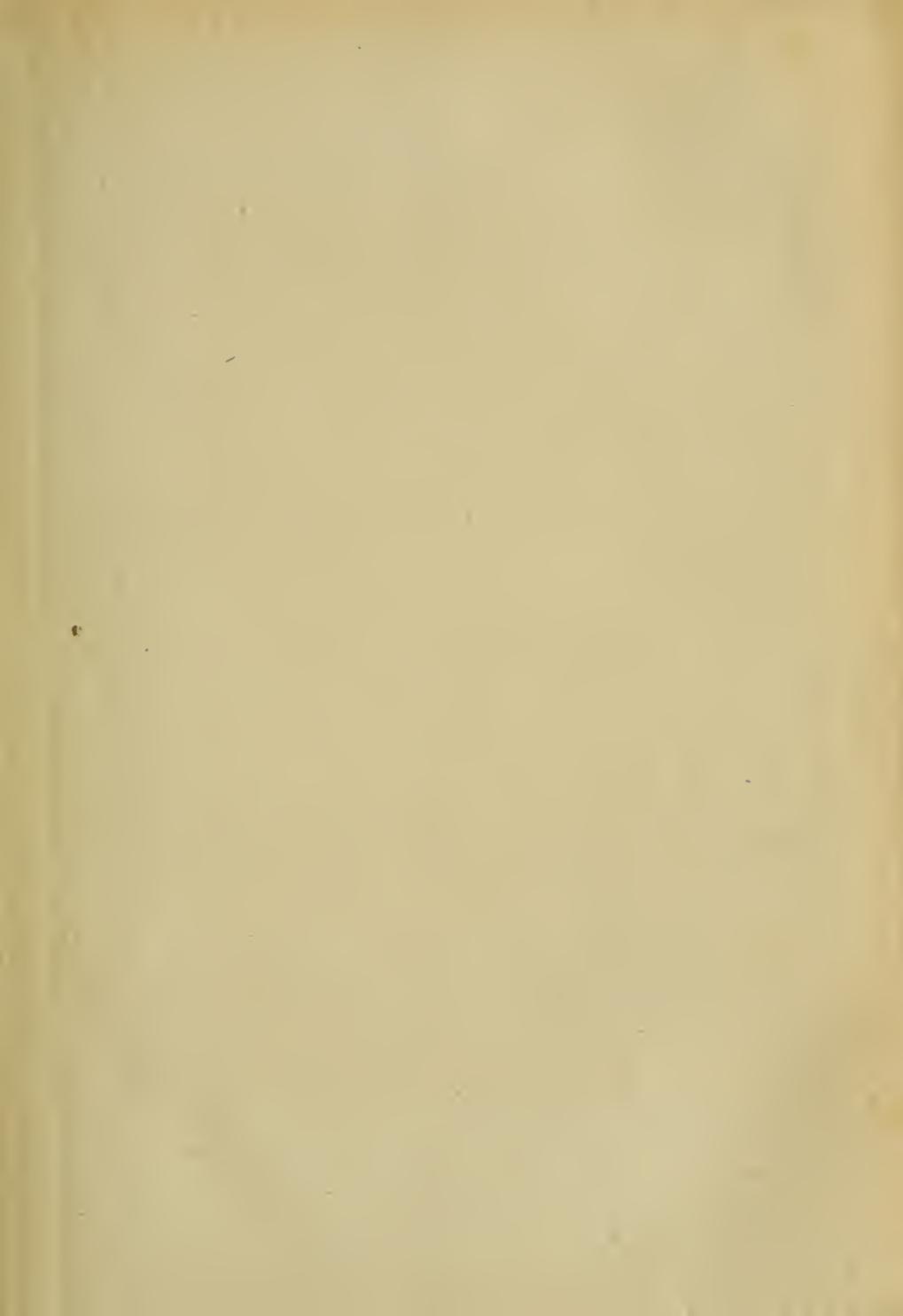




LIBRARY OF THE  
Massachusetts  
Bible Society

Catalog No. AU. 214.9 / B. 1911  
Family AUSTRIC.....  
Sub-Family ASTRONESIAN.....  
Branch INDONESIAN.....  
Group MALAY.....  
Language NIAS (alias - Niha).....  
Dialect.....  
Locality Nias island 98°E - 1°N.....  
Contents BIBLE.....  
Version first edition.....  
Translator H. Sundermann.....  
Published by Ned. Bijbelgen.....  
Place Amsterdam.....  
Date 1911.....  
Accession No. 1,850.....  
Accession Date Jan. 15. 1938'.....  
Price \$1.96.....





# SOERA NI'AMONI'Ô.

SOERA DAROMA LI LOWALANGI.

---

AMABOE'OELA LI

SI FOFONA

B A.

AMABOE'OELA LI

SI BOHOOE.

---

UITGEGEVEN DOOR HET NEDERLANDSCH BIJBELGENOOTSCHAP.

AMSTERDAM  
1911.

DE BIJBEL  
IN HET NIASSISCH VERTAALD  
DOOR  
H. SUNDERMANN.  
Zendeling.

HET  
O U D E T E S T A M E N T  
IN HET NIASSISCH VERTAALD

DOOR

H. SUNDERMANN.  
*Zendeling.*

---

SOERA  
GAMABOE'OE LA LI  
SI FOFONA.

---

I. DRUK.

---

UITGEGEVEN DOOR HET NEDERLANDSCH BIJBELGENOOTSCHAP.

AMSTERDAM  
1911.

Made in Netherlands

# FAMÔFÔ'Ô

## ZOERA GAMABOE'OELA SI FÔFÔNA.

### I. Soera hikaja.

1. Soera Moze si fôfôna.
2. " " fanete zi fôfôna.
3. " " " domboea.
4. " " " tôloe.
5. " " " ôfa.
6. " Josoea.
7. " Zangoekoekoe.
8. " Roeti.
9. " Zamoeeli si fôfôna.
10. " " samboea.
11. " Razo si fôfôna.
12. " " samboea.
13. " Nga'ôtô si fôfôna.
14. " " samboea.
15. " Gesera.
16. " Nehemia.
17. " Gesitera.

### II. Soera wamahaõ.

1. Soera Jobi.
2. " Zinoenõ.
3. " Gamaedola, chô Zelomo
4. " Zangombacha.
5. Sinoenõ seboea.

### III. Soera zama'ele'õ.

1. Soera Jesaja.
2. " Jeremias.  
Ngenoengenoe Jeremias.
3. " Hezekielis.
4. " Danieli.
5. " Hosea.
6. " Joëli.
7. " Gamosi.
8. " Gobadia.
9. " Jona.
10. " Micha.
11. " Nachoemi.
12. " Habakoeki.
13. " Zefania.
14. " Haga'i.
15. " Zacharia.
16. " Maleachi.



I. SOERA HIKAJA.



# Soera

## M O Z E

SI FŌFŌNA.

### FAZA 1.

I. Famazōchi tanō'a. II. Haga.  
III. Famazōchi banoea. IV. Famō-fō'ō asi V. Looe ba baŵa ba dōfi.  
VI. I'a ba fofo. VII. Saliŵaliŵa ba  
danō. VIII. Niha, famaedo Lowala-  
ngi.

- 1      I. **Ba** mbōrōta ifazōchi Lowala-  
ngi mbanoea si jaŵa, awō danō.  
(Job. 38. Sin. 33, 6-9; Sin. 104. Joh.  
1, 3. Amaed. 8, 22-31.)
- 2      II. **Ba** no si fakoejoe manō goeli  
danō ba si lō ōsi ; ba manahanaheae
- 3      Geheha Lowalangi jaŵa nidanō. Ba  
imane Lowalangi : Jamohaga ! Ba  
mohaga. (Jes. 45, 7. Kor. II. 4, 6).
- 4      Ba i'ila Lowalangi, wa no si sōchi  
haga andrō, ba ifōfō'ō ira haga a-  
ndrō sogōmigōmi Lowalangi. Ba
- 5      ibe'e tōi haga andrō zi ma'ōchō Lo-  
walangi ba tōi zogōmigōmi andrō  
ba si bongi ibe'e. Ba bongi ba mo-  
loeo, ba loeo si fōfōna.
- 6      III. **Ba** imane Lowalangi : Jamoe-  
bologō ia banoea ba gotaloea nida-  
nō, ena'ō famabali ia ba gotaloea  
nidanō si doea balō andrō. Ba itōrō.
- 7      Ba ifazōchi wa'ebolo mbanoea andrō  
Lowalangi, famabali nidanō tooe  
mbanoea ba nidanō jaŵa mbanoea.
- 8      Ba ibe'e tōi wa'ebolo andrō mba-  
noea Lowalangi. Ba bongi ba mo-  
loeo, ba loeo si doea.
- 9      VI. **Baimane** Lowalangi: Jamoe'o-  
niagō ia idanō barō mbanoea ba zi  
ha samboea nahia, ena'ō oroma za-

be'e tanō. Ba itōrō. Ba ibe'e tōi 10  
zabe'e andrō danō Lowalangi, ba si  
tonia idanō, ba asi ifotōi. Ba i'ila  
Lowalangi, wa no si sōchi. Ba imane 11  
Lowalangi : Jatoembœe ba danō  
ndroe'oe, awō golegoelé sowoea,  
tanōmō dania, ba eoe sowoea ngawa-  
lō mboea ba danō, sohoenō, ta-  
nōmōnia. Ba itōrō. Ba toemboe ba 12  
danō ndroe'oe ba golegoelé sowoea  
dania, tanōmō, ngawangawalō, ba  
eoe sowoea si so hoenō, tanōmō  
dania, ngawangawalō. Ba i'ila Lowa-  
langi, wa no si sōchi. Ba bongi, ba 13  
moloeo, ba loeo si tōloe.

V. **Ba** imane Lowalangi : Jaso 14  
zihaga ba wa'ebolo mbanoea andrō,  
ba wamōfō'ō si ma'ōchō ba si bongi,  
ba jatobali tandra nga'ōtō ba  
tandra ngaloeo ba tandra ndrōfi  
wache ; (Jer. 31, 35) ; tobali sihaga 15  
ba wa'ebolo mbanoea andrō, ba  
wohagaini oeli danō. Ba itōrō. Ba 16  
ifazōchi zihaga andrō Lowalangi, si  
domboea : sihaga seboea andrō, fa-  
matōrō zi ma'ōchō ba sihaga side'ide  
andrō, famatōrō zi bongi, ba awōnia  
ndrōfi andrō. Ba ifataro ira ba 17  
wa'ebolo mbanoea andrō Lowalangi,  
ena'ō lahagaini goeli danō, ba wa-  
matōrō si ma'ōchō ba si bongi ba  
ba wamōfō'ō si moloeo ba si bongi.  
Ba i'ila Lowalangi wa no si sōchi.  
Ba bongi ba moloeo, ba loeo si ūfa. 19

VI. **Ba** imane Lowalangi : Jama- 20  
liŵaliŵa ba nidanō zaliŵaliŵa so-  
nosō ba jamoehombo wofo jaŵa

- goeli danō, ba wa'ebolo mbanoea a-  
21 ndrō. Ba ifazōchi Lowalangi zaliwaliwa ba nasi andrō, segeboea,  
alliwiwa ba nasi andrō, segeboea,  
solihaliha ba nidanō, ngawangawalō,  
awō ngawalō zihombo. Ba i'ilā Lo-  
22 walangi wa no si sōchi. Ba ifa-  
howe'ō ira Lowalangi, imane: Mi'o'-  
ono ba mi'oja'ō ami ba mifo'ōsi  
nasi; ba fofa andrō, ba ja'oja sibai  
23 ba goeli danō. (F. 8, 17). Ba bongi  
24 ba moloeo, ba loeo si lima. Ba imane  
Lowalangi: Jamoeloea ba danō zo-  
noso, ngawangawalō, oerifō niha ba  
koeōkoeō ba oetoe ndroe'oe, ngag-  
wangawalō. Ba itōrō.  
 25 VII. Ba ifazōchi goetoe ndroe'oe  
andrō Lowalangi, hadia ia ngawalō,  
awō ngawalō goerifō niha ba sali-  
waliwa ba danō fefoe, sanana ba  
danō, ngawangawalō. Ba i'ilā Lo-  
walangi, wa no si sōchi.  
 26 VIII. Ba imane Lowalangi: Da-  
tafazōchi niha, famaedoda, si fa-  
chilichili chōda, samatōrō i'a ba  
nasi dania ba fofa ba daloe mba-  
noea ba oerifō niha andrō ba oetoe  
ndroe'oe fefoe, awō koeōkoeō andrō,  
sanananana ba goeli danō. (F. 5, 1.  
 27 Efes. 4, 24. Kol. 3, 10). Ba ifazōchi  
niha Lowalangi, famaedonia — fa-  
maedo Lowalangi ibali'ō; ira ma-  
toea ba ira alawe wombōinia ja'ira.  
 28 (Kor. I. 11, 7. Mat. 19, 4). Ba ifa-  
howe'ō ira Lowalangi, imane chōra:  
Mi'o'ono ba mi'oja'ō ami, mifo'ōsi  
goeli danō ba mibe'e barōmbawami,  
samatōrō i'a ba nasi ami, awō wofo  
ba daloe mbanoea, awō zaliwaliwa  
ba danō fefoe, sanananana ba goeli  
29 danō. (F. 9, 1. Sin. 8, 7). Ba imane  
Lowalangi: Hiza, oebe'e fōnami  
fefoe zinanō sowoea ba goeli danō  
heza, awō geoe sowoea sohoenō,  
30 tanōmō dania — da'ō gōmi. Ba ba  
zaliwaliwa ba danō andrō fefoe ba  
ba wofo ba daloe mbanoea fefoe,  
mōi ba zanana ba danō, sonoso ba  
boeloe ndroe'oe hadia ia góra. Ba  
31 itōrō. Ba i'ilā Lowalangi, sōchi sibai
- fefoe nifazōchinia.** Ba bongi ba mo-  
loeo, ba loco si ōnō.
- FAZA 2.**
- I. Fangoro'iō loeo wolombase a-  
ndrō. II. Fombōi niha. III. Nahia  
niha. IV. Oroisa. V. Famazōchi ira  
alawe. Fangoema'ō farongasa andrō.
- I. Si manō wangasiwai banoea si ja-  
wā ba tanō, awō nōsi fefoe. Ba me  
leo si fitoe i'o'ozoei wombōinia a-  
ndrō Lowalangi, nifazōchinia andrō;  
**ba molombase ia me loeo si fitoe,**  
**me no awai wombōinia andrō fefoe,**  
**nifazōchinia.** (Moz. II. 20, 11. Moz.  
V. 5, 14. Heb. 4, 4). **Ba Ifahowoe'ō**  
**Lowalangi loeo si fitoe, ni'amoni'ō**  
iwa'ō, me no molombase ia ba da'ō,  
me no awai halōwōnia andrō fefoe,  
niwōwōnia ba nifazōchinia.
- II. **Da'ō** mbōrōta mbanoea si ja-  
wā, fabaja tanō, me tefazōchi: Me  
leeo ifazōchi Jehowa Lowalangi da-  
nō, awō mbanoea si jawā, ba lō  
ee'eoe na ba mbenoea ba lō sinanō  
na ba mbolo mbenoea; lō'ō na  
nifoteoe Jehowa Lowalangi tanō,  
ba lō niha na, sonowi mena'ō. Ba  
saoe zi mōi mijawa moroi ba danō,  
inamoi goeli danō ma'asagōrō. Ba  
iwōwōniha Jehowa Lowalangi, ta-  
nō mbōrōta, nihalō ba mbenoea ba  
iwoewoesi ba dōgi nichoenia hanoe-  
hanoe fangorifi ba tobali sonoso niha  
andrō. (Kor. I. 15, 45. Job. 33, 4.  
Fangomb. 12, 7). Ba ifazōchi kaboe  
Jehowa Lowalangi, ba Gedena, tanō  
ba gatoemboecha loeo, ba ifa'aso ba  
da'ō niha andrō, nifazōchinia. Ba  
ifatoembōe'ō moroi ba danō ngaw-  
alō geoe sowoea Lowalangi, eoe  
somasi ita famaigi ba sami boea,  
ba eoe fangorifi ba daloe kaboe ba  
eoē famotochi ba dōdō si sōchi ba  
si lō sōchi. (F. 3, 22. Fam. 2, 7;  
22, 2). Ba sara nidanō si otarai Ge-  
dena, ba wamo'idanō kaboe andrō;  
ba si fabali dania ia, tobali ūfa rozi;  
si sara, ba Fizona dōi; da'ō zama-  
soei tanō Hewila andrō ma'afefoe,

- 12 ba nisõndra balaki. Ba balaki ba danõ andrõ, ba no si sõchi. Ba tesõndra gõi ba da'õ mbaloeri ba  
 13 feremata oena. Ba tõi nidanõ si sara, ba Gihona, samasoei tanõ  
 14 Goesi da'õ. Ba si sara zoei, ba Hideke dõi, ja'ia fõnafõna danõ  
 15 Asiria; ba si sara, ba Oiferati. Ba ihalõ niha no mege Jehowa Lowalangi, ifa'aso ba kaboe Edena andrõ, ba wangehao ba ba wanaro.  
 16 IV. Ba ibe'e li ba niha Jehowa Lowalangi, imane: **O'ā sa'ae mboea**  
 17 **geoe ba kaboe fefoe, ba boea geoe** famotochi ba dõdõ si sõchi ba si lõ sõchi, ba lõ tola õ'ā; õ'ā si'aikõ da'õ, ba mate ndra'oegõ! (*Rom. 5, 12*).  
 18 V. Ba imane Jehowa Lowalangi: **Lõ sõchi ba niha, na ha ja'i ja'ia; da'-oefazõchi chõnia nawõ, si fabõbõ**  
 19 **chõnia.** Me noa sa'ae ifazõchi Jehowa Lowalangi moroi ba danõ fefoe zaliwaliwa ba danõ, awõ wofo ba daloe mbanoea, ba i'ohé ba niha, ena'õ ifaigi, hadia dõi ibe'e, ba hadia si'ai nibe'e niha tõi zonoso  
 20 andrõ, da'õ dõira dania. Ba ifotõi niha fefoe goerifõ niha, awõ wofo ba daloe mbanoea, awõ goetoe ndroc'oe fefoe; ba ba niha, ba lõ faloecha nawõ, si fabõbõ chõnia.  
 21 Ba ifafõrõ niha Jehowa Lowalangi, femõrõ sabõlõ, ba me no mõrõ ia, ba ihalõ zara dõla nosoenia ba  
 22 ifo'osi nagole nahania. Ba ibali'õ ira alawe Jehowa Lowalangi dõla nosoe andrõ, nihalõnia ba niha, ba  
 23 ifasao ba niha. Ba imane niha: Tõla fõfõ dõlagoe da'õ ba nagole fõfõ nagolegoe; labe'e tõinia ndra alawe, me no ba ndra matoea te-  
 24 halõ ia. (*Kor. I. 11, 8*). Andrõ i'erogõ ndra amania inania niha, ba molembe ia ba ngambatõnia, ba tobali ha samboea bõto ira. (*Mat. 19, 5*).  
 25 *Kor. I. 6, 16. Efes. 5, 31*). Ba si lõ noecha ira, daroea ira niha ngambatõnia, ba lõ'õ sa aila ira.

## FAZA 3.

I. Bõrõta horõ. II. Hoekoe andrõ nifatõrõ Lowalangi ba bõrõta wamboe'oe sangorifi. III. Niheta ba kaboe faradaiso ira.

- I. Ba no soneche goelõ, moroi ba zaliwaliwa ba danõ fefoe nifazõchi Jehowa Lowalangi; ba imane ba ndra alawe: Hadia, doehoe no iõ'õ Lowalangi: Lõ'õ manõ mi'ã mboea geoe ba kaboe? (*Fam. 12, 9*). Ba imane ira alawe chõ goelõ: Tola sa ma'ã mboea geoe ba kaboe, ba ba mboea geoe andrõ si so ba daloe kaboe, ba no iõ'õ Lowalangi: Lõ tola mi'ã ia, ba hõi mihabaja, fa bõi mate ami! Ba imane oelõ ba ndra alawe: Ma'ifoe sa lõ mate ami; (*Kor. II. 11, 3*); ba i'ila sibai sa Lowalangi: mi'ã si'aikõ ia, ba teboka hõrõmi, ba tobali si mane Lowalangi ami, saboto ba dõdõ si sõchi ba si lõ sõchi. Ba me i'ila sa'ae ira alawe, wa sõchi ni'ã mboea geoe andrõ, awõ wa si sõchi famaigi, awõ wa no omasiõ geoe da'õ, ba wanõndra fa'atoeatoea chõnia, ba ihalõ mboea, i'ã, ba ibe'e gõi õ ngambatõnia si so ba ngainia, ba i'ã gõi. (*Tim. I. 2, 14*). Ba teboka hõrõra, daroea ira, ba oroma chõra, wa lõ baloebaloera; ba lafatagoe laelae, oe'ira.
- II. Ba me larongo roeroe Jehowa Lowalangi sanõrõ kaboe, tâno owi, me okafoe zino, ba i'aleoi wamin'õ ja'ia chõ Jehowa Lowalangi niha, awõ ngambatõnia barõ ndraha geoe ba kaboe. Ba hoemedeh Jehowa Lowalangi ba niha, imane chõnia: Heza so ndra'oegõ? Ba imane: Oerongo wehozihozi gaheoe ba kaboe, ba ata'oedo, me lõ baloebaloegoe, ba oebini'õ ndra'o. Ba imane: Ha niha zangoema'õ chõoe, wa lõ baloebaloemõ? Hadia, no o'ã mboea geoe andrõ niwa'õgoe chõoe: Bõi â da'õ? Ba imane niha. Alawe andrõ, nibe'oe 12 awõgoe, da'õ zame'e õgoe, mboea

- 13 geoe andrō, ba no oe'ā. Ba imane Jehowa Lowalangi ba ndra alawe: Hadia nilaoemō andrō? Imane ira alawe: Oelō zamowōhō ja'o, fa oe'ā.
- 14 Ba imane Jehowa Lowalangi chō goelō: Me no ḥlaoe da'ō, ba ni'elifi ndra'oegō fōna goerifō niha fefoe ba fōna goetoe ndroe'oe fefoe; ḫ'anana'ō taloe wofanōfanō ba ḫ'ā danō,
- 15 gōtō wa'anaoe nosooe! **Ba oefa'oe-doe ami ndra alawe ba oefa'oe doe ira ma'oewoemō ma'oewoenia, da'ō zomama hōgōoe dania, ihoendragō, ba sondrooe bōrō sisinia ndra'oegō.**
- 16 (*Heb. 2, 14. Joh. I. 3, 8.*) Ba ba ndra alawe, ba imane: Erege sibai dōdōoe ba dabidabina oebe'e, afōchō dania wadono chōoe, ba ḫ'isō [sa atō] ngambatōoe ba samatōrō ja'oeegō ia! (*Kor. I, 11, 3. Efes. 5, 22. Kol. 3, 18. Fet. I. 3, 1.*) Ba ba niha, ba imane: Me no ḫ'o'ō niwa'ō ngambatōoe ba me no ḫ'ā mboea geoe andrō, niwa'ōgoe chōoe wangoema'ō: Bōi ā ia, ba ni'elifi mbenoea, bōrō ndra'-oegō; ja'erege dōdōoe wemanga gōoe 18 chōnia, gōtō wa'anaoe nosooe. Doi ba doe'oe ziloea chōnia chōoe, ba si manga golegoelle ba nowi ndra'-oegō. Abōbōi dania mbawaoe ba wemanga gōoe, irege mangawoeli ndra'oegō ba danō tooe, ba nihalō ja'oeegō. **Tanō sa atō ndra'oegō ba si tobali tanō zoei dania!** (*Tes II. 20 3, 10.*) Ba ibe'e tōi ngambatōnia Chawa niha, me ma'oewoenia fefoe 21 zaoeri dania. Ba ifobaroe niha Lowalangi baroe oeli goetoe ndroe'oe, awō ngambatōnia.
- 22 **III. Ba imane Jehowa Lowalangi:** Hiza, no tobali si mane ja'ita niha, me no aboto ba dōdōnia hadia zi sōchi ba hadia zi lō sōchi. Ba me si manō, ba fa bōi i'oro'ō dangania, ba wangai boea geoe fangorifi andrō, ba wanōndra fa'aori si lō aetoe!
- 23 Ba iheta ba kaboe Edena niha Jehowa Lowalangi, ena'ō mangahalō 24 ia ba danō, ba nihalō ja'ia. Ifōfanō niha ba ifataro Keroebi fōna kaboe

Edena, tānō ba gatoemboecha loeo chōnia, Keroebi si so fōda si takile, nifaligoi, ba wanaro lala ba geoe fangorifi andrō.

## FAZA 4.

I. Ka'ino ba Habeli. Soemange andrō nibe'era. II. Iboence Habeli Ka'ino. Fanegoe Lowalangi Ka'ino. III. Nga'ōtō Ga'ino. IV. Seti ba Enosi. Bōrēta we'angarōfi li tōi Lowalangi.

I. **Ba** oroedoe niha chō wo'omonia, ba manabina ba madono, Ka'ino dōi nononia, ba imane: No oesōndra niha, itolo Lowalangi. Ba ifoeli mo'ono, Habeli dōi, achi Ga'ino. Ba sangoeri biribiri Habeli ba sangahalō Ga'ino. Ba ara ma'iofe, ba ibe'e zoemange Jehowa Ka'ino boea nowi chōnia. Ba ibe'e gōi Habeli, ono goerifōnia si a'a, tawō ibe'e. Ba omasi Jehowa Habeli ba soemange chōnia; (*Heb. 11, 4*); ba Ka'ino ba soemange andrō chōnia, ba lō omasi ia. Ba mofōne sibai Ga'ino ba abao mbawania. Ba imane Jehowa chō Ga'ino: Hana wa mofōne ndra'oegō, ba hana wa abao mbawaoe? **Tenga si manō: na satelō ḥlaoe, ba tola ḥfaōga mba-wae;** ba na tenga satelō nilaoemō, ba no so moroi tooe horō, itarogō ndra'oegō be i'isō'ō; ba ja'cegō. ba hondrōgō ia.

II. Ba imane Ka'ino chō nachinia: Taboe ba mbenoea! ba me no laroeji mbenoea, ba maoso Ga'ino chō nachinia Habeli, iboenoe. (*Mat. 23, 35. Joh. I. 3, 12. Joed. a. 11.*) Ba imane Jehowa chō Ga'ino: Heza so nachioe Habeli? Ba imane: Lō oe'ilā; hadia, samaigimaigi achigoe andrō ndra'odo? Ba imane: Hadia nilaoemō? Hiza, moe'ao chōgōe ndro nachioe andrō moroi ba danō tooe. (*Heb. 12, 24*). Ba iada'e, ba ni'elifi ndra'oegō, nifofanō ba danō andrō, si no mamokai bawania, ba wamadoe do nachioe andrō, moroi ba dangaoe.

- 12 Na monowi ndra'oegō ba danō, ba lō'ō sa'ae ibe'e chōoe mboeania; si lō hinaoma ndra'oegō ba goeli 26  
 13 danō! Ba imane Ka'ino chō Jehowa: Si tebai oetaha loealoea horōgoe  
 14 andrō. Ōfofanō ndra'o ma'ōchō, moroi ba danō, ba samini'ō ja'ia fōnaoe ndra'odo ba si lō hinaoma ba goeli danō, ba ha niha zi faloecha chōgoe, ba iboenoedo. Ba imane chōnia Jehowa: Hiza, me-witoe lalaoe mbalō ba zamoenoe Ka'ino. Ba ifotandra Ga'ino Jehowa, fa bōi iboeno si faloecha chōnia.  
 16 Ba mofanō Ga'ino, i'erogō Jehowa; ba danō Nodi soso ia dania, tānō ba gatoemboecha loeo, i'otarai Gedena.  
 17 III. Ba oroedoe Ga'ino chō wo'-omonia, ba manabina ba madono, Chanoki dōi nononia. Ba itaroe'ō mbanoea ba ibe'e tōi mbanoea andrō dōi nononia andrō, Chanoki.  
 18 Ba ono Chanoki, ba Iradi. Ba ono Giradi ba Mehoeja'eli, ba ono Mehoeja'eli, ba Metoeza'eli, ba ono Metoeza'eli ba Lameki. Ba samodomboea dongania Lameki andrō, Ada dōi zi samboea ba Sila dōi zi  
 20 samboea. Ba mo'ono Gada, Jabalo dōi nononia, toea zi so baosi, sa-  
 21 ngoeri hadia ia da'ō. Ba achinia Joebalo, toea zolaoe biola ba sigoe.  
 22 Ba mo'ono gōi Zila, Toebaka'ino nononia, toea ziamboe da'ō, ba  
 23 talifoesōnia alawe, ba Na'ama. Ba imane Lameki chō wo'omonia andrō si daroea: Ja'oegō Ada ba ja'oegō Sila, mifondrongondrongo wehede-goe andre! Ja'ami fo'omo Lameki, ja'aboto ba dōdōmi niwa'ōgōe! Oeboenoe niha, balō zocho andre chōgoe ba ono niha balō zelezitō  
 24 andre. Na fitoe winaeta wolaoe balō Ga'ino, ba fitoe ngafoeloe a fitoe winaeta mbalō Lameki andre.  
 25 IV. Ba ifoeli oroedoe Gadamo chō wo'omonia, ba mo'ono ia ono matoea, ba ibe'e tōinia Zeti (Te'ali). [Imane]: Noa sa ibe'e chōgoe nga'-
- ōtō bō'ō Lowalangi, fangali Habeli andrō, niboenoe Ga'ino. Ba mo'ono 26 gōi Zeti andrō, ba ibe'e tōi nononia Genosi. Ba me loeo da'ō, ba labō-rotaičō we'angulari li dōi Jehowa.

## FAZA 5.

I. Bōrōta niha. II. Nga'ōtō ndra toea, i'otarai doeada Adamo noe-malō mitoee chō doeada Noachi. Fa'atoelō dōdō Chenoki andrō. (F. 1, 26; 9, 6).

I. Soera nga'ōtō doeada Adamo da'e. Me ifazōchi Gadamo andrō Lowalangi, ba famaedo Lowalangi wombōinia ja'ia; ira matoea ba ira alawe wamazzōchinia ja'ira, ba ifahowoe'ō ira ba ibe'e tōira niha, me loeo tefazōchi ira.

II. Ba me no 130 fache Gadamo, ba toemboe chōnia nono, si fachilichili chōnia, famaedonia, ba ibe'e tōinia Zeti. Ba me no toemboe chōnia Zeti andrō, ba 800 fache tō wa'anaoe noso Gadamo, ba toemboe-toemboe chōnia ndraono, ono matoea ba ono alawe. Ba fa'anaoe noso Gadamo fefoe, fa'arania ba goeli danō, ba 930 fache; ba mate ia. Ba no 105 fache Zeti, ba toemboe chōnia Genosi andrō. Ba me no toemboe chōnia Genosi, ba 807 fache tō Zeti, ba toemboetoemboe chōnia ndraono, ono matoea ba ono alawe. Ba fa'anaoe noso Zeti fefoe, ba 912 fache, ba mate ia. Ba 90 fache Genosi, ba toemboe chōnia Genana andrō. Ba me no toemboe chōnia Genana andrō, ba 815 fache tō Genosi andrō, ba toemboetoemboe chōnia ndraono, ono matoea ba ono alawe. Ba fa'anaoe noso Genosi fefoe, ba 905 fache, ba mate ia. Ba 12 me no 70 fache Genana andrō, ba toemboe chōnia Mahalaleli. Ba me 13 no toemboe chōnia Mahalaleli, ba 840 fache tō Genana ba toemboe-toemboe chōnia ndraono, ono matoea ba ono alawe. Ba fa'anaoe noso Genano fefoe, ba 910 fache,

1

2

3

4

5

6

7

8

9

10

11

12

13

14

- 15 ba mate ia. Ba me no 65 fache Mahalaleli andrō, ba toemboe chō-  
 16 nia Jaredi. Ba me no toemboe chōnia Jaredi andrō, ba 830 fache tō Mahalaleli, ba toemboe-toemboe chōnia ndraono, ono ma-  
 17 toea ba ono alawe. Ba fa'anaoe noso Mahalaleli fefoe, ba 895 fache,  
 18 ba mate ia. Ba me no 162 fache Jaredi, ba toemboe chōnia Chenoki.  
 19 (*Joed. a. 14*). Ba me no toemboe chōnia Chenoki andrō, ba 800 fache tō Jaredi, ba toemboetoemboe chōnia ndraono, ono matoea ba ono  
 20 alawe. Ba fa'anaoe noso Jaredi fefoe, ba 962 fache, ba mate ia.  
 21 Ba me no 65 fache Chenoki, ba  
 22 toemboe chōnia Metoesala. Ba me no toemboe chōnia Metoesala andrō, ba 300 fache tō Chenoki, lō aefa'aefa chōnia Lowalangi ba dōrōwania ba goeli danō, ba toemboetoemboe chōnia ndraono, ono matoea ba ono alawe. (*Heb. 11, 5*).  
 23 Ba fa'anaoe noso Chenoki fefoe, ba  
 24 365 fache. **Ba me no lō saefa'aefa chōnia Lowalangi ba lalania, ba samoeza ma'ōchō, ba taja manō ia,**  
 25 **noa sa iheta Lowalangi.** Ba me no 187 fache Metoesala, ba toemboe chōnia Lameki. Ba me no toemboe chōnia Lameki andrō, ba 782 fache tō Metoesala, ba toemboetoemboe chōnia ndraono, ono matoea ba ono  
 27 alawe. Ba fa'anaoe noso Metoesala fefoe, ba 969 fache, ba mate ia.  
 28 Ba me no 182 fache Lameki andrō, ba toemboe chōnia nono matoea.  
 29 Ba ibe'e tōinia Noach i, imane : Da'e dania zondrara tōdōda ba wa'erege dōdōda ba ba wa'akao dangada a-  
 30 ndre, ba danō, ni'elifi Jehovah. Ba me no aefa toemboe chōnia Noachi andrō, ba 595 fache tō Lameki, ba toemboetoemboe chōnia ndraono,  
 31 ono matoea ba ono alawe. Ba fa'anaoe noso Lameki fefoe, ba 777 fache, ba mate ia. Ba me no 500 fache Noachi, ba toemboe chōnia Zemi ba Chamo ba Jafeti.

## FAZA 6.

I. Itoegoe lō sōchi niha. Ifeta'oe ira Lowalangi ihoekoe ira. II. Onō Noachi. III. Oroisa Lowalangi chō Noachi, ba wamazōchi owo.

- I. **Ba me no ibōrōtaigō ato niha ba goeli danō, me toemboetoemboe chōra nono alawe, ba la'ilā ono matoea chō Lowalangi, wa no si sōchi sibai nono alawe ba niha, ba lahalō zomasi ira.** (*Mat. 24, 38*). Ba imane Jehovah : Lō tola sa'ae Ehehagoe zamatōrō tōdō niha, ūsi niha ira, ba wa'eloengoera andrō ; famonosogoe ja'ira na, ba ja hatō 120 fache. (*Joh. 3, 6, Fet. I. 3, 20*). Ba me loeo da'ō. ba so ba goeli danō niha seboea sibai boto ; ba me no oroedoe nono matoea chō Lowalangi ba nono alawe ba niha, ba me mo'ono ira chōra — ba da'ō niha sabōlō andrō, seboea sibai toeria ba gōtō fōna andrō. Ba me i'ila Jehovah, wa no eboea sibai zi lō sōchi ba niha ba goeli danō, wa no si lō sōchi manō gera'erara, awō nichoi dōdōra, si lō mamalōmālō, (*F. 8, 21, Mat. 15, 19, Sin. 14, 3*), ba mangesa dōdō Jehovah, wa no ifazōchi niha ba goeli danō, iboesi sibai tōdōnia. Ba imane Jehovah : Da'oehori ba goeli danō niha andrō nifazōchigoe, he niha ba he oerifōra ba he koeōkoeō andrō ba he fofō ba daloe mbanoea ; mangesa sa'ae dōdōgōe, wa no oefazōchi ira. Ba Noachi andrō, ba faloecha wa'ebolo dōdō Lowalangi.
- II. **Da'e nga'ōtō No'achi : No'achi andrō, ba no niha satoelō tōdō, si lō sinegōe, ba gōtōnia andrō ; lō aefa'aefa chōnia Lowalangi ba lalania.** Ba tōlöe nono No'achi : Semi ba Chamo ba Jafeti. Ba no tekiko goeli danō fōna Lowalangi, anōnō danō horō. Ba i'ila Lowalangi, wa no tekiko sibai goeli danō, noa sa tefoejoe lala nōsi goeli danō fefoe.
- III. **Ba imane Lowalangi chō**

Noachi : No so ba doedoema hōrōgōe wozoe nōsi goeli danō fefoe : noa sa anōnō danō horō, nifa-zōchira ; ba da'oehori ira ba goeli 14 danō. Fazōchi chōoe nowo, naroe'-oe geoenia, ba ūfobate'e ba ūgalōgālōni soeloemooe, tānō bacha 15 ba tānō baero. Ba ūmane wama-zōchi ja'ia : 300 hela wa'anaoe nowo andrō ba 50 hela wa'ebolo ba 30 16 hela wa'alaŵa. Ba ūfosandrela nowo, jaŵa, ba dete, sahela wa'alaŵa ūbe'e. Ba bawandroehō nowo, ba ba ngai ūbe'e ; ūfotōloe nga'ōtō ba oi bate'e 17 ūbe'e. Lō ara tō sa dania ba anōnō danō idanō ūebc'e, ba wangohori fefoe nōsi goeli danō, si so noso, barō mbanoea, si jaŵa ; fefoe zi so 18 ba goeli danō ba si tekiko ūebc'e. Ba ba chōoe, ba fawoe'oe li ndra'o, ba si mōi ba nowo ndra'oegō ja'-oegō ba onooe matoea andrō ba fo'omooe ba oemōnōe andrō, awōoe. 19 Ba ba zi so noso fefoe, ba nōsi goeli danō ma'afefoe, ba doeadoea geoe, domboedomboea ūhe jaŵa ba nowo, ba wangorifi ja'ira, awōoe; sara zi matoea ba sara zi alawe. 20 Fofo andrō, ngawangawalō, ba oerifō niha ngawangawalō ba sanananana ba goeli danō fefoe, ngawangawalō ba doeadoea mōi chōoe ba nowo 21 jaŵa, ena'ō te'orifi. Ba ja'oegō, ba faigi chōoe ngawalō gō fefoe, ni'a-ga'aga, ba hōna chōoe, ūoe dania 22 ba ūra. Ba i'o'ō sibai Noachi, dali niŵa'ō Lowalangichōnia. (*Heb. 11, 7.*)

### FAZA 7.

I. Fe'amōi ba nowo jaŵa. II. Bōrōta wa'anōnō danō. III. Ahori mate hadia ia zaoeri.

1 I. Ba imare Jehowa chō Noachi : Ae baowo, ja'oegō ba sorojomooe fefoe, me no satoelō ndra'oegō fōnagoe, ū'ilā, ba niha andrō. Ba zaliwaliŵa ba danō, si lō si lō sōchi, ba fitoefitoe halō, si matoea ba si alawenia; ba ba zi so si lō sōchi ba doeadoea, si matoea ba si alawe-

nia. Ba si manō ba wofo ba daloe 3 mbanoea, fitoefitoe, si matoea ba si alawenia, ba wangorifi tanōmō ba goeli danō ma'asagōrō. Hatō fitoe 4 bongi sa, ba moteoe ba goeli danō ūebc'e, ūfa woeloe ngaloeo ba ūfa woeloe mbongi, ba oehori ba goeli danō fefoe zi so andrō, nifazōchigoe. Ba i'o'ō sibai Noachi niŵa'ō Jehowa 5 chōnia. Ba no 600 fache Noachi, me anōnō danō idanō. Ba mōi ba 6 nowo Noachi, awō nononia ba fo'omonia 7 ba oemōnōia, fōna wa'anōnō danō andrō. (*Loek. 17, 27. Fet. II. 2, 5.*) Ba saliŵaliŵa ba danō, si lō hadia ia si lō sōchi, ba si so si lō sōchi ba fofo ba sanananana ba goeli danō, ba faedo we'amōi baowo chō Noachi, sarasara zi matoea ba sarasara zi alawe, si mane niŵa'ō Lowalangi chō Noachi.

II. Ba me no aefa zi fitoe bongi 10 andrō, ba ibōrōtaigō wa'anōnō danō andrō. Me 600 fache Noachi, me 11 baŵa si doeae, ba zi mewelewitoe, da'ō mbaŵa, ba zangoemboengoe-mbōe manō nidanō moroi ba namō sabacha, ba teboka zandrela mbanoea si jaŵa. Ba abōlōbōlō sibai 12 deoe ba goeli danō, ūfa woeloe ngaloeo ba ūfa woeloe mbongi. Ba 13 me loeo da'ō mōi baowo Noachi ba Semi ba Chamo ba Jafeti, ono Noachi ba fo'omo Noachi ba oemōnōia andrō si datōloe, ba fao, ja'ira ba 14 oetoe ndroe'oe andrō fefoe ba oerifō niha fefoe, ngawangawalō ba koeökoe fefoe, sanananana ba danō, ngawangawalō, awō ngawalō wofo, fefoe zo'afi. Da'ō zi mōi chō Noachi, 15 baowo, doeadoea, fefoe nōsi goeli danō, si so noso. Ba si mōi jaŵa, 16 ba sarasara zi matoea ba sarasara zi alawe, fefoe nōsi goeli danō, si mane niŵa'ō Lowalangi chōnia. Ba ikoesi mbawandroehō Jehowa, foerinia.

III. Ba ibōrōtaigō wa'anōnō danō 17 andrō, ūfa woeloe ngaloeo. Ba teedoedoee molō, ifazaŵa nowo, alaŵa

- 18 jaŵa danō. Ba itoegoe ebœa sibai molō, tedooedooe sibai ba goeli danō, ba hoelō zolojo nowo ba molō andrō. Itoegoe ebœa sibai nidanō ba goeli danō, tobali anōnō hili salāŵa fefoe, ba goeli danō. Felelima si'oe inōnō hili idanō, tobaloë ma-  
 19 nō. Ba tekiko nōsi goeli danō fefoe, saliŵaliwa ba goeli danō, he fofo ba he oerifō niha ba he oetoe ndroe'oe, fefoe hadia ia zanananana  
 20 ba goeli danō, ba dozi niha. Fefoe zi so noso ba nichoe, si so ba danō jaŵa, ba mate. Si manō wangohorinia fefoe zi so ba goeli danō, he niha, ba he oerifō niha ba koeōkoeō ba fofo ba daloe mbaneoa; tehor  
 21 ba danō, tobali hatō Noachi zi tosai, awō hadia ia zi fao chōnia baowo.  
 22 Ba lō alō' alō nidanō ba goeli danō, 150 wongi.

## FAZA 8.

I. Alō nidanō. II. Itandratandrainō Noachi he wisa wa'alō. III. Lahe-ta ira baowo. IV. Soemange fanga-nandrō sacha gōlō. Amaboe'ela li Lowalangi.

- 1 I. Ba itorō tōdō Lowalangi Noachi ba oetoe ndroe'oe andrō fefoe ba oerifō niha fefoe, si no fao chōnia baowo. Ba ifatōrō nangi ba goeli danō Lowalangi, ba alō nidanō. Ba tedoeħō goemboe andrō ba namō, ba sandrela andrō ba mbaneoa si jaŵa, ba tetaha deoe si oroi mbaneoa  
 2 si jaŵa. (Job. 38, 37). Ba itoegoe alō nidanō ba goeli danō, ogo'ō, me no iroegi 150 wongi. Ba ba zi mewelewitoe ba mbaŵa si fitoe, ba tosake  
 3 nowo ba hili Gararata. Ba itoegoe alō' alō nidanō, iroegi mbaŵa si foeloe. Ba me tesa'a ba mbaŵa si foeloe, ba oroma zoezoe hili misa.  
 4 II. Ba 40 wongi aefa da'ō, ba ibokai zandrela nowo Noachi, sa-  
 5 ndrela andrō nifazōchinia, ba ifoloi gaga, ba manōrōnōrō manō da'ō, irege ogo'ō nidanō ba goeli danō.  
 6 Aefa da'ō, ba ifoloi marafadi, ba

wamaigi, na no ogo'ō nidanō ba goeli danō. Ba lō isōndra doegela, solombase ia, marafadi andrō, ba mangawoeli ia baowo chō Noachi, me lō saefa na wa'anōnō goeli danō ma'afefoe; ba i'oro'ō dangania Noachi, ifoeli ihalō baowo chōnia marafadi andrō. Ba fitoe bongi tō ifoeli ibase'ō, ba ifoeli ifoloi marafadi, moroi ba nowo. Ba mangawoeli chōnia da'ō me tānō owi, ba hiza ba mbawania mbadōbadō falo, sawena ifatō. Ba aboto ba dōdō Noachi, wa no ogo'ō nidanō ba goeli danō. Ba ibase'ō zoei, fitoe bongi tō, ba ifoeli ifoloi marafadi, ba lō mangawoeli chōnia da'ō.

III. Ba me no sara tōra 600 fache Noachi, me tesa'a ba mbaŵa si fōfōna, ba no ogo'ō nidanō ba goeli danō. Ba ibeta zagō nowo Noachi ba ifachōlō ia, ba no otoefo goeli danō. Ba ba zi doea woeloe a fitoe ba mbaŵa si doea, ba aloea otoefo goeli danō. Ba hoemedē Lowalangi chō Noachi, imane: Heta'ō baowo, ja'oegō ba fo'omooe ba onooe ba oemōnōoe, awōoe. Ba fefoe zaliŵa-  
 14 liwa ba danō, si no fao chōoe, fefoe nōsi goeli danō, he fofo ba he oerifō niha ba he koeōkoeō fefoe, sanananana ba danō, ba fao chōoe we'amōi tooe, ena'ō maliŵaliwa ba goeli danō ba ena'ō mo'ono'ono ba wangoja'ō ja'ira ba goeli danō. Ba 18 mōi tooe Noachi ba ononia ba fo'omonia ba oemōnōnia. Fefoe zi ūfa ahe, fefoe koeōkoeō ba fefoe wofo, fefoe zaliŵaliwa ba goeli danō, ngawangawalō, ba aheta baowo.

IV. Ba ifa'anō naha wame'e soe-  
 20 mange chō Jehowa Noachi, ihalō ngawalō zaliŵaliwa ba goeli danō fefoe, si lō hadia ia zi lō sōchi, awō ngawalō wofo fefoe, si lō si lō sōchi, ba ibe'e soemange nitoenoe, ba na-  
 21 ha andrō. Ba me i'ago hoea omasiō andrō Jehowa, ba imane dōdōnia: Lō oetohoeġō wangelifi tanō ha niha andrō, me no si lō sōchi gera'era

**dōdōnia, i'otarai iraono ia ; ba lō oetohoegō wamoebenoefefoe zi so noso, si mane folaoegeoe mege. (F. 22 6, 5. Jes. 54, 9). Sagōtō tanō dania, ba bōi ja'aetoe'aetoe wanānō ba famasi ba fa'okafoe ba fa'aoechee zino ba baŵa lōchō ba baŵa deoe ba si ma'ōchō ba si bongi. (Jer. 33, 20).**

### FAZA 9.

I. Ifahowoe'ō niha andrō, saoeri, Lowalangi. II. Fawoe'oesa li Lowalangi ba niha. Tandra wawoe'oesa li andrō ndroemi. III. Femaboe Noachi. Fangelifi ba famahowoe, nilaoenia chō nononia.

- 1 I. **Ba ifahoeewoe'ō Noachi ba ononia Lowalangi, imane chōra : Mi'o'ono ba mi'oja'ō ami, mifo'ōsi goeli danō ! (F. 1, 28). Ndratōmoe'ata'oe fi ami, jamoehocha mboe zaliwaliwa ba danō fefoe, awō wofo ba daloe mba-noea fefoe, awō zanananana ba danō fefoe, ba awō gi'a ba nasi, fefoe : barō mbawami tebe'e. Fefoe zaliwaliwa, si so noso, ba ōmi : si mane fame'egoe boeloe ndroe'oe andrō oebe'e chōmi, fefoe. Ha nagole si so noso na bacha, si so donia na, ba lō tola mi'ā. (Moz. III. 7, 26; 17, 14.**
- 2 **Hal. zin. 15, 20). Ba oelaoe mbalō ndromi ; ba zaliwaliwa ba danō fefoe oelaoe, ba ba niha fefoe, oelaoe mbalō noso niha, me no si fatali-foesō ; me no ibe'e famaedonia niha Lowalangi, wamazōchi ja'ia. (Moz. 11, 21, 12, 28). Na so zame'e adoewa ndro niha, ba niha zoei zame'e a-doewa ndronia, me no ibe'e famaedonia niha Lowalangi, wamazōchi ja'ia. (Mat. 26, 52. F. 1, 26). Ba ja'ami, ba mi'o'ono, mi'oja'ō ami ; mi'aliwaliwa ba goeli danō ba mi'oja'ō ami ba detenia.**
- 3 **II. Ba imane na Lowalangi chō Noachi ba ba nononia, si so ba ngainia : Hiza, fawoe'oesa li ndra'odo chōmi, ba ba ma'ōewoem, (Jes. 54, 9), ba ba zi so noso fefoe, awōmi,**

he fofo ba he oerifōmi andrō ba oetoe ndroe'oe fefoe, si faofao chōmi, fefoe gofue hadia zaliwaliwa ba danō, si oroi nowo andrō. Fawoe'oesa li andrō chōgōe chōmi : tengasā'ae nihori hadia ia nifazōchi, ba nidanō andrō, si nōnōi tanō, ba lō'ō sa'ae itōrō fa'anōnō danō, ba wamakiko oeli danō. Ba imane Lowalangi : Da'ō dandra wawoe'oesa li andrō, fawoe'oesa li chōgōe chōmi ba za zi so noso fefoe, awōmi, ba nōgā'ōtō fefoe mitooe. Doemi andrō chōgōe, ba oebe'e ba lawoeo, ena'ō tandra wawoe'oesa li ia ba gota-loeama danō. Ba na so oehōna lawoeo, jaŵa danō, ba na te'ila ndroemi andrō, ba itōrō tōdōgōe wawoe'oesa li andrō, fawoe'oesa li chōgōe chōmi ba ba zonoso fefoe ba nōsi goeli danō ma'afefoe ; ba bōi sa'ae anōnō danō idanō andrō, ba wamakiko ōsi goeli danō fefoe. Ba na no so ba lawoeo ndroemi andrō, ba oefaijia ia, ena'ō itōrō tōdōgōe wawoe'oesa li andrō, si lō teboelō, nilaoe Lowalangi ba zonoso fefoe ba nōsi goeli danō ma'afefoe. Ba imane Lowalangi chō Noachi : Ja da'ō dandra wawoe'oesa li andrō, fawoe'oesa li andrō chōgōe ba nōsi goeli danō fefoe.

III. **Ba ono Noachi si oroi nowo andrō, ba Semi ba Chamo ba Jafeti ; ba Chamo andrō, ba ama Gana'ana andrō. Da'ō nono Noachi si datōloe andrō, ba ja'ira woeroegō niha ba goeli danō fefoe. Ba ibōrōtaigō Noachi ifazōchi kaboe nagoe, sangahalō ia. Ba me ibadoe nagoe, ba maboe ia, ba mōrōmōrō tooe ia ba nosenia, lō baloebaloe zaila ia. Ba me i'ilā Chamo andrō, ama Gana'ana, lō baloebaloe namania, ba mōi ia moe-wā'ō chō ga'ania si daroea andrō, baero. Ba lahalō mbaroe seboea ira Semi Jafeti, la'angalisigō, la'erogō we'amōi chō namara ba laboeloegō zaila ia ; noa sa la'erogō, fa bōi la'ilā zaila namara. Ba me' tokeaa**

Noachi, me dōhō wemaboenia ba  
me irongo nilaoe nononia si achi  
25 andrō chōnia, ba imane : Ni'elifi  
Gana'ana, ja sawoejoe zawoejoe ia  
26 ba chō ga'ania andrō ! Ba imane  
na : **Nisoeno Jehowa Lowalangl**  
**Zemi**, ba ja sawoejoera Gana'ana !  
(F. 12, 8. Moz. II. 3, 14. Sangoehoek.  
27 1, 28). Jamoefonaha sebolo Jafeti Lo-  
walangi ba jamonahia [Jafeti] ba  
nose Zemi ; ba sawoejoera dania  
28 Gana'ana ! Ba 350 fache tō na  
Noachi, me no aefa wa'anōnō danō  
andrō, ba 950 fache wa'anaoe noso  
Noachi fefoe, ba mate ia.

## FAZA 10.

I. Nga'ōtō Jafeti. II. Nga'ōtō  
Chamo. III. Nga'ōtō Zemi.

- 1 I. Da'e nga'ōtō nono Noachi a-  
ndrō, Semi ba Chamo ba Jafeti ;  
toemboetoemboe chōra ndraono, me  
no aefa wa'atoea danō andrō fōna.  
2 Da'e nono Jafeti andrō : Gomeri ba  
Magogi ba Madai ba Jawano ba  
Toebalo ba Mesechi ba Tirasi.  
3 (Nga'ōt. I. 1, 5). Ba ono Gomeri,  
ba Asekena ba Rifati ba Togarima.  
4 Ba ono Jawano, ba Elisa ba Ta-  
risi ba mado Chiti andrō ba mado  
5 Rodani. Ba da'ō fabali zi so ba  
hoelō andrō, niha baero. Da'ō nono  
Jafeti andrō, fasamboea danō, ba  
fasamboea lira, fasamboea madora,  
fasamboea soi.
- 6 II. Ba ono Chamo, ba Koesi,  
ba Miseraji ba Foeto ba Kana'ana.  
7 (Nga'ōt. I. 1, 8). Ba ono Goesi, ba  
Seba ba Hewila ba Sabata ba Ra'-  
ema ba Sabitecha ; ba ono Ra'ema,  
8 ba Secheba ba Dedano. Ba ono  
Goesi na Nimerodi ; ba ibōrōtaigō  
9 sabōlō da'ō ba goeli danō. Sabōlō  
ba wealoe ia, tānō fōna Jehowa ;  
andrō wa laŵa'ōwā'ō : „Sabōlō ba  
wealoe, tānō fōna Jehowa, si mane  
10 Nimerodi.“ Bōrōta gamatōrōwania  
Mbabeli andrō ba Erechi ba Akadi  
11 ba Kalene, ba danō Zineara. Ba  
da'ō i'otarai wanaŵa tanō Asoeri,
- ba itaroe'ō Niniwe andrō ba Reho-  
boti-Iri ba Kala, ba Reseni andrō 12  
ba gotaloeara Niniwe Gala — da'ō  
mbanoea seboea andrō. Ba nga'ōtō 13  
Miseraji andrō, ba mado Loedi ba  
mado Ganami ba mado Lehabi ba  
mado Nafetoehi, ba mado Wate-  
roezi ba mado Gaseloehi (bōrōta  
Ndrawing Wilisiti andrō) ba mado  
Gafetori. Ba ono Gana'ana, ba Si- 15  
dona, ononia si a'a, ba Cheti ; ba 16  
nga'ōtōnia na Ndrawing Jeboesi a-  
ndrō ba Iraono Gamori ba Iraono  
Girigasi, ba Iraono Hewi ba Iraono 17  
Gariki ba Iraono Zini, ba Iraono 18  
Gariwadi ba Iraono Zemari ba Irao-  
no Hamata ; ba si manō wa'afabali  
soi Ndrawing Gana'ana andrō. Ba tanō 19  
Ndrawing Gana'ana andrō, ba i'otarai  
Zidona ba noemalō ba Gerara, irege  
Gasa, ba noemalō ba Zodoma ba ba  
Gomora ba ba Gadama ba ba Zebo'i,  
iroegi Laza. Da'ō ndrawing Chamo, 20  
soira ba hadia ngawalō lira, tanōra  
andrō ba madora. Ba Semi andrō, 21  
foeroegō ndrawing Heberi andrō fe-  
froe, ga'a Jafeti, ba mo'ono'ono gōi.  
(Nga'ōt. I. 1, 17). Ono Zemi ba Ela- 22  
ma ba Asoeri ba Arafasa ba Loedi  
ba Aramo. Ba ono Garamo, ba Oesi 23  
ba Hoeli ba Geteri ba Masi. Ba 24  
ono Garafasa, ba Sela, ba ono Zela,  
ba Heberi. Ba chō Heberi andrō, 25  
ba domboea nono matoea ; tōi zi  
samboea, ba Felegi, me ba gōtōnia  
fabali niha ba goeli danō. Ba tōi  
dalifoesōnia andrō, ba Joketana.  
Ba ono Joketana andrō, ba Alimo- 26  
dadi ba Salefi ba Hasamaweti ba  
Jara, ba Hadoramo ba Oesala ba 27  
Dikela, ba Obala ba Abima'eli ba 28  
Seba ba Ofiri ba Hawila ba Joba-  
bi, oi ono Joketana da'ō. Ba banoe- 30  
ara, ba i'otarai Mesa, noemalō ba  
Zefara, irege hili andrō, tānō ba  
gatoemboecha loeo. Da'ō nga'ōtō 31  
Zemi andrō, soira andrō ba hadia  
ngawalō lira ba tanōra ba madora  
andrō. Da'ō nga'ōtō ndrawing Noachi, 32  
iwara andrō ba soira ; ba ba chōra

fabali soi andrō ba goeli danō, me no aefa wa'atoea danō andrō fōna.

## FAZA 11.

I. Fotomo malige andrō ba Mbabeli. Famachōjō li. II. Nga'ōtō Zemi. III. Iheta ia ba Goeri Tara, i'ohē Gaberamo ba Loti, lasaā Harana.

- 1      I. Ba ha sambalō li niha ba goeli danō fefoe, ha samboea wehede. Ba me latōrōi danō tānō ba gatoemboe cha loeo, ba lasōndra ndraso ba danō Zineara, ba mowanoea ira ba da'ō. Ba faoma lamane chō nawōra: Talaboe, tafazōchi gara tembo ba tattoenoe! Ba kara chōra gara tembo andrō ba soeloemooe wama-bōbō. Ba lamane: Talaboe, tata-roē'ō chōda mbanoea, awō malige, sirogi banoea si jaāa zoezoe, ta'eboea'o dōdā, fa bōi moezaewe ita ba goeli danō ma'asagōrō. Ba mōi tooe Jehowa, ba wamaigi banoea andrō, awō malige, nilaoe nono niha andrō. (*Mez. I. 18. 21.*) Ba imane Jehowa: Ha samboea soi ira ba ha sambalō lira, ba bōrōta wolaoera da'ō, ba lō'ō [sa'ae] si tebai lalaoe, nichoi dōdōra. Ba damōi ita tooe ba tafachōjō lira, fa bōi sa'ae i'ilā li nawōnia zamōsana! Ba tobali ifazawili ira Jehowa ba zi manō, moroi ba da'ō, ifazaewe ira ba goeli danō ma'asagōrō, ba tobali tebai sa'ae lataroe'ō mbanoea andrō. Andrō wa labē' tōinia Mbabeli, me no ba da'ō ifachōjō Jehowa li niha fefoe, ba me ba da'ō i'oroi Jehowa, wamazawili ja'ira ba goeli danō ma'asagōrō.
- 10     II. Da'e nga'ōtō Zemi: Me no otoe fache Zemi andrō, ba toemboe chōnia Garafasa. (*Nga'ōt. I. 1. 17-27.*)
- 11     Ba me no toemboe Garafasa, ba 500 fache tō na noso Zemi, ba toe-mboetoemboe chōnia ndraono, ono matoea ba ono alawe. Ba me no 35 fache Garafasa, ba toemboe chōnia Zela. Ba me no toemboe Zela, ba
- 12     403 fache tō na noso Garafasa, ba toemboetoemboe chōnia ndraono, ono matoea ba ono alawe. Ba me 14 no 30 fache Zela, ba toemboe chōnia Heberi. Ba me no toemboe He- 15 beri andrō, ba 403 fache tō na noso Zela, ba toemboetoemboe chōnia ndraono, ono matoea ba ono alawe. Ba me no 34 fache Heberi, ba toe- 16 mboe chōnia Welegi. Ba me no 17 toemboe Welegi, ba 430 fache tō na noso Heberi, ba toemboetoemboe chōnia ndraono, ono matoea ba ono alawe. Ba me no 30 fache Welegi, 18 ba toemboe chōnia Reoe. Ba me no 19 toemboe Reoe andrō, ba 209 fache tō na noso Welegi, ba toemboetoemboe chōnia ndraono, ono matoea ba ono alawe. Ba me no 32 fache 20 Reoe, ba toemboe chōnia Zeroegi. Ba me no toemboe Zeroegi, ba 21 207 fache tō na noso Reoe, ba toe-mboetoemboe chōnia ndraono, ono matoea ba ono alawe. Ba me no 22 30 fache Zeroegi, ba toemboe chōnia Nachori. Ba me no toemboe 23 Nachori andrō, ba 200 fache tō na noso Zeroegi, ba toemboetoemboe chōnia ndraono, ono matoea ba ono alawe. Ba me no 29 fache Nachori, 24 ba toemboe chōnia Dara. Ba me no 25 toemboe Dara andrō, ba 119 fache tō na noso Nachori, ba toemboe-toemboe chōnia ndraono, ono matoea ba ono alawe.
- 13     III. Ba me no 70 fache Dara, ba 26 toemboe chōnia Gaberamo ba Na-chori ba Harana. (*Jos. 24. 2.*) Ba 27 da'e nga'ōtō Dara andrō: Ono Dara, ba Aberamo ba Nachori ba Harana. Ba ono Harana Loti andrō. Ba si 28 mate fōna namania Tara Harana andrō, ba mbanoeara andrō, ba Goeri ba Galedaia. Ba mangowaloe ndra 29 Aberamo Nachori; tōi wo'omo Gaberamo, ba Sara'i, ba tōi wo'omo Na-chori, ba Milika, ono Harana andrō, ama ndra Milika Jisika. Ba si lō mo'- 30 ono Zara'i andrō. Ba i'ohē nononia 31 Aberamo Tara, awō Loti, ono nono-

nia Harana andrō, awō noemōnōnia Sara'i andrō, fo'omo nononia Aberamo, aheta ira ba Goeri ba Galedaia, ba wanaŵa tanō Gana'ana. Ba laroegi Harana, ba ahono ira ba 32 da'ō. Ba fa'anaoe noso Dara, ba 205 fache; ba mate Dara ba Harana.

## FAZA 12.

I. Awoe'a Gaberamo, awō Loti, lahetra ira ba mbanoeara. II. Lasa-ŵa danō Miseraji. Itimba chōra zi lō sōchi Lowalangi.

- 1 I. Ba imane Jehovah chō Gaberamo: **Heta'ō ba danōmi ba ba dalifoesōoe ba ba nomo namaoe, ba ae ba danō ni'orma'ōgoe chōoe dania.** (*Mos. I. 15, 7. Jos. 24, 3. Mat. 19, 29. Hal. zin. 7, 3. Heb. 11, 8.*)
- 2 **Ba oebali'ō soi seboea ndra'oegō, ba oefahowoe'ō ndra'oegō ba oe'eboea'ō dōimō ba tobali howoehowoe ndra'-oegō.**
- 3 **Oefahowoe'ō zamahowoe'ō ja'oegō, ba sangelifi ja'oegō, ba oe'elifi gōi, ba moroi chōoe tefahowoe'ō dania fefoe soi ba goeli danō.** (*F. 22, 18; 26, 4. Hal. zin. 3, 25. Gal. 3, 8.*)
- 4 Ba awoe'a Gaberamo, i'o'ō niŵa'ō Jehovah chōnia, ba fao chōnia Loti. Ba no 75 fache Geberamo, me aheta ia ba Harana. Ba i'ohe wo'omonia Sara'i Aberamo, awō Loti, ono dalifoesnia, awō nibajabajara fefoe, si so chōra, awō niha andrō (sangai halōwō) nisōndrara ba Harana, ba lahetra ira, ba we'amōi ba danō Gana'ana, ba laroegi danō Gana'ana. Ba itōrōi danō andrō Aberamo, iroegi mbanoea Zichema, iroegi gatoea More; ba me loeo da'ō, ba Dawa Gana'ana zi so ba danō. Ba i'orma'ō ia chō Gaberamo Jehcwa, imane chōnia: Ba ma'oewoemō oebc'e danō andre! Ba ifa'anō naha wame'e soemange ba da'ō chō Jehovah, si no mangoroma'ō ja'ia chōnia. (*F. 13, 15; 15, 18. Moz. V. 34, 4.*)
- 5 Ba ifa'ese ia fōna, isāŵa hili tánō ba gatoemboecha loeo, i'otarai Mbe-

tiēli, ba da'ō itaroe'ō nosenia, tobalī tánō ba gaechoela Mbetiēli ba tánō ba gatoemboecha Ga'i, i'otarai zi so ia. Ba ifa'anō ba da'ō naha wame'e soemange chō Jehovah ba i'angarōfi li Jehovah. Aefa da'ō, 9 ba idooe'ōdooe'ō ia Aberamo miraja.

II. Ba itōrō lofo danō andrō. Ba 10 möi misi toe ba danō Miseraji Gaberamo, ba we'aso ba da'ō ma'ifoe; noa sa abōlōbōlō lofo ba danō. Ba me no ahatō ira ba danō Miseraji, ba imane Aberamo chō wo'omonia Sara'i: Hiza, oe'ilā, wa no ira alawe si sōchi bawa ndra'oegō. Ba na la'ila'ō dania Dawa Miseraji, 12 ba lamane dania: Fo'omonia! ba laboenoe ndra'o, ba la'orifi ndra'oegō. Oe'andrō chōoe, ōŵa'ō dania, 13 achigoe ndra'oegō, ena'ō ohahaoe dōdōgōe, bōrō ndra'oegō, fa aerido, bōrō ndra'oegō. Ba me no iroegi 14 danō Miseraji Aberamo, ba la'ila Dawa Miseraji, wa no si sōchi sibai ndra alawe andrō. Ba me no la'ila 15 ia koemandroe seboea andrō chō Wara'o ba lasoeno ia chō Wara'o, ba te'ohe ba gōdo Wara'o ndra alawe andrō. Ba obōwō Wara'o chō 16 Gaberamo, bōrō ndra alawe, ba isōndra Aberamo mbiribirī ba saŵi ba kalide ba sawoejoe ono matoea ba sawoejoe ono alawe ba kalide si alawe ba ondra. Ba ifatōrō wama-kao seboea Jehovah chō Wara'o ba ba zoroijomonia, bōrō Zara'i, fo'omo Gaberamo. Ba ifakaoni'ō Gaberamo 18 Fara'o, imane: Hana wa ōlaoe chōgoe da'ō? Hana wa lō ōŵa'ō chōgoe, wa fo'omooc? Hana wa ōŵa'ō: 19 achigoe, fa tobali oehalō ia fo'omo-goe? Ba iada'e, ba hiza wo'omooc, ohe ia ba foci'ō! Ba iŵa'ō niha 20 Fara'o, chōnia, ena'ō möi ira awōra ba lala, ba fao wo'omonia, awō fefoe hadia ia chōnia.

## FAZA 13.

I. Ifoeli iheta ia ba danō Misera-  
ji Aberamo, no eboea howehowoe.  
II. Fabal ira Gaberamo Loti. III.  
Ifoeli ifaboo'oe linia chōnia Lowa-  
langi.

- 1    I. **Ba** mōi mijawā Gaberamo, mo-  
roi ba danō Miseraji, awō wo'omo-  
nia, awō fefoe hadia ia chōnia, ba  
fao chōnia gōi Loti, lasawa danō  
2    si raja no. Ba no eboea sibai go-  
chōta Gaberamo, he oerifō ba he  
3    firō ba he ana'a. Ba itohoetohoegō  
wofanōnia, iheta ia si raja, isawa  
Mbetiēli, irege zi so osenia no,  
4    ba gotaloeara Mbetiēli Ga'i, (F.  
12, 8), irege zi so naha wame'e soe-  
mange no, nifa'anōnia ba da'ō fōna.  
Ba i'angarōfi li dōi Jehovah Abe-  
ramo ba da'ō.
- 5    II. **Ba** chō Loti gōi, si fao chō  
Gaberamo, ba so mbiribiri ba sawī  
6    ba ose. Ba tehai itaha ira tanō, fa  
oroedoeroedoe manō ira mena'ō, me  
no oja sibai goerifōra, tebai oruedoe  
7    manō ira. (F. 36, 7). Ba tobali  
fasosososo ira goebalo goerifō Gaber-  
amo goebalo goerifō Loti. Ba so  
na gōi Ndrawa Gana'ana ba danō  
ba Dawa Weresi, me loeo da'ō.
- 8    Ba imane Aberamo chō Loti: Bōi  
fasoso ita, ba bōi fasoso ira goe-  
balō chōgōe goebalo chōoe, noa sa  
9    si fatalifoesō ita. Tenga no so fō-  
naoe danō ma'afefoe. Sōchi na ōhe-  
ta'ō chōgōe; na ba gabera zomasī'ō,  
ba ba gambōlō mōi ndra'o, ba na  
ba gambōlō ūwa'ō, ba ba gabera  
10   ndra'o. Ba ifaōga hōrōnia Loti, ba  
i'ila, tanō si lō ambō'ambō idanō  
ndraso Joridano andrō ma'asagōrō,  
me lō'ō na nidoedoegō Lowalangi  
Sodoma ba Gomora andrō, ba hoelō  
kaboe Jehovah, si mane tanō Mise-  
11   raji, iroegi Zoara andrō. Ba itoejoe  
chōnia ndraso Joridano andrō ma'  
asagōrō Loti, ba maoso ia, isawa  
gatoemboecha loeo, ba tobali fabali  
12   ira. Ba danō Gana'ana so Gabera-

mo, ba Loti, ba ba mbanoea ba  
ndraso i'iagō, ba ifa'eze'eze nosenia,  
iroegi Zodoma. Ba si lō sōchi mba- 13  
noea Zodoma andrō, fahōna horōra  
chō Jehovah.

III. Ba imane Jehovah chō Gabera-  
hamo, me no fabali Loti chōnia :  
Faōga hōrōoe ba faigi danō andrō  
fefoe, i'otarai zi so'ō, mijōoe ba  
miraja ba tānō ba gatoemboecha ba  
tānō ba gaechoela. Fefoe danō a- 15  
ndrō sa, ni'ilaoe, ba chōoe ba ba  
ma'oewoemō oebe'e, si lō teboelō.  
(F. 12, 7). Ba oe'ojā'ō ma'oewoemō, 16  
irege fa'oja ngawoea nene ba danō,  
fa tebai la'erai ma'oewoemō, si  
mane fa'atebai wangerai ngawoea  
nene ba danō. (F. 15, 5 ; 22, 17. Heb.  
11, 12). Faoso ba tōrōi danō, fa'- 17  
anaoe ba fa'ebolo, chōoe sa oebe'e  
ia, tāna chōoe. Ba ifa'eze nosenia 18  
Aberamo, iroegi gatōea Mamere ba  
tebatia ba da'ō, ba Heberona  
andrō, ba ifa'anō naha wame'e  
soemange chō Jehovah.

## FAZA 14.

Tesoeŵo Zodoma ba tera'oe Loti.  
II. I'orifi Loti Aberamo. III. Ifa-  
howoe'ō Gaberamo Melechisede a-  
ndrō.

I. **Ba** me loeo Garambeli, razo 1  
Zineara, ba maoso Gariochi, razo  
Gelasara ba Kedor La'omoro, razo  
Gelama ba Tidala, razo niha baero,  
lasewō Mbera, razo Zodoma ba 2  
Birisa, razo Gomora ba Sinaba, razo  
Gadama, ba Semeberi, razo Zebo'i  
ba razo Mbela, ja'ia Zo'ara andrō.  
Da'ō fefoe zoroedoe we'amōi ba  
ndraso Sidi andrō, ja'ia ziloea asi  
sasi'asi ma'ōchō. No mewelendroe  
fache ira barō mbawa Kedor La' 3  
omoro andrō ba me aefa da'ō, ba  
laheta ira banoeania. Ba me no  
aloea meweledōloe fache, ba so Ke-  
doro La'omoro, ba razo andrō, si  
mōi awōnia, ba la'alani mado Refa'i  
andrō ba Gasaroto Karanai, awō 4  
mado Zoesi ba Hama, awō mado  
5

- Gemi, ba ndraso ba Giriata'i, (*Moz. V. 2, 10 b. t.*), ba mado Hori ba hili Ze'ira andrō chōra, iroegi Gelī Faraṇa, tānō ba gatoemboecha loeo, i'otarai danō si mate andrō. Ba lafoeli ira foeri ba laroegi Geni Misefa, ja'ia Kadesi, ba lasoewō danō Ndراono Gamaleki ma'asa-gōrō, awō Ndراono Gamori ba Hazasō Tamara. Ba maosor razo Zodoma ba razo Gomora ba razo Gadama ba razo Zebo'i ba razo Mbela, ja'ia Zoara andrō, lafa'anō ira ba wolaoe chōra ba zalo'o ba Zidi, ba wolaoe chō Kedoro La'omoro andrō, razo Gelama, ba chō Didala, razo niha baero, ba chō Garambeli, razo Zineara, ba chō Gariochi, razo Gelasara —
- daōfa razo oedoe zi dalima. Ba ba ndraso Sidi andrō, ba no fahōna manō dōgi zoeloomooe. Ba me no tetimba foeri razo Zodoma ba razo Gomora, ba ahōndrō ira ba da'ō, ba si tosai, ba moloi, lasaŵa hili. Ba ahorī lahalō nibajabaja ba Zodoma ba ba Gomora ba balazora fefoe, ba mofanō. Ba la'olo'i'ō gōi Loti andrō, ono dalifoesō Gaberamo, si no fatewoe ba Zodoma, awō nibajabajania, ba mofanō.
- II. **Ba** so zoloi, ba i'ombacha'ō chō Gaberamo andrō, mado Heberaiō; ba gatoea Ndراono Gamori Mamere, talifoesō ndra Esikoli Aneri, so da'ō, ba si fa'awō chō Gaberamo da'ō no mege. Ba me irongo Gaberamo, no lara'oe dána nononia andrō ba no la'olo'i'ō, ba ifa'anō niha andrō chōnia, si no fadoehoe dōdōnia, si toemboe baomo nia [sawoejoc], 318, ba igohi zanoewō andrō, irege Dano. (*Sam. II. 24, 6.*)
- Ba ibarigō niha andrō chōnia ba lahawoei zanoewō, ba zi bongi, ba te'ala labe'e ba lagohi, irege Hoba, jōoe Ndramaseko. Ba i'ohē mangawoeli [Aberamo] fefoe nibajabaja, ba he Loti gōi, tāna nononia, awō nibajabajania, i'ohē mangawoeli, awō ndra alawe, awō niha sato ni'oloi'ō.
- III. **Ba** no te'ala Kedoro La'- omoro andrō, awō razo andrō si fao chōnia, ibe'e Aberamo, ba ifoeli ia, ba ifaondragō ia razo Zodoma ba ndraso Zawe, ja'ia ndraso razo andrō. Ba i'ohē baero roti ba agoe Melechisede, razo Zalema, ere Lowalangi Fondrege Zalaŵa da'ō. (*Sin. 110, 4. Heb. 5. 6; 6, 20; 7, 1 b. t.*) Ba ifahowoe'ō Gaberamo, imane : Jawahowoe'ō Gaberamo Lowalangi Fondrege Zalaŵa, samazōchi banoea si jaŵa, awō danō ! Ba nisoeno Lowalangi Fondrege Zalaŵa, si no mame'e ba dangaoe emalioe. Ba ibe'e chōnia Aberamo zamboea ni'o-foeloe fefoe hadia ia. (*Moz. IV. 18, 21.*) Ba imane razo Zodoma chō Gaberamo : Niha andrō be'e chōgoe, ba nibajabaja andrō, ba halō chōoe. Ba imane Aberamo chō razo Zodoma : Oefazaŵa dangagoe chō Jehowa, Lowalangi Fondrege Zalaŵa, samazōchi banoea si jaŵa, awō danō : Sara bana fanagoe ba sara bōbō mbadagahe ba hadia ia fefoe zi so chōoe, ba lō oehalō, fa bōi ōwa'ō, no ūfo'ana'a Gaberamo. Alacha lō chōgoe ! Ha ni'ā nono matoea andrō ba tāna ba niha andrō, si no mōi awōgoe, Aneri ba Esikoli ba Mamere — acha mo'oerachā ira !

## FAZA 15.

I. Mangandrō ono Gaberamo. Amaboe'oela li Lowalangi. II. Fangaro·amaboe'oela li andrō ba fango-mbacha si gōna ma'oewoe Gaberamo dania.

I. **Ba** me no aefa da'ō no mege, ba hoemedē Jehowa chō Gaberamo, ba gangilata, imane : Bōi ata'oe ndra'oegō, Aberamo ; baloeseoe ndra'o, loeooe, ba bōrō zeboea. (*Sin. 19, 12. Jes. 41, 10; 43, 1.*) Ba imane Aberamo : He So'aja Jehowa, hadia nibe'oe chōgoe ? mowaôwaō manō ndra'o ba lō onogoe, ba sanema ondrōitagoe dania, ba Eliezeri andrō, banoea Ndramaseko. Ba imane

- na Aberamo : Lō'ō sa nibe'oe chō-goe nga'ōtō, ba tobali sanema ondrōitagoe, ba sawoejoe baomogoe.
- 4 Ba hoemede chōnia Jehowa, imane : Tenga sanema ondrōitamo da'ō, si otarai nōsioe dania, da'ō zanema ondrōitamō. Ba i'he ia baero bae-wali ba imane : Faigi mbanoea si jaŵa ba erai ndrōfi ; hadia, ō'ila maō ō'erai ? Ba imane na chōnia : Si manō [wa'oja] ma'oewoemō dania. (*Moz. I. 13, 16*). **Ba fadoehoe dōdōnia chō Jehowa, ba ibe'e fa'-atoelō dōdōnia da'ō Jehowa.** (*Rom. 4, 3. Gal. 3, 6. Jak. 2, 23*).
- 7 II. **Ba** imane chōnia : Jehowa ndra'odo si no mangeheta ja'oegō ba Goeri, ba Galedaia, ba wame'e tāna chōoe tanō da'e. Ba imane : He So'aja, Jehowa ! heza oroma chōgoe, wa ochōtagoe dania ? Ba imane chōnia Jehowa : Halō chōgoe zaŵi si no medōloe fache ba nambi si medōloe fache ba si matoea mbiribiri si medōloe fache ba samboea woene ba samboea nono
- 10 marafadi. Ba ihalō chōnia da'ō fefoe ba idozigō ibago daloe ba ifatahō zi tambatambai ; ba fofo andrō, ba 11 lō isila. Ba aechoe mojo ba nagole 12 andrō ; ba itaboi ira Aberamo. Ba me aechoe aechoe loeo, ba ihawoei Gaberamo femōrō sabōlō ba fa'a-ta'oe ; ihawoei ia fa'ogōmigōmi 13 sabe'e. Ba imane [Jehowa] chō Gaberamo : Bōi zi lō ūrongo, wa si fatewoe ba danō si tengā tanōra ma'oewoemō dania ba sawoejoe ira ba da'ō ba lafakao sibai ira niha andrō, ūfa ngaotoe fache wa'ara. (*Moz. II. 1, 13; 12, 40. Hal. zin. 14 7, 6*). Ba soi andrō gōi, si mōi ira sawoejoe, ba oehoekoe, ba awena dania aefā ira, eboea la'ohe ana'a.
- 15 (*Moz. II. 11, 2; 12, 35, 36*). Ba ja'oegō, ba sohahaoe tōdō, irege oroe-dō' chō ndra toeaoe ; ba wa'atoea omasiō teko'o ndra'oegō. (*F. 25, 8*).
- 16 Ba ūfa nga'ōtōra, ba mangawoeli ira ba da'e ; lō'ō na sa afōnoe zoe'asoe'a horō Ndراono Gamori. (*Moz. V. 9, 4*). Ba me no aechoe loeo, me no ogōmigōmi sibai, ba so zimbo, hoelō zimbo zino wa'oe ba soeloe, sanōrō nisila no mege. Me loeo da'ō fawoe'oe li Jehowa chō Gaberamo, imane : Ba ma'oewoemō oebe'e danō andre, i'otarai nidanō Miseraji andrō, iroegi nidanō seboa andrō, Oiferati, (*F. 12, 7. Raz. I. 4, 21. Nga'ōt. II. 9, 26*), tanō Ndراono Geni ba tanō Ndراono Genisi ba tanō Ndراono Gadamon, (*Moz. V. 7, 1*), ba tanō Ndراono Cheti ba tanō Ndراono Weresi ba tanō Ndراono Refati ba tanō Ndراono Gamori ba tanō Ndراono Gana'ana ba tanō Ndراono Girigasi ba tanō Ndراono Jeboesi.
- FAZA 16.**
- I. Ihalō dongania Hagara andrō Aberamo, niŵā'ō Zara'i chōnia. Moloi Hagara. II. Oroma chōnia mal'ika, ba danō si mate. Amaboe-oela li ba fa'atoemoe Zima'eli andrō.
- I. **Ba** lō so'ono Gaberamo, chō wo'omonia Sara'i andrō ; ba so chōnia zawoejoe, ono alawe, Dawa Miseraji, Hagara dōi. Ba imane Sara'i chō Gaberamo : Me lō'ō sa nibe'e Jehowa chōgoe ono, ba hana na oroedoe ndra'oegō chō zawoejoegoe jomo andrō, ma faloechado nono chōnia ! Ba i'o'ō niŵā'ō Zara'i Aberamo. Ba ihalō zawoejoenia jomo andrō, Hagara, Dawa Miseraji, Sara'i, fo'omo Gaberamo, ba ibe'e donga wo'omonia Aberamo, me no mewoe-loe fache Gaberamo ba danō Gana'ana. Ba oroedoe ia chō Hagara andrō, ba manabina. Ba me i'ilā, no manabina ia, ba lō ba dōdōnia sa'ae sochō ja'ia. Ba imane Sara'i chō Gaberamo : Horōoe wa faloechado wango'aja. Ja'odo zoloeloe chōoe sawoejoegoe jomo andrō, ba ija'e, me i'ilā no manabina ia, ba lō'ō sa'ae ba dōdōnia ja'odo. Jamoefagi lala chōda Jehowa. Ba imane Abe-

ramo chō Zara'i: Ba dangaoe atō so zawoejoemō; si so ba dōdōoe laoe chōnia! Ba ifakao ia Sara'i, irege 7 moloi. Ba faloecha chōnia mala'ika Jehowa, ba zinga goemboe ba danō si mate, oemboe ba ngai lala ba 8 Zoeri. Ba imane: He Hagara, sa-woejoe Zara'i! he ū'otarai ba heza moi'ō? Imane: Soloi ndra'o chō 9 Zara'i andrō, sochō ja'odo. Ba i-mane chōnia mala'ika Jehowa andrō: Foeli'ō chō zochō ja'oegegō a-ndrō, ba o'ō niwa'ōnia. Ba imane na chōnia mala'ika Jehowa andrō: Oja sibai ma'oewoemō dania oebe'e, 11 irege tebai te'eraia wa'aja. Ba imane na chōnia mala'ika Jehowa andrō: Si no manabina ndra'oegō ba toe-mboe dania chōoe nono matoea, ba ū'be'e tōinia Zima'eli, me no ifo-ndrondrongo [wangarōngarōoe ba] 12 wamakaomō andrō Jehowa. Ba ja'ia andrō, ba niha si hoelō galide gatoea — dozi niha bō'ō fa'oedoe ia, ba si fa'oedoe chōnia zoei niha bō'ō fefoe — ba ihōndrōgō dania fefoe zahatō chōnia. (F. 21, 20. Job. 39, 13 5-8). Ba ibe'e tōi Jehowa andrō, sihede chōnia: „Lowalangi soroma ndra'oegō!“ Imane sa: Hadia, noa gōi anehedo zamaigimaigi ja'odo a-ndro? (Sangoehoek. 13, 22). Andrō wa labe'e tōi goemboe andrō: „Oemboe zaoeri andrō, samaigi ja'odo“; ba 15 gotaloeara Gadesi Mbaredi so. Ba mo'ono Hagara chō Gaberamo, ono matoea. Ba Sima'eli ibe'e tōi nono andrō Aberamo, tōi nono andrō si 16 no toemboe chōnia chō Hagara. Ba ū'waloe ngafoeloe a ū'fache Gaberamo, me toemboe chōnia Zima'eli andrō, chō Hagara.

## FAZA 17.

I. Ifoeli ifaboe'e linia chō Gaberamo Lowalangi. Ifalalini dōi Gaberamo. II. Tandra wawoe'oesa li wamoto andrō. III. Tefalalini gōi dōi Zara'i, Tefaboe'e Giza'aki. IV. Famaloea famoto.

I. Ba me no 99 fache Gaberamo,

ba i'oroma'ō ia Jehowa chō Gaberamo, imane chōnia: Lowalangi si lō ambō fa'abōlō ndra'o, fōnagoe tōrō lalaoe ba ja'atoelō ndra'oegō, (F. 24, 40), ba fawoe'e li ita, ba oja sibai dania ma'oewoemō oebe'e. Ba ifalōgoe tooe ia Aberamo, ba hoemedē chōnia Lowalangi, imane: Ja'odo zi no fawoe'e li chōoe, wa foeroegō ū'walo soi ndra'oegō dania. Ba bōi sa'ae Aberamo dōimō, Aberahamo dōioe sa'ae. Foeroegō ū'walo soi sa oebe'e ndra'oegō. (Rom. 4, 17). Ba ato sibai dania ma'oewoemō oebe'e, tobali mosoi dania ira, razo na'i dania ū'sa ma'oewoemō. (F. 35, 11). Ba fawoe'e li ndra'o chōoe ba ba ma'oewoemō foerioe, ba ū'ng'a'ōtōra andrō, fawoe'oesa li si lō teboelō, iroegi, zi lō aetoe, fa Lowalangioe ndra'odo ba Lowalangi ma'oewoemō foerioe. Ba chōoe ba ba ma'oewoemō foerioe oebe'e danō andre, ba zi so'ō si fatewoe iada'e, tanō Gana'ana ma-asagōrō, oebe'e ochōtami si lō teboelō, ba Lowalangira ndra'odo. Ba imane Lowalangi chō Gaberahamo: Ba ja'oegō, bōi bōhōli wawoe'oesa li andrō chōgoe, ja'oegegō andre ba ma'oewoemō foerioe, ba ū'ng'a'ōtōra andrō.

II. Da'ō wawoe'oesa li si lō tola 10 mibōhōli, fawoe'oesa li chōgoe chōmi ba ba ma'oewoemō foerioe: fefoe motōi matoea ba chōmi, ba niboto. Oeli chōmi niboto ba ja da'ō 11 dandra wawoe'oesa li chōda. (Rom. 4, 11. Hal. zin. 7, 8). Na no fitoe 12 bongi wa'eboea, ba niboto fefoe motōi matoea ba chōmi, ha oega ū'ng'a'ōtōmi, he si toemboe jomo ba he nihōli ba niha bō'ō, si tengā ja'-ami. (Moz. III. 12, 3). Niboto zi 13 toemboe baomooe ba he nihōlio ana'a, ena'ō tobali oroma ba nōsimi wawoe'oesa li andrō chōgoe, fawoe'-oesa li siroegi si lō aetoe. Ba niha 14 si lō moeboto, si lō moeboto oeli — ba nibori ba niwania zi manō,

no adoedoe wawoe'oesa li andrō chō-goe, ibe'e.

- 15 III. Ba imane na Lowalangi chō-Gaberahamo : Bōi sa'ae be'e tōi wo'omooe Sara'i andrō Zara'i; Sara  
16 sa'ae dōinia. Ba oefahowoe'ō ia ba oebe'e boealagoe chōoe nono matoea, chōnia, oefahowoe'ō ia ba ja  
17 awe soi ia dania ; samatōrōr soi niha dania ma'oewoenia ōsa. Ba ifalōgōe tooe ia Aberahamo ba ma'iki, imane  
18 sa dōdōnia : Hadia, mo'ono maō zi zi no 100 fache fa'atoea, ba mo'ono  
19 Zara, si no 90 fache ? Ba imane Aberahamo chō Lowalangi : Ena'ō na aoeri manō Zima'eli andrō<sup>1</sup>  
fōnae ! Ba imane Lowalangi : Bōi ! Fo'omooe Sara andrō zo'ono chōoe ono matoea, ba ūbe'e tōi nono andrō Giza'aki, ba fawoe'oe li ndra'-odo chōnia, fawoe'oesa li siroegi si lō aetoe, chō ma'oewoenia foerinia. (F. 18, 10; 21, 2. Gal. 4, 23. Heb. 11,  
20 11). Ba he ba chō Zima'eli andrō, ba oefondrondrongo gōi wanga-nandrōe ; oefahowoe'ō ia ba oefonga'-ōtō ia, oja sibai ma'oewoenia, oebe'e. Felendroeza zalaŵa nga'ōtōnia dania, ba soi seboea ma'oewoenia oebe'e.  
21 Ba fawoe'oesa li andrō chōgoe, ba chō Giza'aki andrō oetandrōsaigō, si toemboe dania chōoe, chō Zara,  
22 mané foeri. Ba me no awai hoehoeo Lowalangi chōnia, ba noemalō mi-jāwa ia, irōi Gaberahamo.  
23 IV. Ba ihalō nononia Sima'eli Aberahamo, awō dozi si no toemboe baomonia ba dozi nihōlinia ana'a, fefoe motōi matoea ba zi so jomo chō Gaberahamo, ba iboto goeliria, me loeo da'ō, i'o'ō niŵa'ō Lowala-  
24 ngi chōnia. Ba no 99 fache Gabera-hamo, me teboto goelinia. Ba 13 fache Zima'eli, me teboto goelinia. Ba me loeo da'ō, ba teboto Gaberahamo ba ononia Sima'eli ;  
25 26 27 ba si so jomo chōnia fefoe, he si toemboe baomonia, ba he nihōlinia ana'a ba niha bō'ō, ba teboto awōnia.

## FAZA 18.

I. I'oroma'ō ia Jehowa chō Gaberahamo. II. Tefaboe'oe chō Zara wa'atoemboe Giza'aki andrō, ba lō fadoehoe dōdō Zara. III. Te'ombacha'ōzī gōna Zodoma andrō dania. Fangandrō Gaberahamo, salahira.

- I. Ba i'oroma'ō ia chōnia Jehowa, ba gatoea Mamere andrō, me doe-madao ia ba mbawandroehō nose, me hino wa'aoechoe zino. Me ifaōga hōrōnia, ba hiza niha, datōloe, si so fōnania ; ba me i'ila ira, ba fagohi ia, i'oroi mbawandroehō nose, ifaondragō ira, ba ifaōndrō ia, irege danō tooe. (Heb. 13, 2). Ba imane : He Toeha, na no atō faloechado ma'ifoe wa'ebœa dōdōe, wamai-gioe, ba bōi atō taloe'i zawoejoemō andre ! Dalabe'e nidanō ma'ifoe, ena'ō misasai gahemi ; ba midadao ba loemō geoe andre, ba da'ohalō chōmī zambawa koe, ena'ō mi'abe'e'ō ami, ba dania, ba hana na mitohogē wofanō. Andrō sa mitōrō zawoejoemī andre. Ba lamane : Laoe niŵaōoe andrō ! Ba fagohi Gaberahamo, isaŵa nose, chō Zara, imane : Ta'it'a'i, halō hamo, tōloe hinaoja, faroeka ba fazōchi koe ! Ba idōlō ia ba zaŵi Aberahamo, ihalō nomo zaŵi sawoejowejoe ba, ibe'e ba danga zangai halōwō ba i'aliogō da'ō wangasosoi. Ba ihalō matega ba soesoe Aberahamo ba saŵi andrō, ni'asiwainia, ba ifa'oli gōra ; ba ja'ia zangaingai hadia zogoena chōra, ba da'ō, ba loemō geoe, me manga ira.
- II. Ba lamane chōnia : Hezas wo'-omoee Sara ? Imane : Hiza baose. Ba imane : Oefelido chōoe, ba ndrō-fia, mané foeri, ba no so nono chō wo'omooe Sara. Ba ifondrondrongo Sara, ba gero mbawandroehō nose ; foerinia da'ō. (Raz. II. 4, 16. Rom. 9, 9. Heb. 11, 11). Ba Aberahamo ba Sara, ba no satoea sa'ae, no noemalō ndrōfi, ba chō Zara, ba

- tenga sa'ae si mane ba ndra alawe  
 12 bō'ō. Ba ma'iki Zara tōdōnia, imane dōdōnia : Hadia, me no saleoe ndra'-odo, ba hadia, somasi ira matoea na ndra'o ? ba no satoea atō gōi wo'-  
 13 omogoe, (*Fet. I. 3, 6*). Ba imane Jehovah chō Gaberahamo : Hadia atō, wa ma'iki Zara, ba hana wa imane dōdōnia : Hadia si ndroehoe tola so'ono ndra'o, me no satoea  
 14 ndra'odo ? Hadia, so hadia zi tebai chō Jehovah ? Na mané foeri, ba ndrōfia, ba oefoelido chōoe, ba no  
 15 so nono chō Zara ! (*Loek. I. 37*). Ba i'osilō'ōgō Sara, imane : Lō sa'ikido ; Ata'oe sa'ae ia. Ba imane : Tenga, noa sa ma'iki'ō.
- 16 III. Ba maoso niha andrō, mangefa ira ba da'ō, ba lafaigi mitooe Zodoma — ba fao chōra Gaberahamo ; awōra ba lala —. Ba imane Jehovah : Hadia, oebini'ō chō Gaberahamo zadōlō oelaoe ? (*Amos. 3, 7*).
- 18 Ba soi seboea, sato sibai, sa atō dania nga'ōtō Gaberahamo, ba moroi chōnia, wa tefahowoe'ō fefoe soi ba  
 19 goeli danō (*F. 12, 2*). Noa sa oetoejoe ia, ena'ō iwa'ō chō nononia ba ba zoroijomonia fefoe, foerinia, wanōrō lala andrō chō Jehovah, wolaoe sadōlō ba satoelō, ena'ō ifatōrō chō Gaberahamo, nifaboe'oenia chōnia.
- 20 Ba imane Jehovah : Toeria Zodoma ba toeria Gomora andrō, ba no eboea ; ba horōra, ba si ndroehoe, ba seboea sibai ! (*Hes. 16, 49, 50*).
- 21 Andrō mōido mitooe, ba wamaigi, na doehoe dozi zolaoe da'ō, si míane doeriara andrō, si no terongo chō-  
 22 goe, ba na faja ; omasido oe'ila ! Ba mofanō niha andrō, lasa'wa Zodoma, ba tebato na ba da'ō Gaberahamo,  
 23 chō Jehovah. Ba ihatō'ō ia Aberahamo, ba imane : Hadia, ñfarahoegō wamakiko si lō horō, awō zi so  
 24 horō ? Ma dania lima woeloe zi lō horō, ba mbanoea andrō ? Hadia, ñfakiko da'ō gōi, ba lō'ō sa ñhachōsi tōdō mbanoea bacha ? Ja'arōoe chōoe wo-  
 laoe si manō, wa ñfarahoegō ba zi so horō zi lō horō, wamoenoë ja'ira, fa faoma nifatōrō, he ba zi lō horō, ba he ba zi so horō. Ja'arōoe chōoe da'ō ! Hadia, tengä satoelō, ilaoe sangoehoekoe oeli danō ma'asagōrō andrō ? (*Rom. 3, 6*). Ba imane Je-  
 howa : Na oesōndra ena'ō zi lima woeloe si lō horō, ba Zodoma, ba mbanoea, ba oehachōsi tōdō mbanoea ma'asamboea, bōrō ira andrō. Ba itohoegō Aberahamo, imane : Hi-  
 za sa, lō ata'edo mochede chōoe, he wa'ae no tanō ba awoe ndra'odo. Ma dania lima ambō lima woeloe zi lō horō andrō, ba hadia, ñfakiko  
 27 mbanoea andrō ma'asamboea bōrō zi lima andrō ? Ba imane : Lō oefakiko ira, na oesōndra zi ñfa woeloe a lima bacha. Ba itohoegō na we-  
 hede chōnia, imane : Ma dania faloecha zi ñfa woeloe bacha. Ba i-  
 mane : Lō oefaloea, ba zi ñfa woeloe andrō. Ba imane Aberahamo : He Toeha, bōi ofōnoe, na oe'wa'ō na. Ma dania tōloe ngafoeloe zi so  
 31 bacha. Ba imane : Lō oefaloea, na oesōndra zi tōloe ngafoeloe. Ba imane : He Toeha, lō sata'oe ndra'o moehede chōoe ; ma dania faloecha zi doea woeloe bacha. Ba imane : Lō oefakiko ira, bōrō zi doea woeloe andrō. Ba imane : Bōi ñfōnoe, 32 Toeha, na oe'wa'ō na, hatō zi samoeza andre : Ma faloecha zi dafoeloe bacha. Ba imane : Lō oefakiko ira, bōrō zi dafoeloe andrō. Ba mofanō 33 Jehovah, me no i'o'ozoei hoehoeo andrō chō Gaberahamo ; ba ifoeli ia chōra Aberahamo.

## FAZA 19.

I. Mōi tome Loti mala'ika andrō. Horō mbanoea Zodoma. II. Fango-  
 rifi Loti. III. Fa'ahōndrō Zodoma, fabaja si fasoei. IV. Horō Loti chō nononia alawe.

I. Ba laroegi Zodoma mala'ika 1  
 andrō si daroea, me tānō owī. Ba

- no doemadao Loti barō mbawa gōli  
Zodoma. Ba me i'ila ira, ba maoso  
ia, ifaondragō ira ba ifaōndrō ia,  
irege danō tooe. Ba imane: He  
Toea, mi'ae jomo ba nomo zawoe-  
joemi, ba wemōrō, ba misasai ga-  
hemī; ba mahemoloe mbanoea, ba  
hana na mofanō ami. Ba lamane:  
3 Lō'ō, baewali soga bongī. Ba ifo-  
rege chōra, irege fao ira chōnia,  
irege mōi baomonia. Ba ihalō gōra,  
ba ifazōchi kooe, si lō moe'aisōni,  
4 ba manga ira. Ba lō si mōrō ira  
na, ba lafasoei nomo ira matoea  
mbanoeara andrō, banoea Zodoma  
andrō, he ono matoea, ba he sa-  
toea, samba banoea manō, lahoe-  
roefai. Moe'ao ira chō Loti, lamane  
chōnia: Heza so niha andrō, si no  
mōi jomo chōoe bongī? Ohe baero  
ira chōma, ena'ō oredoega chōra.  
(Moz. III. 18, 22. Sangoehoek. 19,  
6 22). Ba mōi tooe chōra Loti — ba  
bawandroehō, ba ikoesi foerinia.  
7 Ba imane: He ga'a! Bōi manao  
8 horō ami! Hiza! Domboea chōgōe  
nono alawe, si lō irai mangila ira  
matoea; da'ō oebe'e baero chōmi,  
ba hana na milaoe chōra zomasi  
ami. Ba lō tola milaoe hadia ia ba  
niha andrō, me no atō mōi ira ba  
9 loemōzagō chōgōe. Ba lamane: Fa'-  
ese'ō! lamane: Ha sainōsamōsa ia,  
si mōi fatewoe ba da'e, ba lō aetoe  
idegoedegoe ita. Ba damalaoe chōoe  
zabōlōbōlō, moroi ba nilaoema chō-  
ra ena'ō! Ba ladegeni ira chō Loti  
andrō; so ira, ba wamoto bawa-  
10 ndroehō. (Fet. II. 2, 7). Ba la'oro'ō  
dangara moroi jomo niha no mege,  
lasōbi jomo chōra Loti ba lakoesi  
11 mbawandroehō. Ba lahawoei bōsi  
niha andrō, si so tooe, he iraono  
ba he satoea, tobali la'aloealoei  
manō mbawandroehō, ba lō lasō-  
ndra. (Raz. II. 6, 18).  
12 II. Ba lamane niha no mege chō  
Loti: Hadia, so chōoe na ba da'e,  
ha niha? Oemōnōoe ba ma onooe  
matoea ba ma onooe alawe ba ha
- niha na tāna chōoe, ba mbanoea  
andre, ba ohe misa! Mafakiko sa  
mbanoea da'e, me no te'adoegō si-  
bai ira chō Jehowa; andrō ifatenge  
ndra'aga Jehowa, ba wamakiko ja-  
ira. Ba mōi tooe Loti, hoemedē ia  
ba noemōnōnia, sangai ononia ena'ō,  
imane: Milaboe, miheta ami ba da'e!  
Ifakiko sa'ae mboenoea da'e Jeho-  
wa! Ba labali boedenia chōra oemō-  
nōnia andrō. Ba me ibōrōtaigō mo-  
loeo, ba lafangaōsō Loti mala'ika  
andrō, lamane: Laboe, ohe wo'o-  
mooe ba onooe andrō si domboea,  
si so ba da'e, fa bōi tetiko ndra'-  
oegō gōi ba horō mbanoea andre!  
Ba me arōrōrōrō ia na, ba latoejoe  
da'ionia niha andrō, fabaja fo'omo-  
nia ba ononia andrō si domboea,  
me no edōna i'orifi ia Jehowa, la'ohe  
baero ba larōi ia ba da'ō baero  
mbanoea. Ba ba wolohe ja'ira baero,  
17 ba lamane: Orif'ō, nosooe mbalazi!  
Bōi balōgō foeri ba bōi badoegō'ō  
heza, ba ndraso. Ba hili orif'ō, fa  
bōi fao ndra'oegō ba wa'atekiko!  
Ba imane chōra Loti: Bōi, Toea!  
Noa sa atō isōndra wa'eboea dōdō  
sawoejoemō, wamaigioe, tobali no  
ebœa wa'ahachō dōdōoe chōgōe,  
ba no ō'orifido; ba tebai moloi  
ndra'o ba hili; ma dania so zi gōna  
ndra'o, famoenoegee. Hiza mbanoea,  
20 si no ahatō, si tola oesaŵa; ba no  
side'ide, da'ō zomasido oesaŵa,  
— noa sa atō side'ide ia — ena'ō  
aoerido. Ba imane chōnia: Hiza,  
21 ba da'ō gōi oe'ō'ō chōoe, ba lō oefakiko  
mbanoea andrō niŵā'ōoe. Ta'-  
ita'i, saŵa daō; lō'ō sa oe'ila oelaoe  
hadia ia, balazi no ūroegi. Andrō  
wa labe'e tōi mbanoea andrō Zoara  
(side'ide). Ba no toemboe loeo ba  
23 goeli danō, me iroegi Zoara Loti.  
III. Ba aechoe dalō balera ba a-  
litō ba Zodoma ba ba Gomora, ibe'e  
Jehowa, moroi jaŵa ba mbanoea,  
(Moz. V. 29, 23. Jes. 13, 19. Loek. 17,  
29. Joed. a. 7), idoedoegō mbanoea a-  
25 ndrō, fabaja tanō tooe, tefarahoe

ndraso andrō ma'asagōrō, awō niha, banoea da'ō, awō zinanō ba danō 26 andrō. Ba ibali'ō ia foeri, ba wamaigi, fo'omo Loti, foerinia, ba tobali 27 kara mo'asio. (*Loek. 17, 32*). Ba mahemoloe ō, ba ihoelō wongi Aberahamo,, we'amōi ba zi so ia mege, 28 chō Jehowa. Ba me ifaigi mitooe Zodoma ba Gomora, awō ndraso andrō ma'asagōrō, ba i'ilā, noemalō jaŵa zimbo, moroi ba danō andrō, 29 hoelō zimbo zino wa'oe. Ba me idoedoegō Lowalangi mbanoea ba ndraso andrō, ba itōrō tōdō Lowalangi Gaberahamo andrō, ba ifasao misa Loti, iheta ba wa'adoedoe andrō, me idoedoegō mbanoea andrō, fabaja tanō tooe, banoea si so Loti mege.

30 IV. **Ba** ifoeli iheta ia ba Zoara Loti, isaŵa mijawa ba i'iagō hili, awō nononia alawe andrō, si domboea ; ata'oe sa'ae ia, ba Zoara sosō ia ; ba dōgi narō hili nahiania, awō nononia andrō si domboea.

31 Ba imane si a'a chō nachinia : Satoea sa'ae namada, ba lō niha ba goeli danō, soroedoe chōda ena'ō, si mane hoekoe ba goeli danō ma'-afefoe. Taboe, datafabadoegō nagoe chō namada, ba oreedoe mōrō ita chōnia, ena'ō lō aetoe nga'ōtōda 32 ibe'e amada. (*Moz. III. 18, 7*). Ba latema lafabadoegō nagoe chō namara, ba zi bongi andrō ; ba mōi si bacha zi a'a, oreedoe mōrō ia chō namara. Ba lō i'ilā, me ifadōlō tooe 33 ia, ba lō'ō gōi i'ilā, me maaso. Ba mahemoloe mbanoea, ba imane si a'a andrō chō nachinia : Noa sa oreedoe mōrō ndra'o chō namada ; tafoeli tafabadoegō chōnia nagoe, bongi dania gōi ; ba ae si bacha ba fōrō ba ngainia, ena'ō lō aetoe 34 nga'ōtōda ibe'e amada. Ba lafoeli lafabadoegō nagoe chō namara, ba zi bongi andrō gōi ; ba mōi mōrō ba ngainia zi achi. Ba lō i'ilā, me ifadōlō ia ba he me maoso ia. Ba tobali manabina nono Loti andrō,

ma'adomboea, chō namara. Ba madono zi a'a, ono matoca, ba ibe'e tōi nononia andrō Moabi ; da'ō woeroegō Ndraono Moabi andrō ma'ōchō. Ba si achi gōi, ba madono 33 gōi, ono matoea, ba ibe'e tōinia Gamoni ; da'ō woeroegō Ndraono Gamoni ma'ōchō.

## FAZA 20.

I. Isaŵa Gerara Aberahamo. Teiae mena'ō zi lō sōchi chō Zara, ba itenaŵa Lowalangi. II. Hoehoe Gabimelechi andrō chō Gaberahamo.

I. **Ba** iheta ia ba da'ō Aberahamo, isaŵa danō si raja, ba gotaloeara Gadesi Zoeri i'iagō, ba Gerara. Ba ba chō wo'omnia Sara, ba imane : Achigoe ! Ba ifatenge Abimelechi, razo Gerara, ifahalō'ō Zara. (*F. 12, 13 ; 26, 7*). Ba mōi chō Gabimelechi Lowalangi, ba wangifi, ba zi bongi, imane chōnia : Si mate ndra'oegō, bōrō ndra alawe andrō, nihalōoe, me no donga zodonga. Ba lō soroedoe chōnia Gabimelechi ; ba imane : He So'aja ! zoemōi ūboenoe zi lō horō ! Ba noa sa ja'ia zangoema'ō chōgōe : Achigoe ! Ba si manō gōi ndra alawe, no imane : Ga'agoe ! Sadōlō dōdōgoe ba si lō sala dangagoe ba wolaoegoe andrō chōnia. Ba imane chōnia Lowalangi, ba wangifi : Ba ja'odo gōi, oe ilā sa, wa no sadōlō tōdō ndra'oegō, wolaoe si manō, ba no ja'o zanimba chōoe wamazōchi horō chōgōe mena'ō ; andrō lō oetehe ūbabaja ia. Ba foeli sa'ae ba zodonga ndronganina, noa sa sama'ele'ō ia, ba acha mangandrō ia salahioe, ena'ō aoeri ndra'oegō ; ba na lō ūfoeli, ba ja'aboto ba dōdōoe, wa si mate ndra'oegō, fabaja fefoe dāna chōoe. (*Sin. 105, 15. Job. 42, 8*).

II. **Ba** mahemoloe ō, ba ihoelō wongi Abimelechi, wehede ba zwoejoenia fefoe, ba idoenōdoenō chōra fefoe, he wisa mege ; ba ata'oe sibai niha andrō. Ba ifa-

kaoni'ō Gaberahamo Abimelechi,  
 imane chōnia : Hadia wolaoemō  
 chōma ! Hadia horōgoe chōoe, wa  
 ūfatōrō chōgoe ba ba mbanoeagoe  
 fefoe horō seboea andrō ! Si tebai  
 manō tclaoe mena'ō, ba no ūlaoe  
 chōgoe. Ba imane na Abimelechi  
 chō Gaberahamo : Hadia danioe  
 10 wolaoe si manō ? Ba imane Abera-  
 hamo : Me no oemane dōdōgoe : Te  
 sa lō faloecha wangata'oefi Lowa-  
 langi ba mbanoea andrō, ba laboenoe  
 sa'ae ndra'odo, bōrō wo'omogoe a-  
 12 ndrō. Ba si ndroehoe sa gōi achigoe-  
 ia, ono namagoe — ha fa tengā  
 13 ono ninagoe, ba no oehalō ia. Me  
 iwa'ō chōgoe Lowalangi, ahetado  
 ba chōma, mōido ba danō bō'ō, ba  
 oemane chōnia : Da'ō ūlaoe, fa'-  
 omasioe ndra'odo : gofoe heza ta-  
 roegi dania, ba ūwa'ō ga'aoe ndra'-  
 14 odo. Ba ihalō mbiribiri ba sāwi ba  
 sawoejoe ono matoea ba sawoejoe  
 ono alawe Abimelechi, ba ibe'e chō  
 Gaberahamo ; ba ifoeli gōi chōnia  
 15 wo'omonia Sara. Ba imane Abime-  
 lechi : Hiza fōnaoe danōgoe ; heza  
 16 zomasī'ō, ba da'ō iagō. Ba imane  
 chō Zara : Hiza, oebe'e ba danga  
 ga'aoe zi hōnō roefia, zosizosi chōoe  
 da'ō ba zi so ba ngaioe, fefoe,  
 17 tobali lō horōoe ba niha fefoe. Ba  
 mangandrō Gaberahamo chō Lowa-  
 langi, salah Gabimelechi, ba ifa-  
 dōhō wōchōnia Lowalangi, ba fōchō  
 wo'omonia ba fōchō zawoejoenia ira  
 18 alawe, fa mo'ono'ono ira. Noa sa  
 ifaoeloegō Jehowa wokoesi taloe  
 ndra alawe ba nomo Gabimelechi  
 fefoe, bōrō Zara andrō, fo'omo Ga-  
 berahamo.

## FAZA 21.

I. Fa'atoemboe Giza'aki. II. Fani-  
 bo Sima'eli. III. Amaboe'oela li Lo-  
 walangi chō Hagara. IV. Fawoe'oe  
 li ira Gabimelechi Gaberahamo.

1 I. Ba no ifatōrō chō Zara Jeho-  
 wa nifaboe'oenia ; ilaoe chōnia ni-  
 2 ūnia Jehowa. (F. 17, 19). Ba

manabina Zara ba mo'ono chō Gaberahamo, ba wa'atoeania, ono matoea, ba ginōtō andrō, niwa'ō Lowalangi. (Gal. 4, 23. Heb. 11, 11). Ba ibe'e tōi nononia Giza'aki Aberahamo, tōi nono sawena toemboe andrō chōnia chō Zara. Ba iboto nononia Iza'aki Aberahamo, me no fitoe bongi, i'o'ō niwa'ō Lowalangi chōnia. Ba no otoe fache Gaberahamo, me toemboe chōnia nononia Iza'aki andrō. Ba imane Sara : Fama'iki nilaoe Lowalangi chōgoe ; dozi ha niha zamondrongo, ba la'-  
 igi'igi'ō ndra'odo. Ba imane na : Ha niha zirai mōi ba dōdō, chō Gaberahamo andrō, wa samaenoe ono na dania Zara ! Ba noa sa mo'-  
 onodo chōnia, ba wa'atoeania. Ba manōi nono andrō ba aefa ba mbagi zoesoe ; ba ibe'e gō niha, Aberahamo, eboea ihalō, me loeo aefa ba mbagi zoesoe Giza'aki.

II. Ba me i'ilā Sara nono Hagara andrō, Dawa Miseraji, ononia chō Gaberahamo, wa sa'iki'iki ia, ba imane chō Gaberahamo : Fofanō zawoejoe andrō, awō nononia ; lō'ō sa tola manema ondrōita daniā nono zawoejoe andrō, awō nonogoe Iza'aki. (Gal. 4, 30). Ba fatoewoe sibai da'ō chō Gaberahamo, bōrō nononia andrō. Ba imane Lowalangi chō Gaberahamo : Bōi aboea chōoe ba nono andrō ba ba zawoejoemō andrō ; ahori ū'o'ō ni'andrō Zara chōoe ; hasa ma'oewoe Giza'aki dania, niwa'ō si ndroehoe nga'ōtōoe. (Rom. 9, 7. Heb. 11, 18). Ba he ono zawoejoe andrō gōi, ba soi seboea dania oebe'e, me no onooe. Ba mahemoloe ū, ba ihoelō wongi Aberahamo, ihalō roti ba sara asoa nidānō, ibe'e chō Hagara, ba ifaloē'igō chōnia nono, ba ifofanō. Ba mofanō ia ba eloengeloengoe ia ba danō si mate ba Mbereseba. Ba me no ahori nidānō ba nasoa, ba iti-  
 bo'ō tooe ba mbōrō da'oeli nono, ba mōi ia doemadao ba zi tambai,

- mato ichamō ono wana wa'arōoe ; imane sa : Tebai oenehegō wa'amate nono ! Andrō i'arōoe'ō ia ma'ifoe ; 17 ba ibōrōtaigō me'e nono. Ba me irongo Lowalangi we'e nono, ba moe ao mala'ika Lowalangi chō Hagara, moroi ba mbanoea si jaŵa, imane chōnia : Hadia chōoe, Hagara ? Bōi boesi dōdōe ! No irongo Lowalangi we'e nono andrō, ba zi 18 so ia. Ae fazaŵa nono ba ohe dangania, tobali soi seboea sa ia oebe'e. 19 Ba ibokai hōrōnia Lowalangi, ba i'ilā goembroe nidanō. Ba mōi ia, ifo'ōsi nasoa idanō, ba ifabadoegō 20 chō nono. Ba itolo nono andrō Lowalangi ; manōi ia, ba ba danō si mate sosó ia ba tobali soneche fa- 21 fanata. Ba danō si mate Farana i'iagō, ba ifangowaloe ia inania, moroi ba danō Miseraji.
- 22 IV. Bame loeo da'ō, ba lamane chō Gaberahamo Abimelechi no ba koe-mandra andrō chōnia, Ficholo : Ito-lotolo'ō Lowalangi ba nilaoemō fe- 23 foe. Andrō ae ba hōloe chōgoe ija'e ba da'e, ba Lowalangi, wa lō'ō manō falimo ndra'oegō chōgoe ba he ba dána chōgoe, si mane ja'odo, me no si fahoewoe ndra'o chōoe, ba no si fahoewoe chōgoe gōi ndra'-oegō ba ba zi so ba danō andre fefoe, ba zi sosó ndra'oegō si fate- 24 woe. Ba imane Aberahamo : Mōido 25 ba hōloe. Ba isechegō Gabimelechi Aberahamo, ba mba'a nidanō andrō, ni'ochōgō zawoejoe Gabimelechi, 26 ni'anōsō'ō. Ba imane Abimelechi : Lō oe'ila, ha niha zolaoe da'ō ; lō hadia ia ni'ombacha'ōoe chōgoe, ba lō'ō gōi nirongogoe ja'ia, irege ma'-ōchō. Ba ihalō mbiribiri ba saŵi Aberahamo, ibe'e chō Gabimelechi, 28 ba fawoe'oe li ira. Ba i'oniagō zi fitoe rozi, ono mbiribiri, Aberahamo. 29 Ba imane Abimelechi chō Gabera-hamo : Heza labe'e nono mbiribiri andrō, si fitoe rozi, ni'oniagōmō ? 30 Imane Aberahamo : Ono mbiribiri andrō, si fitoe rozi, ba ja sinemaoe | chōgoe ; ja famadoehoe'ō da'ō chō-goe, wa no ja'o zogao ba'a andrō. Andrō wa labe'e tōi na ha andrō 31 Mbereseba, me no ba da'ō faoma fahōloe ira chō nawōra. Si manō 32 wawoe'oesa li chōra ba Mbereseba. Ba maoso ndra Abimelechi koema-ndra andrō chōnia, Ficholo, ba lafoeli ira ba danō Ndrawa Wilisiti. Ba 33 itanō mbooe Aberahamo, ba Mbe-reseba andrō ba i'angarōfi li dōi Je-howa ba da'ō, tōi Lowalangi si lō atoe andrō. Ba ara Gaberahamo 34 ba danō Ndrawa Wilisiti.

## FAZA 22.

I. Teŵa'ō chō Gaberahamo ibe'e soemange [Lowalangi] nononia Iza'-aki; folo'onia. II. Tohoetohoe gamaboe'oela li Lowalangi chō Gaberahamo. III. Nga'ōtō Nachori andrō.

- I. Ba me no aefā da'ō, ba ita-n draigō Gaberahamo Lowalangi, i-mane chōnia : He Aberahamo ! Ima-ne : Ja'e ndra'o ! (Heb. 11, 17). Ba imane : Halō nonooe andrō si ha samboea, somasi ndra'oegō, Iza'aki andrō, ba ae ba danō Morija, ba be'e soemange nitoenoe ia ba da'ō ba hili, niŵa'ōgoe chōoe dania. Ba mahemoloe ō, ba ihoelō wongi Aberahamo, ifosela galidenia, i'ole za-woejoenia, daroea, ba ononia Iza'aki, isisila geoe, fanoenoe zoemange, ba maoso ia, isaŵa na ha andrō, niŵa'ō Lowalangi chōnia. (Moz. V. 18, 10 b.t.). Ba doea wongi, ba ifaōga hōrōnia Aberahamo, ifachōlō ia, ba faoro chōnia na ha andrō, arōoe na. Ba imane Aberahamo ba zawoejoenia : Mi- 5 iagō da'e, awō galide, mōiga misa mangandrō, daroeaga ono, ba na noa da'ō, ba mafoeliga chōmi. Ba ihalō geoe andrō, fanoenoe zoemange, ibe'e noro nononia Iza'aki ba itoejoe galitō ba si'ōli fanaba, ba mofanō ira, daroea ira. Ba hoeme-de Giza'aki chō namania Aberahamo, imane : He Ama ! Imane : Ja'e ndra'o onogoe ! Ba imane : Alitō 6 7

8 ba eoe, ba no so, ba heza so mbi-  
 ribiri, soemange nitoenoe? Imane  
 Aberabamo: Ifaigi sa dania Lowa-  
 langi mbiribiri, soemange nitoenoe,  
 onogoe! Ba mowaōwaō ira, daroea  
 9 ira. Ba me no laroegi naha andrō,  
 miwā'ō Lowalangi chōma, ba ifa'a-  
 nō na ha wame'e soemange Abera-  
 hamo ba eoe andrō, ba ifa'anō gōi;  
 10 ba i'amōbō'ō ononia Iza'aki ba ibe'e  
 ba na ha wame'e soemange andrō,  
 ba dete geoe. (*Jak. 2, 21*). Ba i'oro'ō  
 dangania Aberahamo, itoejoe zi'ōli,  
 11 ba wanaba ononia. Ba moc'ao chō-  
 nia mala'ika Jehovah moroi ba mba-  
 noeia si jaŵa, imane: He Aberaha-  
 mo! He Aberahamo! Ba imane:  
 12 Ja'e ndra'odo! Ba imane: Bōi ba-  
 baja nono andrō, bōi fakao ia! Awe-  
 na sa oe'ilā, wa no sangata'oefi Lo-  
 walangi ndra'oegō, me lō alimagō  
 chōoe nonooe andrō, si ha samboea,  
 13 ūlōeloe chōgoe. (*Rom. 8, 32*). Ba ifaō-  
 ga hōrōnia Aberahamo ba i'ila zi  
 matoea mbiribiri, si no tochai ba  
 ndroe'oe tandroenia. Ba mōi Gaber-  
 hamo, ihalō mbiribiri andrō ba  
 ibe'e soemange nitoenoe, salahii no-  
 nonia. Ba ibe'e tōi na ha andrō Abe-  
 rahamo „Zanehe Jehovah“. Andrō  
 14 wa laŵā'ō na ma'ōchō: „Ba hili  
 andrō, ba ni'oroma'ō Jehovah ja'ia.“  
 15 II. Ba ifoeli moc'ao mala'ika Je-  
 howa chō Gaberahamo, i'oroi mba-  
 noeia si jaŵa, imane: Fahōloe ndra'o  
 16 ba chōgoe, iŵā'ō Jehovah: Me no  
 ūlaoc da'ō, ba me lō salimagō chōoe  
 nonooe andrō si ha samboea, ūloe-  
 loe chōgoe, (*Heb. 6, 13*), ba oehōna  
 chōoe howoehowoe, ba ato sibai  
 dania ma'oewoemō oebe'e, fa'oja  
 ndrōfi ba mbanoeia si jaŵa ba fa'oja  
 ngawoea nene ba mbweue nasi, ba  
 sochō bawa gōli ba nemalira ma'-  
 17 oewoemō dania. Ba moroi ba ma'oe-  
 woemō teſahowoe'ō dania ſefoe ſoi  
 ba goeli danō, bōli gōlōoe, me no  
 ū'o'ō niŵā'ōgoe andrō. (*F. 12, 3*).  
 18 Ba ifoeli ia ba zawoejoenia Abe-  
 rahamo, ba maoso ira ba fao ira ba

Mbereseba, ba ba Mbereseba ahono  
 Gaberahamo.

III. Ba aefa da'ō, ba te'omba-  
 cha'ō chō Gaberahamo: Noa gōi  
 mo'ono Milika andrō chō nachioe  
 Nachori, Oesi, si a'a, ba achi da'ō, 20  
 Boesi ba Kemoeeli, foeroegō Ndrawa  
 Garamo andrō, ba Chesoedi ba Haso  
 21 ba Filida ba Jidilafa ba Betoeli;  
 ba ono Mbetoeli Rebeka andrō. 22  
 Si daŵaloe andrō nono Milika chō  
 Nachori, achi Gaberahamo. Ba so  
 23 na zamboea tō ndrongania ba dōi,  
 Roima dōi; ba mo'ono gōi da'ō  
 chōnia: Teba ba Gahamo ba Tahasi  
 ba Ma'acha.

### FAZA 23.

I. Fa'amate Zara. II. I'ōli lewatō  
 Aberahamo chō Geferono andrō. III.  
 Fogō'o Sara.

I. Otoe a doea woeloe a fitoe  
 fache wa'ara Zara ba goeli danō;  
 da'ō wa'anaoe nosonia. Ba mate  
 Zara ba Giriata Garaba, ja'ia He-  
 berona andrō, ba danō Gana'ana.  
 Ba mōi Gaberahamo fa'ala'alai ba  
 chō Zara, mange'esi ja'ia. Aefa da'ō,  
 1 ba irōi mboto zi mate andrō, mōi  
 ia moehede ba Ndraono Cheti. imane:  
 Niha bō'ō ndra'o chōmi, si  
 fatewoe; Mitehe chōgoe lewatō ba  
 chōmi, ondrōita dania, ena'ō oeheta  
 jomo zi mate andrō chōgoe, ena'ō  
 oeko'o. Ba latema li Gaberahamo  
 Iraono Cheti, lamane: Fondrondro-  
 ngo chōma ine, Toea! Amaedola  
 zalaŵa ba chō Lowalangi ndra'oegō,  
 we'asosomō ba chōma; ba wondrege  
 2 zi sōchi lewatō chōma kō'zi mate  
 andrō chōoe! samōsa lō ba chōma,  
 sanenawā ja'oegō, na ba lewatō chō-  
 nia ūko'o zi mate andrō chōoe. Ba  
 maoso Gaberahamo, mangaloeloe ia  
 ba niha ba danō andrō, Iraono  
 Cheti. Ba hoemedē ia chōra, imane:  
 Na mōi dōdōmi oeheta jomo zi  
 mate andrō chōgoe ba oeko'o, ba  
 mitolodo, miloeloei mangoema'ō  
 chō Geferono andrō, ono Zohara,

- 9 ena'ō ibe'e chōgoe dōgi narō hili andrō, Machefela, chōnia, ba wondrege mbenoeania andrō; lō oe'a-mbōsi mbōlinia chōnia, na ibe'e chōgoe lewatō ba chōmi, ondrōita
- 10 dania. Ba no doemadao gōi ba da'ō Geferono andrō, awō Ndraono Cheti. Ba itema li Gaberahamo Eferono, Iraono Cheti, tobali larongo Iraono Cheti, ha wa'ato ira, sanōrō bawa gōli mbanoeania mijomo, imane :
- 11 Bōi, Toea ! fondrondrongo chōgoe ! Oebe'e boealagoe chōoe mbenoea andrō, fabaja tōgi narō hili andrō bacha, oebe'e boeala chōoe ; ba zanehe niwama andre oebe'e boealagoe chōoe. Ko'o manō sa'ae zi mate
- 12 andrō chōoe ! Ba mangaloeloe Gaberahamo ba niha ba danō andrō.
- 13 Ba hoemedé ia chō Geferono andrō ; larongo banoeara, imane : Na si manō dōdōoe, ba fondrondrongo chōgoe ! Oebe'e mbōli mbenoea andrō, halō ia chōgoe, ena'ō oeko'o
- 14 ba da'ō zi mate andrō chōgoe. Ba imane Eferono chō Gaberahamo :
- 15 Fondrondrongo chōgoe ine, Toea ! Benoea si 400 roefia mobōli, ba hadia da'ō chōda, daroea ita ? Ko'o manō sa'ae zi mate andrō chōoe !
- 16 Ba i'o'ō chō Geferono Aberahamo, ba itoelo chō Geferono mbōli andrō Aberahamo, niwa'ōnia baziso Ndraono Cheti andrō, 400 roefia fanimba,
- 17 si lakoe ba waniaga. Ba tobali chō Gaberahamo mbenoea Geferono andrō, ba Machefela, ba gamaoedoe Mamere, bencoea andrō, si so tōgi narō hili andrō bacha, awō geoe fefoe, si so ba mbenoea andrō,
- 18 fasoei, (F. 25, 10; 50, 13), te'aro'ō chō Gaberahamo, ba zi so Ndraono Cheti andrō, ha wa'ato ira, sanōrō bawa gōli mbanoeania, mi-
- 19 jomo. Aefa da'ō ba iko'o wo'omonia Sara Aberahamo ba dōgi narō hili andrō, ba mbenoea Machefela, ba gamaoedoe Mamere, ja'ia Heberona,
- 20 ba danō Gana'ana. Ba tobali te'aro'ō chō Gaberahamo mbenoea a-

ndrō fabaja tōgi narō hili andrō bacha, la'aro'ō Iraono Cheti, lewatō chōnia, ondrōita dania.

## FAZA 24.

I. Tefatenge ba Mesofotamia Gilezeri, ba wangai ira alawe chō Giza'aki. II. Fe'amōinia, nifahowoe'ō Lowalangi. III. Ifaondragō Rebeka andrō Iza'aki.

- I. Ba no atoea Gaberahamo, no noemalō ndrōfi ; ba no ifahowoe'ō Gaberahamo Jehowa, ba nibajabania fefoe. Ba hoemedé Gaberahamo chō zatoea zawojeoenia baomonia, si so barō mbawa fefoe hadia ia zi so chōnia, imane : Toefa tangaoe narō zolagoe ! Mōi'ō sa ba hōloe chōgoe, ba chō Jehowa, Lowalangi mbanoea si jaŵa ba Lowalangi danō, wa tengā ono Ndrawa Gana'ana ba zi fatewoe ndra'odo, ūhalō chō nonogoe andrō, (F. 28, 1. Moz. V. 7, 3), wa ba chōma mōi'ō, ba niwama, ba wangai ira alawe chō nonogoe Iza'aki. Ba imane sawoejoe andrō : Ba na lō edōna fao chōgoe ndra alawe andrō, ba danō andre, ba hadia. oe'ole mangawoeli nonooe ba danō andrō, ba zaheta ja'oegō ? Imane chōnia Aberahamo : Bōi ! bōi ohe mangawoeli ba da'ō nonogoe ! Jehowa andrō, Lowalangi mbanoea si jaŵa, sangeheta ja'o mege ba nomo namagoe ba ba mbanoeama, si no moehede chōgoe, si no fahōloe chōgoe, wangoema'ō : „Ba ma'oewoemō oebe'e danō andre“ — da'ō zamowaōwa dania fōnaoe mala'ikaria, ena'ō ba da'ō ūhalō ndra alawe chō nonogoe. (F. 12, 1. 7. Moz. II. 32, 13). Ba na lō edōna ndra alawe andrō, i'o'ō ndra'oegō, ba aefa ndra'oegō ba wahōloesa andre ; ba lō'ō manō tola ū'ohe mangawoeli ba da'ō nonogoe ! Awena itoefa tangania narō zola Gaberahamo, mōi ia ba hōloe chōnia, i'o'ō niwa'ōnia.
- II. Aefa da'ō, ba ihalō gondra 10

sawoejoe andrō, foeloe nga'coe, ondra zochō ja'ia, awō ngawalō naja chō zochō ja'ia, i'ohe, ba maoso ia, isaŵa. Mezofatamia, mbanoea Na-  
 11 chori andrō. Ba ibe'e molombase gondra no mege baero mbanoea, ba zinga mba'a, tānōtānō owi, si möi-möi baero ndra alawe, ba wana'oe  
 12 idanō. Ba imane : „He Jehowa Lowalangi zochō ja'o andrō, Lowalangi Gaberahamo ! Tolodo, eboea'ō dōdōe chō zochō ja'o andrō Avera-  
 13 hamo. Na sodo ba zinga mba'a iada'e, ba na so. moroi jomo nono alawe ba mbanoea da'e mana'oe  
 14 idanō — ba na itema dania ligoe ono alawe andrō ba niŵa'ōgoe : Oro'ō nasoa, da'oebadoe, na imane : Badoe, ba oefabadoegō gōi ba gondra chōoe, ba ja da'ō nihonogōimō chō genonioe Iza'aki, ba ba da'ō ja'a-boto ba dōdōgoe, wa no eboea dō-  
 15 dōoe chō zochō ja'o. Ba lō saetoe wangandrōnia na, ba so moroi jomo Rebeka, ono Mbetoeeli ono Milika andrō, fo'omo Nachori, achi Gabe-  
 16 rahamo, so ba galisinia nasoa. Ba si sochi bawa ia, ono alawe, si lō irai oroedoe ba ndra matoea. Ba möi ia mitooe ba mba'a, ifo'ōsi  
 17 nasoa ba ifoeli ia mijawa. Ba fagoji zawoejoe no mege, wamao-nndragō ja'ia, imane : Da'oebadoe  
 18 ma'ifoe nidanō ba nasoa chōoe. Ba imane : Badoe, Toea ! Ba i'aliogō i'oro'ō nasoa, ifabadoegō chōnia. Ba me no abōnō ifabadoegō chōnia, ba imane : Da'oeta'oeta'oe gōi ō gondra  
 19 chōoe, irege aboeso ira. Ba i'aliogō ifadewa ba loeha nōsi nasoa andrō chōnia ba fagoji ia, ifoeli isawa mba'a, ba wana'oe idanō na, ita'oe  
 20 ō gondra chōnia fefoe. Ba ahōlihōli dōdō niha andrō, ifaigifaigi, lō he-dehede, ena'ō i'ilā, na no ifahowoe'ō  
 21 Jehowa we'amōinia, ba na lō'ō. Ba me no aboeso gondra, ba ihalō naja ba nichoe niha andrō, ana'a, sa-soekoe fanimba, ba doea rozi naja ba mboelōcha, foeloe roefia fanimba,  
 ana'a, ba imane : Ha ono ndra' 23 oegō ? Ombacha'ō chōgoe ! Hadia, monaha ndra'aga ba nomo namaoe, na möiga mōrō ba da'ō ? Ba imane 24 chōnia : Ono Mbetoeeli andrō ndra'-odo, Betoeli ono Milika andrō, ononia chō Nachori. Ba imane na : 25 No fahōna chōma ndroe'oe ba ō gondra, ba ebolo na, ba wemōrō. Ba ifaōndrō ia niha andrō, manga-loeloie ia chō Jehowa, imane : Ni- 26 soeno Jehowa, Lowalangi zochō ja'o andrō, Lowalangi Gaberahamo, si lō mangambōsi fa'eboca dōdōnia, awō wa lō farōi chō zochō ja'o. Lala da'e, ba ni'oroma'ō Jehowa chōgoe, lala ba nomo dalifoesō zochō ja'o ! Ba fagohi nono alawe 28 andrō, i'ombacha'ō chō ninania zi no faloecha ia. Ba so dalifoesō Rebeka andrō, Labano dōi. Ba me 29 i'ilā da'ō naja ba nichoe andrō, awō naja ba mboelōcha chō nachinia, ba me irongo ni'ombacha'ō Rebeka, me imane : Da'ō niŵa'ō niha andrō chōgoe ! ba fagohi Labano andrō, isaŵa niha andrō ba gero mbanoea, ba zinga mba'a, ba iroegi ; no sosō manō ia ba da'ō; awō gondra, ba zinga mba'a. Ba 31 imane Labano : Ae jomo, nifahowoe'ō Jehowa ! hana wa ba da'e baero so'ō ? Noa sa'ae oehaogō nomo ba no oefaiji na, na gondra. Ba 32 me no iroegi jomo niha andrō, ba iheta zela gondra [Labano] ba ibologō tooe ndroe'oe, toefo gondra ba ibe'e gō ba ihalō nidanō, fanasa gahe chōnia ba ba nawōnia fao. Ba 33 me labē'e gōnia mena'ō, ba imane : Lō mangado, irege no oeŵa'ō niŵa'-ōgoe ! Ba imane : Ba wa'ō ! Ba imane : Sawoejoe Gaberahamo ndra'odo. No ihōna howehowoe chō zo-chō ja'o Jehowa, ba no seboea ana'a ia. No ibe'e boealania chōnia Jehowa mbiribiri ba sawi ba firō ba ana'a ba sawoejoe ira alawe ba ondra ba kalide. Ba Sara andrō, fo'omo zochō ja'o, 36

ba no mo'ono, ono matoea, chō  
 zochō ja'o, me niha satoea sa'ae  
 ia ; ba danga da'ō ibe'e fefoe zi so  
 37 chōnia. Ba no ibe'e li chōgoe sochō  
 ja'o, no ibe'edo ba hōloe ba da'ō,  
 imane : Lō tola ba Ndrawa Gana'-  
 ana ūhalō ndra alawe chō nonogoe,  
 ba Ndrawa Gana'ana andre, si sodo  
 38 ba danō, ba mbanoeama mō'i'ō, ba  
 niwama, ba wangai ira alawe chō  
 39 nonogoe. Ba no oemane chō zochō  
 ja'o : Ba he wisa, na lō edōna i'o'ō  
 40 ndra'o alawe andrō ? Ba imane  
 chōgoe : Jehowa andrō, si no anehe,  
 ba wanōrōgoe lalagoe andrō, ifo-  
 waōwaō mala'ikania fōnaoe ba ifa-  
 howoe'ō we'amōimō, ena'ō ba niwa-  
 ma ūhalō ndra alawe chō nonogoe,  
 41 ba mbanoeama andrō. Ba awena  
 aefa'ō ba wahōloesa andre, na no  
 mō'i'ō ba niwama ; na lō latehe  
 chōoe, ba aefa'ō ba wahōloesa andre  
 42 chōgoe. Ba me oeroegi mba'a andrō,  
 me ma'ōchō, ba oemane : He Je-  
 howa Lowalangi, zochō ja'o, Lowa-  
 langi Gaberahamo ! na ūfahowoe'ō  
 ndra'o ba lala andre nitōrōgoe, ba  
 43 tolodo : Na sodo ba da'e, ba zinga  
 mba'a, ba na so moroi jomo nono  
 alawe, ba wana'oe idanō, ba na  
 oemane chōnia : Be'e ūgoe ma'ifoe  
 44 nidanō ba nasoa chōoe ! ba na  
 imane : Badoe, ba da'oefabadoegō  
 gōi ba gondra chōoe ! — ba ja da'ō  
 ndra alawe andrō, si no ihonogōi  
 Jehowa chō nono zochō ja'o andrō.  
 45 Ba ha si'aikō aefa oehonogōi da'ō  
 tōdōgōe, ba so moroi jomo Rebeka,  
 no i'angalisigō nasoa, mōi ia mitooe  
 ba mba'a, mana'oe idanō. Ba oema-  
 46 ne chōnia : Be'e ūgoe, oebade ! Ba  
 i'anema'ō i'oro'ō nasoa, imane : Ba-  
 doe, ba da'oefabadoegō ba gondra  
 chōoe gōi. Ba oebadee nidanō ba  
 47 ifabadoegō ba gondra gōi. Aefa da'ō,  
 ba oesofoe chōnia, oemane : Ha ono  
 ndra'oegō ? Ba imane : Ono Mbe-  
 toecli ndra'odo, Betoeli ono Na-  
 chori andrō, ononia chō Milika  
 andrō. Ba oetema oebe'e ba nichoe-  
 nia naja andrō, ba ba mboe-  
 lōchania. Ba oefaōndrō ndra'o, ma-  
 ngaloeloe chō Jehowa, oesoeno Je-  
 howa, Lowalangi zochō ja'o, Abera-  
 hamo, me no i'oroma'ō chōgoe lala,  
 si lō eloengoe ndra'o, lala ba wangai  
 ono dalifoesō zochō ja'o, chō nono-  
 nia. Ba na edōna atō ami, mihachōsi  
 tōdō, zochō ja'o, na lō edōna farōi  
 ami chōnia, ba mi'ombacha'ō chō-  
 goe ; ba na lō'ō, ba mi'ombacha'ō  
 zoei chōgoe, ena'ō oefoelido, ma ba  
 gambōlō, ba ma gabera oesaŵa. Ba  
 latema linia ira Labano Betoeli,  
 lamane : Moroi chō Jehowa da'ō !  
 Tebai maŵa'ō hadia ia, he si lō  
 sōchi, ba he si sōchi. Ja'e chōoe  
 Rebeka ; ohe ia ba ae'e, ena'ō  
 fo'omo nono zochō ja'oegō ia, si  
 máne niŵa'ō Jehowa. Ba me irono  
 niŵa'ōra andrō sawoejoe Gabera-  
 hamo andrō, ba mangaloeloe ia chō  
 Jehowa iroegi danō tooe. Ba isao'ō  
 baero sawoejoe andrō naja ana'a  
 ba aja firō ba noecha, ibe'e boeala  
 chō Rebeka ; ba chō ga'ania ba  
 chō ninania, ba ibe'e gōi naja. Ba  
 manga ira ba mamadoe hadia ia,  
 ja'ia ba awōnia fao, ba mōrō ira  
 ba da'ō. Ba mahemoloe ō, me no  
 maoso ira, ba imane : Mitehe chōgoe  
 wangawoeli chō zochō ja'o ! Ba la-  
 mane ira ga'a Rebeka inania : Aeha  
 mowongi na ma'ifoe ba da'e nono  
 alawe, ma irege foeloe bongi, ba  
 hana na mofanō ia. Ba imane  
 55 chōra : Bōi mitahado ! No ifaho-  
 woe'ō Jehowa we'amōigoe andre,  
 ba mi'efā'ō ndra'o, ena'ō oefoelido  
 chō zochō ja'o. Ba lamane : Ba  
 56 damoehede ita chō nono alawe,  
 chōnia tasofoe ! Ba hoemedē ira  
 chō Rebeka, lamane chōnia : Hadia,  
 edōna'ō mōi awō niha andre ? Ba  
 imane : E, edōnado ! Ba lafanō  
 57 sa'ae dalifoesōra Rebeka andrō, awō  
 zamaenoe ja'ia fōna ba sawoejoe  
 Gaberahamo andrō ba awōnia fao.  
 Ba lafahowoe'ō Rebeka, lamane  
 60 chōnia : He si achi ! Ja oja nga-

61 hōnō ma'oewoemō dania, ba jala'-  
aro'ō chōra dania mbawa gōli nemal-  
lira nga'ōtōmi! Ba mangefa Rebeka,  
awō ngoningoninia, mōi ira jaŵa  
ba hoeloe gondra ba la'o'ō niha no  
mege; ba i'ohe Rebeka sawoejoe  
no mege ba mofanō.

62 III. Ba no mōi ba „mba'a zaoeri,  
samaigi ja'odo" Giza'aki; ba danō  
63 si raja sa sosō ia. (F. 16, 14). Ba  
samocza ma'ōchō, ba no mōi ba  
mbenoea Giza'aki mangandrō, me  
tánōtánō owī. Ba me ifaōga hōrō-  
64 nia, ba i'ila gondra moroi sa. Ba  
me ifachōlō ia Rebeka, ba i'ila Gi-  
za'aki. Ba itibo'ō tooe ia moroi ba  
65 hoeloe gondra, ba imane chō za-  
woejoe andrō: Ha niha da'ō, sa-  
maondragō ja'ita ba mbenoea? I-  
mane sawoejoe andrō: Sochō ja'o  
da'ō! Ba ihalō mbaloebaloe mbawa,  
66 ibaloegō ia. Ba idoenōdoenō chō  
Giza'aki sawoejoe andrō wolaoenia  
67 gefoe. Ba i'ohe baose Rebeka Iza'aki,  
baose ninania Sara, ihalō ia ba  
tobali fo'omonia ba itoegoe i'oma-  
si'ō; ba terara dōdō Giza'aki ba  
wa'amate ninania.

### FAZA 25.

I. Ifoeli mangowaloe Gaberahamo.  
Ononia ba da'ō. II. Fa'amatenia  
ba fogo'o ja'ia. III. Nga'ōtō Zi-  
ma'eli ba fa'amatenia. IV. Ama-  
bo'euala li Lowalangi chō Rebeka.  
Fa'atoemboe ndra Ezaoe Jakobo.  
V. Lō ba dōdō Gezaoe fa'asia'ania.

1 I. Ba ifoeli mangai ira alawe A-  
berahamo, Ketoera dōi, ba mo'ono  
da'ō chōnia: Simera ba Jokisa ba  
Medano ba Midiano ba Jisibaki ba  
3 Soea. (Nga'ōt. I. 1, 32). Ba ono Jokisa,  
ba Seba ba Dedano; ba ma'-  
oewoe Dedano Ndrawa Asoeri andrō  
4 Ba ono Midiano, ba Efa ba Eferi  
ba Hanochi, ba Abida ba Elida'a;  
5 oi iraono Getoera andrō da'ō. Ba  
hadiia ia zi so chōnia, gefoe, ba i-  
be'e chō Giza'aki Aberahamo. Ba

ba ndraono ndrongania ba dōi,  
chōnia, ba mamoeala Gaberahamo  
ba ifofanō ira, ifabali chō nononia  
Iza'aki, me aoeri ia na, ifofanō ba  
danō tānō ba gatoemboecha loeo.

II. Ba da'ō wa'anaoe noso Gaber-  
ahamo, si so ia ba goeli danō : 7  
175 fache. Ba aetoe noso Gabera-  
hamo, mate ia ba wa'atoea omasiō,  
no atoea ia ba no afōli fa'aoeri; ba  
te'oroedoegō ia ba niwara. Ba 8  
lako'o ia ononia Iza'aki ba Sima'eli  
ba dōgi narō hili Machefela andrō,  
ba mbenoea Ndraono Cheti andrō,  
Eferono, ono Zohara, ba gamaoedoe  
Mamere. Ba mbenoea andrō, ni'ōli 9  
Gaberahamo ba Ndraono Cheti : ba  
da'ō teko'o Gaberahamo ba fo'omo-  
nia Sara. (F. 23, 19). Ba me no 10  
mate Gaberahamo, ba ifahowoe'ō  
nononia Iza'aki Lowalangi. Ba ba  
ngai „mba'a zaoeri, samaigi ja'o-  
do" sosō Giza'aki. (F. 24, 62).

III. Ba da'ō nga'ōtō Zima'eli 12  
andrō, ono Gaberahamo, ononia ba  
Ndrawa Miseraji andrō, Hagara,  
sawoejoe jomo chō Zara. Da'e dōi 13  
nono Zima'eli, wanōtōi ja'ira,  
ingenolira: Si a'a chō Zima'eli,  
ba Nebajoti, ba Kedara ba Adibe'eli  
ba Mibisa ba Misima ba Doema 14  
ba Masa, ba Hadadi ba Tema ba 15  
Jetoeri ba Nafisi ba Kedema. Da'ō 16  
nono Zima'eli andrō, ba da'ō  
dōira, ba mbanoeara andrō, ba na-  
ha nosera: felendroea zalaŵa, ba  
niwara andrō. (F. 17, 20). Ba fa'- 17  
anaoe noso Zima'eli andrō, ba 137  
fache. Ba aetoe nosonia, mate ba  
te'oroedoegō ba niwara. Ba nahira, 18  
banoeara, ba i'otarai Hawila, noe-  
malō ba Zoeri, tānō ba gatoemboe-  
cha, na'ta'otarai danō Miseraji, iroegi  
misa danō Ndrawa Asiria; tānō ba  
gatoemboecha mowanoea ia fōna fōna  
dalifoesōnia gefoe. (F. 16, 12).

IV. Ba da'ō chō Giza'aki, ono 19  
Gaberahamo: Ono Gaberahamo Gi-  
za'aki. Ba ūfa woeloe fache Giza'aki, 20  
me ihalō Rebeka andrō, ono Ndra-

- wa Garamo andrō, Betoeli, ba Me-  
zofotamia, achi Ndrawa Garamo  
 21 andrō, Labano. Ba mangandrō Gi-  
za'aki chō Jehowa ba chō wo'omo-  
nia andrō, me no si lō ono. Ba ifo-  
ndrondrongo wangandrōnia Jehowa,  
ba manabina wo'omonia Rebeka [si  
 22 faero] Ba fagobigobi nononia ba  
daloenia ; ba imane : Na si manō,  
ba hana wa aeroido ? Ba mōi ia moe-  
 23 sofoe chō Jehowa. Ba imane chōnia  
Jehowa : Domboea soi ba daloemō ;  
domboea mado zi toemboe chhōe  
dania, ba wasoewōta. Ba abōlō da-  
nia mado si samboea, ba sawoejoe  
zi achi dania zi a'a. (*Rom. 9, 12*).  
 24 Ba me iroegi bawania ba wo'ono,  
 25 ba hiza zi faero ba daloenia. Ba  
bōla zi a'a, no ojo'ijo, hoelō mbaroe  
loeo soloeboe, ma'asageoe. Andrō  
 26 wa labē'e tōinia Gezaoe. Ba bōla  
gōi nachinia andrō, ba no igogohe  
mbōrō sisi Gezaoe tangania ; andrō  
wa labē'e tōinia Jakobo. Ba no  
ōnō ngafoeloe fache Giza'aki, me  
toemboe ira. (*Hos. 12, 4*).  
 27 V. Ba me manōi ndraono andrō,  
ba tobali sabōlō ba wealoe Gezaoe,  
niha ba ndroe'oe, ba Jakobo, ba  
 28 niha sahonohono, si iagō ose. Ba  
Iza'aki, bai'i omasi'ō Gezaoe, amichō-  
nia gahoeloea andrō ; ba Rebeka, ba  
 29 i'omasi'ō Jakobo. Ba samoeza ma'-  
ōchō, ba itoerge'ō gōnia Jakobo. Ba  
so Gezaoe, olofo sibai, i'otarai danō  
 30 si mate. Ba imane Ezaoe chō Ja-  
kobo : Ta'ita'i be'e ōgōe zojo andrō,  
sojo andrō we ! solofo sibai sa'ae  
ndra'o. Andrō wa labē'e tōinia Ge-  
 31 domo (Sojo). Ba imane Jakobo :  
Amawa chōgōe wa'asia'amō oea !  
 32 Ba imane Ezaoe : A ! mate sa atō  
ndra'o dania, ba ha oewai wa'asi-  
 33 a'a andrō ! Imane Jakobo : Ba ae  
ba hōloe oea chōgōe ! Ba mōi ba  
hōloe ia chōnia ba tobali i'amawa  
chō Jakobo wa'asia'ania andrō.  
 34 (*Heb. 12, 16*). Ba ibe'e chō Gezaoe  
roti ba samōsa mō'ō harita side'ide ;  
ba manga ia, ba ifazaŵa ia, ilaoe
- mofanō. Ba tobali i'ositengagō wa'-  
asia'ania Ezaoe.
- FAZA 26.
- I. Fangarō amaboe'oela li chō Gi-  
za'aki. II. Fe'asora ba Gerara. III.  
Tohoetohoe gamaboe'oela li. IV. Fa-  
woe'essa li chō Gabimelechi. V. Ira  
alawe chō Gezaoe.
- I. Ba itōrō lofo danō andrō, —  
lō lai lofo fōna, ba gōtō Gabera-  
hamo — ba isaŵa Gabimelechi, razo  
Ndrawa Wilisiti, Iza'aki, ba Gerara.  
(*F. 12, 10*). Ba i'oroma'ō ia chōnia  
Jehowa. imane : Bōi ae misi tooe  
ba danō Miseraji ! Iagō danō, niŵa'-  
ōgōe chhōe dania. Ja si fatewoe  
ndra'oegō ba danō andre, ba oeto-  
lotolo'ō ba oefahowoe'ō ndra'oegō,  
chhōe sa ba ba ma'oewoemō oebe'e  
danō andre fefoe, ba lō oewoe'ai zi  
no mōido ba hōloe chō namaoe  
Aberahamo. Ba ato sibai dania ma'-  
oewoemō oebe'e, fa'ja ndrōfi ba  
mbanoea jaŵa, ba oebe'e ba ma'o-  
woemō dania danō da'e fefoe, ba  
**morci ba ma'oewoemē tefahowoe'ō**  
**dania fefoe soi ba goeli danō**, (*F.*  
*12, 3; 15, 5; 22, 18*), bōli gōlō, me no  
i'o'ō niŵa'-ōgōe Aberahamo, ba me  
no itōngōni fefoe nibe'egoë li ehō-  
nia, oroisagoe andrō ba amachoita-  
goe ba famobawagoe lala. Ba sa-  
hono ba Gerara Giza'aki. Ba me  
lasofoe wo'omo Giza'aki banoea da'ō  
bacha, ba imane : Achigoe; ata'oe  
sa'ae ia i'ombacha'ō, wa fo'omonia;  
imane : Ma dania laboenoe ndra'o,  
banoea da'e, bōrō Rebeka andrō,  
me no si sōchi sibai bawa ia. Ba  
me no ara ma'ifoe ia ba da'ō, ba  
ifaigi ba zandrela Abimelechi, razo  
Ndrawa Wilisiti andrō, ba i'ilā, me  
fawoede Giza'aki chō wo'omonia  
Rebeka. Ba ifakaoni'ō Giza'aki Abi-  
melechi, imane : Ba fo'omoee ia  
ja'ō ? Ba hana wa tola ōwā'ō : Achi-  
gōe ? Imene Iza'aki : Oemane sa  
dōdōgōe, ma mate ndra'o, bōrō ia.  
Ba imane Abimelechi : Hadia ni-  
laoemō chōma ! No ahatō oreoedoe

- chō wo'omooe niha bō'ō, ha niha ia, ba no ɔfatōrō chōma horō se-  
11 boea mena'ō. Ba ibe'e li ba mba-  
noeania Abimelechi, imane: Ha  
niha zombambaja niha da'ō ba fo'-  
12 omonia, ba niboenoe. Ba manaroe  
Giza'aki ba danō andrō, ba mamasī,  
doea woeloe zamba jōoe mboea, ifa-  
13 howoe'ō sa'ae ia Jehovah. Ba tobali  
mo'ana'a ia, itoegoe tedooedooe ma-  
14 nō gana'ania, irege eboea sibai. Ba  
mongawawá chōnia mbiribiri ba mo-  
ngawawá zaŵi ba ato sibai zawoe-  
joenia, tobali afōchō dōdō Ndrawa  
15 Wilisiti chōnia. Ba no lahawoei Da-  
wa Wilisiti mba'a andrō fefoe, ni-  
charoe zawoejoe namania, ba gōtō  
namania Aberahamo, no lafo'ōsi ta-  
16 nō. (F. 21, 25). Ba imane Abimele-  
lechi chō Giza'aki: Heta'ō ba chō-  
ma, noa sa tōra wa'abōlōe chō-  
17 ma! Ba iheta ia ba da'ō Iza'aki, ba  
ndraso ba Gerara itaroe'ō no-  
18 senia, ba da'ō i'agō. Ba ifoeli ifa-  
charoe'ō Iza'aki mba'a andrō, ni-  
charoera ba gōtō namania Abera-  
hamo, ba nihawoei Ndrawa Wilisiti,  
me no mate Gaberahamo, ba ifoeli  
ifotōi, tōi nifatōrō namania mege.  
19 Ba lacharoe danō sawoejoe Giza'aki,  
ba ndraso, ba lasōndra goemboe ba  
20 da'ō, hele. Ba lafasosoni goebalo  
chō Giza'aki koebalo ba mbanoea  
Gerara, lamane: Chōma nidanō a-  
ndrō! ba ibe'e tōi goemboe andrō  
„Ezeki”, me no fasoso ira chōnia.  
21 Aefa da'ō, ba lacharoe mba'a bō'ō,  
ba ba da'ō gōi fasoso, andrō ibe'e  
22 tōinia „Zitina”. Ba iheta ia ba da'ō,  
ifa'ese ia ba ifacharoe'ō mba'a  
bō'ō. Ba ba da'ō, ba lō fasosota,  
andrō ibe'e tōinia „Rehoboti”, imane:  
Noa sa'ae ifaigi chōda naha se-  
bolo Jehovah, fa ta'ila tabologō ita  
23 ba danō! Ba iheta ia ba da'ō, isawa  
mijāwa Mbereseba.  
24 III. Ba i'orama'ō ia chōnia Je-  
howa; ba zi bongi andrō, imane:  
Lowalangi namaoe Abarahamo  
ndra'odo! Bōi boesi dōdōe, oetolo
- sa ndra'oegō; ba oefahowoe'ō ndra'-  
oegō ba ato dania ma'oewoemō  
oebe'e, bōrō genonigoe Aberahamo.  
Ba ifa'anō naha wame'e soemange  
25 ba da'ō, i'angarōfi li dōi Jehovah ba  
itaroe'ō nosenia ba da'ō. Ba aefa  
da'ō, ba lacharoe mba'a ba da'ō  
sawoejoe Giza'aki.
- IV. Ba mōi chōnia Gabimele-  
chi, awō Gahoesati, anofoelania,  
awō Wicholo koemandra andrō chō-  
nia, la'otarai Gerara. Ba imane  
27 chōra Iza'aki: Hadia wa mōi ami  
chōgōe, me noa sa atō si fa'oedoe  
ami chōgōe, ba me no mifofanō  
ndra'o ba chōmi? Lamane: Noa sa  
28 ma'ila, wa no itolotolo'ō Jehovah,  
ba no māwā'ō, sōchi na fawoe'oe li  
ita, na faoma mōi ita ba hōlōe chō  
nawōda, fawoe'oe li ita, wa lō ūlaoe  
29 chōma zi lō sōchi, si mane ja'aga,  
me lō nibabajama ja'oegō ba me  
ha sambalō si sōchi nilaoema chōoe,  
me no ma'efā'ō ndra'oegō, lō ma-  
laoe chōoe hadia ia. Nifahowoe'ō  
Jehowa sa atō ndra'oegō! Ba ifodi-  
30 wo ira, ba manga ira ba labadoe  
hadiia ia. Ba mahemoloe mbanoea,  
31 ba faoma mōi ira ba hōlōe, chō na-  
wōra, ba ifofanō ira Iza'aki, ba  
larōi ia, lō hadia ia. Ba me loeo  
32 da'ō, ba so zawoejoe Giza'aki la'-  
ombacha'ō chōnia, he wisa mba'a  
andrō, nichaora, lamane chōnia:  
No masōndra nidanō! Ba ibe'e tōi-  
33 nia Zeba (fahōloesa); ba da'ō moroi,  
wa Bereseba dōi mbanoea andrō,  
iroegi ma'ōchō. (F. 21, 31).
- V. Ba me no ūfa woeloe fache  
34 Gezaoe, ba ihalō Joedita, ono Ndrao-  
no Cheti andrō, Be'eri, ba Basimata,  
ono Ndraono Cheti, Elono. Ba langoe dōdō ndra Iza'aki Re-  
35 beka galawe andrō.
- FAZA 27.
- I. Ifahowoe'ō Jakobo ba Ezaoe  
Iza'aki. II. Edōna iboenoe Jakobo  
Ezaoe ba itio Jakobo inania Rebeka.  
I. Ba me no atoea Giza'aki ba 1

- me no abōsi hōrōnia, fa lō'ō sa'ae  
i'ila niha, ba hoemede ia chō nono-  
nia si a'a Ezaoe, imane chōnia : He  
onogoe ! Ba imane : Ja'e ndra'odo !
- 2 Ba imane [Iza'aki] : Atoea sa'ae  
ndra'odo, ba lō oe'ila, ha wa'ara  
3 matedo. Ba halō wangōnae ba  
wealoe, naha nono wana, awō wana,  
ae ba mbenoea ba halō chōgoe ga-  
4 hoeloea ; ba haogō ōgoe, somasido  
ba ohe chōgoe si bacha andre, ena'ō  
oe'ā, ba oefahowoe'ō ndra'oegō, ga-  
5 sagasa wa'amategoe. Ba no ifondro-  
ngondrongo Rebeka, me iŵa'ō da'ō  
Iza'aki chō nononia Ezaoe. Ba me  
no mōi ba mbenoea Gezaoe fafana,  
6 ba wangai ahoeloea, ba imane Re-  
beko chō nononia Jakobo : Faefá  
oerongo, me hoemede namaoe chō  
ga'aoe Ezaoe, me imane chōnia :
- 7 Halō chōgoe gahoeloea ba haōgō  
ōgoe, ena'ō oe'ā, ba oefahowoe'ō  
ndra'oegō, ba zaneh Jehowa, ga-  
8 sagasa wa'amategoe. Ba ija'e, ja'-  
oegō onogoe, ba o'ō niŵa'ōgoe, wa-  
9 mobawa lala chōoe ! Ae ba nambi  
ba halō chōgoe ba da'ō zi matoea  
nono nambi si sōchi, doea rozi,  
ena'ō oehaogō, ū namaoe, somasi  
10 ia. Ba ū'oehe dania chō namaoe si  
bacha, ena'ō i'ā, ba ifahowoe'ō da-  
nia ndra'oegō, gasagasa wa'amate-  
11 nia. Ba imane Jakobo chō ninania  
Rebeka : Hiza, ba no moboe sibai  
ga'agoe Ezaoe, ba ja'o, ba si lō boe.  
12 (F. 25, 25). Ma dania ibajaisi ndra'o  
amagoe, ba tobali sango'aja ja'ia  
ndra'odo, ba tohare chōgoe wangelifi  
oebe'e, ba tengə howehowoe !
- 13 Ba imane chōnia inania : Chōgoe  
jatohare wangelifi andrō, si gōna  
ndra'oegō ena'ō, onogoe ; o'ō ma-  
14 nō niŵa'ōgoe, ae halō chōgoe. Ba  
mōi ia moehalō, ba i'oehe chō ni-  
nania ; ba ihaogō inanania, ū na-  
15 mania, somasi ia. Ba ihalō noecha  
nononia si a'a Rebeka, noecha si  
sōchi chōnia, si so chōnia si ba-  
cha, ba ibe'e noecha nononia si  
16 achi, Jakobo. Ba oeli nono nambi
- andrō, ba ibe'e ba dangania ba ba  
mbaginia, si no alōsōlōsō. Ba ibe'e 17  
ba danga nononia Jakobo gō no  
mege, fabaja roti nibogōnia. Ba mōi 18  
ia si bacha chō namania, imane :  
He ama ! Imane : Ja'e ndra'odo !  
Ha niha ndra'oegō onogoe ? Ba ima- 19  
ne Jakobo chō namania : Ezaoe  
ndra'odo, onooe si a'a ; no oe'o'ō  
niŵa'ōoe chōgoe. Ba dadao ba ā ga-  
hoeloea andre chōgoe, ena'ō ūfah-  
woe'ō ndra'o dania ! Ba imane Iza'- 20  
aki chō nononia : Ha lō alio ūsō-  
ndra, onogoe ! Imane : Ja'ia, Lowa-  
langioe Jehovah zamatōrō chōgoe.  
Ba imane Iza'aki chō Jakobo : Ha- 21  
tō'ōgō we, onogoe, ena'ō oe'ila oe-  
babaja nōsioe, na si ndroehoe ono-  
gue Ezaoe ndra'oegō, ba na tengə !  
Ba ihatō'ō ia chō namania Iza'aki 22  
Jakobo, ba me no ibajaisi, ba ima-  
ne : Li andrō, ba no li Jakobo, ba  
ta'io, ba no ta'io Gezaoe. Ba lō 23  
i'ila, wa ja'ia, me no moboe da'iō-  
nia, si mane, ta'io ga'ania Ezaoe ;  
ba ifahowoe'ō ia. Ba imane : Ha- 24  
dia, onogoe Ezaoe ndra'oegō ? Imame : E, Ezaoe ndra'odo. Ba imane : 25  
Ba ohe chōgoe, ena'ō oe'ā gahoeloea  
andrō, chō nonogoe, ba oefahowoe'ō  
dania ndra'oegō ! Ba i'oehe chōnia,  
ba i'ā ; ba ibe'e chōnia nagoe ba 26  
ibadoe. Aefa da'ō, ba imane chō-  
nia amania Iza'aki : Ae ba da'e,  
ago mbawagoe, onogoe ! Ba me iha-  
tō'ō ia, me fa'ago bawa ia chōnia,  
ba i'ago hoea noechnia ; ba ifahow- 27  
woe'ō ia, imane : Si ndroehoe, hoea  
nonogoe andrō, ba no hoelō hoea  
mbenoea, nifahowoe'ō Jehovah ! Ja- 28  
moebe'e chōoe Lowalangi namo  
moroi ba mbanoea si jaŵa, ba tanō  
satabō sinanō, ba jamoehōna chōoe  
mboea nowi, awō nagoe. (Heb. 11,  
20). Ndrāmōi sawoejoemō soi niha 29  
ba jamangaloeloe chōoe ngawalō  
mado. Samatōrō talifoesōe fefoe  
dania ndra'oegō, ba ja mangaloeloe  
chōoe ndraono ninaoe. Ha niha za-  
ngelifi ja'oegō, ba ni'elifi da'ō ; ba'

- 30 samahowoe'ō ja'oegō, ba nifahowoe'ō? (F. 25, 23. Moz. IV. 24, 9). Ba me no i'o'ozoei Iza'aki wamahowoe'ō Jakobo ba me ha si'aikō irōi namania Iza'aki Jakobo, we'amōi baero, ba so ga'ania Ezaoe.
- 31 i'oroi fafana. Ba i'asiwai gōi gōi, i'ohē si bacha chō namania, ba i-mane chō namania: Faoso, ama, ba ā gahoeloea andre chō nonooe, ena'ō ūfahowoe'ō ndra'o dania. Ba imane chōnia amania Iza'aki: Ha niha ndra'oegō? Imane: Onooe si a'a, Ezaoe, ndra'odo! Ba tokeasibai Giza'aki ba imane: Ba ha niha atōzi no ahoeloe, solohe chōgoe si bacha, tobali no ahori oe'ā, me lō ja'oegō na, ba no oefahawoe'ō ia. Ba lō'ō sa teboelō nifahowoe'ō ia!
- 34 Ba me irongo Ezaoe niwa'ō namania andrō, ba mege'ege sibai ia, moe'ira'ira, ba imane chō namania: Fohowoe'ō ndra'odo gōi, ama! (Heb. 35 12, 17). Ba imane: Noa sa i'onechesi achioe, ba no itagō howoehowoe
- 36 andrō chōoe. Ba imane: Tenga sa faja, wa no labe'e tōinia Jakobo; noa sa mendroea ilimodo: fa'asia'a andrō chōgoe, ba no ihalō, ba no itagō gōi howoehowoe andrō chōgoe! Ba imane na: Ba hadia, lō nitena-
- 37 gōoe howoehowoe chōgoe? (F. 25, 33). Ba itema li Iza'aki, imane chō Gezaoe: Noa sa atō oefataro sampa-tōrō ja'oegō ia, ba no oebe'e barō mbawania, sawoejoenia, dalifoesōnia fefoe, ba no oehōna chōnia mboea nowi, awō nagoe; ba hadia atō nibē'ego chōoe, onogoe? Ba imane Ezaoe chō namania: Ba hadia sa, ha da'ō howoehowoe chōoe, ja'oegō amagoe? Fahowoe'ō ndra'o gōi, a-
- 38 ma! ba mege'ege Gezaoe. Ba itema linia amania Iza'aki, imane chōnia: Hiza, si lō atabō sinanō danō, ba zi so'ō ba lō tāna chōnia namo mba-
- 40 noea moroi ja'wa. Si'ōli wangaloei mbalazo chōoe, ba sawoejoe nac-hioe ndra'oegō. Ba tobali, na ū'anōsō'ō, ba ū'ewegō galō mba-gi

andrō chōnia, aheta ba mbagioe. II. Ba fatioe dōdō Gezaoe chō Jakobo, ba howoehowoe andrō ni-fa'ema namania chōnia; imane dō-dōnia Ezaoe: Na iroegi ba'wa wan-ge'esī amagoe dania, ba oebenoē nachigoe Jakobo! (Obad. a. 10). Ba 42 me te'ombacha'ō chō Rebeka we-hede nononia si a'a Ezaoe, ba ifakaoni'ō nononia si achi, Jakobo, imane chōnia: Hiza, edōna ilaoe mbałōnia chōoe ga'aoe Ezaoe, wa-moenoe ja'oegō. Ba o'ō niwa'ōgoe 43 chōoe, onogoe! Faoso, olo, sa'wa ga'agoe Labano, ba Harana, chōnia 44 iagō ma'ifoe, irege alō wa'abao dōdō ga'aoe — irege dōhō wōnōe 45 ga'aoe andrō chōoe ba irege olifoe ia nilaoemō chōnia; awena dania oefatenge, oefahalō'ō ndra'oegō ba da'ō. Hana wa faoma taja ami chōgoe, ha ma'ōmachō! Ba imane 46 Rebeka chō Giza'aki: Safōli fa'-aoeri sa'ae ndra'o, bōrō Ndraono Cheti andrō. Na Jakobo gōi dania zangai Iraono Cheti si manō, ono niha ba danō, ba hadia goena aerido na?

## FAZA 28.

I. Ifahowoe'ō Jakobo Iza'aki ba ifatenge chō Labano. II. Ihalō nono Zima'eli Ezaoe. III. I'ila nora ba zoroego Jakobo, ba wangifi, ba itema gamaboe'oela li Lowalangi. IV. I'andrō saoha gōlō chō Lowa-langi ba ifaboe'ee wolo'ō chōnia.

- I. Ba hoemedē Giza'aki chō Jakobo ba ifahowoe'ō ia; ba ibe'e na li chōnia, imane: Bōi halō nono alawe Ndrawa Gana'ana. (F. 24, 3). Faoso, ae ba Mezofotamia, ba nomo Mbetoeli, ama ninaoe, ba da'ō halō chōoe ndra alawe, ono zibajaoe Labano, samboea. (Hos. 12, 13). Ba jamoefahowoe'ō ndra'oegō Lowalangi si lō ambō fa'abōlō, ba jamoefo'ono ndra'oegō jamoe'oja'-ōgō, ena'ō ūalo soi ndra'oegō! Ba 4 jamoebe'e chōoe howoehowoe andrō

- chō Gaberahamo, chōoe ba ba ma'-  
oewoemō, awōoe, ena'ō ochōtaoe  
dania danō andre, ba zi so ndra'-  
oegō si fatewoe, nitehe Lowalangi  
chō Gaberahamo. (*Moz. V. 34, 4.*)
- 5 Ba ifofanō Jakobo Iza'aki, ba isaŵa  
Mezofotamia, chō Labano, ono Mbe-  
toeli, Dawa Garamo, ga'a Rebeka,  
ina ndra Jakobo Ezaoe.
- 6 II. Ba me irongo Ezaoe, no ifa-  
howoe'ō Jakobo Iza'aki ba no ifa-  
tenge ba Mezofotamia, ena'ō ba  
da'ō ihalō chōnia ndra alawe, wa  
no ifahowoe'ō ia, awō wa no ibe'e  
li chōnia, wangoema'ō : Bōi halō  
7 nono alawe Ndrawa Gana'ana ! awō  
wa no ifondrondrongo Jakobo li  
ndra amania inania, we'amōi ba  
8 Mezofotamia, ba aboto ba dōdō  
Gezaoe, wa anoezoe dōdō namania  
9 ndra alawe Dawa Gana'ana. Ba  
mōi chō Zima'eli Gezaoe ba ihalō  
Mahalata, ono Zima'eli ono Ga-  
berahamo andrō, talifoesō Nebajoti,  
nōnōnōnō ndrongania si tohōna.  
(*F. 36, 3.*)
- 10 III. Ba mofanō Jakobo, iheta ia  
11 ba Mbereseba, isaŵa Harana : Ba  
iroegi zi mōrō ia, noa sa'ae aechoe  
loeo. Ba samboea ihalō kara, si so  
ba da'ō, ibe'e tandrajania, ba ifadōlō  
12 ia tooe mōrō ba naha andrō. Ba  
māngifi ia, ora nifasindro ba danō  
siroegi banoea si jaŵa zoezoe, ba  
mangōrōngōrō ba da'ō mala'ika Lo-  
13 walangi. (*Joh. 1, 52.*) Ba so si jaŵa  
ba mbagi Jehowa, imane : Jehowa  
ndra'odo, Lowalangl doeaoe Abera-  
hamo, ba Lowalangi Giza'aki : tanō  
andre, si mōrō ndra'oegō tooe, ba  
chōoe oebe'e dania ba ba ma'oe-  
14 woemō. (*F. 35, 1 ; 48, 3.*) Ba ma'-  
oewoemō dania, ba si mane ngawoea  
nene ba danō [wa'oja], ba  
mibologō dania ami tanō ba gae-  
choela ba tanō ba gatoemboecha ba  
mijōoe ba miraja, ba moroi chōoe  
tefahowoe'ō dania fefoe sei ba goelī  
danō, ba moroi ba ma'oewoemō.
- 15 IV. Ba faofao ndra'o chōoe ba
- oetimba chōoe zi lō sōchi, fefoe go-  
foe heza mōi'ō, ba oe'oe manga-  
woeli ndra'oegō ba danō andre ; lō'ō  
sa farōi ndra'o chōoe, irege no oefalo-  
lea nifaboe'oegoe chōoe. (*Jes. 43, 1.*)
- Ba tokeia Jakobo, ba imane : Si 16  
ndroehoe, so Jehowa ba naha andre,  
ba no lō oe'ilā ! Ba ata'oe ia ba 17  
imane : Sihocha mboeda naha da'e ;  
si ndroehoe nahia Lowalangi da'e,  
bawandroehō zoroego ! Ba me mo-  
loeo, ba ihalō gowe andrō Jakobo,  
tandrajania mege, ifasindro harefa,  
ba ifadoewa wanicha ba detenia. Ba  
ibe'e tōi naha andrō Mbetiēli ; 19  
Loesi dōinia fōna. Ba ifaboe'oe li-  
nia Jakobo, imane : Na itolodo Lo-  
walangi, na itimba chōgoe zi lō sō-  
chi ba lala andre, nitōrōgōe iada'e,  
na ibe'e gōgōe, ni'ā, ba noechagoe,  
ni'onoecha, ba na [ibe'e] manga-  
woeli ndra'o ba nomo namagoe, lō  
hadia ia, ba ja Lowalangigoe Jeho-  
wa. Ba gowe andre, nitaroe'ōgōe 22  
harefa, ba ja osali Lowalangi, ba  
hadia ia fefoe, nibe'oe chōgoe, ba  
lō zi lō oefoeli chōoe zamboea ni'o-  
foeloe.

## FAZA 29.

- I. Iroegi Harana Jakobo. Faloe-  
cha ia chō Rachela ba i'ohe ia jomo  
Labano. II. Mewitoe fache manga  
gazi ia chō Labano, bōli Rachela.  
III. Ihalō Rachela ba Lea Jakobo.  
IV. Si a'a nono Lea, ūfa, ono matoea.

- I. Ba mofanō Jakobo, isaŵa da-  
nō tānō ba gatoemboecha loeo. Ba  
i'ila mba'a ba mbenoea, ba mōrō  
ba zingania mbiribiri, tōloe ngawa-  
wā, ba mba'a da'ō sa lafabadoe-  
badoegō nidanō ba mbiribiri. Ba no  
moesōsōwoei mba'a andrō gowe se-  
bolo. Ba na no moe'oroedoegō ba  
da'ō ngawawā mbiribiri fefoe, ba  
laheta gowe andrō ba mbawa mba'a,  
ba lafabadoegō nidanō ba mbiribi-  
ri ; ba aefa da'ō, ba lafoeli ba na-  
hania gowe, sōwoesōwoe mba'a. Ba  
imane chōra Jakobo : He ga'a ! Ha

5 banoea ami ? Lamane : Banoea Hara-  
 na ndra'aga. Ba imane chōra : Hadia,  
 6 mi'ilā Labano andrō, ma'oe-  
 woe Nachori ? Lamane : Ma'ila. Ba  
 imane chōra : Hadia, lō hadia ia  
 7 chōnia ? Lamane : Lō hadia ia ; hi-  
 za si'aikō moroi sa nononia Rache-  
 la, solohe biribiri. Ba imane : Ala-  
 8 wā loeo na, ba tengā na inōtō wo-  
 lohoē oerifō. Mifabadoegō nidanō  
 9 ba mbiribiri ba mifoeli mi'ohe ba  
 ndroe'oe. Lamane : Tebai, balazi no  
 ahori moe'oroedoegō ngawawā, a-  
 10 wena dania laheta gowe andrō ba  
 mbawa mba'a, ba mafabadoegō ba  
 mbiribiri. Ba fatoea fahoehoeo ia  
 chōra, ba no iroegi Rachela, wolohe  
 11 biribiri namania, koebalo sa ia. Ba  
 me i'ilā Jakobo Rachela andrō, ono  
 Labano andrō, ga'a ninania, awō  
 mbiribiri zibajania Labano, ba mōi  
 ia moeheta gowe andrō ba mbawa  
 12 mba'a ba ifabadoegō nidanō ba  
 mbiribiri zibajania Labano. Aefā  
 da'ō ba fa'ago bawa ia chō Rachela,  
 13 ba mege'ege sibai ia. Ba i'ombacha'ō  
 chō Rachela Jakobo, wa ono  
 mbene'ō namania ia, ono Rebeka ;  
 ba fagohi da'ō, i'ombacha'ō chō  
 namania. Ba me irongo Labano  
 doeria Jakobo andrō, toeria nono  
 nachinia, ba fagohi ia, ba wamao-  
 ndragō, italagoei mbagi, fa'ago ba-  
 wa ia chōnia, ba i'ohe jomo, ba  
 nonomia ; ba idoenōdoenō chō La-  
 14 bano fefoe hadia ia. Ba imane chō-  
 nia Labano : Hiza, fōfō nōsigoe  
 ndra'oegō !  
 15 II. Ba me no sara wāva ia chōnia,  
 ba imane Labano chō Jakobo : Ono  
 mbene'ōma sa ndra'oegō ; ba hadia,  
 andrō mohalōhalōwō'ō manō chōgoe,  
 lō bōli gōlōoe ? Wā'ō chōgoe, hadia  
 16 loeooe. Ba domboea nono alawe  
 chō Labano, Lea dōi zi a'a, ba  
 17 Rachela dōi zi achi. Ba no abōsibōsi  
 Lea andrō, ba Rachela, ba si sōchi  
 18 bōto ba si sōchi bawa. Ba omasi  
 Jakobo Rachela andrō imane : Da-  
 mohalōwōdo chōoe mewitoe fache,

bōli Rachela andrō, onooe si achi.  
 Imane Labano : Sōchi oebe'e chōoe,  
 19 moroi oebe'e ba niha bō'ō ; iagō  
 chōgoe ! Ba tobali mohalōhalōwō  
 Jakobo, bōli Rachela, mewitoe fa-  
 che ; ba ba dōdōnia, ba hoelō zi lō  
 oja'oja ngaloeo, balazi wa'omasinia  
 ia. Ba aefā da'ō, ba imane Jakobo  
 21 chō Labano : Be'e chōgoe ngamba-  
 tōgoe, noa sa iroegi dōfigoe — ena'ō  
 oroedoe ndra'o chōnia. Ba ikaoni  
 22 mbanoeara fefoe Labano, ilaoe wa-  
 lōwā. Ba me bongi, ba ihalō nononia  
 23 Lea, i'ohe chō Jakobo si bacha, ba  
 oroedoe ia chōnia. Ba ibe'e chō  
 24 nononia Lea zawojoenia ono alawe,  
 Silifa, Labano, ngoningoninia jomo.  
 Ba me moloeo, ba oroma [chō Ja-  
 kobo] wa no Lea [nibe'e chōnia].  
 Ba imane chō Labano : Hadia nilaoe-  
 mō chōgoe ? Hadia, tengā bōli  
 Rachela, wohalōhalōwōgoe chōoe ?  
 Hana sa wa ūlimodo ? Imane La-  
 26 bano : Tenga hoekeoe ba chōma, la-  
 be'e zi achi, na lō moebe'e zi a'a  
 oea. Bōi boelō'ōgō ba da'e zi samigoe  
 27 andre, ba tebe'e chōoe zi samboea  
 gōi, na mewitoe fache tō mohalō-  
 halōwō'ō chōgoe. Ba i'o'ō da'ō Ja-  
 kobo, ifaloea zi samigoe chōnia,  
 awena ibe'e chōnia nononia Rachela  
 [Labano]. Ba ibe'e chō nononia  
 29 Rachela zawojoenia, Biliha, La-  
 bano, ngoningoninia jomo. Ba oroedoe  
 30 Jakobo chō Rachela gōi, ba omasi  
 ia Rachela, moroi chō Lea. Ba  
 mewitoe fache tō mohalōhalōwō ia  
 chō Labano. Ba me i'ilā Jehowa,  
 31 te'ositengagō Lea andrō, ba ifo'ono,  
 ba lō'ō sa ono Rachela. Manabina  
 32 Lea, ba toemboe chōnia nono ma-  
 totea, ba ibe'e tōinia Roebeno, imane :  
 Noa sa inehegō wa'anoemanagoe  
 Jehowa ; lō zi lō i'omasi'ō sa'ae  
 ndra'odo fo'omogoe ! Ba ifoeli ma-  
 nabina, ba madono, ono matoea.  
 Ba imane : No irongo Jehowa, wa  
 ni'ositengagō ndra'odo, andrō ibe'e  
 chōgoe da'e gōi. Ba ibe'e tōinia  
 Zimeoni. Ba ifoeli manabina, ba

33

34

madono, ono matoea. Ba imane : Awena molemba dania chōgoe wo'omogoe, me no tōloe nonogoe matoea chōnia ; andrō ibe'e tōinia

- 35 Lewi. Ba samoeza tō manabina ia, ba madono, ono matoea zoei : Ba imane : Sanoeno Jehovah sa'ae ndra'odo ! Andrō ibe'e tōinia Joeda. Aefa da'ō, ba lō'ō sa'ae ono chōnia.

### FAZA 30.

I. Ono Jakobo chō Lea na ba ba zawoejoe andrō, si daroea. II. Mo'ono Rachela, Josefo andrō. III. Mo-halōhalōwō na Jakobo chō Labano, bōli goerifōnia andrō, nihōna Lowalangi howoehowoe.

- 1 I. Ba me i'ila Rachela, lō ononia chō Jakobo, ba afōchō dōdōnia chō ga'ania Lea, ba imane chō Jakobo : Fo'ono ndra'o — ba na lō'ō, ba  
2 matedo ! Ba moñōne Jakobo chō Rachela, imane : Hadia, salahi Lowalangi ndra'o ? Ja'ia zi lō ma-  
3 mo'ono ja'oegō ! Ba imane : Jā'e zawoejoegoe jomo, Biliha andre, odonga ia, ena'ō mo'ono ia ba ga-  
4 hetagoe, ba ena'ō moroi chōnia oe-  
sōndra gōi nono ! Ba ibe'e chōnia zawoejoenia jomo, Biliha andrō, donga ba dōi, ba oroedoe chōnia  
5 Jakobo. Ba manabina Mbiliha a-  
6 ndrō, ba madono chō Jakobo, ono  
7 matoea. Ba imane Rachela : No ifaigi chōgoe lala Lowalangi, no ifon-  
drondrongo chōgoe ba no ibe'e boealania chōgoe nono ! Andrō wa  
8 ibe'e tōinia Dano. Ba samoeza tō manabina Mbiliha andrō, sawoejoe jomo chō Rachela, ba madono ia chō Jakobo, ono matoea, samboea  
9 tō. Ba imane Rachela : No fas-  
ndra ndra'o chō ga'agoe, ba wa-  
ngai tōdō Lowalangi, ba no abōlō  
ndra'o ! Andrō wa ibe'e tōinia Na-  
fetali. Ba me i'ila Lea, wa lō'ō  
sa'ae ono chōnia, ba ihalō zawoe-  
joenia jomo, Silifa andrō, ba ibe'e  
10 chō Jakobo, donga ba dōi. Ba mo'-  
ono Zilifa andrō, sawoejoe jomo  
chō Lea, chō Jakobo, ono matoea.

Ba imane Lea : Salōfō ! ba ibe'e 11 tōinia Gado. Ba samoeza tō mo'ono 12 Zilifa, sawoejoe jomo chō Lea, chō Jakobo, ono matoea zoei. Ba imane 13 Lea : Ja'ahowoe ndra'odo ! Hiza, nifahowoe'ō ndra alawe bō'ō sa'ae ndra'o ! Andrō wa ibe'e tōinia Gaseri. Ba ha samoeza ma'ōchō, ba 14 mōi ba mbeneoa Roebeno, me bawā wamasi gandroe, ba isōndra doedaji, ba i'ohe chō ninania Lea. Ba imane Rachela chō Lea : Be'e chōgoe ma'ifoe doedaji nonooe andrō ! Ba imane : Hadia, ambō na, wa no 15 ôtagō chōgoe wo'omogoe, hadia, ñhalō na gōi iada'e doedaji andrō chō nonogoe ? Ba imane Rachela : Oeloeloe ia chōoe bongī, hana na ba ngaoe mōrō ia bongī andre, bōli doedaji andrō chō nonooe. Ba me 16 so Jakobo, me bongi, me i'otarai mbeneoa, ba ifaondragō ia Lea, imane : Chōgoe si bacha mōi'ō, noa sa oebe'e mbōlio, doedaji andrō chō nonooe. Ba ba ngainia mōrō ia ba zi bongi andrō. Ba i'o'ō chō Lea 17 Lowalangi, tobali manabina ia ba madono chō Jakobo, ono matoea, lima mōi da'ō. Ba imane Lea : No 18 ibe'e loeogoe Lowalangi, me no oe-  
loeloe chō wo'omogoe zawoejoegoe jomo. Andrō wa ibe'e tōinia Isasari. Ba ifoeli manabina Lea ba ma-  
dono chō Jakobo, ono matoea, ñō sa'ae. Ba imane Lea : No boeala si 20 sōchi nibe'e Lowalangi chōgoe, awena eboea ndra'o ba dōdō wo'omogoe dania, me no ñō nonogoe matoca chōnia ! Andrō ibe'e tōi da'ō Zeboeloni. Ba aefa da'ō, ba 21 mo'ono ia ono alawe, ba ibe'e tōinia Dina.

- II. Ba itōrō tōdō Lowalangi Ra-  
chela, ifondrondrongo wangandrō-  
nia Lowalangi ba ifo'ono. Manabina 23 ia ba madono, ono matoea. Ba imane : No iheta wa'ailagoe Lowalangi. Andrō wa ibe'e tōi nono Josefo, imane : Jamoebe'e chōgoe zamboea tō nono matoea Jehovah !

- 25 III. Ba me no toemboe Josefo andrō chō Rachela, ba imane Jakobo chō Labano : Efa'ō ndra'o, ba wangawoeli ba chōma ! Be'e chōgroe wo'omogoe ba onogoe, sohalōhalō-wōdō chōoe, ena'ō mofanōdo ; ja'oe gō sa'aе zangila, he wisa wohalōhalōwōgroe chōoe ! Ba imane chōnia Labano : Na ma'ifoe sosó dōdōoe chōgroe — oroma chōgroe, wa no ifahowoe'ō ndra'o Jehowa, bōrō ndra'oegō. Ba imane na : Fatō loeo, ni'andrōoe chōgroe, ba oebe'e chōoe.
- 26 27 28 29 30 31 32 33 34 35 36 37 Ba itema linia, imane : O'ilā, he wisa wohalōhalōwōgroe chōoe, ba he wisa wa'atedooe goerifōoe chōgroe. Lō'ō sa oja'oja, si so chōoe, me lō ja'odo na, ba no ihōtōi tedooe, ba sambeka oebekai, ba fago'ōgo'ō hoewehowoe chōoe, ibe'e Jehowa — ba ija'e, ba ha wa'ara oefaaigi gaoe-rifa zoroijomogoe andrō fefoe ? Ba imane : Ba hadia zomasi'ō oebe'e chōoe ? Imane Jakobo : Lō hadia ia ōbe'e chōgroe. Na ōtehe chōgroe niwa'ōgroe chōoe, ba oetohoegō oerorogō mbiribirioe, oekoehalo. Da'oetōrōi mbiribirioe fefoe, ma'o-chō andre ba oefōfō'ō fefoe, ha oe-ga geoe zogaragara ba sombaŵambawā — fefoe zaitō ba nono'ono ba sombaŵambawā ba sogaragara ba nambi. Ba ja da'ō loeogoe, ba ba da'ō oroma dania wa'adōlō dōdōgroe : na ōfaigifaigi dania loeogoe andrō, ba sinagō fefoe si faroeka ba nambigoe, si tengə sogaragara ba si tengə sombaŵambawā, ba si tengə saitō ba nono mbiribiri chō-goe. Ba imane Labano : Laoe, ja'ia da'ō niwa'ōoe. Ba ifōfō'ō [Labano], me loeo da'ō zi matoea sochoichoibai sombaŵambawā, awō nambi sogaragara ba sombaŵambawā fe-foefefoe zi so hadia ia zafoesi — ba saitō ba nono'ono fefoe, ba ibe'e ba dangə nononia. Ba ifo'ataloea, tōloe ngaloeo fofanō ba gotaloeara Jakobo ; ba Jakobo zokebaloi biri-biri chō Labano si tosai. Ba ihalō
- Jakobo ndraha geoe saoeri, booe ba boea kare ba dara ba ifochoichoī, wameta oeli, wangoroma'ō safoesi ba ndraha andrō. Ba ibe'e ba loe-ha ndraha andrō, nibo'ania oeli, ba naha nidanō, ba zi mōi mbiribiri mamadoe, ifaoedoegō ba mbiribiri. Ba alaoe ba zi matoea na mōi mamadoe idanō. Tobali fahōmba, na so ba dēedoema hōrōra ndraha geoe andrō ; ba tobali sochoichoī nono mbiribiri ba sogaragara ba sombaŵambawā. Ba ifōfō'ō nono andrō Jakobo, ifatahō ba mbiribiri fefoe zochichoī, awō zaitō ba mbiribiri Labano, ba ifōfō'ō chōnia ngawawā, si lō i'oroedoegō ba mbiribiri Labano. Ba ero na baŵa welowoe zeboea, ba ibe'e ba naha nidanō ndraha geoe no mege Jakobo, ifaoedoegō ba mbiribiri, ena'ō ba gamaoedoe ndraha geoe andrō fahōmba. Ba na sambō fa'eboca, ba lō ibe'e ndraha geoe ; ba tobali chō Labano zambō fa'abōlō, ba chō Jakobo zabōlō. Ba tobali fahōna chōnia, oja sibai zi faloecha ia, biribiri ba sawoejoe ono alawe ba sawoejoe ono matoea ba ondra ba kalide.
- FAZA 31.
- I. Moloi Jakobo chō Labano, nibini'ō. II. Igohi Jakobo Labano ; fahoehoeo ira. III. Fawoe'oe li ira.
- I. Ba terongo chō Jakobo hoe-hoeo nono Labano ; no lamane : No ihalō manō chōnia Jakobo dána chō namada, fefoe, ba ba dána chō namada mege isōndra wo'ana'a andrō, fefoe. Ba ifaigifaigi mbawa Labano Jakobo, ba tengə sa'ae si mane fōna gamoeata da'ō chōnia. Ba imane Jehowa chō Jakobo : Foeli'ō ba danō doeaoe ba ba niwami, ba oetolotolo'ō. Ba ifatenge zinenge Jakobo, ifakaoni'ō ndra Rachela Lea, ba we'amōi chōnia ba danō ba zi so biribiri. Ba imane chōra : Oe'ilā sa'aе, wa tengə sa'aе si mane fōna mbawa namami chō-

goe, ba no itolotolodo Lowalangi  
 6 namagoe andrō. Ja'ami zangila, wa  
 no a'oi dōlagoe wangai halōwō na-  
 7 mami. Ba no ilimodo amami; no  
 mewoeloe ifalalalala loeogoe; ba  
 lō'ō sa nitehe Lowalangi chōnia fa-  
 8 ngalani ja'odo. Na imane: Sogara-  
 gara loeoee, ba no sambawá manō  
 zo'ono'ono sogaragara. Ba na ima-  
 ne zoei: Sochoichoi loeoee, ba sa-  
 9 mbawá zo'ono'ono sochoichoi. Ba  
 tobali ibōda chō namami goerifō  
 andrō Lowalangi, ba ibe' chōgōe.  
 10 Ba me bāwa welowoe mbiribiri, ba  
 oe'ila ba wangifi, oroma sibai, si  
 matoea mbiribiri andrō, si fahōmba  
 ba zi alawe, ba ahori no sochoichoi  
 ba sogaragara ba sombaŵambaŵa.  
 11 Ba imane chōgōe mala'ika Lowa-  
 langi, ba wangifi: He Jakobo! Ba  
 12 oemane: Ja'e ndra'odo! Ba imane:  
 Faigi we, si matoea mbiribiri a-  
 ndrō, si fahōmba ba zi alawe, ba  
 ha sambalō sochoichoi ba sogara-  
 gara, ba sombaŵambaŵa! Noa sa  
 ahori oe'ila, nilaoe Labano chōoe.  
 13 Lowalangi ba Mbetiēli no ndra'o-  
 do, ba nilaoemō fanicha ba harefa  
 andrō, ba nifaboe'oemō limō chō-  
 goe. Ba faoso, heta'ō ba danō a-  
 14 ndre, ba foeli'ō ba chōmi. Ba late-  
 ma linia ira Rachela Lea, lamane  
 chōnia: Hadia, so na sa dána chō-  
 ma, so na zinemama ondrōita ba  
 15 nomo namada? Hadia, tengə no niha  
 bō'ō ndra'aga chōnia, me no i'ama-  
 wa ndra'aga, ba me no ara me i'ā  
 16 mbōlima? Fefoe sa, zi no fahōna  
 andrō, nifasōbi Lowalangi chō na-  
 mada, ba chōda ba chō nonoda. Ba  
 ja'oegō, ba o'ō manō fefoe niwā'ō Lo-  
 17 walangi chōoe! Ba ifakoedo nononia  
 18 ba fo'omonia ba hooeoe gondra; ba  
 i'ohē misa goerifōnia andrō, awō  
 fefoe zi so chōnia, nisōndrania,  
 oerifō andrō, si so chōnia, nisō-  
 ndrania ba Mezofotamia, ba we'a-  
 mōi chō namania Iza'aki ba danō  
 19 Gana'ana. Ba me no mōi Labano,  
 ba wogoeti boe mbiribirinia, ba

itema itagō ziraha namania Ra-  
 chela. Ba tobali ilimo Labano andrō, 20  
 Dawa Garamo, Jakobo, wamini'ō  
 chōnia, wa edōna moloi ia. Ba moloi 21  
 ia, i'ohē fefoe hadia zi so chōnia;  
 mangefa ia, i'ōtō nidanō ba isawa  
 hili Gileadi andrō.  
 II. Ba doeа wongi, ba te'omba- 22  
 cha'ō chō Labano, wa no moloi  
 Jakobo. Ba i'ohē dalifoesōnia, igohi 23  
 Jakobo, fitoe ngaloeo fofanō, ba  
 ichamō ia, ba hili Gileadi andrō.  
 Ba mōi chō Labano, Dawa Garamo 24  
 andrō, Lowalangi, ba zi bongi, ba  
 wangifi, imane chōnia: Angelama;  
 samboea li bōi wā'ō chō Jakobo,  
 si lō sōchi! Ba ichamō Jakobo 25  
 Labano. Ba no itaroe'ō nosenia  
 Jakobo ba hili. Ba Labano ba  
 talifoesōnia, ba no lataroe'ō ba hili  
 Gileadi andrō gōi. Ba imane Labano 26  
 chō Jakobo: Hadia da'ō, wa ūlimodo  
 ūwā'ō, wa no ūolo'ō nonogoe a-  
 ndrō, amaedola nira'oe ba wanewō?  
 Hadia wa moloi'ō, nibini'ō, ba hana 27  
 ūlimodo, ba lō ūfarongogō chō-  
 goe, fa oefasao'ō mena'ō, fao wa'iki  
 ba fanoenō ba faritia ba biola?  
 ba lō ūbase'ō, fa'ago bawa ndra'o 28  
 ba ma'oewoegoe ba ba nonogoe;  
 si ndroehoe, nifolaoe zi lō tōdō wo-  
 laoemō andrō! So sa ena'ō wa'abōlō 29  
 chōgōe, ba wamakao ja'ami, ba no  
 imane chōgōe me owi Lowalangi  
 namaoe andrō: Angelama; samboea  
 li bōi wā'ō chō Jakobo, si lō sōchi!  
 Ba laoe oea; noa sa moloi'ō me 30  
 no abōlō sibai adōni dōdōoe ba  
 chōmi, ba hana wa no ūtagō Lo-  
 walangigoe? Ba itema li Labano 31  
 Jakobo, imane chōnia: Sata'oe  
 ndra'o, oemane sa'ae dōdōgōe: ma  
 ūfasōbi chōgōe nonooe. Ba nisōndra  
 Lowalangioe andrō, ba bōi ja aperi!  
 Ba zanehe talifoesōda andrō bo'a-  
 bo'ai zi so chōgōe, ba halō. Ba lō'ō sa  
 i'ila Jakobo, wa no Rachela zanagō.  
 Ba mōi ba nose Jakobo Labano ba 33  
 ba nose Lea ba ba nose zawoejoe  
 jomo andrō, si daroea, ba lō hadia

ia isōndra ; ba irōi nose Lea ba  
 34 mōi ba nose Rachela. Ba no ihalō  
 ziraha andrō Rachela, ba no isigō'ō  
 barō zela gondra, ba no idadaoni.  
 Ba ibo'ai nose ma'afefoe Labano,  
 35 ba lō hadia ia isōndra. Ba imane  
 Rachela chō namania : He ama,  
 bōi ofōnoe, na tebai maosodo chōoe ;  
 itōrō ndra'o si mane amoeata ndra  
 alawe ! Ba i'aloealoei, ba lō isōndra  
 36 ziraha. Ba mofōnoe Jakobo, ihede-  
 hede'ō Labano. Hoemedē ia, imane  
 chō Labano : Hadia horōgoe, hadia  
 zalagoe, wa no ūforege wolohi ja'-  
 37 odo ? Noa sa ūbo'ai fefoe nibajaba-  
 jagoe, ba hadia, no ūsōndra hadia  
 ia nibabajamō ? Tooe'ō tooe ba  
 da'e fōna dalifoesōgoe ba fōna da-  
 lifoesōoe, ena'ō la'etoc'ō hoekoe, ha  
 38 chō zatoelō ba chōda andre. Doeā  
 woeloe fache iada'e, wa sodo chōoe ;  
 lō irai alaoe daloe mbiribirioe ba  
 he nambioe, ba lō ni'agoe zi matoea  
 39 mbiribrimō. Hadia nisasawi goetoe  
 ndroe'oe, ba lō ni'ohegoe chōoe, no  
 ja'odo zangali ; chōgoe ūsoegi, he  
 ba zi ma'ōchō tera'oe. ba he ba  
 40 zi bongi. (*Moz. II. 22, 13*). Na ma'-  
 chō, ba ariri ndra'o ba wa'aoechoe  
 zino, ba na bongi, ba ba wa'oafoe,  
 41 ba lō salaoe hōrōgoe. Alo'o 20 fache  
 mohalōhalōwō ndra'o chōoe : si fe-  
 leōfa fache. ba bōli nonooe alawe  
 si domboea, ba si meōnō fache dania,  
 ba bōli mbiribiri andrō chōoe : ba  
 no mewoeloe ūfālalalala loeogoe.  
 42 Ena'ō lō si fa'awō chōgoe Lowa-  
 langi doeagoe andrō, Lowalangi Gab-  
 erahamo, ni'ata'oefi Giza'aki gōi,  
 ba no ūfōfanō ndra'odo, lō noro  
 danga ! Famakaogoe andrō ba fa'-  
 erege dōdōgoe andrō, ba no i'ila  
 Lowalangi, ba no iwa'ō lala me owi.  
 43 III. Ba itema li Jakobo Labano,  
 imane chōnia : Chōgoe ndraalawe ba  
 chōgoe ndraono, ba chōgoe goerifō a-  
 ndrō ba fefoe ni'ila hōrōoe, ba chō-  
 goe. Ba he oewisa ba chō nonogoe  
 alawe andrō ba ba ndraono andrō,  
 44 onora ? Ba laoe, ba talaoe fawoe'oe li,

da'ō dania wamadoehoe'ō chōda, da-  
 roea ita. Ba ihalō gowe Jakobo, ita-  
 roe'ō harefa. Ba imane Jakobo ba zi  
 46 tengā bo'ōnia : Mi'ozaragō gowe !  
 Ba la'ozaragō : ba labahogō, ba  
 labē'e zoemange ba dete mbaho  
 gowe andrō. Ba ibe'e tōinia Jegara  
 Sahadoeta Labano, ba Jakobo, ba  
 ibe'e tōinia Galeadi. Ba imane La-  
 bano : Baho gowe andre zi so ba  
 mbōrō chōda, daroea ita — andrō  
 wa labē'e tōinia Galeadi — ba 49  
 Misefa (nahia zanaro), imane sa :  
 Jamōi sanaro Jehowa ba gotaloeadā,  
 na no arōoe gotaloeadā dania !  
 Ma ūfakao nonogoe andrō, ba ma  
 ūnōnō na ira ira alawe bō'ō — na  
 lō niha chōda, ba bōi olifoē ndra'-  
 oegō : Lowalangi zi so ba mbōrō  
 chōda, daroea ita ! Ba imane na 51  
 Labano chō Jakobo : Hiza, baho  
 gowe andre ba harefa andre, nita-  
 roe'ōgoe ba gotaloeadā — ba ja si 52  
 so ba mbōrō mbaho gowe andre  
 ba si so ba mbōrō harefa ; he ja'o,  
 ba lō tolā oetaloe'i mbaho gowe  
 andre, wanaŵa chōoe, ba he ja'oegō,  
 ba tebai ūtaloe'i mbaho gowe andre  
 ba he harefa andre, we'amōi chōgoe,  
 na si lō sōchi dōdōoe chōgoe. Ja-  
 mōi same'e lala chōda Lowalangi  
 Gaberahamo, Lowalangi Nachori a-  
 ndrō, Lowalangi namara. Ba mōi 54  
 ba hōloe Jakobo, ba Lowalangi,  
 ni'ata'oefi namania Iza'aki. Aefa  
 da'ō ba itaba zoemange Jakobo, ba  
 hili andrō, ba ikaoni zi tengā bō'-  
 onia andrō, ba wemanga. Ba manga  
 ira ba mōrō ba hili andrō.

### FAZA 32.

- I. I'ila mala'ika Lowalangi Jakobo.
- II. Ifatenge zinenge, solohe boeala  
 chō ga'ania Ezaoe ; ba mangandrō  
 ia chō Lowalangi. III. Fasōndrata  
 Jakobo chō Lowalangi ba famala-  
 lini tōinia.

- I. Ba mahemoloe ū, ba ihoelō 1  
 wongi Labano fa'ago bawa ba ma'-  
 oewoenia ba ba ndraononia ba

- i'angonasi ira. Ba maoso Labano, fa lō hadia ia chōoe, ba ato sibai  
 2 ifoeli ia ba mbanoeara. Ba sofanō gōi Jakobo, ba faloecha chōnia  
 mala'ika Lowalangi. (*Raz. II. 6, 17.*)  
 3 *Sin. 34, 8.* Ba imane Jakobo, me i'ila ira: Sabōlō chō Lowalangi da'ō. Ba i'oniagō ōsa zi so chōnia  
 Andrō wa ibe'e tōi na ha andrō 14  
 Mahana'i.  
 4 II. **Ba ifowaōwaō zinenge Jakobo,** Andrō 15  
 chō ga'ania Ezaoe, ba Ze'ira, ba  
 5 danō Ndraono Gedomo! ibe'e li  
 chōra, imane: Mimane chō zalaŵada  
 Ezaoe: Da'ō niŵa'ō zawoejoemō 16  
 Jakobo chōoe: Chō Labano sosō  
 ndra'o, ba no arōrōdo ba da'ō, irege  
 6 iada'e. Ba no faloechado zaŵi ba  
 kalide ba biribiri ba sawoejoe ono  
 matoea, ba sawoejoe ono alawe, ba  
 oefatenge iada'e, ba wamarongogō 17  
 toeria chōoe, ja'oegō sochō ja'odo,  
 7 ena'ō ūbologō dōdōoe ehōgōe. Ba  
 mangawoeli zinenge andrō chō Jakobo, lamane: Faloechaga chō ga'-  
 aoe Ezaoe, ba lala sa'ae so ia, ba  
 wamaondragō ja'oegō, ba ūfa ngao-  
 8 toe nawōnia fao. Ba ata'oe sibai  
 Jakobo, mogichi dōdōnia. Ba ifosasi  
 niha, si fao chōnia, ba biribiri ba  
 saŵi ba ondra, ifodoea mbawá.  
 9 Imane sa dōdōnia: Na ihawoei zi  
 sambawá Ezaoe, na i'ō'ōtō, ba i'ila  
 sa'ae moloi si sambawá. (*F. 31, 3.*)  
 10 Ba imane Jakobo: He ja'oegō, Lo-  
 walangi doeagoe andrō, Lowalangi  
 namagoe Iza'aki, Jehowa, sangoe-  
 ma'ō chōgōe: Foeli'ō ba chōmi, ba  
 niwami, ba oefagi lala, fa'ohahaoe  
 11 dōdōoe. (*Sam. II. 7, 18.*) **Sambō**  
**ndra'odo, ba wa'ebœa dōdōoe a-**  
**ndrō, fefoe, ba ba wa lō farōi ndra'-**  
**oegō, fefoe, si no faloecha genonioe**  
**andre chōoe.** Ha sara si'o chōgōe,  
 me oe'ōtō Joridano andre, ba iada'e,  
 ba doea mbawá gamatōrōŵagoe.  
 12 Efa'ō ndra'o ba danga ga'agoe a-  
 ndrō, ba danga Gezaoe; ata'oedo  
 sa ia; fa bōi mōi ia, mangō'ōtō  
 ja'aga, he ina, ba he iraono!  
 13 (*F. 28, 14.*) Ba ja'oegō, ba no ūfa-  
 boe'oe, wangoema'ō: Oefagi lala,
- ma'oewoemō dania oebe'e, fa'oja  
 ngawoea nene ba mbewe nasi, si  
 tebai te'erai fa'oja! Ba mōrō ia ba  
 da'ō. Ba i'oniagō ōsa zi so chōnia  
 andrō, boeala chō ga'ania Ezaoe:  
 200 nga'oe nambi si alawe, ba 20  
 zi matoea, ba 200 nga'oe biribiri si  
 alawe ba 20 zi matoea, ba 30 nga'oe 16  
 ondra, si bohooe mo'ono, awō nono,  
 ba 40 ono'ono zaŵi, ba 10 rozi ono  
 zaŵi si matoea, si bohooe eboea ba  
 20 nga'oe kalide si alawe ba 10 rozi  
 ono galide. Ba ibe'e ba danga 17  
 zawoejoenia da'ō, sambasambawá,  
 i'oniagō, ba ibe'e li ba zawoejoenia,  
 imane: Mi'ōwaōwaō ba mifo'ota'o-  
 taloea ngawawá andrō! Ba ifobawa 18  
 lala ba zi so fōna, imane: Na fa-  
 loechea chōoe ga'agoe Ezaoe ba na  
 isofoe chōoe: Ha chō ndra'oegō ba  
 heza mōi'ō ba ha chō da'ō fōnaoe?  
 ba ūmane: Boeala zawoejoemō Ja-  
 kobo chō zochō ja'o, Ezaoe; ba ja'-  
 ia, ba moroi foerima sibai. Ba si 20  
 manō gōi wangoema'ōnia chō wan-  
 nete da'ō, ba chō wanete zi daroea  
 ba ba dānō bō'ō fefoe, solohe nga-  
 wawá andrō, imane: Mimanō gōi  
 chō Gezaoe, na faloecha ami chōnia,  
 ba mimane: Sawoejoemō Jakobo a-  
 drō, ba moroi foerima sibai. Imane  
 sa dōdōnia: Da'oe'alōsi dōdōnia  
 boeala andrō, sowaōwaō fōnagoe,  
 ba awena dania faloecha ndra'o  
 chōnia, ma atō ibologō dōdōnia  
 chōgōe. Ba tobali mowaōwaō mboe-  
 ala andrō, fatoea so ia na ba go-  
 lombawéwa, ba zi bongi andrō. 22
- III. **Ba ba zi bongi andrō, ba** 23  
 maoso ia, i'ōtō gōtōna ba Jaboko  
 andrō, i'ōhe wo'omonia si domboea  
 ba sawoejoe jomo andrō, si daroea.  
 ba ononia andrō, si felezara. I'ōhe  
 mijefo ira ba ifa'ōtō fefoe hadia ia  
 zi so chōnia. (*Hos. 12, 4.*) Ba ha 24  
 Jakobo zi torōi foeri. Ba so zi fa-  
 sōndra chōnia, irege tobaha fa'a-  
 moloeo. Ba me i'ila da'ō, tebai ila-  
 wā, ba itema ifalisi zolania, tobali 26

27 fabesoe zola Jakobo, me fasōndra ia chōnia. Ba imane da'ō no mege : Bōhōlido, tobaha fa'amoloeo ! Ba imane [Jakobo] : **Lō oebōhōli'ō, ba-**  
 28 **lazi ūfahowoe'ō ndra'odo !** Ba imane chōnia : Ha niha dōimō ! Imane :  
 29 Jakobo ! Ba imane : Lō'ō sa'ae labe'e tōimō Jakobo, Izeraëli sa'ae dōioe, me no fasōndra'ō chō Lowalangi ba ba niha, ba me no ja'oegō zabōlō. (*Moz. II. 3. 13. Sangoehoek.*)  
 30 13, 18). Ba mangandrō Jakobo, imane : Ombacha'ō chōgōe dōimō ! Ba imane : Hadia sa, wa ūsofōe dōigōe ? Awena ifahowoe'ō ia ba  
 31 da'ō. Ba ibe'e tōi naha andrō Weniëli Jakobo, [imané] : Me no fa'ilā bawa ndra'o chō Lowalangi ba me lō si matedo. (*F. 16, 13. Sin. 80, 4.*)  
 32 Ba me no italoë'i Weniëli andrō, ba toemboe loeo ; ba sakelakela ia,  
 33 ba zolania andrō. Andrō wa lō la'ā Iraono Gizeräli noeo andrō ba dete zola, iroegi ma'ōchō, me no ifalisí zola Jakobo, oeo andrō.

## FAZA 33.

I. Faloecha Gezaoe chō Jakobo, ba omoeso dōdōnia. II. Fahoehoeo ira. III. Iroegi danō Gana'ana Jakobo.

1 I. **Ba i'ila Jakobo** so moroi sa Gezaoe, ba ūfa ngaotoe nawōnia fao, ba ifosasi ndraono chō Lea ba chō Rachela, ba ba zawoejoe jomo andrō, si daroea. Ba ibe'e tānō fōna zawoejoe andrō, awō nonora ba foerira Lea, awō nononia ba foeri da'ō Rachela, awō Josefo. Ba ja'ia, ba mowaōwaō, ba mewitoe ifaōndrō ia, irege danō tooe, awena iroegi ga'ania.  
 2 Ba fagohi Gezaoe, wamaondragō ja'ia, italagoei mbagi ba fa'ago ba-  
 3 wa chōnia, ba mege'ege ira. Ba me ifachōlō ia Ezaoe, me i'ila ndra alawe, awō ndraono, ba imane : Ba ha niha da'ō, awōoe ? Ba imane : Iraono andrō, nibe'e Lowalangi chō  
 4 zawoejoemō ! Ba la'ondrasi sawoejoe jomo andrō, awō nonora, manga-

loeloē chōnia. Awena i'ondrasi gōi 7 Lea, awō nononia, mangaloeloe, ba awena Josefo ba Rachela ba mangaloeloe.

II. **Ba imane :** Ba hadia goena ngawawá andrō, si faloechado ? Ba imane Jakobo : Afœ'afogoe oehalō dōdō zochō ja'o. Ba imane Ezaoe : No abōnō chōgōe ; hana na chōoe zi so chōoe, achi ! Imane Jakobo : Bōi, na so ba dōdōoe ndra'o ma'ifoe, ba lō tola lō ôtema chōgōe game'elagoe ! Noa sa atō oe'ilā mbawaoe, hoelō mbawa mbanoea zoroego, me no ūbologō dōdōoe chōgōe. (*Amaed. 16, 7).* Halō atō chōgōe mboeala fangowai andrō ; si no moe'ohe chōoe ; noa sa ifahowoe'ō sibai ndra'odo Lowalangi, no fahōna manō chōgōe. Ba iforege chōnia, balazi ihalō. Aefa da'ō, ba imane : Tafa-zaŵa ita, mofanō ita ; ba sowaōwaō ndra'o chōoe. Ba imane Jakobo : I'ila sochō ja'o, wa no sambō fa'abōlō na ndraono, ba ba mbiribiri ba ba zaŵi, ba so zi bohooe mo'ono, ba he ha ma'ōma'-ōchō oeforege chōra, ba ahori mate, sambawá manō. Acha mowaōwaō 14 fōna zawoejoenia zochō ja'o ; ba ja'odo, ba lō oeda'ida'i wofanō, dali wa'abōlō goerifō andrō, ni'ohegoe, ba fa'abōlō ndraono, irege oeroegi zochō ja'o, ba Ze'ira. Ba imane 15 Ezaoe : Ba da'orōi atō awōoe na-wōgoe ūsa. Ba imane : Hadōi ? Asala ibologō dōdōnia chōgōe sochō ja'o ! Ba mangawoeli Gezaoe, me loeo 16 da'ō, isaŵa Ze'ira

III. **Ba Jakobo**, ba isaŵa Zoekota, 17 ba itaroe'ō nomonia. Ba nahia goerifō, ba ose dahan geoe itaroe'ō. Andrō wa labe'e tōi mbanoea andrō Zoekota. Ba dania, ba iroegi Ziche-ma andrō Jakobo, lō hadia ia, Si-chema ba danō Gana'ana ; me i'otarai Mezofotamia. Ba fōna fōna mbanoea itaroe'ō nosenia. (*F. 28, 21).* Ba benoea andrō, nitaroe'ōnia 19 osenia, ba i'ōli chō nōno Hemori

andrō, Ama Zichema 100 kesita  
20 mbōli. Ba ifa'anō ba da'ō naha  
wame'e soemange ba ibe'e tōinia  
, „Eli, Lowalangi Gizeraëli".

## FAZA 34.

I. Ihorōni Dina andrō Sichema,  
omasi ia ihalō. II. Lalimo mbanoea  
Zichema Simeoni ba Lewi, lafakao.

- 1 I. Ba sameza ma'ōchō, me mōi mangero Dina andrō, ono Lea, ononia chō Jakobo, me mōi ma-
- 2 maigi ono niha ba danō alawe, ba i'ila ia Sichema, ono Ndrawa Hewi andrō, Hemori, salaŵa ba danō a-ndrō, ba ira'oe, oroedoe ia chōnia, ihorōni. Ba molemba sibai dōdōnia chō Dina andrō, ono Jakobo, omasi ia nono alawe andrō, itandraigō
- 4 irara dōdōnia. Ba i'andrō chō namania Hemori Sichema, imane : Sofoe chōgōe nono alawe andrō,
- 5 ena'ō oehalō ! Ba no irongo Jakobo, wa no ihorōni nononia Dina ; ba ononia matoea, ba no lafasao ba ndroe'oe goerifō, ba ihornogō manō ia Jakobo, irege mangaweli ira.
- 6 Ba mōi chō Jakobo Hemori, Ama Zichema, ba wahoehoeosa chōnia.
- 7 Ba me so nono Jakobo, si otarai mbenoea ba me larongo, ba abao sibai dōdōra, tesao wōnoera sabō-lōbōlō. Ba dōdō Ndraono Gizeraëli, ba no horō seboea nifazōchinia, me no oroedoe ia chō nono Jakobo ; lō'ō manō sa tola zi manō mena'ō !
- 8 (Moz. V. 22, 21). Ba hoemedē Hemori, imane chōra : Tōdō nonogoe Sichema andrō, ba no molemba chō nono alawe andrō, achimi ; oe'andrō chōmi, mibe'e ia chōnia, hana na olembatama ami. Mibe'e chōma nonomi alawe, ba mihalō nono ala-
- 10 we chōma, ba mi'agō chōma : ja'e fōnami danō, mi'agō ba midōrō-dōrōi, hana na tetaro ami ba danō !
- 11 Ba imane Sichema chō nama Dina andrō ba chō ndra ga'ania : Ena'ō na faloechado wa'eboea dōdō wa-maigimi ! Gofoe ha wa'eboea ni-

wa'ōmi, ba oebe'e. He eboea sibai 12 niwa'ōmi chōgōe, bōwō ba boeala, ba oebe'e, oe'o'ō niwa'ōmi ; ba mi-be'e fo'omogoe nono alawe andrō !

II. Ba latema li Zichema ba li 13 namania Hemori ono Jakobo, la-onechesi, me no ihorōni nachira Dina, lamane chōra : Tebai matehe, 14 ihalō nachima niha si lō moeboto ; saila ndra'aga sa da'ō. Awena tola 15 ma'o'ō chōmi, na mibali'ō si mane ja'aga ami, wamoto fefoe motōi matoea ba chōmi. Ba mabe'e sa'ae 16 chōmi nono alawe chōma ba mahalō nono alawe chōmi ba ma'iagō chō- mi, ena'ō ha samboea soi ita. Ba 17 na lō mi'o'ō da'ō, wamoto ja'ami, ba ma'ohe nono alawe chōma, ba malaoe mofanō ! Ba atoelō dōdō 18 ndra Hemori Sichema, ononia, ni-wā'ōra andrō. Ba i'aliogō wolaoe si 19 manō ono matoea andrō, me no omasi ia nono Jakobo, ba no seboea tōi ia ba zi sawē ja'ira. Ba mōi ba mbawa gōli Hemori ba ononia andrō, ba lamane ba mbanoeara : Si sōchi tōdō chōda niha andrō : acha 21 mowanoera ira ba danōda ba hana na ladōrōdōrōi ; tengā sa atō sambō nahara danō, gofoe he tānō la'iagō ! Tahalō nonora alawe ba tabe'e chōra nono alawe chōda. Ba awena la'o'ō 22 niha andrō, wangiaqō chōda, ena'ō ha samboea soi ita, na lafaboto'ō ira dozi motōi matoea ba chōda, si mane ja'ira, me no moeboto ira. Chōda dania zi so chōra, nabajaba-jara ba oerifōra, fefoe. Ba data'o'ō chōra, ena'ō bōi laboelō'ō ira chōda ! Ba la'o'ō niwa'ō Hemori ba ononia 24 Sichema dozi sanōrōnōrō bawa gōli mbanoeania andrō, ba we'amōi baero ba ba we'amōi mijomo, ira matoea andrō fefoe, ha wa'ato zanōrōnōrō bawa gōli mbanoeania, ba lafaboto'ō ira. Ba me no aefa doea wongi, me 25 la'achōmōi, ba latoejoe zi'ōli ono Jakobo andrō, si daroea, Simeoni ba Lewi, ga'a Dina andrō, laha-woei mbanoea andrō, si lō famaoe-

- doe dōdō, ba laboenoe ndra ma-  
26 toea fefoe. Noemalō Hemori ba ono-  
nia Sichema, laboenoe si'ōli, ba la-  
halō Dina ba nomo Zichema ba la-  
27 laoe mofanō. Ba latrō niboenoe  
andrō ono Jakobo, laraboe hadia ia  
chōra, me no moehlerōni nachira.  
28 Biribirira ba saŵira ba kalidera,  
ba hadia ia ba mbanoea bacha  
29 ba hadia ia baero, ba laraboe, awō  
nibajabajara fefoe, awō ndraonora  
side'ide, awō ndra alawera, la'olo'iō  
sawoejoe, ba si so ba nomo fefoe,  
30 ba laraboe. Ba imane Jakobo chō  
ndra Simeoni Lewi : Famakao nifo-  
bōrōmi chōgoe, noa sa mibe'e fa'oe-  
doe chōgoe niha ba danō, Dawa Ga-  
na'ana ba Dawa Weresi ja'odo, si  
lō atotó niha barō mbawa; na  
la'osara'ō li dania, ba lalaŵa ndra'o,  
ba tehori ba danō ndra'odo, awō  
zoroijomogoe fefoe. (F. 49, 5 b. t.).  
31 Ba lamane : Hadia, acha ihorōni  
manō nachima ?

## FAZA 35.

I. Isaŵa Mbetieli Jakobo, niŵa'ō  
Lowalangi chōnia. II. I'aro'ō gama-  
boe'oela li chō Jakobo Lowalangi.  
III. Toembœ Mbenijami andrō, ba  
mate Rachela. IV. Horō Roebeno.  
Tōi nono Jakobo. V. Fa'amate Gi-  
za'aki ba fogo'o ja'ia.

- 1 I. Ba imane Lowalangi chō Jakobo : Laboe, ae misi jaŵa ba Mbetieli, ba da'ō tebato'ō ba ba da'ō ūfa'anō naha wame'e soemange chō Lowalangi sangoroma'ō ja'ia chōoe, me moloi'ō no, bōrō ga'aoe Ezaoe.  
2 (F. I. 28, 13). Ba ibe'e li Jakobo ba sorojomonia fefoe ba ba zi faofao chōnia fefoe, imane : Miheta Lowalangi niha bō'ō andrō, ni'ohē'ohemi, mihaogō ami ba mifalalini noechami,  
3 (F. I. 31, 19), ena'ō mōi ita misi jaŵa, ba Mbetieli, ba da'ō sa oefaa-  
anō naha wame'e soemange ba Lowalangi andrō, si no mamondrongo  
ligoe, me baŵa wa'atosasagoe, ba si
- no faofao chōgoe ba lala andrō, ni-  
nitōrōgoe. (F. 28, 15). Ba labe'e  
ba danga Jakobo fefoe Lowalangi  
niha bō'ō andrō, si so chōra, fabaja  
saeroe dalinga andrō ba dalingara,  
ba iko'o Jakobo ba mbōrō manawa  
andrō ba zinga Zichema. Ba aefa  
da'ō, ba lafazawa ira. Ba no ihawoei  
fa'ata'oe mbanoea si tefasoei  
ja'ira, fa'ata'oe ni'asogō Lowalangi,  
tobali lō lagohi nono Jakobo andrō.  
Ba iroegi Loesi Jakobo, ba danō  
Gana'ana — ja'ia Mbetieli andrō —  
awō niha andrō fefoe, si faofao chō-  
nia. Ba ifa'anō ba da'ō naha wa-  
me'e soemange : ba ibe'e tōi naha  
andrō „Lowalangi ba Mbetieli”, me  
no ba da'ō i'oroma'ō ia chōnia  
Lowalangi, me moloi ia no, bōrō  
ga'ania. Ba mate Debora, baboe  
andrō chō Rebeka, ba lako'o ia tooe  
Mbetieli, ba mbōrō manawa ; andrō  
wa „manawa wange'esī” dōinia.
- II. Ba ifoeli i'oroma'ō ia chō Jakobo Lowalangi, me no mangawoeli ia moroi ba Mezofotamia ba ifahowoe'ō ia. Ba imane chōnia Lowalangi : Jakobo dōimō ; bōi sa'ae labe'e tōimō Jakobo, Izeraëli sa'ae dōioe. Andrō wa labe'e tōinia Gizeraëli. (F. 32, 28). Ba imane chōnia Lowalangi si lō ambō fa'abōlō ndra'o ; jamonga'ōtō ndra'oegō ba ja oja ma'oewoemō dania ! Samboea soi, walo soi na'i madoemō dania, ba razo zi otarai lōwilōwie dania. (F. 17, 1). Ba tanō andrō, nitehegoe chō Gaberhamo ba chō Giza'aki, ba chōoe oebe'e ba ba ma'oewoemō oebe'e danō andrō. Ba mōi mijawa Lowalangi, irōi ia, ba naha andrō, ba zi no moehede ia chōnia. Ba itaroe'ō harefa Jakobo, ba naha andrō, ba zi no fahoehoeo ia chōnia gowe [itaroe'ō] ba ifadoewa ba detenia zoemange nibadoe ba ilace jaŵa wanicha. (F. 28, 18). Ba ibe'e tōi naha andrō, ba zi no fahoehoeo Lowalangi chōnia, Mbetieli Jakobo.

- 16 III. **Ba** aefa da'ō, ba lafa'e se ira,  
larōi Mbetiēli, ba me lō arōe tō  
irege Geferata, ba afōchō hocloe  
Rachela, ba afōchō sibai chōnia  
17 wadono. Ba me no afōchō sibai  
chōnia, ba imane chōnia sangamōi  
taloe : Bōi boesi dōdōe, ono ma-  
18 toea sa gōi chōoe iada'e! Ba me  
aetoe nosonia — mate sa ia — ba  
ibe'e tōinia „Mbenoni“ („Ono ba  
wa'afōchō“) ba amania, ba ibe'e  
19 tōinia Mbenijami. Ba mate Rachela  
ba lako'o ia ba ngai lala ba Gefe-  
20 rata, ja'ia Mbetilechema andrō. Ba  
itaroe'ō gowe, tandra ba dete lewa-  
tōnia, Jakobo ; da'ō dandra lewatō  
andrō ba dete lewatō Rachela, si  
lō teboelō, iroege ma'ōchō andre.  
21 IV. **Ba** ifa'e se zoei ia Izeraëli, ba  
zi tambai Migidala Ederi itaroe'ō  
22 nosenia. (*Mich. 4, 8.*) Ba me sosō  
ba danō andrō Gизeraëli, ba maoso  
Roebeno mōi moehorōni Mbiliha  
andrō, donga ba dōi chō namania.  
Ba irono Izeraëli. Ba felendroea  
nono matoea chō Gизeraëli. (*F. 49,*  
23 4. *Nga'ōt. I. 5, 1.*) Ono Lea : Si a'a  
nono chō Jakobo, ba Roebeno, ba  
Simeoni ba Lewi ba Joeda ba Isa-  
24 sari ba Seboeloni. Ba ono Rachela,  
25 ba Josefo ba Benijami. Ba ono  
Mbiliha andrō, sawoejoe jomo chō  
26 Rachela, ba Dano ba Nafetali. Ba  
ono Zilifa andrō, sawocjoe jomo  
chō Lea, ba Gado ba Aseri. Da'ō  
nono Jakobo andrō, si toemboe  
27 chōnia ba Mesofotamia. Ba iroegi  
namania Iza'aki, ba Mamere Jakobo,  
ba Mamere Kiriati Garaba —  
ja'ia Heberona andrō — ba zi sosō  
ndra Aberahamo Iza'aki, si fatewoe.  
28 Ba fa'ara Giza'aki ba goeli danō,  
29 ba 180 fache. Ba mate Giza'aki,  
oeroedoe ia ba niwara, atoea ba  
no afōli fa'aoeri; ba lako'o ia ono-  
nia Ezaoe ba Jakobo. (*F. 49, 31.*)

## FAZA 36.

I. Fo'omo Gezaoe ba ononia. Ifa-  
bali ia chō Jakobo, mōi mowanoea  
ba danō Ze'ira. Nga'ōtōnia salaŵa.  
II. Nga'ōtō Ze'ira andrō. III. Salaŵa  
Ndraono Gedomo.

(*Faigi gōi : Nga'ōt. I. 1, 35–56.*)

1. **Da'e** nga'ōtō Gezaoe andrō, ja'ia Gedomo andrō. Ira alawe Ndرا-  
wa Gana'ana nihalō Gezaoe : Ada, ono Ndraono Cheti andrō, Elono, ba Oholibama, ono Ana andrō, ono Zibeona, Iraono Hori andrō alawe ; ba Basamata, ono Zima-  
ëli, achi Nebajoti andrō. Ba ono Gada andrō chō Gezaoe, ba Elifasi, ba ono Mbasamata, ba Regoeeli, ba ono Goholibama, ba Jehoesi ba Jaëla ba Kora. Da'ō nono Gezaoe andrō si toemboe chōnia ba danō Gana'ana. Ba ihalō wo'omonia Ezaoe, awō nononia matoea ba ononia alawe, awō zawoejoe fefoe, si so baomonia, ba oerifōnia fefoe, awō fefoe zi so chōnia nisōndrania ba danō Gana'ana, ba iheta ia chō nachinia Jakobo, isawa danō Ze'ira. Noa sa abōlō eboea gochōtara, fa tola oroedoe ira mena'ō, ba ambō tanō, ba zi so ira, si fatewoe, bōrō wa'ojā goerifōra andrō. (*F. 13, 6.*) Ba i'īagō hili Ze'ira andrō Ezaoe, Ezaoe Edomo andrō. Da'e nga'ōtō Gezaoe, foeroegō Ndraono Gedomo andrō, ba hili Ze'ira. (*Nga'ōt. I. 1, 35 b. t.*) Da'e dōi nono Gezaoe a-  
ndrō : Elifasi, ono Gada andrō, fo'omo Gezaoe ; ba Regoeeli, ono Mbasamata andrō, fo'omo Gezaoe. Ba ono Gelifasi andrō, ba Tema ba Omara ba Sefo ba Gaëtama ba Kena. Ba Tima ndronga ba dōi chō Gelifasi andrō, ono Gezaoe ; ba mo'ono da'ō chō Gelifasi, Amaleki dōi nononia. Da'ō ndraono Gada andrō, fo'omo Gezaoe. Ba da'e nono Regoeeli andrō : Nahata ba Sera ba Sama ba Misa. Da'ō ndraono Mbasamata andrō, fo'omo Gezaoe.
- 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13

- 14 Ba da'e nono Goholibama andrō, ono Ana, ono Zibeona andrō alawe, fo'omo Gezaoe : ononia chō Gezaoe,  
 15 ba Jehoesi ba Jaëla ba Kora. Ba da'e zalaŵa ba ndraono Gezaoe : Ono Gelifasi andrō, si a'a nono chō Gezaoe, ba salaŵa Tema ba salaŵa Omara ba salaŵa Sefo ba salaŵa  
 16 Kena, ba salaŵa Kora ba salaŵa Gaëtama ba salaŵa Amaleki. Da'ō zalaŵa andrō, nga'ōtō Gelifasi andrō, ba danō Gedomo. Da'ō nono  
 17 Gada andrō. Ba da'e nono Regoeeli andrō, ono Gezaoe : Salaŵa Nahaha ba salaŵa Sera ba salaŵa Sama ba salaŵa Misa. Da'ō zalaŵa andrō, nga'ōtō Regoeeli andrō ba danō Gedomo ; da'ō ndraono Mbabsamata andrō, fo'omo Gezaoe. Ba da'e nono Goholibama andrō, fo'omo Gezaoe : Salaŵa Jehoesi ba salaŵa Jaëla ba salaŵa Kora. Da'ō zalaŵa andrō, madooe Goholibama andrō, ono Ana, fo'omo Gezaoe.  
 19 Da'ō ndraono Gezaoe ba da'ō zalaŵa ; ja'ia Gedomo andrō.  
 20 II. **Ba** da'e neno Ze'ira, Iraono Hori, niha si tohōna ba danō : Lotana ba Sobala ba Sibeona ba Ana,  
 21 ba Disona ba Eseri ba Disano. Da'ō zalaŵa Ndraono Hori andrō, ono  
 22 Ze'ira, ba danō Gedomo. Ba ono Lotana andrō, ba Hori ba Hemamma ; ba talifoesō Lotana alawe, ba  
 23 Tima. Ba da'e nono Zobala andrō : Alawana ba Manahata ba  
 24 Ebala ba Sefa ba Onama. Ba ono Zibeona andrō, ba Aja ba Ana. Da'ō Ana andrō, sanōndra goembœnidanō aoechoe andrō ba danō si mate, me ikoebaloi galide namania  
 25 Zibeona andrō. Ba da'e nono Ana andrō : Disono ; ba ono Ana alawe  
 26 Goholibama andrō. Ba da'e nono Disono andrō : Hemeda ba Esibano  
 27 ba Jitera ba Kerano. Ba da'e nono Geseri andrō : Bilihano ba Sawano  
 28 ba Akano. Ba da'e nono Disano andrō : Oesi ba Arano. Ba da'e zalaŵa Ndraono Hori : Salaŵa Lo-
- tana ba salaŵa Sobala ba salaŵa Sibeona ba salaŵa Ana. Ba salaŵa Disano ba salaŵa Eseri ba salaŵa Disano. Da'ō zalaŵa Ndraono Hori ba wa'asalaŵara, ba danō Ze'ira andrō.
- III. **Ba** da'e zalaŵa andrō, sama-tōrō banoea Gedomo, me lō'ō na razo Ndraono Gizeraëli : Salaŵa ba danō Gedomo, ba Bela, ono Mbeorï ; ba nahiania banoea, ba Dinihaba. Ba me no mate Mbela andrō, ba salaŵa, fangalinia Jobaba, ono Zera, banoea Mbosera. Ba me no mate Jobaba andrō, ba salaŵa, fangalinia, Hoesama, Iraono Dema. Ba me no mate Hoesama andrō, ba salaŵa, fangalinia, Hadadi, ono Mbedadi ; ja'ia zi fasoeŵō ba Ndراونو Midiano, ba zalo'o andrō, ba danō Ndراونو Moabi : ba nahiania banoea, ba Awiti. Ba me no mate Hadadi andrō, ba salaŵa, fangalinia, Zamela, banoea Masereka. Ba me no mate Zamela andrō, ba salaŵa, fangalinia, Zaoelo, banoea Rehoboti, ba mbewe Oiferati. Ba me no mate Zaoelo andrō, ba salaŵa, fangalinia, Mba'ali-hana, ono Nachibori. Ba me no mate Mba'ali-hana andrō, ono Nachibori, ba salaŵa, fangalinia, Hadaro ; ba tōi nahiania banoea, ba Fagoe, ba tōi wo'omonia, ba Meheta be'eli, ono Materedi ono Mesahaba alawe. Ba da'e dōi zalaŵa ba ma'owoe Gezaoe, banga'-ōtōra ba ba mbanoeara ba ba dōira andrō : Salaŵa Timena ba salaŵa Alawa ba salaŵa Jeteti, ba salaŵa Oholibama ba salaŵa Ela ba salaŵa Fino, ba salaŵa Kena ba salaŵa Tema ba salaŵa Mibesaro, ba salaŵa Magediēli ba salaŵa Iramo. Da'ō zalaŵa Ndraono Gedomo, ba nahiara ba danō, ni'ochō-gōra. Da'ō nga'ōtō Gezaoe andrō, foeroegō Ndراونو Gedomo.

## FAZA 37.

I. Fa'omasi Jakobo Josefo. II. Fangifi Josefo. III. Fa'afōchō dōdō ndra ga'ania chōnia; la'amawa sawoejoe ia. IV. Fange'esi Jakobo Josefo.

- 1 I. Ba ahono Jakobo ba danō, ba zi fatewoe mege namania, ba danō
- 2 Gana'ana andrō. (*Heb. 11, 9*). Ba da'ō chō Jakobo andrō: Me no mewelewitoe fache Josefo, ba mōimōi ia koebalo mbiribiri, awō ndra ga'ania — ba iraono na ia — awō nono ndra Biliha Silifa, donga ba dōi chō namania, ia; ba na so doeria si lō sōchi chōra, ba i'ombacha'ō chō namara Josefo. Ba omasi Gize-raëli Josefo, moroi ba wa'omasinia nononia bō'ō fefoe, me no si toemboe chōnia ba wa'atoeania, ba ifafazōchi'ō chōnia mbaroe sota'io. (*Sam. II. 13, 18*). Ba me la'ilā ira ga'ania i'omasi'ō ia amara, moroi ba wa'omasinia nononia bō'ō fefoe, ba fatioe dōdōra chōnia ba tebai lahaogō wehedera chōnia.
- 5 II. Ba samoeza ma'ōchō, ba so wangifi Josefo, ba itoenō chō ndra ga'ania; ba tedooe na watioesara chōnia. Imane chōra: Mifondrondrongo we, hadia wangifigoe andrō!
- 6 Halōwōda, ba mamōbō tōla wache ita baero ba nowi. Ba ifasindro ia ngambōbō chōgoe ba soemindro, ba lafasoei ia ngambōbō chōmi ba lafalōgroe tooe ira, fōna ngambōbō chōgoe. Ba lamane chōnia ira ga'ania: Hadia, salaŵama dania ndra'oegō, samatōrō ja'aga? Ba i'otarai da'ō, ba tedooe na watioesara chōnia, ba wangifinia andrō ba ba niŵa'-ōnia. Ba samoeza tō zoei, ba ifoeli mangifi, ba itoenō chō ndra ga'ania, imane: Mifondrondrongo, no ifoeli mangifido! So loeo ba baŵa ba felendroea ndrōfi, ba lafalōgroe tooe
- 10 ira fōnagoe. Ba me itoenō da'ō chō namania, ba chō ndra ga'ania, ba itegoe ia amania, imane chōnia:

Hadia wangifi da'ō, ni'ifioe andrō! Hadia, mōiga inaoe ba ira ga'aoe, ba wamalōgroe tooe ja'aga ba danō, fōnaoe? Ba afōchō dōdō ndra ga'ania chōnia; ba amania, ba itanō ba dōdōnia. (*Hal. zin. 7, 9*).

III. Ba samoeza, me no mōi ndra ga'ania mokoebaloi biribiri namara ba Zichema, ba imane Izeraëli chō Josefo: Ba Zichema la'ohē mbiribiri ira ga'aoe; laboe, da'oefatenge ndra'oegō chōra! Imane: Ja'e ndra'odo! Ba imane chōnia: Ae'e, ba faigi, na lō hadia ia chō ndra ga'aoe ba ba mbiribiri, ba foeli'ō, ba wan-gombacha chōgoe! Ba ifatenge ia moroi ba ndraso andrō ba Heberona, ba iroegi Zichema. Ba faloecha chōnia niha, me seloengeloengoe ia ba danō, imane chōnia: Ha niha ni'aloemō? Imane: Ira ga'agoe ni'aloegoe; ombacha'ō chōgoe, heza lakoebaloi mbiribiri ija'e! Imane niha andrō: No laheta ira ba da'e, noa sa oerongo, me lamane: Tasaŵa Ndrotana! Ba i'o'ō ndra ga'ania Josefo ba faloecha ia chōra ba Ndrotana. Ba me la'ilā ia moroi ba zarōoe na, me lō niroeginia ja'ira na, ba mamagōlō ira, ba wamoenoe ja'ia, ba faoma lamane chō nawōra: Hiza moroi sa zangifingifi andrō! Talaboe, taboenoe ia ba tatibo'ō ia ba gohokoho danō ba tamane dania: No i'ā ia oetoe ndroe'oe; awena dania oroma geloeaha wangifinia andrō. Ba me irongo da'ō Roebeno, ba edōna i'efa'ō ia ba dangara ba imane: Bōi! bōi taboenoe ia. Ba imane na chōra Roebeno: Bōi mibe'e adoewa ndro! Mitema mitibo'ō ia ba gohokoho danō andrō ba mbenoea, ba bōi sa mibabaja ia, wamoenoe ja'ia! Ba wangefa'ō ja'ia ba dangara, ba wamoeli ja'ia chō namania. Ba me no iroegi ndra ga'ania Josefo, ba laheta chōnia mbaroenia — baroe sota'io andrō, ni'obaroenia —, latejoe ia ba latibo'ō ba gohokoho danō andrō;

ba si lō ōsi gohokoho andrō, lō  
 25 idanō bacha. Ba me no moedadao  
 ira, ba wemanga, ba la'ila moroi  
 sa zambawá Ndraono Zima'eli si  
 otarai Gileadi; noro gondra chōra,  
 ba gitō ba daloedaloe, ni'ohe ba  
 26 danō Miseraji. Ba imane Joeda chō  
 ndra talifoesónia: Hadia hareda, na  
 taboenoë nachida ba na tabin'ō  
 27 wamoenoeda ja'ia? Talaboe, ta'a-  
 mawa ia ba Ndraono Zima'eli  
 andrō, ba bōi tahalō tangada wa-  
 moenoe ja'ia; noa sa achida ia,  
 fōfō nōsida. Ba latehe ira talifo-  
 28 sōnia. Ba me latōrō Iraono Midiano  
 andrō, saniaga andrō, ba ladōni  
 ja'wa Josefo moroi ba gohokoho  
 andrō ba la'amawa ba Ndraono  
 Zima'eli andrō, 20 roefia; ba  
 la'ohe ba danō Miseraji Josefo.  
 29 (*Sin. 105, 17. Mat. 26, 15.*) Ba me  
 mōi zoei ba gohokoho andrō Roe-  
 beno, ba lō'ō sa'ae bacha Josefo.  
 30 Ba itika noechnania, ba ifoeli ia  
 chō ndra achinia, imane: No taja  
 31 nachida! Heza oesaŵa! Ba lahālō  
 mbaroe Josefo andrō, ba lataba zi  
 matoea nambi ba la'oengoeg̃ ba  
 32 ndro mbaroe andrō. Ba lafa'ohe'ō  
 chō namara mbaroe sota'io andrō,  
 lamane: Da'ō nisōndrama; faigi na  
 33 baroe nonooe, ba na tengā. Ba me  
 no ifaigi sibai, ba moe'ao ia: Baroe  
 nonogoe! No iā ia oetoe ndroe'oe,  
 si manga niha! Si ndroehoe, no  
 34 tesasawi Josefo! Ba itika noechnania  
 Jakobo ba i'olembe goni, ba i'arag-  
 35 wange'esi ononia. Ba ahori mōi  
 nononia matoea, awō nononia alawe,  
 ba wondrara tōdōnia. ba lō edōna  
 ia nirara tōdō, imane sa: Mōido  
 mitooe chō nonogoe ba mbanoea  
 tooe, aboe dōdō! Si manō wange'esi  
 36 namania ja'ia. (*Jer. 31, 15.*) Ba Irao-  
 no Midiano andrō, ba la'amawa  
 ia ba danō Miseraji, chō Wotifa,  
 mandroe jomo chō Wara'o, hōgō  
 wazoeri.

## FAZA 38.

I. Fangowaloe Joeda. Ononia. II.  
 Ihorōni Damara andrō Joeda. III.  
 Ono Damara, si faero.

I. Me loeo da'ō, ba tobali ifabali 1  
 ia ba dalifoesónia Joeda, ba i'ole-  
 mbai mbanoea Gadoela samōsa, Hi-  
 ra dōi. Ba da'ō dania i'ila Joeda 2  
 nono Ndrawa Gana'ana alawe, Soea  
 dōi nama; da'ō ihalō ba oroedoe ia 3  
 chōnia. (*Nga'ōt. I. 2, 3.*) Ba manabina  
 ba mo'ono, ono matoea, ba ibe'e 4  
 tōinia Geri. Ba ifoeli manabina, ba  
 mo'ono, ono matoea, ba Onani ibe'e 5  
 tōi da'ō. Ba foeri ō, ba samoe-  
 za tō mo'ono ia, ono matoea, ba  
 Sela dōi da'ō chōnia. Ba ba Gezibi  
 so Joeda, me toemboe chōnia da'ō. 6  
 Ba ifatoenō Geri, ononia si a'a, Joe-  
 da, Tamara dōi nihalōnia. Ba si lō 7  
 omasi Jehowa nilaoelaoe Geri andrō,  
 si a'a nono chō Joeda, andrō ibe'e 8  
 mate ia Jehowa. Ba iŵa'ō chō Go-  
 nani Joeda: Ae chō ndronga ga'aoe  
 ba tōrō chōnia gōmōoe, ūmō zi fa-  
 talifoesō, ena'ō ūfonga'ōtō ga'aoe. 9  
 (*Moz. V. 25, 5.*) Ba me no i'ila O-  
 nani, tengā chōnia dania ndraono 10  
 andrō, ba itema ifiligō, ero na o-  
 roedoe ia chō ndronga ga'ania a-  
 ndrō, fa bōi ifonga'ōtō ga'ania. Ba 11  
 lō omasi Jehowa wolaoe si manō,  
 andrō ibe'e mate ia gōi. Ba ibe'e  
 li Joeda chō noemōnōia Tamara  
 andrō, imane: Iagō lacha baomo  
 chō namaoe, irege eboea nonogoe  
 Sela! Ata'oe ia, ma mate da'ō gōi,  
 si mane ira ga'ania. Ba itema  
 i'iagō baomo chō namania Tamara  
 andrō.

II. Ba me no ara ma'ifoe, ba 12  
 itema mate nono Zoa andrō, fo'o-  
 mo Joeda. Ba me no ahōwō mbo-  
 ngi wange'esi chō Joeda, ba mōi  
 ia chō zi fahoewoe chōnia andrō,  
 banoea Gadoela andrō, Hira, misi  
 ja'wa ba Dimena, ba wamaigi so-  
 goeti boe mbiribirinia. Ba me te'o- 13  
 mbacha'ō chō Damara: Hiza, mōi

- misi jaŵa ba Dimena namaoe, ba  
 14 wogoeti boe mbiribiri ! Ba iheta  
 mbaroenia, baroe lacha mbanoea,  
 ba ibaloegō mbawania, i'olochoeni  
 ia, ba moedadao ba zinga lala ba  
 Gensa'i, lala ba Dimena. Noa sa  
 i'ilā, wa no eboea Zela andrō, ba  
 15 lō'ō zoei moebe'e dongania ia. Ba  
 me i'ilā ia Joeda, ba iwai ira ala-  
 we sabao ; me no ibaloegō mbawa-  
 16 nia. Ba ihole'ō ia chōnia ba zinga  
 lala, ba imane : Da'oroedoedo chōoe !  
 Lō'ō sa i'ilā, wa oemōnōnia. Ba i-  
 mane : Hadia nibe'ee chōoe, fa  
 17 tola oroedoe'ō chōoe ? Imane :  
 Oefa'ohe'ō dania chōoe nono nambi  
 si matoea, na oeroegi ngawawá !  
 Ba imane : Na ōbe'e chōoe gade,  
 18 irege ōfa'ohe'ō ia. Ba imane : Ha-  
 dia gade, nibe'egoē chōoe ? Imane :  
 Laedoeroemō andrō ba sinali andrō  
 chōoe ba si'o andrō, ba dangaoe.  
 Ba ibe'e chōnia ba oroedoe ia chō-  
 nia, ba manabina ia chōnia. (Moz.  
 19 III. 18, 15. Hes. 22, 11). Ba mofanō  
 ia, mōi moeheta mbaloebaloe mba-  
 wania ba ifoeli i'obaroe mbaroenia,  
 20 baroe lacha mbanoea. Ba ifa'ohe'ō,  
 nono nambi andrō Joeda chō zi  
 fahowoe chōnia andrō, banoea Ga-  
 doela andrō, ba wanaboesi gade no  
 mege ba ndra alawe andrō ; ba lō  
 21 isōndra ia. Ba isofoe ba mbanoea  
 da'ō, imane : Heza so galawe sabao  
 andrō, sidaodao no ba zinga lala ba  
 Gensa'i andre ? Ba lamane : Lō si  
 22 mōi ba da'e ira alawe sabao. Ba  
 ifoeli ia chō Joeda, i'ombacha'ō  
 chōnia : Lō si faloechado ia, ba la-  
 mane banoea da'ō : Lō si mōi ba  
 23 da'e ira alawe sabao. Imane Joeda :  
 Ba alacha so chōnia, asala lō la'-  
 igi'igi'ō ita. No atoelō oefa'ohe'ō  
 nono nambi andrō, ba lō nisōndraoe  
 24 ja'ia ! Ba mato tōloe waŵa, ba te'o-  
 mbacha'ō chō Joeda : No mohorō  
 noemōnōoe Tamara, ba hiza, no  
 abeto ia ba da'ō. Ba iīwa'ō Joeda :  
 Mi'ohe baero ia, ena'ō latoenoe aoe-  
 25 ri. Ba me no la'ohe baero ia, ba

ifatenge chō namania, imane chō-  
 nia : Niha sochō da'ō zi abetosi  
 ja'odo ; ba imane na chōnia : Faigi  
 we, ha ôchō laedoeroe andrō ba  
 sinali andrō ba si'o ! Ba me no 26  
 ifaigi sibai Joeda, ba imane : Tenga  
 sala niŵa'ōnia chōgōe ; Hana sa gōi,  
 wa lō oebe'e ia donga nonogoe Sela !  
 Ba lō'ō sa'aé oreoedoe ia chōnia.

III. Ba me no iroegi baŵa wa-  
 dono chōnia, ba hiza zi faero ba  
 daloenia. Ba ba wadononia andrō, 28  
 ba i'oro'ō baero dangania si sara  
 ono si samboea andrō. Ba ihalō  
 mbania sojo sangamōi taloe, ifali'ō  
 ba danga andrō, imane : Da'e zi  
 ofōna mōi baero ! Ba ifoeli ibōda 29  
 dangania, ba awena bōla dalifoes-  
 nia. Ba imane [sangamōi taloe] :  
 Ha lō abōlō ūfolala ndra'oegō ! A-  
 ndrō wa labe'e tōinia Weresi. (Nga'-  
 ot. I. 2, 4. Mat. 1, 3). Ba awena bō-  
 la nachinia, si so bana sojo andrō  
 ba danga ; ba labe'e tōinia Zera.

### FAZA 39.

I. Mandroe Josefo ha nomo Wo-  
 tifa. II. Lō i'o'ō, me ifaeloengoe ia  
 ena'ō fo'omo Wotifa andrō, ba te-  
 koeroe ia.

I. Ba me no la'ohe ba danō 1  
 Miseraji Josefo, ba i'ōli ia Fotifa,  
 Dawa Miseraji, mandroe jomo chō  
 Wara'o, hōgō wazoeri, ihōli ba  
 Ndراونا Zima'eli andrō, solohe  
 ja'ia misi tooe ba da'ō. (Moz. I. 37,  
 36). Ba itolo Josefo Jehowa, tobali  
 mofozoe fefoe hadia ia chōnia, ba  
 ba nomo Ndراونا Miseraji andrō,  
 sochō ja'ia sosó ia. Ba me i'ilā  
 ja'ia, itolo ia Jehowa, awō  
 wa mofozoe fefoe hadia ia halōwō-  
 nia, ibe'e Jehowa, ba eboea sibai  
 dōdōnia chō Josefo, ba ihalō ia  
 ngoningoninia ba ifataro ia mandroe  
 jomo chōnia, ba ibe'e ba dangania  
 fefoe hadia ia nibajabajania. Ba  
 i'otarai da'ō, me no ifataro ia ma-  
 ndroe jomo chōnia ba samaigimaigi  
 nibajabajania fefoe, ba ifahowoe'ō 5

6 Jehowa nomo Ndrawinga Miseraji a-  
ndrō, bōrō Josefo, ba howeohowoe  
Jehowa manō ba zi so chōnia, fefoe,  
he jomo, ba he baero. Ba ibe'e  
manō ba danga Josefo gombajasō  
dangania fefoe; lō ba dōdōnia hadia  
ia, ba ngai Josefo, baero gōnia,  
ni'a.

7 II. Ba no si sōchi sibai mboto  
Josefo ba si sōchi gōi mbawania. Ba  
lō ara sibai, ba ileke'ō Josefo fo'omo  
zochō ja'ia ba imane chōnia: Fōrō  
ba ngaigoe! Ba itimba, imane chō  
wo'omo zochō ja'ia: Tōrō tōdō, wa  
lō ba dōdō zochō ja'odo hadia ia,  
ba ngaigoe, awō wa no ibe'e ba  
9 dangagoe nibabajabania fefoe. Te-  
nya seboea moroi chōgoe ia jomo  
ba da'e, ba lō hadia ia zi lō ibe'e  
ba dangagoe, hatō ja'oegō, me no  
fo'omonia ndra'oegō. **Ba hadia,**  
**oelaoe zi lō atoelō andrō, sabōlō-**  
**bōlō sibai, wamazōchi horō ba Lo-**

10 **walangi?** Ba he ū'a'e ero ma'ōchō  
iforege chō Josefo, ba lō i'o'ō chō-  
nia, fa oroedoe mena'ō ia chōnia,  
fa mōrōmōrō ba ngainia. Ba sa-  
moeza ma'ōchō, me mōi jomo Jo-  
sefo mangai halōwō, me ha si'-  
12 aikō lō niha bō'ō jomo, ba ira'oe  
mbaroenia, imane: Fōrō ba ngai-  
goe! Ba irōi ba dangania mbaroe,  
13 ilaoe moloi, isaŵa baero. Ba me  
i'ilā [alawe andrō], no irōi ba da-  
14 ngania mbaroenia ba no moloi, ba  
hoemedē ia ba zi so jomo ba imane  
chōra: Hiza, mifaigi, no i'ohē chōda  
niha Heberaio andrō, ena'ō i'o'aja  
ita! No mōi ia chōgoe si bacha, ba  
wemōrō ba ngagoe; ba moe'ira'ira  
15 ndra'o. Ba me irongo, moe'ira'irado,  
ba irōi mbaroenia chōgoe ba da'e,  
16 ba ilaoe moloi, isaŵa baero. Ba  
ibe'e ba ngainia mbaroe Josefo,  
17 irege so zochō ja'ia. Ba imanō gōi  
wangombacha chōnia, imane: So  
zawoejoe andrō, niha Heberaio a-  
ndrō, ni'oheoe chōda, mōi ia si ba-  
cha chōgoe, ba wango'aja ja'odo.  
18 Ba me moe'ira'ira ndra'o, ba irōi

foeri chōgoe mbaroenia, moloi ia,  
isaŵa baero. Ba me irongo sochō 19  
ja'ia ni'ombacha'ō wo'omonia chō-  
nia, me imane: Da'ō nilaoe zawoe-  
joemō andrō chōgoe! ba mofōnoe  
sibai ia. Ba ifara'oe'ō Josefo sochō 20  
ja'ia, ifabe'e'ō ba goeroenga, ba zi  
so nifakoerōe'ō razo, ba sosō ia ba  
da'ō ba goeroenga. (*Sin. 105, 18*).  
Ba itolo Josefo Jehowa, ibe'e 21  
la'omasi'ō ia niha bō'ō ba eboea  
dōdō hōgō mandroe ba goeroenga  
chōnia. Ba ibe'e barō mbawa Jo-  
sefo nikoerōe andrō hōgō mandroe,  
fefoe zi so ba goeroenga, ba fefoe  
hadia ia nilaoe ba da'ō, ba balazi  
ja'ia mangoema'ō. Lō ifaigifaigi 23  
hōgō mandroe ba goeroenga hadia  
ia nilaoe Josefo, me itolo ia Jehowa.  
Fefoe hadia ia nilaoenia, ba mo-  
fozoe ibe'e Jehowa.

## FAZA 40.

I. Fangifi ngoningoni Wara'o a-  
ndrō, si daroea, si so ba goeroenga.  
II. I'ombacha'ō Josefo geloeaha wa-  
ngifi andrō. III. Itōrō ni'ombacha'-  
ōnia andrō.

I. Ba lō ara foeri ō, ba mosala 1  
zama'oli gō chō razo Miseraji ba  
samazōchi kooe chōnia, so zalarā  
chō zochō ja'ira, razo Miseraji. Ba 2  
mofōnoe Wara'o ba ngoningonina  
andrō, si daroea, hōgō zama'oli gō  
ba hōgō zamazōchi kooe, ba ifa-  
be'e'ō ba goeroenga ira ba nono 3  
hōgō wazoeri, ba goeroenga a-  
ndrō, ba nikoerōe Josefo, (*F. 39,*  
*20*). Ba ibe'e ngoningonira Josefo  
hōgō wazoeri andrō; ba ara 4  
ma'ifoe tetaha ira. Ba mangifi zi  
daroea andrō, ha sara wongi, ba 5  
fasamboea geloeaha wangifira, fangifi  
zama'oli gō ba fangifi zama-  
zōchi kooe chō razo Miseraji, si so  
ba goeroenga. Ba me mōi si bacha 6  
chōra Josefo, si hoelō wongi, ba  
oroma chōnia, wa lō sōchisōchi  
dōdōra. Ba isofoe chō ngoningoni  
Wara'o andrō, nitaha awōnia ba 7

- nomo zochō ja'ia, imane : Hadia, wa mangeraoe mbawami ma'ōchō ?
- 8 Ba lamane chōnia : No mangi ndra'aga ba lō sangombacha eloeha. Ba imane chōra Josefo : Lo-walangi mbalazi ba wangombacha eloehaha wangifi - ba mitoenō chōgōe.
- 9 Ba itoenō chō Josefo wangifinia hōgō zama'oli gō, imane chōnia : Ba wangifigoe andrō, ba so fōnagoe
- 10 wēwē nagoe, oe'wa'ō. Ba si tōloe dahan wēwē nagoe andrō. Ba me molehei ia, ba aloea mbowo ba adōlō mo-
- 11 woaea saoso. Ba so ba dangagoe mako Wara'o. Ba oehalō mboea nagoe andrō, ba oeferaisi ba mako chō Wara'o ba oebe'e ba danga
- 12 Wara'o mako. Ba imane chōnia Josefo : Da'ō geloeaha : Daha andrō
- 13 si tōloe, ba no ngaloeo. Tōloe bongi tō, i'otarai ma'ōchō, ba i'efa'ō ndra'-oegō Fara'o ba ifoeli ifataro ndra'-oegō ba nahaoe. Ba ūfoeli ūbe'e ba danga Warao makonia, si mane fōna, me sama'oli gō ndra'oegō
- 14 chōnia. Ba tōrōtōrō tōdōoe ndra'-odo, na ohahace dōdōoe, tolodo, wangombacha ja'o chō Wara'o, ena'ō ū'efa'ō ndra'o ba nomo andre.
- 15 Noa sa nitagō manō ndra'o ba danō Heberaio ba ba da'e gōi, ba lō horōgoe, wa no labee'ba goeroe-
- 16 nga ndra'odo. Ba me irongo hōgō zamazōchi koe Andrō, si sōchi geloeaha andrō, ba imane chōr Josefo : Ba wangifigoe, ba tōloe kamboekamboe koe ba hōgōgoe, oe'wa'ō.
- 17 Ba ba gamboekamboe tānō ja'wa, ba so ngawalō gō chō Wara'o, ni-fazōchi doeka koe; ba la'a fofo ba gamboekamboe andrō ba hōgōgoe. Ba itema linia Josefo, imane : Da'ō geloeaha da'ō : Kamboekamboe andrō, si tōloe, ba tōloe
- 18 ngaloeo. Tōloe bongi tō, i'otarai ma'ōchō, ba ifa'ewa'ō mbagioe Fara'o ba ifatawī'ō ba dōla geoe, ba tobali la'a nōsioe fofo.
- 20 III. Ba tōloe bongi aefa da'ō, me ba'wa wa'atoemboe Wara'o, ba
- ibe'e gō ngoningoninia fefoe. Ba ifahalō'ō mijawa hōgō zama'oli gō andrō, awō hōgō zamazōchi koe, ba zi so ngoningoninia ; hōgō za- 21 ma'oli gō andrō, ba ifoeli ifataro ba halōwōnia, fa tola ifoeli ibe'e ba danga Wara'o mako ; ba hōgō za- 22 mazōchi koe, ba ifatawī'ō, itōrō niwa'ō Josefo chōra. Ba lō'ō sa'ae 23 itōrō tōdō hōgō zama'oli gō Josefo, olifoe ia.

## FAZA 41.

I. Fangifi Wara'o. II. Aboe dō-dōnia ba da'ō : ifakaoni'ō Josefo. III. I'ombachā'ō geloeaha wangifi Wara'o ba ifobawa lala chōnia. IV. Tefataro sala'wa ia. Itōrō niwa'ōnia. V. Ono Josefo. Bōrōta lofo andrō.

I. Ba mendroea fache aefa da'ō, 1 ba mangifi Wara'o ; ba mbewe Nilo so ia, i'wa'ō, (Dan. 2, 1), ba möi mijawa moroi ba Nilo za'wi, fitoe nga'oe, si sōchi famaigi ba satabō, ba möi ira ba ndroe'oe mangaloei gōra. Ba aefa da'ō, ba möi mijawa za'wi bō'ō, fitoe nga'oe gōi, moroi ba Nilo, ba si lō sōchi famaigi ba sangao ; ba möi ba ngai za'wi no mege, ba mbewe Nilo. Ba latema la'a za'wi si sōchi andrō, satabō, sa'wi si lō sōchi andrō, sangao, si fitoe nga'oe — ba tokeia sa'ae Wara'o. Ba ifoeli mōrō, ba ifoeli mangifi gōi, ha sara dōla wache, i'wa'ō, ba fitoe ngalai, saloea chōnia, so'ōsi ba si sōchi. Aefa da'ō, ba fitoe tōzaloea ngalai, si lō ūsi, si no ariri ba nangi moroi ba gatoemboechia. Ba ngalai si lō ūsi andrō, ba latōlō ngalai si so ūsi andrō, si no owoelovoelo, si fitoe. Awena tokeia Wara'o, ba i'ila, wa fangifi.

II. Ba me moloeo ba aboe dōdōnia. Ba ifatenge, ifakaonia fefoe zi faeta ba satoeateoa ba danō Miseraji ba itoenō chōra wangifinia andrō. Ba lō sangila mangombacha eloehaha chō Wara'o. Awena hoe-mede hōgō zama'oli gō andrō, imane

- chō Wara'o : Awena ma'ōchō itōrō gōi ngalai si lō ōsi, si no okōlikōli, fitoe gōi, si no ariri ba nangi moroi ba gatoemboecha, ba latema 24
- 10 tōdōgōe horōgoe. Mofōnoe no Wara'o chō ngoningoninia, ba ifabe'e'ō ba goeroenga ira, ba nomo hōgō latōlō ngalai si sōchi andrō, si fitoe, wazoeri, ja'odo andre ba hōgō za- 25  
11 mazōchi koeē andrō. Ba mangifi latōlō ngalai si sōchi andrō, si fitoe, ndra'aga, daroeaga, ha sara wongi, sangila mangombacha eloeha chō-  
12 ba no fasamboea geloeaha wangifi- goe.  
13 12 ma andrō. Ba so ba da'ō, awōma, nono matoea Heberao, sawoejoe hōgō wazoeri; chōnia matoenō wangifima, ba i'ombacha'ō chōma geloeaha, ifa'ele'ō sibai, hadia la- 26  
14 woelawoe wangifi zamōsana. (F. 40, 15). Ba niwā'ōnia chōma, bano itōrō: ja'odo, ba no moefoeli moefataro ba halōwōgōe ba ja'ia ba no moeta-  
15 wi. Ba ifatenge Fara'o, ifakaoni'ō 27  
16 Josefo. Ba lata'ita'i la'efa'ō ia ba goeroenga, ba ifatōwō'ō ia, ifalalini noechnania, ba mōi jomo chō Wa-  
17 ra'o. (Sin. 105, 20). Ba imane Fara'o chō Josefo: No mangifi ndra'o, ba lō sangila mangombacha eloeha. Ba no oerongo ndra'oegō: ha òrongo wangifi, ba õ'anema'ō õ'omba-  
18 cha'ō geloeaha. Ba imane Josefo chō Wara'o: Ai, tengā, tengā ja'o- 28  
19 do; ba ja fangorifi nifa'ele'ō Lowa-  
20 langi chō Wara'o! (F. 40, 8. Dan. 2, 28). Ba imane Fara'o chō Josefo: Mangifi ndra'o, ba mbewe Nilo so-  
21 do, oewā'ō. Ba mōi mijāwa, mōroi 30  
22 ba Nilo, zaŵi, fitoe nga'eo, satabō ba si sōchi famaigi. Ba mōi ira ba  
23 ndro'oe, mangaloei gōra. Ba aefa da'ō, ba mōi mijāwa zaŵi bō'ō, fitoe 31  
24 nga'eo gōi, si no okōlikōli, si lō sōchi famaigi, ba si no angao — lō  
25 oeraí oe'ilā ba danō Miseraji ma'a-  
26 sagōrō zi manō fa lō sōchi! Ba latema 32  
27 la'ā zaŵi satabō andrō, si fōfōna andrō, si fitoe, sawī sangao  
28 andrō, si lō sōchisōchi. Ba he me no la'ā, ba lō oroma, wa no la'ā, lō'ō sa teboelō wa lō sōchisōchi  
29 mege. Ba tokeā ndra'o. Ba oe'ilā 33  
30 na gōi ba wangifi: ha sara dōla wache, ba fitoe zaloea ngalai, so'ōsi  
31 ba si sōchi. Ba aefa da'ō ba aloea

- nihōna mboea nowi ba danga Wara'o, boea nowi ba mbanoea misa,  
 36 ba ni'irō'ō. Ba ja we'ewe'e dōdō ba danō nihōna andrō, ba zi mewitoe fache andrō dania, ba lofo andrō, sanōrō tanō Miseraji dania; ba tobali lō tekiko niha ba danō ba lofo andrō.
- 37 IV. Ba fadoehoe dōdō Wara'o ba wehedenia andrō ba tōdō ngoningo-ninia fefoe. Ba imane Fara'o ba ngingoninia andrō: Hadia, tasōndra na niha, si so Eheha Lowalangi ba dōdō, si mane chōnia? (*Dan. 5, 11*).
- 39 Ba imane Fara'o chō Josefo: Me no ifa'ele'ō chōoe Lowalangi da'ō fefoe, ba lō'ō sa'ae niha, si manō fotōdō ba si manō fa'atoeatoe, si 40 mane ja'oegō. Tebe'e barō mbawaoe nomogoe ba ndramoe'o'ō niwā'ōoe banoeagoe fefoe, ha irege dadaoma razo tohoede ndra'o moroi chōoe.
- 41 (*Dan. 2, 48. Hal. zin. 7, 10*). Ba imane na Fara'o chō Josefo: Hiza, oebē'e barō mbawaoe danō Miseraji 42 ma'asagōrō! Ba iheta ba doeroenia laedoeroe andrō chōnia Fara'o, ibe'e ba doeroe Josefo; ba ifobaroie ia baroe moeko karate ba ibe'e naja 43 ana'a ba mbaginia. Ba ifakoereta ia ba koereta razo, fanete chōnia, ba moe'ao fōnania niha, lamane: Mi'angaloeloe! Si manō wame'e Wara'o barō mbawania tanō Mise- 44 raji ma'asagōrō. Ba imane Fara'o chō Josefo: Fara'o ndra'odo -- ba lō tola ifaliwa dangania, ba ma ahenia, niha ba danō Miseraji ma'-asagōrō, na tengen ja'oegō zangoe- 45 ma'ō. Ba Fara'o andrō, ba ibe'e tōi Josefo Zafenati Faneachi ba ibe'e chōnia Gasenata, ono Wotifera, hōgō gere ba Gono. Ba itōrōi danō Miseraji Josefo. Ba tōloe ngafoeloe fache Josefo, me so ia ba da'ō fōna Wara'o, razo Miseraji. Ba irōi Wara'o Josefo ba itōrōi danō Miseraji.
- 47 Ba falawoelaete mboea danō ba zi mewitoe fache andrō, ba zi fahōna. 48 Ba i'oweoeloi mboea nowi andrō fefoe Josefo ba zi mewitoe fache
- andrō, gōtō wa'afahōna ba danō Miseraji, ibe'e ba mbanoea misa nitenagō andrō; samboesamboea banoea ba ihōna mboea nowi andrō, si tefasoei ja'ia. Tobali ihōna mboea 49 nowi Josefo, si mane ene ba mbewe nasi, tengen ono wa'oja, irege ibōhōli wanoe'a, tebai sa'ae lasoe'a.
- V. Ba domboea toemboe ono 50 matoea chō Josefo, fōna ndrōfi bōrōta lofo andrō, ononia chō Gasenata andrō, ono Wotifera, hōgō gere ba Gono. Tōi zi a'a, ba Manase 51 ibe'e Josefo, imane: Noa sa'ae olifoedo wamakaogoe andrō fefoe ba ira amagoe ba ira talifoesōgoe fefoe, ibe'e Lowalangi. Ba tōi zi achi, ba 52 Eferaji ibe'e, imane: Noa sa ifowea ndra'odo Lowalangi ba danō wamakaogoe andre. Ba me no 53 noemalō ndrōfi andrō si fitoe ba zi fahōna balazo ba danō Miseraji, ba 54 ibōrōtaigō dōfī lofo andrō, si fitoe, itōrō nihōnagō Josefo fangombacha. Ba dozi tanō itōrō lofo andrō; ba ba danō Miseraji ma'asagōrō, ba so mbalazo. (*Sin. 105, 16*). Ba me 55 no afōchō lofo andrō ba danō Miseraji ma'asagōrō, ba laforege niha sato wangandrō gō chō Wara'o. Ba imane Fara'o ba Ndrawa Miseraji fefoe: Mi'ae chō Josefo; hadia niwā'ōnia chōmi, da'ō milaoe! Ba 56 sagōrō goeli danō, ba afōchō lofo andrō. Ba ibokai halasa andrō fefoe Josefo ba i'amawa ba Ndrawa Miseraji wache. Ba itoegoe tedooe wa'afōchō lofo andrō ba danō Miseraji. Ba dozi niha ba goeli danō, ba 57 mōi chō Josefo ba danō Miseraji, ba wowōli fache; fefoe gofoe heza sa, ba lofo safōchō sibai.

## FAZA 42.

I. Fe'amōi ndraono Jakobo ba danō Miseraji, si fōfōna. II. Ifakao ndra ga'ania andrō Josefo ba itaha Zimeoni. III. Fangawoelira; fangarōngarō namara.

I. Ba me irono Jakobo, ba danō 1

- Miseraji so wache, ba imane Jakobo chō nononia : Hadia, wa mifaigifaigi nawōmi ? Ba imane na : Hiza, no oerongo, ba danō Miseraji so wache. Mi'a'e'e, mihalō chōda wache ba da'ō, ena'ō aperi ita ba ena'ō lō mate. 2 (Hal. zin. 7, 12). Ba dafaeloe zi möi ga'a Josefo, ba wangai fache ba danō Miseraji. Ba Benijami andrō, achi Josefo, ba lō ifa'amōi Jakobo, awō ndra ga'ania; sosō dōdōnia, 3 ma gōna ia hadia ia. Ba laroegi gōi iraono Gizerāeli andrō, awō zi möi-möi andrō, ba wowōli fache; lofo sa ba danō Gana'ana.
- 4 II. Ba Josefo, si no salaŵa, ba danō, zamawa fache ba niha fefoe. Ba me no laroegi jomo ira ga'a Josefo ba me mangaloeloe ira chōnia, 5 ba i'ilä Josefo, wa ira ga'ania, me ha si'aikō anehe ia. Ba lō i'ombacha'ō ia chōra, i'abe'e'ō wehedenia chōra, imane chōra : Heza mi'-otarai ? Lamane : Ba danō Gana'ana, ba wowōli fache. Ba i'ilä Josefo, wa ira ga'ania, ba ja'ira, ba 6 lō la'ila, wa ja'ia. Ba itōrō tōdō Josefo wangifinia andrō, ni'ifinia. nitandrōsaigō chōra. Ba [i'abe'e'ō wehedenia chōra], imane chōra : Samaoeze ami ! Möi ami mamaigī, hezo lala ba danō. (F. 37, 5 b. t.).
- 7 Lamane chōnia : Tenga, Toea ! ba 8 wowōli balazo möi zawoejoemō. Ha samboea namama; niha sadōlō tōdō ndra'aga; tengā samaoeze zawoejoemō ! Imane chōra : Faja ! ba da'ō möi ami, ba wamaigi hezo lala ba 9 danō ! Ba lamane chōnia : Felendroea ndra'aga, sawoejoemō andre, oi si fatalifoesō, ha samboea namama, ba danō Gana'ana ; si achi, ba so chō namama ma'ōchō, ba samōsa 10 zi no taja. Ba imane chōra Josefo : Si ndroehoe niŵa'ōgoe chōmi : Samaoeze ami ! Ba da'ō mifadoehoe'ō ami : Faja wa no saoeri Wara'o, na aefa ami ba da'e, na lō möi ba 11 da'e nachimi andrō, si achi. Mifa-tenge zamōsa, ba wangai achimi,
- ba ja'ami, ba nitaha ba da'e. Si manō wanandraigō niŵa'ōmi, na si doehoe nilaoemi, ba na tengā. Ba wa'adoehoe wa'aoeri Wara'o — samaoeze zoei ami ! Aefa da'ō, ba 12 tōloe ngaloeo itaha ira. Ba me aefa 13 doea wongi, ba imane chōra Josefo : Mi'o'ō da'e, ena'ō aperi ami — niha sangata'oeifi Lowalangi sa ndra'odo. Na niha sadōlō tōdō ami, ba jatōrōi dalifoesōmi samōsa, nitaha, ba 14 nitaha ja'ami mege, ba ja'ami, ba mi'a'e'e, mi'ohe wache andrō, sogoe-na ō zoroijomomi. Ba achimi andrō, 15 si achi, ba ni'ohe ba da'e chōgoe, ba oroma dania, wa si doehoe niŵa'ōmi, ba lō mate ami. Ba la'o'ō da'ō. Ba faoma lamane chō nawōra : 16 Si ndroehoe, loealoea horōda chō nachida no da'e; noa sa ta'ila wa'-ata'oenia, me fakao ia chōda, ba lō tafondrondrongo. Andrō itōrō ita fa'ata'oe dōdō andre. Ba imane 17 chōra Roebeno : Tenga no oeŵa'ō chōmi : bōi mihalō horōmi wolaoemi ba ndraono andrō ! Ba lō sedōna mamondrongo ami — ba iada'e telaoe mbalō ndronia ! (F. 37, 21). Ba 18 lō'ō sa la'ila, wa aboto ba dōdō Josefo niŵa'ōra, me no so zangali lira, na fahoehoeo ira. Ba ibali'ō ia, ba 19 we'e, ba ifoeli ia chōra, fahoehoeo chōra. Ba ifara'oe'ō Zimeoni, ba ngaira, ba ifabōbō'ō, ba zanehe ira. Aefa da'ō, ba iŵa'ō Josefo lafo'ōsi 20 fache zi'era ba ladozigō labē'e ba zī'e bacha mbōlī wache chō zamōsana ba lafa'ohe'ō na gōi nifatō'ōra, ba lala. Ba la'o'ō da'ō wame'e chōra.
- III. Ba lahare'ō ba hoeloe galidera 21 wache andrō chōra ba mofanō ira. Ba me itoto'ō mbōbō zi'e chōnia 22 si samōsa, ba zī mōrō ira, ba wame'e gō galidenia, ba i'ilä gana'ania andrō, ba dete nōsi zī'e chōnia. Ba 23 i'ombacha'ō chō ndra talifoesōnia, imane : No mangawoeli chōgoe gana'agoe, hiza ia ba zī'e chōgoe ! Ba atoroe dōdōra, faoma lafaigifaigi nawōra, manizinizi, ba lamane : Ha-

- dia nilaoe Lowalangi chōda ba da'ō !
- 29 Ba me laroegi namara ba danō Gana'ana, ba ladocnōdoenō chōnia fefoe  
30 hadia ia zi gōna ira, lamane : Niha andrō, si no salaŵa ba danō, ba i'abe'e'ō wehedenia chōma, ifo'esoeanō ndra'aga, ba wamaoeze tanō mōi  
31 ndra'aga, iŵa'ō. Ba mamane chōnia : Niha sadōlō tōdō ndra'aga, tengsa  
32 maoeze ndra'aga ! Felendroea ndra'aga, ha samboea namama ; samōsa si no taja, ba fondrege zi achi, ba so chō namama na ija'e, ba danō  
33 Gana'ana. Ba imane chōma niha andrō, salaŵa ba danō : Ba da'ō ja oroma chōgoe dania, wa niha sadōlō tōdō ami : mirōi ba da'e chōgoe zamōsa, talifoesōmi ! Hadia zogoena chōmi, ō zoroijomomi, fache, ba hana na mi'ohe, ba hana na mofanō  
34 ami. Ba mi'ohe ba da'e nachimi andrō, ena'ō oroma chōgoe, wa tengsa samaoeze ami, wa no niha sadōlō tōdō ami. Ba oefoeli dania chōmi dalifoesōmi andre, ba tola mitōrō danō, lō moetenaŵa. Ba me lafadewa nōsi zi'e chōra, ba hiza mbola gana'a ba zi'e zamōsana. Ba me la'ilā mbola gana'a andrō, ba me i'ilā gōi amara, ba
- 35 tobali dōdōra. Ba imane chōra Amara Jakobo : Tajataja ndraonogoe mibe'e : Josefo, ba si no taja, ba Simeoni, ba si no taja, ba edōna mihalō na gōi Mbenijami — tehawoe
- 36 manō ndra'o da'ō fefoe ! Ba itema li namania Roebeno, imane : Tema boenoe nonogoe matoea si domboea, na lō oefoeli ia chōoe. Be'e ba dangagoe ia, ba oefoeli ia chōoe !
- 37 Ba imane : Lō fao chōmi nonogoe ; noa sa mate ga'ania, ba hatō ja'ia zi tosai ; na so ena'ō zi gōna ia ba lala andrō, nitōrōmi, ba horōmi ena'ō, na oe'ohe hoewagoe andre, wanaŵa banoea tooe, oi so wa'aboe dōdō.

## FAZA 43.

I. Lafoeli mōi ba danō Miseraji iraono Jakobo ba fao Mbenijami.  
II. Fa'aboe dōdōra. III. Fa'obōwō Josefo chōra.

- I. Ba abōlōbōlō na lofo ba danō. 1  
Ba me no ahori fefoe wache andrō, 2  
nihalōra ba danō Miseraji, ba imane chōra amara : Mifoeli mi'ae'e, ba wowōli fache chōda ma'ifoe. (F. 42, 20). Ba imane chōnia Joeda : No iŵa'ō sibai chōma niha andrō, imane : Lō tola fa'ilā bawa ita, na lō mi'ohe nachimi andrō. Ba na ūfa'amōi awōma nachima, ba mōiga mowōli fache chōoe. Ba na lō ūfa'amōi ia, ba lō mōiga. Noa sa iŵa'ō chōma niha andrō, imane : Lō tola fa'ilā bawa ita, na lō mi'ohe nachimi andrō. Imane Izeraēli : Ba hana wa mifikao ndra'o wangombacha ba niha andrō, wa so na nachimi ? Lamane : No izofoezofoe sibai ndra'aga ba soroijomonia niha andrō, imane : Hadia, lō si mate namami ? Hadia, so nachini na ? Ba ma'ombacha'ō chōnia, lō mabinī'ō zi doehoe. Hadaō ho ma'ilā, iŵa'ō dania : Mi'ohe ba da'e nachimi andrō ? Ba imane Joeda chō namania Izeraēli : Chōgoe fa'ohe'ō nono andrō, ba mafazawā ndra'aga, mōiga, ena'ō aoeri ita ba bōi mate, ja'aga ba ja'oegō ba iraonoma. (F. 44, 32). Ja'o zi so ba wali chōoe ba chōnia andrō ; ba hoeloegoe ūbe'e. Na lō oefoeli ia chōoe, na lō oefā'ilā'ō chōoe, ba ja'odo zoloe'i sala chōoe, sagōtō ja'odo. Na lō arōrōga mena'ō, si tengā inōtō, ba no tola mendroea mangawoeliga. Ba imane chōra amara Izeraēli : Na lō tola lō'ō sa'ae, ba mimane : Mi'ohe ūsi zi'e chōmi, nisōndra ba danōda, ma'ifoe, mi'ohe boeala ba niha andrō : daloedalo ma'ifoe ba ū ūani ma'ifoe ba gitō godoe ba samohoea ba boea kare ba boea falō. Ba mifoeli 12 mi'ohe gana'a, fa'oja mege ba ana'a

- andrō, nisōndra ba zoezoe nōsi zi'e  
 chōmi mege, ba mifoeli mi'ohe — ta-  
 13 be'e seloengoe ia. Ba mi'ohe gōi  
 nachimi, mifazaŵa ami ba mifoeli  
 14 mi'ae ba niha andrō. Ba Lowala-  
 ngingi si lō ambō fa'abōlō, ba jamoe-  
 be'e ahachō dōdō niha andrō chōmi,  
 ena'ō ifoeli ifa'amōi awōmi dalifoe-  
 sōmi si samōsa andrō, awō Mbeni-  
 jami gōi ; ba ja'odo, ba na lō tola  
 15 lō'ō, ba si lō ono sa'ae ndra'o. Ba  
 la'ohe mboeala no mege ba ana'a  
 bō'ō gōi la'ohe, awō Mbenijami, ba  
 mangefa ira, lasaŵa danō Misera-  
 16 ba la'ondrasi Josefo. Ba me i'ilā  
 Josefo, no so Mbenijami, awōra, ba  
 imane ba zatoea zangai halōwō  
 jomo : Ohe jomo niha andrō, taba  
 ndriwora, ba halō gōra, manga da-  
 nia niha andrō, awōgoe, na laloeo,  
 17 Ba i'o'ō da'ō niwa'ō Josefo, i'ohe  
 18 jomo ira, ba nomo Josefo. Ba ata'oe  
 ira, me te'ohe jomo ira, ba nomo  
 Josefo, lamane : Bōrō gana'a a-  
 ndrō seloengoe no ba zi'e chōda, me  
 mōi ita no, si fōfōna, wa la'ohe  
 jomo ita : lahawoei dania ita, la-  
 rā'oe ita ba labali'ō sawoejoe ita,  
 19 fabaja kalide chōda. Ba la'ondrasi  
 zatoea zangai halōwō, ba zinga mba-  
 wandroehō ba nomo, lamane chō-  
 20 nia : So ni'andrōma chōoe, Toea :  
 No mōiga ba da'e, si fōfōna no, ba  
 21 wowōli fache. Ba me no maroegi zi  
 mōrōga, me matoto'ō mbōbō zi'e  
 chōma, ba hisa gana'a zamōsana  
 ba zoezoe nōsi zi'e chōnia — ana'a  
 andrō chōma, lō ambō ba wanoelo ;  
 22 no mafoeli ma'ohe iada'e. Ba ana'a  
 bō'ō gōi, no ma'ohe, ba wowōli fa-  
 che. Lō aboto ba dōdōma, ha niha  
 zame'e ba zi'e wache chōma ana'a  
 23 andrō, (F. 31, 29; 42, 24). Ba imane  
 chōra : Mihonogō manō ami ; bōi  
 miboesi dōdōmi ! Lowalangimi, Lo-  
 walangi namami andrō, ba no ifo'-  
 ana'a ami, nibini'ō, ba zi'e wache  
 chōmi. Ana'ami andrō, ba no mōi  
 chōgoe. Ba i'ohe baero chōra Zime-  
 24 oni. Aefa da'ō, ba i'ohe ira ba no-
- mo Josefo. Ibe'e chōra nidanō, ba  
 lasasai gahera, ba ibe'e gō galidera.  
 Ba lafa'oli toe mboeala andrō, 25  
 gasagasa wa'aso Josefo, na laloeo ;  
 noa sa terongo chōra, wa' ba da'ō  
 manga ira dania.
- III.** Ba me no mōi jomo Josefo, 26  
 ba labe'e chōnia mboeala andrō,  
 ni'ohera, ba lafaōndrō ira fōnania,  
 irege zalo toe. Ba isofoe chōra, na 27  
 lō hadia ia chōra, ba imane : He  
 wisa, lō hadia ia chō namami, nitōrō  
 limi no. Hadia, lō si mate ia ? (F.  
 37, 7). Ba lamane. Lō'ō sa hadia 28  
 chō zawoejoemō andrō, amama ;  
 sosó ia na. Ba lafaōndrō ira, ma-  
 ngaloeloe ira chōnia. Ba i'ilā Mbe-  
 nijami, si ndroehoe nachinia, ba i-  
 mane : Hadia, da'ō nachimi, si achi  
 andrō, niwa'ōmi no ? ba imane [chō  
 Mbenijami] : Jamoe'eboea'ō dōdōnia  
 chōoe Lowalangi, onogoe ! Ba i'o- 30  
 zoemagō lō hedehedenia sa'ae, aha-  
 chō sibai dōdōnia, me no so tānō  
 fōnania nachinia andrō, ba i'aleoi,  
 heza zi tola me'e ia. Andrō mōi ia  
 si bacha ba mbate'e, tānō si bacha,  
 ba mege'ege ia ba da'ō. Awena da- 31  
 nia ifoeli isasai mbawania ba ifoeli  
 mōi baoeloe, i'abe'e'ō dōdōnia ba  
 imane : Mifa'oli gō. Ba la'oniagō, 32  
 chōnia ba chōrá, ba si manō gōi ba  
 Ndrawa Miseraji, soroedoe manga  
 chōnia. Lō'ō sa tola oroedoe manga  
 Ndrawa Miseraji ba niha Heberaio ;  
 salacha da'ō ba Ndrawa Miseraji.  
 Ba ba gamaedoenia tefedadao ira, 33  
 i'otarai zi a'a, noemalō ba zi achi,  
 balazi sibai wa'asia'a ; ba faoma  
 lafaigifaigi nawōra, ahōlihōli dōdō-  
 ra. Aefa da'ō, ba ifabe'e'ō ōra gō 34  
 andrō si so fōnania ōsa ; ba oera-  
 cha Mbenijami, ba no melima fa'e-  
 boea goeracha dánō bō'ō fefoe. Ba  
 labadoe nagoe, awōnia, ba sōchi  
 dōdōra.

## FAZA 44.

I. Mofanō ndra ga'a Josefo. Fa'-a-boe dōdōra, nifobōrō Josefo. II. Hoe-hoeo Joeda: i'andrō aefa Mbenijami.

- 1    I. Ba imane Josefo ba zatoea zangai halōwō chōnia: Fo'osi fache zi'e niha andrō, ndrohoendrohoe zi tola la'ohe; ba ana'a zamōsana, ba ōbe'e ba zoezoe nōsi zi'e chōnia;
- 2    ba mako firō andrō chōgoe, ba ōbe'e ba zoezoe nōsi zi'e zi achi, awō mbōli wache andrō chōnia. Ba i'o'ō niwa'ō Josefo. Ba ha moloeo sibai,
- 3    4    ba lafofanō ira. awō galidera. Ba ha si'aikō laroegi ngai imbanoea, ba imane Josefo chō zatoea zangai halōwō chōnia: Laboe, gohi niha andrō, ba na ōchamō ira, ba ūmane chōra: Hana wa misoelōni si lō sōchi zi sōchi? Hana wa no mitagō mako
- 5    6    7    8    9    10    11    12    13    14    firō andrō chōgoe? Tenga ja'ia ni'a-madoegō zochō ja'o, ba tenga ja'ia ba zi faeta ia? andrō wa si lō sōchi nilaoemi! Ba me no ichamō ira, ba imanō chōra. Ba lamane chōnia: He Toea, hana wa ūmanō wehede? Lō'ō manō mōi ba dōdō zawoejoe-
- 15    16    17    18    19    20    21    22    23    24    mō wolaoe si manō. Hadia, tenga no mafoeli ma'ohe chōoe gana'a andrō, me ma'otarai danō Gana'a-na, ana'a andrō nisōndra ba zoezoe nōsi zi'e chōma: ba he moroi, wa matagō mena'ō wirō, ba ma ana'a, jomo chō zochō ja'oegō? Nisōndra ja'ia, ba zawoejoemō andre, ba ja mate, ba ja'aga tānō bō'ō, ba si mōi sawoejoemō. Ba imane: Laoe, ja'ia da'ō niwa'ōmi. Nisōndra ja'ia, ba sawoejoegoe dania, ba saefa ami. Ba dozi la'aliogō latooe'ō tooe nganoe'i chōra, ba dozi latoto'ō mbōbō. Ba ibōrōtaigō i'aloei, i'otarai ba zi a'a ba ba zi achi ibato, ba ba zi'e chō Mbenijami tesōndra mako. Ba lasika noechara, dozi la-foeli lafonoro galidera ba lafoeli ira mijomo. Ba me iroegi jomo ba no-mo Josefo Joeda, awō dalifoesōnia — no so na ba da'ō Josefo — ba
- lafalōgoe tooe ira ba zalo, fōnania. Ba imane chōra Josefo: Hadia nilaoemi andrō? Hadia, lō'ō sa itōrō tōdōmi, i'ohe ba waetasa niha si mane ja'odo andre? Ba imane 16 Joeda: Hadia niwa'ōma chō zochō ja'aga? Hadia hoehoeoma ba he mawisa wamoe'a ba haeloema, me no isōndra horō zawoejoemō Lowa-langi! Sawoejoemō sa'ae ndra'aga, ja'aga andre, fabaja nisōndra mako andrō. Ba imane Josefo: Ja arōoe 17 chōgoe wolaoe si manō: nisōndra mako andrō, da'ō zawoejoegoe; ba ja'ami andrō, ba hana na mifoeli ami chō namami, lō moetena'ā.
- II. Ba ihatō'ō ia chōnia Joeda, 18 imane: He Toea! Hadia na lō ata'-oe zawoejoemō moehede chōoe, hadia, lō mofōnōe'ō chō zawoejoemō ba da'ō? me no fagōlōgōlō ami Wara'o! No isofoe chō zawoejoenia 19 sochō ja'o, imane: Hadia, so na namami, so dalifoesōmi na? Ba no 20 mamane chōoe: Lō si mate nama-ma satoea andrō ba so na nononia si achi. si toembœe moroi foeri; si ndroehoe ga'ania, ba no mate, ba tobali ha ja'ia zi tosai ono ninania, ba no omasiō namania. (F. 42, 13 b. t.). Ba no ūwa'ō ba zawoejoe-mō andre: Mi'ohe ia ba da'e chōgoe, ena'ō i'ilā ia hōrōgoe. Ba no 22 mamane chōoe: Tebai irōi namania ono matoea andrō; na irōi ena'ō namania, ba lō aoeri da'ō. Ba ūmane ba zawoejoemō: Na lō mi'ohe nachimi andrō, ba tebai ifoeli fa'ilā bawa ita. Ba me no mangawoeli 24 ndra'aga chō zawoejoemō amagoe, ba ma'ombacha'ō chōnia niwa'ōoe. Ba me iwa'ō dania chōma amama: 25 Mifoeli mi'ae'e, ba wowōli fache chōda ma'ifoe, ba mamane chōnia: Tebai mōiga! Na fao chōma nachima, awena mōiga; tebai sa fa'ilā bawa ndra'aga ba niha andrō, na lō fao chōma nachima. (F. 43, 2). Ba imane chōma sawoejoemō 27 amagoe: Mi'ilā ja'ō, wa ha domboea

- 28 nono wo'omogoe chōgōe. Si sambœ-a, ba no irōi ndra'o, ba no oemane dōdōgoe : Si ndroehoe, no tesasawi ia [ba goetoe ndroe'oe] ! ba irege ma'ōchō, ba lō ni'ilā hōrōgoe ja'ia (Hal. zin. 7, 13). Ba mege'ege sibai ia, irege larongo Dawa Miseraji andrō, awō ngoningoni Wara'o andrō. Ba imane Josefo ba dalifoesōnia : Josefo ndra'o ! Hadia, lō si mate namada ? Ba tebai latema linia ira talifoesōnia, ba wa'atobali dōdōra chōnia. Ba imane Josefo chō ndra talifoesōnia : Ba mihatō'ō ami chōgōe ! Ba me lahatō'ō ira, ba imane : Talifoesōmi Josefo ndra'odo, ni'amawami ba danō Miseraji ! (F. 37, 28). Ba bōi aboe dōdōmi ba da'ō, ba bōi maoso dōdōmi, me no mi'amawa ndra'o ba da'e ; ba wangorifi sa ifowaōwaō ndra'o fōnami Lowalangi. (F. 50, 20). No mendroea fache sa'ae wamakao andrō ba danō, lofo andrō, ba melima fache tō na fōnada, si lō fananō ba si lō famasi. Ba no ifowaōwaō ndra'o fōnami Lowalangi ba wamaigi lala, fa bōi aetoe nga'ōtōmi, ena'ō aoeri ōsa ami, ba wangorifi seboea. Tobali tengā ja'-ami zamatenge ja'odo ba da'e, no Lowalangi zamatenge. No ja'ia zamalī'ō anofoela Wara'o ndra'odo ba mandroe ba nomonia ma'asamboea ba samatōrō tanō Miseraji ma'asagōrō. (F. 41, 40). Ba mi'aligō mi'ae chō namada ba mimane chōnia : Da'ō niwā'ō nonooe Josefo chōoe : No ibali'ō samatōrō tanō Miseraji ma'asagōrō ndra'odo Lowalangi ; ae chōgōe, bōi radō'ō ! (Hal. zin. 7, 14). Ba danō Gozena náhaoe dania, ba sahatō chōgōe ndra'oegō, awō nonooe ba ma'oe woemō ba biribiri chōoe ba sawioe ba hadia ia na fefoe zi so chōoe. Ba ja'o zi'onoro tōdō balazooe ba da'ō ; melima fache tō na lofo andre : ma dania noemana ndra'oegō, awō zoroijomooe fefoe ba awō zi so chōoe fefoe. Hōrōmi sa'ae zangila ba hōrō nachigoe Benijami zangila, wa ja'odo zihede chōmi. Ba ahori mi'ombacha'ō chō namada wa'asalaŵagoe andre ba danō Miseraji, awō ni'ilami andrō fefoe, ba
- 29 mangawoeli. Ba na mihalō na da'e gōi chōgōe, ba na gōna ia hadia ia ena'ō, ba horōmi, na oe'ohe hoewa-goe andre, we'amōi mitooe, ba mbanoea niha tooe aboe sibai dōdō. 30 (F. 42, 38). Ba si ndroehoe, na mangawoelido ena'ō dania chō zawoe-joemō amagoe, ba lō fao chōma nono andrō, ba zi no molemba dōdōnia ma'asamboea, ba ha si'aikō ena'ō irongo, lō'ō sa'ae fao chōma nono andrō, ba lō aoeri ia, ba horō zawoejoemō andre ena'ō, na i'ohē hoewania andrō sawoejoemō amma, wanaŵa banoea niha tooe aboe 31 dōdō. Noa sa mōi ba wali zawoe-joemō andre, chō namagoe, ba chō nono andre, no ifaboe'oe : Na lō oefoeli ia chōoe, ba ja'odo zoloe'i horō andrō chō namagoe, sagōtō 32 ja'o. (F. 43, 8). Ba ena'ō na tola torōi foeri zawoejoemō andre sawoe-joe zochō ja'o salahī nono matoea andrō, ba ena'ō na tola fao chō ndra ga'ania nono, wangawoeli ! 33 34 He oewisa sa'ae wangawoeli chō namagoe, na lō fao chōgōe nono andrō ! Tebai oefaigifaigi ena'ō wa'-aboe dōdō andrō, si faloecha namagoe !

## FAZA 45.

I. I'ombacha'ō ia chō ndra talifoesōnia Josefo, ba i'andrō chōra, ndramōi mitooe ba danō Miseraji, awō namara. II. I'oro'ō chōra zo-gosna chōra Fara'o. III. Manga-woeli ndraono Jakobo; lō fadoehoe dōdō namara, ba omoeso dōdōnia dania.

- 1 I. Ba tebai sa'ae itaha dōdōnia Josefo, wamaigi si so ba ngainia, ba imane : Ndramōi baero fefoe ! Ba tobali lō niha bō'ō, me i'ombacha'ō ia ba dalifoesōnia Josefo.

- (Hal. zin. 7, 13). Ba mege'ege sibai ia, irege larongo Dawa Miseraji andrō, awō ngoningoni Wara'o andrō. Ba imane Josefo ba dalifoesōnia : Josefo ndra'o ! Hadia, lō si mate namada ? Ba tebai latema linia ira talifoesōnia, ba wa'atobali dōdōra chōnia. Ba imane Josefo chō ndra talifoesōnia : Ba mihatō'ō ami chōgōe ! Ba me lahatō'ō ira, ba imane : Talifoesōmi Josefo ndra'odo, ni'amawami ba danō Miseraji ! (F. 37, 28). Ba bōi aboe dōdōmi ba da'ō, ba bōi maoso dōdōmi, me no mi'amawa ndra'o ba da'e ; ba wangorifi sa ifowaōwaō ndra'o fōnami Lowalangi. (F. 50, 20). No mendroea fache sa'ae wamakao andrō ba danō, lofo andrō, ba melima fache tō na fōnada, si lō fananō ba si lō famasi. Ba no ifowaōwaō ndra'o fōnami Lowalangi ba wamaigi lala, fa bōi aetoe nga'ōtōmi, ena'ō aoeri ōsa ami, ba wangorifi seboea. Tobali tengā ja'-ami zamatenge ja'odo ba da'e, no Lowalangi zamatenge. No ja'ia zamalī'ō anofoela Wara'o ndra'odo ba mandroe ba nomonia ma'asamboea ba samatōrō tanō Miseraji ma'asagōrō. (F. 41, 40). Ba mi'aligō mi'ae chō namada ba mimane chōnia : Da'ō niwā'ō nonooe Josefo chōoe : No ibali'ō samatōrō tanō Miseraji ma'asagōrō ndra'odo Lowalangi ; ae chōgōe, bōi radō'ō ! (Hal. zin. 7, 14). Ba danō Gozena náhaoe dania, ba sahatō chōgōe ndra'oegō, awō nonooe ba ma'oe woemō ba biribiri chōoe ba sawioe ba hadia ia na fefoe zi so chōoe. Ba ja'o zi'onoro tōdō balazooe ba da'ō ; melima fache tō na lofo andre : ma dania noemana ndra'oegō, awō zoroijomooe fefoe ba awō zi so chōoe fefoe. Hōrōmi sa'ae zangila ba hōrō nachigoe Benijami zangila, wa ja'odo zihede chōmi. Ba ahori mi'ombacha'ō chō namada wa'asalaŵagoe andre ba danō Miseraji, awō ni'ilami andrō fefoe, ba
- 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13

- mita'ita'i mi'ohe ba da'e namada.
- 14 Ba italagoei mbagi nachinia Benijami ba mege'ege; ba Benijami  
15 gōi, ba mege'ege ba mbaginia. Ba fa'ago bawa ia ba dalifoesōnia fefoe ba mege'ege wanalagoei ja'ira; ba fahoehoe chōnia dalifoesōnia.
- 16 II. Ba terongo chō Wara'o ba nomonia doeria da'ō: no so dalifoesō Josefo! Ba omoeso dōdō Wara'o,  
17 awō zi sosō chōnia. Ba imane Fara'o chō Josefo: Ōmane ba dalifoe-sōoe andrō: Mifonorō sa'ae galidemi,  
18 ba mi'ae ba danō Gana'ana, mihalō namami ba sorojomomi fefoe, ba mi'ae ba da'e chōgoe, ba oebe'e chōmi hadia zi sōchi nisōndra ba danō Miseraji, ba mi'ā zatabō, si  
19 faloecha ba danō. Ba ja'oegō, ba ōwa'ō chōra: mimanō! Mi'ohe goereta, moroi ba danō Miseraji andre, lala ndraono sawoejoe chōmi ba lala wo'omomi ba mifa'amōi jaŵa na-
- 20 mami ba mi'ae ba da'e. Ba bōi afōchō chōmi gamagamami jomo, hadia sa zi sōchi ba danō Miseraji, ba chōmi dania.
- 21 III. Ba la'o'ō da'ō iraono Giza-  
raēli, ba ibe'e chōra goereta Josefo, dali niŵa'ō Wara'o, ba ibe'e gōi  
22 chōra nifatō'ō ba lala Ba idozigō ira barōe loeo, boeala, ba chō Mbenijami, ba 300 roefia ba lima nga'-  
ōrō baroe loeo ibe'e boeala. Ba chō amania, ba foeloe nga'eoē kalide gōi ifa'ohe'ō, sonoro fondrege zi sōchi mboea danō, ba foeloe nga'eoē kalide si alawe, sonoro fache ba roti ba nifatō'ō chō namania dania ba  
24 lala. Awena dania ifofanō dalifoesōnia ba mangefa ira, me no ibe'e na li chōra, imane: Bōi fasoso ami  
25 ba lala! Ba mofanō ira, larōi danō Miseraji ba laroegi danō Gana'ana, namara Jakobo. Ba la'ombacha'ō chōnia, lamane: Lō si mate Josefo; samatōrō tanō Miseraji ma'asagōrō ia a'ine. Ba lō'ō manō mōi ba dōdōnia, me tebai fadoehoe dōdōnia  
27 chōra. (Loek. 24, 41). Ba me ahori
- la'ombacha'ō chōnia niŵa'ō Josefo chōra, ba me i'ilā goereta andrō, nifa'ohe'ō Josefo, ba wolohe ja'ia, ba ifoeli aoeri dōdō namara Jakobo. Ba imane Izeraēli: Noa sa'ae — 28 tengā si no mate nonogoe Josefo! Mōido faloecha chōnia, gasagasa wa'amategoe!

## FAZA 46.

I. Iheta ia ba danō Gana'ana Jakobo, awō zorijomonia fefoe, me no i'abe'e'ō dōdōnia Lowalangi amaboe' - oela linia. II. Tōi nga'ōtō Jakobo andrō. III. Faloecha ira Jakobo Josefo.

I. Ba mangefa Giza-  
raēli, awō zo-  
rijomonia fefoe, ba iroegi Mberese-  
ba, ba ibe'e zoemange Lowalangi  
namania Iza'aki, ba da'ō. (Jos. 24,  
4. Sin. 105, 23. Hal. zin. 7, 15). Ba  
moe'ao chō Giza-  
raēli Lowalangi, ba  
gangilata ba zi bongi, imane: He  
Jakobo! He Jakobo! Ba imane: Oerongo! Ba imane: Lowalangi  
ndra'odo, Lowalangi namaoe. Bōi  
mangiwa dōdōoe we'amōi ba danō  
Miseraji, ba da'ō sa oebalī'ō soi se-  
boea ndra'oegō. (F. 26, 24; 28, 13).  
Ja'odo zi fao chōoe ba danō Misera-  
oji ba ja'odo gōi zolohe mangawoeli ja'oegō, ba Josefo zamakifoe  
hōrōe dania. Ba ibeta ia ba Mberese-  
ba Jakobo, ba lafazawā ba goe-  
reta namara Jakobo iraono Giza-  
raēli, awō ndraonora sawoejoe, awō  
wo'omora, ba goereta andrō, nifa-  
ohe'ō Wara'o, lalara. Ba la'ohe goe-  
rifōra ba hadia ia zi so chōra, ni-  
sōndrara ba danō Gana'ana, ba la-  
roegi, danō Miseraji, Jakobo, awō  
nga'ōtōnia fefoe; ononia matoea ba  
ma'oeoenia matoea ba ononia ala-  
we ba ma'oeoenia alawe, nga'ōtōnia  
ma'afefoe i'ohe awōnia ba danō  
Miseraji.

II. Ba da'e dōi nga'ōtō Giza-  
raēli andrō, si fao ba danō Miseraji, Ja-  
kobo, awō nga'ōtōnia: Si a'a nono  
Jakobo Roebeno. (Mos. II. 1, 1.

- 9 *Nga'ōt. I. 5, 3).* Ba ono Roebeno, ba Hanochi ba Fāloe ba Heseroni ba  
 10 Karemī. Ba ono Zimeoni, ba Jemoeeli ba Jamino ba Ohada ba Jachino ba Sohara ; ba Saoelo, ono mbene'ō Ndrawa Gana'ana andrō,  
 11 Ba ono Lewi, ba Gereso ba Kahati  
 12 ba Merari. Ba ono Joeda, ba Geri ba Onani ba Sela ba Feresi ba Sera ; ba si mate ba danō Gana'ana Geri ba Onani. Ba ono Weresi andrō,  
 13 ba Heseroni ba Hamoela. Ba ono Isasari, ba Tola ba Foewa ba Jobi  
 14 ba Simeroni. Ba ono Zeboeloni, ba  
 15 Serede ba Elono ba Jale'eli. Da'ō nono Lea andrō, ononia chō Jakobo ba danō Mezofotamia, awō nono alawe andrō, Dina; 33 fefoe, ono  
 16 matoea ba ono alawe. Ba ono Gado, ba Safono ba Hágī ba Soeni ba Esebono ba Eri ba Arodi ba Areli.  
 17 Ba ono Gaseri, ba Jimena ba Jisawa ba Jisiwi ba Beria ba talifoesōra alawe Sera ; ba ono Mberia a-  
 18 ndrō, ba Heberi ba Malekiēli. Da'ō nono Zilifa andrō, nifa'ohe'ō Labano chō nononia Lea, ononia chō Jakobo, 16 niha fefoe. (*F. 29, 24*).  
 19 Ba ono Rachela andrō, fo'omo Ja-  
 20 kobo, ba Josefo ba Benijami. Ba ono si toemboe chō Josefo ba danō Miseraji, ononia chō Gasanata a-  
 21 ndrō, ono Wotifera, hōgō gere ba Gono, ba Manase ba Eferaji. (*F. 41, 50*). Ba ono Mbenijami, ba Bela ba Becheri ba Asibeli ; ba Gera ba Na'ama ba Ehi ba Rosi ba Moefi  
 22 ba Hoefi ba Aredi. Da'ō nono Rachela, ononia chō Jakobo, 14 niha fefoe. Ba ono Dano, ba Hoesimi,  
 23 ba ono Nafetali, ba Jase'eli ba  
 24 Goeni ba Jeseri ba Silemi. Da'ō nono Mbiliha andrō, nifa'ohe'ō La-  
 25 bano chō nononia Rachela, ononia chō Jakobo, fitoe niha fefoe. (*F. 29, 29*). Fa'ato nga'ōtō Jakobo andrō, sanaŵa tanō Miseraji, lō lai noemō-  
 26 nōnia andrō, ba 66 niha. Ba ono Josefo andrō, si toemboe chōnia ba dánō Miseraji, ba domboea. Tobali

70 fefoe zoroiromo Jakobo andrō, sanaŵa tanō Miseraji. (*Moz. V. 10, 22. Nga'ōt. I. 7, 14*).

III. **Ba ifowaōwaō** Joeda, chō 28 Josefo, ba wanofoe lala ba Gozena, fōnania. Ba me no laroegi danō Gozena, ba ifa'anō goeretania Josefo, fakoereta ia, isaŵa Gozena, ba wamaondragō amania Izeraëli. Ba me faloecha ia chōnia, ba italagoei mbagi, ba ara mege'ege ia ba mbaginia. Ba imane Izeraëli chō 30 Josefo : Lō'ō sa'ae afōchō chōgoe wa'amate, me no ifoeli faloecha ita, wa lō si mate ndra'oegō ! (*F. 45, 28*). Ba imane Josefo chō ndra ga'ania 31 ba ba zoroijomo namania : Damōido mangombacha chō Wara'o, oemanne dania chōnia : No mōi chōgoe ndra talifoesōgoe ba tāna chō namagoe andrō, si so ba danō Gana'ana mege. Ba no koebalo mbiribiriniha 32 andrō — sangoeri oerifō niha sa ira — ba no la'ohē mbiribirira ba sawira, awō fefoe hadia ia zi so chōra. Ba na ifakaoni'ō dania ami 33 Fara'o, na isofoe : Hadia halōhalō-wōmi ? ba mimane : Sangoeri oerifō 34 niha zawojoemō, i'otarai iraono ndra'aga, irege ma'ōchō, he ja'aga andre, ba he ira toeama — ena'ō tola ba danō Gozena mi'agō. Koebalo mbiribirisa, ba no sogoro Ndrawa Miseraji.

### FAZA 47.

I. Faloecha chō Wara'o dalifoesō Josefo ba amania. II. Famaigi Josefo lala, ba lofo andrō. III. Ibe'e li Jakobo, ba wogo'ō ja'ia dania ba danō Gana'ana.

I. **Ba mōi Josefo, i'ombacha'ō** 1 chō Wara'o, imane : No so namagoe ba ira ga'age, moroi ba danō Gana'ana, no la'ohē mbiribirira ba sawira, awō fefoe hadia ia zi so chōra ; ba danō Gozena so ira iada'e. Ba lima i'ohē, ga'ania, ba ifaloecha'ō da'ō chō Wara'o. Ba isofoe chō ndra ga'a Josefo Fara'o, 2 3

- imane : Hadia halōhalōwōmi ? Ba lamane chō Wara'o : Koebalo mbiribiri zawoejoemō andre, he ja'aga,  
 4 ba he ira toeama fōna. Ba lamane na chō Wara'o : Möiga ba da'e, ena'ō ma'igō da'e ma'ifoe, me no ambō doe'oe, õ mbiribiri chōma ; noa sa afōchō lofo andrō ba danō Gana'ana. Ba ena'ō na ba danō  
 5 Gozena so zawoejoemō ! Ba imane Fara'o chō Josefo : Hana na ba danō Gozena la'igō, ba na õ'ilā, so ba chōra niha si tola, ba fataro  
 6 hōgō goebalo goerifōgoe ira. Ba la-roegi danō Miseraji chō Josefo Jakobo ba ononia. Ba me irongo Fara'o, razo Miseraji, ba imane Fara'o chō Josefo : Ba no mōi chōoe namaoe ba talifoesđoe ; hiza fōnaoe danō Miseraji, ba zabōlō atabō zinanō ba danō fa'aso namaoe ba talifoesđoe. Ba i'he jomo namania Jakobo Josefo, ifaloecha'ō chō Wara'o. Ba fatabe Jakobo chō Wara'o, wamahowoe'ō ja'ia. Ba isofoe chō Jakobo Fara'o, imane : Ha me oega  
 7 fache ndra'oegō ? Imane Jakobo chō Wara'o : Fa'ara wekologe andrō, ba no 130 fache. Lō anaoenaoe ba si no fahōna famakao gōtōgōe andrō, ba lō ichamō gōtō ndra amagoe toeagoe, tōrōwara andrō. (*Sin. 39,*  
 10 *13; 119, 19. Heb. 11, 13.*) Ba i'ango-nasi Wara'o Jakobo, wamahowoe'ō  
 11 ja'ia zoei, ba irōi Wara'o. Ba ihonogōi nahia chō namania ba chō ndra talifoesđnia Josefo, ifachoi chōra dána chōra tanō ba danō Miseraji, ba zabōlō atabō zinanō ba danō, ba danō Ramese, i'o'ō  
 12 niwa'ō Wara'o. Ba ibalazoi namania ba talifoesđnia ba sorojomo namania fefoe Josefo, fache, dali wa'oya ndraono.  
 13 II. **Ba** dozi tanō, ba lō õ fache, abōlōbōlō sibai lofo, he tanō Miseraji ba he tanō Gana'ana, ba erege  
 14 dōdō ba lofo andrō. Ba owoelo manō chō Joscfo gana'a fefoe, he ana'a ba danō Miseraji, ba he ana'a ba danō Gana'ana, bōli wache andrō, ni'ölira, ba ifa'ema ba nomo Wara'o gana'a andrō Josefo. Ba me 15 no ahori gana'a ba danō Miseraji ba ba danō Gana'ana, ba dozi mōi Ndrawa Miseraji chō Josefo, lama-ne : Faigi chōma mbalazo ! Ma tola matega ba zanehe ndra'oegō ? ana'a sa, ba no ahori ! Imane Josefo : 16 Mibe'e goerifōmi, ba oebe'e chōmi, bōli goerifōmi andrō, na no ahori gana'a. Ba la'ohē chō Josefo goerifōra, ba ibe'e chōra wache Josefo, bōli koedo ba bōli mbiribiri ba bōli zaŵi ba bōli galide. Itaha mbalazora fache, barō ndrōfi andrō, bōli goerifōra fefoe. Ba aloea ndrōfi 17 andrō ; ba ba ndrōfi dania, ba mōi ira zoei chōnia, ba lamane : Tebai mabini'ō chōoe, Toea : no ahori gana'a ba ochōtama oerifō, ba no mōi chōoe. Lō si tosai nihalōoe ens'ō, hatō botoma ba benoeama. Hadia, tola tekiko ndra'aga fōnaoe, ja'aga andre ba benoeama. Tema ōli ndra'aga, fabaja benoeama andrō, fache be'e bōli, ba enoni Wara'o ndra'aga, fabaja benoeama. Ba be'e chōma danōmō, ena'ō aoeri ndra'aga ba bōi mate, ba fa bōi tobali sasai'ō mbenoeama. Ba ahori i'ōli mbenoea 20 Ndrawa Miseraji andrō Josefo, chō Wara'o. Dozi sa la'amawa mbenoeara Dawa Miseraji, me no famakao-ra lofo andrō ; ba tobali ochōta Wara'o danō. Ba niha sato andrō, 21 ba i'woeloi ba mbanoea missa, i'otarai wondrege danō Miseraji, noe-malō ba wondregenia tānō sa. Hatō banoea gere zi lō i'ōli. Ere andrō sa, ba nibalazoi Wara'o, aoerifara mbalazo andrō, nibe'e Wara'o chōra ; da'ō mbōrō, wa lō la'amawa mbenoeara. Ba imane Josefo ba 22 niha sato : Ba tobali, no oe'ōli ami, chō Wara'o sa'ae ami, fabaja benoeami. Ja'e chōmi danōmō, ena'ō tola manaroe ami. Ba boeania dania, ba samboea ni'olima mibe'e chō Wara'o ; ba si õfa ni'olima, ba

chōmi, tanōmōmi ba balazomi ba  
balazo zorojomomi ba ñ ndraono sa-  
25 woejoe chōmi. Ba lamane : No  
ð'orifi ndra'aga ! Asala faloechaga  
wa'ebcea dōdō chōoe, Toea, ba sa-  
26 woejoe Wara'o sa'ae ndra'aga ! Ba  
tobali ifatō gōmō Ndrawa Miseraji  
Josefo, si lō teboelō, irege ma'ochō:  
samboea ni'olima labe'e chō Wara'o  
mboea nowira ; hatō nowi gere zi  
tenga chō Wara'o.  
 27 III. **Ba** Iraono Gizeraëli, ba sa-  
hono ba danō Miseraji, ba danō  
Gozena. Moŵ'a ira ba da'ō, ba  
itoegoe ato ira, tobali ato sibai da-  
nia. Ba fa'anaoe noso Jakobo na,  
ba danō Miseraji, ba 17 fache, ba  
fa'anaoe noso Jakobo fefoe, gōtōnia,  
28 ba 147 fache. Ba me no ahatō  
wa'amate Gizeraëli, ba ifakaoni'ō  
nononia Josefo, imane chōnia : Na  
sosó dōdōoe ndra'odo ma'ifoe, ba  
toefa tanga narō zolagoe [ba we'a-  
mōi ba hōlōe], eboea'ō dōdōoe chō-  
goe, bōi limodo : bōi ko'o ndra'o  
29 ba danō Miseraji ! (F. 24, 2). Oma-  
sido ba ngai ndra toeagoe sodo ;  
andrō ð'ohē ndra'o, ðhetado ba da-  
nō Miseraji ba ba lewatōra ðtanō  
ndra'o. Ba imane : Oe' o'ō zomasi'.  
 30 (F. 23, 19). Ba imane Jakobo : Ae  
ba hōlōe chōgoe ! Ba mōi ia ba  
hōlōe chōnia ; ba ifaõndrō ia Izera-  
ëli ba loeloe waratenia tānō ba hōgō.

## FAZA 48.

I. Isooe nononia nono Josefo a-  
ndrō, si domboea, Jakobo. II. Ifa-  
howoe'ō ira.

- 1 I. **Aef**a da'ō, ba te'ombacha'ō chō  
Josefo : Mofōchō namaoe ! Ba i'ohē  
nononia andrō, si domboea, Manase  
2 ba Eferaji. Ba me tefarongogō chō  
Jakobo : No so nonooe Josefo, ba  
i'abe'e'ō ia Izeraëli, moedadao ia  
3 ba gasonia. Ba imane Jakobo chō  
Josefo : No i'orama'ō ia chōgoe Lo-  
walangi si lō ambō fa'abōlō, ba  
Loesi, ba danō Gana'ana, no ifa-  
4 howoe'ō ndra'o, ba no imane chō-
- goe : „Oefo'ono ndra'oegō ba ato  
ma'oweoemō oebe'e, wālo soi zi ota-  
ri ba chōoe oebe'e, ba tanō da'e,  
ba oebe'e ochōta ma'oweoemō, si  
lō teboelō". Ba onooe andrō,  
si domboea, si no toemboe chōoe  
ba danō Miseraji andre, me lō si  
mōido chōoe na, ba danō Miseraji,  
ba chōgoe da'ō : Eferaji andrō ba  
Manase — si mane Roebeno ba  
Simeoni ira chōgoe dania. (F. 41,  
50; 46, 20). Ba iraono andrō, nisō-  
ndraoe achira, ba chōoe, ba tōi ga'-  
ara dania dōira ba dána chōra a-  
ndrō. Me mangawoelido moroi ba  
Mezofotamia, ba mate chōgoe [ni-  
naoe] Rachela, ba lala, ba danō  
Gana'ana. me lō arōoe tō irege  
Geferata, ba no oeko'o ia ba ngai  
lala ba Geferata, ja'ia Mbetilechema  
andrō. (F. 35, 19).
- II. **Ba** me i'ilā ndraono Josefo  
andrō Izeraëli, ba imane : Ha niha  
da'ō ? Imane Josefo chō namania :  
Onogoe da'ō, nibe'e Lowalangi chō-  
goe ba da'e. Ba imane : Ohe ira  
chōgoe, ena'ō oefahowoe'ō ira. (Heb.  
11, 21). Ba no abōsi hōrō Gizeraëli,  
ba wa'atoea, fa lō i'ilā niha. Ba  
me no ihatō'ō ira chōnia, ba fa'ago  
bawa ia chōra ba i'omōsi ira. (F.  
27, 1). Ba imane Izeraëli chō Josefo :  
Lō'ō manō fadoehoe dōdōgoe mege,  
ifoeli fa'ilā ita, ba ija'e, ba noa na  
ifa'ilā'ō chōgoe nga'ōtōmō Lowa-  
langi ! Ba ifoeli iwoewoe ira Josefo,  
12 ba ifaõndrō tooe ia fōna namania.  
Ba itoejoe zi daroea andrō Josefo,  
13 ba dangania kambōlō, ba Eferaji,  
tobali ba gabera Gizeraëli so da'ō,  
ba ba dangania kabera, ba Manase,  
tobali ba gambōlō Gizeraëli so da'ō,  
ba ihatō'ō ira chōnia. Ba i'oro'ō 14  
gambōlōnia Izeraëli, itoefa hōgō  
Geferaji, lō lai wa no si achi ia, ba  
ba hōgō Manase, ba tangania ka-  
bera, tobali ifariwā dangania ; si  
a'a sa Manase. Ba ifahowoe'ō Jo-  
sefo, imane : Lowalangi andrō, ni'-  
ata'oefi ndra amagoe, Aberahamo

ba Iza'aki, Lowalangi andrō, si no koebalogoe, i'otarai iraono sawena si'ai toemboe ndra'o, irege ma'ōchō  
 16 andre, mala'ika andrō, si no mangefa'ō ja'odo ba wamakao fefoe, ba jamoefahowoe'ō ndraono andre, ba chōra jamonga'ōtō dōigoe ba tōi ndra amagoe, Aberahamo ba Iza'aki ba ja ato sibai ma'ōewoera  
 17 ba goeli danō! Ba me i'ilā Josefo, wa tanga namania kambōlō wanoefa hōgō Geferaji, ba tetoe toe ba dōdōnia; andrō itoejoe danga namania ba wameta ja'ia ba hōgō Geferaji ba ba wame'e ba hōgō Manase.  
 18 Imane Josefo chō namania, ba da'ō: Bōi, ama, da'e sa zi a'a,  
 19 kambōlōoe be'e ba hōgōnia. Ba itimba amania, imane: Oe'ila sa, onogoe, oe'ila sa! Ja'ia gōi zi tobali soi seboea dania ba ja'ia gōi zabōlō dania. Ba lō lai da'ō, ba abōlō zoei nachinia, moroi chōnia, ba ma'ōewoenia, ba si ndroehoe ūalo soi  
 20 dania. Ba ifahowoe'ō ira, me loeo da'ō, imane: Tōimō andrō nitōtōi Ndraono Gizerāeli dania, na mama-howoe, wangoema'ō: Jamoefagōlō-gōlō ndra'oegō chō Geferaji ba chō Manase Lowalangi; tobali fōna Manase ibe'e Geferaji. (*Jer. 31, 9. 20.*)  
 21 Aefa da'ō, ba imane Izeraēli chō Josefo: Lō ara tō, ba mate ndra'o, ba itolo ami Lowalangi ba i'oh mangawoeli ami ba danō doeami.  
 22 Ba oetehe chōoe mboto hili, mifasōbigoe ba Ndraono Gamori si'ōli ba fana, hoedeoe fōna ndra talifoe-sōoe. (*F. 34, 25. Jos. 17, 7. Joh. 4, 5.*)

## FAZA 49.

I. Ifahowoe'ō nononia Jakobo, famahowoe fama'ele'ō. II. Ifoeli ibe'e goroisa ba wogo'o ja'ia. Fa'amatenia. (*Faigi gōi: Moz. V. 33.*)

- 1 I. **Ba** hoemedē Jakobo chō nononia, imane: Mifa'aso ami, ena'ō oe'ombacha'ō chōmi, hadia zi faloecha  
 2 ami dania! Mi'ōwoeloi ami ba mifondrondrongo, ja'ami, iraono Jakobo, mifondrondrongo chō namami

Izeraēli! Ja'oegō Roebeno, si a'a ndra'oegō chōgoe, fangabe'ego ba si a'a wa'abōlōgoe — si so fōna ba wa'asalaŵa ba si so fōna ba wa'abōlō. Ba me no si maosomaoso tōdō ndra'oegō, ba bōi labe'e'ō fōna; noa sa mōi'ō ba gaso namaoe, no ūta'oenōi no — no mōi ia ba gasogoe. (*F. 35, 22. Nga'ōt. I. 5, 1.*) Ja'-ami, Sime'oni ba Lewi, si fatalifoësō, — fangōna ba wanao horō zi'-ōlira. Lō'ō manō oehalō chōgoe nichoi dōdōra andrō, ba lō ja'odo ba nifagōlōsira; noa sa laboenoe niha ba wōnoera andrō, ba ba hochara andrō, ba no lataba gōloe'ōloe zi matoea za'wi. (*F. 34, 25.*) Ni'elifi wōnoera andrō, si no abōlōbōlō sibai, ba bachoebachoe dōdōra andrō, si so fa'afaito! Oefosasi ira ba ndraono Jakobo, oefazawili ira ba ndraono Gizerāeli. (*Jos. 19, 1; 21, 3.*) Ja'oegō Joeda, ja'oegō nisoeno daliwoesōe dania. Itoejoe mbōrō doe'i nemalimō tangaoe; chōoe mangaloeloe ndraono namaoe. (*F. 29, 35.*) Ono zingo Joeda — no salawa ndra'oegō, onogoe, ba wamarā'oe. No ifadōlō ia tooe, no ikōwō ia, si mane singo ba si mane singo si alawe; ha niha zi tola manoeko ja'ia? **Lō aheta dania zi'o zalaŵa chō** 10  
**Joeda, ba chōnia manō wamatōrō, irege so zangehao andrō, ba ni'o'ō** 11  
**soi niha dania.** (*Nga'ōt. I. 5, 2. Jes. 9, 6. 7. Mat. 2, 6. Fam. 5, 5.*) Ba dōlō nagoe ifesoegō nono galide chōnia ba ba ndraha nagoe si sōchi ifesoegō nono zi alawe galide chōnia. Ba nōsi nagoe ibabago mbaroenia ba ba ūe mboea nagoe noechnania. Si baloenō hōrōnia ba nagoe ba 12  
 safoesi nifōnia ba zoesoe. Seboeloni, 13 ba ba mbewe nasi so nahania, ba mbewe laboea nowo ba ba Zidona itendro'ō ngainia. (*Jos. 19, 10.*) Isasari, ba no kalide sabē'e tōla, si mōrōmōrō ba gandra. (*Mos. V. 33, 18.*) Ba me isōndra si sōchi wa'a-honohono ba omasiō danōnia,

ba ifaõndrō mbaginia ba wonorono, ba tobali enoni, so'õmō halõ  
 16 wō. Dano, ba same'e ba lala hoehoeo mbanoeania, fõna mado Gize-  
 17 raëli bō'ō. (*Sangoechoek*. 13, 5). Oelō ba ngai lala Dano, taritō ba ngai  
 lala niha, sondrooe ahe koedo, tobali  
 18 ahele toe mifoeri zi fakoedo. **Oedō-nadōna wangorifi andrō chōoe, Je-**  
 19 **howa!** (*Loek*. 2, 29). Gado, ba langõgō ia sato, ba igohi ira moroi  
 20 foeri. Aseri, ba si no fahōna balab-  
 21 zo; õ razo sami i'otarai ia. Nafetali,  
 ba bōhō si alawe, si no moebōhōli;  
 moroi chōnia hoehoeo omasiō. (*Sa-*  
 22 *ngechoek*. 5). Eoe sawena mowoea  
 Josefo; eoe sowoea ba zinga goemboe.  
 Dahania, ba mangoro ba  
 23 göli kara. Lalaoe chōnia si fa-  
 fana, la'efasi wana, lasoewō ia.  
 24 Ba tebai abōda wanania, alio da-  
 ngnania, balazi wanolo zabōlō andrō,  
 chō Jakobo, fanolo goebalo Ndrao-  
 25 no Giseraëli andrō, gowera. Chō  
 Lowalangi namaoe andrō — jamoe-  
 tolo'ō — chō Lowalangi, si lō ambō  
 fa'abōlō, — jamoefahowoe'ō ndra'-  
 oegō fa'afahōna howoehowoe andrō,  
 moroi ba mbanoea si jaŵa ba fa'-  
 afahōna howoehoewoe moroi ba na-  
 mō nidanō, si no ahono si tooe,  
 ba fa'afahōna howoehowoe andrō  
 moroi ba mbagi zoezoe ba moroi  
 26 ba daloe nina niha. Howoehowoe a-  
 ndrō, si no itema amaoe, ba no  
 italoe'i howoehowoe andrō ba hili  
 andrō, si lō teboelō ba fa'asõchi  
 hilihili andrō, si lō teboelō. Ba ena'ō  
 na chō Josefo, ba galizoezoe si no  
 27 salawa andrō ba dalifoesõnia! Beni-  
 njami, ba no asoe gatoea sondra'-  
 oendra'oe : na mahemoloe mbanoea,  
 ba i'ā nira'oenia, ba na owī, ba  
 ifaosa gahocloea.  
 28 **II. Da'ō** gefoe mado Giseraëli a-  
 ndrō, felendroea ira, ba da'ō we-  
 hede namara chōra. Ba ifahowoe'ō  
 ira; idozigō ifahowoe'ō, oi faza-  
 29 mboezamboea howoehowoe. Ba ibe'e  
 li chōra, imane : Na no oeroegi da-

nia ndra toeagoe, ba mi'ohe ndra'o  
 ba lewatō ndra toeagoe, ba dōgi  
 narō hili andrō, ba mbenoea Gefe-  
 roni andrō, Iraono Cheti, (*F.* 23,  
 19), ba dōgi narō hili ba mbenoea 30  
 Machefela, ba gamaoedoe Mamere,  
 ba danō Gana'ana, benoea ni'õli  
 Gaberahamo chō Geferoni andrō,  
 Iraono Cheti, lewatō ondrōita. Ba 31  
 da'ō mege lako'o Gaberahamo ba  
 fo'omonia Sara, ba da'ō göi lako'o  
 Giza'aki ba fo'omonia Rebeka, ba  
 ba da'ō göi oeko'o Lea no, (*F.* 25,  
 9; 35, 29), ba mbenoea andrō, ni'õli 32  
 ba Ndraono Cheti, fabaja tōgi narō  
 hili andrō bacha. Ba me no i'õzoei 33  
 Jakobo wangoema'ō li ba ndraon-  
 nia, ba ileagō tooe ia ba gasonia,  
 ba aetoe noso; isaŵa ndra toeania.

## FAZA 50.

I. Fogo'o Jakobo ba danō Gana'-  
 ana. II. Fa'ebolo dōdō Josefo chō  
 ndra ga'ania. III. Fa'atoeania ba  
 fa'amatenia.

**I. Ba ifalōgoe** ia ba doto nama-  
 nia Josefo, i'e'si ia ba fa'ago bawa  
 ia chōnia. (*F.* 46, 4). Aefa da'ō, ba  
 ibe'e li Josefo ba zolaoe daloedaloe,  
 ngoningoninia, ena'ō lalaoe daloedaloe  
 ba mboto namania. Ba lalaoe  
 ba mboto Gizeräeli same'eme'e da-  
 loedaloe andrō. Ōfa woeloe wongi  
 wa'ara da'ō, da'ō sa wa'ara wolaoe-  
 laoe daloedaloe andrō. Ba 70 wongi  
 la'e'si ia Dawa Miseraji. Ba  
 me no ahōwō mbongi wange'esi a-  
 ndrō, ba i'andrō ba ngoningoni  
 Wara'o Josefo, imane : Na sosō atō  
 dōdōmi ndra'o ma'ifoe, ba mitolo  
 wangoema'ō chō Wara'o, wamaro-  
 ngogō chōnia. No ibe'e ba hōloe  
 ndra'o amagoe ba no imane : „Lō  
 ara tō mate ndra'odo, ba lewatō  
 andrō, nichaogoe ba danō Gana'a-  
 na õko'o ndra'o." Ba mōido ena'ō  
 mogo'o amagoe, ba aefa da'ō, ba  
 oefoelido. (*F.* 47, 29). Ba ifafoeli'ō  
 li chōnia Fara'o, imane : Ae'e, ba  
 ko'o namaoe, dali wahōloesa andrō,

- 7 me ibe'e'ō ba hōloe. Ba mōi sa'ae | no imane : Mimane chō Josefo : 17  
 Josefo, ba wogo'o amania, ba ahori mōi ngoningoni Wara'o, awō goemandroe seboea chōnia, awō zatoea  
 8 ba danō Miseraji, fefoe. Ba sorojomo Josefo, fefoe, ba talifoesōnia ba sorojomo namania, fefoe ; ha irao-no sawoejoe chōra, ba biribirira ba sawira larōi foeri, ba danō Gozena.  
 9 Ba fao gōi chōnia goereta ba si 19  
 10 fakoedo ; tobali ato sibai ira. Ba me no laroegi Gorenī-Atada andrō, jefo Joridano, ba lalaoe mange'esi ba da'ō, fange'esi sabōlōbōlō sibai ; fitoe bongi wa'ara ifange'esi'ō na-  
 11 mania Josefo. Ba me la'ilā wange'-esi andrō ba Gorenī-Atada niha ba danō, Dawa Gana'ana, ba lamane : Fange'esi Ndrawa Miseraji da'ō, sabōlōbōlō. Andrō wa labe'e tōi naha andrō „wange'esi Ndrawa Miseraji", jefo Joridano. Ba lalaoe irao-  
 12 no Jakobo ni'oro'iōnia chōra. Fa la'ohe ba danō Gana'ana ia iraononia ba lako'o ia ba dōgi narō hili andrō ba mbenoea Machefela andrō, benoea ni'ōli Gaberahamo ba Ndراono Cheti andrō, Eferoni, lewatō ondrōita, ba gamaoedoe Mame. (F. 23, 17).  
 13 III. Ba mangawoeli ba danō Miseraji Josefo, me no iko'o namania, ja'ia ba talifoesōnia ba awōra fao, 23  
 14 fefoe, me mōi mogo'o amania. Ba lamane ira ga'a Josefo — bōrō me no mate namara — : Ma dania i'a-fōchōi tōdō ita Josefo, ma isoelōni chōda zi lō sōchi andrō fefoe, nilaoe-  
 15 da chōnia. Ba lafatenge zinenge chō Josefo, lamane chōnia : No iwa'ō li amada, me lō si mate ia na, 25  
 16 no imane : Mimane chō Josefo : 17  
 Be'e aefa chō ndra ga'aoe horōra, olalōwara andrō, me no lalaoe chōoe zi lō sōchi ! Ba be'e aefa sa'ae chōma horōma andrō, chōma andre, samosoemange [gōi] Lowalangi namaoe ! Ba mo'ala'ala hōrō Josefo, me lamanō chōnia. Ba mōi chōnia ndra ga'ania, latoehi danō fōnania ba lamane : Ja'e ndra'aga, halōga sawoejoemō ! Ba imane chōra Josefo : Bōi miboesi dōdōmi ! hadia sa, no salahi Lowalangi ndra'odo ? (F. 45, 5). Si lō sōchi sa nifa-chaimi chōgōe, ba no i'ohe ba zi sōchi Lowalangi, ba wamaloea ni'ilada ma'ōchō — fangorifi niha si no ato ! Andrō bōi miboesi dōdōmi ; oerorogō ami ba iraonomi. Ira-ra dōdōra, ihaogō wehede chōra.  
 III. Ba si lō teboelō ba danō 22  
 Miseraji Josefo, awō zi sawē ja'ira, ba 110 fache wa'anaoe noso Josefo. Ba fachamō i'ilā ma'oewoe Geferajī 23 Josefo ; ba mo'ono gōi na ba gōtō Josefo Machiri andrō, ono Manase. Ba imane Josefo chō ndra talifoesōnia : Na no ara lō ja'odo sa'ae, ba itolo ami Lowalangi ba iheta ami ba danō andre, i'ohe ami ba danō andrō, nifaboe'oenia chō Gaberahamo ba chō Giza'aki ba chō Jakobo, fahōloesa. (Heb. 11, 22). Ba 25 ibe'e ba hōloe Ndراono Gizeraëli Josefo, imane : Na itolo dania ami Lowalangi, ba mi'ohe mbotogoe, mi-heta ba da'e ! (Moz. II. 13, 19. Jos. 24, 32). Ba mate Josefo, 110 fache 26 wa'arania ba goeli danō. Ba lalaoe daloedaloe ba mbotonia ba labe'e ba hasi, [ba da'ō] ba danō Miseraji.

# Soera

## MOZE

FANETE ZI FOFONA.

### FAZA 1.

- I. Itoegoe ato sibai Ndraono Giza-  
eraëli. II. Lafakao ira. III. Foro'iō  
Fara'o laboenoe nono matoea chōra.  
  
1    I. Da'e ndraono Gizeräeli, si no  
mōi ba danō Miseraji ; fao ira Ja-  
kobo no, ba no i'ohé zoroijomonia  
fefoe zamōsana : (*Moz. I. 46, 8.*)  
2    Roebeno ba Simeoni ba Lewi ba  
3    Joeda, ba Isasari ba Sebeloni ba  
4    Benijami, ba Dano ba Nafetali ba  
5    Gado ba Aseri. Ba nga'ōtō Jakobo  
fefoe, ba fitoe ngafoeloe niha ; ba  
Josefo, ba sino tohōna ba danō Mis-  
6    eraji. Ba mate Josefo ba talifoesō-  
nia, awō zi sagōtō niha andrō ma'-  
7    afefoe. Ba mo'ono'ono Ndraono  
Gizeräeli, itoegoe fahōna ba tobali  
ato sibai, tobali anōnō danō ja'ira.  
(*Mos. V. 26, 5. Sin. 105, 24. Hal. zin.*  
7, 17).  
8    III. Ba so razo si bohooe ba danō  
Miseraji, si lō faloecha sa'ae chō Jo-  
9    sefo. Ba imane da'ō ba mbanoeania :  
Itoegoe ato moroi chōda Ndraono  
Gizeräeli andrō ba abōlō ira moroi  
10   chōda. Talaboe, ta'aloei wa'oneche,  
ba chōra andrō, fa bōi abōlō ato  
ira ba fa bōi fa'awō ira ba nemali-  
da, na tesao wanoewō, wangeheta  
11   ja'ira ba danō ! Ba lafataro chōra  
mandroe, ba wamakao ja'ira ba ha-  
lōwō zawoejoe, ba sanaroe'ō banoea  
chō Wara'o ira, banoea naha nihō-  
12   na, Fitomo ba Ramese. Ba lahōtōi  
lafakao, ba ihōtōi mo'ono'ono ira

ba ato, tobali ata'oe ira Ndraono  
Gizeräeli. Ba laforege ba Ndraono 13  
Gizeräeli Dawa Miseraji ba halōwō  
sabe'e, halōwō zawoejoe, ba alangoe 14  
dōdōra labe'e, ba halōwō sabe'e a-  
ndrō ba la'oeri ba gara tembo ba  
ba ngawalō halōwō ba danō ; oi  
halōwō niforege chōra, ena'ō lahalō.  
III. Ba ibe'e goroisa razo Mis- 15  
eraji ba zangamōi taloe ba niha  
Heberaio — Sifera dōi zi samōsa  
ba Foea dōi zi samōsa — imane :  
Na mōi ami, na madono ndra ala-  
we Heberaio, ba mifaigi ba daoge-  
daoge ; na ono matoea, ba miboe-  
noe ; ba ono alawe atō, ba hana  
na aoeri. Ba sangata'oefi Lowalangi 17  
zangamōi taloe andrō, ba lō la'o'ō  
ni'oroi'ō razo Miseraji chōra, la'orifi  
sa nono matoea. Ba ifakaoni'ō za-  
ngamōi taloe andrō razo Miseraji, 18  
imane, chōra : Hana wa mimanō,  
wa mi'orifi nono matoea andrō ?  
Ba lamane chō Wara'o sangamōi 19  
taloe andrō : Ira alawe Heberaio  
andrō, ba tengā si mane ira alawe  
Ndrawa Miseraji, no sabe'e irā ; lō  
fachamō so zangamōi taloe, ba no  
toemboe nono. Ba ifahowoe'ō za-  
ngamōi taloe andrō Lowalangi, ba 20  
ato sibai niha ba abōlō sibai ira.  
Ba me la'ata'oefi Lowalangi sanga-  
mōi taloe andrō, ba i'oja'ō chōra 21  
ndraono. Ba iwa'ō ba mbanoeania  
fefoe Fara'o : Fefoe nono matoea,  
si toemboe ba niha Heberaio, ba  
mitibo'ō ba Nilo ; ba ono alawe

fefoe, ba hana na mi'orifi. (*Hal. zin.* 7, 19).

### FAZA 2.

Toemboe Mose ba i'orifi ia ono Warao. II. Iboenoe Ndrawa Miseraji ba moloi ia, isawa danō Ndraono Midiano. III. Ifondrondrongo wangarōngarō Ndraono Gizeraëli Lowangangi.

- 1 I. **Ba** so niha, mado Lewi, sango-waloe, ono alawe mado Lewi gōi i-halō. (*F. 6, 20. Mos. IV. 26, 59*)
- 2 *Nga'ōt. I. 23, 13*). Ba manabina galawe andrō ba madono, ono matoea. Ba me i'ila, wa ono si sōchi, ba ibini'ō, tōloe waŵa. (*Hal. zin. 7, 20. Heb. 11, 23*). Ba me tebai sa'ae ibini'ō, ba ihalō nahania wetifeti soechoe, igalōgalōni soeloomooe ba kita, ibe'e bacha nono andrō, ba ibe'e barō zoechoe ba mbewe Nilo.
- 4 Ba so ga'a nono andrō alawe, idarodarogō ba zahatō, ena'ō i'ila, he wisa loealoea. Ba so nono Warao alawe, mōi ia ba Nilo, mondri. Ba me latōrō mbewe Nilo awōnia, ba i'ila wetifeti andrō barō zoechoe; ba ifatenge zawoejoenia samōsa, ifahalō'ō. Ba me ibokai, ba i'ila nono, ono matoea, se'e. Ba ahachō dōdōnia ia, imane sa dōdōnia: Dōrō ono niha Heberaio andrō. Ba imane ga'a nono chō nono Warao: Hadia, mōido mogaoi chōoe ira alawe Heberaio, si bohooe madono, ena'ō ifaenoe chōoe nono matoea andrō? Imane ono Warao: Ae'e! Ba mōi nono alawe andrō mogaoi ina nono no mege. Ba imane ba da'ō ono Warao: Na ō'he nono andre ba na ūfaenoe ia chōgoe, ba oebe'e mbōli gōlōoe! Ba i'he nono ira alawe andrō ba ifaenoefae noe.
- 9 Ba me no ebœa nono matoea andrō, ba i'he chō nono Warao alawe no mege, ba ihalō ononia, ibe'e tōinia Mose, imane sa: Niha-lōgoe ba nidanō!
- 10 II. **Ba** me loeo no ira matoea
- Mose, ba samoeza ma'ōchō, ba mōi ia baero ba niwara ba i'ila, wa no halōwō zawoejoe halōwōra; ba anehe ia, me ibago niwara, niha Heberaio, Dawa Miseraji. (*Heb. 11, 24—26*). Ba ifachōlō ia, ba me i'ila lō niha bō'ō, ba itema iboenoe Ndrawa Miseraji andrō ba iko'o ba gawoe. (*Hal. zin. 7, 24—28*). Ba ma-hemoloe ū, ba ifoeli mōi baero, ba daroea si fasoso, i'ila, niha Heberaio. Ba imane ba zi so sala: Hana wa ūbago nawōoe? Ba imane da'ō: Ha niha zamataro sochō ja'aga ba sangoehoekoe ja'aga ja'oegō? hadia edōna ūboenoe ndra'odo gōi, si mane famoenoemō Dawa Miseraji andrō? Ba ata'oe Mose, imane sā dōdōnia: Si ndroehoe, no terongo da'ō! Ba irongo gōi Fara'o; ba i'aleoi wamoenoe Mose. Ba itema moloi Mose chō Warao, isaŵa danō Ndraono Midiano. Ba moedadao ia ba zinga mba'a ba da'ō. (*Hal. zin. 7, 29. Heb. 11, 27*). Ba chō hōgō gere ba Ndراو no Midiano, ba fitoe nono alawe; ba mōi da'ō, ba wana'oe idanō. Ba wamo'ōsi loeha, ba wamabadoegō ba mbiribiri namara. Ba so goebalo, latimba ira. Ba maoso Mose, itolo ira, ifa'amōi mbiribiri chōra ba wamadoe. Ba me mangawoeli ira chō namara Regoeëli, ba imane chōra: Hana wa lō ararā ami ma'ōchō? Lamane: Dawa Miseraji zanolo ja'aga ba goebalo andrō, ba noa na'i ita'oe chōma nidanō ba fabadoegō ba mbiribiri. Ba imane ba ba ndraononia: Heza so ia ja'ō? Hana wa mirōi ba da'ō niha andrō? Mikaoni ia ba wemanga! Ba omasi Mose i'igōd ba niha andrō ba ibe'e chō Mose nononia Sifora. Ba mo'ono da'ō, ono matoea, ba ibe'e tōi nono andrō Gereso, imane sa: „No tobali si fatewoe ndra'odo ba danō niha bō'ō.”
- III. **Ba** ara ma'ifoe foeri ū, ba mate razo Miseraji. Ba mangarōngarō Ndraono Gizeraëli ba ha-

lōwō̄ sabē'e andrō̄, moe'ira'ira, tobali  
terongo ba Lowalangi we'aora ba  
wangefa'ō̄ ja'ira ba halōwō̄ sabē'e  
24 andrō̄. Ba ifondrondrongo wanga-  
rōngarō̄a andrō̄ Lowalangi, ba itōrō̄  
tōdō̄ Lowalangi wawoe'sesa li andrō̄  
chōnia, chō ndra Aberahamo, Iza'-  
25 aki, Jakobo. (*Moz. I. 17, 2*). Ba  
inehegō̄ Ndraono Gизeraëli Lowa-  
langi, ba ihachōsi tōdō̄ ira.

## FAZA 3.

I. I'oroma'ō̄ ia chō Mose Jehowa  
ba ngafoe za'asa'a mao siholahola.  
Ifataro sangorifi Iraono Gизeraëli  
Mose. II. Ifoeli moehede chō Mose,  
ibe'e goroisa ba Ndraono Gизeraëli  
ba ba Ndrewa Miseraji.

- 1 I. Ba koebalo mbiribiri Mose chō  
matoeania Jetero, hōgō gere ba danō̄  
Ndraono Midiano. Ba iroegi ba  
wondrege danō̄ si mate i'ohē mbiri-  
biri, ba iroegi hili Lowalangi andrō̄,  
2 hili Horebi. Ba i'oroma'ō̄ ia chōnia  
mala'ika Jehowa andrō̄ ba holahola  
galitō̄, soroi ngafoe za'asa'a mao.  
Ba me ifaigi sibai, ba hiza, hoe-  
molahola ngafoe za'asa'a mao a-  
ndrō̄, ba lō̄ō̄ sa achozi. (*Hal.*  
3 *zin. 7, 30*). Ba imane dōdōnia Mose :  
Mōido sa moefaigi gangilata seboea  
andrō̄, hana wa lō̄ achozi ngafoe  
4 za'asa'a mao andrō̄. Ba me i'ila  
Jehowa, mōi ia moefaigi, ba moe'ao  
5 chōnia Lowalangi moroi ba ngafoe  
za'asa'a mao andrō̄, imane : He  
Mose ! He Mose ! Ba imane : Ja'e  
ndra'odo ! Ba imane chōnia : Bōi  
5 hatō̄ōgō̄ ! Heta mbadagaheoe ba  
gahemō̄, me no tanō ni'amoni'ō̄  
6 na ha andrō̄, ba zi so'ō ! Ba imane  
na : Lowalangi namaoe ndra'odo,  
Lowalangi Gaberahamo, Lowalangi  
Giza'aki, Lowalangi Jakobo. Ba iba-  
loegō̄ mbawania Mose, me ata'oe ia,  
ifaigi Lowalangi. (*Mat. 22, 32*). Ba  
7 imane Jehowa : No irege ginōtō̄  
oefaiwamakao mbanoeagoe andrō̄,  
si so ba danō̄ Miseraji, ba no  
oerongowangarōngarō̄a andrō̄, ena'-

ō̄ aefa ira ba mandroera andrō̄, noa  
sa oe'ila wa'abōlōbōlō wamakaora  
andrō̄. Andrō̄ mōido tooe sa'ae, ba  
wangefa'ō̄ ja'ira ba danga Ndrewa  
Miseraji, ba wamawoe'a ja'ira ba  
danō̄ andrō̄, ba wolohe ba danō̄ si  
sōchi, si no ebolo, ba danō̄ ba zi  
falawoe zoesoe ba ūe ūani, ba naha  
mbanoea Ndrewa Gana'ana andrō̄,  
Iraono Cheti ba Iraono Gamori ba  
Iraono Weresi ba Iraono Hewi ba  
Iraono Jeboesi. Ba ija'e, ba no  
oerongo wangarōngarō̄ Ndraono Gизeraëli  
ba no oe'ila wamakao Ndrewa  
Miseraji ja'ira. (*Hal. zin. 7, 34*). Ba  
ae sinengogoe chō Wara'o ba heta  
ba danō̄ Miseraji mbanoeagoe andrō̄,  
Iraono Gизeraëli. Ba imane Mose  
chō Lowalangi : Ha niha ndra'o,  
wa ja'odo zi mōi chō Wara'o, awō  
wa ja'odo zangeheta ba danō̄ Miseraji  
Iraono Gизeraëli ? Ba imane : 12  
Oetolo sa'ae ndra'oegō ! ba da'ō  
dandra chōoe dania, wa ja'odo za-  
matenge ja'oegō : na no ūheta ira ba  
danō̄ Miseraji, ba ba hili da'e mi-  
fosoemange Lowalangi. Ba imane 13  
Mose chō Lowalangi : Ba na oeroegi  
Ndraono Gизeraëli ba na oemané  
chōra : Lowalangi ndra toeami a-  
ndrō̄ zamatenge ja'o chōmi, ba na  
lamane chōgōe : Ha niha dōinia ?  
ba ha oe'ā'ō̄ chōra ?

II. Ba imane Lowalangi chō Mo-  
ze : „Ja'oja'odo manō̄ ndra'odo a-  
ndre“ ! ba imane na : Da'ō ni'wā'-  
ōoe ba Ndraono Gизeraëli : Si „Ja'-  
odo“ andrō̄ zamatenge ja'o chōmi !  
(*Moz. I. 9, 26; 12, 8. Moz. IV. 6, 27.*  
*Fam. I, 8*). Ba imane na Lowalangi  
chō Moze : Da'ō ni'wā'-ōoe ba Ndrao-  
no Gизeraëli : Jehowa andrō̄, Lowa-  
langi ndra toeami, Lowalangi Gabera-  
hamo, Lowalangi Giza'aki ba  
Lowalangi Jakobo zamatenge ja'o  
chōmi ; da'ō dōigoe, iroegi zi lō aetoe,  
da'ō wamotō̄ ja'o gołtōgōtō wa'-  
ara. (*Jes. 42, 8*). Ae'e, faloecha'ō̄ 16  
zatoea Ndraono Gизeraëli ba ūmane  
chōra : Jehowa andrō̄, Lowalangi

ndra toeami, ba no i'oroma'ō ia chōgoe, Lowalangi ndra Aberahamo, Iza'aki, Jakobo andrō; ba no ifaboe'oe: Oefaigi ami ba oebe'e balazi zi no gōna ami ba danō Miseraji; 17 ba no oehonogōi: oeheta ami ba wamakao andrō ba danō Miseraji, ba oe'ohe ami ba danō Ndrawa Gana'ana andrō, Iraono Cheti, ba Iraono Gamori ba Iraono Weresi ba Iraono Hewi ba Iraono Jeboesi, ba danō, ba zi falawoe zoesoe ba ūe ūani. Ba lafondrondrongo chōoe; ba ū'ohe chōrazo Miserajizatoea Ndrauno Gizeräeli, ba mimane chōnia: Jehowa andrō, Lowalangi niha Heberaio, ba no faloecha chōma; ba fa'amōiga ba danō si mate, tōloe ngaloeo fofanō wa'arōoe, ba wamo-scemannge Jehowa andrō, Lawalangima. Ba oe'ila sa'ae, wa lō itehe chōmi wofanō razo Miseraji, na 20 tenga ni'anōsō'ō. Ba oe'oro'ō dania dangagoe ba oehare'ō ba Ndrawa Miseraji fefoe zahōlihōli dōdō andrō chōgoe, nilaoegoe chōra; awena dania lafofanō ami. Ba eboea dania dōdō Ndrawa Miseraji chōmi oebe'e, fa bōi si lō noro danga ami, na 21 mofanō ami. Dozi ira alawe, ba hanā na lawā'ō dania ba ndra alawe Miseraji si fahatō omo chōra, ba ma ba zoroedoe jomo chōra, ena'ō na labē'ee niyawalōra gamagama firō ba gamagama ana'a ba noecha, ba mibe'e fangehao nonomi matoea ba fangehao nonomi alawe, mi'osin dra'oei gochōta Ndrawa Miseraji ba zi manō. (F. 11, 2; 12, 35).

#### FAZA 4.

I. Tah Moze ba goroisa Lowalangi andrō. Ifadoehoe'ō ia Lowalangi ba dandra andrō. II. Fangawoeli Moze ba danō Miseraji. III. Faloecha ia chō Ga'aroni.

I. Ba imane Moze: Ba na lō fadoehoe dōdōra chōgoe, ba na lō lafondrondrongo chōgoe, ma lamane: Lō'ō sa ni'oroma'ō Jehowa ja'ia chōoe? Ba imane chōnia Jehowa: Hadia da'ō ba dangaoe? Imane: Si'o. Ba imane: Tibo'ō tooe. Ba me itibō'ō tooe, ba tobali oelō, ba molo Moze chōnia. (F. 7, 10). Ba imane Jehowa chō Moze: Oro'ō dangaoe, ra'oe gi'onia. Ba i'oro'ō dangania, i'aro'ō wondra'oe; ba tobali si'ō ba dangania. Ba fadoehoe sa'ae dōdōra, wa no i'oroma'ō ia chōoe Jehowa, Lowalangi ndra toeara andrō, Lowalangi Gaberahamo, Lowalangi Giza'aki ba Lowalangi Jakobo. Ba imane na chōnia Jehowa: Sigō'ō ba nono mbaroemō ba do-tooe dangaoe! ba isigō'ō ba nono mbaroenia dangania. Ba me ifoeli isōbi, ba no booe aoeri, si lō moedōnadōna, afoesi, si mane betoea. Ba imane: Foeli sigō'ō ba nono mbaroeria dangaoe! Ba isigō'ō ba nono mbaroenia dangania, ba me ifoeli isōbi, ba no ifoeli tobali si mane ūsimia bō'ō, lō moedōnadōna. Ba na lō fadoehoe dōdōra, na lō lafondrondrongo ba dandra si fōfōna andrō, ba fadoehoe sa dōdōra ba dandra si samboea andrō. Ba na lō'ō gōi fadoehoe dōdōra ba zi doea balō andrō, tandra, na lō la'o'ō chōoe, ba ūsooe nidanō ba Nilo, ba ūfadoewa ba danō, ba idanō andrō misooemō ba Nilo, ba tobali do, ba danō. (F. 7, 20). Ba imane Moze chō Jehowa: He So'aja! Tenga niha sangila fahoehoeo ndra'ō, he fōna, ba he gōtō iada'e, me fahoehoeo ndra'oeō chō genonomō, no sabe'e li ndra'ō, ba hoelō zaboea lelagoe. (F. 6, 12. Jer. 1, 6). Ba imane chōnia Jehowa: Ba ha niha zombōi bawa niha? ba ha niha zame'e si lō hede nihā ba safiso ba sangila niha ba saoe'a? Hadia, tenga ja'odo, Jehowa? (Sin. 94, 9). Ba ae'e 12 manō! Ja'o zanolo ja'oegō ba wahoehoeosa ba oewawacha'ō chōoe, hadia niwā'ōoe. (Mat. 10, 19). Ba imane: He So'aja! sōchi na niha bō'ō ūfatenge! Ba mofōnoe Jehowa 14

- chō Moze, imane: Ba hadia, ba lō A'aroni, ga'aoe, ono Lewi andrō? Noa sa oe'ila chōnia, wa i'ilā sibai fahoehoeo. Ba ifaondragō na ndra'oegō dania ba omoeso sibai dōdōnia, na i'ilā'ō. Ba hana na fahoehoeo ndra'oegō chōnia, ba ūfa'ema chōnia niwā'ō andre. Ba oetolo ndra'oegō ba he ja'ia gōi, ba wahoehoeosa, ba oewawacha'ō chōmi, 15 he miwisa. (F. 7, 2). Ba ja'ia zi fahoehoeo ba niha sato, salahioe, ba ja'ia mbawaoe; ba ja'oegō, ba [hoelō] 16 Lowalanginia. Ba si'o andrō, ba ohe tangaoe; ja'ia wamazōchi dandra andrō. 17
- II. Ba mofanō Moze, ifoeli ia chō matoeania Jetero, ba imane chōnia: Mofanō ndra'o, oefoelido ba niwama ba danō Miseraji, ba wamaigi, na lō si mate ira. Imane Jetero chō Moze: Ae'e, ja'ohahaoe! 18
- Ba imane Jehowa chō Moze, ba danō Ndraono Midiano: Faoso, foeli'ō ba danō Miseraji; noa sa ahori mate zangaloei no famoeuoe 19 ja'oegō. (Mat. 2, 20). Ba ifakoedo ba galide wo'omonia ba ononia Moze ba mangefa ia, ba wanaŵa tanō Miseraji; ba si'o andrō chō Lowa- 20 langi, ba i'he tangania Moze. Ba imane na Jehowa chō Moze: Na ūroegi danō Miseraji, ba faigi: fefoe dandra andrō, nibe egoe ba dangaoe, ba ūlaoe fōna Wara'o, ba ja'o, ba oe'oklō'ō dōdōnia, fa lō ifofanō ira. 21
- Ba ja'oegō, ba ūmane chō Wara'o: Da'ō niwā'ō Jehowa: Iraono Gize- 22 raëli andrō, ba no onogoe si a'a. Ba da'ō sa'ae niwā'ōgoe chōoe: Fofanō nonogoe andrō, ena'ō ifosoemange ndra'o; ba na lō edōna ūfofanō ia, ba oeoenoē nonooe si a'a! (F. 12, 23 29). Ba ba lala, ba zi mōrō ira, ba faloecha Jehowa chō Moze, 24 iboenoe ia mena'ō. Ba ihalō gara satarō singa Sifora, itaba goeli nononia ba ifagoele ba zaila ia, imane: Soniha si no togoele do ndra'oegō 25 chōgōe! Awena ibōhōli ia [Jehowa].
- Ba bōrō wamoto andrō, wa iŵa'ō: Soniha si no togoele do. III. Ba iŵa'ō Jehowa chō Ga'a- 27 roni: Ae faondragō Moze ba danō si mate! Ba mōi da'ō, faloecha ia chōnia ba gahe hili Lowalangi andrō, hili Horebi; ba fa'ago bawa ia chōnia. Ba i'ombacha'ō chō Ga'- 28 aroni Moze fefoe hoehoeo Jehowa, oroisania chōnia, ba tandra andrō fefoe, niwā'ōnia chōnia. Ba mōi ira, 29 daroea ira Moze Ga'aroni ba lafaloëcha'ō zatoea Ndraono Gizeraëli fefoe. Ba ifa'ema A'aroni fefoe go- 30 roisa, nibe'e Jehowa chō Moze, ba da'ō zolaoe tandra andrō, ba zanehe niha sato. Ba fadoehoe dō- 31 dōra ba da'ō, me larongo, no iha-chōsi tōdō Ndraono Gizeraëli Jehowa ba no inhegō wamakao ja'ira andrō ba mangaloeloe, ira, lafalogoe tooe ira ba danō.

## FAZA 5.

I. Itimba manō ndra Moze A'aroni Fara'o. Ladoo'ō wamakao Ira- 2 no Gizeraëli. II. Fangarōngarōra ba fa'aboea gōlōra. Fangandrō Moze.

- I. Afea da'ō, ba mōi ndra Moze A'aroni, ba lamane chō Wara'o: Da'ō niwā'ō Jehowa, Lowalangi Ndraono Gizeraëli: Fofanō mbanoeagoe andrō, ena'ō mōi ira ba danō si mate molaoe owasa. Ba imane Fara'o: Ha niha Jehowa andrō, fa oefofondrondrongo linia, fa oefofanō Ndraono Gizeraëli? Lō oe'ila Jehowa, ba lō'ō gōi oefofanō Ndraono Gizeraëli! Ba lamane: No faloecha chōma Lowalangi niha Heberaio andrō; ba fofanō ndra'aga, tōloe ngaloeo fofanō ba danō si mate, ena'ō mabe'e zoemange chō Lowalangima Jehowa, fa bōi ifatōrō chōma wōchō waba, ba ma si'ōli. (F. 3, 18). Ba itema lira razo Miseraji, imane: Hana wa midōnisi niha, fa labōhōli halōwōra, ja'ami Moze ba A'aroni? mi'ae ba halōwōmi! Ba imane na Fara'o: Hiza, no tōra 4 5

- wa'ato niha ba danō, ba omasi na  
 6 ami, na labato halōwōra ? Ba me  
 loeo da'ō, ba ibe'e goroisa Fara'o  
 ba mandroe andrō, nifataro chōra  
 ba ba zamaigimaigi halōwōra, ima-  
 7 ne : Bōi sa'ae mibe'e dōla wache  
 ba niha andrō, si mane fōna, ba  
 wamazōchi kara tembo andrō, ja'ira  
 zi mōi mangaloei tōla wache chōra.,  
 8 Ba fa'ojā gara tembo, si no moe-  
 hoekoe, nifazōchira, irege ma'ōchō,  
 ba bōi miloeloe chōra, ma'ifoe bōi  
 mibōhōli. Ambō halōwōra, andrō  
 laforege wangandrō : Damōiga ma-  
 me'e soemange chō Lowalangima !  
 9 Ni'abe'e'ō halōwō ba niha andrō, fa  
 a'oi dōdōra ba da'ō ba fa bōi lafo-  
 10 ndrondrongo waja ! Ba mōi ma-  
 ndroe andrō ba samaigimaigi ja'ira,  
 ba lamane ba niha sato : Da'ō ni-  
 honogōi Wara'o : lō'ō sa'ae oef-  
 11 be'e'ō chōmi dōla wache ; ja'ami zi  
 mōi mamaigi tōla wache chōmi,  
 heza misōndra ; ba ma'ifoe sa lō  
 12 lawoewoe halōwōmi. Ba latōrōi da-  
 nō Miseraji ma'asagōrō, ba wanga-  
 13 loei tōla wache, nira'a. Ba laforege  
 chōra mandroe andrō, lamane : Bōi  
 ambō halōwōmi, halōwō ma'ōchō,  
 si mane mege, me so dōla wache.  
 14 Ba samaigimaigi Iraono Gizeraëli,  
 nifataro mandroe andrō chō Wara'o  
 chōra, ba lafabōzi'ō ba lamane  
 chōra : Hana wa lō ahori miroegi  
 menewi ba me doea wongi ndrohoe-  
 ndrohoe gara tembo andrō, nihoe-  
 koe chōmi mege ?  
 15 II. Ba mōi zamaigimaigi Iraono  
 Gizeraëli andrō, mangarōngarō ira  
 chō Wara'o, lamane : He Toea !  
 16 hana wa ūfatōrō chōma da'ō ? Lō'ō  
 sa'ae labe'e chōma dōla wache,  
 ba lamane zoei : Da gara tembo !  
 ba hiza, tebōzibōzi na'i ndra'aga ;  
 17 mosala mbanoeamō. Ba imane : Sa-  
 reoe ami, sareoe ! Andrō mimane :  
 18 Mōiga mamosuemange Jehowa. Mi-  
 dōlō ami ba halōwōmi andrō. Tōla  
 wache, ba lō labe'e chōmi, ba ndro-  
 hoendrohoe gara tembo andrō, ba

ahori mi'asogō ! Ba tosasa zamaigi-  
 maigi Iraono Gizeraëli andrō, me  
 no lamane chōra : Ndromoendrohoe  
 gara tembo ma'ōchō, ba ma'ifoe lō  
 lawoewoe chōmi ! Ba me la'otarai 20  
 chō Wara'o, ba faloecha ira ndra  
 Moze A'aroni, si so ba da'ō, ba  
 wamaondragō ja'ira, ba lamane 21  
 chōra : Jamoehoekoe ami Lowa-  
 langi ba jamoefaigi chōma lala, me  
 no mofōnōe chōma Wara'o, awō  
 ngoningoninia, mibe'e, ba me no  
 mibe'e ba dangara zi'ōli, ba wa-  
 moenoe ja'aga. Ba hoemedē zoei 22  
 Moze chō Jehowa, imane : He So'-  
 aja ! Hana wa ūfatōrō ba chōra  
 wamoenoe andrō ? Ba hadia goena  
 wamatengee ja'odo ? Gōtō wa no 23  
 mōi ndra'o chō Wara'o, ba wehede  
 chōnia salahioe, ba i'abōlōgō na  
 wamatengoe ja'ira, ba lō'ō manō nī'-  
 efa'ōoe banoeamō andre.

### FAZA 6.

I. Ifoeli ifaboe'oe wangefa Lowala-  
 nge ba ifoeli ibe'e goroisa chō Moze.  
 II. Nga'ōtō ndra Roebeno, Simeoni,  
 Lewi. Mose ba A'aroni.

I. Ba imane Jehowa chō Mose :  
 Iada'e dania ū'ilā hadia nilaoegoe  
 chō Wara'o andrō : ni'anōsō'ō ta-  
 nga sabē'e ifofanō ira, ba ni'a-  
 nōsō'ō tanga sabē'e itimba ira, iheta  
 ira ba danōnia. (F. 12, 33). Ba  
 hoemedē Lowalangi chō Moze, ima-  
 ne chōnia : Jehowa ndra'odo ! No  
 ce'oroma'ō ndra'odo no, Lowalangi  
 si lō ambō fa'abōlō, chō ndra Abe-  
 rahamo, Iza'aki, Jakobo ; ba tengā  
 2 Jehowa dōigoe ba wangoroma'ō-  
 goe ja'odo chōra. (Moz. I. 17, 1,  
 F. 3, 14). Ba noa na'i oelaoe fa-  
 woe'oe li chōra, wa oebe'e chōra  
 danō Gana'ana andrō, tanō andrō  
 ba zi fatewoe ira mege (Moz. I. 17,  
 8). Ba ija'e, ba no oefondrodrongo  
 wangarōngarō Ndraono Gizeraëli  
 andrō ba wangosawoejoe Ndrawa  
 Miseraji andrō ja'ira, ba no itōrō  
 tōdōgōe gamaboe'oela ligoe andrō.

- 6 Andrō ūmane ba Ndraono Gizeraëli : Jehowa ndra'odo, oe'efa'ō ami ba halōwō zawoejoe andrō, halōwōmī ba Ndrawa Miseraji, oesōbi ami, wameta ja'ami ba halōwōmī andrō, halōwō zawoejoe, oe'efa'ō ami tangagoe ni'oro'ō andrō ba fao wan-goroma'ō fa'abōl si lō ambō. Ba oetoejoe ami banoeagoe, ba Lowalangimi ndra'odo ba ja'aboto dania ba dōdōmi, wa no Jehovah ndra'odo, Lowalangimi, sangefa'ō ja'ami ba halōwō zawoejoe andrō, ba danō
- 7 Miseraëli. Ba oe'ohē ami bā danō andrō nifaboe'oegoe fahōloesa chō ndra Aberahamo, Iza'aki, Jakobo, fame'e chōra ; ba oebe'e ochōtami,
- 8 9 ja'odo, Jehovah andre ! Ba ifa'ema da'ō ba Ndraono Gizeraëli Moze. Ba lō lafondrondrongo chō Moze, ba wa'alangoe dōdōra andrō ba me no
- 10 si manō wa'abe'e halōwōra. Ba hoemedē Jehovah chō Moze, imane :
- 11 Ae wā'ō chō Wara'o andrō, razo Miseraëli, jamoefofanō Ndraono Gi-
- 12 zeraëli, ja'aheta ba danōnia. Ba hoemedē Moze chō Jehovah, imane : Me lō nifondrondrongo Ndraono Gi-zeraëli chōgōe, ba he moroi ifo-nondrondrongo Fara'o ? ba mendroea manō, me tengā si to'ōlō ba wahoe-
- 13 hoeosa ndra'odo. (F. 4, 1). Ba hoemedē Jehovah chō ndra Moze A'a-roni, ifatenge ira ba Ndraono Gi-zeraëli ba chō Wara'o, razo Miseraëli, ba wangeheta Iraono Gizeraëli ba danō Miseraëli.
- 14 II. Da'e zatoeia baomo, ira toe-ara : Ono Roebeno andrō, si a'a ndraono Gizeraëli, ba Hanochi ba Fālōe ba Heseroni ba Charimi ; da'ō nga'ōtō Roebeno. (Moz. I. 46, 9 b. t. Moz. I. 26, 5 b. t. Nga'ōt. I. 15 5, 3). Ba ono Zimeoni, ba Jemocēli ba Jamini ba Ohadi ba Jachino ba Sohara, ba Saoelo, ono ndrongania Dawa Gana'ana andrō ; da'ō nga'ōtō
- 16 Zimeoni. Ba tōi nono Lewi ba nga'ōtōra, ba Gereso ba Kahati ba Merari. Ba 137 fache wa'anaoe noso Lewi.
- (Moz. I. 46, 11). Ono Gereso andrō, 17 ba Libini ba Simeï, ba nga'ōtōra. Ba 18 ono Gahati, ba Ameramo ba Jeseari ba Heberona ba Oeziëli. Ba 133 fache wa'anaoe noso Gahati. Ba ono 19 Merari, ba Maheli ba Moesi. Da'ō ma'oewoe Lewi, ba nga'ōtōra andrō. Ba Ameramo andrō, ba ihalō Jochébe, inania si achi ; ba mo'ono da'ō chōnia, A'aroni ba Moze nononia. Ba 137 fache wa'anaoe noso Gameramo. (Moz. I. V. 26, 59). Ba 21 ono Jeseari andrō, ba Kora ba Negesi ba Sichiri. Ba ono Goeziëli, ba 22 Mizaëli ba Elisafa ba Sitiri. Ba 23 A'aroni andrō, ba ihalō Gelizabe, ono Gaminadabi, talifoesō Nahaso. Ba mo'ono da'ō chōnia ; ja'ia Nadabi ba Abihoe ba Eleazari ba Itamaro. Ba ono Gora andrō, ba Asiri 24 ba Elikana ba Abiazafi ; da'ō nga'ōtō Gora andrō. Ba Eleazari andrō 25 ono Ga'aroni, ba ihalō nono Woe-tieli samboea ; ba mo'ono da'ō chōnia ; ja'ia Wineha andrō. Da'ō woe-roegō nono Lewi, ba nga'ōtōra andrō. (Moz. I. V. 25, 7). Da'ō Ga'aroni 26 andrō ba Moze andrō, ba niwā'ō Jehovah : Miheta ba danō Miseraëli ngahōnō Ndraono Gizeraëli andrō. Da'ō ira, sama'ema chō Wara'o, 27 razo Miseraëli, wa edōna laheta ba danō Miseraëli Ndraono Gizeraëli — Mose ba A'aroni. Ba me hoemedē 28 Jehovah chō Moze ba danō Miseraëli, ba imane Jehovah chō Moze : Fa'e-29 ma chō Wara'o, razo Miseraëli, fefoe hadia ia, niwā'ōgōe chōoe. Ba imane 30 Moze chō Jehovah : Ba si lō to'ōlō ba wahoehoeosa ndra'odo ; he moroi ifondrondrongo chōgōe Fara'o ?

## FAZA 7.

I. Ifatenge chō Wara'o ndra Moze A'aroni Lowalangi, ba ibe'e nifowōhō ia Fara'o, ba zi fakelomee andrō.  
II. Bōrōta wamakao andrō : Tobali do nidanō.

I. Ba imane Jehovah chō Moze : 1  
Oebali'ō Lowalangi ndra'oegō chō

- 2 Wara'o ; ba ga'aoe A'aroni, ba si  
fahoehoeo, salahioe. (F. 4, 16). Fe-  
foe hadia ia niwa'õgoe chõoe, ba õfa'-  
ema, ba ga'aoe A'aroni zangombacha  
chõ Wara'o, ena'õ i'ef'a'õ Ndraono
- 3 Gizeraëli ba danõnia. Ba ja'o, ba  
oe'okõli'õ dõdõ Wara'o andrõ ba  
oe'oj'a'õ wolaoe tandra ba sahõlihõli  
dõdõ, ba danõ Miseraji. (F. 4, 21).
- 4 Ba lõ'õ sa ifondrondrongo chõmi  
Fara'o ; awena dania oebaja Ndرا-  
wa Miseraji, ba oeheta ba danõ  
Miseraji ngahõnõ andrõ chõgœe, ba-  
noeagoe andrõ, Iraono Gizeraëli, fao  
wangoroma'õ fa'abõlõ, si lõ ambõ.
- 5 Ba ja'aboto dania ba dõdõ Ndrewa  
Miseraji, wa no Jehowa ndra'odo,  
na tosinga chõra wa'abõlõgœe oebe'e,  
ba na oeheta ba ngaira Ndrewa
- 6 Gizeraëli. (F. 14, 18). Ba la'o'õ ni-  
wa'õ Jehowa chõra ira Moze A'aro-  
ni; da'õ lalaoe. Ba no 80 fache Moze  
ba 83 Ga'aroni, me fahoehoeo ira chõ
- 7 Wara'o. Ba imane Jehowa chõ ndra
- 8 Moze A'aroni : Na iwa'õ chõmi Fa-  
ra'o : Mifazõchi dandra ! ba õmane  
chõ Ga'aroni : Laboe, tibo'õ tooe  
zi'ooe fõna Wara'o, ba tobali oelõ
- 10 seboea dania. Ba mõi chõ Wara'o  
ndra Moze A'aroni, ba lalaoe ni-  
wa'õ Jehowa : Itibo'õ tooe zi'onia  
A'aroni, fõna Wara'o ba fõna ngo-  
ngoningoninia, ba tobali oelõ seboea.
- 11 (F. 4, 3). Ba ifakaoni'õ zatoeataoea  
ba si no to'õlõ ba gelemoe Fara'o ;  
ba lalaoe gõi zi manõ si fakelemoe  
andrõ, elemoera andrõ : (Tim. II.  
12 3, 8). itibo'õ tooe zi'onia zamõsana,  
ba tobali oelõ seboea ; ba itõlõ sa
- 13 zi'ora si'o Ga'aroni. Ba lõ teboelõ  
wa'abe'e dõdõ Wara'o, ba lõ i'o'õ  
chõra, itõrõ niwa'õ Jehowa.
- 14 II. **Ba** imane Jehowa chõ Moze :  
No abee'e dõdõ Wara'o ba techõnia  
ifofanõ ira. Mahemoloe mbanoaea ae  
chõ Wara'o ba ondrasi ia, na mõi  
ia mondri ba mbewe Nilo, ohe  
tangaoe zi'o andrõ, si no tobali  
16 oelõ, ba õmane chõnia : Jehowa  
andrõ, Lowalangi niha Heberaio
- zamatenge ja'o chõoe, ba wangoe-  
ma'õ chõoe : Fofanõ mbanoeagoe  
andrõ, ena'õ lafosuemange ndra'o  
ba danõ si mate. Ba lõ nifondro-  
ndrongoe iroegi da'e. Ba imane sa'ae
- 17 Jehovah : Ba da'õ aboto ba dõdõoe  
dania, wa Jehovah ndra'odo : oebõzi  
dania nidanõ ba Nilo si'o andre, si  
so ba dangagoe, ba tobali do.  
(F. 4, 9). Ba jamate gi'a ba Nilo  
ba ja'abõoe Nilo, fa ogoro Ndrewa  
Miseraji wamadoe idanõ Nilo andrõ.  
Ba imane Jehovah chõ Moze : Wa'õ  
chõ Ga'aroni : halõ zi'ooe andrõ ba  
oro'õ dangaoe jaŵa nidanõ Misera-  
oji, jaŵa mbombo ba jaŵa lala  
nidanõ nikõ'o ba jaŵa mbaŵa ni-  
danõ ba jaŵa nahia nidanõ fefoe :  
jatobali do ; ja do manõ ba danõ  
Miseraji ma'asagõrõ, he ba nahia  
eo e ba he ba nahia kara. Ba la'o'õ  
ira Moze A'aroni niwa'õ Jehovah  
chõra. Ifazaŵa zi'onia, ibõzi nidanõ  
ba Nilo, ba zanehe Wara'o, awõ  
ngongoningoninia : ba tobali do nidanõ  
fefoe, ba Nilo. (Sin. 78, 44; 105, 29).  
Ba i'a ba Nilo, ba mate ba abõoe  
Nilo, tobali tebai sa'ae labadoe ni-  
danõ ba Nilo Dawa Miseraji. Ba  
do manõ fefoe gofoe heza ba danõ  
Miseraji. Ba lalaoe gõi zi manõ si  
fakelemoe andrõ, Dawa Miseraji,  
elemoera andrõ. Ba lõ teboelõ wa'-  
abe'e dõdõ Wara'o, ba lõ i'o'õ chõra,  
itõrõ niwa'õ Jehovah. Ba i'erogõ ira  
Fara'o, mõi ia mijomo ; lõ ibe'e ba  
dõdõnia. Ba lachao danõ Dawa  
Miseraji fefoe, ba mbewe Nilo, wa-  
ngaloei idanõ nibادoe, me tebai  
labadoe nidanõ Nilo andrõ. Ba fa-  
makao andrõ, nifatõrõ Jehovah, ba  
Nilo andrõ, ba alo'o fitoe bongi  
wa'ara.
- FAZA 8.
- I. Famakao fanete zi fõfõna: Ta-  
laho, ba II fanete zi doea balõ : Di  
manoe, ba III, fanete zi tõloe balõ :  
Di mbõhõ.
- I. **Ba** iwa'õ Jehovah chõ Moze : 1

- Ae chō Wara'o, ba ōmane chōnia : Da'ō niwa'ō Jehowa : Fofanō mbanoeagoe andrō, ena'ō lafosoemange ndra'ō ! Ba na techōoe, ūfanō ira, ba oefatōrō chōoe ba ba danōoe wamakao. talaho. Jamolihaliha dania dalaho, ba Nilo, ba acha mōi ira ja-wā, iroegi gōdomō ba iroegi si bacha chōoe, ba ba gasomō, ba he ba nomo ngoningonioe, ba he ba nomo mbanoeaoe, ba he ba naha wamogō roti chōoe ba he ba naha wamaroeka, noemalō ūsioe ba ūsi mbanoeaoe ba ūsi ngoningonioe, ba latoegelai dania talaho andrō. Ba imane Jehowa chō Moze : Wa'ō chō Ga'aroni : Oro'ō dangaoe, fabaja si'o andrō, ja-wā mbombo ba ja-wā lala nidanō niko'o ba ja-wā mba-wā nidanō, asogō dalaho ba danō Miseraji. Ba i'oro'ō dangania A'aroni, ja-wā nidanō Miseraji, i'asogō dalaho, tobali lahwowi danō Miseraji. (*Sin. 78, 45; 105, 30*). Ba lalaoe gōi da'ō si fakelemoe andrō, elemoera andrō, la'asogō dalaho ba danō Miseraji ma'asagōrō. Ba ifakaoni'ō ndra Moze A'aroni Fara'o, ba imane : Mi'andrō chō Jehowa, ena'ō iheta dalaho andrō, chōgoe ba ba mbanoeagoe, ba oefofanō mbanoeami andrō, ena'ō labē'e zoemange chō Jehowa. Ba imane Moze chō Wara'o : Ebœa'ō dōdōoe chōgoe, wangoema'ō chōgoe, ha wa'-ara oe'andrō chōmi, chōoe ba ba ngoningonioe ba ba mbanoeaoe, ena'ō aheta chōoe ba ba gōdomō dalaho andrō, ena'ō hatō ba Nilo tosai. Ba imane : Mahemoloe. Ba imane Moze : Balazi zomasi'ō, ena'ō aboto ba dōdōoe, lō Lowalangi bō'ō, si mane Jehowa andrō, Lowalangima. Aheta dania chōmi dalaho andrō, he chōoe, ba he ba gōdomō, ba he ba ngoningonioe, ba he ba mbanoeaoe; hatō ba Nilo tosai dania. Ba me no larōi Wara'o ira Moze A'aroni, ba iforege wangandrō chō Jehowa Moze, ba dalaho andrō, ni- fatōrōnia chō Wara'o. Ba i'ō'ō Je-

howa ni'andrō Moze : mate dalaho andrō ba nomo misa ba ba golajama ba ba mbenoea. Ba la'woeloi, 14 la'ojā'ō nahia, ba abōoe danō. Ba 15 me i'ila Fara'o, no molala dōdōnia, ba ifoeli abe'e dōdōnia, ba lō i'ō'ō chōra ; itōrō niwa'ō Jehowa. (*F. 7, 13*).

II. Ba imane Jehowa chō Moze : 16 Wa'ō chō Ga'aroni : Oro'ō zi'omō andrō ba bōzi gawoegawoe tooe ba danō, ba tobali di manoe, fefoe gofoe heza ba danō Miseraji. Ba 17 la'ō'ō da'ō : I'oro'ō dangania A'aroni, fabaja si'o, ibōzi gawoegawoe tooe ba danō : Ba so ndri manoe ba niha ba ba goerifōra ; fefoe gawoegawoe ba danō, ba tobali di manoe ba danō Miseraji, ma'asagōrō. Ba 18 latandraigō gōi si fakelemoe andrō wangasogō di manoe elemoera andrō, ba tebai. Ba di manoe andrō, ba lahawoei niha, fabaja cerifōra. Ba 19 lamane chō Wara'o si fakelemoe andrō : Tanga Lowalangi da'ō ! Ba lō teboelō wa'abe'e dōdō Wara'o, ba lō i'ō'ō chōra ; itōrō niwa'ō Jehowa.

III. Ba imane Jehowa chō Moze : 20 Mahemoloe mbanoea, ba ondrasi Wara'o, na mōi ia mondri, ba ōmane chōnia : Da'ō niwa'ō Jehowa : Fofanō mbanoeagoe andrō, ena'ō lafosoemange ndra'ō. Na lō'ō sa ūfanō 21 mbanoeagoe andrō, ba oefatōrō chōmi ndri mbōhō, chōoe ba ba ngoningonioe ba ba mbanoeaoe ba ba gōdomō ; ja'afōne dania nomo Ndrawa Miseraji di mbōhō ba he tanō nihoedragō gahera. Ba tanō 22 Gozena andrō, si so banoeagoe andrō, ba oe'oniagō, fa bōi oroma ndri mbōhō ba da'ō, ena'ō aboto ba dōdōoe, wa ja'odo Zo'aja ba danō. Ba oe'asogō wangefa famabali 23 mbanoeagoe ba mbanoeamō ; mahemoloe aloea dandra andrō. Ba ifatōrō da'ō Jehowa. Ba oja sibai ndri mhōhō, si mōi jomo ba gōdo Wara'o ba ba nomo ngoningoninia ba

danō Miseraji ma'asagōrō, ba afō-chō sibai ba danō ndri mbōhō 25 andrō. Ba ifakaoni'ō ndra Moze A'aroni Fara'o, imane chōra : Laoe! ba danō andre mifosuemange Lo- 26 walangimi ! Ba imane Moze : Tebai ma'o'ō da'ō ; soemange andrō sa, nibe'ema chō Lowalangima, ba no sogoro Ndrewa Miseraji; hadia, lō lateboe kara ndra'aga dania ? (*Moze.*)  
 27 I. 46, 34). Tōloe ngaloeo fofanō wa'arōe mōiga ba danō si mate, ba wame'e soemange chō Lowalangima ba da'ō ; ma'o'ō niwa'ōnia chōma.  
 28 (F. 3, 18). Ba imane Fara'o : Oeofanō ami, fa mi'ilā mifosuemange Jehowa, Lowalangimi andrō, ba danō si mate; ba bōi mi'arōe'ō sibai ami! Mi'angandrō, salahigoe!  
 29 Ba imane Moze : He razo! ha si'-aikō mōido baero, ba oe'andrō chōoe chō Jehowa, ena'ō mahemoloe aheta ndri mbōhō andrō chōoe ba ba ngoningonie ba he ba mbanoeaoe, hatō fa bōi ūfoeli ū'o'aja mbanoe-ama, fa lō ūfofanō ira ba wamo-  
 30 soemange Jehowa. Ba iroi' Wara'o Moze, ba mangandrō ia chō Jehowa.  
 31 Ba i'o'ō Jehowa ni'andrō Moze, iheta ndri mbōhō andrō chō Wara'o ba ba ngoningoninia ba ba mbanoeania, tobali samboea lō to-  
 32 sai. Ba ūfoeli abe'e dōdō Wara'o, ba da'ō gōi, ba lō ūfofanō ira.

## FAZA 9.

- I. Famakao fanete zi ūfa balō : Fōchō goerifō Ndrewa Miseraji, ba  
 II. fanete zi lima balō : Faosa, ba  
 III. fanete zi ūnō balō : Teee kara.  
 IV. Aloeloe dōdō Wara'o, ba lō ararā, ba ūfoeli abe'e.

- 1 I. Ba imane Jehowa chō Moze : Ae chō Wara'o, ba ū'a'ō chōnia : Da'ō niwa'ō Jehowa, Lowalangi niha Heberaio : Fofanō mbanoeageo andrō, ena'ō lafosoemange ndra'o.  
 2 Na techōoe sa wamofanō ja'ira ba  
 3 na ūtohoegō na, ūtaha ira, ba ibaja tanga Jehowa goerifōmō ba mbe-

noea, he koedo ba he kalide ba he ondra ba he ūawi ba he biribiri, ifatōrō wōchō sabe'e. Ba ifaehoesi ira, goerifō Ndrewa Gizeraëli goerifō Ndrewa Miseraji Jehowa : Fefoe goerifō Ndrewa Gizeraëli, ba sageoe lō mate. Ba ihonogōi Jehowa ha wa'ara, imane : Mahemoloe ifatōrō da'ō ba danō Jehowa. Ba mahemoloe ū, ba ifaloea Jehowa ; ba ahori mate goerifō Ndrewa Miseraji ; ba ba goerifō Ndrewa Gizeraëli, ba sageoe lō ū, si mate. Ba ifatenge zinenge Fara'o, ba hiza, sageoe lō si mate oerifō Ndrewa Gizeraëli. Ba abe'e zoei dōdō Wara'o, ba lō ūfofanō ira.

II. Ba imane Jehowa chō ndra Moze A'aroni : Mi'ondroea tanga, wangai da'i woelawā, ba jamoefa zawili ba daloe mbanoea Moze, ba zanehe Wara'o ; ba atoroe hawoe-hawoe ba danō Miscraji ma'asagōrō, ba tobali gigimō dania, he ba niha ba he ba zaliwaliwa ba danō, si tobali bahi ba danō Miseraji, ma'-asagōrō. Ba latejoe ndra'i woelawā andrō ba la'ondrasi Wara'o ; ba da'ō ifazawili mijawa Moze, ba tobali gigimō, hoelō mbahi, he ba niha ba he ba zaliwaliwa ba danō. Ba tebai lala'wa Moze si fakelemoe andrō, ba gigimō andrō ; ba zi fakelemoe andrō sa ae gōi toemboe gigimō, si mane ba Ndrewa Miseraji fefoe. Ba i'okō-li'ō dōdō Wara'o Jehowa, ba lō i'o'ō chōra ; itōrō niwa'ō Jehowa.

III. Ba imane Jehowa chō Moze : 13 Mahemoloe mbanoea, ba ae chō Wara'o, ba ūmane chōnia : Da'ō niwa'ō Jehowa andrō, Lowalangi niha Heberaio : Fofanō mbanoeageo andrō, ena'ō lafosoemange ndra'-odo ! Ba zi samoeza andre sa, ba 14 chōoe oefatōrō wamakao andrō chōgōe, fefoe, ba ba ngoningonie ba ba mbanoeaoe, ena'ō aboto ba dōdōoe, lō si mane ja'odo, ba goeli danō, ma'asagōrō ! Tola sa mena'ō oe'oro'ō dangagoe mege ba tola

- 16 oefakiko ndra'oegō, fabaja banoeaoe, fōchō waba andrō, ena'ō tebōzini ndra'oegō ba goeli danō, Ba andrō lō oeababaja ndra'oegō, ena'ō ő'ila wa'abōlōgōe, oebe'e, ba ena'ō teseno dōigoe ba goeli danō ma'asagōrō.
- 17 (Rom. 9, 17). Dōrōdōrō na techōoe
- 18 wamofanō banoeagoe andrō. Ba na mané wa'alawā loeo mahemoloe, ba aechoe deoe kara sabōlōbōlō, oebe'e, si lō famaedo ba danō Miseraji, i'otarai tewōwōi ia, irege ma'ō
- 19 chō andre. Ba fatenge ba fa'orifi'ō goerifōoe, awō fefoe hadia ia, zi so baero chōoe, fefoe sa zi so baero, he niha ba he oerifō, si lō mōi jomo, ba mate ibe'e teoe kara andrō.
- 20 Ba ha niha zangata'oefi, ngoningoni Wara'o andrō, me idaō'ōdaō'ō Jehowa, ba i'olo'iō jomo zawoejoenia
- 21 ba oerifōnia. Ba si lō ba dōdō wmeta'oe Jehowa ja'ira, ba lō iboelō'ō
- 22 baero zawoejoenia ba oerifōnia. Ba imane Jehowa chō Moze: Oro'ō dangaoe ba mbanoea si jaŵa, ba aechoe deoe kara ba danō Miseraji ma'asagōrō, he ba niha ba he ba zaliwaliwa ba danō ba ba zinanō
- 23 ba nowi, ba danō Miseraji. Ba i'oro'ō zi'onia mijawa ba mbanoea Moze, ba ilaboe banoea ba teoe kara, ibe'e Jehowa ba aechoe zaerezaere; i'echoegō ba danō Miseraji deoe kara andrō Jehowa. (Sin. 78,
- 24 47. 48. Sin. 105, 32). Aechoe deoe kara sabōlōbōlō sibai, ba lō mama-lōmalō galitō, si fabaja ba deoe kara andrō; si lō famaedo, saechoe ba danō Miseraji, gōtō wa no mo-
- 25 wanoea niha ba da'ō. Ba ibōzi teoe kara andrō fefoe hadia ia ba danō Miseraji, si so baero, he niha ba he saliŵaliwa ba danō, ba sinanō ba nowi, ba ibōzi teoe kara andrō, ba hogoe geoe fefoe, ba mbeneoa, ba afatō ibe'e. Ha ba danō Gozena, ba zi so Ndraono Gizeräeli, ba lō teoe kara.
- 26 IV. Ba ifatenge Fara'o, ifakaoni'ō ndra Moze A'aroni, ba imane chōra :
- No sala ndra'o zi samoëza andre; si ndroehoe chō Jehowa, ba si sala ndra'o ba banceagoe. Mi'angandrō 28 chō Jehowa [salahigoe] no tōrā ndrohoendrohoe we'oegoe'oegoe mbanoea andrō ba teoe kara andrō —, ba oefofanō ami, alacha lō mi'iaigō sa'ae da'e. Itema linia Moze, imane : 29 Na oeroegi baero mbanoea, ba oe'oro'ō dangagoe chō Jehowa, ba tebato dania mbanoea ba lō'ō sa'ae aechoe deoe kara andrō, ena'ō aboto ba dōdōoe, wa no chō Jehowa danō. (Sin. 24, 1). Ba ja'oegō 30 ba ngoningonie andrō — oe'ilā — ba lō mi'ata'oefi Lowalangi andrō, Jehowa. Ba taliō ba rigi, ba afœfoe, 31 noa sa molai rigi ba taliō, ba no mobene. Ba gandroe ba rigi ū manoe, 32 ba lō safoefoe, me tengə baŵa da'ō. Ba irōi Wara'o Moze, mōi ia baero 33 mbanoea. Ba i'oro'ō dangania chō Jehowa, ba i'anema'ō tebato we'oegoe'oegoe mbanoea andrō, fabaja teoe kara, ba lō'ō sa'ae aechoe ba danō deoe. Ba me i'ilā Fara'o, no 34 tebato deoe ba teoe kara andrō ba banoea, ba itohoegō molalō ba ifoeli abe'e dōdō, he tōdōnia ba he tōdō ngoningoninia. Ba lō teboelō wa'- 35 abe'e dōdō Wara'o ba lō ifofanō Ndraono Gizeräeli, itōrō niŵa'ō Jehowa.

## FAZA 10.

I. Famakao fanete zi fitos: Tamo;  
ba II. fanete zi ūlaoe: Fa'ogōmigōmi.

I. Ba imane Jehowa chō Moze : 1 Ae chō Wara'o, noa sa oe'abe'e'ō dōdōnia ba tōdō ngoningoninia, ba wolaoe chōnia tandra andrō chōgoe. Ba ena'ō ūdoenōdoenō dania ba ndraonoe ba ba ma'ocewoemō, hadia nifatōrōgōe ba Ndrawa Miseraji, awō dandra andrō chōgoe, nilaoegoe chōra, ena'ō aboto ba dōdōmi, wa no ja'o Jehowa. Ba mōi chō Wara'o ndra Moze A'aroni, ba lamane chōnia : Da'ō niŵa'ō Jehowa andrō, Lowalangi niha Heberaio : Ha wa'- 3.

ara na techōoe ð'ideide'ð ndra'oegō  
 fōnagoe ? Fofanō mbanoeagoe a-  
 ndrō, ena'ð lafosoemange ndra'o !  
 4 Na techōoe sa ðofanō mbanoeagoe,  
 ba mahemoloe, ba oeadsogō damo  
 5 ba danōoe, ba alacha lahawoei da-  
 nō ma'asagōrō, irege lō'ð sa'ae or-  
 oma danō toe. La'ā dania zi tosai  
 andrō, saoeri na, ba si lō ahori na  
 ba deoe kara andrō, ba boeloe geoe  
 fefoe, saoeri ba mbenoea, balahori.  
 6 Ba molihalihā dania ira ba mbate'e  
 chōmō ba ba mbate'e ngoningonioe  
 fefoe ba ba mbate'e Ndrawa Mi-  
 seraji fefoe, irege zi lō larai mila  
 ira toea moroi jaŵa, iroegi ma'ðchō,  
 gōtō wa no so ira ba goeli danō.  
 Aefa iŵa'ð da'ð, ba i'erogō Wara'o,  
 7 ilaoe mofanō. Ba lamane chō Wa-  
 ra'o ngoningoninia : Ha wa'ara tō  
 na tatehe tandraŵada niha andrō ?  
 Fofanō sa'ae niha andrō, ena'ð la-  
 fosoemange Lowalangira Jehowa.  
 Hadia, lō saboto ba dōdōoe na, wa  
 8 si tekiko danō Miseraji ? Ba lakaoni  
 mangawoeli chō Wara'o ndra Moze  
 A'aroni, ba imane chōra : Ba mi'-  
 ae'e ba mifosoemange Lowalangimi  
 Jehowa ; ba ha niha atō zi mōi  
 9 miŵa'ð ? Imane Moze : Ono sawoe-  
 joe chōma ba satoea chōma, ba  
 ma'ohē ; ba ono matoea chōma ba  
 ono alawe ba biribirima ba saŵima,  
 ba ma'ohē ; so sa chōma gowasa,  
 10 nilaoe chō Jehowa. (F. 5, 1). Ba  
 imane chōra : Laoe ! Jamoetolo ami  
 Jehowa, na oefa'ohē'ð chōmi ndrao-  
 no sawoejoe chōmi ; si ndroehoe,  
 11 no so ba dōdōmi zilō sōchi ! Tebai  
 da'ð ; acha mōi ndra matoea mamoo-  
 seemange Jehowa ; ha sa da'ð ni-  
 ū'omi ! Ba lafofanō ira ba da'ð  
 12 chō Wara'o. Ba imane Jehowa chō  
 Moze : Oro'ð dangaoe jaŵa danō  
 Miseraji ba asogō damo, alacha la-  
 hawoei danō Miseraji, ba wangohori  
 fefoe zinanō ba danō, fefoe hadia  
 13 ia zi tosai ba deoe kara no. Ba  
 i'oro'ð zi'onia Moze jaŵa danō Mi-  
 seraji, ba ifatōrō ba danō nangi

timoe Jehowa, sara loeo sara mbo-  
 ngi ; ba me moloeo, ba no i'ohē  
 damo angi timoe andrō. Ba laha-  
 woei danō Miseraji tamo andrō,  
 dozi banoea ba danō Miseraji aechoe  
 ira, oja sibai ; lō irai si manō wa'-  
 oja fōna, damo, ba lō'ð manō gōi  
 ifoeli si manō dania. Ba lahawoei  
 14 danō ma'asagōrō, tobali lō'ð sa'ae  
 oroma danō toe ; ba lahori fefoe  
 zinanō ba danō ba boea geoe fefoe,  
 si tosai ba deoe kara no ; tobali  
 ma'ifoe lō tosai boeloe saoeri, he  
 ba geoe ba he ba zinanō ba danō,  
 ba danō Miseraji, ma'asagōrō. Ba  
 15 i'aliogō ifakaoni'ð ndra Moze A'aro-  
 ni Fara'o, ba imane : No sala ndra'-  
 odo chō Jehowa, Lowalangimi, ba  
 chōmi gōi. (F. 9, 27). Ba mibologō  
 16 dōdōmi chōgōe ba lalōgōe andrō,  
 hatō zi samoeza andre, ba mi'a-  
 ngandrō chō Lowalangimi, Jehowa,  
 salahigoe, ena'ð itimba atō chōgōe  
 wamoenoe andre ! Ba irōi Wara'o  
 17 [Moze] ba mangandrō ia chō Je-  
 howa. Ba ifatōrō nangi sabē'e moroi  
 18 ba gaechoela Jehowa, zoezoemō,  
 sangoloi'ð tamō andrō ba sanibo  
 ba nasi zoechoe ; samboea lō tosai  
 tamō, ba danō Miseraji ma'asagōrō.  
 Ba i'abe'e'ð dōdō Wara'o Jehowa,  
 19 ba lō ifofanō Ndraono Gizerāeli.

**II. Ba imane Jehowa chō Moze :**  
 Oro'ð dangaoe mijāwa ba mbanoea,  
 ba ihawoei danō Miseraji fa'ogōmi-  
 gōmi, tobali la'ila moera'oe tangā  
 wa'ogōmigōmi andrō. (Mat. 27, 45).  
 Ba i'oro'ð dangania mijāwa, ba  
 22 mbanoea, Moze, ba ihawoei fa'ogō-  
 migōmi danō Miseraji ma'asagōrō,  
 tōloe bongi wa'ara. Tobali lō i'ila  
 23 nawōnia zamōsana, ba tebai maoso,  
 tebai irōi nahania zi tōloe bongi  
 andrō. Ba ba Ndraono Gizerāeli  
 fefoe, ba moloeo ba nahiara. Ba  
 24 ifakaoni'ð Moze Fara'o, imane : Mi'-  
 ae'e ba wamosoemange Jehowa ; ba  
 biribirimi ba saŵimi, ba torōi ; irao-  
 no sawoejoe chōmi, ba hana na fao.  
 Ba imane Moze : Ja'oegō zama'o-  
 25

he'ō chōma soemange nitaba ba soemange nitoenoe, ena'ō ma'asiwai  
 26 chō Lowalangima Jehowa, ba si fao gōi goerifōma — samboea sa'a lō tola torōi foeri, me sogoena chōma ba wamosoemange Lowalangima Jehowa; lō'ō sa ma'ilna, he mawisa wamosoemange Jehowa, irege  
 27 no maroegi da'ō. Ba i'abe'e'ō dōdō Wara'o Jehowa, ba techōnia ifofanō  
 28 ira. Ba imane chōnia Fara'o : La-boe'ōgō ! Angelama, fa bōi sa'ae fa'ilala bawa ita; na fa'ilala bawa ita  
 29 sa, ba si mate ndra'oegō. Ba imane Moze : Ba no ōwa'ō; lō'ō sa'ae fa'-ila bawa ita.

## FAZA 11.

Tehōnagō te'ombacha'ō wamakao saferia andrō : Famcenoe ono si a'a. Lō teboelō wa'abe'e dōdō Wara'o.

1 Ba imane Jehowa chō Moze : Hatō sambalō tō famakao oefatōrō chō Wara'o ba ba Ndrewa Miseraji; awena dania ifofanō ami ba da'e, ifaoeloegō, itimba na'i ami, iforege. Ba ōwa'ō ba zato, dozi ira, ba ndramoe'andrō ba zi so ba ngaira gamagama firō ba gamagama ana'a; he ira matoea ba he ira alawe. (F. 3, 22). Ba eboea dōdō Ndrewa Miseraji chōra ibe'e Jehowa; ba seboea tōi gōi Moze ba danō Miseraji, ba ngonigongoni Wara'o andrō ba ba mbaneania. Ba imane Moze : Da'ō niwa'ō Jehowa : Nataloe mbongi, ba oetōrōi danō Miseraji ma'asagōrō, (F. 12, 29), ba ahori mate zi a'a nono matoea ba danō Miseraji, i'otarai nono si a'a chō Wara'o, sidadao ba dadaoma razo, noemalō ba nono si a'a chō zawoejoe ira alawe, sanoetoe fache, fabaja nono si a'a ba goerifō fefoe.  
 6 Ba tobali fe'ira'ira sabōlōbōlō ba danō Miseraji ma'asagōrō, si lō irai, ba lō'ō manō gōi ifoeli si manō dania. Ba ba Ndrewa Giseraëli, fefoe, ba lō nichaoe nasoe, he niha

ba he oerifō, ena'ō aboto ba dōdōmi, wa ifaehoesi ira Ndrewa Miseraji Ndrewa Giseraëli Jehowa. Ba ndramoe'ondrasido dania ngingonioe andrō fefoe, ba wangaloeloe chōgoe ba ba wangandrō chōgoe : Heta'ō, ja'oegō ba banoeami fefoe, solo'ō chōoe ! ba awena dania oehetado. Aefa da'ō, ba irōi Wara'o, mofōnoe sibai ia. Ba imane Jehowa chō Moze : Lō i'o'ō chōmi Fara'o, ena'ō oja dandra andrō chōgoe, ba danō Miseraji. Ba lalaoe 10 dandra andrō fefoe fōna Wara'o ira Moze A'aroni; ba i'abe'e'ō dōdō Wara'o Jehowa, ba tobali lō i'efā'ō Ndrewa Giseraëli ba danōnia.

## FAZA 12.

I. Tehonogōi gowasa fasa andrō, si ero rōfi. II. Famoenoe iraono si a'a ba danō Miseraji. Aheta Ndrewa Giseraëli. III. Tefachoi na he wisa wolaoe fasa andrō.

Ba imane Jehowa chō ndra Moze A'aroni, ba danō Miseraji : Si a'a mbaŵa chōmi dania mbaŵa da'e; bōrōta mbaŵa ia chōmi ba ndrōfi. Mimane ba mbaneia Ndrewa Giseraëli fefoe : Ba zi mewoeloe ba mbaŵa da'e, ba ja moefaigi chōnia nono mbiribiri zamōsana, sambasamba omo, ba sarasara nono mbiribiri. (Joh. 1, 29). Ba na ambō fa'ato zi samba omo, ba zi sara ono mbiribiri, ba jamoehalō awōnia zi fahatō omo chōnia, ba wangai si sara, dali wa'ato niha; ha wa'ato zi tola mangohori ja'ia, ba sara nono mbiribiri mihonogōi. Ono mbiribiri si lō hadia ia zi sala nifaigi, si matoea ba si dōfi fa'eboea; na tengen ono mbiribiri, ba ono nambi nitoetoe-joe. (Moz. III. 1, 3; 22, 21). Ba mi-hōe, iroegi zi meweleōfa ba mbaŵa da'e, ba tānō owi lataba, dozi Ira-no Giseraëli. (Moz. IV. 9, 5.) Ba ndramoehalō ōsa ndro, ba lagole'e'ō ba gehomo, fatambai mbaŵandroe-hō ba ba hōgō mbawandroe-hō, ba

- 8 nomo andrō, ba ni'ā ja'ia. Ba ūsi-nia, ba ba zi bongi andrō la'ā, nitoenoe ; roti si lō moe'aisōni ba boeloe ndroe'oe safeto nawō. Bōi mi'enata, ba tengā nirino ba nidanō, mitoenoe ba galitō, ma'asara, tengā nifaefa hadia ia; fabaja alachaō. Ba ma'ifoe bōi misaigō irege mahemoloe; hadia zi tosai irege mahemoloe
- 10 mbanoea, ba nitoence. Ba mimane ba wemanga : Si no mamōbō taloe ami ba so mbadagahe ba gahemi ba si'o ba dangami; ba mita'ita'i wemanga ja'ia ! Fasa ia chō Jehowa.
- 12 (Mat. 26, 17. Heb. 11, 28). Ba zi bongiandrō sa oetōrōi danō Miseraji, ba oeboeboenoe nono si a'a fefoe, ba danō Miseraji, he ba niha ba he ba goerifōra; ba la'ilā dania wa'a-bölgōe fefoe Lowalangi Miseraji oe-be'e, ja'o, Jehowa! (Moz. IV. 33, 4.
- 13 Sin. 136, 10). Ba do andrō ba nomo, ba zi so ami, ba tandra chōgoe, fangorifimi ; na oe'ila ndro andrō, ba oetaloe'i ami, fa lō gōna ami famakao, famakiko andrō, na oelaoe ba
- 14 Ndrawa Miseraji. Ba baŵa da'ō, ba baŵa wamasoegi ba dōdō chōmi dania; baŵa gowasa chō Jehowa dania ia chōmi, götōgōtō wa'ara; si lō teboelō chōmi wolaoe ja'ia,
- 15 iroegi zi lō aetoe. Fitoe bongi wa'ara mi'ā roti si lō moe'aisōni. Ba mbōrōta mbaŵa da'ō sa'ae, ba bōi faloecha ba nomomi danōmō roti; ha niha sa zi manga roti ni'aisōni, götō zi fitoe bongi andrō, ba nise'e ba Ndraono Gizeraëli. (F. 23, 15.
- 16 Kor. I. 5, 7). Ba na loeo si fōfōna andrō, ba owoelo ami ba ni'amoni'ō andrō ba si manō gōi na loeo si fitoe ; ba ba loeo da'ō, ba ma'ifoe manō lō lahālō halōwō ; ha sogoena
- 17 ō zamōsana, ba tola mihalō. Ba bōi olifoe ami roti si lō moe'aisōni no mege; me ba mbaŵa da'ō oeheta ngahōnōmi ba danō Miseraji, andrō, mitōngōni mbaŵa da'ō, götōgōtō wa'ara, nihonogōi, siroegi si lō aetoe.
- 18 Ba mbaŵa si fōfōna andrō, ba zi mewelegefa, ba zi bongi, ba da'ō mi'ā roti si lō moe'aisōni ba iroegi ba zi bongi ba zi meōnō gachōmita. (Moz. III. 23, 6. Moz. IV. 28, 17. Moz. V. 16, 3). Fitoe bongi wa'ara, ba lō tola faloecha danōmo roti ba nomomi; ha niha sa zi manga roti ni'aisōni, ba nise'e ba mbanoea Ndraono Gizeraëli, he na niha bō'ō ba he na iwara. Sambawa bōi mi'ā roti ni'aisōni. Fefoe gofoe heza, ba zi so ami, ba roti si lō moe'aisōni mi'ā. Ba ifakaoni'ō zatoea Ndraono Gizeraëli fefoe Moze, ba imane chōra : Milaboe, mifaigi chōmi nono mbiribiri, ō zoroijomomi, samba-samba omo, ba mitaba wasa andrō. Ba mihalō zamboea moeroemoeroe doetoeroe zoefa ba mi'oengoegō ba ndro andrō, ba wiga jaŵa, ba migoele'ō ōsa ndro andrō ba wiga ba hōgō mbawandroeħō ba ba gehomo fatambai; ba samōsa bōi jamōi tooe, bōi mirōi nomomi, iregi moloeo. Itōrō sa danō Jehowa, ba wolaoe ba Ndrawa Miseraji, ba na i'ilā ndro andrō ba hōgō mbawandroeħō ba ba gehomo fatambai, ba italo'e'i mbawandroeħō si manō Jehowa, ba lō itehe ba zamakiko andrō we'amōi jomo chōmi, ba wolaoe chōmi. Ba milaoe da'ō, amachoita chōoe ba ba nga'-ōtōoe, iroegi zi lō aetoe. Ba na miroegi dania danō andrō nibe'e Jehowa ochōtami, si mane nifaboe'oenia, ba mitōrō da'ō wamosoemange Lowalangi. Ba na lasofoe dania chōmi iraonomi, na lamane : Hadia chōmi wamosoemange andrō ? ba mimane chōra : Soemange fasa chō Jehowa, sanaloe'i omo Ndraono Gizeraëli, me ilaoe ba Ndrawa Miseraji, fa lō ibabaja zi so joimo chōda. Ba lafaōndrō ira sato, mangaloeloe. Ba möi Ndraono Gizeraëli, la'o'ō niwa'ō Jehowa chō ndra Moze A'aroni; da'ō laalaoe.
- II. Ba me taloe mbongi, ba ahori iboeboenoe Jehowa nono si a'a ba danō Miseraji, i'otarai nono si a'a

- chō Wara'o, sidadao ba dadaoma razo chōnia, noemalō ba nono si a'a ba nikoeroe, si so ba goeroenga, awō fefoe nono si a'a ba goerifō. 30 (*Sin. 78, 51; 135, 8*). Ba maoso Wara'o, awō ngoningoninia, awō Ndrawa Miseraji fefoe, ba zi bongi andrō ba tesao wege'ege sabolō-bōlō, ba danō Miseraji ; samboea 31 sa lō omo, si lō si mate. Ba ifakaoni'ō ndra Mose A'aroni Fara'o, ba zi bongi, ba imane : Milaboe ! miheta ami, mifabali ami ba mba-noeagoe, he ja'ami ba he Iraono Gизeraëli andrō ; mi'ae mifosoema-nge Jehowa, mitōrō ni'andrōmi a-ndrō. (*Sam. I. 6, 6. Sin. 105, 38*). Ba biritirim gōi, ba sawimi, ba mi'ohe, si mane ni'andrōmi ; miheta ami ba mi'andrō chōgoe gōi howeho-woe. (*F. 10, 26*). Ba laloeloegō ira Dawa Miseraji, ena'ō la'aliogō wangehetra ja'ira ba danō ; lamane sa 34 dōdōra : ahori mate ita ! Ba la'ohe gombōila roti andrō sato, si lō fachamō aisō na, la'angalisigō nahia, 35 ni'olōwōsi ba lembera. Ba no la'o'ō niwa'ō Moze chōra Iraono Gизeraëli, no la'andrō ba Ndrawa Miseraji gamagama firō ba gamagama ana'a, 36 awō noecha. (*F. 3. 21; 11, 12*). Ba no ibe'e Jehowa eboea dōdō Ndrawa Miseraji chōra, wolo'ō chōra ; ba tobali laraboe gamagama Ndrawa Miseraji. 37 Ba aheta ba Ramese Ndraono Gизeraëli, lasawa Zoekota, mato 600,000 niha, sanōrō tanō, ira matoea, lō 38 lai ndraono. (*Moz. IV. 33, 3*). Ba ato gōi zi fao chōra niha [bō'ō] ba biribiri ba sawi, oja sibai goerifō. 39 Ba labogō gombōila roti no mege, ni'ohera moroi ba danō Miseraji, labali'ō koe si lō moe'aisōni ; lō'ō sa si fachamō aisō, me niloeloegō ira, ba wondrōi tanō Miseraji, ba me tebai sa'ae tebato ira, ba wa-40 maigi chōra nifatō'ō ena'ō. Ba fa'-ara Ndraono Gизeraëli ba danō Miseraji, ba ūfa ngaotoe a tōloe nga-feloe fache. (*Moz. I. 15, 13. Hal.*
- zin. 7, 6). Ba me no aloea zi ūfa 41 ngaotoe a tōloe ngafeloe fache, me loeo da'ō sibai, ba aheta ba danō Miseraji ngahōnō andrō chō Jehowa. Bongi wangorifi chō Jehowa, me i- 42 heta ira ba danō Miseraji. Ni'amoni'ō mbongi andrō chō Jehowa, me no fangorifi ba Ndraono Gизeraëli fefoe ; gōtōgōtō wa'ara.
- III. Ba imane Jehowa chō ndra 43 Moze A'aroni : Da'ō gamachoita ba wasa andrō : lō tola iā wōfō niha bō'ō. Ba awena tola la'ā dozi 44 sawoejoe nihiōli, na no moeboto ira. Si fatewoe ba enoni, ba lō tola la'ā. 45 Nifasamboea nomo ba ni'ā ja'ia ; 46 lō tola la'ohē hadia ia, nōsi. Sara tola bōi nifatō chōnia. (*Moz. IV. 9, 12. Joh. 19, 36*). Dozi Iraono Gize-raëli zolaoe ja'ia. Ba na so niha 48 bō'ō, somasi sosō chōmi ba molaoe fasa chō Jehowa, ba niboto fefoe motōi matoea ba chōra ; awena dania tola la'ondrasi, ba wolaoe, ba iwami sa'ae ira, miwa'ō. Ba si lō moeboto, ba lō'ō manō tola iā. Ha 49 samboea goroisa, he ba niwami ba he ba niha bō'ō, si sosō ba chōmi. Ba la'o'ō niwa'ō Jehowa chō ndra 50 Moze A'aroni dozi Iraono Gизeraëli ; lamanō wolaoe. Ba me loeo da'ō 51 iheta ba danō Miseraji Ndraono Gизeraëli Jehowa, ba ngahōnōra.

## FAZA · 13.

I. Fe'amoni'ō ono si a'a fefoe ba Ndraono Gизeraëli ba folaoe owasa fasa. II. Latōrō danō si mate, lasawa nasi zoechoe. Boto lawoeo ba boto galitō.

I. Ba imane Jehowa chō Moze : 1 Oniagō chōgoe fefoe zi a'a nono, 2 ni'amoni'ō ; fefoe hadia ia zi a'a ba wa'atoemboe chō ninania, ba Ndraono Gизeraëli, he niha ba he oerifō, ba chōgoe da'ō. (*F. 22, 29. Sam. I. 1, 28. Loek. 2, 23*). Ba imane Moze 3 ba zato : Mitōrōtōrō tōdōmi mbaŵa da'e. saheta ami ba danō Miseraji ba danō si no sawoejoe ami ; noa

- sa iheta ami ba da'ō Jehowa tanga  
4 sabōlō ; andrō wa lō tola te'ā roti si  
no moe'aisōni. Ma'ōchō andre aheta  
5 ami, ba mbaŵa Abibi. (*F. 23, 15*).  
Ba na i'ohē ndra'oegō Jehowa ba  
danō Ndrewa Gana'ana andrō, ba  
danō Ndraono Cheti ba ba danō  
Ndraono Gamori ba ba danō Ndraono  
Hewi ba ba danō Ndraono Jeboesi,  
nifaboe'oenia chō ndra toeaoe  
fahōloesa fame'e chōoe, tanō ba zi  
falawoe soesoe ba ū ū wani, ba bōi  
olifo'e'ō wamosoemange andrō, ba  
6 mbaŵa da'e. (*Moz. I. 15, 18*). Fitoe  
bongi wa'ara, ba roti si lō moe'aisōni  
soni mi'ā ; ba ba loeo si fitoe, ba  
7 telaoe gowasa chō Jehowa. Roti si  
lō moe'aisōni ni'ā, götō zi fitoe bo-  
ngi andrō ba lō tola faloecha ba  
chōoe roti si no moe'aisōni ba he  
tanōmō roti, ba mbanoeami fefoe.  
8 Ba na loeo da'ō, ba ñdoenñdoenō  
ba ndraonooe matoea, ūmane : Bōrō  
wanolo Jehowa ja'aga ; da'ō nilaoe  
Jehowa chōma, me ahetaga ba danō  
9 Miseraji. Ba hoelō dandra ia ba  
dangaoe, ila'ilā ba gangangooe, ena'ō  
so ba mbeweoe goroisa Jehowa ;  
fa'abōlō danga Jehowa sa wangeheta  
10 ja'oegō ba danō Miseraji. Andrō bōi  
olifo'e'ō gamachoita andrō, ero rōfi,  
11 na inōtōnia. Ba na i'ohē dania  
ndra'oegō Jehowa ba danō Ndrewa  
Gana'ana andrō, na itōrō zi fahōloe  
ia mege chōoe ba chō ndra toeaoe,  
12 na ibe'e chōoe, ba õ'amoni'ō chō  
Jehowa fefoe zi a'a ba wa'atcemboe  
chō ninania ; fefoe zi a'a nono goe-  
rifō, si faloecha'ō, na si matoea, ba  
13 tāna chō Jehowa. Ba fefoe zi a'a  
nono galide ba ūsalahini ono mbi-  
ribiri ; ba na lō omasi'ō ūsalahini,  
ba ūfatō mbaginia. Ba ono si a'a  
ba niha, fefoe, ba ūsalahini [ôhōli].  
14 Ba na isofoe dania chōoe onooe :  
Hadia geloeaha da'ō ? ba ūmane  
chōnia : No ihetaga Jehowa ba danō  
Miseraji tanga sabōlō, ba danō ba  
15 zi no sawoejoe ndra'aga. Me no  
abe'e dōdō Wara'o, me lō ifofanōga
- mena'ō, ba no iboebenoē nono si  
a'a fefoe ba danō Miseraji Jehowa,  
he ono si a'a ba niha ba he ono si  
a'a ba wa'atoemboe ba goerifō ;  
andrō oebe'e soemange Jehowa zi  
a'a ba wa'atoemboe fefoe, na si  
matoea, ba ono si a'a chōgoe, ba  
oesalahini, [oehōli]. Ba ja hoelō 16  
dandra ia chōoe, ba dangaoe ba  
amaedola harefa ba gangangooe, wa  
no ihetaga ba danō Miseraji Jehowa,  
tanga sabōlō.
- II. Ba me no ifofanō ira Fara'o, 17  
ba lō ifatōrō ira ba lala ba danō  
Ndrewa Wilisiti Lowalangi, he ū'a'e  
sahatō da'ō mena'ō ; imane sa dō-  
dōnia Lowalangi : ma mangesa dō-  
dōra, na so zi fasoewō chōra ba ma  
lafoeli ira ba danō Miseraji ; lafa-  
soei ibe'e Lowalangi, latōrō lala ba  
danō si mate, saechoe ba nasi zoe-  
choe, ba no lafa'anō ira ba wanoe-  
wō, Iraono Gizeraëli, me aheta  
ira ba danō Miseraji. Ba i'ohē 18  
mboto Josefo andrō Moze ; noa sa  
ibe'e li ba Ndraono Gizeraëli da'ō,  
no ibe'e ira ba hōloe sabe'e, no  
imane : na itolo dania ami Lowa-  
langi, ba mi'ohē mbotogoe, miheta  
ba da'e. (*Moz. I. 50, 25*). Ba la'o-  
tarai Zoekota wofanō ba ba Getama  
molombase, ba zinga danō si mate  
andrō. (*Moz. IV. 33, 6*). Ba mo-  
waŵaō fōnara Jehowa, na ma'ō-  
chō, ba boto lawoeo, ba wangoroma'ō  
lala chōra, ba na bongi, ba  
boto galito, ba wame'e haga chōra ;  
ba tobali bongi ma'ōchō la'ilā mofa-  
nō. (*F. 40, 38. Neh. 9, 19, Sin. 78,*  
*14. Sin. 105, 39. Kor. I. 10, 1*).  
Na ma'ōchō, ba lō teboelō fōnara 22  
mboto lawoeo andrō, ba ba zi bongi,  
ba si manō mboto galitō andrō.
- FAZA 14.
- I. Fa'atosasa Ndraono Gizeraëli.  
II. Latōrō nasi sojo. Alōmō Ndrewa  
Miseraji.
- I. Ba hoemedē Jehowa chō Mo-  
ze, imane : ū'a'ō ba Ndraono Gi- 2

- zeraëli, mdramoehole'ō ira, ba ba  
 Wihachiroti, ba gotaloearea Migidolo  
 nasi molombase ira, ba zinga Mba'-  
 ali Zefono; faoedoe da'ō, ba mbewe  
 3 nasi molombase ami. Ba imane  
 dōdōnia Fara'o, ba Ndراono Gize-  
 raëli andrō : „No eloengoe ira ba  
 danō; no te'oe'oe ira ba danō si  
 4 mate.“ Ba oe'abe'e'ō dania dōdō  
 Wara'o, ba igohi ira; ba oe'oroma'-  
 5 dōdō Wara'o ba zabōlō andrō  
 chōnia fefoe, ba ja'aboto dania ba  
 dōdō Ndراawa Miseraji, wa no ja'o  
 Jehowa. Ba la'o'ō da'ō. (F. 4,  
 21). Ba te'ombacha'ō chō razo Mi-  
 seraji, wa no moloi ira; ba afōchō  
 dōdō Wara'o ba tōdō ngoningonia,  
 chōra andrō, lamane sa : Hana  
 6 wa no tamānō, wa no tafofanō  
 Ndراono Gizaëli andrō, fa bōilaha-  
 lō halōwō chōda! Ba ifa'anō goere-  
 tania ba i'he zabōlō andrō chōnia.  
 7 Önō ngaotoe i'he koereta ba wa-  
 noewō, awō niha nitoejoe, awō  
 goereta ba wanoewō fefoe ba Ndراawa  
 Miseraji; ba dozi koereta, ba  
 so ja'wa zi fasōndra soroi ba goereta.  
 8 Ba Jehowa, ba i'abe'e'ō dōdō Wa-  
 ra'o, razo Miseraji; ba igohi Ndراono  
 Gizaëli, ba no mama'anō ba wa-  
 noewō Ndراono Gizaëli. wanrō  
 9 lalara. (Moz. IV. 33, 3), Ba lagohi  
 ira Dawa Miseraji, ba lachamō, me  
 molombase ira ba mbewe nasi;  
 ahori so koedo andrō chō Wara'o  
 ba koeretania ba wanoewō ba si  
 fakoedo ba sabōlō andrō chōnia,  
 ba zinga Wihachiroti, ba ngai  
 10 Mba'ali Zefono. (Jos. 24, 6). Ba  
 me no ahato Wara'o, ba lafachōlō  
 ira Ndراono Gizaëli: ba i'ogomoe-  
 zaō so moroi foerira Ndراawa Mis-  
 eraji. Ba ata'oe sibai ira. Ba la'-  
 angarōfi li Jehowa Ndراono Gizaëli.  
 11 Ba lamane chō Moze: Hadia,  
 ambō mege lewatō ba danō Mis-  
 eraji, wa ödōnisiga baero, ena'ō ba  
 danō si mate tekiko ndra'aga?  
 Hana wa ömanō chōma, wa öhe-
- taga ba danō Miseraji? (Sin. 106, 7).  
 Hadia, tengā da'ō niwā'ōma chōoe  
 12 mege, ba danō Miseraji: Bōhōliga,  
 ba damahalō halōwō Ndراawa Mis-  
 eraji, halōwō zawoejoe? Ohahaoe sa  
 mena'ō dōdōma, na mahalō ha-  
 lōwō Ndراawa Miseraji, moroi tekiko  
 ndra'aga ba danō si mate! Ba  
 13 imane Moze ba zato: Bōi mi'ata'-  
 oefi! Mi'abe'e'ō dōdōmi, ba mi'ilā  
 dania wangorifi andrō si faloecha  
 ami chō Jehowa ma'ōchō; hadia  
 sa ni'ilami ma'ōchō nifatōrō ba Ndراawa  
 Miseraji, ba lō'ō manō sa'ae mi'-  
 ilā dania ba chōra, gōtōgōtō wa'ara.  
 (Nga'ot. II. 20, 15). **Jehowa zi fasō- 14  
 ndra salahimi, ba sahono ami.**
- II. Ba imane Jehowa chō Moze: 15  
 Hadia wa ö'angarōfi li ndra'o?  
 Wā'ō ba Ndراono Gizaëli, ndra-  
 moefazaŵa ira. Ba ja'oegō, ba fa-  
 zawa zi'ooe ba oro'ō dangaoe ja'wa  
 nasi; ba faefa ia, ba latōrō dania  
 daloe nasi Ndراono Gizaëli, hoelō  
 na ba zabe'e tanō so ira. Ba oeo-  
 baloenō Ndراawa Miseraji, ena'ō la'-  
 o'ō ira, ba oe'oroma'ō wa'abōlōgoe,  
 ba chō Wara'o ba ba zabōlō andrō  
 chōnia fefoe, ba ba goeretania andrō  
 ba ba zi fakoedo andrō chōnia,  
 ena'ō aboto ba dōdō Ndراawa Mis-  
 eraji, wa no ja'o Jehowa, na oe'oroma'ō  
 18 wa'abōlōgoe ba chō Wara'o ba  
 ba zabōlō andrō chōnia ba ba  
 goeretania ba ba zi fakoedo. Ba ifa-  
 zawa ia mala'ika Lowalangi andrō,  
 sowaōwaō fōna ngahōnō Ndراono  
 Gizaëli, möi ia foerira. Ba iheta  
 gōi ia fōnara boto lawoe' andrō,  
 möi foerira gōi. (F. 13, 21). Ba möi 20  
 ba gotaloearea golombaseŵa Ndراawa  
 Miseraji golombaseŵa Ndراono Gizaëli,  
 ba no lawoeo ba zogōmigōmi,  
 ba ihagaini zi bongi. Ba tebai fahatō  
 ira zi sara wongi andrō. Ba l'oro'ō  
 21 dangania Moze ja'wa nasi, ba ahele  
 nasi ibe'e Jehowa, sara wongi manō  
 ba nangi sabe'e, si oroi ba gatoe-  
 mboechā loeo, ba otoefo nasi ibe'e;  
 fabali nidanō. (Jos. 4, 23. Sin. 78,

- 22 13; 114, 3. Jes. 63, 12). Ba latōrō daloe nasi Iraono Gizeraēli, hoelō na ba danō sabe'e, ba amaedola mbagolō nasi, he ba gambōlōra, ba he ba gaberara. (Kor. I. 10. 1. Heb. 23 11, 29). Ba lagohi ira Dawa Miseraji, la'o'ō ira moroi foeri, koedo andrō chō Wara'o, fefoe, awō goereta, awō 24 zi fakoedo, ba daloe nasi bacha. Ba me miwo manoe, ba ifaigi Jehowa zabōlō Ndrawa Miseraji andrō, moroi ba mboto galitō andrō, moroi ba mboto lawoeo ba ifakoejoe ira. 25 Adeha gaolo ba goereta andrō chōra ibe'e, tobali tosasa ira. Ba lamane Dawa Miseraji : Talaoe moloi, ba Ndraono Gizeraēli andrō ! Jehowa sa zi fasōndra ba Ndrawa Miseraji, 26 salahira. (Jos. 10, 14). Ba imane Jehowa chō Moze : Oro'ō dangaoe, ja'wa nasi, ba ihawoei Ndrawa Miseraji asi, fabaja koereta chōra ba si 27 fakoedo ! Ba i'oro'ō dangania Moze ja'wa nasi, ba mangawoeli ba nahania nasi, me aracha moloeo, ba lafaondragō ia Dawa Miseraji woloi, ba itaboi ba daloe nasi Ndrawa Miseraji Jehowa. Ba ifoeli fahalō nasi ba ihawoei goereta, awō zi fakoedo — sabōlō andrō chō Wara'o fefoe — si no molo'ō ja'ira, bacha ba nasi ; 29 samōsa lō saoeri, ja'ira andrō. Ba no latōrō nasi Iraono Gizeraēli, hoelō na ba danō sabe'e, ba amaedola mbagolō nasi, he ba gambōlōra, ba 30 he ba gaberara. (Jos. 3, 16). Si manō wangorifi Jehowa Iraono Gizerāeli ba Ndrawa Miseraji, me loeo da'ō, ba la'ilā tooe ba mbewe nasi Ndrawa Miseraji, si no mate, Irao- 31 no Gizerāeli. Ba aboto ba dōdō Ndraono Gizerāeli zabōlō sibai andrō, nilaoe Jehowa ba Ndrawa Miseraji. Ba la'ata'oefi Jehowa sato, ba fadoehoe dōdōra chō Jehowa ba chō genoninia andrō, Mose.

## FAZA 15.

I. Fanoenō Ndraono Gizerāeli ba wangorifi andrō, sahōlihōli dōdō.  
II. Fangami idanō andrō ba Mara.

- I. Me loeo da'ō lalaoe zinoenō andre Moze ba Iraono Gizerāeli, wanoeno Jehowa, lamane wanoenō : „Da'oeseno Jehowa, me no salawā seboea ia; koedo ba si fakoedo ja'wa, ba no itoeli'ō ba nasi. Fa'abōlōgōe Jehowa ba fanoenōgoe, me no sangorifi ja'odo ia ; Lowalangigoe ia, andrō oesoeno ia — Lowalangi namagoe andrō, oe'eboea'ō doeriania. (Sam. II. 22, 2. Sin. 18, 3. Jes. 12, 2. Fam. 15, 3). Sabōlō ba wanewō Jehowa andrō ; Jehowa dōnia. Koereta andrō chō Wara'o ba sabōlō andrō chōnia, ba no itoeli'ō ba nasi, ba nitoetoejoe andrō, si fasōndra moroi ba goereta ja'wa, ba no alōmō ba nasi zoechoe. (Neh. 9, 11). No ibaloegō ira namō nasi ; ba dawoejoe ahōndrō ira, hoelō gara. Si so lachōmi dangaoe kambōlō, ja'oegō, Jehowa, ba wa'abōlōnia andrō. Tangaoe kambōlō andrō, ja'oegō, Jehowa, ba irasa nemali. Ba ba wa'asalaŵamō andrō, si no eboea sibai, ba ōhori zi fa'eedoe chōoe. Na ōbe'e tesao mba'choehachoe dōdōoe, ba i'ā ira, si mane femanga galitō dōla wache. Ba wehōfoehōfoemō, ba wōnoemō, toba'a nidanō ; abe'e hohooe, hoelō mba'aba'a ; hoelō zi bakoe hooe nasi. Imene emali : Da'oegohi ira, oe'chamō dania ; oefosa dania niraboe, oe'aboesoi'ō ndra'o ba chōra. Oedōni zi'ōli ; ihori ira tangagoe andre. Ōfatōrō hanohanoemō andrō, ba ihawoei ira asi ; ahōndrō ira, hoelō zimo, ba nasi seboea sibai. Ha niha Lowalangi si fagōlōgōlō chōoe, ja'oegō. Jehowa ! Ha niha zi fagōlōgōlō chōoe, ja'oegō, salaŵa seboea lachōmi, ja'oegō, sata'oe ita, ba wolaoemō andrō, seboea toeria, solaoe sahōlihōli dōdōda ! (Sin. 72,

- 12 18). Ō'oro'ō dangaoe, ba itōlō ira  
 13 tanō. No ūfasao fa'eboea dōdōoe soi  
 andrō, si no ū'efā'ō; no ū'ohe ba  
 nahiaoe ni'amoni'ō andrō, fa'abō-  
 lōoe. Me larongō niha baero, ba  
 manizinizi ira; ihawoei Ndrawa  
 15 Wilisiti fa'ata'oe. Tobali dōdō zala-  
 wā Ndraono Gedomo, ba ihawoei  
 zolohe Iraono Moabi fogichi dōdō;  
 aragoeragoe dōdō mbanoea ba danō  
 16 Gana'ana fefoe. (*Jos. 2, 9*). Ihawoei  
 ira fa'atobali dōdō ba fa'ata'oe; ba  
 nilaoe dangaoe andrō, si no eboea,  
 tobali hoelō gara ira, ba latōrō ba-  
 noeaoe, ja'oegō, Jehovah; latōrō ba-  
 17 noea andrō, nitoejoemō chōoe. No  
 ū'ohe ira ba no ūtanō ira ba hili  
 andrō, ba hili tāna chōoe andrō,  
 ba nahia andrō, nihaogōoe chōoe,  
 ja'oegō, Jehovah, ena'ō ba da'ō so-  
 so'ō, ba ni'amoni'ō andrō, ja'oegō,  
 18 So'aja, ba nihaogō dangaoe. Razo  
 Jehovah, gōtōgōtō wa'ara! (*Sin. 93,*  
 19 1). Me laroegi nasi koedo Wara'o,  
 awō goereta, awō zi fakocdo, ba  
 ifoeli fahalō jaŵara hooe nasi ibe'e  
 Jehovah; ba Iraono Gizeraëli, ba  
 20 no latōrō nasi, ba zi no otoefo." Ba  
 itoejoe waritia Mirija sama'ele'ō a-  
 ndrō, ira alawe, talifoesō Ga'aroni,  
 ba la'o'ō ia ira alawe fefoe, la'ohe  
 waratia ba manari ira. (*Sin. 68, 26*).  
 21 Ba manoēnō Mirija, imane: „Mi'-  
 a-noenō chō Jehovah, me no salawa  
 seboea ia; no itoeli'ō ba nasi koedo,  
 fabaja si fakoedo jaŵa!"  
 22 II. Ba ifofanō Ndraono Gizeraëli  
 Moze, la'oroi nasi zoechoe, ba la-  
 sawā danō si mate Soeri; tōloe ngal-  
 oe ba tōloe mbongi latōrō danō  
 23 si mate, ba lō lasōndra nidanō. Awe-  
 na laroegi Mara; ba tebai labadoe  
 nidanō andrō, bōrō wa'afetonia. Sa-  
 feto sa ia, andrō wa labe'e tōi  
 nahia andrō Mara (*Safetofa*). (*Moz. I V.*  
 24 33, 8. *Raz. II. 2, 19*). Ba koemō-  
 kōkōkō zato chō Moze, lamane: Ha  
 25 mabadoe idanō? Ba i'angarōfi li  
 Jehovah, ba i'oroma'ō chōnia geoe  
 Jehovah, da'ō itibo'ō ba nidanō a-
- ndrō, ba ami sa'ae nidanō. Ba da'ō  
 ibe'e chōra gamachōti ba hoekoe  
 ba ba da'ō itandraigō ira, imane: 26  
 Na ū'o'ō niwā'ō Lowalangioe Jeho-  
 wa ba na ūlaoe zatoelō dōdōnia  
 famaigi, na ū'o'ō goroisania ba na  
 lō olifoe'ō gamachoitania andrō fef-  
 oe, ba sambalō lō oefatōrō chōoe  
 famakao andrō nifatōrōgōe ba Ndرا-  
 wa Miseraji mege; ja'o, Jehovah,  
 zamadōhō fōchōoe. (*F. 23, 25*). Ba 27  
 laroegi Gelima, ba felendroea lasō-  
 ndra ba da'ō oemboe nidanō ba  
 fitoe ngafoeloe nga'eoe dōla nohi;  
 ba molombase ira ba da'ō ba zinga  
 nidanō. (*Moz. IV. 33, 9*).
- FAZA 16.
- I. Koemōkōkō Ndraono Gizeraëli,  
 ba wa'olofo. Ibalazoi ira Lowalang  
 si'ate ba „mána" andrō. II. Ifachoi  
 chōra Moze, he wisa wangozarakō  
 „mána" andrō, balazo ba zabato. 1
- I. Ba laheta ira ba Gelima ba  
 laroegi danō si mate Sini, Iraono  
 Gizeraëli fefoe, tanō si mate ba  
 gotaloeara Gelima andrō Zina'i, ba  
 doeli ba mbaŵa si doea, i'otarai  
 aheta ira ba danō Miseraji. Ba koemō-  
 kōkōkō Ndraono Gizeraëli fefoe  
 chō ndra Moze A'aroni ba danō si  
 mate andrō. Lamane chōra Iraono  
 Gizeraëli: Ena'ō na mate mege  
 ndra'aga ba danga Jehovah, ba danō  
 Miseraji, me doemadaoga ba ngai  
 mbowoa ndriwo chōma ba me aboe-  
 sogaa koe; ba no mi'ohega ba danō  
 si mate andre, ba wame'e mate  
 olofo Ndraono Gizeraëli fefoe. Ba  
 imane Jehovah chō Moze: Laoe!  
 Da'oebe'e atoroe moroi ba mbanoea  
 si jaŵa koe, amaedola daŵa deoe,  
 ba acha mōi ira, acha la'erogō ma'-  
 chō wangozarakō sogoena chōra  
 ma'ōchō. Ba da'ō dania octandraigō  
 ira, na edōna la'o'ō nifachoigoe, ba  
 na lō'ō. (*Neh. 9, 15. Sin. 78, 24*.  
*Joh. 6, 31. Kor. I. 10, 3*). Ba na  
 la'asiwai nihalōra, ba loeo wangō-  
 hōna, ba no mendroea fa'oja ni'o- 5

- 6 zaragōra na loeo bō'ō. Ba lamane ba Ndraono Gizeraëli fefoe ira Moze A'aroni : Owi dania, ba aboto ba dōdōmi, wa no Jehowa zangeheta
- 7 ja'ami ba danō Miseraji ; ba mahemoloe mbanoea, ba oroma chōmi lachōmi Jehowa ; noa sa irongo wekōkōkōkōmi chō Jehowa ; ba hadia ndra'aga, wa chōma koemōkō-kōkō ami ? Ba imane na Moze : Me ibe'e dania chōmi Jehowa, owi dania, ba ōmi diwo, ba mahemoloe mbanoea, ba sabōnō kooe, ba me no irongo wekōkōkōkōmi chōma Jehowa — hadia sa ndra'aga andre ? Tenga chōma moekōkōkōkō ami,
- 9 tobali sa chō Jehowa ! Ba imane Moze chō Ga'aroni : Ōmane ba Ndraono Gizeraëii fefoe : Mi'ondrasi Jehowa ; noa sa irongo wekōkōkōkōmi andrō. Ba me no iwa'ō da'ō ba Ndraono Gizeraëli fefoe A'aroni, ba la'otahōgō danō si mate wamai-gi ; ba i'ozoemagō oroma lachōmi
- 11 Jehowa ba lawoeo andrō. Ba imane
- 12 Jehowa chō Mose : No oerongo wekōkōkōkō Ndraono Gizeraëli ; ōmane chōra : Owi dania, ba so gōmi diwo, ba mahemoloe mbanoea, ba aboeso ami kooe, ba ja'aboto ba dōdōmi, wa no ja'o Jehowa, Lōwa-
- 13 langimi. Ba me aracha bongi, ba so moroi si tooe zi ate, lahawoei golo-
- 14 mbasewā. Ba mahemoloe mbanoea, ba aechee namo ba zi tefasoei olombasewā. Ba me taja namo andrō, ba hiza tooe ba danō si mate zi no ide'ide, mongawoea, fa'eboea da-
- 15 mbōni, ba danō tooe. Ba me la'il Iraono Gизeraëli, ba faoma lamane chō nawōra : Hadia da'ō ? lō'ō sa la'il hadia. Ba imane chōra Moze : Da'ō kooe andrō, boeala Jehowa chōmi, ōmi.
- 16 II. Da'ō ni'oroi'ō Jehowa : Mi'ozaragō ha wa'oja mogoena, ū zamōsana, sadoemba zamōsa ; balazi ha daoega zi samba ose, ba wangai-
- 17 mi. Ba la'o'ō da'ō Iraono Gизeraëli, la'ozaragō ; zamōsa, ba oja i'ozaragō ba samōsa, ba ambō fa'oja. (Kor. II. 8, 15). Ba me lasoe'a ba doemba, 18 ba lō si tōra ba zi no oja mangai, ba lō'ō gōi ambō ba zambō fa oja ni'ozaragō, ha ndrohoendrohoe zogoena, ū zamōsana, ni'ozaragōra. Ba imane chōra Moze : Samōsa lō same'e jaŵa, irege mahemoloe. Ba 20 lō lafondrondrongo li Moze, so zame'e jaŵa ūsa, irege mahemoloe ū. Ba mokoekoē ba obooe. Ba mofōnoe chōra Moze. Ba ero mahemoloe 21 mbanoea la'ozaragō, ndrohoendrohoe zogoena ū zamōsana. Ba na aoechoe zino, ba maniō. Ba me loeo 22 wangōhōna, ba no mendroea wa'oja ni'ozaragōra, ūra, no doea doemba zamōsa. Ba mōi zatoea mbanoea fefoe, ba wangombacha da'ō chō Moze. Ba imane chōra : Ja'ia ni- 23 ūa'ō Jehowa : Mahemoloe loeo wolumbase, sabato, ni'amoni'ō chō Jehowa. Hadia zomasi ami misala, ba misala, ba hadia nirino, ba mriño ; hadia zi tosai, ba mibe'e jaŵa, ba wanenagō ja'ia, ū mahemoloe. Ba labe'e jaŵa irege mahemoloe, 24 dali niŵa'ō Moze, ba lō obooe ba lō'ō gōi koekoeō bacha. Ba imane 25 Moze : Ōmi ma'ōchō ; sabato chō Jehowa sa ma'ōchō ; lō misōndra hadia ia ba danō ma'ōchō. Ōnō 26 ngaloeo mi'ozaragō ia, ba ba loeo si fitoe, ba zabato, ba lō ja'ia. Ba 27 so zi mōi baero, me loeo sabato, ba wangozaragō, ba lō hadia ia lasōndra. Ba imane Jehowa chō 28 Moze : Ha wa'ara tō na techōmi mi'o'ō goroisagoe ba amachoita-goe ? Hiza, Jehowa zaine'e chōmi 29 sabato andrō, doea ngaloeo balazo ibe'e chōmi, na loeo wangōhōna ; mihonogō ami jomo ; samōsa bōi jamōi tooe, na loeo sabato. Ba 30 la'amoni'ō loeo sabato. Ba „mána“ 31 labe'e tōinia Iraono Gизeraëli : No afoesi, hoelō lada safoesi, ba fa'a-minia, ba hoelō kooe nilaoe ū ūani. (Moz. IV. 11, 7). Ba imane Moze : 32 Da'ō niŵa'ō Jehowa : Sadoemba

- la'irō'ō ba nga'ōnga'ōtō mitoee,  
ena'ō la'ila gō andrō, nibe'egoe balazomi  
ba danō si mate, me oeheta  
ami ba danō Miseraji. (*Heb. 9, 4.*)
- 33 Ba imane Moze chō Ga'aroni : Ha-lō migō, sadoemba be'e bacha „mána”,  
ba be'e jaŵa fōna Jehowa,  
34 ena'ō te'irō'ō, gōtōgōtō wa'ara. Ba i'o'ō da'ō A'aroni, dali niŵa'ō Jehowa chō Moze ; ibe'e fōna zoera goroisa A'aroni, ba wangirō'ō ja'ia.
- 35 Ba ūfa woeloe fache wa'ara la'a-ga'aga „mána” Iraono Gizeraëli, irege laroegi danō si so niha ; „mána” gōra, irege lachamō nola danō
- 36 Gana'ana. (*Jos. 5, 12.*) Ba si sadoe-mba, ba samboea ni'ofoeloe zi sa-mba Efa [chōra].

### FAZA 17.

I. Koemökökōkō zato, me lō ūra idanō. Fasogō chōra Jehowa, moroi ba gara. II. Fasewōta ba Ndraono Gamaleki. Fangandrō Moze ba famo-semangenia Lowalangi.

- 1 I. Ba laheta ira ba danō si mate Sini Iraono Gizeraëli gefoe; latari tebato, la'o'ō niŵa'ō Jehowa, ba molombase ba Rafidi. Ba lō idanō, 2 ū zato. (*Moz. IV. 33, 14.*) Ba lafa-sosoni Moze, lamane : Mibe'e gōma idanō ! Ba imane chōra Moze : Hana wa mifasosoni ndra'odo ? Hadia 3 wa mitandraigō Jehowa ? Ba sowō-chi tōdō ira ba da'ō, andrō moekökökōkō ira chō Moze, wangoema'ō : Hana wa no ūheta ndra'aga ba danō Miseraji ? hadia, ba wame'e mate owōchi dōdō ndra'aga, awō ndra-noma, awō goerifōma ? (*Mos. IV. 20, 4.*) Ba i'angarōfi li Jehowa Moze, imane : He oewisa ba niha andrō ! hatō ma'ifoe tō, ba lateboe kara 5 ndra'odo ! Ba imane Jehowa chō Moze : Owaōwaō fōna zato, ba ohe awōoe zatoea Ndraono Gizeraëli ūsa ; ba si'o andrō, famōzi Nilo no chōoe, ba ohe tangaoe ba owaōwaō ! (*F. 7, 20.*) Hiza, sodo dania ba da'ō fōnaoe, ba dete gara, ba gahe hili

Horebi. Ba ūbōzi dania gara andrō, ba mangoemboe nidanō saloea chōnia, ūra. Ba i'o'ō da'ō Moze, ba zi so satoea Ndraono Gizeraëli andrō. (*Moz. IV. 20, 11. Sin. 78, 15; 105, 41. Kor. I. 10, 4.*) Ba ibe'e tōi naha andrō Masa ba Meriba, me no fasoso Ndraono Gizeraëli ba me no latandraigō Jehowa, wanofoe : Hadia, so ba chōda Jehowa, ma lō'ō ?

II. Ba so moroi sa Ndraono Gamaleki, mōi fasoewō ba Ndraono Gizeraëli, ba Rafidi. (*Moz. V. 25, 17.*) Ba imane Moze chō Josoea : Toe-toejo chōda zabōlō, ba mahemoloe, ba ae fasoewō ba Ndraono Gamaleki andrō. Ba ja'odo, ba ba zoezoe hili sodo, ba so ba dangagoe si'o andrō chō Lowalangi. Ba i'o'ō Josoea niŵa'ō Moze chōnia, ba wasoewōta ba Ndraono Gamaleki ; ba mōi ba zoezoe hili ndra Moze, A'aroni, Hoeri. Ba fatoea ifazaŵa dangania Moze, 11 ba abōlō Ndraono Gizeraëli, ba na idada dangania, ba Iraono Gamaleki zabōlō. Ba me atage danga Moze, 12 ba lahalō gara ba labe'e dadaomania. Ba latoewoe da'ionia A'aroni ba Hoeri, samōsa dambai, ba abe'e da'ionia, irege aechoe loeo. Ba to-bali ilaŵa Ndraono Gamaleki ba sabōlō andrō chōra Josoea bawa ūzili. Ba imane Jehowa chō Moze : 14 Tanō ba zoera da'ō, fa bōi olifoe, ba abe'e ū wangoema'ō chō Josoea, ūmane : Oehori ba danō Ndraono Gamaleki, irege taja dōira oebe'e. (*Moz. IV. 24, 20. Moz. V. 25, 19. Sam. I. 15, 2. 3.*) Ba ifa'anō naha wame'e 15 soemange Moze, ba ibe'e tōinia „Jehowa mandreragoe”, imane sa : „Ni- 16 toejo mandrera andrō chō Jehowa ; fasoewōta ba Ndraono Gamaleki chō Jehowa, iroegi zi lō aetoe !”

### FAZA 18.

I. Mōi chō Moze matoeania Jetero, II. Ifobawa lala chō Moze, ba warnataro sangoehoekoe sato.

- I. Ba me irongo Jetero, hōgō gere 1

- ba Ndraono Midiano, matoea Moze, doeria da'ō fefoe, he wisa Lowalangi chō Moze ba ba mbanoearia Iraono Gizeraeli, wa no iheta ba danō Miseraji Ndraono Gizeraeli
- 2 Jehowa, ba ihalō Zifora andrō, fo'-omo Moze Jetero, matoea Moze — noa sa ifa'ōhe'ō mangawoeli Moze —
- 3 (F. 2, 21; 4, 20) awō nononia andrō, si domboea — tōi zi samboea, ba Gereso, me no imane : No tobali si fatewoe ndra'o ba danō zotanō ;
- 4 (F. 2, 22); ba tōi zi samōsa, ba Eliezeri, me imane : No itolodo Lowalangi namagoe andrō, no i'efa'ō ndra'o ba mbawa zi'oli Wara'o. —
- 5 Ba so Jetero, matoea Moze, awō ndraono Moze, awō wo'omonia, möi ia chō Moze ba danō si mate, ba zolombase ira, ba gahe hili Lowalangi andrō. Ba ifawa'ōgō chō Moze, imane : Möido chōoe, ja'odo andre, matoeaoe Jetero, awō wo'omooe ba ononia si domboea andrō, si fao chōnia. Ba maoso Moze, möi moefaaondragō matoearia andrō, ifaōndrō ia ba fa'ago bawa chōnia; ba faoma lasofoe chō nawōra, na lō
- 8 hadia ia chōra, ba möi baose. Ba idoenōdoenō chō matoearia Moze fefoe milaoe Jehowa chō Wara'o ba ba Ndrawa Miseraji, ba wangorifi Iraono Gizeraeli, awō warnakao andrō fefoe, si no gōna ira ba lala
- 9 ba fangorifi Jehowa ja'ira. Ba omeso dōdō Jetero ba zi sōchi andrō fefoe, nilaoe Jehowa ba Ndraono Gizeraeli, wa no i'efa'ō ira ba da-
- 10 nga Ndrawa Miseraji. Ba imane Jetero : Nisoeno Jehowa, me no i'efa'ō ami ba danga Wara'o ba ba danga Ndrawa Miseraji, me no iheta barō mbawa Ndrawa Miseraji mbanoe-
- 11 ami. Awena aboto ba dōdōgōe, wa no sabōlō moroi ba Lowalangi bō'ō fefoe Jehowa; ba zi fajawa ira chōra sa'ae ilawa ira. (F. 1, 22; 12 14, 27. Sin. 76, 11). Aefa da'ō, ba ifahalō'ō goerifō Jetero andrō, matoea Moze, nibe'e soemange nitoe-

noe ba soemange nitaba, soemange Lowalangi, ba so Ga'aroni, awō zatoea Ndraono Gizeraeli fefoe, ba wangoroedoegō ja'ira chō matoea Moze andrō, ba wemanga zoemange andrō fōna Lowalangi.

II. Ba mahemoloe ō, ba moedadao Moze, ba wamatoenō hoehoeo zato, ba la'ondrasi Moze niha, i'otarai sihoelō wongi, noemalō ba wa'abongi. Ba me i'ilā matoea Moze halōwōnia ba niha, ba imane chōnia : He wisa ndra'oegō ba niha andrō ? Hana wa ha ja'oeegō zidadao, ba lahoeroefai manō ndra'oegō niha, i'otaraizi hoelō wongi. noemalō ba wa'abongi ? Imane Moze chō matoearia : Ja'ia, möimöi chōgoe niha, ba wanofoe faetasa. Na so hoehoeora, ba la'ondrasi ndra'o, ena'ō oe'etoe'ō, ha chō zatoelō, ba ena'ō oe'ombacha'ō nifachoi Lowalangi ba oroisania. Ba imane matoea Moze chōnia : Tenga si gōna wolaoemō andrō. Erege dōdōe ba eroge gōi 18 dōdō niha andrō, si so chōoe; abōlō afōchō halōwōoe andrō chōoe. tebai ha ja'oeegō zangasiwai. Ba da'oeufobawa lala chōoe, o'ō chōgoe, ba itolo'ō Lowalangi : bōi boelō ōgō sama'ema chō Lowalangi hadia ia niwa'ōwa'ō niha, fa'ema chō Lowalangi hoehoeora. Ba botochi ba dōdōra gamachoita ba oroisa, ba oroma'ō chōra lala nitōrōra ba he lawisa wolaoe. Ba toetoejoe ba niha sato zangata'oefi Lowalangi ba si fadoehoe dōdōda ba si lō mangaloei chōra hadia ia, ba fataro ira sangoehoekoe si hōnōhōnō ba si otoe'otoe ba si limalima woeloe ba si foeloefoeloe, (Moz. IV, 11, 16. Moz. V, 1, 13), fa lō mamalōmalō 22 lafatoenō hoehoeo zato. Ba hoehoeo seboea, fefoe ba ndramoe'ōhe chōoe; ba hoehoeo side'ide fefoe, ba ja'ira zangetoe'ō, ba aoha chōoe ōbe'e, ba latolo'ō. Na ūmanō wa-nogohonogōi da'ō, ba na iwa'ō chōoe Lowalangi, ba tola ūtaha, ba si

sōchi tōdō niha andrō fefoe, wanga-  
24 woeli ba chōra. Ba i'o'ō niwa'ō ma-  
toeania Moze, fefoe nifobawania  
25 lala chōnia, ba ifaloea. Itoetoejoe  
Moze ba Ndراونو Gizeraëli fefoe ni-  
ha si so tōdō ba ifataro hōgō zato,  
sangoehoekoe si hōnōhōnō ba si  
otoe oetoe ba si limalima woeloe  
26 ba si foeloefoeloe, ena'ō lō mama-  
lōmalō la'asiwai hoehoeo zato. Ba  
hoehoeo seboea, ba ni'ohe chō Moze,  
ba fefoe hoehoeo side'ide, ba ja'ira  
27 zangetoe'ō. Ba ifasaö ba lala ma-  
toeania Moze, mangawoeli ba chōra  
da'ō.

## FAZA 19.

I. Fangehao sato ba wanema  
oroisa andrō. II. I'orama'ō ia Je-  
howa ba hili Zina'i; eboea sibai  
lachōmi.

- 1 I. Tōloe wa'wa aefa ira ba danō  
Miseraji; me loeo da'ō sibai, ba la-  
roegi danō si mate Sina'i. (Moz. IV.  
2 33, 15). No laheta ira ba Rafidi, ba  
laroegi danō si mate Sina'i; ba mol-  
lombase ira ba danō si mate. Ba  
3 gamaoedoe hili andrō labe'e golom-  
basewa Iraono Gizeraëli. Ba me  
no mōi mijawa Moze chō Lowa-  
langi, ba hoemede chōnia Jehowa  
moroi ba hili ja'wa, imane: Da'ō  
niwa'ōoe ba ma'oewoe Jakobo, da'ō  
4 ni'ombacha'ōoe ba Ndراونو Gize-  
raëli: (Hal. zin. 7, 38). No mi'ila  
nilaoegoe ba Ndراونو Miseraji; wa  
no oe'oe ami, amaedola ba dete  
gafi mojo, wa ba da'e oeroegi wo-  
lohe ja'ami, chōgoe. (Moz. V. 29,  
5 2; 32, 11). **Ba na edōna sa'ae ami**  
**mifondrondrongo ligoe, ba na lō**  
**olifoe ami gamachoitagoe andrō**  
**ba tāna chōgoe ami, moroi ba niha**  
**bō'ō fefoe; me no chōgoe goeli**  
**danō ma'asagōrō.** (Moz. V. 5, 2.  
Sin. 24, 1; 50, 12. Kor. I. 10, 26).  
6 **Ba ōri ere ami chōgoe, soi ni'a-**  
**moni'ō!** Da'ō niwa'ōoe ba Ndراونو  
Gizeraëli. (Moz. V. 7, 6. Fet. I. 2, 9).  
7 Ba mōi Moze, ifaloecha'ō zatoeara

ba ifa'ema chōra daroma li andrō,  
niwa'ō Jehowa chōnia, fefoe. Ba  
dozi manō ira, ba ha sara li, la-  
mane: Fefoe hadia ia niwa'ō Je-  
howa, ba ma'o'ō! Ba i'ombacha'ō  
chō Jehowa niwa'ō zato Moze. Ba  
imane Jehowa chō Moze: Hiza,  
mōido chōoe bacha ba lawoeo sa-  
we'ewe'e, ena'ō larongo sato, na fa-  
hoeheodo chōoe, ba ena'ō si lō  
aetoe wamatira chōoe. Ba ifa'ema  
chō Jehowa niwa'ō zato Moze. Ba  
imane Jehowa chō Moze: Ae chōra  
ba wa'ō chōra, ena'ō mamoni ira  
ma'ōchō ba mahemoloe, ba ndra-  
moebabago noechara. Ba ba zi doea  
wongi, ba no mama'anō ira; ba zi  
doea wongi sa mōi tooe ba hili  
Zina'i Jehowa, ba zanehe zato fefoe.  
Ba ba zato, ba ōtaroe'ō gōli, fa-  
soei, wangoema'ō chōra: Mi'ange-  
lama, fa bōi mōi mijawa ami ba  
hili, bōi na'i mihatō'ō ami ba ga-  
henia; gofue ha niha zi hatō'ō ja'ia  
ba hili, ba si mate! Lō tola ibabaja  
hili tanga niha; niteboe kara na so  
zi manō ba ma nifana, he niha, ba  
he oerifō, lō tola lō mate. Ba na  
terongo li dorofe, ba mōi mijawa  
ira ba hili. (F. 24, 9. Heb. 12, 20).  
Ba mōi mitoee Moze moroi ba hili,  
14 mōi ia ba zato ba iwa'ō chōra, ma-  
moni ira ba lababago noechara. Ba  
15 imane na chōra: Mifa'anō ami, irege  
ba zi doea wongi; samōsa lō tola  
croedoe ba ndra alawe.

II. **Ba doea wongi aefa da'ō, me**  
moloeo, ba ilaboe banoea, awō gari  
mbanoea, no ibaloegō hili lawoeo  
saitō ba terongo li dorofe sabōlō-  
bōlō; ba ihawoei fa'ata'oe zato, si  
so ba golombasewa. Ba i'oe baero  
17 golombasewa zato Moze, ba wama-  
ndragō Lowalangi, ba la'iagō gahe  
hili. (Moz. V. 4, 11), Ba no anōnō  
simbo hili Zina'i, me no mōi tooe  
18 ba zoezoenia Jehowa ba galitō; ba  
noemalō mijawa zimbo, moroi chō-  
nia, hoelō zimbo galitō mbaho, ba  
modoeroe sibai hili andrō ma'asa-

- 19 mboea. Ba itoegoe ara, ba itoegoe abölö li dorofe andrō : hoemedē Moze ba itema linia Lowalangi,  
 20 eboea linia. Mōi mitooe ba hili Zina'i Jehowa, ba zoezoe hili. Ba ikaoni ba zoezoe hili Moze Jehowa ;  
 21 ba mōi mijawā Moze. Ba imane Jehowa chō Moze : Ae mitooe ba abe'e'ō wangoema'ō ba zato, bōi ndramoehatō'ō ira chō Jehowa, ba wamaigi ja'ia ; fa bōi ato zi mate  
 22 chōra. He ere andrō gōi, sangahangahatō ja'ira chō Jehowa, ba la'amoni'ō gōi ira ; fa bōi ilaoe chōra  
 23 Jehowa. Ba imane Moze chō Jehowa : Tebai mōi mijawā ba hili Zina'i zato ; noa sa ja'oegō zanga-be'e'ō fangoema'ō, chōma, ba wangōli hili ba no ōwā'ō : tebai mi-  
 24 roegi. Ba imane chōnia Jehowa : Ae manō mitooe ba ohe awōōe Ga'aroni, wangawoeli mijawā. Ba bōi ndra moehatō'ō ira ere andrō, awō zato, ba we'amōi mijawā chō  
 25 Jehowa, ena'ō bōi ilaoe chōra. Ba mōi mitooe ba zato Moze ba iwa'ō chōra.

## FAZA 20.

I. Fame'e oroisa si foeloe. II. Fa'-ata'oe zato. III. Oroisa ba wama'anō na ha wame'e soemange.

- 1 I. Ba iwa'ō daroma li andrō fe-  
 2 foe Jehowa, mane : Ja'odo Jehowa Lowalangioe, si no mangeheta ja'-  
 3 oegō ba danō Miseraji andrō, ba zi no mōi sawoejoe ami. (Moz. V. 5,  
 4 6-21. Sin. 81, 11. Hos. 13, 4). Bōi so chōmō Lowalangi tānō bō'ō, baero  
 5 ndra'o. (Jos. 24, 14). Bōi fazōchi chōoe nadoe, ba he famaedo hadia ia, he si so si ja'wa ba mbanoea, ba he si so si tooe ba goeli danō, ba he si so ba nidanō, barō danō.  
 (Sin. 97, 7. Jes. 40, 18). Bōi angaloeloe chōnia ba bōi fosoemange ia ; me no Lowalangi solohoe ndra'o, ja'odo andre, Jehowa, Lowalangioe, sangoehoekoe horō ndra ama ba ndraono ba ba ma'oeewoe mitooe,
- chōra si fatioe tōdō chōgoe, ba si hachōsi tōdō sangomas'ō ja'o ba so'o'ō oroisagoe ; iroegi hōnō nga'-ōtō. Bōi tōtōi dōi Lowalangioe Jehowa ba waja ; lō'ō sa zi lō ihoe-koe Jehowa zanōtōi tōnia ba waja. (Mos. III. 19, 12). Ame'egō tōdō loeo wolombase andrō, ba we'amoni'ō ja'ia. (F. 31. 13; 35, 2). Ōnō ngaloeo mohalōwō ndra'oegō ba ūhalō halōwōoe fefoe. Ba ero fitoe 10 bongi, ba loeo wolombase chō Lowalangioe Jehowa ; bōi babaja hadia ia halōwō ba da'ō, he ja'oegō, ba he onooe matoea, ba he onooe alawe, ba he sangai halōwō chōoe ira matoea ba he sangai halōwō chōoe ira alawe, ba he oerifōoe, ba he si fatewoe chōoe ba mbanoe-ami bacha. Ōnō ngaloeo sa mege 11 chō Jehowa, ba wamazōchi banoea si ja'wa, awō danō, awō nasi, awō nōsira fefoe ; ba ba loeo si fitoe, ba no molombase ia. Andrō wa no ifahawoe'ō loeo si fitoe andrō Jehowa, ba no i'amoni'ō. (Moz. I. 2, 2).
2. Fosoemange namaoe, awō ni-naoe, ena'ō anaoe nosooe ba danō, nibē'e Lowalangioe Jehowa chōoe. (Moz. III. 19, 3. Mat. 15, 4. Efes. 6, 2). Bōi ange'e. (Moz. I. 9, 6. Mat. 5, 13 21). Bōi ohorō. (Moz. III. 20, 10. Mat. 14 5, 27. Heb. 13, 4). Bōi anagō. (Efes. 15 4, 28). Bōi bōbōgō chō nawōoe zi 16 lō doehoe. (Moz. V. 19, 18). Bōi isō 17 nomo nawōoe. Bōi isō wo'omo na-wōoe ba he sangai halōwō chōnia ira matoea, ba he sangai halōwō chōnia ira alawe, ba he ūrōbaonia, ba he koedonia, ba he hadia ia, fefoe, nibabajaba nawōoe. (Rom. 7, 7).
- II. Ba me larongo sato fefoe 18 we'oegoe'oegoe mbanoea andrō ba me la'ilā gari mbanoea andrō, ba me larongo li dorofe ba me la'ilā wanimbo hili, ba ata'oe ira ba manizinizi ba ba zarōe la'iagō. Ba 19 lamane chō Moze : Sōchi na ja'oegō zihede chōma, ba samondrongo

- ndra'aga. Sōchi na tengā Lowalangi  
zihede chōma, fa bōi mate ndra'a-  
ga. (*Moz. IV. 18, 16. Heb. 12, 19.*)
- 20 Ba imane Moze ba zato : Bōi mi'a-  
ta'oefi ; ba wanandraigō ja'ami sa  
so Lowalangi, ba ena'ō mi'ata'oefi ia,  
fa bōi mifazōchi horō. (*Moz. V. 5, 28.*)
- 21 Ba ba zarōe la'agō sato, ba mōi  
ba lawoeo saitō andrō bacha Moze,  
ba zi so Lowalangi bacha.
- 22 III. Ba imane Jehowa chō Moze :  
Da'ō niwa'ōoe ba Ndraono Gizera-  
ēli : No mi'ilā, wa no moehededo  
chōmi moroi ba mbanoea si ja'wa.
- 23 Bōi mifazōchi chōmi nadoe firō  
baerogoe, ba he adoe ana'a, ba bōi
- 24 mifazōchi chōmi. Naha wame'e soe-  
mange ūfa'anō chōgoe, tanō, ba ba  
dete da'ō ūbe'e zoemange nitoenoe  
andrō chōoe ba soemange fangorifi,  
biribiri ba sawī andrō chōoe ; ba na-  
hia andrō fefoe, nihonogōigoe ba  
da'ō, ba wamosoemange ja'odo ba  
da'ō, mōido chōoe, ba oefahowoe'ō
- 25 ndra'oegō. Ba na ūfa'anō chōgoe  
naha wame'e soemange, kara, ba  
lō tola ūfake gara nitoto, wama'anō  
ja'ia ; na ūlaoe chōnia wakake si'ōli,  
ba salacha ūfatōrō chōnia. (*Moz.*
- 26 *V. 27, 5.*) Ba lō tola gōi ora ūtōrō,  
we'amōi ja'wa ba naha wame'e soe-  
mange andrō chōgoe, fa bōi tehoi  
fōnania mbaloebaloe zaila ndra'oegō.

### FAZA 21.

I. Oroisa ba chō zawoejoe, ira ma-  
toea ba ira alawe. II. Hoekoe za-  
nge'e ba hoekoe na horō bō'ō. Fo-  
laoe halō. III. Amachoita na ifeso-  
cho niha oerifō.

- 1 I. Da'ō gamachoita andrō, nifa'e-  
2 maoe chōra : Na ūhōli zawoejoe, niha  
Heberaio, ba meōnō fache mohalōwō ia [chōoe], sawoejoe, ba ba  
andrōfi si fitoe, ba ni'efa'ō ia, sao-  
ha gōlō. (*Moz. III. 25, 39. Moz. V.*
- 3 *15, 12. Jer. 34, 14.*) Na ha samōsa  
ia, me awena so ia, ba ha samōsa  
gōi ia ba wangefā'ō ja'ia ; ba na no  
so ndronganaria, ba ni'efa'ō gōi da'ō,

awōnia. Ba na sochō ja'ia zamodo-  
nga ja'ia mege, ba na no mo'ono  
chōnia, ono matoea, ba ma ono alawe,  
ba chō zochō ja'ia ndronganaria, fa-  
baja iraono andrō, ba ha ja'ia ni'-  
efa'ō. Ba na iwa'ō ena'ō sawoejoe  
andrō : Omasido zochō ja'o ba fo'-  
omogoe ba iraonogoe, ba alacha lō  
aefado, ba jamoe'he ia fōna Lowa-  
langi sochō ja'ia, ba jamoefaedogō  
ia ba lagō mbawandroeħō, ba ma ba  
gehomo mbawandroeħō, ba jamoetōgi  
daltingania fōrōgi sochō ja'ia, ba  
ja lō teboelō sawoejoenia. (*Moz. V.*  
*19, 17. Sin. 82, 6. Joh. 10, 34.*) Na  
so zamawa sawoejoe ononia alawe,  
ba tebai ni'efa'ō da'ō, si mane sa-  
woejoe bō'ō. Na lō omasi zochō  
ja'ia, samohoe ja'ia, iā, ba jamoe-  
fahōli'ō, ba lō tola i'amawa ba  
niha bō'ō, si tengā ja'ira, na lō aro  
linia chōnia. Ba na chō nononia  
ihonogōi, ba ja hoelō nononia alawe.  
Ba na ihalō zamboea tō, ba bōi ja-  
moe'ambōsi ia; he ba gōnia, ba he  
ba noechania, ba he ba wa'oroedoe  
chōnia. Na lō itōrō zi tōloe balō  
andrō, ba ja aefa ndra alawe andrō,  
saoha gōlō.

II. Na so zamōbōzi awōnia, irege  
mate, ba hoekoe famocnoe hoekoe-  
nia. (*F. 20, 13.*) Ba na tengā ni'o-  
dōdōgō, na Lowalangi zamatōrō  
tanganaria, ba oehonogōi chōoe naha,  
nisawania woloi. (*Moz. IV. 35, 11.*  
*Moz. V. 19, 2. Jos. 20, 2.*) Ba na  
so zolaoe horō chō nawōnia, na iboe-  
noe, nilimo, ba ba zinga naha wa-  
me'e soemange chōgoe ūhalō ia, ba  
wamoenoe ja'ia. (*Raz. I. 2, 29.*) Sa-  
mōbōzi amania, ba ma inania, ba  
niboenoe. (*Moz. III. 20, 9.*) Soraboe  
Iraono Gizeraēli — he i'amawa sa-  
woejoe, ba he ba nomonia lasōndra.  
ba niboenoe. (*Moz. V. 24, 7.*) Sange-  
lifi amania, ba ma inania, ba ni-  
boenoe. (*Moz. V. 27, 16. Amaed. 20,*  
*20, 30, 17. Mat. 15, 4.*) Na so zi  
fagoeagoea ba na ibōzi nawōnia si  
samōsa, kara, ba ma tanga, irege

- 19 ibe'e ba zalo, he lō mate ia, ba ja  
aefae zolaoe da'ō, na ifoeli abe'e ni-  
bōzi andrō, na i'ila mōi tooe, ma-  
ni'o; ha gōtō zi tebato ia jomo isa-  
lahini chōnia, ba ifaigi daloedaloe
- 20 chōnia. Na so zamōzi sawoejoenia  
ira matoea, ba ma sawoejoenia ira  
alawe, si'o, irege adōlō mate, ba ni-
- 21 hoekoe da'ō. Ba na aoeri na oea,  
mato ma'ōchō, ba ma mato doea  
wongi, ba tengā nihoeckoe ia, me
- 22 no chōnia, bōli gana'ania. Ba na  
so niha si fasōndra, ba na latimba  
ndra alawe sanabina, irege aechoe  
dabinania, ba na lō'ō na atō bō'ō-  
nia, safōchō, ba nichaezolaoe da'ō,  
ogaoeta niwā'ō zodonga ira alawe  
andrō, ba ibe'e, dali niwā'ō zangoe-
- 23 hoekoe. Ba na iroegi zabōlōbōlō, ba  
noso lahalō fangali noso, (*Moz. III.*)
- 24 24, 19. *Mat. 5, 38*), ba hōrō fangali  
hōrō, ba boha fangali mboha, ba  
tanga fangali danga, ba ahe fangali
- 25 gahe, ba sachodzi fangali zachodzi, ba  
socho ba doho fangali zocho ba do-  
ho, ba socho ba mbalatoe fangali
- 26 zocho ba mbalatoe. Na so zamōzi  
hōrō zawoejoenia ira matoea, ba ma  
hōrō zawoejoenia ira alawe, irege  
aboto, ba jamoe'efa'ō ia, salahi hōrō
- 27 andrō. Ba na ateoe nifō ibe'e, na  
ibōzi zawoejoenia ira matoea, ba  
ma sawoejoenia ira alawe, ba jamoe'-  
cfa'ō zawoejoe andrō, salahi nifō  
andrō.
- 28 III. Na itandroe ndra matoea, ba  
ma ira alawe sāwi, balazi mate, ba  
niteboe kara zāwi andrō, wamoe-  
noe ja'ia; ba ja si lō horō zochō
- 29 sāwi. (*Moz. I. 9, 5*). Ba na no ara  
si fatandroetandroe zāwi andrō ba  
na no moefangelama zochō, ba na  
lō'ō zoei idarodarogō, ba miteboe  
kara gōi zāwi andrō, na no iboenoe  
ndra matoea, ba ma ira alawe, ba  
hoekoe famoenoe gōi hoekoe zochō
- 30 ja'ia. Ba na lafo'ōmō iahōli, ba  
ibe'e hōli noso, ha wa'eboea nibē'e
- 31 ūmōnia. Ba na ono matoea ba ma  
ono alawe nitandroe, ba si manō
- zoei hoekoe nifatōrō chōnia. Ba na 32  
sawoejoe ira matoea, ba ma sawoe-  
joe ira alawe nitandroe zāwi, ba  
30 roefia gōmō zochō sāwi andrō  
ba niteboe kara zāwi. Na so zi lō 33  
manōsōwoei ba'a, ba ma sogao ba'a  
ba lō isōsōwoei, ba na aechoe si  
tooe zāwi, ba ma kalide, ba jamoe-  
salahini ba zochō, ana'a, sochō ba'a  
andrō, ba amatela andrō, ba chō  
zochō. Ba na itandroe zāwi niha 35  
bō'ō sāwi, irege mate, ba ni'amawa  
zāwi saoeri andrō ba nifaosa mbōli;  
ba si mate, ba nifaosa gōi. Ba na 36  
no la'ila manō niha, wa no tohōna  
si fatandroetandroe zāwi andrō, ba  
na lō nidarodarogō zochō ja'ia, ba  
isalahini sāwi zāwi andrō, ba ja  
chōnia zi mate andrō.

## FAZA 22.

I. Amachoita ba wanagō ba na  
tefara'oe hadia ia. II. Ba horō bō'ō  
ba ba wangeboea hare gana'a ba ba  
zalacha.

I. Na so zanagō sāwi, ba ma bi-  
ribiri, ba na itaba ba ma i'amawa,  
ba lima nga'oeo sāwi ibe'e fangali  
zi sageoe ba ūfa nga'oeo biribiri  
fangali zi sageoe, ogaoeta (*Sam. II.*  
12, 6. *Amaed. 6, 31. Loek. 19, 8*). Na  
tera'oe zanagō ba wanōi jomo, ba  
na laboenoe, ba tengā nilaoe balō  
da'ō. Ba na ba zi no moloeo zi  
manō ba nilaoe balō. Sanagō, ba  
isalahini zinagōnia, ba na lō chōnia,  
ba ni'amawa ia salahi nitagōnia a-  
ndrō. Na tesōndra aoeri ba chōnia  
nitagōnia, he sāwi, ba he kalide, ba  
he biribiri, ba sagesageoe tō ifoeli,  
ogaoeta. Na so zi doedoe oerifōnia  
ba mbenoeania, ba ma ba kaboe na-  
goe chōnia, ba na lō i'ōli, na la'ā  
zinanō ba nowi bō'ō, ba isalahini  
boea zinanōnia, balazi wa'abōlō  
mboea; ba na ahori la'ā zinanō ba  
nowi, ba fondrege zi sōchi mboea  
nowinia ba boea ba kaboe nagoe  
chōnia ibe'e salahi. Na so galitō, na  
achozi go'o ba na ira'i mbasitō ba

- na achozi nowi, ba isalahini zachozi
- 7 andrō samobōrō alitō mege. Na so zame'e ba nawōnia ni'irō'ō, ana'a, ba ma aja, ba na tetagō ba nomo da'ō, ba ifabali mbōlinia sanagō a-
- 8 ndrō, na tesōndra ia. Ba na lō moe-  
sōndra zanagō, ba jamōi fōna Lowalangi zochō omo, jamōi ba hōloe, wa lō nibabajania ochōta nawōnia
- 9 andrō. (F. 21, 6). Na so hadia ia zi taja, he sāwi, ba he kalide, ba he biribiri, ba he baroe, ba he gofoe hadia ia zi taja, ba na so zangoe-  
ma'ō: da'ō ia! ba ni'ōhe fōna Lowalangi hoehoeora, ba niwā'ō Lowalangi si so sala, ba ifabali wana-
- 10 lahini chō nawōnia. Na so zame'e nikoebaloi nawōnia kalide, ba ma sāwi ba ma biribiri, ba ma hadia ia goerifō, ba na mate da'ō, ba ma na gōna hadia ia, ba ma na te'oloi'ō,
- 11 si lō i'ila niha bō'ō, ba fe'amōi ba hōloe chō Jehowa wangetoe'ō hoe-  
hoeo, ma no noemalō dangania ba gochōta nawōnia andrō; ba na itehe
- 12 da'ō sochō, ba alacha lō i'alī. Ba na no latagō chōnia, ba i'alī chō
- 13 zochō. Ba na no tesasawi [ba goetoe ndroe'oe], ba na i'ila i'oroma'ō ngamohi, ba alacha lō i'alī nisasawi
- 14 andrō. (Moz. I. 31, 39). Na so zom-  
balō oerifō nawōnia ba na gōna hadia ia ba ma na mate, ba zi lō
- 15 sochō ja'ia, ba i'alī. Ba na ba zi so zochō, ba alacha lō ibe'e wa-  
ngali si samōsa; na niwawalō, ba no itema wombalō.
- 16 II. Na so zamowōhō ono alawe,  
si lō moefohoe na, na oroedoe ia chōnia, ba ibe'e mbōwō. (Moz. V.  
17 22, 28). Ba na ha sambalō lō itehe amania, ibe'e chōnia, ba jamoetoelō wirō, ndrohoendrohoe mbōwō nono
- 18 alawe. Ira alawe si fakelemoe, ba  
19 bōi orifi. (Moz. V. 18, 10). Dozi  
soroedoe ba goerifō, ba niboenoe.
- 20 Na so zamozemange adoe, ba te-  
nga ba Jehowa, ba nihori (Moz. V.  
21 17, 3-5). Niha bō'ō, ba bōi fakao ba  
bōi falangōgō; noa sa niha bō'ō gōi
- ami ba danō Miseraiji mege. (Moz.  
III. 19, 34). Lacha mbanoea ba si lō ama si lō ina ba bōi manō mi-  
fakao. (Jes. 1, 17). Na ūfakao ia sa, ba na i'angarōfi li ndra'o, ba lō zi lō oefondrondrongo wangarō-  
ngarōnia, ba tesao dania wōnoegoe ba oefaboenoe'ō ami si'ōli, ba to-  
bali lacha mbanoea ngambatōmi ba si lō ama ndraonomi. Na ūbē'e nifalali gana'a ba mbanoeagoe si noemana, si so ba ngaimō, ba bōi sangeboea hare ndra'oegō chōnia; bōi mifohare chōnia. (Moz. V.  
23, 19. Sin. 15, 5. Hez. 22, 12). Na ūhalō gade mbaroe nawōoe, ba irege aechoe loeo, ba ūfoeli chōnia. (Moz. V. 24, 13). Awai sa gambala mbotonia, ha baroenia andrō; hadia sa'aibe'e ambalania, na mō rō ia? Na i'angarōfi li ndra'o, ba oefondrondrongo chōnia, me no sahachō tōdō ndra'odo. Bōi tandra-  
waisi Lowalangi ba bōi elifi zatoea mbanoeami (Hal. zin. 23, 5). Si no fahōna chōoe ba si sōchi nōsī mboea nagoe chōoe, ba bōi zi lō ūloeloe. Si a'a nonooe matoea, ba ūbē'e chōgoe. Ba si manō gōi ba zaŵioe ba ba mbiribirioe: fitoe bongi jaso chō ninania, ba na aefā da'ō, ba ū'ōhe chōgoe. (Moz. III. 23, 27). Ja niha ni'amoni'ō ami chōgoe. Ba ūsī nisa-  
sawi goetoe ndroe'oe ba mbeneoa, ba lō tola miā, mibe'e ū nasoe. (Moz. III. 19, 2. Fet. I. 1, 16).

### FAZA 23.

- I. Amachoita, fa bōi mofaja ba fa bōi eboea dōdōra zamboeana.  
II. Dōfi wolombase ba fe'amoni'ō lo-o sabato. Inōtō gowasa andrō.  
III. Ifaboe'oe chōra Lowalangi iti-  
mba chōra zi lō sōchi ba lalara ba danō Gana'ana.

- I. Bōi bōbōgō zi lō doehoe. Bōi tolo zolaoe si lō atoelō, we'amōi sasinia, ba wamoejoe'ō hoekoe. (F. 20, 16). Bōi ū'ō zato, ba wama-  
zōchi si lō sōchi. Na so hoehoeo,

- ba bōi o'awōgō zato we'amōi sasi,  
 ba wamoejoe'ō hoekoe. Bōi o'awōgō zalaŵa, na so hoehoeonia. (*Moz. III. 19, 15*). Na ōsōndra zaŵi zi fa'oedoe chōoe, ba ma kalidenia, si-soena, ba ū'he mangawoeli chōnia. (*Moz. V. 22, 1*). Na ū'ilā ilangō galide zi fa'oedoe chōoe noronia, ba bōi erogō ia, ūtolō ia, ba wamoe'a andrō. Bōi foejoe'ō hoekoe zi noe-mana, banoeami, na so hoehoeonia. Bōi fabaja ndra'oegō ba hoehoeo, ba zi faroeka faja ba bōi fa'awō ndra'oegō ba wangetoe'ō hoekoe zi lō horō, ba si so hoehoeo satoelō; lō'ō sa oeŵa'ō si lō horō zi so horō. Ba bōi a gana'a; i'abōsi'ō sa'ae zangila niha ana'a andrō ba ifoe-joe'ō hoehoeo satoelō. (*Moz. V. 16, 19; 27, 25*). Niha bō'ō, ba bōi fa-kao, noa sa mi'ila, he wisa dōdō niha bō'ō, me no niha bō'ō mege ami, ba danō Miseraji. (*F. 22, 21*),
- II. Meōnō** fache wa'ara manga-hangahalō ndra'oegō ba ūbasibasi mboea nowi, (*Moz. III. 25, 3*), ba ba ndrōfi si fitoe, ba bōi ogoena'ō ia, bōi halō, ena'ō lahalō gōra chōnia si noe-mana, banoeami; ba hadia nisaigōra, ba hana na oetoe ndroe'oe zi manga; ba si manō gōi wolaoemō ba kaboe nagoe chōoe ba ba kaboe falo. Ōnō ngaloeo wa'ara, ba hana na ūhalōhalō halōwōōe, ba ba loeo si fitoe, ba molombase ndra'oegō, ena'ō molombase gōi zaŵi ba kalide chōoe, ba ena'ō lahasoegō ira ono zawoejoemō ira alawē, ba he niha bō'ō andrō [chōoe].
- (*F. 20, 9*). Fefoe hadia ia, niŵa'ōgoe chōmi, ba bōi olifoe ami! Bōi itōrō limi dōi Lowalangi bō'ō; bōi itōrō mbewemi! (*Jos. 23, 7*).
- (*A. 14-79; F. 34, 18-26. Moz. III. 3, 23. Moz. V. 16*).
- Medōloe zi dōfi ūlaoe chōoe go-wasa. Owasa roti si lō moe'aisōni ūlaoe: fitoe, ngaloeo wa'ara ū'ā roti si lō moe'aisōni, si mane niŵa'ōgoe chōoe, na baŵa Abibi, me no ba da'ō
- aheta'ō ba danō Miseraji. Bōi mōi chōgoe lō ba danga (*F. 34, 18. Moz. V. 16, 16*). Ba owasa ba wamasi si a'a mboea danō, nihalōe. Ba owasa ba wamasi sarā, ba wasoelōna ndrōfi, na ū'ozaragō mboea danō. Medōloe zi dōfi la'ondrasi Zo'aja, Jehowa, dozi motōi matoea. (*F. 34, 23*). Bōi fabaja ba roti ni'aisōni ndro zoe-mange andrō ni'heoe chōgoe, ba tawō zoemangegoe ba gowasa, ba bōi tebe'e jaŵa iroegi mahemoloe. Fondrege zi sōchi, si a'a mboea no-wi chōoe, ba ū'he ba nahia Lowa-langioe Jehowa. Ono mbiribiri, ba bōi rino ba nōsi zoesoe ninania.
- III. Ba** oefowaōwaō fōnaoe ma-la'ika ba wondrorogō ja'oegō ba lala ba ba wolohe ja'oegō ba naha andrō, nihonogōigoe; (*F. 33, 2. Jes. 6, 14. Mal. 3, 9*); angelama ba chōnia a-andrō, ba o'ō niŵa'ōnia; bōi sabe'e tandro ndra'oegō chōnia; lō'ō sa ibe'e aefā chōmi lalōmi; fangoroma'ō ja'o' sa'ae ia. Ba na ūfondro-ndrongo linia ba na ū'ō'ō fefoe niŵa'ōgoe chōoe, ba emali nemalioe ndra'odo ba si fa'oedoe ba zi fa'oedoe chōoe. Mowaōwaō sa'ae dania fōnaoe mala'ika andrō chōgoe, wolohe ja'oegō ba Ndراono Gamori ba ba Ndراono Cheti ba ba Ndراono Weresi ba ba Ndراawa Gana'-ana ba ba Ndراono Hewi ba ba Ndراono Jeboesi, ena'ō oehori ira. Bōi angaloeloe ba Lowalangira ba bōi fosoemange, ba bōi ohia'ō wolaoera, faoeloegō doedoegō, ba rasa harefa andrō chōra. (*Moz. III. 18, 3*). Lowalangimi Jehovah mifosoe-25 mange, ba ihōna dania chōoe gaoe-rifa, ba fōchō, ba itimba chōoe. (*Moz. V. 7, 13*). Ba lō dania salaoe 26 taloe ba lō si lō ono ba danō chōoe, ba biha wa'anaoe nosooe oebe'e. Oefowaōwaō fōnaoe wameta'oe a-andrō chōgoe ba oefawoeka fefoe niha, niroegioe dania, ba moloi dania fōnaoe nemalioe fefoe oebe'e. (*Moz. V. 11, 25*). Geto oefowaōwaō 28

fōnaoe, ena'ō moloi fōnaoe Ndraono  
Hewi ba Dawa Gana'ana ba Iraono  
Cheti labe'e. (*Moz. V. 7, 20. Jos. 24,*  
29 *12*). Ba tengha ha dōfi wa'ara oetimba  
ira fōnaoe, fa bōi modoe'oe  
danō ba fa bōi fahōna goetoendroe'oe  
30 chōoe. Oezarazara wanimba ja'ira  
fōnaoe, irege ato ami, ba wango-  
31 chōgō tanō. Ba i'otarai nasi zoechoe  
oebe'e nolamō, iroegi nasi ba Ndرا-  
wa Wilisiti, ba i'otarai danō si mate  
andrō ba iroegi mboto nidanō (*Oife-  
rati*) andrō. Oebe'e sa'ae ba dangaoe  
niha ba danō, ba ūtimba ira fōnaoe.  
32 Bōi fawoe'oe li ndra'oegō chōra, ba  
he ba Lowalangira andrō. (*F. 34,*  
33 *12*). Bōi si lō teboelō ba danō ira,  
fa bōi labe'e mamazōchi horō ndra'-  
oegō chōgoe. Na ūfosuemange Lo-  
walangira, ba tobali tandraŵa chōoe.  
(*Sangoehoek. 2, 3*).

## FAZA 24.

I. Fawoe'oesa li. II. I'oroma'ō ia  
Lowalangi ba zatoea Ndرا: no Gize-  
raëli. III. Ifoeli mōi mijawa ba hili  
Moze ba ūfa woeloe wonginia ba  
da'ō.

- 1 I. **Ba imane chō Moze :** Ae mijawa chō Jehowa, ja'oeğ ba ira A'aroni, Nadabi, Elihoe ba satoea Ndraono Gizeräeli, fitoe ngafoeloe, ba mi'angaloeloe chōnia; ba zarōoe so  
2 ami. Ba ha Moze zi hatō'ō ja'ia chō Jehowa; ja'ira andrō, ba lō tola latatō'ō ira, ba sato, ba bōi fao  
3 chōnia, we'amōi mijawa. Ba mōi Moze, i'ombacha'ō ba zato goroisa Jehowa andrō fefoe ba amachoitania fefoe. Ba latema linia sato, ha sara li, lamane: Oroisa andrō fefoe,  
4 nibe'je Jehowa, ba ma'o'ō! Ba itanō ba zoera goroisa Jehowa fefoe Moze. Ba mahemoloe ū, ba ihoelō wongi ifa'anō naha wame'e soemange, ba gahe hili, awō harefa, felendroea, i'ohia'ō wa'oja mado Ndraono Gize-  
5 raëli, si felendroea. Ba iŵa'ō ba nono matoea Ndraono Gizeräeli la-  
be'e zoemange nitoenoe chō Jeho-
- wa ba lataba nono zaŵi, si matoea, soemange fangorifi. Ba ihalō zi matonga ndro Moze, ilaoe ba wiga, ba si matonga, ba ibe'e fanefe na-  
ha wame'e soemange. Ba ihalō zoera wawoe'esa li andrō, ba ifarongogō ba zato wombaso. Ba lamane: Fefoe hadia ia niŵa'ō Jehowa, ba mafondrondrongo, ma'o'ō. Ba ihalō ndro no mege Moze, itefé zato, imane: Do wawoe'esa li andrō da'e, fawoe'esa li nilaoe Jehowa chōmi, dali goroisa andrō fefoe. (*Mat. 26, 28. Heb. 9, 20*).
- II. **Ba mōi mijawa Moze ba ira A'aroni, Nadabi, Abihoe ba satoea Ndraono Gizeräeli, fitoe ngafoeloe.** (*F. 19, 13*). Ba oroma chōra Lowa-  
langi Ndraono Gizeräeli; barō ga-  
henia, ba hoelō mbatoe nila nifa'-  
anō, si mane banoea si jaŵa wa'oha-  
haoe. (*F. 33, 20. Jes. 6, 1. Hes. 1, 26*). Ba nitoecejoe andrō ba Ndraono 11 Gizeräeli, ba lō ibabaja. Ba me no lanehegō Lowalangi, ba manga ira.
- III. **Ba imane Jehowa chō Moze:** Ae mijawa chōgoe ba hili ba ba da'ō iagō, ba oebe'e chōoe gara wanoea andrō, ba nisoera goroisa ba amachoita andrō, nisoeragoe, ba wamahaō ja'ira. Ba maoso Moze, 13 i'ohé genoninia Josoea andrō; ba mōi mijawa ba hili Lowalangi Moze. Ba ba zatoea no mege, ba imane: 14 Mibaloiga ba da'e, irege mangawoeli-  
ga chōmi; so sa atō awōmi Ga'aroni ba Hoeri. Na so zi so hoehoeo, ba jamoe'ohé chōra. Ba me no iroegi 15 jaŵa hili, ba ibaloegō hili lawoeo. Ba i'agō hili Zina'i lachōmi Jeho-  
wa. Ōnō ngaloeo wa'ara ibaloegō hili lawoeo andrō; ba me loeo si fitoe, ba hoemedé ia chō Moze, moroi ba lawoeo. Ba ba wamaigi 17 Ndraono Gizeräeli, ba hoelō galitō si mangamanga hadia ia lachōmi Jehowa andrō ba zoezoe hili. (*Moz. V. 4, 24. Heb. 12, 29*). Ba mōi bacha 18 ba lawoeo Moze, mōi ia mijawa ba hili. Ba ūfa woeloe ngaloeo ba ūfa

woeloe mbongi Moze ba hili. (*F. 34, 28. Moz. V. 9, 9.*)

### FAZA 25.

- I. Fangoema'ō bobotolō ba ni'a-mon'iō.
- II. Tawōla gamaboe'oela li.
- III. Meza roti nifaigifaigi andrō.
- IV. Naha wandroe.

- 1 I. Ba hoemedje Jehowa chō Moze, imane : Wā'ō ba Ndraono Gizeräeli, ena'ō labe'e mbobtolō chōgoe; midozigō zi no aoha gōlō, wangai, chō-ra. (*F. 35, 5.*) Ba da'ō game'ela ni-halömi chōra: ana'a ba firō ba tōla; ba oengoe sowē waroewaroe ba oengoe sojo ba kirimisi, ba tarafali ba boe nambi; ba oeli mbiribirini laoe sojo ba oeli mina goeaza ba bana (eoe); ba fanicha ba wandroe, ba rembaremba ba wanicha famajoini ba ba nitoenoe samohoea; ba feremata oena, ba feremata bō'ō, talachoi nono mbaroe andrō, awō ba mbola waetasa andrō. (*Sangoehoek. 8, 27.*) Ba lafa'anō chōgoe nahia ni'amoni'ō, ena'ō sosodo ba chōra. (*F. 29, 45. Heb. 9, 1.*) Mitōngōni sibai wamaedo nahia ba famaedo wakanenia andrō gefoe ni'oroma'ōgoe chōoe dania, wamazōchi ja'ia.

(A. 10-22: *Faz. 37. 1-9.*)

- 10 II. Ba lafazōchi dawōla, bana geoenia,  $2\frac{1}{2}$  bela wa'anaoe ba  $1\frac{1}{2}$  hela wa'ebolo ba  $1\frac{1}{2}$  hela wa'a-lawa. Ba ūfo'oeli si ndroehoe mbalaki tānō bacha ba tānō baero ūfo'oeli ba ūfasoci wamosinga ja'ia ana'a. Ba ūfa ūfahele toembo ni'ogaolo, ana'a, ba ūfachai ba gahenia si ūfa, domboedomboea fatambai. Ba ūfazōchi heahea bana, ba ūfo'-oeli ana'a. Ba heahea andrō, ba ūfatōrō ba doembo ni'ogaolo no mege, ba ngai dawōla, ena'ō tobali famahea dawola. Bōi teboelō ba doembo ni'ogaolo andrō ba ngai dawōla heahea andrō; lō tola aheta ba da'ō. Ba barō dawōla andrō ūbe'e zoera goroisa, nibe'egoe ba dangaoe dania. Ba ūfazōchi, lagōlagō, si ndroehoe mbalaki  $2\frac{1}{2}$  hela wa'anaoe

ba  $1\frac{1}{2}$  hela wa'ebolo. Ba domboea ūfazōchi keroebi ana'a, — nibōbōzi wamazōchi ja'ia — fafōfō lagōlagō andrō; faoma fafōfō ūbe'e keroebi andrō. Ba dete lagōlagō andrō ūbe'e keroebi andrō, fafōfō. Ba keroebi andrō, ba samologō afira, mijāwa, wamaloegō lagōlagō andrō afira, si fatahō ira, la otahōgō lagō dawōla keroebi andrō. Ba ūbe'e ba dete dawōla lagōlagō andrō; ba bacha barō dawōla ūbe'e zoera gorroisa andrō, nibe'egoe ba dangaoe dania. (*Raz. I. 8, 9. Heb. 9, 4.*) Ba ba da'ō oe'oromaroma'ō ndra'o chōoe dania, moroi ba lagōlagō andrō fahoehoeo ndra'o chōoe, moroi ba gotaloea keroebi andrō si domboea, si so ba dete dawōla wamadoehoe'ō andrō, ero na so niwā'ōgoe, nifa'emaoe ba Ndraono Gizeräeli. (*Moz. IV. 7, 89.*)

(A. 23-29: *Faz. 37, 10-16.*)

III. Ba ūfazōchi meza, bana geoenia, 2 hela wa'anaoe ba sahela wa'ebolo ba  $1\frac{1}{2}$  wa'alawa. Ba ūfo'-oeli ia si ndroehoe mbalaki ba ūfosinga ana'a, fasoei. Ba ūfolambelambe, laloe'a wa'ebolo, fasoei, ba ūfosinga gōi ana'a lambelambe andrō, si fasoei gōi. Ba ūfa ūfazōchi chōnia toembo ni'ogaolo, ba ba watalinga gahenia ūfachai doembo andro. Si fatōfa ba lambelambe doembo andrō, naha heahea, ba wolohe meza andrō. Ba heahea andrō, ba bana, nifo'oeli ana'a; da'ō wamahea meza andrō. Ba ūfazōchi zogona ba da'ō, mako ba figa ba koendri ba mako ba wamadoe, fame'e zoemange nibadoe; si ndroehoe mbalaki ūogoena'ō wamazōchi ja'ia. Ba ba meza andrō, ba lō ūboelō'ō roti nifaigifaigi, fōnagoe. (*Moz. III. 24, 5.*)

(A. 31-39: *Faz. 37, 17-24.*)

IV. Ba ūfazōchi na naha wandroe si ndroehoe mbalaki, nibōbōzi naha wandroe andrō, ahenia ba tōlania; ba nifoboengaia, bowo sawena aboto.

32 (*F. 37, 17*). Ba nifodaha fatambai,  
 33 tōloetōloe dambai ndraha. Ba sara-  
 sara daha, ba tōloetōloe tebe'e  
 ni'obowo kanari, samboesamboea  
 bowo, sawena aboto; si manō ba  
 ndraha andrō fefoe, si ūnō, daha na-  
 34 ha wandroe andrō. Ba ba dōla, ba  
 ūfa tebe'e boenga ni'obowo kanari,  
 35 sawena aboto, Samboesamboea bo-  
 wo tooe zi doeadoea daha chōnia,  
 ba ndraha andrō, si ūnō, daha naha  
 36 wandroe andrō. Ba bene mbowo  
 andrō ba daha andrō, ba ha sara,  
 awō dōla; nibōbōzi fefoe, ba ha  
 37 sara, si ndroehoe mbalaki. Ba fitoe  
 ūfazōchi fandroe chōnia, nibe'e jaŵa  
 dania, ba wohagami naha andrō  
 38 fōnania. Ba goeti wandroe chōnia  
 ba sife andrō, ba si ndroehoe mba-  
 laki gōi. Otoe a doea woeloe balaki  
 ūogoena'ō si ndroehoe mbalaki, wa-  
 mazōchi ja'ia, fabaja gamagamania  
 40 no mege. Ba faigi, fa ūtōngōni sibai  
 doelada andrō, ni'oroma'ō chōoe ba  
 hili, wamazōchi ja'ia. (*Hal. zin. 7,*  
*44. Heb. 8, 5.*)

## FAZA 26.

I. Ose wamadoehoe'ō andrō. Koe-  
 lamboenia. II. Fafania. III. Ba'a-  
 ba'a andrō.

(A. 1—14: *Faz. 36, 8—19.*)

- 1 I. **Ba** ba nose andrō, ba foeloe  
 nga'ōrō koelamboe ūbe'e, wama-  
 zōchi ja'ia, koelamboe nisoso, tarafali  
 bana, ba oengoe sowē waroe-waroe  
 ba sojo, ba kirimisi; ūfo-  
 keroebi nifolaoe doeka wanoso,  
 2 wamazōchi ja'ia. (*F. 36, 8*). Sagōrō  
 koelamboe, ba 28 hela wa'anaoe  
 ba 4 hela wa'ebolo; nifaomagō  
 wa'eboea goelamboe andrō fefoe.  
 3 Limalima nga'ōrō koelamboe nifa-  
 tagoe. Ba ūfotoembo dagoetagoe  
 goelamboe ba wondrege zi sagōrō,  
 4 toembo oengoe sowē waroewaroe,  
 ba si manō ba dagoetagoe goelamboe  
 5 ba wondrege zi sagōrō. Lima woeloe  
 doembo ūbe'e ba goelamboe si  
 sagōrō ba lima woeloe doembo

gōi ba goelamboe andrō si fasi-  
 naga ba zi sagōrō andrō, ena'ō  
 faedoedaoedoe doembo andrō. Ba  
 lima woeloe ūfazōchi chaichai ba  
 ūbe'e famachai goelamboe andrō,  
 ena'ō ha samboea nose andrō. Ba  
 ūfazōchi gōi doefo bōe nambi, sagō  
 nose andrō; felezara nga'ōrō ūfa-  
 zōchi toefo ba da'ō. Sagōrō toefo,  
 ba 30 hela wa'anaoe ba 4 hela  
 wa'ebolo; faoma wa'eboea zi feleza-  
 ra nga'ōrō andrō. Lima nga'ōrō  
 toefo andrō, ba ūfatagoe, ūbali'ō si  
 ha sagōrō, ba si manō gōi zi ūnō  
 nga'ōrō, si tosai, ni'osagōrō'ō; ba  
 si sagōrō ba naha zi ūnō, ba ūfa-  
 tōrō daloe, ūfodoea winaeta, ba  
 mbawa doeasa nose. Ba ba dagoe-  
 tagoe doefo ba wondrege zi sagōrō  
 andrō, ba lima woeloe ūfazōchi  
 toembo, ba si manō gōi ba dagoe-  
 tagoe doefo ba wondrege zi sagōrō,  
 lima woeloe doembo. Ba lima woeloe  
 ūfazōchi chaichai, tōla, ba ūfatōrō  
 ba doembo andrō chaichai andrō,  
 wama'anō sagō andrō, fa ha sagōrō.  
 Ba ba zi tōra fa'anaoe doefo andrō,  
 12 ba si matonga, ba ba gero nose la-  
 tōraigō. Ba hadia zi tōra na ba doefo  
 andrō, ba sahesahela dambai lafata-  
 loe'i'ō, ba ngai nose, ena'ō ibaloe-  
 gō. Ba ūfazōchi baloebaloe doefo  
 andrō doefo oeli mbiribiri, nilaoe  
 sojo, ba baloebaloe da'ō zoei, ba  
 toefo oeli mina goeaza.

(A. 15—25: *Faz. 36, 20—30.*)

II. **Ba** ūfalaue'ō wafa, dōladōla  
 nose, nifasindro, bana geoenia. Sa-  
 gōrō fafa, ba 10 hela wa'anaoe ba  
 1½ wa'ebolo. Ba sagōrō, ba doea  
 17 mba'iba'i, nifabōbō; si manō wama-  
 zōchiae fafa nose andrō fefoc. Ba  
 fafa nose, nifalaoe'ōmō, ba 20 nga'-  
 ūrō tānō raja. Ba ūfo'ahe firō, 40,  
 19 ba wafa andrō si 20 nga'ōrō; doea-  
 doea gahe zagōrō fafa, ba mba'iba'-  
 inia andrō si doeadoea. Ba si manō 20  
 gōi, ba zi tambai nose, tānō jōoe,  
 20 nga'ōrō fafa, awō gahe firō a-  
 21 ndrō si 40, doeadoea gahe zagōrō

- 22 fafa. Ba ba hambo nose, tānō ba gaechoela loeo, ba 6 nga'ōrō ūfa-laoe'ō faga. Ba doea gōrō wafa ūfalaue'ō ba watalinga nose tānō  
 23 foeri, si domboea. Si doeadoea gōrō da'ō moroi tooe, ba ha sara ba hoga, ba doembo ni'ogaolo andrō si samboea; si manō zi doea gōrō a-ndrō nifotalinga z'i'oe. Tobali ūvaloe nga'ōrō faga, si so ahe firō andrō, — 16 gahe, doeadoea gahe zagōrō faga.

(A. 26-30: Faz. 36, 31-34.)

- 26 Ba lima ūfazōchi lazi, bana, ba 27 wafa andrō ba zi tambai nose, ba lima lazi ba wafa ba zi tambainia, ba lima lazi ba wafa ba gero nose, 28 tānō ba gaechoela loeo. Ba lazi ba daloe andrō, ba ba daloe wafa itōrō, 29 sandroro manō. Ba faga andrō, ba ūfo'oeli ana'a, ba he toembo andrō chōnia, ba nifatōrō lazi andrō, ba ana'a ūfake wamazōchi ja'ia, ba 30 lazi andrō ba ūfo'oeli ana'a. Si manō wamazōchiae ose andrō, dali ni'oroma'ō chōoe ba hili. (F. 25, 40.)

(A. 31-37: Faz. 36, 35-38.)

- 31 III. Ba ūfazōchi gōi mba'aba'a oengoe sowē waroewaroe ba sojo ba kirimisi ba tarafali bana nifolaoe doeka wanoso wamazōchi ja'ia, 32 nilalaoe keroebi. (F. 36, 35). Ūfa be'e taroe nahe bana, nifo'oeli ana'a ba nifo'ahe firō, ba wanandro ja'ia 33 osō'osō ana'a. Ba barō chaichai andrō naha mba'aba'a andrō; ba bacha barō mba'aba'a andrō ūbe'e dawōla si so soera goroisa. Ba oto'oto chōmi mba'aba'a andrō, ba gotaloeara ni'amoni'ō wondrege ni'amoni'ō. Ba ūbe'e ba dete dawōla zoera goroisa lagōlagō andrō, ba 35 wondrege ni'amoni'ō andrō. Ba meza andrō, ba baero mba'aba'a andrō ūbe'e, ba naha wandroe andrō, ba ba gamaoedoe meza, tānō raja ba nose; tānō jōoe ūbe'e meza. 36 Ba ūfazōchi gōi mba'aba'a mbawandoehō nose, oengoe sowē waroewaroe ba sojo ba kirimisi ba tara-

fali bana, nifolaoe zanoso si gagara. Ba lima ūfazōchi taroe nahe, 37 taroetaroe mba'aba'a andrō, bana, ba ūfo'oeli ana'a; ba osō'osōnia, ba ana'a gōi, ba lima ūfahele ahenia, tōla.

### FAZA 27.

I. Naha wame'e soemange nitoenoe. II. Olajama nose wama-doehoe'ō andrō. III. Fakake ni'amoni'ō ba fanicha wandroe.

(A. 1-8: Faz. 38, 1-7.)

- I. Ba naha wame'e soemange andrō, ba bana geoenia, lima hela wa'anaoe ba lima hela wa'ebolo — si ūfa sagi — ba tōloe hela wa'alawa. (F. 38, 1). Ba tandroenia, ba ba watalingania si ūfa ūbe'e, ena'ō fabōbō chōnia dandroe andrō, ba ūfo'oeli ia tōla. Ba bowoa andrō chōnia, ba wameta awoe andrō, ba soesooe chōnia ba figa ba garafoe ba gali, fefoe wakake chōnia, ba tōla ūbe'e. Ba ūfazōchi chōnia darali, si hoelō goe'ō, tōla; ba ba darali andrō, ba ūfa ūbe'e toembo ni'ogaolo, tōla, ba watalinga naha wame'e soemange andrō, si ūfa, ba tooe lambelambe andrō, si fasoei ba naha wame'e soemange andrō, ūchaigō, ena'ō ba daloe naha wame'e soemange iroegi oe'ō andrō. Ba ūfazōchi heahea naha wame'e soemange, heahea bana, ba ūfo'oeli tōla. Heahea andrō, ba ba doembo andrō tefatōrō, ena'ō tefatambai naha wame'e soemange heahea andrō, na lafabea. Fafa dōladōlania, ena'ō mo'arō tānō bacha; la'o'ō ni'oroma'ō chōoe ba hili, wamazōchi ja'ia.

(A. 9-19: Faz. 38, 9-20.)

- II. Ba olajama nose andrō, ba ūmane wamazōchi ja'ia: ba wondrege tānō raja, ba ūfazōchi mba'aba'a golajama, tarafali bana ūbe'e, otoe hela wa'anaoe, ba ngai andrō si sara; (F. 38, 9); ba doea woeloe daroe nahe, awō gahe tōla,

si doea woeloe — osō'osō ba daroe  
 nahe andrō ba toembo ni'ogaolo  
 11 andrō, ba firō ūbe'e. Ba ba'aba'a  
 ba ngai tānō jōoe, otoe hela, ba  
 doea woeloe daroe nahe, awō gahe  
 tōla, si doea woeloe ; osō'osō ba  
 daroe nahe andrō ba toembo ni'o-  
 12 gaolo andrō, ba firō. Ba ba loeloe  
 golajama tānō ba gaechoela, ba  
 ba'aba'a si lima woeloe hela ba foeloe  
 13 Ba lima woeloe hela gōi loeloe go-  
 14 lajama tānō ba gatoemboecha, ba  
 felelima hela mba'aba'a ba zi tambai,  
 ba tōloe daroe nahe, awō gahe, si  
 15 tōloe. Ba felelima hela mba'aba'a  
 ba zi tambai ba tōloe daroe nahe,  
 16 awō gahe, si tōloe. Ba ba mbawa  
 gōli golajama, ba ba'aba'a si doea  
 woeloe hela fa'ebolo, oengoe sowē  
 waroewaroe ba sojo ba kirimisi ba  
 tarafali bana, nifolaoe zanoso si  
 garagara, ba ūfa daroe nahe, awō  
 17 gahe, si ūfa. Ba fefoe daroe nahe  
 ba golajama andrō, fasoei, ba nifo-  
 toembo ni'ogaolo, firō ; osō'osō chō-  
 18 nia, ba firō, ba ahe, ba tōla ; Fa'-  
 anaoc golajama andrō, ba otoe hela,  
 ba fa'ebolo, ba lima woeloe hela,  
 ba fa'alawā, ba lima hela [ba'aba'a  
 andrō], tarafali bana, nifo'ahe tōla.  
 19 III. Ba fakake ba nose andrō,  
 fefoe [sogoena] ba halōwō ni'amoni'  
 andrō, ba chōnia, ba taroeta-  
 roenia fefoe, awō daroetaroe ba go-  
 20 lajama fefoe, ba tōla. Ba ja'oegō,  
 ba ūvā'ō ba Ndraono Gizeraëli, la'ohe  
 chōoe zi ndroehoe wanicha zai, fa-  
 nicha mboea zai nitoeoe, fanicha  
 wandroe andrō, ena'ō lō mamalō-  
 21 malō la'ilā latoenoe wandroe. Ba  
 nose wama'ele'ō andrō, baero mba'-  
 aba'a andrō, fomba'a zoera goroisa,  
 lafazōchi ia A'aroni ba ononia, i'ot-  
 rai na bongi, iroegi moldeo, fōna Je-  
 howa. Hoekoe si lō mamalōmalō  
 da'ō ba Ndraono Gizeraëli, gōtōgōtō  
 wa'ara.

## FAZA 28.

I. Noecha gere. II. Baroe gere se-  
 boea. III. Noecha gere na.

I. Ba halō chōoe ga'aoe A'aroni,  
 awō nononia, nitoetoejoe ba Ndrao-  
 no Gizeraëli fefoe, ena'ō ere ira  
 chōgoe, A'aroni ba Nadabi ba Abi-  
 hoe ba Eleazari ba Itamari, ono  
 Ga'aroni andrō. Ba ūfatagoe'ō mba-  
 roe ni'amoni'ō chō Ga'aroni, soe-  
 mange ba famoadoe. Ba hede ba  
 doeka andrō fefoe, nibe'egoe tōdō  
 ba wa'atoeka, ena'ō latagoe noeche  
 andrō chō Ga'aroni, fa ta'ilā ta'-  
 amoni'ō ia, ena'ō ere ia chōgoe. Ba  
 da'ō noeche andrō, nitagoera: Bola  
 ba ono mbaroe ba doto ba baroe  
 seboea ba kameza, moeko si gara-  
 gara, ba bala hōgō ba bōbō taloe.  
 (F. 39, 1 b.t.). Ba latagoe noeche  
 ni'amoni'ō chō Ga'aroni ba ba no-  
 nonia, ena'ō ere ia chōgoe. Bōna  
 ame labe'e ba oengoe sowē waro-  
 waroe ba sojo ba kirimisi ba tara-  
 fali.

II. Ba ba nono mbaroe ba doto,  
 ba bōna ame labe'e ba oengoe sowē  
 waroewaroe ba sojo ba kirimisi ba  
 tarafali bana. Doea gōrō labe'e  
 baloebaloe galisi, nifabōbō chōnia,  
 ba mbalōnia si doea tefabōbō. Ba  
 taŵitaŵi andrō, si so chōnia ba  
 wobaroe ja'ia, ba si manō gōi wa-  
 mazōchi, ba si fadoro chōnia, bōna  
 ame ba oengoe sowē waroewaroe ba  
 sojo ba kirimisi ba tarafali bana. Ba  
 domboea ūhalō feremata oena  
 ba ūsoea jaŵā dōi Ndraono Gize-  
 raëli, ūnō dōi ba weremata si sa-  
 mboea, ba si ūnō, si tosai, ba ba  
 zi samboea ; ūfa'oli, dali wa'asia'a.  
 Halōwō zanoea kara, fa'atoeka zo-  
 gao tandro wanoea feremata andrō  
 si domboea, dali dōi Ndraono Gize-  
 raëli ; ba ūfosinga ana'a. Ba ferema-  
 ta andrō, si domboea, ba ūfachai  
 ba mbaolebaloe galisi andrō, ba nono  
 mbaroe ba doto andrō, famasoegi  
 ba dōdō [Jehowa] Ndraono Gizer-

ēli ; tobali i'angalisigō dōira A'aro-  
 13 ni fōna Jehowa, fa bōi olifoia ia. Ba  
 14 ūfosinga ana'a. Ba doea ūfazōchi  
 raeŵeraeŵe si ndroehoe mbalaki ; si  
 mane sinali nitali ūbe'e, ba raeŵe-  
 raeŵe sinali andrō, ba ba zinga no  
 15 mege ūfachai. Ba ūfazōchi mbola  
 waetasa, nifolaoe doeka wanoso,  
 dali wamazōchi ono mbaroe ba doto  
 andrō ba wolaoemō ja'ia, bōna ame  
 ba oengoe sowē waroewaroe ba sojo  
 ba kirimisi ba tarafali bana ūbe'e.  
 16 Ni'o'ōfa sagi, doea winaeta, lito  
 17 wa'anaoe ba lito wa'ebolo. Ba ūfa'-  
 oli ba detenia weremata, ūfa ngenoli :  
 feremata aki ba feremata zabara-  
 zadi ba feremata zoemoeroedi nge-  
 noli moroi jaŵa. (*Fam. 21, 19, 20*).  
 18 Ba ba wanetenia, ba feremata ma-  
 nika ba feremata nila ba feremata  
 19 ita. Ba ba wanetenia, ba feremata  
 foesifaraga ba batoe siaboe ba fere-  
 20 mata mariti. Ba ba wanetenia ba  
 feremata firoeza ba feremata oena  
 ba feremata jasia ; da'ō nifa'oli  
 chōnia, nifasoei singa ana'a andrō.  
 21 Ba felendroea weremata andrō, dali  
 dōi Ndraono Gизeraëli andrō, si fe-  
 lendroea ; samboesamboea feremata,  
 ba samboesamboea nisoea tōi mado  
 Ndraono Gизeraëli andrō, si fele-  
 ndroea, nifolaoe doeka, sogao tandro.  
 22 Ba ūfachai ba mbola andrō raeŵe-  
 23 raeŵe nitali andrō, balaki. Ba bola  
 andrō, ba ūfotoembo ni'ogaolo, do-  
 mboea ; ba watalinga mbola andrō,  
 si domboea ūfachai doembo andrō,  
 24 si domboea. Ba raeŵeraeŵe balaki  
 andrō, si doea rozi, ba ba doembo  
 mbola andrō, si domboea, ūfachai,  
 25 Ba si fōfō raeŵeraeŵe andrō, si  
 doea, ba ūfachai ba zinga no mege  
 ba ūfabōbō ba mbaloebaloe galisi  
 andrō ba nono mbaroe ba doto,  
 26 tānō fōna. Ba domboea ūfazōchi  
 toembo ni'ogaolo, ana'a, ba ūbe'e ba  
 watalinga mbola andrō, ba wata-  
 linga tānō barō, si otahōgō ono  
 27 mbaroe ba doto. Ba domboea tō  
 ūfazōchi toembo ni'ogaolo, ana'a,

ba ūfachai ba mbaloebaloe galisi  
 andrō ba nono mbaroe ba doto,  
 tānō tooe sibai, misōna, ba nifabōbō  
 ja'ia, jaŵa mbōbō nono mbaroe ba  
 doto. Ba bola andrō nifotoembo ba  
 ūfachai ba doembo nono mbaroe,  
 sinali oengoe sowē waroewaroe, ni-  
 fatōrō ba dete mbōbō nono mbaroe  
 andrō, ba tobali lō maliwaliwa  
 mbola ba dete nono mbaroe. Ba  
 i'ohē'ohē dōi Ndraono Gизeraëli  
 A'aroni ba dete mbola waetasa a-  
 ndrō, ba dotonia, na mōi ia ba  
 ni'amoni'ō, fōna Jehowa. ena'ō lō  
 mamalōmalō itōrō tōdōnia ira. Ba  
 ba mbola waetasa andrō ūbe'e Oeri-  
 mi ba Toemimi (haga ba fa'atoclō)  
 andrō, ena'ō ba doto Ga'aroni so,  
 na mōi ia si bacha, fōna Jehowa,  
 fa bōi mamalōmalō ba doto Ga'a-  
 roni waetasa andrō ba Ndraono  
 Gизeraëli, fōna Jehowa. (*Moz. III.*  
*8, 8. Moz. IV. 27, 21. Moz. V. 33, 8*).  
 (A. 31-35: *Faz. 39, 22-26*).

Ba baroe seboea andrō, dajadaja  
 31 nono mbaroe andrō, ba ha sambalō  
 oengoe sowē waroewaroe ūbe'e, ba  
 nitōlā'ō, lala hōgō, ba daloe, ba ni-  
 fasoei rendra zatōla andrō, rendra  
 nisoso, si mane ba lala hōgō ba  
 gōrōba, fa bōi atika. Ba ba dagoeta-  
 goenia, ba ūbe'e ni'oboa dalimo,  
 oengoe sowē waroewaroe ba sojo  
 ba kirimisi — ba dagoetagoenia,  
 fasoei — ba ūfasolisi ritiriti, ana'a,  
 samboesamboea ritiriti ba samboe-  
 samboea ni'oboa dalimo, fasoei,  
 ba dagoetagoe mbaroe seboea andrō,  
 nifasolisi. Ba i'obaroe A'aroni, ba  
 halōwōnia, ena'ō terongo linia [li  
 ritiriti andrō], na mōi ia si bacha,  
 ba ni'amoni'ō andrō, fōna Jehowa,  
 ba na mōi baoeloe, fa bōi mate ia.  
 (A. 36-38: *Faz. 39, 30. 31*).

Ba ūfazōchi na mbala hōgō si  
 36 ndroehoe mbalaki ba ūfasoea'ō ba  
 detenia : „Ni'amoni'ō chō Jehowa”,  
 nifolaoe zogao tandro. (*F. 39, 30*).  
 Ba ūfabōbō ba zinali oengoe sowē  
 37 waroewaroe, ena'ō adōlō bala hōgō ;

ba gangango mbala hōgō tebe'e ia.  
 38 Ba ba gangango Ga'aroni fatōfa ia, ena'ō A'aroni zoloe'i si sala andrō ba ngawalō ni'amoni'ō andrō, ba zoemange ni'amoni'ō andrō fefoe, nibe'e Ndraono Gizeräeli dania. Bōi jateboelō ba gangangonia, ena'ō omasi Jehowa ira ibe'e.

(A. 39-42: Faz. 39, 27-29).

39 Ba kameza andrō, ba tarafali ūbe'e, nisoso, sogaragara; ba ūfazōchi mbala hōgō tarafali ba bōbō taloe, nifolaoe zanoso sola'ala'a.

40 III. Ba ba ndraono Ga'aroni, ba ūfazōchi gameza ba bōbō taloe, ba kofia salaŵa ūfazōchi chōra, soe-

41 mange ba famoadoe. Ba ūbe'e noe-cha Ga'aroni ba noecha ndraononia ba ūbajoini ira ba ūfo'ōsi dangara ba ū'amoni'ō ira, ena'ō ere ira

42 chōgōe. Ba ūfazōchi chōra zaraewā tarafali, baloebaloe zaila ira; i'otarai

43 lōwilōwi, iroegi waha. Ba la'anraewā A'aroni ba iraononia, na mōi ira ba nose wama'ele'ō andrō ba na la'ondrasi naha wame'e soemange, ba wangai halōwōra ba ni'amoni'ō andrō, fa bōi mosala ira ba fa bōi mate ira. Ja hoekoe da'ō chōnia ba ba madooenia, si lō mamalōmalō.

### FAZA 29.

I. Amachoita ba we'amoni'ō ere andrō. II. Oeracha gere ba zoemange andrō. III. Amachoita ba zoemange sero ma'ōchō. IV. Amaboe'oela li Lowalangi.

(A. 1-35: Moz. III. 8, 1-32).

1 I. Ba ūmane chōra we'amoni'ō ja'ira, ena'ō ere ira chōgōe: Halōzi matoea nono zaŵi ba doea geoe zi matoea mbiribiri, si lō sinegoe,

2 (Moz. III. 8, 2), ba roti si lō moe'-aisōni, nifaroeka fanicha ba kooe bō'ō si lō moe'aisōni, nigoele'ō fanicha; hamo gandroe wamazōchi

3 ja'ia fefoe. Ba ūbe'e ba gamboekamboe, ba ohe, fabaja kamboekamboe, awō zaŵi andrō ba awō mbiribiri andrō, si doea geoe. Ba

A'aroni ba iraononia, ba ohe ba mbawandroehō nose ba femondri ira. Ba halō noecha andrō ba noecha Ga'aroni kameza ba baroe seboea, dajadaja nono mbaroe andrō, ba ono mbaroe ba doto ba bola andrō, ba ūbōbō chōnia mbōbō nono mbaroe andrō. Bala hōgō andrō be'e ba hōgōnia ba ūfabōbō ba mbala hōgō detenia andrō ni'amoni'ō. Ba ūhalō wanicha famajoini andrō, ūlaoe ba hōgōnia, ūbajoini ia. Ba ū'ohe ba da'ō gōi ndraononia ba ūfonoecha ira kameza. Fobōbō taloe ira, he A'aroni ba he iraononia ba fokofia, ena'ō tetehe chōra wa'a'ere, gotōgōtō wa'ara, hoekoe si lō teboelō. Ba ūfo'ōsi danga ndra A'aroni iraononia. Ba ū'ohe fōna nose wama'ele'ō zaŵi andrō, ena'ō latoefa hōgōnia A'aroni ba ira ononia tangara. (Moz. III. 1, 4). Awena dania ūtaba zaŵi fōna Jehowa, ba zinga mbawandroehō nose wama'ele'ō, ba halō ūsa ndro zaŵi andrō, ba goele'ō ba dandroe naha wame'e soemange toeroemō; ba do soja, ba doewagō ba danō, ba gahe nahe wame'e soemange. Ba halō dawō fefoe, baloebaloe galachaō ba si falemba ba gate, ba boea, si domboea, awō dawōnia, ba toenoe ba dete naha wame'e soemange. Ba ūsi zaŵi andrō ba oelinia ba tainia, ba baero golombasewā ūtoenoe — soemange fameta horō ia. (Moz. III. 4, 12. Heb. 13, 11). Ba sageoe ūhalō biribiri andrō, ena'ō latoefa hōgōnia A'aroni ba iraononia, tangara. (Moz. III. 8, 18). Awena dania ūtaba mbiribiri andrō ba ūhalō ndro ba ūbe'e fanefe naha wame'e soemange, fasoei. Ba biribiri andrō, ba ūtatawi, sasai mbetoe'ania ba ahenia, ba oroedoegō ba nōsinia bō'ō ba ba hōgōnia. Ba toenoe mbiribiri andrō ma'asa-geoe ba dete naha wame'e soemange — soemange nitoenoe ia, soemange Jehowa, samolhoea, soemange

- 19 ba galitō, nibe'e chō Jehowa. Ba ūhalō mbiribiri si sageoe, ena'ō latoefia hōgōnia A'aroni ba iraononia,  
 20 tangara; ba taba mbiribiri andrō ba halō ūsa ndronia ba goele'ō ba mbōrō dalinga Ga'aroni, ba gambōlō, ba ba mbōrō dalinga ndraononia ba gambōlō ba ba doeteeroera seboea ba dangara kambōlō ba ba doeteeroe kahe seboea ba gambōlōra, ba do soja, ba be'e fanefe naha wame'e soemange, fa-
- 21 soei. Ba ūhalō ndro andrō ma'ifoe, ba naha wame'e soemange, awō wanicha famajoini andrō, ma'ifoe, ba ūtefe Ga'aroni ba noecharia, ba iraononia ba noecharia, ena'ō ni'amoni'ō ia, awō noecharia, ba he iraononia, awō noecharia. (F. 28, 41).
- 22 Ba halō dawō mbiribiri andrō ba i'onia sotawō andrō, fabaja tawō baloebaloe galachaō, ba si falemba ba gate ba boea, si domboea, awō dawōnia ba faha ba gambōlō — biritibiri famataro ia —, (Moz. III. 23 7, 3), ba samboea roti ba sagōrō kooe nifaroeka fanicha ba sagōrō kooe bō'ō ba gamboekamboe andrō, nibe'e si lō moe'aisōni andrō, si so
- 24 fōna Jehowa. Ba ūbe'e ba danga Ga'aroni ba ba danga ndraononia da'ō fefoe, ba ūhahae nihahae chō 25 Jehowa. Ba ūfoeli ūhalō ba dangara ba ūtoenoe ba dete naha wame'e soemange, awō zoemange nitoenoe andrō, samohoea chō Jehowa: soemange ba galitō ia, nibe'e, chō 26 Jehowa. Ba ūhalō nosoe mbiribiri famataro Ga'aroni andrō ba ūhahae nihahae chō Jehowa, ba oerachaoe 27 dania ia. Ba ni'amoni'ō ūwā'ō nosoe andrō, nihahae, ba faha andrō fegero, nihalō mege fegero, faha mbiribiri famataro Ga'aroni ba iraononia.
- 28 II. Oeracha ndra A'aroni iraononia da'ō, nifachoi ba Ndraono Gizeraëli, si lō mamalōmalō; soemange nihalō fegero ia, ba soemange nihalō fegero labē'ie ia Iraono Gi-zeraëli, fōfō zoemange fangorifi a-
- ndrō chōra, soemange nihalō fegero chōra, nibe'e chō Jehowa (Moz. III. 7. 34. Moz. IV. 18, 11). Ba noecha ni'amoni'ō andrō chō Ga'aroni, ba mōi ba nononia na foeri, ena'ō la'onoecha na tebajoini ira ba na tefo'ōsi dangara. Fitoe ngaloeo wa'ara i'onoecha ononia andrō si tobali ere fangalinia, si mōimōi ba nose wama'ele'ō andrō, ba wangai halōwō andrō ba ni'amoni'ō. Ba biribiri famataro andrō, ba ūhalō, ba ba naha ni'amoni'ō ūrino nōsinia. Ba A'aroni ba iraononia 32 zi manga nōsi mbiribiri andrō, awō roti andrō, ba gamboekamboe, ba zinga mbawandrolehō nose wama'ele'ō la'ā. (Moz. III. 8, 31; 24, 9). Fameta horō andrō, me lafo'ōsi 33 dangara, me la'amoni'ō ira, da'ō la'ā; lō tōla i'ā niha bō'ō, me no ni'amoni'ō. Ba na so zi tosai, irege 34 mahemoloe mbanoea, ūsi mbiribiri famataro andrō, ba ma roti andrō, ba ūtoenoe zi tosai andrō: lō tola la'ā niha, me no ni'amoni'ō. Si manō wolaoemō chō Ga'aroni ba ba ndraononia, ū'o'ō sibai niwā'ogoe chōoe: fitoe bongi wa'ara ūfō'ōsi dangara.
- III. Ba ū'erogō ma'ōchō wangaso- 36 gō si matoea nono za'wi, soemange fameta horō, ba wangefa'ō horō andrō, ba ūheta zala ba naha wame'e soemange, na ūlaoe wangefa horō andrō ba chōnia, ba ūbajoini ia, ba we'amoni'ō ja'ia. Fitoe bongi wa'ara ūlaoe wangefa horō andrō ba naha wame'e soemange, ba we'amoni'ō ja'ia; ba tobali ni'amoni'ō sibai naha wame'e soemange andrō, ba dozi sombambaja naha wame'e soemange andrō, ba no ni'amoni'ō gōi. (Mat. 23, 19). (A. 38-42: Moz. IV. 28, 2-8.)
- Ba da'ō nibe'oe ba naha wa- 38 me'e soemange: Ero ma'ōchō, ba doea rozi nono mbiribiri, si dōfi fa'eboea; si lō mamalōmalō da'ō. (Moz. IV. 28, 3). Ono mbiribiri si 39

- sara, ba na mahemoloe mbanoea  
õbe'e, ba si sara, ba na tānō owi.  
40 Ba samba hinaoja hamo safoesi,  
nifaroeka fanicha mboea zai nitoetoe,  
samba kata; ba soemange nibadroe,  
samba kata agoe, nifao ba  
41 nono mbiribiri si sara. Ba ono  
mbiribiri si sara, ba tānō owi õbe'e —  
ba ba zoemange ni'ā ba ba zoe-  
mange nibadroe, ba si mane na  
mahemoloe mbanoea ūlaoe, samo-  
hoea omasiō, õ nifatōrō ba galitō,  
42 nibe'e chō Jehowa, soemange ni-  
toenoe chōmi, si lō mamalōmalō,  
gōtōgōtō wa'ara, ba zinga mbawa-  
ndroehō nose wama'ele'ō, fōna Je-  
howa, ba ni'oroma'õgoe ja'o chōoe  
dania ba zi fahoehoeodo chōoe.  
(Moz. III. 1, 1. Moz. IV. 12, 5).
- 43 IV. Ba ba da'ō oe'oroma'õ ndra'ō-  
do ba Ndraono Gизeraëli, ba ni'amoni'ō dania ia, ba lachōmigoe andrō,  
44 Ba oe'amoni'ō nose wama'ele'ō andrō, awō naha wame'e soemange;  
ba A'aroni gōi ba iraononia, ba  
oe'amoni'ō, ena'ō ere ira chōgoe.  
45 Ba oe'iagō ba hoenō Ndraono Gi-  
zeraëli, ba Lowalangira ndra'odo;  
(F. 25, 8. Moz. III. 26, 12. Kor. II.  
46 6, 16. Fam. 21, 3); ba ja'aboto ba  
dōdōra, wa no ja'odo, Jehowa, Lo-  
walangira, si no mangeheta ja'ira ba  
danō Miseraji, ba wangiacō chōra —  
ja'odo andre, Jehowa, Lowala-  
ngira.

### FAZA 30.

I. Famazōchi naha nitoenoe sa-  
mohoea, ba hadia nitoenoe ja'wa. II.  
Bobotolō ba ni'amoni'ō andrō. III.  
Naha wanasa. IV. Fanicha fama-  
joini. V. Samohoea andrō, nitoenoe.

(A. 1-5: Faz. 37, 25-28).

- 1 I. Ba ūfazōchi na naha wanoenoe  
samohoea; bana õbe'e eoenia. (F.  
2 37, 25). Sahela wa'anaoe ba sahela  
wa'ebolo; ni'o'fa sagi, ba doea hela  
wa'alawa. Si fadoro chōnia da-  
ndroenia. Ba ūfō'oeli ia si ndroehoe  
mbalaki, mezania, awō saginia, fa-
- soei, awō dandroenia, ba ūfasoei ia  
singa si ndroehoe mbalaki. Ba tooe  
zinga andrō, ba ūfotoembo ni'ogao-  
lo, domboea, ba watalingania si  
domboedomboea; faoma fatambai  
õbe'e, naha heahea, ba wamaheia  
ja'ia. Ba heahea andrō, ba bana  
õbe'e eoe, ba ūfō'oeli ana'a. Ba  
baero mba'aba'a andrō, fomba'a  
dawōla, si so soera goroisa, õbe'e  
ia — baero mba'aba'a lagō dawōla  
andrō, si so ja'wa zoera goroisa a-  
ndrō, ba ni'oroma'õgoe ja'o chōoe  
dania. Ba itoenoe ba detenia ja'wa  
zamohoea A'aroni; ero mahemoloe  
mbanoea, na ihaogō wandroe andrō,  
itoenoe. Ba na owi gōi, na itoenoe  
wandroe, ba itoenoe gōi A'aroni;  
soemange simbo, si lō mamalōmalō  
chōmi, fōna Jehowa, gōtōgōtō wa'a-  
ra. Samohoea bō'ō ba soemange  
nitoenoe ba soemange ni'ā, ba bōi  
mibe'e ja'wa; ba he soemange ni-  
bادroe, ba lō tola mifadoewa ja'wa.  
(Moz. III. 10, 1). Ba samoeza zi 10  
dōfi iheta zala, ba dandroenia a-  
andrō A'aroni, do zoemange fameta  
horō andrō, ba wameta sala, ibe'e  
fameta zala chōnia, zamoeza zi dō-  
fi, gōtōgōtō wa'ara — ni'amoni'ō  
sibai chō Jehowa. (Moz. III. 16, 2.  
Heb. 9, 7).
- II. Ba hoemedeh Jehowa chō Mo-  
se, imane: Na õ'erai zatoea Ndrao-  
no Gизeraëli ba jamoebe'e chō Je-  
howa mbelebele nosonia zamōsana,  
na te'erai ira, ena'ō lō gōna ira  
famakao, na te'erai ira. (Moz. IV.  
1, 2). Dozi ni'erai ba  $\frac{1}{2}$  zekeli (sa-  
soekoe) zamōsa labe'e, saga ni'a-  
moni'ō, 20 gera zamba sekeli,  $\frac{1}{2}$   
zekeli, õmōra soemange Jehowa.  
(Moz. III. 27, 25. Hez. 45, 12). Dozi 14  
ni'erai, i'otarai zi no doea woeloe  
fache, noemalō ba zi a'a moroi a-  
andrō, ba labe'e chō Jehowa zoe-  
mange andrō, õmōra. So'ana'a ba 15  
lō itōraigō, ba si noemana, ba lō  
i'ambōsi, ha  $\frac{1}{2}$  zekeli, wame'e soe-  
mange andrō chō Jehowa, õmōra,

- 16 belebele noso. Ba ōtema gasalaō joini gōi ba ō'amoni'ō, ena'ō ere andrō ba Ndraono Gizerāeli ba ūbe'e balazo ba wohalōwō ba nose wama'ele'ō, ena'ō itōrō tōdō Jeho- wa Ndraono Gizerāeli ibe'e, ba ena'ō belebele nosora.
- 17 III. Ba hoemedeh Jehowa chō Moze, imane : Fazōchi gala tōla, nifo'ahe tōla, naha wanasa. Ba ba gotaloera nose wama'ele'ō naha wame'e soemange ūbe'e ba fo'osi ida- 19 nō, (*F. 38, 8*), fanasa gahe ba fanasa danga chō Ga'aroni ba ba 20 ndraononia. Na mōi ira ba nose wama'ele'ō, ba lasasai nōsira, fa bōi mate ira, ba si manō gōi na mōi baero, ba naha wame'e soemange, ba wangai halōwōra wanoenoe soemange ba galitō, chō Jehowa.
- 21 Lasasai dangara ba ahera, fa bōi mate ira, ba amachoita chōra da'ō si lō teboelō, gōtōgōtō wa'ara — chōnia ba ba madooenia, gōtōgōtō wa'ara.
- 22 IV. Ba hoemedeh na Jehowa chō Moze, imane : Faigi chōoe rembaremba, fondrege zi sōchi, 500 [zekeli] emoeri fondrege zi sōchi ba matonga da'ō goeli mani, tobali 250 [zekeli], ba 250 [zekeli] deringoe 24 samohoea, ba koeli deza 500 [zekeli], ba zaga ni'amoni'ō ba sa- 25 doemba wanicha zai ; ba bali'ō fa- nicha famajoini, ni'amoni'ō, si hoelō daloedaloe nigoele'ō samohoea, ni- folaoe zamaroeka daloedaloe nigoele'ō — ja fanicha famajoini ni'amoni'ō ! (*F. 37, 29*). Ba ūbe'e famajoini nose wama'ele'ō andrō, fa- baja tawōla, si so soera goroisa 27 andrō barō, (*Moz. III. 8, 10*), ba he meza andrō, awō wakake ba da'ō, ba he naha wandroe ba fakakenia, awō naha wanoenoe samohoea a- 28 ndrō, ba he naha wame'e soemange nitoenoe, ba fakakenia fefoe ba he 29 gala andrō ba ahenia. Ba ū'amoni'ō, ena'ō ni'amoni'ō sibai ; dozi sombambaja, ba no ni'amoni'ō gōi.
- 30 Ba A'aroni ba iraononia, ba ūba-
- joini gōi ba ū'amoni'ō, ena'ō ere andrō ba Ndraono Gize- 31 raēli ; ba ūmane : Fanicha famajoini, ni'amoni'ō, chōgoe ia, miwā'ō, gōtōgōtō wa'ara. Lō tola lalaōe ba 32 nōsi niha, ba lō tola mifazōchi chōmi zi manō famaroeka : ni'amoni'ō ia, ni'amoni'ō miwā'ō. Na so 33 zamaroeka si manō ba na ibe'e ba niha bō'ō, ba nise'e ia ba niwara.
- V. Ba imane Jehowa chō Moze : 34 Faigi chōoe rembaremba samohoea : gitō emoeri ba lawa ba rasamala — rembaremba, ba si ndroehoe koe- mōjō, fagōlōgōlō wa'oja, ba bali'ō 35 samohoea nitoenoe, nifaroeka, sa- mohoea, nifolaoe zamaroeka da- loedaloe nigoele'ō, nilaoe asio ma'- ifoe ba bōi fabaja hadia ia, nifake ba ni'amoni'ō. (*Moz. III. 2, 13*). Ba 36 ūhalō ma'ifoe ba ūfaoeloegō ūrecha ba ūbe'e fōna zoera goroisa ūsa ba nose wama'ele'ō, ba ni'oroma'ōgōe ja'odo chōoe dania ; ni'amoni'ō si- bai niwā'ō. Ba chōmi, ba lō tola 37 mifazōchi zamohoea nitoenoe si ma- nō famaroeka, nilaoe ba nifazōchi- mō andrō ; ni'amoni'ō chō Jehowa ūwā'ō. Na so zamazōchi si manō, 38 ena'ō i'ago hoea, ba nise'e ba ni- wara da'ō.

## FAZA 31.

- I. Famataro toeka nose andrō.  
II. Famasoegi ba dōdō oroisaa ba zabato. Itema zoera goroisa andrō, si doea gōrō, Moze.

(A. 1-6 : Faz. 35, 30-35. A. 7-11 : Faz. 35, 11-19).

- I. Ba hoemedeh Jehowa chō Moze, imane : Hiza, no oekaoni Mbesale'-eli andrō, ono Goeri ono Hoeri, mado Joeda, no oetōtōi dōi, ba no oehōna chōnia Geheha Lowalangi, (*F. 35, 30*), ba fa'atoeka ba fa'aboto ba dōdō ba fangila, awō ngawalō wa'ato'ōlō, (*Ruz. I. 7, 14*), ba wangaloei necheneche ba wohalōwō ba gana'a ba ba wirō ba ba dōla, ba ba wangazōchi feremata, fa- 5

moadoe, ba fama'anō eoe, hadia ia  
6 ngawalō. Ba noa gōi oebe'e awōnia  
Goholiabi, ono Gahizamachi, mado  
Dano, ba no oebe'e dōdō wa'atoeka  
ba doeka andrō fefoe, ena'ō ahori  
7 lafazōchi niwa'ōgoe chōoe : Ose wa-  
ma'ele'ō andrō, ba tawōla andrō,  
naha zoera goroisa ba lagōlagō a-  
ndrō jaŵa, fabaja fakake ba nose  
8 fefoe ; (Moz. V. 9, 12); ba meza  
andrō, awō wakake chōnia, awō  
9 naha wanoenoe samohoea, awō  
naha wame'e seemange nitoenoe,  
fabaja fakakenia fefoe, ba gala a-  
10 ndrō, awō gahenia. Awō noecha ni-  
haogō famazōchi andrō ba noecha  
ni'amoni'ō chō Ga'aroni, ere andrō,  
fabaja noecha ndraononia ba wo'ere,  
11 ba fanicha famajoini ba samohoea  
andrō nitoenoe ba ni'amoni'ō andrō.  
La'o'ō sibai niwa'ōgoe chōoe, wama-  
zōchi ja'ia.

(A. 12-17: Faz. 35, 1-3.)

12 II. Ba imane Jehowa chō Moze :  
13 Be'e li ba Ndraono Gizeraēli, ōma-  
ne: Bōi zi lō itōrō tōdōmi loeo wo-  
lombase andrō chōgoe ! me no ta-  
ndra ia chōda, gōtōgōtō wa'ara, ena'ō  
aboto ba dōdō, wa no ja'o, Jehowa,  
zi amoni'ō ja'ami. (Moz. I. 20, 8).  
14 Andrō bōi olifoe ami loeo wolombase  
andrō; ni'amoni'ō ia chōmi; ha niha  
zanawō oroisa ba chōnia ba hoekoe  
famoenoe hoekoenia. Na so zangai  
hadia ia halōwō, na loeo da'ō, ba  
nise'e da'ō ba niwara. (Moz. IV. 15,  
15 35). Ōnō ngaloeo zi tola tehalō ha-  
lōwō, ba loeo si fitoe andrō, ba no  
loeo ni'amoni'ō chō Jehowa, lō'ō  
manō mohalōwō ba da'ō, dozi sa-  
ngai halōwō, ba loeo sabato, ba hoe-  
16 koe famoenoe hoekoe. Andrō bōi  
olifoe Ndraono Gizeraēli loeo sabato  
andrō, ba we'amoni'ō ja'ia, gōtōgōtō  
17 wa'ara, amachoita si lō teboelō. Ja-  
tandra ia chōma Iraono Gizeraēli,  
gōtōgōtō wa'ara. Ōnō ngaloeo Jeho-  
wa wamazōchi banoea si jaŵa, awō  
danō; ba me loeo si fitoe andrō, ba  
molombase ia, ihasoegō ia. (Moz. I.

2, 2). Ba me no i'o'ozoei hoehoeonia 18  
chō Moze, ba ibe'e ba dangania  
zoera goroisa andrō, si doea gōrō,  
kara wanoera, nisoea toeroe Lowa-  
langi. (Moz. V. 9, 10).

### FAZA 32.

I. Mame'e adoe zato. II. Mofōnoe  
Lowalangi ; mangandrō Moze, sala-  
hira. III. Irassa gara goroisa andrō  
Moze; mofōnoe sibai ia; i'otoe'ō za-  
to. Ifoeli mangandrō, salahira.

(Faigi gōi: Moz. V. 9, 8-21.)

I. Ba me la'ilā sato, arōrō Moze 1  
wangawoeli moroi ba hili, ba lahoe-  
roefai Ga'aroni, ba lamane chōnia :  
Laboe, asogō chōda Lowalangi so-  
waōwā fōnada; lō'ō sa ma'ilā, ha-  
dia zi gōna niha andrō, Moze andrō,  
sangeheta ja'ita ba danō Miseraji !  
(Hal. zin. 7, 40). Ba imane chōra  
A'aroni: Mihehta zaeroe dalinga ana'a  
andrō, ba dalinga wo'omomi ba ba  
dalinga nonomi matoea ba ba da-  
linga nonomi alawe, ba mi'ohē chō-  
goe. Ba laheta zaeroe dalinga ana'a  
ba dalingara, dozi, ba la'ohē chō  
Ga'aroni. Ba ihalō ba dangara, ilaoe  
wahō, ibali'ō ono zaŵi nifahele. Ba  
lamane: Da'ō Lowalangimi, ja'ami,  
Iraono Gizeraēli, sangeheta ja'ami  
ba danō Miseraji ! (Sin. 106, 19). Ba  
me i'ilā da'ō A'aroni, ba ifazōchi 3  
naha wame'e soemange fōnania ; ba  
ifatenge zi'ao, lamane : Mahemoloe  
telaoe gowasa chō Jehowa ! Ba ma-  
hemoloe ū, ba lahoelō wongi wa-  
me'e soemange nitoenoe ba soem-  
mange fangorifi, ba moedadao zato  
manga ba mamadoe hadia ia ; ba  
maoso ira, ba wolaja. (Kor I. 10, 7).  
5

II. Ba imane Jehowa chō Moze :  
Laboe, ae mitoee, noa sa eloengoe  
mbanoeaoe andrō, nihetaoe ba danō  
Miseraji. (Moz. V. 9, 12). No alio  
sibai larōi lala andrō, nifachoigoe  
chōra, no lafazōchi nono zaŵi ni-  
fahele ba no mangaloeloe ira chōnia,  
no lafosoemange ba no lamane:  
Da'ō Lowalangimi, ja'ami Iraono  
8

- Gizeraäli, sangeheta ja'ami ba danö 9 Miseraji. (*Raz. I. 12, 28*). Ba imane na Jehowa chö Moze: Oe'ila sa'ae, wa no niha sabe'e börö doe'i niha 10 andrō. (*Jes. 48, 4*). Ba böhöido sa'ae, ena'ö tesao wönoegoe chöra ba ena'ö oehori ira, ba oebali'ö 11 foeroegö soi seboea ndra'oegö! Ba itandraigö i'alösi dödö Lowalangi-nia Jehowa Moze, imane: He Jehowa! hana wa mofönoe sibai ndra'oegö ba mbanoeaoe andrō ni-hetaoe ba danö Miseraji fa'abolöoe ba tangaoe sabe'e andrō? (*Sin. 12 106, 23*). Hana wa öbe'e lawäö dania Dawa Miseraji: Ba wamatörö si lö söchi iheta ira, ena'ö iboenoë ira ba hili andrō, ba ena'ö ihorë ira ba goeli danö? Alösi wönoemö, sabölö sibai andrō, ba hana na mangesa dödöoc ba wamoenoe andrō, niwä'öoe nifatörö ba mbanoeaoe 13 andrō! (*Moz. IV. 14, 13*). Törö tö-döoe genonioe Aberahamo ba Iza-aki ba Izeraäli, ba zi no fahöloe ndra'oegö ba chöoe, ba zi no öfabeoe: Oe'ojä'ö dania ma'oewoemi, timba ndröfi ba mbanoea si jawa, ba tanö andre, niwä'ögöe, ba oebe'e ba ma'oewoemi, ena'ö chöra, iroegi 14 zi lö aetoe! (*Moz. I. 12, 7*). Ba mangesa dödö Jehovah ba wamoenoe andrō, nidaö'ödaö'önia folaoe ba mbanoeania andrō.
- III.** Ba mangawoeli Moze möi ia mitooe, moroi ba hili, i'ohetangania zoera goroisa andrō, si doea görö, — kara wanoera, nisoera faoma fatambai; tete ba arö, ba faoma no moesoera. (*Moz. V. 9, 10*).
- Ba nifazöchi Lowalangi gara wanöra andrō, ba soera Lowalangi 16 zoera nisoea ba gara andrō. Ba me irongo wagoeagoeasa zato Josoea, ba imane chö Moze: Fangahahagö 17 ba wanowö ba golombasevä! Ba imane Moze: Tenga fe'ao nilaoe zabölö da'ö ba tenga göi fangaha-hagö nilaoe zi te'ala; fanoenö ce- 18 rongo. Ba me ahatö Moze ba go-
- lombasevä ba me i'ilä nono zaväi andrō ba solaja andrō, ba mofönoe ia, tobali itibo'ö tooe gara wanoera andrō, irasa ba gahe hili. Ba ihalö nono zaväi andrō, nifazöchira, itoe-noe ba irecha, ibali'ö gawoegawoe, ilaoe ba nidanö ba ibe'e ba Ndraono Gizeraäli, nibadöe. Ba imane 21 Moze chö Ga'aroni: Hadia nilaoe niha andrō chöoe, wa öfatörö chöra horö seboea andrō? Ba imane A'a-roni: He Toea! böi öfönoe; ja'oegö sa'ae zangila, wa no si lö söchi nilaoe dödö zato andrō. No la'andrö 22 chögoe, lamane: Fazöchi chöda Lowalangi, sowaöwaö fönada; lö'ö sa ta'ila hadia zi göna niha andrō, Moze andrō, solohe ja'ita ba da'e, moroi ba danö Miseraji. Ba oemané 23 chöra: Ha niha zo'aja ana'a, ba jamoeheta! Ba labe'e chögoe ba ötibö'ö ba galitö, ba tobali ono zaväi andrō. Ba me i'ilä Moze, 24 no fakoejoe ba zato — noa sa iloeloe chöra A'aroni, fama'iki zi fa'oedoe chöra —, ba i'agö mbawa 25 göli golombasevä Moze, moe'ao ia, imane: Jamöi chögoe ba da'e zi lö aefä chö Jehovah! Ba owoelo chönia nono Lewi, fefoe. Ba imane 26 chöra: Da'ö niwä'ö Jehovah, Lowalangi Ndraono Gizaräli: Dozi ami mibe'e ba löwilöwimi wödami, ba mitöröi golombasevä, i'otarai 27 mbawa göli tänö andre, noemalö ba mbawa göli tänö sa, ba miboenoe ha niha ira, he talifoesö ba he si fahoewoe ba he si tengä bö'ö! Ba la'o'ö niwä'ö Moze ono Lewi andrō ba mato töloe ngahönö zi mate me loeo da'ö niha sato. Ba imane Moze: Mifo'ösi dangami chö Jehovah ma'öchö, noa sa oedoe nononia zamösana ba oedoe dalifoesönia, ena'ö möi sa'ae chömi howoehowoe. (*Moz. IV. 25, 13*).
- IV.** Ba mahemoloe ö, ba imane 30 Moze ba niha sato: No ebœa sibai horömi; ba damöido mijawa chö Jehovah, ma atö oe'ila oe'andrö

- 31 aefa chōmi horōmi andrō. Ba ifoeli ia chō Jehowa Moze, imane : Alai ndra'o, no eboea sibai horō niha andrō, no lafazōchi chōra Lowala-  
32 ngi ana'a. Ba oe'andrō chōoe, be'e aefa chōra horōra andrō ! ba na lō'ō, ba tōigē boenoe ba zoera a-ndrō, nisoeramō. (*Sin. 69, 29. Rom. 9, 3*). Ba imane Jehovah chō Moze : Si so sala chōgoe, da'ō niboenoegoe  
34 tōi ba zoeragoe. Ba ae'e iada'e, ba ohe niha andrō ba niwa'ōgoe chōoe; mowaōwaō fōnaoe mala'ika andrō chōgoe. Ba na iroegi inōtō wangoe-hoekoe andrō chōgoe, ba oehoekoe sa chōra horōra andrō. (*F. 23, 20*).  
35 Ba ifatōrō chōra wamakao Jehovah, me no lafazōchi nono za'wi andrō, nifahele Ga'aroni.

## FAZA 33.

I. Fa'ebaea dōdō Lowalangi ba fa'abe'e hoekoe gōi. Mangaloeloe zato. II. Hoehoeo Moze chō Lowalangi ba nose wama'ele'ō andrō. III. Mangandrō Moze, ena'ō te'oroma'ō chōnia lachōmi Lowalangi.

- 1 I. Ba imane Jehovah chō Moze : Faoso, miheta ami ba da'e, ja'oegō ba sato, nihetaoe ba danō Miseraji, mi'ae ba danō andrō, nifaboe'oegoe chō ndra toeami Aberahamo, Iza'aki, Jakobo, fahōloesa, me oemané : Ba ma'oewoemi oebe'e ia ! (*Moz. I. 15, 18*). Ba oefowaōwaō fōnami mala'ika, ba wanimbā fōnami Dawa Gana'ana ba Iraono Gamori ba Iraono Cheti ba Iraono Weresi ba Iraono Hewi ba Iraono Jeboesi, —  
3 (F. 23, 20. *Jos. 24, 11*), ba danō si falawoe soesoe ba wē ūani ; ja'odo sa, ba lō fao chōmi, me nō niha sabē'e bōrō doe'i ami, ma dania oe-  
4 hori ami ba lala. (*F. 32, 9*). Ba me larongo wehede sabē'e andrō sato, ba aboe sibai dōdōra ba samōsa lō si o'aja ajania. Ba imane Jehovah chō Moze : Ōmane ba Ndراونو Gizařeli : Niha sabē'e bōrō doe'i ami ! he ha mamō'i hōrō wa'ara faodo

chōmi, ba oehori ami. Ba miheta najami ; awena dania oefaiči he oewisa chōmi. Ba laheta najara Iraono Gizařeli, i'otarai ba hili Horebi andrō.

II. Ba ihalōhalō nose andrō Moze, ba baero golombasewā ifa'anō'anō, arōe ma'ifoe aefa ba golombasewā, ba ose wama'ele'ō ibe'e tōinia. Na so zanofoe hadia ia chō Jehovah, ba mōi baero, ba nose wama'ele'ō andrō, fōnafōna golombasewā. Ba ero mōi baero Moze, ba nose, ba maoso zato fefoe ba i'agō mbawandroeħō nosenia zamōsana, lane-hegō wofanō Mose, irege no iroegi nose. Ba ero na iroegi nose Moze, ba adada mboto lawoeo andrō, i'agō zinga mbawandroehō nose, ba fahoehoeo Jehovah chō Moze. Ba dozi niha zangila boto lawoeo andrō, ba zinga mbawandroehō nose, ba maoso ira fefoe, ba ifalō-goe tooe ia ba danō zamōsana, ba mbawandroehō nosenia. Ba fahoehoeo Jehovah chō Moze, si faoedoe wawa ira, si mane na fahoehoeo zi fahoehoe ; ba ifoeli ia ba golombasewā ba torōi dohoetohoe dangania andrō, Josoea, ono Noeni, ngoni-  
ngomi bacha ba nose, lō teboelō. (*Moz. IV. 12, 8*). Ba imane Moze chō Jehovah : Ōwa'ō sa : Ohe misa niha andrō ! ba lō ni'ombacha'ōe chōgoe, ha niha nifatengee awō-goe. Ba na no faloechado wa'ebaea dōdōoe, ba bokai chōgoe dōdōoe ba be'e aboto ba dōdōgoe ndra'-oegō, ena'ō faloechado wa'ebaea dōdō chōoe, ba tōrōtōrō atō tōdōoe, wa no banoeaoe niha andre. (*Sin. 103, 7*). Ba imane : Hadia, ja'odo

14 zi fao, ba wolohe ja'oegō ba gahonoa nahā ? Ba imane Moze : Na 15 tengā ja'oegō zi fao, ba si sōchinia, na lō ūhetaga ba da'e ! Heza so na, 16 baero ū, ba zaboto ba dōdō, wa no faloechaga wa'ebaea dōdō chōoe, he ja'odo, ba he banoeaoe andrō, na tengā ba wefaomō chōma, ba

- na tehoede'ō ndra'aga banoeaoe andrō, ba da'ō, fōna soi bō'ō fefoe 17 ba goeli danō? Ba imane Jehowa chō Moze: Ba he da'ō gōi, ni'a-ndrōoe, ba oe'o'ō; noa sa faloe-cha'ō wa'eboea dōdō chōgoe ba no 18 ce'ilā dōimō. Ba i'andrō chōnia: 19 Oroma'ō chōgoe lachōmimō! Ba imane: Fa'asōchigoe fefoe ba oefatōrō fōnaoe ba oetōtōi fōnaoe dōi Jehowa, ba eboea dōdōgōe ba zo-masido eboea ia, ba oehachōsi tō-dō zomasido achachō dōdōgōe. 20 (F. 34, 5. Rom. 9, 15). Ba imane na: Bawagoe, ba tebai ūfaigi; lō'ō sa aoeri niha, na i'ila ndra'odo! (Moz. V. 4, 12. Joh. 1, 18. Tim. I. 21 6, 16). Ba imane na Jehowa: So nahā, sahatō chōgoe, hana sa na 22 ba da'ō möi'ō, ba gara jaŵa. Ba na itōrō lachōmigoe andrō, ba oe'-che'ō ba dōgi narō gara, ba oeba-loegō ndra'oegō tangagoe, irege no 23 oetōrō. Ba na oebōda dangagoe, ba ñ'ila gerogoe; ba bawagoe, ba tebai ūfaigi niha.

### FAZA 34.

I. Ioroma'ō ia Jehowa chō Moze ba hili. II. Ifasoegi ba dōdō Ndraono Gizeraëli wawoe'esa li andrō. III. Mangawoeli Moze moroi ba hili; hoemaga mbawania.

- 1 I. Ba imane Jehowa chō Moze: Toto chōoe gara wanoera, doea gōrō, si mane mege, ba oesoera ba gara andrō goroisa andrō, si so ba gara mege, nirasamō. (F. 32, 19). 2 Ba fa'anō'ō, ba we'amōi ba hili jaŵa, mahemoloe, si hoelō wongi, ba dōnadōna ndra'o ba da'ō, ba 3 zoezoe hili. Ba lō tola möi awōoe ha niha, ba we'amōi mijawa, ba lō tola oroma niha ba gahe hili, fasoei; ba he biribiri ba saŵi, ba lō tola mangaloei gō heza, ba zahatō ba 4 hili andre. Ba itoto gara wanoera, doea gōrō, si mane mege. Ba mahemoloe õ, ba ihoelō wongi wemaoso Moze, möi ia mijawa, ba hili Zina'i andrō, i'o'ō niwa'ō Jehowa chōnia, i'ohē gara andrō, si doea gōrō. Ba möi mitooe Jehowa, ba lawoee, i'agō ngainia ba itōtōi dōi Jehowa. (F. 33, 19). Ba me itōrō fōnania Jehowa, ba imane: Jehowa, Lowalangi sahachō tōdō Jehowa ba si no eboea tōdō, ba sebolo tōdō ba si no fahōna fa'abōwō, awō wa lō farōi ia, (Moz. IV. 14, 18. Neh. 9, 17. Sin. 86, 5. Sin. 103, 8), seboea tōdō ba ngahōnō nga'ōtō ba same'e aefasala ba olalōwā ba herō, ba lō'ō sa taŵa'ō, lō'ō manō fotoe; lalō ndra ama, ba ihoekoe ba ndraono ba ba ma'bewoe, ichamō tōloe, irege ūfa nga'ōtō. (F. 20, 5. Jer. 32, 18). Ba i'aliō'ō Moze ifa'ondrō ia tooe ba danō, ifalōgōe tooe ia, ba imane: He So'aja! na no atō oesōndra wa'eboea dōdō chōoe, ba iagō hoe-nōma ba wofanōma! Sabe'e bōrō doe'i sa ira, ba be'e aefasala chōma lałoma, awō horōma ba halō tāna chōoe ndra'aga! (Sin. 33, 12. Sach. 2, 12).
- II. Ba imane Jehowa: Hiza, 10 oehonogōi ba zi so banoeaoe andrō fefoe: oefazōchi dandra, si lō moerai moelaoe ba goeli danō ma'asagōrō, ba niha bō'ō fefoe, ba la'ila dania wolaoe Jehowa banoeaoe andrō fefoe, si so ja'oegō ba hoenō; sahōli-hōli dōdōda sa nilaoegoe chōoe dania! (Moz. V. 5, 2). Ó'ō niwa'ōgōe 11 chōoe ma'ochō; da'oetimba fōnaoe Ndraono Gamori ba Dawa Gana'ana ba Iraono Cheti ba Iraono Weresi ba Iraono Jeboesi. Angelama, 12 fa bōi fawoe'oe li ndra'oegō ba niha ba danō andrō, niroegimō dania; ma dania tobali tandrawā ira ba ngaimi. (F. 23, 32). Midoedoegō 13 naha wame'e soemange andrō chōra, mirasa harefara ba mi'obō geoe ni'amoni'ō andrō chōra. (F. 23, 24. Moz. V. 7, 5). Ba bōi angaloeloe ba 14 Lowalangi bō'ō; solohoe dōi Jehowa, Lowalangi solohoe ia. (F. 20, 5). Na fawoe'oe li ndra'oegō ba 15

- niha ba danō andrō, ba na lakaoni  
ndra'oegō, na mame'e adoe ira, na  
lafosoemange Lowalangira, ba aha-  
tō chōmi wa'eloengoe, wemanga gō  
nadoe andrō. (*Moz. IV. 25, 1. 2.*)
- 16 *Kor. I. 8, 7; 10, 21).* Ba ma mihalō  
gōi dania donga nonomi matoea  
nonora alawe, ba na mame'e adoe  
nonora, wamosoemange Lowalangi-  
ra, ba lafaeloengoe gōi ndraonomi,  
17 ba wame'e adoe andrō. Bōi fazōchi  
chōoe wamaedo Lowalangi nifahele.  
(*F. 20, 23.*)
- (*A. 18-26: Faz. 23, 14-19.*)
- 18 Owasa roti si lō moe'aisōni andrō,  
ba bōi olifoe'ō; fitoe ngaloeo wa'a-  
ra ū'a roti si lō moe'aisōni, ū'o ū  
niŵa'ōgoe chōoe, na baŵa Abibi;  
me no ba mbaŵa Abibi aheta'ō ba  
19 danō Miseraji. (*F. 12, 18.*) Fefoe zi  
a'a ba wa'atoemboe, ba chōgoe, he  
oerifōoe fefoe, motōi matoea ono si  
a'a ba zaŵi ba ba mbiribiri. (*F. 13,*  
20 *2).* Ba ono si a'a ba galide ba ūhōli  
biribiri; ba na lō omasi'ō ūhōli, ba  
Ūfatō mbaginia. Fefoe nono si a'a  
chōoe, ba ūhōli; ba chōgoe, ba bōi  
mōi lō ba danga. (*F. 13, 13; 23, 15.*)
- 21 Ūnō ngaloeo wa'ara, ba hana na  
ūhalōhalō halōwō, ba na loeo si  
fitoe, ba molombase ndra'oegō; he  
na baŵa wamakoe ba he na baŵa  
wamasi, ba molombase'ō. (*F. 20, 9.*)
- 22 Ba owasa fendrakose andrō, ba ū-  
laoe, owasa wamasi gandroe sahoe-  
lō, ba owasa wamasi ba wasoelōna  
23 ndrōfi. (*F. 23, 16.*) Medōloe zi dōfi  
ndramoe'oroma'ō ira fōna Zo'aja,  
Jehowa, Lowalangi Ndraono Gize-  
raëli, dozi motōi matoea ba chōmi.
- 24 (*F. 23, 17.*) Oetimba sa fōnaoe soi  
niha andrō, ba ebolo danōoe oebe'e,  
ba lō tola i'isō niha bō'ō danō a-  
andrō chōoe, fatoea mōi misi jaŵa  
ndra'oegō, ba wangorama'ō ja'oege  
fōna Lowalangioe Jehowa, si me-  
25 dōloe zi dōfi. Bōi oroedoegō ba roti  
si no moe'aisōni ndro zoemange a-  
andrō chōgoe, ba soemange andrō  
ba gowasa fasa, ba tengā nibe'e
- jaŵa irege mahemoloe. (*F. 23, 18.*)  
Boea zahoelō ba danō chōoe, ba ū'ohē  
26 ba nomo Lowalangioe Jehowa. Ono  
mbiribiri andrō, ba bōi rino ba nōsi  
zoesoe ninania. (*F. 23, 19.*) Ba  
imane Jehowa chō Moze: Tānō ba  
zoera chōoe goroisa andrō. Tandrō-  
sa wawoe'esa ligoe chōoe ba ba  
Ndraono Gizeräeli sa goroisa andrō.  
Ba ūfa woeloe ngaloco ba ūfa woe-  
loe mbongi wa'arania ba da'ō chō  
Jehowa; lō manga ia ba lō ibadoe  
hadia ia. Ba itanō ba zoera goroisa  
ba wawoe'esa li andrō, oroisa si  
foeloe andrō, isoera ba gara andrō.  
(*F. 24, 18; 31, 18.*)
- II. Ba me mōi mitooe Moze mo-  
roi ba hili Zina'i, ba so ba danga-  
nia zoera goroisa andrō, si doea  
gōrō; ba lō i'ila, wa no tobali si-  
haga goeli mbawania, ba wahoehoe-  
osania chō Jehowa. (*Kor. II. 3, 7.*)  
Ba me la'ila A'aroni ba Iraono  
Gizeräeli fefoe mbawa Moze, wa no  
sihaga, ba ata'oe ira latatō'ō ira  
chōnia. Ba hoemedē chōra Moze,  
ba lafoeli la'otahōgō ia, he A'aroni  
ba he satoea mbanoea fefoe; ba  
fahoehoe chōra Moze. Awena la'o-  
ndrasia ia Iraono Gizeräeli fefoe. Ba  
i'ombacha'ō chōra goroisa andrō  
fefoe, ni'oro'iō Jehowa chōnia ba  
hili. Ba me no i'o'ozoei Moze hoe-  
hoeonia chōra, ba ifobaloebaloe  
mbawania. Ba ero na i'ondrasi  
Jehowa Moze, ba wahochoeosa chō-  
nia, ba iheta mbaloebaloe andrō,  
irege mōi ia baero, ba ifa'ema ba  
Ndraono Gizeräeli hadia niŵa'ō  
chōnia. Ba ero na si manō, ba la'ila  
Iraono Gizeräeli, wa no sihaga goeli  
mbawa Moze. Ba ifoeli dania ifo-  
baloebaloe mbawania Moze, irege  
mōi ia bacha zoei, ba wahochoeosa  
chō Jehowa.
- FAZA 35.
- I. Oroisa Moze ba zato. II. Boa-  
ala zato. III. Tefataro toeka Mbe-  
sale'eli ba Oholiabi.
- I. Ba ifaloecha'ō mbanoea Ndrao-

- no Gizeraëli fefoe Moze ba imane chōra : Da'ō ni'oroi'ō Jehowa nialaoe : Ōnō ngaloeo, ba tola mohalōwō, ba loeo si fitoe andrō, ba mi'amoni'ō, baŵa ni'amoni'ō chō Jehowa, salōsoe lō mohalōwō ami. Dozi sangai halōwō na loeo da'ō, 2 ba niboenoe. (F. 20, 8). Na loeo sabato andrō, ba lō tola mi'eboea'ō galitō ba nahiami andrō, fefoe. 3 Ba hoemedē na Moze ba mbanoea Ndraono Gizeraëli fefoe, imane : Da'ō ni'oroi'ō Jehowa : Mibe'e botolō chō Jehowa zi so chōmi, ōsa: ana'a ba firō ba tōla (F. 25, 2) 4 ba oengoe sowē waroewaroe ba sojo ba kirimisi ba tarafali ba boe 5 nambi ba oeli mbiribiri si matoea nilaoe sojo ba oeli goeaza mina ba 6 eoe bana ba fanicha wandroe ba rembaremba ba wanicha famajoini 7 andrō ba ba nitoenoe, samohoea, ba feremata oena ba feremata nitagoe ba nono mbaroe ba doto andrō ba 8 10 ba mbola waetasa andrō. Ba dozi ba chōmi si so fa'atoeka, ba ndramoeffa'aso ira ba ndramoelaoe fefoe hadia ia niŵa'ō Jehowa.
- (A. 11-19 : Faz. 31, 7-11.)
- 11 Ose andrō, fabaja ba'aba'a andrō chōnia, koelamboe ba sagōnia andrō ba chaichai andrō chōnia ba fafa ba lazi ba taroe nahe andrō, 12 fabaja ahe, ba tawōla andrō, fabaja heaheania ba lagōlagō ba koela- 13 mboe andrō, fomba'a ; ba meza andrō, fabaja heaheania, awō wakakenia fefoe, awō roti andrō, ni- 14 faigifaigi; awō naha wandroe andrō, fabaja fakake chōnia ba fandroe- 15 nia ba fanicha wandroe, awō naha wanoenoe koemōjō, fabaja heaheania ba fanicha famajoini andrō, awō nitoenoe andrō, samohoea, ba koelamboe andrō, ba'aba'a mba- 16 wandroehō nose, awō naha wanoe- noe soemange andrō, fabaja taralinia, tōla, ba heaheania ba fakake andrō chōnia, fefoe, awō gala andrō, 17 fabaja ahenia, ba ba'aba'a golaja-
- ma ba taroe nahe andrō chōnia, fabaja ahe, ba ba'aba'a mbawa gōli golajama, ba osō'osō nose andrō 18 ba osō'osō ba golajama, fabaja sinali andrō, awō noecha andrō, ni-haogō sibai fanoso, noecha ba halōwō andrō, ba ni'amoni'ō, noecha ni'amoni'ō andrō chō Ga'aroni ere andrō, awō noecha nononia ba halōwōra, halōwō gere.
- II. **Ba** mofanō Ndraono Gizeraëli 20 fefoe, larōi Moze. Ba dozi si teroee tōdō, dozi saoha ūlō, ba mōi mame'e bobotolō andrō chō Jehowa, ba wamazōchi ose wama'ele'ō andrō ba sogoena ba halōwō andrō bacha, ba ba noecha ni'amoni'ō andrō. Ba 22 la'ohe — he ira matoea ba he ira alawe — dozi si no teroee tōdō, ba famachai mbaroe ba saeroe dalinga ba laedoerōe ba aja, awō ngawalō gana'a si no awai ; ba awō dozi si no mangohonogōi fame'e ame'ela ana'a chō Jehowa. (F. 29, 24). Ba dozi si so oengoe sowē 23 waroewaroe ba sojo ba kirimisi ba tarafali ba boe nambi ba oeli mbiribiri si matoea, nilaoe sojo, ba oeli goeaza mina, ba la'ohe. Ba dozi 24 sedōna mame'e bobotolō firō ba tōla, ba labē'e mbobotolō andrō chō Jehowa, ba dozi si so eoe bana, ni'ogoena'ō ba wamazōchi hadia ia, fefoe, ba la'ohe. Ba ira alawe fefoe, 25 si so fa'atoeka ba mogadi, tangara, ba la'ohe mbana andrō : oengoe sowē waroewaroe ba sojo ba kirimisi ba tarafali. Ba dozi ira alawe 26 si teroee tōdō, ba wa'atoekara andrō, ba mogadi boe nambi. Ba 27 satoea, ba la'ohe weremata oena ba feremata bō'ō andrō, nitagoe ba nono mbaroe ba doto andro ba ba mbola waetasa andrō. Ba remba- 28 remba andrō ba fanicha ba wandroe ba ba wanicha famajoini andrō ba ba nitoenoe andrō, samohoea. Dozi 29 ira matoea ba dozi ira alawe, si teroee tōdō, ba wolohe, ba nifazōchi andrō, ni'oroi'ō Jehowa famazōchi,

- chō Moze — la'ohe ame'ela saoha  
gōlō chō Jehowa Iraono Gizeraëli.  
(A. 30-35: Faz. 31, 1-6).
- 30 III. Ba imane Moze ba Ndراونو  
Gizeraëli : Hiza, no itōtōi Jehowa  
dōi Mbesale'eli andrō, ono Goeri,  
ma'oewoe Hoeri, mado Joeda, (F.  
31, 2), ba no ihōna chōnia Geheha  
Lowalangi ba fa'atoeka ba fa'aboto  
ba dōdō ba fangila, awō ngawalō  
32 wa'oneche, ba wangaloei neche-  
neche, ba wolaoe ja'ia, he ana'a ba  
33 he firō ba he tōla, ba he ba wolaoe  
ba weremata nifa'oli, ba he ba  
wolaoe ba geoe, ba wamazōchi nga-  
34 walō necheneche danga fefoe. Ba  
he fa'oneche ba wamahaō, ba no  
ibe'e chōnia, chōnia ba chō Goholiabi  
andrō, ono Gahizamachi, mado  
35 Dano. (F. 31, 6). No ihōna chōra  
wa'atoeka, ba wolaoe ngawalō halōwō  
andrō, nifolaoe ziamboe ba  
toeka geoe ba toeka wanoso ba  
sanoso nifola'ala'a, oengoe sowē  
waroewaroe ba sojo ba kirimisi ba  
tarafali, nifolaoe zanoso; ba wa-  
ngasiwai halōwō andrō, fefoe ba  
ba wangaloei necheneche.

## FAZA 36.

I. Labōrōtaigō halōwōra ira Be-  
sale'eli Oholiabi. Lahōna wame'e  
bobotolō sato. II. Folaoe ose wa-  
ma'ele'ō andrō.

- 1 I. Ba mohalōwō ndra Besale'eli  
Oholiabi, awō dozi si so fa'atoeka,  
nibe'e Jehowa fa'oneche ba fa'aboto  
ba dōdō, tobali la'ilā moe'as-  
siwai; lalaoe fefoe hadia ia zogoenia  
ba wamazōchi ni'amoni'ō andrō.  
2 Ba ifakaoni'ō Moze ndra Besale'eli  
Oholiabi, awō dozi si so fa'atoeka,  
nibe'e Jehowa fa'oneche, dozi si  
no terooe tōdō ba wangai halōwō  
andrō, ba wangasiwai ja'ia. Ba la-  
tema chō Moze mbobotolō andrō  
fefoe, nibe'e Ndراونو Gizeraëli ba  
wangasiwai halōwō andrō, ba wolaoe  
ni'amoni'ō andrō. Ba lō labatobato  
wolohe chōnia na, saoha
- gōlō, ero mahemoloe mbanoea. Ba  
dozi ndra toeka, solaoe halōwō  
andrō fefoe, ba ni'amoni'ō andrō,  
ba oi zara labōhōli halōwōra ni'-  
ohalōwōgōira, ba lamane chō Moze:  
Lō ahori mogoena ba wolaoe ni-  
wā'ō Jehowa andrō ni'ohe zato!  
Ba ifaŵa'ōgō ba golombasewā Mo-  
ze, imane : Bōi sa'ae jamoelaoe  
hadia ia mbobotolō ba ni'amoni'ō  
andrō ha niha, he ira matoea ba  
he ira alawe! Ba tobali tetenaŵa  
niha zato, fa bōi sa'ae la'ohe ga-  
me'ela. Noa sa iroegi, no tōra na'i  
chōra, ombōila, ba wangasiwai ni-  
laoe andrō fefoe.
- (A. 8-19: Faz. 26, 1-14.)
- II. Ba lalaoe sa'ae nose andrō,  
foeloe nga'ōrō koelamboe, dozi si  
so fa'atoeka ba zohalōhalōwō andrō;  
tarafali bana goelamboe andrō ba  
oengoe sowē waroewaroe ba sojo  
ba kirimisi, nilalaoe keroebi, nifo-  
laoe doeka wanoso, wamazōchinia  
ja'ia, (F. 26, 1), 28 hela wa'a-  
naoe zi sagōrō koelamboe ba 4  
hela wa'ebolo — fagōlōgōlō wa'e-  
boea goelamboe andrō fefoe. Lima-  
lima nga'ōrō koelamboe ifatagoe;  
ba awena ifotoembo zinga zi sa-  
gōrō koelamboe andrō, ba wondrege  
zi sandroro andrō, toembo oengoe  
sowē waroewaroe, ba si manō zinga  
goelamboe ba wondrege zi sandroro.  
50 doembo ibe'e ba goelamboe zi 12  
sagōrō ba 50 gōi ba zinga zi sa-  
gōrō, si fabōbō ba zi sandroro an-  
drō; si fatahō sibai doembo andrō  
ibe'e. Ba ifazōchi chaichai ana'a 13  
ba ifachai goelamboe andrō chai-  
chai andrō, tobali ha samboea nose  
andrō. Ba ilalaoe doefo boe nambi, 14  
sagō nose, felezara nga'ōrō toefo  
ilalaoe ba da'ō. 30 hela wa'anaoe za-  
gōrō ba 4 hela wa'ebolo; fagōlōgōlō  
wa'eboea zi 11 nga'ōrō toefo andrō.  
5 nga'ōrō doefo andrō ifatagoe, 16  
idorō, ba sandroro gōi zi 6 nga'ōrō  
andrō. Ba ifotoembo zinga ba wo-  
ndrege zi sandroro, 50 doembo, ba

50 gōi doembo ba zinga doevo ba  
 18 wondrege zi sandroro. Ba 50 ifazōchi chaichai tōla, ba wama'anō  
 19 sagō andrō, ena'ō ha sandroro. Ba ifazōchi na mbaloebaloe zagō andrō,  
 oeli mbiribiri si mateoa nilaoe sojo,  
 ba sagōrō tō mbaloebaloe da'ō,  
 oeli goeaza mina.

(A. 20-30: Faz. 26, 15-25.)

20 Ba ilaoe wafa andrō, dōladōla  
 21 nose, nifasindro, bana. 10 hela wa'-  
 anaoe zagōrō ba sahela a matonga  
 22 wa'ebolo. Ba sagōrō fafa ba doea  
 mba'iba'i si fabōbō; si manō wo-  
 23 laoe fafa nose andrō fefoe. Ba ni-  
 laoenia fafa nose, ba 20 nga'ōrō fafa  
 24 tánō miraja. — Ba 40 ibe'e ahe zi  
 20 nga'ōrō fafa, ahe firō, doeadoea  
 gahe zagōrō fafa, ba mba'iba'i no  
 25 mege, si doeadoea, — si manō gōi  
 ba ngai nose tánō jōoe, 20 nga'ōrō  
 26 fafa, awō gahe firō andrō, si 40,  
 27 doeadoea gahe zagōrō fafa. Ba ni-  
 be'e tánō ba gaechoela loeo, ba 6  
 28 nga'ōrō fafa ilaoe. Ba 2 gōrō fafa  
 ilaoe, nibe'e ba watalinga nose, tā-  
 29 nō foeri. Doe a winaeta da'ō, i'otarai  
 moroij tooe, ba nifa'anō si jaŵa,  
 toembo ni'ogaolō. Si manō wolaoe-  
 nia ba watalinga andrō, si doe ;  
 30 tobali 8 nga'ōrō fafa, fabaja ahe  
 firō andrō — 16 gahe, doeadoea  
 gahe zagōrō fafa.

(A. 31-34: Faz. 26, 26-30.)

31 Ba 5 ifazōchi lazi, bana, ba wafa  
 32 andrō ba ngai nose, ba 5 gōi lazi  
 ba wafa ba zi tambai, ba 5 ba  
 wafa ba hambo nose, tánō ba gae-  
 33 choela loeo. Ba lazi ba daloe andrō,  
 ba ba daloe wafa ifatōrō, adōlō  
 34 manō ma'asandroro. Ba fafa andrō,  
 ba ifo'oeli ana'a : ba toembo andrō  
 gōi, lala lazi, ba ana'a ibe'e, ba  
 lazi, ba ifo'oeli ana'a.

A. 35-38 : Faz. 26, 31-37.)

35 Ba ifazōchi mba'aba'a andrō,  
 oengoe sowē waroewaroe ba sojo ba  
 kirimisi ba tarafali bana, nifolaoe  
 doeka wanoso wamazōchinia ja'ia,  
 36 nilalaoe keroebi. (F. 26, 31). Ba 4

ifazōchi chōnia taroe nahe, bana, ba  
 ifo'oeli ana'a ; ana'a gōi gosō'ōsōnia ;  
 ba 4 ifahele ahe da'ō, firō. Ba ifazō- 37  
 chi mba'aba'a mbawandroeħō nose,  
 oengoe sowē waroewaroe ba sojo  
 ba kirimisi ba tarafali bana, nifolaoe  
 zanoso sola'ala'a, (F. 26, 36),  
 fabaja taroe nahe andrō chōnia, si 38  
 lima, ba osō'osōnia : hōgō ba toembo  
 ni'ogaolo andrō chōnia, ba ifo'oeli  
 ana'a ; ba ahe andrō si lima, ba  
 tōla ibe'e.

### FAZA 37.

I. Famazōchi tawōla gamaboe'oela  
 li andrō. II. Meza andrō ba fakake  
 andrō chōnia. III. Naha wandroe.  
 IV. Naha wanoenoe koemōjō ba  
 fanicha famajoini ba hadia nitoenoe,  
 samohoea.

(A. 1-9 : Faz. 25, 10-22.)

I. Ba ifazōchi dawōla andrō Be-  
 sale'eli, bana geoenia ; 2 hela a  
 matonga wa'anaoe ba sahela a matonga  
 wa'ebolo ba sahela a matonga  
 wa'alawā. (F. 25, 10). Ba ifo'oeli si 2  
 ndroehoe mbalaki, tánō bacha ba  
 tánō baero, ba ifosinga ana'a, fasoei.  
 Ba ūfa ifahele chōnia toembo ni'ogaolo, 3  
 ba gahenia si ūfa, domboe-domboea fatambai. Ba ifazōchi hea-  
 hea, bana, ba ifo'oeli ana'a ; ba 4  
 heahea andrō, ba ifatōrō ba doembo  
 no mege, fatambai dawōla, ba wa-  
 mahea tawōla. Ba ifazōchi lagōlagō, 5  
 si ndroehoe mbalaki, 2 hela a matonga  
 wa'anaoe ba sahela a matonga  
 tonga wa'ebolo. Ba ifazōchi gōi 6  
 geroebi, domboea, ana'a ; nibōbōzī  
 wamazōchi ja'ia, bafafō lagōlagō  
 andrō ibe'e, samboeasamboea fafōfō, 7  
 ba dete lagōlagō ibe'e geroebi  
 andrō, faoma fafōfō. Ba keroebi 8  
 andrō, ba samologō mijawa afira,  
 wamaloegō lagōlagō afira, faoma  
 la'otahōgō nawōra ; lagōlagō andrō  
 la'otahōgō keroebi andrō. 9

(A. 10-16 : Faz. 25, 23-29.)

II. Ba ifazōchi meza andrō, bana 10  
 geoenia, 2 hela wa'anaoe ba sahela  
 wa'ebolo ba sahela a matonga wa'-

- 11 alawa. (*F. 25, 23*). Ba ifo'oeli si koemōjō andrō, bana geoenia, sahela  
ndroehoe mbalaki ba ifosinga ana'a,  
12 fasoei. Ba ifolambelambe na gōi, wa'anaoe ba sehela wa'ebolo, si ūfa sagi, ba 2 hela wa'alaŵa, ba si fad-  
laloe'a wa'ebolo fasoei; ba lambe-  
lambe andrō, ba ifosinga zoei ana'a,  
13 fasoei. Ba ūfa ifaheli chōnia toe-  
mbo ni'ogaolo, ana'a, ba ba watal-  
lingania ifachai doembo andrō, ba  
14 gahenia si ūfa. Si fadege ba lambe-  
lambe no mege doembo andrō, ba  
nifatōrō heahea, ba wamahea meza  
15 andrō. Ba heahea andrō, ba bana  
ibe'e, ba ifo'oeli ana'a, ba wamahea  
16 meza andrō. Ba ifazōchi wakake a-  
ndrō ba meza, mako andrō chōnia  
ba figa ba mako ba wamadoe ba  
koendri, fame'e zoemange nibadoe  
andrō, si ndroehoe mbalaki manō,  
fefoe.

(*A. 17-24: Faz. 25, 31-39*)

- 17 III. Ba ifazōchi na ha wandroe andrō, si ndroehoe mbalaki. Nibō-  
bōzi wamazōchi na ha wandroe a-  
ndrō ahenia ba tōlania; ba tebe'e  
ni'obene mboenga andrō — oeloe'-  
oeloe sawena aboto —. (*F. 25, 31*).  
18 Ba ūnō zi otarai ngainia daha,  
tōloetōloe fatambai na ha wandroe.  
19 Ba sara daha, ba tōloe ni'obene  
mboenga, si hoelō mbene mbowo  
kanari, samboesamboea mbene, sa-  
wena aboto. Si manō ba ndraha  
andrō fefoe, si ūnō, si otarai na ha  
wandroe andrō. Ba ba dōla na ha  
wandroe, ba 4 ni'obene mboenga,  
si hoelō mbene mbowo kanari, si so  
21 oeloe'oeloe ba bowo, samboesamboea  
mbene tooe zi medōloe wa doe a chō-  
nia, — dahan si ūnō andrō, si otarai  
22 ia. Bene andrō chōnia ba dahan a-  
ndrō, ba ha sara, nibōbōzi fefoe,  
ha sandroro, si ndroehoe mbalaki.  
23 Ba fitoe ifazōchi fandroe chōnia,  
fabaja goeti andrō ba sife andrō  
24 chōnia, si ndroehoe mbalaki. Otoe  
a doe a woeloe balaki i'ogona'ō si  
ndroehoe mbalaki, wamazōchi ja'ia,  
fabaja gamagamania no mege.

(*A. 25-28: Faz. 30, 1-5*)

- 25 IV. Ba ifazōchi na ha wanenoae

koemōjō andrō, bana geoenia, sahela  
wa'anaoe ba sehela wa'ebolo, si ūfa sagi, ba 2 hela wa'alaŵa, ba si fad-  
doro chōnia dandroenia andrō. Ba ifo'oeli si ndroehoe mbalaki me-  
zania awō ngainia, fasoei, ba ta-  
ndroenia, ba ifosinga ana'a, fasoei.  
Ba tooe zinga andrō, ba ifotoembo  
ni'ogaolo, domboea, ba watalingania  
si domboea, ba faoma fatambai zi  
manō, ba nifatōrō heahea andrō,  
ba wamahea ja'ia ba da'ō. Ba hea-  
hea andrō, ba bana ibe'e ba ifo'oeli  
ana'a. Ba ifazōchi wanicha fama-  
joini andrō ni'amoni'ō, awō nitoe-  
noe andrō samohoea, si lō si fabaja,  
nifolaoe zamaroeka daloedaloe ni-  
golee'ō. (*F. 30, 25, 35*.)

### FAZA 38.

I. Famazōchi na ha wame'e soe-  
mange nitoenoe, awō wakake andrō  
chōnia ba gala andrō, na ha wanasa.  
II. Folaoe olajama, awō goela-  
mboenia. III. Fa'eboea m'bobotolō  
andrō.

(*A. 1-7: Faz. 27, 1-8*)

- I. Ba ifa'anō na ha wame'e soe-  
mange nitoenoe andrō, bana geoenia;  
5 hela wa'anaoe ba 5 hela wa'ebolo, si ūfa sagi, ba tōloe hela wa'alaŵa. Ba tandroenia, ba ba watalingania si ūfa ibe'e, tobali  
si fadoro chōnia dandroenia a-  
ndrō, ba ifo'oeli tōla. Ba ifazōchi  
wakake fefoe, sogoena ba na ha  
wame'e soemange andrō, bowoa  
ba soendroesoendroe ba figa ba  
garafoe ba galī; fefoe wakake-  
nia, ba tōla ibe'e. Ba ifotarali  
na ha wame'e soemange andrō, ni'-  
o'oe'ō, tōla, tooe lambelambenia,  
iroegi daloe wa'alaŵania. Ba ūfa  
ifaheli toembo ni'ogaolo, nibe'e ba  
watalinga darali tōla andrō, si ūfa,  
ba nifatōrō heahea. Ba heahea a-  
ndrō, ba bana ibe'e, ba ifo'oeli  
tōla. Ba ifatōrō ba doembo no mege  
heahea andrō, fatambai na ha wa-  
me'e soemange, ba wamahea, ja'ia.

1

2

3

4

5

6

7

8 Fafa dōladōlania, tobali mo'arō, wamazōchinia ja'ia. Ba ifazōchi gala andrō, tōla, ba ahenia tōla, sōrōmi ndra alawe, sangaingai halōwō, si so halōwō ba zinga mbawandroehō nose wama'ele'ō. (F. 30, 18).

(A. 9-20: Faz. 27, 9-19.)

9 II. Ba ifazōchi golajama tānō raja, ba da'ō ibe'e goelamboe ba'-aba'a golajama andrō tarafali bana, 10 otoe hela wa'anaoe, (F. 27, 9), ba 20 daroe nahe, fabaja ahe tōla, 20, — ba osō'osō ba daroe nahe andrō ba toembo ni'ogaolo andrō 11 chōnia, ba firō. Ba tānō jōoe, ba otoe hela gōi wa'anaoe [mba'aba'a], ba 20 daroe nahe, fabaja ahe tōla, 26, — ba osō'osō ba daroe nahe andrō 12 ba toembo andrō chōnia, ba firō. Ba tānō ba gaechoela loeo, ba 50 hela mba'aba'a ba foeloe daroe nahe, awō gahe, foeloe; ba osō'osō ba daroe nahe andrō ba toembo andrō 13 chōnia, ba firō. Ba tānō ba ga- 14 toemboechā, ba 50 hela, ba'aba'a si 15 hela ba zi tambai, ba tōloe 15 daroe nahe, fabaja ahe, ba si manō ba zi tambai: 15 hela mba'ba'a, ba tōloe daroe nahe, fabaja ahe; faoma fatambai mbawa gōli ba 16 golajama. Fefoe mba'aba'a gola- 17 jama, fasoei, ba tarafali bana, ba ahe daroe nahe andrō, ba tōla, ba osō'osō, ba firō, ba oeli hōgō, ba firō; ba fefoe daroe nahe ba gola- 18 jama, ba nifotoembo firō. Ba ba'a- ba'a mbawa gōli ba golajama, ba no nifolaoe zanoso sola'ala'a, oe- ngeoe sowē waroewaroe ba sojo ba kirimisi ba tarafali bana, 20 hela wa'anaoe ba 5 hela wa'alawā, fa'e bolonia, dali mba'aba'a golajama 19 andrō. (F. 27, 16). Ba taroe nahe andrō, si ūfa, fabaja ahe si ūfa, ba tōla, ba osō'osō, ba firō, ba si manō goeli hōgō, ba toembo andrō 20 chōnia, ba firō. Ba fefoe daroe- taroe ba nose ba ba golajama, fa- soei, ba tōla.

III. Ba da'e wangeraí balazo nose 21 andrō, ose zoera goroisa, niwa'ō Moze fangerai, folaoe nono Lewi andrō, hōgō Gitamari, ono Ga'aroni, ere andrō. Ba Besale'eli andrō, ono 22 Goeri, ma'oewoe Hoeri, mado Joe- da, zamazōchi fefoe hadia ia, niwa'ō Jehowa chō Moze, ba awōnia Go- 23 holabi, ono Gahizamachi, mado Da- no, da'ō ziamboe ba toeka geoe, ba toeka wanoso ba sanoso sola'ala'a, oengoe sowē waroewaroe ba sojo ba kirimisi ba tarafali. Ba ana'a 24 andrō fefoe, ba wolaoe ja'ia, ba nifazōchi andrō fefoe, ba wolaoe ni'amoni'ō andrō, ana'a nifalaoe, ame'ela ni'amoni'ō, ba no 77,408 balaki ba zaga ni'amoni'ō. Ba firō 25 nibe'e, ba wangofaja banoea, ba 301,775 ba roefia, ba zaga ni'amoni'ō; sasokoe zamōsa, dozi ni'ofaja 26 andrō, si 20 fache ba si a'a moroi andrō, 603,550 ira. Si 300,000 roefia 27 fa'aboea firō, ba la'ogoena'ō ba wa- mahele ahe ni'amoni'ō andrō, fabaja ahe mba'aba'a andrō 300,000 ba roefia, ba gahe andrō si otoe, 3000 zara ahe. Ba si 1775 fa'aboea, ba 28 i'ogoena'ō ba wamazōchi osō'osō andrō ba daroe nahe andrō, ba ifo- oeli hōgō ba ifotoembo. Ba tōla a- 29 andrō nifalaoe, ame'ela ni'amoni'ō, ba 212,400 roefia wa'aboea. Da'ō 30 i'ogoena'ō ba wamazōchi ahe mba'aba'a ba mbawandroehō nose wa- ma'ele'ō, awō naha wame'e soemange andrō tōla, fabaja taralinia a- andrō tōla, awō fefoe wakake ba naha wame'e soemange, awō gahe 31 mba'aba'a golajama, fasoei, ba ahe mba'aba'a mbawa gōli ba golajama, fabaja taroetaroe andrō ba nose ba taroetaroe ba golajama fefoe, fasoei.

### FAZA 39.

I. Fanagoe noechea gere. II. Te'- erai fefoe nilaoe ba wamosoemange Lowalangi.

(A. 1-21: Faz. 28, 4-30.)

I. Ba oengoe sowē waroewaroe 1

- ba sojo andrō ba kirimisi andrō, ba labali'ō noecha gere, si no maoeloe fanoso, noecha ba halōwō ba ni'amoni'ō andrō; ba lafazōchi noecha ni'amoni'ō andrō chō Ga'aroni, la'o'ō niwā'ō Jehowa chō Moze.
- 2 Ono mbaroe ba doto andrō ifazōchi, bōna ame ba oengoe sowē waroewaroe ba sojo ba kirimisi ba tarafali bana. Labōbōzi gana'a, la'anifi'ō, irege i'ila ichoi, ibali'ō bōna ame, ba wangoroedoegō da'ō ba oengoe sowē waroewaroe ba ba oengoe sojo ba ba kirimisi ba ba darafali,
- 4 nifolaoe doeka wanoso. Ba lafobaloe galisi, nifabōbō chōnia; ba
- 5 mbalōnia si doea tefabōbō: Ba bōbō doto andrō chōnia, ba wobaroe ja'ia, ba no fadoro chōnia, si manō gōi wolaoe, bōna ame ba oengoe sowē waroewaroe ba sojo ba kirimisi ba tarafali bana, si mane niwā'ō
- 6 Jehowa chō Moze. Ba ifazōchi weremata oena andrō, nifosinga kawa ana'a ba nisoea, nifolaoe doeka dandro, dali dōi Ndraono Gizeraëli.
- 7 Ba ifachai ba mbaloebaloe galisi andrō ba nono mbaroe ba doto, fere-mata famasoegi ba dōdō Jehowa Ndraono Gizeraëli, si mane niwā'ō
- 8 Jehowa chō Moze. Ba ifazōchi mbola andrō, nifolaoe doeka wanoso, si mane folaoe ono mbaroe ba doto, bōna ame ba oengoe sowē waroewaroe ba sojo ba kirimisi ba tarafali bana. Si ūfa sagi ia; doca wi-naeta labē'e mbola andrō, laloelaloe'a wa'anaoe, nifodoea winaeta.
- 10 Ba ūfa ngenoli latagoe chōnia fere-mata: samboea weremata aki ba samboea weremata sabarazadi ba samboea weremata zoemoeroedi ni-
- 11 fa'oli ba ngenoli si sara. Ba ba ngenoli fanete da'ō, ba samboea weremata manika ba samboea weremata nila ba samboea weremata
- 12 ita. Ba fanete da'ō, ba samboea weremata foesifaraga ba samboea mbatoe siaboe ba samboea were-
- 13 mata mariti. Ba fanete da'ō, ba
- samboea weremata firoesa ba samboea weremata oena ba samboea weremata jasia; da'ō nitagoe chōnia, nifasoei singa kawa ana'a ni-lalaoe. Ba dali dōi Ndraono Gize-raëli, wa 12 weremata; dali dōira, samboesamboea lasoea jaŵa tōi zi felendroea toea, nifolaoe doeka dandro. Awena laforaeŵeraeŵe mbola andrō, ni'osinali, nitali, si ndroehoe mbalaki, ba lalalaoe rendra ana'a, 16 doea, ba toembo ni'ogaolo, domboea, ba ba watalinga mbola andrō, si domboea lafachai doembo andrō. Ba ba doembo andrō si 17 domboea, ba watalinga mbola, si domboea, lafachai raeŵeraeŵe andrō, si doea rozi. Ba balō raeweraeŵe andrō, si doea ba ba rendra nilalaoe andrō, si doea, lafachai, ba da'ō nifachai ba mbaloebaloe galisi andrō, si doea gōrō, ba nono mbaroe ba doto, tānō fōnania. Ba 19 domboea lafazōchi toembo ni'ogaolo ana'a, nifachai ba watalinga mbola, si domboea, tānō barō, ba dagoe-tagoenia, tānō ba nono mbaroe. Ba domboea zoei lafazōchi toembo 20 ni'ogaolo nifachai ba mbaloebaloe galisi andrō ba nono mbaroe, ba wondrege tooe, tanō fōna, ba zi fahalō ia, jaŵa mbōbō doto ba nono mbaroe. Awena lafachai ba 21 doembo nono mbaroe mbola andrō ba toembonia sinali oengoe sowē waroewaroe wamachai — tobali jaŵa mbōbō doto ba nono mbaroe si lō liwaliŵa, si mane niwā'ō Jehowa chō Moze.
- (A. 22-26: Faz. 28, 31-35).
- Ba ifazōchi mbaroe seboea andrō, 22 awō nono mbaroe no mege, nisoso, oengoe sowē waroewaroe, ma'asa-gōrō. Ba lala hōgō ba mbaroe se-boea andrō, ba si manc lala hōgō ba gōrōba, nifasoei tagoetagoe, fa bōi atika. Ba tagoetagoe ba gahe 24 mbaroe seboea andrō, ba lafoboea dalimo, oengoe sowē waroewaroe ba sojo ba kirimisi ba tarafali

- 25 bana, ba lafazōchi ritiriti, si ndroe-hoe mbalaki, ba lafasolisi ba ni'o-boea dalimo andrō ritiriti andrō, lafasoei gahe mbaroe seboea andrō, ba gota'otalocea ni'oboea dalimo no  
 26 mege, tobali samboesamboea ritiriti ba samboesamboea ni'oboea dalimo, si fazolizoli ba gahe mbaroe seboea andrō, ba wangai halōwō andrō, si mane niwa'ō Jehowa chō Moze.

(A. 27-29 : Faz. 28, 39-42.)

- 27 Ba lafazōchi gameza andrō, tarafali, chō Ga'aroni ba ba nononia,  
 28 nisosō, awō mbala hōgō andrō, tarafali, ba kofia famoadoe andrō, tarafali, ba saraewā andrō, tarafali  
 29 bana, awō mbōbō taloe andrō, tarafali bana ba oengoe sowē waroewaroe ba sojo ba kirimisi, nifolaoe zanoso sola'ala'a, si mane niwa'ō Jehowa chō Moze.

(A. 30-31: Faz. 28, 36-38.)

- 30 Ba lafazōchi dete mbala hōgō andrō, diadema ni'amoni'ō, si ndroe-hoe mbalaki, ba lasoea jaŵa, nifolaoe zogao tandro : „Ni'amoni'ō chō

- 31 Jehowa". (F. 28, 36). Ba lafosalini oengoe sowē waroewaroe, ba wamōbōgō ja'ia ba dete mbala hōgō, si mane niwa'ō Jehowa chō Moze.

- 32 II. Si manō wangasiwai halōwō andrō fefoe ba nahia ose wama'ele'ō andrō ; la'o'ō sibai Iraono Gizeraeli niwa'ō Jehowa chō Moze — si ma-

- 33 nō wolaoera. Ba la'ohe chō Moze nahia andrō, ose andrō, awō wakake chōnia fefoe, famachainia andrō ba faga ba lazi ba taroe nahe, fabaja

- 34 ahe, ba baloebaloe zagō andrō, oeli mbiribiri si matoea, nilaoe sojo ba baloebaloe oeli goeaza mina ba

- 35 ba'aba'a andrō, ba tawōla zoera goroisa, fabaja heaheania ba lagō-nia, ba meza andrō, awō wakake andrō chōnia fefoe, awō roti nifai-

- 37 gifaigi, awō naha wandroe andrō, si ndrochoe mbalaki, fabaja fandroe andrō, nifa'oli chōnia, ba fakake chōnia, fefoe, ba fanicha ba wa-

ndroe andrō, awō naha wame'e 38 soemange andrō, ana'a, ba fanicha famajoini ba hadia nitoenoe, sainohoe, ba'aba'a andrō ba mbawandroeħō nose, ba naha wame'e 39 soemange andrō, tōla, ba tarali andrō chōnia, tōla, ba heaheania ba fakake andrō chōnia, fefoe, ba gala andrō fabaja ahenia. Ba ba'aba'a 40 golajama andrō ba taroe nahe chōnia, fabaja ahe, ba ba'aba'a ba mbawa gōli ba golajama ba sinalinia ba taroetaroe, ba fakake andrō fefoe ba halōwō andrō ba nahia ose wama'ele'ō andrō. Awō noecha 41 andrō, si no maoeloe fanoso, ba halōwō ba ni'amoni'ō andrō, noecha ni'amoni'ō andrō chō Ga'aroni ere andrō, awō noecha ba nononia, ba halōwōra halōwō gere. La'o'ō sibai 42 niwa'ō Jehowa chō Moze Iraono Gizeraeli, wolaoe da'ō fefoe. Ba me 43 i'ila Moze, awai sa'ae chōra halōwō andrō fefoe — si mane niwa'ō Jehowa wolaoera — ba ifahowoe'ō ira Moze.

#### FAZA 40.

I. Oroisa ba wama'anō ose andrō ba ba we'amoni'ō ja'ia, awō wakake, awō gere. II. La'o'ō goroisa andrō. III. Anōnō nose lachōmi Jehowa.

(A. 1-33: Faz. 25-31.)

I. Ba hoemedē Jehowa chō Moze, imane : Ba desa'a ba mbaŵa si fōfōna ūfa'anō nahia ose wama'ele'ō andrō, (Nga'ōt. II. 1, 3), ba ūbe'e bacha dawōla gamaboe'ocla li andrō ba ūba'a dawōla ba'aba'a andrō. Ba ūba'e bacha gōi meza andrō ba ūbe'e jaŵa nifinaetagō andrō [roti], ūfa'anō ; ūohe bacha naha wandroe andrō ba ūbe'e jaŵa wandroenia. Ba naha wanenoe koemōjō andrō, ana'a, ba fōna dawōla zoera goroisa ūbe'e ba ūtaŵi mba'aba'a mbawandroeħō nose. Ba naha wame'e soemange nitoenoe, ba ba zinga mbawandroeħō ba nahia

7 ose wama'ele'ō ūfa'anō, ba gala a-  
 ndrō, ba ba gotaloeara nose wa-  
 ma'ele'ō na ha wame'e soemange  
 andrō ūbe'e, ba ūlaoe jaŵa nidanō.  
 8 Ba ūfa'anō mba'aba'a golajama a-  
 ndrō, fasoei, ba ūtaŵi ūba'aba'a  
 9 mbawa gōli ba golajama. Ba ūhalō  
 wanicha andrō, famajoini, ba ūba-  
 joini nose, awō nōsinia fefoe, ū'amu-  
 ni'ō, awō wakake chōnia fefoe, ena'ō  
 10 ni'amoni'ō. Ba he na ha wame'e soe-  
 mange nitoenoe gōi, fabaja fakake a-  
 ndrō chōnia, fefoe, ba ūbajoini, ū'amu-  
 ni'ō na ha wame'e soemange andrō,  
 11 ena'ō ni'amoni'ō sibai. Ba he gala  
 andrō, fabaja ahenia, ba ūbajoini  
 12 ba ū'amoni'ō. Ba ūwa'ō chō Ga'-  
 aroni ba ba ndraononia, ndramoe'-  
 iagō zinga mbawandroehō nose wa-  
 ma'ele'ō, ba ūfemondri ira. (F. 29,  
 13 4). Ba ūfonoecha Ga'aroni noecha  
 ni'amoni'ō andrō, ūbajoini ia, ū'a-  
 14 moni'ō, ena'ō ihalō halōwō gere. Ba  
 ūwa'ō ba nononia, ndramoe'ondrası,  
 15 ba ūfobaroe ira kameza; ba ūba-  
 joini ira, si mane famajoinie amara,  
 ena'ō ere ira chōgoe, ba ba wama-  
 joini andrō tetehe chōra, ere ira,  
 si lō mamalōmalō, gōtōgōtō wa'ara.  
 16 II. Ba i'o'ō sibai Moze niŵa'ō  
 Jehowa chōnia; si manō wolaoenia.  
 17 Ba desa'a ba mbaŵa si ūfōfona, ba  
 ndrōfi si doea tefa'anō nahia andrō.  
 18 Ifa'anō nahia andrō Moze: ifeda-  
 dao gahe ba itaroe'ō jaŵa wafa  
 andrō, ifa'anō lazi ba ifasindro daroe  
 19 nahe. Ibologō doefo sagō andrō,  
 sagō nose ba ibaloegō zagō andrō  
 balobelaloe andrō, si mane niŵa'ō  
 20 Jehowa chō Moze. Awena ihalō  
 zoera goroisa ba ibe'e barō dawōla  
 andrō, ifoheahea dawōla ba ibe'e  
 21 jaŵa lagōlagō andrō. Ba i'ohe ba-  
 cha ba nose dawōla, itaŵi ūba'aba'a  
 andrō, iba'a dawōla zoera  
 goroisa, si mane niŵa'ō Jehowa chō  
 22 Moze. Ba ibe'e gōi ba nose wa-  
 ma'ele'ō meza andrō, tānō jōoe,  
 23 baero ūba'aba'a andrō. Ba ibe'e  
 jaŵa nifinaetagō andrō [roti], ifa'-  
 anō, ūfōna Jehowa, si mane niŵa'ō  
 Jehowa chō Moze. (F. 25, 30). Ba  
 24 ibe'e gōi ba nose wama'ele'ō na ha  
 wandroe andrō, ba gamaoedoe meza  
 no mege, tānō raja ba nose, ba  
 25 ibe'e jaŵa wandroe andrō, ūfōna  
 Jehowa, si mane niŵa'ō Jehowa  
 chō Moze. Ba si manō gōi na ha  
 26 wame'e soemange andrō, ana'a, i-  
 be'e ba nose wama'ele'ō, ūfōna ūba'-  
 aba'a andrō, ba itoenoe jaŵa za-  
 27 mohoea, si mane niŵa'ō Jehowa chō  
 Moze. Ba itaŵi ūba'aba'a ūba-  
 28 wandroehō nose. Naha waine'e soe-  
 29 mange nitoenoe andrō, ba ibe'e ba  
 zinga mbawandroehō nahia ose wa-  
 ma'ele'ō ba ibe'e jaŵa zoemange  
 nitoenoe ba soemange niâ, si mane  
 niŵa'ō Jehowa chō Moze. Ba gala  
 30 andrō, ba ibe'e ba gotaloeara nose  
 wama'ele'ō na ha wame'e soemange  
 andrō, ba ilaoe jaŵa nidanō, ba wa-  
 nasa. Ba lasasai ba da'ō dangara ba  
 31 ahera ira Moze A'aroni ba ononia,  
 ero na mōi ira bacha ba nose wa-  
 32 ma'ele'ō ba na la'ondrası na ha wa-  
 me'e soemange lasasai ira, si mane  
 niŵa'ō Jehowa chō Moze. Ba ifasi-  
 33 ndro ūba'aba'a golajama, ifasoei  
 nose, fabaja na ha wame'e soemange  
 andrō, ba itaŵi ūba'aba'a mbawa  
 gōli ba golajama.

III. Ba me no i'asiwai wama'anō 34  
 Moze, ba ibaloegō nose wama'ele'ō  
 lawoeo ba anōnō nose lachōmi Jeho-  
 wa. (Moz. IV. 9, 15. Raz. I. 8, 10. Hez.  
 43, 5). Ba tebai mōi bacha ba nose 35  
 Moze, me no ibaloegō lawoeo andrō  
 ba me no anōnō nose lachōmi Je-  
 howa. Ba ero na isaŵa mijawa la-  
 36 woeo andrō. moroi ba nose, ba la-  
 fazawa ira Iraono Gizeraëli; mofa-  
 nō, gōtō we'asora ba lala. Ba na lō 37  
 isaŵa mijawa lawoeo, ba lō lafaza-  
 wa ira, balazi ifoeli isaŵa jaŵa.  
 Na ma'ōchō sa, ba jaŵa nose so 38  
 lawoeo andrō chō Jehowa, ba ba  
 zi bongi, ba mo'alitō ia, anehe  
 Ndراونا Gizeraëli fefoe, gōtō we'a-  
 sora ba lala. (F. 13, 21).

# Soera

## MOZE

FANETE ZI DOMBOEA.

### FAZA 1.

I. Amachoita ba zoemange nitoenoe, sāwi. II. Biribiri ba nambi. III. Marafadi.

- 1 I. Ba hoemedede Jehovah chō Mōze, fahoehoe ia chōnia, moroi ba nose wame'ele'ō, imane : (*Moz. II. 29, 42*). Hede ba Ndraono Gizerāeli ba ū'āō chōra : na so ba chōmi zame'e soemange Jehovah, ba oerifōnia ibe'e soemange, sāwi, ba ma oerifō side'ide. Na sāwi ibe'e soemange nitoenoe, ba si matoea, si lō sala ibe'e. Jamoe'ohe ba zinga mbawandroehō nose wama'e-le'ō, ena'ō somasi Jehovah ia, ibe'e.
- 2 4 (*Moz. II. 29, 10*). Ba jamoetofa tangania hōgō zoemange andrō, ba ni'omasi'ō ia ba aefa horōnia ibe'e.
- 5 Awena dania itaba nono zāwi andrō, fōna Jehovah ; ba iraono Ga'aroni, ere andrō, zame'e do andrō. Latefe naha wame'e soemange do andrō fasoei, naha wame'e soemange andrō ba zinga mbawandroehō nose. Ba ibo'a goeli zoemange ba itatawi nōsi. Ba iraono Ga'aroni, ere andrō, zangeboea alitō ba dete naha wame'e soemange ba labahogō ba galitō geoe nisisila. Ba labahogō Iraono Ga'aroni, ere andrō, wame'e jāwa ba mbaho geoe andrō ba galitō ba naha wame'e soemange ngawalō andrō, hōgō ba tawō.
- 6 9 Ba alachaō ba ahe, ba lasasai ba nidanō, ba ifarahoegō itoenoe ba

naha wame'e soemange ere soemange nitoenoe, soemange nibe'e chō Jehovah, nifatōrō ba galitō, samohoea.

II. Ba na oerifō side'ide — ono 10 mbiribiri, ba ma nambi — zoemange andrō, nibe'enia soemange nitoenoe, ba si matoea, si lō sala ibe'e. Jamoetaba fōna Jehovah jōoe 11 na ha wame'e soemange ; ba iraono Ga'aroni, ere andrō, zanefe na ha wame'e soemange do andrō, fasoei. Ba itatawi, ba ihaogō ere, wame'e 12 ba mbaho geoe andrō ba galitō ba na ha wame'e soemange ngawalō andrō, awō hōgō, awō dawō. Ba 13 alachaō ba ahe, ba lasasai ba nidanō, ba ifarahoegō ere, wame'e jāia, itoenoe ba dete na ha wame'e soemange ; soemange nitoenoe ia, soemange nibe'e chō Jehovah, nifatōrō ba galitō, samohoea.

III. Ba na soemange fofa zoe-mange andrō, nibe'enia chō Jehovah, ba foene ba ma ono marafadi ibe'e soemange. Ba ere zolohe ba 15 na ha wame'e soemange, iboto hōgō ba itoenoe ba galitō ba na ha wame'e soemange, ba do, ba nifera'ō ba ngai na ha wame'e soemange. Ba horokina ba boe, ba iheta ba 16 itibo'ō ba nidoewagō awoe, tānō ba gatoemboechā, i'otarai na ha wame'e soemange. Ba ilōwa gafi ba 17 lō ifaefa ; ba itoenoe ere ba na ha wame'e soemange, ba mbaho geoe andrō ba galitō jāwa ; soemange

nitoenoe ia, soemange nibe'e chō Jehowa, nifatōrō ba galitō, samohoea.

## FAZA 2.

I. Soemange ni'ā, hamo ba kooe.  
II. Soemange boea zinanō, sahoelō.

- 1 I. Na so zame'e chō Jehovah soemange ni'ā, ba ja hamo si sōchi zoemange andrō chōnia; jamoelaoe wanicha jaŵa ba jamoebe'e goemōjō. (*Moz. IV. 15, 4*). Ba i'ohe ba ndraono Ga'aroni, ere andrō; ba jamoehalō zi tambai tanga ere, hamo andrō ba fanicha andrō, nilaoe, ba koemōjō, andrō, ahori, ba jamoetoenoe ba na ha wame'e soemange zamohoea andrō chōnia, soemange nibe'e chō Jehovah, nifatōrō  
2 ba galitō, samohoea. Ba si tosai soemange ni'ā andrō, fefoe, ba tāna chō Ga'aroni ba ba ndraononia; ni'amoni'ō sibai da'ō ba zoemange Jehovah andrō, nifatōrō ba galitō. (*F. 10, 12*). Ba na edōna ōbe'e soemange ni'ā nibogō ba galitō, ba kooe si lō moe'aisōni ōbe'e, kooe hamo si sōchi, nifaroeka ba kooe sanifi, si lō moe'aisōni, nigoele'ō fanicha. Ba na soemange ni'ā ba gali ōbe'e, ba hamo si sōchi nifaroeka fanicha ba si lō moe'aisōni ūfake;  
5 ūboboto ia, sambasambawa ba ūlaoe wanicha jaŵa — soemange ni'ā ia.  
6 Ba na soemange ni'ā, nirino ba mbowoa, ba hamo si sōchi, awō wanicha ōbe'e. Ba ūohe chō Jehovah zoemange ni'ā andrō, nimanō famazōchi; labe'e ba danga gere, ena'ō ja'ia zolohe ba na ha wame'e soemange. Ba ihalō ere ndrohoe-ndrohoe, samohoea andrō, ba zoemange ni'ā andrō, ba itoenoebae  
7 na ha wame'e soemange, soemange nibe'e chō Jehovah, nifatōrō ba galitō, samohoea. Ba si tosai soemange ni'ā andrō fefoe, ba tāna chō Ga'aroni ba ba ndraononia, ni'amoni'ō sibai da'ō ba zoemange Jehovah andrō, nifatōrō ba galitō. Fefoe zoemange ni'ā andrō, nibe'emi chō

Jehowa, ba lō tola si no moe'aisōni mibe'e; tanōmō roti sa, ba ūwani, ba lō tola mitoenoe ba galitō, soemange Jehovah, nifatōrō ba galitō. Hana na mibe'e bōrōta zoemange chō Jehovah, ba lō tola mōi ba na ha wame'e soemange, samohoea ena'ō. Ba fefoe zoemange ni'ā, nibe'eo, ba ūlaoe nasio; lō'ō manō tola lō ūbe'e nasio wawoe'oesa li andrō, nihonogōi Lowalangioe, ba zoemange ni'ā andrō chōoe: ba zoemange andrō chōoe fefoe, ba ūfao nasio. (*Mar. 9, 49*).

II. Ba na edōna ōbe'e soemange Jehovah mboea zinanō sahoelō, ba ngalai nibogō ba galitō ba ma bōra nirecha, boea si bohooe moebasi, ōbe'e soemange ni'ā chōoe, boea zahoelō. Ba ūlaoe wanicha ba ūbe'e jaŵa goemōjō, — soemange ni'ā ia. Ba ihalō ndrohoeendrohoe, samohoea, ere, bōra nirecha andrō ba fanicha, nibe'e andrō, — ba koemōjō andrō chōnia, ba ahori, ihalō, ba itoenoebae ba galitō soemange Jehovah, nifatōrō ba galitō.

## FAZA 3.

I. Soemange fangorifi, saŵi. II. Biribiri. III. Nambi.

I. Ba na soemange fangorifi ni'be'enia, ba na saŵi zedōna ibe'e, ba si lō sala ifaigi, ma zi matoea, ba ma si alawe, ni'ohenia chō Jehovah. Ba itoefa tangania hōgō zoemange andrō chōnia, ba itaba ba zinga mbawandroeħō nose wama'ele'ō; ba iraono Ga'aroni, ere andrō, zanefe na ha wame'e soemange do andrō, fasoei. (*Moz. II. 29, 12*). Ba jamoehalō ba zoemange fangorifi andrō, nibe'e soemange Jehovah nifatōrō ba galitō, dawō wali'a andrō ba moeroemoeroe mbetoe'a ba boea si domboea, fabaja tawōnia, ba ba rami lafojo, ba si fabōbō ba gate; ba mboea i'etoe'ō. Ba ndra moetoenoe iraono Ga'aroni ba dete na ha wame'e soe-

mange, javä ba zoemange nitoenoe andrō, si so ba dete mbaho geoe andrō ba galitō, latoenoe soemange nibe'e chō Jehowa nifatōrō ba galitō, samohoea. (*Moz. II. 29, 25*).  
 6   II. Ba na oerifō side'ide nibe'enia scemange Jehowa, soemange fangorifi ba si lō sala ifaigi, ma si matoea, ba ma si alawe, nibe'enia. Na ono mbiribiri sedōna ibe'e soemange, ba jamoe'ohe fōna Jehowa, ba jamoetoefa tangania hōgō zoemange andrō chōnia, ba jameataba sa'ae fōna nose wama'ele'ō ; ba iraono Ga'aroni zanefe naha wame'e soemange do andrō, fasoei.  
 7   9 Ba jamoebe'e soemange Jehowa nifatōrō ba galitō zoemange fangarifi andrō ōsa, tawōnia andrō : i'o sotawō andrō, ma'asara, ba mbōrō gi'o sibai ifaefa — awō dawō wali'a andrō, ba moeroemoeroe mbetoe'a,  
 10 fefoe, ba boea si domboea, fabaja tawōnia ba ba rami lafojo ba si fabōbō ba gate ; ba mboea i'etoe'ō.  
 11 Ba itoenoe ba na ha wame'e soemange ere, ū soemange nifatōrō ba galitō, chō Jehowa. (*F. 21, 6*).  
 12   III. Ba na nambi zoemange chōnia, ha jamoe'ohe fōna Jehowa, jamoetoefa tangania hōgō ba jameataba fōna nose wama'ele'ō ; ba iraono Ga'aroni zanefe naha wame'e  
 13 soemange do andrō, fasoei. Ba ihalō ba da'ō zoemange andrō chōnia, ni-be'e, soemange chō Jehowa, nifatōrō ba galitō, tawō wali'a andrō ba  
 14 moeroemoeroe mbetoe'a, fefoe, ba boea si domboea, fabaja tawōnia ba ba rami lafojo, ba si fabōbō ba  
 15 gate ; ba mboea i'etoe'ō. Ba ere zanoenoe ba na ha wame'e, soemange, ū nibe'e chō Jehowa, soemange nifatōrō ba galitō, samohoea. Fefoe dawō, ba chō Jehowa. (*F. 7, 23*). Amachoita si lō teboelō da'ō, nitōrōmi, gōtōgōtō wa'ara, fefoe gofœ heza so ami : Tawō ba do, ba alōsoe lō tola mi'ā ! (*Moz. I. 9. 4. Hal. zin. 15, 20*).

## FAZA 4.

I. Soemange fameta horō gere, si lō la'ilā watahōgō mege. II. Fameta horō mbanoea, si manō. III. Fameta horō zalaŵa, si manō. IV. Fameta horō zi ha samōsa, si manō.

I. Ba hoemedē Jehowa chō Moze, imane : Hede ba Ndraono Giseraëli, ba ū'ō chōra : Na so zanawō oroisa Jehowa andrō zambalō, hadia ia, si lō moe'odōdōgō. na ilaoe hadia nilacha'ō [ba mimane:] Na ere nibajoini andrō zosalā, si mōi sala zato, ba ibe'e chō Jehowa soemange fameta horō nono zaŵi si matoea, si lō sala, soelō lalō andrō, horōnia andrō. I'ohe ba zinga mbawandroehō nose wama'ele'ō, fōna Jehowa, nono zaŵi andrō, ba itoefa tangania hōgō nono zaŵi ba itaba nono zaŵi, fōna Jehowa. Ba jamoehalō ōsa ndro zaŵi andrō ere nibajoini andrō ba jamoe'ohe bacha ba nose wema'ele'ō. (*F. 16, 14. Moz. 4, 19, 4*). Ba jamoe'oengōegō doeroenia ba ndro ere, ba mewitoe jamoetefē tooe zalo do andrō ōsa, fōna mba'aba'a andrō, ba ni'amoni'ō, fōna Jehowa. Ba jamoe-goele'ō ba dandroe na ha wame'e soemange, fōna Jehowa, ba nose wama'ele'ō ndro andrō ma'ifoe ere, ifabaja zamohoea andrō, nitoenoe-toenoe ; ba do nono zaŵi, soja andrō, ba idoewagō tooe ba zinga na ha wame'e soemange nitoenoe andrō, ba zinga mbawandroehō nose wama'ele'ō. (*F. 9, 9*). Ba ahori jamoehalō dawō nono zaŵi soemange fameta horō andrō, tawō wali'a andrō ba moeroemoeroe mbetoe'a ba boea si domboea, fabaja tawōnia, ba ba rami lafojo, awō zi fabōbō ba  
 16 gate ; ba mboea i'etoe'ō —, si mane 10 fangai ba zaŵi si matoea, soemange fangorifi ; ba itoenoe ere ba na ha wame'e soemange nitoenoe. Ba ba goeli nono zaŵi andrō ba ba nōsinia, noe-malō hōgōnia ba ahenia ba betoe'-ania ba tainia, ono zaŵi andrō, ma'- 12

asageoe, ba ni'ohe baero golomba-sewa, ba na ha si sochi — ba na ha nidoewagō awoe andrō — ba nitoe-noe ba mbaho geoe; ba na ha ni-doewagō awoe andrō latoenoe ia. (Moz. II. 29, 14. Heb. 13, 11).

- 13     II. Ba na samba banoea Iraono Gizeräli zosala, si lō moe'odōdōgō, si lō aboto ba dōdō zato, na lasa-wō goroisa Jehowa andrō zambalō,  
14 hadia ia, horōra. ba sato zame'e ono sawi, soemange fameta horō, na no moerongo lalō andrō, horōra.  
15 La'ohe fōna nose wama'ele'ō, ba latoefa tangara hōgō nono zawi a-andrō satoea mbanoea, fōna Jehowa  
16 ba lataba ia, fōna Jehowa. Ba i'ohe bacha ba nose wama'ele'ō ndro nono zawi andrō ōsa ere nibajoini andrō.  
17 Ba i'oengoegō ba ndro andrō doe-roenia ere ba mewitoe itefe tooe zalo do andrō ma'ifoe fōna Jehowa —  
18 fōna mba'aba'a andrō. Ba ma'ifoe gōi igoele'ō ba dandroe na ha wame'e soemange, fōna Jehowa, ba nose wa-ma'ele'ō do andrō; ba do soja andrō, ba idoewagō tooe ba zinga na ha wame'e soemange nitoenoe, ba zinga  
19 mbawandroehō nose wama'ele'ō. Ba tawōnia fefoe, ba ihalō, ba itoenoe  
20 ba na ha wame'e soemange. Ba ono zawi andrō, ba ifatōrō ba nifatōrō-nia sawi si matoea andrō soemange fameta horō — ba da'ō gōi ifatōrō. Na no imanō ere, wamaigi chōra fameta horō, ba tebe'e aefa chōra.  
21 Ba ono zawi andrō, ba ni'ohe baero golombasewa ba nitoenoe, si mane fanoenoe sawi si matoea no mege. Soemange fameta horō mbanoeada'ō.  
22     III. Ba na salawa zanawō oroisla Lowalanginia Jehowa, zambalō, ho-rōnia, si lō moe'odōdōgō, ba na no moe'ombacha'ō chōnia lalōnia, horōnia andrō, ba jamoebe'e soemange nambi si matoea, si lō sala, itoefa tangania hōgō nambi andrō, ba itaba ba nitataba soemange nitoenoe andrō fōna Jehowa; soe-mange fameta horō ia. Ba ihalō

ma'ifoe ndro zoemange fameta horō andrō ere, toeroenia, ba igoele'ō ba dandroe na ha wame'e soemange nitoenoe, ba do soja, ba idoewagō tooe, ba zinga na ha wame'e soemange nitoenoe. Ba tawō, ba ahori 26 itoenoe ba na ha wame'e soemange, si mane tawō zoemange fangorifi andrō. Na no ifaigi chōnia ere wameta la-lōnia andrō, ba tebe'e aefa chōnia.

IV. Ba na ono mbanoea zolalō wa-27 nawō oroisa Jehowa zambalō, horō-nia, si lō moe'odōdōgō, ba na no 28 moe'ombacha'ō chōnia, lalōnia a-andrō, horōnia, ba jamoebe'e nambi si alawe, si lō sala, soemange fameta zala andrō horōnia andrō, itoefa 29 tangania hōgō zoemange fameta horō andrō, ba itaba, ba nitataba soemange nitoenoe andrō. Ba ihalō 30 ma'ifoe ndro andrō ere, toeroenia, ba igoele'ō ba dandroe na ha wame'e soemange nitoenoe. Ba do soja, ba idoewagō tooe, ba zinga na ha wame'e soemange. Ba tawō, ba ahori 31 ihalō, si mane fangai ja'ia ba zoe-mange fangorifi andrō, ba itoenoe ere ba na ha wame'e soemange, samohoea chō Jehowa. Na no imanō ere, wamaigi chōnia fameta horō, ba tebe'e aefa chōnia. Ba na ono 32 mbiribiri zoemange andrō, nibē'enia soemange fameta horō, ba si alawe, si lō sala, ibe'e. Ba itoefa tanga-33 nia hōgō zoemange fameta horō, ba itaba soemange fameta horō, ba nitataba soemange nitoenoe andrō. Ba ihalō 34 ma'ifoe ndro zoemange fameta horō andrō ere, toeroenia, ba igoele'ō ba dandroe na ha wame'e soemange. Ba do soja, ba idoe-wagō tooe ba zinga na ha wame'e soemange. Ba tawō, ba ahori ihalō, 35 si mane fangaingai tawō nono mbi-ribiri andrō, soemange fangorifi, ba itoenoe ere, ba na ha wame'e soemange, ba zoemange Jehowa nifatōrō ba galitō. Na no imanō ere, wamaigi chōnia fameta sala andrō, horōnia andrō, ba tebe'e aefa chōnia.

## FAZA 5.

I. Tohoetohoe gamachoita ba zoe-mange fameta horō. II. Soemange ogaoeta ba zala ba ni'amoni'ō andrō, si lō moe'odōdōgō.

- 1 I. Na so zi sala, na no irongo wangelifi, na tola sasi ia, ma no i'ilā [zangeli] ba ma no irongo, ba na lō ni'ombacha'ōnia, si tobali horō-nia — ma no so zi no mombambaja salacha, ma amatela goetoe ndroe'oe salacha, ba ma amatela goerifō salacha ba ma zoei amatela goeōkoeō salacha, si lō i'ilā mege, ba na irongo dania, si tobali horō-nia, —
- 3 (Hag. 2, 13. Kor. II. 6, 17), ba ma zoei tobaja chōnia zalacha, ba niha, ba ma hadia ia zalacha, ba zi hoelō zi ra'ira'iō niha, si lō i'ilā mege, ba nirongonia dania, si tobali horō-nia, — ba ma zoei na fahōloe niha, sambō fangerangera, na iŵā'ō ilaoe hadia ia ba na noemalō linia fahōloesa, si lō aboto ba dōdōnia oea, ba na aboto ba dōdōnia dania,
- 5 na tobali horōnia zi mane da'ō, ba jamoe'ombacha'ō hadia horōnia, na no tobali horōnia zi mane da'ō;
- 6 ba ibe'e soemange Jehowa, soemange fameta horō zageoe, oerifō side'ide, si alawe, ma biribiri ba ma nambi, ogaoeta ba golałōwa andrō, horōnia andrō, ba ifaigi chōnia wameta lalō andrō ere. Ba na tebai ibe'e nambi, na si noemana ia, ba domboea woene, ba ma doemboea nono marafadi; si samboea, ba soemange fameta horō, ba si samboea, ba
- 8 soemange nitoenoe. (F. 12, 8). Jamoe'ohē chō gere; ba jamoe'ofō-nai'ō wame'e nihonogōi soemange fameta horō da'ō; iboto hōgō, tānō ba mbōrō doe'i, ba bōi jamoeafaefā,
- 9 (F. 1, 15). Ba do zoemange fameta horō andrō, ba igoele'ō ba ngai na ha wame'e soemange ma'ifoe; ba do soja, ba nifera'ō tooe, ba zinga na ha wame'e soemange; soemange fa-
- 10 meta horō ia. Ba si samboea, ba

i'asiwai soemange nitoenoe; i'o'ō ni-fachoi andrō. Na no imanō ere wa-maigi chōnia fameta lalō andrō, horōnia andrō, ba tebe'e aefa chōnia. Ba na tebai ibe'e woene 11 andrō, si domboea, ba he ono marafadi, si domboea, ba wa'anoemanania, ba joemoebē soemange ba lalōnia andrō, soemange fameta horō, zi samba hinaoja hamo si sōchi, ba bōi jamoelaoe wanicha, ba he koemōjō, me soemange fameta horō. Ba jamoe'ohē chō gere; ba ihalō 12 zi tambai tanga ere, ndrohoendrohoe, samohoea, ba itoenoe ba na ha wame'e soemange ba zoemange Jehowa andrō, nifatōrō ba galitō — soemange fameta horō ia. (F. 2, 2). Na no imanō ere, wamaigi chōnia 13 fameta zala andrō, horōnia heza andrō, ba tebe'e aefa chōnia. Ba chō gere [zoemange si manō], si mane soemange ni'ā andrō.

II. Ba hoemedē Jehowa chō 14 Moze, imane: Na so zi falimo, na 15 ihalō hadia ia ni'amoni'ō chō Jehowa, si lō moe'odōdōgō, ba ibe'e soemange Jehowa, soemange fameta horō, ogaoeta, mbiribiri si matoea, si lō sala — ba goerifōnia side'ide ihalō — si lō ambō domboea roefia fowōli, wamatōoe bōli. Ba jamoefoeli ni-halōnia ni'amoni'ō andrō ba ifo'oe-woe, samboea ni'olima ja'ia. Ba danga gere ibe'e, ba jamoeaigi chōnia wameta zala ere, ba zoemange famcta horō, biribiri andrō, ba tebe'e aefa chōnia. Ba na so zi 17 sala, sanawō oroisa Jehowa zambalō, horōnia, na tohare chōnia golałōwa, si lō moe'odōdōgō, ba jamoe'ohē chō gere mbiribiri si matoea si lō sala — ba goerifōnia side'ide ihalō — ba ja'oegō zangoekoekoe fa'eboea, jamoebe'e soemange ogaoeta, ba ifaigi chōnia wameta lalō andrō ere, lalō andrō si lō moe'odōdōgō, ba tebe'e aefa chōnia. Soemange 19 ogaoeta da'ō, me no molalō ia chō Jehowa.

## FAZA 6.

I. Soemange ogaoeta ba walmosa fanagō. II. Amachoita ba zoemange nitoenoe. Bōi mate galitō ba na ha wame'e soemange. III. Amachoita ba zoemange niā. IV. Soemange ba wamatara ere. V. Amachoita ba zoemange fameta horō.

1 I. Ba hoemedeh Jehowa chō Moze,  
2 imane : Na so zi sala, na falimo  
3 ia chō Jehowa, horōnia, na i'osilō'ōgō nisōndra-  
4 nia, saechoe, ba ma na mōi ia ba  
5 hōloe ba zi lō doehoe, na so nilaoe  
6 hadia ia, sosala niha, — na molalō  
7 ia si manō, horōnia, ba jamoefoeli  
8 niraboenia andrō, ba ma si falaoe  
9 horō ia, ba ma nibe'e ba dangania,  
10 ba ma saechoe no mege, nisōndra-  
nia. (*Moz. IV. 5, 6*), ba ma si mōi  
ia ba hōloe si lō doehoe — fefoe, go-  
foe hadia ia — ; bōlinia ma'afetoe  
ifoeli, ba samboea ni'olima ibe'e  
oewoenia; ba zochō ibe'e, na loeo  
ibe'e gogaoeta andrō. Ba chō Je-  
howa ibe'e ogaoeta mbiribiri si  
matoea, si lō sala — ba goerifōnia  
side'ide ihalō — ja'oegō zangoe-  
hoekoe fa'eboea, jamoe'ohe chō gere,  
soemange ogaoeta. Ba jamoefagi  
chōnia wameta zala chō Jehowa  
ere, ba tebe'e aefa chōnia — hadia  
ia nilaoe, horō zamōsanā.

II. Ba hoemedeh Jehowa chō Mo-  
ze, imane : Be'e lala chō Ga'aroni  
ba ba ndraononia, ōmane : Da'ō  
gamachoita ba zoemange nitoenoe  
andrō : Soemange nitoenoe andrō,  
ba sara wongi lō teboelō ba na ha  
wame'e soemange, ba nitoenoe ja'ia,  
irege mahemoloe mbanoea, fange-  
boea galitō ba na ha wame'e soema-  
nge, fa lō mate. Ba jamoe'obaroe  
gamezania ere, ba jamoebaloegō  
zaila ia saraewā tarafali ba jamoe-  
heta nawoe andrō, awoe zoemange

nitoenoe andrō ba galitō ba na ha  
wame'e soemange, ba jamoedoewa-  
gō ba ngai na ha wame'e soemange.  
Aefa da'ō, ba jamoefohani ia, ba 11  
jamoe'ohe baero golombasewa na-  
woe andrō, ba na ha si sōchi. Ba 12  
nibe'e fangeboea galitō ba na ha  
wame'e soemange ia, bōi manō ma-  
te. Ero mahemoloe itoenoe jaŵa  
geoe ere, ifa'anō jaŵa geoe, ba  
itoenoe jaŵa ba da'ō dawō zoema-  
nge fangorifi andrō. Si lō teboelō 13  
galitō ba na ha wame'e soemange,  
lō tola mate ia.

III. Ba da'ō gamachoita ba zoe-  
mange niā andrō : Iraono Ga'aroni  
zolohe chō Jehowa, ba na ha wame'e  
soemange. (*F. 2, 1 b. t.*). Ba ihalō 14  
ōsa, tambai tanga — hamo si sō-  
chi andrō ba fanicha, nibe'e soema-  
nge niā — ba koemōjō andrō, ha-  
woehawoe zoemange niā andrō, ba  
ahori ihalō, ba itoenoe ba na ha  
wame'e soemange, soemange nifa-  
tōrō ba galitō, samohoea, ndrohoe-  
ndrohoenia, samohoea, chō Jehowa.  
Ba si tosainia, ba ō ndra A'aroni 15  
iraononia ; niā lō moe'aisōni, ba  
na ha ni'amoni'ō : ba golajama nose  
wama'ele'ō la'ā ia. Lō tola labogō 16  
nifareeka tanōmō roti. Oetehe chō-  
ra oerachara ba zoemangegoe andrō  
nifatōrō ba galitō ; ni'amoni'ō sibai  
ia, si mane soemange fameta horō  
andrō ba si mane soemange ogaoeta.  
Dozi motōi 'matoea ba ndraono 17  
Ga'aroni zi tola manga ja'ia; ama-  
choita si lō teboelō ha wa'ara, ni-  
tehe chōmi ba zoemange Jehowa  
andrō, nifatōrō ba galitō, gōtōgōtō  
wa'ara ; sombambaja ja'ia, ba no  
ni'amoni'ō gōi. (*Moz. II. 29, 37*).

IV. Ba hoemedeh Jehowa chō Mo-  
ze, imane : Da'ō zoemange Jehowa, 19  
nibe'e Ga'aroni ba iraononia, na  
loeo tebajoini ia : Samba hinaoja  
hamo si sōchi, soemange niā, sero  
ma'ōchō — si matongania, ba na  
mahemoloe mbanoea, ba si mato-  
heta, ba na owi. Ba gali la'asosoi, 21

- nifaroeka fanicha ; ūfachōjō oea, atō ūbe'e, sinaba zoemange ni'ā andrō nigore ūbe'e, samohoea chō
- 22 Jehowa. Ere andrō, nibajoini fangalinia, nitoejoe ba ndraononia andrō, da'ō zangasiwai ; amachoita Jehowa si lō teboelō da'ō, gōtōgōtō wa'ara ; ahori tetoenoe chō Jehowa.
- 23 Fefoe zoemange nibe'e gere, ba ahori tebe'e soemange ; lō tola la'ā niha.
- 24 V. Ba hoemedē Jehowa chō Mōze, imane : Hede chō Ga'aroni ba ba ndraononia, wā'ō chōra : Da'ō gamachoita ba zoemange fameta horō andrō : ba nitaba soemange nitoenoe, fōna Jehowa, ba da'ō gōi tetaba zoemange fameta horō ; ni'amoni'ō sibai ia. Ere andrō, same'e soemange fameta horō andrō, da'ō zi manga ja'ia ; ba naha ni'amoni'ō te'ā ia, ba golajama nose wama'e-le'ō. Dozi sombambaja ūsinia andrō, ba no ni'amoni'ō gōi ; ba na tokana ba mbaroe ndronia ūsa, ba ba naha ni'amoni'ō ūsasai nikanania andrō.
- 27 28 Bowoa tanō, fondrinonia, ba niboto ; ba na bowoa tōla wondrinonia, ba nidoechoe ba nihaogō fangogoe-
- 29 mi. Dozi motōi matoea ba gere zi manga ja'ia ; ni'amoni'ō sibai ia.
- 30 Ba soemange fameta horō fefoe ni'ohe do ūsa ba nose wama'e-le'ō, ba wolaoe fameta horō, ba ni'amoni'ō, ba lō tola te'ā ; nitoenoe da'ō. (F. 4, 5. Heb. 13, 11).

## FAZA 7.

I. Tohoetohoe gamachoita ba zoemange ogaoeta. II. Soemange fangandrō saoha gōlō ba soemange fanoeno ba soemange amaboe'oela li. III. Fanenaŵa femanga dawō ba do. IV. Oeracha gere ba zoemange andrō.

- 1 I. Ba da'ō gamachoita ba zoemange ogaoeta andrō ; ni'amoni'ō sibai ia. Ba nitataba soemange nitoenoe andrō, ba da'ō gōi lataba zoemange ogaoeta, ba donia, ba fanefe naha
- 2

wame'e soemange, fasoei. Ba twōnia fefoe, ba nibe'e soemange : i'o sotawō andrō ba tawō wal'ā ba boea si domboea, fabaja twōnia ba ba rami lafojo ba si fabōbō ba gate ; ba mboea i'etoe'ō. Ba itoenoe ere ba naha wame'e soemange soemange nibe'e chō Jehowa, nifatōrō ba galitō ; soemange ogaoeta ia. Dozi motōi matoea ba gere zi manga ja'ia ; ba naha ni'amoni'ō te'ā ; ni'amoni'ō sibai ia. Si mane ba zoemange fameta horō, si manō gōi ba zoemange ogaoeta, fagōlōgōlō : chō gere andrō, same'e ja'ia, fameta horō ia. Ba chō gere andrō, same'e soemange nitoenoe andrō, ni'ohe niha, goeli zoemange nitoenoe andrō, nibe'enia. Si manō gōi zoemange ni'ā andrō, nibogō bawoe, fefoe. ba he nirino ba mbowoa, fefoe, ba he nigore ba gali, ba chō gere, same'e ja'ia. Ba fefoe zoemange ni'ā, he nifaroeka fanicha ba he sotoefo ba ba ndraono Ga'aroni, faoma chōra.

II. Ba da'ō gamachoita ba zoemange fangorifi, nibe'e chō Jehowa : na so zame'e ja'ia fangandrō saoha gōlō, ba ifo'awō zoemange fangandrō saoha gōlō andrō koeenifaroeka fanicha, si lō moe'aisōni ba koe sanifi, si lō moe'aisōni nigoele'ō fanicha, ba hamo si sōchi, si no moefaroeka — koeenilaoe fanicha ba wamazōchi —. Ba koe roti si lō moe'aisōni ifao ba zoemange andrō chōnia, lō lai zoemange oerifō, nibe'enia soemange fanoeno, fangandrō saoha gōlō. Ba sagōsagōrō koeen zambalō soemange ibe'e amaedola zoemange fegero chō Jehowa ; ba chō gere andrō, sanefe do zoemange fangorifi andrō, ia. Ba ūsi zoemange fangorifi andrō fangandrō saoha gōlō, ba na loeo tebe'e zoemange andrō te'ā ia ; lō tola lasaigō hadia ia irege mahemoloe mbanoea. Ba na amaboe'oela li mbōrō zoemange andrō, nibe'enia, ba ma na saoha

- gōlō, ba na loeo da'ō gōi te'ā, ba  
si tosai, ba hana na mahemoloe  
17 ō la'ā; (*F. 19, 6*); ba hadia zi tosai  
na ōsi zoemange, ba zi doea wongi,  
18 ba nitoenoe. Ba na te'ā na ba zi  
doea wongi nōsi zoemange fangorifi  
andrō, ba lō ibe'e ni'omas'i ō zame'e  
ja'ia andrō; lō'ō sa tebe'e hare,  
tobali sa amaedola no iā zoboee,  
ba si manga ja'ia, ba ifaloe'igō  
19 chōnia horō. Ba he nagole si no  
fabaja ba zalacha, hadia ia, ba lō  
tola te'ā, nitoenoe ia. Ba ba nagole  
[bō'ō], ba dozi si lō hadia ia sala-  
20 cha, ba tola la'ā nagole. Ba si ma-  
naga nōsi zoemange fangorifi andrō  
nibe'e chō Jehowa, fatoea so chōnia  
zalacha, ba nihori da'ō ba niwara  
21 andrō. Ba na so zi fabaja ba zalacha,  
hadia ia, he ba zalacha ba niha  
ba he ba zalacha oerifō ba he ba  
zogoro ita, hadia ia, si ta'oēnō, ba  
na iā [zoei] nōsi zoemange fangorifi  
andrō, nibe'e chō Jehowa, ba nihori  
da'ō ba niwara andrō.
- 22 III. **Ba** hoemedeh Jehowa chō  
23 Moze, imane: Hede ba Ndraono  
Gizeraëli, ba ūa'ō chōra: Lō tola  
mi'ā hadia ia dawō za'wi ba tawō  
24 mbiribiri ba tawō nambi. Tawō  
goerifō si mate ba he nisasawi, ba  
hana na la'ogoena'ō ba ngawalō  
25 hadia ia, ba lō tola mi'ā. Dozi sa  
si manga dawō goerifō andrō, nibe'e  
soemange Jehowa, nifatōrō ba galitō,  
ba nihori da'ō — si manga  
26 ja'ia — ba niwara andrō. Ba lō'ō  
gōi tola mi'ā ndro, ba nahiami  
fefoe, he do wofo, ba he do zi ūfa  
27 ahe. (*Moz. I. 9, 14*). Dozi si manga  
ndro, ba nihori ba niwara.
- 28 IV. **Ba** hoemedeh Jehowa chō Moze,  
29 imane: Hede ba Ndraono Gizeraëli  
ba ūa'ō chōra: Same'e chō Jehowa  
soemange fangorifi, ba ibe'e chō  
Jehowa ndroehendrohoe, ba zoemange  
fangorifi andrō, ūmōnia chōnia.  
30 Ja'ia zolohe ngawoea andrō,  
tāna chō Jehowa, soemange nifatōrō  
ba galitō: tawō ba osoe jamoe'ohe;
- osoē andrō, ena'ō lahahae, nihahae  
fōna Jehowa. (*Moz. II. 29, 24*). Ba 31  
tawō, ba itoenoe ere ba naha wa'-  
me'e soemange, ba osoē andrō, ba  
chō Ga'aroni ba ba ndraononia. Ba 32  
faha kambōlō ba zoemange fangorifi  
andrō chōmi, ba ba gere gōi mibe'e,  
amaedola fegero. (*Moz. II. 29, 27*).  
Ono Ga'aroni andrō, same'e do 33  
zoemange fangorifi andrō ba tawō-  
nia, zanema faha kambolō, tāna  
chōnia. Osoē andrō sa, nihahae andrō 34  
ba faha andrō nibe'e fegero, ba  
zoemange fangorifi andrō, nibe'e  
Ndraono Gizeraëli, ba ja'o zi ochōgō,  
ba cebe'e chō Ga'aroni ere andrō,  
ba ba ndraononia, tāna chōra, ūmō  
Ndraono Gizeraëli, si lō mamalō-  
malō. (*Moz. IV. 18, 11*). Da'ō dāna 35  
chō Ga'aroni ba tāna ba ndraononia,  
ba zoemange Jehowa andrō, nifa-  
tōrō ba galitō, na ba'wa nifa'asonia  
ja'ira, ba wangai halōwō gere chō  
Jehowa, nihonogōi Jehowa chōra, 36  
me loeo ibajoini ira, ame'ela Ndrao-  
no Gizeraëli, tāna chō, ūmōra si  
lō mamalōmalō, gōtōgōtō wa'ara.  
Da'ō gamachoita ba zoemange nifatōrō 37  
ba ba zoemange fameta horō ba ba  
zoemange ogaoeta ba ba zoemange  
famataro ba ba zoemange fangorifi,  
niwa'ō Jehowa chō Mose ba hili 38  
Zina'i, me iwa'ō lala ba Ndraono  
Gizeraëli, ba wame'e soemange chō  
Jehowa, ba danō si mate Sina'i.

## FAZA 8.

I. Famonoecha gere. II. La'a-  
moni'ō nose, awō naha wame'e soe-  
mange, labe'e zoemange. III. Soe-  
mange ba we'amoni'ō A'aroni ba  
iraononia.

(A. 1-32: *Moz. II. 29, 1-35*.)

- I. **Ba** hoemedeh Jehowa chō Moze, 1  
imane: Ohe Ga'aroni, awō ndrao-  
nonia, awō noecha andrō ba fanicha  
famajoini, ba ono za'wi, soemange  
fameta horō, ba biribiri si matoea  
andrō, si doea geoe, ba koede andrō,  
2

si so bacha si lō moe'aisōni andrō,  
 3 ba faloecha'ō zato fefoe, fōna mba-  
 4 wandroehō nose wama'ele'ō. Ba i'o'ō  
 5 niwa'ō Jehowa chōnia Moze, ba  
 6 owoelo zato fōna mbawandroehō  
 7 nose wama'ele'ō. Ba imane Moze  
 8 ba zato: Da'e ia, niwa'ō Jehowa,  
 9 nilaoe. Ba ifa'aso Ga'aroni ba irao-  
 10 nonia Moze ba ifemondri ira. Aefa  
 11 da'ō, ba ifobaroe Ga'aroni kameza  
 12 andrō ba ifamōbō taloe bōbō taloe  
 13 andrō ba ifobaroe baroe seboea ba  
 14 ono mbaroe ba doto andrō; ba  
 15 ibōbō chōnia mbōbō nono mbaroe  
 16 andrō, wangaro'ō chōnia. (*Moz. II.*  
 28). Ba ibe'e ba dotonia mbola  
 17 andrō, ba ibe'e bacha ba mbola  
 18 Oerimi ba Toemimi andrō. Ba ibe'e  
 19 ba hōgōnia mbala hōgō andrō; ba  
 20 tānō fōna ba mbala hōgō andrō  
 21 ibe'e detenia andrō, ana'a, diadema  
 22 ni'amoni'ō andrō, si mane niwa'ō  
 23 Jehowa chō Moze.  
 24 II. Ba ihalō wanicha famajoini  
 25 Moze, ibajoini nose, awō fefoe hadia  
 26 ia zi so bacha, we'amoni'ō ja'ia.  
 27 Ba itefe gōi ba naha wame'e soe-  
 28 mange ōsa, mewitoe, ibajoini naha  
 29 wame'e soemange andrō. awō wa-  
 30 kake chōnia, fefoe, ba he gala a-  
 31 ndrō, fabaja ahenia, we'amoni'ō  
 32 ja'ia. Ba ilaoe ba hōgō Ga'aroni ōsa  
 33 wanicha famajoini, ibajoini ia, we'-  
 34 amoni'ō ja'ia. Ba ifa'aso gōi ndraono  
 35 Ga'aroni, ifobaroe ira kameza, ba  
 36 ifamōbō taloe bōbō taloe andrō ba  
 37 ifokofia, si mane niwa'ō Jehowa chō  
 38 Moze. Ba ifa'aso nono za'wi andrō,  
 39 soemange fameta horō, ba latoefa  
 40 hōgō nono za'wi andrō ira A'aroni  
 41 iraononia, tangara. Ba itaba Moze,  
 42 ihalō ndro, igoele'ō ba dandroe naha  
 43 wame'e soemange, fasoei, toeroenia,  
 44 fameta sala ba naha wame'e soe-  
 45 mange; ba do soja, ba idoewagō  
 46 tooe ba zinga naha wame'e soe-  
 47 mange; i'amoni'ō naha wame'e soe-  
 48 mage andrō, wolaoe chōnia fameta  
 49 sala andrō. Ba ahori ihalō dawō  
 50 wali'a, ba si fabōbō ba gate ba boea  
 51 si domboea, fabaja tawōnia, ba  
 52 itoenoe Moze, ba naha wame'e soe-  
 53 mange. Ba ono za'wi andrō, fabaja  
 54 oeli, ba ōsinia ba tainia, ba baero  
 55 golombasewā itoenoe, si mane niwa'ō  
 56 Jehowa chō Moze. Ba awena ifa'aso  
 57 mbiribiri si matoea andrō, soe-  
 58 mangu nitoenoe, ba latoefa hōgōnia  
 59 ira A'aroni iraononia, tangara. Ba  
 60 itaba Moze ba itefe naha wame'e  
 61 soemange do andrō, fasoei. Ba biri-  
 62 biri andrō, ba itatawi, ba itoenoe  
 63 hōgō, awō ngawoea andrō, awō da-  
 64 wō. Ba alachaō ba ahe, ba isasai  
 65 ba nidanō; aefa da'ō, ba itoenoe  
 66 mbiribiri andrō, ma'asageoe Moze,  
 67 soemange nitoenoe, samohoea, ō  
 68 nibe'e chō Jehowa, nifatōrō ba ga-  
 69 litō, si mane niwa'ō Jehowa chō  
 70 Moze.  
 III. Aefa da'ō ba ifa'aso mbiribiri  
 71 si sageoe andrō, biribiri famataro,  
 72 ba latoefa hōgōnia ira A'aroni ono-  
 73 nia, tangara. (*Moz. II. 29, 10 b. t.*).  
 74 Ba itaba Moze ba ihalō ndro ma'-  
 75 ifoe, ba igoele'ō ba dojo dalinga  
 76 Ga'aroni ba gambōlō ba ba doeroe  
 77 seboea ba dangania kambōlō ba ba  
 78 doetoeroe kahe seboea kambōlō. Ba  
 79 ifa'aso gōi Ndraono Ga'aroni Moze  
 80 ba igoele'ō gōi ma'ifoe ndro ba dojo  
 81 dalingara kambōlō ba ba doeroe  
 82 seboea ba dangara kambōlō ba ba  
 83 doetoeroe kahe seboea kambōlō, ba  
 84 do soja, ba ibe'e fanefe naha wa-  
 85 me'e soemange, fasoei. Ba ihalō  
 86 dawō: i'o sotawō andrō ba tawō  
 87 mbetoe'a fefoe, ba si fabōbō ba  
 88 gate ba boea si domboea, fabaja  
 89 tawōnia, ba faha kambōlō. Ba ihalō  
 90 ba goede, si so si lō moe'aisōni  
 91 andrō, fōna Jehowa, zagōrō koe si  
 92 lō moe'aisōni ba sagōrō koe roti  
 93 nifareeka fanicha ba sagōrō koe  
 94 sanifi, ba i'oroedoegō ba dawō no  
 95 mege ba ba waha andrō, faha ka-  
 96 mbōlō; ba ifarahoeogō wame'e ba  
 97 danga ndra A'aroni iraononia, iha-  
 98 hae, nihahae fōna Jehowa. (*Moz.*  
 99 *II. 29, 24*). Awena ifoeli ihalō ba

dangara Moze ba itoenoe ba naha wame'e soemange, ja'wa ba zoemange nitoenoe, soemange famataro, samohoea, soemange nibe'e chō Jehowa, nifatōrō ba galitō. Ba ihalō nosoe mbiribiri famataro andrō Moze ba ihahae, nihahae fōna Jehowa ; tāna chō Moze ia, si mane niwa'ō Jehowa chō Moze. Ba ihalō ōsa Moze fanicha famajoini ba do, si so ba naha wame'e soemange, ba itefe Ga'aroni, awō noechania, ba iraononia, awō noechara, i'amoni'ō Ga'aroni, fabaja noechania ba iraononia, fabaja noechara. Ba imane Moze chō ndra A'aroni iraononia : Mirino nagole andrō, fōna mbawandroehō nose wama'ele'ō, ba mi'a ba da'ō, awō roti andrō, si so ba goede, nifao ba zoemange famataro andrō, si mane niwa'ō chōgroe ba goroisa andrō : A'aroni ba iraononia zi manga ja'ia. (*Moz. II. 29, 32.*)

32 Ba si tosai nagole ba roti, ba mitoenoe. Ba fitoe bongi lō tola mirōi mbawandroehō nose wama'ele'ō, iroegi loeo no ahōwō mbongi andrō, nihonogōi ba wamataro ja-ami ; fitoe ngaloeo sa wa'ara lafo'-ōsi'ōsi dangami. Si mane nilaoe ma'ōchō, si manō ni'oroi'ō Lowalangi folaoelaoe, ba wameta salami.

35 Fitoe bongi wa'ara, ba bongi ma'ōchō mi'iagō zinga mbawandroehō nose wama'ele'ō, mi'o'ō goroisa Jehowa, fa bōi mate ami — si manō niwa'ō chōgroe ! Ba la'o'ō A'aroni ba iraononia fefoe ni'oroi'ō Jehowa chō Moze.

33 Ba fitoe bongi, ba hoemedē Moze chō ndra A'aroni iraononia ba ba zatoea Ndraono Gizeräeli, imane chō Ga'aroni : Halō chōoe nono za'wi, ono'ono, soemange fa-

meta horō ba biribiri si matoea, soemange nitoenoe, faoma si lō sala, ba ohe fōna Jehowa. Ba ba Ndraono Gizeräeli, ba ōmane : Mi-halō nambi si matoea, soemange fameta horō, ba ono za'wi ba biribiri, sagesageoe, faoma si dōfi fa'e-boea ba si lō sala, soemange nitoenoe, ba sa'wi si matoea ba biribiri si matoea, soemange fangorifi, ba wanaba fōna Jehowa, ba ni-fao zoemange ni'ā, nifaroeka fanicha ; ma'ōchō sa i'oroma'ō ia chōmi Jehowa. Ba la'ohe niwa'ō Moze, la'ohe ba golajama nose wama'ele'ō, ba so zato fefoe, la'o-ndrasi Jehowa. Ba imane Moze : Da'o ia, ni'oroi'ō Jehowa chōmi folaoe, ena'ō oroma chōmi lachōmi Jehowa. Ba imane Moze chō Ga'aroni : Ae ba naha wame'e soemange, ba be'e zoemange fameta horō andrō chōoe ba soemange nitoenoe, ena'ō aheta horōe, awō horō zato, ōbe'e ; aefa da'ō, ba be'e zoemange nibe'e zato, ena'ō aheta horōra, ōbe'e, si mane niwa'ō Jehowa. (*F. 16, 6. Heb. 5, 1; 7, 27.*) Ba möi ba naha wame'e soemange Ga'aroni, itaba nono za'wi andrō, nihonogōi soemange fameta horō chōnia. Ba iraono Ga'aroni zangoro'ō chōnia do andrō ; ba i'oengoegō doeroenia bacha ba igole'e ba dandroe naha wame'e soemange. Ba do soja, ba idoewagō tooe ba zinga naha wame'e soemange. Ba tawō zoemange meta horō, awō mboea, awō zi fabōbō ba gate, ba itoenoe ba naha wame'e soemange, si mane niwa'ō Jehowa chō Moze. Ba ōsi ba oeli, 11 ba baero golombasewa itoenoe. (*F. 4, 11, 12.*) Aefa da'ō, ba itaba zoe-mange nitoenoe ; ba iraono Ga'aroni zangoro'ō chōnia do andrō, ba ibe'e fanefe naha wame'e soemange, fasoei. Ba soemange nitoenoe andrō, 12 ba la'oro'ō chōnia nitatawi, awō hōgō, ba itoenoe ba naha wame'e

## FAZA 9.

I. Soemange nibe'e Ga'aroni, si fōfōna, fameta horōnia. II. Soemange fameta horō zato, si fōfōna. III. Oromia ba zato lachōmi Jehowa.

- 1 I. Ba fitoe bongi, ba hoemedē Moze chō ndra A'aroni iraononia ba ba zatoea Ndraono Gizeräeli, 13 imane chō Ga'aroni : Halō chōoe nono za'wi, ono'ono, soemange fa-

- 14 soemange. Ba alachaō ba ahe, ba  
isasai ba nidanō bā itoenoe ba na-  
ha wame'e soemange, jaŵa ba zoe-  
mange nitoenoe.
- 15 II. Aefā da'ō, ba ibe'e zoemange  
nibe'e zato : ihalō nambi si matoea  
andrō, nihonogōi zoemange fameta  
horō zato, itaba ba ibe'e soemange
- 16 fameta horō, si mane mege. Aefā  
da'ō, ba ibe'e zoemange nitoenoe
- 17 andrō, ba lala nifachoi ifatōrō. Ba  
ibe'e gōi zoemange ni'a andrō ;  
ihalō ōsa, si tambai tanga, ba itoe-  
noe ba naha wame'e soemange, lō  
lai zoemange nitoenoe andrō na
- 18 mahemoloe mbanoea. Aefā da'ō,  
ba itaba nono zaŵi andrō, awō  
mbiribiri si matoea andrō, soemang-  
e fangorifi, si tefaoedoe ba zato ;  
ba iraono Ga'aroni zangoro'ō chō-  
nia do andrō ba ibe'e fanefe naha
- 19 wame'e soemange, fasoei. Ba ba  
ngawoea dawō zaŵi andrō, ba ba  
gi'o mbiribiri, sotawō andrō, awō  
dawō wali'a ba boea ba si fabōbō
- 20 ba gate, ba lafalaetegō ba ngawoea  
nosoe ngawoea dawō andrō, ba  
itoenoe ngawoea dawō andrō, ba
- 21 naha wame'e soemange. Ba ngawoea  
nosoe, awō waha kambōlō, ba  
ihahae A'aroni, nihahae fōna  
Jehowa, si mane niŵa'ō Moze.
- 22 III. Ba i'oro'ō dangania A'aroni,  
jaŵa zato, ifahowoe'ō ira ; ba me  
no i'asiwai zoemange fameta horō  
ba soemange nitoenoe ba soemange
- 23 fangorifi, ba mōi ia mitooe. Ba  
mōi bacha ba nose wama'ele'ō ndra  
Moze A'aroni, ba me lafoeli ira bae-  
ro, ba lafahowoe'ō niha sato. Ba  
oroma ba niha sato fefoe lachōmi
- 24 Jehowa. Ba so galitō si oroi Jeho-  
wa, ba i'a zoemange nitoenoe andrō,  
awō ngawoea dawō andrō, ba naha  
wame'e soemange. Ba me la'ilā  
da'ō sato fefoe, ba owoeawoea dō-  
dōra ba lafalōgoe tooe ira. (*Sangoe-*  
*hoek*, 6. 21. *Raz.* I. 8, 11; 18, 38.  
*Nga'ōt.* II. 7, 1).

## FAZA 10.

I. Tehoekoe ndra Nadabi Abihoe  
ba galitō bō'ō andrō. II. Lō tola  
tebadoo nagoe ba halōwō ni'amoni'ō  
andrō. III. Hadia dána ba gere ba  
zoemange andrō nifatōrō ba galitō.

- I. Ba lahalō gali mbo galitō chō-  
ra iraono Ga'aroni andrō Nadabi  
ba Abihoe, labe'e galitō jaŵa ba  
lalaoe nitoenoe, samohoea, ba tobali  
la'ohe fōna Jehovah galitō si tengā,  
si tengā niŵa'ōnia chōra. (*Moz.* II.  
30, 9. *Moz.* I V. 3, 4. *Nga'ōt.* I. 24, 2).  
Ba so galitō, si oroi Jehovah, ba i'a  
ira, tobali mate ira [ba da'ō] fōna  
Jehowa. Ba imane Moze chō Ga'a-  
roni : Ba da'ō itōrō niŵa'ō Jehovah,  
me imane : „Ba zahatō chōgōe  
oe'oroma'ō, wa ni'amoni'ō ndra'odo,  
ba ba zi so sato fefoe oefae'ele'ō  
lachōmigoe.” Ba lō hedehede Ga'a-  
roni. (*Moz.* II. 19, 22). Ba hoemedē  
Moze chō ndra Miza'eli Elisafa,  
ono Oezi'eli andrō, ama Ga'aroni si  
achi, imane chōra : Mi'aini, mihetā  
fōna ni'amoni'ō dalifoesōmi andrō,  
mi'ohe baero golombasewā. Ba mōi  
ira, la'ohe baero golombasewā, la'o'ō  
niŵa'ō Moze ; lō moeheta gamezara  
andrō. Ba imane Moze chō Ga'a-  
roni ba chō nononia Eleazarī ba Ita-  
mari : Lō tola mihetā kofiami ba  
lō tola mitika noechari, fa bōi  
mate ami ba fa bōi mofōnoe Jehovah  
ba zato fefoe ! Ba talifoesōmi  
andrō ba ma'oewoe Gizera'eli fefoe,  
ba hana na la'e'si nitoenoe Je-  
howa andrō. Ba lō'ō gōi tola  
mirōi nose wama'ele'ō, we'amōi  
baero, fa bōi mate ami, me no  
tohare chōmi wanicha wamajoini  
andrō chō Jehovah ! Ba la'o'ō niŵa'ō  
Moze. (*F.* 21, 12).
- II. Ba hoemedē Jehovah chō Ga'a-  
roni, imane : Agoe ba hadia ia  
nibadōe, si maboe niha, ba lō tola  
mibadōe — he ja'oegō ba he irao-  
nooe — na mōi ami bacha ba nose  
wama'ele'ō, fa bōi mate ami. Ama-

1

2

3

4

5

6

7

8

9

- choita si lō teboelō da'ō, gōtōgōtō  
 10 wa'ara. (*Hez. 44. 21. Tit. 1, 7.*) Ba mifaehoesi ira ni'amoni'ō zi tengā ni'amoni'ō ba salacha ba si lō ala-  
 11 cha, ba mifahaō Ndraono Gizeräeli ba gamachoita andrō fefoe, nifa'ema Jehowa chōra chō Moze.
- 12 III. **Ba** ibe'e lala Moze chō Ga'-aroni ba chō ndra Eleazari Itamari, si tosai ononia na, imane: Mihalō zoemange ni'ā andrō, si tosai na soemange nibe'e chō Jehowa, nifatōrō ba galitō, ba mi'ā lō moe'aisōni, ba ngai naħa wame'e soemange, me no ni'amoni'ō sibai ia. (*F. 2, 10.*) Andrō wa ba naħa ni'amoni'ō mi'ā; noa sa tāna chōoe, si mōi chōoe ba ba ndraonooe, fōfō zoemange Jehowa andrō, nifatōrō ba galitō — si manō niwa'ō chōgoe.
- 14 (*F. 6, 16.*) Ba osoe andrō, nihahae ba faha fegero, ba mi'ā onooe matoea ba onooe alawé, ba naħa si sōchi, noa sa moeteħe chōmi, tāna chōmi, si mōi chōmi iraonooe, fōfō zoemange fangorifi andrō, nihe'e Ndrao-  
 15 no Gizeräeli. Ba faha andrō, fege-  
 ro, ba osoe nihahae, ba nifao ba ngawoea dawō andrō, nihonogōi soemange nifatōrō ba galitō, ena'ō tehahae, nihahae fōna Jehowa; ba chōmi iraonooe dania, tāna chōmi si lō teboelōhoelō, ha wa'ara, si  
 16 mane niwa'ō Jehowa. Ba i'aloeloei nambi si matoea andrō, soemange fameta horō, Moze, ba hiza, no moetoenoe. Ba mofōnoe sibai ia chō ndra Eleazari Itamari, ono Ga'a-roni andrō, si tosai na chōnia, ba  
 17 imane: Hana sa wa lō mi'ā zoe-  
 mange fameta horō andrō, ba naħa ni'amoni'ō? noa sa ni'amoni'ō sibai ia, ba no ibe'e chōmi, ba wameta horō mbanoea, ba ba wangatoelō'ō ja'ira chō Jehowa. Hiza, no lō moe'oħe si bacha ba ni'amoni'ō ndronia andrō, ba mi'ā mena'ō, ba  
 19 ni'amoni'ō, si mane niwa'ōgoe. Ba imane A'aroni chō Moze: Hiza, no lab'e zoemange fameta horō, awō zoemange nitoenoe chōra, chō Jehowa ma'ōchō, ba no gōna ndra'o si manō, ba na oe'ā ena'ō zoemange fameta horō ma'ōchō, hadia, omasi maōd Jehowa? Ba me irongo da'ō Moze, ba ibato wanegoe ja ira.

## FAZA 11.

I. Saliwaliwa ba danō si tola la'ā  
 ba salacha. II. Amatela ba koeökoeō.

(*Faigi gōi : Moz. V. 14, 2-21.*)

- I. **Ba** hoemedē Jehowa chō ndra Moze A'aroni, iħwa'ō li chōra, imane: Mimane ba Ndraono Gizeräeli: Da'ō zaliwaliwa ba danō, si tola mi'ā, fefoe, si ħafa ahe ba goeli danō. (*Moz. I. 7, 2. Moz. V. 14, 4. Hal. zin. 10, 14.*) Fefoe zi ħafa ahe ba si no fabali sa'a, si no aloea fabali, ba samomendroea fonganga gōra ba tola mi'ā. Ba ba zamomendroea fonganga gōra ba ba zi no fabali sa'a, ba da'ō zi lō tola mi'ā: ondra andrō; ifomendroea sa wonganga gōnia, ba tengā si no aloea fabali sa'a — salacha ia miwa'ō. Ba kelindri; ifomendroea sa wonganga gōnia, ba tengā si no fabali sa'a, ba salacha ia miwa'ō. Ba kaweloe, ifomendroea wonganga gōnia, ba tengā si no fabali sa'a: ba salacha ia miwa'ō. Ba bawi; noa sa saloea fabali sa'anja, ba tengā samomendroea fonganga gōnia; salacha ia miwa'ō. Lō tola mi'ā nōsira ba lō tola mibajha gamatela; salacha ira miwa'ō. Ba da'ō zi tōla mi'ā, saliwalīwa ba nidanō, fefoe: fefoe zaliwalīwa ba nidanō, he ba nasi, ba he ba nidanō, soferefere ba sohoenahoena, ba tola mi'ā. Ba fefoe zi so ba nasi ba ba nidanō, si lō ferefere ba si lō hoenahoena, ba zaliwalīwa ba nidanō, fefoe, ba ba zi so noso, si so ba nidanō, ba sogoro ami da'ō. Sogoro ami ira: ūsira, ba lō tola mi'ā, ba amatelara, ba mi'ogorofi. Fefoe zaliwalīwa ba nidanō, si lō ferefere, ba si lō hoenahoena, ba sogoro ami. Ba ba wofo, ba da'ō ni'ogorofimi — 13

tebai ni'ā, ni'ogorofi : mojo ba fofo  
 14 basi ba mojo nasi. Ba razo wali,  
 15 awō ngawalō ala'ala, awō ngawalō  
 16 gaga fefoe. Ba fofo ondra, ba ka-  
 tawaena ba samari, awō ngawalō  
 17 wōtō. Ba toegōe ba belibi ba la-  
 18 moehoe, ba meoe ba engangi ba  
 19 banga. Ba lakilaki, awō ngawalō  
 mbangaoe, ba meragai ba bōgi.  
 20 Fefoe zaliwaliwa side'ide, si so afi  
 21 ba si ūfa ahe, ba sogoro ami. Fefoe  
 zaliwaliwa side'ide, si so afi ba si  
 ūfa ahe, ba ha da'ō zi tola mi'ā, si  
 'doea faha, ja'wa gahera, ba wanoka  
 22 ba danō. Ba da'ō ba tola mi'ā ngawalō  
 damo andrō, ja'ia ngawalō  
 damo solama, awō ngawalō damo  
 hara goli, awō ngawalō damo ha-  
 23 gabi. Ba bō'onia, sali'waliwa side'ide,  
 si so afi, ba si ūfa ahe, ba sogoro  
 24 ami. Tobali si ra'ira'iō da'ō mibe'e ;  
 dozi sombambaja amatela, ba si  
 25 ra'iō, irege bongi. (F. 5, 2). Ba ha  
 niha zolohe amatela, zamboea, ba  
 lō tola lō ibabago noechnia, ba si  
 26 ra'iō ia, irege bongi — ba zaliwaliwa  
 ba danō, fefoe, si no fabali  
 sa'a, si lō aloea fabali, ba si tenga  
 samomendroea fonganga gōnia. Sa-  
 lacha ira mi'ā, dozi sombambaja  
 27 ja'ira ba ra'iō. Ba fefoe gōi zosa'a,  
 sa'a mao, ba zaliwaliwa ba danō, si  
 ūfa ahe, ba salacha mi'ā ; dozi  
 sombambaja amatela, ba ra'iō, irege  
 28 bongi. Ba solohe amatela, ba lō tola  
 lō ibabago noechnia, ba ra'iō ia,  
 irege bongi — salacha ira mi'ā.  
 29 **II. Ba** da'ō zalacha, mi'ā, ba  
 zaliwaliwa ba danō side'ide : bitoe-  
 roe ba te'oe ba bajakomo, hadia  
 30 ngawalō. Ba anaka ba koachi ba  
 31 leta'a ba chometi ba loa. Da'ō ira  
 zalacha, mi'ā, ba zaliwaliwa ba  
 danō side'ide ; dozi sombambaja,  
 na no mate, ba ra'iō, irege bongi.  
 32 Ba fefoe hadia ia nilangō zi manō,  
 ba wa'amate, ba ra'iō, he nahia eoe  
 fefoe ba he noecha ba he oeli ba  
 he goni — fefoe wakake, ni'ogoena'ō.  
 Ni'oengoegō ba nidanō, ba lō teboelō

wa'ata'oēnō irege bongi ; awena-  
 ifoeli sōchi. Ba na aechoe ba nahia  
 33 tanō zara, da'ō, ba ta'oēnō nōsi  
 ma'afefoe, ba nirasa [nahia andrō].  
 Fefoe ngawalō gō, ni'aga'aga niha,  
 34 ba ta'oēnō, na gōna nidanō si  
 manō ; ba si manō gōi nibadoe  
 hadia ia, nibadoebadeo niha, gofoe  
 hadia ia nahia, ba ta'oēnō [ba zi  
 manō]. Ba fefoe hadia ia, nilangō  
 gamatela zi manō, ba ta'oēnō : bo-  
 woa roti ba nirasa ba awoe, ba  
 nidoedoegō. Si ta'oēnō ia ba si  
 ta'oēnō mi'ā. Ha oemboe ba ba'a,  
 35 õ idanō, ba tengsi ta'oēnō ; ba  
 ha niha zombambaja amatela bacha,  
 ba ra'iō. Ba na gōna ba mboea zina-  
 nō hadia ia, tanōmō, gamatela zi  
 manō, ba tengsi ta'oēnō da'ō. Ba  
 na no mœwoewoei idanō da-  
 nōmō zinanō andrō, ba ilangō dania  
 amatela zi manō, ba si ta'oēnō ia  
 mi'ā. Ba na mate zaliwaliwa ba  
 39 danō andrō, si tola mi'ā, ba na so  
 zombambaja amatelania, ba ra'iō  
 ia, irege bongi. Ba na so zi manga  
 40 gamatela andrō, ba ibabago noe-  
 chania, ba ra'iō ia, irege bongi ; ba  
 solohe amatela, ba ibabago noe-  
 chania, ba ra'iō ia, irege bongi.  
 Fefoe zaliwaliwa ba danō, side'ide,  
 41 ba sogoro ami, mi'ā, ba lō tola  
 te'ā. Fefoe zi'anana'ō taloe ba fefoe  
 42 zi ūfa ahe, fabaja fefoe, soja ahe,  
 moroi andrō, ba zaliwaliwa ba danō,  
 side'ide andrō, ba lō tola mi'ā,  
 sogoro ami sa ira mi'ā. Bōi mi-  
 43 bali'ō sogoro niha ami ba goeökoeō  
 andrō, hadia ia, ba bōi mita'oēnō  
 ami ba da'ō, fa ra'iō ami ba da'ō.  
 Me no Jehowa ndra'o, Lowalangimi ;  
 44 ba mi'amonī'ō ami ; janī'amonī'ō  
 ami, me no ni'amonī'ō ndra'odo. Ba  
 bōi mita'oēnō ami ba zaliwaliwa  
 ba danō andrō, side'ide, solihaliha  
 ba goeli danō. (Moz. II. 22, 31. Fet.  
 I. 1, 16). Me no Jehowa ndra'odo, si  
 45 no mangeheta ja'ami ba danō Mise-  
 raji, ena'ō Lowalangimi ndra'o ;  
 andrō janī'amonī'ō ami, me no ni'a-

- 46 moni'ō ndra'odo. Da'ō nihonogōi ba zi ūfa ahe andrō ba ba wofo ba ba zonoso fefoe, sali'wali'wa ba nidanō, ba ba zali'wali'wa ba danō fefoe,  
 47 ena'ō lafaehoesi ira zalacha zi tengalacha ba si tola te'a ba si lō tola te'a.

## FAZA 12.

Oroisa ba zadono ba soemange fangehao chōra.

- 1 Ba hoemedē Jehowa chō Moze,  
 2 imane: Hede ba Ndراونو Gizerāeli, ū'ō chōra: Na mo'ono ndra alawe, ono matoea, ba fitoe bongi wa'ara ra'iō ia, fa'ara wa'ara'iōnia  
 3 na afōchō daloenia, ra'iō ia. Ba na aefa zi fitoe bongi, ba niboto nono.  
 4 (*Moz. I. 17, 10.*) Ba 33 bongi dania ia ba ndro wangehao andrō chōnia; lō tola ibabaja hadia ia ni'amoni'ō, ba lō tola mōi ia ba ni'amoni'ō, irege no ahōwō mbongi wangehao-nia andrō. Ba na ono alawe nononia, ba doea migoe wā'ara ra'iō ia, si mane na afōchō daloenia, ba 66 wongi ia ba ndro wangehao andrō chōnia. Ba na no ahōwō mbongi wangehao andrō chōnia — he ba nono matoea, ba he ba nono alawe — ba i'ohe chō gere ba mbawandroehō nose wama'ele'ō nono mibribiri si dōfi fa'eboea, soemange nitoenoe, ba ono marafadi, ba ma foene, soemange fameta horō. Ba ere zame'e chō Jehowa, ifaigi chōnia wameta sala, ba nihaogō zoei ia ba wendro daloe andrō. Da'ō nihonogōi ba zadono andrō, he ba nono matoea, ba he ba nono alawe.  
 8 Ba na abōlō noemana ia, ba wamaigi biribiri, ba jamoehalō zi domboea foene, ba ma domboea nono marafadi; si samboea, ba soemange nitoenoe, ba si samboea, ba soemange fameta horō, ba jamoefaigi chōnia wameta sala ere, ba nihaogō ia. (*F. 5, 7. Loek. 2, 24.*)

## FAZA 13.

- I. Oroisa ba mbooe aoeri ba niha.  
 II. Ba mbooe aoeri ba noecha.

- I. Ba hoemedē Jehowa chō ndra Moze A'aroni, imane: Na oroma ba dete goeli niha zoboe'oe, ba ma gigimō, ba ma safoesi, na ibōrōtaigō booe aoeri, ba ni'ohe chō Ga'aroni ere andrō ia, ba ma chō nononia, ha niha, ere andrō. Ba na ifaigi ere zofōchō andrō ba goelinia, wa no ahoewa mboe ba da'ō, awō wa hoelō zahōndrō, moroi ba goeli bō'ō, ba no si ndroehoe mbooe aoe-ri; ba ha i'ilā si'aikō da'ō ere, ba si ra'iō niha da'ō jamoeŵā'ō. Ba na so zafoesi ba goelinia, si tengahōndrō, moroi ba goeli bō'ō ba si lō ahoewa boe, ba i'oniagō zi gōna da'ō ere, fitoe bongi. Ba na ifaigi dania ia ere, na no iroegi fitoe bongi, ba na i'ilā, si manōmanō zi gōna andrō, wamaiginia, ba lō si tedooe wōchō andrō, ba goeli; ba ifoeli i'oniagō ia ere, fitoe bongi tō. Ba na ifoeli ifaigi ere, na no iroegi fitoe bongi, ba na i'ilā no ahoē nahia andrō, ba lō si tedooe wōchō andrō, ba goeli, ba tengā si ra'iō ia jamoeŵā'ō ere — ha gigimō; ba ibabago sa noechania, ba tengā si ra'iō ia. Ba na tedooedooe gigimō andrō, ba goeli, aefa mbaŵā wangoroma'ōnia ja'ia chō gere, ba wangoema'ō te-nga si ra'iō ia, ba na ifoeli i'oroma'ō ia chō gere, ba na isōndra ere, no tedooedooe gigimō andrō, ba goeli, ba si ra'iō ia jamoeŵā'ō ere: booe aoeri sa'ae. Na te'ila ba niha zi gōna booe aoeri ia, ba ni'ohe chō gere. Ba na isōndra ere, so ba goeli zi hoelō waosa, safoesi, si no ahoewa boe, ba sotawōtawō, ba no booe aoeri si no ara, ba goelinia, ba iŵā'ō ere, si ra'iō ia, lō'ō sa'ae i'oniagō, si ra'iō sa'ae ia. Ba na booe aoeri manō, sageoe ja'ia, ba goelinia, na no anōnō booe aoeri goeli zi gōna andrō, ma'asageoe i'otarai

- hōgō, noemalō ba gahe, heza gōi  
 13 ifaigi ere, ba na i'ila ere, no tehawoe manō booe aoeri nōsinia ma'-afefoe, ba tenga si ra'iō zi gōna andrō jamoewa'ō ; no fatoetoe wa'-afoesi, ba tobali tenga si ra'iō. Ba na si tawōtawōsō chōnia, ba si  
 14 ra'iō ia ; ba na i'ila zi no tawōtawōsō andrō ere, ba si ra'iō jamoewa'ō ; si tawōtawōsō andrō sa, ba  
 15 si ra'iō, no booe aoeri. Ba na ifoeli taja zi tawōtawōsō andrō ba na  
 16 afoesi, ba jamōi chō gere. Ba ifaigi ia ere ba na i'ila, no afoesi nahia andrō si no gōna, ba tenga si ra'iō zi gōna andrō jamoewa'ō ere ; no  
 17 tengen si ra'iō ia. Na so zi toembœ faosa ba goeli ba na ifoeli dōhō, ba na oboe'oeboe'oe dania, safoesi ba ma sojoramō, ba jamoe'oroma'ō  
 18 ia chō gere. Ba na isōndra ere, no ahōndrō, moroi ba goeli bō'ō, wamaigida, awō wa no ahoewa mboe chōnia, ba si ra'iō ia jamoewa'ō ere ; no si ndroehoe booe aoeri, sa-  
 19 loea ba waosa andrō. Ba na ifaigi nahia andrō ere ba na i'ila, lō sa-  
 20 hoewa boe chōnia ba tenga sahōndrō moroi ba goeli bō'ō ba no ahoē ma'ifoe, ba jamoe'oniagō niha  
 21 da'ō ere, fitoe bongi. Ba na itoegoe tedooedooe dania zafoesi andrō, ba goeli, ba si ra'iō niha da'ō jamoewa'ō ere ; no gōna nahia andrō.  
 22 Ba na lō si tedooe zafoessifoesi andrō, na lō sanananana, ba no laheto waosa no mege, ba tenga si  
 23 ra'iō ia jamoewa'ō ere. Na so ba goeli niha zachozi, ba na ojoramō, ba ma na safoesi nagole andrō, sa-  
 24 nōi ba zachozi andrō, ba na ifaigi ere ba na i'ila, no ahoewa mboe ba zafoessifoesi andrō, ba no ahōndrō, moroi ba goeli bō'ō, wamaigida, ba no booe aoeri, saloea ba zachozi andrō, ba si ra'iō niha da'ō jamoewa'ō ere ; no si ndroehoe booe aoeri.  
 25 Ba na i'ila ere, na ifaigi, lō sahoe-  
 26 wa mboe ba nahia safoessifoesi andrō ba tenga sahōndrō ia, moroi ba goeli bō'ō ba no si ndroehoe booe aoeri, ba  
 goeli bō'ō ba no ahoē ma'ifoe, ba jamoe'oniagō niha da'ō ere, fitoe bongi. Ba na ifaigi ia ere, na no iroegi fitoe bongi, ba si ra'iō ia iwa'ō ere, na tedooedooe nahia andrō, ba goeli — no si ndroehoe booe aoeri. Ba na lō si tedooe nahia safoessifoesi andrō, na lō sananana ia ba na no ahoē ma'ifoe, ba no soboe'oeboe'oe zachozi andrō ba tenga si ra'iō ia jamoewa'ō ere ; noa sa laheto zachozi andrō. Na so ndra matoea, ba ma ira alawe, si so tandra ba hōgō, ba ma ba gambi, ba na ifaigi ere dandra andrō, ba na isōndra, no ahōndrō, moroi ba goeli bō'ō, wamaiginia ba moboe sise'ise, sa'oesō, ba si ra'iō ia jamoewa'ō ere, no gigimō booe aoeri ba hōgō, ba ma ba gambi. Ba na i'ila ere — na ifaigi gigimō andrō — tengen sahōndrō moroi ba goeli bō'ō ba lō boe saitō chōnia, ba jamoe'oniagō zi gōna gigimō andrō ere, fitoe bongi. Ba na ifaigi nahia si gōna andrō ere, na no iroegi fitoe bongi, ba na i'ila, lō si tedooe gigimō andrō, ba lō boe sa'oesō, ba tengen sahōndrō moroi ba goeli bō'ō gigimō andrō, ba jamoetōwō ia — ha gigimō andrō zi lō itōwō — ; ba awena dania ifoeli i'oniagō ere zi no gōna gigimō andrō, fitoe bongi zoei. Ba na ifaigi gigimō andrō ere, na no iroegi fitoe bongi, ba na i'ila, lō si tedooe gigimō andrō, ba goeli, ba na tenga sahōndrō ia, moroi ba goeli bō'ō, ba tenga si ra'iō ia jamoewa'ō ere ; ba jamoebabagō noe-chania, ba tenga si ra'iō ia. Ba na tedooedooe gigimō andrō, ba goeli, na no moewa'ō tenga si ra'iō zi gōna andrō, ba na ifaigi ia ere ba na i'ila, no tedooe gigimō andrō ba goeli, ba alacha lō i'aloei mboe sa'oesō andrō ere — si ra'iō ia. Ba na si manōmanō gigimō, wamaigida ba na no toembœ chōnia mboe saitō, ba no dōhō gigimō andrō — tengen si ra'iō ia, ba jamoewa'ō ere, wa

- 38 tengā si rā'iō ia. Na oroma ba goeli  
ndra matoea, ba ma ba goeli ndra  
alawe dandra, tandra safoesifoesi,  
39 ba na ifaigi ere ba na i'ila ba goeli  
dandra safoesifoesi, si no ahoē, ba  
no gigimō si lō ata'oe ita, si toe-  
mboe ba goeli — tengā si rā'iō  
40 niha si manō. Ba na batoele niha,  
ba no si batoele tānō ba mbōrō  
dōe'i — tengā si rā'iō niha si manō.  
41 Ba na batoele ia jaŵā gangango,  
ba no si batoele tānō fōna — tengā  
42 si rā'iō niha si manō. Ba na toe-  
mboe ba zi batoele tānō foeri, ba  
ma tānō fōna gigimō sojoramō, ba  
no booe aoeri, saloea ba zi batoele  
andrō tānō foeri, ba ma tānō fōna.  
43 Ba na ifaigi ia ere, ba na i'ila gi-  
gimō sojoramō ba zi batoele andrō  
chōnia tānō foeri, ba ma tānō fōna,  
si mane booe aoeri ba goeli nōsi,  
44 wamaigida, ba si no gōna booe  
aoeri zi manō. Si rā'iō ia; jamoe-  
ŵā'ō manō ere, si rā'iō ia; no ba  
45 hōgōnia so wōchō andrō. Ba si no  
gōna booe aoeri andrō, si so fōchō  
andrō ba nōsi, ba jamoe'onoecha  
noecha si no atika ba bōi jamoe-  
fake mbaloebaloe hōgō ba jamoe-  
baloegō gaminia ba jamoe'ao: Si  
46 ra'iō! si rā'iō! Gōtō so chōnia  
wōchō andrō, ba si rā'iō ia. Si  
ra'iō ia; ni'oniagō nahiania — bae-  
ro golombaseŵā i'iagō. (Raz. II. 7,  
3; 15, 5).  
47 II. **Ba** na ba mbaroe oroma zi  
he hoelō mbooe aoeri, samboea nahia —  
he ba mbaroe loeo, ba he ba mbaroe  
48 tarafali, ba ma ba noecha bō'ō,  
noecha nisoso, he tarafali, ba he  
baroe loeo, ba ma ba goeli zaŵi,  
ba ma ba gamagama oeli zaŵi, hadia  
49 ia, ba na no mowoege'e, ba ma  
na no ojoramō nahia andrō, ba  
mbaroe, ba ma ba goeli zaŵi, ba  
ma ba noecha nisoso, ba ma ba  
gamagama oeli zaŵi, hadia ia, ba  
no booe aoeri, ba ni'oroma'ō chō  
50 gere. Ba na no ifaigi nahia andrō,  
si gōna, ere, ba jamoekoesi ba nahia
- zi no gōna booe aoeri andrō, ere,  
fitoe bongi. Ba na i'ila, na no iroegi 51  
fitoe bongi, no tedooe zi hoelō gigimō  
andrō, ba mbaroe, ba ma ba noe-  
cha nisoso, ba ma ba goeli zaŵi,  
ba ma ba gamagama hadia ia, ni'-  
ogoena'ō oeli zaŵi, wamazōchi hadia  
ia, ba no booe aoeri safaito gigimō  
andrō; si rā'iō zi manō; ba nitoe-  
noe mbaroe andrō, ba ma noecha  
nisoso, baroe loeo ba ma tarafali,  
ba ma gamagama oeli zaŵi, ba  
zoroma gigimō andrō; noa sa booe  
aoeri safaito; nitoenoe ia. Ba na 52  
ifaigi ere, ba na i'ila, lō si tedooe  
gigimō andrō, ba mbaroe, ba ma  
ba noecha nisoso, ba ma ba gama-  
gama oeli zaŵi, hadia ia, ba ja-  
moeŵā'ō ere, nibabago zi gōna gi-  
gimō andrō, ba jamoefoeli moekoesi  
ba nahia, fitoe bongi zoei. Ba na 53  
ifoeli ifaigi ere, na no moebabago  
mege nahia andrō, si no gōna, ba  
na i'ila, si manōmanō nahia andrō,  
wamaigida, he ū'a'e lō si tedooe  
gigimō andrō, ba si rā'iō ia; nitoe-  
noe — no si no mogao, he tete,  
ba he arō. Ba na i'ila ere — na 54  
ifaigi — no ahoē nahia andrō, si  
gōna, na no aefo lababago, ba  
nisaka [nahia andrō], ba mbaroe,  
ba ma ba goeli zaŵi, ba ma ba  
noecha nisoso. Ba na ifoeli toembœ 55  
mbooe aoeri ba mbaroe, ba ma ba  
noecha nisoso, ba ma ba gamagama  
oeli zaŵi, hadia ia, ba no si bohooe  
aloëa; nitoenoe zi gōna gigimō a-  
ndrō. Ba baroe andrō, ba he noecha 56  
nisoso, ba he gamagama oeli zaŵi,  
hadia ia ngawalō, ba zi no taja  
gigimō andrō, na no moebabago,  
ba nifoeli nibabago, awena dania  
tenga si rā'iō. Da'ō nihonogōi ba 57  
mbooe aoeri andrō ba mbaroe loeo  
ba ba mbaroe tarafali ba he ba  
gamagama oeli zaŵi, hadia ia, ba  
wangoema'ō na tengā si rā'iō ba  
na si rā'iō.

## FAZA 14.

I. Soemange fangehao ba hadia nifachoi tānō bō'ō ba zi gōna booe aoeri. II. Booe aoeri ba nomo.

- 1 I. Ba hoemedē Jehowa chō Moze, imane : Da'ō gamachoita ba zi gōna booe aoeri, na bañwa wangehao ja'ia : Ni'ohe chō gere. (*Mat. 8, 4. Mar. 1, 44. Loek. 5, 14; 17, 14.*) Ba si mōi baero golombasewā gere, Ba na isōndra ere — na ifaigi ia — no dōhō wōchō nahia andrō, si gōna booe aoeri ia, ba jamoeñā'ō ere, ndramoe'ōhe wofo saoeri, domboea, si tengā salacha, ba eoe, eresi, ba kirimisi ba soefo, ba zi mōi nihaogō andrō. (*Sin. 51, 9.*) Ba jamoeñā'ō ere, lataba wofo si samboea ba nahia tanō, jañwa nidanō goemboe. Ba fofo saoeri andrō ba eoe eresi ba kirimisi ba soefo andrō, ba jamoe'ōengoegō ba ndro wofo andrō, nitaba jawa nidanō goemboe no mege, fabaja fofo saoeri andrō. Ba mewitoe itefe niha andrō, si mōi nihaogō, ba mbooe aoeri andrō, wangehao ja'ia ; ba fofo saoeri andrō, ba jamecfoloi ba mbeneoa. Ba si mōi nihaogō andrō, ba ibabago noechnia, ba itōwō mboenia, ihori, ba mondri, ba nihaogō ia. Aefa da'ō ba tola mōi ia ba golombasewā, ba baero nosenia i'agō, fitoe bongi.
- 9 Ba na no iroegi fitoe bongi, ba itōwō mboenia fefoe, he ba hōgō, ba he gambi, ba he rōngōrōngō, boenia ma'afefoe itōwō ; ba ibabago noechnia ba mondri, ba abeta wa'ara'iōnia. (*Raz. II. 5, 10.*) Ba na iroegi wāloe bongi, ba jamoehalō nono mbiribiri, doea rozi, si lō sala, ba sara nono mbiribiri si alawe, si lō sala, si dōfi fa'eboca, ba tōloe ni'ofeloe [zoe'asoe'a] hamo si sōchi, nifarocka fanicha, soemange ni'ā, ba matonga kata wanicha. Ba jamoe'angaroewoesi chō Jehowa niha andrō si mōi nihaogō, awō da'ō no mege, ere andrō, solaoe fangehao andrō, fōna mbawandroehō nose

wama'ele'ō. Ba jamoehalō nono mbiribiri si sara ere, jamoebe'e soemange ogaoeta, awō wanicha andrō, si matonga kata ; faoma jamoehahae fōna Jehowa. Ba nitataba soemange fameta horō ba soemange nitoenoe, lataba nono mbiribiri andrō, ba naha ni'amoni'ō ; si mane soemange fameta horō sa, si manō gōi zoemange ogaoeta andrō : chō gere ; ni'amoni'ō bibai ia. Ba ihalō ma'ifoe ndro zoemange ogaoeta andrō ere ba igole'ō ba mbōrō dalinga zi mōi nihaogō andrō, ba gambōlō ba ba doeroe seboea ba danga kambōlō ba ba doetoeroe kahe seboea kambōlō. Ba ma'ifoe ihalō fanicha andrō, si matonga kata, ere, ba ilaoe ba dangania — ba danga gere — kabera. Ba i'oengoegō ba wanicha andrō doeroenia kambōlō ere, ba wanicha ba dangania kabera, ba itefe fōna Jehowa wanicha andrō toeroenia, mewitoe. Ba fanicha si tosai ba dangania, ba igole'ō ba mbōrō dalinga zi mōi nihaogō andrō, kambōlō ba ba doeroe seboea ba dangania kambōlō ba ba doetoeroe kahenia seboea kambōlō, ba dete ndro zoemange ogaoeta andrō. Ba hadia zi tosai na do ba danga gere, ba jamoelaoe ba hōgō zi mōi nihaogō andrō, ena'ō iheta zalanja chō Jehowa ere, ba zi manō. Ba i'asiwai zoemange fameta horō andrō ere, ba wameta sala zi mōi nihaogō andrō ba wa'ara'iōnia andrō ; ba awena dania itaba zoemange nitoenoe andrō. Ba ibe'e zoemange nitoenoe andrō ere, awō zoemange ni'ā, ba naha wame'e soemange ; ba na no imanō ere, wamaigi fameta zala chōnia, ba aheta wa'ara'iōnia. Ba na si noemana ia, na tebai ibe'e [ni'ā] andrō, ba ha sara jamoehalō ono mbiribiri, soemange ogaoeta, ena'ō tehahae ba ena'ō tefaijgi chōnia wameta zala, ba samboea ni'ofeloe

- hamo si sōchi, nifaroeka fanicha,  
soemange ni'ā, ba matonga kata  
22 wanicha, ba domboea woene, ba  
ma domboea nono marafadi — hadia  
zi tola ibe'e —, ena'ō soemange  
fameta horō zi samboea ba soemange  
23 nitoenoe zi samboea. Ba na no  
aloea fitoe bongi, i'otarai tehaogō  
ia, ba jamoe'ohe chō gere, ba zinga  
mbawandroehō nose wama'ele'ō,  
24 fōna Jehowa. Ba jamoehalō nono  
mbiribiri andrō, soemange ogaoeta,  
ere, fabaja fanicha andrō, si mato-  
naga kata, ba faoma jamoehahae  
25 ere, nihahae fōna Jehowa. Ba ndra-  
moetaba nono mbiribiri andrō, soe-  
mange ogaoeta, ba jamoehalō ma'-  
ifoe ndro zoemange ogaceta andrō  
ere, ba jamoegoele'ō ba mbōrō dali-  
linga zi mōi nihaogō andrō, ba  
gambōlō ba ba doeroe seboea ba  
dangania kambōlō, ba ba doetoeroe  
26 kahenia seboea kambōlō. Ba fanicha  
andrō, ba jamoelaoe ba dangania  
ma'ifoe ere — ba danga gere —  
27 kabera, ba jamoetefe ere wanicha  
andrō ōsa, si so ba dangania kabera,  
toeroenia kambōlō, mewitoe, fōna  
28 Jehowa. Ba igoele'ō ba mbōrō dali-  
linga zi mōi nihaogō andrō ma'ifoe  
wanieha andrō ba dangania, ere,  
ba ba doeroe seboea, ba dangania  
kambōlō ba ba doetoeroe kahenia  
seboea, kambōlō, ja'wa ba dete  
29 ndro zoemange ogaoeta andrō. Ba  
si tosai fanicha ba danga gere, ba  
jamoelaoe ba hōgō zi mōi nihaogō  
andrō, ena'ō ifaigi chōnia wameta  
30 zala chō Jehowa. Ba jamoe'asiwai  
woene si samboea andrō, ba ma  
31 ono marafadi, si tola ibe'e, hadia  
zi tola ibe'e — si samboea, ba soe-  
mange fameta horō, ba si samboea,  
ba soemange nitoenoe, awō zoema-  
nge ni'ā andrō, ifaigi ba zi mōi  
nihaogō andrō wameta zala chō  
32 Jehowa ere, ba zi manō. Da'ō ni-  
honogōi, ba zi no gōna booe aoeri,  
ba si tebai mame'e [niwā'ō andrō],  
ba wangehao ja'ia.
- II. Ba hoemedeh Jehowa chō ndra 33  
Moze A'aroni, imane : Na miroegi 34  
dania danō Gana'ana, nibe'egoē  
chōmi dania, ba na toemboe zi  
hoelō mbooe aoeri ba nomo heza,  
oebe'e, ba danō andrō, si no tāna  
chōmi, ba mōi moe'ombachaō chō 35  
gere zochō omo andrō, imane : No  
toemboe ba nomogoe zi hoelō mbooe  
aoeri ! Ba jamoe'wa'ō ere, laheta 36  
nōsi nomo, atō mōi jomo gere, ba  
wamaigi nahia andrō si gōna, fa  
bōi la'wa'ō dania, si ra'iō manō nōsi  
nomo ma'afefoe. Awena dania mōi  
jomo gere, ba wamaigi omo andrō.  
Ba na isōndra — na ifaigi nahia 37  
si no gōna booe aoeri andrō — ba  
mbagolō nomo so, mogao ba mo-  
woege'e ba ojoramō, hoelō zahōndrō  
ba mbolo mbagolō, ba mōi tooe 38  
gere ba mbawandroehō, ba ikoesi  
nomo andrō, fitoe bongi. Ba na 39  
ifoeli dania ia ere, na no iroeig  
fitoe bongi, ba na i'ila — na ifaigi  
— no tedooe mbooe aoeri andrō ba  
mbagolō nomo, ba jamoe'wa'ō ere, 40  
ladeha gara andrō, soroma booe  
aoeri andrō, ba latibo'ō bāero mba-  
noea, ba na ha si ta'oenō. Ba omo 41  
andrō, ba ni'o'oi tānō bacha, fasoei,  
ba o'oila la'oeri andrō, ba nidoe-  
wagō baero mbanoea, ba na ha si  
ta'oenō. Ba lahalō gara bō'ō ba 42  
labe'e fangali gara no mege; ba si  
manō la'oeri bō'ō, ba wangalōsō  
omo andrō. Ba na ifoeli toemboe 43  
mbooe aoeri ba nomo andrō, na  
no moeheta gara andrō ba na no  
moe'o'oi nomo, ba na no moefoeli  
moe'alōsōigō, ba jamōi jomo gere, 44  
ba na i'ila — na ifaigi — no tedooe  
mbooe aoeri ba nomo andrō, ba no  
booe aoeri safaito, ba nomo : si ra'iō  
ia. Ba nidoedoegō nomo andrō, ba 45  
karania ba eoenia ba la'oeri fefoe,  
ba nomo, ba ni'ohe baero ba na ha  
si ta'oenō, baero mbanoea. Ba si 46  
mōi jomo ba nomo andrō, fatoea  
no moekoesi, ba niwā'ō si ra'iō,  
irege bongi. Ba si no mōrō jomo, 47

- ba ibabago noechnia ; ba he si no manga jomo, ba ibabago noechnia.
- 48 Ba na mōi jomo gere, ba na i'ila, ba wamaiginia, lō si tedooe mbooe aero, ba nomo andrō, me no moefoeli moe'alōsōigō nomo, ba tenga si ra'iō sa'ae nomo andrō, jamoewā'ō ere, noa sa dōhō wōchō andrō.
- 49 Ba jamoehalō wofo, domboea ba eoe resi ba kirimisi ba soefo, ba 50 wameta sala nomo andrō. Fofo si samboea, ba itaba ba nahia tanō,
- 51 jaŵa nidanō goemboe ; ba eoe resi andrō ba soefo ba kirimisi ba fofo saoeri andrō, ba ihalō ba i'oengoegō ba ndro wofo nitaba andrō ba ba nidanō goemboe, ba omo, ba mewi-
- 52 toe itefe, ba wameta sala nomo do wofo andrō ba idanō goemboe ba fofo saoeri andrō ba eoe resi ba 53 soefo ba kirimisi andrō. Ba fofo saoeri andrō, ba jamoefoloi baero mbanoea, ba mbenoea ; si manō wametania sala nomo andrō : abeta 54 wa'ara'iōnia. Da'ō nihonogōi ba ngawalō mbooe aeroi andrō ba ba 55 gigimō, ba ba mbooe aeroi ba noe- 56 cha ba ba nomo, ba ba dandra ba goeli ba ba zi hoelō mbōni ba ba 57 dandra safoesi andrō, ba wangombacha hadia zi ra'iō ba hadia zi tenga si ra'iō. Da'ō gamachoita ba ba mbooe aeroi andrō.

## FAZA 15.

I. Sonana si ra'iō ba ndra matoea. II. Ba ndra alawe.

- 1 I. **Ba** hoemedē Jehowa chō ndra  
2 Moze A'aroni, imane : Mihede ba Ndraona Gizeraeli, ba mimane chōra : Na so zi hoelō zonana famatoea, ba fonana si ra'ira'iō zi manō.
- 3 Ba da'ō wa'ara'iōnia ba wonana andrō : he na mowōi wamatoeania, ba he na no tedoehoe, fa lō aloea nana — si ra'iō ia. Fefoe gaso, niförōni zi so sonana andrō, ba si ra'iō, ba fefoe dadaoma nidaona-
- 5 nia, ba si ra'iō. Sombambaja kasonia, ba ibabago noechnia ba mo-
- ndri, ba si ra'iō ia, irege bongi. Ba si dadaoni dadaoma andrō, 6 nidaona zi so sonana andrō, ba isasai noechnia ba mondri, ba si ra'iō ia, irege bongi. Ba sombambaja ūsi zi so sonana andrō, ba ibabago noechnia ba mondri, ba si ra'iō ia, irege bongi. Ba na idiloi 7 zi lō si ra'iō si so sonana andrō, ba ibabago noechnia da'ō ba mondri, ba si ra'iō ia, irege bongi. Ba fefoe 9 sela, ba zi fakoedo zi so sonana andrō, ba si ra'iō. Ba sombambaja 10 hadia ia danedanenia, ba si ra'iō, irege bongi. Ba solohe misa, ba ibabago noechnia ba mondri, ba si ra'iō ia, irege bongi. Ba dozi 11 nibabaja zi so sonana andrō na lō nisasainia tangania, ba lababago noechara ba mondri, ba si ra'iō, irege bongi. Nahia tanō, nibabaja 12 zi so sonana andrō, ba niboto, ba nahia eoe, ba nisasai ba nidanō. Ba na dōhō zonana andrō chōnia, 13 ba i'erai mbongi, fitoe bongi, i'otrai dōhō chōnia ; ba awena dania ibabago noechnia ba mondri ba nidanō goemboe — ba aheta wa'ara'iōnia. Ba na no aloea fitoe 14 bongi, ba ihalō woene, domboea, ba ma ono marafadi domboea, ba mōi ia fōna Jehowa, ba zinga mbandroehō nose wama'ele'ō, ba ibe'e ba danga gere wofo andrō. Ba i'a- 15 siwai ere : si samboea, ba soemange fameta horō, ba si samboea, ba soemange nitoenoe ; ba si manō gere wamaigi chōnia fameta zala chō Jehowa, ba zonana andrō chōnia. Na no ahele goela ba niha, ba ifemondri nōsinia ma'asageoe, ba si ra'iō ia, irege bongi. Ba fefoe noe- 16 cha ba oeli zaŵi, si gōna oela andrō, ba nibabago, ba si ra'iō, irege bongi. Ba na so zoroedoe ba ndra 17 alawe ba na no ahele goela, ba faoma mondri ira, ba si ra'iō ira, irege bongi.
- II. **Na** afōchō daloe ndra alawe, 18 landro, ba fitoe bongi wa'ara ra'iō

- ia, ba dozi sombambaja ja'ia, ba  
 20 si ra'iō, irege bongi. Ba hadia ni-  
 fōrōninia fefoe, gōtō wa'ara'iōnia,  
 ba ra'iō, awō nidadaoninia fefoe, ba  
 21 ra'iō. Ba dozi sombambaja kasonia,  
 ba lababago noechara ba mondri,  
 22 ba si ra'iō, irege bongi. Ba dozi  
 sombambaja hadia ia nidadaoninia,  
 ba lababago noechara ba mondri,  
 23 ba si ra'iō, irege bongi. Ba somba-  
 mbaja hadia ia zi so ba gasonia,  
 ba ma ba dadaomania, ba ra'iō,  
 24 irege bongi. Ba na so zoroedoe  
 chōnia, ba na gōna chōnia zi rai'iō-  
 nia, ba fitoe bongi wa'ara ra'iō ia  
 ba fefoe gaso, ba zi mōrō ia, ba  
 25 ra'iō. Ba na ara wa'afōchō daloe  
 ndra alawe, na tengā baŵa landro  
 chōnia, ba na mendro, sanaloe'i  
 baŵa landro chōnia, ba si ra'iō ia,  
 gōtō wa'ara wendro andrō chōnia,  
 si mane na baŵa zatoelō landro  
 chōnia, si ra'iō ia. (*Mat. 9, 20*).  
 26 Fefoe gaso nifōrōninia, gōtō wendro  
 andrō chōnia ba si mane kasonia,  
 na satoelō landro chōnia, iŵā'ō, ba  
 fefoe dadaoma, nidadaoninia, ba  
 ra'iō, si mane fa'ara'iōnia na satoelō  
 27 landro chōnia. Sombambaja da'ō no  
 mege, ba ra'iō; ibabago noechania  
 ba mondri, ba dōrōdōrō ra'iō, irege  
 28 bongi. Ba na no dōhō chōnia we-  
 ndro andrō, ba jamoe'erai mbongi,  
 fitoe bongi: ba awai wa'ara'iōnia  
 29 laŵā'ō. Ba na no aloea fitoe bongi,  
 ba jamoehalō woene, domboea, ba  
 ma ono marafadi, domboea, ba i'ohe  
 chō gere ba zinga mbawandroehō  
 30 nose wama'ele'ō. Ba jamoe'asiwai  
 ere: si samboea, ba soemange fa-  
 meta horō, ba si samboea, ba soe-  
 mange nitoenoe; ifaigi chōnia wa-  
 meta zala chō Jehowa ere, ba zi  
 manō, ba wendronia andrō, si ra'iō.  
 31 Si manō wanenawāmō Iraono Gi-  
 zeraēli, ba wa'ara'iō andrō chōra,  
 fa bōi mate ira bōrō wa'ara'iōra  
 andrō, na lata'oenō nahiagoe andrō,  
 32 ba chōra. Da'ō nihonogōi ba zi so  
 sonana ba ba zahele oela, fa ra'iō
- ia ba da'ō, ba ba zolandro satoelō, 33  
 ba ba zi so si hoelō zonana, he  
 ira matoea, ba he ira alawe, ba ba  
 zoroedoe ba zi no ra'iō.

## FAZA 16.

I. Baŵa wangatoelō. Mōi ba ni'a-  
 moni'iō gere seboea. II. Fangatoelō  
 ere, awō zato. III. Biribiri si ma-  
 toea, foloitō. IV. Fangohonogōi ba-  
 ūa da'ō.

I. Ba hoemedē Jehowa chō Moze, 1  
 me no mate ndraono Ga'aroni a-  
 ndrō; me no la'ondrasī Jehowa, si  
 mate ira. (*F. 10, 1*). Ba imane Je-  
 howa chō Moze: ŵā'ō chō ga'aoe  
 A'aroni, bōi jamōi manō ba ni'a-  
 moni'iō, barō mba'aba'a andrō, fōna  
 lagōlagō andrō, ba dete dawōla —  
 fa bōi mate ia! Me ba lawoeo a-  
 ndrō oe'oroma'iō ndra'odo, jaŵa  
 lagōlagō andrō. (*Moz. II. 30, 10; 40,*  
*34. Raz. I, 8, 10. Heb. 9, 7*). Awena  
 3 tola mōi bacha ba ni'amoni'iō Ga'-  
 aroni, na ibe'e nono zaŵi si matoea,  
 soemange fameta horō ba biribiri  
 si matoea, soemange nitoenoe. Ka-  
 meza tarafali ni'amoni'iō i'obareo,  
 ba saraeŵa tarafali mbaloebaloe  
 zaila ia, ba bōbō taloe tarafali  
 i'amōbō taloe ba bala hōgō tarafali  
 ibe'e ba hōgōnia. Noecha ni'a-  
 moni'iō da'ō — i'onoecha na no aefa  
 mondri ia.

II. Ba ba zato Ndراono Gizeraēli, 5  
 ba doea geoe ihalō nambi si ma-  
 toea, soemange fameta horō, ba  
 sageoe mbiribiri si matoea, soemange  
 nitoenoe. Ba A'aroni, ba i'ohe  
 nono zaŵi andrō, soemange fameta  
 horō tāna chōnia, fameta zalania  
 ba sala moroi jomo chōra. Ba  
 awena dania ibe'e fōna Lowalangi  
 nambi si matoea andrō si doea geoe  
 ba zinga mbawandroehō nose wa-  
 ma'ele'ō. Ba ilaoe dahōdahō A'aroni  
 ba nambi andrō: samboea dahō-  
 dahō chō Jehowa ba samboea chō  
 Azazeli (Afōcha). Ba i'ohe nambi  
 andrō, si gōna chō Jehowa, A'aroni,  
 7 8 9

- ba i'asiwai soemange fameta horō. | ha wame'e soemange, fasoei, ba me- 19  
 10 Ba si sageoe andrō, si gōna chō witoe itefe na ha wame'e soemange Azazeli, ba labe'e aoeri, fōna Jeho- do andrō, toeroenia, wangchao ja'ia wa, ena'ō lafatōrō chōnia nilaoe ba fe'amoni'ō ja'ia, bōrō wa'ara'iō wameta sala, ba ena'ō lafanō chō Ndraono Gizeraëli andrō. Azazeli, ba danō si mate. (*Jes. 13,*  
 11 *Mat. 12, 43. Fam. 18, 2*). Ba ja- moehalō nono zaŵi, soemange fa- metala tāna chōnia, ba wameta salania ba sala moroi jomo chōra, ba jamoetaba nono zaŵi andrō fa-  
 12 meta zala, chōnia. Ba jamoehalō zamba gali mbo galitō ba naha wame'e soemange, fōna Jehovah, awō nitoenoe samohoea, ni'ohama, sandra'oe, ba jamoe'ohe bacha, ba-  
 13 rō mba'aba'a andrō. Ba ilaoe ba ga- litō zamohoea andrō, fōna Jehovah, ena'ō iba'a lagōlagō andrō jaŵa zoe- ra goroisa simbo zamohoea andrō,  
 14 fa bōi mate Ga'aroni. Ba ihalō ma'i- foie ndro nono zaŵi andrō ba ibe'e fanefe dete lagōlagō andrō, tānō fōna, toeroenia; ba fōna lagōlagō, ba mewitoe itefe do andrō ōsa, toeroenia. (*F. 3, 2. Heb. 10, 3, 4*).  
 15 Awena dania itaba nambi si ma- toea andrō soemange fameta horō ba zato, ba donia, ba i'ohe bacha barō mba'aba'a, ba ilaoe si mane mege ba ndro nono zaŵi andrō, ibe'e fanefe lagōlagō andrō ba fōna  
 16 lagōlagō misa itefe, wameta sala ba ni'amoni'ō andrō, bōrō wa'ara'iō Ndraono Gizeraëli ba lalōra andrō, si no molalō ira, ba si manō gōi ilaoe ba nose wama'e'ele'ō, nifa'anō  
 17 ba chōra, ba hoenō wa'ara'iōra. Ba lō tola so niha ba nose wama'e'ele'ō, na mōi ia bacha, ba wolaoe nilaoe ba wameta sala, ba ni'amoni'ō a- ndrō, irege ifoeli mōi baero. Si manō wametania salania ba sala moroi jomo chōra ba sala zato  
 18 Ndraono Gizeraëli fefoe. Awena dania mōi ia baero, ba zinga naha wame'e soemange, fōna Jehovah, ba wameta sala ba da'ō; ihalō ma'ifoe ndro nono zaŵi andro ba do nambi ma'ifoe ba igoele'ō ba dandroe na-
- | ha wame'e soemange, fasoei, ba me- 19  
 III. **Ba** na no imanō, wangasiwai 20 fameta sala ba ni'amoni'ō andrō ba ba nose wama'e'ele'ō ba ba naha wame'e soemange, ba i'ohe ba da'ō nambi si matoea andrō, saoeri; ba 21 itoefa hōgō nambi andrō saoeri A'aroni tangania ma'adoea. ba i'o- mbacha'ō jawania zala Ndraono Gizeraëli fefoe, awō lalōl fefoe, solalō ira heza, ba ihare'ō ba hōgō nambi andrō, ba ifa'ohe'ō ba danō si mate nambi, ba niha, si no ihō- nagō ba da'ō. Ba ba hocloenia i'ohe 22 misa ba danō sarōoe golalōwāra fefoe nambi si matoea andrō, ba ba danō si mate ladoedoe ia. Ba mōi 23 bacha Ga'aroni ba nose wama'e'ele'ō, iheta noecha tarafali andrō, noe- chania me mōi ia ba ni'amoni'ō, ba ibe'e tooe ba da'ō. Ba mondri 24 ia ba naha ni'amoni'ō ba ifoeli i'ionoecha noechania; awena mōi ia baero, ba wangasiwai soemange nitoe- noe chōnia ba soemange nitoe- noe ba niha sat', ba wameta salania ba sala zato. Ba wātō zoema- 25 nage fameta horō andrō, ba itoenoe ba naha wame'e soemange. Ba so- lohe baero nambi si matoea andrō chō Azazeli, ba ibabago noechania ba mondri, awena tola ifoeli ia ba golombasewā. Ba ono zaŵi andrō, 26 ba nambi si matoea soemange fa- metala horō, ni'ohe bacha do, ba wolaoe nilaoe ba wameta sala, ba ni'amoni'ō, ba ni'ohe baero golom- basewā, ba oeli ba ōsi ba tai, ba nitoenoe. (*F. 6, 30. Hez. 43, 21. Heb. 13, 11*). Ba sanoenoe ja'ia, ba iba- 27 bago noechania ba mondri, awena tola ifoeli ia ba golombasewā.  
 IV. **Ba** da'ō hoeckoe ba chōmi, 29 gōtōgōtō wa'ara: ba mbaŵa si fi- toe, ba zi mewoeloe, ba mifikao- ami, ba lō tola mihalō halōwō,

hadia ia, he niha ba danō, ba he  
si fatewoe, si so ba ngaimi. (F. 23,  
30 27). Na baŵa da'ō sa lafaigi chō-  
mi wameta zala, ba wangehao ja'-  
ami ; horōmi fefoe niheta fōna Je-  
31 howa. Baŵa salōsoe lō mohalōwō  
ami ia chōmi ba mifakao ami ;  
hoekoe si lō mamalōmalō chōmi  
32 da'ō. Ere zolaoe fameta horō a-  
ndrō, nibajoini ba nifo'ōsi tangā,  
ena'ō ihalō halōwō gere, fangali  
namania ; ba i'onoecha noecha ta-  
rafali andrō, noecha ni'amoni'ō,  
33 (Moz. II. 28, 41), ba iheta zala ba  
wondrege ni'amoni'ō andrō ; ba sa-  
la ba nose wama'ele'ō ba ba nahā  
wame'e soemange, ba iheta ; ba  
ba gere ba ba zato fefoe ifaigi  
34 wameta zala. Ba hoekoe ba chōmi  
da'ō, gōtōgōtō wa'ara dania, wa  
samoeza zi dōfi lafaigi ba Ndraono  
Gizeraēli wameta horōra fefoe. Ba  
la'o'ō niŵa'ō Jehowa chō Moze.

## FAZA 17.

I. Bōi lataba goerifō na tengā ba  
nahā ni'amoni'ō. II. Tefasoegi ba  
dōdō, wa lō tola la'ā ndro ba hadia  
ia nisasawi.

1 I. Ba hoemedē Jehowa chō Moze,  
2 imane : Hede chō Ga'aroni ba ba  
ndraononia ba ba Ndraono Gizeraēli  
3 fefoe, ōmane chōra : Da'ō ia,  
ni'oro'iō Jehowa : Dozi Iraono Gi-  
zeraēli, na so zanaba ono zaŵi, ba  
ma ono mbiribiri, ba ma nambi,  
na ba golombaseŵa itaba, ba ma  
4 baero golombaseŵa, ba na lō i'ōhe  
ba zinga mbawandroehō nose wama'ele'ō, ba wame'e soemange ja'ia  
chō Jehowa, fōna nahia Jehowa  
andrō, ba tebe'e horōnia fange'e :  
no adoewa ndro ibe'e, ba nise'e ni-  
5 ha si manō ba niwara, ena'ō la'ōhe  
Iraono Gizeraēli zoemange nitaba  
andrō chōra, nibe'ebe'era soemange  
baero, ba mbenoea ; chō Jehowa  
la'ōhe, ba zinga mbawandroehō no-  
se wama'ele'ō, chō gere, ba lataba  
soemange fangorifi chō Jehowa.

Ba itefe na ha wame'e soemange 6  
chō Jehowa do andrō ere, fōna  
mbawandroehō nose wama'ele'ō, ba  
tawō, ba itoenoe samohoea chō  
Jehowa. (F. 4, 31). Ba bōi sa'ae  
labe'e soemange mbechoe, ba zoho-  
rōhorō ira, zoemange nitaba andrō  
chōra. Hoekoe silō mamalōmalō chō-  
ra da'ō, gōtōgōtō wa'ara dania. Ba  
ōmane chōra : Dozi ma'oewoe Gi-  
zeraēli, awō niha bō'ō, si so ba  
chōra, na so zame'e soemange ni-  
toenoe, ba ma soemange nitaba,  
ba na lō i'ōhe ba zinga mbawand-  
droehō nose wama'ele'ō, ba wame'e  
chō Jehowa, ba nise'e niha si ma-  
nō, ba niwara.

II. Ba dozi, he ma'oewoe Gize-  
raēli, ba he niha bō'ō, si so ba  
chōra, na so zi manga ndro, ba si  
fa'oedoe ndra'o ba niha si manō,  
ba oese'e ba niwara. Noso nōsi sa 11  
12 zi so ba ndro, ba no oetehe chōmi  
ba nahā wame'e soemange, ena'ō  
labe'e fameta zalamī ; fameta zala  
sa ndro andrō, ba noso andrō chō-  
nia. (Moz. I. 9, 4. 5. F. 7, 27. Sam.  
I. 14, 33). Andrō wa no oeŵa'ō ba  
13 Ndraono Gizeraēli : Samōsa lō ba  
chōmi zi tola manga ndro ! He ni-  
ha bō'ō, si so ba chōmi, ba lō tola  
i'ā ndro. Ba dozi Iraono Gizeraēli,  
awō niha bō'ō, si so ba chōra, na  
so zahaeloe hadia ia ba ma fofo,  
si tola la'ā, ba ifowōi ndro ba iba-  
loegō tanō, me no ba ndro fango-  
rifinia andrō so noso nōsi fefoe,  
hadia ia. Andrō wa no oeŵa'ō ba  
14 Ndraono Gizeraēli : Lō tola miā  
ndro nōsi, hadia ia, me ba ndro so  
noso nōsi fefoe, hadia ia — dozi si  
manga ja'ia, ba nihori. Ba dozi si  
15 manga gamatela, ba ma nisasawi  
[goetoe ndroe'oe], he niha ba danō,  
ba he niha bō'ō, ba ibabago noe-  
chania ba mondri, ba ra'iō, irege  
bongi ; awena abeta wa'ara'iōnia.  
(Moz. II. 22, 31). Ba na lō ibabago  
16 noechania, ba na lō mondri, ba  
iloe'i horōnia.

## FAZA 18.

I. Bōi la'o'ō hoekoe niha baero.  
 II. Bōi oroedoe ira ba ndra alawo sahatō chōra ba bōi lahalō. III. Fannenāwa fohorōni donga zodonga ba horō bō'ō ba hadia ia na zi lō sō-chi ba niha baero.

I. Ba hoemede Jehowa chō Moze, imane : Hede ba Ndraono Gizerāeli ba ūmane chōra : Ja'odo Jehowa, Lowalangimi. Bōi mi'o'ō wolaoe ba danō Miseraji, ba zi so ami mege, ba bōi gōi mi'o'ō wolaoe ba danō Gana'ana, ba ni'ohegoe ja'amidania ; bōi mitōrō hoekoe chōra. Hoekoe chōgōe mi'o'ō ba nifachogoe mitōngōni ba mitōrō ; no ja'odo Jehowa, Lowalangimi. Andrō mitōngōni nifachoigoe, awō hoekoe chōgōe : ba zolo'ō ja'ia mōi fango-rifi ia ; Jehowa ndra'odo. (Hez. 20, 11. Rom. 10, 5. Gal. 3, 12).

II. Bōi jamoehatō'ō ia ha niha ba ndra alawe sabōlō ahatō chōnia, bōi jamoeheta mbaloebaloe zaila ia ; Jehowa ndra'odo. Saila namaoe ba saila ninaoe, ba tebai ūheta mbaloebaloe ; no inaoe, lō tola ūheta mbaloebaloe zaila ia. (Moz. I. 19, 33). Saila wo'omo namaoe, ba lō tola ūheta mbaloebaloe, no saila namaoe. (F. 20, 11. Moz. V. 27, 20). Saila nachioe, ono namaoe, ba ma ono ninaoe, he ono jomo, ba he baero mege toemboe ia — lō tola ūheta mbaloebaloe zaila ia. (Moz. V. 27, 22. Sam. II. 13, 14). Saila nono nonooe matoea ba saila nono nonooe alawe — lō tola ūheta mbaloebaloe zaila ia ; noa sa saila ndra'oegō. Saila nono wo'omo namaoe, ono namaoe — lō tola ūheta mbaloebaloe zaila ia ; no talifoesōe. Saila dalifoesō namaoe alawe, ba lō tola ūheta mbaloebaloe ; no fondrege zahatō chō namaoe. (F. 20, 19). Saila dalifoesō ninaoe alawe, ba tebai ūheta mbaloebaloe, noa sa fondrege zahatō chō ninaoe. Saila

dalifoesō namaoe matoea, ba tebai ūheta mbaloebaloe, lō tola ūhatō'-ōgō chō wo'omonia ; no inaoe. (F. 20, 20). Saila noemōnōe, ba tebai ūheta mbaloebaloe : no fo'omo nonooe, tebai ūheta mbaloebaloe zaila ia. (Moz. I. 38, 18. Hez. 22, 11). Saila wo'omo dalifoesōe, ba tebai ūheta mbaloebaloe, no saila dalifoesōe. (Mat. 14, 4). Saila ndra alawe ba saila nononia alawe, ba tebai faoma ūheta mbaloebaloe ; ono nononia matoea ba ono nononia alawe, ba lō tōla ūhalō, wameta baloebaloe zaila ia ; no fondrege zahatō chōoe ira — horō seboea da'ō. (F. 20, 14). Ba lō'ō gōi tola ūfakaeroea zi fatalifoesō, wamobōrō fa'oedoesa, na ūheta zaila ia, ba ngai zi samboea, fatoea aoeri ia. (Moz. I. 29, 27).

III. Lō tola ūhatō'-ōgō ba ndra alawe, ba wameta baloebaloe zaila ia, gōtō wa'ara'iōnia andrō. (F. 20, 18. Hez. 22, 10). Lō tola oroedoe 20 ndra'oegō chō wo'omo nawōoe, wanguai fa'ara'iō chōoe. (F. 20, 10. Sam. II. 11, 4). Lō tola ūbe'e nonooe, 21 ba wame'e soemange Moloko andrō ja'ia, fa bōi ū'o'aja dōi Lowalangioe ; Jehowa ndra'odo. (F. 20, 2. Raz. II. 17, 17). Lō tola oreoedoe'ō ba ndra matoea, lala wa'o-roedoe ba ndra alawe ; sogoro ita zi manō. (Moz. I. 19, 5. F. 20, 13. Rom. 1, 27). Ba zaliwāliwa ba danō, 22 ba lō tola oroedoe'ō, wangai fa'a-ra'iō chōoe ; ba ira alawe, ba lō tola i'edogō ia ba zaliwāliwa ba danō, ena'ō oeroedoe chōnia ; horō seboea zi manō. (Moz. V. 27, 21). Ba da'ō fefoe, ba bōi mihalō wa'-ara'iō chōmi ; noa sa da'ō fefoe mbōrō wa'ara'iō niha baero, nitimbagoe fōnami. (Raz. II. 17, 15). Ba da'ō ra'iō danō, ba ba chō-nia oehoekoe golalōwania, tobali i'oeta'ō zowanoea ba chōnia tanō. Ba mitōngōni sa'ae nifachoigoe andrō, awō hoekoe andrō chōgōe, ba

sambalō bōi milaoe zogoro ita a-  
ndrō, he niha ba danō, ba he niha  
27 bō'ō, si so ba chōmi. Noa sa lafa-  
zōchi horō andrō fefoe niha ba da-  
28 nō, fōnami, ba no ra'iō danō; fa  
bōi i'oeta'ō ami tanō, na ra'iō ami,  
mibe'e, si mane fangoeta'ōnia soi  
29 niha andrō fōnami. Ha niha sa  
zolaoe sambalō andrō, sogoro ita  
— ba nise'e ba niwara zolaoe ja'ia.  
30 Ba mi'o'ō nifachoigoe andrō, fa  
bōi mi'ohia'ō hoekoe andrō, sihocha  
mboeda, nilaoe fōnami, wangai fa'-  
ara'iō chōmi; Jehovah ndra'odo,  
Lowalangimi.

## FAZA 19.

- I. Oroisa: ena'ō la'amōni'ō ira  
chō Jehovah Iraono Gizeraeli. II. A-  
machoita ba wangomasi'ō awō. III.  
Ama'hoita bō'ō: ba danō ba ba hoe-  
koe niha baero, ba ba zi fatewoe  
ba ba zoe'asoe'a ba ba zaga.
- 1 I. Ba hoemedeh Jehovah chō Moze,  
2 imane: Hede ba mbanoea Ndraono  
Gizeraeli fefoe, ba ūmane chōra :  
**Jani'amoni'ō ami, me no'ni'amoni'ō**  
**ndra'odo, ja'odo andre, Jehovah,**  
3 **Lowalangimi.** (Moz. II. 22, 31). Ja  
moe'ata'oeffi ninania, awō namania  
zamōsana ba mitōngōni loeo wolo-  
mbase andrō chōgōe; Jehovah ndra'-  
odo, Lowalangimi. (Moz. II. 20, 12;  
4 31, 13). Bōi mi'otahōgō nadoe ba  
bōi mifazōchi chōmi Lowalangi ni-  
fahele; ja'odo Jehovah, Lowalangi-  
5 mi. (Moz. II. 34, 17). Ba na mitaba  
zoemange fangorifi chō Jehovah, ba  
mifaigi wame'e, ena'ō omasi ia ami.  
6 Na loeo wame'emi ja'ia te'ā ia, ba  
mahemoloe ū; ba hadia zi tosai  
irege ba zi doea wongi, ba nitoenoe.  
7 (F. 7, 15). Ba na te'ā zoei ba zi  
doea wongi, ba no amaedola zobooe,  
8 ba tengā omasiō. Ha niha zi ma-  
naga, ba ihalō horōnia; noa sa ilaoe  
zalacha ba ni'amoni'ō chō Jehovah,  
ba nise'e ba niwara niha si manō.  
9 II. Na mibasi mboea danō chō-  
mi, ba bōi basi irege hinōloe ba
- bōi ozaragō nalōwa, na no aefa  
wamasioe. Ba he wo'oewo'oe ba 10  
kaboe nagoe chōoe ba he boea sato-  
roe ba danō ba kaboe nagoe chōoe,  
ba bōi ozaragō : ūloeloe ba zi noe-  
mana ba ba zi fatewoe; ja'odo  
Jehowa, Lowalangimi. Bōi managō 11  
ami ba bōi mofaja ba bōi falimo,  
(Moz. II. 20, 15. Efes. 4, 25. Kol. 3,  
9. Tes. 1, 4, 6). Bōi mōi ba hōloe, 12  
ba dōigoe, na faja, wango'aja tōi  
Lowalangimō; Jehovah ndra'odo.  
(Moz. II. 20, 7. Mat. 5, 33). Bōi li-  
mo nawdōe ba bōi osindra'oei ha-  
dia ia chōnia; loeo genoni, ba lō  
tola ūtaha irege mahemoloe mba-  
noea. (Moz. V. 24, 15. Jak. 5, 4).  
Bōi elifi zafiso ba bōi ba'a lala 14  
zaoe'a; ūata'oeffi Lowalangioe; Je-  
howa ndra'odo. (Moz. V. 27, 18).  
Bōi mifoejoe'ō hoekoe, na tefatoenō 15  
hoehoeo; bōi ūawōgō zi noemana  
ba bōi faigifaigi mbawa zalāwa,  
ūatoelō'ō wange'oe'ō hoekoe chō  
nawdōe. (Moz. V. 1, 17; 16, 19). Bōi 16  
samōbōgō si lō doehoe ndra'oeigō  
ba niwamō ba bōi āndrō wamoenoē  
awdōe; Jehovah ndra'odo. (Moz. II.  
23, 1). Bōi so ba dōdōe watioesa 17  
chō dalifoesōoe; ūfahede nawdōe,  
bōi aiwō'ō; bōi ūfaloe'igō chōoe  
horō, bōrō ia. (Joh. 1, 2, 11; 3, 15.  
Mat. 18, 15). Bōi omasi ndra'oeigō 18  
wolaoe balō, ba bōi be'e boe'oe  
dōdō ba niwaoe hadia ia. **Ū'omasī'ō**  
**nawdōe, si mane fangomasi'ōmō**  
**ja'oeigō ; Jehovah ndra'odo.** (Mat. 5,  
39. Rom. 12, 19. Tes. 1, 5, 15. Jak.  
2, 8). Nifachoigoe, ba mitōngōni : lō 19  
tola ūoroedoeigō zi doea balō ūrif-  
fōoe, ba wamo'ono, ba lō tola ūfachōjō  
zi doea balō sinanō ba nowioe, ba lō  
tola ūbaroe mbaroe, si doea balō bana mege ba wanoso  
ja'ia. (Moz. V. 22, 9). Na so zoroe-  
doe ba ndra alawe, si no sawoejoe  
niha bō'ō, si lō moehōli, si lō  
moe'effa'ō, ba nichaoe ira; ba tengā  
sa niboenoe, me no tengā ni'effa'ō  
ia. Ba i'ohe chō Jehovah, ba zinga 21

- mbawandroehō nose wama'ele'ō, ogaoetania mbiribiri si matoea, soe-  
22 mange fameta horō. Ba ifaigi chōnia wameta sala chō Jehowa ere ba mbiribiri andrō, soemange fameta horō, ba horō andrō, nifazōchinia ; ba tebe'e aefa chōnia horō andrō, nifazōchinia.
- 23 III. Na miroegi dania danō, ba na mitanō ngawalō geoe sowoea, ba bōi miteoe gamaedola „goeli“ andrō — si a'a mboea —. Medōloe fache wa'ara, ba si lō moeboto mi-
- 24 ū'ō, ba lō tola te'ā mboea. Ba ba ndrōfi fanete zi medōloe fache, ba ni'amoni'ō mboeania fefoe, fa-
- 25 ngandrō saoha gōlō. Ba ba ndrōfi fanete zi mendrōfa, ba tola mi'ā mboea, ena'ō tedooe mboeania chōmi ; Jehowa ndra'odo, Lowalangimi.
- 26 Bōi mi'ā hadia ia fabaja do. Bōi faeta ami ba bōi fakelemoe. (F. 3,
- 27 17. Moz. V. 18, 10). Bōi mi'ogaolo wanōwō boemi, ba bōi mifalo'o ga-
- 28 mbimi. (F. 21, 5. Hez. 44, 20). Bōi michoi nōsimi, na so zi mate, ba bōi misoaea goelimi ; Jehowa ndra'-  
29 odo. Bōi be'e ba zalacha nonooe alawe, wamarooe ja'ia ba wohorō, ena'ō bōi mohorō danō ba ena'ō  
30 bōi anōnō horō. Looe wōlombase andrō chōgōe, ba mitōngōni, ba mi'ata'oefi ni'amoni'ō andrō chō-
- 31 goe ; Jehowa ndra'odo. Bōi mi'ae ba zogawi bechoe ba ba zi faeta ; bōi misofoe chōra hadia ia, fa bōi ra'iō ami ba chōra mibe'e ; Jehowa ndra'odo, Lowalangimi. (F. 20, 6.
- 32 Sam. I. 28, 8). Na so zi no tohare hoewa, ba maoso ndra'oegō ba ūfesoemange zatoea ba ū'ata'oefi Lo-
- 33 walangimō ; Jehowa ndra'odo. Ba na so zi fatewoe chōoe, ba danōmi,  
34 ba bōi mifakao ia. Ja si mane awōmi niha ba danō niha bō'ō andrō, si so ba chōmi, miŵa'ō, ū'omasi'ō ia, si mane fangomasi'ō-mō ja'oegō, noa sa si fatewoe gōi ami ba danō Miseraji no ; Jehowa  
35 ndra'odo Lowalangimi. Bōi mifoe-
- joe'ō hoekoe, na tefatoenō hoehoeo, ba bōi falimo ba helo, ba ma ba zaga, ba ma ba laoeroe. (Moz. V. 25, 15). Faliēra satoelō ba saga satotelō ba laoeroe satoelō ba toemba satoelō mifake ; Jehowa ndra'odo, Lowalangimi, si no mangeheta ja'-ami ba danō Miseraji. Mitōngōni 37 sa'ae nifachoigoe andrō, fefoe, awō hoekoe andrō chōgōe, fefoe, ba mi'o'ō ; Jehowa ndra'odo.
- FAZA 20.
- I. Fotoe na mame'e adoe ba na mohorō. II. Bōi oreodoe ira ba niha baero.
- I. Ba hoemedē Jehowa chō Moze, imane : Ōwa'ō ba Ndraono Gizerā-  
ēli : Dozi Iraono Gizerā-ēli, awō niha bō'ō si so ba chōra, na so zame'e ba Molocho andrō ononia, ba hoekoe mate hoekoenia ; lateboe kara ia niha ba danō. (F. 18, 21). Ba oedoenia ndra'odo, ba oese'e ia ba niwania, bōrō me no ibe'e ba Molocho andrō nononia, ba wame'e ra'iō ni'amoni'ō andrō chōgōe, ba ba wango'aja tōigoe andrō, ni'amoni'ō. Ba na la'osilōmilagō ena'ō niha ba danō nilaoe niha si manō, na ibe'e ba Molocho andrō nononia, fa lō laboenoe ia, ba oedoenia sa atō ndra'odo ba oedoe ū'otōnia, ba oese'e ia ba niwara, fabaja dozi solo'ō chōnia, ba wame'e adoe andrō, wamosoeman-  
ge Molocho andrō. Ba ha niha zi mōi ba zogawi bechoe ba ba zi faeta, si no amaedoa zohorō chōra, ba oedoenia ndra'odo ba oese'e ia ba hoenō niwara. (F. 19, 31). Ba mi'amoni'ō ami, ena'ō ni'amoni'ō ami ; Jehowa sa ndra'odo, Lowalangimi. Andrō mitōngōni nifachoigoe andrō, ba mi'o'ō ; Jehowa ndra'odo, same'e ni'amoni'ō ja'ami. Dozi, ha niha zangelifi amania ba inania, ba hoekoe mate hoekoenia ; noa sa i'elifi namania ba inania — horō fange'e zi no tohare chōnia. (Moz.

- 10 II. 21, 17). Ba na so zohorōni donga zodonga, ha niha zohorōni donga nawōnia, ba hoekoe mate hoekoera, he sohorō, ba he nihorōni 11 andrō. (F. 18, 20. Joh. 8, 5). Ba na so zoroedoe chō wo'omo namania, ba no iheta mbaloebaloe zaila namania ba hoekoe mate hoekoera, faoma daroea ira ; amaedola horō fange'e 12 zi no tohare chōra. (F. 18, 8). Ba na so zohorōni oemōnōnia, ba hoe-koe mate hoekoera, faoma daroea ira ; no horō seboea nifazōchira, amacdola horō fange'e zi no tohare 13 chōra. (F. 18, 10). Ba na so zoroedoe ba ndra matoea, si mane fa'o-roedoe ba ndra alawe, ba no horō seboea nifazōchira, faoma daroea ira, ba hoekoe mate hoekoera, no 14 amaedola horō fange'e zi no tohare chōra. (F. 18, 22). Ba na so zangai ira alawe ba na ihalō gōi nina, ba horō seboea da'ō ; nitoenoe aperi ia, awō ndra alawe andrō, fa bōi mamaha ba chōmi horō. (F. 18, 17). 15 Na so zohorōni saliāliwā ba danō ba hoekoe mate hoekoenia, ba saliāliwā ba danō andrō gōi, ba 16 miboenoe. (F. 18, 23). Ba na ihatō'ō ia ba zaliāliwā ba danō ira alawe, ena'ō oroedoe chōnia, ba ōboenoe ndra alawe andrō, awō zaliāliwā ba danō andrō ; hoekoe mate hoekoera, no 17 amaedola horō fange'e zi no tohare chōra. Ba na so zangai talifoesōnia, ono namania, ba ma ono ninania, na tobali i'ilā zaila ia ba na i'ilā gōi da'ō zaila ndra matoea, ba no salacha, ba nihori ira, ba zanche niwara ; no iheta mbaloebaloe zaila dalifoesōnia ba no tohare chōnia horō ibe'e. (F. 18 18. 9). Ba na so zoroedoe ba ndra alawe gōtō wa'afōchō daloenia, na iheta mbaloebaloe zaila ia, baloe-baloe goemboe andrō chōnia, ba na ja'ia gōi zangeheta baloebaloe goemboe ndro andrō chōnia, ba nihori ira ba hoenō niwara, faoma daroea 19 ira. (F. 18, 19). Saila dalifoesō ni- naoe ba saila dalifoesō namaoe, ba tebai ūheta mbaloebaloe ; sangeheta baloebaloe wondrege zahatō chōnia zi manō, ba no tohare chōra horō labe'e. (F. 18, 12). Ba na so zoroedoe chō wo'omo dalifoesō namania, ba no iheta zaila dāna namania, ba no tohare chōra horō labe'e — si mate lō ono ira. (F. 18, 14). Ba 21 na so zangai fo'omo dalifoesōnia, ba salacha da'ō ; no sangeheta saila dalifoesōnia ia — si mate lō ono ira. (F. 18, 16).
- II. Ba mitōngōni sa'ae nifachogoe andrō, fefoe, awō hoekoe andrō chōgōe, fefoe, ba mi'o'ō, fa bōi i'oeta'ō ami tanō, ba ni'ohegoe ja'-ami dania, ena'ō mowanoea ami ba da'ō. Bōi mi'o'ō hoekoe niha 23 andrō, nitimbagoe fōnami, me no lalaoe da'ō fefoe, irege ogorodo ira. (F. 18, 28). Andrō wa oemanue chō-mi : Chōmi dania danōra, oce'bē ochōtami — tanō si falawoe soesoe ba ūe ūani, ja'odo andre, Jehowa, Lowalangimi, si no mangoniagō ja'-ami ba niha baero. Ba mifaehosi 25 sa'ae ira zi ūfa ahe salacha zi tengā salacha, ba he fofo salacha ba si tengā salacha, ba bōi mibe'e ni'o-gorofi ami ba zi ūfa ahe, ba ma ba wofo. ba ma ba ngawalō hadia ia, saliāliwā ba danō, ni'oniagōgōe, ena'ō salacha ia miwā'ō. Ba ni'a-26 moni'ō ami chōgōe, me no ni'amoni'ō ndra'o, ja'odo andre Jehowa, ba no oc'oniagō ami ba niha baero, ena'ō tāna chōgōe ami. Ba na so 27 ndra matoea, ba ma ira alawe si so bechoe ba wogawi bechoe bō'ō, ba ma si so bechoe waetasa, ba hoekoe mate hoekoera, niteboe kara ; no horō fange'e, si tohare chōra.

## FAZA 21.

I. He lawisa erē andrō. II. Ba he wisa ere seboea. III. Ha niha zi tebai mōi ere.

I. Ba imane Jehowa chō Moze : 1 Be'e li ba gere andrō, iraono Ga'a-

- roni, ōmane chōra : Lō tola ihalō 2 fa'ara'iōnia mboto zi mate ba ni-  
wara ere. Ha sahatō chōnia, fo-  
ndrege zahatō, inania ba amania ba  
ononia matoea ba ononia alawe ba  
talifoesōnia matoea, ba talifoesōnia  
alawe, sahatō chōnia, ono alawe, si  
lō moehalō na — ha da'ō zi tola  
ihalō fa'ara'iōnia. Lō tola ibe'e  
ra'iō ia ba niwara, wanōrō salacha  
chōnia. Lō tola latōwō galizoezoera  
ba lō tola lafalo'o gambira ba he  
fogoi ūsira, ba lō tola. (F. 19, 27.  
28). Ni'amoni'ō chō Lowalangira  
irā, ba bōi la'o'aja dōi Lowalangira,  
me same'e soemange Jehovah ira,  
soemange nifatōrō ba galitō, ū Lo-  
walangira, andrō wa ni'amoni'ō ira.  
7 Sohorōhorō ba si no moehorōni, ba  
tebai la'owaloe, ba he ira alawe  
nitibo'ō ndra matoea, ba lō tola  
lahalō, me no ni'amoni'ō chō Lo-  
walanginia gere. (Hez. 44, 22). Andrō  
wa ni'amoni'ō ia chōoe, me ja'ia  
zame'e gō Lowalangiae ; ni'amoni'ō  
ia ūwa'ō ; me no ni'amoni'ō ndra'o,  
ja'odo andre, Jehovah, same'e ni'a-  
moni'ō ja'ami. Ba na ibōrōtaigō  
mohorō nono gere alawe, ba salach-  
a namania ibe'e, nitoenoe aero ia.  
10 II. Ba si no ere seboea ba dalifoesōnia, si no moelaoe ba hōgō  
fanicha famajoini andrō, si no moefo'osi tanga ba si no moefonoecha  
noecha [ni'amoni'ō] andrō, ba lō  
tola ifehombo mboenia ba lō tola  
itika noechnania. (Moz. II. 28, 41).  
11 Lō tola mōi ia jomo si so si mate;  
amania na'i ba inania, ba lō tola  
ibe'e fa'ara'iōnia. Lō tola irōi ni'a-  
moni'ō andrō, fa bōi ifatōrō zala-  
cha ba ni'amoni'ō andrō chō Lowalanginia ;  
Jehowa ndra'odo. (Moz. II. 28, 38).  
13 Si ndroehoe nono alawe ihalō fo'-  
14 monia, lacha ba nitibo'ō ba si no  
moehorōni ba sohorōhorō, ba lō tola  
ihalō ; ha ono alawe iwara, zi tola
- ihalō fo'omonia, fa bōi salacha 15  
nga'ōtōnia ba niwara ibe'e ; Jehovah  
sa ndra'odo, same'e ni'amoni'ō ja'ia.  
III. Ba hoemedē Jehovah chō 16  
Moze, imane : Hede chō Ga'aroni, 17  
ōmane : Na so ba nga'ōtōoe zi so  
sala ba nōsinia, he gōtō iada'e, ba  
he ba gōtō dania, ba lō tola mōi  
ia, ba wame'e gō Lowalanginia a-  
ndrō. Ha niha sa zi so hadia ia 18  
sala ba nōsinia, ba lō tola mōi, he  
saoe'a, ba he somboejoemboejoe  
tōla ba he si so sabōda, ba he  
sanaoe ndrotondroto, zara, ba he 19  
safatō ahe, ba he safatō ta'io, ba 20  
he sa'eboe, ba he si no afœeofœo,  
ba he si bidōjō, ba he sobōni, ba  
he si so gigimō bōdō, ba he sabao  
bazili. Samōsa lō'ō si tola mōi, 21  
nga'ōtō Ga'aroni, si so si sala ba  
nōsinia, ba wame'e soemange Je-  
howa andrō, nifatōrō ba galitō ; na  
so zi sala ba nōsinia, ba lō tola  
mōi ia, ba wame'e gō Lowalanginia.  
(Heb. 7, 26). Ba tola sa iā wōfō 22  
gō Lowalanginia, he ni'amoni'ō  
sibai andrō, ba he ame'ela andrō  
ni'amoni'ō. Ha fa lō tola mōi ia 23  
bacha barō mba'aba' andrō, ba lō  
tola ihatō'ō ia ba nahā wame'e  
soemange, me no so zi sala, ba  
nōsinia ; fa bōi ifatōrō zalachā ba  
ni'amoni'ō andrō chōgōe ; me no  
Jehowa ndra'odo, same'e ni'amoni'ō  
ja'ia. Ba iā ūda'ō da'ō Moze chō 24  
Ga'aroni ba ba ndraononia ba ba  
Ndraono Gizeraëli fefoe.

## FAZA 22.

I. Bōi lababaja ni'amoni'ō ere,  
na ra'iō ira. II. Ha niha zi lō tola  
manga ni'amoni'ō andrō. III. Hadia  
zi tola soemange.

I. Ba hoemedē Jehovah chō Moze,  
imane : Wā'ō chō ndra A'aroni  
iraononia, ndramoe'onangegō ba ga-  
me'ela Ndraono Gizeraëli andrō,  
ni'amoni'ō, ni'amoni'ōra chōgōe, fa  
bōi la'o'aja dōigōe andrō ni'amoni'ō,  
Jehowa ndra'odo. Ōmane chōra : 3

- Na so ha niha ba nga'ōtōmi fefoe,  
 he gōtō iada'e, ba he ba gōtō  
 dania, zi hatō'ō ja'ia ba game'ela  
 ni'amoni'ō andrō, ni'amoni'ō Ndrao-  
 no Gizeraëli chō Jehowa. fatoea  
 ra'iō ia, ba nise'e ba doedoema  
 hōrōgoe zi manō ; Jehowa ndra'odo.  
 4 Ha niha ba nga'ōtō Ga'aroni zobooe  
 aoeri ba ha niha zi so si hoelō  
 zonana no, ba lō tola iā wōfō ga-  
 me'ela ni'amoni'ō andrō, irege ifoeli  
 aheta chōnia wa'ara'iōnia andrō.  
 Na so zi no mombambaja si no ra'iō  
 ba zi mate, ba ma si no ahele oela,  
 5 (F. 15, 16), ba ma si no momba-  
 mbaja koeōkoeō, fangara'iōnia, ba  
 ma niha, fangara'iōnia, na so hadia  
 6 ia wa'ara'iō ba niha andrō, ha niha  
 zombambaja si mane da'ō, ba si  
 ra'iō, irege bongi, ba lō tola iā  
 wōfō game'ela ni'amoni'ō andrō, na  
 7 lō mondri ia oea. Ba ha si'ai aechoe  
 loeo, ba lō'ō sa'ae fa'ara'iō ; awena  
 tola iā wōfō game'ela andrō ni'a-  
 moni'ō, ōnia sa atō da'ō. Amatela  
 8 ba nisasawi [goetoe ndroe'oe], ba lō  
 tola iā, fa ihalō fa'ara'iōnia ; Je-  
 howa ndra'odo. (Moz. II. 22, 31).  
 9 Ba la'o'ō sa'ae nifachoigoe andrō,  
 fa bōi lahare'ō chōra horō ba da'ō,  
 ba fa bōi mōi famoenoera, na la-  
 laoe zalacha chōnia ; Jehowa ndra'-  
 odo, same'e ni'amoni'ō ja'ira.  
 10 II. Niha bō'ō, ba lō tola iā ni'a-  
     moni'ō, samōsa lō'ō ; si fatewoe chō  
     gere ba enoninia, ba lō tola la'ā  
 11 ni'amoni'ō. Ba na ihōli zawoejoe  
     ere, ba tola iā wōfō da'ō ; si manō  
     gōi zi toemboe jomo chōnia — ja'ira  
 12 zi tola manga wōfō gōnia. Ono gere  
     alawe, nihalō niha bō'ō, ba lō tola  
     iā wegero andrō, nihalō ba game'-  
 13 ela andrō ni'amoni'ō. Ba ono gere  
     alawe, si no mate ira matoea, ba ma  
     na nitibo'ō ia, ba si lō ono, sangawoeli  
     chō ndra amania, si mane me  
     iraono ia, ba tola iā wōfō gō na-  
     mania ; ba niha bō'ō, ba lō'ō manō  
 14 tola iā da'ō. Ba na so zi manga  
     ni'amoni'ō si tengə ni'odōdōgō, ba
- samboea ni'olima inōnō, ba ifoeli  
 chō gere, awō ni'amoni'ō andrō.  
 Ba ja'ira andrō [ere], ba bōi lalaoe  
 15 zalacha ba game'ela Ndraono Gize-  
 raëli andrō ni'amoni'ō — nihalōra  
 si no amaedola wegero chō Jeho-  
 wa —, fa bōi lahare'ō chōra horō  
 16 ba lalōra andrō, na la'ā game'elara  
 andrō, ni'amoni'ō ; Jehowa sa ndra'-  
 odo, same'e ni'amoni'ō ja'ira.  
 III. Ba hoemedē Jehowa chō 17  
 Mose, imane : Hede chō ndra 18  
 A'aroni iraononia ba ba Ndraono  
 Gizeräeli fefoe, ba ūmane chōra :  
 Na so ma'ōewoe Gizeräeli, ba ma  
 niha bō'ō, si so ba chōra, same'e  
 soemange — ame'ela amaboe'oela  
 li hadia ia, ba ma saoha gōlō, ni-  
 be'era chō Jehowa soemange nitoe-  
 noe —, ba [mifaigi] ena'ō ni'omasi'ō 19  
 ami ibe'e : oerifō si lō sala, si ma-  
 toea, saŵi, ba ma ono mbiribiri, ba  
 ma nambi. Si so si sala hadia ia, 20  
 ba lō tola mibe'e ; lō'ō sa ibe'e  
 omasiō ami ena'ō. (Mal. 1, 8). Ba 21  
 na so zame'e chō Jehowa soemange  
 fangorifi, saŵi, ba ma biri-  
 biri, he ba wanōrō amaboe'oela li,  
 ba he na saoha gōlō, ba si lō sala  
 nibe'e, ena'ō omasiō ia ibe'e ; lō  
 tola so hadia ia zi sala ba chōnia.  
 Si lō hōrō ba si no afatō ndroto-  
 ndroto zara ba si no mesocho ba  
 sofaosa ba si so gigimō hadia ia,  
 ba lō tola mibe'e chō Jehowa zi  
 manō, ba lō tola mibe'e ba naha  
 wame'e soemange, soemange Jeho-  
 wa, nifatōrō ba galitō. (Moz. V. 15,  
 21). Ba saŵi, ba ma biribiri si tōra 23  
 fa'anaoe gahe, ba ma si tōra fa'a-  
 dogodogoo ba tola ūbe'e saoha gōlō ;  
 ba na mibe'e soemange amaboe'oela  
 li ena'ō, ba lō ibe'e omasiō ami.  
 Ba he si no aboto bazili ; ba ma 24  
 si no moerasa, ba ma si no moe'-  
 etoe'ō, ba ma si no moefōlō, ba lō  
 tola mibe'e chō Jehowa. Lō tola  
 mibali'ō si manō hadia ia, ba da-  
 nōmi, ba lō'ō gōi tola mihalō ba 25  
 niha bō'ō, nibe'e ū Lowalangimi ;

- noa sa molemba chōra zi sala — sambō zolemba chōra — andrō wa  
 26 lō labe'e omasiō ami. Ba hoemede  
 27 Jehowa chō Moze, imane : Na so zi toemboe, ma ono zaŵi, ba ma ono mbiribiri, ba ma ono nambi, ba fitoe bongi labe'e nifaenoe nina-nia, ba na no aefā zi fitoe bongi ba na ara moroi andrō, ba omasiō na tebe'e soemange Lowalangi, ni-  
 28 fatōrō ba galitō. Saŵi ba biribiri, ba lō tola mi'endrongagō chō nono-nia wanaba ja'ia, si ha ma'ōchō.  
 29 Ba na mibe'e chō Jehowa zoemange fangandrō saoha gōlō, ba mifaigi,  
 30 ena'ō omasiō ami ibe'e. Na loeo da'ō te'ā ia ; lō tola misaigō hadia ia, irege mahemoloe mbanoea ; Je-  
 31 howa ndra'odo. Ba mitōngōni sa'ae goroisagoe andrō, ba mi'o'ō ; Jeho-  
 32 wa ndra'odo. Ba bōi mi'o'aja dōigoe andrō, ni'amoni'ō, ena'ō ni'amoni'ō ndra'o ba hoenō Ndraono Gizeraëli ; Jehowa ndra'odo, same'e ni'amoni'ō  
 33 ja'ami, si no mangeheta ja'ami ba danō Miseraji, ba we'amōi Lowala-ngimi — ja'odo andre, Jehowa.

## FAZA 23.

- I. Oroisa ba loeo sabato. II. Owasa fasa. III. Owasa ba wamasi. IV. Owasa nilaoe torofe. V. Owasa fangatoelō. VI. Owasa nose dahanoe.

- I. Ba hoemede Jehowa chō Moze, imane : Hede ba Ndraono Gizeraëli, ba ōmane chōra : Ba mbaŵa gowasa andrō chō Jehowa, niŵa'ōmī owoeloa ba gowasa ba ni'amoni'ō — ba da'ō mbaŵa gowasa andrō chō goe : Ōnō ngaloeo wa'ara, ba tola tehalōhalō halōwō ; ba loeo si fitoe andrō, ba baŵa wolombase manō, ba owoeloa ba ni'amoni'ō andrō ; sambalō lō tola mihalō halōwō ba da'ō, ba nahiami fefoe, — bawa wolombase ia chō Jehowa. (Moz. II. 20, 10; 23, 12).  
 II. Da'ō mbaŵa gowasa chō Jehowa, baŵa gowoeloa ba ni'a-
- moni'ō, nifarongogōmi, na no iroegi inōtō : Ba mbaŵa si fōfōna, ba zi meweleōfa, na tānō owi, ba fasa chō Jehowa. (Moz. II. 12, 18. 43. Moz. I V. 28, 16. Moz. V. 16, 1). Ba ba zi mewevelima ba mbaŵa da'ō, ba owasa roti si lō moe'aisōni chō Jehowa ; fitoe bongi wa'ara mi'ā roti si lō moe'aisōni. Ba mbōrōta mbaŵa da'ō, ba owoeloa chōmi ba ni'amoni'ō, ba lō tola mihalō hadia ia halōwō, na loeo da'ō. Ba fitoe bongi wa'ara mibe'ebe'e zoemange Jehowa, nifatōrō ba galitō ; ba na loeo si fitoe, ba owoeloa zoei ba ni'amoni'ō andrō ; ba sambalō lō tola mihalō halōwō na loeo da'ō. Ba hoemede Jehowa chō Mose, imane : Hede ba Ndraono Gizeraëli, ba ōmane chōra : Na no miroegi danō andrō, nibe'ego chōmi dania, ba na mamasi ami ba da'ō, ba sambōbō mi'he chō gere, si a'a nibasi, ba ihahae ngambōbō andrō, fōna Jehowa, ena'ō omasiō ami ibe'e ; sara wongi aefā sabato ihahae ere. Ba na loeo ihahae ngambōbō andrō, ba mibe'e nono mbiribiri si lō sala, si dōfi fa'ebœa, soemange nitoenoe, chō Jehowa, ba samboea ni'ofoeloe hamo si sōchi, nifaroeka fanicha, soemange ni'ā, soemange nifatōrō ba galitō, samohoea chō Jehowa, awō zoemange nibadoe, samba selefe agoe. Ba roti ba bōra nifikōē ba he nifoefoe, ba lō tola mi'ā, irege loeo da'ō, irege no mibe'e zoemange andrō chō Lowalangimi. Amachoita si lō teboelō da'ō, gōtōgōtō wa'ara dania, nitōrōmī, gōtōgōtō wa'ara mitooe, ba nahiami fefoe.
- III. Ba mi'erai dania mbongi, i'otarai loeo andrō na aefā zabato andrō, ba nibe'emi ngambōbō niha-hae andrō, alo'o fitoe migoe, (Moz. V. 16, 9), irege loeo aefā loeo sabato si fitoe mi'erai, 50 wongi, ba mibe'e chō Jehowa zoemange ni'ā, fache si bohooe andrō. Samba omo ami, ba domboea mibe'e roti nihaehae ;

- roti si domboea ni'ofoeloe hamo si  
sōchi mege, ba nibe'e tanōmō roti  
ba wamogō ja'ia, si a'a zoemange  
18 chō Jehowa. Ba awō roti andrō, ba  
mibe'e : fitoe rozi nono mbiribiri si  
lō sala, si dōfi fa'eboea, ba sageoe  
nono zaŵi si matoea, ba doea geoe  
mbiribiri si matoea, ni'he soemange  
nitoenoe chō Jehowa da'ō, awō  
zoemange ni'ā andrō ba soemange  
nibadoe, si fabōbō ba da'ō, soemange  
nifatōrō ba galitō, samohoea  
19 chō Jehowa. Ba awō da'ō ba sageoe  
mibe'e nambi si matoea, soemange  
fameta horō, ba doea' rozi nono  
mbiribiri, si dōfi fa'eboea, soemange  
20 fangorifi. Ba ihahae ere, awō zi a'a  
roti andrō, soemange nihahae fōna  
Jehowa, awō nono mbiribiri andrō,  
zi doea rozi ; ni'amoni'ō chō Jehowa  
21 da'ō, ba tāna chō gere. Ba na loeo  
da'ō mifarongogō — milaoe gwoeloao  
ba ni'amoni'ō ; ba sambalō lō tola  
mihalō halōwō na loeo da'ō. Ama-  
choita si lō teboelō da'ō, gōtōgōtō  
wa'ara dania, nitōngōnimi ba nahia-  
22 mi fefoe, gōtōgōtō wa'ara. Ba na  
mibasi mboea danō, ba bōi ōbasi  
nowi irege hinōloe ba bōi ō'ozaragō  
nalōwā, na no aefa wamasioe : fao-  
ma ōloeloe ba zi noemana ba ba zi  
fatewoe ; Jehowa ndra'odo, Lowa-  
langimi. (F. 19, 9).
- 23 IV. Ba hoemedede Jehowa chō  
24 Moze, imane : Hede ba Ndraono  
Gizeraëli, ūmane : Ba mbaŵa si  
fitoe, ba loeo wolombase chōmi ba  
wasoelōna; milaoe dorofe, famasoegi  
ba dōdō, ba owoeloa ba ni'amoni'ō.  
25 (Mat. IV. 29, 1). Sambalō lō tola  
mihalō halōwō na loeo da'ō, ba  
mibe'e chō Jehowa zoemange nifa-  
tōrō ba galitō.
- 26 V. Ba hoemedede Jehowa chō  
27 Moze, imane : Ba si mewoeloe ba  
mbaŵa si fitoe andrō, ba baŵa  
wangatoelō ; milaoe gwoeloao ba  
ni'amoni'ō na loeo da'ō, ba manga-  
loeloe ami. ba mibe'e chō Jehowa  
zoemange nifatōrō ba galitō. (F. 16,
29. Moz. IV. 29, 7). Ba na loeo 28  
da'ō, ba sambalō lō tola mihalō  
halōwō, me baŵa wangatoelō, ena'ō  
lafaigi chōmi wameta sala chō Je-  
howa, Lowalangimi. Ha niha sa zi 29  
lō mangaloeloe, na loeo da'ō, ba  
nise'e ba niwara. Ba ha niha zangai 30  
hadia ia halōwō, na loeo da'ō, ba  
oehori ba hoenō niwara. Lō tola 31  
mihalō hadia ia halōwō, na loeo  
da'ō ; amachoita si lō teboelō da'ō,  
gōtōgōtō wa'ara dania, ba nga'ō-  
nga'ōtō. mitooe, ba nahiami fefoe.  
Baŵa wolombase manō miŵa'ō ba 32  
mangaloeloe ami. Bongibongi ba zi  
meziŵa ba mbaŵa da'ō — i'otarai  
na bongibongi, iroegi bongibongi  
mahemoloe — ba mitōngōni wolo-  
base andrō niŵa'ō.
- IV. Ba hoemedede Jehowa chō 33  
Moze, imane : Hede ba Ndraono 34  
Gizeraëli, ūmane : Ba zi meweveli-  
ma ba mbaŵa si fitoe andrō, ba  
lalaoe gowasa nose daha geoe andrō  
chō Jehowa, fitoe ngaloeo wa'ara.  
(Moz. II. 23, 16. Moz. IV. 29, 12.  
Moz. V. 16, 13). Ba mbōrōta nga-  
loeo da'ō, ba owoeloa ba ni'amoni'ō ; 35  
sambalō lō tola mihalō halō-  
wō, na loeo da'ō. Fitoe bongi wa'-  
ara ba mibe'ebe'e zoemange Jeho-  
wa, nifatōrō ba galitō ; ba na loeo  
si ūlōe, ba milaoe gwoeloao ba  
ni'amoni'ō ba mibe'e zoemange Je-  
howa, nifatōrō ba galitō — owoeloa  
na loeo da'ō, ba lō tola mihalō  
hadia ia halōwō. (Joh. 7, 37). Da'ō 37  
ginōtō gowasa andrō, nifarongogō-  
mi owoeloa ba ni'amoni'ō, ena'ō  
labe'e zoemange Jehowa, nifatōrō  
ba galitō — soemange nitoenoe ba  
soemange ni'ā ba soemange nitaba  
ba soemange nibadoe, balazi mbaŵa  
nibe'e ja'ia, lō lai zabato andrō chō 38  
Jehowa ba lō lai game'elami andrō  
ba he soemange amaboe'oela li chō-  
mi, fefoe, ba he ame'elami saoha  
gōlō, fefoe, nibe'emi chō Jehowa.  
Ba ba zi mewevelima ba mbaŵa si 39  
fitoe andrō, na mibasi mboea danō,

- ba fitoe ngaloeo milaoe gowasa a-  
ndrō chō Jehowa ; loeo si fōfōna,  
ba loeo wolombase ba si manō gōi  
40 loeo si waloe. Ba na loeo si fōfōna  
andrō, ba mihalō chōmī mboea geoe  
si sōchi ba boeloe nohi ba daha geoe  
sarege boeloe ba daha mbooe ba  
fitoe bongi wa'ara omoeso dōdōmi  
41 fōna Lowalangimi Jehowa, ba ero  
rōfi milaoe ia, owasa chō Jehowa,  
fitoefitoe bongi wa'ara ; amachoita  
si lō teboelō da'ō, gōtōgōtō wa'ara  
dania, nitōngōnimi gōtōgōtō wa'ara :  
42 ba mba'wa si fitoe milaoe ia. Ba  
nose daha geoe sosō ami ba da'ō,  
fitoe bongi wa'ara ; dozi niha ba  
danō, Iraono Gizeraëli, ba baose  
43 sosō, ena'ō aboto ba dōdō nga'ō-  
tōmī dania, wa no baose oefā'aso  
Ndraono Gizeraëli, me oeheta ira  
ba danō Miseraji, ja'odo andre, Je-  
44 howa, Lowalangimi. Ba i'ombacha'ō  
ba Ndraono Gizeraëli ginōtō gowasa  
andrō chō Jehowa Moze.

## FAZA 24.

I. Fangehao fandroe ba famazōchi  
roti andrō, nifaigifaigi. II. Fangoe-  
hoekoe sango'aja Lowalangi. III.  
Oroisa ba wolaoe balō.

- I. Ba hoemedede Jehowa chō Moze,  
2 imane : Wa'ō ba Ndraono Gize-  
raëli, ndramoe'ohe chōoe zi ndroehoe  
wanicha mboea zai nifoefoe, fanicha  
wandroe andrō, ena'ō bōi matemate  
3 wandroe. (Moz. II, 27, 20). Baero  
mba'aba'a, fomba'a zoera goroisa,  
ba nose wama'ele'ō, ibe'e A'aroni,  
bōi teboelō fōna Jehowa, i'otarai  
na bongi, iroegi moloeo. Amachoita  
si lō teboelō da'ō, gōtōgōtō wa'ara  
dania, nitōngōnimi, gōtōgōtō wa'ara.  
4 Ba naha wandroe andrō, si ndroehoe  
mbalaki, ibe'e wandroe andrō, si  
5 lō teboelō fōna Jehowa. Ba ūhalō  
hamo si sōchi ba ūbali'ō koe, fe-  
lendroea nga'ōrō — domboea ni'o-  
6 foeloe zagōrō koe — ba ūbahogō  
ba meza si ndroehoe mbalaki andrō,  
fōna Jehowa, domboea baho, ūnō-

ōnō nga'ōrō zamboea baho. Ba  
samboesamboea baho, ba ūfao zi  
ndroehoe goemōjō, samohoe da'ō,  
awō roti andrō, amaedola zoemange  
nifatōrō ba galitō, nibe'e chō Je-  
howa. Ero na loeo sabato ibahogō  
fōna Jehowa, bōi mamalōmalō, ūmō  
Ndraono Gizeraëli, si lō teboelō,  
gōtōgōtō wa'ara dania. Ba ūndra  
A'aroni iraononia dania ena'ō ba  
naha ni'amoni'ō la'ā ; tāna chōnia  
sa, ni'amoni'ō sibai, fōfō zoemange  
andrō, nifatōrō ba galitō ; hoekoe si lō  
teboelō, gōtōgōtō wa'ara dania. (Moz.  
II, 29, 32. Sam. I, 21, 6. Mat. 12, 4.

II. Ba mōi ba Ndraono Gizeraëli 10  
nono Ndraono Gizeraëli ira alawe —  
Dawa Miseraji namania — ba fa-  
soso da'ō ba Ndraono Gizeraëli bō'ō  
samōsa. Ba i'o'aja dōi Jehowa ono 11  
Ndraono Gizeraëli ira alawe andrō  
ba mangelifi ; ba la'ohie ia chō Moze  
(tōi ninania, ba Selomita, ono Dibiri,  
mado Dano). Ba lakoeroe ia, irege 12  
larongo lala, niwā'ō Jehowa. Ba 13  
hoemedede Jehowa chō Moze, imane :  
Fa'ohē'ō baero golombasewā za- 14  
ngelifi andrō, ba dozi samondrongo  
mege, ba latoefa hōgōnia tangara,  
ba awena laboenoe ia, lateboe kara  
sato fefoe. Ba ba Ndraono Gize- 15  
raëli, ba ūmane : Ha niha zangelifi  
chō Lowalanginia, ba iloe'i horōnia.  
Ba sango'aja tōi Jehowa, ba hoekoe 16  
mate hoekoenia ; lō'ō sa tola lō  
lateboe kara ia sato fefoe. He si  
fatewoe, ba he niha ba danō na  
i'o'aja dōi Jehowa, ba niboenoe.

III. Na so zamoenoe niha, ba 17  
hoekoe mate hoekoenia. (Moz. II.  
21, 12). Na so zamoenoe oerifō za- 18  
geoe, ba i'ali — noso wangali noso.  
Na so zamesocho awōnia, ba nisoe- 19  
lōni chōnia nilaoenia : Safatō wa-  
ngali zafatō, hōrō wangali hōrō, bo-  
ha wangali mboha ; nilaoenia chō 20  
nawōnia, da'ō nilaoe chōnia. Samoe-  
noe oerifō [sageoe], ba i'ali ; ba sa- 21  
moenoe niha, ba niboenoe gōi. Ha 22  
sara hoekoe nibe'e ba chōmī, he ba

zi fatewoe, ba he ba niha ba danō ;  
Jehowa sa ndra'odo, Lowalangimi.  
23 Ba hoemedē Moze ba Ndraono Gize-  
raëli ; ba la'ohe baero golombasewā  
zangelifi no mege ba lateboe kara.  
La o'ō Iraono Gizeraëli ni'oroi'ō  
Jehowa chō Moze.

## FAZA 25.

I. Amachoita ba ndrōfi sabato.  
II. Dōfi wa'owoeawoea dōdō. III.  
Ja'ia mbalazi ba wowōli hadia ia  
ba ba wananeo. IV. Fanenaŵā fa-  
mohare ana'a. V. Oroisa he lawisa  
ba zawoejoe, Iraono Gizeraëli.

- 1      I. **Ba** hoemedē Jehowa chō Moze  
2      ba hili Zina'i, imane : Hede ba  
Ndraono Gizeraëli ba ōmane chōra :  
Na no miroegi dania danō, nibe'e-  
goe chōmi, ba mosabato chō Je-  
hōwa danō. (*Moz. II. 23, 11*). Me  
ōnō fache wa'ara ūhalōhalō danō  
nowi ba ūgoetigoeti nagoe chōoe,  
4      ba ū'ozaragō mboea. Ba ba ndrōfi  
si fitoe, ba mosabato danō, sabato  
chō Jehōwa. Ba lō tola ūhalō no-  
wioe ba da'ō ba lō tola ogoetigoeti  
5      nagoe chōoe. Ba hadia zowoea ma-  
nō, aefā wamasioe mege, ba lō tola  
ūbasi, ba boea nagoe andrō, si lō  
moeogoetigoeti, ba lō tola ū'ozaragō,  
me dōfi sabato ba danō. (*Moz. V. 15,*  
6      1). Hadia mboea danō gōtō wolo-  
mbase andrō, ba ūmi — ūoe, ba ū  
zawoejoem̄, ono matoea ba ono ala-  
we, ba ū genonioe, ba ū zi fatewoe  
7      chōoe, jomo chōoe. Ba ū goerifōoe  
gōi ba ū goetoe ndroe'oe ba danō-  
mi fefoe mboea danō andrō.  
8      II. **Ba** ū'erai ndrōfi sabato andrō,  
fitoe — mewitoc wa fitoe fache,  
tobali ūfa woeloe a ūiwa fache gōtō  
9      ndrōfi sabato si fitoe. Ba ba da'ō  
ūfalaoe'ō dorofe, ba zi mewoeloe  
ba mbaŵā si fitoe ; na baŵā wa-  
ngatoelō andrō, ba sagōrō tanō  
10     mifalaoe'ō dorofe, ba mi'amoni'ō  
ndrōfi si lima woeloe andrō, mifa-  
rongogō ba da'ō wa'aefā, fa'aefā  
niha fefoe ba danō. Dōfi wa'owoea-  
woea dōdō miŵā'ō, ba dozi ami,

ba mangawoeli chōmi gochōtami,  
ba mangawoeli ba niwara zamōsa-  
na. Dōfi wa'owoeawoea dōdō ia, 11  
miŵā'ō, ndrōfi si lima woeloe andrō.  
Ba lō tola manaroe ami ba da'ō,  
ba lō tola mibasi zowoea manō,  
ba he boea nagoe andrō, si lō moe-  
goetigoeti, ba lō tola mi'ozaragō.  
Me no dōfi wa'owoeawoea dōdō, 12  
ba ni'amoni'ō ia, miŵā'ō. Moroi ba  
danō mi'a mboeania. Da'ō ndrōfi 13  
wa'owoeawoea dōdō andrō, ba za-  
ngawoeli ba zamōsana ochōtania.

III. **Na** so ni'amawaoe chō na- 14  
wōoe, ba ma na ū'oli hadia ia chō  
nawōoe, ba faoma bōi mibe'e te'ala  
nawōmi. Balazi ha me oega fache 15  
aefā ndrōfi wa'owoeawoea dōdō, na  
ū'oli hadia ia chō nawōoe, ba balazi  
ha me oega fache mamasi na, na  
i'amawa chōoe. Na oja na ndrofi, ba 16  
ū'ebœa'ō chōnia mbōli, ba na ambō  
fa'ojā, ba ūambōsi nibe'e ; ha me  
oega famasi sa i'amawa chōoe. Bōi 17  
jamoebe'e te'ala nawōnia zamōsana ;  
ata'oefi Lowalangioe, me no Jeho-  
wa ndra'odo Lowalangimi. Andrō 18  
mi'o'ō nifachōigoe, mitōngōni hoe-  
koe andrō chōgōe ba mi'o'ō, ena'ō  
lō hadia ia chōmi ba danō. Ba mo-  
wōea dania danō, ena'ō aboeso ami  
ba ena'ō lō hadia ia chōmi ba danō.  
Ba na miŵā'ō ena'ō : Hadia gōma 20  
ba ndrōfi si fitoe andrō, na lō ma-  
naroega ba na lō tola ma'ozaragō  
mboea danō ? ba na dōfi si ūnō 21  
andrō, ba oebē'e li ba howoehowoe  
andrō chōgōe, ena'ō ndrohoendro-  
hoe ba zi medōloe fache misōndra  
chōnia, ibe'e. Ba na manaroe ami, 22  
na dōfi si ūwāoe, ba mi'aga'aga  
mboea danō mege ; iroegi ba ndrōfi  
si ūiwa — tobali mi'aga'aga zi  
tohōna, irege so zi bohooe. Tanō, 23  
ba lō tola mi'amawa tengā sa-  
noetō, me no chōgōe danō, niha  
bō'ō sa ami ba si fatewoe chōgōe.  
Andrō mitehe wananeo benoea, fe-  
fōe gofōe heza ba danō andrō, si  
no mōi tanōmi. Na tobali noemana 25

- dalifoesöoe, ba na i'amawa ösa  
mbenoeania, ba jamöi sananoe, sa-  
lahinia, wondrege zahatö chönia,  
jamoesanoe ni'amawa dalifoesönia  
26 andrō. (*Roet. 4, 4. Jer. 32, 7*). Ba na  
so zi lō sananoe, ba na i'ilä i'aloei  
27 ndrohoendrohoe wananoe, ba jamoe-  
söbi ndrōfi andrō aefa wamawa, ba  
hadia zi tosai, ba jamoefoeli ba  
ni'amawania ja'ia, ena'ö manga-  
28 woeli chönia gochötania. Ba na lō  
isöndra zogoena fananoe, ba lō te-  
boelö chö zowöli ni'amawania a-  
ndrō, irege döfi wa'owoeawoea dödö  
andrō; ba da'ö dania aefa, tobali  
mangawoeli chönia gochötania a-  
29 ndrō. Ba na so zamawa omo, ba-  
cha barö göli mbanoea, ba tola  
iffoeli isanoe na barö ndrōfi andrō,  
ni'amawania ja'ia; irege da'ö lafo-  
30 noso ia, ba wananoe. Ba na lō moe-  
sanoe irege aloea ndrōfi; ba tetoe-  
toe danö ba zowöli andrō ba ba  
nga'ötönia, ba nomo andrō, bacha  
barö göli mbanoea, ba lō'ö sa'ae  
mangawoeli ba ndrōfi wa'owoea-  
31 woea dödö andrō. Ba omo ba mba-  
noea side'ide, si lō moefasoei öli,  
ba si faböbö ba mbenoea miwä'ö;  
tola nisanoe, ba mangawoeli na döfi  
32 wa'owoeawoea dödö andrō. Ba ba  
nomo nono Lewi andrō — omo ba  
mbanoea misa, chöra — ba tetehe  
ba nono Lewi wananoe, goföe ha  
33 wa'ara. Ba na so nono Lewi si lō  
mananoe ja'ia, ba mangawoeli chö-  
nia nomo andrō, ni'amawania, na  
döfi wa'owoeawoea dödö andrō, ba  
mbanoea si so ochötania; omo a-  
ndrō sa, ba mbanoea nono Lewi,  
ba si lō teboelö chöra, ba hoenö  
34 Ndraono Gizeräli. Ba benoea andrō  
ba zinga mbanoea chöra, ba lō tola  
te'amawa, me no chörachöra, götö-  
götö wa'ara, ochöta si lō teboelö.  
35 IV. Ba na tobali noemana dali-  
foesöoe, na awoewoe ia ba ngaioe,  
ba ötolo ia, amaedola niha bö'ö,  
amaedola zi fatewoe, ena'ö isöndra  
36 mbalazonia ba ngaimö. Lō tola
- öföhare gana'aoe chönia, böi fabali  
chönia, ö'ata'oefi Lowalangjoe, ena'ö  
isöndra mböli gönia talifoesöoe, ba  
ngaimö. (*Moz. II. 22, 25*). Ana'aoe, 37  
ba lō tola öföhare chönia, ba önia,  
nibe'oe, ba böi fabali. Jehowa 38  
ndra'odo, Lowalangimi, si no ma-  
ngeheta ja'ami ba danö Miseraji,  
ba wame'e chömi tanö Gana'ana,  
ba we'amöi Lowalangimi.
- V. Ba na tobali noemana dali- 39  
foesöoe ba ngaioe ba na i'amawa  
ia chöoe, ba böi fohalöwö ia halöwö  
zawoejoe. (*Moz. II. 21, 2*). Amaedola 40  
enoni ia chöoe öbe'e, ba amaedola  
zi fatewoe, jamöi ngoningonioe,  
irege döfi wa'owoeawoea dödö a-  
ndrō. Ba da'ö dania ö'efa'ö ia, awö 41  
ndraononia, ba ifoeli ia ba niwara,  
ba mangawoeli chönia gondräöita  
namania. Enonigoe sa ira, niheta-  
goe, ba danö Miseraji; lō tola la'- 42  
amawa sawoejoe ira. Böi faitoisi 43  
wamatörö ja'ia, ö'ata'oefi Lowala-  
ngjoe. (*E'es. 6, 9. Kol. 4, 1*). Ba na 44  
omasi'ö zawoejoe ono matoea ba  
sawoejoe ono alawe, ba ba niha  
baero, si tefasoei ja'ami — ba chöra  
mihöli zawoejoe ono matoea ba sa-  
woejoe ono alawe. Ba he iraono zi 45  
fatewoe andrō, ba chömi, ba hana na  
mihöli ösa, awö nga'ötöra andrō,  
ba chömi, si toemböe ba danömi; 46  
hana na chömi da'ö. Ba hana na  
mifa'ema ba ndraonomi foerimi,  
ondräöita, ena'ö ochötara, ba hana  
na lō teboelö sawoejoemi ira. Ba  
ba dalifoesömi andrō, Iraono Gize-  
räli — ba faoma böi mifaitoisi,  
wamatörö awömi. (*Raz. I. 9, 22*).  
Ba na faloecha niha bö'ö, ba ma 47  
si fatewoe, öna'öna so chönia ba  
ngaioe, ba na tobali noemana dali-  
foesöoe ba ngainia, ba na i'amawa  
ia ba niha bö'ö, ba ma ba zi fate-  
woe, ba ma ba nga'ötö niha bö'ö  
ba ngaimö, ba nitehe chönia wa- 48  
nanoe, na no i'amawa ia; hana na  
talifoesönia zananoe ja'ia; ma tána 49  
namania ba ma ono dána namania

zananoe ja'ia, ba ma ha niha za-  
 bōlō ahatō chōnia, ivara, zananoe  
 ja'ia, ba ma zoei, na isōndra ga-  
 na'a, ba hana na ja'ia zananoe  
 50 ja'ia. Ba i'erai chō zowōli ja'ia,  
 i'otarai ndrōfi, me i'amawa ia, iroegi  
 ndrōfi wa'owoeawoea dōdō andrō.  
 Ba ba mbōli, ba balazi ha me oega  
 fache, me i'amawa ia; amaedola  
 genoni ia, gōtō we'asonia chōnia.  
 51 Ba na oja na ndrōfi si tosai, ba  
 i'erai ba wamoeli ōsa, bōlinia, ba  
 52 wananoe ja'ia. Ba na ambō fa'oja  
 ndrōfi si tosai, irege dōfi wa'owoea-  
 woea dōdō andrō, ba i'erai chōnia;  
 balazi ha me oega fache ia chōnia,  
 ha wa'eboea ifoeli, ba wananoe ja'ia.  
 53 Amaedola zi manga gazi, dōfidōfi,  
 ia chōnia; lō tola ūfaigi manō lō  
 hedehede, na ifaitoisi wamatōrō  
 54 ja'ia. Ba na lō faloecha ia wananoe  
 si manō, ba ba ndrōfi wa'owoea-  
 woea dōdō andrō dania aefa ia,  
 55 awō ndraononia. Chōgoe sa Ndraelo-  
 no Gizeraēli, enonigoe; enonigoe,  
 nihetagoe ba danō Miseraji, ja'odo  
 andre, Jehowa, Lowalangimi.

## FAZA 26.

I. Famaboe'oe howehowoe. II.  
 Famangaha fangelifi. III. Tefoeli  
 tetema ira, na mangaloeloe ira.

- 1 I. Lō tola mifazōchi chōmi na-  
 doe, ba ma famaedo, kara nitoto,  
 ba bōi mitaroe'ō chōmi harefa, ba  
 he gowe ni'oniha, ba bōi mifataro  
 ba danōmi, ba wangaloeloe chōnia,  
 me no Jehowa ndra'odo Lowalangi-  
 mi. (Moz. II. 20, 4. Moz. V. 16, 22).  
 2 Looe wolombase andrō chōgoe mi-  
 tōngōni, ba mi'ata'oei ni'amoni'ō  
 andrō chōgoe; Jehowa ndra'odo.  
 3 Ba na mi'o'ō nifachoigoe ba na  
 mitōngōni goroisagoe, wolo'ō ja'ia,  
 4 (F. 19, 30), ba oebe'e deoe chōmi,  
 ero na inōtō, ena'ō mowoea danō,  
 ba he eoe sowoea ba mbenoea, ba  
 ena'ō na mowoea. (Moz. V. 11, 14;  
 5 28, 1 b. t.). Ba iroegi dania wango-  
 zara boea nagoe famōbōrō fache,
- ba chōmi ba fangozara boea nagoe  
 andrō, ba iroegi wanaroe, ena'ō fa-  
 hōna chōmi mbalazo, ba ena'ō lō  
 hadia ia chōmi, ba danō. Lō fanoe-  
 wōnōewō oebe'e, ena'ō mi'ilā mōrō  
 lō si keani ja'ami. Oeheta ba da-  
 nōmi goetoe ndroe'oe andrō, ba lō  
 iroegi danōmi si'ōli oebe'e. (Job. 11,  
 19). Emalimi, ba mitimba dania  
 ba ichamō ira si'ōlimi, ba woloira  
 chōmi. Dalima ami, ba otoe migo-  
 hi, ba otoe ami, ba foeloe ngahōnō  
 migohi, ba ichamō nemalimi si'ōli-  
 mi, ba woloira chōmi. (Jos. 23, 10).  
 Ba oe'otahōgō ami, ba tedooe ami  
 oebe'e, ato ami, ba aro wawoe'oesa  
 li andrō chōda oebe'e. Boea danō  
 me ndrōfia gōmi; ba tobali miheta  
 zi tohōna, ba wamonaha si bohooe  
 [moebasi]. Ba oe'īagō ba chōmi, lō  
 anoezoe dōdōgōe ami. (Moz. II. 29,  
 45). Oedōrōdōrō ami, ba Lowala-  
 ngimi ndra'odo, ba banoeagoe ami.  
 Jehowa ndra'odo, Lowalangimi, si  
 no mangeheta ja'ami ba danō Mi-  
 seraji, fa bōi sa'ae sawoejoera ami;  
 no oefatō dōladōla galō mbagimi,  
 ba mi'ilā mifaōga mbagimi oebe'e.
- II. Ba na lō mifondrondrongo  
 chōgoe, na lō'ō manō mi'o'ō goroi-  
 sagoe, (Moz. V. 28, 15 b. t. Mat. 2, 2),  
 na lō ba dōdōmi nifachoigoe andrō  
 ba na anoezoe dōdōmi hoekoe andrō  
 chōgoe, na tobali lō'ō manō mi'o'ō  
 goroisagoe, wanoedoegō fawoe'oesa  
 li andrō chōgoe, ba oe'ohia'ō gōi  
 da'ō, wolaoe chōmi; sata'oe ita  
 oefatōrō chōmi: fōchō baōsi ba  
 fa'aoechoe, same'e abōsi hōrō ba  
 ariri noso. Ba jatobali zajazaja  
 gōlō wanaroemi; emalimi sa'ae zi  
 manga ja'ia. Ba fa'oedoe ndra'ō  
 chōmi, tobali te'ala ami ba nemalimi,  
 ba labē'e barō mbawara ami  
 si fa'oedoe chōmi, ba moloi ami,  
 he gōi lō solohi ja'ami. (Amaed. 28,  
 1). Ba na lō'ō zoei na mifondro-  
 ndrongo chōgoe dania, ba mewitoe  
 oe'abe'e'ō wangotoe'ō ja'ami, ba  
 horōmi andrō, ba oehōndrōgō ho-  
 19

chami andrō, si no abe'e, ba ti-  
 mba zi'oli mbanoea ja'wami oeb'e,  
 ba timba dōla garamba danōmi  
 20 [wa'abe'e]. Ba tobali mifakao ami  
 lō boto: tanō, ba lō mowoea, ba  
 he eoe sowoea ba danō, ba si lō  
 21 boea. Ba na milaoe zi lō faoedoe  
 chōgoe, na lō mifondrondrongo chō-  
 goe, ba oetohoegō oebago ami,  
 22 mewitoe, loeomi ba horōmi. Ba  
 oedoedoe chōmi goetoe ndroe'oe  
 andrō, ena'ō la'olo'i'ō ndraonomi  
 ba ena'ō laboeboenoe goerifōmi,  
 ena'ō alō wa'atomi labe'e, ena'ō lō  
 23 nihaniha ba lala chōmi misa. Ba  
 na lō'ō zoei faloechado ata'oe ami  
 ba da'ō, na milaoe na zi lō faoe-  
 24 doe chōgoe, ba oelaoe gōi zi lō  
 faoedoe chōmi, ba mewitoe oebago  
 25 ami, ba horōmi andrō. Ba itōrō  
 ami si'oli oebe'e, folaoe mbalō, me  
 no moedoedoegō wawoe'esa li a-  
 ndrō. Ba na mi'woeloj dania ami  
 jomo ba mbanoea, ba oefatōrō  
 chōmi wōchō waba, ba tebe'e ba  
 26 danga nemali ami. Ba na oefatō  
 chōmi dendrotendro gō, ba dafoeloe  
 dania ndra alawe zamogō roti chō-  
 mi, ha samboea mbowoa, ba lafoeli  
 chōmi roti andrō, nitoelo, ba manga  
 ami, ba lō aboeso. (*Hos. 4, 10. Mich.*  
 27 6, 14). Ba na lō'ō zoei mifondro-  
 ndrongo chōgoe, na milaoe na zi lō  
 28 faoedoe chōgoe, ba oelaoe gōi zi lō  
 faoedoe chōmi, ba wōnoegoe, ba  
 mewitoe oe'otoe'ō ami, ba horōmi  
 29 andrō. Ba mi'ā dania nōsi nonomi  
 matoea ba ūsi nonomi alawe mi'ā.  
 (*Raz. II. 6, 28. Jer. 19, 9. Ngen. Jer. 4,*  
 30 10). Ba oefoefoe hilihili andrō chō-  
 mi, ba gowe loeo andrō chōmi, ba  
 oerasa, ba oe'oroedoegō ba mboto  
 nadoemi mbotomi si mate, ba ogo-  
 31 rodo ami. Banoeami, ba oebali'ō  
 adoedoela, awō ni'amoni'ō andrō  
 chōmi, oedoedoegō, ba lō'ō sa'ae  
 oe'ago wa'amohoea zoemange andrō  
 32 chōmi, si no omasiō ena'ō. Ja'odo  
 andre zamali'ō tanō si mate tanō,  
 ena'ō tobali dōdō nemalimi andrō  
 ba da'ō, emalimi si mōi mowanoea  
 ba danō. Ba ja'ami, ba oefazawili 33  
 ba niha baero, ba oesōbi zi'oli moroi  
 foerimi; ba jatobali tanō si  
 mate danōmi ba banoeami, ba ja-  
 tobali adoedoela. Ba te'ali dania 34  
 ba danō ndrōfi wolombase andrō  
 chōnia, gōtō tanō si mate ia, fatoea  
 ba danō nemalimi so ami. Ba da'ō 35  
 dania molombase danō, ba itōrō ndrōfi  
 wolombase andrō chōnia. (*Nga'ōt. II. 36, 21.*) Gōtō tanō  
 si mate ia molombase ia — folom-  
 base si lō faloecha ia mege, na  
 dōfi wolombase andrō, niwā'ō chō-  
 mi, me so ami ba danō. Ba ha 36  
 niha ami si tosai, ba lō lala dōdō  
 oebe'e, ba danō nemalira, ena'ō  
 moloi ira ba weroeroe zi sagōrō  
 boeloe lehoe, ena'ō moloi, si mane  
 foloi na so zi'oli, ba ena'ō alaoe,  
 he ū'a'e lō soloji. (*Jes. 30, 17.*)  
 Ba lalangō nawōra wā'alaoe, si 37  
 mane na "so zi'oli moroi foeri, he  
 ū'a'e lō soloji; ba ja tebai milawa  
 nemalimi. Ba jatekiko ami ba niha 38  
 baero andrō, hana na i'ā ami tanō  
 nemalimi andrō. Ba ha niha ami 39  
 si tosai dania, ba hana na ariri ira  
 ba danō nemalimi, bōrō horōra  
 andrō; ba bōrō gōi golalōwā ndra  
 toeara ūsa, wa sariri ira, si mane  
 da'ō mege.

III. Ba na latehe dania horōra, 40  
 awō horō ndra toeara andrō — wa  
 no farōi ira chōgoe — awō wa no  
 lalaoe zi lō faoedoe chōgoe, (*Moz.*  
 V. 4, 30; 30, 2), bōrō wa oelaoe gōi 41  
 chōra si lō faoedoe chōra, awō wa  
 no oe'ohē ira ba danō nemalira —  
 na mangaloeloe dania dōdōra andrō,  
 si lō moeboto, ba ria tesoloēni chō-  
 ra horōra andrō, ba itorō tōdōgōe 42  
 wawoe'esa li andrō chōgoe chō  
 Jakobo ba fawoe'esa li chō Giza'-  
 aki ba fawoe'esa li chō Gaberaha-  
 mo, ba itōrō tōdōgōe, ba tanō a-  
 ndrō, ba itōrō tōdōgōe. Ba saheta 43  
 sa ira ba danō, ena'ō tetōrō chōnia  
 ndrōfi wolombase andrō, fatoea

tanō si mate ia, na no aheta ira ; ba chōrá, ba tesoelōni horōra andrō, me no la'ositengagō hoekoe andrō chōgōe, ba me no anoezoe dōdōra  
 44 nifachoigoe. Ba he ba da'ō dania, na ba danō nemalira so ira, ba lō ogorodo ira, fa oehori ira ena'ō, fa oedoedogō wawoe'oesa li andrō chōma, ena'ō, me no Jehovah ndra'o  
 45 do, Lowalangimi. Ba itōrō tōdōgōe — ba chōra andrō — wawoe'oesa li andrō chōgōe chō ndra toea, ni-hetagoe ba danō Miseraji, ba zanehe niha baero, ba we'amōi Lowalangi-  
 46 ra, ja'odo andre, Jehovah. Da'ō gamachoita andrō ba hoekoe ba oroisa, nibe'e Jehovah ba hili Zina'i andrō, nifa'ema Moze, lala niwa'ōnia ba Ndraono Gizeraëli.

## FAZA 27.

I. Amachoita ba gamaboe'oela li, na niha ba na oerifō ba na emo ba na bencea. II. He lawisa ba zi a'a ba wa'atoemboe ba ba nibe'e salacha. III. Chō Jehovah zi sambœa ni'ofoeloe andrō, hadia ia.

I. Ba hoemedē Jehovah chō Moze, imane : Hede ba Ndraono Gizeraëli, ba ūmane chōra : Na so zanōrō amaboe'oela li chō Jehovah, ba na niha, dali watōnia, (*Moz. IV. 30, 3.*  
 2 *Moz. V. 23, 21*), ba fatō ndra matoea si doea woeloe fache, irege ūnō ngafoeloe, ba lima woeloe roefia  
 4 ba zaga ni'amoni'ō andrō ; ba na ira alawe, ba tōloe ngafoeloe  
 5 roefia watōnia. Ba na si melima fache, iroegi doea woeloe fache, ba fatō nono matcea, ba doea woeloe roefia  
 6 ba fatō nono alawe, ba foeloe roefia. Ba na si sara wa'ā, iroegi melima fache, ba fatō nono matoea, ba lima roefia, ba fatō no-  
 7 no alawe, ba tōloe roefia. Ba na si ūnō ngafoeloe fache ba na si tōra, ba fatō ndra matoea, ba felelima roefia, ba fatō nāra alawe, ba foeloe roefia. Ba na no abōlō noemana  
 8 niha si manō, na tebai itōrō watō

andrō, ba la'ohe chō gere, ba ja-moefatō mbōlinia ere ; jamoefai-  
 9 gire, ha wa'eboea zi tola ibe'e sa-maboe'oe andrō. Ba na oerifō, si  
 tola labe'e soemange Jehovah, ba ni'amoni'ō lañā'ō fefoe nibe'e chō Jehovah. Lō tola ifalalini ba lō tola isalahini, wame'e si sōchi salahi zi lō sōchi, ba ma si lō sōchi salahi zi sōchi ; ba na ifalalini zoei goerifō andrō, ba faoma ni'amoni'ō. Ba na 11 oerifō salacha, si tebai labe'e soemange Jehovah, ba ndramoe'oe chō gere. Ba jamoefatō mbōlinia ere, 12 na si sōchi, ba na sambō fa'asōchi ; ba ba watō andrō, niwa'ō gere, ahono. Ba na edona isanoe, ba sa- 13 mboea ni'olima watō andrō inōnō. Ba na so zi amoni'ō chō Jehovah 14 omonia, ba jamoefatō mbōlinia ere, na si sōchi, ba na sambō fa'asōchi, ba fatō niwa'ō gere mbōlinia. Ba 15 na edōna ifoeli isanoe nomonia si amoni'ō ja'ia mege, ba samboea ni'olima watōnia andrō inōnō, ba chōnia sa'ae. Ba na so zi amoni'ō 16 chō Jehovah benoeā, fōfō gondrōita namania mege, ba ba watōnia, ba balazi ha oega laoeroe tanōmō ; si 25 laoeroe tanōmō, ba 50 roefia watōnia. Na ba ndrōfi wa'owoea-  
 17 woea dōdō andrō i'otarai we'amoni'ō benoeania andrō, ba fatōnia itōrō. Ba na no aefa ndrōfi wa'owoeawoea dōdō na i'amoni'ō, ba jamo'erai chōnia mbōli ere, balazi ha me oega fache na, iroegi ndrōfi wa'owoeawoea dōdō dania, ba lasōbi dania ndrohoendrohoe ba watōnia andrō. Ba na edōna zoei isanoe 19 mbenoea andrō si amoni'ō ja'ia, ba sambœa ni'olima watōnia andrō inōnō ; ba lō teboelō wa chōnia. Ba na lō isanoe mbenoea andrō, 20 ba na i'amawa zoei ba niha bō'ō, ba tebai tefoeli tesanoe ; benoea 21 andrō, na aefa dania, na dōfi wa'owoeawoea dōdō andrō, ba ni'amoni'ō chō Jehovah lañā'ō, si mane benoea nilacha'ō ; ochōta gere sa'ae

- 22 ia. Ba na so zi amoni'ō chō Jeho-  
wa benoea ni'ōlinia, si tengā fōfō  
mbenoea ondrōita namania mege,  
23 ba jamoe'erai chōnia ere, he wisa  
fatōnia, irege dōfi wa'owoeawoea  
dōdō andrō, ba fatō da'ō, ba na  
loeo da'ō ibe'e, ame'ela ni'amoni'ō  
24 chō Jehowa. Ba na dōfi wa'owoea-  
woea dōdō, ba mangawoeli ba ni'ō-  
linia ja'ia mbenoea andrō, ba zochō  
25 ja'ia mege ondrōita namania. Fefoe  
watō, ba saga ni'amoni'ō mbalazi ;  
si samba sekeli [roefia] ba 20 gera.  
(Moz. II. 30, 13).
- 26 II. **Ba** si a'a nono goerifō, si  
mōi chō Jehowa, me no si a'a, ba  
lō tola la'amoni'ō ; he sāwi, ba he  
27 biribiri — chō Jehowa ia sa'ae. Ba  
na oerifō salacha, ba nihōli, balazi  
watō, ba samboea ni'olima mbōli  
inōnō ; ba na lō lasanoe, ba ni'a-  
28 mawa, balazi watō. Ba ba nilacha'ō,  
ni'amoni'ō niha chō Jehowa, wola-  
cha'ō ja'ia, nitoejoe ba zi so chōnia  
fefoe, he niha, ba he oerifō, ba he
- benoea, ondrōita mege, ba lō'ō manō  
tola la'amawa ba lō tola lasanoe ;  
fefoe nilacha'ō ba no ni'amoni'ō  
sibai chō Jehowa. Na so ha niha,  
29 niha nilacha'ō, ba lō tola lasanoe,  
niboenoe sa'ae. (Sam. I. 15, 3).
- III. Samboea ni'ofoeloe, fefoe, 30  
he benoea, ba he boea danō, ba  
he boea geoe, ba chō Jehowa, ni'a-  
moni'ō chō Jehowa. Ba na so zo-  
masi mananoe ōsa ni'ofoeloe andrō  
chōnia, ba samboea ni'olima mbō-  
linia inōnō. Ba ba zi samboea ni'o-  
32 foeloe zāwi ba biribiri, ba ba nifa-  
tōrō si'o [goebalo] fefoe, ba ni'erai,  
foeloefoeloe nga'oe, ba sagesageoe  
ni'amoni'ō chō Jehowa. (Jer. 33, 13).  
Bōi lafaigi, na si sōchi, ba na si 33  
lō sōchi, ba lō tola lafalalini. Ba  
na so zamalalini zoei, ba faoma  
ni'amoni'ō ira, ba lō tola lasanoe.  
Da'ō goroisa andrō, ni'oroi'ō Jeho-  
wa chō Moze, ba hili Zina'i, ba  
Ndraono Gизeraëli.

# Soera

## MOZE

FANETE ZI TÖLOE.

### FAZA 1.

I. Fangofaja niha; salaŵara. II.  
Sabōlō zi felendroea toea. III. Te-  
oniagō Nono Lewi.

- 1 I. **Ba** hoemedē Jehowa chō Moze  
ba danō si mate, ba gahe hili  
Zina'i, ba nose wama'ele'ō andrō,  
me fasoelöna ba mbaŵa si doea,  
me dōfi si doea, aefa aheta ira ba  
danō Miseraji, imane : (Moz. V. 1, 3):
- 2 Mi'ofaja ha wa'ato mbanoea Ndراو-

no Gизeraëli andrō, samboesamboea  
mado ba sawoesawōe, ba tōira, sa-  
mboesamboea, dozi motōi matoea,  
samōsamōsa. (Moz. II. 30, 12). Dozi 3  
solohe baloese, ba Ndraono Gize-  
raëli, i'otarai zi 20 fache fa'eboea,  
ba si a'a moroi andrō, ba mi'ofaja,  
sambasambawá, ja'oegō ba A'aroni.  
Ba samboesamboea mado, ba sa-  
mōsamōsa tebe'e awōmi, hōgō ni-  
wara andrō. Da'ō dōi nibe'e awō-  
mi : ba mado Roebeno, ba Elisoeri,

4

5

- 6 ono Zedeoeri. Ba ba mado Zimeoni, | tarai zi 20 fache fa'ebœa ba si a'a  
 7 ba Seloemiëli, ono Zoeri-Sada'i. Ba moroi andrō, dozi solohe baloese,  
 8 mado Joeda, ba Nahaso, ono ha wa'ato ni'ofaja, mado Gado, ba 25  
 9 Gaminadabi. Ba ba mado Isasari, no 45,650. Ba fa'ato nga'ötō ndrao- 26  
 10 ba Natana'eli, ono Zoeara. Ba ba no Joeda, iwara ba ngafoera ba  
 11 mado Zeboeloni, ba Eliabi, ono tōira, si ha samboesamboea, i'otarai  
 12 Helono. Ba ba Ndراono Josefo : ba 27  
 13 mado Geferaji, ba Elizama, ono  
 14 Gamihoedi, ba ba mado Manase, ba  
 15 ba Gameliëli, ono Wedascoeri. Ba  
 16 ba mado Mbenijami, ba Abidano, ba  
 17 ono Gideono. Ba ba mado Dano, 28  
 18 ba Ahiëzeri, ono Ami-Sada'i. Ba  
 19 ba mado Gaseri, ba Fagiëli, ono  
 20 Ocherana. Ba ba mado Gado, ba  
 21 Eliazafi, ono Degoeëli. Ba ba mado  
 22 Nafetali, ba Ahira, ono Genano.  
 23 Da'ö nitoejoe ba zato, högö niwa-  
 24 ra andrō, högö ngahönö Ndراono  
 25 Gizeraëli.  
 26 II. **Ba** lafakaoni'ö niha andrō, 31  
 27 si no moetötöi chöra, ira Moze  
 28 A'aroni, ba lafaloecha'ö mbaneoa  
 29 ma'afefoe, me fasoelöna ba mbawä  
 30 si doea. Ba lafatanö'ö ba zoera  
 31 wa'atoemboe döira, iwara ba nga-  
 32 foera ba tōira, si ha samboesam-  
 33 boea, i'otarai zi 20 fache fa'ebœa  
 34 ba si a'a moroi andrō, samösamösa.  
 35 19 Dali niwa'ö Jehowa chö Moze ; si  
 36 manö sa wangofajania ja'ira ba  
 37 danö si mate, ba gahe hili Zina'i.  
 38 20 Ba fa'ato nga'ötö ndraono Roebeno,  
 39 si a'a ndraono Gizeraëli, iwara ba  
 40 ngafoera ba tōira, si ha samboesam-  
 41 boea, ni'ofaja, samösamösa — dozi  
 42 motöi matoea, i'otarai zi 20 fache  
 43 fa'ebœa ba si a'a moroi andrō,  
 44 dozi solohe baloese, ha wa'ato ni'ofaja,  
 45 mado Roebeno, ba no 46,500.  
 46 22 Ba fa'ato nga'ötö ndraono Zimeoni,  
 47 iwara ba ngafoera ba tōira, si ha  
 48 samboesamboea, ni'ofaja, samösamösa — dozi  
 49 motöi matoea, i'otarai zi 20 fache  
 50 fa'ebœa ba si a'a moroi andrō, dozi solohe baloese,  
 51 ha wa'ato ni'ofaja, mado Zimeoni  
 52 ba no 59,300. Ba fa'ato nga'ötö  
 53 ndraono Gado, iwara, ba ngafoera  
 54 ba tōira, si ha samboesamboea, i'o-

20 fache fa'ebœa ba si a'a moroi  
 41 andrō, dozi solohe baloese, ha wa'-  
 ato ni'ofaja mado Gaseri, ba no  
 42 41,500. Ba fa'ato nga'ōtō ndraono  
 Nafetali, iwara ba ngafoera ba  
 tōira, si ha samboesamboea, i'otarai  
 zi 20 fache fa'ebœa ba si a'a mo-  
 43 roi andrō, dozi solohe baloese, ha  
 wa'ato ni'ofaja, mado Nafetali, ba  
 44 no 53,400. Da'ō ni'ofaja andrō,  
 ni'ofaja ndra Moze A'aroni ba sa-  
 lañña Ndraono Gizeraëli; felendroea  
 da'ō, samboesamboea mado, ba sa-  
 45 mōsamōsa. Ba dozi ni'ofaja, Iraono  
 Gizeraëli, ngafoera andrō, i'otarai  
 zi 20 fache fa'ebœa ba si a'a mo-  
 roï andrō, dozi solohe baloese ba  
 46 Ndraono Gizeraëli — dozi ni'ofaja,  
 ba no 603,550.  
 47 III. **Ba** Ono Lewi andrō, iwara  
 andrō, ba lō lafao chōra ba wango-  
 48 faja. (*Moz. II. 38, 26*). Ba hoemedede  
 49 Jehowa chō Moze, imane: Ono Lewi  
 andrō, ba lō tola ō'ofaja, lō tola  
 ō'erai wa'atora, ba ngai Ndraono  
 50 Gizeraëli bō'ō. Ba nahia zoera go-  
 roisa ūfataro Nono Lewi, ba ba  
 wakakenia, fefoe, ba ba zi fabōbō  
 chōnia, fefoe. Ja'ira zangosa'ō ose  
 andrō, awō wakake andrō ba chō-  
 nia fefoe, ba ja'ira zangai halōwō  
 ba da'ō, lafasoei nose wame'e na-  
 51 hiara. Ba na mofanō nose, ba Ono  
 Lewi zanoedoegō, ba na tebatō  
 nose, ba Ono Lewi zama'anō, ba  
 na so niha bō'ō, si hatō'ō ja'ia, ba  
 52 niboenoe. Ba Iraono Gizeraëli bō'ō,  
 ba jamoefai gi nahania zamōsana  
 ba zinga mandrera chōra, dali ng-  
 53 wawara andrō. Ba Ono Lewi, ba  
 lafasoei nahia zoera goroisa, wame'e  
 nahara, fa bōi gōna fōnoe Lowalangi  
 Ndraono Gizeraëli sato. Ba lahahō-  
 halō halōwō ba nahia zoera goroisa  
 54 Ono Lewi andrō. Ba la'o'ō sibai  
 Iraono Gizeraëli niwā'ō Jehowa chō  
 Moze — ba da'ō labe'e.

## FAZA 2.

Famōfō'ō nahia olombasewā  
 Ndraono Gizeraëli, si ūfa nahia:  
 I. Mado Joeda ba mado Roebeno.  
 II. Mado Geferaji ba mado Dano.

I. **Ba** hoemedede Jehowa chō ndra  
 Moze A'aroni, imane: Ba nahia  
 olombasewā andrō ba Ndraono Gi-  
 zeraëli, ba ba mandrera chōnia  
 ifaigi zamōsana ba ba dandra ni-  
 wara; ba gamaeoedoe nose wama'-  
 ele'ō labe'e nahara, fasoei. Tánō  
 fōna, tánō ba gatoemboecha, ba  
 mandrera ba golombasewā ba mado  
 Joeda, dali ngawawara, ba solohe  
 Iraono Joeda, Nahaso andrō, ono  
 Gaminadabi, awō zato andrō chō-  
 nia, ni'ofaja andrō, 74,600. Ba ba  
 ngaira monaha mado Izasari, ba  
 solohe Iraono Izasari, Natanaëli  
 andrō, ono Zoeara, awō zato a-  
 ndrō chōnia, ni'ofaja andrō, 54,400.  
 Ba mado Zeboeloni, ba solohe  
 Iraono Zeboeloni, Eliabi andrō, ono  
 Helono, awō zato andrō chōnia,  
 ni'ofaja andrō, 57,400. Dozi ni'ofaja  
 andrō, si fabōbō ba nahia olomba-  
 sewā ba mado Joeda andrō, ngawawara  
 andrō, ba 186,400; ja'ira  
 zi so fōna ba wofanō. Ba tánō 10  
 miraja, ba mandrera ba golomba-  
 sewā ba mado Roebeno, ba ngawawara  
 andrō, ba solohe Iraono Roebeno,  
 Elisoeri andrō, ono Ze-  
 deoeri, awō zato andrō chōnia, ni'o-  
 faja, 46,500. Ba ba ngaira monaha 12  
 mado Zimeoni, ba solohe Iraono  
 Zimeoni, Seloemiëli andrō, ono  
 Zoeri-Sada'i, awō zato andrō chō-  
 nia ni'ofaja, 59,300. Ba mado Ga-  
 do, ba solohe Iraono Gado, Eliazafi  
 andrō, ono Regoeeli, awō zato 15  
 andrō chōnia, ni'ofaja, 45,650. Dozi 16  
 ni'ofaja ba nahia olombasewā ba  
 mado Roebeno, ba ngawawara a-  
 ndrō, ba 151,450; da'ō wanete zi  
 so fōna, ba wofanō. Ba ose wama'-  
 ele'ō, olombasewā Nono Lewi, ba  
 ba dōdō golombasewā bō'ō andrō

lafazaŵa ira ; balazi heza nahiara mege, ba wamazaŵara ja'ira, ba nahania i'agō zamōsana, dali mandrera chōra.

- 18 II. Ba mandrera ba golombaseŵa ba mado Geferaji, ba ngawawara andrō, ba tānō ba gaechoela tebe'e, ba solohe Iraono Geferaji, Eli-  
 19 sama andrō, ono Gamihoedi, awō zato andrō chōnia, ni'ofaja, 40,500.  
 20 Ba ba ngaira, ba mado Manase ba solohe Iraono Manase, Gameliēli a-  
 21 ndrō, ono Wedasoeri, awō zato andrō chōnia, ni'ofaja andrō, 32,200.  
 22 Ba mado Mbenijami ba -solohe Iraono Mbenijami, Abidano andrō,  
 23 ono Gideono, awō zato andrō chō-  
 24 nia, ni'ofaja andrō, 35,400. Dozi ni'ofaja, ba nahia olombaseŵa ba mado Geferaji, ba ngawawara a-ndrō, ba no 108,100. Fanete zi doea bawá no mege da'ō, ba wofa-  
 25 nō. Ba mandrera ba golombaseŵa ba mado Dano, ba ngawawara andrō, ba tānō mijōoe tebe'e, ba solohe Iraono Dano, Ahiēzeri a-  
 26 ndrō, ono Ami-Sada'i, awō zato andrō chōnia, ni'ofaja andrō, 62,700.  
 27 Ba ba ngaira monaha mado Gaseri ba solohe Iraono Gaseri, Fagieli  
 28 andrō, ono Ocherana, awō zato  
 29 andrō chōnia, ni'ofaja, 41,500. Ba mado Nafetali, ba solohe iraono Nafetali, Ahira andrō, ono Genani,  
 30 awō zato andrō chōnia, ni'ofaja  
 31 andrō, 53,400. Dozi ni'ofaja ba nahia olombaseŵa ba mado Dano, ba no 157,600. Da'ō zafoeria, ba wofanō ; dali mandrera andrō chō-  
 32 ra. Da'ō ni'ofaja andrō, Iraono Giza-  
 33 (F. 1, 46). Ba Ono Lewi, ba lō'ō sa la'ofaja, lō lafao ba Ndراونو Giza-  
 34 chō Meze. Ba la'o'ō sibai Iraono Giza-  
 111. Ba mandrera andrō chōra ; ba si manō

gōi na lafazaŵa ira, dali niwara, ha ma'oewoe ira.

### FAZA 3.

- I. Tehonogōi ere ndraono Ga'aroni.  
 II. Famōfōgō Ono Lewi, ba hadia halōwōra. III. Tebe'e salahi zi a'a ndraono ba Ndراونو Giza-  
 111. No Lewi.

- I. Ba da'e nga'ōtō ndra A'aroni Moze, me loeo fahoehoeo Jehowa chō Moze, ba hili Zina'i. Da'e dōi ndraono Ga'aroni andrō : Nadabi, si a'a, ba Abihoe ; ba Eleazari ba Itamari. Da'ō dōi ndraono Ga'aroni andrō, tōi gere andrō, nibajoini, nifo'ōsi tanga, ena'ō lahalōhalō halōwō gere. (Moz. II. 28, 41). Ba si mate fōna Jehowa Nadabi ba Abihoe, me la'ohe fōna Jehowa galitō si tengā, ba danō si mate, ba gahe hili Zina'i ; ba lō chōra ono matoea. Ba Eleazari ba Itamari sa'ae zangaingai halōwō gere, barō mbawa namara. (Moz. III. 10, 1). Ba hoeme-  
 2 mede Jehowa chō Moze, imane : Hede ba mado Lewi, ohe chō Ga'aroni ere, ena'ō ngongoninia ira. Ba ja'ira zangaingai hadia ia nihalōhalō chōnia, ba ba zato fefoe, fōna nose wama'ele'ō ; ja'ira zangaingai halōwō ba nose. Ba ba dangara tebe'e fefoe wakake ba nose wama'ele'ō, ba hadia ia ba Ndراونو Giza-  
 3 eli ; sangaingai halōwō ba nose ira. Obe'e barō mbawa ndra A'aroni iraononia Nono Lewi ; tāna chōnia manō nibe'e Ndراونو Giza-  
 4 eli bō'ō. Ba A'aroni ba iraononia, ba ūfatara, ba wangai halōwōra, halōwō gere ; niha bō'ō, si hatō'ō ja'ia, ba niboenoe. (F. 16, 40).  
 II. Ba hoeme-  
 5 dede Jehowa chō Moze, imane : Ja'odo zanoetoejoe ba Ndراونو Giza-  
 6 eli bō'ō Ono Lewi andrō, salahi zi a'a bawa'atoemboe, fefoe, ba Ndراونو Giza-  
 7 eli, — si a'a ndraono chō ninara — ena'ō tāna chōgoe Nono Lewi andrō.

- 13 (*F. IV. 8, 16*). Me no tána chōgōe  
fefoe zi a'a ba wa'atoemboe; me  
loeo oeboenoe zi a'a nono fefoe, ba  
danō Miseraji oe'amoni'ō chōgōe  
fefoe zi a'a ba wa'atoemboe ba  
Ndraono. Gizeraëli, ja'odo andre,  
Jehowa; he niha ba he oerifō; tā-  
14 na chōgōe ira. (*Moz. II. 13, 2*). Ba  
hoemedē Jehowa chō Moze, ba danō  
si mate, ba gahe hili Zina'i, imane:  
15 Ofaja Nono Lewi andrō, ba ngafoe-  
ra ba ba watalifoes̄ta chōra, dozi  
motōi matoea, i'otarai zi sara wa-  
wa fa'eboea, ba si a'a moroi andrō,  
16 ð'ofaja, ja'irā. Ba i'ofaja ira Moze,  
i'o'ō goroisa Jehowa andrō, dali  
17 niŵa'ōnia chōnia. Ba da'e dōi  
ndraono Lewi andrō: Gereso ba  
Kahati ba Merari. (*Moz. II. 6, 16*).  
18 Ba tōi ndraono Gereso, ba ngafoera,  
19 ba Libeni ba Sime'i. Ba iraono  
Gahati, ba ngafoera, ba Ameramo  
ba Jesehari ba Heberona ba Oeziëli.  
20 Ba iraono Merari, ba ngafoera, ba  
Maheli ba Moesi. Da'ō nga'ōtō  
21 Lewi ba ira amara. Nga'ōtō Gereso  
ndraono Libeni andrō ba iraono  
Zime'i. Nga'ōtō ndraono Gereso  
22 da'ō. Fa'ato ni'ofaja, ja'ira — dozi  
motōi matoea, i'otarai zi sara waŵa  
fa'eboea ba si a'a moroi andrō —  
23 ba no 7,500. Nga'ōtō Gereso andrō,  
ba ba gero nose sosó golombase-  
24 ūra, tānō ba gaechoela loeo. Ba  
hōgō ndraono Gereso andrō, ba  
25 Eliazafi, ono La'eli. Ba halōwō  
ndraono Gereso andrō ba nose  
wama'ele'ō, ba famaigi ōsi nose,  
awō doefo sagō andrō ba baloebal-  
oe doefo sagō ba ba'aba'a mbawa-  
26 ndroehō nose wama'ele'ō, ba ba'aba'a  
ba'aba'a golajama andrō ba ba'aba'a  
mbawa gōli ba golajama, samasoei  
ose, awō naha wame'e soemange,  
ba sinalinia — fabaja fefoe hadia  
ia halōwō ba da'ō. Ba madooe Ga-  
27 hati, ba ja'ia nga'ōtō Ameramo  
andrō, awō nga'ōtō Jesehari, awō  
nga'ōtō Heberona, awō nga'ōtō  
Oeziëli. Da'ō nga'ōtō ndraono Ga-
- hati. Ba fa'atora — dozi motōi 28  
matoea, i'otarai zi sara waŵa fa'e-  
boea ba si a'a moroi andrō, ba no  
8,600, si so halōwō ba ni'amoni'ō  
andrō. Ba nga'ōtō ndraono Gahati 29  
andrō, ba ba ngai nose sosó golo-  
mbasewara, tānō miraja. Ba hōgō 30  
nga'ōtō ndraono Gahati andrō, ba  
Elisafa, ono Oeziëli. Ba halōwōra, 31  
ba famaigi tawōla andrō ba meza  
ba naha wandroe, awō naha wame'e  
soemange, awō wakake ni'amoni'ō  
andrō, ni'ogoena'ō ba wangaingai  
halōwō andrō, ba ba'aba'a andrō  
— fabaja fefoe hadia ia halōwō ba  
da'ō. Ba hōgō zatoea Nono Lewi 32  
andrō, ba Eleazari, ono Ga'aroni  
ere andrō, ja'ia mandroe zangai  
halōwō ba ni'amoni'ō. Ba nga'ōtō 33  
Merari, ba ja'ia ndraono Maheli a-  
ndrō ba iraono Moesi; da'ō nga'ōtō  
Merari. Ba fa'ato ni'ofaja, ja'irā 34  
— dozi motōi matoea, i'otarai zi  
sara waŵa fa'eboea ba si a'a moroi  
andrō, ba no 6,200. Ba hōgō nga'ōtō 35  
Merari andrō, ba Soeriëli, ono Ga-  
biha'ili, ba ba zi tambai nose sosó  
golombasewā chōra, tānō mijōe. Ba  
nibe'be danga ndraono Merari, 36  
ba ja'ia wafa [dōladōla] nose, awō  
lazi, awō daroe nahe andrō, fabaja  
ahe, awō wakakenia fefoe, fabaja  
fefoe hadia ia halōwō ba da'ō. Ba 37  
baero ō, ba taroe nahe ba golajama  
andrō, fasoei, fabaja ahe ba  
taroetaroe ba sinali. Ba ba mbawa 38  
doeasa nose, tānō mifōna — fōna  
nose wama'ele'ō, tānō ba gatoe-  
mboechā loeo, — ba olombasewā  
Moze, awō ndra A'aroni iraononia,  
sangaingai halōwō andrō, ba ni'amoni'ō,  
hadia zogoena ba Ndraono 39  
Gizeraëli; ba niha bō'ō si hatō'ō  
ja'ia, ba niboenoe. Ba dozi ni'ofaja,  
Ono Lewi, ni'ofaja ndra Moze A'a-  
roni, sawoesawē, wolo'ō niŵa'ō Je-  
howa — dozi motōi matoea, i'otarai  
zi sara waŵa fa'eboea ba si a'a  
moroi andrō, ba no 22,000.

III. Ba imane Jehowa chō Moze : 40

Ofaja fefoe nono matoea si a'a, ba Ndraono Gizeraëli, i'otarai zi sara wa'wa fa'eboea ba si a'a moroi andrō ba tanō ba zoera dōira, ha 41 wa'ato. Ba Ono Lewi andrō ūhalō chōgoe, chō Jehowa, salahи zi a'a ba wa'atoemboe fefoe, ba Ndraono Gizeraëli; ba oerifō nono Lewi, ba ūbe'e salahи zi a'a ba wa'atoemboe ba goerifō Ndraono Gizeraëli [bō'ō]. 42 Ba i'ofaja fefoe zi a'a ba wa'atoemboe ba Ndraono Gizeraëli Moze, 43 dali niwā'ō Jehowa chōnia. Ba fa'-ato dōi nono matoea si a'a fefoe, i'otarai zi sara wa'wa fa'eboea ba si a'a moroi andrō, dozi ni'ofaja, ba 44 no 22,273. Ba hoemedē Jehowa chō 45 Moze, imane: Ono Lewi halō salahи zi a'a ba wa'atoemboe fefoe, ba Ndraono Gizeraëli, ba oerifō Nono Lewi, ba ūbe'e salahи goerifōra; ena'ō tāna chōgoe Nono Lewi a- 46 ndrō; Jehowa ndra'odo. Ba ba wananoe si 273 andrō, si a'a ba wa'atoemboe ba Ndraono Gizeraëli, 47 sanaloe'i fa'ato Nono Lewi, ba lima roefia zamōsa ūwā'ō; saga ni'amoni'ō ni'anoelo'ō; samba sekeli [roefia] ba 20 gera. (Moz. II. 30, 13). 48 Ba ana'a andrō, ba ba danga ndra A'aroni iraononia ūbe'e, fananoe zi 49 tōra andrō, ba chōra. Ba iwā'ō wananoe andrō Moze ba zi tōra andrō ba nibe'e fananoe Ono Le- 50 wi. Ba zi a'a ba wa'atoemboe ba Ndraono Gizeraëli iwā'ō, 1365 ba 51 roefia, saga ni'amoni'ō. Ba ibe'e ba danga ndra A'aroni iraononia wananoe andrō Moze, dali li Jehowa, si mane niwā'ō Jehowa chō Moze.

## FAZA 4.

Halōwō Nono Lewi andrō, na mofanō ira. I. Halōwō ndraono Gahati. II. Halōwō ndraono Gereso. III. Halōwō ndraono Merari. IV. Fangofaja Ono Lewi, si tola mangai halōwō.

I. Ba hoemedē Jehowa chō ndra

Moze A'aroni, imane: Mi'ofaja ba Nono Lewi ha wa'ato ndraono Gahati, sawoesawē, ba samboesamboea watalifoesōta, i'otarai zi 30 fache ba si a'a moroi andrō, iroegi zi 50 fache, dozi si mōi ngoningoni, sangai halōwō ba nose wama'ele'ō. Ba da'ō halōwō ndraono Gahati andrō ba nose wama'ele'ō: famaigi ni'amoni'ō sibai andrō. Ba na mifazawa ami ba zolombase ami, ba mōi si bacha ndra A'aroni iraononia, lahalō tooe mba'aba'a andrō ba labē'e baloebaloe dawōla zoera goroisa. Ba labē'e na doefo oeli goeaza mina ba ba dete da'ō labologō lembe sadōlō oengoe sowē waroewaroe, ba labē'e heahea andrō. Ba meza roti nifaigifaigi andrō, ba labaloegō lembe oengoe sowē waroewaroe ba labē'e jawā mako ba figa ba mako wamadoe andrō, awō goendri, sogoena ba zoemange nibadoe, ba jaso gōi jawā roti andrō, ni'ali'ali. Ba da'ō fefoe, ba nibaloegō lembe kirimisi, ba baloebaloe da'ō, ba toefa oeli goeaza mina; awena dania labē'e heaheania. Ba lahalō na lembe oengoe sowē waroewaroe, ba labē'e baloebaloe naha wandroe andrō, fabaja fandroe ba goeti wandroe ba gali andrō, awō naha wanicha chōnia fefoe, sogoena ba wangehao ja'ia. Ba la'-olohoeni ia — fabaja fakakenia fefoe — lohoelohoe oeli goeaza mina, ba labē'e ba heahea. Ba naha wame'e soemange andrō ana'a, ba labaloegō lembe oengoe sowē waroewaroe, ba latōtōwoei toefo oeli goeaza mina, ba labē'e heaheania. Ba lahalō fefoe wakake 12 sogoena ba halōwō andrō, nifake-fake ba wangaingai halōwō andrō ba ni'amoni'ō, ba la'olohoeni lembe oengoe sowē waroewaroe; ba latōtōwoei toefo oeli goeaza mina, ba labē'e ba heahea. Ba lahaogō naha 13 wame'e soemange, lahetā nawoe, ba labē'e baloebalocnia lembe oengoe

- 14 sojo. Ba ba dete da'ō labe'e waka-  
ke andrō, fefoe, nifakefakē ba wa-  
ngāingai halōwō ba chōnia, gali  
andrō ba garafoe ba soendroesoe-  
ndroe ba figa, fefoe wakake ba  
naha wame'e soemange ; ba latōtō-  
woei ia toefo oeli goeaza mina, ba  
15 labe'e heaheania. Ba na no mo'a-  
honoa chō Ga'aroni ba ba ndrao-  
nonia wangolohoeni ngawalō andrō  
fefoe, ni'amoni'ō fefoe, na lafazaŵa  
ira sato, ba ndra moefa'aso ira  
iraono Gahati andrō, ba wama-  
hea ; ba lō tola lababaja ni'amoni'ō  
andrō, fa bōi mate ira. (*Sam. I. 6,*  
*II. 6, 6*). Ba ba danga Gelea-  
zari, ono Ga'aroni ere, ba tebe'e  
wanicha wandroe ba samohoea a-  
ndrō nitoenoetoenoe ba soemange  
ni'a andrō, sero ma'ōchō ba fanicha  
famajoini andrō, fabaja famaigi  
ose ma'afefoe, awō nōsinia fefoe,  
hadia ia ngawalō ni'amoni'ō ba  
17 fakake andrō chōnia. Ba hoemedē  
Jehowa chō ndra Moze A'aroni,  
18 imane : Bōi mibe'e nihori nga'ōtō  
19 Gahati andrō, ba Nono Lewi. Mi-  
mane wamaigi, ja'ira, ena'ō aoeri ira  
ba ni'amoni'ō sibai andrō — : Mōi  
bacha ndra A'aroni iraononia ba  
lafataro ba halōwōnia zamōsana,  
20 hadia nihalō ba hadia ni'ohe. Ba  
bōi mōi ira bacha, ba wamaigi ni'a-  
moni'ō andrō, he ha mamō'i hōrō  
wa'ara, fa bōi mate ira.  
21 **II.** Ba hoemedē Jehowa chō Mo-  
ze, imane : Ofaja gōi wa'ato ndrao-  
no Gereso, samboesamboea watali-  
23 foesōta ba sawoesawē, i'otarai zi  
30 fache ba si a'a moroi andrō,  
irege zi 50 fache ō'ofaja, dozi si  
mōi ba halōwō andrō, ba wangai-  
ngai hadia ia ba nose wama'e'ō.  
24 Ba da'ō halōwō nga'ōtō Gereso  
andrō — nihalōra ba ni'hera :  
25 Ni'hera, ba koelamboe nose andrō  
ba ose wama'e'ō, sagōnia andrō,  
awō doefo oeli goeaza mina, baloe-  
baloenia ba ba'aba'a mbawandroe-  
26 hō nose wama'e'ō. Ba ba'aba'a
- ba golajama ba ba'aba'a mbawa  
gōli ba golajama, samasoei ose,  
awō naha wame'e soemange, fabaja  
sinali andrō chōnia ba fakake fe-  
froe, si fabōbō ba da'ō nihalōra, ba  
fefoe hadia ia halōwō ba da'ō, ba  
halōwōra da'ō. Dali niŵa'ō ndra 27  
A'aroni iraononia chōra ba halōwō-  
ra andrō, ba ni'hera andrō fefoe  
ba ba nihalōhalōra fefoe ; ba fefoe  
hadia ia norora, ba mitoetoerōe  
chōra, mitōtōi dōi. Da'ō halōwō 28  
nga'ōtō ndraono Gereso andrō, ba  
nose wama'e'ō ; ba mandroera ba  
halōwōra, ba Itamari, ono Ga'aroni  
ere andrō.
- III. Ba iraono Merari, ba ō'ofaja 29  
gōi, sawoesawē ba samboesamboea  
watalifoesōta, i'otarai zi 30 fache 30  
ba si a'a moroi andrō, irege zi 50  
fache, ō'ofaja, dozi si mōi ba halōwō  
andrō, sangaingai nihalōhalō  
andrō ba nose wame'e'ō. Ba da'ō 31  
ni'hera, da'ō fefoe nibe'e ba da-  
ngara, fōfō nose wama'e'ō : Fafa  
[dōladōla] nose ba lazi ba taroe  
nahe, fabaja ahe ; ba taroe nahe 32  
ba golajama fasoei, fabaja ahe ba  
taroe taroe ba sinali, awō wakakenia  
fefoe, awō nihalōhalō ba da'ō, fe-  
froe ; ba fakake andrō, norora, ba  
mitoetoerōe chōra, mitōtōi dōi. Da'ō 33  
halōwō nga'ōtō ndraono Merari a-  
ndrō, nihalōhalōra ba nose wama'-  
ele'ō, barō mbawa Gitamari andrō,  
ono Ga'aroni ere.
- IV. Ba la'ofaja ndraono Gahati 34  
ira Moze A'aroni ba satoea mba-  
noea, sawoesawē ba samboesamboea  
watalifoesōta, i'otarai zi 30 fache 35  
ba si a'a moroi andrō, irege zi 50  
fache, dozi si mōi ba halōwō andrō,  
ba nihalōhalō ba nose wama'e'ō.  
Ba fa'ato ni'ofaja andrō, sawoesawē, ba no 2750. Da'ō ni'ofaja 37  
nga'ōtō Gahati, dozi si so halōwō  
ba nose wama'e'ō, ni'ofaja ndra  
Moze A'aroni, dali ni'oro'i Jehowa  
chō Moze. Ba ba ni'ofaja iraono 38  
Gereso, sawoesawē ba samboesa-

39 mboea watalifoesōta, i'otarai zi 30  
 fache ba si a'a moroi andrō, irege  
 zi 50 fache, dozi si mōi ba halōwō  
 andrō, ba nihalōhalō ba nose wa-  
 40 ma'ele'ō, ba fa'ato ni'ofaja, sawoe-  
 sawē ba samboesamboea watalife-  
 41 sota, ba no 2630. Da'ō ni'ofaja  
 nga'ōtō ndraono Gereso, dozi si so  
 halōwō ba nose wama'ele'ō, ni'ofaja  
 ndra Moze A'aroni, dali goroisa-  
 42 Jehowa. Ba ba ni'ofaja nga'ōtō  
 ndraono Merari, sawoesawē ba sa-  
 43 mboesamboea watalifoesōta, i'ota-  
 rai zi 30 fache ba si a'a moroi  
 andrō, irege zi 50 fache, dozi si  
 mōi ba halōwō andrō, ba nihalōhalō  
 44 ba nose wama'ele'ō, ba fa'atō ni'ofa-  
 jaja andrō, sawoesawē, ba no 3200.  
 45 Da'ō ni'ofaja andrō, nga'ōtō ndrao-  
 no Merari, ni'ofaja ndra Moze A'a-  
 roni, dali ni'oroi'ō Jehowa chō  
 46 Moze. Ba ba ni'ofaja andrō fefoe,  
 ni'ofaja ndra Moze A'aroni ba sa-  
 toea Ndraono Gизeraëli, Ono Lewi,  
 sawoesawē ba samboesamboea wa-  
 47 talifoesōta, i'otarai zi 30 fache ba  
 si a'a moroi andrō, irege zi 50 fa-  
 che, si mōi ba wangai halōwō andrō,  
 ba nose wama'ele'ō ba ba halōwō  
 48 fonoro andrō, fa'ato ni'ofaja andrō  
 49 chōra, ba no 8580. Ba lafataro ba  
 halōwōnia zamōsana — Moze za-  
 maigi — dali goroisa Jehowa, hadia  
 halōwōra, hadia norora, ni'ofajania  
 andrō, dali ni'wa'ō Jehowa chō Moze.

### FAZA 5.

I. Niheta ba golombasevā zi ra'i-  
 ō. II. Nisalahini zinagō. III. Folo-  
 he ba doena na so ndra alawe ni-  
 wa'ō sohorō.

1 I. Ba hoemedede Jehowa chō Moze,  
 2 imane : Wa'ō ba Ndraono Gизeraëli,  
 laheta ba golombasevā dozi si no gō-  
 na booe aoeri ba si so si hoelō zona-  
 na, ba dozi si no ra'iō, me no laba-  
 baya mboto zi mate. (Moz. III. 13,  
 3 46; 21, 1). He ira matoea, ba he ira  
 alawe, ba ni'ohe baero, fa bōi ra'iō  
 nahiara labe'e, me no ja'odo zi

sosó ba chōra. Ba la'o'ō da'ō Irao-  
 no Gизeraëli, la'he baero golomba-  
 sevā, dali ni'wa'ō Jehowa chō Moze,  
 si manō wolaoe Ndraono Gизeraëli.  
 II. Ba hoemedede Jehowa chō Mo-  
 ze, imane : Wa'ō ba Ndraono Gize-  
 raëli : Na lafazōchi horō, he ira  
 matoea, ba he ira alawe, horō nifa-  
 zōchizōchi niha, na lalimo Jehowa,  
 ba na tobali mo'ōmō niha si manō,  
 (Moz. III. 6, 2), ba ndra moe'omba-  
 cha'ō horō andrō, nifazōchira, ba  
 la'ali zinagōra andrō, bōi ambō,  
 ba samboea ni'olima wa'eboeania  
 lanōnō, ba ba nilimora labe'e. (Moz.  
 III. 5, 5). Ba na lō sahatō ba da'ō,  
 ba nibe'e ogaoeta andrō ena'ō, ba  
 chō Jehowa mōi gogaoeta andrō  
 nibe'e, tāna ba gere, lō lai mbiri-  
 biri si matoea andrō, fangatoelō,  
 nibe'e ba wangatoelō ja'ia. Ba fe-  
 foe zi no amaedola wegero andrō,  
 fōfō game'ela Ndraono Gизeraëli  
 andrō, ni'amoni'ō, fefoe, ni'ohera  
 chō gere, ba tāna chōnia. Fefoe 10  
 hadia ia ni'amoni'ō niha, ba chō-  
 nia; hadia ia nibe'e niha chō gere,  
 ba no chōnia.

III. Ba hoemedede Jehowa chō Moze, imane : Hede ba Ndraono Gизeraëli, ūmane chōra : Na mosala ndronga niha, na ilimo ia, na so zoroedoe chōnia [niha bō'ō] ba na lō irongo sodonga ja'ia, na lō tebo-  
 ka, he wa'ae no rai'ō ia ibe'e, ba na lō gōi si so ba mbōrō, na lō moera'oe baewawō, ba na tesao chōnia wa'clohoe, na olohoe ia ba chō ndrongania, me no ra'iō ia ibe'e — ma na tesao chōnia wa'clohoe, fa olohoe ia ba chō ndro-  
 ngania, he wa'ae lō si ra'iō ia —, ba jamoe'ohe chō gere ndrongania 15  
 niha da'ō, ba i'olohe'ō soemange andrō, ni'wa'ō, nibe'e, ba chōnia andrō : sadoemba hamo gandroe, ba lō tola ilaoe ja'wa wanicha, ba he koemjō, ba lō tola ilaoe. Me no soemange ni'ā, ba wa'clohoe, soemange ni'ā fama'ele'ō, famokai

- 16 horō. Ba jamoefa'aso ia [ndra ala-  
we andrō] ere, jamoebe'e fōna Je-  
17 howa. Ba ihalō nidanō ni'amoni'ō  
ere, ba nahia tanō; ba tanō ma'iofe  
ihalō ere, tooe, baose, ba ilaoe ba  
18 nidanō andrō. Ba ibe'e fōna Jehovah  
ndra alawe andrō ere, idoedoegō  
mboenia ba ibe'e ba dangania zoe-  
mange ni'ā andrō, soemange fa-  
ma'ele'ō — no soemange ni'ā, ba  
wa'olohoe; ba idanō safeto andrō,  
idanō fangelifi, ba i'he tangania  
19 ere. Ba idōni' ba doena ndra alawē  
ere, imane chōnia: Na lō soroedoe  
chōoe niha, na lō si sala ndra'oegō  
ba na tengā si ra'iō ndra'oegō ba  
na lō horōoe chō ndrongaoe, ba bōi  
jatobali famoenoemō nidanō safeto  
20 andre, idanō fangelifi. Ba na no  
atō mosala ndra'oegō, na so horōoe  
chō ndrongaoe, na no ra'iō ndra'-  
oegō ōbe'e, na no oeroedoe chōoe  
21 niha hō'ō, baero ndrongaoe — (ba  
jamoebe'e ba hōloe ndra alawe  
andrō ere, ba hōloe fangelifi, imane  
ba ndra alawe andrō ere:) Jamoe-  
be'e ni'elifi ndra'oegō Jehovah, ba  
niwami; jamoebe'e Jehovah ariri  
22 zolamō ba abao daloemō; ba ja-  
moetōrō mbetoe'aoe idanō fangelifi  
andre, ena'ō abao daloemō ba ena'ō  
ariri zolamō! Ba imane dania ira  
23 alawe: Jadoehoe! Jadoehoe! Ba  
itanō ba zoera wangelifi andrō cre,  
ba isasai ba nidanō safeto andrō,  
24 ba ifabadoegō ba ndra alawe andrō  
nidanō safeto andrō, idanō fangelifi,  
ena'ō itōrō daloenia idanō fa-  
ngelifi andrō ba ena'ō afeto chōnia.  
25 Ba ihalō sa'ae ba danga ndra alawe  
zoemange ni'ā andrō ere, soemange  
ba wa'olohoe andrō; ihahae zoema-  
nge ni'ā andrō fōna Jehovah, ba  
i'he ba naha wame'e soemange.  
26 Ba ihalō zi sadane ere, fōfō zoema-  
nge ni'ā andrō, ihalō samohoea,  
nibe'e, fōfōnia, ba itoenoe ba naha  
wame'e soemange; aefā da'ō, ba  
ifabadoegō ba ndra alawe andrō  
27 nidanō andrō. Ba na no ifabadoegō
- chōnia nidanō, ba na si ra'iō ia,  
na no ilimo ndrongania, ba itōrō  
daloenia idanō fangelifi andrō, ba  
tobali afeto chōnia: abao dania  
daloenia ba ariri zolania, ba ni'elifi  
ndra alawe andrō ba niwara. Ba 28  
na tengā si ra'iō ndra alawe andrō,  
na lō fa'ara'iōnia, ba lō gōna ia  
hadia ia, ba tola manabina ia.  
Da'ō gamachoita ba wa'olohoe. Na 29  
mosala ndra alawe, na so horōnia  
chō ndrongania, na si ra'iō ia, ba 30  
ma zoei na tesao wa'olohoe ba  
ndra matoca, na olohoe ia ba chō  
ndrongania, ba jamoe'ohe fōna Je-  
howa ndra alawe andrō, ba jamoe-  
fatōrō chōnia nifachoi andrō, fefoe.  
Ba ira matoea andrō, ba si lō ho-  
rō; ba ira alawe si manō, ba iloe'i 31  
horōnia.
- FAZA 6.
- I. Amachoita ba ni'amoni'ō chō  
Lowalangi. II. Famahowoe'ō gere  
niha sato.
- I. Ba hoemedē Jehovah chō Mo-  
ze, imane: Hede ba Ndraono Gize-  
raeli, ūmane chōra: Na so ndra 1  
matoea, ba ma ira alawe, sedōna  
mamaboe'oe ja'ia chō Lowalangi,  
na i'amoni'ō ia chō Jehovah, ba lō 2  
tola ibadōe nagoe ba hadia ia ni-  
bادoe si maboe niha; ba he na no 3  
moebali'ō nirō aisō (zoeka), ba lō  
tola ibadōe; fefoe hadia ia, na ūsi  
mboea nagoe mbōrōta, ba lō tola  
ibadōe, ba boea nagoe, he saoeri,  
ba he ni'okōli'ō, ba lō tola i'ā. 4  
(Sangoehoek. 13, 4. 5. Loek. 1, 15).  
Gōtō ni'amoni'ō ia, ba lō tola i'ā  
hadia ia nihalō ba nagoe, he hoenō,  
ba he oeli. Gōtō wa'ara, nifaboe'-  
oenia ja'ia ni'amoni'ō, ba lō tola 5  
itōrō hōgōnia fanōwō. Irege no  
noemalō gōtō nifaboe'oenia ja'ia,  
ba ni'amoni'ō ia laŵa'ō; boenia,  
ba ifotoewoe. (Sam. I. 1, 11). Gōtō 6  
wa'ara nifaboe'oenia ja'ia chō Je-  
howa, ba lō tola möi ia ba zi mate.  
Na mate namania, ba ma inania, 7

- ba ma talifoesōnia matoea, ba ma talifoesōnia alawe, ba lō tola ihalō fa'ara'iōnia, me no tohare chōnia we'amoni'ō andrō chō Lowalanginia.  
 8 Gōtō we'amoni'ō andrō chōnia, ba  
 9 ni'amoni'ō chō Jehowa ia. Ba na so zi mate, si lō moedōnadōna, ba zi so ia, na ra'iō ba zi manō hōgōnia andrō, si no moe'amoni'ō, ibe'e, ba itōwō mboenia; na loeo si fitoe  
 10 itōwō. Ba na loeo si wālōe, ba domboea i'ohe foene ba ma ono marafadi, domboea, i'ohe chō gere, ba zinga mbawandroehō nose wa-  
 11 ma'ele'ō. (*Moz. III. 5, 7*). Ba ibe'e soemange fameta horō zi samboea ere, ba soemange nitoenoe zi samboea, ifaigi chōnia wangatoelō ba da'ō, me no mosala ia ba zi mate andrō; ba na loeo da'ō, ba ifoeli  
 12 ni'amoni'ō hōgōnia iīvā'ō, ba ifoeli i'amoni'ō ia chō Jehowa fa'ara nifaboe'oenia [fōna], ba ono mbiribiri si dōfi fa'eboea i'ohe soemange ogaoeta; ba tobali si lō moe'erai zi no noemalō irege da'ō, me no  
 13 ra'iō we'amoni'ō andrō chōnia. Ba da'ō gamachoita ba ni'amoni'ō chō Lowalangi: na no ahōwō gōtō we'amoni'ō andrō, nifaboe'oenia, ba la'ohe ia ba zinga mbawandroehō  
 14 nose wama'ele'ō. Ba soemange ni-be'enia chō Jehowa, ba ono mbiribiri si lō si sala, si dōfi fa'eboea, soemange nitoenoe, ba ono mbiribiri si alawe, si lō si sala, si dōfi fa'eboea, soemange fameta horō, ba biribiri si matoea, si lō si sala,  
 15 soemange fangorifi. Ba baero ō, ba samba koede kooe si lō moe'aisōni, hamo si sōchi, nifaroeka fanicha ba kooe sanifi, nigoele'ō fanicha, ba soemange ni'ā andrō ba soemange  
 16 nibadoe, si fabōbō ba da'ō. Ba i'ohe fōna Jehowa ere, ba i'asiwai chōnia zoemange fameta horō ba  
 17 soemange nitoenoe. Ba biribiri si matoea andrō, ba i'asiwai soemange Jehowa, soemange fangorifi, awō goede andrō, si so si lō moe'aisōni;
- ba he soemange ni'ā ba soemange nibadoe andrō, ba i'asiwai chōnia ere. Ba jamoetōwō sa'ae mboenia, 18 ba hōgōnia ni'amoni'ō, niha andrō, ni'amoni'ō chō Lowalangi, ba da'ō, fōna mbawandroehō nose wama'e-le'ō, ba jamoehalō mboenia andrō, ni'amoni'ō, jamoetibo'ō ba galitō zoemange andrō, ba galitō zoemange fangorifi andrō. (*Hal. zin. 21, 24*). Aefa da'ō, ba ihalō ere da'io 19 mbiribiri si matoea andrō, si no moerino, ba sagōrō kooe si lō moe'aisōni ba goede no mege ba sagōrō kooe sanifi, si lō moe'aisōni, ba ibe'e ba danga ni'amoni'ō andrō, na no itōwō mboenia andrō, ni'amoni'ō. Ba ihahae ere fōna Jehowa 20 nihahae; tāna chō gere ia, ame'ela ni'amoni'ō, lō lai nosoe andrō, nihahae ba faha andrō, fegero andrō. Awena tola ibadoe nagoe niha ni'amoni'ō andrō. (*Moz. II. 29, 27*). Da'ō gamachoita ba ni'amoni'ō andrō, si no mamaboe'oe ja'ia — hadia gōmōnia ba Lowalangi, ba we'amoni'ō ja'ia andrō, lō lai zi tola ibe'e na [baero ō]. Ōmō ba gamaboe'oela li andrō, me ifaboe'oe ia, ba itōrō, dali gamachoita andrō, ba we'amoni'ō andrō chōnia.
- II. Ba hoemedē Jehowa chō Moze, imane : Hede chō ndra A'aroni** 22  
*iraononia, ūmane : Na mifahowoe'ō Ndraono Gizeraeli, ba mimane chōra : Jamoefahowes'ō ndra'oeegō Je-* 23  
*howa, jamoerorogō ndra'cegō ! (Sin.* 24  
*64, 2; 134, 3). Jamoefohaga mbawa-* 25  
*nia chōoe Jehowa, jamoe'eboea'ō dōdōnia chōoe ! Jamoefalem̄ba hō-* 26  
*rōnia chōoe Jehowa, jamoebe'e wa-* 27  
*ohahaoe dōdō chōoe ! Ndrāmoebē'e tohare ba Ndraono Gizeraeli dōi-*  
*goe, ba ja'odo zamahowoe'ō ja'ira.*

## FAZA 7.

I. Soemange nibe'e zatoea Ndraelo no Gizeraeli ba we'amoni'ō ose wama'ele'ō. II. Nibe'e zamōsana hōgō mado andrō, si felendroea, boesala. III. Oroedoea nibe'e andrō, fefoe.

- 1 I. Ba me no awai ifa'anō nose andrō Moze ba me no ibajoini ba me no i'amoni'ō, awō wakake chōnia fefoe, ba me no ibajoini gōi naha wame'e soemange ba me no i'amoni'ō, awō wakake chōnia fefoe,
- 2 ba la'ohe zoemange satoea Ndraelo no Gizeraeli, hōgō madora andrō — salaŵa ganara andrō, satoea ni'o faja no. Ni'ohera chō Jehowa, ame'elara, ba ōnō goereta nifosagō, ba felendroea nono zaŵi — daroedaroea zalaŵa, ba samboesamboea koereta ba sara nono zaŵi zamōsa ;
- 4 da'ō la'ohe fōna nose. Ba imane
- 5 Jehowa chō Moze : Tema chōra, ena'ō te'ogoena'ō ba nilaoe andrō, ba nose wama'ele'ō ; ba ba danga Nono Lewi ōbe'e, ūfaigi hadia zo-
- 6 goena ba halōwō zamōsana, Ba itema Moze goereta andrō, awō nono zaŵi ba ibe'e ba danga Nono
- 7 Lewi. Domboea goereta ba ūfa nono zaŵi ibe'e ba danga ndraono Gereso, balazi hadia zogona ba halōwōra. Ba ūfa goereta ba wāloē nono zaŵi ibe'e ba danga ndraono Merari, balazi hadia zogona ba halōwōra, barō mbawa Gitamari
- 9 andrō, ono Ga'aroni etc. Ba ba ndraono Gahati, ba lō'ō, me solohe ni'amoni'ō [sibai] andrō ira ; ni'o
- 10 sa'ō da'ō. Ba la'ohe salaŵa game'ela ba we'amoni'ō naha wame'e soemange, me loeo tebajoini ia ; fōna naha wame'e soemange labe'e
- 11 zoemange andrō chōra salaŵa. Ba imane Jehowa chō Moze : Samōsa ma'ōchō ndramoebe'e salaŵa zoe-mange andrō chōra, ba we'amoni'ō naha wame'e soemange.
- 12 II. Ba si bōrōtaigō mame'e soemange chōnia, ba Nahaso, ono Ga-

minadabi, mado Joeda. Ba soemange andrō chōnia, ba mako firō, 13 130 roefia fanoelo, ba figa seboea, firō, 70 roefia fanoelo ba zaga ni'amoni'ō, faoma nifo'ōsi hamo si sōchi, nifaroeka fanicha, soemange ni'a, ba samboea wigā ana'a, 10 14 roefia fanoelo, nifo'ōsi samohoea nitoenoe, ba sara nono zaŵi, si matoea, ba sageoe mbiribiri si matoea, ba sara nono mbiribiri, si matoea, si dōfi fa'eboea, soemange nitoenoe, ba sageoe nambi si matoea, soemange fameta horō ; ba soemange 15 fangorifi, ba doea rozi nono zaŵi, ba lima nga'oe mbiribiri si matoea ba lima nga'oe nambi si matoea, ba lima rozi nono mbiribiri, si matoea, si dōfi fa'eboea. Da'ō game'ela Nahaso andrō, ono Gaminadabi. Ba 16 mahemoloe ū, ba Natana'eli, ono Zoeara, salaŵa mado Izasari. Ba soemange chōnia ba mako 17 firō, 130 roefia fanoelo, ba si manō sa'ae, si mane chō Nahaso no mege. Da'ō game'ela Natana'eli andrō, ono Zoeara. Ba me loeo si 18 tōloe, ba salaŵa Ndraelo Zeboelloni, Eliabi andrō, ono Helono. Ba soemange chōnia, ba mako 19-23 firō, ba si manō sa'ae, si mane chō Nahaso no mege. Da'ō game'ela Gelabi andrō, ono Helono. Ba me 24 tōloe si ūfa, ba salaŵa Ndraelo Rœbeno, Elisoeri andrō, ono Zedeoeri. Ba soemange chōnia, ba mako 25-29 firō, ba si manō sa'ae, si mane chō Nahaso no mege. Da'ō game'ela Gelisoeri andrō, ono Zedeoeri. Ba 30 loeo si lima, ba salaŵa Ndraelo Zimeoni, Seloemiëli andrō, ono Zoeri-Sada'i. Ba soemange chōria, ba mako 31-35 firō, ba si manō sa'ae, si mane chō Nabaso no mege. Da'ō game'ela Gelisoeri andrō, ono Zedeoeri. Ba 36 me loeo si lima, ba salaŵa Ndraelo Zimeoni, Seloemiëli andrō, ono Zoeri-Sada'i. Ba soemange chōria, ba mako 37-41 firō, ba si manō sa'ae, si mane chō Nabaso no mege. Da'ō game'ela Zeloemiëli andrō, ono Zoeri-Sada'i. Ba me loeo si 42 ūnō, ba salaŵa Ndraelo Gado, Eliazafi andrō, ono Degoeli. Ba 43-47 soemange chōria, ba mako firō, ba si manō sa'ae, si mane chō Nabaso

- no mege. Da'ō game'ela Geliazafi  
48 andrō, ono Degoeeli. Ba me loeo  
si fitoe, ba salaŵa Ndraono Gefera-  
ji, Eliazama andrō, ono Gamihoedi.  
49-53 Ba soemange chōnia, ba mako  
firō, ba si manō sa'ae, si mane chō  
Nahaso no mege. Da'ō game'ela  
Geliazama andrō, ono Gamihoedi.  
54 Ba me loeo si ūlaoe, ba salaŵa  
Ndraono Manase, Gameliēli andrō,  
55-59 ono Wedasoeri. Ba soemange  
chōnia, ba mako firō, ba si manō  
sa'ae, si mane chō Nahaso no mege.  
Da'ō game'ela Gameliēli andrō, ono  
60 Wedasoeri. Ba me loeo si siŵa, ba  
salaŵa Ndraono Mbenijami, Abida-  
61-65 no andrō, ono Gideono. Ba soe-  
mange chōnia, ba mako firō, ba si  
manō sa'ae, si mane chō Nahaso  
no mege. Da'ō game'ela Gabidano  
66 andrō, ono Gideono. Ba me loeo si  
foeloe, ba salaŵa Ndraono Dano,  
Ahiēzeri andrō, ono Ami-Sada'i.  
67-71 Ba soemange chōnia, ba mako  
firō, ba si manō sa'ae, si mane chō  
Nahaso no mege. Da'ō game'ela  
Gahiezeri andrō, ono Ami-Sada'i.  
72 Ba me loeo si felezara, ba salaŵa  
Ndraono Gaseri, Fagiēli andrō, ono  
73-77 Ocherana. Ba soemange chōnia,  
ba mako firō, ba si manō sa'ae, si  
mane chō Nahaso no mege. Da'ō  
game'ela Wagiēli andrō, ono Oche-  
78 rana. Be me loeo si felendroe, ba  
salaŵa Ndraono Nafetali, Ahira  
79-83 andrō, ono Genani. Ba soema-  
nge chōnia, ba mako firō, ba si  
manō sa'ae, si mane chō Nahaso  
no mege. Da'ō game'ela Gahirā  
andrō, ono Genani.  
84 III. Da'ō we'amoni'ō naha wa-  
me'e soemange andrō, me loeo te-  
bajoini ia, nibē'e zalawā Ndraono  
Gizeraēli : 12 mako firō ba 12 wi-  
ga seboea firō ba 12 wiga ana'a ;  
85 samboesamboea mako, ba 130 roefia  
fanoelo, ba samboesamboea figa  
seboea, ba 70 roefia ; firō gamaga-  
ma andrō fefoe, ba 2400 roefia fa-  
86 noelo, ba zaga ni'amoni'ō. Fele-
- ndroea wiga ana'a, nifo'ōsi samo-  
hoea nitoenoe; samboesamboea figa,  
ba 10 roefia fanoelo, ba zaga ni'amoni'ō ; ana'a wiga andrō fefoe, ba  
120 roefia fanoelo. Ba saŵi fefoe, 87  
soemange nitoenoe, ba 12 nono za-  
ŵi ; ba 12 mbiribiri si matoea, ba  
12 rozi nono mbiribiri, si matoea,  
si dōfi fa'eboea, awō zoemange ni'a  
andrō, nifao ba da'ō, ba 12 nambi  
si matoea, soemange fameta horō.  
Ba fefoe zaŵi, soemange fangandrō 88  
saoha gōlō, ba 24 nono zaŵi ; ba  
60 mbiribiri si matoea, ba 60 na-  
mbi si matoea, ba 60 rozi nono  
mbiribiri, si matoea, si dōfi fa'e-  
boea. Da'ō we'amoni'ō naha wame'e  
soemange andrō, me no tebajoini  
ia. Ba na mōi bacha Moze ba nose 89  
wama'e'ō, fahoehoeo chō Jehowa,  
ba irongo linia chōnia, moroi ba  
lagōlagō andrō, ba dete dawōla  
zoera goroisa, moroi ba naha andrō  
ba gotaloea geroebi andrō, si do-  
mboea ; si manō wehedenia chōnia.  
(Moz. II. 25, 22).

## FAZA 8.

I. Fangehao fandroe, ba naha  
wandroe jaŵa. II. Fangehao Ono  
Lewi. III. Ha me oega fache ira, na  
labōrōgō we'amōi ba halōŵōra.

I. **Ba** hoemedē Jehowa chō Mo-  
ze, imane : Hede chō Ga'aroni, ba  
ōmane chōnia : Na ōbe'e ba naha  
wandroe wandroe andrō, ba miſōna  
naha wandroe haga wandroe andrō,  
si fitoe, ōbe'e. (Moz. II. 25, 37). Ba  
i'o'ō da'ō A'aroni ; tānō fōna ba  
naha wandroe ibe'e wandroe andrō,  
dali niŵa'ō Jehowa chō Mose. Ba  
naha wandroe andrō, ba no ana'a  
nibōbōzi mege, wamazōchi ja'ia ;  
he tōlania, ba he boenga andrō  
chōnia, oi ana'a nibōbōzi, dali wa-  
maedo andrō, ni'oroma'ō Jehowa  
chō Moze, si manō ifazōchi naha  
wandroe andrō.

II. **Ba** hoemedē Jehowa chō Mo-  
ze, imane : Toetoejoe Nono Lewi 5  
6

- ba Ndraono Gизeraëli bō'ō, ba hao-  
7 gō ira. Ómane chōra, wangehao ja'ira : Ótefe ira idanō fameta horō, ba latōwō mboera, ma'asageoe ja'-  
8 ira, lababago noechara ba lahaogō ira. Ba lahalō nono zaŵi, si ma-  
toea, awō zoemange ni'ā, si fabōbō ba da'ō — hamo si sōchi nifarocka fanicha — ba ja'oegō, ba sara tō ūhalō ono zaŵi, si matoea, soemange fameta horō. Ba ūfa'aso nono Lewi fōna nose wama'ele'ō ba ūfa-loechā'ō zato Ndraono Gизeraëli fe-  
10 foe. Awena dania mochede'ō ba nono Lewi, fōna Jehowa ba latoefa tangara Nono Lewi Iraono Gизera-  
11 ēli. Ba ihahae Nono Lewi A'aroni, fōna Jehowa, soemange nihahae, nibe'e Ndraono Gизeraëli, ena'ō la-  
halōhalō halōwō andrō chō Jehowa.  
12 (*Moz. II. 29, 24*). Ba Ono Lewi, ba latoefa tangara hōgō nono zaŵi andrō, ba ū'asiwai, si sara, ba soemange fameta horō, ba si sara, ba soemange nitoenoe chō Jehowa,  
13 ba wameta sala Nono Lewi. Ba ū'ohē chō ndra A'aroni iraononia Nono Lewi, ba ūhahae ira soemange nihahae chō Jehowa. Ba ū'oniagiō Nono Lewi ba Ndraono Gизeraëli, ena'ō tāna chōgōe Nono Lewi andrō. Ba aefa da'ō, ba hana na mōi bacha Nono Lewi, ba wangai halōwō ba nose wama'ele'ō ; ūmanō wangehao ja'ira ba ūhahae  
15 soemange nihahae. Boeala Ndraono Gизeraëli chōgōe manō sa'ae ira, salahi zi a'a ba wa'atoemboe, fefoe, si a'a ndraono ba Ndraono Gизera-  
16 ēli fefoe, wa no oehalō ira chōgōe.  
17 (*F. 3, 12*). Me no chōgōe fefoe zi a'a ba wa'atoemboe, ba Ndraono Gизeraëli, he ba niha, ba he ba goerifō. Me loeo oeboenoe no zi a'a ba wa'atoemboe ba danō Miseraji ūe'amoni'ō ira chōgōe. (*Moz. II. 18 13, 2*). Ba no oehalō Nono Lewi, salahi zi a'a andrō, fefoe, ba Ndraono Gизeraëli. Ba no oebe'e tāna chō ndra A'aroni iraononia Nono Le-  
wi andrō nitoetoejoe ba Ndraono Gизeraëli, ena'ō lahalōhalō halōwō andrō ba nose wama'ele'ō, sogoena ba Ndraono Gизeraëli, ba ena'ō ba'aba'a Ndraono Gизeraëli ira, fa lō gōna famakao Ndraono Gизeraëli, na lahatō'ō ena'ō ira ba ni'amoni'ō andrō. Ba lamanō ba Nono Lewi andrō ira Moze A'aroni ba sato Ndraono Gизeraëli fefoe; la'ō'ō sibai niŵa'ō Jehowa chō Moze, ba Nono Lewi andrō ; si manō wolaoe Ndraono Gизeraëli chōra. Ba lafabetā'ō horōra Ono Lewi, ba lababago nocchara ; ba ihahae ira A'aroni soemange nihahae, ba ifaigi chōra wangatoelō, ba wangehao ja'ira. Ba aefa da'ō, ba mōi bacha ba nose Nono Lewi, ba wangai halōwōra ba nose wama'ele'ō, barō mbawa ndra A'aroni iraononia ; dali niŵa'ō Jehowa chō Moze ba Nono Lewi andrō ; si manō wolaoe-ra chōra.
- III. Ba hoemedē Jehowa chō Moze, imane : Da'ō ia, ba Nono Lewi andrō : Na 25 fache ia ba ma si a'a moroi andrō, ba lafatāro ia, ba wanolo ba halōwō andrō, ba nose wama'ele'ō. (*F. 4, 3*). Ba na 25 50 fache ia, ba aefa ia ba halōwō ; alacha lō'ō sa'ae mohalōwō. Ba 26 hana na mōi ia tohoetohoe danga dalifoesōnia ba nose wama'ele'ō, ba wangai halōwō andrō ; ba si ndroe-hoe halōwō, ba lō'ō sa'ae ihalō. Si manō wolaoemō ba Nono Lewi andrō, ba halōwōra andrō.

## FAZA 9.

- I. He wisa wolaoe owasa fasa.  
II. He wisa zi tebabao. III. Boto lawoee andrō jaŵa nose.

- I. Ba hoemedē Jehowa chō Moze, ba danō si mate, ba gahe hili Zina'i, me dōfi si doea, aefa aheta ira ba danō Miseraji, me baŵa si fōfōna, imane : Bōi zi lō lalaoe gowasa fasa Iraono Gизeraëli, na baŵania. (*Moz. III. 23, 5*). Ba zi 3

- 4 mewelegeba ba baŵa da'e lalaoe, na bongibongi, ba ginōtōnia; mi'o ō nifachoi fefoe, awō nihonogōi ba chōnia, wolaoe ja'ia. Ba iŵa'ō Moze ba Ndraono Gizeräeli, lalaoe wasa andrō. Ba lalaoe wasa ba mbaŵa si fofōna andrō, ba zi mewelegeba, me bongibongi, ba danō si mate, ba gahe hili Zina'i; la'o ō sibai niŵa'ō Jehowa chō Moze; si manō wolaoe Ndraono Gizeräeli.
- 5 II. Ba so niha si no ra'iō ba zi mate, ba tobali tebai lalaoe wasa, me loeo da'ō. Ba mōi ira chō ndra 6 Moze A'aroni, me loeo da'ō, lamane chōnia: No ra'iō ndra'aga ba zi mate, ba hana wa te'ambōsi ndra'aga, me tebai ba ginōtōnia mabe'e zoemange andrō chō Jehowa, awō Ndraono Gizeräeli bō'ō? Ba imane chōra Moze: Mibase'ō, da'oefondrondrongo oea, hadia niŵa'ō Jehowa 7 ba chōmi andrō. Ba hoemedehowā chō Moze, imane: Wa'ō ba Ndraono Gizeräeli: Na so, ha niha ia, ba chōmi, ba ma ba nga'ōtōmi dania, zi no ra'iō ba zi mate, ba ma'si no mofanō moekoli, ba ilaoe 8 zoei wasa chō Jehowa. Ba mbaŵa si doea, ba zi mewelegeba, na bongibongi, lalaoe, lafo'awō roti si lō moe'aisōni ba golegoel safeto, 9 wemanga ja'ia. (Moz. II. 12, 8). Lō tola lasaigō hadia ia, irege mahe-moloe, ba sara tōla lō tola lafato chōnia; la'o ō fefoe nifachoi ba wolaoe fasa andrō, wolaoe ja'ia. (Moz. 10 II. 12, 46). Ba si lō fa'ara'iō ba si tengsi mōi moekoli, ba na lō ilaoe wasa, ba nise'e ia ba niwara, me no lō nibe'enia soemange andrō chō Jehowa, me inōtōnia; no tohare chōnia horō ibe'e niha si manō. 11 Ba na so ba chōmi niha bō'ō, ba na ilaoe wasa chō Jehowa, ba dali chōnia nifachoi andrō, awō nihonogōi ba wolaoe fasa andrō. Ha sara gamachoita chōmi fefoe, he ba niha bō'ō, ba he ba niha ba danō. (Moz. II. 12, 49).
- III. Ba me loeo tefā'anō nose 15 andrō, ba ibaloegō lawoeo nose — ose nahia zoera goroisa — ba na bongi, ba jaŵa nose so ia, hoelō haga galitō. (Moz. II. 40, 38). Ba si 16 manōmanō dania: ibaloegō ia lawoeo, ba ba zi bongi, ba hoelō haga galitō, iroegi moloeo. Ba ero 17 na ifazaŵa ia lawoeo, na iheta ia ba nose, ba lafazaŵa gōi ira Iraono Gizeräeli, ba ba zadada lawoeo andrō, ba da'ō molombase Ndraono Gizeräeli. Dali goroisa Jehowa ba 18 wamazaŵa Ndraono Gizeräeli ja'ira ba dali goroisa Jehowa ba wolombasera; fatoea ahono jaŵa nose lawoeo, ba lō laboelō'ō ira ba golombaseŵa. (Moz. II. 40, 37). Ba na 19 iradō ia jaŵa nose lawoeo, ba la'o ō nilaoe Jehowa Iraono Gizeräeli, lō lafazaŵa ira. Ba so gōi, ba ha mato 20 tōlē bongi lawoeo jaŵa nose; dali goroisa Jehowa ba wolombasera ba dali goroisa Jehowa ba wamazaŵara ja'ira. Ba so gōi, ba sara wongi 21 lawoeo, ba na ifazaŵa ia na moloeo, ba lafazaŵa gōi ira. Ba so zoei, ba sara loeo sara mbongi ia, ba na ifazaŵa ia lawoeo, ba lafazaŵa gōi ira. Ba so, ba doea wongi ia 22 ba ma sara waŵa, ba ma ara moroi andrō, na iradō ia jaŵa nose lawoeo, na ahono ia jaŵania, ba lō laboelō'ō ira ba golombaseŵa Iraono Gizeräeli, lō lafazaŵa ira. Ba na isawa jaŵa lawoeo, ba lafazaŵa gōi ira. Dali goroisa Jehowa, ero 23 na molombase ira, ba dali goroisa Jehowa, ero na lafazaŵa ira; la'o ō nifachoi Jehowa, dali goroisa Jehowa chō Moze.

## FAZA 10.

I. Torofe ba wame'e tandra. II. Aheta ira ba gahe hili Zina'i ba he wisa wofanōra. III. Ifasao ira Hobaba andrō. IV. Fangandrō Moze na mofanō ba na tebatō.

I. Ba hoemedehowā chō Moze, imane: Fazōchi chōoe dorofe, 1 2

- domboea, nibōbōzi, wamazōchiae ja'ia, — sogoena ba wame'e tandra ba zato, na lafazaŵa ira ba golo-  
 3 mbaseŵa. Na telaoe, ba sowoelo chōoe zato fefoc fōna nose wama'-  
 4 ele'ō. Ba na ha samboea telaoe, ba salaŵa andrō — hōgō Ndraono Gi-  
 5 zeraëli — zowoelo chōoe. Ba na milaoe, fangechoegō niha, ba si so ba golombaseŵa tānō ba gatoemboe-  
 6 cha loeo zamazaŵa ja'ira. Ba na milaoe zamoeza tō, fangeechoegō niha, ba si so ba golombaseŵa tānō  
 7 miraja zamazaŵa ja'ira; nilaoe fangeechoegō niha, na lafazaŵa ira ena'ō. Ba na ba wangwoelo sato,  
 8 ba milaoe manō, si tengə fange-  
 9 echoegō niha. Ba iraono Ga'aroni, ere andrō zolaoe torofe andrō; ba folaoe ja'ia, ba hoekoe chōmi danna,  
 10 si lō teboelō, gōtōgōtō wa'ara. Ba na lasoewō ami ba danōmi emalimi, samakao ja'ami, ba na milaoe dorofe andrō, ba itōrō tōdō Jehowa, Lowalangimi, ami, ba te'-  
 11 efa'ō ami ba danga nemalimi andrō. Ba he gōi na baŵa wa'omoeso dō-  
 dō chōmi, ba gowasa andrō chōmi ba ba wasoelōna, ba milaoe dorofe andrō, na mibe'e zoemange nitoenoe ba soemange fangorifi; ena'ō itōrō tōdō Lowalangi ami ibe'; Jehowa ndra'odo, Lowalangimi.  
 12 III. Ba ba ndrōfi si doea, me baŵa si doea, ba zi mendrōfa gofa-  
 jaõ, ba isawa jaŵa lawoeo andrō,  
 13 moroi ba nose zoera goroisa. Ba lafazaŵa ira Iraono Gizeraëli, monizanizara, laheta ira ba danō si mate, ba gahe hili Zina'i, ba ba danō si mate Farana adada lawoeo.  
 14 Si fōfōna aheta, ba mandrera ba golombaseŵa Ndraono Joeda sambasambawá; ba hōgō ngawawá andrō chōra, ba Nahaso andrō, ono  
 15 Gaminadabi. Ba solohe ngawawá mado ndraono Izasari, ba Natana'eli andrō, ono Zoeara, ba solohe nga-
- wawá mado ndraono Zeboeloni, ba Eliabi andrō, ono Helono. Ba na 17 no moedoedoegō nose, ba lafazaŵa ira iraono Gereso ba iraono Merari, sangosa'ō ose. Aefa da'ō, ba aheta 18 mandrera ba golombaseŵa mado Roebeno, sambasambawá; ba solohe ngawawá andrō, si fabōbō ba da'ō, ba Elisoeri andrō, ono Zedeoeri. Ba solohe ngawawá mado ndraono 19 Zimeoni, ba Seloemiëli andrō, ono Zoeri-Sada'i. Ba solohe ngawawá 20 mado ndraono Gado, ba Eliasafi andrō, ono Degoeeli. Aefa da'ō, ba 21 lafazaŵa ira nga'ōtō Gahati, sango-  
 sa'ō ni'amoni'ō andrō; ba irege so 22 ira, ba no moefa'anō nose. Ba a-  
 wena aheta mandrera ba golomba-  
 seŵa ndraono Geferaji sambasambawá: ba solohe ngawawá si fabōbō ba da'ō, ba Elisama andrō, ono Gamihoedi. Ba solohe ngawa-  
 23 wá mado ndraono Manase, ba Gameliëli andrō, ono Wedasoeri. Ba solohe ngawawá mado ndraono Mbenijami, ba Abidano andrō, ono Gideono. Ba aefa da'ō ba aheta 25 mandrera ba golombaseŵa ndraônō Dano, angohorita golombaseŵa fe-  
 foe, sambasambawá; ba solohe ngawawá, si fabōbō ba da'ō, ba Ahiézeri andrō, ono Ami-Sada'i. Ba 26 solohe ngawawá mado ndraono Gaseri, ba Fagiëli andrō, ono Ocherana, Ba solohe ngawawá mado 27 ndraono Nafetali, ba Ahira andrō, ono Genani. Da'ō wamōfō'ō, na 28 monizanizara Ndraono Gizeraëli wa-  
 mazaŵa ja'ira, sambasambawá.  
 III. Ba me mofanō ira, ba imane 29 Moze chō la'onia Hobaba, ono Regoeeli, Iraono Midiano andrō: Hiza, mofanō sa'ae ndra'aga, ma-  
 saŵa danō nifaboe'oe Jehowa, wan-  
 goema'ō: oebe'e chōmi; ae awō-  
 ma, ba lō ma'ambōsi mbōli gōlōoe;  
 noa sa ifaboe'oe zi sōchi sibai ba  
 Ndraono Gizeraëli Jehowa! Ba 30 imane: Lō omasido mōido awōmi;  
 oefoelido ba chōma, ba niwama.

- 31 Ba i'andrō [chōnia Moze], imane : Bōi erogō ndra'aga ; noa sa sangila ndra'oegō, heza mabe'e nahama wolombase, ba danō si mate, ba acha sangombacha lala chōma  
 32 ndra'oegō. Na mōi'ō awōma ba na faloechaga dania, zi sōchi sibai andrō gefoe, nibe'e Jehowa chōma,  
 33 ba lō ma'ambōsi mbōli gölōoe. Ba laheta ira ba gabe hili Jehowa, mofanō ira, tōloe ngaloeo, ba so-waōwaō fōnara dawōla andrō, nahi zoera goroisa Jehowa, zi tōloe ngaloeo fofanō andrō, ba wangaloei  
 34 naaha wolombase chōra. Ba lawoeo andrō chō Jehowa, ba jaŵara so na ma'ōchō, na laheta ira ba golombasewā.  
 35 IV. Ba na mofanō dawōla, ba imane Moze : Faoso Jehowa ! ena'ō moezaewe zi fa'oedoe chōoe, ba ena'ō moloi fōnaezi fatioe tōdō  
 36 chōoe ! (Sin. 68, 2). Ba na iroegi golombasewā, ba imane : Foeli'ō Jehowa ba zi mewoeloe ngahōnō wa hōnō andrō Iraono Gizeraši !

## FAZA 11.

- I. Te'otoe'ō alitō wekōkōkōkōzato.  
 II. Foloe'alo'e'a zato ba fa'anoezoe dōdōra „mana“ andrō. III. Manga-rōngarō Moze ba wa'abe'e halōwōnia, ba hadia niŵa'ō Lowalangi.  
 IV. Satoea mbanoea andrō si fitoe ngafeloe. V. Siate ; fotoe yoloe'a-lo'e'a andrō.

- 1 I. Ba latahigō Jehowa niha sato, wa hoelō nifakao ira, lafaronggō chō Jehowa. Ba me irongo Jehowa ba mofōnoe ia ; ba ifatōrō chōra galitō Jehowa, si manga golombasewā ōsa. (Moz. II. 16, 2. Moz. III. 10, 2. Sin. 78, 21). Ba la'angarōfi li Moze sato ; ba mangandrō Moze chō Jehowa, ba mate galitō andrō.  
 2 Andrō wa labē'e tōi naaha andrō Dabera (anoenoea), me no itōrō ira alitō andrō, chō Jehowa, ba da'ō.  
 3 II. Ba tesao wangisō ba niha bō'ō andrō, si no fao chōra ; ba ifoeli labōrōtaigō gōi Iraono Gizerāši mangarōngarō, lamane : Ha niha zame'e chōma diwo ? (Moz. II. 12, 38. Sin. 106, 14. Kor. I. 10, 6). Itōrō tōdōma gi'a andrō, ni'ama mege ba danō Miseraji, si lō bōli, ba la'izoe andrō, ba baŵa limi ba kalamboza ba baŵa ba dasoe. (F. 21, 5). Ba ija'e, ba si mate olofo ndra'aga, me lō hadia ia ; lō hadia ia ma ila, ha „mana“ andrō. Ba „mana“ andrō, ba no hoelō mboea gatoeba ba si mane moetiara wamaigida. (Moz. I. 2, 12). Ba latōrōi danō wangozaragō ja'ia ba lakisa, ba so gōi, ba latoetoe ; awena dania larino ba mbowoa, ba labali'ō kooe sanifi ; ba hoelō kooe nisala ba wanicha wa'ami. (Moz. II. 16, 21). Ba na aechoe namo ba golombasewā ba zi bongi, ba aechoe gōi jaŵa „mana“ andrō.
- III. Ba me irongo Moze manga-rōngarō zamōsana ba mbawandroe-hō nosenia, niha sato, sāmbasamba omo, ba mofōnoe sibai Jehowa ba anoezoe sibai dōdō Moze gōi. Ba imane Moze chō Jehowa : Hana wa ūfakao genonioe, ba hana wa lō'ō sa'ae ba dōdōoe ja'odo, wa ūbe'e manō ba hoeloegoe zi samboea soi andre ? Hadia, ja'odo mege zanabina si samboea soi andre ba ja'odo zadono ja'ia, wa ūva'ō chōgōe iada'e : Hagi ia, si mane sangai ono ba ndraono si lō aefaa na ba mbagi zoesoe, ba ohe ba danō andrō, nifaboe'oegoe chō ndra toe-ara fahōloesa ? Heza oehalō ndriwo, 13 ba wame'e ba zi samboea soi andre ? Manga-rōngarō ira chōgōe, lamane : Faigi chōma ndriwo, ūma ! Tebai 14 oe'ohe noro andrō, si so ba hoe-loegoe, ba zi samboea soi andre, tebai, na ha ja'odo ; no tengā inōtō norogoe. Na ūlaoe chōgōe da'ō, 15 ba si sōchinia, na ūdōlō wamoenoe ja'o, na so atō ba dōdōoe ndra'odo, fa bōi sa'ae oefraigifaigi wamakaogoe andrō. Ba imane Jehowa chō Mo- 16

- ze : Kaoni chōgoe niha, 70, satoea Ndraono Gizeraēli, ni'ilaoe wa no salaŵa ira ba mbanoeara ba samai-gimaigi sato ; ba nose wama'ele'ō ohe ira, ena'ō la'iagō ngaimō ba 17 da'ō. (*Moz. II. 18, 21*). Ba mōido tooe dania fahoehoeho chōoe ba da'ō, ba oehalō ma'ifoe Geheha andrō, si no ahono chōoe, ba oefea'ema chōra, ena'ō latolo'ō wolohe noro andrō ba niha andre, fa bōi ha 18 ja'oegō zi onoro ja'ia. Ba ba niha sato, ba ūmane : Mifaigi, fa lō fa'-ara'iōmi mahemoloe, so gōmi diwo dania ; noa sa mangarōngarō ami, nirongo Jehowa, me mimane : Ha niha zame'e chōma diwo, ūma ? Noa sa ohahaoe dōdōma ba danō Miseraji mege ! Ba so dania chōmi ndriwo ibe'e Jehowa, ena'ō lō ambō 19 ūmi. (*Jos. 3, 5*). Tenga ha ma'ōchō ba tenga ha doea ngaloeo, ba tenga ha lima ba tenga ha foeloe ba tenga ha doea woeloe ngaloeo mi'amana 20 nga'ō, alo'o sara waŵa wa'ara dania, irege tebai sa'ae mi'ago hoea, irege ogoro ami ; noa sa lō ba dō-dōmi Jehowa, si sosó ba chōmi, ba no mangarōngarō ami ba no mimane : Hadia atō, wa aheta mege ita ba danō Miseraji ? (*F. 21, 5*). 21 Ba imane Moze : Ōnō ngaoote ngahōnō zabōlō niha andrō, si so ndra'o, ba ūfaboe'oe, wangoema'ō : Modiwō ira oebe'e, ba tobali alo'o sara waŵa wa'ara la'amanga'ō ? Hadia, tola tetaba ūra mbiribiri ba saŵi, 22 23 balazi abōnō ūra ? Ba imane Jehowa chō Moze : Hadia, no ambō wa'abōlō Jehowa ? Awena dania ūila, na itōrō nifaboe'oegoe chōoe, ba na lō'ō. (*Jes. 50, 2*). 24 IV. Ba mōi baero Moze mangombacha ba niha sato niŵa'ō Jehowa. Ba ikaoni zi fitoe ngafoeloe, salaŵa mbanoea, baero nose ifa'aso, 25 fasoei. Ba mōi tooe Jehovah ba lawoeo andrō, fahoehoeho chōnia. Ba ihalō ma'ifoe Geheha andrō, si no ahono chōnia ba ifa'ema ba zi fitoe
- ngafoeloe niha andrō, salaŵa andrō. Ba me manandrōsa chōra Geheha ba mama'ele'ō ira, ba dania, ba lō'ō sa'ae. (*Hal. zin. 10, 44*). Ba 26 daroea zi no torōi foeri, ba golombaseŵa ; Eledado dōi zi samōsa ba Medado zi samōsa. Ba ba chōra gōi mōi Geheha, noa sa awō nitanō ba zoera ira, ba lō si mōi ira ba nose, ba tobali ba golombaseŵa mama'ele'ō ira. Ba fagohi nono 27 matoea samōsa, isaŵa Moze, imane chōnia : Mama'ele'ō ba golombaseŵa ndra Eledado Medado ! Ba imane 28 Josoea andrō, ono Noeni, si no ngoningoni Moze, i'otarai iraono ia : He Toeagoe, Moze, tenaŵa ira ! Ba 29 imane chōnia Moze : Hadia, ja'oegō zame'e lala chōgoe ? Ena'ō na sama'ele'ō manō mbanoea Jehovah fefoe, ena'ō ifa'ema chōra Gehehania Jehovah ! Ba ifoeli ia ba golombaseŵa Moze, awō zatoea Ndraono Gizeraēli andrō.
- V. Ba tesao nangi nifatōrō Jehowa, sangoloi'ō siate moroi ba mbe-we nasi, ifatōrō ba golombaseŵa ; ma'ōchō fofanō tānō andre ba ma'ōchō fofanō tānō sa, ba zi tefasoei olombaseŵa, doea hela wa'awē'ewe'e aefea ba danō. (*Moz. II. 16, 13. Sin. 78, 27*). Ba maoso ira, ma'ōma'ōchō 32 ba sara wongi ba ma'ōma'ōchō mahemoloe la'ozaragō ziate ; si lō oja'oja mangozaragō, ba no mato 14 ngaso'e, ba labologō ba zi tefasoei olombaseŵa [ba wangokōli'ō]. Ba me la'aga'aga na ndriwo andrō, 33 me lō sahorī na, ba tesao wōnoe Jehovah chōra, ba ifatōrō chōra wamakiko sabōlōbōlō. (*Sin. 78, 30. 31*). Andrō wa labe'e tōi naha andrō 34 Kiberoti hata'awa (lewatō zoloe'a-loe'a), me ba da'ō lako'o niha soloe'a-loe'a andrō. Ba i'otarai Kiberoti hata'awa, ba lasaŵa Haseroti, ba tebatō ira ba Haseroti andrō.

## FAZA 12.

I. Moekōkōkōndra Mirija A'aroni chō Moze. II. Iboe'a ba hoeloe genoninia Moze Lowalangi. III. Tebe'e fotoe Mirija mbooe aperi, ba ifoeli dōhō ba wangandrō Moze.

- 1 I. Ba labōbōgō chō Moze zi lō sōchi ira Mirija A'aroni, bōrō ndra alawe Ndrawa Gaitiofia andrō; noa sa ira alawe Ndrawa Gaitiofia ni-halōnia. (*Moz. II. 2, 21*). Ba lamanne: Hadia, ha chō Moze mege fahoehoeo Jehovah? Hadia, lō si fahoehoeo ia chōma? Ba irongo
- 2 Jehovah. Ba no sebolo sibai tōdō Moze andrō, moroi ba niha bō'ō fefoe ba goeli danō.
- 3 II. Ba i'ogomoezaō imane Jehovah chō ndra Moze A'aroni Mirija: Mi'aē ba nose wama'ele'ō, datōloe ami! Ba mōi ira, datōloe ira. Ba mōi tooe Jehovah, ba mboto lawoee, i'iagō mbawandroehō nose, moehede ia chō ndra A'aroni Mirija; ba mōi baero zi daroea andrō. Ba imane: Mifondrondrongo niwā'ōgoe! Na so ba chōmi zama'ele'ō ba oe'oroma'ō ndra'o chōnia ba gangilata, ba ma
- 4 ba wangifi moehededo chōnia. Ba tengsi manō chō genonigoe Moze andrō; no ba dangania tebe'e fefoe hadia ia jomo chōgoe. (*Heb. 3, 2*).
- 5 Fahoeohoeo ndra'o chōnia, faoedoe wawa ndra'aga, ba tengsi ba dahō-dahō, anehe ia nga'oe Jehovah. Ba hana wa lō ata'oe ami mibōbōgō zi lō sōchi chō genonigoe andrō, chō Moze andrō? (*Moz. II. 33, 11*).
- 6 Ba mofōnoe sibai chōra Jehovah, ba iheta ia, ba iheta gōi ia ba nose lawoee. Ba i'ozemagō tehawoe booe aperi Mirija, afoesi, hoelō mbetoea. Ba me i'otahōgō ia A'aroni, ba no tehawoe booe aperi ia, si lō moedōnadōna. (*Moz. V. 24, 9*).
- 7 Ba imane A'aroni chō Moze: He Toea, bōi be'e horōma, me no hoelō zowchō mowa ndra'aga ba me no
- 8 molalō ndra'aga! Bōi hoelō nono

si no mate moroi ba daloe ia, si no matonga obooe ōsi, na i'otarai daloe ninania! Ba i'angarōfi li Jehowa Moze, imane: He Lowalangi, fadōhō chōnia! Ba imane Jehovah chō Moze: Hadia na no idiloi mbawania amania, ba hadia, tengsi fitoe bongi wa'ara aila ia? Ba fitoe bongi jamoe'iagō baero golombasewa, ni'oniagō; ba na aefa da'ō, ba hana na lafoeli lafa'amōi ia. (*Moz. III. 13, 46*). Ba la'oniagō Mirija, baero golombasewa, fitoe bongi. Ba lō latohoegō wofanō, irege no moefoeli moefa'amōi Mirija. Ba aefa da'ō, ba laheta ira ba Haseroti andrō, ba ba danō si mate Farana molombase ira dania. (*F. 10, 12*).

## FAZA 13.

I. Tefatenge zamaoeze tanō Gana'ana. II. Mōi ira. III. Abos dōdō zato, ba irara Kalebi.

- 1 I. Ba hoemedē Jehovah chō Moze, imane: Fatenge niha, ena'ō lafaoezei danō Gana'ana andrō, nibe'ego ba Ndraono Gizeraēlī danna; samōsa zamboea mado mifatenge, ha sambalō salawāra. Ba ifatenge Moze, moroi ba danō si mate Farana, dali goroisa Jehovah, ha sambalō si no salawā ba Ndraelō Gizeraēlī. (*Moz. V. 1. 22*). Ba da'e dōira: Mado Roebeno, ba Samoea, ono Zakoeri; ba mado Zimeoni, ba Safata, ono Hori; ba mado Joeda, ba Kalebi, ono Je-fene; ba mado Izasari, ba Igeala, ono Josefo; ba mado Geferaji, ba Hosea, ono Noeni; ba mado Mbenijami ba Falati, ono Rafoe, ba mado Zeboeloni, ba Gadiēlī, ono Zodi; ba mado Josefo, mado Manase andrō, ba Gadi, ono Zoesi; ba mado Dano, ba Amiēlī, ono Gamali; ba mado Gaseri, ba Setoero, ono Micha'eli; ba mado Nafetali, ba Nahebi, ono Wofisi; ba mado Gado, ba Gēlī, ono Machi.

- 16 Da'ō dōi niha andrō nifatenge Moze, ba wamaoeze tanō. Ba tōi Hosa andrō, ono Noeni, ba Josoea ibe'e Moze. Ba ifatenge ira Moze ba wamaoeze tānō Gana'ana andrō. Ba imane chōra : Mī'ae mijawā ba da'ō ba danō tānō raja, misōsō hili 17 andrō ; mifaigi he wisa danō andrō, ba na sabōlō niha andrō, si so ba danō, ba na samomō, ba na sambō 18 fa'ato, ba na si no ato ; he wisa gamoeata danō andrō, ba zi so ira, na si sōchi, ba na si lō sōchi, ba he wisa mbanoea, nahiara andrō, na ba danō manō so ira, ba na ba 19 mbanoea saro ; ba he wisa nowi gōi, na satabō sinanō, ba na safoeo ; na so dōla geoe, ba na lō'ō. Ba mi'abe'e'ō sa'ae dōdōmi ba mi'ohe ba da'e ōsa mboea danō ! Ba no 20 baŵa mboea nagoe sahoelō. Ba mōi ira misi jaŵa, lafaoezei danō, i'otarai danō si mate Sini andrō, iroegi Rehobi, irege wabaliŵa lala ba Hamata.
- 21 II. Mōi ira misi jaŵa ba danō tānō raja ba laroegi Heberona, banoea ndra Ahima, Sezai, Talamai, nga'ōtō Genaki andrō. Ba Heberona andrō, ba mewitoe fache fōna wanaroe'ō Soana ba danō Miseraji 22 tetaroe'ō mege. (*Jos. 15, 14*). Ba me laroegi ndraso Esikoli andrō, ba lataba zara ndraha nagoe, fabaja boea, sangamohi, ba daroea zama-bea, ba lahalō gōi mboea dalimo 23 ōsa ba boea ara ōsa. Ba andrō wa labē'e tōi ndraso andrō ndraso Esikoli, ba mboea nagoe andrō, nitaba Ndraono Gizeraëli ba da'ō.
- 24 III. Ba me no iroegi 40 wongi, me no lafaoezei danō, ba lafoeli 25 ira. Mowaōwaō ira, ba laroegi ndra Moze A'aroni ba Iraono Gizeraëli fefoe, sato, ba danō si mate Farana, ba Gadesi ; ba la'ombacha'ō chōra ba ba zato fefoe loealoea, ba la'oroma'ō chōra mboea danō andrō.
- 26 Ba ladoenōdoenō chō Moze, lamane : No maroegi danō andrō, nifatengee 27 ja'aga. Si ndroehoe sa, si falawoe soesoe ba ūwani, ba jā'e mboea danō ; ba si ndroehoe gōi niha andrō, si so ba danō, ba no sabōlō, ba banoea, ba saro ba seboea sibai, ba noa gōi ma'ilā ba da'ō nga'ōtō Genaki andrō. (*Moz. V. 9, 2*). Ba danō tānō raja, ba Iraono Gamaleki ; ba ba hili, ba Iraono Cheti, ba Iraono Jeboesi ba Iraono Gamori ; ba Dawa Gana'ana zi hene asi ba fatambai Joridano. Ba Kalebi zo-ndrara tōdō zato ba chō Moze, imane : Mōi zoei ita misi jaŵa, tahalō chōda danō ; tengā safōchō sibai wolaŵa ja'ira ! Ba lamane awōnia si fao chōnia mege misi jaŵa : Tebai tasewō niha andrō, no sabōlō abe'e ira ! Ba si lō sōchi la'ombacha'ō ba Ndraono Gizeraëli, ba danō andrō, nifaoezeira, lamane : Tanō andrō nitōrōima, ba wamaoeze ja'ia, ba i'aga'aga niha si so ba chōnia, ba niha andrō fefoe, ni'ilama ba da'ō, ba no si tengā inōtō fa'ebaea. Ba no ma'ilā gōi ba da'ō niha andrō seboea sibai, nga'ōtō Genaki andrō, awō zeboea sibai andrō, ba amaedola lareŵe ndra'aga fōnara, wamaigima, ba si manō gōi wamaigira.

## FAZA 14.

I. Molaŵa zato ba tebai lahonogō ira ira Josea Kalebi. II. Ifeta'oe ira Lowalangi ba mangandrō Moze. III. Te'ombacha'ō chōra, wa 40 fache irōrō ira ba danō si mate Lowalangi IV. Te'ala zabe'e tandro andrō, labē'e Dawa Gana'ana.

I. Ba moe'ira'ira niha sato fefoe, mangarōngarō ira ba zi bongi andrō. Ba dozi Iraono Gizeraëli, ba koemōkōkōkō chō ndra Moze A'aroni, lamane chōra sato fefoe : Alai ndra'aga ! ena'ō na mate mege ndra'aga ba danō Miseraji, ba ma ba da'e, ba danō si mate ! (*Sin. 106, 25*). Hana wa edōna i'ohē ita ba danō andrō Jehowa, ena'ō ba mbawa

zi'oli mate ita? Ba õ nemali wo'-  
 omoda ba iraono sawoejoe chôda.  
 Hadia, tengs si sôchinia, na tafoeli  
 4 ita ba danõ Miseraji! Ba faoma  
 lamane chô nawõra: Datafaigi chô-  
 da zolohe ja'ita, ba tafoeli ita ba  
 5 danõ Miseraji! Ba lafalõgroe tooe  
 ira ba danõ ira Moze A'aroni, fôna  
 Ndraono Gizeraëli sato, fefoe, si no  
 6 owoelo ba da'õ. Ba lasika noechara  
 ira Josoea, ono Noeni, Kalebi, ono  
 Jefoene, si no fao gõi ba wamaoeze  
 7 tanõ andrõ, ba lamane ba Ndrao-  
 no Gizeraëli sato, fefoe: Tanõ a-  
 ndrõ, nitõrõima, ba wamaoeze ja'ia,  
 8 ba no tanõ si maoeloe fa'asõchi. Na  
 eboea dõdõ Jehowa chôda, ba i'ohe  
 ita ba danõ andrõ ba ibe'e chôda —  
 tanõ si falawoe soesoe ba ſe ſhani!  
 9 Ba bõi milawa Jehowa ba bõi mi'a-  
 ta'oefi niha ba danõ andrõ; ta'ã  
 sa'ae ira dania. No aheta chôra  
 mba'aba'ara andrõ, ba ja'ita, ba  
 nitolo Jehowa; bõi mi'a'ta'oefi ira!  
 10 (Moz. V. 20, 3. Rom. 8, 31). Ba me  
 hatõ ma'ifoe tõ lateboe kara ira sato  
 fefoe, ba oroma lachõmi Jehowa ba  
 Ndraono Gizeraeli fefoe, ba nose  
 wama'ele'õ.  
 11 II. Ba imane Jehowa chô Moze:  
 Ha wa'ara tebato wango'aja niha  
 andrõ ja'o, wa lõ fadoehoe dõdõra  
 chõgroe, lõ lai dandra andrõ fefoe,  
 12 si no oclaoe ba chôra andrõ! Da'-  
 oeboenoe ira fôchõ waba, oese'e ira,  
 ba ja'oegõ oebe'e foeroegõ soi [si  
 bohooe], seboea ba sato niha moroi  
 13 chôra! (Moz. II. 32, 10). Ba imane  
 Moze chô Jehowa: Ba larongo  
 Dawa Miseraji; noa sa õ'ohe mijâ-  
 wa, moroi ba chôra, soi andre fa'-  
 14 abõlõmõ andrõ, ba la'ombacha'õ  
 ba niha ba danõ andre, ba zi no  
 terongo, wa ba hoenõ niha andre  
 so ndra'oegõ, ja'oegõ Jehowa, awõ  
 wa no õ'oroma'õ ndra'oegõ, fa fa'ilä  
 bawa. ja'oegõ Jehowa, awõ wa no  
 so ja'wara lawoeo andrõ chõoe, wa  
 mowaõwaõ'õ fõnara, na ma'ochõ,  
 ba boto lawoeo, ba ba zi bongi,

ba boto galitõ. (Moz. II. 13, 21). Ba 15  
 na õboenoe soi andre, hoelõ na ha  
 samõsa, ba lamane dania soi bõ'õ,  
 si no mamondrongo toeriamõ a-  
 ndrõ: Me no tebai Jehowa, i'ohe 16  
 ba danõ andrõ, nifaboe'oenia chôra  
 fahõloesa, soi andrõ, andrõ wa iboe-  
 boenoe ira ba danõ si mate. (Moz.  
 V. 9, 28). Ena'õ na oroma sibai 17  
 wa'abõlõoe, ja'oegõ Jehowa, si mane  
 nifaboe'oemõ, me õmane: Sebolo 18  
 tõdõ Jehowa ba si no fahõna fa'-  
 ahachõ dõdõ; sala ba olalõvâ, ba  
 ibe'e aefa, ba lõ'õ sa aefa sibai  
 wotoe; horõ ndra ama ihoekoe ba  
 ndraono, iroegi tõloe, õfa nga'õtõ.  
 (Moz. II. 34, 6. 7. Jon. 4, 2). Be'e 19  
 aefa horõ niha andre, ba wa'ebœa  
 wa'ahachõ dõdõoe andrõ, si mane  
 fame'oe aefa horõra i'otarai ba  
 danõ Miseraji, iroegi ma'õchõ! Ba 20  
 imane Jehowa: Oebe'e aefa chôra,  
 oe'o'õ ni'andrõoe. Ba si ndroehoe-  
 21 ndroehoe: faja wa no saoeri ndra'õ,  
 na faja wa anõnõ dania goeli danõ  
 lachõmi Jehowa, ba na la'ila dania 22  
 danõ andrõ niha andrõ fefoe, si no  
 mangila lachõmigoe andrõ, awõ dan-  
 dra andrõ fefoe, nilaoegoe ba danõ  
 Miseraji ba ba danõ si mate, ba si  
 no manandraigõ zoei ja'odo, no  
 mewoeloe sa'ae, ba si lõ mamondro-  
 nigo ligoe, na la'ila danõ andrõ, nifa-  
 boe'oegoe chôndra toeara fahõloesa; 23  
 samõsa lõ sangila dania, ja'irâ a-  
 ndrõ, fefoe, si no mango'aja ja'o,  
 (Moz. V. 1, 35. Sin. 95, 10. 11. Heb.  
 4, 3). Ba enonigoe Kalebi andrõ, si 24  
 so Eheha bõ'õ, ta'ilä, ba si no  
 molo'õ sibai chõgroe, ba oe'ohe ba  
 danõ andrõ, si mõi ia mege ba  
 la'ochõgõ dania madooenia. (Jos.  
 14, 9). Ba Iraono Gamaleki ba Dawa 25  
 Gana'ana, ba ba zalo'o tanõ so.  
 Mahemoloe, ba mifoeli ami, mi'ae  
 ba danõ si mate, mitõrõ lala sae-  
 choe ba nasi zoechoe. Ba hoemedé 26  
 Jehowa chô ndra Moze A'aroni,  
 imane: Ha wa'ara dõhõ wekõkõ-  
 27 kõkõ niha si lõ sôchi andrõ chõgroe?  
 12

- Fekökökökök Ndraono Gizeräeli a-  
 28 ndrō chögoe, ba no oerongo! Ömane  
 chöra : Faja wa no saoeri ndra'o,  
 iwa'ö Jehowa, na lō oefatörō chömi  
 niwa'ömi andrō, nirongo dögi da-  
 29 lingagoe. Ba danō si mate andre  
 adoeoe mbotomi, ha wa'ato ami  
 ni'ofaja no — dozi, i'otarai zi 20  
 fache fa'eboea ba si'a moroi andrō,  
 ja'ami si no moekökökök chögoe!  
 30 (F. 26, 65. Heb. 3, 17). Samosa lō  
 sondroegi tanō andrō, motöi ja'ami  
 andrō, tanō si no oetoetoe chömi,  
 nahami, faböloesa, baero Kalebi a-  
 ndrō, ono Jefoene, ba Josoea, ono  
 31 Noeni. (Jos. 14, 1). Ba iraono sa-  
 woejoe chömi, niwa'ömi ö nemali  
 dania — da'ö oe'ohe ba danō dania,  
 ena'ö la'ilä danō andrō, ni'ositenga-  
 32 gömi. Ba botomi, ba sadoedoe ba  
 33 danō si mate. Ba iraonomi, ba 40  
 fache wa'ara lakoebaloi goeriföra ba  
 danō si mate, hoekoe wolawami  
 andrō, balazi no ahori ase'e ami ba  
 34 danō si mate. Dali zi 40 ngaloeo,  
 me mifaoezei danō andrō — sara  
 ngaloeo, ba döfi labe'e — tobali 40  
 fache miloe'i hoekoe lalömi andrō;  
 ena'ö aboto ba dödömi, he wisa na  
 35 oeböda dangagoe! Ja'odo andre,  
 Jehowa, zangoema'ö; si ndroehoe,  
 si manō dania wolaoegoe ba niha  
 si lō söchi andrō fefoe, si no ma-  
 magölö ba wolawa ja'odo; ba danō  
 si mate andre ahori ira, ba da'e  
 36 mate ira. Ba mate niha andrō nifa-  
 tenge Moze, ba wamaoeze tanō a-  
 ndrō, ba si no mamobörö fekökök-  
 kök zato fefoe chönia, me mangawoeli  
 ira, wangombacha sata'oe ira  
 37 ba danō andrō — niha andrō, si no  
 mangombacha sata'oe ira ba danō  
 andrō, ba mate föna Jehowa, fa'a-  
 mate si lō moedönadöna. (Kor. I.  
 38 10, 10. Joed. a. 5). Awai zi lō mate  
 niha andrō, si no möi mamaoeze tanō  
 andrō, ha Josoea, ono Noeni, ba Kal-  
 lebi, ono Jefoene. Ba me i'ombacha'ö  
 ba Ndraono Gizeräeli fefoe niwa'ö  
 andrō Moze, ba aboe sibai dödöra.
- IV. Ba mahemoloe ö, ba lahoelö 40  
 wongi wanawä mijawa hili, lamane :  
 Omasiga möi mijawa ba danö a-  
 ndrō, niwa'ö Jehowa; noa sa mo-  
 salala ndra'aga. Ba imane Moze : 41  
 Hana wa edöna ami misawö zoei  
 niwa'ö Jehowa? Lö'ö sa fachai! (Moz. V. 1, 41). Böi mi'ae mijawa, 42  
 lö'ö sa fao chömi Jehowa; fa böi  
 te'ala ami labee emalimi andrō.  
 Oedoemi sa ba da'ö Ndraono Ga-  
 maleki ba Dawa Gana'ana, ba mate  
 ami ba mbawa zi'öli. Me no mi'e-  
 rogö Jehowa, ba lö'ö sa'ae itolo  
 ami! Ba lö aloeloe; möi ira mijawa  
 ba hili lawä'ö ba tawöla zoera  
 goroisa Jehowa ba he Moze, ba lö  
 aheta ba golombasewa. Ba so 45  
 Ndraono Gamaleki, awö Ndrawa  
 Gana'ana, sowanoea ba hili andrō,  
 möi ira mitooe, latimba ira ba  
 moezawili irege Horema, labe'e.

### FAZA 15.

- I. Famachoi soemange ni'ä ba  
 soemange nibadee. II. Soemange si  
 a'a gö ba soemange fameta horö.  
 III. Fotoe zanawö oroisa ba zabato.  
 IV. Nifobowobowo noecha.

- I. Ba hoemedé Jehowa chö Mo-  
 ze, imane : Hede ba Ndraono Gize-  
 ráeli, ömane chöra : Na miroegi  
 dania danö andrō, nibe'egoë naham-  
 mi, ba na mibe'e chö Jehowa zoe-  
 mange nifatörö ba galitö, he soe-  
 mange nitoenoe ba he soemange  
 nitaba, ma ba wanörö amaboe'ela  
 li, ba ma ame'ela saoha gölö, ba  
 ma na bawä gowasa andrō chömi,  
 ba wame'e samohoea chö Jehowa,  
 sawi, ba ma biribir, ba same'e  
 soemange Jehowa andrō, chönia, ba  
 samboea ni'ofoeloe hamo si söchi  
 nifaroeka fanicha, samba hinaoja,  
 ifao soemange ni'ä. (Moz. III. 6, 14).  
 Ba agoe, soemange nibadee, ba sa-  
 mba hinaoja ba zi sara ono mbiri-  
 biri, öfao ba zoemange nitaba. Ba ba mbiri-  
 biri si matoea, ba öfao soemange

- ni'ā domboea ni'ofoeloe hamo si  
 sōchi nifaroeka si tōloe kata fanicha,  
 7 ba agoe, soemange nibadoe, ba tōloe  
 kata ōbe'e chō Jehowa, samohoea.  
 8 Ba na ono zāwi, si matoea ūbe'e  
 soemange nitoenoe, ba ma soemange  
 nitaba, ba wanrō amaboe'oela li,  
 ba ma soemange Jehowa, fangorifi,  
 9 ba nifao ba nono zāwi andrō, soe-  
 mange ni'ā, ba tōloe ni'ofoeloe hamo  
 si sōchi, nifaroeka si sadoemba fa-  
 10 nicha. Ba agoe, soemange nibadoe,  
 ba sadoemba ūbe'e, soemange Je-  
 howa, nifatōrō ba galitō, samohoea.  
 11 Si manō wolaoe ba nono zāwi fefoe  
 ba ba mbiribiri si matoea fefoe ba  
 ba nono mbiribiri ba ba nono na-  
 12 mbi fefoe. Dali ha oega geoe nibe'-  
 emi, ba sagesageoe, ba mimanō.  
 13 Dozi niha ba danō zolo'ō amachoita  
 andrō, na labē'e zoemange Jehowa,  
 14 nifatōrō ba galitō, samohoea. Ba  
 na so ba chōmi niha bō'ō, ba ma  
 si no ahono chōmi, ba si manō gōi  
 15 ilaoe, dali wolaoemi. Ha sara lala,  
 dozi, he ja'amī, ba he niha bō'ō,  
 si sosō chōmi. Amachoita si lō  
 teboelō da'ō, gōtōgōtō wa'ara; ba  
 zoemange Jehowa, ba faoma, he ba  
 niha bō'ō, ba he ba chōmi. (*Moz.*  
 16 *II. 12, 49*). Ha sara nihonogōi ba  
 ha sara nifachoi, he ba chōmi, ba  
 he ba niha bō'ō, si sosō ba chōmi.  
 17 **Ba** hoemedē Jehowa chō Moze,  
 18 imane: Hede ba Ndraono Gizeraēli,  
 ba ūmane chōra: Na miroegi dania  
 19 danō andrō, ni'ohegoē ja'amī, ba  
 na mi'ā mboea danō, ba mibe'e chō  
 Jehowa zi no amaedola wegero,  
 20 fōfōnia. Si a'a hamo ni'otambōni  
 chōmi, ba sagōrō kooe mibe'e fegero,  
 lala wame'e fegero ba golajama  
 21 mbasitō wame'emi ja'ia. Si a'a hamo  
 ni'otambōni andrō chōmi, ba mibe'e  
 chō Jehowa ūsa, soemange fegero,  
 gōtōgōtō wa'ara dania. (*Moz. II. 23,*  
 22 *19*). Ba na so hadia ia zi lō mitōrō  
 amachoita andrō, si lō moe'odōdōgō,  
 oroisa Jehowa andrō chō Moze,  
 23 *Moz. III. 4, 2*), hadia ia, ni'oroi'ō
- Jehovah chōmi, chō Moze, i'otarai  
 loeo andrō, me ibe'e goroisa Jehovah,  
 ba dania na, gōtōgōtō wa'ara, na  
 tengā ni'odōdōgō zato, wa lō moetōrō  
 da'ō, ba sato fefoe zame'e ono zāwi,  
 si matoea, soemange nitoenoe, sa-  
 mohoea chō Jehovah, nifao soemange  
 ni'ā ba soemange nibadoe, nifaofao  
 ba da'ō, lalania, ba sageoe nambi  
 si matoea, soemange fameta horō.  
 Ba na no ifaigi ere wameta sala  
 25 Ndraono Gizeraēli sato, fefoe, ba  
 tebe'e aefa chōra. Noa sa tengā  
 ni'odōdōgō, ba no labē'e zoemange  
 chōra, soemange Jehovah nifatōrō  
 ba galitō, awō zoemange fameta  
 horō, chō Jehovah, ba lalōra andrō.  
 Ba tebe'e aefa zala Ndraono Gize-  
 raēli sato fefoe ba sala niha bō'ō, si  
 sosō ba chōra; noa sa horō zato  
 fefoe, lalō andrō. Ba na so zi sala  
 27 si lō moe'odōdōgō, na ha samōsa,  
 ba nambi si dōfi fa'eboea ibe'e  
 soemange fameta horō. Ba jamoe-  
 28 faigi ere wameta sala zi no mosala  
 chō Jehovah, si tengā ni'odōdōgō,  
 wolaoe fameta sala andrō chōnia,  
 ba tebe'e aefa chōnia. Ha sara lala  
 29 chōmi — he ba niha ba danō,  
 Iraono Gizeraēli, ba he ba niha  
 bō'ō, si sosō ba chōra, na so zolaoe  
 hadia ia, si lō moe'odōdōgō. Ba na  
 30 so zolalō ni'odōdōgō, he niha ba  
 danō, ba he niha bō'ō, ba sanandra-  
 waisi Jehovah, ba nise'e ba niwara  
 niha si manō. Noa sa si lō goena  
 31 li Jehovah ba si lō boto goroisania  
 ibe'e; ba lō foelitō, ba nise'e niha  
 si manō — iloe'i horōnia.  
 III. **Ba** me so ba danō si mate  
 32 andrō Ndraono Gizeraēli, ba fa-  
 loecha ira niha sangozaragō eoe,  
 me loeo sabato. Ba la'ohē ia chō  
 33 ndra Moze A'aroni ba ba zato fefoe  
 si fachamō chōnia, me i'ozaragō  
 geoe, ba lakeroe ia, me lō'ō na  
 34 oroisa ba da'ō, he lawisa chōnia.  
 (*Moz. III. 24, 12*). Ba imane Jehovah  
 35 chō Moze: Niha andrō, ba niboenoe;  
 sato fefoe zaneboe kara ja'ia, baero

36 golombaseŵa. Ba la'ohē ia baero golombaseŵa sato fefoe ba lateboe kara, laboenoe, dali niŵa'ō Jehowa chō Moze.

37 IV. Ba hoemedē Jehowa chō Moze, imane: Hede ba Ndراono Gизeraeli, ōŵa'ō chōra lafobowobowo gahe mbaroera, ja'ira ba madoera dania; ba bowobowo andrō, ba ladozīgō sinali oengoe sowē waroewaroe. (*Moz. V. 22, 12. Mat. 23, 5.*)

39 Ba da'ō geloeahā mbowobowo andrō chōmi: na mifaigā ia, ba itōrō tōdōmi goroisa Jehowa andrō fefoe, ena'ō mi'o'ō ia, ba bōi mihole'ō ami ba gisōsō dōdōmi ba ba gomasiō hōrōmi, famaeloengoemi 40 ba wangerogō Jehowa. Ena'ō lō olifoe ami goroisagoe andrō fefoe ba ena'ō mi'o'ō, fa ni'amoni'ō ami 41 fōna Lowalangimi. Jehowa ndra'odo, Lowalangimi, si no mangeheta ja'ami ba danō Miseraji, ba we'amōi Lowalangimi, ja'odo andre, Jehowa, Lowalangimi!

### FAZA 16.

I. Molaŵa ndra Kora, Datano, Abiramo. II. Ihoeke zolaŵa andrō Lowalangi.

1 I. Ba molaŵa Gora, ono Jesehari ono Gahati ono Lewi, ba awōnia Datano ba Abiramo, iraono Geliabi andrō, ono Waloe ono Roebeno.

2 (*Joed. a. 11.*) Lalaŵa Moze, ba 250 niha nawōra, Iraono Gизeraeli, satoea mbanoea, salaŵa rafe, seboea

3 tōi. Mōi ira faloecha chō ndra Moze A'aroni, lamane chōra: Tenga inōtō chōmi! ni'amoni'ō sa zato fefoe, dozi ira, ba sosó chōra Jehowa; ba hana wa mibali'ō salaŵa mbanoea Jehowa ami? (*Moz. II. 19, 6.*)

4 Ba me irongo da'ō Moze, ba ifalōgoe tooe ia ba danō. Ba imane chō Gora ba ba zato andrō chōnia fefoe: Mahemoloe i'oroma'ō Jehowa, ha niha dána chōnia ba ha niha ni'amoni'ō, fa ifa'amōi chōnia; 5 somasi ia, ba ifa'amōi chōnia. Ba

mimane: Mihalō gali ba wanoenoe samohoea, Kora ba sato andrō chōnia fefoe; mibe'e jaŵa galitō ba milaoe zamohoea nitoenoe, fōna Jehowa; ba ha niha nitehe Jehowa, da'ō ni'amoni'ō taŵa'ō. Noa irege da'ō, ja'ami ono Lewi! Ba imane Moze chō Gora: Mifondrondrongo, ja'ami, ono Lewi! Hadia, ambō na chōmi, wa no i'oniagō ami ba Ndراono Gизeraeli sato, ba wama'amōi chōnia ja'ami, ena'ō mihalōhalō halōŵō andrō ba nahia Jehowa, ba ena'ō mōi ngoningomi zato ami ba wangaingai halōŵō chōra? (*F. 3, 6.*) Ba no ifa'amōi ndra'oegō, awō dalifoesōe fefoe, ono Lewi, ba hadia, mi'andrō na gōi chōmi, ena'ō latehe ere ami? Andrō mamagōlō ami, oedoe Jehowa, ja'oegō ba sato andrō chōoe fefoe — hadia sa Ga'aroni, wa koemōkōkō ami chōnia? Ba ifakaoni'ō ndra Datano Abiramo, 12 iraono Geliabi andrō, Moze; ba lamane: Lō mōiga! Hadia, ambō 13 na, wa no ñhetaga ba danō si falawoe soesoe ba ūe ūani, wa no õ'hega ba da'e, ba wamoenoe ja'aga ba danō si mate; hadia, ūbali'ō salaŵama na gōi ndra'oegō? Noa 14 sa ñhaogō wolohē ja'aga ba danō si falawoe soesoe ba ūe ūani, awō wame'e benoea chōma ba kaboe nagoe, tāna chōma. Hadia, ūwai õ'ila õ'abōsi'ō niha? Lō mōiga! Ba 15 moñnoe sibai Moze, ba imane chō Jehowa: Bōi otahōgō zoemange andrō chōra! Sageoe kalide lō nihalōgoe chōra, samōsa lō ba chōra ni'aboesigoe tōdō! (*Sam. I. 12, 3.*) Ba imane Mose chō Gora: Ja'oegō 16 ba sato andrō chōoe fefoe, mahemoloe mi'ondrasi Jehowa — ja'oegō ba ja'ira ba A'aroni! Ba dozi ami 17 mihalō gali ba wanoenoe samohoea chōmi, milaoe jaŵa zamohoea, ba i'ohē fōna Jehowa gali chōnia zamōsana — 250 gali; ba ja'oegō gōi ba A'aroni, ba faoma so gali chōmi. Ba dozi lahalō gali chōra, labe'e 18

- jaŵa galitō ba lalaoe zamohoea  
nitoenoe. Ba la'igō golajama nose  
wama'ele'ō, awō ndra Moze A'aroni.  
19 Ba ifaloecha'ō zato fefoe oedoera  
Kora, ba golajama nose wama'ele'ō.  
Ba to'ele ba zato fefoe lachōmi  
Jehowa.
- 20 II. Ba hoemedē Jehowa chō ndra  
21 Moze A'aroni, imane : Mi'oniagō  
ami ba niha andrō, ena'ō oe'ozoe-  
22 magō oehori ira ! Ba lafalōgoe tooe  
ira ba danō, lamane : He Lowa-  
langi. So'aja noso ba mboto niha  
fefoe ! Hadiā, na ha samōsa zama-  
zōchi horō, ba mofōnōe ndra'oegō  
ba zato fefoe. (F. 27, 16. Heb. 12, 9).  
23 Ba hoemedē Jehowa chō Moze,  
24 imane : Hede ba zato, ūmane chōra :  
Miheta ami ba zahatō ba nahia  
25 ndra Kora, Datano, Abiramo ! Ba  
maoso Moze, möi ia chō ndra Da-  
tano Abiramo, ba la'o'ō ia satoea  
26 Ndraono Gizeraēli. Ba hoemedē ia  
ba zato, imane : Mita'ita'i miheta  
ami ba nose niha seboea horō a  
ndrō, ba bōi mibabaya hadia ia  
nibabajabajara, fa bōi tese'e ami [gōi],  
27 ba horōra andrō fefoe. Ba laheta  
ira ba zahatō ba nahia ndra Kora,  
Datano, Abiramo. Ba Datano ba  
Abiramo, ba no möi tooe, la'igō  
newali nosera, awō wo'omora, ba  
onora, he segeboea, ba he sigide'ide.  
28 Ba imane Moze : Ba da'ō dania  
aboto ba dōdōmi, wa no Jehovah  
zamatenge ja'odo, ba wolaoe nilaoe  
andrō fefoe, wa tenga moroi chōgoe  
29 manō : Na si mane fa'amate niha  
bō'ō fefoe wa'amate da'e, na ha  
sanōrō niha bō'ō fefoe itōrō ira, ba  
no tenga Jehovah zamatenge ja'ō.  
30 Ba na ilaoe Jehovah zi lō moerai  
moerongo, na ifaboka mbawania  
tanō ba na itōlō ira, fabaja fefoe  
zi so chōra, na noemalō ba mba-  
noea tooe, aoeri, ba aboto ba dō-  
dōmi, wa no latandrawaisi Jehovah  
31 niha andrō. Ba me no a'ozoe chōnia  
hoehoeo andrō, ba fabali danō barō  
32 gahera, ifaboka mbawania tanō,
- itōlō ira, fabaja nosera, ba awō  
niha fefoe, tāna chō Gora, noemalō  
nibabajabajara. (F. 26, 10. Moz. V.  
11, 6. Sin. 106, 17). Noemalō mitooe 33  
ira ba mbanoea tooe, aoeri, fabaja  
fefoe zi so chōra, ba fahalō danō,  
jaŵara, tobali taja manō ira ba  
hoenō zato. Ba dozi Iraono Gize- 34  
raēli ba zi tefasoei ja'ira, ba moloi  
ba we'ira'irara, lamane sa : ma itōlō  
ita gōi tanō ! Ba itōrō alitō, si oroi 35  
Jehowa, ba i'ā niha andrō, si 250,  
sancoenoe samohoea andrō.

## FAZA 17.

I. Famoefoe gali andrō. II. Ifoeli  
koemōkōkō zato. Fotoe ba fanga-  
toelō. III. Molewiō zi'o Ga'aroni ba  
mbowo.

- I. Ba hoemedē Jehovah chō Moze, 1  
imane : Wā'ō chō Geleazari, ono 2  
Ga'aroni ere andrō, jamoehalō gali  
andrō ba gachozila andrō, ba ja-  
moefazawili galitō ba zarōoe ma'-  
ifoe ; amonita sa'ae gali zeboea 3  
horō andrō, me no mate ira ; nibō-  
bōzi, ni'anifi'ō ba nibē'e oeli naha  
wame'e soemange. Noa sa la'ole  
fōna Jehovah, ba amonita sa'ae. Ba  
hana na tandra sa'ae ba Ndraono 4  
Gizeraēli. Ba ihalō gali tōla andrō  
Eleazari, gali ba wanoenoe samo-  
hōea andrō, ni'ohe zachozī andrō  
ba labōbōzi, la'anifi'ō, oeli naha  
wame'e soemange, tandra ba Ndrao- 5  
no Gizeraēli, fa samōsa bōi möi, si  
tenga nga'ōtō Ga'aroni, ba wan-  
noenoe samohoea fōna Jehovah, fa  
bōi gōna ia zi no gōna Gora andrō  
ba awōnia andrō, nifa'ombacha'ōgō  
Jehowa chōnia chō Moze.
- II. Ba mahemoloe ò, ba koemō- 6  
kōkōkō Ndraono Gizeraēli sato fefoe  
chō ndra Moze A'aroni, lamane :  
No miboenoe niha tāna chō Jehovah.  
Ba me aeechoe zato oedoe ndra 7  
Moze A'aroni, ba lafaigi nose wa-  
ma'ele'ō da'ō ; ba no ibaloegō ia  
lawoeo andrō, ba to'ele lachōmi  
Jehowa. Ba möi ba golajama nose 8

wama'ele'ō ndra Moze A'aroni. (*Heb. 9, 4*). Ba hoemedē Jehowa chō Moze, imane : Miheta ami ba zato andrō, ena'ō oese'egō ira, ahooe zamō'i ! 9  
 10 Ba lafalōgoe tooe ira ba danō. Ba imane Moze chō Ga'aroni : Halō gali ba wanoenoe samohoea, laoe jawā galitō ba naha wame'e soemange, ba be'e zamohoea ba ta'ita'i ohe ba hoenō zato, ba wamaigi fameta salara ; noa sa mofōnoe sibai Jehovah, ba no ibōrōgō fāmakao. Ba ihalō gali A'aroni, si mane niwā'ō Moze, fagohi ia, isawā hoenō zato ; noa sa ibōrōgō famakao ba chōra ; ba itoenoe zamohoea 11  
 12 makao. Ba me so ia ba da'ō, ba gotaloeara zi mate zaoeri, 13 fameta zala zato. Ba fa'ato zi no tekiko ba wamakao andrō, 14 ba dōhō wamakao andrō. Ba fa'ato zi no tekiko mege bōrō Gora andrō. Ba ifoeli ia A'aroni chō Moze, ba golajama nose wama'ele'ō, ba no dōhō wamakao andrō. 15  
 16 III. Ba hoemedē Jehovah chō Moze, imane : Hede ba Ndraono Gizeraēli, wā'ō chōra, ndramoe'ohe chōoe zi'o, samboea mado, ba sara zi'o, si'o zalaŵara, dozi mado, 17 zi'o fefoe. Ba tōi zamōsana, ba soera ba zi'onia, ba tōi Ga'aroni, ba ba zi'o mado Lewi ōsoera ; sa- 18  
 19 mōsa hōgō mado, ba sara zi'o. Ba ūtooe'ō tooe ba nose wama'ele'ō, fōna dawōla zoera goroisa, ba ni'o-ro'oroma'ōgōe ja'odo chōoe. Ba si'o nitoejoegoe, ba molewiō dania, ena'ō oefadōhō wekōkōkōkō Ndraono Gizeraēli chōmi, fa bōi [sa'ae] aboea 20  
 21 chōgōe. Ba me no i'ombacha'ō da'ō ba Ndraono Gizeraēli Moze ba labe'e chōnia zi'ora salawāra fefoe, dozi mado, samōsa hōgō, ba sara zi'o, 22 andrō zi'o Ga'aroni. Ba itooe'ō tooe zio andrō Moze, fōna Jehovah, ba 23 nose goroisa. Ba mahemoloe ū, me mōi ba nose goroisa Moze, ba no aeroi zi'o Ga'aroni, si'o mado Lewi andrō, no molewi'ō ba mobowo sa'ae ba mowoea, boea manaloe si no o'ōli. Ba i'oe baero ni'amoni'ō 24 zi'o andrō fefoe Moze, i'oroma'ō ba Ndraono Gizeraēli fefoe, ba lafaigi, ba ihalō zi'onia zamōsana. Ba imane 25 Jehovah chō Moze : Foeli be'e tooe zi'o Ga'aroni andrō fōna zoera goroisa, ena'ō te'irō'ō ia tandratandra ba zabe'e tandro, ba ena'ō dōhō wekōkōkōkōra andrō, fa bōi [sa'ae] aboea chōgōe ; fa bōi mate ira. Ba 26 i'ō'ō Moze niwā'ō Jehovah chōnia ; si manō wolaoenia. Ba lamane 27 Iraono Gizeraēli chō Moze : Hiza, si mate ndra'aga, si tekiko ndra'aga, dozi ndra'aga, ba si tekiko ! Ha 28 niha zi hatō'ō ja'ia ba nose Jehovah andrō, ba si mate ; hadia sa, ūhori manō ndra'aga ?

## FAZA 18.

Halōwō gere ba halōwō nono Lewi. II. Oeracha gere ba zoemange ba ba zi'a'mboea danō ba ba zi'a'ana nono goerifō. III. Si samboea ni'o-fefoe nitehe ba Nono Lewi ba si samboea ni'o-fefoe nitehe ba gere.

I. Ba imane Jehovah chō Ga'aroni : Ja'oegō ba iraonooe andrō ba iwami zoloe'i sala ba ni'amoni'ō andrō, ba he si sala halōwō gere andrō chōmi, ba ja'oegō ba iraonooe zoloe'i. Ba talifoesōoe andrō gōi, mado Lewi, iwami, ba fa'amōi, awōoe, ena'ō fao ira chōoe, ngingonionoe, na mihalōhalō halōwō ba golajama nose goroisa, ja'oegō ba iraonooe. (*Moz. V. 18, 5*). Ba halōwōra nihalōhalō chōoe ba hadia nihalōhalō ba nose, ma'asamboea. Ba bōi lahatō'ō ira ba wakake ni'amoni'ō andrō ba ba naha wame'e soemange, fa bōi faoma mate ami, he ja'ira, ba he ja'ami. Ba ndrafaeo chōoe, ndra moehalōhalō halōwō ba nose wama'ele'ō, fefoe hadia ia halōwō ba nose ; ba niha bō'ō, ba lō tola ihatō'ō ia chōmi. 2  
 3  
 4

- Ba ja'ami zangai halōwō ba ni'amoni'ō andrō, awō halōwō ba na ha wame'e soemange, fa bōi ifoeli gōna fōnoe Ndraono Gizerāeli. Hiza, no oetoejoe ba Ndraono Gizerāeli nono Lewi andrō, boegalagoe chōmi, nibe'e tāna chō Jehowa, ena'ō lahalōhalō halōwō ba nose wama'ele'ō. Ba ja'oegō ba iraonooe andrō, ba miha-lōhalō halōwōmi, halōwō gere, hadia ia fefoe ba na ha wame'e soemange, ba bacha barō mba'aba'a andrō; mihalōhalō halōwō. Boegalagoe chōmi halōwō gere andrō: ba niha bō'ō, si hatō'ō ja'ia, ba niboenoe.
- II. **Ba** imane Jehowa chō Ga'aroni: Hiza, oetehe chōoe nibe'e ja'ā soemangego si no amaedola wegero andrō; ba game'ela Ndraono Gizerāeli andrō ni'amoni'ō fefoe oetehe chōoe ba na ndraonooe, tāna chōmi, ūmō nibe'ebe'e, si lō malōmalō. (Moz. III. 7, 35). Ba da'ō dāna chōoe ba game'ela andrō ni'amoni'ō sibai — na no moehalō dāna nitoenoe andrō —: fefoe game'elara soemange ni'ā ba soemange fameta horō ba soemange ogaoeta, nibe'era chōgoe, fangali [nilimo]; chōoe ba ba ndraonooe, ni'amoni'ō sibai, Ba na ha ni'amoni'ō sibai ū'ā ia; dozi motōi matoea zi manga ja'ia: ni'amoni'ō ia ū'ā'ō. Ba da'ō zi mōi chōoe si hoelō wegero, ba game'elara [bō'ō] andrō, ba zoemange Ndraono Gizerāeli andrō nihahae: oetehe chōoe ba na nonooe matoea ba ba nonooe alawe; ūmō, nibe'e, si lō mamalōmalō; dozi si lō si ra'iō moroi jomo chōoe zi manga ja'ia. (Moz. II. 29, 27). Fefoe zi sō-chi fanicha ba fefoe zi sōchi agoe ba fache, fondrege zi sōchinia, nibe'era chō Jehowa, ba no oetehe chōoe. Fefoe zi a'a mboea danō chōra, nibe'era chō Jehowa, ba chōoe; dozi si lō si ra'iō, moroi jomo chōoe, zi manga ja'ia. Fefoe hadia ia nilacha'ō ba Ndraono Gizerāeli, ba chōoe. (Moz. III. 27,
- 28). Fefoe zi a'a ba wa'atoemboe, 15 fefoe nibe'ebe'e chō Jehowa, he niha, ba he oerifō, ba chōoe, ba si a'a nono niha, ba ūbe'e nisanoe, ba si manō gōi zi a'a nono goerifō si ra'iō. (Moz. II. 13, 2). Ba ba wananoe ja'ia [ba nono niha], ba na sara wa'ā wa'eboea, ba ma na eboea moroi andrō ūbe'e nisanoe, dali watō, lima sekeli (roefia) wananoe, ba zaga ni'amoni'ō, si samba sekeli, ba 20 gera. (Moz. II. 30, 13). Ba si a'a nono za'wi ba he ono mbiribiri ba he ono nambi, ba lō tola ūbe'e nisanoe: ni'amoni'ō da'ō; donia, ba ūbe'e fanefe na ha wame'e soemange, ba ta'ānia, ba ūtoenoe, soemange nifatōrō ba galitō, nibe'e chō Jehowa, samohoea. Ba ūsira, 18 ba chōoe, si mane osoe andrō, nihahae ba faha andrō kambōlō, chōoe ia. Fefoe zoemange si hoelō 19 wegero andrō, fōfō game'ela ni'amoni'ō andrō nibe'e Ndraono Gizerāeli amaedola wegero chō Jehowa, ba chōoe oetehe ba ba nonooe matoea ba ba nonooe alawe, ūmō, nibe'e, si lō mamalōmalō. Ama-boe'oela li nilaoe asio da'ō, si lō teboelō, gōtōgōtō wa'ara, chōoe ba ba nga'ōtōoe dania. (Moz. III. 2, 13. Nga'ōt. II. 13, 5).
- III. **Ba** imane Jehowa chō Ga'aroni: Lō labe'e dāna chōoe ba danōra, lō benoeaoe ba chōra. Ja'-odo sa dāna chōoe ba amaedola gondrōita chōoe ba hoenō Ndraono Gizerāeli. (Moz. V. 10, 9). Ba nit-hegroe ba nono Lewi, ba samboea ni'ofoeloe ba Ndraono Gizerāeli, amaedola gondrōita, ba halōwō andrō, nihalōhalōra, halōwō ba nose wama'ele'ō. Ba Iraono Gizerāeli, ba lō tola sa'ae lahatō'ō ira ba nose wama'ele'ō, fa bōi lahalō horōra ba fa bōi mate ira. Ono Lewi zangai- 22 ngai halōwō ba nose wama'ele'ō, ba ja'ira zoloe'i sala dānō bō'ō, dali nifachoi andrō chōmi, si lō teboelō, gōtōgōtō wa'ara; ba tāna

- chōra tanō, ba lō labe'e chōra ba  
 24 Ndراono Gizeräli. (*Jos. 13, 14*). Me oetebe ba nono Lewi zi samboea ni'ofeloe andrō ba Ndراono Gizeräli nibe'era chō Jehowa soemange si no amaedola wegero, oebe'e amaedola gondrōita chōra; andrō wa no oefachoi ba chōra andrō, wa lō labe'e chōra dána chōra tanō ba  
 25 Ndراono Gizeräli. Ba hoemedeh Je-  
 26 howa chō Moze, imane: Ŵā'ō ba nono Lewi, ūmane chōra: Na mitema ba Ndراono Gizeräli zi samboea ni'ofeloe andrō, nitehegoe chōmi tána chōmi ba chōra andrō, ba mibe'e ūsa soemange si no amaedola wegero, chō Jehowa, samboea ni'ofeloe zi samboea ni'ofeloe a-  
 27 ndrō. (*Neh. 10, 38*). Ba lafotōi chōmi zoemange fegero andrō chōmi, amaedola wache ba golajama mbasitō ba amaedola zi tōra ba wolazi  
 28 nagoe. Ba si manō ba ni'ofeloc andrō fefoe, sinemami, nitemami ba Ndراono Gizeräli, mibe'e ūsa, soemange fegero chō Jehowa; ba soemange fegero andrō fōfōnia, ni-honogōi chō Jehowa, ba ba danga  
 29 Ga'aroni ere mibe'e. Fefoe game'ela, si mōi chōmi, ba lō teboelō mibe'e ūsa soemange fegero chō Jehowa, fefoe zi sōchinia mibe'e ūsa, amachoita. ame'ela ni'amoni'ō,  
 30 fōfōnia. Ūmane chōra: Na mimanō, wame'e si sōchinia. ba tefotōi ba nono Lewi, amaedola nōsi golajama mbasitō ba amaedola nōsi wolazi  
 31 nagoe. Fefoe gofoe heza, ba tola mi'ā, ja'ami ba sorojomomi fefoe, me no loeomi ba halōwōmi ba nose  
 32 wama'ele'ō. Ba lō tohare chōmi horō ba da'ō, asala mibe'e zi sōchinia. ba lō'ō sa mifatōrō zala-cha ba game'ela Ndراono Gizeräli andrō, ni'amoni'ō, ba lō mate ami.

## FAZA 19.

I. Labe'e fangehao nawoe zaŵi sojo. II. Idanō fangehao ba he lawisa wangogoena'ō ja'ia.

- I. Ba hoemedeh Jehowa chō ndra Moze A'aroni, imane: Da'ō gamachoita, nifachoi Jehowa, me imane: Ŵā'ō ba Ndراono Gizeräli, ndramoe'ohe chōoe zaŵi sojo, si lō si sala, si lō hadia ia zi lō gōna ba ba zi lō moerai moehare'ō kalo mbagi. Ba mibe'e ba danga Geleazarí ere andrō; ba la'ohē baero, fōna golombaseŵa, ba lataba ba zanehe ia. (*Heb. 13, 11*). Ba ihalō ndronia ma'ifoe Eleazarí ere andrō, toeroenia, ba mewitoe itefe do andrō ūsa gamaoedoe mbawa doeasa nose wama'ele'ō. Aefa da'ō, ba latoenoe zaŵi andrō ba zanehe ia; oelinia ba ūsinia ba donia, ba nitoenoe, fabaja tainia. (*Moz. II. 29, 14*). Ba ihalō geoe eresi ere ba soefa ba kirimisi, ba itibō'ō ba galitō fanoenoe zaŵi andrō. (*Moz. III. 14, 6*). Aefa da'ō, ba ibabago noechnania ere ba mondri. Awena tola ifoeli ia ba golombaseŵa; ba si ra'iō na gere, irege bongi. Ba sanoenoe ja'ia [saŵi andrō] gōi, ba ibabago noechnania ba mondri ba si ra'iō ia, irege bongi. Ba si lō si ra'iō zangozaragō awoe zaŵi andrō, ba itoo'ō tooe ba naha si sōchi, bae-ro, fōna golombaseŵa, ena'ō te'-irō'ō sogoena ba Ndراono Gizeräli sato, nifarocka ba nidanō fangehao; soemange fameta horō ia. (*Heb. 9, 13*). Ba sangozaragō awoe zaŵi andrō, ba ibabago noechnania ba si ra'iō ia, irege bongi. Ba hoeckoe si lō teboelō ba Ndراono Gizeräli ba ba niha bō'ō, si sosó ba chōra da'ō, si gōtōgōtō fa'ara:  
 II. Ha niha zombambaja si mate, 11 hadia ia mboto niha si no mate, ba fitoe bongi ra'iō ia. Da'ō zame'e 12 fameta zalania ja'ia [idanō no mege], na loeo si tōloe ba na loeo si fitoe,

ba abeta wa'ara'iōnia. Ba na lō  
 iheta zalania, na loeo si tōloe ba  
 na loeo si fitoe, ba dōrōdōrō ra'iō  
 13 ia. Ha niha zombambambaja si  
 mate, boto niha si no mate, ba lō  
 iheta zalania, ba ra'iō nose Jehowa  
 ibe'e, ba nise'e ba Ndraono Gize-  
 raēli niha si manō; me lō moetefē  
 ia idanō fangehao, ba si ra'ira'iō  
 ia; falemba chōnia wa'ara'iōnia, si  
 14 lō mamalōmalō. Ba da'ō gama-  
 choita, na so zi mate baose: Dozi  
 si mōi baose andrō ba dozi si  
 tohōna bacha, ba fitoe bongi wa'-  
 15 ara ra'iō. Ba fefoe nahia, si lō  
 lagōlagō, lagōlagō nibōbō sinali, ba  
 16 ra'iō. Si manō gōi dozi si fabaja  
 ba niboenoe baero ba mbenoea ba  
 ma ba zi mate ba da'ō ba ma ba  
 dōla zi mate ba ma ba lewatō, ba  
 17 fitoe bongi wa'ara ra'iō. Ba ba zi  
 no ra'iō si manō ba ndramoehalō  
 nawoe zoemange fameta horō a-  
 ndrō, si no moetoenoe, labe'e ba  
 nahia ba lalaoe ja'va nidanō goe-  
 18 mboe. Ba si lō fa'ara'iō zangai  
 soefa, i'oengoeegō ba nidanō andrō  
 ba itefe nose andrō, awō gamagama  
 fefoe, awō niha, si so baose, awō  
 zi no fabaja ba dōla zi mate ba  
 ma ba niboenoe, ba ma ba zi mate  
 manō ba ma ba lewatō. (Sin. 51, 9).  
 19 Na loeo si tōloe ba na loeo si  
 fitoe itefe zi ra'iō si lō fa'ara'iō,  
 ba aheta zalania ibe'e, na loeo si  
 fitoe andrō. Ba ibabago noechnia  
 ba mondri, ba aheta wa'ara'iōnia  
 20 na bongi. Ba na so zi ra'iō ba lō  
 iheta zalania, ba nise'e ba zato zi  
 manō; noa sa ra'iō ni'amoni'iō a-  
 ndrō chō Jehowa ibe'e: lō moetefē  
 ia idanō fangehao, andrō wa si  
 21 ra'iō ia. Amachoita si lō teboelō  
 chōmi da'ō, nitōrō, gōtōgōtō wa'ara.  
 Ba sanefe idanō fangehao andrō, ba  
 ibabago noechnia, ba sombambaja  
 idanō fangehao, ba ra'iō, irege bongi.  
 22 Ba fefoe hadia ia, nibabaja zi nora'iō  
 andrō, ba ra'iō, ba si manōgōi doziso-  
 mbambaja ja'ia, ba ra'iō, irege bongi.

## FAZA 20.

I. Fa'amate Mirija. Moekōkōkōkō  
 zato, me lō ōra idanō. II. Idanō  
 moroi ba gara. Fotoe wangawa dōdō  
 ndra Moze A'aroni. III. Lō latehe  
 Iraono Gedomo latōrō danōra. IV.  
 Mate Ga'aroni; fangalinia Geleazari.

I. **Ba** laroegi danō si mate Sini  
 Iraono Gizeraēli fefoe, ba ba Gadesi  
 tebato ira; ba mate ba da'ō Mirija  
 ba lako'o ia ba da'ō. Ba lō ō zato  
 idanō. Ba aechoe ira chō ndra Moze  
 A'aroni, (Moz. II. 17, 3), fasoso zato  
 chō Moze, lamane: Ena'ō na tekiko  
 mege ndra'aga gōi, me tekiko da-  
 lifoesōma fōna Jehowa! Hana wa  
 ū'he ba danō si mate mbanoea  
 Jehowa. ena'ō mate ba da'e ndra'-  
 aga, awō goerifōma! Hana wa no  
 ū'heta ndra'aga ba danō Miseraji, ba  
 wolohe ja'aga ba danō andre, si lō  
 sōchi, ba zi tebai monowi ita, ba  
 zi lō boea ara ba he agoe ba he  
 dalimo ba ba zi lō ū'ma idanō! Ba  
 larōi zato ira Moze A'aroni, mōi ira  
 ba zinga mbawandroehō nose wa-  
 ma'ele'ō ba lafalōgoe tooe ira ba  
 danō; ba to'ele chōra lachōmi Je-  
 howa.

II. **Ba** hoemedē Jehowa chō Moze,  
 imane: Halō zī'o, owoeloi niha sato,  
 daroea ami, ga'aoe A'aroni ba mi-  
 hede ba gara andrō, ba zanehe ira,  
 ba aloea chōnia nidanō. Faloea ba  
 gara andrō gōra idanō, asogō niba-  
 doe niha sato, awō goerifōra! Ba  
 halō zī'o Moze, ba ni'amoni'iō, i'ō  
 ni'vā'ō Jehowa chōnia. Ba la'owoeloi  
 zato ira Moze A'aroni, fōna gara  
 andrō, ba imane chōra: Mifondro-  
 ndrongo, ja'ami sabē'e tandro! Ha-  
 dia ma'ilā maō mafaloea ba gara  
 andre gōmi idanō? Ba ifazawa  
 7 dangania Moze, ibōzi gara andrō  
 si'onia, mendroea. Ba abōlō nidanō  
 saloea chōnia, tobali labadoe niha  
 sato ba oerifōra. Ba imane Jehowa  
 chō ndra Moze A'aroni: Me no  
 aombō dōdōmi chōgoe, me no lō

- nifosuemangemi ja'odo, ja'odó, ni'amoni'ō andre, ba zanehe Ndraono Gizeraëli, ba bōi ja'ami zolohe niha andre ba danō andrō nibe'egoe chōra. (F. 27, 14. Moz. V. 1, 37 : 13 32, 51). Da'ō nidanō wasosota andrō : si fasoso Ndraono Gizeraëli chō Jehowa, ni'oroma'ōnia chōra lachōminia. (Sin. 81, 8 ; 106, 32).
- 14 III. Ba** i'otarai Gadesi ifatenge zinenge Moze chō razo Ndraono Gedomo, imane. Da'ō niwa'ō nacchiae Izeraëli : No ōrongo wamakao andrō fefoe, si no gōna ndra'aga, 15 wa no mōi ba danō Miseraji ndra toeama, awō wa no ara ndra'aga ba danō Miseraji, awō wa no lafakao sibai ndra'aga Dawa Miseraji, 16 ba he ira toeama mege sa'ae. Ba no ma'angarōfi li Jehowa ba no ifondrondrongo wakaosama andrō, ba no ifatenge mala'ika ; da'ō zangeheta ja'aga ba danō Miseraji. Ba ba da'e, ba Gadesi andre soga ma'ōchō, ba mbanoea ba nola da- 17 nōoe. Damatōrō danooe ! Lō matōrō nowi ba lō matōrō kaboe nagoe, ba lō mabadoe nidanō ba mba'a ; lala seboea ma'osisi, lō mahole'ō ndra'aga, he ba gambōlō, ba he ba gabera, irege no aefaga ba danōe.
- 18 Ba imane razo Ndraono Gedomo : Lō tola ūtōrō danōgoe, fa bōi fa- 19 soewō ndra'o chōoe. Ba lamane chōnia Iraono Gizeraëli : Lala seboea ma'osisi, ba na mabadoe gōoe idanō, ja'aga ba oerifōma, ba mabe'e 20 mbōli ; ha fa matōrō manō ! Ba imane : Lō tola ūtōrō ! Ba lafa-ndragō ira Iraono Gedomo ; ato 21 zabōlō, solohe baloese. Tobali lō latehe Iraono Gedomo latōrō da-nōra Iraono Gizeraëli ; ba labōhōli ira Iraono Gizeraëli, lahōle'ō ira.
- 22 **IV. Ba** lafaza'ā ira ba Gadesi andrō ba lasa'ā hili Hori Iraono 23 Gizeraëli fefoe. Ba imane Jehowa chō ndra Moze A'aroni, ba da'ō, ba gahe hili Hori ba nola danō 24 Ndraono Gedomo : A'aroni, ba ni'- oroedoegō sa'ae chō ndra amami ; lō'ō sa tola ihoendragō danō andrō, nibe'egoe ba Ndraono Gizeraëli, me no lō nifondrondrongomi niwa'-ōgoe, ba nidanō wasosota no. Halō 25 Ga'aroni ba ononia Eleazari, ba ohe mijawā ira ba hili Hori, (F. 32, 38. Moz. V. 32, 50), heta noecha 26 Ga'aroni ba be'e noecha nononia Eleazari ; ba A'aroni, ba ni'oroe- doegō [chō ndra amami] ; mate dania ia ba da'ō. Ba i'o'ō Moze 27 niwa'ō Jehowa chōnia, mōi ira mijawā ba hili Hori ba zanehe zato fefoe. Ba iheta noecha Ga'aroni 28 Moze, ibe'e noecha nononia Eleazari. Ba mate ba da'ō Ga'aroni, ba zoezoe hili andrō ; ba lafoeli ira mitoee, moroi ba hili, ira Moze Eleazari. Ba me la'ilā sato fefoe, 29 no mate Ga'aroni, ba la'e'si ia Iraono Gizeraëli fefoe, tōloe ngafeloe wongi wa'ara.

## FAZA 21.

- I. Te'ala Ndrawa Gana'ana labe'e. II. Koemōkōkōkō zoei zato ba te'otoe'ō oelō. Oelō tōla andrō. III. Sinoenō Ndraono Gizeraëli, bōrō wemōnara andrō. IV. Te'ala ndra Sihona Ogi labe'e.

- I. **Ba** me irongo Dawa Gana'ana andrō, razo Garadi, ba danō tānō raja, so moroi sa ba Gatari Ndراono Gizeraëli, ba itema fasoewō chōra ba ira'oe ūsa. (F. 33, 40). Ba lafaboe'oe lira chō Jehowa Iraono Gizeraëli, lamane : Na ūbe'e ba dangama niha andrō, ba malacha'ō mbanoeara. Ba i'o'ō wangandrō Ndراono Gizeraëli Jehowa, ibe'e ba dangara Ndrawa Gana'ana andrō ; ba lalacha'ō ira, awō mbanoeara. Ba tebe'e tōi mbanoea andrō Hor- rema.

- II. **Ba** laheta ira ba hili Hori, latōrō lala ba nasi zoechoe, ba wamahene tanō Ndراono Gedomo. Ba ba lala andrō ba lō sōchisōchi dōdō zato. Latahigō Lowalangi ba

- he Moze, lamane : Hadia, andrō mihetaga ba danō Miseraji, ena'ō tekiko ndra'aga ba danō si mate ? Lō'ō sa ōma koeē ba lō ōma idanō ba anoezoe dōdōma gō si lō sōchi andrō. Ba ifatōrō chōra goelō sosōfoe Jehowa, sondrooe niha, tobali ato zi mate Iraono Gизeraëli. (*Kor. I. 10, 9*). Ba mōi ira chō Moze, lamane : Horōma mege, me mata-higō Jehowa, awō ndra'oegō ; angandrō chō Jehowa, salahima, ena'ō iheta chōma goelō andrō ! Ba mangandrō Moze, salahi zato. Ba imane Jehowa chō Moze : Fazōchi wamaedo goelō sosōfoe ba toewoe jaŵa, ba na so nidoee, ba na ifaigi da'ō, ba aeroi ia. Ba ifazōchi goelō tōla Moze, ba itoewoe jaŵa ; ba na lodoxe niha oelō andrō ba na ifaigi goelō tōla andrō, ba aeroi ia. (*Raz. II. 18, 4. Joh. 3, 14*).
- III. Ba lafazaŵa ira Iraono Gизeraëli, mofanō, ba ba Goboto tebatodania. Ba laheta ira ba Goboto ba ba Ije Ha'abari molombase, ba danō si mate, tánō ba gatoemboechaloeo, i'oturai danō Ndراono Moabi.
- Ba mofanō ira ba da'ō, ba molombase ba ndraso Zaredi. Ba mofanō ba da'ō, ba jefo Garono ba danō si mate, molombase ; Arono so'oeloe ba danō Ndراono Gamori. Ola Ndراono Moabi Garono andrō, tánō ba Ndراono Gamori. (*Sangoehoek. 11, 18*). Andrō wa si mané ba zoera wanowē Jehowa : „Wahebi ba Zoeba, awō ndraso andrō, Arono andrō, ba sanōsō andrō, ba ngai ndraso, irogi tánō ba Ari, si faola ba danō Ndراono Moabi.” Ba moroi ba da'ō lasawā Mbe'eri ; da'ō goemboe andrō, niŵa'ō Jehowa, me imane chō Moze ; Owoeloi niha sato, ena'ō oebe'e gōra idanō ! Me loeo da'ō, ba lamanō wanoenō Iraono Gизeraëli : „Angoemboe, ja'oegō oe-mboe ! Mi'anoenō chōnia ! Ba nicharoe zalaŵa, nichao zeboea tōi ba zato, nicharoe si'o zalaŵa, ni-
- charoe si'ora !” Ba moroi ba danō si mate andrō, ba lasawā Matana ; ba i'oturai Matana, ba noemalō ba Nahaliëli, ba moroi ba Nahaliëli, ba lasawā Mbamoti ; ba i'oturai Mbamoti ba noemalō ba zalo'o andrō ba danō Ndراono Moabi, lafaoe-doegō zoezoe hili Wisiga, fetahō danō si mate.
- IV. Ba lafatenge zinenge chō Zihona, razo Ndراono Gamori, Iraono Gизeraëli, lamane chōnia ; (*Moz. V. 2, 26*) : Damatōrō danōe ; nowi 22 ba kaboe nagoe, ba lō mahoendragō, ba idanō ba mba'a, ba lō mabadoe ; lala seboea matōrō, irege aefaga ba danōe. Ba lō itehe ba Ndراono Gизeraëli Sihona latōrō danōnia, itema i'owoeloi zabōlō chōnia, ba ifaondragō Ndراono Gизeraëli ba danō si mate, ba me no iroegi Jahasi, ba ilaoe fasoewō chōra. Ba 24 te'ala ia ba mbawa zi'ōli labē'e Iraono Gизeraëli ba lahalō chōra danōnia, i'oturai Garono, noemalō ba Jaboko, irege nola Ndراono Gamoni ; ola Ndراono Gamoni andrō, ba noa sa moe'aro'ō. Ba atoe'a 25 ba mbanoea ba da'ō fefoe Ndراono Gизeraëli, labali'ō banoeara mbanoea Ndراono Gamori fefoe, Hesibona andrō, fabaja banoea side'ide, si fabōbō chōra, fefoe. (*Jos. 24, 8. Sin. 136, 19*). Hesibona andrō, 26 ba banoea razo Ndراono Gamori, Sihona andrō ; noa sa isoewō razo Ndراono Moabi fōna da'ō, ba no ihalō chōnia danōnia fefoe, iroegi ba mbewe Garono. Andrō wa lamane sanoenō : „Mitaboe ba Hesibona, nitaroe'ō ba ni'aro'ō mbanoea Zihona andrō ! Noa sa i'oturai alitō 28 Hesibona, holahola galitō i'oturai mbanoea Zihona ; da'ō zi manga Ari Moabi, ba ūsi mbanoea ba hilihili ba mbewe Garono. (*Jer. 48, 45*). Alai ndra'o ndra'oegō, Moabi ! 29 Si tekiko ami, ja'ami, banoea Chamosi andrō ! Tobali soloi nononia matoea, ba nira'oe Zihona, razo

- Ndraono Gamori, nononia alawe andiō, ono Zifori. Ba ifatenge zinenge chō Mbileamo, ono Mbeori, ba Wetori, ba mbewe Oiferati, ba danō niwara, ba wogaoni ja'ia, imane chōnia: So niha, saheta ba danō Miseraji; no lahawoei danō, ha wa'ebolo, ba iada'e, ba molombase ba gamaoedoegoe. (*Jos. 24, 9*). Ba aine ba elifi chōgoe niha andrō, me tebai oelawa; ma atō oe'ilā dania oe'alani ira ba oetimba ba danōgōe. Oe'ilā sa : nifahowoe'ōmō, ba dōrōdōrō nifahowoe'ō ba ni'elifimō, ba dōrōdōrō ni'elifi! Ba mangefa zatoea Ndraono Moabi ba satoea Ndraono Midiano, la'ohe loeo waetasa, ba laroegi Mbileamo, ba lafa'ema chōnia niwa'ō Mbalaki. Ba imane chōra: Mifōrō, ba oe'wa'ō li chōmi, balazi hadia niwa'ō Jehowa chōgoe. Ba la'iagō chō Mbileamo, satoea Ndraono Moabi andrō. Ba mōi Lowalangi chō Mbileamo, imane chōnia: Ha niha domeoe andrō? Ba itema li Lowalangi Bileamo, imane: Balaki andrō, ono Zifori, razo Ndraono Moabi, no ifatenge zinenge chōgoe, imane: Hiza niha, saheta ba danō Miseraji, no lahawoei danō ha wa'ebolo, ba aine, ba elifi ira chōgoe ma atō abe'e ndra'o oesoewō ira ba oetimba. Ba 11 imane Lowalangi chō Mbileamo: Lō tola mōi'ō awōra, lō tola ō'elifi niha andrō, me no nifahowoe'ō. Ba me 13 moloeo ba iwa'ō li Bileamo ba zatoea andrō chō Mbalaki, imane: Mifoeli manō ami ba chōmi; lō'ō sa itehe chōgoe Jehowa, mōido awōmi. Ba 14 lafaza'ā ira satoea Ndraono Moabi ba laroegi Mbalaki ba lamane: Lō edōna Mbileamo mōi awōma.
- I. Lō i'o'ō Bileamo andrō, me ifakaoni'ō ia Balaki. II. Ifoeli ifatenge zinenge chō Mbileamo Balaki. Mōi ia ba iba'a lala galidenia ma-la'ika. III. Iroegi Mbalaki Bileamo.

### FAZA 22.

- I. Aefa da'ō, ba latohoegō wofanō Iraono Gizerāēli ba molombase dania ba zalo'o, ba danō Ndraono Moabi, jefo Joridano, ba gamaoedoe
1. Aefa da'ō, ba latohoegō wofanō Iraono Gizerāēli ba molombase dania ba zalo'o, ba danō Ndraono Moabi, jefo Joridano, ba gamaoedoe
2. Jericho. Ba i'ilā Balaki, ono Zifori andrō, fefoe nilaoe Ndraono Gizerāēli ba Ndraono Gamori. Ba ata'oe sibai Ndraono Mo'abi Ndraono Gizerāēli; ato sibai sa ira, ba hoe-mocha mboe Ndraono Moabi Ndraono Gizerāēli andrō. Ba lamane Iraono Moabi ba zala'ā Ndraono Midiano: Ba ni'ilada ma'ōchō, ba la'ā manō fefoe zi tefasoei ja'ita niha sato sibai andrō, si mane sawi si matoea, na la'ā ndroe'oe ba mbenoea. Ba razo Ndraono Mo'abi, me loeo da'ō, ba ja'ia Mbalaki
3. Gamori sowanoea ba da'ō. Ba la-foeli ira foeri ba latōrō lala ba Mbazana. Ba ifaondragō ira Ogi, razo Mbazana, i'ohē zabōlō chōnia fefoe, mōi fasoewō chōra. (*Moz. V. 3, 1*). Ba imane Jehovah chō Moze: Bōi ata'oefi ia, oebe'e sa ba danguae ia, fabaja banoeania fefoe, ba tanōnia, ba hana na ūlaoe chōnia nilaoemō chō Zihona no, ba
4. Hesibona. Ba te'ala ia labe'e, fabaja ononia ba sabōlō chōnia fefoe, tobali samōsa lō lasaigō chōnia, soloi ena'ō, ba lahalō chōra danōnia.
- II. Ba ifoeli ifatenge zinenge chō Mbileamo: Lō tola sato ba sala'ā, seboea moroi ba da'ō no mege. Ba me 16 laroegi Mbileamo da'ō, ba lamane chōnia: Da'ō niwa'ō Mbalaki, ono Zifori: Bōi ū'ō lō mōi'ō chōgoe! Ebœa sibai loeooe oebe'e, ba fefoe 17 hadia ia niwa'ōoe chōgoe, ba oe'o'ō;

- ba ae elifi chōgoe niha andrō ! gōtō fa'ara, irege ma'ōchō andre ?  
 18 Ba imane Bileamo ba mbanoea Hadia, no irai amoettagoe, oelaoe  
 Mbalaki andrō: Ba he afōnoe chōoe zi manō ? Ba imane : Lō'ō !  
 nomonia firō ba ana'a ibe'e chōgoe Balaki, ba tebai sa atō oefadaō 31  
 niwa'ō Lowalangigoe Jehowa, he ba hoehoeo side'ide, ba he ba  
 19 hoehoeo seboea. Ba mifōrō gōi  
 ba da'e, bongi, ena'ō oerongo,  
 20 hadia niwa'ō Jehowa iada'e. Ba ba  
 zi bongi, ba mōi Lowalangi chō  
 Mbileamo, imane chōnia : Na ba  
 wogaoni ja'oegō mōi niha andrō, ba  
 faoso, ba ae awōra, ba bōi laoe zi  
 21 tengā niwa'ōgoe chōoe. Ba ihoelō  
 wongi ifosela galidenia Bileamo, mōi  
 ia awō zalawa Ndraono Moabi a-  
 22 ndrō. Ba mofōnoe Lowalangi, bōrō  
 we'amōinia andrō; ba iagō lalania  
 mala'ika Jehowa ba wanenaŵa ja'i-  
 a; no fakoedo ia ba haeloe galidenia  
 ba fao chōnia zawoejoenia, darcœa.  
 23 Ba me i'ila kalidenia, no so ba lala  
 mala'ika Jehowa ba sara wōda ba  
 dangania, si no isōbi, ba ihole'ō ia  
 ba zinga lala, itōrō mbenoea, Ba  
 ibōzi galide Bileamo, ena'ō ifoeli  
 24 itōrō lala. Ba i'agō zise'ise lala ma-  
 la'ika Jehowa, ba gotaloea kaboe  
 nagoe, ba zi so ōli, faoma fatambai.  
 25 Ba me i'ila mala'ika Jehowa kalide,  
 ba ifadege ia ba gōli, ilazi gahe  
 Mbileamo ba gōli; ba ifoeli ibōzi  
 26 ia. Ba ifoeli mowaōwaō mala'ika  
 Jehowa ba i'agō zise'ise sibai, si lō  
 lala wangohole'ō, he ba gambōlō ba  
 27 he ba gabera. Ba me i'ila mala'ika  
 Jehowa kalide, ba ibalōdoehini  
 tooe danō, barō Mbileamo. Ba mo-  
 fōnoe Mbileamō ihare'ō chōnia mbō-  
 28 zibōzi. Ba ifehede galide Jehowa; ba  
 imane chō Mbileamo: Hadia horō-  
 goe chōoe, wa ōbōzibōzido, no me-  
 dōloe sa'ae ? (Fet. II. 2, 16. Joed. a.  
 29 II). Imane Bileamo chō galide : Me  
 no ō'o'aja ndra'odo ! Ena'ō na so  
 chōgoe zi'ōli, ba noa sa'ae oeboe-  
 noe'ō ! Ba imane kalide chō Mbilea-  
 mo : Hadia, tengā sa kalideoendra'o,  
 30 si fakoedo ndra'oegō ba haeloe, sa-
- gōtō fa'ara, irege ma'ōchō andre ?  
 Hadia, no irai amoettagoe, oelaoe  
 chōoe zi manō ? Ba imane : Lō'ō !  
 Ba ibokai hōrō Mbileamo Jehowa, 31  
 ba i'ila mala'ika Jehowa, si so ba  
 lala, sara wōda nidōni ba dan-  
 gania. Ba ifaondrō ia, ba ifalō-  
 goe tooe ia ba danō. Ba imane 32  
 chōnia mala'ika Jehowa : Hana wa  
 ōbōzibōzi galide andrō chōoe, no  
 medōloe sa'ae ? Ja'odo a'i zomba'a  
 lala chōoe, me no lala si lō sōchi wa-  
 maiigoe. Ba kalide andrō, ba no 33  
 i'ilado, ba no medōloe ihole'ō ia  
 chōgoe; na lō ihole'ō ia mena'ō,  
 ba mege sa'ae oeboenoē ndra'oegō,  
 ba ja'ia, ba oe'orifi mena'ō. Ba 34  
 imane Bileamo chō mala'ika Jehowa  
 andrō: Horōgoe da'ō, lō'ō sa oe'ila,  
 wa ja'oegō zomba'a lala chōgoe; ba  
 na fatoewoe chōoe, ba oefoelido.  
 Ba itema li Mbileamo mala'ika Je-  
 howa, imane. Ae manō awō niha  
 andro; ba bōi wa'ō hadia zi tengā  
 niwa'ōgoe chōoe ! Ba fao Mbileamo  
 ba zalawa andrō chō Mbalaki.
- III. Ba me irongo Balaki, no so 36  
 ba Jala Mbileamo, ba ifaondragō ia,  
 irege Iri Moabi ba mbewe Garono,  
 ba wondrege nola danō. Ba imane 37  
 Balaki chō Mbileamo : Hadia, tengā  
 no mato mendroea oefatenge zinenge  
 chōoe, ba wogaoni ja'oegō ? Hadia  
 mbōrō, wa lō mōi'ō chōgoe ? Hadia,  
 tebai oefosoemange ndra'oegō ! Ba 38  
 imane Bileamo chō Mbalaki : Ba  
 no sodo ae. Ba hadia, tola maō  
 oewā'ō hadia ia ? Taroma li nibe'e  
 Lowalangi ba mbewegoe, da'ō ni-  
 wa'ōgoe dania ! Ba fao Mbileamo 39  
 chō Mbalaki, ba laroegi Giriati  
 Choesoti. Ba ibe'e soemange [Lo-  
 walangij] zaŵi ba biribiri Balaki,  
 ba ifa'ohe'ō [wōfō] ō Mbileamo ba ō  
 zalawa andrō, awōnia fao. Ba ma-  
 hemlooe ō, ba ihoelō wongi Balaki  
 wolohe Bileamo, ifasao mijawa ba  
 Mbamoti Mba'ali; ba da'ō oroma  
 chōnia Ndraono Gizeräeli ōsa.

## FAZA 23.

I. Fama'ele'ō Mbileamo si fōfōna.  
II. Fanete wama'ele'ō si fōfōna.

- 1 I. **Ba** imane Bileamo chō Mbalaki : Ŧa'ō wama'anō na ha wame'e soemange ba da'e, fitoe, ba fitoe hōnagō chōgōe ba da'e ono zaŵi si matoea ba fitoe mbiribiri si matoea. Ba i'o'ō Balaki niŵa'ō Mbileamo, ba labe'e zoemange Balaki ba Bileamo, samboesamboea na ha wame'e soemange, ba sarasara nono zaŵi ba sagesageoe mbiribiri si matoea. Ba imane Bileamo chō Mbalaki : Iagō da'e, ba ngai zoe-mange nitoenoe; mofanō ndra'o, tabe'e ifa'ele'ō ia chōgōe Jehovah, ba hadia ni'oroma'ōnia chōgōe, ba oe'ombacha'ō chōgōe. Ba mōi ia ba hilihili. Ba i'oroma'ō ia Lowalangi chō Mbileamo, ba imane chōnia da'ō: Naha wame'e soemange andrō, si fitoe, ba no oefaa'ānō, ba samboesamboea na ha wame'e soemange, ba sarasara nono zaŵi ba sagesageoe mbiribiri si matoea ibe'e soemange. Ba imane Bileamo chō Mbalaki : Base'ō ba da'e, ba ngai zoemange nitoenoe, da'oeffao-ndragō [Lowalangi] ba da'ō. Ba ifa'ele'ō ia Jehovah chō Mbileamo, ibe'e ba mbewenia daroma li, ba imane chōnia : Foeli'ō chō Mbalaki ba ūmanō chōnia. Ba iroegi Mbalaki; ba lō si teboelō ia ba ngai zoemange andrō chōnia, ba awōnia zatoea
- 6 7 Ndraono Moabi fefoe. Ba iŵa'ō niŵa'ōnia andrō, imane : „Moroi ba Garamo ifahalo'ō ndra'o Balaki, moroi ba hili tānō ba gatoemboecha loeo ifakaoni'ō ndra'o razo Ndraono Moabi : „Ae elifi chōgōe ma'oewoe Jakobo, ae lacha'ō chōgōe
- 8 Ndraono Gizerāeli !“ He oewisa wangelifi si tengā ni'elifi Lowalangi, ba he oewisa wolacha'ō si tengā
- 9 nilacha'ō Jehovah ? Moroi ba zokara hili sa oe'ila ira, moroi ba zalaŵa tanō oroma ira chōgōe. Soi si no tonia nahia, si lō mamadoro ja'ia
- 10 ba ngenoli niha baero. Ha niha zangila mangerai ngawoea gawoe andrō chō Jakobo, ba ha niha za-
- ngila mama'oli liwoe Ndraono Gizerāeli ? Ena'ō na fa'amate zatoelō tōdō wa'amategoe dania, ba ena'ō na fa'aetoe nosorā wa'aetoe nosogoe !“ Ba imane Balaki chō Mbileamo : Hadia nilaoemō andrō chōgōe ! Ba wangelifi emaligoe oefaa'so ndra'oegō ; ba hiza, ba no ūfahowoe'ō ! Ba imane : Hadia, tengā ha sambalō nibe'e Jehovah ba mbewegoe oeŵa'ō ?
- 11 12 13
- II. **Ba** imane chōnia Balaki : Taboe ba nahia bō'ō, soroma ira chōoe — ba ha balōra ūila, lō ahori ūila ira — ba ba da'ō elifi ira chōgōe. Ba i'ohē ia ba mbenoea Zofimi ba zoezoe hili Wisiga, ba fitoe ifa'ānō na ha wame'e soemange, ba samboesamboea na ha wame'e soemange, ba sarasara nono zaŵi ba sagesageoe mbiribiri si matoea ibe'e soemange. Ba imane Bileamo chō Mbalaki : Base'ō ba da'e, ba ngai zoemange nitoenoe, da'oeffao-ndragō [Lowalangi] ba da'ō. Ba ifa'ele'ō ia Jehovah chō Mbileamo, ibe'e ba mbewenia daroma li, ba imane chōnia : Foeli'ō chō Mbalaki ba ūmanō chōnia. Ba iroegi Mbalaki ; ba lō si teboelō ia ba ngai zoemange andrō chōnia, ba awōnia zatoea Ndraono Moabi. Ba isofoe chōnia Balaki, imane : Hadia niŵa'ō Jehovah ? Ba iŵa'ō niŵa'ōnia, imane : „Laoe, ja'oegō Balaki, fondondongo ! Be'e mbōrō dalingaoe chōgōe, ja'oegō, ono Zifori ! **Tenga niha Lowalangi, fa ifoeli linia, ba tengā ono niha, fa mangesa dōdōnia ba ngawalō hadia ia. Hadia, iŵa'ō hadia ia, ba lō itorō.** (Sam. I. 15, 29. Jak. I. 17). Famahowoe'ō niŵa'ō chōgōe, ba da mamahowoe ndra'o ba lō oefoeli ligoe ! Famakao, ba lō ta'ila ba ma'oewoe Jakobo, ba fa'aboe dōdō, ba lō faloecha ba Ndraono Gizerāeli ; itolo ira Lowalangira Jehovah, ba fa'owoeawoea dōdō zalaŵa tarongo ba chōra. (Jer. 50, 20). No iheta ira ba danō Miseraji Lowalangi ; no fa'abōlō gōrōbao
- 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22

- 23 wa'abōlōra. Lō fachai wanaka ba ma'oewoe Jakobo, ba lō molemba gelemoe ba Ndراono Gизeraëli. Awai niwa'ōda ma'ōchō, ba chō ma'oewoe Jakobo, ba chō Ndراono Gизeraëli andrō: Wa'eboea nilaoe Lowalangi!
- 24 Famazaŵa zingo si alawe ja'ia wamazaŵara ja'ira, ba femaoso zingo si matoea wemaosora; lō mōrō ira, na lō moe'ā gaheloëa oea, na lō moebadoe ndro niboenoe!" (*Moz. I. 49, 9.*) Ba imane Balaki chō Mbileamo: Bōi elifi ira ba bōi fahowei'ō. Itema li Mbalaki Bileamo, imane chōnia: Tenga no oeŵa'ō chōoe: Fefoe hadia ia niwa'ō Jehowa, da'ō oelaoe. Ba imane Balaki chō Mbileamo: Taboe, da'oe'ōhe ndra'oegō ba nahia bō'ō, ma itehe Lowalangi, ba da'ō o'elifi ira chōgoe.
- 28 Ba i'oe ba zoezoe hili Weoro Mbileamo Balaki, hili si otahōgō 29 tanō si mate. Ba imane Bileamo chō Mbalaki: Ŧa'ō wama'anō naha wame'e soemange chōgoe, fitoe, ba fitoe rozi hōnagō chōgoe ba da'e ono zaŵi ba fitoe nga'oe biribiri si matoea. Ba i'ō'ō Balaki niwa'ō Mbileamo; ba samboesamboea naha wame'e ba sarasara nono zaŵi ba sagesageoe mbiribiri si matoea ibe'e soemange.
- de Lowalangi, sanehe angilata chō Zi lō ambō fa'abōlō, si no alaoe tooe ba si no moeheta baloebaloe hōrō: Ha lō agasōchi nosemi, ja'ami ma'oewoe Jakobo! nahiami andrō, ja'ami Iraono Gизeraëli. Si mane daso, si no ebolo misa, si mane kaboe ba mbewe nidanō seboea, si mane gōna farasi, nitanō Jehowa, si mane eresi ba mbewe nidanō! Adoewa nidanō ba dimba andrō chōnia, ba si lō ambō idanō nowinia. Sabōlō moroi chō Agagi andrō razora, seboea sibai wa asalaŵania. (*Sam. I. 15, 8.*) Lowalangi andrō zangeheta mege ba danō Miseraji, ba no a-maedola wa'abōlō gōrōbao chōra. Niha si fa'emali chōra, ba la'ā, larasa dōla, lafatō nono wana chōra. No lafadōlō ira, mōrō ira tooe, si mane singo, ba si mane singo si alawe; ha niha zi keani ja'ira? Ha niha zamahowoe'ō ja'oegō, ba nifahowehowoe'ō, ba haninha zangeli'i ja'oegō, ba ni'elifi!" (*Moz. I. 12, 3.*)
- II. Ba mofōnoe sibai Mbalaki chō Mbileamo, ilaoe datawō. Ba imane chō Mbileamo: Ba wangelifi emaligoe oefakaoni'ō ndra'oegō, ba no ha sambalō famahowoe chōoe, no medōloe ae! Ba foeli'ō manō sa'ae chōmi; tōdōgōe, ba oe'eboea'ō loeo, ba si lō loeo ndra'oegō ibe'e Jehowa. Ba imane Bileamo chō Mbalaki: Hadia, tengi no oeŵa'ō ba zinenge andrō, nifatengeoe chōgoe: He afōnoe nomonia firō ba ana'a ibe'e chōgoe Balaki, ba tebai zoei oefadaō niwa'ō Jehowa ba tebai oelaoe zomasi ndra'o, ha nibe'e Jehowa ba dōdōgōe, ha da'ō oeŵa'ō. (*Neh. 13, 2.*) Ba oefoelido sa'ae ba niwama; ba hiza, da'oebokai chōoe hadia nilaoe niha andrō ba mba noeaoe dania. Ba iŵa'ō niwa'ōnia, imane: „Da'e niwa'ō Mbileamo andre, ono Mbeori; da'e niwa'ō niha andrō, si no teboka hōrō. Da'e niwa'ō zamondrongo fehe-
- 5  
6  
7  
8  
9  
10  
11  
12  
13  
14  
15  
16

### FAZA 24.

I. Fama'ele'ō Mbileamo fanete zi doea balō. II. Fango'ozoei fama'e'ō.

- 1 I. Ba me i'ilä Bileamo, omasi Jehowa, tefahowoe'ō Ndراono Gизeraëli, ba lō i'aloei wama'ele'ō si mane ba zi mendroea mege, itema i'otahōgō danō si mate. Ba me ifachōlō ia, ba me i'ilä Ndراono Gизeraëli solombase ba da'ō, samboesamboea mado ba samboesamboea nahia, ba so chōnia Geheha Lowalangi.
- 2 Ba iŵa'ō niwa'ōnia, imane: „Da'e niwa'ō Mbileamo andre, ono Mbeori; da'e niwa'ō niha andrō, si no teboka hōrō. Da'e niwa'ō zamondrongo fehe-
- 13  
14  
15  
16

- no aboto ba dōdō Fondrege zalaŵa andrō, sanehe angilata chō Zi lō ambō fa'abōlō, si no alaoe tooe ba si no moeheta baloebaloe hōrō;
- 17 „Oe’ila ia, ba lō’ō na anehedo ia, ba arđoe na ma’ifoe. **Toemboe ndrōfi ba ma’oewoe Jakobo**, ba si’o zalaŵa i’oturai Ndraono Gизeraëli; da’ō worasa dangidangi Ndraono Moabi, fabaja amo’os ma’oewoe Zeti fefoe. (*Sam. II. 8, 2. Jer. 48, 45.*)
- 18 Tanō Ndraono Gedomo, ba mōi barō mbawara, ba Se’ira, emalira, ba mōi barō mbawara. Ba sehoa toeria nilaoe Ndraono Gизeraëli,
- 19 (*Sam. II. 8, 14.*) Ba ma’oewoe Jakobo i’oturai salaŵa, ba ihori zi no 20 moloi mege, ba mbanoea misa!” Ba me i’ila Ndraono Gamaleki, ba iŵa’ō niŵa’ōnia, imane: „Si a’ niha baero andrō, ba ja’ia Ndraono Gamaleki, ba fozoenia, ba fa’atekiko!” (*Sam. I. 15, 3.*) Ba me i’ila ma’oewoe Geni andrō, ba iŵa’ō niŵa’ōnia, imane: „No aro nahiamō, nifanoege ba dete gara gazoenimō. (*Moz. I. 22 15, 19.*) Ba fa’atekiko sa atfā fōna Ga’ino, ha wa’ara tō na, ba la’oloi’ō 23 ndra’oegō Dawa Asiria.” Ba imane na: „Alai ita, ha niha zaoeri, na 24 ifatōrō zi manō Lowalangi! Ba hiza nowo moroi sa ba Ndrewa Giti, fangōhōndrōgō Ndrewa Asiria, fangōhōndrōgō danō si jefo; ba da’ō 25 gōi, ba fa’atekiko fōnania.” Ba ifazaŵa ia Bileamo, ba wamoeli ja’ia ba chōra, ba mofanō gōi Mbalaki.
- FAZA 25.
- I. Lahorōni nono alawe Ndraono Midiano Iraono Gизeraëli. Fotoe horō andrō. II. Fōnoe Winha andrō, me no lasawō gorosa Lowalangi, ba te’aro’ō ia ere, amaedola loeonia. Lasewō Ndraono Midiano.
- 1 I. **Ba me sosó ba Zitimi Ndraelo Gизeraëli, ba ibōrōtaigō lahōrō-horōni nono alawe Ndraono Moabi.**
- 2 Lakaoni ira ba wemanga ba wame’e adoe chōra Iraono Moabi; ba manga ira ba mangaloeloe ba nadoe chōra.
- Ba molemba ba Mba’ali-Weoro Ndraono Gизeraëli; ba mofōnoe Jehowa ba Ndraono Gизeraëli: (*Moz. V. 4, 3. Jos. 22, 17. Sin. 106, 28. Hos. 9, 10.*) Ba imane Jehovah chō Moze: Owoeloi zatoea mbanoea fefoe, ba taŵi ira ba zino, chō Jehovah, ena’ō dōhō wōnoe Jehovah andrō ba Ndraono Gизeraëli, si no abōlōbōlō. Ba imane Moze ba zangoehoekoe ba Ndraono Gизeraëli. Iboenoe mbanoeania zamōsana, ja’ami, banoeania si no molemba ba Mba’ali-Weoro andrō! (*Moz. II. 32, 27.*) Ba so zamōsa, Iraono Gизeraëli, solohe ba chōra ono alawe Ndraono Midiano, ba zanehe Moze ba Iraono Gизeraëli sato, fefoe, me mangarōngarō ira ba golajama nose wama’ele’ō. Ba me i’ila da’ō Fineha, ono Geleazari, ma’oewoe Ga’aroni ere, ba maoso ia ba hoenō zato, itoejoe doho, ba i’o’ō mbanoeara andrō misi bacha, ba faoma itaroe’ō ba daloe doho, daroea ira iwara andrō alawe andrō; ba dōhō wamakao andrō, ba Ndraono Gизeraëli: Ba fa’ato zi no tekiko ba wamakao andrō, ba no 24,000. (*Kor. I. 10, 8.*)
- II. **Ba hoemedē Jehovah chō Mōze, imane Fineha andrō, ono Geleazari, ma’oewoe Ga’aroni ere, ba no ibe’ē alō wōnoegoe ba Ndraono Gизeraëli, me no mofōnoe ia chōra, si mane na mofōnoefōnoe ndra’o chōra, ba tobali lō oehori Ndraono Gизeraëli, ba wōnoegoe andrō. Andrō ūwa’ō chōnia: Hiza, oefaboe’ee chōnia wangorifi chōgōe. Nitēhe ere ia, awō nga’ōtōnia dania, gōtōgōtō wa’ara; bōli gōlōnia, me no mofōnoe ia ba zōfōnoe Lowalanginia, ba me no ifaigi wameta sala ba Ndraono Gизeraëli. Ba tōi mbanoeara andrō niboenoe, awō ndra alawe Iraono Midiano andrō, ba Simeri, ono Zāloe, satoea mbanoea ba mado Zimeoni. Ba ira alawe Iraono Midiano niboenoe andrō, ba Kosibi dōi, ono Zoeri,**

satoea mbanoea, satoea zi sawā ba  
16 Ndraono Midiano. Ba hoemedē Je-  
17 howa chō Moze, imane: Misoewō  
18 Ndraono Midiano, mi' alani ira. Noa  
sa lasoewō ami falimosara andrō,  
nilaoera chōmi, ba Weoro andrō  
ba ba mbanoeara andrō, Kosibi,  
ono zalaŵa Ndraono Midiano ni-  
boenoe me loeo tefatōrō chōmi  
wamakao andrō, ba Weoro andrō.  
(F. 31, 2).

## FAZA 26.

I: Lafoeli la'ofaja niha. II. Tefa-  
choi wamaosa tanō. Iraono Lewi.

- 1 1. Ba me no dōhō wamakao a-  
ndrō, ba imane Jehowa chō Moze,  
ba chō Geleazari, ono Ga'aroni ere :
- 2 Mi'ofaja Ndraono Gizeräeli fefoe, si  
20 fache ba si a'a moroi andrō, sa-  
mboesamboea mado, dozi solohe ba-  
loese ba Ndraono Gizeräeli. (F. 1, 2).
- 3 Ba laŵā'ō li ira Moze Eleazari chōra,  
ba zalo'o tanō Ndraono Moabi, ba ga-  
maedoe Jericho, chōra si 20 fache ba  
si a'a moroi andrō, dali niŵā'ō Jeho-  
wa chō Moze. Ba da'e Ndraono Gize-  
raeli, si otarai danō Miseraji: Roe-  
beno, si a'a Ndraono Gizeräeli. Ba  
iraono Roebeno, ba Hanochi, toea  
ngā'ōtō Hanochi andrō; ba Waloe,  
toea ngā'ōtō Waloe andrō. (Moz. I.  
6 46, 8 b. t.) Ba Heseroni, toea ngā'-  
ōtō Heseroni andrō; ba Kare-  
7 mi, toea ngā'ōtō Garemi andrō. Da'ō  
ngā'ōtō Roebeno andrō. Ba fa'ato  
8 ni'ofaja ja'ira, ba no 43,730, Ba ono  
9 Waloe andrō, ba Eliabi. Ba iraono  
Geliabi, ba Nemoeëli ba Datano ba  
Abiramo. Da'ō zalaŵa rafe andrō,  
Datano ba Abiramo, si fao chō Gora  
no, me fasoso ira chō Jehowa, (F. 16,  
10 1 b. t.), me ifaboka mbawania tanō,  
me itōlō ira, awō Gora, me tekiko  
zi fao andrō, me i'ā alitō zi 250 niha,  
me tobali tandra [famangelama] ira;
- 11 Ba lō si tekiko ndraono Gora. (Sin.  
12 42, 1). Ba ba ngā'ōtō ndraono Zi-  
meoni, ba Nemoeëli, toea ngā'ōtō  
Nemoeëli andrō, ba Jamini, toea

ngā'ōtō Jamini andrō, ba Jachino,  
toea ngā'ōtō Jachino andrō, ba Sera, 13  
toea ngā'ōtō Zera andrō, ba Saoelo,  
toea ngā'ōtō Zaoelo andrō; da'ō 14  
ngā'ōtō Zimeoni andrō, no 22,200.  
Ba ba ngā'ōtō ndraono Gado andrō, 15  
ba Sefono, toea ngā'ōtō Zefono a-  
ndrō, ba Hagi, toea ngā'ōtō Hagi  
andrō, ba Soeni, toea ngā'ōtō Zoeni  
andrō, ba Osini, toea ngā'ōtō Gosini 16  
andrō, ba Eri, toea ngā'ōtō Geri a-  
ndrō, ba Arodi, toea ngā'ōtō Garodi 17  
andrō, ba Areli, toea ngā'ōtō Gareli  
andrō. Da'ō ngā'ōtō ndraono Gado 18  
andrō, ha wa'ato ira, ni'ofaja, no  
40,500. Ba ono Joeda, ba Eri ba 19  
Onani, ba Eri andrō ba Onani, ba  
si mate ba danō Gana'ana. (Moz.  
I. 38, 3. 4). Ba ba ngā'ōtō ndraono 20  
Joeda andrō, ba Sela, toea ngā'ōtō  
Zela andrō, ba Faresi, toea ngā'ōtō  
Waresi andrō, ba Sera, toea ngā'ōtō  
Zera andrō. Ba ba ndraono Waresi 21  
andrō, ba Eseromo, toea ngā'ōtō  
Geseromo andrō, ba Hamoeli, toea  
ngā'ōtō Hamoeli andrō. Da'ō ngā'-  
ōtō Joeda andrō, ha wa'ato ira,  
ni'ofaja, no 76,500. Ba ba ngā'ōtō 23  
Isasari andrō, ba Tola, toea ngā'ōtō  
Dola andrō, ba Foewa, toea ngā'-  
ōtō Woewa andrō, ba Jasoebi, toea 24  
ngā'ōtō Jasoebi andrō, ba Simeroni,  
toea ngā'ōtō Zimeroni andrō. Da'ō 25  
ngā'ōtō Isasari andrō, ha wa'ato ira,  
ni'ofaja, no 64,300. Ba ba ngā'ōtō 26  
Zeboeloni, ba Seredi, toea ngā'ōtō  
Zeredi andrō, ba Elono, toea ngā'ōtō  
Gelono andrō, ba Jaleëli, toea ngā'-  
ōtō Jaleëli andrō. Da'ō ngā'ōtō Ze-  
boeloni andrō, ha wa'ato ira, ni'ofaja,  
no 60,500. Ba ngā'ōtō Josefo, 28  
ba ononia andrō, Manase ba Eferaji.  
Ba ba ndraono Manase, ba Machiro,  
toea ngā'ōtō Machiro andrō. Ono  
Machiro, ba Gileadi, toea ngā'ōtō Gi-  
leadi andrō. Ono Gileadi andrō, ba 30  
Jezeri, toea ngā'ōtō Jezeri andrō,  
ba Heleki, toea ngā'ōtō Heleki a-  
ndrō, ba Aseriëli, toea ngā'ōtō Ga-  
seriëli andrō, ba Sichema, toea ngā'-  
31

- 32 ötō Zichema andrō, ba Semida, toea nga'ötō Zemida andrō, ba Heferi  
 33 toea nga'ötō Heferi andrō. Ba Selo-fadi andrō, ono Heferi, ba si lō ono matoea, ha ono alawe; ba tōi nononia alawe andrō, ba Mala, ba Noa  
 34 ba Hogela ba Milika ba Tirisa. Da'ō nga'ötō Manase, ha wa'ato ira, ni'o-faja, no 52,700. Ba da'e nga'ötō ndraono Geferaji andrō: Soetela, toea nga'ötō Zoetela andrō, ba Becheri, toea nga'ötō Mbesheri andrō, ba Tahana, toea nga'ötō Dahana  
 36 andrō. Ba da'e Ndraono Zoetela andrō: Erano, toea nga'ötō Gerano  
 37 andrō. Da'ō nga'ötō ndraono Geferaji, ha wa'ato ira, ni'o-faja, no 32,500. Da'ō nga'ötō ndraono Josefo  
 38 andrō. Baba nga'ötō ndraono Mbenijami, ba Bela, toea nga'ötō Mbelia andrō ba Asibeli, toea nga'ötō Gasibeli andrō, ba Ahiramo, toea nga'ötō Gahiramo andrō, ba Soefama, toea nga'ötō Zoefama andrō, ba Hoefama, toea nga'ötō Hoefama a-ndrō. Ba ono Mbelia andrō, ba Aradi ba Na'ama; Aradi, ba toea nga'ötō Garadi andrō, ba Na'ama, ba toea  
 41 nga'ötō Na'ama andrō. Da'ō nga'ötō ndraono Mbenijami andrō, ha wa'ato ira, ni'o-faja, no 45,600. Ba da'e nga'ötō ndraono Dano andrō: Soeha, toea nga'ötō Zoeha andrō; da'ō nga'ötō Dano, ba watalifoesöta a-ndrō chōra. Fefoe nga'ötō Zoeha andrō, ha wa'ato ira, ni'o-faja, ba no 44 64,400. Ba ba nga'ötō ndraono Gaseri, ba Jimena, toea nga'ötō Jimena andrō, ba Jisiwi, toea nga'ötō Jisiwi andrō, ba Beria, toea nga'ötō Mberia andrō. Ba iraono Mberia, ba Heberi, toea nga'ötō Heberi andrō, ba Malekiëli, toea nga'ötō Malekiëli andrō. Ba ono Gaseri alawe, ba 47 Sera dōi. Da'ō nga'ötō ndraono Gaseri, ha wa'ato ira, ni'o-faja, no 48 53,400. Ba ba nga'ötō ndraono Nafatali, ba Jaseëli, toea nga'ötō Jaseëli andrō, ba Goeni, toea nga'ötō Goeni  
 49 andrō, ba Jeseri, toea nga'ötō Jeseri andrō, ba Silemi, toea nga'ötō Zilemi andrō. Da'ō nga'ötō Nafetali ba 50 wafalitoesöta andrō chōra, ba fa'-ato ni'o-faja, ja'irá, ba no 45,400. Da'ō ni'o-faja, Iraono Gizeraëli, no 51 601,730.
- II. Ba hoemedē Jehowa chō Moze, 52 imane: Chōra andrō lafaosa danō, 53 nitoeetoe tanō, balazi ha wa'ato ira. Sato niha, ba ebolo danō labe'e tāna 54 chōra, ba ba zi ōna'ōna fa'ato, ba la'ōnaigō wogoi tāna chōra; balazi ha wa'ato ni'o-faja, ja'ira, ba wogoi tāna chōra. (F. 33, 54. Jos. 14, 2).**  
 Ba nilaoe dahōdahō ba wamaosa 55 tanō, samboesamboea madozanaema, balazi dōi doeara. Dali dahōdahō, 56 ba wamaosa chōra, tāna chōra, ba zato niha ba ba zambō fa'ato. Ba 57 da'ō ni'o-faja ono Lewi, samboesamboea watalifoesöta: Gereso andrō, toea nga'ötō Gereso, ba Kāhati, toea nga'ötō Gahati andrō, ba Merari, toea nga'ötō Merari andrō. (Moz. II. 6, 16). Da'ō nga'ötō Lewi 58 andrō: nga'ötō Libeni andrō, ba nga'ötō Heberona, ba nga'ötō Maheli, ba nga'ötō Hoesi, ba nga'ötō Gora. Ba ono Gahati, ba Ameramo andrō; ba fo'omo Gameramo, ba Jochebe, ono Lewi alawe, ononia ba danō Miseraji; ba ono da'ō chōra Gameramo, ba A'aroni ba Moze ba talifoesöra alawe andrō, Mirija. (Moz. II. 6, 20). Ba ono 60 Ga'aroni, ba Nadabi ba Abihoe ba Eleazari ba Itamari. Ba Nadabi 61 andrō ba Abihoe, ba mate, me la'-ohe fōna Jehowa galitō si tengä. (Moz. III. 10, 2). Ba fa'ato ni'o-faja, 62 ja'irá, ba no 23,000, dozi motōi matoea, si sara waŵa fa'eboea ba si a'a moroi andrō. Lō'ō sa moefao ira ba wangofaja Iraono Gizeraëli bō'ō mege, me lō sinemara tāna chōra tanō, ba ngai Ndraono Gizeraëli bō'ō. Da'ō ni'o-faja ndra Moze 63 Eleazari ere andrō, sangofaja Iraono Gizeraëli ba zalo'o tanō Ndraono Moabi, ba mbewe Jordano, ba ga-

- 64 maoedoe Jericho. Ba samësa lō'ō  
sa'ae ba da'ō ni'ofaja ndra Moze  
A'aroni ere no, me la'ofaja Ndraono  
Gizeraëli ba danō si mate ba gahe  
65 hili Zina'i. Noa sa iwa'ō chōra Je-  
howa, si mate ba danō si mate ira ;  
ba no tobali samōsa lō si tosai, ja'i-  
rá andrō, baero Galebi, ono Jefoene,  
ba Josoea, ono Noeni. (F. 14, 23).

## FAZA 27.

I. Amachoita ba nono alawe sa-  
nema ondrōita. II. I'ombacha'ō  
wa'amate Moze Jehovah ba iwa'ō  
wamatara Josoea, fangali Moze.

- 1 I. Ba so nono Zelofadi alawe,  
Selofadi ono Heferi ono Gileadi ono  
Machiro ono Manase, nga'ōtō Ma-  
nase andrō, ono Josefo, ba tōi nono-  
nia andrō, ba Mala ba Noa ba Ho-  
2 gela ba Milika ba Tirisa. La'ondrasi  
ndra Moze Eleazari ere andrō ba  
satoea ba sato fefoe, ba golajama  
3 nose wama'ele'ō, lamane : Amama,  
ba no mate ba danō si mate, tengā  
awō zi fao chō Gora no, si maoso  
no, solaŵa Jehovah; ba horñnia [sa-  
mōsa ja'ia] mate ia. Ba lō ono ma-  
4 toea chōnia. Ba hana wa labe'e taja  
dōi namama ba nga'ōtō andrō chōra,  
me no lō ono matoea chōnia ; Chō-  
ma mibe'e dána chōma tanō, ba  
5 ngai dalifoesō namama ! Ba i'he  
chō Jehovah hoehoeora andrō Mo-  
6 ze. Ba imane Jehovah chō Moze :  
7 Si ndroehoe niwa'ō nono Zelofadi  
andrō. Òbe'e sa'ae chōra dána chōra,  
ba ngai dalifoesō namara, tâna chō  
namara ena'ō, ba chōra möi òbe'e.  
8 (F. 36, 2). Ba ñmane ba Ndraono  
Gizeraëli : Na so zi mate lō ono ma-  
toea, ba chō nononia alawe möi  
9 dána chōnia tanō mibe'e. Ba na  
lō'ō gōi ouo alawe chōnia, ba ba  
dalifoesónia mitehe dána chōnia a-  
10 ndrō. Ba na lō'ō gōi talifoesónia, ba  
11 ba dalifoesō namania mitehe. Ba na  
lō'ō gōi talifoesō namania, ba ba  
zabōlō ahatō chōnia ba nga'ōtōra  
andrō möi mibe'e ; da'ō sa'ae zochō.

Da'ō dania hoekoe ba Ndraono  
Gizeraëli, dali niwa'ō Jehovah chō  
Moze.

II. Ba imane Jehovah chō Moze : 12  
Ae mijawa ba hili Gabari andrō, ba  
faigi danō andrō, nibe'egoe ba Ndrao-  
no Gizeraëli. (Moz. V. 32 49). Ba na 13  
no ñfaigi, ba la'oroedoegō gōi ndra'-  
oegō chō ndra toeaoe, si mane ga'aoe  
A'aroni, si no moe'oroedoegō, (F. 20,  
28), me no lō nifondrondrongomi 14  
niwa'ōgoe andrō, ba danō si mate  
Sini, me fasoso zato, me mifolachōmi  
mena'ō ndra'odo ba zanehe ira, ba  
nidanō andrō (Idanō wasosota andrō  
da'ō ba Gadesi, ba danō si mate  
Sini). (F. 20, 12). Ba hoemedé Moze 15  
chō Jehovah, imane : Ena'ō na ifa-  
tarō zamōsa solohe sato Jehovah  
andrō, So'aja noso ba mboto niha  
fefoe, (F. 16, 22), solohe ja'ira na 17  
mofanō ba na mangawoeli, solohe  
ja'ira na möi, heza, ba na lafoeli  
ira baose, fa bōi hoelō mbiribiri si  
lō koebalo mbanoea Jehovah andrō.  
(Mat. 9, 36). Ba imane Jehovah chō 18  
Moze : Halō chōoe Josoea andrō,  
ono Noeni, niha si so Eheha, toefa  
hōgōnia tangaoe, (Moz. V. 1, 38),  
ba ohe chō Geleazari ere andrō ba 19  
ba zato fefoe, ba wamatara ja'ia  
ba zanehe ira ; ba ñhare'ō chōnia 20  
ñsa lachōmimō andrō, ena'ō lafo-  
ndrondrongo linia Iraono Gizeraëli  
sato, fefoe. Jamōi chō Geleazari ere, 21  
ena'ō idōni ba doena Oerimi andrō,  
chō Jehovah ; balazi dania niwa'ōnia  
na mofanō ira, ba na molombase,  
ja'ia ba Iraono Gizeraëli fefoe, sato  
fefoe. (Moz. II. 28, 30). Ba i'ō'ō 22  
Moze niwa'ō Jehovah chōnia : halō  
Josoea andrō ba i'he chō Geleazari  
ere ba ba zato fefoe. Ba itoefa 23  
hōgōnia tanga, ifataro ia, dali ni-  
wa'ō Jehovah, nifa'ema Moze.

## FAZA 28.

Amachoita ba zoemange, hadia ia : I. Soemange sero ma'ōchō. II. Soemange na loeo sabato. III. Soemange na fasoelōna mbaŵa. IV. Soemange fasa. V. Soemange na loeo wendrakose.

- 1      I. **Ba** hoemedē Jehowa chō Moze, imane : Be'e li ba Ndraono Giza-raëli, ōmane chōra : Bōi olifoe ami wame'e ame'ela soemange andrō chōgōe na inōtō, ōgoe, soemange nifatōrō ba galitō, nihonogōi chōgōe, samohoea chōgōe. (*Moz. III. 3, 11; 21, 6*). Ōmane na chōra : Da'ō zoemange nifatōrō ba galitō, nibe'emi chō Jehowa : Sero ma'ōchō, ba doea rozi nono mbiribiri, si lō sala, soemange nitoenoe, si lō aefa'aefa. (*Moz. II. 29, 38*). Ono mbiribiri si sara, ba na mahemoloe mbanoea ūbe'e, ba si sara, ba na tānō owi, ba tōloe kata hamo si sōchi, ni-nifachōjō fanicha mboea zai nifoe-foe, samba kata, soemange ni'ā.
- 2      6) (*F. 15, 4*). Da'ō zoemange nitoenoe andrō, si lō aefa'aefa, nibe'e no, ba gahe hili Zina'i, samohoea, nibe'e chō Jehowa, soemange nifatōrō ba galitō. Ba nifao ba zi sarasara ono mbiribiri, soemange nibadoe, ba sambasamba kata. Ba ni'amoni'ō labē'e chō Jehowa zoemange nibadoe andrō, agoe nilaoe famasa. Ba ono mbiribiri si sara, ba na tānō owi ūbe'e ; ba nifao zoemange ni'ā, si mane ba zangoehoelō wongi mege, awō zoemange nibadoe andrō, nifao chōnia, soemange nifatōrō ba galitō, nibe'e chō Jehowa, samohoea.
- 3      II. **Ba** na loeo sabato, ba doea rozi nono mbiribiri si dōfi fa'eboea, si lō sala, ba tōloe hinaoja hamo si sōchi nifaroeka fanicha, soemange ni'ā, ba soemange nibadoe andrō, nifao ba da'ō. Da'ō zoemange nitoenoe andrō, ero na loeo sabato, baero zoemange nitoenoe andrō, si lō aefa'aefa, ba soemange nibadoe andrō, nifao ba da'ō.
- 4      Da'ō zoemange nitoenoe andrō, si lō aefa'aefa, nibe'e no, ba gahe hili Zina'i, samohoea, nibe'e chō Jehowa : Sero ma'ōchō, ba doea rozi nono mbiribiri, si lō sala, mibe'e. Ba nifao ba da'ō, soemange ni'ā, ba hamo si sōchi, nifaroeka fanicha,

- 5      III. **Ba** ero na fasoelōna mbaŵa 11 chōmi, ba mibe'e soemange Jehowa, ba doea rozi nono zaŵi, si matoea ba sageoe mbiribiri si matoea ba fitoe rozi nono mbiribiri ; si lō sala, mibe'e. Ba nifao ba da'ō, soemange ni'ā, ba hamo si sōchi nifaroeka fanicha, soemange ni'ā, — soemange nitoenoe, samohoea, soemange nifatōrō ba galitō, nibe'e chō Jehowa. Ba ba 14 zoemange nibadoe andrō, nifao ba da'ō, ba sarasara ono zaŵi, ba sambasamba hinaoja nagoe, ba sageoe biribiri si matoea, ba sambasamba kata a matonga, ba sarasara ono mbiribiri, ba sambasamba kata. Da'ō zoemange nitoenoe andrō nibe'e, ero na fasoelōna, dōfi fasoei manō. Ba baero ū, ba 15 sageoe nambi si matoea, soemange fameta horō, nibe'e chō Jehowa ; baero zoemange nitoenoe andrō, si lō aefa'aefa, ba baero zoemange nibadoe andrō, nifao ba da'ō, wame'e da'ō.
- 6      IV. **Ba** ba zi meweletefa ba 16 mbaŵa si fōfōna, ba telaoe wasa andrō, chō Jehowa. (*Moz. II. 12, 18. 21. Moz. III. 23, 5*). Ba ba zi 17 meweleteima ba mbaŵa da'ō, ba aechoe ba danō gowasa andrō. Fitoe bongi wa'ara te'ā roti si lō moe'ai-sōni. Na loeo si fōfōna andrō, ba 18 owoelo ba ni'amoni'ō, ba lō tola mihalō hadia ia halōwō ba da'ō. (*Moz. III. 23, 7*). Ba nibe'e chō 19 Jehowa soemange nifatōrō ba galitō, soemange nitoenoe, ba doea rozi nono zaŵi, si matoea, ba sageoe mbiribiri si matoea ba fitoe rozi nono mbiribiri ; si lō sala, mibe'e. Ba nifao ba da'ō, soemange ni'ā, ba 20 hamo si sōchi, nifaroeka fanicha,

- doea doemba zi fao ba nono zāwi, ba tōloe hinaoja ba mbiribiri si  
 21 matoea andrō; ba sarasara ono mbiribiri si fitoe andrō, ba tōloe-  
 22 tōloe kata mifao. Ba baero ō, ba sageoe nambi si matoea, soemange  
 23 fameta horō, ba wameta salami andrō. Dāō [fefoe] mibe'e, lō lai zoemange nitoenoe andrō ba zangoe-hoelō wongi, nibe'e soemange nitoe-  
 24 noe si lō aefa'aefa. Soemange dāō nibe'e chō Jehowa, ō soemange nifa-tōrō ba galitō, samohoea, ero ma'-ōchō, fitoe bongi wa'ara; baero zoemange nitoenoe andrō si lō aefa'aefa andrō, ba baero zoemange nibadoe andrō, nifao ba dāō wame'e ja'ia.  
 25 Ba na loeo si fitoe, ba owoelo ami ba ni'amoniō, ba lō tola mihalō hadia ia halōwō ba dāō.  
 26 V. Ba na bāwa wamasi sahoelō, na mibe'e zoemange Jehowa, soemange niā, fōfō mboea zahoelō, na owasa wendrakose chōmi, ba owoelo ami ba ni'amoniō; ba lō tola mihalō hadia ia halōwō ba dāō. (Moz. III. 15). Ba soemange nitoenoe, samohoea, nibe'emi chō Jehowa, ba doea rozi nono zāwi ba sageoe mbiribiri si matoea ba fitoe rozi nono  
 27 mbiribiri. Ba nifao ba dāō soemange niā, ba hamo si sōchi nifaroeka fanicha, sarasara ono zāwi ba doea doemba, ba ba mbiribiri si  
 28 matoea andrō. ba tōloe hinaoja, ba sarasara ono mbiribiri si fitoe andrō,  
 30 ba tōloetōloe kata; ba sageoe nambi si matoea, ba wameta salami.  
 31 Baero zoemange nitoenoe andrō, si lō aefa'aefa andrō, ba baero zoemange niā ba soemange nibadoe, nifao ba dāō, wame'emi ja'ia; si lō sala mibe'e.

## FAZA 29.

I. Soemange na owasa nilaoe torofe. II. Na owasa fangatoelō. III. Na owasa nose daha geoe.

- 1 I. Ba na tesa'a lō faoro, na bāwa si fitoe, ba owoelo ami ba ni'amo-

nīō, ba lō tola mihalō hadia ia halōwō ba dāō, bāwa wolaoe torofe fangechoegō niha ia chōmi, miwāō. (Moz. III. 23, 24). Ba soemange nitoenoe, samohoea, nibe'emi chō Jehowa ba dāō, ba sara nono zāwi, si matoea, ba sageoe mbiribiri si matoea ba fitoe rozi nono mbiribiri, si dōfi fa'eboea, si lō sala. Ba nifao ba dāō, soemange niā, hamo si sōchi, nifaroeka fanicha, ba doea doemba ba nono zāwi andrō, ba tōloe hinaoja ba mbiribiri si matoea andrō, ba sarasara ono mbiribiri andrō si fitoe, ba tōloetōloe kata. Ba baero ō, ba sageoe nambi si matoea, soemange fameta horō, ba wameta salami, baero zoemange nitoenoe andrō na fasaelōna, awō zoemange niā, nifao ba dāō, ba baero zoemange nitoenoe andrō sero ma'-ōchō ba soemange niā andrō, ba soemange nibadoe, nifao, nifachoi andrō — samohoea, soemange nifa-tōrō ba galitō, nibe'e chō Jehowa. II. Ba ba zi mewoeloe, ba mbāwa si fitoe andrō, ba owoelo ami ba ni'amoniō ba mangaloeloe ami; hadia ia halōwō, ba lō tola mihalō ba dāō. (Moz. III. 23, 27). Ba soemange nitoenoe, nibe'emi chō Jehowa, samohoea, ba sara nono zāwi, si matoea, ba sageoe mbiribiri, si matoea ba fitoe rozi nono mbiribiri si dōfi fa'eboea; si lō sala mibe'e. Ba nifao ba dāō, soemange niā, ba hamo si sōchi nifaroeka fanicha, doea doemba ba nono zāwi andrō, ba tōloe hinaoja ba mbiribiri si matoea, ba sarasara ono mbiribiri andrō, ba tōloetōloe kata. Ba baero ō, ba sageoe nambi si matoea, soemange fameta horō, lō lai zoemange fameta horō andrō, ba wameta salami, ba lō lai zoemange nitoenoe andrō, sero ma'-ōchō ba soemange niā ba soemange nibadoe, nifao ba dāō,

III. Ba ba doeli ba mbāwa si 12 fitoe andrō gōi, ba owoelo ami ba

- ni' amoni'ō ; ba lō tola mihalō hadia  
ia halōwō ba da'ō ; owasa nilaoe  
chō Jehowa, fitoe bongi wa'ara.
- 13 (*Moz. III. 23, 34*). Ba soemange  
nitoenoe nibe'emi soemange nifatōrō  
ba galitō, samohoea chō Jehowa, ba  
feledōloe nono zāwi, si matoea, ba  
doea geoe mbiribiri si matoea, ba  
feleōfa nono mbiribiri, si dōfi fa'e-  
boea ; ba si lō sala. Ba nifao ba  
da'ō, soemange ni'ā, ba hamo si  
sōchi, nifaroeka fanicha, sarasara  
ono zāwi andrō, si feledōloe, ba  
doadoea doemba, ba sagesageo  
biribiri si matoea, ba tōloetōloe  
hinaoja, ba sarasara ono mbiribiri  
andrō, si feleōfa, ba tōloetōloe kata.
- 16 Ba baero ō, ba sageoe nambi si  
matoea, soemange fameta horō, lō  
lai zoemange nitoenoe andrō, sero  
ma'ōchō ba soemange ni'ā ba soe-  
17 mage nibadoe, nifao ba da'ō. Ba  
mahemoloe ō, ba felendroea rozi  
nono zāwi, si matoea, ba doea geoe  
mbiribiri si matoea, ba feleōfa rozi  
nono mbiribiri, si dōfi fa'eboea, si  
18 lō sala, awō zoemange ni'ā andrō  
ba soemange nibadoe, nifao ba da'ō,  
ba nono zāwi andrō ba ba mbiri-  
biri si matoea ba ba nono mbiribiri  
andrō, dali wa'oja, balazi nifachoi  
19 andrō. Ba baero ō, ba sageoe nambi  
si matoea, soemange fameta horō, lō  
lai zoemange nitoenoe andrō, sero  
ma'ōchō ba soemange ni'ā andrō  
ba soemange nibadoe, nifao ba da'ō.  
20 Ba mahemoloe ō, ba felezara rozi  
nono zāwi, ba doea geoe mbiribiri  
si matoea, ba feleōfa nono mbiribiri  
21 si lō sala, si dōfi fa'eboea, awō zoe-  
mange ni'ā andrō ba soemange niba-  
dooe, nifao ba da'ō, ba nono zāwi  
andrō ba ba mbiribiri si matoea ba  
ba nono mbiribiri andrō, dali wa'oja,  
22 balazi nifachoi andrō. Ba baero ō,  
ba sageoe nambi si matoea, soe-  
mange fameta horō, lō lai zoemange  
nitoenoe andrō, sero ma'ōchō, ba  
soemange ni'ā andrō ba soemange  
23 nibadoe, nifao ba da'ō. Ba mahe-
- moloē ō, ba foeloe rozi nono zāwi,  
ba doea geoe mbiribiri si matoea ba  
feleōfa rozi nono mbiribiri, si lō sala,  
si dōfi fa'eboea, awō zoemange ni'ā 24  
andrō ba soemange nibadoe, nifao  
ba da'ō, ba nono zāwi andrō ba ba  
mbiribiri si matoea ba ba nono mbi-  
ribiri andrō, dali wa'oja, balazi nifa-  
choi andrō. Ba baero ō, ba sageoe 25  
nambi si matoea, soemange fameta  
horō, lō lai zoemange nitoenoe a-  
ndrō, sero ma'ōchō ba soemange  
ni'ā andrō ba soemange nibadoe,  
nifao ba da'ō. Ba mahemoloe ō, ba 26  
sīwa rozi nono zāwi, ba doea geoe  
mbiribiri si matoea ba feleōfa rozi  
nono mbiribiri, si lō sala, si dōfi  
fa'eboea, awō zoemange ni'ā andrō 27  
ba soemange nibadoe, nifao ba da'ō,  
ba nono zāwi andrō ba ba mbiri-  
biri si matoea ba ba nono mbiri-  
biri andrō, dali wa'oja, balazi nifa-  
choi andrō. Ba baero ō, ba sageoe 28  
nambi si matoea, soemange fameta  
horō, lō lai zoemange nitoenoe a-  
ndrō, sero ma'ōchō, ba soemange  
ni'ā andrō ba soemange nibadoe,  
nifao ba da'ō. Ba mahemoloe ō, ba 29  
wāloe rozi nono zāwi ba doea geoe  
mbiribiri si matoea ba feleōfa rozi  
nono mbiribiri, si lō sala ba si dōfi  
fa'eboea, awō zoemange ni'ā andrō 30  
ba soemange nibadoe, nifao ba da'ō,  
ba nono zāwi andrō ba ba mbiribiri  
si matoea ba ba nono mbiribiri a-  
ndrō, dali wa'oja, balazi nifachoi  
andrō. Ba baero ō, ba sageoe nambi  
si matoea, soemange fameta horō, 31  
lō lai zoemange nitoenoe andrō, sero  
ma'ōchō, ba soemange ni'ā andrō  
ba soemange nibadoe, nifao ba da'ō.  
Ba mahemoloe ō, ba fitoe rozi nono  
zāwi ba doea geoe mbiribiri si ma-  
toea ba feleōfa nono mbiribiri, si lō  
sala, si dōfi fa'eboea, awō zoemange  
ni'ā andrō ba soemange nibadoe,  
nifao ba da'ō, ba nono zāwi andrō  
ba ba mbiribiri si matoea ba ba  
nono mbiribiri andrō, dali wa'oja,  
balazi nifachoi andrō. Ba baero ō, 33  
34

ba sageoe nambi si matoea, soemange fameta horō, lō lai zoemange nitoenoe andrō, sero ma'ōchō, ba soemange niā andrō ba soemange 35 nibadoe, nifao ba da'ō. Ba na loeo si ūlaoe, ba owoelo ami; ba lō tola mihalō hadia ia halōwō ba da'ō. 36 (*Moz. III. 23, 36*). Ba soemange nitoenoe, nibe'emi soemange nifatōrō ba galitō, samohoea chō Jehowa, ba sara nono zaŵi ba sageoe mbiribiri si matoea, ba fitoe rozi nono mbiribiri, si lō sala, si dōfi fa'eboea, 37 awō zoemange niā andrō ba soemange nibadoe, nifao ba da'ō, ba nono zaŵi andrō ba ba mbiribiri si matoea ba ba nono mbiribiri andrō, dali wa'oja, balazi nifachoi andrō. 38 Ba baero ō, ba sageoe nambi si matoea, soemange fameta horō, lō lai zoemange nitoenoe andrō, sero ma'ōchō, ba soemange niā andrō ba soemange nibadoe, nifao ba da'ō. 39 Da'ō zoemange nibe'emi chō Jehowa, na baŵa gowasa andrō chōmi, baero nibe'emi soemange nitoenoe ba soemange niā ba soemange nibadoe ba soemange fangorifi, he na ba wanōrō amaboe'oela li, ba he na saoha gōlō.

## FAZA 30.

I. Amachoita ba gamaboe'oela li ndra matoea. II. Ba gamaboe'oela li zō nono alawe ba ba gamaboe'oela li zi no moehalō. III. Ba gamaboe'oela li lacha mbancea ba ba gamaboe'oela li nitibo'ō ndra matoca.

- 1 I. **Ba** ibe' li ba Ndraono Gize-räeli Moze, dali manō niŵa'ō Jehowa
  - 2 chō Moze. Ba hoemedē Moze ba zatœa mado Ndraono Gizeräeli, imane: Da'ō ia, ni'oro'iō Jehowa.
  - 3 Na so zamaboe'oe linia chō Jehowa, ma na möi ba hōloe, wamaboe'oe famoni hadia ia, ba lō tola ifoeli linia, jamoetōrō sibai niŵa'ōnia andrō. (*Moz. III. 27, 2. Moz. V. 23, 21. Sin. 50, 14*).
  - 4 II. **Ba** na ono alawe zamaboe'oe
- linia chō Jehowa, na ifaboe'oe wamoní hadia ia, fatoea ono alawe na ia baomo namania, ba na irongo amania gamaboe'oela linia ba famoni andrō, nifaboe'oenia, ba na lō hedehedenia, ba tebai awoe'a gamaboe'oela linia fefoe, ba famoninia fefoe, nifaboe'oenia, ba tebai awoe'a. Ba na itenaŵa ia amania, na loeo irongo, ba si lō'ō gamaboe'oelania fefoe, awō wamoni andrō, nifaboe'oenia; ba ibe'e aefa zalania Jehowa, me no amania zanenaŵa ja'ia. Ba na lahalō ia lō moetōrō gamaboe'oela li, ba ma hadia niŵa'ōnia, si lō moe'odōdōgō sibai, wamaboe'oe hadia ia, ba na irongo sangai ja'ia, ba na lō hedehedenia ba da'ō, na loeo irongo, ba lō awoe'a gamaboe'oela linia, ba famoninia andrō, nifaboe'oenia, ba lō awoe'a. Ba na itenaŵa ia fo'omonia, na loeo irongo, ba amaedola zi lō'ō gamaboe'oela li andrō, si lō moetōrō na, ibe'e, awō niŵa'ōnia andrō, si lō moe'odōdōgō sibai, wamaboe'oe hadia ia, ba ibe'e aefa zalania Jehowa.
- III. **Ba** amaboe'oela li zi no mate donga ba amaboe'oela li ndra alawe nitibo'ō, fefoe nifaboe'oera, ba lō awoe'a chōra. Ba na baomo wo'omonia ifaboe'oe linia, ma si möi ba hōloe, wamaboe'oe hadia ia wamoní, ba na irongo fo'omonia, ba na lō hedehedenia ba da'ō, ba na lō itenaŵa ia, ba tebai awoe'a gamaboe'oela linia fefoe, ba famoni andrō fefoe, nifaboe'oenia, ba tebai awoe'a. Ba na awoe'a ibe'e fo'omonia, na loeo irongo nifaboe'oe andrō, ba amaedola zi lō'ō fefoe niŵa'ōnia, he na amaboe'oela li, ba he na famoni nifaboe'oenia; no si lō'ō ibe'e fo'omonia, andrō wa ibe'e aefa zalania Jehowa. Fefoe gamaboe'oela linia ba fefoe wamaboe'oenia famoni, ba wamakao ja'ia, si no möi ba hōloe ia, ba fo'omonia zangila mame'e arō, ba fa'omonia gōi zangila mame'e si lō'ō. Na lō 15

hede hede wo'omonia ba da'ō, ha oega bongi, ba tebai awoe'a ibe'e gama-boe'ela linia fefoe, si lō moetōrō na, ba he famoninia fefoe; bōrō wa lō hede hedenia, me loeo irongo; ba 16 da'ō tebai awoe'a. Ba na ama edola zi lō'ō ibe'e, na no irongo mege, ba ihalō horōnia horō ndra alawe andrō 17 ba da'ō. Da'ō gamachoita, niwa'ō Jehowa chō Moze, amachoita ba ndra matoea ba chō wo'omonia, ba amachoita chō nama ba chō nononia alawe, si lō moehalō, si so bao-mo namania na.

## FAZA 31.

I. Lalaoe mbalōra ba Ndraono Midiano Iraono Gizeraëli. II. Lasala'ō ira si möi manoewō mege ba lasala'ō gōi gaheloaea. III. Lafaosa gaheloaea. IV. Lab'e zoemange Jehowa salaŵa.

1. Ba hoemedē Jehowa chō Moze, imane: Laoe mbalō Ndraono Gize-raëli ba Ndraono Midiano andrō; ba na aefa da'ō, ba ni'oroedoegō chō ndra toeaoe ndra'oegō. (F. 25, 17).
2. Ba hoemedē Moze ba zato, imane: Mi'a'aro'ō niha, banoeami ba wanoe wō, ena'ō lasoewō Ndraono Midiano andrō, ba wolaoe balō Jehowa ba Ndraono Midiano. Dozi mado Ndraono Gizeraëli, ba hōnōhōnō zamboesamboca mado mifatenge ba wancewō andrō. Ba latoetoejoe ba ngahōnō Ndraono Gizeraëli hōnōhōnō zamboesamboea mado, ni'a'aro'ō ba wanoe wō andrō, felendroea ngahōnō fefoe. Ba ifatenge ira ba wanoe wō Moze, hōnōhōnō zamboesamboea mado; ba ifao chōra Wineha andrō, ono Geleazari andrō, ba wanoe wō; solohe fakake ni'amoni'ō andrō da'ō, ba torofe fangechoegō niha. Ba möi ira manoe wō Iraono Midiano, dali niwa'ō Jehowa chō Moze, ba laboenoe fefoe motōi matoea. Ba he razo ba Ndraono Midiano ba laboeboenoe, awō ni'ōtōra andrō, ja'ia Ewi andrō ba Dekemi ba Soeri ba Hoeri ba Reba,

razo Ndraono Midiano, si dalima; ba he Bileamo andrō, ono Mbeori, ba laboenoe bawa zi'ōli. (Jos. 13, 21). Ba lara'oe ndra alawe Ndraono Midiano Iraono Gizeraëli, fabaja iraono sawoejoe chōra, ba la'ohé, ba oerifōra sonoro fefoe ba oerifōra bō'ō fefoe, awō nibajabajara fefoe, ba la'ohé, ahoeloeara. Ba banoeara 10 ba nahiara fefoe, ba osera fefoe, ba latoenoe. Ba lahalō fefoe nihalōra andrō, ahoeloea andrō fefoe, he niha, ba he oerifō, ba la'ohé chō 12 Moze niha andrō, nira'oera ba ahoeloea bō'ō, awō nibajabaja andrō, nihalōra, ba chō Geleazari ere ba ba Ndraono Gizeraëli sato, ba golombasewā ba zalo'o tanō Ndraono Moabi ba ndraso Joridano, ba gamaedoe Jericho.

II. Ba lafaondragō ira ira Moze 13 Eleazari ere ba satoea mbanoea fefoe, baero golombasewā. Ba mofōnoe Moze ba zolohe sanoewō, ba goemandra zi hōnō ba ba goemandra zi otoe, si oroi manoewō. Imane 15 chōra Moze: Hadia, no ahori mi'o-rifi ndra alawe? No ja'irā mbōrō 16 wangerogō Ndraono Gizeraëli Jehowa, me no iwa'ō chōra Bileamo andrō, ba Weoro andrō, tobali itōrō mbanoea Jehowa famakao. (F. 25, 1. Fet. II. 2, 15. Fam. 2, 14). Ba miboenoe fefoe motōi matoea 17 ba ndraono andrō, ba dozi ira alawe ba zi no oroedoe ira matoea, ba miboenoe; (Sangoehoek, 21, 11); ba 18 dozi ono alawe ba zi lō irai oroedoe ira matoea, ba mi'orifi chōmi. Ba 19 ja'ami, ba fitoe bongi mi'iaqō baero golombasewā; dozi ami si no ma-moenoe niha ba si no mombambaja niboenoe, ba na loeo si tōloe ba na loeo si fitoe, ba misala'ō ami, fabaja ni'ohemi andrō, niraboe. (F. 19, 11). Ba si manō gōi noe-cha fefoe ba gamagama oeli zaŵi ba gamagama boe mbiribiri fefoe ba fakake eoe fefoe, misala'ō. Ba imane 20 Eleazari ere ba zabōlō andrō, si no

- mōi manoewō mege : Da'ō goroisa andrō, ni'oro'ō Jehowa chō Moze.  
 22 Ba ana'a ba firō ba tōla ba sī'ōli  
 23 ba simo mbanoea ba simo itō, fefoe hadia ia zanaha ba galitō, ba mifatōrō ba galitō, ba aheta wa'ara'iōnia ; hatō fanasa ja'ia ba nidanō fangehao andrō. Ba fefoe hadia ia zi lō manaha ba galitō, ba ba nidanō mifatōrō.  
 24 Ba na no mibabago noechari, na loeo si fitoe andrō, ba no aheta wa'ara'iōmi, ba tola sa'ae mifoeli ami ba golombasewā.  
 25 III. Ba hoemedē Jehowa chō  
 26 Moze, imane : Ofaja fefoe ha wa'oja gaheloea andrō, nihalō, he niha, ba he oerifō, ja'oegō ba Eleazari ere ba  
 27 satoea mbanoea. Ba si matonga, ba ōbe'e ba zi no fao ba wanoewō, si no mōi mege, ba si matonga, ba ba  
 28 zato. (*Sam. I. 30, 24*). Ba ba zanoe-wō andrō, si no mōi mege, ba ūhalō mbeo, chō Jehowa, samboea ba zi 500, he niha ba he sāwi ba he  
 29 kalide ba he biribiri. Ba zi matonga tāna chōra mihalō ba mibe'e ba danga Geleazari ere, soemange fero  
 30 gero chō Jehowa. Ba ba zi matonga ba Ndراono Gizeraëli, ba samboe-samboea ūtoetoejoe ba zi limalima woeloe, he niha ba he sāwi ba he  
 31 kalide ba he biribiri — oerifō andrō fefoe —, ba ūbe'e ba danga nono Lewi, sangaingai halōwō andrō ba nose Jehowa. Ba la'o'ō niwā'ō Jehowa chō Moze ira Moze Eleazari  
 32 ere. Ba fa'oja gaheloea andrō, si tosai ahoeloea zanoe-wō andrō, ba no 675,000 nga'oe mbiribiri,  
 33 ba 72,000 zāwi,  
 34 ba 61,000 galide ;  
 35 ba ba niha, ba fa'ato nono alawe andrō, ba zi lō irai oroedoe ira matoea, ba no 32,000 niha. Ba si matongania andrō, tāna ba zi no mōi  
 36 manoewō, ba 337,500 mbiribiri, ba beo chō Jehowa, biribiri andrō, ba  
 37 no 675 nga'oe, ba 36,000 zāwi, ba beo da'ō chō Jehowa, ba 72 nga'oe,  
 38 ba 30,500 galide, ba beo da'ō chō  
 Jehowa, ba 61 nga'oe ; ba 16,000 40  
 39 niha ba beo da'ō chō Jehowa, ba 32 niha. Ba beo andrō, nibe'e soe-41  
 mange fefero chō Jehowa, ba ibe'e ba danga Geleazari ere Moze, dali niwā'ō Jehowa chō Moze. Ba ba zi 42  
 matongania andrō, tāna ba Ndراono Gizeraëli, ni'oniagō Moze ba dána ba zanoe-wō andrō, (ba dána ba zato, 43  
 si matonga andrō, ba no 337,500 mbiribiri,  
 ba 36,000 zāwi, 44  
 ba 30,500 galide, 45  
 ba 16,000 niha), — 46  
 ba zi matonga andrō, tāna ba Ndراono Gizeraëli, ba itoetoejoe Moze, samboesamboea ba zi limalima woeloe, he niha, ba he oerifō, ba ibe'e ba danga nono Lewi, sangaingai halōwō andrō ba nose Jehowa, dali niwā'ō Jehowa chō Moze.
- IV. Ba la'ondrasi Moze koema-48  
 ndra nghahōngahōnō zanoe-wō andrō, koemandra zi hōnō ba koemandra zi otoe, lamane chō Moze: Nola'ofaja 49  
 wa'ato zanoe-wō andrō ni'ohema, enonimō, ba samōsa lō nirongoma si lō' ; andrō mabe'e zoemange Je-50  
 wa, fangandrō nosoma chō Jehowa, hadia nihalō zamōsana ahoeloea gamagama ana'a ba kōla ba tōla gasa ba laedoeroe ba saeroe dalinga ba aja bō'ō. Ba lahalō chōra gana'a 51  
 andrō ira Moze Eleazari ere — hadia ia ngawalō naja —. Ba fa'eboea 52  
 gana'a andrō, nibe'era soemange si no amaedola wegero chō Jehowa, ba no 16,750 sekeli ; nibe'e goemandra zi hōnō ba koemandra zi otoe. Ba 53  
 sanoe-wō sato, ba no oi zara moraboe gōi : Ba lahalō gana'a andrō chō 54  
 goemandra zi hōnō ba chō goemandra zi otoe ira Moze Eleazari ere, ba labe'e ba nose wama'ele'ō, ena'ō itōrōtōrō tōdō Jehowa Ndراono Gi-  
 zeraëli.

## FAZA 32.

La'andrō chōra danō jefo Joridano mado Roebeno ba mado Gado. Fanimba Moze. II. Na latolo oea na-wōra, ba latehē chōra ba ba zi matonga mado Manase danō andrō. Lahalō chōra.

- 1 I. Ba ba mado Roebeno ba ba mado Gado, ba no oja sibai goerifo, no fahōna. Ba me no lafaigi danō Ja'ezeri andrō ba tanō Gileadi, ba la'ila, sōchi sibai tanō zoja oerifō
- 2 danō andrō. Ba so ira, mado Gado ba mado Roebeno, lamane chō ndra Moze Eleazari ere ba ba zatoea
- 3 mbanoea: Ataroto andrō ba Dibona ba Ja'ezeri ba Nimera ba Eleale ba
- 4 Sebama ba Nebo ba Beono, tanō andrō, nitolo Jehowa Iraono Gize-raëli, ba wame'e barō mbawara, ba no sōchi sibai tanō zoja oerifō, ba no soja oerifō zawoejoemō andre.
- 5 Ba lamane na: Na no atō faloecha ndra'aga wa'ebœa dōdōoe, ba he wisa na tetehe ba zawoejoemō andre danō da'ō, chōra ba ba nga'ōtōra mitooe; bōi fa'ōtō ba Joridano
- 6 ndra'aga! Ba imane Moze ba mado Gado andrō ba ba mado Roebeno: Hana, si mōi manoewō dalifoesōmi,
- 7 ba si iagō da'e ami? Hana wa mibe'e ata'oe dalifoesōmi, we'amōi mijefo ba danō andrō, nibe'e Jehowa
- 8 chōra? Si manō sibai wolaoe ndra amami mege, me oefatenge ira no, i'oturai Gadesi Mbarenea, ba wamai-
- 9 gi tanō andrō. Me no laroegi ndraso Esikoli, ba lafeta'oe Ndraono Gize-raëli, tobali lō edōna mōi ira ba danō andrō, nibe'e Jehowa chōra.
- 10 (F. 13, 24). Ba me loeo da'ō, ba mofōnoe Jehowa, ba fahōlōe ia,
- 11 imane: Niha andrō, si oturai danō Miseraji, si no doea woeloe fache ba si a'a moroi andrō, ba bōi jala'ila danō andrō, nifabœ'oegoe chō ndra Aberahamo, Iza'aki, Jakobo, fahō-loesa, me no lō ni'oigōra tōdōra
- 12 wolo'ō chōgoe, baero Galebi andrō, ono Jefoene, ma'oewoe Geni andrō,

ba Josoea, ono Noeni, me no ja'ira zolo'ō sibai chōgoe. (*Jos. 15, 17.*) Ba mofōnoe Jehowa ba Ndraono 13 Gizeraëli; ba ifangōrōngōrō ira ba danō si mate, ūfa woeloe fache wa'ara, erge Noahori mate zi sagōtō niha andrō, si no mosala chō Jehowa. Ba iada'e, ba no maoso ami, 14 fangali ndra namami, madooe zamazōchi horō, ba wondrooe'ō na fōnoe Jehowa andrō ba Ndraono Gizeraëli, si no to'oea abōlōhbōlō. Ba na mi'e-rogō ia, ba iradō na ira ba danō si mate, ba mibe'e tekiko ira fefoe. Ba la'ondrasi ia, ba lamane: Dama-fazōchi kandra mbiribirī ba da'e, nahia goerifōma andrō, ba mataroe'ō mbanoea nahia [wo'omoma ba nahia] ndraono soewoejoe chōma; ba ja'aga, ba ma'aro'ō ndra'aga, ba fōna Ndraono Gizeraëli soga, irege no ma'ohē ira ba nahara; ba ba mbanoea saro la'iagō [fo'omoma ba] iraono sawoejoe chōma, bōrō niha ba danō andrō, [si fa'emali chōda]. Lō mangawoeliga ba nahia-ma, irege no mōi ba Ndraono Gize-raëli fefoe dána chōra andrō, tanō. Lō'ō sa manema ndra'aga tāna 19 chōma, awōra, jefo Joridano, no tāna chōma danō tānō ba gatoe-mbooecha loeo, i'oturai Joridano.

II. Ba imane chōra Moze: Na 20 mimanō, na mi'aro'ō ami, fōna Jehowa, ba wanoewō, (*Jos. 1, 12.*) ba 21 na mi'ōtō Joridano, fōna Jehowa, dozi ami, si no mangaro, irege no itimba fōnania zi fa'ōedoe chōnia, ba na awena dania mifoeli ami, na 22 no ibē'e barō mbawana danō Jehowa. ba aefā ami ba chō Jehowa ba ba Ndraono Gizeraëli, ba tanā chōmi dania danō andre, dali zomasi Jehowa. Ba na tengā si manō wolaoe-23 mi, ba mosala ami ba da'ō chō Jehowa, ba mi'ila dania hadia zi gōna ami, ba lalōmi andrō. Mitaroe'ō 24 chōmi mbanoea, nahia [wo'omomi ba nahia] ndraono sawoejoe chōmi, ba mifazōchi kandra mbiribirimi ba mi'-

- 25 o'ō niwa'ōgoe chōmi. Ba latema li Moze mado Gado ba mado Roebeno, lamane : La'o'ō niwa'ōoe sawoejoe-  
 26 mō, ja'oegō Toea ! Iraono sawoejoe chōma ba fo'omoma, ba oerifōma, noemalō oerifōma sonora fefoe, ba hana na torōi foeri ba da'e, ba mba-  
 27 noeia Gileadi andre. Ba ja'aga sawoe-joemō andre, ba ma'ōtō Joridano fōna Jehowa, ba wanoewō, ha wa'ato ndra'aga, si no mangaró, si mane  
 28 niwa'ōoe, ja'oegō Toea. Ba ibe' li Moze chō Geleazari ere ba chō Josoaea, ono Nœni ba ba zatoea mado Ndraono Gizeraëli, ba chōra andrō ;  
 29 imane chōra Moze : Na no mōi mijefo Joridano mado Gado ba mado Roebeno, awōmi, fōna Jehowa, ba wanoewō, ha wa'ato irā, si no mangaró, ba na no moebe'e barō mba-wami danō, ba mibe'e chōra danō Gileadi, tāna chōra ba ba nga'ōtōra mitooe. Ba na lō fao ira chōmi mijefo, si no mangaró ba wanoewō, ba ba danō Gana'ana tefataro ira,  
 30 31 ba ngaimi. Ba lamane mado Gado ba mado Roebeno : Hadia niwa'ō Jehowa ba chōma, ja'aga, sawoejoe-  
 32 mō andre, ba ma'o'ō. Mangaró ndra'-aga ba mōiga mijefo ba danō Gana'ana, fōna Jehowa, ena'ō lō teboelō chōma dána chōma ba zi tambai Joridano. Ba ibe' chōra Moze — ba mado Gado ba ba mado Roebeno ba ba zi matonga mado Manase, ono Josefo — ibe' chōra, ba amatōrōwa Zihona andrō, razo Ndraono Gamori, awō gamatōrōwa Ogi andrō, razo Mbazana, tanō andrō, fabaja banoea ba danō, awō mbenoeara, banoea ba danō misa. (Moz. V. 3,  
 34 12). Ba mado Gado andrō, ba laföeli lataroe'ō Dibona ba Ataroto  
 35 ba Aroëri, ba Ateroti Zofana ba Ja'ezeri ba Jogebeha, ba Beti Ni-méra ba Beti Harana, banoea sarō,  
 36 37 awō kandra mbiribiri. Ba mado Roebeno, ba laföeli lataroe'ō Hesi-bona ba Eleale ba Kiriata'i, ba Nebo ba Ba'ali Meono, nifalalini
- tōi, ba Sibema ; ba banoea andrō nifoelira fanaroe'ō, ba lafotōi si bohoee. Ba iraono Machiro andrō, ono Manase, ba ba Gileadi mōi, ba lahalō chōra, latimba Ndraono Gamori, banoea si tohōna andrō. Ba itehe chō Machiro, ono Manase, Gileadi andrō Mose, ba ibali'ō banoeania. Ba Ja'iro andrō, ono Machiro, ba mōi moe'ochōgō halama soja chōra, ba ibe'e tōinia halama soja chō Ja'iro. Ba Noba andrō, ba mōi moe'ochōgō Genata, fabaja halama soja chōra, ba tōinia Noba andrō ibe'e tōi.

## FAZA 33.

- I. Olombasewa Ndraono Gizeraëli.  
 II. Oroisa ba wangai chōra tanō Gana'ana, ba wanimba Dawa Gana'-ana.

- I. Da'e dōrōwā Ndraono Gizeraëli, nitōrōra, me la'oturai danō Miseraji, me solohe ndra Moze A'aroni. Ba itanō ba zoera Moze mbanoea andrō si ota'oturai ira wofanōfanō, i'o'ō niwa'ō Jehowa ; ba da'e dōrōwara i'ota'oturai nahia si samboea, noemalō ba zi samboea. Ba Ramesi la'oturai wofanō, me toeli ba mbaŵa si fōfōna. Sara wongi aefa wasa mangefa Ndraono Gizeraëli ; no mangaró, ba zanehe Ndrawa Miseraji fefoe, (Moz. II. 12, 37), me lako'oko'o Dawa Miseraji ndraono si a'a andrō fefoe, niboenoe Jehowa chōra ; noa sa i'orma'ō ba Lowalangira wa'abōlōnia Jehowa. Bamangefa Ndraono Gizeraëli ba Ramesi, ba ba Zoekota molombase. Ba laheta ira ba Zoekota ba ba Getama molombase, ba zinga danō si mate (Moz. II. 13, 20). Ba laheta ira ba Getama ba lasaŵa Wi-Hahiroti, tānō ba gatoemboecha loeo i'oturai Mba'ali Žefono, ba ba Migidola molombase. (Moz. II. 14, 2). Ba laheta ira ba Wi-Hahiroti, ba la'ōtō nasi andrō, mijefo ba danō si mate, ba tolœngaloeo fofanō mowaôwaō ba danō

- si mate ba Getama, ba ba Mara  
 9 molombase. (*Moz. II. 15, 23*). Ba  
 laheta ira ba Mara, ba laroegi Gelima ;  
 ba ba Gelima andrō, ba fele-  
 ndroea goemboe nidanō ba fitoe-  
 ngafoeloe nga'eoē dōla chorema, ba  
 molombase ira ba da'ō. (*Moz. II.*  
 10 *15, 27*). Ba laheta ira ba Gelima, ba  
 ba mbewe nasi zoechoe molombase.  
 11 Ba laheta ira ba mbewe nasi zoe-  
 choe, ba ba danō si mate Sini molo-  
 12 mbase. (*Moz. II. 16, 1*). Ba laheta ira  
 ba danō si mate Sini, ba ba  
 13 Dofeka molombase. Ba laheta ira  
 ba Dofeka, ba ba Galoesi molo-  
 14 mbase. Ba laheta ira ba Galoesi,  
 ba ba Rafidi molombase; ba lō ō  
 zato idanō ba da'ō. (*Moz. II. 17, 1*).  
 15 Ba laheta ira ba Rafidi, ba ba danō  
 si mate ba gahe hili Zina'i molo-  
 16 mbase. Ba laheta ira ba danō si  
 mate ba gahe hili Zina'i, ba ba  
 niko'o soloe'aloē' andrō molombase.  
 17 (*F. 11, 34*). Ba laheta ira ba niko'o  
 soloe'aloē'a, ba ba Haseroti molo-  
 18 mbase. Ba laheta ira ba Haseroti,  
 19 ba ba Ritima molombase. Ba laheta  
 ira ba Ritima, ba ba Rimo Waresi  
 20 molombase. Ba laheta ira ba Rimo  
 Waresi, ba ba Libena molombase.  
 21 Ba laheta ira ba Libena, ba ba Risa  
 22 molombase. Ba laheta ira ba Risa  
 23 ba ba Gehelata molombase. Ba  
 laheta ira ba Gehelata, ba ba  
 24 gahe hili Zaferi molombase. Ba  
 laheta ira ba gahe hili Zaferi, ba  
 25 ba Harada molombase. Ba laheta  
 ira ba Harada, ba ba Makeloti  
 26 molombase. Ba laheta ira ba Make-  
 27 loti, ba ba Dahata molombase. Ba  
 laheta ira ba Dahata, ba ba Dara  
 28 molombase. Ba laheta ira ba Dara,  
 29 ba ba Mitika molombase. Ba laheta  
 ira ba Mitika, ba ba Hasimona mo-  
 30 lombase. Ba laheta ira ba Hasimona,  
 31 ba ba Mozeroti molombase. Ba  
 laheta ira ba Mozeroti, ba ba Mbene  
 Ja'aka molombase. (*Moz. V. 10, 6*).  
 32 Ba laheta ira ba Mbene Ja'aka, ba  
 33 ba Hori Hagidigada molombase. Ba
- laheta ira ba Hori Hagidigada, ba  
 ba Jotabata molombase. Ba laheta 34  
 ira ba Jotabata, ba ba Gaberona  
 molombase. Ba laheta ira ba Gabe- 35  
 rona, ba ba Gesionogeberi molo-  
 mbase. Ba laheta ira ba Gesiono- 36  
 geberi, ba ba danō si mate Sini  
 molombase, ja'ia ba Gadesi a-  
 ndrō. (*F. 20, 1*). Ba laheta ira ba 37  
 Gadesi, ba ba gahe hili Hori molo-  
 mbase, ba nola danō Ndraono Ge-  
 domo. Ba mōi mijawā ba hili Hori 38  
 andrō Ga'aroni ere, niwa'ō Jehowa,  
 ba mate ia ba da'ō, ūfa woeloe fa-  
 che dania aefa wa'aheta Ndraono  
 Gizeraëli ba danō Miseraji; me  
 tesa'a lō faoro ba mbañā si lima  
 (*F. 20, 25*). No otoe a doea woeloe 39  
 a tōlöe fache Ga'aroni, me mate ia  
 ba hili Hori andrō. Ba irongo so 40  
 moroi sa Ndraono Gizeraëli Dawa  
 Gana'ana andrō, razo Garadi, ba  
 danō Gana'ana tānō raja. (*F. 21, 1*).  
 Ba laheta ira ba gahe hili Hori, ba 41  
 ba Zalomona molombase. Ba laheta 42  
 ira ba Zalomona, ba ba Woeno molo-  
 mbase. Ba laheta ira ba Woeno, ba 43  
 ba Gobota molombase. Ba laheta 44  
 ira ba Gobota, ba ba Ije Abari  
 molombase, ba danō Ndraono Moa-  
 bi. Ba laheta ira, ba Ije Abari, ba 45  
 ba Dibona Gado molombase. Ba la- 46  
 heta ira ba Dibona Gado, ba ba  
 Galimona Dibelata'i molombase. Ba 47  
 laheta ira ba Galimona Dibelata'i  
 ba ba gahe hili Gabari molombase,  
 tānō ba gatoemboechā, i'otarai 48  
 Nebo. Ba laheta ira ba gahe hili  
 Gabari, ba ba zalo'o tanō Ndraono  
 Moabi molombase, ba ndraso Jordi-  
 dano, ba gamaedoe Jericho. Ba 49  
 ndraso Jordano molombase ira,  
 i'otarai Mbeti Hajezimota, iroegi  
 Habeli Hasili, ba zalo'o tanō Ndrao-  
 no Moabi andrō.
- II. **Ba** hoemedē Jehowa chō Moze 50  
 ba zalo'o tanō Ndraono Moabi a-  
 ndrō, ba ndraso Jordano ba ga-  
 maoedoe Jericho, imane : Hede ba 51  
 Ndraono Gizeraëli, ba ūmane chōra :

Na no mi'ōtō Joridano, na no mi-  
 52 roegi danō Gana'ana, ba mitimba  
 fōnami fefoe niha ba danō, ba adoe-  
 ra, ba ahori mifoefoe: adoera nifahele  
 gōi fefoe mirasa, ba hilihili andrō  
 chōra fefoe, ba midoedoegō. (*Moz.*  
 53 *V. 7, 5).* Ba mi'ochōgō danōra ba  
 ba da'ō so ami: noa sa oebe'e chōmi  
 54 danō andrō, ena'ō ja'ami zochō. Ba  
 fadahōdahōsa wamaosa tanō, sa-  
 mboesamboea mado; ba zato niha,  
 ba ebolo labe'e tāna chō tanō, ba ba  
 zambō niha, ba si ōna'ōna labe'e.  
 Heza zi gōna dahōdahō chōnia, da'ō  
 tāna ba zamōsana; ba zi samboe-  
 samboea mado tebe'e tāna chō da-  
 55 nō (*Jos. 14, 2*). Ba na lō mitimba  
 fōnami niha ba danō andrō, ba  
 tobali doi ba hōrōmi nisaigōmi andrō  
 ba zoezoemō ba ngaimi, ba lafakao  
 dania ami ba danō andrō, ba zi  
 56 so ami, (*Sangoehoek. 2, 3*), ba chō-  
 mi dania oefatōrō zi so ba dōdōgoe,  
 nifatōrōgoe chōra mena'ō.

## FAZA 34.

I. Ola danō Gana'ana. II. He  
wisa wamaosa tanō.

1 I. Ba hoemedē Jehowa chō Moze,  
 2 imane: Be'e li ba Ndراونو Gize-  
 راہلی, ۢمانے چورا: Na miroegidanō  
 Gana'ana andrō, ba tanōmi dania  
 da'ō, si möi chōmi ba ba nga'ōtōmi  
 mitooe: tanō Gana'ana andrō, ma'-  
 3 asagōrō. Ola tanō raja, ba i'otarai  
 danō si mate Sini mibe'e, sangehene  
 tanō Ndراونو Gedomo; bōrōta nola  
 raja tanō ba gatoemboecha loeo,  
 4 ba balō ziloea'asi nasio. Ba itōrō  
 raja Akerabi olami andrō, isawa  
 misa Zini, ba tetohoegō, iroegi mba-  
 lōnia, raja Gadesi Mbarenea. Ba  
 noemalō ba Hasara Adara, ba misa  
 5 ba Asemona. Ba moroi ba Asemona,  
 ba itoetoeroe mbombo Miseraji a-  
 ndrō, irege ba mbewe nasi aetoe.  
 6 Ba ola tanō ba gaechoela loeo  
 chōmi, ba asi seboea andrō; da'ō  
 7 nolami tanō ba gaechoela. Ba olami  
 tanō jōe, ba i'otarai nasi seboea.

noemalō ba hili Hori mibe'e ia; ba  
 i'otarai hili Hori, ba miroegi lala  
 ba Hamata, ba balō nola, ba Sedadi.  
 Ba itōrō Ziferono, ba iroegi Hasara  
 Enana, balōnia. Da'ō nolami tānō  
 jōe. Ba ola tānō ba gatoemboecha  
 8 loeo nibe'emi, ba i'otarai Hasara  
 Enana ba isaŵa Zefama. Ba i'otarai  
 9 Zefama, ba noemalō mitooe ba Hari-  
 bela, tānō ba gatoemboecha, i'otarai  
 Ga'ini; ba noemalō mitooe na  
 ba ihene mboto hili andrō, tānō ba  
 gatoemboecha i'otarai mbaŵa Kine-  
 reti. Ba noemalō mitooe ba mbewe  
 12 Joridano nola, iroegi ziloea'asi nasio,  
 balōnia. Da'ō nola danōmi, fasoei.  
 Ba ibe'e li ba Ndراونو Gizerāeli  
 13 Moze, imane: Da'ō danō andrō, ni-  
 fosasi chōmi, tāna chōmi, balazi  
 dahōdahō, niŵa'ō Jehowa, nibe'e ba  
 14 zi siŵa mado a matonga andrō. Ba  
 mado Roebeno andrō, fatalifoes̄ta  
 andrō chōra, ba mado Gado, fatali-  
 foes̄ta andrō chōra, ba si matonga  
 mado Manase, ba no latema dāna  
 chōra. Si domboea mado a motonga,  
 15 ba jefo Joridano tānō ba gatoe-  
 mboecha, ba gamaoedoe Jericho no  
 latema dāna chōra.

II. Ba hoemedē Jehowa chō Moze,  
 16 imane: Da'ōdōizamaosa tanōchōmi:  
 17 Eleazari ere andrō ba Josoea, ono  
 Noeni. Ba samōsamōsa zamboesa-  
 mboea mado miŵa'ō awōra, salaŵa,  
 ba wamaosa tanō andrō. Ba da'ō dōi  
 19 da'ō: Ba mado Joeda, ba Kalebī a-  
 ndrō, ono Jefoene. Ba ba mado Zime-  
 oni, ba Samoceli, ono Gamihoedi. Ba  
 21 ba mado Mbenijami, ba Elidado, ono  
 Gisclono. Ba salaŵa ba mado Dano,  
 22 ba Boeki, ono Jogelisi. Ba ba ndrao-  
 23 no Josefo andrō: salaŵa ba mado  
 Manase, ba Haniēli, ono Gefodi.  
 Ba salaŵa ba mado Geferaji, ba  
 24 Kemoeли, ono Zifetano. Ba salaŵa  
 25 ba mado Zeboeloni, ba Elisafa, ono  
 Waranachi. Ba salaŵa ba mado  
 26 Isasari, ba Falatiēli, ono Gasana. Ba  
 27 salaŵa ba mado Gaseri, ba Ahihoeidi,  
 ono Zelomi. Ba salaŵa ba mado  
 28

Nafetali, ba Fedaheli, ono Gami-  
29 hoedi, Da'ō ira, ba niwa'ō Jehowa  
famaosa ba Ndraono Gizeraëli tana  
chōra ba danō Gana'ana andrō.

## FAZA 35.

I. Banoea Nono Lewi andrō. II.  
Banoea fangorifi. III. He lawisa ba  
zange'e.

- 1 I. Ba hoemedeh Jehowa chō Moze,  
ba zalo'o tanō Ndraono Moabi a-  
ndrō, ba ndraso Joridano, ba ga-  
maedoer Jericho, imane : Be'e li ba  
Ndraono Gizeraëli, ena'ō latehe ba-  
noea Nono Lewi, nahiara, mbanoea  
tana chōra ōsa ; ba ba mbanoea a-  
ndrō ba Nono Lewi, ba mifao mbe-  
noea si tefasoei ja'ira, nidoedoera  
oerifō. (*Jos. 21, 2*). Ba banoea a-  
ndrō, ba nahiara, ba benoea, ba ba  
goerifōra sonoro ba ba ngawalō  
4 goerifōra bō'ō. Ba benoea andrō ba  
zinga mbanoea, nitehemī ba Nono  
Lewi, ba hōnō hela wa'ebolo, i'ot-  
rai gōli mbanoea fasoei, mibe'e.  
5 Ba misoe'a baero mbanoea, tānō ba  
gatoemboecha, ba 2000 hela, ba si  
manō gōi tānō raja, 2000 hela, ba  
tānō ba gaechoela loeo 2000 hela  
ba tānō jōoe 2000 hela, ba daloe  
bacha so mbanoea. Da'ō mbeneoa  
chōra, ba zinga mbanoea, nidoe-  
doera oerifōra. Ba ba mbanoea a-  
andrō nitehemī ba Nono Lewi, ba  
ōnō mitehe banoea fangorifi, ena'ō  
ba da'ō isawa woloi si no mamoenoe  
niha ; ba 42 na baero ū mitehe  
7 chōra. Fa'oya mbanoea fefoe, nite-  
hemī ba Nono Lewi, ba 48 mbanoea,  
awō mbeneoa andrō, nifao ba da'ō.  
8 Mado Ndraono Gizeraëli sato niha,  
ba oja latehe banoea tana chōra,  
ba sambō fa'ato, ba la'onaigō ;  
balazi wa'ebolo danō, nibe'e chōra,  
tana chōra, ba wamaigi ha oega  
mbanoea, nitehe zi samboea mado  
ba Nono Lewi.

- 9 II. Ba hoemedeh Jehowa chō Moze,  
10 imane : Hede ba Ndraono Gizeraëli  
ba ū mane chōra : Na no mi'ōtō

Joridano, na no miroegi danō Gana'-  
ana, ba miwa'ō mbanoea si gōna, 11  
ena'ō banoea fangorifi chōmi ; ba  
da'ō jamoesawa si no mange'e, si  
no mamoenoe niha, si lō moe'odō-  
dōgō. (*Moz. II. 21, 13*). Saŵatō 12  
chōmi mbanoea andrō, ba zolaoe  
balō, fa bōi laboenoe zange'e andrō,  
lō moe'etōe'ō hoekoe ba waloechata  
mbanoea. Ba banoea fangorifi a- 13  
andrō, nitehemī, ba ūnō. Tōloe mitehe 14  
banoea jefo Joridano ba tōloe gōi  
ba danō Gana'ana. Banoea fangorifi  
dania. (*Mos. V. 4, 41. Jos. 20, 7*).  
Saŵatō mbanoea andrō, si ūnō, 15  
he ba Ndraono Gizeraëli, ba he ba  
niha bō'ō, ba zi fatewoe gana ba  
chōmi, ena'ō ba da'ō lasawa dozi  
si no mamoenoe niha, si lō moe'-  
odōdōgō.

III. Ba na fakake si'ōli wamō- 16  
zimia ja'ia, wamoenoe ja'ia, ba no  
sange'e ia, ba sange'e, ba niboenoe  
gōi. (*Moz. II. 21, 12*). Ba na no 17  
igōnaisi kara, wamoenoe ja'ia, kara  
si so ba dangania mege, sichamō  
famoenoe niha, ba no sange'e, ba  
niboenoe gōi. Ba na no ibōzi fakake 18  
ee, wamoenoe ja'ia, fakake si so  
ba dangania mcge, sichamō famoe-  
noe niha, ba no sange'e ia, ba sange'e,  
ba niboenoe gōi. Ba solaoe balō za-  
moenoe sange'e andrō ; na fachamō  
ia chōnia, ba jamoeboenoe. Ba na 20  
no itoeli'ō, bōrō ba watioesa, ba ma  
na no ihaloeni hadia ia, ni'odōdōgō,  
wamoenoe ja'ia, (*Moz. V. 19, 11*), ba 21  
ma na igoechoei, bōrō ba watioesa,  
wamoenoe ja'ia, ba niboenoe gōi zo-  
goechoeijā'ia; no sange'e ; solaoe balō  
zamoenoe sange'e andrō, na fachamō  
ia chōnia. Ba na no itoeli'ō lō moe'-  
odōdōgō, lō fatioesa, ba ma na no 22  
ihaloeni hadia ia, lō moe'odōdōgō,  
ma kara, sichamō famoenoe niha,  
igōnaisi, wamoenoe ja'ia, ba na lō  
si fatioe dōdōnia chōnia, na tengā  
tōdōnia wolaoe chōnia si lō sōchi,  
ba banoea zamatoenō hoehoeora 24  
sange'e solaoe balō, ba ndramoe'orifi 25

zange'e andrō banoea, ba zolaoe  
 balō andrō; lafa'ohe'ō mangawoeli  
 ia ba mbanoea andrō, nisaŵania  
 woloi, ba wangorifi ja'ia, ba jamoe'-  
 iagō da'ō, irege mate gere seboea  
 andrō, nibajoini fanicha ni'amoni'ō.  
 26 Ba na iheta ia ba danō mbanoea  
 27 andrō, nisaŵania, saoeri ia, ba na  
 fachamō chōnia zolaoe balō, baero  
 danō mbanoea andrō, saŵatōnia,  
 ba na iboenoe dania zange'e andrō  
 28 solaoe balō, ba lō horōnia. Sa-  
 njiagō banoea andrō saŵatōnia sa-  
 zange'e andrō, irege mate gere seboea,  
 ba na no mate gere seboea,  
 ba tola mangawoeli ba dána chōnia  
 29 zange'e andrō. Da'ō hoekoe ba  
 chōmi dania, gotōgōtō wa'ara dania,  
 30 ba mbanoeami fefoe. Na so zamoe-  
 noe niha, ba niboenoe zange'e andrō,  
 balazi hadia niŵa'ō zi so ba mbōrō;  
 ba tebai teboenoe niha, na ha sa-  
 mōsa zi so ba mbōrō. (*Moz. V. 19,*  
 31 15). Ba lō tōla mitema hōli noso-  
 nia ba zange'e, niboenoe ena'ō;  
 32 niboenoe sa'ae ia. Ba lō'ō gōi tola  
 mitema hōli, fa alacha lō isawa  
 mbanoea andrō, saoeari ia, fa tola  
 mangawoeli ia, fa tola i'iagō heza  
 ba danō, fatea lō si mate gere  
 33 seboea. Ba bōi mibe'e rai'ō danō  
 andrō si so ami; do andrō, ba ra'iō  
 danō ibe'e, ba lō'ō sa aheta ba danō  
 zala andrō, ba ndro andrō, na tenga  
 ba ndro niha andrō, same'e adoewa  
 34 ja'ia. Ba bōi mibe'e rai'ō danō a-  
 drō, si so ami, si so ja'odo gōi: ba  
 hoenō Ndraono Gizerāeliisa so ndra'o,  
 ja'odo andre, Jehowa.

### FAZA 36.

I. He wisa wame'e nihalō ono  
 alawe andrō sanema ondrōita. II.  
 Ono Zelofadi andrō.

1 I. Ba so zatoea nga'ōtō ndraono  
 Gileadi andrō, ono Machiro ono  
 Manase, nga'ōtō ndraono Josefo a-  
 ndrō; so niŵa'ōra chō Moze ba  
 ba zalaŵa, satoea mado Ndraono

Gizerāeli, lamane: No iŵa'ō chōoe  
 Jehowa, ja'oegō Toea, dahōdahōmba-  
 lazi ba wame'e ba Ndراono Gizerāeli  
 tāna chōra tanō; ba noa gōi ōtema  
 goroisa chō Jehowa, ja'oegō Toea,  
 ondrōita niwama Selofadi andrō,  
 ba ūbe'e ba nononia alawe. (*F. 27, 7.*  
*Jos. 17, 4*). Ba na mado Ndراono  
 Gizerāeli bō'ō zangai ja'ira, ba tobali  
 aefa ba dána chō niwama dána chō-  
 ra tanō andrō, ba mōi ba dána ba  
 mado andrō sangai ja'ira, ba te'a-  
 mbōsi dána chōma andrō. Ba iroe-  
 gi dania dōfi wa'owoeawoea dōdō  
 andrō, ba tobali tefabōbō ba dána  
 ba mado andrō, sangai ja'ira, dána  
 chōra, ba aheta ba dána niwama.  
 Ba ibe'e li ba Ndراono Gizerāeli  
 Moze, dali niŵa'ō Jehowa, imane:  
 Si ndroehoe niŵa'ō nga'ōtō ndraono  
 Josefo andrō. Da'ō ni'oro'i'ō Jehowa,  
 ba ndraono Zelofadi andrō: Hana  
 na heza zomasi ira mōi nihalō irá,  
 asala iwara zangai ja'ira, fa bōi  
 tefā'ema ba mado bō'ō chōra dána  
 ba Ndراono Gizerāeli tanō; dozi  
 Iraono Gizerāeli, ba bōi labōhōli  
 dána ba niwara. Ba dozi ono alawe  
 sanema ondrōita ba mado Ndراono  
 Gizerāeli heza, ba ba niwara mōi  
 nihalō ira, fa bōi aefa ba Ndراono  
 Gizerāeli fefoe gondrōita ndra amara;  
 ba bōi tefā'ema ba mado si  
 samboea dána ba zi samboea; dozi  
 mado Ndراono Gizerāeli, ba bōi  
 ndra moebōhōli dána chōra andrō.

II. Ba ono Zelofadi andrō, ba  
 10 la'o'ō niŵa'ō Jehowa chō Moze, Mala  
 andrō ba Tirisa ba Hogela ba Milika  
 ba Noa, ba si fasamba ama chōra  
 zangai. Nga'ōtō ndraono Manase 12  
 andrō, ono Josefo, zangai ja'ira,  
 tobali lō teboelō ba madora dána  
 chōra tanō, ba mado ndra amara.  
 Da'ō goroisa Jehowa, ba da'ō nifa-  
 choinia ba zalo'o tanō Ndراono Moa-  
 bi andrō, ba ndraso Joridano, ba  
 gamaoedoe Jericho, nifaŵa'ōgōnia  
 chō Moze.

# Soera

## MOZE

FANETE ZI ŌFA.

### FAZA 1.

I. Hoehoeo Moze ba zato. Hikaja Ndraono Gизeraëli, i'otarai aheta ira ba sahe hili Zina'i, irege laroegi Gadesi, si samoeza andrō, safoeria. II. Famataro satoea. III. Famatenge samaoeze. Fekōkōkōkō zato. IV. Fo-toe ba wa lō molo'o.

- 1 I. Da'e hoehoeo Moze jeto Joridano, ba danō si mate, ba zalo'o tanō andrō, ba gamaoedoe Zoefi, ba gotaloeara Warana Dofeli Labano Haseroti Disahaba, hoehoeonia ba
- 2 Ndraono Gизeraëli fefoe. Felezara ngaloeo fofanō lala ba hili Ze'ira, i'otarai hili Horebi, iroegi Gadesi
- 3 Mbarenea. Ba ba ndrōfi si ōfa woe-loe, me tesa'a lō faoro, ba mbaŵa si felezara, ba i'ombacha'ō ba Ndraono Gизeraëli Moze fefoe hadia ia ni'oro'iō Jehowa chōnia, niŵa'ō chōra, me no aefa i'alani razo Ndraono Gamori andrō, Sihona, ba Hesibona, ba Ogi andrō, razo Mbazana, ba Gasaroto, ba zinga Gedera no andrō. (Moz. IV. 21, 24).
- 4 Jefo Joridano, ba danō Ndraono Moabi, ibōrōtaigō Moze ibotochi chōra goroisa andrō, imane: No imane chōda Lowalangida Jehowa, ba gahe hili Horebi no: Noa wa'-arami ba gahe hili andre, mifazaŵa ami ba midōlō ami ba hili Ndraono Gamori andrō ba ba zi faola tanō chōra, ba zalo'o tanō, ba ba hili ba ba ndraso ba tānō raja ba ba mbewe nasi, ba danō Ndrawa Gana'-ana ba ba hili Libano ba iroegi

nidanō seboea andrō, Oiferati. Tanō da'ō oebe'e sa'ae chōmi, misawa ia, ba mi'ochōgō, si no mōi ba hōloe Jehovah chōndra toeami Aberahamo, Iza'aki, Jakobo, ba wame'e chōra ba ba ma'oewoera mitooe. (Moz. I. 15, 18).

II. Ba me loeo da'ō, ba no oemané chōmi: Tebai oetaha, na ha ja'o zi onoro tōdō ja'ami. (Moz. II, 18, 18. Moz. IV. 11, 12). No ato sibai ami ibe'e Lowalangimi Jehovah, fa'oja ndrōfi ba mbanoea sa'ae ami ma'-ōchō. Ba jamoebe'e Lowalangi ndra teami, Jehovah, mehōnō wa'atomi andrō tedooe ami, ba jamoe Fahowee'ō ami, si mane nifaboe'oenia! Ba hadia, tola oetaha wamakao a ndrō chōmi ba fa'aboe dōdō ba hoe-hoeo andrō fefoe chōmi, na ha ja'odo? Mi'ohē chōgoe niha satoe-toea, si sōchi toeria, dozi mado, ena'ō oefataro satoeami. Ba no mitema ligoe, no mimane: Si sōchi niŵa'ōmō andrō! Ba oehalō hōgō mado andrō chōmi, niha satoetoea, si sōchi toeria, ba oefataro satoe-ami, hōgō zi hōnō ba hōgō zi otoe ba hōgō zi lima woeloe ba hōgō zi dafoeloe, koemandroe ba madomi andrō. Ba me loeo da'ō, ba oebe'e li ba zangoehoekoe ja'ami andrō, oemané: Misechegō niwami andrō, ba mi'atoelō'ō wangoehoekoe, he na so nifadōnira ba niwara, ba he na ba niha bō'ō. Bōi eboea dōdōmi zamboeana, ba wangoehoekoe hadia ia; faoma mifondrondrongo niŵa'-

- ōra, he si noemana, ba he seboea  
tōi! Bōi mi'ata'oefi niha; chō Lowa-  
langi sa wangoehoekoe. Ba na so  
hoehoeo si tebai mi'asawai, ba mi'-  
ohe chōgōe, ena'ō oesechegō ira.  
(Moz. III. 19, 15. Nga'ōt. II. 19,  
18 6. Moz. II. 18, 22). Si manō wa-  
me'egoe li chōmi. me loeo da'ō, ba  
halōwōmī andrō fefoe.
- 19 III. Ba me aefa da'ō ba tafazaŵa  
ita ba gahe hili Horebi andrō, ba  
tatōrō danō si mate andrō sebolo  
sibai ba sata'oe ita, ma'asagōrō,  
dali goroisa Lowalangida, Jehowa,  
tasawa hili Ndraono Gamori andrō.  
Ba me no taroegi Gadesi Mbarenea,  
20 ba oemane chōmi : Ba no miroegi  
hili Ndraono Gamori andrō, nibe'e  
21 Lowalangida, Jehowa chōda. Hiza,  
noa sa'ae ibe'e ba dangaoe danō  
andrō Lowalangioe, Jehowa ; ba ae  
ochōgō, o'ō niwa'ō Lowalangi ndra  
toeaœ andrō, Jehowa, chōoe. Bōi  
ata'oe ndra'oegō, ba bōi aboe dō-  
22 dōoe ! Ba mi'ondrasido, dozi ami,  
ba nimane : Datafowaōwaō ōsa, ba  
wamaoeze tanō andrō chōda, lala-  
da mijawa, ba he wisa mbanoea  
andrō, niroegida dania. (Moz. IV.  
23 13, 3). Ba me si sōchi da'ō oeŵa'ō,  
ba oetoetoejoe niha ba chōmi, fele-  
24 ndroea, samōsa zamboea mado. Ba  
ladōlō ira mijawa ba hili da'ō, laroe-  
gi ndraso Esikoli ba lafaoezei danō.  
25 Ba lahalō gōi ōsa mboea danō, la'ohe  
chōda, mitooe. Ba la'ombacha'ō  
chōda, lamane : Tanō andrō, nibe'e  
Lowalangida, Jehowa, chōda, ba no  
26 si sōchi. Ba lō edōna ami mōi misi  
jaŵa, ba mitandro niwa'ō Lowala-  
ngimi, Jehowa. Moekōkōkō ami  
baose chōmi, mimane : Fatioesa  
Jehowa chōda, wa no iheta ita ba  
danō Miseraji, ba wame'e ba danga  
Ndraono Gamori andrō ja'ita, ena'ō  
27 lahori ita. Ba heza atō tasawa ?  
Iwada andrō zame'e atalō dōdōda,  
wangoema'ō : Seboea niha ira, sa-  
laŵa moroi chōda, ba banoea, ba
- no seboea sibai, iroegi mbanoea  
si jaŵa fa'alawā gōli, ba ma'oe-  
woe Genaki na'i ma'ilā ba da'ō.  
(F. 9, 2). Ba oemane chōmi : Bōi 29  
moehocha mboemi ba bōi mi'ata'oefi  
ira ! Si fasōndra salahimi dania 30  
Lowalangimi, Jehowa, sowaŵaō  
fōnami, si mane me itolo ami ba  
danō Miseraji no, si no anehe ita,  
ba si mane ba danō si mate, ni'ila 31  
hōrōoe, niloe'i Lowalangimō, Jeho-  
wa, ja'oegō, nifoloe'i niha ononia,  
ma'asara lala andrō, nitōrōmi, irege  
ofeta ami ba da'e. Ba lō lai da'ō 32  
fefoe, ba lō fanōtōnami chō Jehowa,  
Lowalangimi, sowaŵaō fōnami ba 33  
lala, ba wamaigi olombaseŵa chōmi:  
ba zi bongi, ba ba galitō, ena'ō  
oroma chōmi lala nitōrōmi, ba na  
ma'ōchō ba ba lawoeo. (Moz. II.  
13, 21).
- IV. Ba me irongo wehedemi a- 34  
ndrō Jehowa, ba mofoñoe ia, fa-  
hōloe ia, imane : Ba niha andrō, 35  
niha si lō sōchi, ba samōsa lō sangila  
dania tanō si sōchi andrō, nifaboe'-  
oegoe chō ndra toeami fahōloesa.  
(Moz. IV. 14, 23). Ha Kalebi andrō, 36  
ono Jefoene, zangila dania ; chōnia  
ba ba ndraononia oebe'e dania danō  
andrō, si no mōi ia, me no a'oi  
dōdōnia wolo'ō chō Jehowa. Chōgōe 37  
gōi mofoñoe Jehowa, bōrō ami,  
tobali imane : Ba ja'oegō gōi, ba  
lō ūroegi (Moz. IV. 20, 12). Josoea 38  
andrō, ūno Noeni, si lō aefa'aefa  
ngoningonioe, da'ō zondroegi dania;  
abe'e'ō dōdōnia, ja'ia dania zamaosa  
ba Ndraono Gizeraëli [tanō andrō].  
Ba iraonomi andrō, niwa'ōmi, ū 39  
nemali dania ! onomi matoea, si lō  
mangila na ma'ōchō hadia zi sōchi  
ba hadia zi lō sōchi, da'ō dania  
zondroegi ; chōra oebe'e [danō] ba  
ja'ira zi ochōgō (Moz. IV. 14, 31).  
Ba ja'ami andrō, ba mifoeli ami, 40  
mifazaŵa ami ba misawa danō si  
mate andrō, lala ba nasi zoechoe  
mitōrō ! Ba mitema ligoe, mimane 41  
chōgōe : Horōma chō Jehowa da'ō ;

da mōiga mijawa manoewō, ma'o'ō manō niwa'ō Lowalangida Jehowa chōda ! Ba mangarō ami fefoe, ba mōi ami mijawa ba hili, sambō era'-era. (Moz. IV. 14, 40). Ba imane chōgoe Jehowa : Ōmane chōra : Bōi mi'ae mijawa, bōi manoewō, lō'ō sa fao ndra'o chōmi ; fa bōi te'ala ami ba nemalimi andrō ! Ba oewa'ō chōmi, ba lō mifondrondrongo, mitandro manō niwa'ō Jehowa, mi'a-be'e'ō manō dōdōmi, we'amōi mijawa ba hili. Ba faondra chōmi Ndراونو Gamori ba hili andrō, ba lagohi ami, hoelō wani, ba lafazawili ami ba Ze'ira, iroegi Horema. Ba mé no mangawoeli ami, ba mangarōngarō ami chō Jehowa, ba i'osilōmilagō wangarōngarōmi Jehowa, i'osilōmoerongogō. Ba ara ami ba Gadesi, ha wa'ara we'asomi ba da'ō.

## FAZA 2.

I. Tohoetohoe hoehoeo Moze. Fano Lowalangi ja'ira ba Ndراونو Moabi ba ba Ndراونو Gamoni. II. Fangalanira Sihona andrō, razo ba Hesibona.

1 I. Ba tafoeli ita, tasaŵa danō si mate, lala ba nasi zoechoe tatōrō, dali niwa'ō Jehowa chōda. Ba me no ara ita wamasoei hili Ze'ira andrō, (Moz. IV. 21, 4), ba imane chōgoe Jehowa : Noa sa'ae wa'ara wamasoeimi hili andrō, mijōoe sa'ae misaŵa. Ba ūbe'e li ba zato, ūmane : So fōnami wanōrō tanō dali-foesōmi andrō, tanō ndraono Gezaoe ba Ze'ira, ba ata'oe ira ami dania ; ba mi'angelama sibai, fa bōi misoewō ira, samba lahe sa lō oebe'e chōmi tanōra ; hili Ze'ira andrō, ba noa sa oetehe chō Gezaoe, tāna chōnia ba ba nga'ōtōnia. (Moz. I. 36, 8). Ōmi, ba mi'ōli chōra, mibe'e gana'a, sogoena ōmi; ba ōmi idanō, 6 ba mi'ōli gōi chōra. Noa sa atō ifahowoc'ō ndra'oegō Lowalangioe Jehowa, ba nilaoemō, fefoe ; no irorogō ndra'oegō ba wanōrōoe ta-

nō si mate andre, si no ebolo sibai : ūfa woeloe fache iada'e zi no fao-fao chōoe Lowalangioe Jehowa ; lō hadia ia zambō chōoe. Ba me tarōi dalifoesōda andrō, iraono Gezaoe, ba Ze'ira, wanōrō lala ba danō si mate, moroi ba Gelata ba ba Gesionogeberi, ba tadōlō ita ba danō si mate andrō, tanō Ndراونو Moabi. Ba imane chōgoe Jehowa : Bōi soewō Ndراونو Moabi andrō, bōi fasoeuwō ami ; ma'ifoe sa lō oebe'e chōoe tanōra, me no oetehe tāna ba nga'ōtō Loti andrō Gari andrō. (Mefōna, ba Dawa Gemi zi so ba danō andrō, niha seboea sibai, ba si no ato, salaŵa boto, timba nga'ōtō Genaki andrō. (F. 9, 2). Dawa Refa'i gōi ira, si mane nga'ōtō Genaki andrō, ba tōira ba Ndراونو Moabi, ba Dawa Gemi. (Nga'ōt. I. 20, 4). Ba sowanoea ba Ze'ira me-fōna, ba Dawa Hori, ba latimba da'ō iraono Gezaoe ba lahorī, ba fangalira ba danō, ba ja'ia ndraono Gezaoe andrō ; nifolaoe Ndراونو Gизераэли ba danō andrō, nibe'e Jehowa tāna chōra). Ba mifazaŵa sa'ae ami ba mi'ōtō mbombo Saredi andrō ! Ba ta'ōtō mbombo Saredi. Tōlōe ngafaoeloe a wāloe fache ita ba lala, i'otarai Gadesi Mbarenea, iroegi wangōtōda mbombo Saredi andrō, irege no ahori mate ba golombaseŵa zi sagōtō niha andrō, sabōlō andrō, itōrō niwa'ō Jehowa chōra, si no mōi ba hōloe ia. (Moz. IV. 14, 29). Oedoera na gōi danga Jehowa, ba wangohori ja'ira ba golombaseŵa, irege samōsa lō si tosai. Dozi solohe baloese ba chōra, ba no mate. Ba hoemedē chōgoe Jehowa, imane : „Otōrō iada'e danō Ndراونو Moabi, Ari andrō ; ba ahatō sibai dania ndra'oegō ba Ndراونو Gamoni andrō ; bōi soewō ira, bōi fa'oedoe ami ! Ma'ifoe sa lō oebe'e chōoe tanō Ndراونو Gamoni, me no oetehe tāna ba ma'ewoe Loti andrō mitooe. Ja'ia 20

gōi, ba tanō Ndrawa Refa'i lawa'ō ; si no aloea ma'ōchō. Ba imane 31  
 mefōna, ba Dawa Refa'i zi so ba chōgōe Jehowa : Hiza, noa sa'ae  
 danō; Dawa Zamisoemi labe'e tōi- oebe'e ba dangaoe Zihona andrō,  
 21 ra Iraono Gamoni. Niha seboca fabaja tanōnia, ba bōrōtaigō ochō-  
 sibai ba sato, salaŵa boto, si mane gō, wangai chōmi tanōnia. Ba me 32  
 nga'ōtō Genaki andrō. Ba no ihori ira fōnara Jehowa, tobali Iraono Gamoni zi ochōgō tanō, la'iagō fa- ifaondragō ita Sihona, awō zabōlō  
 22 ngalira, irege ma'ōchō andre, nifolaenia ba ndraono Gezaoe, ba chōnia fefoe, me mōi fasōndra  
 Ze'ira, wangohori fōnara Dawa Hori andrō, wa tobali la'ochōgō danō, chōda ba zinga Jahasi, (Moz. IV.  
 23 ba la'iagō fangalira, irege ma'ōchō 21, 23), ba ibe'e ba dangada ia 33  
 andre. Ba Dawa Gawi andrō gōi, Lowalangida, Jehowa, tobali ta'a-  
 si fahalama, iroegi tānō ba Gasa, lani ia, awō nononia, awō zabōlō  
 24 ba Dawa Gafatori, si otarai Gafatori, wa matoea, ba he ira alawe, ba he  
 23 andrō chōnia fefoe. Ba atoe'a ita 34  
 zangohori, ba la'iagō danō, ba dozi banoea, ba talacha'ō, he  
 25 fangalira. 24 II. Ba mifazaŵa ami ba mi'ōtō ira matoea, ba he ira matoea ; samōsa lō ta'orifi. Ha oer-  
 Garono. Hiza, oebe'e ba dangaoe 35 fō andrō ba hadia nihalōda ba  
 Ndraonō Gamori andrō, Sihona, mbanoeania fefoe, me loeo da'ō, ba  
 razo ba Hesibona, fabaja tanōnia ; ba dozi banoea, ba talacha'ō, he  
 26 bōrōtaigō ochōgō [danō] ba soewō 36 tarai Garoëri, ba mbanoea ba ndraso a-  
 ia ! I'otarai da'e, ba oehawoei fa- ndrō, noemalō ba Gileadi, ba lō  
 ata'oe ba fehocha mboe ba chōoe banoea saro, si no tōra fa'alawā  
 andrō fefoe soi ba goeli danō, fefoe chōda mena'ō ; ahori ibe'e ba da-  
 gofoe heza : ha larongo ndra'oegō, 37 tanō Ndraono Gamoni andrō, ba  
 ba manizinizi ba mogichi dōdō ba lō ūbabaja, fefoe, tānō ba Jaboko,  
 27 chōmō andrō." Ba oefatenge zinenge ba banoea ba hili andrō, ba hadia  
 chō Zihona andrō, razo ba Hesibona, fefoe, nitenaŵa Lowalangida, Je-  
 na, moroi ba danō si mate Kedemoti, hoehoeo nihaogō oe'oroī'ō, howa, ja'ita.  
 28 oemané : Omasido oetōrō danōe, FAZA 3.  
 ba ha sambalō lala seboa oetōrō, I. Tohoetohoe hoehoeo Moze. Fa-  
 lō oehole'ō ndra'odo, he ba gambōlō, noewōra Ogi andrō, razo Mbazana.  
 29 ba he ba gabera. Ōma, fa bōi olofo II. Famaosa tanō da'ō ba zi domboea  
 ndra'aga, ba ū'amawa chōma, mado a matonga andrō III. Tebe'e  
 mabe'e gana'a, ba ba gōma idanō, ba fangali Moze Josoea, me lō tola  
 mabe'e chōoe mbōli. Ha lala barō iroegi danō Moze.  
 gahegoe, ba wanōrō, oe'andrō, —  
 30 noa gōi latehe chōgōe da'ō iraono  
 Gezaoe, ba Ze'ira, ba Iraono Moabi, I. Ba me tasaŵa Mbazana, ba 1  
 ba Gari, — irege oe'ōtō Joridano, ifaondragō ita Ogi andrō, razo  
 mijefo, ba danō andrō, nibe'e Lowalangima, Jehowa, chōma dania. Mbazana, awō zabōlō andrō chōnia  
 30 Ba lō edōna Zihona, razo ba Hesi- fefoe, mōi fasōndra chōda ba zinga  
 bona, itehe chōda wanōrō, me no Gederai andrō. (Moz. IV. 21, 33).  
 tebai aloeloe gera'erania ba no Ba imane chōgōe Jehowa : Bōi  
 abe'e dōdōnia ibe'e Lowalangioe, ata'oeffia ! Oebe'e sa ba dangaoe  
 Jehowa, ena'ō ibe'e ba dangaoe ia, fabaja mbanoeania fefoe ba tanō-  
 30 3 nia, ba hana na ūlaoe chōnia nilaoe-  
 mō chō Zihona andrō, razo Ndراونو Gamori, ba Hesibona. Ba ibe'e  
 Gamoni, ba Hesibona. Ba ibe'e ba dangada gōi Ogi andrō, razo

- Mbazana, Lowalangida, Jehowa, fabaja sabōlō andrō chōnia, fefoe, ba tobali ta'alani sibai ia, irege samōsa
- 4 lō si tosai chōnia, soloi mena'ō. Ba me loeo da'ō, ba atoe'a ita ba mbanoeania fefoe; samboea lō'ō sa'ae banoea saró, si lō tahalō chōda: ūnō ngafaeloe mbanoea, tanō Gari-gobi andrō ma'asagōrō, amatōrōwa
- 5 Ogi andrō ba Mbazana, fefoe, — oi banoea saró: ūli, ba no alaŵa ba lagō mbawa gōli, ba nilazi, — ba baero ū, ba oja na mbanoea ba
- 6 danō, si lō moe aro'ō. Ba talacha'ō, si mane mege, chō Zihona andrō, razo ba Hesibona, dozi banoea, ba tahori, he ira matoea ba he ira
- 7 alawe, fabaja iraono; ba oerifō fefoe ba hadia niraboeda ba mbanoea andrō ba tahalō chōda ahoeloeada.
- 8 Ba ta'ochōgō danō andrō, me loeo da'ō, tanō razo Ndراونو Gamori andrō, si daroea, jefo Joridano, i'otarai Garono, iroegi hili Heremono,
- 9 — tōi hili Heremono andrō ba mbanoea Zidona, ba Siriono, ba tōinia ba Ndراونو Gamori, ba Seniri, —
- 10 banoea ba ndraso andrō fefoe, sagōrō tanō Gileadi ba Bazana fefoe, iroegi Zalicha ba Ederai, banoea ba gama-
- 11 tōrōwa Ogi andrō, ba Mbazana. Ogi andrō, razo Mbazana, ba angohorita zi tosai Dawa Refa'i andrō; faratenia si'ōli, ba so na ma'ōchō ba Rabáta Ndراونو Gamoni; siŵa hela wa'anaoe ba ūfa hela wa'ebolo, hela nisi'oeğ.
- 12 II. Tanō da'ō ta'ochōgō, me loeo da'ō, I'otarai Garoëri andrō, ba mbewe Garono oebe'e ba mado Gado, awō zi matonga hili Gileadi andrō, fabaja banoea ba da'ō. (Moz.
- 13 IV. 32, 33). Ba ba zi matonga mado Manase, ba oebe'e zi tosai tanō Gileadi ba tanō Mbazana ma'a-fefoe, amatōrōwa Ogi andrō, tanō Garigobi andrō fefoe; ba tanō Mbazana andrō, ma'asagōrō, ba ja'ia nifotōi tanō Ndراونا Refa'i. Ba Ja'iro andrō, ma'owoe Manase, ba
- no ibe'e barō nibawania danō Gari-gobi andrō ma'afefoe, iroegi nola Ndراونا Gesoeri ba ola Ndراونا Ma'achati, ba no ibe'e tōi danō Mbazana andrō mbanoea Ja'iro, — i'ohia'ō dōinia — iroegi ma'ōchō andre. (Moz. IV. 32, 41). Ba chō Machiro 15 oebe'e Gileadi. Ba ba mado Roebeno 16 ba ba mado Gado, ba i'otarai Gileadi, noemalō ba mbewe Garono, iroegi daloe ndraso andrō ba nola, iroegi Jaboko, ola Ndراونو Gamoni. Ba tanō salo'o andrō, ola Joridano, 17 i'otarai mbaŵa Kinereti, iroegi ziloea'asi ba zalo'o tanō andrō, siloea'asi nasio, ba gahe hili Wisiga; tānō ba gatoemboechha loeo. Ba no 18 oebe'e li chōmi, me loeo da'ō, no oemane: No ibe'e ochōtami danō andre Lowalangimi, Jehowa, ba ja'ami, ba mi'aro'ō ami, dozi ami, solohe baloese, ba mi'agō fōna dali-fesōmi Iraono Gizeraëli, — ha 19 fo'omomi ba iraonomi ba oerifōmi (oe'ila wa no oja goerifōmi) zahono ba mbanoea andrō, nitehegœe chōmi, — irege ahono dali-fesōmi, si 20 mane ja'ami, ibe'e Jehowa, ba irege no la'ochōgō danō andrō, nibe'e Lowalangimi, Jehowa, chōra, jefo Joridano. Ba awena dania mangaweli ami, isaŵa dána chōnia zamōsana, tanō nitehegœe chōmi.
- III. Ba oebe'e li chō Josoea, 21 me loeo da'ō, oemane: No anehe ndra'oegō fefoe hadia ia nifatōrō Lowalangimi, Jehowa. ba razo andrō si daroea, no hōrōoe zangila; si manō dania ilaoe Jehowa ba zalaŵa andrō fefoe, si jefo, ba zi mēi ndra'oegō dania. Alacha lō ū'ata'oefi ira; 22 Lowalangimi, Jehowa, sa'ae zi fasōndra salahimi. Ba mangandrō gōi 23 ndra'o chō Jehowa, me loeo da'ō, oe'andrō wa'ahachō dōdō, oemane: He So'aja, Jehowa, noa sa'ae ū'oramō chō genonie andre wa'asalawamō ba fa'abe'e dangaoe; heza so Lowalangi bō'ō, he ba zoroego, ba he ba goeli danō, sangila molaoe

- si manō, nifolaoe zabōlō, si mane | gamachoita ba ba hoekoe, dali ni-  
 25 ja'oegō andrō ? (*Sin.* 89, 7). Fa'a- wā'ō Lowalangioe, Jehowa, chōgōe,  
mōido mijefo, ena'ō i'ila hōrōgoe ena'ō mi'o'ō dania ba da'ō, ba danō  
danō si sōchi andrō, jefo Joridano andrō, ba zi mōi ami, ba wango-  
hili si sōchi andrō ba hili Libano ! chōgōgō ja'ia. Mitōngōni ba mi'o'ō !  
 26 Ba mofōnoe chōgōe Jehowa, bōrō 6  
ba chōmi, ba lō i'o'ō chōgōe ; ima-  
ne sa chōgōe Jehowa : Noa manō  
da'ō ! Bōi sa'ae hedehede chōgōe ba  
 27 da'ō ! (*Moz.* IV. 20, 12). Ae mijāwā 7  
ba zoezoe hili Wisiga ba fachōlō'ō  
misa ba gaechoela loeo ba mijōoe  
ba miraja ba ba gatoemboecha loeo,  
ena'ō i'ila hōrōoe ; Joridano andrō,  
ba lō'ō sa õ'ōtō. (*Moz.* IV. 27, 12).  
 28 Ba chō Josoea, ba õbe'e li, farooe 8  
dōdōnia ba abe'e'ō ; ja'ia sa zolohe  
mijefo ja'ira andre, ba ja'ia zamaosa  
 29 chōra tanō andrō, ni'ilā hōrōoe. Ba 9  
ta'iagō ndraso andrō, ba gamaoedoe  
Mbeti-Weoro.

## FAZA 4.

I. Fango'ozoe hoehoeo Moze andrō.  
Famarooe tōdō ba wolo'ō oroisa.  
II. Famangelama ba wanawō ja'ia ;  
so wotoe dania. III. Fa'ahachō dō-  
dō Lowalangi mbanoeania. IV. Ba-  
noea fangorifi jefo Joridano. Fam-  
bōrō famasoegi oroisa.

- 1 I. **Ba** ija'e, ba mifondrondrongo 10  
gamachoita andrō, awō hockoe andrō  
ba nifahaōgōe ja'ami, ja'ami Iraono  
Gizeraëli, ena'ō mi'o'ō ia ba ena'ō  
aoeri ami ba ena'ō mōi chōmi danō  
andrō, nibe'e Jehowa, Lowalangi  
ndra toeami andrō, chōmi dania.  
 2 **Oroisa** andrō, nifa'emagoe chōmi, 11  
ba bōi midooe'ō ba bōi miwoewoe ;  
oroisa andrō, nibe'e Lowalangimi,  
Jehowa, nifa'emagoe chōmi, ba mi'-  
o'ō. (*F.* 12, 32). No hōrōmi zangila  
nilaoe Lowalangi, bōrō Mba'ali-We-  
oro andrō : dozi si olembai Ba'ali-We-  
oro andrō, ba no ihori ba hoenōmi  
Lowalangioe Jehowa. (*Moz.* IV. 25,  
 4), ba ja'ami andrō, si lō farōi, si 12  
lō mamōhōi Lowalangimi Jehowa,  
ba ahori aoeri, irege ma'ōchō a-  
ndre. Hiza, no oefahaō ami ba  
 3 o'ō. (*F.* 12, 32). No hōrōmi zangila  
nilaoe Lowalangi, bōrō Mba'ali-We-  
oro andrō : dozi si olembai Ba'ali-We-  
oro andrō, ba no ihori ba hoenōmi  
Lowalangioe Jehowa. (*Moz.* IV. 25,  
 4), ba ja'ami andrō, si lō farōi, si 13  
lō mamōhōi Lowalangimi Jehowa, me loeo da'ō,  
wamahaō ja'ami ba gamachoita a-  
drō ba ba hoekoe andrō, ena'ō mi'o'ō  
ba danō andrō, si mōi ami mijefo,  
ba wangochōgō ja'ia.  
 4 II. **Ba** mifaigi sibai — nosomi 15  
mbalazi — me no lō ni'ilami hadia

- ia nga'eo, me loeo hoemedē chōmi Jehowa moroi ba galitō, ba gahe 16 hili Horebi, fa bōi miwōwōi wamakiko, wamazōchi chōmi adoe nifoē, hadia ia wamaedo, he nga'eo ndra matoea, ba he nga'eo ndra alawe, 17 ba he nga'eo zaliwaliwa ba danō, hadia ia, si ūfa ahe, ba he nga'eo wofo so'afi, sihombo ba daloe mba- 18 noe, ba he nga'eo zanana ba danō, ba he nga'eo gi'a, si so ba 19 nidanō barō danō. Ba na ūfachōlō'ō mijawa ba mbanoea, na ūfaigifaigi loeo ba baŵa ba dōfi, ngahōnō andrō fefoe ba mbanoea si jaŵa, ba fa bōi eloengoe'ō, wangaloeloe chōnia, awō wamosoemange ja'ia, me no ibe'e ba soi niha bō'ō fefoe, ba goeli danō misa Lowalangioe, Jeho- 20 wa. (F. 29, 26). Ba ja'ami, ba no nihalō Jehowa chōnia, no iheta ami ba galitō famahele zi'ōli andrō, ba danō Miseraji, ena'ō soi tāna chōnia ami, si mane ma'ōchō. (Moz. II. 21 19, 5). Ba chōgē, ba no mofōnoe Jehowa, bōrō ba chōmi, irege tobali fahōloc ia, lō tola oe'ōtō Joridano, ba lō tola oehendragō danō si sōchi andrō, nibe'e Lowalangioe, Jehowa, 22 chōoe (Moz. IV. 20, 12). Ba danō andre mate ndra'o iŵa'ō, lō oe'ōtō Joridano, Ba ja'ami ba mi'ōtō ba wangochōgō tanō si sōchi andrō. 23 Mifaigi sibai, fa bōi olifoe ami wa- woe'esa li andrō, me no fawoe'oe li chōmi Lowalangimi, Jehowa, ba fa bōi mifazōchi chōmi nadoe, famaedo hadia ia, nitenaŵa Lowa- 24 langioe, Jehowa, ja'oegō. **Alitō si mangamanga hadia ia sa Lowalangi- gos andrō, Jehowa, no Lowalangi solohoe.** (Heb. 12. 28). Ba na mi- wōwōi wamakikomi, na no mo'ono ndra'oegō ba na no toemboe ma'oe- woemō, na no ara ami ba danō, na mifazōchi chōmi nadoe, famaedo hadia ia, wamazōchi horō chō Lowa- 25 langimi, Jehowa, na tobali mofō- noe ia, ba oekaoni si so ba mbōrō ba chōmi andrō mbanoea si jaŵa
- ba tanō tooe, ma'ōchō andre, wa lō ararā dania, ba tehorī ami ba danō andrō, ba zi mōi ami dania, mijefo Joridano, ba wangochōgō ja'ia, lō'ō sa ara dania ami ba danō; nise'ē ami (F. 30, 19). Ba niha baero ifazawili ami Jehowa; lō'ō sa atotō dania ami, si tosai, ba mbanoea niha baero andrō, ba ni'olo'iō Jehowa ja'ami dania. (F. 28, 62). Lowalangi 28 nifazōchi danga niha dania mifosoe- mange ba da'ō, eoe ba kara, si lō mangila niha ba si lō mamondrongo li niha, ba si lō manga ba si lō mangago hoea hadia ia. (Sin. 115, 4; 135, 15).
- III. Ba ba da'ō dania ū'alei Lowalangimō, Jehowa, ba ūsōndra, na moroi si'aikō ba dōdōoe ba na moroi si'aikō ba gera'eraoe fefoe weheloē dōdōoe chōnia.** (F. 30, 2. Jer. 29, 13). Ba ba wa'aboe dōdōoe andrō dania, 30 na no gōna ndra'oegō da'ō fefoe, ba ba gafoeriata, ba ūfalalini gera'eraoe, ūfoeli'ō chō Lowalangioe, Jehowa, ba ūfondrondrongo linia. Me no Lowalangi sahachō tōdō Lo- 31 walangimō andrō, Jehowa, lō ibōhōli ndra'oegō, ba lō omasi ia tekiko ndra'oegō, ba lō olifoe ia wawoe'-oesa li andrō, me fawoe'oe li ia chō ndra toeaoe mege, si no mōi ba hōloe ia chōra. Sofoe atō, he wisa ba gōtō fōna, me lō ja'oegō na, i'otarai loeo andrō, me ifazōchi niha ba goeli danō Lowalangi; sofoe, i'otarai wondrege danō, noemalō ba wondrege tānō sa, na no irai itōrō si manō fa'eboea, na no moerai moe- rongo zi manō! Na so na soi bō'ō, 32 si no irai mamondrongo fehede Lo- walangi. si oroi ba galitō, si mane nirongooe, ba na lō si mate ira. Ma 33 na no so Lowalangi bō'ō, si no manandraigō fe'amōi, ba wangoroma'ō fa'abōlō ba ba wolaoe tandra ba ila'ila ba fanoewō, ba wangai chōnia samboea soi ba hoenō mbō'ō, ta- ngania sabē'e ba ta'ionia ni'oro'ō, ba ba wa'abōlōnia sahōlihōli dōdōda;

- nifolaoe Lowalangimō andrō, Jeho-  
wa, chōmi, ba danō Miseraji, ba  
35 zanehe ami mege! Hōrōoe mege  
zangila, ena'ō aboto ba dōdōoe, wa  
no Jehovah Lowalangi, awō wa lō  
Lowalangi baeronia. (*F. 6, 4. Nga'ōs.*)
- 36 I. 17, 20. Moroi ba zoroego ifaro-  
ngogō chōoe linia ba wamobawa lala  
chōoe, ba ba goeli danō i'oroma'ō  
chōoe galitō seboea andrō chōnia,  
ba moroi ba galitō andrō ōrongo  
37 mege daroma linia. Ba me no i'oma-  
si'ō ndra toeaoe ba me no itoejoe  
ma'oewoera foerira, ba me no ja'ia  
zangeheta ja'oegō ba danō Miseraji,  
ba wa'abōlōnia andrō, si tengā inōtō;  
38 (*Moz. II. 33, 14*); tōdōnia, itimba  
fōnaoe soi seboea moroi chōoe ba  
sabōlō moroi chōoe, ena'ō ja'oegō  
i'ohē ba danō ba ena'ō chōoe ibē'e,  
39 ochōtamō, si mane ma'ōchō, ba ja'-  
aboto sa'ae ba dōdōoe, ba ūtanō ba  
dōdōoe, wa no Jehovah Lowalangi ba  
zoroego ja'wa ba ba goeli danō tooe,  
40 awō wa lō Lowalangi baeronia. Ba  
ō'o'ō nifachoinia andrō ba oroisania,  
nifa'emagoe chōoe ma'ōchō, ena'ō  
sohahaoe tōdō ndra'oegō, fabaja  
iraonooe foerioe dania, ba ena'ō lō  
teboelō wa'anaoe nosooe ba danō  
andrō, nibe'e Lowalangioe, Jehovah,  
chōoe dania.
- 41 IV. Ba ihonogōi mbanoea Moze,  
banoea jefo Joridano, tānō ba gato-  
temboecha loeo, tōlōe, (*Moz. IV.*  
42 35, 13), ena'ō ba da'ō isa'wa, na so  
zi no mamoenoe awōnia si lō moe'-  
odōdōgō ba si lō fatioesania chōnia,  
mege sa'ae, ba ena'ō i'ila i'orifi ia,  
43 wana'wa banoea da'ō zamboea : Be-  
seri andrō, ba danō si mate ba zalo'o  
hili, ba ba mado Roebeno, ba ba  
mado Gado, ba Ramoti ba Gileadi  
ba ba mado Manase, ba Golana ba  
44 Mbazana. Ba da'ō goroisa andrō,  
nifa'ema Moze ba Ndراونو Gизераэли.  
45 Da'ō lala ba da'ō. nifachoi andrō,  
awō hoekoe andrō ni'ombacha'ō  
Moze ba Ndراونо Gизераэли, me ahe-  
46 ta ira ba danō Miseraji, jefo Jori-
- dano, ba ndraso, ba gamaedoe  
Mbeti-Weoro, ba danō razo Ndراونو  
Gamori andrō, Sihona andrō, ba Hesi-  
bona, ni'alani Moze ba Iraono Gize-  
raëli, me la'otarai danō Miseraji,  
(*Moz. IV. 21, 24*), nihalōra tanō, si 47  
mane tanō Ogi andrō, razo Mbazana,  
tanō razo Ndراونو Gamori andrō,  
si daroea, jefo Joridano, tānō ba ga-  
toemboecha loeo, i'otarai Garoëri, 48  
ba mbewe Garono, iroegi hili Ziono,  
ja'ia Heremono andrō, fabaja salo'o 49  
tanō andrō, ba zi tambai Joridano,  
tānō ba gatoemboecha loeo, fefoe,  
iroegi ziloea'asi andrō ba zalo'o tanō  
ba gahe hili Wisiga.

## FAZA 5.

I. Famasoegi ba dōdō oroisa si  
fefoe andrō. II. Gōna ba dōdō za-  
to ba ifaroe na dōdōra Moze ba  
wolo'o.

I. Ba hoemedē Moze ba Ndراونو  
Gизераэли fefoe, ba imane chōra :  
Mifondrondrongo, ja'ami Iraono Gi-  
zeraëli, nifachoi andrō, awō hoekoe  
andrō, nifarongogōgoe chōmi ma'-  
ōchō andre! Mitanō ba dōdō, ba  
mitōngōni, ba wolo'o ja'ia. Lowa-  
langida, Jehovah, ba no fawoe'oe li  
chōda, ba gahe hili Horebi. (*Moz.*  
II. 19, 5). Tenga sa chōndra toeada  
fawoe'oe li Jehovah, no chōda, saoeri  
andre, chōda fefoe, si so ba da'e  
ma'ōchō. Si no fa'ilā bawa ami chō  
Jehowa, me hoemedē ia chōmi ba  
hili andrō, moroi ba galitō. Ba  
ja'odo, ba ba gotaloecami Jehovah  
sodo, me loeo da'ō, ba wama'ema  
chōmi taroma li Jehovah, me no  
ata'oe ami galitō andrō, ba me lō  
mōi mijāwa ba hili ami. Ba no  
imane : (*Moz. II. 20, 18*).

(4. 6-28: *Moz. II. 20*)

Ja'odo Jehovah, Lowalangioe, si no  
mangeheta ja'oegō ba danō Misera-  
ji, ba danō andrō, si no mōi sa-  
woejoe ami. Bōi so chōmō Lowa-  
langi tānō bō'ō, baero ndra'o. Bōi  
fazōchi chōoe nadoe, famaedo hadia

- ia, he si so si javä ba mbanoea,  
ba he si so si tooe ba goeli danō,  
ba he si so ba nidanō barō danō.  
 9 Böi angalceloe chōnia ba böi fo-  
soemange ia; me no Lowalangi  
solohoe adra'ō, ja'odo andre, Lo-  
walangioe, Jehovah, sangoehoekoe  
horō ndra ama, ba ndraono ba,  
ba ma'oewoe mitooe, iroegi töloe,  
irege öfa nga'ötō, chōra si fatioe  
 10 tōdō chōgöe, ba si hachösi tōdō  
sangomasi'ō ja'o ba solo'ō oroisagoe,  
 11 iroegi hönō nga'ötō. Ba tōtōl dōi  
Lowalangioe Jehovah ba waja; lō'ō  
sa zi lō ihoekoe Jehovah zanötōl tōi-  
 12 nia ba waja. Ame'egō tōdō loeo  
wolombase andrō, ba we'amoni'ō  
ja'ia, dali niwa'ō Lowalangioe, Je-  
 13 howa, chōoe. Önō ngaloeo mohalō-  
wō ndra'oegō ba öhalō halöwōoe  
 14 fefoe, ba ero fitoe bongi, ba loeo  
wolombase chō Lowalangioe, Jeho-  
wa; böi babaja hadia ia halöwō ba  
da'ō, he ja'oegō, ba he onooe ma-  
toea, ba he onooe alawe, ba he sa-  
ngai halöwō chōoe ira matoea, ba he  
sangai halöwō chōoe ira alawe, ba  
he oeriföoe, ba he si fatewoe chōoe,  
ba mbanoeami; ena'ō la'ilä molom-  
base sangai halöwō chōoe, ira  
matoea ba ira alawe, si mane ja'-  
 15 oegō. Törötör tōdōoe, wa no sa-  
woejoe gōi ndra'oegō mege, ba danō  
Miseraji, awō wa no iheta'ō ba da'ō  
Lowalangioe, Jehovah, tangania sa-  
be'e ba ta'ionia ni'oro'ō. Da'ō mbö-  
rō, wa no iwa'ō chōoe we'amoni'ō  
loeo sabato andrō Lowalangioe, Je-  
 16 howa. Fosoemange namaoe, awō  
ninaoe, dali niwa'ō Lowalangioe, Je-  
howa, chōoe, ena'ō anaoe nosooe  
ba ena'ō ohahaoe dōdōoe ba danō  
andrō, nibe'e Lowalangioe, Jehovah,  
 17 chōqe. Böi ange'e. Böi ohorō. Böi  
anagō. Böi böhögō chō nawōoe zi  
 18 lō doehoe. Böi isō wo'omo nawōoe.  
Böi isō nomo nawōoe, ba he benoea-  
nia, ba he sangai halöwō chōnia, ira  
matoea ba ira alawe, ba he örō-  
baonia, ba he koedonia, ba he fefoe
- geföe hadia zi so chō nawōoe. Ha 19  
da'ō niwa'ō Jehovah ba chōmi sato  
fefoe; eboea linia, ba hili andrō,  
mori ba galitō andrō ba moroi ba  
zalē ba moroi ba zogōmigōmi. Ba  
isoera ba gara wanoera, si domboea,  
ba ibe'e chōgöe. (Moz. II. 31, 18.)
- II. Ba me mirongo li andrō moroi 20  
bacha ba zogōmigōmi andrō, me  
hoeemolahola hili andrō, ba mi'o-  
ndrası ndra'ō, satoea mado chōmi  
ba salawāmi, ba mimane: No i'oro-  
ma'ō chōda lachōminia ba fa'-  
asalaŵania Lowalangida, Jehovah,  
ba no tarongo linia moroi ba galitō  
andrō, ba tobali nofadoehoe dödöda,  
tola moehede Lowalangida ba niha lō  
mate nihá. Ba hana wa mate na ita 22  
iada'e ena'ō? I'ā sa [ena'ō] ita alitō  
seboea andrō; na itohoegō na tar-  
ongo li Lowalangida, ba si mate ita.  
Heza sa so ba nōsi goeli danō, fe-  
23 fezzi no mamondrongo li Lowalangi  
saoeri andrō, sihede moroi ba galitō,  
si mane famondrongoda, ba sooeri  
na dania? (F. 4, 33. Sangoehoek.  
 13, 22). Ja'oegō andrō ondrası ba 24  
fondrondrongo, hadia ia niwa'ō Lo-  
walangida, Jehovah, ba ja'oegō dani-  
a zama'ema chōma fefoe hadia  
ia, niwa'ō Lowalangida, Jehovah,  
chōoe, ena'ō marongo ba ena'ō  
ma'o'ō. (Moz. II. 19, 8). Ba irongo 25  
limi Jehovah, me fahoehoe ami  
chōgöe, ba imane chōgöe Jehovah:  
No oerongo hoehoe niha andrō  
chōoe; si ndroehoe niwa'ōra. Ena'ō 26  
na si manōmanō dödöra dania gōi,  
ena'ō la'ata'oefi ndra'odo ba ena'ō  
na la'o'ō goroisagoe andrō, fefoe,  
fa sohahaoe tōdō ira, awō ma'o-  
woera, si lō mammalōmalō! (Sin. 81,  
14). Ae hede chōra, ömane: Mifoeli 27  
manō ami baose chōmi! Ba ja'oegō  
iagō da'e chōgöe, ena'ō oe'ombacha'ō  
chōoe goraisa andrō fefoe, awō ga-  
machoita, awō hoekoe andrō, ba  
nifahaömō ja'ira dania, ena'ō la'o'ō  
ba danō andrō, nibe'egoe chōra da-  
nia. Ba mitöngöni sa'ae, ena'ō mi- 29

o'ō niwa'ō Lowalangimi, Jehowa,  
chōmi, fa bōi mihole'ō ami, he ba  
30 gambōlō ba he ba gabera. Mitōrō  
sibai lala andrō, nifachoi Lowala-  
ngimi, Jehowa, chōmi, fa bōi mate  
ami, ba ena'ō sohahaoe tōdō ami  
ba sanaoe noso ba danō andrō,  
ni'ochōgōmi dania.

FAZA 6.

I. Ifaroe sibai na dōdōra Moze,  
ba wolo'ō oroisa si fōfōna andrō,  
ba wangata'oefi Lowalangi ba ba  
wangomasī'ō ja'ia. II. He lawisa  
wamahaō iraonora ba da'ō.

- 1 I. Da'ō goroisa andrō, awō gama-  
choita andrō, awō hoekoe, ba ni-  
fahaōgoe ja'ami, dali niwa'ō Lowa-  
langimi, Jehovah, ena'ō mi'o'ō ba  
da'ō, ba danō andrō, ba zi mōi ami,  
mijefo, ba wangochōgō ja'ia, ena'ō  
ō'ata'oefi Lowalangioe, Jehovah, ba  
ena'ō ō'o'ō nifachoinia andrō ba  
orioisania fefoe, nifa'emagoe chōoe,  
ba ena'ō anaoe nosooe. Ba na no  
mirongo, ja'ami Iraono Gizeräeli,  
ba mitōngöni, ba wolo'ō ja'ia, ena'ō  
sohahaoe tōdō ami, ba ena'ō ato  
sibai ami dania, si mane nifaboe'  
oe Lowalangi ndra toeami andrō,  
Jehowa, tanō si no falawoe soesoe  
ba ū ūani. **Mifondrondrongo, ja'**  
**ami Iraono Gizeräeli ! Jehovah, ba**  
**no Lowalangida, ha Jehovah, ha**  
**ja'ia !** (F. 4, 35. Jes. 44, 8. Mar.  
12, 29, 30). **Ba ū'omasi'ō Jehovah**  
**andrō, Lowalangioe, moroi si'aikō**  
**ba dōdōoe ba moroi si'aikō ba**  
**gera'eraoe fefoe, ū'ogō wa'abōlōoe.**  
6 (Mat. 22, 37. Lœk. 10, 27). Taroma  
li andre, niwa'ōgoe chōoe ma'ōchō,  
ba ūtanō ba dōdōoe. Ba ūfaħā ūgōi  
ndraonooe ba da'ō, itōrōtōrō lioe,  
na jomo so'ō, ba he na ba wekoli ;  
na mōi'ō mōrō ba na maoso'ō. (F.  
8 11, 19). ūbōbōgō ba dete dangaoe,  
tandra, ba ba mbōrō nichoemō, amae-  
dola mbala hōgō ; ba ūsoera ba  
gehomo nomooe, ba ba lagō mbawa  
10 gōi chōoe. Ba na i'he dania ndra'-  
si no ū ūi sawoejoe naia beg. 10  
walangioe andrō, Jehovah, ba ū'ata'-  
oefi ba ūfosoemange ba ba dōnia  
mōi'ō ba hōloe, ba lō tola mi'o'ō 14  
Lowalangi bō'ō, Lowalangi niha a-  
ndrō, si tefasoei ja'ami. Me no 15  
Lowalangi solohoe Lowalangimō a-  
ndrō, Jehovah, ba chōmi, fa bōi  
mofōnoe chōoe Lowalangimō, Je-  
howa, ba fa bōi ise'e ndra'oeġō ba  
goeli danō ! Bōi mitandraigō Lowa-  
langimi, Jehovah, si mane fana-  
ndraigōmi ja'ia no, ba Masa. (Moz.  
II. 17, 7. Mat. 4, 7). Oroisa Lowa-  
langimi Jehovah andrō, ba mi'o'ō, 17  
lala andrō ba amachoita nibe'enia  
chōmi, ba mitōrō ; hadia zatoelō ba  
hadia zi sōchi, wamaigi Jehovah, da'ō  
ōtōrō, ena'ō sohahaoe tōdō ndra'-  
oeġō, ba ena'ō ūroegi danō si sōchi  
andrō, nifaboe'oe Jehovah chō ndra  
toeaoe, fahōloesa, ba ena'ō ū'ochōgō,  
wanimba ūfōnaoe si fa'oeđoe chōoe 19  
andrō, fefoe, dali nifaboe'oe Jehovah.  
II. Na ūsooe dania chōoe onooe, 20  
na imane : Hadia niwa'ō andrō ba  
amachoita andrō ba hoekoe andrō,  
nioroi'ō Lowalangida, Jehovah ?  
Moz. II. 12, 26), ba ūmane chō 21  
nonooe andrō : No ūsawoejoe Wara'o  
ndra'aga mege, ba danō Miseraji,  
ba no ihetaga ba danō Miseraji  
Jehowa, tangania andrō, si no abe'e.  
No ilaoe dandra ba ila'ila seboea ba  
famakiko Jehovah, ba danō Miseraji,  
chō Wara'o ba ba zorojomonia

- 23 fefoe, ba zanehe ndra'aga; ba ja'aga, ba no iheta ba da'ō, ba wolohe ja'aga ba danō andrō ba ba wame'e chōda tanō andrō, nifaboe'oenia chōndra tocada, fahōloesa. Ba no iwa'ō chōma Jehowa wolo'ōnifachoi andrō fefoe, wangata'oefi Lowalangida, Jehowa, ena'ō lō teboelō wa sohahaoe tōdō ita, ba ena'ō i'riorifi ita, si mane ma'ōchō. Ba niha satoelō ita, na lō olifoe ita wolo'ō oroisā andrō fefoe, fōna Lowalangida Jehowa, si mane niwa'ōnia chōda.

## FAZA 7.

I. Dawa Gana'ana andrō, ba ni-boenoe, ba nifoefoe nadoera. II. Ifaboe'o ba Ndrao Gizerāeli ho-woehowoe Lowalangi.

- 1 I. Na no i'he dania ndra'oegō ba danō andrō Lowalangioe Jehowa, ba danō andrō, ba zi mōi'ō, ba wangochōgō ja'ia, ba na no oja soi itimba fōnaoe: Iraono Cheti ba Iraono Girigasi ba Iraono Gamori ba Dawa Gana'ana ba Iraono We-resi ba Iraono Hewi ba Iraono Je-boesi, fitoe soi seboea moroi chōoe 2 ba sabōlō moroi chōoe, na no ibe'e ba dangaoe Lowalangioe, Jehowa, ba na no ūlawa ira, ba ūlacha'ō ira; lō tola fawoe'oe li ndra'oegō chōra, ba lō tola ūhachōsi tōdō. 3 (Moz. IV. 33, 52. Jos. 11, 11). Ba lō'ō gōi tola fahalō ami; lō tola ūbe'e chō nonora matoea nonooe alawe ba lō tola ūhalō chō nonooe matoea nonora alawe. (Moz. II. 23, 4 32. Kor. II. 6, 14). Ma dania i'erogō ndra'o onooe matoea labe'e, ma tobali ifosoemange Lowalangi bō'ō, ba mofōnoe chōmi Jehowa ba ita'-5 ita'i ihori ami. (Raz. I. 11, 2). Mi-mane sa'ae wolaoe chōra: Naha wame'e soemange chōra, ba midoe-doegō, gowe andrō chōra, ba mīrasa, eoe ni'amoni'ō chōra, ba mi'-obō, ba adoera, ba mitoenoe ba galitō, (Moz. II. 23, 24. Moz. IV. 6 33, 52), me no soi ni'amoni'ō chō

Lowalangioe, Jehowa, ndra'oegō; no ja'oegō nitoejoe Lowalangioe, Jehowa, chōnia, soi tāna chōnia, ni'oniagō ba soi bō'ō fefoe, ba goeli danō. (Moz. II. 19, 6. Sin. 135, 4). Tenga sa me no sato niha ami, moroi ba soi bō'ō, wa no ebœa dōdō Jehowa chōoe, wa no ja'ami nitoejoe, — noa sa fondrege zide'-ide ami, ba ngai soi bō'ō fefoe —, bōrō ma i'omasi'ō ami, ba me edōna ia itōrō zi no mōi ba hōloe ia chōndra toeami mege; andrō iheta ami tanga sabē'e, i'efa'ō ami ba wa'asawoejoe, ba danga Wara'o, razo Miseraji, ena'ō aboto ba dōdōe, wa no Lowalangi [si ndroehoe] Lowalangioe andrō, Jehowa, wa no Lowalangi si lō farōi, si lō mamōhōi favoe'oesa li ba fa'ebœa dōdō andrō, irege hōnō nga'ōtō, chōra sangomasi'ō ja'ia ba solo'ō oroisania, (Moz. II. 20, 6), ba salaoe 10 soelō, nifatōrō chōra, ba zi fatioe tōdō chōnia, fefoe, wangohori ja'ira. Lō'ō sa fa'ebolō dōdōnia ba zi fatioe tōdō chōnia, chōnia ifatōrō zoelō. (Nah. I, 2). Andrō ō'ō go-roisania, awō gamachoita andrō, awō hoekoe andrō, nifa'emagoe chōoe ma'ōchō, ena'ō ūbe'e tali wolaoemō ia.

II. Ba na mifondrondrongo hoe-kōe andrō ba na mi'ō'ō, ba lō'ō gōi iboelō'ō chōoe Lowalangioe, Jehowa, wawoe'oesa li andrō, awō wa'ebœa dōdō, si no mōi ba hōloe ia chōndra toeaoe: (Moz. III. 26, 3 b. t.) i'omasi'ō ndra'oegō ba ifaho-woe'ō ndra'oegō ba i'ojā'ō ami; tabinamō andrō ba boea nowioe, facheoe, ba ūsi mbœa nāgoe, awō wanicha chōoe, ba ono zaŵi chōoe, ba fo'ono mbiribiri chōoe, fabaja nambi, ba ifahowoe'ō, ba danō andrō, nibe'enia chōoe dania, dali wahōloesania andrō chōndra toeaoe. Nifahowoe'ō dania ndra'oegō, fōna 14 soi bō'ō fefoe; he ba ndra matoea chōoe ba he ba ndra alawe, ba lō

- si lō mo'ono, ba si manō gōi ba  
 15 goerifōmō. (*Moz. II. 23, 26*). Fefoe ngawalō wōchō, ba itimba chōoe Jehowa, ba sambalō lō igōnaisi ndra'oegō fōchō Ndrawa Miseraji andrō, teoe nbanoea andrō, si no ū'ila fōna; ba zi fa'oedoe chōoe  
 16 ihare'ō da'ō. (*Moz. II. 9, 3*). Ba gefoe soi andrō, nibe'e Lowalangioe, Jehowa, ba dangaoe, ba ūheri. Bōi ahachō dōdōoe, wamaigi ja'ira, ba bōi fosoemange Lowalangira andrō;  
 17 tandraŵa sa chōoe da'ō ena'ō. Ba na ūmane dōdōoe ena'ō: Sato moroi chōgoe soi andrō, he oewisa wa-  
 18 nimba ja'ira? ba bōi ata'oefi, tōrō manō tōdōoe nifatōrō Lowalangioe, Jehowa chō Wara'o no, ba ba  
 19 Ndrawa Miseraji gefoe. Fa'abōlō andrō, nifa'ele'ō, ni'ila hōrōoe, tanda andrō, ba ila'ilā, tanga sabē'e andrō ba ta'io ni'oro'ō, chō Lowalangioe, Jehowa, wamawoe'a ja'oegō! Si manō dania ilaoe Lowalangioe, Jehowa, ba niha bō'ō andrō gefoe, ni'ata'oefimō. (*F. 29, 20 3*). Ba ifatōrō na chōra geto Lowalangioe, Jehowa, irege ahoriztosai andrō, si no mamini'ō ja'ira mege chōoe. (*Moz. II. 23, 28*).  
 21 Bōi hoemocha mboemō chōra! me no so ba chōoe Lowalangioe, Jehowa, Lowalangi seboea ba sata'oefi  
 22 ita, ba izarazara wanimba fōnaoe soi andrō Lowalangioe, Jehowa. Bōi osamoezaigō wangohori ja'ira, ma dania abōlō chōoe goetoe ndroe'  
 23 oe. (*Moz. II. 23, 29*). Ibe'e ba dangaoe Lowalangioe, Jehowa, ba fa-  
 24 woeka ibe'e, irege no ahorira. Ba razora, ba ibe'e ba dangaoe, ena'ō olifoe niha ba goeli danō dōira ūbe'e. Samōsa lō solaŵa ja'oegō,  
 25 irege no ūhorira ira. Famaedo Lowalangira andrō, ba mitoenoe, ba firōnia ba ana'ania, ba bōi isō, bōi halō chōoe, fa bōi tobali fama'alamō. Me no sogoro Lowalangioe, Jehowa,  
 26 zi mane da'ō. Ba sogoro ita, ba bōi ohe jomo ba nomooe, fa bōi mōi
- salacha gōi ndra'oegō, si mane ja'ia. Ō'gorofri ba si hocha mboemō ia, 27 me no moelacha'ō.
- FAZA 8.
- I. Famasoegi ba dōdō fa'obōwō Lowalangi chōra ba famaroee tōdō ba wangandrō sacha gōlō ja'ia. II. Bōi olifoe ira wa'eboea dōdō Lowalangi andrō.
- I. Croisa andrō gefoe, nifa'ema-goe chōmi ma'ochō, ba mi'o'ō, ena'ō aeroi ami ba ena'ō ato ami, ba ena'ō miroegi danō andrō, ba wangochōgō ja'ia, tanō andrō nifaboe'oe Jehowa chō ndra toeami, fahōloesa. Tōrō-tōrō tōdōoe wamasao Lowalangioe, Jehowa ja'oegō, no ūfa woeloe fache wa'ara, ba danō si mate andrō, ba dōrōwaoe andrō, fadoro, ba wangō-hōndrōgō ja'oegō ba ba wanandraigō ja'oegō, ena'ō isōndra he wisa dōdōoe, na edōna ū'o'ō goroisania, ba na lō'ō. No ihōndrōgō ndra'oegō, ifatōrō chōoe lofo, ba aefae da'ō, ba ibe'e ūoe „mana” andrō, si lō mirai mila, he ira toeaoe, ba wama'ele'ō chōoe, wa tengha ha ba gōnia aeroi niha, wa tola gōi fangorifinia hadia ia daroma li, si otarai mbawa Jehowa. (*Moz. II. 16, 15. Mai. 4, 4*). Noe-chaoe andrō, ba lō sadoedoe, ba aheoe, ba lō sabao, si ūfa woeloe fache andrō. (*F. 29, 5*). Ba jafadoe-hoe sa'ae dōdōoe, i'ohē ba zi sōchi ndra'oegō Lowalangioe, Jehowa, nifamatōrō si'aikō nama ononia. Ba ū'o'ō goroisa Lowalangioe, Jehowa andrō, wanōrō lala andrō chōnia, awō wangata'oefi ja'ia. Ba danō si sōchi sa i'ohē ndra'oegō Lowalangioe, Jehowa, ba danō si so mbombo ba oemboe nidanō ba baŵa, ū'oeloe ba zalo'o ba ū'oeloe ba hili; tanō si so fache ba si so rigi ba agoe ba boea ara ba dalimo, tanō si so falo ba si so ūwe ūwani; tengha tanō sambō'ambō balazo, no tanō si so manō gefoe hadia ia, tanō sosi'ōli kara ba nicharoe tōla garamba ba

- 10 hili. Ba na no manga'ō dania, na no aboeso'ō, ba ōsoeno Lowalangioe Jehowa, bōrō danō si sōchi andrō nibe'enia chōoe. (*Kor. I. 10, 31. Tim. I. 4, 4.*)
- 11 II. Faigi sibai, fa bōi olifoe'ō Lowalangioe, Jehowa, fa bōi ūbato wolo'ō oroisania andrō, awō hoekoe andrō, awō gamachoita, nifa'emagoe 12 chōoe ma'ōchō. Na aboeso ndra'oegō dania ba ūlaoe chōoe nomo si sō- 13 chi, na itoegoe oja zaŵioe ba biribirimō ba na fahōna chōoe wirō ba ana'a, na tedooe fefoe hadia ia zi so 14 chōoe, ba bōi fajawā dōdōoe, ba bōi olifoegō'ō Lowalangioe, Jehowa, si no mangeheta ja'oegō ba danō Miseraji andrō, ba danō, ba zi no mōi'ō 15 sawoejoe, si no mamatōrō ja'oegō ba danō si mate andrō, sebolo sibai ba sata'oe ita, ba zi so oelō sosōfoe ba tongo, ba danō si no okōlikōli ba si lō idanō, si no mame'e ūoe idanō sangoemboenguemboe moroi ba gara sabē'e, (*Moz. IV. 21, 6.*)
- 16 *Moz. II. 17, 6*), si no mame'e ūoe „mana” andrō, ba danō si mate, ū si lō larai mila ira toeaoe, ba wangōhōndrōgō ja'oegō ba ba wandaraigō ja'oegō, ena'ō ihaogō chōoe 17 ba gōtō dania, ba bōi ūmane dōdōoe: Fa'abōlōgoe ba fa'abe'e dangagoe mbōrō, wa so chōgoe wo'ana'a andre.
- 18 Tōrō tōdōoe Lowalangioe, Jehowa, me no ja'ia zame'e fa'abōlō, ba wangaloei ana'a, ba wamaloea amabōe'oela linia andrō, si no mōi ba hōloe ia chō ndra toeaoe, si mane 19 ma'ōchō. Ba na olifoe'ō zoei Lowalangioe, Jehowa, wolo'ō Lowalangi bō'ō, na ūfosoemange da'ō, ba na mangaloeloe'ō chōra, ba ma'ifoe lō oebini'ō chōmi ma'ōchō, wa si tekiko 20 ami dania. Si mane niha baero andrō, nifikiko Jehowa fōnami, si manō gōi wa'atekikomi, fotoe; me lō nifondrondrongomi li Lowalangimi, Jehowa.

## FAZA 9.

I. Bōi laŵa'ō tōdōra satoelō ira. II. Famasoegi ba dōdō horō no, ba nono zaŵi balaki. III. Awō wa no asese moekōkōkōkō ira.

- I. Mifondrondrongo, ja'ami Iraono Gizeraēli! Ō'ōtō ija'e Jordano andrō, ba wolawā soi sato moroi chōoe ba sabōlō moroi chōoe, ba ena'ō atoe'a ndra'oegō ba mbanoea, si no eboea ba si no aro, siroegi ba mbanoea si jaŵa ūli, ena'ō ūlawa soi sato niha ba salawā boto, Dawa Genaki andrō, si no i'ila hōrōoe ba si no ūrongo, na laŵa'ō: Ha niha zangila molaŵa Dawa Genaki andrō? Ba bōi zi lō aboto ba dōdōoe sa'ae, wa no Lowalangioe, Jehowa zowaōwaō fōnaoe, amaedola galitō si mangamanga hadia ia; ja'ia zangohori, ja'ia zangōhōndrōgō ja'ira fōnaoe, ba tobai lō ararā ūanimba'ō ja'ira ba lō ararā ūangohori'ō, itōrō nifaboe'oe Jehowa chōoe. Ba na itimba dania ira fōnaoe Lowalangioe, Jehowa, ba bōi ūmane dōdōoe: Bōrō wa'atoelō dōdōgoe, wa ja'o zochō tanō andre, ibe'e Jehowa; me no bōrō horō niha andrō, wa itimba ira fōnaoe Jehowa. (*Moz. I. 15, 16. Moz. III. 20, 23.*). Tenga sa ba wa'atoelō dōdōoe ba tenga ba wa'adōlō dōdōoe mōi chōoe danōra andrō, bōrō horō soi andrō, wa itimba ira fōnaoe Lowalangioe, Jehowa, ba ena'ō itōrō gamabōe'oela linia andrō, nifaboe'oe Jehowa chō ndra toeaoe Aberahamo, Iza'aki, Jakobo, si no mōi ba hōloe ia. Ba ja'aboto ba dōdōoe, wa tenga bōrō wa'atoelō dōdōoe, wa ibe'e ochōtaoe danō si sōchi andre Lowalangioe, Jehowa: noa sa soi sabē'e tandro ndra'oegō.
- II. Tōrōtōrō tōdōoe ba bōi olifoe'ō he wisa wangandrōngandrōoe fōnōe Lowalangioe, Jehowa, ba danō si mate! I'otarai loeo andrō, me aheta ami ba danō Miseraji, irege miroegi da'e, ba sabē'e tandro

- 8 ami chō Jehowa. (*Moz. II. 14, 11.*)  
 8 Ba gahe hili Horebi andrō mi'a-andrō wōnoe Jehowa, ba abao dō-dōnia chōmi, irege ihori ami me-na'ō. (*Moz. II. 32, 4.*) No möido mijāvā ba hili, ba wanema kara wanoera andrō, kara nisoera fawoe'esa li andrō, nilaoe Jehowa chōmi, ba ūfa woeloe ngaloeo ba ūfa woeloe mbongi wa'aragoe ba hili andrō, lō ni'agoe roti ba lō nibadoegoe idanō. (*Moz. II. 24, 18.*)
- 10 Ba ibe'ba dangagoe Jehovah gara wanoera andrō, si doea gōrō, ni-soea toeroe Lowalangi, si so taroma li andrō fefoe, niwā'ō Jehovah chōmi, moroi ba galitō, me loeo waloechata, ba hili andrō. (*Moz. II. 31, 18.*) Me no aefa zi ūfa woeloe ngaloeo ba si ūfa woeloe wongi, ba ibe'ba dangagoe Jehovah gara wanoera andrō, si doea gōrō, kara
- 12 andrō nisoera oroisia andrō. Ba imane sa'ae chōgōe Jehovah : Laboe, ta'ita'i mitooe, noa sa lalaoe wamakiko banoeaoe andrō, nihetamō ba danō Miseraji. No alio sibai larōi lala andrō, nifachogoe chōra : no lafazōchi chōra nadoe nifahele.
- 13 Ba imane na chōgōe Jehovah : O'eila sibai sa'ae soi andrō, wa no soi sabe'e bōrō doe'i. (*Moz. II. 32, 9.*)
- 14 Ba bōhōlido sa'ae, ena'ō oe-hori ira, oeboenoe dōira ba goeli danō ba oebali'ō foeroegō soi ndra'oegō, foeroegō soi sabōlō moroi chōra ba
- 15 sato niha. Ba maoso ndra'o, oefol-lido mitooe moroi ba hili siholahola na, doea dangagoe wolohe kara andrō, si doea gōrō, soera goriosa.
- 16 Ba awena oe'ilā, ba hiza, ba no mifazōchi horō chō Lowalangimi, Jehovah, no milaoe nono za'wi nifa-hele ; no alio sibai mirōi lala andrō,
- 17 nifachoi Jehovah chōmi. Ba oetoe-joe gara andrō, si doea gōrō, ba doea dangagoe wamazaoemba ja'ia,
- 18 oerasa, ba zanehe ami. Ba oefal-lōgōe tooe ndra'o fōna Jehovah, si mane mege, ūfa woeloe ngaloeo ba ūfa woeloe mbongi, lō oe'ā roti ba lō oebadoe nidanō, bōrō horōmi andrō fefoe, nifazōchimi, me no milaoe zi lō omasi Jehovah, fangan-drō wōnoenia. (*Moz. II. 34, 28.*) Sata'oe sa'ae ndra'o fōne Jehovah 19 ba bachelbachoe dōdōnia chōmi, wa ihori ami mena'ō. Ba ifondron-drongo chōgōe Jehovah, ba da'ō gōi. Ba chō Ga'aroni gōi, ba mofo-ne 20 sibai ia, irege ifakiko mena'ō, ba ba chō Ga'aroni gōi mangandrō ndra'o, me loeo da'ō. Ba horōmi andrō, 21 nilaoemi, ono za'wi andrō, ba oehalō, oetoenoe, ba oetoe, oefaeloegō oefoefoe, balazi no ohama sibai, ba si hoelō gawoegawoe andrō, ba oeti-bo'ō ba mbombo andrō, si otarai hili moroi ja'wa. (*Moz. II. 32, 20.*)
- III. Ba baero da'ō, ba ba Dabera 22 mi'andrō wōnoe Jehovah ba ba Masa ba ba niko'o sole'e'alo'e'a. (*Moz. IV. 11, 3. Moz. II. 17, 7. Moz. IV. 11, 34.*) Ba he me ifatenge ami Jehovah, 23 moroi ba Gadesi-Mbarenea, wangoe-mā'ō chōmi : Mi'ae misi ja'wa ba mi'-ochōgō danō, nibe'ego chōmi, ba te chōmi goroisa Lowalangimi, Jehovah, ba lō fadoehoe dōdōmi chōnia ba lō mifondron-drongo chōnia. (*Moz. IV. 14, 1.*) No sabe'e bōrō doe'i ami 24 chō Jehovah, i'oturai me awena oe'ilā ami. Ba me sodo manō tooe 25 ba danō, fōna Jehovah, si ūfa woeloe ngaloeo ūfa woeloe mbongi, si no oefal-lōgōe tooe ndra'odo, me no idaō'ōdaō'ō Jehovah ihori ami, ba 26 mangandrō chō Jehovah, oemane : He So'aja, Jehovah bōi fakiko mbanoea tāna chōoe andrō, ni'e-fa'ōmō fa'abōlōe andrō si tengā inōtō, nihetaoe ba danō Miseraji tangaoe andrō, si no abe'e ! (*Moz. IV. 14, 13. Jos. 7, 7.*) Tōrōtōrō 27 tōdōoe genonioe andrō, Aberahamo ba Iza'aki ba Jakobo ! Ba bōi be'e balazi wa'abe'e mbōrō doe'i mba-noeaoe andrō ba he falōsōchira andrō ba he horōra. Fa bōi lawā'ō 28 niha ba danō andrō, ba nihetaoe

ja'ira : Me tebai i'ohe ira Jehowa  
 ba danō andrō, nifaboe'oenia chōra,  
 ba me no fatioe dōdōnia chōra, ba  
 ba wame'e tekiko ja'ira ba danō  
 29 si mate iheta ira ! Noa sa atō ba-  
 noeaoe ira, no tāna chōoe, nihetaoe  
 fa'abōlōoe andrō si tengā inōtō, ba  
 ta'iomō andrō ni'oro'ō.

## FAZA 10.

I. Tefazōchi gara wanoera si bo-  
 hooe, ba wanoera oroisa. II. Fama-  
 rooe tōdō ba wangata'oei Lowa-  
 langi.

- 1 I. Ba me loeo da'ō, ba imane chōgoe Jehowa : Toto chōoe gara wanoera, doea gōrō, si mane mege, ba ae chōgoe mijāwa ba hili; ba ūfazōchi gōi chōoe dawōla eoe. (*Moz.*  
 2 II. 34, 1). Oesoera dania ba gara andrō daroma li andrō, si so ba gara mege, nirasamō, ba ūbe'e barō dawōla andrō dania. Ba oefazōchi dawōla, bana geoenia, ba oetoto gara wanoe-  
 3 ra, domboea, si mane mege, ba mōido mijāwa ba hili, oe'ohe tan-  
 4 ngagoe gara andrō, si domboea. Ba isoera ba gara andrō daroma li andrō, si foeloe, niwā'ōnia mege chōmi ba hili, moroi ba galitō, me loeo waloechata andrō, si mane fanoera mege wanoera ja'ia. Ba ibe'e ba  
 5 dangagoe Jehowa. Ba mōido mitooe. moroi ba hili, ba oebe'e barō dawōla andrō, nifazōchigoe, gara andrō ba ba da'ō ahono, dali ni-  
 6 wā'ō Jehowa chōgoe. Ba laheta ira ba Mbe'eroi-Bene-Ja'aka Iraono Gizerāeli, lasawā Mosera. Ba ba da'ō mate Ga'aroni ba ba da'ō lako'o ia, ba ononia Eleazari wangalinia ere.  
 7 (*Moz. IV. 33, 31*). Ba moroi ba da'ō, ba lasawā Goedigoda, ba moroi ba Goedigoda, ba lasawā Jotiba, tanō soja mbombo. Ba me loeo da'ō, ba i'oniagō mado Lewi Jehowa, ba wolohelohe tawōla nahia zoera go-  
 8 roisa Jehowa, ba ena'ō fōna Jehowa so ira, ngoningoninia, si lō teboelō, ba ena'ō mamahowoe ira ba dōinia, si

lō mammalōmalō, ero ma'ōchō. (*Moz. IV. 3, 12; 6, 23*). Andrō lō manema mado Lewi tanō, lō tāna chōra si lō teboelō, si mane ba dalifoesōra; tāna chōrā, ba Jehowa, dali nifaboe'oe Lowalangioe Jehowa chōra. (*Moz. IV. 18, 20. Hes. 44, 28*). Ba ja'odo, ba si lō teboelō ba hili, si mane mege, ba zi ūfōna, ūfa woeloe ngaloeo ba ūfa woeloe mbongi, ba ifondrondrongo chōgoe Jehowa ba zi samoeza andrō gōi : Lō ifakiko ndra'oege Jehowa. Ba imane chōgoe Jehowa : Laboe, ae'e, ba wolohe ja'ira. mofanō ami ena'ō laroegi danō andrō ba ena'ō la'ochōgō, tanō andrō nibe'egoe chōra dania, dali we'amōigoe ba hōloe chō ndra toe-ara andrō.

II. Ba ija'e, ja'ami Iraono Gizerāeli, hadia niwā'ō Lowalangimi, Jehowa chōmi, na tengā fa ū'a-ta'oei Lowalangioe, Jehowa, ba ena'ō bōi ūboelō'ōgō ba lala andrō chōnia, ba ena'ō ū'omasi'ō ia, ba ena'ō enoni Lowalangioe, Jehowa, ndra'oege, moroi si'aikō ba dōdōoe ba moroi si'aikō ba gera'eraoe, wolo'ō oroisa andrō ba amachoita 13 nifachoi Jehowa nifa'emagoe chōoe ma'ōchō, fangohahaoe dōdōoe. He 14 sa no chō Lowalangioe, Jehowa, mbanoea si ja'wa, iroegi ba wondrege ja'wa, awō danō ba ūsinia fefoe, (*Sin. 24, 1; 115, 16*), ba noa zoei 15 ha chō ndra toeaoe ebœa dōdō Jehowa, wangomasi'ō ja'ira, ba no itoejoe ami, ma'oe woera andrō, ba niha bō'ō fefoe, si mane ma'ōchō. (*F. 4, 20*). Ba miboto sa'ae mbotolō 16 dōdōmi andrō, ba bōi sa'ae sab'e bōrō doe'i ami ! (*F. 30, 6. Jer. 4, 4*) Me no Lowalangi Lowalangi bō'ō 17 Lowalangimi andrō, Jehowa, ba me no So'aja sochō, Lowalangi sehoea ba sabōlō ba sata'oe ita, si lō ebœa tōdō zamboeana ba si lō manga gana'a, (*Job. 34, 19. Hal. zin. 10, 34. Rom. 2, 11. Efes. 6, 9. Fet. I. 1, 17. Fam. 17, 14*), solohe ba lala hoehoeo 18

zi lō ama, si lō ina, ba sangomasi'ō niha bō'ō, wame'e balazo chōnia, awō noecha. Ba mi'omasī'ō niha bō'ō, me no niha bō'ō ami gōi ba danō Miseraji no. Ō'ata'oefi Lowa- langioe, Jehowa ba ūfosoemange, chōnia molemba ndra'oegō ba ba dōinia mōi'ō ba hōloe! Fangeboea doeriamō iā ba Lowalangioe, si no molaoe chōoe seboea andrō ba sa- ta'oe ita, ni'ilā hōrōoe. Fitoe nga- foeloe niha wa'ato ndra toeaoe, me lasaŵa danō Miseraji, ba ija'e, ba no timba wa'ojā ndrōfi ba mbanoea, ibe'e Lowalangioe, Jehowa. ( <i>Moz.</i> <i>I</i> , 46, 27).	hadia ia zi faofao chōra. ( <i>Moz. IV.</i> 16, 32). Noa sa'ae hōrōmi zangila seboea andrō fefoe, nilaoe Jehowa. Ba mi'o'ō sa'ae goroisa andrō fefoe, nifa'emagoe chōmi ma'ōchō, ena'ō abōlō ami, ba wondroegi tanō andrō ba ba wangochōgō ja'ia, tanō si mōi ami mijefo ija'e, ba wangai ja'ia chōmi, ba ena'ō anaō nosomi ba danō andrō, si no mōi ba hōloe Jehowa chō ndra toeami, ba wame'e chōra ba ba ma'oewoera, — tanō ba zi falawoe soesoe ba ūe ūani.	7 8 9
	II. Tanō andrō sa, ba zi mōi ndra- oegō, ba wangochōgō ja'ia, ba no tenga si mane tanō Miseraji andrō,	10

FAZA 11.

I. Tohoetohoe wamarooe tōdō ba wolo'ō, na lafasoegi ba dōdōra zi no ilae chōra Lowalangi. II. No faehoe sibai ira danō Gana'anā danō Miseraji. III. Bōi manō olifee ira gorosa Jehowa. IV. Howoehowoe ba fangelifi.

- I. Ba ō'omasi'ō sa'ae Lowalangioe, Jehowa, ba ō'ō' niwa'ōnia ni'o'ō, nifachoinia andrō ba hoekoe andrō chōnia, ba oroisania, sagōtō ja'oegō, ba ja'aboto ba dōdōmi ma'ōchō, — tengā sa ba ndraonomi, si lō'ō na mege, si lō mangila ja'ia [hoemedē ndra'o] — wotoe Lowalangimi, Jehowa, ba fa'assalaŵania ba tangania andrō, si no abe'e ba ta'ionia, si no moe'oro'ō, ba tandra andrō chōnia ba folaoenia ba danō Miseraji, chō Wara'o, razo Miseraji, ba ba danōnia ma'asagōrō, nifatōrōnia ba zabōlō Miseraji ba ba koedora ba ba goeretara, me ihawoei ira asi zoechoe andrō, me lagohi ami, wangohori ja'ira, iroegi ma'ōchō andre, (*Moz.* II. 14, 26), ba he iwisa chōmi ba danō si mate, iroegi no michamō da'e, awō nilaoenia chō ndra Datano Abiramo, iraono Geliabi andrō, mado Roebeno, me ifaboka mbawania tanō, me itōlō ira ba hoe-nō Ndraono Gizeraëli fefoe, fabaja nahiarā, awō nosera, awō fefoe walangioe, Jehowa, chōnia, dōfi fasoel. Ba na a'oi dōdōmi wolo'ō oroisagoe andrō, nibe'egoē chōmi ma'ōchō, wangomasī'ō Lowalangimi Jehowa, na moroi si'aikō ba dōdōmi ba na moroi si'aikō ba gera'era-mi mōi ami enoninia, ba oefatōrō ba danōmi deoe, na inōtō, teoe sa-hoelō ba teoe sara, ena'ō ū'ilā ū'ozaragō mboea nowi chōoe ba boea nagoe chōoe ba fanicha. (*F. 28, 12. Joël. 2, 23*). Ba oefodoe'oe mbenoeamō, ū'goerifōoe, ena'ō ū'sondra gōoe ba ena'ō aboeso'ō. Mifaigi si-bai, fa bōi ibe'e nifōwōhō ia tōdōmi, ba wamosoemange Lowalangi bō'ō, ba ba wangaloeloe ba da'ō; fa bōi tesao wōnoe Jehowa chōmi, fa bōi ikoesi mbanoea si jaŵa, to-balī lō teoe sa'ae ba lō'ō sa'ae boea danō, ba lō ararā, ba ahori ami ba danō si sōchi andrō, nibe'e Jehowa chōmi. (*F. 28, 23*). III. Ba mibe'e ba dōdōmi niwa'-ōgoe andre, bōi olifoe ami; mibō-bōgō ba dete dangami, tandrata-

- ndra, ba ba mbōrō nichoemi mibe'e, gatoemboecha loeo, ba danō Ndrawa Gana'ana andrō ba Garaba, ba gamaedola mbala hōgō ! (F. 6, 8). 19 Mifahaō ndraonomi ba da'ō, ja'-itōrō limō na jomo so'ō ba na ba wekoli, na mōi'ō mōrō ba na mao- 20 so'ō ; (F. 4, 10); ōsoera ba gehomo nomooe ba ba lagō mbawa gōli 21 chōoe, ena'ō anaee nosomi ba he noso ndraonomi dania, sagōtō baneoa jaāa danō, ba danō andrō, nifaboe'oe Jehovah chō ndra toeami, 22 fahōloesa. Ba na moroi ba dōdōmi mifaigi wolo'ō oroisa andrō fefoe, nifa'emagoe chōmi, na mi'omasi'ō Lowalangimi, Jehovah, ba na lō teboelō wa lala andrō chōnia mitōrō 23 ba chōnia molemba ami, ba itimba dania fōnami soi andrō fefoe Jehovah, ba mitema gondrōita soi sato niha, moroi chōmi, ba sabōlō, moroi chōmi. Fefoe danō, nihoendragō gahemi, ba chōmi dania, i'otarai danō si mate andrō, noemalō ba hili Libano, ba i'otarai mboto nidanō andrō, Oiferati, noemalō ba mbewe nasi tānō ba gaechoela loeo, ba 25 tanōmi dania. (Jos. 1, 3). Lō sabe'e moroi chōmi dania; sagōrō tanō si mōi ami ihawoei dania ira Lowalangimi, Jehovah, fa'ata'oera ami ba fehocha mboera chōmi, itōrō nifaboe'oenia chōmi. (Moz. II. 23, 27).
- 26 IV. Hiza, howoehowoe ba fangelifi oefaedo chōmi ma'ōchō : (F. 30, 27) : howoehowoe na mi'o'ō goroisa Lowalangimi, Jehovah, andrō, nifa-emagoe chōmi ma'ōchō, ba fangelifi, na lō mi'o'ō goroisa Lowalangimi, Jehovah, na mirōi lala andrō, nifachogoe chōmi ma'ōchō, ba wolo'ō Lowalangi bō'ō, si lō mirai 29 mila mege. Ba na no i'ohe dania ndra'oegō Lowalangioe, Jehovah, ba danō andrō, ba zi mōi'ō, ba wangochōgō ja'ia, ba ba hili Gerisi ūbe'e howoehoewoe, ba fangelifi, ba hili Gebala. ūbe'e. (F. 27, 12. 30 Jos. 8, 33). Hili andrō jefo Joridano ba zi tambai lala andrō tānō ba
- gatoemboecha loeo, ba danō Ndrawa Gana'ana andrō ba Garaba, ba gamaedoe Giligala, ba ngai gatoea manawa More. Mi'ōtō sa'ae Joridano, ba wangochōgō tanō andrō, ni-be'e Lowalangimi, Jehovah, chōmi. Ba na no mihalō chōmi, na no ahono ami ba danō, ba mifaigi, 32 bōi zi lō mi'o'ō nifachoi andrō fefoe, awō hoekoe andrō, ni'ombacha'ōgoe chōmi ma'ōchō.
- FAZA 12.
- I. Oroisa ba wanoedoegō naha wame'e adoə, fefoe. II. Fangohono-gōi naha wame'e soemange, si ha samboea. III. Fanenaāwa wemanga ndro. IV. Famangelama ba zogoro ita andrō ba Ndrawa Gana'ana.
- I. Da'e nifachoi, ba da'e hoekoe, nitōngōnimi ba wolo'ō ja'ia, si lō mamalōmalō, ba danō andrō, nibe'e Lowalangi ndra toeaoe, Jehovah, chōoe, gōtō wa'anaoe nosomi ba goēli danō. Mifaoeloegō wanoedoegō nahia andrō fefoe, ba nifosoemange soi niha andrō, nitimbami, Lowalangira mege, ba hili salāwa, ba ba hilihili ba ba mbōrō geoe saoeri fefoe. (Moz. II. 34, 13). Midoeedoegō naha wame'e soemange andrō chōra, ba gowe chōra, ba mirasa, ba eoe ni'amoni'ō andrō chōra, ba mitoe-noe, ba famaedo Lowalangira, ba mifoefoe, mibe'e mate dōinia ba nahania andrō. (Sangoehoek. 2, 2). Ba bōi nimanō ba chō Lowalangimi, Jehovah. (Moz. II. 20, 24. Raz. I. 8, 29).
- II. Naha andrō, nihonogōi Lowalangimi, Jehovah, dania, nitoejonia ba madomi andrō fefoe, ba wamonahia tōinia ba da'ō, ba bōi mibōhōli, ba da'ō mōi'ōmōi'ō. Ba da'ō mi'ohe zoemange nitoenoe andrō chōmi ba soemange nitaba, ba si samboea ni'ofoeloe andrō chōmi ba hadia nibe'emi soemange si no amaedola wegero, ba amaboe'oela limi, ba saoha gōlōmi ba si a'a ba

- 7 wa'atoemboe ba zaŵimi ba ba mbiri-  
birimi. Ba da'õ milaoe manga fôna  
Lowalangimi, Jehowa, ba ba da'õ  
omoeso dôdõmi, soroijomomi fefoe,  
mi'omoesoi'õ tôdõ gölõmi, nisõ-  
ndrami andrõ, nifahowoe'õ Lowa-  
langioe, Jehowa, ja'oegõ. Bõi mito-  
hoegõ wolaoelaeda ija'e, me ilaoe  
8 zomasi ia zamõsana. Iroegi maõchô-  
sa, ba lõ nichamõmi fa'ahono ba  
tenga na chõmi danõ, nibe'e Lowa-  
langioe, Jehowa, dania. Ba na no  
10 mi'ctõ Joridano, na no ahono ami  
ba danõ andrõ, nibe'e Lowalangimi,  
Jehowa, ochõtami ba na no itimba  
nemalimi fefoe, fasoei, fa ahono ami,  
11 fa lõ hadia ia sa'ae chõmi, awena  
dania mo'ahonoa, wa ba naha a-  
ndrõ, mi'ohé fefoe hadia ia niŵa'-  
õgoe chõmi, ba naha andrõ, ni-  
toejoe Lowalangimi, Jehowa; ba  
wamonahia tõinia ba da'õ; soemange  
nitoenoe andrõ chõmi ba soemange  
nitaba, ba si samboea ni'ofeoeloe  
andrõ chõmi, ba hadia nibe'emi  
soemange si no amaedola wegero, ba  
soemange amaboe'oela li andrõ chõ-  
mi, nitoetoejoe, nifaboe'oemi chõ  
12 Jehowa. Ba omoeso dôdõmi fôna  
Lowalangimi, Jehowa, ja'ami ba  
iraonomi matoea ba iraonomi ala-  
we ba sawoejoemî, ira matoea ba  
ira alawe, awõ nono Lewi andrõ,  
si fatewoe chõmi, me lõ chõnia tanõ,  
lõ tâna chõnia, ondrõita dania.  
13 (Moz. IV. 18, 20). Faigi sibai, fa  
bõi saté õbe'e zoemange nitoenoe  
14 andrõ chõoe; ba naha nitoejoe Je-  
howa ba madomi andrõ, heza, ba  
da'õ õbe'e zoemange nitoenoe andrõ  
chõoe, ba ba da'õ õlaoe fefoe hadia  
15 ia niŵa'õgoe chõoe. Ba hana sa na  
õtaba õoe zomasi'õ ba mbanoeami  
fefoe, misa, ha wa'ojia nibe'e chõoe,  
howeohowoe Lowalangioe, Jehowa;  
he si ra'iõ ba he si lõ fa'ara'iõ, ba  
hana na la'ã, amaedola nago ba  
16 amaedola mbõhõ. Ha do zi lõ tola  
mi'ã; õfanoewagõ idanõ ba danõ.  
17 (Moz. I. 9, 4). Ba si samboea ni'o-
- foeloe andrõ chõoe, he boea danõ  
ba he agoe ba he fanicha, ba  
lõ tola õ'ã ba mbanoeami misa,  
ba he si a'a ba wa'atoemboe a-  
ndrõ ba zaŵioe ba ba mbiribirioe,  
ba he hadia ia gamaboe'oela li  
andrõ, nifaboe'oemõ, ba he ame'e-  
lamõ saoha gölõ, ba he hadia ia  
nibe'eoe soemange fegero; fôna Lo-  
walangioe Jehowa, ba naha andrõ  
nitoejoe Lowalangioe, Jehowa, õ'ã  
ia, ja'oegõ ba onooe matoea ba onooe  
alawe, ba sawoejoemõ, ira matoea  
ba ira alawe, awõ nono Lewi andrõ,  
si fatewoe ba mbanoeami, ba õ'omoes-  
oi'õ tôdõ fefoe hadia ia, nisõndraoe  
fôna Lowalangioe, Jehowa. (F. 14,  
23). Ba faigi sibai, fa bõi õosit-  
ngagõ nono Lewi andrõ, gõtõ wa'-  
anaoe nososo ba danõmi. 18
- III. Ba ebolo dania danõoe, ibe'e  
Lowalangioe, Jehowa, na itõrõ nifa-  
boe'oenia chõoe, ba na õmane dania:  
Omasido ndriwo! me no mamiomio  
dõlõtõlõoe ba da'õ, ba hana na õ'ã  
ndriwo, ha wa'ojia zomasi'õ. Ba na  
no abõlõ arõoe naha andrõ, nitoejoe  
Lowalangioe, Jehowa, ba wamonahia  
tõinia ba da'õ, ba tabataba, si mane  
niŵa'õgoe chõoe, saŵimõ ba bi-  
ribirimõ, nibe'e Jehowa chõoe, ba  
a ia, ba nahiae andrõ, ha wa'ojia  
zomasi'õ. Si mane na la'ã nago  
21 ba bõhõ wemangaoe ja'ia; he si  
ra'iõ, ba he si lõ fa'ara'iõ, ba  
faoma tola la'ã wõfõ. Ba bõi awo'e'a,  
22 wa bõi manõ õ'ã ndro; me no noso  
ndro andrõ, ba lõ tola õfao wema-  
nga noso, na õ'ã nõsi. (Moz. III.  
17, 11). Lõ tola õ'ã, õfanoewagõ  
23 idanõ ba danõ tooe. Lõ tola õ'ã,  
24 ena'õ sohahaoe dôdõ ndra'oegõ ba  
iraonooe foerioe, na õ'o'õ zatoelõ,  
wamaigi Jehowa. Ba hadia nibe'eoe  
ame'ela ni'amoni'õ ba soemange  
26 amaboe'oela li andrõ chõoe, ba ba  
naha andrõ, nitoejoe Jehowa, õ'oe,  
ba ba naha wame'e soemange chõ  
Lowalangioe, Jehowa, õbe'e zoema-  
nge nitoenoe andrõ chõoe, õsi ba  
15

- do, ba do zoemange nitoenoe andrō chōoe, ba nifadoewa ba na ha wame'e soemange chō Lowalangioe, Jehowa ; 28 ba ōsi, ba tola ō'ā. Tōngōni goroisa andrō fefoe, nifa'emagoe chōoe, ba o'ō, ena'ō lō mamalōmalō, wa soha-haoe tōdō ndra'oegō, fabaja onooe foerioe dania, na ūlaoe zatoelō ba si sōchi, wamaigi Lowalangioe, Jehowa.
- 29 IV. Ba na ihori fōnaoe soi niha andrō Lowalangioe, Jehowa, soi si mōi'ō moetimba, ba na no ūtimba ira ba na no ahono ndra'oegō ba 30 danōra, ba angelama, fa bōi eloengoe ndra'oegō, ba wolo'ō hoekoe chōra, na no moehori ira fōnaoe, ba fa bōi ūzofezofoe Lowalangira andrō, fa bōi ūmane: He wisa atō wamo-soemange soi andrō Lowalangira, 31 ena'ō oemanō gōi wolaoe ? Lō tola ūmanō wolaoe ba chō Lowalangimō, Jehowa; nilaoera chō Lowalangira sa, ba oi sogoro Jehowa ba oi si fatoewoe chōnia, onora matoea na'i ba onora alawe, ba latoetoenoe ū Lowalangira. (F. 18, 9).
- FAZA 13.
- I. Fangoehoekoe sama'ele'ō so-faja, II. ba samaeloengoe ba wa-me'e adoe, III. ba banoea si no mangerogō Lowalangi.
- 1 I. Fefoe goroisa andrō, nibē'egoe chōmi, ba mitōngōni, ba wolo'ō ja'ia; bōi minōnō, ba bōi miwoe-woe. Na so zi maoso ba chōmi sama'ele'ō, ba ma sangifi, sango-mbacha chōoe tandra ba ma ila'ila, 2 (Mat. 7, 15), ba na itōrō tandra andrō ba ma ila'ila andrō, ni'ombacha'ōnia chōoe, wangoema'ō: Data'o'ō Lowalangi bō'ō — [Lowalangi] si lō ūrai mila — ba tafosoe-
- 3 mange ! ba bōi fondrondrongo li zama'ele'ō andrō, ba he na sangifi, me no fanandraigō Lowalangimi, Jehowa, ja'ami, ba wamaigi, na moroi si'aikō ba dōdōmi mi'omasi'ō Lowalangimi, Jehowa, ba na moroi
- si'aikō ba gera'erami. Chō Lowalangimi, Jehowa, mi'o'ō, mi'ata'oe fi ia, mi'o'ō goroisania ba mifondrondrongo linia, ja'ia nifosuemangemi, ba chōnia molemba ami. Ba sama'ele'ō andrō ba ma zoei sangifi andrō, ba niboenoe, me no ifaroe niha ba wolaŵa Lowalangimi, Jehowa, si no mangeheta ja'ami ba danō Miseraji, si no mangefa'ō ja'oegō ba zi no mōi'ō sawoejoe, ba wamaeloengoe ja'oegō, ena'ō ūrōi lala andrō, ni'wā'ō Lowalangioe, Jehowa, chōoe fanōrō; tobali ūhoi zi lō sōchi ba chōmi. (F. 18, 20. Jer. 28, 16).
- II. Na so zamowōhō ja'oegō, ni-bini'ō, he na talifoesōoe, ono ni-naoe, ba he na onooe matoea, ba he na onooe alawe, ba he na fo'-omoee, nitalagoeimō bagi, ba he na si fahoewoe chōoe, somasi'ō, timba nosooe, na imane chōoe: Talaboe, tafosoemange Lowalangi niha bō'ō ! — [Lowalangi] si lō mirai mi'ilā, he ira toeaoe mege, (F. 17, 2), Lowalangi soi andrō, si tefasoei ja'ami, he ba zahatō, ba he ba zarōe, i'otarai wondrege danō, noemalō ba wondrege tānō sa —, ba bōi o'ō, bōi fondrondrongo linia; ba bōi ahachō dōdōoe, wamaigi ja'ia, bōi alimagō ia chōoe ba bōi bini'ō horōnia, ūboenoe ia; tangaoe zi ofōna tohare chōnia, ba wamoenoe ja'ia, ba awena dania danga zato fefoe. Ūteboe kara ia, 11 wamoenoe ja'ia, me no i'aloei wa-mabali ja'oegō chō Lowalangioe, Jehowa, si no mangeheta ja'oegō ba danō Miseraji, ba zi no mōi'ō sawoejoe. Ba jalarongi Iraono Gize-raeli fefoe, ena'ō ata'oe ira, fa bōi sa'ae faloecha ba chōmi zamazōchi horō si mane da'ō. (F. 19, 20).
- III. Na ūrongo, ba mbanoea a-andrō, heza, nibē' Lowalangioe, Jehowa nahiae, no maoso niha si lō 14 ngaroro, banoeami, ba no lafowōhō mbanoeara, wangoema'ō: Talaboe, tafosoemange Lowalangi bō'ō ! —

- 15 [Lowalangi] si lō mirai mila —, ba ba zi ūfa ahe andrō, ba tola mi'ā.  
 haogō wanechegō, aloelaoei sibai, Ba ba zamomendroea fonganga gōra  
 ba na oroma dania, wa tengā faja, ba ba zi no aloea fabali sa'a, ba  
 wa no telaoe ba chōmi zogoro ita da'ō zi lō tola mi'ā: Ondra ba  
 16 andrō, ba ūboenoe mbanoea andrō kaweloe ba kelindri; lafomendroea  
 si'ōli, ūlacha'ō mbanoea andrō, awō sa wonganga gōra ba tengā si no  
 nōsinia fefoe, awō goerifōra, si'ōli. fabali sa'a — si ra'iō ira miwā'ō;  
 17 Fefoe hadia ia zi mōi ba dangami ba bawi; noa sa si fabali sa'a ia,  
 ba mbanoea andrō, ba ū'woeloī ba tengā samomendroea fonganga  
 baewali sebolo chōra, ba ūtoenoē gōnia — si ra'iō ia miwā'ō. He ūsi-  
 mbanoea, fabaja nihalōmi andrō, fefoe, soemange Lowalangioe, Jeho-  
 wa, sa'o i so, ba ja hilihili adoedoela 8  
 18 ia, si lō teboelō, bōi jatetaroe'ō  
 sa'ae. Bōi falemba ba dangaoe hadia ia nilacha'ō andrō, ena'ō alō  
 wōnoe Jehowa andrō, si no abōlō- 9  
 bōlō, ba ena'ō ahechō dōdōnia ndra'oegō, ba ena'ō ato ami, ibe'e,  
 ba wa'ahachō dōdōnia andrō, si mane nifaboe'oenia chō ndra toeaoe,  
 si no mōi ba hōloe ia, (F. 7, 26), 10  
 19 na ūfondrondrongo li Lowalangioe, na ūfondrondrongo li Lowalangioe,  
 Jehowa, wolo'ō oroisania andrō 11  
 fefoe, nifa'emagoe chōoe ma'ōchō,  
 awō wolaoe satoelō, wamaigi Lowa- 12  
 langioe, Jehowa. 13  
 14

## FAZA 14.

- I. Fanenaŵa fange'esi fajafaja andrō. II. Famasoegi si lō tola la'ā.  
 III. Famogoena'ō si samboea ni'-  
 foeloe andrō.

- 1 I. Ono Lowalangimi, Jehowa, amī; ba bōi michoi nōsimi, na so  
 2 zi mate ba bōi mitōwō imboemi jaŵa gangango. (Moz. III. 19, 28). No soi  
 ni'amoni'ō chō Lowalangioe, Jehowa, ndra'oegō, ba no ja'oegō nitoejoe  
 Jehowa ba niha bō'ō fefoe ba goeli danč, ena'ō chōnia ndra'oegō, soi  
 tāna chōnia. (Moz. II. 19, 6). 3 II. Bōi a hadia ia zogoro ita!  
 4 Da'ō zaliwaliŵa ba danč si tola mi'ā:  
 5 Sawī ba biribiri ba nambi, ba bōhō  
 ba nago ba ūrōbaō ba felandroe ba  
 bate ba selandra ba bōhō dandri.  
 6 (Moz. III. 11, 2 b.t.). Fefoe zi ūfa  
 ahe ba si no fabali sa'a si domboea  
 ba samomendroea fonganga gōra,
- ba zi ūfa ahe andrō, ba tola mi'ā.  
 Ba ba zamomendroea fonganga gōra  
 ba ba zi no aloea fabali sa'a, ba  
 da'ō zi lō tola mi'ā: Ondra ba  
 kaweloe ba kelindri; lafomendroea  
 sa wonganga gōra ba tengā si no  
 fabali sa'a — si ra'iō ira miwā'ō;  
 ba bawi; noa sa si fabali sa'a ia,  
 ba tengā samomendroea fonganga  
 gōnia — si ra'iō ia miwā'ō. He ūsi-  
 nia ba he amatelania, ba lō tola  
 mibabaja. Ba da'ō zi tola mi'ā sali-  
 ūwaliŵa ba nidanč, fefoe: Fefoe zi  
 so ferefere ba hoenahoena, ba tola  
 mi'ā: ba ba zi lō ferefere ba si lō  
 hoenahoena, ba samboea lō'ō si tola  
 mi'ā; si ra'iō ira miwā'ō. Fefoe wofo,  
 si tengā si ra'iō, ba tola mi'ā; ba  
 da'ō zi lō tola mi'ā: Mojo ba hela  
 ba razō wali, ba sajowa ba ala'ala  
 ba fefoe motōi hela nasi, ba fefoe  
 motōi gaga, ba fofa ondra ba kata-  
 waena ba samari ba fefoe motōi fōtō.  
 Ba toegōe ba lamoehoe ba meoe,  
 ba engangi ba bangaoe ba belibi,  
 ba lakilaki ba fefoe motōi kotoli ba  
 meragai ba bōgi. Fefoe ngawalō  
 zaliwaliŵa ba danč so'afi, ba salacha  
 miwā'ō; tō tōla te'ā. Fefoe wofo,  
 si tengā si ra'iō, ba tola mi'ā. Hadia  
 ia gamatela, ba lō tola mi'ā; ba  
 niha bō'ō, si fatewoe ba mbanoeami  
 ba hana na ūbe'e, ūnia, ba he na  
 ūbe'e ūnia, ba he na ūamawa ba  
 niha bō'ō, ba hana; me no soi  
 ni'amoni'ō chō Lowalangioe, Jehowa,  
 ndra'oegō. Onombiribiri, ba bōi rino  
 ba nōsi zoesoe ninania (Moz. II.  
 23, 19). III. Ba mboea zinanōoe ba danč 22  
 fefoe, ba ūhalō zamboea ni'foeloe,  
 ero rōfi, (Moz. III. 27, 30), ba fōna 23  
 Lowalangioe, Jehowa, ba naha a-  
 ndrō, nitoejoenia, ba wamonahia  
 tōniā ba da'ō, ū'ā zi samboea ni'foeloe  
 andrō, boea nowi chōoe ba  
 agoe ba fanicha chōoe ba si a'a  
 nono zaŵi ba si a'a nono mbiribiri  
 chōoe, ba wamamaha ja'oegō ba  
 wangata'oefi Lowalangioe, Jeho-

wa, gōtō wa'anaoe nosooe, (F. 12, 24 18). Ba na abōlō arōoe ū̄wa'ō, na tebai ū̄'he ba da'ō, me no arōoe naha andrō, nitoejoe Lowalangioe, Jehowa, nahia dōinia, ba na no ifahowoe'ō ndra'oegō Lowalangioe, Jehowa, ba he'e bōli gana'a, ba ohe gana'a andrō, bōi taja, ba ae ba naha andrō, nitoejoe Lowalangioe, 25 26 Jehovah, ba öli hadia ia zomasi'ō — ana'a andrō be'e bōli — saväi ba biritiri ba agoe ba hadia nibadoe na, sab'e, ba hadia ia fefoe zomasii'ō, ba manga'ō ba da'ō fōna Lowalangioe, Jehovah, ba ja'omoeso 27 dōdōoe, awō zoroijomooe fefoe. Ba bōi olifoegō'ō ba da'ō nono Lewi, si so ba chōmi, me lō chōnia tanō, 28 lō tāna chōnia, ba ngaimō. Ba na no iroegi medōloe fache, ba ū̄'woe-loi zi samboea ni'ofoeloe nisōndraoe ba ndrōfi da'ō, fefoe, ū̄be'e tooe ba 29 nahiamō, ena'ō mōi nono Lewi andrō, si lō tanō, si lō tāna chōra, ba ngaimō, awō niha bō'ō andrō, ba si lō ama, si lō ina, awō lacha mbanoea, si so ba chōmi, ba ena'ō la'aboessi'ō ira, ena'ō ifahowoe'ō ndra'oegō Lowalangioe, Jehovah, ba nilaoemō andrō fefoe, halōhalōwō dangaoe andrō.

### FAZA 15.

I. Dōfi wangefa andrō, ba he lawisa ba zi noemana. II. Fangefā'ō sawoejoe. III. Fe'amoni'ō ono si a'a.

1 I. Ba na no iroegi mewitoe fache, ba milaoe ndrōfi wangefa. (Jer. 34, 2 14). Ba mimane ba wangefa andrō : Dozi sosogilō, ba bōi sa'ae lasoegi nibe'era nifalali chō nawōra; bōi lasasagō nawōra iwara, me no moefarongogō wangefa andrō chō Jehovah. Niha bō'ō, ba hana na ū̄sasagō, ba soegilōoe ba niwami, ba ū̄loeloe. Ba lō'ō sa si noemana ba chōmi dania ; ifahowoe'ō sibai sa'ae ndra'oegō dania Jehovah, ba danō andrō, nibe'e Lowalangioe, Jehovah, chōoe, tāna chōoe ba tāna ba ma-

dooemō dania, ena'ō ū̄'ochōgō, asala ū̄fondrondrongo sibai li Lowalangioe, Jehowa, wanōngōni oroisa andrō fefoe, nifa'emagoe chōoe ma'ōchō, ba wolo'ō ja'ia. No'a sa ibe'e chōoe howehowoe andrō Lowalangioe, Jehovah, si mane nifaboe'oenia chōoe, tobali oja soi nibe'eoe nifalali ; ba ja'oegō, ba alacha lō ū̄falali gana'a, ba oja soi dania zi so barō mbawoe ; ba lō'ō sa si mōi ndra'oegō barō mbawa. (F. 28, 12). Na so ba chōmi zi noemana, iwami, ha niha, ba mbanoeami, heza, ba danōmi andrō, nibe'e Lowalangimi, Jehovah, chōmi, ba bōi zi lō ahachō dōdōoe, ba bōi gochōi dangaoe ba niwami andrō, si noemana, (Moz. III. 25, 35. Joh. I. 3, 17), ū̄bokai dangaoe chōnia, ba ja aoha gōlōoe wame'e nifalali chōnia, ha wa'eboea zogoena chōnia, ba wa'ambō andrō chōnia, si no gōna ia. Ba angelama, fa bōi toemboe ba dōdōoe gera'era si lō sōchi, fa bōi ū̄mane dōdōoe : No ahatō ndrōfi si fitoe andrō, dōfi wangefa ! ba fa bōi afōchō dōdōoe wamaigioe iwami andrō, si noemana, fa lō ū̄be'e chōnia, ba na i'angarōfi li dania Jehovah, ba chōmō andrō, ba tobali horōoe. Ū̄be'e chōnia ba bōi aboea gōlōoe wame'e chōnia ; bōrō sa wolaoe si manō, wa ifahowoe'ō dania ndra'oegō Lowalangioe, Jehovah, ba nilaoemō fefoe, hadia ia, halōhalōwō dangaoe. (Mat. 5, 42. Loek. 6, 35). Lō'ō sa aefa'-11 aefa, wa so ba danō zi noemana, andrō ū̄ewā'ō chōoe : bōi aboea gōlōoe wamokai tangaoe ba niwami andrō si tosasa ba si noemana, ba danōmi. (Mat. 26, 11. Joh. 12, 8).

Na so zamawa ja'ia chōoe, iwami, 12 Heberaio, he ira matoea, ba he ira alawe, ba me'ōnō fache sawoejoemō ia, ba ba ndrōfi si fitoe, ba ū̄'efa'ō ia. (Moz. II. 21, 2). Ba na ū̄'efa'ō 13 ia, ba bōi fofanō ia lō noro danga, ū̄fonoro ia biribiri chōoe ba boea 14 nowi ba agoe, sabōnō noronia, nifa-

- 1 howoe'ō Lowalangioe, Jehowa, ja'-  
15 oegō, ba ōbe'e chōnia ūsa. Ba tōrō tōdōoe wa no sawoejoe ndra'oegō gōi ba danō Miseraji no, awō wa no i'efā'ō ndra'oegō Lowalangioe, Jehowa ; andrō oeŵa'ō chōoe da'ō  
16 ma'ōchō, Ba na imane chōoe : Lō edōnado aefa chōoe — bōrō wa'o-masinia ndra'oegō ba sorojomooe fefoe, me no ohahaoe dōdōnia jomo  
17 chōoe, — ba halō wōrōgi, ba togī dalingania ba mbawandroehō, ba sawoejoemō ia, si lō mamalōmalō ; ba he ba zawoejoemō ira alawe, ba ūmanō gōi wolaoe. (*Moz. II. 21, 6.*)  
18 Bōi afōchō chōoe, na ni'efā'ō ia, noa sa timba zi daroea mogazi enoni wohalōwōnia chōoe zi meonō fache andrō ; ba tobali ifahowoe'ō ndra'oegō Lowalangioe, Jehowa, ba ni-laoemō, fefoe.  
19 III. Fefoe nono si a'a, si matoea, ono zaŵiae ba ono mbiribirioe, ba ū'amoni'ō chō Lowalangioe, Jehowa. Si a'a nono zaŵiae, ba lō ūfocalōwō, ba ba zi a'a nono mbiribirioe, ba lō tola ūgoeti mboe. (*Moz. II. 13,*  
20 2). Ba naha andrō nitoejoe Jehowa, ū'a ia, fōna Lowalangioe, Jehowa, ero rōfi, ba awōoe zoroijomooe fefoe.  
21 (F. 12, 5). Ba na so chōnia zi sala, ma fa'omboejoemboejoe dōla, ba ma fa'aoe'a ba ma bō'ōnia sala seboea, ba lō tola ūbe'e soemange Lowalangioe, Jehowa. (*Moz. III. 22, 20.*)  
22 Ba nahiāmō ū'a zi manō, ba he si ra'iō ba he si lō fa'ara'iō, ba i'ā,  
23 nifemanga nago ba ma bōhō. Ha do zi lō tola ū'a, ūfanoezagō idanō, ba danō tooe, (E. 12, 10).

### FAZA 16.

- I. Oroisa ba wolaoe fasa andrō.  
II. Owasa ba wamasi. III. Owasa nose dahan geoe. IV. Famataro sangoehoekoe. V. Fanenaŵa famazōchi adoe.
- 1 I. Tōngōni mbaŵa Abibi andrō; ba wolaoe fasa chō Lowalangioe, Jehowa ; no ba mbaŵa Abibi iheta  
ndra'oegō ba danō Miseraji Lowalangioe, Jehowa, ba zi bongi. Ba ūtaba fasa chō Lowalangioe, Jehowa, mbiribirī ba saŵi, ba naha andrō, nitoejoe Jehowa, ba wamonahia tōnia ba da'ō. (*Moz. II. 12, 2. Moz. III. 23, 53 b.t.*) Ba lō tola ū'a hadia ia ni'aisōni, awōnia ; fitoe ngaloeo wa'ara ū'a roti si lō moe'aisōni, roti ba wa'anoemana ; — me no soloi ndra'oegō ba danō Miseraji mege — ena'ō itōrō tōdōoe mbaŵa wa'ahetamō ba danō Miseraji, sagōtō ja'oegō. Fitoe bongi wa'ara, ba lō tola faloecha danōmō roti ba mbanoeami fefoe, ba ūsi nitabamō soemange, tānō owī, na loeo si fōfōna andrō, ba lō tola tosai irege mahemoloe mbanoea. Ba fasa andrō, ba lō tola ūlaoe ba mbanoea heza, nibe'e Lowalangioe Jehowa chōoe, ba naha andrō, nitoejoe Lowalangioe, Jehowa, dania, ba wamonahia tōnia ba da'ō, ūtaba wasa andrō, tānō owī, na aechoe loeo, ba wa'alawa loeo saheta'ō ba danō Mlseraji, ba ūrino ba ū'a ba naha andrō, nitoejoe Lowalangioe, Jehowa, dania, ba si hoelō wongi mahemoloe ū, ba ūfazawa'ō, ba wangawoeli. Ūnō ngaloeo wa'ara ū'a roti si lō moe'aisōni, ba na loeo si fitoe, ba owoeloa chō Lowalangioe, Jehowa, ba lō tola ūhalō hadia ia halōwō ba da'ō.
- II. Fitoe migoe ū'erai ; ba mbōrōta sibaj wamasi ūbōrōgō wangerai migoe andrō, si fitoe. (*Moz. III. 23, 15.*) Ba aefa da'ō, ba ūlaoe go-wasa migoe andrō chō Jehowa, ūbe'e zoemange saoha gōlō, nibe'e dangaoe, dali wa'eboea howoehowoe andrō, nibe'e Lowalangioe, Jehowa, chōoe. Ba omoeso dōdōoe fōna Lowalangioe, Jehowa, ja'oegō ba onooe matoea ha onooe alawe, ba sawoejoemō, ira matoea ba ira alawe, ba ono Lewi andrō, si so ba chōmi, awō niha bō'ō andrō ba si lō ama, si lō ina, awō lacha mbanoea, ba chōmi, ba naha andrō, nitoejoe Lo-

- walangioe, Jehowa, ba wamonahia  
 12 tōnia ba da'ō. Ba ūtōrōtōrō tōdōoe,  
 wa no sawoejoe ndra'oegō ba danō  
 Miseraji mege, ba ūtōngōni gama-  
 choita andrō, ba wolo'ō ja'ia.  
 13 III. Ba folaoemō owasa nose daha  
 geoe, ba fitoe bongi wa'ara, na no  
 ū'ozaragō mboea nowi chōoe, awō  
 nōsi mboea nagoe. (*Moz. III. 23,*  
 14 34. b.t.) Ba somoeso tōdō ndra'oegō  
 ba gowasa andrō chōoe, ja'oegō ba  
 onooe matoea ba onooe alawe ba  
 sawoejoemō, ira matoea ba ira ala-  
 we, ba ono Lewi andrō, awō niha  
 bō'ō andrō ba si lō ama, si lō ina,  
 awō lacha mbanoea si so ba chōmi.  
 15 Fitoe bongi wa'ara ūlaoe, chō Lowa-  
 langioe, ba naha andrō, nitoejoe  
 Jehowa dania; ifahowoe'ō sa ndra'-  
 oegō Lowalangioe, Jehowa, ba mboe-  
 a zinanđoe fefoe ba ba halōhalōwō  
 dangaoe fefoe, andrō wa ū'omoesoi'ō  
 16 sibai dōdōoe. Medōloe zi dōfi la'oro-  
 ma'ō. ira fōna Lowalangioe, Jehowa,  
 dozi motōi matoea ba chōmi, ba  
 naha andrō, nitoejoenia dania: ba  
 gowasa roti si lō moe'aisōni ba ba  
 gowasa migoe andrō ba ba gowasa  
 nose daha geoe, ba fōna Jehowa,  
 ba lō ta'orma'ō ita lō ta'oe ha-  
 dia ia; si tola itaha ūlōnia i'oe  
 zamōsana, dali howoehowoe andrō,  
 nibe'e Lowalangioe, Jehowa, chōoe.  
 18 IV. Fefoe mado ba dozi banoea  
 chōoe, nibe'e Lowalangioe, Jehowa,  
 chōoe, ba ūfataro chōoe zangoehoekoe  
 ba koemandroe, sangatoelō'ō  
 19 fangoehoekoe niha sato. Bōi foejoe'ō  
 hoekoe, bōi eboea dōdōoe zamboeana,  
 bōi a gana'a; ū ana'a andrō,  
 ba abōsi zatocatoea ibe'e, ba ifoe-  
 joe'ō hoehoeo satoelō. (*Moz. II. 23,*  
 20 8). Ha satoelō ūfaigi, ena'ō aeroi  
 ndra'oegō ba ena'ō lō aefā chōoe  
 danō andrō, nibe'e Lowalangioe,  
 21 Jehowa, chōoe. (*Mat. 6, 33*). Bōi  
 taroe'ō chōoe geoe ni'amoni'ō, hadia  
 ia ngawalō geoe, ba ngai naha wa-  
 me'e soemange andrō, chō Lowala-  
 ngioe, Jehowa, nifa'anōmō chōoe,
- ba he gowe si fatoewoe chō Lowe- 22  
 langioe, Jehowa, ba bōi taroe'ō.
- FAZA 17.
- I. Bōi labē'e soemange zi so sala.  
 II. Ba naha ni'amoni'ō andrō aetoe  
 hoekoe, na so hoehoeo seboa. III.  
 Oroisa ba wamatara razo.
- I. Bōi be'e soemange Lowalangioe,  
 Jehowa, za'wi ba ma biribiri, si so  
 sala, hadia ia zi lō sōchi, me no so-  
 goro Lowalangioe, Jehowa, da'ō. 1  
 (*Moz. III. 22, 20*). Na faloecha ba  
 mbanoeami andrō heza, nibe'e Lowa-  
 langioe, Jehowa, chōoe, niha, he  
 ira matoea, ba he ira alawé, solaoe  
 si lō omasi Lowalangioe, Jehowa,  
 wanawō fawoe'oesa li andrō chōnia, 3  
 (*F. 13, 6*), na mōi ia mamosoemange  
 Lowalangi bō'ō ba na mangaloeloe  
 chōra, ba ba loeo ba ma ba mba'wa  
 ba ma ba ngahōnō andrō fefoe, ba  
 mbanoea si ja'wa, si tengā nitehegōe, 4  
 (*F. 4, 19*), ba na te'ombacha'ō  
 chōoe, ba na tesōndra — na no  
 moesechegō — si ndroehoe, no moe-  
 laoe zi manō — sogoro ita — ba  
 Ndraono Gizera'eli, ba ū'ohē baero  
 mbawa gōli niha andrō, he ira matoea, 5  
 ba he ira alawé; solaoe si lō  
 sōchi andrō, ba he ira matoea, ba  
 he ira alawé, ba ūteboe kara, wa-  
 moenoe ja'ia. Ba niwa'ō zi daroea, 6  
 ba ma si datōloe, si so ba mbōrō,  
 teboenoe zi manō, na no moe'etoe'ō  
 hoekoe, ba lō tola laboenoe ia, na ha  
 samōsa zi so ba mbōrō. (*F. 19, 15.*  
 Mat. 18, 16). Si so ba mbōrō andrō  
 7 zi bōrōtaigō mamoenoe ja'ia, ba  
 awena dania zato fefoe, ba tobali  
 ūhori ba chōmi zi lō sōchi andrō.  
 II. Na so hoehoeo sabōlō afōchō  
 famatoenō ūwa'ō, ma na fange'e  
 mbōrō ba ma famadōni hadia ia,  
 ba ma fabagosa, hoehoeo ba mba-  
 noeami, ba fazawa'ō ba ae ba naha  
 andrō nitoejoe Lowalangioe, Jehowa,  
 dania, ba ūtoenō chō gere, ono Lewi  
 ba ba zangoehoekoe andrō, si so na  
 loeo da'ō, ūsofoe lala, ba ja'ira za- 9

- ngombacha chōoe he wisa hoekoe.
- 10 Ba o'o' niwā'ōra, ni'ombacha'ōra chōoe ba naha andrō nitoejoe Jehowa; fefoe nilaoemō dania, ba dali sibai lala andrō, ni'ombacha'ōra
- 11 chōoe. Lala andrō, ni'ombacha'ōra chōoe, ba hoekoe andrō, ni'etoe'ōra ūbe'e dali ba wolaoemō, niwā'ōra andrō chōoe, ba ôtōrō, bōi hole'ō ndra'oegō, he ba gambōlō, ba he
- 12 gabera. Ba na so zi fajaŵa, si lō mamondrongo li gere andrō, si no so ba da'ō, enoni Lowalangioe, Jehowa, ba he li zangoekoekoe andrō, ba si mate da'ō; ūhorī zi lō sōchi ba
- 13 Ndraono Gizeraëli, ena'ō larongo sato fefoe ba ena'ō ata'oe ira, fa bōi faloecha zi fajaŵa.
- 14 III. Na no ūroegi danō andrō, nibe'e Lowalangioe, Jehowa, chōoe, na no ū'ochōgō ba na no ahono ndra'oegō ba danō, ba na ūmane dania: Da'oeffataro chōgōe razo, hōgōgōe, si mane ba niha baero fefoe, si tefasoei ja'o, (*Sam I. 8, 5*),
- 15 ba ha nitoejoe Lowalangioe, Jehowa, ūfattaro razo chōoe. Iwami ūfattaro razo chōoe; niha bō'ō, si tengā ja'ami, ba lō tola ūfattaro chōoe.
- 16 Ba fa bōi soja koedo ia ba bōi jamoe'he mangawoeli ami ba danō Miseraji, ba wangoja'ō koedonia, me noa sa'ae iŵā'ō chōmi Jehowa: Bōi manō mifoeli ami ba da'ō! (*Raz. I. 4, 26*). Ba bōi jamoe'ja'ō ndronganias, fa bōi i'erogō [Jehowa], ba bōi jamoeħōna chōnia wirō ba ana'a.
- 18 (*Raz. I. 11, 1. Jes. 2, 7*). Ba na no doemadao dania ia ba dadaoma razo, ba jamoesoera chōnia zamboea zoera goroisa andre, chō gere ono Lewi andrō ihalō; ba bōi aefa'aefa chōnia, ba ibasobaso sagōtō ja'ia, ena'ō ifamaha ia ba wangata'oeffi Lowalanginia, Jehowa, ba ena'ō itōngōni daroma li goroisa andre, awō nifachoi andrō, fefoe, ba wolo'ō ja'ia, (*Jos. 1, 8*), fa bōi fajaŵa ia ba niwania andrō, ba bōi zi lō itōrō goroisa andrō, bōi jamoeħole'ō ia,
- he ba gambōlō, ba he ba gabera, ena'ō ara razo ia ba Ndraono Gizeraëli, he ja'ia, ba he ononia dania.
- FAZA 18.
- I. Balazo gere. II. Fanenaŵa fame'e adeo ba faetasa. III. Fama-boe'e sama'ele'ō seboea andrō. IV. No faehoe ira zama'ele'ō si ndroehoe zama'ele'ō sofaja.
- I. Ba gere ono Lewi andrō ba ba mado Lewi fefoe, ba lō tebe'e danō, tāna chōra, ondrōita dania, si mane ba Ndraono Gizeraëli bō'ō; soemanje Jehowa andrō, nifatōrō ba galitō ba hadia ia dāna chōnia, mbalazora. (*F. 10, 9. Kor. I. 9, 13*). Tāna chōra tanō, ba lō labē'e chōra ba ngai niwara andrō; no Jehowa dāna chōra, si mane nifaboe'oenia chōra. (*Hes. 44, 28*). Ba da'ō zinehe ba gere, ba zato, ba zanaba soemange, he saŵi ba he biribiri: Chō gere labē'e da'io ba simbi ba betoc'a eboea. Fondrege zi sōchi mboea nowi chōoe ba agoe ba fanicha, ba he fondrege zi sōchi mboe mbiribiri chōoe, ba chōnia ūbe'e. Noa sa'ae ja'ia nitoejoe Lowalangioe, Jehowa, ba madomi andrō fefoe, ena'ō lō mammalōmalō, wa ja'ia ba iraononia dania zangaingai halōwō ba dōi Jehowa. (*Moz. IV. 18, 6*). Ba na so zi mōi ba naha andrō, nitoejoe Jehowa, ono Lewi, si oroi mbanoeami heza, ba Ndraono Gizeraëli fefoe, ba zi so ia si fatewoe, ba balazi manō ia, na mōi ia, — ba tola ihalōhalō halōwō ba dōi Lowalanginia Jehowa, si mane ira talifoesōnia ono Lewi, fefoe, si no mōi enoni Jehowa ba da'ō. Lafagōlōgōlō wamaosa gō aandrō, lō lai zi no so chōnia, bōli gondrōita ndra amania.
- II. Na ūroegi danō andrō, nibe'e Lowalangioe, Jehowa, chōoe, ba bōi famaha'ō ba wolo'ō sogoro ita aandrō, ba niha andrō. (*Moz. III. 18, 3*). Bōi faloecha ba chōmi za matōrō ba galitō ononia matoea ba

- ma ononia alawe, ba he si faeta  
ba he sanahō lawoeo ba he sanaka  
[oelō] ba he si fakelemoe ; (*Moz.*  
 11 *III. 18, 21; 20, 27. Jes. 8, 19;*) ba  
he sanaka, bō'ōnia, ba he samahede  
bechoe, ma bechoe waetasa, sanofoe  
 12 ba zi no mate, hadia ia. Me no  
sogoro Jehovah dozi solaoe si manō,  
ba bōrō zogoro ia andrō, wa ihori  
ira fōnaoe Lowalangioe, Jehovah.  
 13 Ha sambalō Lowalangioe Jehovah  
 14 manō ū'olembai. (*Mat. 5, 48.*) Soi  
niha andrō sa, nitimbamō, ba la-  
fondrondrongo niwā'ō zanahō la-  
woeo ba si faeta ; ba chōoe, ba lō  
itehe zi manō Lowalangioe, Jehovah.  
 15 *III. Pasogō dania chōoe zama'-  
ele'ō Lowalangioe, Jehovah, oi ja'-  
ami, iwami, sama'ele'ō si mane ja'-  
odo; li da'ō dania mifondrondrongo.*  
(*Mat. 17, 5. Joh. 1, 46. Hal. zin.*  
 16 3, 22; 7, 37). Ba ahori itōrō ni'a-  
ndrōoe chō Lowalangioe, Jehovah,  
me loeo waloechata ba gahe hili  
Horebi, me ū'mane : Sōchi na lō'ō  
sa'ae oerongo li Lowalangigoe, Je-  
howa, ba na lō'ō sa'ae oe'ila galitō  
seboea andrō, fa lō matedo ! (*Moz.*  
 17 *II. 20, 19.*) Ba imane chōgōe Je-  
howa : Si ndroehoe niwā'ōra ! Sa-  
ma'ele'ō oe'asogō chōra, si mane  
ja'oegō ; ba niwara oehalō ; ba  
mbawania oebe'e daroma ligoe ba  
ja'ia zangombacha chōra fefoe ni'-  
oroi'ōgoe chōnia ; (*Joh. 4, 25; 6,*  
 19 *14;*) ba na so zi lō mamondrongo  
ligoe andrō, ni'ombacha'ōnia, sala-  
higoe, ba ja'o zanofoe li ba zi manō.  
 20 *IV. Ba na so zama'ele'ō, si lō  
ata'oe managō tōigoe, wangombacha  
hadiia ia, si lō niwā'ōgoe fangomba-  
cha chōnia, ma na tōi Lowalangi  
bō'ō itōtōi ba wehedenia — ba si  
mate zama'ele'ō si manō ! (*F. 13,*  
 21 *5. Jer. 14, 14.*) Ba ma ū'mane dō-  
dōoe : Ba heza ma'ilā, wa tengā  
niwā'ō Jehovah, na so niwā'ō hadia  
 22 ia ? Na iwa'ō sama'ele'ō ni'oroi'ō  
Jehowa chōnia, ba na lō itōrō ni-  
wā'ōnia, ba no tengā niwā'ō Jehovah*
- daroma li andrō. Fajawāsa zama'-  
ele'ō andrō wangombacha ja'ia; ala-  
cha lō ū'ata'oefi.
- FAZA 19.
- I. Oroisa ba mbanoea fangorifi  
andrō. II. Bōi lafawoe'a gowe nola.  
Oroisa ba zi so ba mbōrō.
- I. Na ihori dania Lowalangioe,  
Jehowa, soi andrō, ba danō andrō,  
nibe'e Lowalangioe, Jehovah, chōoe,  
ba na no ūtimba ira ba na no  
ahono ndra'oegō ba mbanoeara ba  
ba nomora, ba tōloe oniagō chōoe  
banoea ba danōmi andrō, nibe'e  
Lowalangioe, Jehovah, chōoe, ochō-  
tamō. (*Moz. IV. 35, 10.*) Ōhaogō lala  
chōoe, ba tanō andrō, nibe'e Lowa-  
langioe, Jehovah, chōoe, ba wango-  
chōgō ja'ia, ba ū'otōloe, ena'ō tola  
ba da'ō lasawa woloi dozi si no  
mamoenoe niha. Ba si mané ba zi  
no mamoenoe niha andrō, si tola  
manaŵa da'ō woloi, ba wangorifi  
ja'ia : Na so zamoenoe awōnia, si  
lō moe'odōdōgō ba na lō fatioesa  
chōnia, mege sa'ae, (*F. 4, 42*), ma  
na no fao chōnia nawōnia ba ga-  
toea, ba wolobō eoe, ba na ibaha  
watonia tangania, ba wolobō eoe,  
ba na adeha wato, na gōna chō  
nawōnia, famoenoenia ; niha si ma-  
nō, ba hana na isaŵa zamoea  
mbanoea andrō, ba wangorifi ja'ia,  
fa bōi igohi zamoenoe niha andrō  
solaoe balō, na saoechoe tōdō ia,  
ba fa bōi ichamō, na arōe, ba wa-  
moenoe ja'ia, he ū'ae tengā manō  
hoekoe famoenoie hoekoenia, me lō  
si fatioe ia chōnia mege. Andrō  
oeŵa'ō chōoe da'e : Tōloe ū'oniagō  
chōoe banoea. Ba na ebolo danōe  
ibe'e Lowalangioe, Jehovah, nifa-  
bo'e'oenia chō ndra toeaoe, si no  
mōi ba hōlo ia chōra, na ma'asā-  
gōrō ibe'e chōoe danō andrō, nifa-  
bo'e'oenia fame'e chō ndra toeaoe,  
ha megara ū'be'e ba dōdōoe wolo'ō  
oroisa andrō, fefoe, nifa'emagoe  
chōoe ma'ochō, na lō mamalōmalō

- wangomasi'ōoe Lowalangioe, Jeho-  
wa, awō wanōrō lala andrō, chōnia,  
ba tōloe tō ōnōnō mbanoea andrō,  
10 si tōloe, ena'ō bōi adoewa ndro zi  
lō horō, ba danō andrō, nibe'e Lo-  
walangioe, Jehowa, chōoe, ba fa  
11 bōi ōhalō ba hoeloemō, horōe. Ba  
na so zanaŵa banoea andrō, za-  
mboea, woloi, si no manarogō awō-  
nia, bōrō watioesa, na no itema  
ibōzi, famoenoe, (*Moz. IV. 35, 16*),  
12 ba lafahalō'ō ia ba da'ō satoea mba-  
noeara, ba labe'e ba danga zolaoe  
13 balō, ena'ō mate ia. Bōi faigifaigi  
ia, wangahachōsi tōdō ja'ia, ōhori  
ba Ndraono Gizeraëli ndro zi lō  
horō, ena'ō schahaoe tōdō ndra'oegō.  
14 II. Bōi fawoe'a nola nawōoe, ni-  
taroe'ō ndra toea, ba zinga mbe-  
noeae, si mōi chōoe dania, ba danō  
andrō, nibe'e Lowalangioe, Jehowa,  
chōoe. (*F. 27, 17. Job. 24, 2. Amaed.*  
15 22, 28; 23, 10). Si ha samōsa, ba  
lō tola mōi sasi, oedoe nisechegō,  
na so hadia ia horō, ba ma ōlalōwā —  
hadia ia zala, si sala niha, ha  
niha ia; ba niŵa'ō zi daroea ba  
ma si datōloe aro hoehoeo, (*Moz.*  
*IV. 35, 30. Mat. 18, 16. Joh. 8, 17.*  
16 *Kor. II. 13, 1. Heb. 10, 28*). Na so  
si maoso sasi sofaja, oedoe nawō-  
nia, ba wamōbōgō chōnia lalō, hadia  
17 ia, ba ndramōi fōna Jehowa zi da-  
roea andrō, si fagoeagea, fōna gere  
ba fōna zangoehoekoe, na loeo da'ō,  
18 ba ndramoeschogō sibai sangoe-  
hoekoe, ba na oroma, sasi sofaja  
sasi andrō, ibōbōgō zi lō doehoe chō  
19 dalifoesōnia, ba chōnia mifatōrō zo-  
masi ia lafatōrō chō dalifoesōnia a-  
ndrō; ōhori ba chōmi zi lō sōchi  
20 andrō. (*Amaed. 19, 5; 21, 28*). Ba  
larongo niha bō'ō, ba ata'oe ira, ba  
lō'ō sa'ae lalaoe zi lō sōchi si mane  
21 da'ō, ba chōmi. Bōi ahachō dōdōoe  
wamaigi niha: noso wangali noso ba  
hōrō wangali hōrō ba boha wangali  
mboea ba tanga wangali danga ba  
ahe wangali gahe! (*Moz. II. 21, 24*).

## FAZA 20.

I. He wisa ba wanoewō: Ha niha  
zi mōi. II. He wisa na lafasoei mba-  
noea ba he wisa na atoe'a ira.

- I. Na mōi'ō moesoewō nemalioe  
ba. na ūila koedo ba koereta ba  
sabōlō chōra, sato moroi chōmi, ba  
bōi ata'oefi ira, me itolo ndra'oegō  
Lowalangioe, Jehowa, solohe mijawa  
ja'oegō moroi ba danō Miseraji. Ba  
na milaoe sa'ae chōra, ba jamoe-  
fa'aso ia ere, ba jamoehede ba zato,  
imane chōra: Mifondrondrongo, ja'-  
ami Iraono Gizeraëli! Si mōi ma-  
noewō emalimi ami ma'ōchō; mi'a-  
be'e'ō dōdōmi, bōi ata'oe, bōi ma-  
nizinizi ami ba bōi tokeaa ami chōra;  
(*F. 1, 21*), fao sa'ae chōmi Lowala-  
ngimi, Jehowa, ba wanoewō emali-  
mi, fōnami, ba ba wame'e fa'abōlō  
chōmi. Ba lamane koemandroe ba  
zanoewō: Ha niha zi no molaee  
omo, si lō moe'amoni'ō na, ba hana  
na iheta ia, hana na mangawoeli,  
fa bōi mate ia ba wasōndrata, ba fa  
bōi niha bō'ō zi amoni'ō [omonia].  
Ba ha niha zi no mamazōchi kaboe  
nagoe, si lō moe'ā boea na, ba ja-  
moeheta ia, jamangawoeli, fa bōi  
mate ia ba wasōndrata, ba fa bōi  
niha bō'ōzi manga mboea. (*Moz. III.*  
19, 23). Ba ha niha zi no mamaigi  
niha, si lō moehalō na, ba jamoe-  
heta ia, jamangawoeli, fa bōi mate  
ia ba wasōndrata, ba fa bōi niha  
bō'ō zangai [alawe andrō]. (*F. 24, 5*).  
Ba lamane na ira koemandroe ba  
zanoewō: Ha niha zata'oe ba satalō  
tōdō, ba jamoeheta ia, jamangawoeli,  
fa bōi atalō gōi dōdō dalifoe-  
sōnia, si mane tōdōnia, ibe'e. (*Sa-*  
*ngoehoek. 7, 3*). Ba na no awai wehede  
ndra koemandroe ba zato, ba lafata-  
ro sangoloi'ō sato goemandra andrō.  
II. Na mamasoei banoea ndra'-  
oegō ena'ō, ba ūwa'ō chōra wanga-  
toelō oea. Ba na latehe wangatoelō  
andrō, na labokai chōoe mbawa gōli  
ba ūbe'e same'eme'e beo chōoe mba-

noe a andrō fefoe ba si so barō mba-  
 12 waoe. Ba na lō edōna ira wa'atoelō,  
 na omasi ira fasoewō chōoe, ba ūfa-  
 13 soei mbanoea, ba na no ibe'e ba  
 dangaoe ia Lowalangioe, Jehowa, ba  
 ūboenoe si'ōli ndra matoea ba mba-  
 14 noe bacha, fefoe, ba ira alawe ba  
 iraono ba oerifō ba hadia ia fefoe ba  
 mbanoea bacha, fefoe zahoeloe ami  
 bacha, ba ūhalō ahoeloeamō, ba ūā  
 zahoeloe ndra'oegō ba nemalioe a-  
 ndrō, nibe'e Lowalangioe, Jehowa,  
 15 chōoe. (*Jos. 8, 27.*) Si manō wo-  
 laoemō ba mbanoea andrō fefoe, si  
 no arōoe chōoe, si tengsi fabōbō ba  
 16 mbanoea niha andre. Ba ba mba-  
 noeae niha andre, nibe'e Lowalangioe,  
 Jehowa, chōoe, ba samōsa lō ūorifi  
 17 niha; (*F. 7, 2.*) ūlacha'ō ira, Iraono  
 Cheti ba Iraono Gamori ba Dawa  
 Gana'ana ba Iraono Weresi ba  
 Iraono Hewi ba Iraono Jeboesi,  
 si mane niwā'ō Lowalangioe, Je-  
 18 howa, chōoe. Fa bōi lafahaō ami  
 ba wolo'ō sogoro ita andrō, chōra,  
 fefoe, nilaoera chō Lowalangira  
 andrō, ba fa bōi mifazōchi horō  
 19 chō Lowalangimi, Jehowa. Na ara  
 tebai atoe'a ndra'oegō ba mba-  
 noeae, nisoewōmō, ba wangai ja'ia  
 chōoe, ba bōi fakiko geoe sowoea  
 ba ngainia, wolobō ja'ia; a mboea-  
 nia, ba bōi obō. Hadia, niha dōla  
 20 geoe ba mbenoea, fa ūsoewō ia? Ha  
 tōla geoe, ni'ilaoe lō la'ā mboea, ba  
 hana na ūfakiko, hana na ūobō, ba  
 wolaoe ba'aba'a chōoe ba mbanoea  
 andrō nisoewōmō, irege atoe'a ami  
 bacha.

## FAZA 21.

I. Soemange fanala'ō wamoeno  
 niha, na lō moesōndra zamoenoe. II.  
 He lawisa na la'owaloe zawoejoe ba  
 he lawisa ba zi a'a ndraono. III.  
 Fotoe ndraono si lō molo'ō li zatoea.  
 Fogo'o nitawi.

I. Na lasōndra niboenoe ba mbe-  
 noeae, ba danō andrō, nibe'e Lowa-  
 langioe, Jehowa, chōoe, ba na lō

moe'ila, ha niha zamoenoe ja'ia, ba  
 ndramōi zatoea chōmi ba sangoe-  
 hoekoe ba lasoe'a wa'arōoe mbanoea,  
 si tefasoei niboenoe andrō. Ba na no  
 moesōndra, he mbanoea sahatō chō-  
 nia, ba ndramoehalō zihene za'wi  
 satoea mbanoea andrō, ono za'wi si  
 lō moerai moefohalōwō, si lō moefo-  
 kalo mbagi na; ba la'ohē mitooe ba  
 ndraso nono za'wi andrō salawā mba-  
 noeae andrō, ba ndraso si so idanō  
 si lō ogo'ō, daso si lō moehalōhalō  
 ba si lō moetaroe fache, ba ba da'ō  
 ba ndraso andrō, lafatō mbagi nono  
 za'wi andrō. Ba ndramoe'ondras ere  
 andrō, ono Lewi — me no ja'ira  
 nitoetoejoe Lowalangioe, Jehowa,  
 ena'ō enoninia ira ba ena'ō ba dōi  
 Jehowa mamahowoe ira, ba balazi  
 niwā'ōra ba wangoehoekoe hadia ia  
 wamadōni ba hadia zocco — (*F.*  
 17, 9), ba dozi salawā mbanoea a-  
 ndrō, sabōlō ahatō ba niboenoe no  
 mege, ba lasasai dangara ja'wa nono  
 za'wi andrō, nifatō bagi, ba da'ō ba  
 ndraso, ba latema lamane: Tenga  
 tangama zame'e adoewa ndro andrō,  
 ba hōrōma, ba tengsi sangila. Be'e  
 aefa, ja'oegō Jehowa, ba mba-  
 noeae Iraono Gizerāeli, ni'orifimō,  
 ba bōi be'e ba hoelō mbanoeamō  
 Iraono Gizerāeli ndro nidoewagō, si  
 lō horō! Ba aefa chōra horō fange'e  
 andrō, ba ūhori ba chōmi ndro andrō  
 nidoewagō, si lō horō, ena'ō ohahaoe  
 dōdōoe, na ūlaoe zatoea, wamaigi  
 Jehowa.

II. Na mōi'ō fasoewō ba nemalioe  
 ba na ibe'e ba dangaoe ira Lowa-  
 langioe, Jehowa, na mi'olo'iō niha  
 ūsa, ba na ūila ba ni'olo'iō andrō  
 ndra alawe si ūsichi bawa, ba na  
 tesao chōoe wa'omasi, na omasi'ō  
 ūhalō dongaoe, ba ohe ia baomooe,  
 12 ena'ō ifatōwō'ō ia, ba itaba za'ania,  
 ba ifalalini noechnia, noechnia  
 13 mege, me lara'oe ia, ba jaso jomo  
 chōoe, ba jamoe'e'si namania ba  
 inania, sara wa'wa wa'ara, ba na  
 aefa da'ō, ba hana na mōi'ō chō-

nia, hana na ñhalō ia, fa dongaoe  
 14 ia. Ba na lō'ō sa'ae omasi'ō ia, ba  
 ñbe'e aefa manō, ma'ifoe lō tola  
 ñ'amawa ia, bōli gana'a, lō tola  
 ñ'osawoejoe ia, me no oroedoe'ō  
 15 chōnia. Na so zi domboea donga ba  
 na abōlō i'omasi'ō zi samboea, na  
 i'ositengagō zi samboea, ba na fao-  
 ma mo'ono chōnia, ono matoea,  
 he ni'omasi'ō andrō, ba he ni'osi-  
 tengagō, ba na ono ni'ositengagō a-  
 ndrō zi a'a ndraononia, (Moz. I. 29,  
 16 31), ba na ifaosa dania ba ndraon-  
 nia gana'ania, ondrōitania, ba lō  
 tola itehe chō nono ni'omasi'ō andrō  
 zinehe ba zi a'a, wangambōsi ono  
 ni'ositengagō andrō; me no ja'ia zi  
 17 a'a, si ndroehoe si a'a, ono ni'ositen-  
 gagō andrō, ba ibe'e si a'a, ifo doea  
 winaeta zinemania ba zi so chōnia,  
 fefoe, me no si a'a nisōndrania ba  
 wa'abōlōnia, chōnia zinehe ba zi a'a.  
 18 III: Na so zi so ono matoea si  
 lō ngaroro ba si lō mamondrongo  
 li, si lō mame'e ba dōdō na ifaroee  
 ia ba zi zōchi amania, ba ma inania,  
 ba si lō molō'na gōi, na no aefa  
 19 la'otoe'ō ia, ba ndramoetoejoe da'io-  
 nia ira amania ba ndramoedōni ba  
 zalaŵa mbanoeara, baero mbawa  
 20 gōli mbanoea chōra, ba lamane ba  
 zalaŵa mbanoeara: Onoma andre,  
 ba no si lō ngaroro ba sabe'e tandro,  
 lō ifondrondrongo lima, no saniboni-  
 bo ana'a ba si maboemaboe toeo!  
 21 Ba ndramoeteboe kara ia banoeara  
 fefoe, wamoenoje ja'ia; ñhorí ba chō-  
 mi zi lō sōchi andrō, ba ndramoe-  
 rongo Iraona Gizeraëli fefoe ba ndra-  
 22 moe'ata'oefi. Na so niboenoe, si no  
 mamazōchi horō bōrō wamoenoje  
 ja'ia, na no moetaŵi ia ba ndraha  
 23 geoe, ba bōi larōi ba ndraha geoe  
 mbotonia ba zi bongi; na loeo da'ō  
 ñko'o ia, me no ni'elifi chō Lowalangi  
 nitaŵi, ba bōi be'e ra'iō danōmi  
 andrō, nibe'e Lowalangioe, Jehowa,  
 chōoe. (Jos. 8, 29. Gal. 3, 13).

## FAZA 22.

I. Oroisa ba wangomasí'ō awō, ba  
 hadia ia zoadeo. II. He lawisa na  
 so zamōbōgō horō ba ndra alawe.  
 III. Hoekoe zohorō.

I. Na ñ'ila zaŵi dalifoesõoe si soe-  
 na ba ma biribirinia, ba bōi zi lō  
 ñtolo; ñ'ohe mangawoeli chō dali-  
 foesõoe. (Moz. II. 23, 4). Ba na  
 arōoe mbanoea dalifoesõoe andrō,  
 ba ma na lō ñ'ila ha niha, ba ñhalō  
 chōoe oea, ñfonaha ba chōoe, irege  
 i'aloei talifoesõoe andrō, ba ñfoeli  
 chōnia dania. Ba ñmanō gōi na ka-  
 lidenia, ba he na noechania ba he  
 hadia ia fefoe, si no aechoe chō dali-  
 foesõoe, na no ñsōndra; lō tola lō  
 ñrorogō. Na ñ'ila no alaoe galide  
 dalifoesõoe, ba lala, ba ma sawinia,  
 ba bōi zi lō ñtolo, ñcloloeï chōnia ba  
 wamaoso. (Mat. 12, 11. Loek. 14, 5).  
 Ira alawe, ba bōi jamoe'onoechoa  
 noecha ndra matoea, ba ira matoea,  
 ba bōi jamoe'onoechoa noecha ndra  
 alawe; dozi sa solaoe si manō, ba  
 sogoro Lowalangioe, Jehowa. Na  
 ñ'ila ba zinga lala ba hogoe geoe,  
 ba ma ba danō tooe, gazoeni wofo,  
 si so ono, ba ma si so adoelo ba na  
 ifaoechoe na nononia, ba ma adoelo,  
 ina, ba bōi halō nina fabaja ono;  
 ñfoloi nina ba ñhalō chōoe nono,  
 ena'ō sohahaoe tōdō ndra'øegō ba  
 ena'ō anaoe nosooe. Na molaoe omo  
 ndra'øegō, ba ñfotarali zagō chōoe,  
 fa bōi tohare ba nomiooe horō fange'e  
 ñbe'e, na so zaechoe tooe, moroi ja-  
 ūa, niha. Bōi fodoea balō zinanō ba  
 kaboe nagoe chōoe, fa bōi tobali  
 ni'amoni'ō fefoe, he boea zinanō a-  
 ndrō, nitaroemō, ba he boea nagoe  
 ba kaboe andrō. (Moz. III. 19, 19.  
 Moz. IV. 18, 27). Bōi faedo ira zaŵi  
 galide ba wamotochi tanō. Bōi fake  
 noeche si doea balō bana, boe mbi-  
 ribiri ba tarafali, ba wanoso ja'ia  
 mege. Ñfobowobowo watalinga mba-  
 roemō seboea andrō, si ñfa, baroemō  
 loeniloenimō andrō, (Moz. IV. 15, 38).

- 13 II. Na so zi no mangai ira alawe,  
ba na anoezoe dōdōnia dania, na no  
14 oreoedoe ia chōnia, na ibōbōgō chō-  
nia zi lō sōchi, na obooe dōinia ibe'e,  
wangoema'ō : No oehalō galawe a-  
ndrō, ba oreoedoedo chōnia, ba oe'ilā  
15 wa tengā ono alawe, ba ndramoe-  
halō ira ama nonō alawe andrō da-  
ndra wa ono alawe ia, ba ndramoe'-  
ohē baero, ba mbawa gōli ba zala-  
16 ūa mbanoea, ba imane dania ba  
zalaŵa ama nonō alawe andrō : No  
oebe'e ba niha andre nonogoe, ba  
17 me anoezoe dōdōnia ija'e, ba ibōbōgō  
chōnia horō, wangoema'ō : Tengā  
ono alawe nonooe andrō, oe'ilā, ba  
jā'e dandra wa ono alawe nonogoe !  
Ba ndramoebologō lembe andrō fōna  
18 zalaŵa mbanoea. Ba noa da'ō, ba  
ndramoehalō niha andrō salaŵa  
mbanoea andrō ba ndramoeŵa'ō  
19 wangotoe'ō ja'ia, ba lachaoe gōi ia,  
otoe roefia, ba wame'e chō nama  
galawe andrō. Noa sa ibe'e obooe  
dōi nonō alawe Ndراونو Gizerāeli  
[niha andrō], ba bōi jateboelō do-  
ngania, ba sagōtō ja'ia lō tola itibō'ō.  
20 Ba na si ndroehoe niŵa'ōnia andrō,  
na tebai tefadoehoe'ō, wa ono alawe  
21 zi bohooe moehalō andrō, ba la'ōhe  
ba golajama namania galawe andrō,  
ba lateboe kara ia banoeara, wamoe-  
noe ja'ia, me no horō seboea ifazōchi  
ba Ndراونو Gizerāeli, me no mohorō  
ia baomo chō namania. Ōmanō wa-  
ngohori si lō sōchi ba chōmi.  
22 III. Na so nira'oe baewawō, na  
ihorōni ndronga zodonga, ba faoma  
mate ira, he ira matoea, si horōni  
alawe andrō ba he ira alawe andrō.  
Ōmanō wangohori si lō sōchi ba  
Ndراونو Gizerāeli. (Moz. III. 20, 10).  
23 Na so zi faloecha chō...nonō alawe,  
si no moefohoe, bacha ba mbanoea,  
24 ba na ihorōni, ba mi'ohe baero mba-  
wa gōli mbanoea andrō, faoma da-  
roea ira, ba miteboe kara, wamoe-  
noe ja'ira, ono alawe andrō, me lō  
ni'echoegōnia niha, bacha ba mba-  
noea, ba ira matoea andrō, me no
- ihorōni ndra alawe nawōnia. Ōmanō wangohori si lō zōchi ba chōmi. Ba 25 na ba danō faloecha ndra matoea andrō chō nonō alawe andrō, si no moe'onihiagō, ba na ilangōgō manō, na ihorōni, ba ha ira matoea, si horōni ja'ia, zi mate. Ba ono alawe 26 andrō, ba bōi lababaja; lō'ō sa nifa-zōchinia horō bōrō wamoenoē; ba zi manō, ba no timba na itema iboenoe nawōnia niha. Me no ba danō fa-  
leecha ia chōnia, ba ma no moe'ao nonō alawe andrō, si no moefohoe, ba ma lō si mōi manolo ja'ia. Ba 28 na so zi faloecha chō nonō alawe si lō moefohoe na, ba na ira'oe ba na ihorōni, ba na nira'oe baewawō, (Moz. II, 22, 16), ba 50 roefia ibe'e 29 chō nama nonō alawe andrō niha andrō, si horōni ja'ia, ba labē'e chōnia, dongania, me no ihorōni, ba sagōtō ja'ia, ba lō tola itibō'ō.
- FAZA 23.
- I. Ha niha zi lō tola mōi banoea Lowalangi. II. Oroisa ba wangehao, ba zi mōi manoewō. III. Oroisa sa-chōchō.
- I. Lō tola ihalō ndronga namania 1  
niha, lō tola ifahoi gambala namania. (Moz. III. 18, 8). Tebai banoea Jehowa zi no aboto bazili ba he si 2 no moechai. Tebai banoea Jehowa nonō horō, ba he madooē nonō horō, he irege foeloe nga'ōtō, ba tebai 3 banoea Jehowa. Iraono Gamoni ba Iraono Moabi, ba tebai banoea Je-hōwa, ba sagōtō fa'ara, ba lō tola 4 gōi mōi banoea Jehowa madooera, he irege foeloe nga'ōtō, (Neh. 13, 1), me lō nifaondragōra ja'ami ba lala, me mi'otarai danō Miseraji, molohe gō ba idanō chōmi, ba me no la'oni 5 oedoemi Mbileamo andrō, ono Mbe-ori, banoea Wetori ba Mezofotamia, ba wangelifi ja'ami. (Moz. IV. 22, 5). Ba no lō edōna Lowalangioe, Jeho- 6 wa, ifondrondrongo niŵa'ō Mbileamo andrō; no ibali'ō famahowoe wange-lifi andrō, chōoe, Lowalangioe, Je-

- 7 howa; me no i'omasi'ō ndra'oegō  
 7 Lowalangioe, Jehowa. Sagōtō ja'-  
 8 oegō, ba bōi aloei wa'ohahaoe dōdō-  
 8 ra ba fangorifira. Iraono Gedomo,  
 9 ba bōi ogorofi, me no talifoesōoe;  
 9 ba Dawa Miseraji gōi, ba bōi ogorofi,  
 10 me no so'ō ba danōra mege, amae-  
 10 dola zi fatewoe; si doea gōtō ma'-  
 11 oewoera, ba hana na mōi banoea  
 11 Jehowa. Na mōi'ō manoewō emalioe,  
 12 ba bōi babaja hadia ia zi lō gōna.  
 12 tola ifoeli ia bacha; irege no mo-  
 13 ndri ia, na tānō owi; awena dania  
 13 tola ifoeli ia ba golombasewa, na  
 14 gamōila, baero golombasewa. Ba  
 14 jaso ba wakakemō go'oko'o danō ba  
 15 na mōi'ō ba nidanō, baero, ba ūcha-  
 15 roe danō, ba ūfoeli ūbaloegō danō  
 15 zi ta'oenō andrō chōoe. Me sanōrō-  
 16 nōrō olombasewamō Lowalangioe,  
 16 Jehowa, ba wangorifi ja'oegō ba ba  
 17 wame'e ba dangaoe emalioe; andrō  
 17 wa ni'amoni'ō golombasewamō; fa  
 18 bōi i'ila ba chōmō hadia ia zogoro  
 18 ia, ba fa bōi iheta ia chōoe.  
 19 III. Sawoejoe sanaŵa ja'oegō, soloi  
 19 chōzochō ja'ia, ba bōi foeli chō  
 20 zochō ja'ia. Jamoe'iagō chōoe, ba  
 20 danōoe, heza zatoelō dōdōnia, ba  
 21 mbanoeami heza, somasi ia, ba lō  
 21 tola ūfakao ia. Ba nono alawe Ndrao-  
 21 no Gizeraëli, ba lō tola faloecha  
 22 nibe'e nihorōni, ba ba nono mateoa,  
 22 chōra ba lō tola faloecha nibe'e soho-  
 23 rō. Bōi ohe ba nomo Lowalangioe,  
 23 Jehowa, mbōli gōlō ba wohorō ba  
 24 he bōli gōlō nasoe, ba gamaboe'oela  
 24 li, hadia ia, me no sogoro Lowala-  
 25 ngioe, Jehowa, zi doea balō andrō  
 25 gōi. Ba dalifoesōoe, ba bōi ūwa'ō hare,  
 26 he hare gana'a, ba he hare gō ba he  
 26 hare hadia ia fefoe, nibe'e nifalali,  
 27 nifohare. (Moz. II. 22, 25). Ba niha  
 27 bō'ō, ba hana na ūtema hare, ba  
 28 ba dalifoesōoe, ba lō tola ūwa'ō, ena'ō  
 28 ifahowoe'ō ndra'oegō Lowalangioe,
- Jehowa, ba nilaoe dangaoe, fefoe, ba  
 22 danō andrō, si mōi'ō, ba wangochōgō  
 22 ja'ia. Na ūfaboe'oe hadia ia chō  
 23 Lowalangioe, Jehowa, ba bōi aragō  
 23 wanōrō ja'ia, fa bōi isoegi'ō Lowa-  
 24 langioe, Jehowa, ba no masala ndra'-  
 24 oegō. (Moz. IV. 30, 3. Hal. zin. 18,  
 25 18). Ba na lō ūfaboe'oe hadia ia,  
 25 ba lō horōoe. Hadia zi no aloea ba  
 26 lie, ba bōi awoe'a, ūtōrō nifaboe'-  
 26 oemō chō Lowalangioe, Jehowa,  
 27 saoha gōlō, si no aloea baehaoe. Na  
 27 mōi'ō ba kaboe nagoe chō nawōoe,  
 28 ba hana na ū'a mboea, ha wa'oja  
 28 zomasi'ō irege aboeso'ō ba ma'ifoe  
 29 lō tola ūcebe'e ba nahia chōoe. Ba  
 29 na ūtōrō nowi nawōoe, ba hana na  
 30 ūboeroesi lai tangaoe; ba sabi, ba  
 30 lō tola ūfatōrō ba zinanō nawōoe.  
 (Mat. 12, 1).
- FAZA 24.
- I. Oroisa ba zi faronga. II. Oroisa  
 ba wamaigi si noemana.
- I. Na so zangai ira alawe, na  
 1 i'owalo, ba na tebai i'omasi'ō dania,  
 1 me no i'ila ba chōnia zi fatoewoe  
 1 chōnia, ba na no ibe'e chōnia zoera  
 1 wangefa ba na no ifofanō baomonia,  
 1 (Mat. 5, 31; 19, 7. Mar. 10, 4), ba  
 2 na noa sa'ae mōi donga niha bō'ō,  
 2 me no aefa aheta ia baomonia, ba  
 2 na no ibe'e gōi zoera wangefa, na  
 2 no ifofanō gōi baomonia ira matoe-  
 3 ania si samōsa andrō, me anoezoe  
 3 dōdōnia gōi chōnia —, ma na no  
 3 mate ndrongania si samōsa andrō,  
 3 sangowaloe ja'ia mege: ba lō tola  
 4 ifoeli ihalō ira matoeania si fōfōna  
 4 andrō, sangefa'ō ja'ia mege, ena'ō  
 4 dongania zoei, me no itehe, ra'iō  
 4 ia labe'e, me no sogoro Jehowa zi  
 4 manō, ba bōi fatōrō horō ba danō  
 4 andrō, nibe'e Lowalangioe, Jehowa,  
 4 chōoe, ochōtaoe. Na so zi bohooe  
 5 mangowaloe, ba acha lō fao ia ba  
 5 wanoewō, ba lō lafo'ōmō ia hadia  
 5 ia; dōfī aefa ia, fa bōi mofanōfanō  
 5 ia, ena'ō i'omoesoi'ō dōdō ndra alawe  
 5 andrō, nihalōnia. (F. 20, 7).

6 II. Bōi lahalō gade lōsoe, ba he | zolifoe'ō ba danō, fache, ba bōi foelī'ō wangai; acha ō niha bō'ō ba ō  
 7 ha haloe; amaedola lahalō gade noso, | zi lō ama, si lō ina bā ō lacha mbanoea, ena'ō ifahowoe'ō ndra'oegō  
 8 na lahalō da'ō. Na te'ila zondra'oe | Lowalangioe, Jehowa, ba nilaoe da-  
 9 iwania, Iraono Gizeraëli, ba na i'o- | ngaoe, fefoe. (*Moz. III. 19, 9*). Ba 20  
 mate zanagō andrō. Öhori ba chōmi | na öteteoe mboea falo chōoe, ba bōi  
 10 zi lō sōchi. (*Moz. II. 21, 16*). Faigi- | aloaloei wo'oewo'oe bandraha misa;  
 11 faigi sibai ba wamakao andrō, booe | acha ō niha bō'ō, ba ō zi lō ama,  
 12 aeroi andrō; ötōngōni sibai niwā'ō | si lō ina ba ō lacha mbanoea. Ba 21  
 13 gere, ono Lewi, ba ō'ō'ō; oroisagoe | nā ō'ozaragō mboea nagoe ba kaboe  
 14 andrō chōra, ba mitōrō sibai. (*Moz.* | chōoe, ba bōi ozaragō na gōi wo'oe-  
 15 *III. 13, 2*). Tōrōtōrō tōdō hadia nifa- | wo'oe dania; acha ō niha bō'ō ba  
 16 tōrō Lowalangioe, Jehowa, chō Mirija | ō zi lō ama, si lō ina ba ō lacha  
 17 no, ba lala, me mi'otarai danō | mbanoea. Tōrōtōrō tōdōoe, wa no 22  
 18 Miseraji! (*Moz. IV. 12, 10*). Na öbe'e | sawoejoe ndra'oegō ba danō Miseraji  
 19 chōhawā'ōe nifalali, hadia ia, ba lō | mege; andrō oewā'ō chōoe wolaoe  
 20 tola mōi'ō ba nomonia mangai gade | si manō.

## FAZA 25.

- I. Oroisa sachōchō. II. Ba wangai  
 lacha. III. Oroisa sachōchō zoei.  
 IV. Oroisa ba wangohori Iraolo  
 Gamaleki.

I. Na no moe'ohe ba rafe niha | si fagoeagoea ba na no moe'etoe'ō  
 1 so hoekoe, na no moebe'e aefaa zi lō | horō ba na no moe'etoe'ō hoekoe  
 2 zi so horō, ba na nibōzi zi so horō | andrō, ba jamoeŵā'ō sangoehoekoe  
 3 lafadōlō tooe, ba lahare'ō chōnia, | lafadōlō tooe, ba lahare'ō chōnia,  
 4 ba zi so sangoehoekoe, ndrohoendro- | ba zi so sangoehoekoe, ndrohoendro-  
 5 hoc ba zalandia andrō. Ōfa woeloe | hoc ba zalandia andrō. Ōfa woeloe  
 6 zi tola iŵā'ō lahare'ō chōnia, ba bōi | zi tola iŵā'ō lahare'ō chōnia, ba bōi  
 7 italoe'i da'ō, fa bōi te'o'aja dali- | italoe'i da'ō, fa bōi te'o'aja dali-  
 8 foesōoe, wamaigioe, na oja na baero | foesōoe, wamaigioe, na oja na baero  
 9 ō lahare'ō chōnia. (*Kor. II. 11, 24*). | ō lahare'ō chōnia. (*Kor. II. 11, 24*).  
 10 Bōi fosare'a gōrōbao samōbōrō fa- | Bōi fosare'a gōrōbao samōbōrō fa-  
 11 che. (*Kor. I. 9, 9. Tim. I. 5, 18*). | che. (*Kor. I. 9, 9. Tim. I. 5, 18*).

II. Na so zoroedoe ba mbanoea | si fatalifoesō, ba na mate zi samōsa  
 1 lō ono matoea, ba bōi jamōi nihalō | lō ono matoea, ba bōi jamōi nihalō  
 2 niha bō'ō, baero, wo'omonia; sola- | niha bō'ō, baero, wo'omonia; sola-  
 3 cha ja'ia andrō zi mōi chōnia, ihalō | cha ja'ia andrō zi mōi chōnia, ihalō  
 4 dongania, itōrō chōnia gōmō zolacha | dongania, itōrō chōnia gōmō zolacha  
 5 andrō. (*Moz. I. 38, 8. Mat. 22, 24*). | andrō. (*Moz. I. 38, 8. Mat. 22, 24*).  
 6 Ba na mo'ono ia, ono matoea si | Ba na mo'ono ia, ono matoea si  
 7 a'a, ba lafotōi ono zi mate andrō, | a'a, ba lafotōi ono zi mate andrō,  
 8 fa bōi taja dōinia ba Ndraono Gi- | fa bōi taja dōinia ba Ndraono Gi-  
 9 zeraëli. Ba na lō edōna ndra matoea | zeraëli. Ba na lō edōna ndra matoea  
 10

andrō ihalō lachania, ba jamōi ba  
 mbawa gōli, ba zalaŵa, lachania a-  
 ndrō, ba imane : Lō edōna ga'agoe  
 andrō i'orifi dōi dalifoesōnia, ba  
 Ndraono Gizeräeli; lō itōrō chōgē  
 gōmō zolacha andrō. (*Roet. 4, 6*).  
 8 Ba ndramoefakaoni'ō ia salawā  
 mbanocara andrō, ndrafahoehoeo  
 chōnia, ba na lō aloeloe dōdōnia, na  
 9 imane : Lō omasido oehalō ia, ba  
 jamōi chōnia lachania, ba si so sa-  
 laŵa no mege, iheta mbadagahe ba  
 gahenia zamboea, ba idiloi mbawa,  
 ba itema imane : Da'ō milaoe ba  
 10 ndra matoea fefoe, si lō edōna  
 mamonga'ōtō talifoesōra. Ba tōi  
 nga'ōtōnia ba Ndraono Gizeräeli  
 sa'ae, ba „Nga'ōtō zi lō badagahe.”  
 11 III. Na so zi fasōndra, si fatali-  
 foesō, ba na so ndra alawe zi sa-  
 mōsa, ba wangefa'ō dongania ba  
 danga zamago ja'ia, ba na ira'oe  
 12 wamatoea da'ō, ba ō'ewā dangania  
 13 andrō, bōi hachōsi tōdō. Bōi domboea  
 zaga ba dokosa chōoe, samboea  
 zeboea ba samboea zide'ide. (*Moz.*  
 14 *III. 19, 35*). Ba bōi domboea laoeroe  
 baomooe, samboea zeboea ba sa-  
 15 mboea zide'ide. Saga satoelō, si lō  
 ambō, ūfake, awō laoeroe satoelō, si  
 lō ambō, ena'ō anaue nosooe ba danō  
 andrō, nibe'e Lowalangioe, Jehowa  
 16 chōoe. Me no sogoro Lowalangioe,  
 Jehowa, dozi solaoe si manō, dozi  
 sanōrō si lō atoelō.  
 17 IV. Tōrōtōrō tōdōoe hadia nilaoe  
 Ndraono Gamaleki andrō chōoe,  
 me mi'otarai danō Miseraji no.  
 18 (*Moz. II. 17, 8*). Wa lō la'ata'oeifi  
 Lowalangi, wangahawoei ja'oegō ba  
 lala, me si tebai sa'ae ndra'oegō, ba  
 me no erege dōdōoe, wa fabali manō  
 chōoe fefoe zi tebai andrō, si so  
 19 moroi foeri, labe'e. Ba na no ahono  
 dania ndra'oegō ba danō, ibe'e Lo-  
 walangioe, Jehowa, ba danō andrō  
 nibe'e Lowalangioe, Jehowa, chōoe,  
 ondrōitamō ba madooemō dania,  
 na no itimba nemali fefoe, si tefas-  
 soei ja'oegō, ba ūhori ba danō Ndrao-

no Gamaleki andrō, fabaja tōira ;  
 bōi olifoegō'ō ! (*Sam. I. 15, 3*).

## FAZA 26.

I. Oroisa ba wame'e si a'a mboea  
 nowi. II. Si samboea ni'ofoeloe.  
 III. Famarooe tōdō na.

I. Na no ūroegi dania danō andrō,  
 nibe'e Lowalangioe, Jehowa, chōoe,  
 ochōtamō, na no ū'ochōgō ba na  
 no ahono'ō ba danō, ba ūhalō ūsa  
 zi a'a ngawalō mboea danō fefoe,  
 nisōndraoe ba danōoe andrō, nibe'e  
 Lowalangioe, Jehowa, chōoe, ūbe'e  
 ba ndraga ba mōi'ō ba mbanoca  
 andrō, nitoejoe Lowalangioe, Je-  
 howa, nahia dōinia dania; (*Moz. II.*  
 23, 19), ba ū'ondrasi gere, ere na  
 loeo da'ō, ba ūmane chōnia : Oefad-  
 dochoe'ō ma'ōchō chō Lowalangioe,  
 Jehowa, wa no oeroegi danō andrō,  
 nifaboe'oe Jehowa fame'e chōda, si  
 no mōi ba hōloe ia chō ndra toeada.  
 Ba jamoetema ba dangaoe ndraga  
 andrō ere, jamoebe'e fōna naha  
 wame'e soemange andrō chō Lowa-  
 langioe, Jehowa, ba ūtema ūmane  
 3 dania fōna Lowalangioe, Jehowa :  
 Dawa Garamo sanōrōnōrōi tanō  
 doeagoe mege ba isaŵa misi tooe  
 danō Miseraji, lō atotō zi fao chōnia,  
 ba si fatewoe ia ba da'ō, ba tobali  
 soi seboea ba da'ō, sato niha ba  
 sabōlō. (*Moz. I. 46, 1*). Ba me la'osi-  
 wawōi ita Dawa Miseraji, me lafa-  
 kao ita ba me lafahalōwō ita halōwō  
 4 sabe'e, ba ta'angarōfi li Jehowa,  
 Lowalangi ndra toeada andrō, ba  
 ifondrondrongo wangarōngarōda a-  
 ndrō Jehowa, ba i'ilā wa'anoema-  
 nada ba famakaoda ba fa'atosasada.  
 Ba iheta ita ba danō Miseraji Jeho-  
 wa tangania sabe'e andrō ba ta'io-  
 nia andrō, si no moe'oro'ō, fa'abō-  
 lōnia sata'oe ita, ba no fao dandra  
 ba ila'ila. Ba no i'ohē ita ba da'e  
 5 ba no ibe'e chōda danō andre, tanō  
 zi falawoe soesoe ba ūwē ūwani. Ba  
 ja'e ni'ohegōe, si a'a mboea danō  
 andrō, nibe'oe chōgōe, ja'oegō

I  
2

3

4

5

6

7

8

9

10

- Jehowa ! Ba ūbe'e chō Lowalangioe, Jehowa, ba mangaloeloe ndra'oegō  
 11 chō Lowalangioe, Jehowa, ba ū'o moesoi'ō dōdōoe ba howoehowoe andrō fefoe, nibe'e Lowalangioe Jehowa, chōoe, ba awōoe zoroijomooe fefoe ba ono Lewi andrō ba niha bō'ō, si so ba chōmi.
- 12 II. Ba na no ahori dania ūbe'e zi samboea ni'ofoeloe nisōndraoe fefoe, na dōfi si tōloe andrō, dōfi nibe'e ni'ofoeloe andrō, na no ūbe'e ba nono Lewi ba ba niha bō'ō andrō ba za zi lō ama, si lō ina ba ba lacha mbanoea, ena'ō la'ā ba mbanoeami ba ena'ō aboeso ira,
- 13 (F. 14, 28), ba ūmane fōna Lowalangioe, Jehowa : No oeheta jomo ni'amoni'ō andrō, no oebe'e ba nono Lewi ba ba niha bō'ō andrō ba ba zi lō ama, si lō ina ba ba lacha mbanoea, no oe'o'ō sibai goroisa andrō, nibe'eo chōgoe ; sambalō lō nisawōgoe oroisamō, sambalō lō so-
- 14 lifoedo. Ma'ifoe lō ni'agoe me aboe dōdōgoe ba ma'ifoe lō nihalōgoe, me si ra'iō ndra'odo ba ma'ifoe lō nibe'ego fangasi. No oefondrondrongo goroisa Lowalangigoe, Jehowa, no ahori oe'o'ō ni'oroi'ōmō chōgoe.
- 15 Faigi mitooe moroi ba nahiamō andrō, ni'amoni'ō, moroi ba zoroego, ba fahowoe'ō mbanoeaoe, Iraono Gizeraeli, awō danō andrō nibe'eo chōma, si mane niwa'ōoe chō ndra toeama, si no mōi'ō ba hōloe, tanō si falawoe soesoe ba wē wani.
- 16 III. Ma'ōchō andre iwa'ō chōoe Lowalangioe, Jehowa, gamachoita andrō, awō hoekoe andrō ni'o'ō ; ba tōngōni sa'ae ba o'ō moroi si'aikō ba dōdōoe ba moroi si'aikō ba ge-
- 17 ra'eraoe ! No ūrongo chō Jehowa ma'ōchō, wa edōna ia Lowalangioe ia, awō wa sanōrō lala andrō chōnia ndra'oegō, ba solo'ō nifachoinia ba oroisania ba hoekoenia, ba sa-
- 18 mondrongo linia. Ba no iwa'ō chōoe ma'ōchō Jehowa, ūfaboe'oe, wa soi tána chōnia ndra'oegō, awō wa e-
- dōna'ō ū'o'ō goroisania fefoe, (Moz. II. 19, 5. Jes. 43, 1. Tit. 2, 14). Ena'ō alawā jaŵa niha bō'ō fefoe, nifazōchinia, ndra'oegō ibe'e, nisoe-no ba ni'eboea'ō tōi ba nifosoe-mange, ba ena'ō soi ni'amoni'ō chō Lowalangioe, Jehowa, ndra'oegō, ena'ō itōrō niwa'ōnia andrō.

## FAZA 27.

I. Oroisa ba wanaroe'ō harefa ba hili Gebala. II. Famahowoe ba hili Garisi ba fangelifi ba hili Gebala.

- I. Ba labe'e li ba zato Moze ba salawā Ndراono Gizeraeli, lamane : Mi'o'ō goroisa andrō fefoe, nifa'e-magoe chōmi ma'ōchō ! Ba na no mi'ōtō Joridano, na no miroegi danō andrō, nibe'e Lowalangioe, Jehowa, chōoe, ba ūtaroe'ō chōoe gowe se-boea, ū'afoesi'ō bōtoea, (Jos. 4, 3), ba ūsoera ba detenia daroma li goroisa andrō fefoe ; ha si'ai ūroegi si jefo, ena'ō ūchamō danō andrō, nibe'e Lowalangioe, Jehowa, chōoe, ena'ō itōrō ūfaboe'oe Lowalangi ndra toeaoe, Jehowa, chōoe, tanō si falawoe soesoe ba wē wani. Ha si'ai mi'ōtō Joridano, ba mitaroe'ō gowe andrō, niwa'ōgoe chōmi ma'ōchō ; ba hili Gebala mitaroe'ō ba mi'afoesi'ō bōtoea. Ba ūfa'anō gōi naha wame'e soemange chō Lowalangioe, Jehowa, ba da'ō, naha wame'e soemange kara, si tengā nitotooe si'ōli ; kara si lō moetoto ūbe'e naha wame'e soemange chō Lowalangioe, Jehowa, ba ūbe'e zoemange Lowalangioe, Jehowa, ba detenia, soemange nitoenoe, (Moz. II. 20, 25), ba soemange fangorifi ūtaba, ba ū'ā ba da'ō, ba omoeso dōdōoe fōna Lowalangioe, Jehowa. Ba ba dete gowe no mege, ba ūsoera daroma li goroisa andrō fefoe, ūhaogō wanawera. Ba hoemedē Moze ba ere ono Lewi ba Ndراono Gizeraeli fefoe, lamane : Mihonogō ami ba mifondrondrongo, ja'ami Iraono Gizeraeli ! Ma'ōchō andre, ba no

- 10 tobali banoea Lowalangimi, Jeho-  
wa, ami; ba mifondrondrongo sa'ae  
li Lowalangimi, Jehowa, ba mi'o'ō  
goroisania, awō nifachoinia, nifa'e-  
magoē chōoe maōchō.
- 11 II. Ba ibe' li ba zato Moze, me  
loeo da'ō, imane: Na no mi'ōtō  
Joridano, ba ndramoe'iagō hili Garisi  
ōsa, ba wamahowoe'ō sato, ja'ia  
mado Zimeoni ba mado Lewi ba  
mado Joeda ba mado Isasari ba  
mado Josefo ba mado Mbenijami;  
13 ba tānō bō'ō andrō, ba ba hili  
Gebala la'iagō, ba wangelifi, ja'ia  
mado Roebeno ba mado Gado ba  
mado Gaseri ba mado Zeboelomi  
ba mado Dano ba mado Nafetali.  
14 Ba ono Lewi, ba latema la'eboea'ō  
lira, lamane ba Ndramaon Gizeraēli fe-  
15 foe: Ni'elifi zamazōchi adoe nifofoē  
ba ma nifahele, necheneche doeka  
ba same'e ba nahania, nibini'ō! Ba  
latema dania li sato fefoe, lamane:  
16 Jadoehoe! (Moz. II. 20, 4). Ni'elifi  
zango'aja amania ba ma inania! Ba  
lamane sato fefoe: Jadoehoe! (Moz.  
17 II. 21, 17). Ni'elifi zamawoe'a gowe  
nola chō nawōnia! Ba lamane sato  
18 fefoe: Jadoehoe! (F. 19, 14). Ni'elifi  
zamaeloengoe niha saoe'a! Ba  
lamane sato fefoe: Jadoehoe! (Moz.  
19 III. 19, 14). Ni'elifi zamoejoe'ō hoe-  
koe, na so hoehoe niha bō'ō ba hoe-  
hoe zi lō ama, si lōina, ba hoehoe  
lacha mbanoea; Ba lamane sato  
fefoe: Jadoehoe! (Moz. II. 23, 6).  
20 Ni'elifi zi horōni donga namania!  
me no ibokai gambala chō namania.  
Ba lamane sato fefoe: Jadoehoe!  
21 Moz. III. 18, 8). Ni'elifi zi horōni  
hadia ia zaliwaliwa ba danō! Ba  
lamane sato fefoe: Jadoehoe! (Moz.  
22 II. 22, 19). Ni'elifi zi horōni talifoe-  
sōnia alawe, he ono namania, ba he  
ono ninania! Ba lamane sato fefoe:  
23 Jadoehoe! (Moz III. 18, 9). Ni'elifi  
zi horōni inania matoeania! Ba la-  
24 mane sato fefoe: Jadoehoe! Ni'elifi  
zamoenoe awōnia, ba zi tobini! Ba  
lamane sato fefoe: Jadoehoe! (Moz.
- II. 21, 12). Ni'elifi zi manga gana'a, 25  
ba wamoenoe si lō horō! Ba lamane  
sato fefoe: Jadoehoe! (Moz. II.  
23, 8). Ni'elifi zi lō manōrō taroma 26  
li oroisa andrō, wolo'ō ja'ia! Ba  
lamane sato fefoe: Jadoehoe! (Gal.  
3, 10).

## FAZA 28.

I. Famaboe'oe howeohowoe ba zo-  
lo'ō. II. Fangelifi ba zi lō molo'ō.

- I. Na lō teboelō dania wamo- 1  
ndrongooe li Lowalangioe, Jehowa,  
ba na ötōngōni sibai goroisania fefoe,  
nifa'e magoe chōoe ma'ōchō, ba wo-  
lo'ō ja'ia, ba alawa ja'wa niha bō'ō  
ba goeli danō fefoe ndra'oegō ibe'e  
Lowalangioe, Jehowa, (Moz. III. 26,  
3, b. t. F. 26, 19), ba möi chōoe ho-  
woehowoe andrō fefoe, aloea chōoe,  
na ö'o'ō li Lowalangioe, Jehowa.  
Nifahowoe'ō ndra'oegō jomo ba 2  
mbanoea, ba nifahowoe'ō baero ba  
danō. (F. 7, 13, b.t.). Nifahowoe'ō 3  
dabinamō ba boea danō chōoe, ba  
beto goerifōoe ba ono zaŵioe ba fo'-  
ono mibribirioe. Nifahowoe'ō ndra- 4  
gamō, awō naha wamaroeka roti  
chōoe. Nifahowoe'ō ndra'oegō na 5  
so'ō, ba nifahowoe'ō na mofanō'ō.  
Jehowa zamōzi tooe fōnaoe emalioe;  
si maoso oedemō; ha sara lalara,  
na so ira, ba wanowēō ja'oegō, ba 6  
fitoe rozi lalara, na moloi ira, öbe'e.  
Jamoefao chōoe howeohowoe Jeho- 7  
wa, ba halasamō ba ba nilaoe da-  
ngaoe fefoe, jamoefahowoe'ō ndra'-  
oegō ba danō andrō, nibe'e Lowa-  
langioe, Jehowa, chōoe! Jamoebali'ō 8  
soi ni'amoni'ō ndra'oegō chōnia Je-  
howa, si mane niwa'ōnia chōoe, si 9  
no möi ba höloe ia, na ö'o'ō goroisa  
Lowalangioe, Jehowa, ba na ötōrō  
lala andrō chōnia, ena'ō la'ilā niha  
baero, ba goeli danō fefoe wa no 10  
dali dōi Jehowa mege, ba wamatōrō  
tōimō, ba ena'ō la'ata'oefi ndra'-  
oegō! Ba fahōna dania chōoe zi 11  
sōchi, ibe'e Jehowa, he ono chōoe  
ba he ono goerifōoe, ba he boea

- danō chōoe, ba danō andrō, nifaboe'oe Jehowa fame'e chōoe chōndra tocaoe. si no mōi ba hōloe ia.
- 12 Ibokai chōoe Jehowa nahā girōgirō andrō chōnā, si no fahōna, banoea si jaŵa andrō, ba wame'e teoe ba danōe, na inōtō, ba ba wamahowoe'ō halōwō dangaoe fefoe, tobali ato niha nibe'oe nifalali, ba ja'oegō, ba alacha lō'ō manō mammalī'ō
- 13 hadia ia. Ba ibe'e hōgō ndra'oegō Jehowa ba tengā i'o, ba itoegoe manōi ndra'oegō, ba lō'ō manō tooelō ndra'oegō, na o'o'ō goroisa Lowalangioe, Jehowa, andrō, nifa'emagoe chōoe ma'ōchō, na ūtōngōni
- 14 ba na o'o'ō, na ūtōrō fefoe niwa'-ōgōe chōoe ma'ōchō, na lō ūhole'ō ndra'oegō, he ba gambōlō, ba he ba gabera, ba wolo'ō ba Lowalangi bō'ō ba ba wamosoemange daō.
- 15 II. Ba na lō o'o'ō niwa'ō Lowlangioe, Jehowa, niwa'ōnia chōoe, ba wolo'ō sibai oroisa andrō, awō nifachoi andrō fefoe, nifa'emagoe chōoe ma'ōchō, ba tohare chōoe wangeli fi andrō fefoe, aloea chōoe dania. (*Moz. III. 26, 14 b. t. Dan. 16 9, 11.*) Ni'elifi ndra'oegō jomo ba mbanoea ba ni'elifi baero ba danō.
- 17 Ni'elifi ndragamō ba ni'elifi nahā wamaroeka roti chōoe. Ni'elifi dabinamō ba boea danō chōoe ba ono zaŵioe ba fo'ono mbiribirioe.
- 18 Ni'elifi ndra'oegō na so'ō, ba ni'elifi na mofanō'ō. Ifatōrō chōoe Jehowa wangeli fi andrō ba fa'atobali dōdō ba fa lō howehowoe ba halōwōoe fefoe, nihalō dangaoe, irege tehori ndra'oegō, si lō ararā, irege tekiko ndra'oegō, bōrō walōsōchi wolaoemō andrō, wa no ū'erogō ndra'odo.
- 21 I'olembai dania ndra'oegō fōchō waba, ibe'e Jehowa, irege ahori ndra'oegō ibe'e, ba danō andrō, ba zi mōi'ō, ba wangochōgō ja'ia.
- 22 Ibōzi'ō fōchō baōsi Jehowa, ba fogichi ba faosa ba fa'aoechoe ba fa'okōlikōli [danō] ba fa'achozi lai wache ba fa'ahohomō; da'ō zi lō aefa'aefa chōoe, irege no tekiko ndra'oegō. Tōla dania mbanoea si jaŵa, jaŵaoe, ba si'ōli danō barō gaheoe. Ibalī'ō gawoegawoe ba ene deoe ba danōoe Jehowa, da'ō dania zatoroe chōoe moroi jaŵa, irege no tekiko ndra'oegō. Tegaōlōtōoendra'-ōegō fōna nemalioe ibe'e Jehowa; ha sara lalamō, na awena mōi'ō fasoewō chōra, ba fitoe rozi lala, na moloi'ō labē'e, ba tobali dozi niha bō'ō ba goeli danō ba moehocha mboe wamaigi ja'oegō. Ba ū wofo ba daloe mbanoea fefoe ba ū goetoe ndroe'oe dania mboto zi mate chōoe, lō sanaboi ja'ira. Ibōzi dania ndra'oegō Jehowa faosa Ndrawa Miseraji ba faosa sembili ba gigimō ba bōni, si lō famadōhō. (*Moz. II. 9, 9.*) Ibōzi'ō Jehowa fa'owōhō ba fa'aoe'a ba fa'afawoeka dōdō. Ōbabajaisi manō hadia ia ba zi laloeo, si mane na ibajaisi niha saoe'a ba zogōmigōmi andrō, ba si lō fozoe nilaoelaoemō andrō; fadoro manō nifikao ndra'oegō ba ni'anagōi, ba lō sanolo' ja'oegō. Ōfohoe chōoe ndra alawe, ba niha bō'ō zi horōni ja'ia; ū'otomosi nomo, ba lō ū'ona-hia; ūfazōchi kaboe nagoe, ba lō'ō ū ū'ā mboeania. Ba zanehe ndra'-ōegō tetaba zaŵioe ba ma'ifoe lō'ō labē'e ūoe; teraboe galideoe, ni'ilā hōrōoe, ba lō'ō ū'ae mangawoeli chōoe; ba danga nemalioe mōi'ō mbiribirioe, ba lō sanolo' ja'oegō. Onooe matoea ba onooe alawe, ba tebe'e ba danga niha bō'ō [sawoejoe], i'ilā hōrōoe, ba mo'ala, ba wehoe-loe dōdōoe chōra, ma'ōma'ōchō, ba tebai ūlaoe hadia ia. Boea danō chōoe ba hadia ia gōlōoe fefoe, si no erege dōdōoe, ba soi si lō ūrā mila ū manga, ba fadoro manō nifikao ndra'oegō ba nihoendragō, ba owōhō ndra'oegō, ba wamaigi-maigi ni'ilā hōrōoe andrō. Ibōzi ndra'oegō gigimō sanandrawā, si lō daloedaloe ba mbalōdoehioe ba ba waha, ba i'otarai narō kahe, noemalō

- 36 ba galizoezoe. Ja'oegō ba razo andrō, nifataromō chōoe, ba i'ohē ba niha bō'ō Jehowa, ba niha si lō mirai mila, ja'oegō ba ira toeaoe mege ; Lowalangi bō'ō nifosoemangeoe ba da'ō dania, balō geoe ba kara.
- 37 Bōrō wa'atobali dōdō dania ndra'oegō ba bōrō wango'aja ba bōrō wanghera, ba niha andrō fefoe, ba ni'ohe Jehowa ja'oegō. Oja ōbe'e ba danō tanōmō zinanō, ba lō oja'oja ūbasi boea, tamo sa'aē 38 zi manga ja'ia. (*Mich. 6, 15*). Ōfazōchi kaboe nagoe ba ūhaogō-haogō, ba lō dania ūoe, ūsi nagoē nibadoe, ba lō nibe'e ba naha ; 40 era sa'aē zi manga dōla. Ōfatoetoe wanauō ono zai ba mbenoeaoe, ba lō fanicha dania, ba wamajoinoe ja'oegō, me sadoroedoro mboea zai.
- 41 Mo'ono ndra'oegō, ono matoea ba ono alawe, ba tengā onooe dania, 42 me ni'olo'iō dania ira. Fefoe geoe sowoea chōoe ba sinanōoe ba danō, 43 ba gola faroewoe zi ochōgō. Niha bō'ō, si fatewoe chōoe, ba itoegoe eboea manō moroi chōoe, ba ja'oegō 44 ba sahōndrōhōndrō ; ja'ia zame'eme'e nifalali chōoe, ba ja'oegō, ba tengā same'e nifalali chōnia hadia ia ; ja'ia dania hōgō ba ja'oegō, bai'o.
- 45 Fangelifi andrō fefoe zanōrō ja'oegō dania, lō aefa'aefa chōoe ba aloea ba chōoe, balazi no ahori ndra'oegō, me no lō nifondrondrongooe li Lowalangioe, Jehowa ba me lō ni'o'ōmō oroisania ba amachoita andrō, 46 nifachoinia chōoe ; ba tandra dania ia ba ila'ila, ba chōoe ba ba madooemō dania, gōtōgōtō wa'ara. Me no lō nifosoemangeoe Lowalangioe, Jehowa, saoha gōlō ba soroi ba dōdō, me no fahōna chōoe fefoe hadia ia,
- 48 ba mō'iō sawoejoe nemalioe, nifatōrō Jehowa chōoe, gōna'ō fa'olofo ba fa'owōchi dōdō ba fa lō noecha ba fa'ambō manō hadia ia fefoe, ba ibe'e ba mbagioe galō mbagi 49 si'ōli, irege no ihori ndra'oegō. Ikaoni oedoemō niha, moroi ba zarōoe,
- moroi ba wondrege danō, Jehowa, hoelō na itōrō mojo, na so moroi sa, niha si lō ū'ilā li, (*Jer. 5, 15*), niha sabe'e hōrō, si lō ba dōdō si 50 no tohare hoewa, ba si lō fa'ahachō dōdō ono matoea. La'ā nono goerifōoe ba boea danō chōoe, irege no ahori ndra'oegō ; lō lasaigō chōoe, he fache ba he ūe nagoe ba he fani-cha, he ono zaŵioe ba he ono mbiri-birioe, balazi no lafakiko ami. Lafa'oe'oe ami ba mbanoeami fefoe, 52 irege no adoedoe gōli kara andrō chōmi, si no alaŵa ba si no aro, nīdōnādōnami, ba danōmi misa fefoe ; lafasoei ami ba mbanoeami fefoe, ba danōmi misa, ba danō nibe'e Lowalaugioe, Jehowa, chōoe. Ba ba wa'aboe dōdō andrō ba ba 53 wa'atosasa, ba nemali andrō, ba ū'ā ndraonooe, ūsi nonooe matoea ba ūsi nonooe alawe, nibe'e Lowalangioe, Jehowa, chōoe. (*Jer. 19, 9*). Ba he sabōlō omboejoe mege ba si 54 hoelō nono omasiō ba chōmi, ba safōchō tōdō dania chō dalifoesnōia ba ba ndra alawe andrō, nitalagoeinia ba ba ndraono andrō, si tosai na chōnia. Chōra fefoe, ba lō ibe'e 55 wōfō nōsi nononia andrō nī'ānia, me lō hadia ia zi tosai chōnia, ba wa'aboe dōdō andrō ba ba wa'atosasa, ba nemali andrō, ba mbanoeami fefoe. Ira alawe sabōlō omboe- 56 joetō ba sabōlō mangehangehao chōnia fefoe hadia ia ba chōmi, si lō irai manandraigō mangoehoendragō tanō, ba wa'omboejoemboejoe ba ba wangehangehao, ba afōchō dōdōnia ba ndra matoeania, nitalagoeinia ba ba nononia matoea ba ba nononia alawe, i'afōchōi tōdō 57 chōra nawō nono andrō, si otarai daloenia ba ono andrō, nī'adonogōnia, i'ā sa'aē, nibini'ō, me lō hadia ia chōnia, ba wa'aboe dōdō andrō ba ba wa'atosasa, ba nemali andrō, ba mbanoeami fefoe. Na lō ūtōngō- 58 ni daroma li oroisa andrō fefoe, nitanō ba zoera andre, ba wolo'ō

ja'ia, wangata'oefi Lowalangioe, Jehowa, tōi andrō, seboea lachōmi ba  
 59 sata'oe ita. Ba ifatōrō chōoe ba ba  
 madooemō dania wamakao si tengā  
 inōtō Jehowa, famakao sabōlōbōlō  
 ba sarā, ba fōchō sabe'e sibai ba  
 60 sarā gōi. Ba ifoeli ifatōrō chōoe  
 wōchō Ndrawa Miseraji andrō fefoe,  
 si hocha mboemō i'olembai ndra'-  
 61 oegō. Ba ifatōrō na gōi chōoe Jehowa  
 ngawalō wōchō ba famakao,  
 si lō ba zoera goroisa andre, irege  
 62 no tetiko ndra'oegō. Fa'ojā ndrōfi  
 ba mbanoea si jawā ami mena'ō,  
 ba ha fasamōsa dania zi tosai ja'ami,  
 me no lō nifondrondrongooe li Lo-  
 63 walangioe, Jehowa. Ba si mane fa'-  
 omoeso dōdō Jehowa mege wame'e  
 fa'ohahaoe dōdō chōmi, awō wango-  
 ja'ō ja'ami, si manō wa'omoeso dō-  
 dō Jehowa dania wamakiko ja'ami,  
 awō wangohori ja'ami, tobali te-  
 timba ami ba danō andrō, ba zi  
 mōi ami iada'e, ba wangochōgō ja'ia.  
 64 Ifazawili dania ndra'oegō ba niha  
 baero fefoe, i'otarai wondrege danō,  
 noemalō ba wondrege tānō sa; ba  
 ūfosoemange dania Lowalangi bō'ō,  
 ba da'ō, si lō mirai mila mege, ja'-  
 oegō ba ira toeaoe mege, balō geoe  
 65 ba kara. (F. 4, 27. Neh. 1, 8). Ba  
 si lō ahono ndra'oegō ba niha andrō  
 dania, ba lō naha solombase gaheoe;  
 tōdō sanizinizi ibe' chōoe ba da'ō  
 Jehowa, awō hōrō sariri ba fa'aboe  
 66 dōdō. Nosooe, ba hoelō zanaŵanaŵa  
 fōnaoe wamaigioe; lō bongi lō ma'-  
 chōō, ba manizinizi ndra'oegō ba lō  
 67 ñdōnadōna aoeri'ō, ñŵa'ō. Ba za-  
 ngeehoelō wongi, ba ñmane: Ena'ō  
 na bongi! ba na bongi, ba ñmane:  
 Ena'ō na ifoeli moloeo! bōrō wa'a-  
 boe dōdōoe andrō ba famaigioe  
 68 hadia ni'ilā hōrōoe andrō. Ifoeli  
 ifolojo ndra'oegō ba danō Miseraji  
 Jehowa; ifatōrō ba lala andrō, ni-  
 ñwa'ōgoe chōoe no: Lō'ō sa'ae i'ilā ia  
 hōrōoe, ba ba da'ō te'oro'ō dania  
 ami sawoejoe, ira matoea ba ira  
 alawe, ba nemalimi, ba lō sedōna

mowōli ja'ami. Da'ō daroma li ba 69  
 wawoe'oesa li andrō, me fawoe'oe  
 li Moze ba Ndراونو Gизераэли, ba  
 danō Ndراونو Moabi, niŵa'ō Jeho-  
 wa chōnia, lō lai wawoe'oesa li a-  
 ndrō, me fawoe'oe li ia chōra ba  
 gahe hili Horebi.

## FAZA 29.

- I. Fangarō fawoe'oesa li andrō.  
 II. Fameta'oe sanawō.

I. Ba hoemedē Moze ba Ndراونو  
 Gизераэли fefoe ba imane chōra: No  
 mi'ilā fefoe hadia ia nilaoe Jehowa  
 ba danō Miseraji, chō Wara'o ba  
 ba mbanoeania fefoe ba ba danōnia  
 ma'asagōrō, ba zanehe ami: (Moz.  
 II. 19, 4), fangoroma'ōnia fa'abōlō-  
 nia andrō, si tengā inōtō, ni'ilā  
 hōrōoe, tandra andrō ba ila'ila, si  
 no eboea. (F. 7, 19). Ba irege ma'-  
 chōō andre, ba lō nibe'e Jehowa  
 chōmi fa'aboto ba dōdō ba wa-  
 nōndra eloeha, ba lō nibe'enia  
 hōrō, ba wangila, ba he tōgi da-  
 linga, ba wamondrongo. Ba no  
 oe'oe ami, ūfa woeloe fache wa'-  
 ara, ba danō si mate andrō; noe-  
 chami andrō, ba lō sadoedoe, ba  
 badagahemi, ba lō sobooe ba ga-  
 hemi. (F. 8, 4). Lō ñmi roti, ba he  
 agoe, ba he bō'ōnia, nibadoe, sabe'e,  
 ena'ō aboto ba dōdōmi, wa ja'odo  
 Jehowa Lowalangimi. Ba me no  
 miroegi danō da'e, ba me mōi fa-  
 soewō chōda Zihona andrō, razo  
 ba Hesibona ba Ogi andrō, razo  
 ba Mbazana, ba no sabōlō ita moroi  
 chōra. (F. 3, 1). ba no ta'ochōgō  
 danōra, ba no tabe'e ba mado  
 Roebeno ba ba mado Gado ba ba  
 zi matonga mado Manase, tāna  
 chōra ba ba madoera dania. (Moz.  
 IV. 32, 33). Ba mitōngōni sa'ae da-  
 roma li ba wawoe'oesa li andre, ba  
 wolo'ō, ena'ō mofozoe mibe'e fefoe  
 hadia ia nilaoemi. Fōna Lowala-  
 ngimi, Jehowa, so ami fefoe, ma'-  
 chōō, salawā mado chōmi ba ma-  
 domi andrō ba satoea ba koema-

1

2

3

4

5

6

7

8

9

- ndroe chōmi, dozi ira matoea  
 10 Ndraono Gizeräeli, ba iraonomi ba  
     ira alawemi, awō niha bō'ō andrō  
     chōmi, si so ba golombasewāmi, he  
     solewalewa eoe ba he sana'ocna'oe  
 11 idanō chōmi, ena'ō fawoe'oe li ami  
     Lowalangioe, Jehovah, ba wefao  
     chōnia, si mōi ba hōloe ami, fa-  
     magōlō Lowalangioe, Jehovah, chōoe  
 12 ma'ōchō, ena'ō ifataro baneania  
     ndra'oegō ma'ōchō ba ena'ō Lowa-  
     langioe gōi ia, si mane nifaboe'oenia  
     chōoe, si no mōi ba hōloe ia chō  
     ndra toeaoe Aberahamo, Iza'aki,  
 13 Jakobo. (*Moz. I. 17, 7*). Ba tengā  
     ha ba chōmi fawoe'oe li ndra'o  
     iada'e, tengā ha ja'ita zi fabōbō, si  
 14 mōi ba hōloe ita, no he ba zi so ba  
     da'e chōda fōna Lowalangida, Je-  
     howa, ija'e, ba he ba zi lō chōda  
 15 ba da'e ma'ōchō a'ine. Itōrō sa tōdō-  
     mi we'asoda ba danō Miseraji mege  
     ba fanōrōda taloe danō niha baero,  
 16 nitōrōda andrō, ba fangilami sogoro  
     ita andrō chōra ba adoera andrō,  
     eoe ba kara ba firō ba ana'a, si  
     so chōra.  
 17 II. Bōi manō faloecha ba chōmi,  
     he ira matoea, ba he ira alawe,  
     ba he fatalifoesōta ba he mado, si  
     erogō Lowalangida, Jehovah, tōdō-  
     nia, ma'ōchō, ba we'amōi mam-  
     soemange Lowalangi niha baero  
     andrō! Bōi manō faloecha ba chōmi  
     mbaja sowoea langoe ba hija!  
 18 (*Hal. zin. 8, 23. Heb. 12, 15*). Ma so  
     zanōtōna manō fefoe hadia ia zi  
     sōchi, na irongo daroma li ba wa-  
     magōlō andre, ni'aro'ō fahōloesa,  
     ma imane dōdōnia: Lō gōnado fa-  
     ma'ala, he ū'a'ae oe'o'ō wa'abe'e  
     dōdōgōe andrō. Ba fozoenia, ba  
     tehori nibasōi, fabaja si no okōli-  
 19 kōli. Ba niha si manō, ba lō ibe'e  
     aefa horō Jehovah, moehola dania  
     wōnoe Jehovah ba fa'afōchō dōdōnia  
     ba niha si manō, ba tohare dania  
     chōnia wangelifi andrō fefoe, nisoera  
     ba zoera andre, ba iboenoe dōnia  
 20 ba goeli danō Jehovah. Iheta ba
- mado Ndraono Gizeraëli bō'ō mado  
     si manō Jehovah, famakikonia, itōrō  
     sibai niwā'ō ba wangelifi andrō, ba  
     wawoe'oesa li, nitanō ba zoera go-  
     roisa andre. Ba lamane dania 21  
     nga'ōtōmi, iraonomi andrō, sawena  
     eboea foerimi dania, awō niha bō'ō  
     andrō, si otarai danō sarōe, na  
     la'ilā wamakao andrō ba fōchō a-  
     andrō, nifatōrō Jehovah ba danō  
     andre, — na hatō talō balera ba 22  
     asio ba achozila danōnia tooe, tobali  
     tebali tehalō nowi ba lō aoeri hadia  
     ia, sinanō hadia ia, ba lō motalinga  
     ba chōnia, wa no adoedoela, si  
     mane ba Zodoma ba ba Gomora ba  
     ba Gadama ba ba Zebo'i, nidoedoeğō  
     Jehowa no, iroegi danō tooe ba  
     wōnoenia andrō ba ba mbachoebach-  
     oe dōdōnia — (*Moz. I. 19, 24*); si 23  
     ndroehoe, niha baero fefoe, ba la-  
     mane dania: Hadia mbōrō, wa no  
     ilaoe da'ō ba danō andrō Jehovah?  
     He moroi wehola wōnoenia andrō,  
     si tengā inōtō? (*Jer. 22, 8*). Ba 24  
     lamane dania: Me lō nitōngōnira  
     fawoe'esa li andrō, me fawoe'oe li  
     chōra Jehovah, Lowalangi doeara  
     andrō, me iheta ira ba danō Mis-  
     eraji, ba me no mōi ira mamosoe 25  
     mange Lowalangi bō'ō, awō wan-  
     galocloe ba da'ō, ba Lowalangi  
     si lō larai mila fōna ba si tengā  
     nitoetoeroenia chōra. (*F. 4, 19*). Da'ō 26  
     mbōrō wa tessao wōnoe Jehovah ba  
     danō andre ba tobali ifatōrō chōnia  
     wangelifi andrō fefoe, nitanō ba  
     zoera andre mege. Ba no ideha ira 27  
     ba danōra Jehovah ba wōnoenia  
     andrō ba ba mbachoebachoe dōdōnia  
     ba ba wa'abao dōdōnia andrō, si no  
     abōlōbōlō, ba no ifazaoemba ira ba  
     danō bō'ō, si mane ma'ōchō. Si 28  
     tobini na oea, ba balazi Lowala-  
     ngida, Jehovah, ba si no teboka, ba  
     chōda ba ba ndraonoda, gōtōgōtō  
     wa'ara, ena'ō ta'o'ō fefoe daroma  
     li oroisa andre.

## FAZA 30.

I. Tebe'e aefa horō, na mangesa dōdō. II. Sahatō goroisa andrō. III. Amaboe'oela li ba fameta'oe.

- 1 I. Ba na no itōrō dania ndra'oegō da'ō fefoe, howoehowoe andrō ba fangelifi andrō, niwa'ōgōe chōoe, ba na ūbe'e ba dōdōe dania ba niha baero andrō fefoe, ba nitibō'ō 11  
 2 Lowalangioe, Jehowa, ja'oegō, ba na ūfoeli'ō chō Lowalangioe, Jehowa, awō ndraonoe, soroi si'aikō ba dōdō ba soroi si'aikō ba gera'era, ba na ū'o'ō linia ba niwa'ōgōe chōoe 12  
 3 maōchō fefoe, ba ifoeli ifaigi lala chōoe Lowalangioe, Jehowa, iha-chōsi tōdō ndra'oegō, ba ifoeli i'o-zaragō ami ba niha andrō fefoe, ba nifazaewe Lowalangimi, Jehowa, 13  
 4 ja'ami. Ba he ba wondrege danō so ūsa, sizaewe, fōfōmi, ba i'ozaragō ami ba da'ō Lowalangimi, Jehowa, 14  
 5 ba ihalō ami ba da'ō. Ba Lowalangioe, Johowa zolohe ja'oegō ba danō andrō, si no tanō ndra toeaoe mege, ena'ō tanōoe, ba ohahaoe dōdōe ba ato ami ibe'e, moroi chō 15  
 6 ndra toeame. Iboto dōdōe ba tōdō madooeō dania Lowalangioe, Jehowa, ena'ō moroi si'aikō ba dōdōe ba moroi si'aikō ba gera'eraoe ū'omasi'ō Lowalangioe, Jehowa, bōrō wangorifie andrō. (Jer. 24, 7; 32, 16  
 7 39. Hes. 36, 26). Ba ba nemalioe andrō ba ba zi fatioe tōdō chōoe, si no molohi ja'oegō, ifatōrō wangelifi andrō fefoe Lowalangioe, Jehowa. 17  
 8 Ba ja'oegō, ba ūfoeli ūfondrondrongo li Jehowa ba ū'o'ō goroisania andrō fefoe, nifa'emagoe chōoe ma'ōchō, 18  
 9 ba ihōna dania zi sōchi ba halōwōoe andrō fefoe, nihalō dangaoe ba ba dabinaoe ba ba mbeto goerifōoe ba ba mboea danō chōoe; ifoeli sa omoeso dōdō Jehowa ndra'oegō, fangorifie, si mane fa'omoeso dō- 19  
 10 dōnia ndra toeaoe mege, na ūfondrondrongo li Lowalangioe, Jehowa, wolo'ō oroisania, awō nifachoinia andrō, nitanō ba zoera goroisa a-ndre, na moroi si'aikō ba dōdōe ba na moroi si'aikō ba gera'eraoe ūfoeli'ō chō Lowalangioe, Jehowa. 20  
 II. Ba goroisa andre sa, nifa'-emagoe chōoe ma'ōchō, ba tengā si tebai ndra'oegō, tengā si tebai ūchamō. Tengā si jaŵā ba zoroego so ia, fa ūŵā'ō ena'ō : Ha niha chōda zi mōi jaŵā ba zoroego ba wangai ja'ia mitooe ba ba wangombacha chōda. ena'ō ta'o'ō ? (Rom. 10, 6). Ba tengā gōi jefo nasi so ia, fa ūŵā'ō ena'ō : Ha niha chōda zi mōi misi jefo nasi, mangai ja'ia chōda, ba wangombacha ja'ia chōda, ena'ō ta'o'ō ? No sahatō sibai chōoe daroma li andrō, ba mbeweoe ba ba dōdōe [tebe'e ia], tobali ū'ila ū'o'ō. 21  
 III. Hiza, no oefaedo chōoe ma'ōchō wa'aoeri, awō wa'ohahaoe dōdō, ba fa'amate, awō wamakao. (F. 11, 26. Jer. 21, 8). Na ū'o'ō goroisa Lowalangioe, Jehowa, nifa'emagoe chōoe ma'ōchō, wa ū'omasi'ō Lowalangioe, Jehowa, na ūtōrō lala andrō chōnia, ba na ūtōngōni goroisania, awō nifachoinia andrō, awō hoekoenia, ba aoeri ndra'oegō ba ato ami dania, ba ifahowoe'ō ndra'oegō Lowalangioe, Jehowa, ba danō andrō, ba zi mōi'ō, ba wangochōgō ja'ia. Ba na fa'ero dōdōe, na lō ūfondrondrongo li, na tobali ūbe'e nifowōhō ndra'oegō, ba wangaloeloe ba Lowalangi bō'ō, ba ba wamosoemange da'ō, ba oewā'ō chōmi ma'ōchō : Lō zi lō tekiko ami ; tengā sanaaoe noso ami, ba danō andrō, ba zi mōi ami mijefo Joridano, ba wangochōgō ja'ia. Oekaoni si so ba mbōrō ba chōmi andrō ma'ōchō mbanoea si jaŵā, awō danō tooe, wa no oefaedo ira ūchōoe wa'aoeri wa'amate, ba howoehowoe ba fangelifi, ba no oefaedo chōoe; ba fa'aoeri sa'ae toejoe, ena'ō aoeri'ō, ja'oegō andrō, awō nga'ōtōmō dania; (F. 4, 26); ū'omasi'ō Lowalangioe, Jehowa, ba 22

fondrondrongo linia ba olemba chōnia, da'ō sa wangorifioe ba fanga-naoe nosooe, ena'ō lō teboelō'ō ba danō andrō, nifaboe'oe Jehowa fame'e, chō ndra toeaoe Aberahamo, Iza'aki, Jakobo, si no mōi ba hōloe ia chōra !

## FAZA 31.

I. Iheta ia ba halčwōnia Moze ba ifataro Josoea andrō solohe sato.  
 II. Ibe'e ba danga gere zoera goroisa, ba wombaso ba zato. III. Oroi-sa Jehowa chō Moze ba wanoera sinoenō fangona andrō, famadoehoe'ō ba zato. IV. Soera goroisa andrō, ba nibe'e barō dawōla andrō.

- 1 I. Ba mōi moehede ba Ndraono
- 2 Gizerāeli fefoe Moze, imane chōra : Otoe a doea woeloe fache wa'aragoe ba goeli danō iada'e, ba si tebai faofao sa'ae ndra'odo ; ba noa gōi imane chōgōe Jehowa ; Lō ő̄tō Joridano andrō ! (Moz. IV. 27, 12).
- 3 Lowalangioe, Jehowa zangōtō fōnaoe, ba ja'ia zangohori niha andrō fōnaoe, ba ő̄ila ő̄ochōgō danōra. Josoea andrō zangolōi'ō ja'oegō ; dali niwa'ō Jehowa. (Moz. IV. 27,
- 4 18). Ilaoe chōra Jehowa wolaoenia me ifakiko razo Ndraono Gamori andrō, Sihona ba Ogi, fabaja tanōra. (Moz. IV. 21, 24). Ibe'e ba dangami ira Jehowa, ba mi'o'ō sibai goroisa andrō, mibe'enia chōmi, wolaoe chōra. (F. 7, 2). Bōi atalō dōdōoe, mi'abe'e'ō ami ! Bōi mi'ata'oefi ba bōi toke'a ami chōra ! Fao sa chōoe Lowalangioe, Jehowa, lō ibōhōi ndra'oegō, lō farōi ia chōoe. (Jos. 1,
5. Heb. 13, 5). Ba hoemedo Moze chō Josoea ba imane chōnia, ba zi so Ndraono Gizerāeli, fefoe. Bōi atalō dōdōoe, abe'e'ō ndra'oegō ! Ja'oegō sa zolohe ja'ira ba danō andrō, nifaboe'oe Jehowa fame'e chō ndra toeara mege, si no mōi ba hōloe ia chōra, ba ja'oegō zamaosa chōra. Ba Jehowa zowaōwañ fōnaoe, itolo ndra'oegō, lō ibōhōi'ō ba lō

farōi ia chōoe. Bōi ata'oefi ba bōi aboe dōdōoe.

II. Ba isoera goroisa andrō Moze 9 ba ibe'e ba danga gere andrō, ono Lewi, sangosa'ō tawōla zoera goroisa Jehowa andrō, ba ba danga zalāwa Ndraono Gizerāeli fefoe. Ba 10 iwa'ō li chōra Moze, imane : Na no iroegi mewitoe fache, na dōfi wanagefa andrō, ba na owasa nose daha geoe, (Moz. V. 15, 1), na mōi faloecha 11 chō Lowalangioe, Jehowa, Ndraono Gizerāeli fefoe, ba naha andrō nitoejoenia dania, ba ő̄baso zoera goroisa andre, őfarongogō chōra. Faloecha'ō zato, ira matoea ba ira 12 alawe ba iraono, awō niha bō'ō andrō chōoe, si so ba mbanoeami, ena'ō larongo ba ena'ō latōngōni, ba wangata'oefi Lowalangimi, Jehowa, ba ba wolo'ō sibai taroma li oroisa andre fefoe. Ba iraonora 13 andrō, si lō mangila ja'ia na, ba ndramoefondrondrongo, ena'ō lafahaō ira ba wangata'oefi Lowalangi-mi, Jehowa, gōtō we'asomi ba danō andrō, ba zi mōi ami mijefo Joridano, ba wangochōgō ja'ia.

III. Ba imane Jehowa chō Moze : 14 Hiza, no iroegi inōtō wa'amateoe ; hede chō Josoea ba mi'ae ba nose wama'ele'ō, ena'ō oēwa'ō li chōnia. Ba mōi ndra Moze Josoea, lasaŵa baose wama'ele'ō. Ba oroma Jehowa 15 baose, ba mboto lawoee andrō, ba i'agōzinga mbawandroeħō nose boto lawoee andrō. Ba imane Jehowa 16 chō Moze : Hiza, si mōi mōrō ndra'oegō ba ngai ndra toeaoe ; ba mao-so dania niha andre ba lafosoemange Lowalangi bō'ō, ba chōra, ba danō andrō ba zi mōi ira, ba la'erogō ndra'odo, ba fawoe'oesa li andrō chōgoe, si fawoe'oe li ndra'o chōra, ba ladoedoegō. Ba na loeo da'ō, ba 17 tesao wōnoegoe chōra ba farōi ndra'o chōra ba oebini'ō mba-wagoe chōra, ba famakiko lasaŵa, oja ngawalō zi gōna ira famakao ba fangaboe dōdō. Ba na loeo da'ō,

- ba lamane : Hadia, tenga' andrō gō-na ita famakao andrō, me lō'ō sa'ae
- 18 Lowalangida ba chōda ? Ba ja'odo, ba oefaeloegō oebini'ō mbawagoe, na loeo da'ō, bōrō zi lō sōchi andrō fefoe, nilaoera, me no lasawa Lowa-  
19 langi bō'ō. Ba mitanō ba zoera chō-mi zinoenō andrō, ba mifahaō Ndراونو Gizeraëli ba da'ō, bōi aefa ba mbewera, ena'ō amaedola zi so ba mbōrō chōgōe ba Ndراونو Gizeraëli
- 20 zinoenō andrō. Oe'ohē saira ba danō andrō, nifaboe'oegoe chō ndra toe-ara fahōloesa, tanō si falawoe soe-soe ba ūve ūwani, ba manga ira ba aboese ba esolo, ba aefa da'ō, ba la'otahōgō Lowalangi bō'ō ba lafo-soemange da'ō, ba ja'odo, ba si lō ba dōdōra dania, ba fawoe'oesa li andrō chōgōe, ba adoedoe labe'e.
- 21 Ba na oja dania zi gōna ira famakao ba fangaboe dōdō, ba sinoenō andrō dania, wamadoehoe'ō chōra lō'ō sa atō aefa'aefa dania ia ba mbewe madooera — ; oe'ila sa gera'-erara, si so ba dōdōra ma'ōchō [sa'ae], he lō ni'ohegoe ja'ira na ba danō andrō, nifaboe'oegoe chō ndra toeara, fahōloesa. (*Jer. 17, 10. Fam. 22 2, 23.*) Ba me loeo da'ō itanō ba zoera zinoenō andrō Moze, ba ifahaō Ndراونو Gizeraëli ba zinoenō andrō.
- 23 Ba iwa'ō li chō Josoea, ono Noeni andrō, [Lowalangi], imane chōnia : Bōi atalō dōdōoe, abe'e'ō ndra'oe-gō ! me ja'oegō zolohe Iraono Gize-raëli ba danō andrō, nifaboe'oegoe chōra fahōloesa, ba ja'o zanolo ja'-oegō.
- 24 IV. Ba me no ahori itanō ba zoera daroma li oroisa andrō fefoe Moze,
- 25 ba ibe'e li ba nono Lewi andrō, sangosa'ō tawōla andrō, naha zoera
- 26 goroisa Jehowa, imane : Mihalō zoera goroisa andre ba mibe'e ba ngai dawōla naha zoera goroisa Lowalangimi, Jehowa, ena'ō amaedola zi so ba mbōrō ia ba chōmi,
- 27 ba da'ō. Noa sa oe'ila wanandroo ba fa'abe'e mbōrō doe'imō. He iada'e
- sa'ae, ba we'asogoe na ba chōmi, ba noa sa'ae te chōmi niwā'ō Jehowa ; ba mendroea manō dania, na no mate ndra'o ! Mifaloecha'ō chōgōe 28 zalaŵa madomi fefoe, awō goema-ndro chōmi, ena'ō oefarongogō chōra daroma li andre ba ena'ō oekaoni si so ba mbōrō ba chōra andrō mba-noea si jaŵa ba tanō tooe. (*Moz. V. 4, 26.*) Oe'ila sa, na no mate 29 ndra'o dania, ba mifakiko manō wolaoe, wondrōi lala andrō, nitoe-toeroegoe chōmi ; ba gōna dania ami famakao andrō, me solaoe si fatoewoe chō Jehowa ami, wangandrō fōnoenia folaoelaoemi andrō. Ba ahori ifarongogō ba Ndراونو 30 Gizeraëli fefoe daroma li simoenō andre Moze, imane :

## FAZA 32.

I. Sinoenō Moze. II. Famaroee tōdō zato. III. Te'ombacha'ō chō Moze wa'amatenia dania.

I. Mifondrongondrongo, ja'ami banoea si jaŵa, moehede sa'ae ndra'o, ba jamoerongo tanō wehede mbewegoe andre ! Ja hoelō deoe moroi jaŵa wamahaōgōe, jamowōi hoelō namo wehedegoe, ja si mane teoe ba ndroe'oe danō, si mane bōi-bōi ba mboeloe ndroe'oe ! Tōi Jehowa sa'ae oefarongogō : Mi-fosoemange Lowalangida ! **Gowe ia, so'ahinoa wolaenia ; me no satoe-**  
lō lala andrō chōnia fefoe, Lowalangi si lō farōi la, lō falimosa chōnia, satoelō tōdō ba sadōlō tōdō ia !  
Si lō sōchi nilaoera chōnia, si tengā ononia andrō, ha fangaila ira, nga'-ōtō si no tefoejoe ba si no tekiko. Hadia, si manō wamasoelōnimi [sisō-chi] chō Jehowa, ja'ami niha sambō era'era ba si lō tōdō ? Hadia, tengā ja'ia namaoe, sombōi ja'oegō mege ? Tenga ja'ia zangasogō ja'oegō ba samataro ja'oegō ? (*Mal. 1, 6.*) Tōrō tōdōoe götō fōna andrō, tōngötōngōni götō nga'ōtō niha si no noe-malō ! Sofoe chō namaoe, ena'ō

i'ombacha'ō chōoe ; ba zi no tohare hoewa ba chōmi sofoe, ena'ō latoe-nō chōoe. Me ibe'e tāna ba niha danō Fondrege zalaŵa, me ifōfō'ō nono niha, ba ifachoi nola soi, dali wa'ato Ndraono Gizeraëli andrō, Hal. zin. 17, 26). Tāna chō Jehowa sa mbanoeania andrō, ochōtania, si lō teboelō, nifachoi chōnia ma'oewoe 8 Jakobo. (F. 4, 20). Ba danō si mate isōndra, ba danō si mate sata'oe ita, si lō nihaniha. Ba no irorogō, lō aefaa'aefa hōrōnia chōra; no irorogō, nifondrorogō ono hōrōnia. Si mane mojo same'awa ononia ba gazoeni ba sanahanahae jaŵa nononia andrō, si manō wamologōnia afinia, ihalō ira ba itaja afinia. (Moz. 12 II. 19, 4). Ha Jehowa zolohe ja'ira 13 ba lō awōnia Lowalangi bō'ō. Ba zalaŵa tanō ifatōrō ira, ba boea danō ibe'e ōra. Ba gara lasisiō ūwānī ibe'e ba ba gowe lasisiō wanicha, (Sin. 81, 17), fabaja fanicha zoesoe zaŵi ba soesoe nambi, awōdawō nono mbiribiri ba tawō mbiribiri si matoea. Saŵi Mbazana, si matoea [ibe'e chōra], awō mbiribiri si matoea ba fondrege zi sōchi gandroe, ba no mibadoe nōsi mboea 15 nagoe, timba nagoe saoechoe. Ba atabō Jesoeroe andrō, ba fasifa — satabō ndra'oegō ba sesolo ba so'-ōsi ! Ba i'erogō Lowalangi, sombōi ja'ia mege, ba lō'ō sa'ae ba dōdōnia goweandrō, fangorifinia. (Jes. 44, 16 2). La'andrō wōnoenia, bōrō Lowalangi bō'ō andrō, sogoro ita lab'e'e famaoxi dōdōnia. Labe'e gō mbechoe, si tengā Lowalangi, ū Lowalangi si lō larai mila mege; si bohoeo toemboe, sawena so, si tengā 17 ni'ata'oei ndra toeami mege. Gowe andrō, so'ono ja'oegō mege, ba lō itōrō tōdōoe, ba no olifoe'ō Lowalangi andrō, sadono ja'oegō. Ba i'ilā Jehowa ba itibo'ō [mbanoeania andrō], ba wōnoenia ba nononia matoea ba ba nononia alawe andrō. 18 Imane : Da'oebaloegō mbawagoe chōra, da'oefagi he wisa loealoea dania chōra. Me no niha si tefoejoe sibai tōdō ira, iraono si lō falōfarōi. No la'andrō wōnoegoe, bōrō zi tēngā Lowalangi andrō, no labaosi dōdōgōe ba nadoe faja andrō chōra, ba da'oebe'e famasoegi wōnoera niha si tengā niha, ba oebe'e famaoxi dōdōra niha baero. (Rom. 10, 19). Hoemola sa'ae galitō wōnoegoe, 21 iroegi zabacha mbanoea tooe feholania, i'ā danō, fabaja saoeri ba goelinia, ira'i dajadaja hili. (Jer. 15, 14). Da'oehawoci ira famakao, oe-hori nono wana chōgōe, wolaoe chōra. Ba na no afoeo dania ira 22 ba wa'olofo ba na no ariri ba wa'aoechoe wōchō waba ba ba wō-chō bō'ō, sabe'e sibai, ba oefatōrō chōra nifō goetoe ndroe'oe ba sōfoe goelō, ba danō tooe. Na baero, ba 23 ahori ira ba mbawa zi'ōli; ba na jomo, ba ba wa'ata'oe, ono matoea ba ono alawe ba iraono ba mbagi zoesoe ba si no tohare hoewa. Oe- 26 mane ena'ō : Da'oewoewoesi misa ira, olifoe niha bō'ō ira oebe'e, na 27 lō ata'edo wa'aboe dōdōgōe ba zi fa'oedoe andrō, ma lō aboto ba dōdō zamakao ja'ira andrō, ma lamane dōdōra : Tangama zabōlō, ba tengā Jehowa, zolaoe da'ō fefoe. Noa sa 28 niha si lō famobawa lala ira, niha si lō bacha tōdō. Na satoeatoea ira, 29 ba aboto ba dōdōra ena'ō, ba lafattoeetoe ena'ō loealoea, si so fō-nara. Hana wa i'ilā igohi zi hōnō 30 si ha samōsa, ba hana wa moloi zi foeloe ngahōnō labe'e si daroea, na lō ni'amawa gowera andrō ja'ira ba na lō nibōhōli Jehowa ja'ira. Gowera andrō, ba tengā sa si mane 31 goweda; emalidá zamadoehoe'ō da'ō. Ina ūwē nagoe chōra sa, ba ūwē nagoe Zodoma ba ba danō Gomora moroi chōrá. Boea nagoe chōra, ba langoe, fa'afeto gawōchōe wa'a-feto mboea andrō. Ilo naga nōsi na-goera andrō, ba sōfoe goelō, sata'oe ita. Hadia tengā no moebe'e jaŵa 34

- da'ō jomo chōgoe, tenga ba mbate'e  
girōgirō chōgoe so ia, nifotandro ?
- 35 *Folombase mbaŵa wolaoe balō, baŵa wame'e soelō, na loeo mangiwa gahera. Noa sa ahatō ia, mbaŵa wamakikora andrō, i'aliogō ia moroi sa nihonogōi chōra andrō.* (*Rom. 12, 19. Heb. 10, 30.*) I'ohe sa ba zatoelō hoehoeo mbanoeania Jehova, ihachōsi tōdō ngoningoninia, na i'ilā, no taja wa'abōlō ba si lō boto
- 36 37 nono matoea, fabaja iraono. Imane dania : Heza so iada'e Lowalangira andrō ? gowe andrō, saŵatōra mege ?
- 38 si manga dawō zoemange andrō chōra mege, samadoe agoe soemange nibadoe andrō chōra ? Hana na maoso da'ō, ba wandolo ja'ami, ndra-
- 39 mōi ba'aba'ami ! Ja'orama sa'ae chōmi wa ja'odo, ja'odo andre, awō wa lō Lowalangi bō'ō baerogoe. Samoenoe niha ndra'o ba sangorifi gōi, samesocho ba samedōhō gōi, ba lō sangila mangefa'ō ba dangagoe nihá. (*F. 6, 4. Sam. I. 2, 6.*)
- 40 *Oe'oro'ō sa'ae dangagoe mijawa ba mbanoea si jaŵa, ba oemanee : Saoeri*
- 41 *ndra'o, iroegi zi lō aetoe ! Na no oedali zi'ōligoe andrō si takile, na oebabaja wangoehoekoe, ba oelaoe mbalōgōe ba zamakao ja'odo, oelaoe*
- 42 *zoelō ba zi fatioe tōdō chōgoe ! Maboe do nono wana chōgoe oebe'e ba i'ā nōsi niha si'ōligoe — do niboe noe andrō ba do nira'oe ba nagole*
- 43 *hōgō zolohe emali andrō. Misoeno mbanoeania, ja'ami niha baero, me no solaoe balō ndro ngoningoninia ia, ilaoe mbalōnia ba zamakao ja'ia ba isala'ō zi lō sōchi ba danō mbanoeania.* (*Rom. 15, 10,*)
- 44 *II. So Moze, ifarongogō ba zato daroma li sinoenō andrō fefoe, ja'ia*
- 45 *ba Josoea, ono Noeni andrō. Ba me no i'o ozoei ba Ndraono Gizerāeli fefoe daroma li andrō Moze,*
- 46 *ba imane chōra : Mitanō ba dōdōmi daroma li andrō fefoe, niŵa'ōgoe sibai chōmi ma'ōchō, ena'ō miŵa'ō ba ndraonomi, ena'ō latōngōni, ba*

wolo'ō taroma li oroisa andrō fefoe. Tenga sa fajafaja da'ō chōmi, 47 balazi nosomi, ba da'ō sibai misōndra wa'anaoe noso ba danō andrō, ba zi mōi ami mijefo Joridano, ba wangochōgō ja'ia.

III. Ba me loeo da'ō, ba hoe- 48 mede Jehowa chō Moze, imane : Ae mijawa ba hili Nebo andrō, 49 famadoro hili Gabari, ba danō Ndraono Moabi, tānō ba gatoe-mboecha, i'otarai Jericho, ba faigi danō Gana'ana andrō, nibe'egoe ba Ndraono Gizeraēli dania, chōra ba ba madooera dania. (*Moz. IV. 27, 12.*) Ba mate dania ndra'oegō 50 ba hili andrō, ba zi mōi'ō jaŵa, ba te'oroedoegō ndra'oegō chō ndra toeaoe, si mane ga'aoe A'aroni, si mate ba hili Horī mege, ba si no moe'oroedoegō chō ndra toeami, (*Moz. IV. 33, 38.*) bōrō me no mosala ami chōgoe, ba hoenō Ndraono Gizeraēli, ba nidanō wasosota no andrō, ba Gadesi, ba danō si mate Sini, me lō nifosoemangemi ja'odo, ni'amoni'ō andrō, bacha ba hoenō Ndraono Gizeraēli. (*Moz. IV. 20, 12.*) Moroi jefo andre sa ūfaigi danō, ba 52 lō ūroegi danō andrō, nibe'egoe ba Ndraono Gizeraēli dania.

### FAZA 33.

Famahowoe'ō Moze mado Ndraono Gizerāeli, si felendroe, fangonania.

D'a'e wamahowoe'ō Moze, enoni Lowalangi andrō, famahowoe'ōnia Iraono Gizerāeli, me no ahatō wa'-amatenia. Imane : Ba Zina'i i'otarai mege Jehowa, moroi ba Ze'ira hoemaga ia chōra ; moroi ba hili Warana ifohaga hagania andrō ; i'otarai zi liwōe [mala'ika], oroisa so'alitō chōra ba dangania kambōlō. (*Hal. zin. 7, 53. Joed. a. 14.*) Irorogō mbanoeania, i'omasí'ō. Ba dangania so ni'amoni'ō andrō chōnia, fefoe ; fōna gaheoe moedadalo ira ba latema daroma limō. No iŵa'ō chōdā 4

- 5 goroisa Moze, ondrōita dania ba mbanoea ma'ewoe Jakobo. Ba no razo Jesoeroe ia (Jehowa) me faloecha zatoea mbanoea, me a'oi so mado Ndraono Gizeraeli. Ja'aceri mado Roebeno, bōi mate, fa bōi alō wa'ato niha chōra! (Moz. I. 49, 3 b. t.) Ba da'e ba mado Joeda, imane: Fondrondrongo wangerōngarō mado Joeda, ja'oegō Jehowa, ba ohe mangawoeli ira, ba niwara! Laoe fasōndra tangaoe, fōnara, ba tolo ira ba zamakao ja'ira andrō!
- 8 Ba ba mado Lewi, ba imane: „Toemimi” ba „oerimi” andrō chōoe, ba no ba niha sadōni tōdō chōoe, nitandraigōmō andrō ba Masa no, si fasoso ndra'oegō no, ba nidanō ba Meriba andrō; (Moz. II. 28, 30. Moz. IV. 20, 13). ba zangoema'ō chō ndra amania inania: Lō ni'ilagoe ja'ira, si lō manehe talifoesōnia ba si lō ba dōdō ononia. Lō'ō sa labōhōli niwa'ōoe, ba lō aefā chōra goroisamō. (Moz. II. 32, 29). Lafahaō ma'ewoe Jakobo ba hoekomē andrō ba Iraono Gizeraeli ba nifachoimō; lafa'ago'ō chōoe hoea zoemange, ba labē'e ba naha wame'e soemange chōoe
- 11 zoemange sa'oi so. Fahowoe'ō gölōra, ja'oegō Jehowa, ba sōchi na omasi ndra'oegō halōwō dangara andrō! Rasa lōwilōwi noedoera, awō lōwilōwi si fatioe tōdō chōra, fa bōi sa'ae maoso ira. Ba ba mado Mbenijami, ba imane: Omasiō Jehowa, chōnia sosō ira, lō hadia ia. Itimba zi lō sōchi chōra, lō mamalōmalō, ba gotaloea mboto hili chōra ibe'e nahiania. (Sam. II. 12, 25. Jer. 11, 15). Ba ba mado Josefo, ba imane: Nifa-howoe'ō Jehowa danōra, nifahowoe'ō boeala mbanoea si jaŵa, fondrege zeboea bōli, namo andrō, ba boto
- 14 nidanō, tooe ba danō; fondrege zeboea bōli, ni'asogōloeo, ba fondrege zeboea bōli, si toembœe ba haga mbawā. Fondrege zi sōchi ba hili andrō, si no ararā, ba fondrege zeboea bōli ba hilihili, si no götō-götō fa'ara. Fondrege zeboea bōli ba danō, awō zi no fahōna chōnia! Ba fa'eboea dōdō zi so ba ngaofe za'-asa'a mao no, ba jatohare ba hōgō mado Josefo, ba galizoezoe zi no moefanaemboe ba niwara andrō! No tefasoei lachōni zi a'a nono za'wi chōnia, si matoea, tandroe görōbaa ndroe'oe dandroenia, ibe'e fana-androe tooe soi niha fefoe, iroegi ba wondrege danō. Da'ō zi liwoe mado Geferaji, ba da'ō ngahōnō mado Manase! Ba ba mado Zeboeloni, ba imane: Omoesoi'ō tōdōoe dōrō-wamō andrō, ja'oegō mado Zeboeloni, ba ja'oegō, mado Isasari, ba ö'omoesoi'ō tōdōoe nosemō andrō! Lakaoni ba hili soi niha, ba labē'e zoemange si ndroehoe ba da'ō, lassisō sa'ae zi no fahōna andrō ba nasi, fabaja girōgirō andrō, si no tobaloē ene. Ba ba mado Gado, ba imane: Ja'ahowoe zamonaha mado Gado andrō! No mōrō ira tooe, si mane si alawe zingo, sanasawi ta'io ba alizoezoe ira. No itoejoe chōnia zi a'a [tanō], me no tohōna ba da'ō dána ba zalaŵa [mado]. Ba i'oroedoegō ia ba zalaŵara, wamatōrō hoekoe satoelō andrō, chō Jehowa, ifatōrō ba lala Jehowa Ndraono Gizeraeli. (Moz. IV. 32, 33. F. 34, 6). Ba ba mado Dano, ba imane: Ono zingo mado Dano, moroi ba Mbazanai fanokaia. (Sangoeh. 13, 25). Ba ba mado Nafetali, ba imane: Mado Nafetali, ba ni'aboesoi'ō fa'eboea dōdō, ba no fahōna chōra howoehowoe Jehowa, asi ba tanō tānō raja la'ochōgō! Ba ba mado Gaseri, ba imane: Ja ono fondrege nifahowoe'ō mado Gaseri; ja ni'omasī'ō dalifoesōra ira, ba ndramoe-oengoeegō ba wanicha gahera! Ja si'ōli ba tola gödomi, ba bōi alō wa'abōlōmi, götō wa'anooe nosomi! Lō Lowalangi si mane Lowalangi Jesoeroe andrō, sanōrō banoea si

- jāwa ba wanolo jāoegō, itōrō la-  
woeo, ba lachōminia andrō. (F. 32,  
27 15). Sāvatō Lowalangi. andrō, si lō  
aetoe; ba ba da'e tooe, ba ta'io-  
nia si lō teboelō. No itimba nemali  
28 fōnae, ba no imane : Hori ! Ba no  
ahono Ndraono Gizeräeli, lō hadia  
ia, no tonia goemboe ma'oewoe Ja-  
kobo, ba danō si no fahōna fache  
ba ūsi nagoe, ba moroi ba mbanoea  
jāwa chōnia, ba mowōi namo. (Jer.  
29 23, 6). Jāahowoe ami, jāami Ira-  
no Gizeräeli ! Ha niha zi fagōlō-  
gōlō chōmi ? — Soi si mōna, i be'e  
Jehowa ! Jāia mbaloese andrō,  
fangorifioe, ba no sī'ōlio gōi ia, la-  
chōmioe ! Sangaloeloe chōoe dania  
nemalioe, ba ötōrō hili andrō chōra.

## FAZA 34.

- I. Fa'amate Moze ba fogo'o ja'ia.  
II. Fangalinia Josoea. Fa'eboea  
Moze.

- 1 I. Ba mōi mijawa ba hili Nebo  
Moze, i'roi ndraso Ndraono Moabi  
andrō, isawa zoezoe hili Wisiga, ba  
gamaoedoe Jericho; ba da'ō i'oro-  
ma'ō chōnia danō ma'asagōrō Je-  
howa, tanō Gileadi ba iroegi Dano,  
2 (F. 3, 27), ba tanō mado Nafetali  
ma'asagōrō ba tanō mado Geferaji  
ba tanō mado Manase ba tanō  
mado Joeda ma'afefoe, irege nasi  
3 tānō ba gaechoela loeo, ba tanō  
tānō raja ba daso Joridano, daso  
mbanoea chorema andrō, Jericho,  
4 iroegi Zoara. Ba imane chōnia Je-  
howa: Da'ō danō andrō nifaboe'-

oegoe chō ndra Aberahamo, Iza'aki,  
Jakobo, si no mōi ba hōloe ndra'o  
chōra, wangoema'ō: Ba ma'oewoemō  
dania oebē'e ia. No i'ila hōrōe oe-  
be'e, ba lō'ō sa ūroegi ! (Moz. I.  
12, 7). Ba mate Moze, enoni Jeho-  
wa andrō, ba da'ō, ba danō Ndراو-  
no Moabi andrō, itōrō niwā'ō Je-  
howa, ba iko'o ia ba ndraso ba  
danō Ndراوно Moabi, ba gamaoedoe  
Mbeti-Weoro; ba lō sangila heza  
so lewatōnia, iroegi ma'ōchō andre.  
Ba 120 fache Moze, me mate ia, lō  
sabōzi hōrōnia ba lō salō wa'abe'e-  
nia. Ba la'c'esi Moze Iraono Gize-  
räeli ba ndraso Ndراوно Moabi a-  
ndrō, tōloe ngafoeloe wongi wa'ara,  
awena ahōwō mbongi wange'esi  
Moze andrō,

II. Ba fahōna Geheha fa'atoea-  
toea chō Josoea andrō, ono Noeni,  
me no itoefa ia tangania Moze, ba  
lafondrondrongo linia Iraono Gize-  
räeli, la'o'ō goroisa andrō, nibe'e  
Jehowa chō Moze. (Moz. IV. 27, 18).  
Ba lō'ō sa'ae maoso ba Ndراوно  
Gizeräeli zama'ele'ō si mane Moze,  
ba zi fahoehoeo Jehowa, si fa'ilā bawa  
ira; (Moz. II. 33, 11); dali dandra  
andrō fefoe ba ila'ila, nilaoenia,  
ni-  
fatenge Jehowa ja'ia, ba danō Mi-  
seraji, chō Wara'o ba ba mbanoea-  
nia fefoe ba ba danōnia ma'asagōrō,  
ba dali wa'abōlōnia andrō fefoe, si  
tenga inōtō, ba fa'abe'enia andrō,  
sata'oe ita, ni'oroma'ō Moze, ba za-  
nehe Ndراوно Gizeräeli fefoe.

5

6

7

8

9

10

11

12

# Soera JOSOEA

ANDRÖ.

## FAZA 1.

I. Oroisa Lowalangi chō Josoea.  
II. Oroisa Josoea ba zatoea mba-  
noea ba ba mado Roebeno ba ba  
mado Gado ba ba zi matonga mado  
Manase.

- 1 I. Ba me no mate Moze, enoni  
Jehowa andrō, ba imane Jehowa  
chō Josoea, ono Noeni, enoni Moze :  
(Moz. II. 33, 11). No mate geno-  
nigoe Moze andrō, ba laboe sa'ae,  
ötō Joridano andrō, ja'oegō ba ba-  
noea [gœ] andrō fefoe, misawa danō  
andrō, nibe'egoë chōra, ba Ndraono  
3 Gizeraëli andrō. Dozi nahia nihoe-  
ndragō gahemi, ba no oebe'e chōmi,  
itōrō niwa'ōgoe chō Moze. (Moz. V.  
4 11, 24). I'otarai danō si mate ba  
hili Libano andrō, noemalō ba ni-  
danō seboea andrō, Farati, tanō  
Ndraono Cheti andrō, ma'afefoe, ba  
iroegi ba nasi seboea andrō, mafi  
ba gaechoela loeo, ba tanōmi da-  
nia. Lō sabe'e moroi chōoe, götō  
wa'anaoe nosooe, si mane fanologoe  
Moze, si manō gōi wanologoe ja'oe-  
gō, lō oebōdado ba lō farōido chōoe.  
6 (Moz. V. 31, 6). Ja'abōlō ndra'oegō,  
abe'e'ō dödöoe, öfaosa sa'ae dania  
tána ba niha andre danō nifa-  
boe'oegoe fahōloesa chō ndra toeara,  
7 ba wame'e chōra. Ha fa abōlō ndra'-  
oegō ba fa abe'e dödöoe, ba wa-  
maigi folo'ō oroisa andrō fefoe, ni-  
wa'ō genonigoe Moze andrō chōoe.  
Bōi hole'ō ndra'oegō, he ba gambōlō

ba he ba gahera, ena'ō mofozoe  
wolaoemō, gofoe heza möi'ō (Moz.  
V. 5, 32). Bōi aefa'aefa ba mbewsoe  
nōsi zoera goroisa andrō ba öfa-  
toetoe tōdōoe, bongi ma'ōchō,  
ena'ō ö'aloel wolo'ō fefoe hadia ia  
nitanō ba zoera andrō, ba sōchi  
localoea wolaoemō ba faloecha'ō  
zalōfō. (Sin. 1, 2). Tenga no oeŵa'ō  
chōoe : Ja'abōlō ndra'oegō, ja'abe'e  
dödöoe ? Bōi ata'oe ndra'oegō ba  
bōi mangiwa dödöoe, me si faofao  
chōoe Jehowa, Lowalangioe, gofoe  
heza ōsaŵa.

II. Ba ibe'e goroisa Josoea ba 10  
zatoea mbanoea, imane : Mitōrōi 11  
golombaseŵa, ba mimane ba zato :  
Mifaigi chōmi nifatō'ō ; tōloe bongi  
tō, ba mi'ötō Joridano andrō, ba  
we'amōi ba dánō andrō ba ba wa-  
ngochōgō nibe'e Jehowa, Lowala-  
ngimi, chōmi, ba wangai ja'ia. Ba 12  
ba mado Roebeno andrō ba ba  
mado Gado ba ba zi matonga ma-  
do Manase, ba imane Josoea : Mi-  
tōrō tōdōmi daroma li andrō, niwa'ō  
genoni Jehowa, Moze, chōmi, me ima-  
ne : Ahono ami ibe'e Jehowa, Lowa-  
langimi, ibe'e chōmi danō andre.  
(Moz. IV. 32, 20 b. t.) Fo'omomi ba 14  
iraonomi ba oerifōmi andrō, ba acha  
torōi ba danō nibe'e Moze chōmi, ba  
zi tambai Joridano, tánō andre, ba  
ja'ami andrō, ba si möi mijefo, mifa'-  
anō ami, fōna dalifoesōmi, dozi sa-  
bōlō, ba wanolo ja'ira, irege ahono 15  
dalifoesōmi ibe'e Jehowa, si mane

- ja'ami, ba irege la'ochōgō gōi danō andrō, nibe'e Jehowa, Lowalangimi, chōra. Awena dania mangawoeli ami ba danō tāna chōmi, ba chōmi sa'ae, nibe'e genoni Lowalangi andrō, Moze, chōmi ba zi tambai Joridano, tānō ba gatoemboecha loeo.
- 16 Ba latema li Josoea, lamane: Fefoe hadia ia, niŵa'ōmō chōma, ba mā'o'ō, ba fefoe gofœe heza ūfatenge
- 17 ndra'aga, ba mōiga. Si mane sibai nifondrondrongoma chō Moze, si manō gōi mafondrondrongo chōoe; ha fa itolo'ō Jehowa, Lowalangioe;
- 18 si mane fanolonia Moze andrō. Dozi si lō edōna molo'ō oroisamō ba si lō mamondrongo lioe, fefoe hadia ia niŵa'ōee, ba niboenoe. Hatō fa abōlō ndra'oegō ba fa abe'e dōdōee.

## FAZA 2.

I. Tefatenge zamaoeze andrō ba mōrō ira chō Rachaba andrō. II. I'orifi zamaoeze andrō Rachaba ba lafaboe'ōa chōnia lō laboenoe dania ia ba he si so jomo chōnia, na la-halō chōra danō. III. Mangawoeli chō Josoea zamaoeze andrō.

- 1 I. Ba daroea ifatenga Josoea, ono Noeni andrō, niha, si mōi mamaoeze, moroi ba Ziti, lō ifarongogō, ba imane: Mi'ae mifaigi danō andrō ba banoea Jericho! Ba mōi ira ba laroegi jomo chō zohorō, ira alawe, Rachaba dōi, ba mōrō ira ba da'ō. (*Mat. 1, 7. Hebr. 11, 31. Jak. 2, 25.*)
- 2 Ba te'ombacha'ō chō razo Jericho, lamane: Hiza, no so niha, bongī, Iraono Gizeraeli, ba wamaoeze tanō.
- 3 Ba ifatenge chō Rachaba razo Jericho, imane chōnia: Ohe tooe niha andrō, si no mōi chōoe, baomooe, me no ba wamaoeze tanō fefoe mōi ira. Ba ihalō niha andrō si daroea ira alawe andrō, ibini'ō, ba imane: Doehoe, no mōi chōgoe niha, ba lō oe'ila, he moroi ira. Ba me inōtō lakoesi mbawa gōli, me bongi, ba mōi baero niha andrō; lō oe'ila, heza lasaŵa. Mita'ita'i migohi ira,

ena'ō michamō! Ba no i'ohē jaŵa ira ba dete nomo ba no ibini'ō barō dōla daliō, nifa'anōnia ba dete nomo jaŵa. Ba lagohi ira banoeara andrō, ba lala ba Joridano, ba gōtōna andrō; ba lakoesi mbawa gōli, me no latōrō solohi andrō.

II. Ba lō si mōrō ira na, ba mōi jaŵa ndra alawe andrō ba dete nomo chōra. Ba imane ba niha andrō: Oe'ila, wa no ibe'e chōmi danō andre Jehowa, awō wa no ihawoei ndra'aga fa'ata'oema ami, awō wa no atalō dōdō niha ba danō fefoe, ba chōmi andrō. Noa sa marongo, he wisa Jehowa wāngogo'ōisi asi zoechoe andrō fōnamī, me aheta ami bā danō Miseraji, ba hadia nilaoemi ba razo Ndraono Gamori andrō, si daroea, jefo Joridano, Sihona ba Ogi, nifa-kikomi. (*Moz. II. 14, 21. Moz. IV. 21, 24.*) Me marongo da'ō, ba atalō dōdōma, ba samōsa lō'ō sa'ae sab'e tōdō, ba chōmi andrō, me no Lowalangi ba mbanoea si jaŵa ba ba goeli danō si tooe Lowalangimi andrō, Jehowa. (*Moz. V. 4, 39.*) Ba mi'ae ba hōlōe sa'ae chōgoe, ba chō Jehowa, wa mihachōsi tōdō zoroijomo namagoe fefoe, si mane fa'ahachō dōdōgoe ami, ba mibe'e chōgoe dandra, wa tengā si falimo ami. Mi'orifi namagoe ba inagoe ba talifoesōgoe matoea ba talifoesōgoe alawe, awō dozi si fabōbō chōra, bōi mibe'e mate ndra'aga. Ba lamane chōnia niha andrō: Alacha aetoe nosoma salahimi! Na lō mi'ombacha'ō we'amōima andre, ba lō zi lō mahachōsi tōdō ndra'oegō, na ibe'e chōma danō andre Jehowa, lō malimo'ō. Awena idada ira ba zandrela sinali, me no fasinga ba gōli mbanoea nomonia; ba dete gōli so nahiania. Ba imane chōra: Misaŵa hili, fa bōi lachamō ami solohi andrō, ba mibini'ō ami, ba da'ō tōloe bongi, irege mangawoeli zolohi andrō, ba awena dania mo-

6

7

8

9

10

11

12

13

14

15

16

- 17 fanō ami. Ba lamane chōnia niha andrō : Ba aefa ndra'aga ba hōloe andrō, ni'andrōoe chōma [na lō ō'o'ō niwa'ōma chōoe]. Hiza, na maroegi danō, ba ̄tāwi zinali sojo andre ba zandrela, ba nidadamō ja'aga, ba ō'woeloi jomo chōoe ndra amaoe inaoe ba ira talifoesōe, awō 18 zoroijomo namaoe fefoe. Ba ha niha zanōrō ora, we'āmōi tooe baolajama, ba balibalini nosonia ba lō horōma, ba dozi soroedoe jomo chōoe, ba ja'aga zoloe'i noso, na so zo 19 mbambaja ja'ira. Ba na ū'ombacha'ō we'āmōima andre, ba aefa gōi ndra'aga ba hōloe andrō, ni'andrōoe chōma. Ba imane : Ja'itōrō niwa'ōmi ! Ba i'efa'ō ira, ba mofanō ira. Ba itāwi ba zandrela zinali sojo andrō. 20 III. Ba mofanō ira, laroegi hili ba la'iagō ba da'ō, tōloe bongi, irege no mangawoeli zolohi andrō : ba la'aloei ira solohi, ma'asara lala 21 andrō, ba lō lasōndra. Ba mangawoeli niha andrō, si daroea, lateeeli hili, mōi ira mijefo chō Josoea, ono Noeni, ba ladoenōdoenō chōnia fefoe 22 zi no faloecha ira. Ba lamane chō Josoea : No ibe'e ba dangada danō andrō ma'afefoe Jehovah ba noa gōi atalō dōdō niha ba danō fefoe ba chōda andre.

## FAZA 3.

I. Iwā'ōli Josoea ba wangōtō Joridano. II. La'ōtō Joridano.

- 1 I. Ba ihoelō wongi wemaoso Josoea, ba laheta ira ba Ziti ba laroegimbewe Joridano, ja'ia ba Iraono Gizeräeli fefoe, ba molombase 2 ira ba da'ō, atō la'ōtō. Ba aefa tōloe bongi, ba latōrō golombasewā 3 satoea, laŵa'ō li ba zato, lamane : Na mi'ilā dawōla gamaboe'oela li andrō chō Lowalangimi, Jehovah, ba ere andrō, ono Lewi, samabea ja'ia, ba milaboe, mirōi nahami ba mi'o'ō. 4 Ba bōi mihatō'ō ami, mifo'otaloea, mato doea ngahōnō hela, nisoe'a.

Bōi fadege ami chōnia, ena'ō mi'ilā lala nitōrōmi ; tengā sa taŵa'ō, no mitōrō lala da'ō menewi ba me doea wongi. Ba imane Josoea ba zato : Mi'amoni, ilaoe sa'ae zahōlīhōli dōdō Jehovah, ba hoenōmi, mahemoloe. (Moz. II. 19, 10). Ba iŵa'ō Josoea ba gere andrō, wangoema'ō : Mifabaea dawōla gamaboe'oela li ba mi'oŵaôwaō fōna zato ! Ba la'-ohe dawōla gamaboe'oela li, mowaŵaō ira fōna zato. Ba imane Jehovah chō Josoea : Ma'ōchō andre oebōrōgō wangeboea ja'oegō, ni-faigi Ndraono Gizeräeli, ena'ō la'-ila, wa oetolo ndra'oegō; si mane fanologoe Moze mege. Ba be'e li sa'ae ba gere andrō, samabea tawōla gamaboe'oela li, ūmane : Na miroegi zinga nidanō Joridano, ba mibadoegō ami ba mbeve Joridano. Ba imane Josoea ba Ndraono Gizeräeli ; Mi'aine, ba mifondrondrongo li Lowalangimi Jehovah. Ba imane 10 Josoea : Ba da'ō aboto ba dōdōmi so ba hoenōmi Lowalangi saoeri, ba ifofanō fōnami Ndrawa Gana'ana, Iraono Cheti ba Iraono Hewi ba Iraono Weresi ba Iraono Girigasi ba Iraono Gamori ba Iraono Jeboesi. Hiza, mowaŵaō fōnami dawōla 11 gamaboe'oela li andrō chō Zo'aja tanō ma'afefoe, ba wangōtō Joridano andrō. Ba mitoetoejoe chōmi niha, felendroe, ba mado Gizeräeli, samōsa zamboea mado. Ba tobali dania, na tebatō ba nidanō Joridano gahe gere andrō, samabea tawōla gamaboe'oela li andrō chō Jehovah, So'aja tanō ma'afefoe, ba aetoe nidanō Joridano, idanō andrō, si otarai noeloe, tebatō ia, hoelō mba'a-ba'a. (Sin. 114, 3).

II. Ba tobali me larōi nosera sato, 14 ba wangōtō Joridano, awō gere andrō, samabea tawōla gamaboe'oela li, sowaŵaō fōna zato, (Hal. zin. 7, 45), ba me laroegi Joridano 15 samabea tawōla, me lahoendragō zinga nidanō ere andrō samabea

#### **FAZA 4.**

I. Tohoetohoe wangōtō Joridano.  
II. Latanō gowe, tandra.

- 1 I. Ba me no aloea la'ōtō Joridano  
sato, ba imane Jehowa chō Josoca :  
2 Mitoetoejoe niha ba zato, felendroea,  
3 samōsa zamboea mado, ba miwā'ō  
lichōra, mimane : Mihalō chōmi gara,  
felendroea, ba da'e, ba daloe Jori-  
dano, ba na ha andrō, ba zi so gere  
andrō mege, ba mi'ohe mijefo ba  
mitoee'ō tooe ba golombasewā, ba  
4 zi mōrō ami bongī. Ba hoemedē  
Josoea ba niha andrō si felendroea,  
nihonogōinia ba Ndraono Gizeraëli,  
5 samōsa zamboea mado, ba imane  
chōra Josoea: Mi'ae mijefo, mi'ōwaō-  
waō fōna dawōla gamaboe'oela li  
chō Lowalangimi, Jehowa, ba daloe  
Joridano, ba mi hāre'ō ba galisimi  
gara, samboea zamōsa, ena'ō i'ohi-  
a'ō wa'ojā mado Ndraono Gizeraëli,  
6 ena'ō tobali tandra ba chōmi. Na  
lasofoe dania iraonomi, na lamane :  
7 Hadia goena gara andre ? Ba mima-  
ne chōra : Me no aetoe nidanō Jori-  
dano fōna dawōla gamaboe'oela  
li chō Jehowa ; me lafatōrō ba Jori-  
dano, ba aetoe nidanō Joridano ;  
ba tandra gara andre, fa bōi olifoe  
Ndraono Gizeraëli, iroegi zi lō aetoe.  
8 Ba la'o'ō da'ō Iraono Gizeraëli, si  
mane niwā'ō Josoea, lahalō gara,

Gado ba si matongā mado Manase  
andrō, nifa'oli fōna Ndraono Gize-  
raëli, si mane niwā'ō Moze chōra.  
Mato ūfa woeloe ngahōnō zabōlō, 13  
sowaōwaō fōna Jehowa, ba wanoewō  
ba ndraso ba Jericho andrō. Me loeo 14  
da'ō i'ebœa'ō Josoea Jehowa, fōna  
Ndraono Gizeraëli fefoe, ba la'ata'-  
oeffi ia, si mane fangata'oeffira Moze  
mege, gōtō wa'anaoe nosonia. Ba 15  
hoemedē Jehowa chō Josoea, imane :  
Wa'ō ba gere andrō, samabea tawō-  
la gamaboe'oela li, ndramōi mijāwā  
moroi ba Joridano. Ba ibe' li Jo- 17  
soea ba gere andrō, imane : Mi'ae  
mijāwā moroi ba Joridano ! Ba to-  
bali, me mōi mijāwā gere andrō,  
samabea tawōla gamaboe'oela li chō  
Jehowa, moroi ba daloe Joridano,  
me lahoendragō zabe'e tanō ahe  
gere andrō, ba mangawoeli ba na-  
hania nidanō Joridano, moloeaha,  
si mane menewi ba si mane me doea  
wongi, ilawoei ngōfī fefoe.

II. Ba mōi mijāwā, ira moroi ba 19  
Joridano ba zi mewoeloe ba mbaŵā  
si fōfōna, ba molombase ba Giligala,  
ba nola, tānō ba gatoemboecha loeo  
i'otarai Jericho. Ba kara andrō si 20  
felendroea, ni'ohera moroi ba

- 21 Joridano, ba ifatanō'ō Josoea, ba waōwaō Ndraono Gizeräeli ba danō  
Giligala. Ba imane ba Ndraono Gizeräeli : Na lasofoe dania chō namara si mate andrō, irege no ahori fefoe niha sabōlō, saheta mege ba danō Miseraji, me lō lafondrondrongo li Jehowa ; da'ō mbōrō wa fahōloe chōra Jehowa, lō tola la'ila danō andrō, si mōi ba hōloe Jehowa chō ndra toeara, ba wame'e chōda, tanō si falawoe soesoe ba wē ūani (*Moz. IV. 14, 22*). Ba onora andrō, ba i'e'ebœa, fangalira ; da'ō niboto 7
- 22 gara andre ? (*Moz. V. 6, 20*). Ba mi'ombacha'ō ba ndraonomi, mi- 8  
mane : Tanō sabe'e lala Ndraono Gizeräeli, me latōrō Joridano a-  
ndrō, me no i'ogo'ōisi nidanō Joridano Lowalangimi, Jehowa, fōnami, irege no mi'ōtō, si mane folaoe Lowalangimi, Jehowa, ba nasi zoechœe 9  
andrō, ni'ogo'ōisinia fōnami, irege 24 no ma'ōtō, (*Moz. II. 14, 21*), ena'ō aboto ba dōdō niha ba goeli dánō fefoe danga Jehowa andrō, he wisa wa'abōlōnia, ena'ō la'ata'oefi Lowalangira Jehowa, si lō mamalōmalō.  
FAZA 5.
- I. Fa'ata'oe Ndrawa Gana'ana, me so Ndraono Gizeräeli. II. Famoto Iraono Gizeräeli III. Fasa. ō ba danō. IV. Solohe sanoewō andrō, chō Jehowa.
- 1 I. Ba tobali me larongo razo Ndraono Gamori fefoe, jefo Joridano, tānō ba nasi, ba razo Ndrawa Gana'ana, si hene asi wa no i'ogo'ōisi Jehowa nidanō Joridano fōna Ndraono Gizeräeli, irege no la'ōtō, ba atalō dōdōra ba lō'ō sa'ae fa'a-be'e dōdō chōra, ba Ndraono Gizeräeli. (*Moz. II. 15, 15*). 10
- 2 II. Ba me loeo da'ō, ba imane Jehowa chō Josoea : Fazōchi chōoe wōrōgi kara, ba foeli boto Ndraono Gizeräeli, zamoeza tō. Ba ifazōchi chōnia wōrōgi kara Josoea, ba iboto Ndraono Gizeräeli ba gahe hilihili 11
- 3 Garolati. Ba da'e mbōrō, wa iboto ira Josoea : Fefoe niha, saheta mege ia, ba hiza niha ba gammaedoenia, sara wōda, si no idōni, ba dangania. Ba i'ondrasi ia Josoea, imane chōnia : Hadia, awōma ndra'oegō, ma awō nemalima ? (*Moz. II. 23, 23*). Ba imane : Tenga, solohe sa- 12
- 4 noewō andrō, chō Jehowa, ndra'-odo ; awena si'ai sodo. Ba ifalōgœe tooe ia Josoea ba danō mangaloeloe 13 ia chōnia, imane chōnia : Hadia ni-wā'ō Doeä chō genoninia ? Ba imane solohe sanoewō andrō, chō Jehowa, chō Josoea : Heta mbadaga-heoe ba gahemō, me no ni'amoni'ō naha andrō, ba zi so'ō. Ba i'o'ō da'ō Josoea (*Moz. II. 3, 5*). 14
- 5 Miseraji. Noa sa moeboto ira, dozi ira, saheta andrō. Ba dozi si toe-mboe ba danō si mate, ba lala, me la'otarai danō Miseraji, ba lō moe- 15  
boto. Ōfa woeloe fache sa'ae mo-

## FAZA 6.

I. Lasoewō Jericho. II. Atoe'a  
ira ba (Jericho ba) ladoedoegō.

- 1 I. Ba no ladoehō mbawa gōli Jericho, no moekoesi fōna Ndraono Gизeraëli, lō si mōi baero ba lō si mōi mijomo. Ba imane Jehowa chō Josoea : Hiza, no oebe'e ba dangaoe Jericho andrō, fabaja razora, niha sabōlōl andrō. Ba mihene gōli mbanoea, dozi sabōlōl, mifasoei zamoeza; 14
- 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12
- ñōngaloeo ñlaoe zi manō. Ba dafitoe gere solohe torofe seboa li, fitoe, fōna dawōla gamaboe'oela li. Ba na loeo si fitoe, ba mewitoe mifasoei mbanoea ba ndramoelaoe dorofe ere andrō. Ba na lalaoe dorofe, na mirongo linia, ba ndramoe'abōlōgō we'a satofefoe, ba adoedoe gōli mbanoea ba ndramoesawō sato, jamoedōlō ia zamōsana. Ba hoeimedē ba gere andrō Josoea, ono Noeni, imane chōra : Mifabea dawōla gamaboe'oela li ! ba dafitoe gere solohe torofe seboa li fitoe, fōna dawōla gamaboe'oela li chō Jehowa. Ba lamanē ba zato : Milaboe, mifasoei mbanoea ba la'iagō fōna dawōla gamaboe'oela li chō Jehowa si no mangarō. Ba me no ibe'e li ba zato Josoea, ba mangefa gere andrō, si dafitoe, solohe torofe andrō, seboa li, si fitoe, fōna Jehowa, ba lalaoe dorofe, ba lafago'ō chōra dawōla gamaboe'oela li chō Jehowa. Ba mowaōwaō fōna gere andrō, samoli torofe, zi no mangarō andrō, ba sato, ba la'o'ō dawōla gamaboe'oela li ba lō la'etoe'ō wolaoe torofe. Ba no ibe'e li Josoea ba zato, no imane: Bōi mi'aō, bōi mifarongogō limi, samboea li bōi aefa ba mbewemi, iroegi loeo oeŵā'ō chōmi : Mi'aō ! awena dania moe'a ami. Ba lafatōrō dawōlagamaboe'oela li, lafasoei mbanoea zamoeza, ba laroegi golobasewa ba mōrō ira ba da'ō. Ba ihoelō wongi wemaoso Josoea ba lafabea dawōla gamaboe'oela li chō

Jehowa ere andrō. Ba ere andrō si 13 dafitoe, solohe torofe andrō seboa li, si fitoe, fōna dawōla gamaboe'oela li chō Jehowa, ba fadoro lalaoe dorofe, ba mowaōwaō fōnara si no mangarō andrō ba sato fefoe, ba la'o'ō dawōla gamaboe'oela li chō Jehowa ba lō aetoe wolaoe torofe. Ba mahemoloe õ, ba lafoeli lafasoei 14 mbanoea, zamoeza, ba mangawoeli ira ba golombasewa. Ba ñōngalaoe lalaoe zi manō.

II. Ba me loeo si fitoe, ba lahoelō wongi wemaoso, me afoesi wali, ba lafasoei mbanoea, si manō zoei, mewitoe ; ha me loeo da'ō wa mewitoe lafasoei mbanoea. Ba 16 ba zi mewitoe, me no lalaoe dorofe ere andrō, ba imane Josoea ba zato : Milaoe moe'aō, noa sa ibe'e ba dangami mbanoea andre Jehowa ! Ba salacha mbanoea andre, 17 ja'ia ba si so bacha fefoe, chō Jehowa ; ha Rachaba andrō, sohorō andrō, ni'orifi, ja'ia ba sorroedoe jomo chōnia fefoe ; me no ibini'ō zimenge andrō, nifatengeda. Ba bōi 18 mibabaja zalacha andrō, ma dania lō mi'amoni'ō, ma mihalōl zalacha andrō õsa, ba mibal'ōl salacha golombasewa Ndراono Gизeraëli ba mifobōrō wa'atekiko. Ba fefoe wirō 19 ba ana'a ba fefoe wakake tōla ba fakake si'õli, ba ni'amoni'ō chō Jehowa ; ba girōgirō andrō chō Jehowa labe'e. Ba moe'aō zato ba 20 lalaoe dorofe. Ba tobali me larongo li dorofe sato, ba la'eboea'ō lira we'aō, ba adoedoe gōli, ba lassawō gōli sato, idōlō manō ia zamōsana, ba atoe'a ira ba mbanoea. (*Heb. 11, 30*). Ba lalacha'ō fefoe zi 21 so ba mbanoea bacha, i'otarai ndramatoea, noemalōl ba ndra alawe, ba i'otarai nono matoea, noemalōl ba zi no tohare hoewa ba ba zaŵi ba ba mbiribiri ba ba galide, la'ō'otō fōda. (*Moz. V. 20, 13*). Ba imane 22 Josoea ba niha andrō, si daroea, si mōi no, ba wamaoeze tanō :

- Mi'ae ba nomo ndra alawe andrō, sohorō andrō, ba mi'ohe tooe ndra alawe andrō, awō fefoe dána chōnia, si mane fahōloesami chōnia. 3  
 23 Ba mōi nono matoea andrō, sa-maoeze andrō, la'ohe tooe Rachaba andrō ba amania ba inania ba ira talifoesōnia, awō fefoe zi so chōnia, si samba omo ja'ira, la'ohe baero ba lafa'aso baero, fōna golombaba sewā Ndراono Gizerāeli. Ba banoea andrō, ba latoenoe alitō, fabaja ūsinia fefoe; ha firō ba ana'a ba fakake tōla ba fakake si'ōli nibe'e ba na ha girōgirō ba nomo Jehowa. 4  
 25 Ba Rachaba andrō, sohorō andrō, ba sorojomo namania fefoe, awō fefoe dána chōnia, ba i'orifi Josoea. Ba ba Ndراono Gizerāeli so ia, iroegi ma'ōchō andre, me no ibini'ō zinenge andrō, nifatenge Josoea, ba 5  
 26 wamaoeze Jericho andrō. Ba i'ohe ira ba hōloe Josoea, me loeo da'ō imane: Ni'elifi chō Jehowa niha si maoso ba wanaroe'ō banoea andre, Jericho andre! Ja mate nononia si a'a, na ibe'e tooe dojo ba ononia si achi, na ibe'e doehōdoehō 6  
 27 mbawa gōli! (Raz. I. 16, 34). Ba itolo Josoea Jehowa ba hoemōngō doeriania ba danō ma'asagōrō. 7

### FAZA 7.

I. Fanagō Nachano andrō. II. Loealoeania wa tebai lalaŵa mba-noea Ga'i andrō. III. Fangandrō Josoea ba fanema Lowalangi li. IV. Teboka wanagō andrō ba tehoekoe Nachano.

1 I. Ba noemalō danga Ndراono Gizerāeli ba zalacha andrō, ihalō zalacha Achano, ono Charimi ono Zabadi ono Zera, mado Joeda. Ba moñoe Jehowa ba Ndراono Gizerāeli. (F. 22, 20).

2 II. Ba ifatenge niha Josoea, moroi ba Jericho, ifatenge ba Ga'i, ba ngai Mbeti Avena, tánō ba gatoe-mboecha loeo i'otarai Mbetieli, mane chōra: Mi'ae misi jaŵa ba mifaoe-

zei danō. Ba mōi misi jaŵa niha andrō, ba wamaoeze tanō. Ba la-foeli ira chō Josoea, lamane chōnia: Alacha lō ahori mōi misi jaŵa niha! Na mato doea ngahōnō, irege tōloe ngahōnō, zi mōi misi jaŵa, ba wanoe-wō A'i andrō. Bōi fakao zato fefoe; lō'ō sa atotó ira. Ba mōi misi jaŵa ira, mato tōloe ngahōnō niha, ba te'ala ira labē'e baneoa Ga'i andrō. Ba mato tōloe nga-feloe a ūnō laboenoe chōra baneoa Ga'i ba lagohi ira baero mbanoea, iroegi Zabari ba lalaoe chōra ba zanaere hili. Ba-amaedola zangoeloe dōdō zato, timba zi tobali idanō. 8

III. Ba isikanoechania Josoea, ifa-lōgoe tooe ia ba danō, fōna dawōla gamaboe'oela li chō Jehowa, iroegi bongi, ja'ia ba satoea Ndراono Gizerāeli, lalaoe gawoegawoe ba hōgōra. Ba imane Josoea: He So'-aja, Jehowa, hadia wa no ūfa'ōtō ba Joridano niha andre, ba wame'e ba danga Ndراono Gamori ja'aga, ba wamakiko ja'aga? Ena'ō na ahono dōdōma mege ba na ma'igō manō jefo Joridano! Fondrondrongo, So'aja! Hadia niŵa'ōgoe, me no labali'ō ira foeri Iraono Gizerāeli, fōna nemalira? Ba larongo dania Dawa Gana'ana, dozi soi ba danō andre ba lafa'oe'oe ndra'-aga ba lahari ba danō motōi ja'aga, ba he ūwisa ba dōimō andrō, seboea andrō? Ba imane Jehowa chō Josoea: Faoso, hana wa no ūfalōgoe tooe ndra'oegō? No mamazōchi horō Ndراono Gizerāeli, no lasawō gamachoita andrō chōgōe, nifachogoe chōra; noa sa lahalō zalacha andrō ūsa; noa sa managō ba no labini'ō na; noa na'i labini'ō barō gamagamara. Ba tebai lalaŵa nemalira Iraono Gizerāeli; labali'ō ira foeri fōna nemalira, me no tobali salacha ira. Lō'ō sa'ae oetolo ami, na lō miheta ba chōmi zalacha andrō. Faoso, famoni ira fefoe, ūmane: Mi'amoni, irege mahemoloe!

- Imane sa Jehowa, Lowalangi Ndraeli : No so ba chōmi zala-  
cha, ja'ami Iraono Gizeraëli ; tebai  
milawa nemalimi, irege no miheta  
ba chōmi zala cha andrō. (*Moz. II.*)
- 14 19, 10). Ba mi'ondrasi, si hoelō  
wongi, samboesamboea mado ; ba  
mado andrō, si gōna chō Jehowa,  
ba ndramoe'ondrasi, sarasara daha ;  
ba si sara daha andrō, si gōna  
chō Jehowa, ba la'ondrasi, samba-  
samba omo ; ba si samba omo andrō,  
si gōna chō Jehowa, ba la'ondrasi
- 15 samōsamōsa. Ba si gōna dania ba  
zala cha andrō, ba nitoenoe ba ga-  
litō, ja'ia ba si so chōnia fefoe, bōrō  
me no isawō nifachoi Jehōwa ba  
me no ifazōchi horō ba Ndraelo  
Gizeraëli.
- 16 IV. Ba ihoelō wongi wemaoso  
Josoea, iwa'ō la'ondrasi Iraono Gi-  
zeraëli, samboesamboea mado, ba
- 17 gōna mado Joeda. Ba iwa'ō la'-  
ondrasi daha mado Joeda, ba gōna  
ma'oewoe Zera. Ba iwa'ō la'ondrasi  
ma'oewoe Zera samōsamōsa, ba
- 18 gōna Zabadi. Ba iwa'ō la'ondrasi  
si samba omo ja'ira, samōsamōsa,  
ba gōna Nachano, ono Charimi ono
- 19 Zabadi ono Zera, mado Joeda. Ba  
imane Josoea chō Nachano : He  
onogoe, fosoemange Jehowa, Lowa-  
langi Ndraelo Gizeraëli, ba soeno  
ia ba ombacha'ō chōgoe nilaoemō,
- 20 bōi bini'ō chōgoe. Ba itema li Jo-  
soea Achano, imane : Si ndroehoe,  
no oefazōchi horō chō Jehōwa, Lo-  
walangi Ndraelo Gizeraëli, da'oe'o-
- 21 mbacha'ō zilalō dangagoe : No oe'ilā  
ba nihalōda andrō mbaroe seboea,  
baroe Zineara, si sōchi, ba firō,  
doea ngaotoe ba roefia ba samboea  
wamachai mbaroe, ana'a, lima woe-  
loe roefia fanimba, ba terooe dō-  
dōgōe, ba oehalō, ba hiza, no moe-  
bini'ō barō danō, ba daloe nose
- 22 chōgoe, fabaja firō andrō. Ba ifa-  
tenge zinenge Josoea, ba fagohi da'ō,  
lasawa nose, ba hiza, no moebini'ō  
ba nose chōnia, fabaja firō andrō.
- Ba lahalō ba da'ō baose ba la'ohē 23  
chō Josoea ba ba Ndraelo Gize-  
raëli fefoe, latooe'ō tooe fōna Je-  
hōwa. Ba ihalō Josoea Nachano a- 24  
andrō, ma'oewoe Zera, awō wirō  
andrō, awō mbaroe, awō wamachai  
mbaroe andrō, ba ononia matoea  
ba ononia alawe, fabaja saŵinia ba  
kalidenia, ba biribirinia, ba osenia,  
awō fefoe hadia ia zi so chōnia ;  
ba fao Ndraelo Gizeraëli fefoe ;  
la'ohē mijawa ba ndraso Nachori.  
Ba imane Josoea : Ha lō atekiko 25  
ndra'aga ōbe'e ! Jamoefakiko ndra'-  
oegō Jehōwa, ma'ōchō ! Ba lateboe  
kara ia Iraono Gizeraëli fefoe ba  
latoenoe ira ba lahawoei kara. Ba 26  
oja la'owelo kara, baloebaloenia,  
iroegi ma'ōchō andre. Awena alō  
wōnoe Jehōwa, sabōlōbōlō. Andrō la-  
be'e tōi naha andrō ndraso Nachori,  
iroegi ma'ōchō andre. (*Hos. 2, 15.*)
- FAZA 8.
- I. Fa'oneche Josoea ba mbanoea  
Ga'i andrō. II. Atoe'a ira ba Ga'i.  
Ladoedoegō mbanoea Iraono Gize-  
raëli. III. Naha wame'e soemange  
ba hili Gebala, famahewoe'ō ba  
fangelifi.
- I. Ba imane Jehōwa chō Josoea :  
Bōi ata'oe ndra'oegō ba bōi atalō  
dōdōoe. Ohe zabōlō fefoe ba laboe,  
ae misijawa ba Ga'i. Hiza, no oebe'e  
ba dangaoe razo Ga'i andrō, awō  
mbanoeania, awō danōnia. (*Moz. I.*  
15, 1 b. t.). Ba ūlaoe ba mbanoea  
Ga'i ba chō razora nilaoemō ba  
Jericho ba chō razora ; ba hadia  
nisōndrami chōra ba oerifōra, ba  
hana na mihalō chōmi. Ba ūfate-  
nge ūsa, niha, samini'ō ja'ira ba  
gero mbanoea. (*Moz. V. 20, 14.*) Ba  
maoso Josoea, awō zabōlō fefoe, ba  
we'amōi misi jaŵa ba Ga'i. Ba itoe-  
toejoe zi tōlōe ngafoeloe sabolō Jo-  
soea ba ifatenge, ba zi bongi. Ba  
ibe'e li chōra, imane : Si tobini  
dania ami ba gero mbanoea ; bōi  
arōoe ami ba ngai mbanoea ba

- 5 si te'anō manō ami fefoe. Ba ja'-odo, awō fefoe zi fao chōgoe, ba mahatō'ō ndra'aga ba mbanoea ; ba na mōi ira baero, si mane no, ba wangondrasi ja'aga, ba moloi  
 6 ndra'aga. Ba lagohi dania ndra'-aga, irege no aefa ira ba mbanoea mabe'e ; lamane sa dania dōdōra : moloi ira, si mane ba zi fōfōna  
 7 mege. Ba moloi manō ndra'aga. Ba so dania ami, moroi ba mbini-mbini andrō, ba atoe'a ami ba mbanoea mibe'e ; Jehovah, Lowa-langimi, zame'e ba dangami. Ba na no atoe'a ami mibe'e, ba migoele'ō galitō ba mbanoea andrō. Mi'o'ō niwā'ō Jehovah. Hiza, no oebe'e li  
 9 chōmi ! Ba i'efa'ō ira Josoea, ba lasawā mbinimbini andrō, la'iagō gotaloeara Mbetiēli Ga'i, tānō ba gaechoela loeo i'otarai Ga'i. Ba lō aefa Josoea ba zi mōi manoewō, ba  
 10 zi bongi andrō. Ba ihoelō wongi Josoea wamōfō'ō sanoewō, ba isaŵa misi jaŵa Ga'i, awō zatoea Ndraono  
 11 Gизeraëli, la'iagō fōna zanoewō. Ba dozi sabōlō, awōnia, ba fao misi jaŵa, lahatō'ō ira, laroegi gamae-doe mbanoea, ba molombase ira tānō jōe, i'otarai Ga'i, daso ba  
 12 gotaloeara Ga'i. Awena ifōfō'ō niha, mato lima ngahōnō, ba ifatenge ba mbinimbini andrō, ba gotaloeara Mbetiēli Ga'i, tānō ba gaechoela  
 13 loeo, i'otarai mbanoea. Ba dozi sanoewō, sabōlō fefoe, jōe mbanoea, awō zi somoroi foeri, ba fafa'ese tānō ba gaechoela, i'otarai mbanoea. Ba Josoea, ba isaŵa daloe ndraso, ba zi bongi andrō.  
 14 II. Ba me i'ila da'ō razo Ga'i, ba la'aliogō banoea Ga'i, lahoelō wongi, wangondrasi Iraono Gизeraëli, ba wasōndrata ena'ō, razo awō zabō-lō chōnia fefoe ba naha nihongōi, fōna fōna zalo'o. Ba lō i'ila, wa no so zi tobini tānō ba gaechoela, i'otarai  
 15 mbanoea. Ba labē'e ni'alani ira Josoea ba Iraono Gизeraëli fefoe,  
 16 moloi ira, lasawā danō si mate. Ba la'oroi'ō fefoe zi so jomo ba mbanoea na, ba wolohi ja'ira, ba lagohi Josoea, ba arōe aefa ira ba mbanoea. Ba samōsa lō si tosai ba Ga'i 17 ba ba Mbetiēli, si lō mōi ba wolohi Iraono Gизeraëli, ba lō'ō sa moekoesi mbawa gōli mbanoea foerira, ba lagohi Ndraono Gизeraëli. Ba 18 imane Jehovah chō Josoea : Oro'ō doho, si so ba dangaoe, ba Ga'i andrō ; oebe'e, sa'ae ba dangaoe ! Ba i'oro'ō Josoea doho andrō, si so ba dangania, ifaoedoegō Ga'i. Ba 19 la'aliogō ira si tobini andrō, larōi nahara, foelōi ira, me i'oro'ō dangaria, lasawā mijomo, atoe'a ira ; ba lada'ida'i wogole'ō alitō. Ba me 20 labali'ō ira foeri banoea Ga'i no mege, ba la'ila mijawā zimbo mbanoea andrō, ba atata dōlara, tebai moloi ira, heza gōi lasawā ena'ō. Ba si no moloi andrō, sanaŵa tānō si mate ba labali'ō ira foeri ba zolohi andrō. Ba la'ila ira Josoea 21 ba Iraono Gизeraëli fefoe wa no atoe'a ba mbanoea zi tobini andrō, awō zimbo mbanoea mijawā, ba lafoeli ira, ba fasōndra ba mbanoea Ga'i andrō. Ba lafaondragō ira si 22 so jomo ba mbanoea, tobali tolazi ira ba gotaloea Ndraono Gизeraëli, so moroi fōna ba so moroi foeri. Ba la'-ō'ōtō tooe, irege samōsa lō si tosai, soloi ena'ō ba saoeri. Ba razo Ga'i 23 andrō ba lara'oe aerri ba la'ōhe chō Josoea. Ba me no ahori laboenoe 24 Iraono Gизeraëli mbanoea Ga'i andrō, solohi ja'ira mege, baero ba mbenoea, ba danō si mate, me no ahori mate ba mbawa zi'ōli, irege samōsa lō si tosai, ba mangawoeli ba Ga'i Ndraono Gизeraëli fefoe ba laboenoe 25 zi so jomo ba mbanoea. Ba tobali felendroea ngahōnō zi mate, mc loeo da'ō ira matoea ba ira alawe, banoea Ga'i andrō fefoe. Ba lō ibō- 26 da dangania Josoea wangoro'ō toho no mege, irege no ahori tefakiko mbanoea Ga'i andrō. Ha oerifōra 27 ba hadia ia nisōndrara ba mbanoea,

- ba lahalō chōra Iraono Gizeraëli,  
dali niwa'ō Jehowa, oroisania chō  
 28 Josoea. Ba ifatoenoc'ō Ga'i Josoea,  
labali'ō adoedoela si lō mamalō-  
malō, tanō si mate, iroegi ma'ōchō,  
 29 andre. Ba ifatawi'ō ba dōla geoe  
razo Ga'i, iroegi tānō owi. Ba me  
aechoe loeo, ba iwa'ō Josoea, laheta  
ba dōla geoe mbotonia, ba latibō'ō  
baero mbanoea ba lahōna gara ba-  
loebaloenia ; iroegi ma'ōchō andre.  
(Moz. V. 21, 23).
- 30 III. Ba ifazōchi naha wame'e  
soemange Josoea chō Jehowa, Lo-  
walangi Ndraono Gizeraëli, ba hili  
 31 Gebala, i'o'ō niwa'ō genoni Jeho-  
wa andrō, Moze, ba Ndraono Gize-  
raëli, nitanō ba zoera goroisa andrō  
chō Moze : naha wame'e soemange  
kara si lō moetoto, si lō moefatōrō  
fakake si'ōli, ba labe'e zoemange  
nitoenoe chō Jehowa, ba detenia  
ba lataba zoemange fangorifi. (Moz.  
 32 II. 20, 25. Moz. V. 27, 4). Ba isoera  
ba da'ō ba dete gara goroisa Moze  
andrō, nisoerania ba Ndraono  
 33 Gizeraëli. Ba dozi Iraono Gizeraëli  
ba satoeara ba koemandroe ba  
sangochoekoe, ba no lafataimbai  
dawōla gamaboe'oela li, no fangai  
ba gere ono Lewi andrō, samabea  
tawōla gamaboe'oela li chō Jehowa,  
he niha bō'ō, ba he madora, maton-  
ga tānō ba hili Garisi ba matonga  
tānō ba hili Gebala, la'o'ō niwa'ō  
genoni Lowalangi andrō, Moze, fōna,  
ba wamahowoe'ō mado Gizeraëli.  
 34 (Moz. V. 27, 12). Ba noa da'ō, ba  
ibaso [Josoea] fefoe daromali oroisa  
andrō, famahowoe'ō ba fangelifi,  
dali sibai zi so ba zoera goroisa  
andrō. Samboea li lō'ō, niwa'ō Moze,  
 35 si lō ibaso Josoea ba Ndraono Gize-  
raëli fefoe, soroedoe, ba he ba ndra  
alawe ba he ba ndraono ba he ba  
niha bō'ō, si no fao chōra.

## FAZA 9.

I. Lafabōbō ira razo Ndrewa Ga-  
na'ana, ba wanimba Josoea. II. Fa'-  
oneche mbanoea Gibeona andrō;  
fawoe'oesa li chō Josoea. III. Te-  
boka walimosa andrō; labe'e sawoe-  
joe mbanoea Gibeona andrō.

I. Ba me larongo da'ō razo fefoe,  
jefo Jordano, ba hili ba ba zalo'o  
ba si hene asi seboea fefoe irege  
tānō ba hili Libano, Dawa Cheti  
andrō ba Iraono Gamori ba Dawa  
Gana'ana ba Dawa Weresi ba Dawa  
Hewi ba Dawa Jeboesi, ba la'oroed-  
doegō ira, ha sara dōdō, ba wanimba  
Josoea ba Iraono Gizeraëli.

II. Ba larongo banoea Gibeona  
andrō hadia nilaoe Josoea ba Jeri-  
cho ba ba Ga'i. Ba la'oneche'ō gōi,  
maoso ira, lafatō'ō gōra ba lala, si'e  
satoea labe'e ba hoeloe galidera, awō  
naha nagoe satoea, si no asika, ni-  
bōbō. Ba badagahe satoea, si no  
moebalo labe'e ba gahera, la'one-  
cha noecha satoea ba fefoe kooe,  
nifatō'ōra, ba no okōli, kiwo'ō sa'ae.  
Ba mōi ira chō Josoea ba golomba-  
sewa ba Giligala, ba lamane chōnia  
ba ba Ndrewa Gizeraëli : Ma'otarai  
danō sarōoe, ba dataiae fawoe'oe  
li. Ba lamane Iraono Gizeraëli ba  
Ndrewa Hewi andrō : Ma dania ba  
da'e chōda so mbanoeada chōmi,  
ba he mawisa fawoe'oe li chōmi ?  
Ba lamane chō Josoea : Sawoejoe-  
mō ndra'aga. Ba imane Josoea : Ha  
niha ami ba heza mi'otarai ? Ba  
lamane chōnia : Tanō sarōoe sibai  
ma'otarai, ja'aga sawoejoemō, bōrō  
doeria Lowalangimō andrō, Jehowa;  
noa sa marongo doeriania, he hadia  
ia fefoe nilaoenia ba danō Miseraji  
andrō, ba he zoei fefoe nilaoenia  
ba razo Ndrewa Gamori andrō si  
daroea, jefo Jordano, Sihona, razo  
Hesibona ba Ogi, razo Mbazana ba  
Gasaroti. (Moz. IV. 21, 24). Ba la-  
mane chōma satoeama ba banoe-  
aina fefoe : Mifaigi gōmi ba lala ba

3  
2  
3  
4  
5  
6  
7  
8  
9  
10  
11

- mifaondragō ira, ba mimane chōra : Sawoejoemi ndra'aga, ba milaoe fa-
- 12 woe'oe li chōma. Jā'e kooe andre chōma ; aoechoe na, me mafa'anō ba chōma, ōma ba lala, me mofanōga we'amōi chōmi, ba hiza, no
- 13 okōli ba kiwo'ō. Ba jā'e naha nagoē chōma : bohooe me mafo'ōsi, ba iada'e, ba no atika ; ba jā'e noe-chama ba badagahema : no ahachō
- 14 sibai, bōrō wa'arama ba lala. Ba lahalō gōra andrō ōsa Iraono Gizeräeli, ba lō lasofoe mbawa Jehowa.
- 15 Ba ilaoe fahoewoe chōra Josoea, fawoe'oe li ira, ba wangorifi ja'ira. Ba mōi ba hōloe chōra zatoea mbanoea.
- 16 III. Ba ha tōloe bongi aefa fawoe'oe li ira, ba larongo wa sahatō ira, wa ba da'ō chōra so mbanoe-ara. Ba maoso Ndraono Gizeräeli, ba ha doea wongi, ba laroegi mbanoea chōra. Ba tōi mbanoearea andrō, ba Gibeona ba Kafira ba Be'eroti
- 17 18 ba Kiriati Jeari. Ba la'orifi ira Iraono Gizeräeli, me no mōi ba hōloe chōra zatoea mbanoea ba chō Jehowa, Lowalangi Ndraono Gizeräeli. Ba moekōkōkōkō zato fefoe ba zatoea andrō. Ba lamane salāwa fefoe ba zato : No mōi ba hōloe ndra'aga chōra ba chō Jehowa, Lowalangi Ndraono Gizeräeli, andrō
- 19 20 wa lō tola tababaja ira. Talaoe chōra zane ba ta'orifi ira, fa bōi gōna fōnoe [Lowalangi] ita, me no mōi ita ba hōloe chōra. Ba lamane chōra salāwa : Ni'orifi ira. Ba tobali sangai eoe ba sana'oe idanō ira ba mbanoea fefoe, si mane niwā'ō
- 21 22 zala'wa andrō chōra. Ba ifahede'ō chōra Josoea, ba imane chōra: Hana wa milimo ndra'aga, wangoema'ō : Banoea sarōoe ndra'aga, ba no ba da'e chōda mbanoeami ? Andrō ja ni'elifi ami ba bōi jamalōmalō wa sawoejoe ami, sangai eoe ba sana'oe
- 23 24 idanō ba nomo Lowalangigoe ! Ba latema li Josoea, lamane : No te'o-mbacha'ō chōma, ja'aga sawoejoe-
- mōi, hadia niwā'ō Lowalangioe Jehowa ba genoninia Moze andrō, wa edōna ibe'e chōmi danō ma'afefoe, awō wa edōna ihori fōnami fefoe niha ba danō. Ba ata'oe sibai ndra'aga miboenoega ; andrō wa mamanō. Ba ija'e, ba ba dangaoe 25 so ndra'aga ; satoelō dōdōoe ba somasi'ō, ba fatōrō chōma. Ba 26 ilaoe chōra zi manō, i'efā'ō ira ba danga Ndraono Gizeräeli, fa bōi laboenoe. Ba ibali'ō sangai eoe ba 27 sana'oe idanō ba mbanoea fefoe ba ba naha wame'e soemange chō Jehowa ira Josoea, me loeo da'ō, iroegi ma'ōchō andre, ba nahia nitoejoe Jehowa dania.

## FAZA 10.

I. Dalima razo Ndratra Gana'ana, sangoroedoeōgō ja'ira ba wanowō Gibeona andrō. II. I'alani razo si dalima andrō Josoea, ba zinga Gibeona. III. Lafakiko razo andrō, si dalima. IV. Lahalō chōra danō Gana'ana tānō raja.

- I. Ba me irongo Adonisede, razo 1 Jeroezalema, wa no atoe'a ira ba Ga'i ibe'e Josoea, awō wa no ifakiko ira, wa no ilaoe ba Ga'i ba chō razora nilaoenia ba Jericho ba chō razora, awō wa no fawoe'oe li ira mbanoea Gibeona Ndraono Gizeräeli, wa no lasaigō ira ba ngaira, ba ata'oe sibai ira, me no banoea seboea Gibeona andrō, fondrege zeboea ba danō ; eboea moroi ba Ga'i, ba oi sabōlō sibai mbanoearea. Ba ifatenge Adonisede andrō, razo Jeroezalema, zinenge chō Hohama, razo Heberona ba chō Wireamo, razo Jaramoeti ba chō Jafia, razo Lachisi ba chō Debiri, razo Negelona, imane chōra : Mi'aé chōgoe ba mitolodo, ba wanowō banoea Gibeona andrō, me no atoelō ira chō Josoea ba ba Ndraono Gizeräeli. Ba la'oroedoegō ira razo Ndraono Gamori andrō, si dalima, ba so moroi sa : razo Je-
- 2 3 4 5

- roezalema ba razo Heberona ba  
 razo Jaramoeti ba razo Lachisi, ba  
 razo Negelona, awō zabōlō chōra  
 fefoe ; ba lafasoei Gibeona, labōrō-  
 taigō lasoewō.  
 6 II. Ba lafatenge chō Josoea ba  
 golombasewā ba Giligala banoea  
 Gibeona, lamane chōnia : Bōi loeloe  
 zawoejoemō ; ta'ita'i mijawa chōma,  
 orifiga, tologa ; noa sa la'oroedoegō  
 ira oedoema dozi razo Ndraono  
 7 Gamori andrō, si so ba hili. Ba  
 mōi mijawa Josoea, moroi ba Gili-  
 gala, awō zi mōi fasoewō fefoe,  
 8 dozi sabōlō. Ba imane Jehowa chō  
 Josoea : Bōi ata'oefi ira, oebe'e  
 sa ba dangaoe ira ; samōsa lō ba  
 9 chōra sabōlō moroi chōne ! Ba  
 iroegi ira Josoea, lō moedōnadōna,  
 me no sara wongi mowaōwa ndra  
 10 Josoea, la'oroi Giligala. Ba hoemoefa  
 ira ibe'e Jehowa, fōna Ndraono  
 Gизeraëli, ba la'alani sibai ira, ba  
 zinga Gibeona ba lagohi ira ba lala  
 ba zanōsō andrō ba Mbeti Horona,  
 moloi labe'e, iroegi ba Gaseka ba  
 11 iroegi Makeda. Ba me no laroegi  
 zanoe : andrō ba Mbeti Horona,  
 woloi fōna Ndraono Gизeraëli, ba  
 ihawoei ira kara segeboea Jehowa,  
 moroi ba mbanoea si jaŵa, iroegi  
 ba Gaseka, ba mate ira, ba ato  
 zi mate ba deoe kara andrō, moroi  
 ba niboenoe Ndraono Gизeraëli si'-  
 12 ōli. Me loeo da'ō hoemedē Josoea  
 chō Jehowa, me ibe'e ba dangā  
 Ndraono Gизeraëli Ndraono Gamori  
 andrō Jehowa ; imane ba zanehe  
 Ndraono Gизeraëli : „Badoegō'ō, ja'-  
 oegō loeo, ba Gibeona, ba ja'oegō  
 13 bāwa, ba ndraso ba Najalona !“ Ba  
 ibadoegō ia loeo ba tebato wofanō  
 mbaŵa, irege no lalaoe mbalōra  
 Iraono Gизeraëli ba nemalira. Hadia,  
 lō moesoera da'ō ba „zoera zatoelō“  
 andrō ? Ba tebato loeo ba daloe  
 lalania ba mbanoea ba lō aōsō ia  
 aechoe, aracha ma'ōma'ōchō. (Jes.  
 14 28, 21. Sam. II. 1, 18). Ba sara lō  
 loeo si mane da'ō, he fōna ō ba he
- foeri ō, wa i'ō'ō li niha Jehowa ;  
 Jehowa sa atō zi fasoewō, salahi  
 Ndraono Gизeraëli. Ba mangawoeli 15  
 ba golombasewā ba Giligala Josoea,  
 awō Ndraono Gизeraëli fefoe.  
 III. Ba moloi razo andrō, si da- 16  
 lima, ba labini'ō ira ba dōgi narō  
 hili, ba zinga Makeda. Ba te'omba- 17  
 cha'ō chō Josoea : No labini'ō ira  
 ba dōgi narō hili, ba zinga Makeda,  
 razo andrō, si dalima. Ba imane 18  
 Josoea : Mifagaōlō gara seboea ba  
 mbawa dōgi andrō, ba mifataro  
 niha, ba ngai, ba wanaro. Ba ja'a- 19  
 mi, ba bōi mibato, migohi nema-  
 limi, miboeboenoe moroi foeri, bōi  
 mifa'amōi mijomo ba mbanoeara ;  
 noa sa atō ibe'e ba dangami ira  
 Lowalangimi, Jehowa ! Ba me no 20  
 aloea latimba ira Josoea ba Iraono  
 Gизeraëli, me no te'ala sibai labe'e,  
 irege arachā ahori — si tosai na,  
 ba no lachamō mbanoea sarō, —  
 ba mangawoeli niha fefoe chō Jo- 21  
 soea, ba golombasewā, ba Makeda,  
 lō hadia ia, si gōna ira ; ba lō'ō  
 sa'ae si lō ata'oe molaŵa Iraono  
 Gизeraëli. Ba imane Josoea : Mibo- 22  
 kai mbawa dōgi andrō ba mihalō  
 chōgoe razo andrō, si dalima, bacha  
 ba dōgi. Ba la'o'ō da'ō ; la'ohe razo 23  
 andrō, si dalima, ba dōgi andrō :  
 razo Jeroezalema ba razo Heberona  
 ba razo Jaramoeti ba razo Lachisi  
 ba razo Negelona. Ba me no la'ohe 24  
 chō Josoea razo andrō, ba ifakao-  
 ni'ō ndra matoea Ndraono Gизeraëli  
 fefoe ; ba imane ba zangoloi'ō  
 sanoewō, si fao chōnia mege : Mi'ae  
 ba da'e ba mihoendragō mbagi razo  
 andre ! Ba la'ondrasi, lahoendragō  
 mbagi. Ba imane chōra Josoea : 25  
 Bōi mi'ata'oefi ba bōi atalō dōdō-  
 mi ! Mi'abe'e'ō dōdō ba ja'abōlō  
 ami ; si manō sa nifatōrō Jehowa  
 ba nemalimi fefoe, nitimbami ! Aefa 26  
 da'ō, ba ifaboenoe'ō ira Josoea ba  
 me no laboenoe, ba ifatawī'ō, lima  
 ngā eoe dōla geoe ; ba manawanaŵa  
 ira ba dōla geoe andrō, irege tānō

- 27 owi. Ba me aechoe'aechoe loeo, ba ifaheta'ō ba dōla geoe andrō Josoea; ba latibo'ō ba dōgi narō hili andrō, ba nibini'ōra ja'ira mege; ba lafa-gaōlō gara segeboea ba mbawa dōgi andrō; iroegi ma'ōchō andre. (*Moz. V. 21, 23.*)
- 28 IV. Ba me loeo da'ō, ba atoe'a gōi ira ba Makeda ibe'e Josoea, lalāwā bawazi'ōli, ba ilacha'ō razora Josoea, awō mbanoea, awō niha fefoe, si so ba mbanoea bacha, samōsa lō ibe'e moloi; ba chō razo Makeda, ba ilaoe nilaoenia chō razo Jericho.
- 29 Aefa da'ō, ba iheta ia ba Makeda Josoea, awō Ndraono Gizeraëli fefoe, lasāwā Libena ba lasoewō mbanoea
- 30 Libena. Ba ibe'e ba danga Ndraono Gizeraëli mbanoea da'ō gōi Jehowa, fabaja razora, lalāwā bawa zi'ōli, ahorī laboenoe niha si so ba mbanoea bacha, samōsa lō labe'e moloi; ba chō razora, ba lalaoe nilaoe chō razo Jericho. Aefa da'ō, ba irōi Libena Josoea, awō Ndraono Gizeraëli fefoe, lasāwā Lachisi, lafasoei ba
- 32 lasoewō. Ba ibe'e ba danga Ndraono Gizeraëli Lachisi andrō Jehowa; mahemoloe ō, ba atoe'a ira, lalāwā bawa zi'ōli, ahorī laboenoe niha ba mbanoea, lafatōrō si'aikō nifatōrōra
- 33 ba Libena. Ba moi mijāwā Horamo, razo Geseri, ba wanolo banoea Lachisi. Ba i'alani ia, fabaja sabōlō andrō chōnia Josoea, irege samōsa lō faloecha moloi, ja'ira andrō. Aefa da'ō, ba irōi Lachisi Josoea, awō Ndraono Gizeraëli fefoe, lasāwā Negelona andrō; lafasoei ba lasoewō.
- 35 Ba atoe'a ira, me loeo da'ō, lalāwā bawa zi'ōli, laboenoe fefoe niha ba mbanoea, me loeo da'ō; ifatōrō si'aikō Josoea nifatōrōnia ba Lachisi.
- 36 Aefa da'ō, ba irōi Negelona Josoea, awō Ndraono Gizeraëli fefoe, lasāwā Heberona ba lasoewō. Atoe'a ira ba lalāwā bawa zi'ōli, laboenoe razo, fabaja banoea si fasoei fefoe, fefoe niha, si so ba mbanoea bacha, tobali samōsa lō faloecha moloi;
- ifatōrō si'aikō Josoea nifatōrōnia ba Negelona; ilacha'ō mbanoea, fabaja niha fefoe, si so ba mbanoea bacha. Ba isaŵā Debira Josoea, awō Ndraono Gizeraëli fefoe, ba la-soewō. Te'ala labe'e, fabaja razo, ba banoea si fasoei, ba lalāwā bawa zi'ōli, ilacha'ō fefoe niha ba mbanoea, tobali samōsa lō faloecha moloi; nifatōrō Josoea ba Heberona, ba ifatōrō si'aikō ba Debira ba chō razora ba si mane nifatōrōnia ba Libena ba chō razora. Si manō wāngai Josoea chōnia tanō ma'asagōrō, hili ba tānō raja ba salo'o ba sanaere hili; ba razora fefoe i'alani, tobali samōsa lō faloecha moloi, ba ilacha'ō fefoe zaoeri, si mane niwā'ō Jehowa, Lowalangi Ndraono Giza-raëli. Ba te'ala ibe'e Josoea, i'oturai 41 Gadesi Mbarenea, noemalō ba Gasa ba tanō Gosena andrō ma'asagōrō, iroegi Gibeona. I'osamoezaigō wola-wā razo andrō fefoe Josoea ba fangai chōnia tanōra; Jehowa, Lowalangi Ndraono Gizeraëli sa'ae za-noewō, salahī Ndraono Gizeraëli. Aefa da'ō, ba ifoeli ia ba golomba-42 sewa ba Giligala Josoea, awō Ndrao-no Gizeraëli fefoe.
- FAZA 11.
- I. Fanoewō Josoea Jabino andrō ba si fao chōnia. II. Atoe'a ira ba Hasora, ba lahalō chōra danō andrō ma'afefoe. III. Fangohori Iraono Genaki andrō.
- I. Ba me irongo da'ō Jabino, razo Hasora, ba ifatenge chō Jobabi, razo Madona ba chō razo Zimerono ba chō razo Nachisafi, ba ba razo jōoe, ba zohili ba ba zalo'o, raja Gineroti, ba ndraso ba ba hili ba Dora ba mbewe nasi. Dawa Gana'a-na ba gatoemboecha ba ba gaechoela, Iraono Gamori ba Dawa Cheti ba Dawa Weresi ba Dawa Jeboesi ba hili ba Dawa Hewi, ba gahe hili Heremono ba danō Misefa. Da'ō 1  
2  
3  
4 zi so moroi si jaŵa, awō zabōlō

- chōra fefoe, ato sibai, timba ngawoea nene ba mbewe nasi, ba oja  
 5 gōi koedo ba koereta. Ba mamagōlō razo andrō fefoe, so ira ba molombase ira ba zinga mbombo Meromo, ba walaoe ba Ndراونو Giza  
 6 raëli. Ba imane Jehovah chō Josoea : Bōi ata'oeffi ira ; na mané wa'alawa loeo mahemoloe, ba no tooe ba dánō so ira fefoe, niboenoe Ndراونو Giza  
 7 raëli, oebe'e ; ni'ewa gōloe'ōloe koedo chōra ba nitoenoe goeretara.  
 8 Ba ichamō ira Josoea, awō zabōlō chōnia fefoe, lō moedōnadōna, ba zinga mbombo Meromo andrō, ba  
 9 lahawoei ira. Ba ibe'e ira ba dangā Ndراونو Giza  
 10 II. Ba mangawoeli Josoea, me loeo da'ō ba atoe'a ira ba Hasora, ba ifaboenoe'ō razora. Hōgō mbanoea ba nōri andrō fefoe fōna  
 11 Hasora andrō. Ba laboenoe niha fefoe, si so ba mbanoea bacha, lalacha'ō, lō lasaigō zonoso ; ba ifa  
 12 toenoe'ō Hasora andrō Josoea. Ba mōi ba dangā Josoea mbanoea razo andrō fefoe, fabaja razora fefoe, ba ifaboenoe'ō, ilacha'ō, i'o'ō niwa'ō genoni Lowalangi andrō, Moze. (*Moz.*  
 13 V. 20, 13). Ba fefoe mbanoea nit  
 roe'ō ba zoezoe hilihili ba lō latoe  
 noe Iraono Giza  
 14 Ba hadia ia fefoe nisōndrara ba mbanoea andrō ba oerifōra, ba lahalō chōra Iraono Giza  
 15 samōsa lō la'orifi. Si mane niwa'ō Jehovah chōgenoninia Moze, si manō mege niwa'ō Moze chō Josoea ; da'ō ifatōrō Josoea ; ma'ifoe lō'ō si lō
- i'o'ō niwa'ō Jehovah chō Moze. Ba 16  
 ihalō chōnia danō andrō, ma'afefoe, sohili andrō ba tānō raja, ma'afefoe, ba tanō Goseno, ma'asagōrō, ba daso andrō ba salo'ō ba hili Ndراونو Giza  
 17 raëli andrō ba daso si fabōbō ba da'ō, i'otarai hili andrō si lō eoeoe, sanōsō, mafi ba Ze'ira, iroegi Mba'ali Gado ba ndraso ba gahe hili Libano, ba gahe hili Heremono ; ba dozi razora, ba mōi ba dangania, ba te'ala ibe'e, iboenoe. Ba ara i'anoewō'ō razo andrō fefoe Josoea. Basamboea 19 lō banoea sangaloeloe ba Ndراونو Giza  
 20 raëli, ha Dawa Hewi andrō, banoea Gibeona ; oi ba wanoewō mōi chōra. Moroi chō Jehovah sa, 21 wa abe'e dōdōra, ba wasōndrata ba Ndراونو Giza  
 21 raëli, ena'ō tola lafakiko ira, lō fa'ahachō dōdō, ena'ō tola lahorī, si mane niwa'ō Jehovah chō Moze.
- III. Ba me loeo da'ō, ba maoso 21 Josoea, ba wangohori Iraono Genaki andrō ba hili, ba Heberona ba ba Debira ba ba Ganaba, ba hili Ndراونو Joeda andrō ba ba hili Ndراونو Giza  
 22 raëli, ma'afefoe ; ba ifakiko ira, fabaja banoea chōra. (*Moz. IV. 13, 23*). Lō nisaigō Irao  
 23 no Genaki, ba danō Ndراونو Giza  
 24 raëli, ha ba Gasa ba ba Gata ba ba Gasoto so zi tosai. (*Sam. I. 17, 4*). Ba ihalō chōnia danō ma'afefoe Josoea, itōrō sibai niwa'ō Jehovah chō Moze, ba ibe'e tāna chō ba Ndراونو Giza  
 25 raëli, dali wabaliwara ba madora. Ba lō'ō sa'ae fanoewō ba danō, ahono.

## FAZA 12.

I. Tōi razo andrō nihori, jefo Jordano. II. Tōi razo ba zi ndroehoe tanō Gana'ana.

I. Ba da'e dōi razo ba danō, ni  
 soewō Ndراونو Giza  
 1 raëli ba niha  
 lōra tanō, jefo Jordano, tānō ba gatoemboechā loeo, i'otarai mboto Garono, iroegi hili Heremono ba he salo'o tanō fefoe, tānō ba gatoe-

- 2 mboecha loeo : Sihona, razo Ndraono Gamori, banoea Hesibona, si so barō mbawa tanō andrō, i'oturai Naroëri andrō ba mbewe Garo-no ba taloe ndraso andrō ba si matonga Gileadi, iroegi mboto Jaboko, ola Ndraono Gamori, (*Moz.*)
- 3 *IV. 21, 24*, ba salo'o andrō, iroegi mbawā Kineroti, tánō ba gatoemboe-cha, ba iroegi ziloea'asi ba zalo'o, siloea'asi nasio, tánō ba gatoemboe-cha, tánō ba Mbeti Jesimoti ba
- 4 tánō raja, ba gahe hili Wisiga. Ba tanō Ogi andrō, razo Mbazana, si tosai seboea niha andrō, banoea Gasaroti ba Ederai (*Moz. V. 3, 11*).
- 5 si so barō mbawa hili Heremono ba Salecha ba tanō Mbazana ma'a-fefoe, irege nola Ndrava Gesoeri ba ola Ndrava Ma'achati ba si matonga Gileadi, iroegi nola chō Zihona andrō, razo Hesibona. Moze andrō, enoni Lowalangi, awō Ndraono Gi-zeräii zolawā ja'ira, ba Moze andrō, enoni Lowalangi, zame'e tánō andrō tárna ba mado Roebeno ba ba mado Gado ba ba zi matonga mado Manase. (*Moz. V. 3, 12*).
- 7 II. **Ba** da'e dōi razo nilawā Josoea ba Iraono Gizeräeli ba danō ba zi tambai Jordano, tánō ba gaechoela loeo, i'oturai Mba'ali Gado ba ndraso, ba gahe hili Libano, iroegi hili andrō si lō eoeoe, so'anđšöla ba Ze'ira, nibe'e Josoea tárna ba mado Ndraono Gizeräeli,
- 8 dali wabaliwara, ba hili ba ba ndraso so ba ba salo'o ba ba zanaere ba ba danō si mate ba tánō raja : Dawa Cheti ba Iraono Gamori ba Dawa Gana'ana ba Dawa Weresi ba Dawa Hewi ba Dawa Jeboesi :
- 9 Samōsa razo Jericho ba samōsa razo
- 10 Ga'i, ba ngai Mbetiēli. Ba samōsa razo Jeroezalema ba samōsa razo
- 11 Heberona. Ba samōsa razo Jar-
- 12 moeti ba samōsa razo Lachisi. Ba samōsa razo Negelona ba samōsa
- 13 razo Gezeri. Ba samōsa razo Debira
- 14 ba samōsa razo Gederi. Ba samōsa
- razo Horama ba samōsa razo Gara-di. Ba samōsa razo Libena ba sa-mōsa razo Gadoela. Ba samōsa razo Makeda ba samōsa razo Mbetiēli. Ba samōsa razo Dafoea ba samōsa razo Heferi. Ba samōsa razo Gafeka ba samōsa razo Lasaro. Ba samōsa razo Madona ba samōsa razo Ha-sora. Ba samōsa razo Zimeron Meron ba samōsa razo Nachizafi. Ba samōsa raza Da'anachi ba sa-mōsa razo Megido. Ba samōsa razo Gedesi ba samōsa razo Jokenea, ba gahe hili Garemeli. Ba samōsa razo Dora, banoea Nafoti Dora, ba samōsa razo niha baero andrō, ba Gili-gala. Ba samōza razo Diresa. Tōloe nagafoeloe a sara razo fefoe.

## FAZA 13.

I. Iŵa'ō chō Josoea wamaosa tanō Jehowa. II. Tána ba zi domboea mado a matonga, jefo Jordano. III. Tána ba mado Roebeno. IV. Tána ba mado Gado. V. Tána ba zi matonga mado Manase.

- I. **Ba** me no atoea Josoea, me no noemalō ndrōfi chōnia, ba imane Jehowa chōnia : Hiza, no atoea ndra'oegō. no noemalō ndrōfioe, ba ebolo sibai na danō, si lō hoemalō. Ba da'dō danō si tosai na, si lō moehalō : Tanō Ndrava Wilisiti ma'a-fefoe ba tanō Gesoeri ma'asagörō. (*Sam. I. 27, 8*). I'oturai Zihora andrō, ola danō Miseraji, tánō ba gatoemboe-cha loeo, iroegi nola Nekerona andrō, tánō jōe, ba tanō Ndrava Gana'ana labe'e : salaŵa Wilisiti andrō si dalima, salaŵa Gasa ba salaŵa Gasoto ba salaŵa Gasekalo ba salaŵa Gata ba salaŵa Nekerona, awō Ndrava Gawi andrō, tánō raja. Tanō Ndrava Gana'ana andrō, ma'asagörō, ba tanō Meara, tanō mbanoea Zidona, iroegi Gafeka, iroegi nola Ndraono Gamori, ba tanō mbanoea Gebala andrō, ba hili Libano ma'a-fefoe, tánō ba gatoemboe-cha, i'oturai Mba'ali Gado,

- ba gahe hili Heremono, iroegi tānō  
6 ba Hamata. Dozi banoea ba hili  
andrō, i'oturai hili Libano, iroegi  
Misirefo Maji, fefoe mbanoea Zidona,  
ba ja'odo zanimba fōna Ndraono  
Gizeraëli; faosa manō ba Ndraono  
Gizeraëli, laoe dahōdahō, tāna chōra  
si lō teboelō ba nga'ötōra, si mane  
7 nivä'öge chōoe. (*F. 11, 8*). Ba  
fosasi sa'ae danō andrō, tāna chōra  
ba mado andrō si sivä ba ba zi  
matonga mado Manase.
- 8 II. Awō da'ō [awō zi matonga]  
latema mege dána chōra mado Roe-  
beno ba mado Gado, me ifachoi  
chōra Moze, jefo Joridano, tānō ba  
gatoemboecha, itōrō nibe'e Moze,  
enoni Jehowa andrō, chōra. (*Moz.*  
9 *V. 32, 33*). I'oturai Garoëri andrō,  
ba mbewe Garono, mbanoea andrō  
ba daloe ndraso, awō zalo'o andrō  
ma'afefoe — Medeba ba Dibona —  
10 awō fefoe mbanoea Zihona andrō,  
razo Ndraono Gamori, ba Hesibona,  
11 iroegi nola Ndraono Gamoni, ba  
Gileadi, awō danō Gesoeri andrō ba  
tanō Ma'achati, ba he hili Here-  
mono, ma'afefoe, ba tanō Mbazana  
12 ma'afefoe, iroegi Zalecha, tanō Ogi  
andrō, razo Mbazana, ba Gasaroti  
ba ba Gederai. Si tosai seboea niha  
andrō da'ō, nilavä Moze ba nitii-  
13 mbania. (*Moz. V. 3, 11*). Ba banoea  
Gesoeri andrō ba banoea Ma'achati,  
ba lō latimba Iraono Gizeraëli, ba  
lō teboelō ba Ndraono Gizeraëli  
mbanoea Gesoeri, ba banoea Ma'-  
achati ösa, iroegi ma'öchō andre.  
14 Ha ba mado Lewi lō ibe'e dána  
chō; Jehovah, Lowalangi Ndraono  
Gizeraëli, dána chōra, si mane nifa-  
boe'oenia chōra. (*Moz. IV. 18, 8*).
- 15 III. Ba no ibe'e ba mado Roebeno  
16 Moze, i'ohia'ō wabaliwara. Ba tāna  
chōra i'oturai Garoëri andrō, ba  
mbewe Garono, mbanoea andrō ba  
daloe ndraso ba salo'o andrō fefoe ba  
17 ngai Medeba. Hesibona ba banoea si  
fabōbō chōra, ba salo'o tanō andrō,  
Dibona ba Bamoti Mba'ali ba Beti  
Mba'ali Meono, ba Jasa ba Kedemoti 18  
ba Mefa'ata, ba Kiriata'i ba Sibema 19  
ba Sereti Sahara, ba hili ba ba  
ndraso. Ba Beti Weoro ba sanaere 20  
nili Wisiga ba Beti Jezimoti, awō 21  
fefoe mbanoea ba salo'o ba he  
ma'asagōrō danō Zihona andrō, razo  
Ndraono Gamori, ba Hesibona, nisoe-  
wō Moze no, fabaja salavä Ndraono  
Midiano andrō : Ewi ba Rekema ba  
Soeri ba Hoeri ba Reba, awō Zihona  
andrō, ba danō. Ba he si faeta 22  
andrō, Bileamo, ono Mbeori, ba la-  
boenoe Iraono Gizeraëli si'öli, awō  
dánō bō'ō andrō niboenoera. Ba ola 23  
mado Roebeno zoei, ba Joridano,  
bewenia andrō. Da'ō dána ba wabaliwā  
mado Roebeno andrō, banoea  
andrō, awō halama soja chōra.
- IV. Ba no ibe'e ba mado Gado 24  
Moze i'ohia'ō wabaliwara ; ba tāna 25  
chōra, ba Ja'ezeri, awō mbanoea  
Gileadi fefoe ba matonga danō  
Ndraono Gamoni, iroegi Garoëri a-  
ndrō, tānō ba gatoemboecha, i'ota-  
rai Raba. Ba i'oturai Hesibona, 26  
iroegi Ramata Misefe ba Betoni,  
ba i'oturai Mahana'i, iroegi nola  
Debira. Ba ba ndraso, ba Beti Ha-  
rama ba Beti Nimera ba Soechota  
ba Safona, si tosai banoea Zihona  
andrō, razo Hesibona, ola Joridano,  
iroegi mbalō mbavä Kineroti, jefo  
Joridano, tānō ba gatoemboecha.  
Da'ō dána ba mado Gado, balazi 28  
wabaliwara, banoea andrō, awō ha-  
lama soja chōra.
- V. Ba no ibe'e ba zi matonga 29  
mado Manase Moze, ba da'e dána  
ba zi matonga mado Manase andrō,  
balazi wabaliwara : Tanōra andrō, 30  
ba i'oturai Mahana'i ba te'oe'oe  
danō Mbazana ma'afefoe, tanō Ogi  
andrō, razo Mbazana, ma'asagōrō,  
awō fefoe zi fahalama andrō chō  
Ja'iro, ba Mbazana, önō ngaoeloe  
banoea. Ba si matonga danō Gileadi 31  
ba Asaroti ba Ederai, banoea seboea  
andrō ba danō Ogi ba Mbazana.  
Da'ō zi möi ba Ndraono Machiro

- andrō, ono Manase, ba wabaliwā zi  
 32 matonga Ndraono Machiro. Da'ō danō nifaosa Moze, ba zalo'o tanō Moabi, jefo Joridano, tānō ba ga-toembacha, ba gamaaoedoe Jericho.  
 33 Ba ba mado Lewi, ba lō ibe'e Moze dāna chōra tanō; Jehovah, Lowalangi Ndraono Gизeraëli, dāna chōra, si mane nifaboe'oenia chōra.

## FAZA 14.

I. Tefaosa danō Gana'ana, fada-hōdahō ira. II. Tána chō Galebi andrō.

- 1 I. Da'ō nitema Ndraono Gизeraëli tāna chōra, ba danō Gana'ana, ni-faosa Geleazari ere andrō ba Josoea, ono Noeni, ba satoea zalaŵa mado  
 2 Ndraono Gизeraëli chōra. Me lafaosa chōra, me fadahōdahō, si mane ni-wā'ō Jehovah, nifa'ema Moze, ba wame'e ba madora andrō, si siŵa a matonga. (*Moz. IV. 26, 55.*) Ba ba zi domboea a matonga mado andrō, ba noa sa'ae ibe'e Moze dāna chōra, jefo Joridano. Ba ba mado Lewi, ba lō ibe'e dāna chōra tanō,  
 4 ba ngaira, Me no domboea mado Ndraono Josefo, Manase ba Eferaji. Andrō lō labē'e ba mado Lewi dāna chō ba danō, ha banoea, nahiara, ba benoea, ba nikobaloi oerifō, ba  
 5 gamagamara. (*Moz. IV. 35, 2.*) Si mane ni-wā'ō Moze, si manō lafa-tōrō Iraono Gизeraëli, ba lafaosa danō.  
 6 II. Ba la'ondrasi Josoea ba Giligala, Iraono Joeda ba imane chōnia Kalebi andrō, ono Jefoene, ma'ce-woe Genasi andrō: Ō'ilā ni-wā'ō Jehovah chō Moze, enoni Lowalangi andrō, ba Gadesi Mbarenea, ba chō-goe andre ba ba chōoe. (*Moz. IV. 14, 24.*) Ōfa woeloe fache ndra'o, me ifatenge ndra'odo Moze, enoni Jehovah andrō, moroi ba Gadesi Mbarenea, ba wamaoeze tanō, ba oe'ombacha'ō chōnia zi fadoehoe  
 7 dōdōgōe. Ba talifoesōgōe andrō, si möi awōgōe misi jaŵa, ba atalō

dōdō mbanoeada labe'e, ba ja'odo, ba no oe'o'ō sibai chō Lowalangigoe, Jehovah. Ba fahōloe Moze, me loeo da'ō, imane: Si ndroehoendroehoe, chōoe ba chō ma'oewoemō danō andrō, nihoendragō gaheoe, tāna chōmi, si lō teboelō, iroegi zi lō aetoe, me no o'o'ō sibai chō Lowalangioe, Jehovah! Ba faigi iada'e, no i'orifi ndra'odo Jehovah, itōrō niwā'-onia, si ōfa woeloe a lima fache andrō, i'otarai me iŵa'ō da'ō chō Moze Jehovah, gōtō wangōrōngōrō Ndraono Gизeraëli ba danō si mate, ba tobali wālōe ngafoeloe a lima fache ndra'odo iada'e. Ba fa'abō-lōgōe na ma'ōchō, ba si mane me loeo ifatenge ndra'o Moze; faoma wa'abe'e mbotogoe, he me loeo da'ō, ba he ma'ōchō andre, ba wasōndrata ena'ō ba ba wofanōfanō heza möi. Ba iada'e, ba tehe chōgōe hili a-andre, nitōrō li Jehovah, me loeo da'ō; noa sa ūrongo, me loeo da'ō, wa so Ndraono Genaki ba da'ō, si so banoea seboea ba saro. Te itolo Jehovah, ba wanimba ja'ira, si mane ni-wā'ō Jehovah. (*Moz. IV. 13, 23.*) Ba ifahowoe'ō ia Josoea ba itehe chō Galebi andrō, ono Jefoene, Heberona andrō, tāna chōnia, si lō teboelō mitooe. (*Sangoe-hoek. I. 20.*) Ba tobali chō Galebi, ono Jefoene, ma'oewoe Genasi, Heberona andrō, tāna chōnia si lō teboelō, iroegi ma'ōchō andre, bōrō me no i'o'ō sibai chō Jehovah, Lowalangi Ndraono Gизeraëli. Ba tōi Heberona andrō fōna, ba Kiriati Garaba (banoea Garaba); fondrege zabōlō ba Ndraono Genaki Garaba andrō. Ba lō'ō sa'ae fanoewō ba danō, no ahono.

## FAZA 15.

I. Tána ba mado Joeda. II. Tána chō Galebi ba chō Gotenieli. III. Tōi mbanoeaa ba mado Joeda.

- I. Ba tána ba Ndraono Joeda andrō ba wabaliwāra, ba tānō ba

nola Ndraono Gedomo, miraja, tānō  
2 ba danō si mate Sini andrō, fondre-  
ge raja. Ba olara tānō raja, ba  
3 i'otarai mbalō ziloea'asi, sadōni ia  
andrō miraja. Ba tohoetohoenia irege  
raja hili Nakerabi, misa ba Zini ba  
misi jaŵa, miraja, i'otarai Kadesi  
Mbarenea, ba noemalō ba Heserona  
4 ba mijawā ba Gadara, ba manalinga  
zī'oe ba iroegi Garaka, ba noemalō  
misa ba Gasemo ba iroegi nidanō  
Miseraji andrō ba aetoe ba mbewe  
5 nasi. Da'ō nola tānō raja. Ba ola  
tānō ba gatoemboechā ba siloea'asi  
nasio, iroegi loeaha Jordano. Ba  
ola mijōoe, ba i'otarai mbalō ziloea'-  
6 asi, loeaha Jordano andrō. Ba noe-  
malō misi jaŵa ba Mbeti Hogela  
ba misa, iroegi jōoe Mbeti Garaba  
ba mijawā, irege gowe Mbohani  
7 andrō, ma'oewoe Roebeno. Ba noe-  
malō mijawā ba Debira, i'otarai  
ndraso Achori andrō, ba isaŵa  
mijōoe Giligala, ba gamaedoe hili  
Gadoemi, raja mbombo andrō. Ba  
noemalō ba goemboe loeo andrō ba  
8 iroegi goemboe Rogeli. Ba noemalō  
misi jaŵa ba ndraso chō Mbeni  
Hinomo, raja hili Ndraono Jeboesi,  
ja'ia Jeroezalema andrō. Ba itohoegō  
mijawā, ba zoezoe hili andrō, tānō ba  
gatoemboechā na ta'otaraindraso chō  
9 Mbeni Hinomo ba mbalō zalo'o tanō  
Refa'i, tānō jōoe. Ba moroi ba zoe-  
zoe hili andrō, ba noemalō ba goe-  
mboe nidanō Nefetao andrō, ba  
iroegi mbanoea andrō ba hili Gefe-  
rona, ba manakōi ba Mba'ala, ja'ia  
10 Kiriati Je'ari. Ba moroi ba Mba'ala,  
ba isaŵa gaechoela loeo, hili Ze'ira,  
ba itōrō gahe hili Jeari, tānō jōoe;  
ja'ia Gezalo, ba noemalō misa ba  
Mbeti Zemesi ba misa ba Dimena.  
11 Ba itohoegō mijōoe, irege hili Ne-  
kerona andrō ba manakōi ba Ziche-  
rona, noemalō ba hili Mba'ala ba  
itohoegō irege Jabeneli, ba tobali  
12 aetoe ba mbewe nasi. Ba ola tānō  
ba gaechoela loeo, ba asi seboea,  
bewenia andrō. Da'ō nola Ndraono

Joeda andrō, ba wabaliwara, fasoei.  
II. Ba chō Galebi, ono Jefoene 13  
andrō, ba ibe'e tāna chō ba danō  
Ndraono Joeda andrō, dali niŵa'ō  
Jehowa chō Josoea, mbanoea Ga-  
raba andrō, ama Genaki, ja'ia  
Heberona andrō. Ba itimba ba 14  
da'ō Kalebi nono Genaki andrō, si  
datōloe, Sezai ba Ahima ba Tala-  
mai, nga'ōtō Genaki. (*Moz. IV. 13,*  
*23*). Ba moroi ba da'ō mōi ia misi 15  
jaŵa, ba wanoewō banoea Debira.  
Ba tōi Debira andrō fōna, ba  
Kiriati Zeferi. Ba imane Kalebi : 16  
Na so zolawā Giriat Zeferi, na  
atoe'a ia, ba oebe'e chōnia nonogoe  
Achesa. (*Sangoehoek. I. 12-15*). Ba 17  
atoe'a Goteniēli, ono Genasi, achi  
Galebi, ba ibe'e dongania nononia  
Achesa. (*Moz. IV. 33, 12*). Ba me 18  
tehalō ia, ba ifaroee Goteniēli, ba  
wangandrō benoea, sagōrō, chō na-  
mania. Mōi ia tooe moroi ba galide;  
ba imane chōnia Kalebi : Hana ?  
Ba imane : Be'e chōgoe howeho- 19  
woe ! Noa sa'ae ōbe'e ndra'o miraja,  
ba ōbe'e gōi chōgoe goemboe nidanō!  
Ba ibe'e chōnia goemboe si jaŵa  
ba oemboe si tooe.  
III. Da'ō dána ba Ndraono Joeda 20  
andrō, ba wabaliwara. Ba banoea 21  
ba mbalō danō Ndraono Joeda a-  
ndrō, ba nola Ndraono Gedomo,  
tānō raja, ba da'e dōi : Kabize'eli  
ba Ederi ba Jagoera, ba Kina ba 22  
Dimona ba Adada, ba Kedesi ba 23  
Hasora ba Jitenani, ba Sifi ba Telemi 24  
ba Bealoti, ba Hasara Hadata ba 25  
Kerioti Heserona, ja'ia Hasora, ba 26  
Amana ba Sema ba Molada, ba 27  
Hasara Gada ba Hesimona ba Beti  
Feleti, ba Hasara Soeali ba Beri 28  
Seba ba Bisiotia, ba Ba'ala ba 29  
Ijima ba Esema, ba Eletoladi ba 30  
Kesila ba Horama, ba Sikelagi ba 31  
Madimana ba Sanasana, ba Lebaoti 32  
ba Silihima ba A'ina ba Rimona —  
doea woeloe a siŵa banoea, awō zi  
fahalama chōra. Ba ba ndraso, ba 33  
Esa'ola ba Sorea ba Asena, ba Sanoa 34

ba Eni Gani ba Tafoea ba Enamo,  
 35 ba Jaramoeti ba Adoela ba Socho ba  
 36 Aseka, ba Sa'ara'i ba Adita'i ba Ge-  
 37 dera ba Gederota'i — feleōfa banoea,  
 38 awō zi fahalama chōra. Ba Senana  
 39 ba Hadasa ba Migidala Gado. Ba  
 40 Dileano ba Misefe ba Jokite'eli, ba  
 41 Lachisi ba Bosakati ba Egelona, ba  
 42 Kabona ba Lamasi ba Kiteli, ba  
 43 Gederoti ba Beti Dagono ba Na'ama  
 44 ba Makeda, — feleōnō banoea, awō  
 45 zi fahalama chōra. Ba Libena ba  
 46 Eteri ba Asana, ba Jifita ba Asena  
 47 ba Nesibi, ba Kegila ba Achisibi  
 48 ba Maresa, — siwa banoea, awō zi  
 49 fahalama chōra. Ba Ekerona, awō  
 50 zi fabōbō ba da'ō ba si fahalama  
 51 chōra. Fefoe, i'otarai Nekerona,  
 52 noemalō ba mbewe nasi, ba ngai  
 53 Gasoto, awō zi fahalama chōra. Ba  
 54 Asoto andrō ba si fabōbō chōra ba  
 55 si fahalama, ba Gasa, awō zi fabō-  
 56 bō chōra, awō zi fahalama, iroegi  
 57 nidanō Miseraji andrō; ba ola nasi  
 58 seboea andrō, bewenia. Ba ba zohili,  
 59 ba Samiri ba Jatiri ba Socho, ba  
 60 Dana ba Kiriati Sana, ja'ia Debira  
 61 andrō, ba Anaba ba Esihemba ba  
 62 Anima, ba Gosena ba Holono ba  
 63 Gilo — felezara banoea, awō zi fa-  
 64 halama chōra. Ba Araba ba Doema  
 65 ba Eseano, ba Janoema ba Beti  
 66 Tafoea, ba Afeka, ba Hoemeta ba  
 67 Kiriati Garaba, ja'ia Heberona a-  
 68 ndrō, ba Siora — siwa banoea, awō  
 69 zi fahalama chōra. Ba Ma'ona ba  
 70 Karemeli ba Sifi ba Joeta, ba Jeze-  
 71 re'eli ba Jokedea ba Sanoa, ba Ka'i-  
 72 no ba Gibeal ba Timena — foeloe  
 73 banoea, awō zi fahalama chōra. Ba  
 74 Halihuela ba Betisoeri ba Gedoro,  
 75 ba Ma'arata ba Beti Anota ba Ele-  
 76 teko, — ōnō banoea, awō zi fahalama  
 77 chōra. Ba Kiriati Mba'ali, ja'ia Girati  
 78 Jeari, ba Raba — domboea ba  
 79 noea, awō zi fahalama chōra. Ba  
 80 ba danō si mate, ba Beti Garaba  
 81 ba Midini ba Sechacha, ba Nibe-  
 82 sana ba Iri Hamelachi ba Engedi,  
 — ōnō banoea, awō zi fahalama

chōra. Ba Iraono Jeboesi andrō, 63  
 banoea, Jeroezalema, ba tebai lati-  
 mba Iraono Joeda, ba tobali oroedoe  
 ba Ndراونو Joeda Ndراونو Jeboesi  
 andrō ba Jeroezalema, iroegi ma'ō-  
 chō andre.

## FAZA 16.

I. Tána ba ma'oewoe Josefo. II.  
Tána ba mado Geferaji.

I. Ba latema dána chōra Iraono Josefo, i'otarai Jordano ba gamae-doe Jericho, tánō ba gatoemboe-cha, i'otarai nidanō andrō ba Jericho, tanō si mate andrō mijawa, i'otarai Jericho, noemalō ba hili Mbetieli andrō. Ba i'otarai Mbetieli [ola andrō] isawa Loesi ba misa ba danō Gareki, ba Gataroti. Ba isawa mitooe ba gaechoela loeo, ba danō Ndراونو Jafeleti, iroegi danō Mbeti Horona tooe ba irege Geseri ba aetoe ba mbewe nasi. Da'ō nitema Ndراونو Josefo andrō, Manase ba Eferaji, tána chōra ba ndraono mitooe.

II. Ba da'e nola Ndراونو Geferaji, ba wabaliwara: Ola danōra tánō ba gatoemboe-cha, ba Ateroti Adara, ba noemalō ba Mbeti Horona jawā, ba itohoegō iroegi mbewe nasi. Ba ola tánō jōoe, ba Michemeta ba isawa tánō ba gatoemboe-cha ba Da'anata Silo ba itōrō zinga da'ō, tánō ba gatoemboe-cha, i'otarai Janoha. Ba i'otarai Janoha, ba noemalō mitooe ba Gataroti ba ba Na'a-rata ba faola'ba danō Jericho andrō ba aetoe ba mbewe Jordano. Ba i'otarai Dafoea, ba itoetoeroe gae-choela loeo, noemalō ba mbombo Kana ba aetoe ba mbewe nasi. Da'ō dána ba Ndراونو Geferaji, ba wa-baliwara, si lō teboelō ba Ndراونو mitooe. Ba banoea andrō, ni'oniagō banoea Ndراونو Geferaji ba danō Ndراونو Manase, banoea andrō fe-foe, awō zi fahalama chōra. Ba lō latimba Ndراونو Gana'ana ba Geseri. Ba tobali oroedoe ba Ndراونو Ge-

feraji Ndrewa Gana'ana, iroegi ma'ōchō andre, ba tobali sangai halōwō chōra.

### FAZA 17.

I. Tána ba zi matonga mado Manase. II. Fekōkōkō Ndraono Josefo ba dána chōra andrō.

- 1 I. Ba latema dána chōra mado Manase, me no si a'a ndraono Josefo Manase andrō. Tána chō Machiro, si a'a ndraono Manase, ama Gileadi, ba tanō Gileadi ba tanō Mbazana,
- 2 me no sabōlō ba wanoewō ia. Ba dozi ma'oewoe Manase, si tosai, ba latema dána chōra, balazi wabaliwāra : ma'oewoe Gabiézeri ba ma'oewoe Heleki ba ma'oewoe Gazériëli ba ma'oewoe Zechema ba ma'oewoe Heferi ba ma'oewoe Zemida. Da'ō ndra matoea, ma'oewoe Manase, ono Josefo, ba wabaliwāra. Ba chō Zelofadi, ono Heferi ono Gileadi ono Machiro ono Manase, ba lō ono matoea, ha ono alawe; ba da'e dōi nononia alawe: Mala ba Noa ba Hogela ba Milika ba Tirisa.
- 4 (Moz. IV. 27, 1 b. t.). Ba mōi ira chō Gelezari ere andrō ba chō Josoea, ono Noeni, ba ba zalaŵa andrō, lamane: No iŵa'ō Jehowa, labe'e dána chōma gōi, ba ngai ndra talifoesōma. Ba ibe'e chōra, dali goroisa Jehowa andrō, dána chōra, ba ngai ndra talifoesō namara. Tobali dafoeloe mo'eracha ba mado Manase, lō lai danō Gileadi ba tanō Mbazana, jefo
- 6 Joridano, me latema gōi dána chōra ma'oewoe Manase ono alawe, ba ngai ma'oewoenia ono matoea. Ba tanō Gileadi andrō, ba tána ba zi tosai ma'oewoe Manase. Ba ola danō mado Manase, ba i'otarai danō Mado Gaseri, noemalō ba Michimeta, tanō ba gatoemboecha i'otarai Zichema. Ba isaŵa gambōlō ba mba-
- 8 noea Neni Dafoea. Tanō Dafoea andrō, ba ba mado Manase ba banoea Dafoea, ba nola Manase, ba ba mado Geferaji. Ba itohoegō mitooe
- 9

ola, ba mbombo Kana, bewe nidanō tānō raja ; banoea da'ō, ba gotaloea mbanoea mado Manase, ba tāna ba mado Geferaji. Ba i'otō nidanō ola mado Manase, ihene mbewenia tānō jōoe ba aetoe ba mbewe nasi. Tānō raja, ba ba mado Geferaji, ba tānō jōoe, ba ba mado Manase, ba ola mbewe nasi. Ba tānō jōoe, ba faola ba mado Gaseri, ba tānō ba gatoemboecha, ba ba mado Isasari. Ba 11 ba danō mado Isasari ba ba dānō mado Gaseri, ba banoea Manase na Mbeti Zeana ba si fahalama chōra, ba Jibelea ba si fahalama chōra ba banoea Dora ba si fahalama chōra ba banoea Neni Dora ba si fahalama chōra ba banoea Da'anachi ba si fahalama chōra, ba si tōloe hili banoea Megido ba si fahalama chōra andrō. Ba tebai latimba mbanoea 12 da'ō no mege mado Manase, ba tobali, faloecha Ndrewa Gana'ana lō tehoelō ira ba danō da'ō. Ba me 13 itoegoe abōlō Ndraono Gizeraëli, ba labe'e sangai halōwōra Ndrewa Gana'ana andrō : ba lō aloea latimba.

II. Ba hoemedé Ndraono Josefo 14 andrō chō Josoea, lamane: Hana wa ha samboea mado motanō, ha samboea mado mo'eracha ōbe'e chōma, ba no ato ndra'aga, me no ifahowoe'ō ndra'aga Jehowa, iroegi ma'ōchō andre ? Ba imane chōra 15 Josoea : Na no ato ami, ba mi'ae mijawa ba hili ba zatoea eoe, molahoi chōmi ba da'ō, ba danō Ndraono Weresi ba ba danō Ndrewa Refa'i, na ambō tanō chōmi ba hili mado Geferaji ! Ba lamane Iraono 16 Josefo : Ambō tanōma hili andrō, ba no mokoereta si'oli Ndrewa Gana'ana andrō fefoe, ba ndraso andrō ba banoea Mbeti Zeana, awō zi fahalama chōra ba ba ndraso Jezere'eli andrō. Ba imane Josoea 17 ba ma'oewoe Josefo andrō, mado Geferaji, ba ba mado Manase : Ato ami ba sabōlō, bōi ha samboea mado motanō chōmi ; labe'e chōmi 18

zamboea hili : na no satoea eoe, ba mi'obō, ba chōmi gōi zi faola ba da'ō. Mitimba sa'ae Ndrawa Gana'ana andrō, me no mokoereta si'ōli ira ba me no sabōlō.

## FAZA 18.

I. Lafa'anō nose gamaboe'oela li ba Zilo. Famaosa tanō si tosai. II. Tána ba mado Mbenijami.

- 1 I. Ba owoelo mbanoea Ndraono Gizeraëli fefoe, ba Zilo. Ba da'ō lafa'anō nose gamaboe'oela li andrō, me no mōi barō mbawara danō.
- 2 Ba fitoe mado zi tosai Iraono Gize-raëli, ba zi lō moefaosa tanō na. Ba imane Josoea ba Ndraono Gizeraëli: Ha wa'ara arōrō manō ami, wa lō mōi ami, ba wangai chōmi tanō andrō, nibe'e Jehowa, Lowalangi ndra toeami, chōmi ? Mi'ohe chōgōe niha, datōloe zamboea mado, ba da'oefatenge ira, ena'ō mōi ira manōrōi tanō, ena'ō labē'e ba zoera he ndrege dána chōra, ba mangawoeli ira chōgōe. Ba ndramoe'ofitoe, wamaosa chōra. Ba mado Joe-da dána chōra raja ba ba mado Josefo dána chōra jōoe, lō teboelō.
- 3 Ba ja'ami, na no mi'ofitoe, ba mibe'e ba zoera ba mi'ohe chōgōe ba da'e, ena'ō celaoe dahōdahō chōmi ba da'e, fōna Lowalangida Jehowa.
- 4 Ba mado Lewi sa, ba lō tána chōra tanō ba ngaimi ; fa'a'ere andrō chō Jehowa dána chōra. Ba mado Gado andrō ba mado Roebeno ba si matonga mado Manase, ba no latema dána chōra jefo Joridano, tanō ba gatoemboecha, nihonogōi genoni
- 5 Jehowa andrō, Moze, chōra. Ba maoso ira, mofanō. Ba ifobawa lala chōra Josoea, me mofanō ira, ba wame'e ba zoera danō andrō, imane : Mi'a'e'e, mitōrōi danō, mibe'e ba zoera ba mifoeli ami chōgōe ; ba celaoe dania dahōdahō chōmi, fōna
- 6 Jehowa, ba da'e, ba Zilo. Ba mofanō ira, latōrōi danō, la'ofitoe wame'e ba zoera, lafaigi mbanoea, ba lafoeli

ira chō Josoea ba golombasewā ba Zilo. Ba ilaoe dahōdahō chōra Jo-soea, fōna Jehowa ba Zilo, ifaosa ba da'ō danō ba Ndraono Gizeraëli, dali wabaliwāra.

II. Ba aloea dahōdahō ba mado Mbenijami, ba wabaliwāra, ba tána chōra ba gotaloeara mado Joe-da mado Josefo andrō. Ba olara tānō jōoe, ba i'otarai Joridano, ba noe-malō mijawā ba mboto hili, jōoe Jericho, ba itohoegō mijawā ba hili andrō, tānō ba gaechoela, ba noemalō ba danō si mate andrō, ba Mbeti Awena. Ba i'otarai da'ō, ba noemalō ba Loesi, ihene dánō raja mboto hili Loesi andrō, ja'ia Mbeti andrō, ba noemalō misi tooe ba Gateroti Adara, ba hili andrō, raja Mbeti Horona tooe. Ba ikōi'ō ia, itoetoeroe misi tooe, raja hili andrō, fōna fōna Mbeti Horona, tānō raja, ba aetoe tānō ba Giriati Mba'ali, ja'ia Giriati Jeari, banoea Ndraono Joeeda. Da'ō nola tānō ba gaechoela loeo. Ba ola tānō raja, ba i'otarai mbalō mbanoea Giriati Jeari ba noemalō misa, itoetoeroe nasi, ba iroegi goembōe nidanō Nefetōa andrō. Ba noemalō mitooe ba mbalō hili andrō, ba ngai ndraso chō Mbeni Hinomo, tānō ba gatoemboecha, jōoe ndraso Refa'i. Ba isaŵa mitooe ba ndraso chō Hinomo, raja mboto hili Ndrawa Jeboesi andrō, ba itohoegō mitooe ba goembōe Rogeli. Ba ikōi'ō ia mijōoe, isaŵa Neni Zemesi ba itohoegō, irege Gelilota, ba gamaedoe hili Gadoemi. Ba noemalō mitooe ba gōwe Mbohani andrō, ono Roebeno, isaŵa mboto hili andrō ba gamaedoe Garaba, tānō jōoe, ba mitooe ba Garaba. Ba noemalō misa, iroegi jōoe mboto hili Mbeti Hogela ba aetoe ba mbalō ziloea'asi nasio tānō jōoe, ba loeaha Joridano. Da'ō nola tānō raja. Ba tānō ba gatoemboecha, ba Joridano nola. Da'ō nola dána ba mado Mbenijami, ba wabaliwāra. Ba tōi mbanoea mado

Mbenijami, ba Jericho ba Beti Ho-  
22 gela ba Emeki Kesisi, ba Beti Ga-  
23 raba ba Semara'i ba Betieli, ba  
24 Awimi ba Hafara ba Ofera, ba Kefa-  
ra Amoni ba Ofeni ba Geba — fele-  
ndroea banoea, awō zi fahalama  
25 chōra. Ba Gibeona ba Rama ba  
26 Be'eroti ba Misefe ba Kefira ba  
27 Mosa. Ba Rekema ba Jirife'eli ba  
28 Tarala, ba Sela ba Elefi ba banoea  
ndraono Jeboesi andrō, ja'ia Jeroe-  
zalema, ba Gibeati ba Kiriati —  
feleōfa banoea, awō zi fahalama  
chōra. Da'ō dána ba mado Mbeni-  
jami ba wabaliwara.

## FAZA 19.

I. Tána ba mado Zimeoni. II.  
Tána ba mado Zeboeloni. III. Tána  
ba mado Isasari. IV. Tána ba mado  
Gaseri. V. Tána ba mado Nafetali.  
VI. Tána ba mado Dano. VII. Tána  
chō Josoea.

- 1 I. **Ba** dahōdahō fanete si fōfōna  
andrō, ba tána ba mado Zimeoni,  
ba wabaliwā Ndراونو Zimeoni a-  
ndrō. Ba tána chōra, ba te'o'e oe ba  
2 dána ba mado Joeda. Tána chōra  
3 Mbereseba ba Saba ba Molada ; Ba  
4 Hasara Zoeara ba Bala ba Esema ba  
Eli Dolada ba Betoeli ba Horama,  
5 ba Sikelagi ba Beti Marakobo ba  
6 Hasara Zoesa, ba Beti Leba'oti ba  
Sarohe — feledōloe banoea, awō zi  
7 fahalama chōra. Ba Eni Rimono ba  
Eteri ba Asana — ūfa banoea, awō zi  
8 fahalama chōra ; fabaja banoea  
side'ide fefoe, si tefasoei banoea  
seboea andrō no mege, iroegi Mbā-  
alati Mbe'eri, ja'ia Rama raja. Da'ō  
9 dána ba mado Zimeoni ba wabali-  
wara. Ba no ba dána ba mado Joe-  
da lahalō dána ba mado Zimeoni.  
Me no tōra wa'ebolo ba mado Joe-  
da, andrō wa labe'e ba Ndراونو  
Zimeoni ūsa chōra.
- 10 II. **Ba** dahōdahō si tōloe, ba tána  
ba mado Zeboeloni, ba wabaliwara,  
ba iroegi ba Zaridi dána chōra  
11 andrō. Ba tánō ba gaechoela, ba

noemalō mijawa nolara, ba Ma-  
rela, itōrō zinga Dabeseti ba bewe  
mbombo andrō, ba ngai Jokenea  
tánō ba gatoemboechā. Ba tánō ba 12  
gatoembōchā loeo, ba itoetoeroe  
danō Gisiloti Dabora, i'otarai Zari-  
da, ba itohoegō ba Daberata ba 13  
mijawa ba Jafia. Ba i'otarai da'ō,  
ba isaŵa ba gatoemboechā loeo  
Gata Heferi ba Eti Gasimi ba ito-  
hoegō ba Rimona ba ikōi'ō ia ba  
Nea. Ba ifasoei da'ō mijōoe, ba 14  
Hanato, ba aetoe ba ndraso Jefita  
Eli. Katata ba Nahala ba Simerono 15  
ba Jidala ba Betilechemha, — fele-  
ndroea banoea, awō zi fahalama  
chōra. Da'ō dána ba mado Zeboe-  
loni ba wabaliwara : banoea no  
mege, awō zi fahalama chōra.

**Ba** dahōdahō si ūfa, ba tána ba 17  
mado Isasari, ba wabaliwara. Tána 18  
chōra Jezere'eli ba Kesoeloti ba  
Soenema, ba Hafara'i ba Siona ba 19  
Anaharata ba Rabiti ba Kisiona ba 20  
Ebési, ba Remeti ba Eni Gani ba 21  
Eni Hada ba Beti Wasesi, ba ihene 22  
Dabora ola andrō ba Sahasima ba  
Beti Zemesi ba aetoe ba Jordano  
— feleōnō banoea, awō zi fahalama  
chōra. Da'ō dána ba mado Isasari, 23  
ba wabaliwara : banoea andrō, awō zi  
fahalama chōra.

IV. **Ba** dahōdahō si lima, ba tána 24  
ba mado Gaseri, ba wabaliwara.  
Chōra Helikata ba Hali ba Beteni 25  
ba Achisafi, ba Alamelechi ba Ame-  
ada ba Miseala, ba iroegi hili Gare-  
meli, tánō ba mbewe nasi, ba Sihora  
Libenati. Ba isaŵa tánō ba gatoe-  
mboechā Mbeti Dagono ola andrō,  
ihene danō mado Zeboeloni ba daso  
Jefita Eli, jōe, ba Beti Emeki ba  
Niegeli ba itohoegō mijōoe ba Gab-  
oela, ba ba Geberono ba ba Rehobo 28  
ba ba Gamoni ba ba Kana ba iroegi  
mbanoea seboea andrō, Sidona. Ba 29  
ifoeli foeri 'ba Rama, ba iroegi  
mbanoea saro andrō, Tiro ; ba isaŵa  
Hosi, ba aetoe ba mbewe nasi, tánō  
ba Nachisibi. Ba Ako ba Afeki ba 30

- Rehobo — doea woeloe a roea ba-  
 31 noea, awō zi fahalama chōra. Da'ō dāna ba mado Gaseri, ba wabali-  
 wāra : banoea no mege, awō zi fahalama chōra.
- 32 V. Ba dahōdahō si őnō, ba tāna ba mado Nafetali, ba wabaliwāra.
- 33 Ba olara, ba i'otarai Helefi, manawa andrō ba zinga Za'anani, ba Adami Nekebi ba Jabine'eli, ba iroegi Lakoema ba aetoe ba Jori-  
 34 dano. Ba isaŵa misi tooe Gasinoti Dabora, ba itohoegō ba Hockoko, ihene raja danō mado Zeboeloni ba tanō mado Gaseri, tānō ba gaechoe-  
 la ; Jordano tānō ba gatoemboecha.
- 35 Ba banoea saro Zidimi ba Seri ba Hamata ba Rakata ba Kinereti,  
 36 ba Adama ba Rama ba Hasora,  
 37 ba Kedesi ba Ederai ba Eni Hasora,  
 38 ba Jireono ba Migidali Eli ba Hor-  
 ma ba Beti Ganata ba Beti Zemesi — samboea ambō doea woeloe ba-  
 39 noea, awō zi fahalama chōra. Da'ō dāna ba mado Nafetali, ba wabaliwāra : banoea andrō, awō zi fahalama chōra.
- 40 VI. Ba tāna ba mado Dano ba wabaliwāra, ba dahōdahō si fitoe.
- 41 Ba tāna chōra, ba Sorea ba Esa' ola ba Iri Zemesi, ba Sa'alabi ba Ajalona ba Jitela, ba Elono ba Timenata ba Ekerona, ba Eliteke  
 45 ba Gibetona ba Ba'alata, ba Jehoedi ba Bene Mbaraki ba Gata Rimona,  
 46 ba Me Jarako ba Rakona, fabaja  
 47 tanō tānō ba Jafo. Ba tetimba mado Dano andrō, lahalō danōra niha bō'ō. Ba maoso mado Dano, lasoewō Lesema, lalaŵa bawa zi'ōli ba lahalō nahiara mbanoea andrō ba labe'e tōi Lesema andrō Dano, tōi woeroegōra Dano andrō. (*Sangoe-hoek. 18, 27 b. t.*) Da'ō dāna ba mado Dano andrō, ba wabaliwāra : banoea andrō, awō zi fahalama chōra.
- 49 VII. Ba me no awai lafaosa danō ma'asagōrō, ba labe'e dāna chō Josoea, ono Noeni, Iraono Gize-  
 50 raëli, ba danōra andrō. La'o'ō ni- ūa'ō Jehowa, latehe chōnia mbanoea andrō, ni'andrōnia, Timenata Zera, ba hili mado Geferaji. Ba i'aro'ō mbanoea andrō ba ibali'ō nahiania. Da'ō dāna chōra, nifaosa Geleazara 51 ere andrō ba Josoea, ono Noeni ba satoea mado Ndramaon Gizeraeli andrō, ba Zilo, fōna Jehowa, ba zinga mbawandroehō nose gama-  
 bo'eela li, nilaoe dahōdahō. Ba tobali awai wamaosa tanō.

## FAZA 20.

Fangohonogōi banoea saŵatō, fao-  
 ma fatambai Jordano.

Ba hoemedē Jehowa chō Josoea, imane : Ōmane ba Ndramaon Gizeraeli : Mihonogōi mbanoea saŵatō andrō, ni'oroi'ōgoe chō Moze, niŵa'ō chōmi : (*Moz. II. 21, 13. Moz. IV. 35, 10 b. t.*) Ena'ō isaŵa da'ō na so zi no mamoenie niha si tengā ni'odōdōgō, si lō moedōnadōna, ena'ō saŵatōmi ba zolaoe balō. Ba sanawā banoea da'ō, ba jamoe'agō zinga mbawa göli mbanoea ba ja-  
 moe'ombacha'ō ba zatoea mbanoea andrō hoehoeonia ba ndramoefā-  
 amōi ia jomo chōra, ndramoetehe chōnia nahiā, ba wangiaqō da'ō chōra. Ba na igohi ia solaoe balō, ba lō tola labe'e ba dangania zan-  
 ge'e andrō, me tengā ni'odōdōgō wamoenoenia awōnia, me tengā fatioesa mege mbaraki. Ba jamoe'agō mbanoea andrō, irege no moe'ohē ia ba waloechata mbanoea, ba wangetō'ō hoekoenia — irege mate gere seboea, ere seboea na loeo da'ō. Awena dania tola mangawoeli zan-  
 ge'e andrō ba mbanoeara ba ba nomonia, ba mbanoea ba zi oturai ia mege woloi. Ba la'amoni'ō Gedesi ba Galilaia, ba hili mado Na-  
 fetali ba Sichema ba hili mado Geferaji ba Kiriat Garaba, Heberona andrō, ba hili mado Joeda. Ba jefo Jordano, ba gamaoedoe Jericho, tānō ba gatoemboecha, lahonogōi Mbeseri ba danō si mate, ba zalo'o,

banoea mado Roebeno, ba Ramoti  
ba danō Gileadi, banoea mado Gado,  
ba Golana, ba danō Mbazana,  
9 banoea mado Manase. Da'ō mba-  
noea andrō, nihonogōi ba Ndraono  
Gizeraēli fefoe ba ba niha bō'ō, si  
fatewoe gana chōra, ena'ō ba da'ō  
lasawa dozi samoenoe niha, si lō  
moe'odōdōgō, ena'ō lō iboenoe ira  
solaoe balō, lō moe'ohe ba waloe-  
chata mbanoea.

## FAZA 21.

I. Tána ba gere ba ba mado Lewi.  
II. Tōi mbanoea gere. III. Banoea  
ndraono Gahati. IV. Banoea ndrao-  
no Gereso. V. Banoea ndraono  
Merari. VI. Fangasiwai wangai tanō  
Gana'ana.

- 1 I. Ba la'ondrasi Geleazari ere  
andrō ba Josoea, ono Noeni, ba  
satoea mado Ndraono Gizeraēli sa-  
2 toea mado Lewi, lamane chōra ba  
da'ō ba Zilo ba danō Gana'ana :  
No iwa'ō Jehowa, nifa'ema Moze,  
tebe'e chōma mbanoea, nahiama,  
awō mbenoea ba ngai, ba nikoe-  
baloi oerifōma. (*Moz. I V. 35, 2 b. t.*)  
3 Ba labe'e ba mado Lewi Iraono  
Gizeraēli dána chōra ōsa, mbanoea  
andrō, awō mbenoea ba ngai, ba  
nikoebaloi oerifōra, la'o'ō niwa'ō  
4 Jehowa. (*Nga'ōt. I. 6, 54 b. t.*) Ba  
aloea dahōdahō ba nga'ōtō Gahati  
andrō ; ba tebe'e ba ndraono Ga'-  
aroni ere andrō, mado Lewi, ba  
feledōloe banoea, nilaoe dahōdahō ;  
banoea mado Joeda ba banoea  
mado Zimeoni bá banoea mado  
5 Mbenijami. Ba ba ma'oewoe Gahati  
tánō bō'ō, ba foeloe banoea, nilaoe  
dahōdahō, banoea wabaliwa mado  
Geferaji ba banoea mado Dano ba  
banoea zi matonga mado Manase.  
6 Ba ba ma'oewoe Gereso, ba feledōloe  
banoea, nilaoe dahōdahō, banoea  
wabaliwa mado Isasari ba banoea  
mado Gaseri ba banoea mado Na-  
fetali ba banoea zi matonga mado  
7 Manase ba Mbazana. Ba ba wa-

baliwa ma'oewoe Merari, ba fele-  
ndroea banoea, banoea mado Roe-  
beno ba banoea mado Gado ba  
banoea mado Zeboeloni. Ba latehe  
ba mado Lewi andrō Iraono Gize-  
raēli mbanoea no mege, fabaja  
benoea ba ngai, dali dahōdahō,  
la'o'ō ni'oroi'ō Jehowa chō Moze.

II. Ba latehe mbanoea mado 9  
Joeda andrō ba banoea mado Zi-  
meoni andrō, nitōtōi tōi. Ba tetehe 10  
ba ndraono Ga'aroni, nga'ōtō Ga-  
hati, ono Lewi, chōra sa dahōdahō  
si fōfōna. Latehe chōra mbanoea 11  
Garaba andrō, ama Genoki, ja'ia  
Heberona, ba hili mado Joeda, awō  
mbenoea si tefasoei ja'ia. Ba naha 12  
zinanō ba ngai mbanoea, awō ha-  
lama, si fabōbō chōnia, ba labe'e  
chō Galebi, ono Jefoene, tána  
chōnia, si lō teboelō. (*Jos. 14, 14 ;*  
*15, 13*). Ba ba ma'oewoe Ga'aroni, 13  
ere andrō, ba latehe mbanoea sa-  
wātō zange'e andrō, Heberona a-  
ndrō, fabaja benoea ba ngai ba  
Libena, fabaja benoea, ba Jatiro, 14  
fabaja benoea ba Esemoa, fabaja  
benoea, ba Holona, fabaja benoea, 15  
ba Debira, fabaja benoea, ba Asana, 16  
fabaja benoea, ba Joeta, fabaja  
benoea, ba Beti Zemesi, fabaja be-  
noea — siwa banoea, banoea mado  
no mege, si domboea. Ba banoea 17  
mado Mbenijami : Gibeona, fabaja  
benoea ba ngai, ba Geba, fabaja  
benoea, ba Anatoti, fabaja benoea, 18  
ba Alamo, fabaja benoea — ōfa  
banoea. Tobali tetehe ba ma'oewoe 19  
Ga'aroni, ere andrō, ba feledōloe ba-  
noea fefoe, fabaja benoea ba ngai.

III. Ba ba wabaliwa ma'oewoe 20  
Gahati, mado Lewi, ba zi tosai  
nga'ōtō Gahati, ba si gōna ba dahō-  
dahō chōra, ba banoea mado Geferaji.  
Latehe chōra mbanoea sawātō 21  
zange'e andrō, Sichema, fabaja be-  
noea ba ngai, ba hili mado Geferaji  
ba Geseri, fabaja benoea, ba Kibi-  
sa'i, fabaja benoea, ba Beti Horona,  
fabaja benoea — ōfa banoea. Ba 23

- banoea mado Dano : Eliteke, fabaja benoea, ba Gibetona, fabaja benoea,  
 24 ba Ajalona, fabaja benoea, ba Gata Rimono, fabaja benoea — ūfa banoea. Ba banoea zi matonga mado Manase : Ta'anache, fabaja benoea, ba Jibelea, fabaja benoea — do-  
 25 mboea banoea. Tobali tetehe ba wabaliwa ma'oewoe Gahati, si tosai andrō, ba foeloe banoea fefoe, fabaja benoea ba ngai.  
 26 IV. **Ba** ba ma'oewoe Gereso andrō, fabaliwa mado Lewi, ba domboea tetehe banoea zi matonga mado Manase : banoea sāwatō zange'e andrō, Golana ba Mbazana, fabaja benoea, ba Be'eseri, fabaja benoea.  
 28 Ba banoea mado Isasari : Kisiona, fabaja benoea, ba Daberata, fabaja benoea, ba Jaramoeta, fabaja benoea, ba Eni Gani, fabaja benoea — ūfa banoea. Ba banoea mado Gaseri : Mizeali, fabaja benoea, ba Abedono, fabaja benoea. Ba Helikata, fabaja benoea ba Rehobo, fabaja banoea — ūfa banoea. Ba banoea mado Nafetalī : banoea sāwatō zange'e andrō, Kedesi ba Galilaia, fabaja benoea, ba Hamoti Dora, fabaja benoea ba Karatana, fabaja benoea — tōloe banoea. Tobali tetehe ba wabaliwa ma'oewoe Gereso andrō feledōloe banoea, fabaja benoea ba ngai.  
 32 V. **Ba** ba wabaliwa ma'oewoe Merari andrō, si tosai mado Lewi, ba tetehe, banoea mado Zeboeloni, Jokenea, fabaja benoea, ba Karata, fabaja benoea, ba Dimena, fabaja benoea, ba Nahalala, fabaja benoea — ūfa banoea. Ba banoea mado Roebeno : banoea sāwatō zange'e andrō, Beseri andrō, ba danō si mate, fabaja benoea, ba Jasa, fabaja benoea. Ba Kedemoti, fabaja benoea, ba Mefa'ata, fabaja benoea — ūfa banoea. Ba banoea mado Gado : banoea sāwatō zange'e andrō, Ramoti ba danō Gileadi, fabaja benoea. Ba Mahana'i, fabaja benoea, ba Hesibona, fabaja benoea, ba Ja'ezeri,
- fabaja benoea — ūfa banoea fefoe. Tobali tetehe ba wabaliwa ma'oewoe 40 Merari andrō, si tosai fabaliwa mado Lewi, felendroea banoea fefoe, tāna chōra, nilaoe dahōdalō. Ba banoea 41 mado Lewi andrō, ba no ūfa woeloe a ūlōe, fabaja benoea, si te'oe'oe ba dāna Ndraono Gizeraēli [bō'ō]. Ba banoea no mege, ba samboe- 42 samboea banoea, fabaja benoea, si tefasoei ja'ia; dozi banoea no mege, ba si manō.
- VI. **Ba** ibe'e ba danga Ndraono 43 Gizeraēli danō ma'asagōrō Jehowa, si no fahōloe ia chō ndra toeara, ba wame'e chōra ; ba lahalō chōra ba mowanoea ira ba da'ō. Ba tefasoei danōra, ba ahono ibe'e Jehowa, itōrō nifaboe'oenia, chō ndra toeara, fahōloesa. Lō si lō te'ala chōra emalira ; ibe'e ba dangara nemalira fefoe Jehowa. **Samboea lō aechoe ba** 45 **danō taroma li si sōchi andrō, niwā'ō Jehowa ba ma'oewoe Gizeraēli ; ahori itōrō.** (F. 23, 14).

## FAZA 22.

I. Ifofanō zi domboea mado a matonga andrō Josoea. II. Lafā'anō na ha wame'e soemange ba mbewe Joridano. III. Lafatenge Iraono Gizaeraēli bō'ō, lategoe wamazōchi na ha wame'e soemange andrō. IV. Laboe'a zinegroe andrō si domboea mado a matonga.

I. Me loeo da'ō ifakaoni'ō Josoea mado Roebeno ba mado Gado ba si matonga mado Manase, ba imane chōra : No mi'ō'ō fefoe niwā'ō genoni Jehowa andrō, Moze, chōmi ba no mifondrondrongo ligoe, fefoe hadia ia niwā'ōgoe chōmi. (Moz. IV. 32, 20, b.t.). Lō si farōi ami ba dalifoesōmi, gōtō wa'ara andrō, iroegi ma'ōchō andre, ba no mi'o'ō goroisa Lowalangimi, Jehowa, lō si fahole. (Moz. V. 29, 8). Ba no faloecha wa'ahono dalifoesōmi, ibe'e Lowalangimi, Jehowa, itōrō nifaboe'oenia chōra ; ba mifoeli sa'ae ami chōmi, ba danō tāna chōmi, nitehe genoni

- 5 Jehowa andrō, Moze, chōmi, jefo  
Joridano. Ba bōi olifoe ami, jamoroi si'aikō ba dōdōmi wolo'ō oroisa andrō nibe'e genoni Jehowa andrō, Moze, chōmi ba amachoitania, fa mi'omasi'ō Lowalangimi, Jehowa, fa bōi mamałōmalō wanrōmi lala andrō chōnia, fa mi'o'ō goroisania, fa molemba ami chōmia, fa mihiorigō dōdōmi ba era'erami, we'amōi enoninia! (*Moz. V. 10, 12*). Ba i'efa'ō ira Josoea, ifahowoe'ō ba ifofanō,  
7 ba lafoeli ira chōra. Ba ba zi matonga mado Manase ba no itoetoeroe Moze danō Mbazana; ba ba zi matonga, ba no itoetoeroe Josoea ba ngai dalifoesōra ba zi tambai Joridano, tānō ba gaechoela. Ba me ifofanō ira chōra Josoea, me no ifahowoe'ō ira, ba lafoeli ira chōra; no oja chōra girōgirō, oja sibai goerifō ba firō ba ana'a ba tōla ba si'ōli ba no fahōna noecha, ba lafaosa, labē'e ba dalifoesōra ōsa, nihalōra ba nemalira andrō.  
9 II. Tobali lafoeli ira mado Roebeno ba mado Gado ba si matonga mado Manase, larōi Ndraono Gizeräeli bō'ō, ba Zilo, ba danō Gana'ana, ba we'amōi ba danō Gileadi, ba danō tāna chōrá, ba zowanoea ira, dali goroisa Jehowa andrō, nifa'ema Moze. Ba me laroegi danō ba zinga Joridano, ba danō Gana'ana, ba lafazōchi naha wame'e soemange, seboea, mado Roebeno ba mado Gado ba si matonga mado Manase,  
10 11 ba da'ō ba mbewe Joridano. Ba larongo Iraono Gizeräeli bō'ō : Hiza, no lafazōchi naha wame'e soemange mado Roebeno ba mado Gado ba si matonga mado Manase, ba gamae doe danō Gana'ana, ba zinga Joridano, ba danō ba zi tambai Ndraono Gizeräeli. Ba me larongo da'ō Iraono Gizeräeli, ba faloecha mbanoeara fefoe ba Zilo, ba wanoewō ja'ira.  
12 13 Ba lafatenge zinenge Iraono Gizeräeli, ba we'amōi ba mado Roebeno ba ba mado Gado ba ba zi matonaga mado Manase, Fineha andrō, ono Geleazar ere andrō, awo zala-wā, dafoeloe, samōsa zamboea mado, mado Ndraono Gizeräeli fefoe; dozi ira, ba no satoea wabaliwā madora, ba ngahōnō Ndraono Gizeräeli andrō. Ba me no laroegi mado Roebeno ba mado Gado ba si matonga mado Manase, ba danō Gileadi, ba fahoehoeo ira chōra, lamane : Da'ō niwā'ō mbanoea Jehowa fefoe chōmi : Hadia, wa farōi ami chō Lowalangi Ndraono Gizeräeli, wa mi'erogō Jehowa ma'ōchō, wamazōchi naha wame'e soemange chōmi, wa milawā Jehowa ma'ōchō? (*Moz. V. 12, 13 b. t.*) Hadia, ambō na horōda famosoemange Ba'ali Weoro andrō, si lō teboelō ba hoeloeda, irege ma'ōchō andre, bōrō wa gōna famakao mbanoea Jehowa? (*Moz. IV. 25, 3*). Ba ja'amī, ba edōna mi'erogō Jehowa ma'ōchō? Ba lō foelitō : ja'amī zolawā Jehowa ma'ōchō, ba mahemoloe, ba gōna fōnoe mbanoea Ndraono Gizeräeli fefoe. Ba na salacha danō andrō, nitemami tāna chōmi, ba mitaboe mijefo ba danō tāna chō Jehowa, ba zi so nahia Jehowa, ba mi'agō ba ngaima. Ba lō tola milawā Jehowa, ba he ja'aga, ba lō tola milawā, wamazōchi naha wame'e soemange, nifasamboea, baero naha wame'e soemange andrō chō Lowalangida, Jehowa. Hadia. lō si gōna fōnoe mbanoea Ndraono Gizeräeli fefoe, me no noemalō danga Nachano andrō, ono Zera, me falimo ia, ba zalachā andrō, wa ma'ifoe tengā ha ja'ia zi mate ba horōnia andrō. (*F. 7*).  
IV. Ba latema lira mado Roebeno ba mado Gado ba si matonga mado Manase, lamane ba zatoea ngahōnō Ndraono Gizeräeli : Sabōlō andrō, Lowalangi, Jehowa — Sabōlō andrō, Lowalangi, Jehowa zangila, ba ndra moerongo Iraono Gizeräeli gōi : Na folawā ba na farōisama chō Jehowa — ba bato ma'ōchō wanolo

- 23 ja'aga — (*Sin. 50, 1*), wa no ma-fa'anō chōma naha wame'e soemange, ba wangerogō Jehowa; na no tanima wame'e soemange nitoenoe ba soemange ni'a, jaŵa, ba ma soemange fangorifi, ba jamoelaoe
- 24 mbalō Jehowa! Ba na tengā da'ō dōdōma, wa malaoe ia: ma so hadia ia; me itōrō tōdōma, ma lamane dania ma'oewoemi ba ma'oewoema: „Hadia chōmi chō Jehowa, Lowalangi Ndراono Gizerāeli andrō?
- 25 Noa sa ibe'e ola Joridano Jehowa ba gotaloeada, ja'amī mado Roebeno ba mado Gado; saefa ami chō Jehowa!” Ba ma labato wamosemange Jehowa ma'oewoema labe'e
- 26 ma'oewoemi. Andrō maŵa'ō tōdōma: Da'ō malaoe, mafazōchi chōma naha wame'e soemange; tengā ba wame'e soemange nitoenoe ba soemange nitaba; ena'ō famadoehoe'ō ia, he chōma ba he chōmi ba ba ma'oewoeda, fa mafosoemange Jehowa fōnania, wame'e soemange nitoenoe ba soemange nitaba ba soemange fangorifi chōma, fa tebai laŵa'ō dania ma'oewoemi ba ma'oewoema: Saefa ami chō Jehowa!
- 28 Mamane dōdōma: Na lamanō dania chōma, ba ma ba ma'oewoema, ba mamane: Mifaigi wama'anō naha wame'e soemange andrō chō Jehowa, nifa'anō ndra toeama, tengā ba wame'e soemange nitoenoe ba soemange nitaba; ena'ō famadoehoe'ō ia, he chōma ba he chōmi. Ja arōe chōma wolawā Jehowa ba fangerogō Jehowa ma'ōchō, wamazōchi naha wame'e soemange nitoenoe ba soemange ni'a ba soemange nitaba, nifasamboea, baero naha wame'e soemange andrō chō Lowalangida, Jehowa, si so ba golajama nahiania
- 29 30 andrō. Ba me larongo ira Fineha ere andrō ba salawā mbanoea andrō, satoea ngahōnō Ndراono Gizerāeli, awōnia, niŵa'ō mado Roebeno ba mado Gado ba si matonga mado
- 31 Manase, ba ahono dōdōra. Ba imane Fineha, ono Geleazarī ere andrō, ba mado Roebeno ba ba mado Gado ba ba zi matonga mado Manase: Oroma chōma ma'ōchō andre, wa fao chōda Jehowa, me no tengā fangerogō Jehowa wolaoemi andrō; ba no ni'orifi Ndراono Gizerāeli, fa lō gōna fōnoe Jehowa. Ba manga-woeli Wineha andrō, ono Geleazarī ere andrō, ba salawā no mege, larōi danō Gileadi, mado Roebeno ba mado Gado andrō; lafoeli ira ba danō Gana'ana ba Ndراono Gizerāeli, la'ombacha'ō nirongora. Ba omasi Ndراono Gizerāeli ni'ombarcha'ōra andrō ba lasoeno Lowalangi, ba lō'ō sa'ae itōrō tōdōra wanowē ja'ira no mege ba famakiko tanō andrō sowanoea mado Roebeno ba mado Gado. Ba lafotōi naha wame'e soemange andrō mado Roebeno ba mado Gado, lamane: Famadoehoe'ō ia chōda, wa no Lowalangi Jehowa.”

### FAZA 23.

I. Famarooe Josoea tōdō zato. Fango'oe ba wa lō farōi chō Lowalangi. II. Fanenawā fangerogō Lowalangi.

- I. Ba me no ara, me no ahono Ndراono Gizerāeli ibe'e Jehowa, ba nemalira andrō fefoe, fasoei, ba me no atoea Josoea, me no noemalō ndrōfi, ba ifaloecho'ō Ndراono Gizerāeli fefoe Josoea, satoeara ba salawara ba sangoehoekoe ba koemandroe, ba imane chōra: Atoea ndra'o, no noemalō ndrōfi. Ba no mi'ilā fefoe hadia ia nilaoe Lowalangimi Jehowa ba niha andrō fefoe fōnami; Lowalangimi andrō, Jehowa, sa'ae zi fasōndra salahimi. Ba hiza, ba no oetoetoerōe tāna chōmi niha andrō, si tosai, tāna ba madomi, wolaoe dahōdahō; i'otarai Joridano, fefoe soi, nihorigoe, irege nasi seboea, tānō ba gaechoela loeo. Ba itimba ira fōnami Lowalangimi, Jehowa, ifofanō fōnami, ena'ō mi-halō chōmi danō, si mane nifaboe'oe

- 6 Lowalangimi, Jehowa. (*Moz. IV. 33, 53.*) Ba mi'abe'e'ō sibai dōdōmi, ba wolo'ō ba ba wolaoe fefoe hadia ia zi so ba zoera goroisa andrō chō Moze, fa bōi mihole'ō ami, he ba gambōlō ba he ba gabera. (*Moz. V. 7 4, 2.*) Fa bōi mifaroeka ami ba niha andrō, si tosai na ba chōmi, ba fa bōi mitōtōi dōi Lowalangira, we'a-mōi ba hōlöe ba chōra, ba bōi mifosoemange ba bōi mangaloeloe 8 ami chōra. (*Moz. II. 23, 13.*) Lowa-langimi andrō, Jehowa, mi'olembai, si mane folaoemi iroegi ma'ōchō 9 andre. (*Moz. V. 11, 22 b. t.*) Andrō itimba fōnami soi seboea ba sabōlō Jehowa; samōsa lō niha sabōlō moroi chōmi, iroegi ma'ōchō andre. 10 Ha samōsa motōi ja'ami, ba hōnō moloi ibe'e, me no Lowalangimi, Jehowa, zi fasōndra salahimi, si mane nifaboe'oenia chōmi. (*Moz. 11 III. 26, 8. Jes. 30, 17.*) Ba na omasi ami aoeri, ba mifaigī sibai, fa mi'-omasi'ō Lowalangimi, Jehowa. 12 II. Ba na farōi ami ena'ō, na mifabōbō ami ba zi tosai soi niha andrō ba chōmi, na fambambatō 13 ami ba na fahalō, ba bōi zi lō aboto ba dōdōmi: ba lō'ō sa ito-hoegō Lowalangimi Jehowa wan-imba soi andrō fōnami; tobali fesoe ba tandraŵa ira chōmi, ba bōzibōzi ba ngaimi ba doi ba hōrōmi, irege ahori ami ba danō si sōchi andre, nitehe Lowalangimi, Jehowa, chōmi. (*Moz. II. 23, 33.*) 14 *Moz. IV. 33, 55.* Ba na oetōrō iada'e lala andrō, nitōrō niha fefoe dania, ba bōi zi lō aboto sibai ba dōdōmi: samboea lō saechoe ba danō taroma li si sōchi andrō, niwa'ō Lowalangimi, Jehowa, ba chōmi andrō, no ahori itōrō chōmi, 15 samboea lō saechoe ba danō. Ba si mane amaboe'oela li andrō, nifaboe'oe Lowalangimi, Jehowa, chōmi, wa no ahori itōrō, si manō gōi dania wamatōrō Jehowa fameta'-oenia ja'ami andrō, fefoe, irege no

ihori ami ba danō si sōchi andre, niibe'e Lowalangimi, Jehowa, chōmi. (*Moz. V. 28, 15 b. t.*) Na misawō 16 gamachoita Lowalangimi, Jehowa, andrō, nifachoinia chōmi, ba na mōi ami mamosoemange Lowalangi bō'ō, wangaloeloe chōra, ba tesao wōnoe Jehowa chōmi, ba lō ara, ba ahori ami ba danō si sōchi andre, nitehenia chōmi.

### FAZA 24.

I. Faloechata safoeria chō Josoea ba Zichema Ifasoegi wanolo Lowa-langi ja'ira. II. Lafaboe'oe lira sato, ba wolo'ō chō Lowalangi. Lafoeli la'orifi wawoe'oesa li andrō. III. Fa'amate Josoea ba fa'amate Geleazarī.

- I. Ba ifaloecha'ō mado Gizerāeli fefoe Josoea ba Zichema, ifakaoni'ō zatoea Ndraono Gizerāeli ba salāwara ba sangoehoekoe ba koemandroe chōra, ba la'ondrasi Lowalangi. Ba imane Josoea ba zato fefoe: Da'ō niwa'ō Jehowa, Lowalangi Ndraono Gizerāeli: „Ba gōtō fōna sibai, ba jefo nidanō [Oiferati] so woeroegōmi, Tara andrō, ama ndra Aberahamo Nachori, ba lafosoemange Lowalangi bō'ō. (*Moz. I. 11, 31.*) Ba oefawoe'a woeroegōmi Aberahamo, oeheba ba danō jefo nidanō andrō ba oefatōrōi'ō ba danō Gana'-ana ma'asagōrō, ba ato ma'oweoenia oebe'e, oebe'e chōnia Giza'aki andrō. (*Moz. I. 21, 2.*) Ba chō Giza'aki ba oebe'e Jakobo andrō ba Ezaoe; ba chō Gezaoe andrō, ba oetehe hili Ze'ira andrō, ena'ō ihalō chōnia; ba Jakobo ba ononia, ba lasaŵa danō Miseraji. (*Moz. I. 25, 24; 36, 8; 46, 5.*) Ba oefatenge ndra Moze A'aroni, oefakao Ndrawa Miseraji, wolaoe nilaoegoe andrō ba chōra, ba aefa da'ō, ba oefawoe'a ami. (*Moz. II. 3, 10.*) Oeheta ndra amami ba danō Miseraji, ba miroegi nasi. Ba lagohi ndra amami Dawa Miseraji, la'ohe goereta ba wanoewō

- ba fao zi fakoedo, iroegi ba mbe-we nasi zoechoe andrō. (*Moz. II. 14, 5, b. t.*) Ba la'angarōfī li Jehowa ba ogōmigōmi ba gotaloeami Ndrawa Miseraji ibe'e ; ba ifatōrō chōra nasi, tobali alōmō ira. Ba i'ilā hōrōmi, nifatōrōgōe ba Ndrawa Miseraji andrō, ba ara dania ami ba danō si mate andrō. Ba oe'ohe ami ba danō Ndraono Gamori andrō, sowanoea jefo Joridano ba fasōndra ira chōmi ; ba oebe'e ba dangami ira ba mihalō chōmi danōra, ba oehori ira fōnami. (*Moz. IV. 21, 25*). Ba maoso Mbalaki andrō, ono Zifora, razo Ndraono Moabi, ba wanoewō Iraono Gизeraëli. Ba ifattenge zinenge, ifakaoni'ō Mbileamo andrō, ono Mbeori, ba wangelifi ja'ami. (*Moz. IV. 22, 5*). Ba lō edōna oefondrondrongo li Mbileamo andrō. Ba ifahowoe'ō ami ba tobali oe'efa'ō ami ba dangania. Ba mi'ōtō Joridano, ba miroegi Jericho, ba fasōndra chōmi mbanoea Jericho andrō, Iraono Gamori ba Dawa Weresi ba Dawa Gana'ana ba Iraono Cheti ba Iraono Girigasi ba Iraono Hewi ba Iraono Jeboesi ba oebe'e ba dangami ira. (*Jos. 6, 1, 12 b. t.*) Ba oefowaōwaō fōnami geto, ba moloi ira fōnami labe'e, razo Ndraono Gamori andrō, si fele-ndroea ; tengba zi'ōlimi ba tengba wanami ! (*Moz. II. 23, 28. Sin. 13 44, 4*). Ba oebe'e chōmi danō ba zi lō erege dōdōmi, ba banoea si tengba nitaroe'ōmi, ba mibal'ō nahiami, ba kaboe nagoe ba kaboe nohi, si tengba nitanōmi, ba mi'ā mboea." 14 (*Moz. V. 6, 10, b. t.*) Ra mi'ata'oefi sa'ae Jehowa ba mifosoemange ia moroi si'aikō ba dōdōmi ba bōi farōi ami, ba miheta nadoe andrō, nifosoemange ndra toeami jefo ni-danō andrō ba ba danō Miseraji, ba mifosoemange Jehowa. (*Sam. I. 15 7, 3*). Ba na lō omasi ami wamosoemange Jehowa, ba mihonogōi ma'ō-chō, ha niha nifosoemangemi, na Lo-
- walangi andrō. nifosoemange ndra toeami, si so jefo ni-danō andrō, ba na Lowalangi Ndraono Gamori andrō, si so ami ba danō ; **ba ja'odo ba soroijomogoe fefoe, ba Jehowa mafosoemange !**
- II. Ba latema li sato, lamane : Ja 16 arōe chōma wangerogō Jehowa, ba wamosoemange Lowalangi bō'ō ! Je 17 howa sa Lowalangima ; ja'ia sa zo-lohe mijāwā ja'ita ba ira amada moroi ba danō Miseraji, ba zi no mōi sawoejoe ita, ba solaoe sahōli-hōli dōdō andrō, ba zanehe ita, ba sondrorogō ja'ita ba lala andrō fefoe, nitōrōda, ba ba niha fefoe, nitōrōda tanō. (*Moz. II. 20, 2*). Ba no ahori 18 itimba fōnada Jehowa soi andrō, awō Ndraono Gamori, si so ba danō. Ja'aga gōi mamosoemange Jehowa, me no ja'ia Lowalangima ! Ba imane 19 Josoea ba zato : Tebai samosoemange Jehowa ami, me no Lowalangi ni'amoni'ō ia ; Lowalangi solo-hoe ia : lō ibe'e aefa chōmi lalōmi ba horōmi andrō ! (*Moz. II. 20, 5. Moz. III. 19, 2*). Na mi'erogō Jehowa, 20 wamosoemange Lowalangi bō'ō, ba i'erogō gōi ami ba ifatōrō chōmi zi lō sōchi ba ihori ami, lō lai wa no si sōchi ifatōrō chōmi mege. Lamane sato chō Josoea : Bōi, Je 21 howa mafosoemange ! (*Sin. 10, 5, b. t.*) Ba imane Josoea ba zato : 22 Ja'ami zi so ba mbōrō chōmi, wa no mihonogōi, Jehowa nifosoemangemi. Lamane : Ja'ia da'ō ! Ba 23 miheta Lowalangi bō'ō andrō, si so ba chōmi, ba ena'ō chō Lowalangi Ndraono Gизeraëli andrō, Jehowa, aolo dōdōmi ! (*Moz. I. 35, 2*). Ba lamane sato chō Josoea : Lowalangima, Jehowa andrō, mafosoemange ba lini-a mafondrondrongo ! Ba fawoe'oe 25 li ira Josoea niha sato, me loeo da'ō, ba ibe'e goroisa chōra Josoea ba ifachoi lala, ba da'ō, ba Zichema. (*Raz. II. 23, 3*). Ba itanō ba zoera 26 goroisa Lowalangi hoehoeo andrō Josoea ; ba ihalō gowe seboea, ifa-

- 27 sindro ba da'ō ba mbōrō manawa, si te'oe'oe ba ni'amoni'ō chō Jeho-wa andrō. Ba imane Josoea ba niha sato fefoe : Hiza, si so ba mbōrō chōda gowe andre, noa sa irongo fefoe daroma li andrō, hoehoe Je-howa chōda ; andrō si so ba mbōrō ia, ba chōmi andrō, fa bōi mi'osi-lō'ögō Lowalangimi. (*Moz. I. 31, 48.*)
- 28 Aefa da'ō, ba ifofanō ira Josoea, isawa dána chōnia zamōsana.
- 29 III. Ba noa da'ō, ba mate Josoea andrō, ono Noeni, enoni Jehowa, foeloe tōra otoe fache wa'arania
- 30 ba goeli danō. Ba lako'o ia ba danō tāna chōnia, ba Dimenata Zera, ba hili mado Geferaji, jōoe hili Gasi
- 31 andrō. Ba lafosoemange Jehovah
- Iraono Gizeraëli, gōtō wa'ara Jo-soea andrō, ba he ba gōtō zatoea andrō, sanaoe noso moroi chō Jo-soea, si no mangila folaoe Jehowa andrō, nilaoenia ba Ndراونو Gize-raëli. (*Nga'ot. II. 34, 33.*) Ba boto 32 Josefo andrō, ni'ohe Ndراونو Gize-raëli moroi ba danō Miseraji, ba lako'o ba Zichema, ba mbenoea a-andrō, ni'öli Jakobo no ba Ndراونو Hemori, soböli si otoe kesita, ba tebe'e tāna ba ma'oewoe Josefo. (*Moz. I. 33, 19; 50, 25.*) Ba mate 33 gōi Geleazari andrō, ono Ga'aroni, ba lako'o ia ba Gibea, banoea nonnia Fineha andrō, nitehe chōnia ba hili mado Geferaji andrō.

## Soera ZANGOEHOEKOE

A N D R Ö.

### FAZA 1.

I. Lasoewō [Ndrawinga Gana'ana mado Joeda ba mado Zimeoni. II. Atoe'a ba Mbetiëli mado Mbenijami. III. Banoea si lō latimba.

- 1 I. Ba tobali me no mate Josoea, ba lasoefoe chō Jehovah Iraono Gize-raëli, lamane : Ha niha ndra'aga zi föfōna mōi misijaŵa ba Ndrawinga
- 2 Gana'ana, fasoewō chōra ? Imane Jehovah : Mado Joeda zi föfōna mōi misijaŵa ; oebe'e ba dangara danō.
- 3 Ba lamane mado Joeda ba dalifoe-sōra mado Zimeoni : Mitaboe awōma ba dána chōma, ena'ō tasoewō Ndrawinga Gana'ana, ba mōiga gōi awōmi dania ba dána chōmi ! Ba
- 4 fao chōra mado Zimeoni. Ba mōi

mado Joeda ba ibe'e ba dangara Jehovah Ndrawinga Gana'ana ba Dawa Weresi, tobali la'alani ba Mbeseki, 10,000 [zi mate]. Ba fachamō ira Gadoni Beseki ba Mbeseki, fasōndra ira, ba la'alani Ndrawinga Gana'ana, fabaja Dawa Weresi. Ba moloi Gadoni Beseki, ba lagohi ia, lara'oe ba la'ewa doetoeroe seboea ba danga ba gahe. Ba imane Adoni Beseki : Fitoe ngafoeloe razo si no moe'ewa toetoeroe danga ba toetoeroe kahe seboea, zangozaragō achōchōla barō meza chōgoe : Nilaoegoe andrō, ba isoelōni chōgoe Lowalangi ! Awena la'ohé ia ba Jeroezalema, ba da'ō mate ia. (*Moz. III. 24, 19.*) Ba la-soewō Jeroezalema mado Joeda, ba atoe'a ira, lalaŵa bawa zi'öli, ba

5

6

7

8

- 9 banoea, ba latoenoe. Aefa da'ō, ba mōi misi tooe mado Joeda, ba wanewō Dawa Gana'ana andrō, si so ba hili andrō ba danō tānō raja ba
- 10 ba zalo'o tanō andrō. Ba lasawa Ndrawa Gana'ana andrō ba Heberona mado Joeda. Ba tōi Heberona fōna, ba Kiriati Garaba. Ba te'ala Zezai ba Ahima ba Talamai, nga'-ōtō Genaki andrō, labe'e (*Jos. 15, 11, 14, b. t.*) Ba moroi ba da'ō, ba lasawa mbanoea Debira; ba tōi De-
- 12 bira fōna, ba Kiriati Zeferi. Ba ifaboe'oe Kalebi, imane: Ha niha zolaŵa Kiriati Zeferi andrō, ba satoe'a ba da'ō, chōnia oebe'e nono-
- 13 goe Achasa. Ba atoe'a Goteniēli, ono Genasi andrō, achi Galebi, ba ibe'e chōnia nononia Achasa
- 14 [Kalebi]. Ba me la'ohē chōnia, ba ifarooe, ena'ō i'andrō mbenoea chō namania. Ba ahele ia moroi ba hoe-loe galide, ba imane chōnia Kalebi:
- 15 Hana ndra'oegō! Ba imane chōnia: Be'e atō chōgoe mboeala ba wofanō. Noa sa ōbe'edo ba danō tānō raja, si no okōlikōli, ba be'e atō chōgoe goemboe nidanō! Ba ibe'e chōnia goemboe ba hili ba
- 16 oemboe ba ndraso Kalebi. Ba no mōi misi jaŵa nono Ndraono Geni andrō, la'o Mose, no lahetia ira ba mbanoea chorema andrō, awō mado Joeda, no lasawa danō mado Joeda andrō, tanō si mate, ba zanaere, ba Garada, mōi ira mowanoea, ba da'ō, ba ngai Ndraono Gamaleki. (*Moz. 17 IV. 10, 29. F. 4, 11.*) Ba fao ba dalifoesōra mado Zimeoni mado Joeda, ba lā'alani Ndrawa Gana'ana, banoea Zefata, ba lafakiko; andrō wa labe'e tōi mbanoea andrō
- 18 Horima. Ba mado Joeda andrō, ba lahalō gōi chōra Gasa, fabaja tanōra, ba Asekalo, fabaja tanōra, ba
- 19 Ekerona, fabaja tanōra. Ba itolo mado Joeda Jehowa, tobali la'ochō-gō mboto hili andrō. Ba banoea ba zalo'o andrō, ba tebai latimba, bōrō
- 20 me so chōra goereta si'oli. Ba He-
- berona andrō, ba latehe chō Galebi, la'o'ō ni'oro'iō Mose, ba itimba ba da'ō nga'-ōtō Genaki andrō, si datoloe. (*Moz. IV. 14, 24. Jos. 14, 13.*) Ba Iraono Jeboesi andrō, banoea 21 Jeroezalema, ba tebai latimba mado Joeda. Ba tobali lō teboelō Ndraono Jeboesi andrō ba ngai mado Joeda ba Jeroezalema, irege ma'ōchō andre.
- II. Ba iraono Josefo andrō, ba mōi gōi misi jaŵa ba Mbetiēli, ba itolo ira Jehowa. Ba lafaoezei 23 Mbetiēli andrō iraono Josefo; ba tōi mbanoea andrō fōna, ba Loesi. (*Moz. I. 28, 19.*) Ba samaoeze andrō, 24 ba la'ila niha si otarai moroi jomo. Ba lamane ba da'ō: Oroma'ō chōma lalama ba mbanoea ba matolo'ō gōi. Ba i'oroma'ō chōra zolala ira 25 mijomo ba lalaŵa mbanoea andrō bawa zi'oli; ba niha no mege ba si sawē ja'ira, ba la'orifi. Ba isa-wa danō Ndraono Cheti niha andrō, itaroe'ō mbanoea ba ibe'e tōinia Loesi; ba da'ō dōinia iroegi ma'-ōchō.
- III. Ba iraono Manase, ba lō latimba mbanoea Mbeti Zeana andrō ba banoea si fabōbō chōra, ja'ia Da'anachi ba si fabōbō chōra, ba banoea Dora ba si fabōbō chōra, ba banoea Jibelea ba si fabōbō chōra, ba banoea Megido ba si fabōbō chōra. Tobali faloecha Ndrawa Gana'ana, lō teboelō ira ba danō da'ō. Ba me abōlō Ndraono Gizeraëli, ba 28 labe'e barō mbawara Ndrawa Gana'ana andrō, enonira: fanimba ja'ira, ba tebai. Ba Iraono Geferaji, 29 ba lō latimba Ndrawa Gana'ana banoea Geseri, ba tobali lō teboelō Ndrawa Gana'ana ba ngaira, ba Geseri. Ba Iraono Zeboeloni, ba 30 lō latimba mbanoea Giterono ba banoea Nahaloli, ba tobali lō teboelō ba ngaira Ndrawa Gana'ana, ba tobali enonira ba gafoerita. Ba Iraono Gaseri, ba lō latimba mbanoea Ako ba banoea Zidona, femōi Ga-

- halaba ba Achisiba ba Heleba ba | sato fefoe. Andrō wa labe'e tōi naha  
 32 Afika ba Rehobo. Ba tobali tefasoei | andrō Mbochimi (sege'ege). Ba labe'e  
 Dawa Gana'ana Ndراono Gaseri, | zoemange Jehovah ba da'ō. Me no  
 Dawa Gana'ana sochō tanō, me | ifofanō niha Josoea, ba lafazaŵa ira  
 33 tebai latimba. Ba Iraono Nafetali, | Iraono Gizeraëli, mōi ira moe'ochōgō  
 ba lō latimba mbanoea Mbeti Ze- | danō, isaŵa dána chōnia zamōsana.  
 mesi ba banoea Mbeti Anata. Ba | Ba la'o'ō chō Jehovah niha sato ba  
 tobali tefasoei ira Dawa Gana'ana | gōtō Josoea andrō ba ba gōtō zatoea  
 sochō tanō; ba banoea Mbeti Zemesi | andrō, sanaoe noso moroi chō Jo-  
 ba banoea Mbeti Anata, ba enonira | soea, si no anehe zeboea andrō, ni-  
 34 dania. Ba Iraono Gamori zondre- | laoe Jehovah ba Ndراono Gizeraëli.  
 geni ba hili mado Dano, lō latehe | (*Jos. 24, 31*). Ba mate Josoea andrō,  
 35 mōi mitooe ira ba zalo'o. Tobali | ono Noeni, enoni Jehovah, 110  
 faloecha Ndراono Gamori andrō lō | fache wa'anaoe nosonia. Ba lako'o  
 teboelō ira ba Hari Heresi ba ba Na- | ia ba dána chōnia tanō andrō, ba  
 jalono ba ba Za'alibi. Ba me abōlō | Dimenata Heresi, ba hili mado  
 dania ma'oewoe Josefo, moroi chōra, | Geferaji, jōoe hili Gasi.  
 36 ba tobali enonira irā. Ba tanō | II. **Ba** ahori te'oroedoegō chō 10  
 Ndراono Gedomo, ba i'otarai lala- | ndra toeara zi sagōtō niha andrō,  
 dongo andrō, ba iroegi Zela ba mi- | ba sagōtō zi so dania foerira, niha  
 jaŵa na. | si lō mangila Jehovah ba he nilaoe-  
 nia andrō ba Ndراono Gizeraëli.  
 Ba si lō omasi Jehovah lalaoe Irao- | Ba si lō Gizeräli, lafosuemange Mba'ali  
 no Gizeräli, lafosuemange Mba'ali | andrō. (*Moz. I V. 25, 1 b. t. Raz. II.*  
 andrō. (*Moz. I V. 25, 1 b. t. Raz. II.*  
 2, 1 b. t. F. 8, 33). Ba la'erogō Je- | 12  
 howa, Lowalangi ndra toeara, si  
 no mangeheta ja'ira ba danō Mis- | no mangaloele ira chōra, ba fangandrō fōnoe Jehovah da'ō.  
 eraji, lago'ōgo'ō Lowalangi bō'ō, Lo- | Ba me la'erogō Jehovah, me lafo-  
 walangi soi niha andrō, si tefasoei | soemange Mba'ali ba Asera andrō,  
 ja'ira ōsa, mangaloele ira chōra, | ba mofōnoe Jehovah ba Ndراono 14  
 ba fangandrō fōnoe Jehovah da'ō. | Gizeraëli, ba ibe'e ba danga zamara'oe,  
 Ba me la'erogō Jehovah, me lafo- | ena'ō laraboeraboe hadia ia  
 soemange Mba'ali ba Asera andrō, | chōra; iloeloe ira ba danga nemalira,  
 ba mofōnoe Jehovah ba Ndراono | si fasoei, tobali tebai sa'ae  
 Gizeraëli, ba ibe'e ba danga zamara'oe, | lalaŵa nemalira andrō. Gofoe heza  
 ena'ō laraboeraboe hadia ia chōra; | mōi ira, ba oedoera danga Jehovah,  
 chōra; | ba wamakiko, itōrō nidaō'ōdaō'ō  
 Ba tosasa sibai ira ibe'e [*Jehowa*]. | Jehovah, si fahōloe ia chōra. Ba  
 (*Moz. III. 26, 17*). Ba i'asogō za- | tosasa sibai ira ibe'e [*Jehowa*].  
 NGOEHOEKOE Jehovah; da'ō dania | (*Moz. III. 26, 17*). Ba i'asogō za-  
 3 7, 2; 12, 3). Ba iada'e, ba oewa'ō | NGOEHOEKOE Jehovah; da'ō dania  
 chōmi: Lō oetimba ira fōnami, ena'ō | zangefā'ō ja'ira ba danga zamara'oe  
 amaedola ndroi ira ba ngaimi, ba | andrō. Ba he li zangoehoekoe andrō 17  
 Lowalangira, ba ena'ō amaedola | chōra, ba lō lafondrondrongo, omasi  
 dandrawā chōmi. (*Moz. V. 7, 16*. | ira Lowalangi bō'ō ba mangaloele  
 4 *Jos. 23, 13*). Ba me iŵa'ō da'ō ba |

## FAZA 2.

I. Itegoe Ndراono Gizeräli sine-  
 nge Jehovah. Fa'abce dōdōra. II.  
 La'erogō Jehovah Iraono Gizeräli ba  
 te'otoe'ō ira. He wisa ba gōtō Za-  
 ngoehoekoe andrō.

- 1 I. **Ba** so zinenge Jehovah si otarie  
 Giligala, we'amōi misi jaŵa ba Mbo-  
 chimi, ba imane: No oe'oe mijawa  
 ami moroi ba danō Miseraji ba no  
 oefasao ami ba danō andre, nifaboe'-  
 oegoe chō ndra toeami, fahōloesa.  
 Ba no oefaboe'oe: Lō oewoe'ai wa-  
 woe'esa li andrō chōgoe chōmi,  
 iroegi zi lō aetoe; (*Moz. I. 17, 7*)  
 2 ba bōi fawoe'oe li ami ba niha ba  
 danō andre; na ha wame'e soemange  
 andrō chōra, ba midoedoegō.  
 Ba no lō nifondrondrongomi oroi-  
 sagoe — hadia nilaoemi? (*Moz. V.*  
 3 7, 2; 12, 3). Ba iada'e, ba oewa'ō  
 chōmi: Lō oetimba ira fōnami, ena'ō  
 amaedola ndroi ira ba ngaimi, ba  
 Lowalangira, ba ena'ō amaedola  
 dandrawā chōmi. (*Moz. V. 7, 16*.  
 4 *Jos. 23, 13*). Ba me iŵa'ō da'ō ba  
 Ndراono Gizeräli fefoe sinenge Lo-  
 walangi andrō, ba me'ge'ege niha |

ba da'ō. No alio sibai larōi lala andrō, nitōrō ndra toeara mege, wolo'ō oroisa Lowalangi : bō'ō wo 18 laoerā. Ba na i'asogō chōra zangoe-hoekoe Jehowa, ba itolo zangoe-hoekoe andrō Jehowa, wangefa'ō ja'ira ba danga nemalira, gōtō wa'ara zangoehoekoe andrō. So sa wa'ahachō dōdō Jehowa ba wanga-rōngarōra andrō ba zamakao ja'ira, 19 ba zamalangōgō ja'ira andrō. Ba na no mate zangoehoekoe, ba lafoeli lalaoe zi lō sōchi, sabōlōbōlō moroi ba nilaoe ndra amara, wolo'ō ba Lowalangi bō'ō, ba wamosoemange da'ō ba ba wangaloeloe chōra. Lō labōhōli wolaoera andrō ba boeaboeara andrō, boeaboea zabe'e ta- 20 ndro. Ba mofōnoe Jehowa ba Ndراono Gizeraeli, ba imane : Me no isawō soi andre gamachoita ba wawoe'oesa li andrō chōgoe, nifa-chiogoe chō ndra amara, ba me lō ni'o ōra oroisagoe andrō, ba samōsa 21 lō sa'ae oetimba fōnara soi niha andrō, nisaigō Josoea, me mate ia, 22 (Jos. 23, 13), ba wame'e fanandraigō Ndراono Gizeraeli ja'ira andrō, na latōngōni lala andrō chō Jehowa, ba wanōrō ja'ia, si mane fanōngōni 23 ndra toeara fōna, ba na lō'ō. Ba tobali itehe Lowalangi, lō teboelō soi niha andrō ; lō ida'ida'i wanimbā ja'ira ba lō ibe'e ba danga Josoea.

## FAZA 3.

I. Si tosai niha baero. Barō mbawara Ndراono Gizeraeli. II. Otenieli, sangoehoeokoe si fōfōna andrō. III. Iboenoe razo Ndراono Moabi, Ehoedi, Samigarō.

- 1 I. **Ba** da'ō soi andrō, nisaigō Jehowa, ba wame'e fanandraigō Ndراono Gizeraeli ja'ira, fanandraigō fefoe zi lō anehe mege fasōndrata andrō ba
- 2 wangochōgō tanō Gana'ana, — bōrō mado Gizeraeli andrō, ba wamahaō ja'ira ba wanoewō, ja'ira si lō anehe
- 3 fasōndrata andrō fōna : Razo Ndرا-

wa Wilisiti andrō, si lima, ba Dawa Gana'ana fefoe, banoea Zidona ba Iraono Hewi, ba hili Libano, i'otarai hili Mba'ali Heremono, irege lala ba Hamata, Fanandraigō Ndراono Gizeraeli ira, ba wamaigi, na la'o'ō gorroisa Jehowa andrō, nibe'enia chō ndra toeara, nifa'ema Mose. Ba tobali tefasoei Ndراono Gizeraeli Dawa Gana'ana ba Iraono Cheti ba Iraono Gamori ba Iraono Weresi ba Iraono Hewi ba Iraono Jeboesi, lahalō nonora alawe ba labe'e ba nonora matoea nonorā, ba lafosoe-mange Lowalangira andrō. (Moz. V. 7, 3). Ba si lō omasi Jehowa lalaoe Iraono Gizeraeli; olifo ira Lowalangira, Jehowa, ba lafosoe-mange Mba'ali ba Asera andrō. Ba mofōnoe Jehowa ba Ndراono Gizeraeli ba ibe'e ira ba danga Goesa Risata'i, razo Garamo Nahara'i; mēwāloe fache barō mbawa Goesa Risata'i Ndراono Gizeraeli.

II. Awena la'angarōfi li Jehowa Iraono Gizeraeli, ena'ō itolo ira. Ba i'asogō ba Ndراono Gizeraeli zangorifi Jehowa, sangefa'ō ja'ira: Otenieli andrō, ono Gena, achi Galebi. (F. 1, 13). Ba so chōnia Geheha Jehowa, 10 ba ifaigi lala ba Ndراono Gizeraeli. Ba mōi ia fasoewō, ba ibe'e ba dangania Goesa Risata'i, razo Garamo andrō, Jehowa, ba ilāwa Goesa Risata'i. Ba ūfa woeloe fache, ba lō hadia ia ba danō. Ba mate Gote-nieli, ono Gena.

III. **Ba** lafoeli lalaoe zi lō omasi 12 Jehowa Iraono Gizeraeli. Ba ibe'e ba danga Negelono, razo Ndراono Moabi, Ndراono Gizeraeli Jehowa, me no lalaoe zi lō omasi Jehowa. Ba ihalō awōnia Ndراono Gamoni 13 ba Iraono Gamaleki da'ō, mōi ia, isoewō Ndراono Gizeraeli ba i'ochōgō mbanoea chorema andrō. Felewāloe 14 fache Ndراono Gizeraeli barō mbawa Negelono, razo Ndراono Moabi. Ba 15 la'angarōfi li Jehowa Iraono Gizeraeli, ba i'asogō chōra zangorifi

- Jehowa, Ehoedi andrō, ono Gera, mado Mbenijami, niha si takera. Ja'ia zama'ema beo Ndraono Gizeraëli chō Negelono, razo Ndraono
- 16 Moabi. Ba ifazōchi chōnia gōri Ehoedi, gōri si faoma bawa, ha lito wa'anaoe, ba ibe'e ba lōwilōwinia, barō mbaroenia, ba gambōlōnia.
- 17 I'ohē, me mōi ia molohe beo andrō chō Negelono, razo Ndraono Moabi. Ba Egelono andrō, ba no niha sesolo
- 18 sibai. Ba me no ifa'ema mbeo andrō, Ehoedi, ba ifasao mangawoeli niha
- 19 andrō, sonoro beo andrō mege; ba ja'ia, ba ifoeli ia, me no laroeginadoe andrō ba Giligala, ba imane chō Negelono: So niwā'ōgōe chōoe razo, ba zi lō niha! Ba imane: Bō'oea! Ba mōi baero fefoe zi so ba ngainia.
- 20 Ba me no mōi si bacha chōnia Ehoedi, me ha ja'ia zidadao ba mbate'e jaŵa, ba zokafoekafoe, ba imane Ehoedi: So chōgōe niwā'ō Lowlangi chōoe! Ba maoso ia, moroi ba
- 21 dadaomania. Ba isōbi zi'ōli ba gambōlōnia Ehoedi tangania kabera,
- 22 itaroe'ō ba dalocnia, irege ahōndrō na bacha ndranga gōi, fabaja ūsi, ba te'oe'oe ba dawō nōsi, lō'ō sa ifoeli idōni zi'ōli ba daloenia, no
- 23 atōla dambai. Ba mōi baoeloe Gehoedi. Ideohō mbawandroehō mba-
- 24 te'e jaŵa, foerinia, ba ilazi. Ba ha si'ai mofanō ia, ba so wazoeri Negolono. Ba me la'ilā, no moelazi mbawandroehō mbate'e jaŵa, ba lamane dōdōra: Te no mōi ia ba nidanō ba mbate'e ba zokafoekafoe
- 25 andrō. Ba labazebaze'ō manō. Ba me lō'ō manō na ibokai mbawandroehō mbate'e jaŵa, ba lahālō wogoë ba lakoë, ba hiza tooe ba
- 26 zalo zochō ja'ira, no mate. Ba barō wa'arōrōra andrō, ba no moloi Gehoedi, no iroegi nadoe andrō, ba
- 27 ichamō Ze'ira. Ba me no iroegi jomo mbanoea, ba ilaoe dorofe ba hili Geferaji. Ba mōi mitooe Ndraono Gizeraëli, awōnia, moroi ba hili, ba
- 28 ja'ia zangoloi'ō. Ba iŵā'ō li chōra,
- imané: Mitaboe awōgoe, mitooe, noa sa ibe'e ba dangami nemalimi andrō, Iraono Moabi, Jehowa. Ba mōi ira mitooe, awōnia, laba'a gōtōna ba Joridano, tānō ba danō Ndraono Moabi, samōsa lō lafatōrō. Ba te'ala Ndraono Moabi, labe'e, 29 me loeo da'ō, mato 10,000 zi mate, oi sabōlō, solohe baloese, samōsa lō soloi labe'e. Ba tobali mōi barō 30 mbawa Ndraono Gizeraëli Ndraono Moabi, me loeo da'ō. Ba 80 fache wa'ara, ba lō hadia ia chōra ba danō. Ba sangoehoekoe ja'ira Gehoedi, iroegi wa'amatenia. Ba aefā 31 da'ō, ba Samigarō, ono Ganata; sangalani Dawa Wilisiti da'ō, 600 iboenoe bōzibōzi gōrōbao, ba sango-rifi Iraono Gizeraëli ia gōi.

## FAZA 4.

I. La'erogō zoei Jehowa Iraono Gizeraëli ba ibe'e sangotoe'ō ja'ira Jabino andrō, razo Ndrawa Gana'ana. II. La'orifi ira ira Debora Baraki. III. Iboenoe Zisera andrō Ja'ela.

I. Ba lafoeli zoei lalaoe zi lō o-masi Jehowa Iraono Gizeraëli — noa sa mate Gehoedi. (Sam. I. 12, 9. Jos. 11, 11). Ba i'amawa ira Jehowa ba danga Jabino andrō, razo Ndrawa Gana'ana, ba Hasora. Ba koemandra seboea chōnia Zisera, banoea Haroseti niha baero. Ba la'angarōfi li Jehowa Iraono Gizeraëli. Siŵa ngaotoe sa chō Zisera goereta si'ōli ba iforege wamakao Iraono Gizeraëli, doea woeloe fache wa'ara.

II. Ba me loeo da'ō, ba sangoehoekoe Iraono Gizeraëli, ba Debora, fo'omo Lafidot, sama'ele'ō ira alawe. Barō nohi Debora andrō so nomonia, ba gotaloeara Rama Mbetieli, ba hili Geferaji, ba mōimōi chōnia Ndraono Gizeraëli, ba wamatoenō hoehoeora. Ba ifatenge zinenge, ifakaoni'ō Mbaraki andrō, ono Gabinoa, banoea Gedesi ba Ndraono Nafetali, ba imane chōnia:

- Si ndroehoe ! no iwa'õ Jehowa, Lowalangi Ndraono Gizeraeli : Laboe, ae ba hili Dabora ba ohe awõoe zi 10,000 niha, mado Nafetali ba mado Zeboeloni; (*Heb. 11, 32*) ba oe'ohe Zisera andrõ, koemandra andrõ chõ Jabino, awõ goereta andrõ chõnia, awõ zato chõnia, ba wamaondragõ ja'oegõ, ba zinga mbombo Kizono, ba oebe'e ba dangaoe ira.  
 7 Ba imane chõnia Baraki : Na möi ndra'oegõ awõgoe, ba mõido, ba na lõ möi'č awõgoe, ba lõ möido ! Ba imane : Mõido sa awõoe, ba tenga chõoe dania wa'eboea doeria, ba we'amõimõ andrõ, ba danga ndra alawe dania i'amawa Zisera andrõ Jehovah. Ba maoso Debora, möi ia  
 8 10 awõ Mbaraki ba Gedesi. Ba ifakao-ni'õ ba Gedesi mado Zeboeloni, awõ mado Nafetali Baraki ; 10,000 niha zi fao chõnia misi jawä ba fao  
 11 gõi chõnia misi jawa Debora. Ba Heberi andrõ, Iraono Geni, ba no iheta ia chõ Ga'ino andrõ, ma'oe-woe Hobabi, matoea Moze, ba saté idaroedaroe'õ nosenia, iroegi manawa andrõ ba ngai Za'ana'i, sahatõ  
 12 ba Gedesi. (*Moz. IV. 10, 29*). Ba me la'ombacha'õ chõ Zisera, no möi misi jawä ba hili Dabora Mbaraki  
 13 andrõ, ono Gabinoa, ba i'oro'õ goeretania andrõ fefoe Sisera, 900 goereta si'õli, awõ zabõlõ andrõ fefoe, si faofao chõnia ; la'otarai Haroseti niha baero andrõ, lasawã  
 14 mbombo Kizono. Ba imane Debora chõ Mbaraki : Laboe ! me no da'e mbavä andrõ, ba nibe'e Jehovah ba dangaoe Sisera andrõ; noasa Jehovah zi möi, mowaðwaõ fônaoe ! Ba möi mitoee Mbaraki moroi ba hili Dabora, ba 10,000 zolo'õ ja'ia niha.  
 15 Ba ikeani Zisera, awõ goeretania fefoe, awõ zabõlõ chõnia fefoe, Jehovah, fôna Mbaraki, me la'abõlõgõ wolaoe chõra ; ba möi tooe Zisera, moroi ba goereta, moloi, itõrõ tanõ.  
 16 (*Sin. 83, 10*). Ba igohi goereta andrõ ba sanoewõ andrõ Baraki, iroegi Ha-  
 roseti niha baero, ba aho ri mate ba mbawa zi'õli zabõlõ andrõ chõ Zisera, samõsa lõ si tosai.
- III. Ba Sisera, ba no moloi, no 17 itõrõ tanõ ba no isa'wa nose Ja'ela andrõ, fo'omo Ndraono Geni andrõ, Heberi ; lõ'õ sa si fa'oedoe ira Jabino, razo Hasora, zi samba omo andrõ Heberi, Iraono Geni. Ba möi 18 tooe Ja'ela, ifaondragõ Zisera, imane chõnia : Ae baose Toea, ae baose chõgoe ; lõ hadia ia ni'ata'oefi ! Ba möi ia baose chõnia, ba ibaloegõ ia toefo. Ba imane chõnia : Hadia, lõ 19 õbe'e õgoe nidanõ ma'ifoe ? owõchi dõdõgõe. Ba ibokai naha zoesoe za-wi, ibe'e ñnia ; ba ifoeli ihawoei ambala. Ba imane chõnia : Iagõ 20 mbawandroehõ nose, ba na so niha, na isofoe chõoe, na imane : Hadia, so ba da'e niha ? ba õmane : Lõ'õ ! Ba ihalõ gosõ'osõ nose Ja'ela andrõ, 21 fo'omo Heberi, ba itoejoe warõcha, lõ ida'ida'i we'amõi ba ngainia ba ibõzi ba dangidanginia gosõ'osõ andrõ, irege tetaroe ba danõ, noa sa mõrõ ia. Ba ono matelõ ia ba mate. Ba ba da'õ sibai so Mbaraki, solo hi 22 Sisera. Ba möi tooe Ja'ela, i'ondrasi ia, imane chõnia : Ae ba da'e, da'oeroma'õ chõoe niha andrõ, ni'aloemõ ! Ba me möi ia baose chõnia, ba i'ila tooe Zisera, si no mate, ba lõ si teboelõ ba dangidanginia gosõ'osõ andrõ ; Si manõ wa'ate'ala 23 Jabino andrõ, razo Ndrawa Gana'ana, labe'e Iraono Gizeraeli, me loeo da'õ, itolo Lowalangi. Ba itoegoe 24 lahõndröhõndrõgõ Jabino andrõ, salawã Ndrawa Gana'ana, Iraono Gizeraeli, iregelafaloea wamakikoja'ia.
- FAZA 5.
- Fanoenõ ndra Debora Baraki.
- Ba manoenõ ndra Debora Baraki, 1  
 ono Gabinoa, me loeo da'õ, lamane : 2  
 „Wa so zolohe Iraono Gizeraeli, wa no aoha gõlõ zato — misoeno Jehovah ! Mifondrondrongo, ja'ami razo, mibe'e mbõrõ dalingami, ja'ami 3

salaŵa ! Edõnado oesoeno Jehowa, da'œlaoe mbiola chô Jehowa, Lowalangi Ndraono Gizeraëli ! Me mangefa ndra'œgô ba Ze'ira, ja'œgô Jehowa, me mofanõ'õ, me ô'otarai zalo'o andrõ ba Ndraono Gedomo, ba modoeroe danõ ba mowõi mbanoea si jaŵa ; mowõi idanõ lawoeo. (*Sin. 4 68, 8*). Mangiwa hili fôna Jehowa, Sina'i andrõ, fôna Jehowa, Lowalangi Ndraono Gizeraëli. Me loeo Zamigarö andrõ, ono Ganata, me loeo Ja'ela andrõ, ba lõ sanõrõ lala ; ba sanõrõ lala ena'õ, ba lala sakõi 5 latõrõ. (*F. 3, 31*). Ahono zalaŵa Ndraono Gizeraëli, ahono ira, irege maoso ndra'œgô, ja'œgô Debora, irege maoso'õ ina Ndraono Gizeräli ! Latoetoejoe Lowalangi si bohooe ; fasõndrata ba zinga mbawa gõli, me loeo da'õ. Baloese, ba lõ moe'ilâ, ba he toho, ba zi 40,000 8 andrõ ba Ndraono Gizeräli. Chô zolohe Iraono Gizeräli dõdõgoe ; ja'ami si no aoha õlõ ba zato andrõ, misoeno Jehowa ! Ja'ami, si fakoedo 10 ba hoeloe galide si alawe sojo'ojo, ba ja'ami sidaodao ba doeofo, ba ja'ami, sanõrõ lala, ba mihede ! Ba 11 zi no arõoe aefâ ba wagoeagoeasa zi fabana andrõ, ba gotalocea hele andrõ, ba da'õ ndra moedoënõdenõ wangoehoekoe Jehowa andrõ, fangoehoekoe zalaŵa andrõ chõnia ba Ndraono Gizeräli ! Me loeo da'õ mõi mitooe ba mbawa gõli Ndraono 12 Gizeräli ! Laboe, laboe Debora ; laboe, laboe, anoenõ ! Faoso Baraki, ra'oe zondra'oe ja'œgô mena'õ, ja'œgô, ono Gabinoa ! Me loeo da'õ mõi mitooe zi tosai salaŵa, si tosai sabõlõ. Mõi mitooe awõgoe Jehowa, 13 awõ zabõlõ andrõ. Mado Geferaji, sowâ'a ba danõ Ndraono Gamaleki ; la'õ'õ ndra'œgô, ja'œgô mado Mbenijami, fao ba zato andrõ chõoe ; mõi mitooe ma'œwoe Machiro, sangoloi'õ, ba ma'œwoe Zeboeloni, 14 solohe si'o zalaŵa. (*F. 12, 15*). Ba salaŵa mado Isasari mõi awõ De- bora, ba no si mane Isasari Mbaraki andrõ ; i'oloï'õ ia ba ndraso ahenia. Ba zinga mbombo andrõ ba mado Roebeno, ba abõlõ wangerangera. Hadia wa no doemaodao ndra'œgô 16 ba gotalocea kandra mbiribiri, ba wamondrondrongo fambehesa ngawawá andrõ ? Ba zinga mbombo andrõ ba mado Roebeno, ba no abõlõ wangerangera. Gileadi andrõ, 17 ba no ahonohono jefo Joridano ; ba mado Dano, ba hana wa la'iagô manõ nowo andrõ ? Mado Gaseri, ba ahonohono manõ ba mbewe nasi, lõ teboelõ ira ba mbewe daloe andrõ chõra. Seboeloni andrõ, ba no soi si lõ ata'oe mate, ba si manõ gõi Nafetali ba mbawõ andrõ. So 18 razo andrõ, fasõndra ; fasõndra razo Ndrawa Gana'ana andrõ, me loeo da'õ, ba Da'anache, ba mbewe nidanõ andrõ ba Megido : ba lõ si faloecha ira ahoeloea firõ ! Moroi ba mba- 19 noeia si jaŵa fasõndra ndrõfi ; moroi ba larala andrõ fasõndra ira chô Zisera andrõ. No ahani ira ba mbo- 20 mbo Kizonõ andrõ, ba „mbombo wasõndrata“ andrõ, mbombo Kizonõ. Faoso, ja'œgô tõdõgoe, abõ- 21 lõ'õgô ! Me loeo da'õ labõrõ danõ 22 koedo, me mandroeo, me lafandroeo sabõlõ andrõ chõra Mi'elifi Merosi 23 andrõ ! iŵa'õ mala'ika Jehowa andrõ, mi'elifi mbanearea, me lõ si mõi ira manolo Jehowa, me lõ nitolora Jehowa, awõ zabõlõ andrõ ! Nisoeno Ja'ela andrõ, fôna ndra 24 alawe bõ'õ ; fo'omo Heberi andrõ, ma'œwoe Geni, fôna ndra alawe [fefoe], baose ndramoeseno ia ! Idanõ i'andrõ [*Sisera*] ba soesoe 25 ibe'e ; ba mako si sõchi i'oro'õ chõnia wanicha zoesoe. Ba itoejoe gosõ'- 26 osõ andrõ ba ihalõ kambõlnia warõcha, ibõbõzi Zisera, iboto hõgõnia, irasa dangidanginia, itõla'õ. Ba 27 ikõrõboei ia fõnania, alaoe ia, adõlõtooe; fõnania ikõrõboei ia, alaoe, ba ba nikõrõboeinia ja'ia adõlõ ia tooe, no mate. Ba ifaigi ba zandrela 28

ina Zisera, moe'ao ba darali, imane : ,Hana wa ara mangawoeli goeretania ? Hana wa ahooe gahe koedonnia? Ba fondrege zatoateaoe wo'o-mo zalaŵa andrō chōra zanema linia, ba ja'ia gōi ifoeli iŵa'ō ni-ŵa'ōnia mege : ,Lō zi lō lasondra mege gaheloea ba ma awena lafaosa, samboea, ba ma domboea nono alawe zamōsa, ba ahoeloea noecha suginigini chō Zisera ; ahoeloe noecha suginigini, nila'ala'a ba wanoso, noecha suginigini, doea gōrō zaledra ba mbagi wo'omo zalaŵa. **Si manō zi nangea wa'atekiko zi fa'oedoe chōoe fefoe, ja'oegō Jehowa ! Ba sangomasî'ō ja'ia, ba no hoelō wa'atoembœ loeo, ba lachōminia andrō.**" Ba lō'ō sa'ae hadia ia ba danō, ūfa woeloe fache wa'ara.

## FAZA 6.

I. Lafakao Ndراونو Gизераэли, Iraono Midiano. Ifangelama ira sama'ele'ō. II. Hoemedé mal'a'ika Jehowa andrō chō Gideono. Ibe'e zoemange. III. Ideedoegō naha wame'se oemange andrō chō Mba'ali. IV. Tandra, ba wangabe'e tōdō Gideono.

- 1 I. Ba me lalaoe zi lō omasi Jehowa Iraono Gизераэли, ba ibe'e ira ba danga Ndراونо Midiano Jeho-wa, mewitoe fache. Ba lafakao Ndراونо Gизераэли Iraono Midiano. Ba labali'ō nahara mbawō andrō ba hili Iraono Gизераэли, ba tōgi narō hili andrō, awō nahia saro ba hili, ba Ndراونо Midiano andrō.
- 2 Ba na no manaroe Ndراونо Gизераэли, ba mōi mijawa chōra Ndراونо Midiano, awō Ndراونо Gama-leki, awō zowanoea tānō ba gatoe-mboecha loeo. Ba tebabat ba da'ō chōra, ba lafoefoe zinanō ba danō, iroegi tānō ba Gasa ; ma'ifoe lō lasaigō gaoerifa ba Ndراونо Gизераэли, ba he biribiri ba he saŵi ba he kalide. La'he sa'ae goerifōra ba osera, na mōi ira mijawa, timba wa'ojā wali, na so ira, ba he ja'ira,

ba he ondra chōra, ba tebai ni'erai. Ba wamakiko mōi ira ba danō. Ba tobali noemana sibai Ndراونо Gизераэли, bōrō Ndراونо Midiano andrō. Ba la'angarōfi li Jehovah Iraono Gизераэли. Ba me mangārōngarō chō Jehovah Ndراونо Gизераэли, ba Ndراونо Midiano andrō, ba ifatenge ba Ndراونо Gизераэли zama'ele'ō Jehovah, ba imane chōra da'ō : Da'ō niŵa'ō Jehovah, Lowalangi Ndراونо Gизераэли : No oe'ohe mijawa ami, moroi ba danō Miseraji, no oehe ami ba nahia wa'asawoejoe ; no oe'efā'ō ami ba danga Ndراونوا Miseraji, ba ba danga zamakao ja'ami fefoe, ba no oetimba ira fōnami ba no oebe'e chōmi danōra. Ba no oeemané chōmi : Jehovah ndra'o, Lowalangimi ; bōi mi'ata'oefi Lowalangi Ndراونو Gamori andrō, si so ami ba danō. Ba lō'ō sa nifondrondrongomi ligoe.

II. Ba so mal'a'ika Jehovah andrō, moedadao ia ba mbōrō manawa andrō, ba Gofera, banoea Jo'asi andrō, ma'ewoe Gabieseri. Ba samōbōrō fache nono Jo'asi, Gideono, ba wolazi nagoe, ba wangoloi'ō ja'ia, ba Ndراونо Midiano andrō. Ba i'oroma'ō ia chōnia mal'a'ika Jehovah andrō, imane chōnia : Itolo'ō Jehovah, ja'oegō sabōlō ! Ba imane chōnia Gideono : He Toeha, na itologa Jehovah, ba hana sa wa gōna ndra'aga da'ō fefoe ? Ba heza so dandra andrō chōnia fefoe, ni-doēnđoenō ndra toeama chōma, me lamane : Hadia, tengā no i'ohē mijawa ndra'aga Jehovah, moroi ba danō Miseraji ? Ba iada'e, ba no i'erogō ita Jehovah ba no ibe'e ba danga Ndراونо Midiano ita. Ba i'otahōgō ia Jehovah, imane : Ae'e, ba wa'abōlōoe andrō, ba efa'ō Ndراونо Gизераэли ba danga Ndراونо Midiano. Hadia, tengā ja'o zamatenge ja'oegō ? (Heb. 11, 32). Ba imane chōnia ; He Toeha, hadia oebe'e fangefā'ō Ndراونо Gизераэли ?

- Hiza, no fondrege zi noemana ba mado Manase watalifoesōta chōma, ba ja'odo, ba no fondrege zide'ide ba zi samba omo ndra amagoe.
- 16 (*Moz. II. 3, 11*). Ba imane chōnia Jehowa : Ja'o zanolo ja'oegō, ba ū'alani Ndراono Midiano, hoelō na ha samōsa niha. Ba imane chōnia : Na no atō faloechado wa'ebœa dōdōoe wamaigioe, ba laoe chōgoe dandra, wa no ja'oegō zi fahoehoeo chōgoe. Bōi ofanō a'i, irege sodo, irege oe'ohe baero game'elagoe, ba wanooe'ō tooe fōnaoe. Ba imane : Oe'agō da'e, irege mangawoeli'ō.
- 19 Ba mōi mijomo Gideono, i'asiwai nono nambi ba koe si lō moe'aisōni, ūsi zi samba jōoe hamo. Ūsi nono nambi andrō, ba ibe'e ba goede, ba dinonia, ba ilaoe ba mbowoa, ba i'oe baero chōnia, ba mbōrō manawa itooe'ō tooe fōnania. Ba imane chōnia mala'ika Lowalangi andrō : Halō nambi andrō, awō koe andrō, si lō moe'aisōni, ba tooe'ō tooe ba dete gowe andre, ba dino andrō, ba fadoewa. Ba i'o'ō da'ō. Ba i'oro'ō mbalō zī'onia, si so ba dangania, mala'ika Jehowa andrō, itoeko nambi andrō ba koe andrō, si lō moe'aisōni, ba aloea galitō ba gowe andrō ba i'a nambi, awō koe andrō, si lō moe'aisōni. Ba taja mala'ika Johowa andrō, lō'ō sa'ae oroma chōnia. Awena i'ilā Gideono, wa no mala'ika Jehowa. Ba imane Gideono : Alai ndra'o, So'aja, Jehowa, me no fa'ilā bawa ndra'o ba mala'ika Jehowa! (*Moz. I. 16, 13. Moz. II. 33, 20. F. 13, 22*). Ba imane chōnia Jehowa : Ja'ohahaoe dōdōoe! bōi ata'oefi, lō mate'ō! Ba ifa'anō naha wame'e soemange ba da'ō Gideono ba ibe'e tōinia „fangorifi Jehowa". Ba iroegi ma'ōchō, ba lō teboelō ba da'ō, ba Gofera, banoea ma'oewoe Gabieseri.
- 25 III. Ba ba zi bongi andrō, ba imane chōnia Jehowa : Ohe niha, dafoeloe, sawoejoemō, ba sa'wi si matoea, si mewitoe fache ; ba doedoegō naha wame'e soemange chō Mba'ali chō namaoe, ba Asera andrō, ba ngainia, ba ewā. Ba chō Lowalangioe, Jehowa fa'anō naha wame'e soemange ba zoezoe hati andre, ba asawai. Ba halō za'wi andrō, si sageoe, ba be'e soemange nitoenoe; eoe Gasera andrō, ni'ewamō dania, be'e fanoenoe. Ba dafoeloe, i'oe niha Gideono, sawoejoenia, ba i'o'ō niwa'ō Jehowa chōnia. Ba me ata'oe ia ndra amania ba banoeara ilaoe ba zi ma'ōchō, andrō wa ba zi bongi ilaoe. Ba me maoso mbanoeara, si hoelō wongi, ba hiza, ba no moedoedoegō naha wame'e soemange andrō chō Mba'ali, ba Asera andrō ba ngainia, ba no moe'ewā, ba sa'wi andrō, si sageoe, ba no moebe'e soemange ba naha wame'e soemange andrō, nifa'anō andrō. Ba faoma lamane chō nawōra : Ha niha zolaoe da'ō? Ba la'aloaloei ba lazofezofoe ba lamane : Gideono, ono Jo'asi zolaoe da'ō. Ba lamane banoeara chō Jo'asi : Da chōma nonooe andrō, ba wamoeno ja'ia, me no idoedoegō naha wame'e soemange andrō chō Mba'ali ba me no i'ewā Gasera andrō, ba ngainia. Ba imane Jo'asi chōra 31 fefoe, si so ba da'ō chōnia : Hadia, ja'ami zamatoenō hochoeo Mba'ali andrō ; ja'ami zangorifi ja'ia ? Na niha zamatoenō ja'ia, ba niboenie irege mahemoloe mbanoea. Na Lowalangi ia, ba jamoefatoenō hoehoeonia, me no ladoedoegō naha wame'e soemange andrō chōnia. Ba me loeo da'ō, balabe'e tōi Gideono Jeroebi-Mba'ali, lamane : Jamoefatoenō hoehoeonia chōnia Ba'ali, me no idoedoegō naha wame'e soemange andrō chōnia.
- IV. Ba la'owoeloi ira dozi Iraono Midiano ba Iraono Gamaleki, awō zowanoea ba gatoemboecha loeo, dozi manō ira, ba la'ōtō Joridano

- ba tebato ba ndraso andrō, ba chōgoe Iraono Gizeräeli, ma lama-  
 34 Jezere'eli. Ba so Geheha Jehowa ne: Tangama wangorifima! Ba ao, farongogō ba zato, ömane : Ha niha 3  
 chō Gideono, ba ilaoe dorofe fogao- zata'oe ba satalō tōdō, ba jamoe-  
 ni ma'oewoe Gabiëseri, ba wefao foeli ia, jamoeheta ia ba hili Gi-  
 35 chōnia. Ba ifatenge zinenge ba mado Manase fefoe, ba tefakaoni'ō leadi! Ba 22,000 zangawoeli niha,  
 mado Gaseri ba ba mado Zeboe- tobali hatō 10,000 zi tosai. (*Moz. V.*  
 loni ba ba mado Nafetali, ba ifatenge gōi. Ba mōi ira mijawa, 4  
 36 lafaondragō. Ba imane Gideono chō Lowalangi : Na omasi'ō ö'efa'ō  
 37 si mane niwa'ōoe, — ba hiza, oebole- Ndraono Gizeräeli tangagoe andre, 5  
 logō ba golajama mbasitō mboe mbiribiri nigoe ; ba na ha boe mbiribiri andrō zonamo, ba na otoeofe danō ma'afefoe, ba aboto ba dōdōgōe, ö'orifi Ndraono Gizeräeli tangagoe andre, itōrō niwa'ōoe. 6  
 38 Ba itōrō. Ba mahemoloe ō, ba ihoelō wongi wemaoso, ifera'ō mboe mbiribiri andrō, namo andrō, samba 7  
 39 figa nidanō. Ba imane Gideono chō Lowalangi : Bōi ofōnoe chōgoe, ba hatō sameza tō moehededo. Hatō samoeza tō oetandraigo ba mboe mbiribiri andrō. Ja'otoefo mboe mbiribiri, ha ja'ia, ba jamonamo danō ma'afefoe. Ba i'o'ō chōnia da'ō Lowalangi, ba zi bongi andrō, ha boe mbiribiri zotoefo, ba no monamo danō fefoe. 8

### FAZA 7.

I. Tefofanō zato, lō arōoerōe ni-toetoejoe. II. Te'abe'e'ō dōdō Gideo-no ba wangifi. III. Te'ala Ndraono Midiano andrō ibe'e Gideono.

- 1 I. Ba ihoelō wongi wemaoso Je-roebi-Mba'ali, ja'ia Gideono, i'ohe niha andrō fefoe, si fao chōnia ; ba ba zinga goemboe Harodi molombasewa ira. Ba no jōoenia golombasewa Ndraono Midiano, i'otarai hili  
 2 More, ba ndraso misa. Ba imane Jehowa chō Gideono : Abōlō ato niha andrō, si fao chōoe, tebai oebe'e ba dangara Ndraono Midiano andrō, ma dania lasoeno ira

chōgoe Iraono Gizeräeli, ma lama-  
 ne: Tangama wangorifima! Ba ao, farongogō ba zato, ömane : Ha niha zata'oe ba satalō tōdō, ba jamoe- 3  
 foeli ia, jamoeheta ia ba hili Gi-  
 leadi! Ba 22,000 zangawoeli niha, tobali hatō 10,000 zi tosai. (*Moz. V.*  
 20, 8). Ba imane Jehowa chō Gi- 4  
 deono : Tōra zoei na niha ; ohe mitooe ira ba mbewe nidanō, ena'ō oefōfō'ō ira ba da'ō. Ba niwa'ōgoe chōoe dania : Da'ō zi fao chōoe, ba fao, ba dozi niwa'ōgoe chōoe : Bōi fao da'ō, ba lō mōi. Ba i'ohe mitooe ira ba mbewe nidanō. Ba imane Jehowa chō Gideono : Dozi samelai idanō lelara, nifamelai na- 5  
 soe, ba oniagō, ba si manō gōi dozi samalōdoehini tanō, ba we'amadoe- gō tanga. Ba fa'ato zamelai idanō, ba no 300 ; ba tānō bō'ō fefoe, ba no samalōdoehini tanō, ba wama- 6  
 doe idanō. Ba imane Jehowa chō Gideono : Si tōloe ngaotoe niha a- 7  
 ndrō, samelai idanō, oebe'e sangorifi ja'ami, da'ō oe'ogoena'ō ba wame'e ba dangaoe Iraono Midiano andrō ; ba tānō bō'ō fefoe, ba ndra mofa- 8  
 nō, jamoefoeli ia chōra zamōsanā. Ba lahalō mbalazo andrō chōra, awō dorofe chōra ; ba Iraono Gizeräeli bō'ō fefoe, ba ifofanō, hana na ifoeli ia chōra zamōsanā, ha si 300 isaigō chōnia. Ba olombasewa Ndraono Midiano, ba no tooenia, ba ndraso.

II. Ba ba zi bongi andrō, ba imane chōnia Jehowa : Faoso, misawa golombasewa, tooe andrō, noa sa oebe'e ba dangaoe ia ! Ba na ata'oe'ō 9  
 mōi mitooe, ba ohe ngoningonioe andrō, Foera andrō, ba mi'ae mitooe ba zinga golombasewa, ba fondro- 10  
 ngondrongo, hadia niwa'ōwa'ō ba da'ō, ba abe'e dōdōe dania, ba wanawa olombasewa. Ba i'ohe ngo- 11  
 ningoninia Foera andrō, mōi ira mitooe, lahatō'ō sibai ira ba zanoewō andrō, ba golombasewa. Nooroedoe 12  
 ba da'ō, ba ndraso, Ndraono Midia-

- no andrō ba Iraono Gamaleki ba si  
oroi danō tānō ba gatoemboecha  
loeo, fa'oja wali wa'atora, ba ondra  
chōra, ba lō moetaha moe'erai, fa'oja  
ngawoea nene ba mbewe nasi wa'oja.
- 13 Ba me no ahatō Gideono, ba hiza  
zanoenō chō nawōnia fangifinia, i-  
mane : No mangifi ndra'o : Oe'ila  
roti gandroe, si tegaōlō mitoee ba  
golombasewā Ndraono Midiano, i-  
roegi nose zalaŵa, gōna ba da'ō,  
ba aso'a nose, tobali arō ibe'e [roti  
andrō], ba tooe ba danō so nose.
- 14 Ba itema limia si samōsa, imane :  
Tenga bō'ō da'ō, no si'ōli Ndraono  
Gizeraēli andrō, si'ōli Gideono andrō,  
ono Jo'asi. No ibe'e ba dangania  
Ndraono Midiano, fabaja olomba-  
sewā ma'afefoe, Lowalangi.
- 15 III. Ba me no irongo Gideono  
nitoenō Ndraono Midiano andrō,  
fangifi andrō, ba eloahania, ba  
mangaloeloe ia ; ba ifoeli ia ba go-  
lombasewā Ndraono Gizeraēli, moe'-  
ao ia, imane : Talaboe ! noa sa'ae  
ibe'e ba dangami golombasewā
- 16 Ndraono Midiano. Ba i'otōloe zi  
300 niha andrō, tōloe bawá ibe'e,  
ba idozigō ira torofe, awō migō si  
lō ōsi, ba dangara ; ba bacha ba
- 17 migō andrō, ba soeloe. Ba imane  
chōra : Mifaigi ndra'o ba mi'o'ō  
chōgoe ; na no oeroegi zinga go-  
mbasewā, ba milaoe nilaoegoe. Na  
oelaoe dorofe, awō zi fao chōgoe  
fefoe, ba ja'amī gōi molaoe torofe  
ba zi fasoei olombasewā fefoe, ba
- 18 moe'ao ami, mimane : Fōda chō  
19 Jehowa, fōda Gideono ! Ba iroegi  
zinga golombasewā Gideono, awōnia  
zi otoe andrō, si fao chōnia, me ta-  
loe mbongi, me awena sibai lafataro  
zanaro, ba lalaoe dorofe ba laboto  
migō andrō ba dangara, ba tōloe bawá
- 20 manō, ba molaoe torofe, laboto migō,  
ba latoejoe tangara kabera zoeloe, ba  
ba gambōlō, ba torofe, ba wolaoe,  
ba moe'ao ira, lamane : Fōda chō
- 21 Jehowa, fōda Gideono ! Ba lō iboe-  
lō' ia ba nahania zamōsana, ba
- zi fasoei olombasewā. Ba moe'awa  
manō ba golombasewā ma'afefoe,  
ba moloi, moe'ira'ira. Ba me lalaoe 22  
doroef si tōloe ngaotoe andrō, ba  
faoma la'ō'ōtō nawōra [Iraono Mi-  
diano] ba golombasewā ma'afefoe,  
ibe'e Jehowa, ba moloi zi so ba  
golombasewā, laroegi Mbeti Hasita,  
tānō ba Zereda, iroegi mbewe ni-  
danō ba Habeli Mehola, ba zinga  
Dabata. (Sin. 83, 10). Ba tekaoni 23  
gōi Ndraono Gizeraēli, mado Nafe-  
tali ba mado Gaseri ba mado Ma-  
nase ma'afefoe, ba lagohi Ndraono  
Midiano. Ba ifatenge gōi zinenge 24  
Gideono ba hili mado Geferaji  
ma'asamboea, ifaŵa'ōgō chōra [ba  
da'ō] : Mi'ae mitoee, mifaondragō  
Ndraono Midiano andrō ba miba'a  
chōra götōna ba niданō misa ba ba  
Joridano ! Ba so mado Geferaji  
fefoe, laba'a götōna ba niданō misa,  
iroegi Mbeti Bara ba ôtōna ba Jo-  
ridano. Ba lara'oe zalaŵa Ndraono 25  
Midiano andrō, si daroea, Orebi ba  
Sebi, ba ba gowe Gorebi laboenoe  
Gorebi ba Sebi, ba ba wolazi Zebi.  
Ba lagohi Ndraono Midiano. Ba  
bōgō ndra Orebi Sebi andrō, ba  
la'ohē chō Gideono, mijefo Joridano.  
(Jes. 10, 26).

### FAZA 8.

I. Fekökökök mado Geferaji. La-  
tohoegō wolohi Iraono Midiano. II.  
Fangoehoekoe banoea Zoekota andrō  
ba banoea Weniēli ba salawā Ndrao-  
no Midiano andrō, Seba ba Salamoena.  
III. Lō edōna Gideono la-  
fataro ia razo, ba ifobōrō wame'e  
adoe. IV. Iraono Gideono ba fa'a-  
matenia. Lafaeli la'erogō Jehowa  
Iraono Gizeraēli.

I. Ba lamane chōnia mado Gefer-  
raji : Hana wa ōmanō chōma, wa  
lō moehede'ō chōma ? No ha ja'oegō  
zi mōi fasoevō ba Ndraono Midiano  
andrō ! ba fasoso sibai ira chōnia.  
(F. 12, 1). Ba imane chōra : Hadia  
sa nilaoegoe, timba nilaoemī ? Tenga  
no eboea wo'oewo'oe ni'ozaragō ma-

- do Geferaji, moroi ba mboea chō
- 3 Gabiezeri mege ? Ba dangami ibe'e zalaŵa Ndراono Midiano andrō, Orebī ba Sebi, Lowalangi. Ba hadia nilaoegoe timba nilaoemī ? Ba me iŵā'ō da'ō, ba alō wōnoera chōnia.
- 4 Ba me no iroegi Joridano Gideono ba me no i'ōtō, awō zi tōloe ngao-toe andrō, si fao chōnia, ba si no erege tōdō wolohi [emali andrō],
- 5 ba mangandrō ia ba mbanoea Zoekota, imane : Mibe'e koeē ba niha andre, ni'ohegoe, no erege dōdōra ; solohi salawa Ndراono Midiano andrō, Seba ba Salamoena, ndra'odo.
- 6 Ba lamane salawa mbanoea : Hadia, no so ba dangaoe gochō ndra Seba Salamoena, wa mabe'e koeē ba za-
- 7 bōlō andrō chōoe ? Ba imane Gideono : Laoe, na ibe'e ba dangagoe ndra Seba Salamoena Jehowa, ba oefoefoe nōsimi doi manaze nihalō
- 8 ba danō si mate. Ba moroi ba da'ō isawa Weniēli, ba imanō gōi chōra. Ba lamanō gōi chōnia banoea Weniēli, si mane banoea Zoekota mege.
- 9 Ba imane gōi ba mbanoea Weniēli andrō : Na mangawoelido lō hadia ia chōgoe, ba oedoedoegō hati a-
- 10 ndre ! Ba ba Garakoro so ndra Seba Salamoena, awō zanoewō andrō chōra, mato 15,000 niha, dozi si tosai sanoewō andrō, soroi ba gatoemboechā loeo ; ba si no mate,
- 11 ba no 120,000, oi solohe si'ōli. Ba itōrō lala zikoli Gideono, tānō ba gatoemboechā i'otarai Noba ba Jogebeha, ba ihawoei golombasewā, me no ahono manō tooe zanoewō andrō. Ba moloi ndra Seba Salamoena ; ba igohi ira ba ira'oe zalaŵa Ndراono Midiano andrō si dā-roea, Seba ba Salamoena, ba sanoewō andrō fefoe, ba zoemaewe ibe'e. (*Sin. 83, 12.*)
- 13 II. Ba mangawoeli Gideono, ono Jo'asi, me no iroegi lala mijawa ba
- 14 Heresi, ibato wolohi ja'ira. Ba ira'oe zamōsa, nono matoea, banoea Zoekota no mege, ba isechege, ba iŵā'ō
- chōnia wanoera tōi zalaŵa Zoekota ba satoea mbanoea, 77 niha. Ba me 15 iroegi mbanoea Zoekota, ba imane : Ja'e ndra Seba Salamoena, nibe'emi bōrō wango'aja ja'odo, me mimane : Hadia no so ba dangaoe sa'ae gochō ndra Seba Salamoena, wa mabe'e koeē ba nawōoe andrō, si no erege tōdō ? Ba ihalō zalaŵa mbanoea andrō ba itoejoe ndraha manaze sodoi, ifabōzī'ō mbanoea Zoekota andrō. Ba hati andrō, ba 17 Weniēli, ba idoedoegō, ba iboenoe tooe mbanoeara andrō. Ba isofoe 18 chō ndra Seba Salamoena, imane : He wisa nga'ee niha andrō, niboenoe mi'ori ba gahe hili Dabora ? Ba lamane : Adōlō si mane ja'oegō irā gōi ; dozi ira, ba ono zalaŵa wamaigida ! Ba imane : No talifoë-sōgōe, iraono ninagoe. Ba wa'adoe-hoe wa'aoeri Jehowa : ena'ō na no mi'orifi ira, ba lō oebenoë ami ! Ba imane chō nononia si a'a, Jetero : Laboe, ō'ōtō ira ! Ba lō isōbi zī'ōli ono matoea andrō, ata'oe, me iraono na ia. Ba lamane ira Seba 21 Salamoena : Faoso, ja'oegō andrō, ba boenoega ! he wisa niha sa, si manō gōi wa'abōlōnia. Ba maoso Gideono, i'ō'ōtō ndra Seba Salamoena. Ba ihalō chōnia ni'obawa andrō, side'ide, aja gondrara ba mbagi.
- III. Ba lamane chō Gideono Iraono 22 Gizeräli : Iagō salawāma, he ja'oe-gō, ba he onooe dania, ba he ma'oewoemō ! me no ja'oegō zangefā'ō ja'aga ba danga Ndراono Midiano. Ba imane chōra Gideono : Lō mōiga 23 salawāmi he ja'odo, ba he onogoe dania, Jehowa zalaŵāmi ! Ba imane 24 na chōra Gideono : So ni'andrōgōe chōmi ma'ifoe : Mibe'e chōgoe daoege andrō, ahoeloeami mege, dozi ami. (Me ma'oewoe Zima'elizane-wō andrō, ba no si so daoege). Ba 25 lamane : Mabe'e chōoe da'ō saoha gōlōma ! Ba labologō tooe mbaroe seboca, ba dozi latooe'ō tooe ba da'ō daoege andrō, ahoeloeara mege.

- 26 (*Moz. II. 32, 2*). Ba fa'aboea daoego ana'a andrō, ni'andrōnia chōnia, ba no 1700 fondroejoe, lō lai ni'obaŵa andrō ba saeroe dalinga ba baroe loeo, baroe zalaŵa Ndraono Midiano, ba lō lai naja gondrara andrō, aja  
 27 ba mbagi. Ba ibali'ō adoe Gideono ba ibe'e ba mbanoeara Ofera. Ba mamosoemange adoe andrō Ndraono Gizerāeli fefoe, ba tobali tandraŵa chō Gideono ba ba zoroijomonia  
 28 fefoe. (*Moz. II. 28, 6*). Ba tobali lahōndrōgō Ndraono Midiano Iraono Gizerāeli, tobali tebai sa'ae maoso. Ōfa woeloe fache wa'ara, ba lō hadia ia ba danōra, gōtō wa'anaoe noso Gideono.  
 29 IV. Ba ifoeli ia ba chōra Jeroebi-Mba'ali andrō, ono Jo'asi, ba nomo  
 30 nia sosó sa'ae ia. Ba 70 ngafoeloe nono matoea chō Gideono, si ndroe-hoe nononia, me no oja ndrongania.  
 31 Ba dongania ba dōi andrō, banoea Zichema, ba mo'ono gōi chōnia, ono matoea, ba Abimelechi ibe'e tōi nono  
 32 da'ō. Ba mate Gideono andrō, ono Jo'asi, no atoea sibai, ba lako'o ia ba lewatō namania Jo'asi andrō. ba Gofera, banoea ma'oewoe Gabiezeri. Ba me no mate Gideono ba lafosoemange zoei Mba'ali Iraono Gizerāeli, labe'e Lowalangira  
 34 Mba'ali Mberiti andrō. Ba lō itōrō tōdō Ndraono Gizerāeli Lowalangira Jehowa, si no mangefā'ō ja'ira ba danga nemalira fefoe si tefasoei  
 35 ja'ira; ba lō'ō gōi la'omasi'ō nga'ōtō Jeroebi-Mba'ali Gideono andrō, tumba zi sōchi andrō, nilaoenia ba Ndraono Gizerāeli, mena'ō.

### FAZA 9.

I. Iboenoe dalifoesōnia andrō Abimelechi ba ibali'ō razo ia. II. Amaedola andrō chō Jotamo. III. Molaŵa mbanoea Zichema chō Gabimelechi, IV. Atoe'a ba Zichema Gabimelechi ba idoedoegō. V. Fa'atekiko Gabimelechi.

- 1 I. Ba mōi ba Zichema, chō ndra sibajania, Gabimelechi andrō, ono

Jeroebi-Mba'ali ba imane chōra ba ba noewoenia fefoe: Misofoe sibai ba mbanoea Zichema fefoe, mimane: He zohahaoe dōdōmi, na fitoe ngafoeloe, iraono Jeroebi-Mba'ali andrō fefoe, zalaŵami, ba ma na ha samōsa zamatōrō ja'ami? Ba bōi gōi olife ami, wa no fōfōmi ndra'odo! Ba fahoehoeo sibai ndra sibajania andrō ba mbanoea Zichema fefoe, ba chōnia, dali manō niwa'ōnia andrō, ba tobali adōni dōdōra chō Gabimelechi; lamane sa: No ono mbene'ōda. Ba labe'e chōnia gana'a, fitoe ngafoeloe roefia, nihalō ba gosali Mba'ali Mberiti andrō; ba ibe'e loeo niha si si lō jaŵa, si lō ngaroro, Abimelechi, ba ja'ia zolohe ja'ira. Ba mōi ia ba gōdo namania, ba Gofera, ba iboenoe ndra talifoesōnia andrō, ono Jeroebi-Mba'ali, fitoe ngafoeloe niha, ha samboea tete kara naha wamoenoe ja'ira. Hatō ono Jeroebi-Mba'ali si achi, Jotamo, zi tosai, me no ibini'ō ia. (*Raz. II. 11, 2*). Ba faloecha mbanoea Zichema fefoe, awō nōsi Milo andrō, mōi ira mamataro razo Abimelechi andrō ba mbōrō manawa ba harefa andrō, ba ngai Zichema. (*Jos. 24, 26*).

II. Ba me terongo da'ō chō Jotamo, ba mōi ia ba hili Garisi, i'iagō zoezoe hili, ba moe'ao ia chōra, imane: Mifondrondrongo chōgoe, ja'ami, banoea Zichema, ena'ō ifondrondrongo limi Lowalangi! Mōi dōla geoe me fōna, ba wamajoini chōra razo; ba lamane ba dōla zai: Iagō razoma! (*Raz. II. 14, 9*). Ba imane chōra tōla zai: Hadia, oebōhōi wa'amofanicha andrō chōgoe, ba nisoeno Lowalangi ja'o, awō niha, ba mōido manahanahae jaŵa hogoe geoe bō'ō? Ba lamane ba dōla ara tōla geoe andrō: Taboe, ja'oegō iagō razoma! Ba imane tōla ara: Hadia oebōhōi wa'amigoe andrō ba boeagoe si sōchi sibai, ba mōido manahanahae

- 12 ja'wa hogoe geoe bō'ō ? Ba lamanie ba ūwē nagoe tōla geoe andrō : Ba
- 13 taboe, ja'oegō iagō razoma ! Ba imane chōra agoe : Hadia, oe'bōhōi nōsigoe andrō, somoeso dōdō Lowalangi, ba tōdō niha, ba mōido manahanahae ja'wa hogoe geoe bō'ō ?
- 14 (Sin. 104, 15). Ba lamane ba manaze tōla geoe andrō fefoe : Ba
- 15 taboe, ja'oegō iagō razoma ! Ba imane manaze ba dōla geoe andrō : Na moroi ba dōdōmi mibajoini razomi ndra'odo, ba mifaigi chōmi nahia ba loemōgōe ! Ba na tengā da'ō, ba alitō dania zi otarai manaze andre,
- 16 ba i'ā geresi ba hili Libano ! Ba laoe, na satoelō nilaoemi ba na sadōlō, me no mibali'ō razo Gabimelechi andrō, na si sōchi nilaoemi chō Jeroebi-Mba'ali ba ba nga'ōtōnia, ba na no misoelōni chōnia nilaoenia ba chōmi andrō, ja'ami
- 17 andrō, si no mōi belebele namagoe ba wasoewōta, ba nibelegōnia nosonia, ni'efa'ōnia ba danga Ndraon
- 18 no Midiano, ba ja'ami, ba no milawā nga'ōtō namagoe ma'ōchō ; ononia andrō, fitoe ngafoeloe niha, ba no miboenoe, ha samboea tete gara naha wamoenoe ja'ira, ba no mibali'ō razo mbanoea Zichema Gabimelechi andrō, ono zawoejoe namagoe, me no ono mbene'ōmi : —
- 19 ba na no atō satoelō ba sadōlō nilaoemi chō Jeroebi-Mba'ali ba ba nga'ōtōnia, ba mi'omoesoi'ō dōdōmi ba chō Gabimelechi andrō ba jamoe'omoesoi'ō dōdōnia ba chōmi.
- 20 Ba na tengā da'ō, ba alitō jamoe'otarai Gabimelechi, ba jamoe'ā mbanoea Zichema, fabaja ōsi Milo andrō, ba jamoe'otarai gōi mbanoea Zichema ba ōsi Milo andrō alitō, ba
- 21 jamoe'ā Gabimelechi ! Ba moloi Jotamo, ba iroegi Mbe'eri ba wōloinia andrō ; ba da'ō i'iagō ; lō ichamō ia ga'ania Abimelechi.
- 22 III. Ba me no medōloe fache razo
- 23 Ndraono Gizeraeli Gabimelechi, ba ifatōrō mbechoe wa'oedoesa chō Ga-
- bimelechi ba ba mbanoea Zichema Lowalangi, ba tobali fabali chō Gabimelechi mbanoea Zichema, ena'ō 24 teseloñi horōra andrō ba ndraono Jeroebi-Mba'ali andrō si fitoe ngafoeloe, ba ena'ō tohare ba nono mbene'ōra Abimelechi, samoenoje ja'ira, ndrora andrō, ba ba mbanoea Zichema, si no manolo ja'ia ba wamoenoe talifoesōnia, ibe'e [Lowalangij]. Ba lafatenge niha, oedoenia, 25 banoea Zichema, niha samini'ō ja'ira ba zoézoe hili, niha soraboe, gofoe ha niha zanōrō lala. Ba te'omba-cha'ō da'ō chō Gabimelechi. Ba so 26 Ga'ali, ono Jobeli ba talifoesōnia ; lasawa Zichema ba tobali fadoehoe dōdō mbanoea Zichema chōnia. Ba 27 mōi ira ba danō, la'ozaragō mboea nagoe ba lalazi, ba owoelo ira, ba wangandrō saoha gōlō, mōi ira ba gosali Lowalangira, manga ira ba mamadoe agoe ba la'eli'elifi Gabimelechi. Ba imane Ga'ali, ono Jobeli : 28 Ha niha Gabimelechi, ha niha nono Jeroebi-Mba'ali andrō, wa tafondrondrongo linia ? Tenga banoea Zichema ia ba tengā koemandroenia Zeboeli andrō ? Ba hana na ifondrondrongo chōnia, awō nga'ōtō Hemori andrō, foeroegō mbanoea Zichema. Ba ja'ita, ba hadia wa ta'o'ō chōnia ? Ena'ō na ja'o zalaŵa niha andre, 29 ba oetimba Gabimelechi ba oemane chōnia : Oja'ō zabōlō chōoe ba labe ! (Sam. II. 15, 4).
- IV. Ba me terongo chō Zeboeli 30 andrō, koemandroe mbanoea, wehede Ga'ali andrō, ono Jobeli, ba mofōnoe ia, ba i'onechesi wamatenge sinenge 31 chō Gabimelechi, imane chōnia : Hiza, no mōi ba Zichema Ga'ali andrō, ono Jobeli, awō dalifoesōnia andrō, ba molaŵa chōoe mbanoea labe' ! Ba faoso, ja'oegō, awō niha andrō, 32 si faofao chōoe, mitōrō bongi ba mibini'ō ami ba mbenoea ; ba ba 33 zangoehoelō wongi, na toemboe loeo, ba faoso, ba mihawoei mbanoea ; ba na ifaondragō ndra'oegō, awō zi fao

- chōnia andrō, ba laoe chōnia zena-  
34 hōi ndra'oegō. Ba maoso Gabimele-  
chi, awō zabōlō andrō fefoe, si fao  
chōnia, ba zi bongi, ba labini'ō ira  
ba gamaaoedoe Zichema, ōfa bawá.  
35 Ba me so Ga'ali andrō, ono Jobeli,  
me itōrō mbawa gōli, we'amōi baero,  
ba maoso Gabimelechi, awō zi fao  
chōnia, larōi mbinimbini andrō chō-  
36 ra. Ba i'ilā zanoewō andrō Ga'ali  
ba imane chō Zeboeli: Hiza zanoewō  
moroi jaŵa ba zoezoe hili! Ba imane  
chōnia Seboeli: Ōbali niha loemō  
37 hili! Ba ifoeli imane Ga'ali: Si  
ndroehoe, sanoewō zi otarai woesō  
danō mitoee ba sambawá zi otarai  
38 manawa zeboea elemoe andrō! Ba  
imane chōnia Seboeli: Ba heza so  
wa'abe'e mbawa andrō, me ōmane:  
Ha niha Gabimelechi andrō, wa ta-  
fondrondrongo linia? Da'ō zabōlō  
andrō, si lō ba dōdōoe mege! Ba  
39 laboe ba laoe fasōndra chōra! Ba  
fōna mbanoea Zichema Ga'ali we'  
amōi. Ba fasōndra ira chō Gabime-  
40 lechi. Ba moloi ira ibe'e Abimelechi  
ba ato zi mate, iroegi fōnafōna  
41 mbawa gōli mbanoea. Ba ba Ga-  
roema sosō Gabimelechi, fatoea i-  
timba Ga'ali ba talifoesōnia Seboeli;  
tobali tebai sa'ae la'iagō Zichema.  
42 Ba mahemoloe ō, ba milo mbanoea  
Zichema, lahoelō wōngi. Ba te'ombas-  
43 cha'ō chō Gabimelechi. Ba i'ohe  
zabōlō andrō chōnia, ifotōlōe bawá,  
ba labini'ō ira ba mbenoea. Ba me  
i'ilā, mōi ba danō mbanoea Ziche-  
ma, ba ifaondragō ba ilaoe chōra.  
44 Ba ja'ia [Abimelechi], awō zi sam-  
bawá andrō, si fao chōnia, ba mōi  
mitoee, la'iagō fōna mbawa gōli,  
fatoea lalaoe ba zi so baero ba  
mbenoea fefoe si domboea bawá  
45 andrō, fatoea laboenoe tooe. Ba  
awena ilaoe ba mbanoea Abimele-  
chi, ma'ōma'ochō, ba atoe'a ia ba-  
cha; ba ōsi mbanoea ba la'ō'ōtō,  
ba banoea ba ladoedoegō, ba lafa-  
46 zaewe nasio ba nahania. Ba me  
larongo da'ō si so ba hati andrō
- ba Zichema, fefoe, ba mōi ira jaŵa  
ba zi sagōtō ba gosali Lowalangi  
Mberiti andrō chōra. Ba me te'omba-  
cha'ō chō Gabimelechi: No owoelo  
fefoe nōsi hati andrō ba Zichema!  
ba mōi jaŵa ba hili Zalomono andrō  
Gabimelechi, awō zabōlō andrō fe-  
foe, si fao chōnia. Ba itoejoe wato  
Abimelechi, i'ēwa ndraha geoe, ba  
ihalō ba i'angalisigō. Ba i'ēwa'ō ba  
zabōlō andrō, si fao chōnia: Hadia  
ni'ilami nilaoegoe, ba mita'ita'i  
mi'o'ō! Ba dozi la'ēwa gōli ndraha  
geoe awōnia andrō, ba la'o'ō Gabi-  
melechi, ba latibō'ō ba gosali [ndra-  
ha geoe andrō], latoenoe gosali, ba  
tobali ahori mate nōsi zi hoelō hati  
andrō ba Zichema — mato 1000  
niha, ira matoea ba ira alawe.
- V. Ba mōi ba Debesi Gabime-  
lechi, lafasoei ba atoe'a ira. Ba  
ba daloe mbanoea bacha, ba so zi  
hoelō hati; ba da'ō lasawā ōsi mba-  
noea fefoe, ira matoea ba ira alawe.  
La'aro'ō mbawandroehō foerira ba  
mōi ira jaŵa ba lote ba hati andrō.  
Ba so Gabimelechi, ba wanoedoegō  
hati andrō. Ba me ihatō'ō ia ba  
mbawandroehōnia, ba wanoenoe  
ja'ia, ba ifazaoemba ba hōgō Gabi-  
melechi gara gisa wache ira alawe,  
moroi jaŵa, aboto hōgōnia ibe'e.  
(Sam. II. 11, 21). Ba igōsō moehede  
chō ngoningoninia, solohe fangōna-  
nia, imane chōnia: Sōbi zi'ōlio  
ba faloea boenoedo, fa bōi laŵa'ō  
dania: Niboenoe ndra alawe! Ba  
itaroe'ō chōnia zi'ōli ngoningoninia  
andrō, ba mate ia. (Sam. I. 31, 4).  
Ba me la'ilā Iraono Gizeraëli, no  
mate Gabimelechi, ba ifoeli ia chōra  
zamōsaná. Si manō wamasoelōni  
Lowalangi horō Gabimelechi andrō,  
horōnia chō namania, me iboenoe  
dalifocsōnia andrō, si fitoe ngafloe,  
ba he horō mbanoea Zichema  
andrō fefoe, ba ihare'ō ba hōgōra  
Lowalangi. Ba tobali itōrō ba chōra  
wangelifi Jotamo andrō, ono Jeroebi-  
Mba'ali.

## FAZA 10.

- I. Tola ba Ja'iro, sangoehoekoe Iraono Gizeraëli. II. Lafoeli la'erogō Lowalangi Iraono Gizeraëli ba gôna famakao ba mangesa dôdôra. III. Môi ira fasewô ba Ndraono Gamoni.
- 1 I. Foeri Gabimelechi andrō, ba maoso Dola, ono Woea, ma'oewoe Dodo, mado Isasari, ba wangorifi Iraono Gizeräli. Banoeania Zamiri, 2 ba hili mado Geferaji. Doeä woeloe a tôle fache wa'ara sangoehoekoe Iraono Gizeräli ia, ba mate ia ba 3 ba Zamiri lako'o. Ba foerinia, ba maoso Ja'iro, banoea Gileadi, ba 22 fache wangoehoekoenia Iraono Gizeräli Tôle ngafoeloe nononia matoea, si fakoedo ba nono galide, tôle ngafoeloe, ba tôle ngafoeloe chôra mbanoea, halama soja chô Ja'iro dôi, iroegi ma'ôchô, ba danô 5 Gileadi. Ba mate Ja'iro andrō, ba ba Gamono lako'o. (Moz. IV. 32, 41).
- 6 II. Ba lafoeli lalaoe zi fatoewoe chô Jehowa Iraono Gizeräli, lafesoemange Mba'ali ba Asaroti andrō, ba adoe Ndrawa Garamo andrō ba adoe Zidona ba adoe Ndraono Moabi ba adoe Ndraono Gamoni, ba adoe Ndrawa Wilisiti, ba la'erogō Jehôwa 7 ba lô lafosoemange. (F. 2, 13). Ba mofönoe Jehowa ba Ndraono Gizeräli, ba i'amawa ira, ibe'e ba danga Ndrawa Wilisiti ba ba danga Ndraono Gamoni. Da'ô zamakao Iraono Gizeräli ba sangoehoendragô ja'ira, me loeo da'ô, ba mewelewaloë fache dania, dozi Iraono Gizeräli jefo Jordano, ba danô Ndraono Gamoni 9 andrō, ba danô Gileadi. Ba la'ôtô gôi Jordano Iraono Gamoni, ba wolaoe ba mado Joeda gôi ba ba mado Mbenijami ba ba ma'oewoe Geferaji, tobali aboe sibai dôdô 10 Ndraono Gizeräli. Ba la'angaröfi li Jehowa Iraono Gizeräli, lamane : Horôma chôoe, wa no ma'erogô Lowalangima, awô wa no mafosoe- 11 mange Mba'ali andrō ! Ba imane Jehowa ba Ndraono Gizeräli : Hadia,

tenga no lafakao gôi ami Dawa Miseraji ba Iraono Gamori ba Iraono Gamoni ba Dawa Wilisiti, ba banoea Zidona ba Iraono Gamaleki ba Iraono Midiano, ba mi'angaröfi li ndra'o, ba oe'efa'ô ami ba dangara ? Ba ja'ami, ba no mi'erogô ndra'o 13 ba no mifosoemange Lowalangi bô'ô. Andrô wa lô'ô sa'ae edôna oe'orifi ami. (Jer. 2, 13). Mi'ac mi'angaröfi 14 li Lowalangi andrô, nitoetoejoemi chômi ! Hana na ja'ira zangorifi ja'ami, na tosasa ami ! Ba lamane 15 Iraono Gizeräli chô Jehowa : Horôma ; hadia zomasi'ô ba laoe chôma, ha fa ô'orifi ndra'aga ija'e ! Ba 16 latibo'ô nadoe niha baero andrô, laheta ba mbanoeara, ba lafosoe-mange Jehowa. Ba ahachô dôdônia wamakao Ndraono Gizeräli andrô. (Moz. I. 35, 2. Moz. II. 3, 7).

III. Ba so Ndraono Gamoni, la'- 17 iagô danô Gileadi. Ba môi gôi Ndraono Gizeräli, ba ba ngai Misefa la'-iagô. Ba faoma lamane chô nawôra 18 salaôwa Gileadi : Ha niha zi bôrô-taigô fasondra ba Ndraono Gamoni andrô ? Da'ô dania nibe'e salâwa mbanoea Gileadi fefoe !

## FAZA 11.

- I. Lab'e sangoehoekoe Jefita a- 1 andrô banoea Gileadi. II. Ifatenge zinenge chô razo Ndraono Gamoni. III. Latimba Ndraono Gamoni. Ama-boe'oela li Jefita.

- I. Niha sabôlô Jefita andrô, ba- 1 noea Gileadi, ba no ono horô ia. Gileadi nama Jefita andrô. (Heb. 11, 32). Ba me mo'ono ndronga Gileadi chônia, ono matoea, ba me itoegoe eboea ndraono ndrongania andrô, ba latimba Jefita, lamane chônia : Tebai manema ondröita dania ndra'oegô moroi jomo chôma, me no ono ndra alawé bô'ô ndra'oegô. (Moz. I. 21, 10). Ba moloi Jefita lab'e talifoesnia andrô, i'iagô danô Tobi. Ba la'ondrasi ia niha si lô ngarororo, faofao ira chônia. (Sam. I. 3

- 4 22, 2). Ba lō ara, ba labōrōtaigō Iraono Gizeraëli, me no latōrō danō  
lasoewōsoewō Ndراono Gizeraëli si mate, iroegi nasi zoechoe ba iroegi  
5 Iraono Gamoni. Ba me labōrōtaigō Gadesi, ba lafatenge zinenge Iraono 17  
manoewō Iraono Gizeraëli Iraono Gamoni, ba maoso zalaŵa ba danō Gizeraëli chō razo Ndراono Gedomo,  
6 Gileadi, mōi ira moehalō Jefita, ba lamane : Tehe chōnia wanōrō tanōe !  
danō Tobi. Lamane chō Jefita : Ta- Ba lō itehe razo Ndراono Gedomo.  
boe, iagō solohe ja'aga, ba talaoe Ba lafatenge gōi chō razo Ndراono  
fasoewō ba Ndراono Gamoni andrō ! Moabi ba te chōnia. Ba la'iagō Gadesi Iraono Gizeraëli. (Moz. IV. 20,  
7 Ba imane Jefita ba zalaŵa Gileadi : 17). Ba latōrō danō si mate, lahene 18  
Hadia, tengsi fatioe ami chōgoe danō Ndراono Gedomo ba tanō  
ba tenga sanimba ja'odo baomo Ndراono Moabi ba laroegei danō tānō  
namagoē ami ? Ba hana wa mōi ami ba gatoemboecha loeo, i'otarai danō  
8 chōgoe, na aboe dōdōmi? Ba lamane Ndراono Moabi andrō, ba jefo Garo-  
chō Jefita salaŵa Gileadi : Hiza, na molombase ira, lō lahoendragō  
foeli mōi chōoe, ba na mōi'ō awōma danō Ndراono Moabi; ola Ndراono  
ba wasoewōta ba Ndراono Gamoni andrō, ba mahalō hōgōma ndra'oegō,  
9 dozi banoea ba danō Gileadi. Ba imane Jefita ba zalaŵa Gileadi 19  
andrō : Na mihalō mangawoeli ndra'odo, razo ba Hesibona, lamane chōnia  
ba wasoewōta andrō ba Ndراono Gamoni, ba na ibe'e ba dangagoe Iraono Gizeraëli : Tehe chōma wa-  
ira Jehowa, ba hōgōmi ndra'odo ! nōrō tanōe, ba we'amōi ba danō  
10 Ba lamane chō Jefita salaŵa Gileadi 20  
andrō : Jamoefondrongondrongo chō- razo ba Zihona ba Ndراono  
da Jehowa, na lō ma'o'ō niŵa'ooe Gizeraëli, lō itehe chōra wanōrō  
11 andrō. Ba fao Jefita ba zalaŵa 21  
Gileadi andrō, ba lafataro ia hōgōra ba solohe ja'ira sato. Ba l'ombacha'ō chō Jefita ba Misfa fefoe badia  
ia zi so ba dōdōnia Jefita.  
12 II. Ba ifatenge zinenge Jefita chō 22  
razo Ndراono Gamoni, imane chōnia : Hadia nihalōe chōgoe, wa so'ō  
moroi sa chōgoe, ba wanoewō ba noeagoe ? Ba imane razo Ndراono  
13 Gamoni ba zinenge Jefita : No la- 23  
halō chōra danōgōe Iraono Gizeraëli, me la'otarai danō Miseraji, i'otarai  
Garono noemalō ba Jaboko ba irege mbewe Joridano : ba foeli chōgoe,  
14 saoha gölōe ! Ba ifoeli ifatenge zinenge Jefita chō razo Ndراono 24  
Gamoni, ena'ō lamane chōnia : Da'ō  
15 niŵa'ō Jefita : Lō nihalō Ndراono Gizeraëli tanō Ndراono Moabi ba tanō Ndراono Gamoni. (Moz. IV. 21, 13 b. t. Moz. V. 2, 9. 19. Jos. 25)  
16 13, 25). Me la'otarai danō Miseraji Me la'otarai danō Miseraji

- Ndraono Moabi ? Hadia, no irai ifadōni hadia ia ba Ndraono Gizeraeli ba no irai fasoewō chōra ? (*Moz. IV. 22, 2*). Götō wa no ahono Ndraono Gizeraeli ba Hesibona ba ba mbanoea si fabōbō chōra ba ba Garoëri ba ba zi fabōbō ba da'ō, moemalō ba mbanoea fatambai Garono, no 300 fache wa'ara, ba hana wa lō mi'ochōgō barō ō ? Ja'odo, ba lō nifakaogoe ja'oegō, ba si lō ateloālō īlaoe chōgoe, wanoewō ja'odo : Juhowa andrō, sangoehoekoe, ba jame'e'asiwai hoehoeo Ndraono Gizeraeli ba Ndraono Gamoni. Ba razo Ndraono Gamoni andrō, ba lō ifondrondrongo nifa'wa'ōgō Jefita chōnia.
- 29 III. Ba so Geheha Jehowa chō Jefita, ba itōrō danō Gileadi ba tanō mado Manase, isa'wa Misefa ba danō Gileadi, ba moroi ba Misefa ba danō Gileadi i'otarai we'amōi fasoewō ba Ndraono Gamoni. Ba ifaboe'oe linia chō Jehowa Jefita, imane : Na si ndroehe ōbe'e ba dangagoe Ndraono Gamoni andrō,
- 30 31 ba chō Jehowa zi fōfōna mamaondragō ja'o baewali chōgoe, na mangawoelido moroi ba Ndraono Gamoni lō hadia ia, ba oebe'e soe-
- 32 33 mange nitoenoe. Ba mōi fasoewō ba Ndraono Gamoni Jefita, ba wolaoe chōra, ba ibe'e ba dangania ira Jehowa. Abōlō sibai te'ala ira ibe'e, i'otarai Garoëri, iroegi Miniti, 20 banoea, ba iroegi Habeli Kerami. Tobali lahōndrōgō Ndraono Gamoni
- 34 Iraono Gizeraeli. Ba me iroegi nononia ba Misefa Jefita, ba mōi sibai tooe nononia alawe, ibōzi waritia ba manari. Awai nononia, ha si samboea andrō; lō ononia bō'ō, he ono matoea, ba he ono alawe. (*Moz. II. 15, 20*). Ba me i'ila ia, ba itika noechnia, imane: Alai ndra'o ondraloegō onogoe ! Aboe sibai dōdōgōe ōbe'e ; ja oegō sibai zolohe ba wamakao ja'odo. Noa sa noemalō ligoe chō Jehowa, ba tebai oefoeli !
- Ba imane chōnia : He ama, na no 36 noemalō lioe chō Jehowa, ba laoe chōgoe nivä'ōoe andrō. Noa sa atō ibe'e Jehowa, ō'ilā īlaoe mbalōe ba nemalioe andrō, Iraono Gamoni. Ba i'andrō chō namania : Sambalō 37 tehe chōgoe : doea wa'wa wa'ara bōhōlido, ena'ō mōido misa ba hili ba wange'esi fa'ono'alawe andrō chōgoe, ja'odo ba awōgōe onoalawe. Ba imane chōnia : Ba ae'e ! ba 38 doea wa'wa itehe chōnia. Ba mōi ia ba fao chōnia nawōnia ono alawe, ba ba hili i'e'si wa'ono'alawenia. Ba me no iroegi doea wa'wa, ba 39 ifoeli ia chō namania, ba ifatōrō chōnia gamaboe'ela linia andrō. Ba no lō irai oroedoe chōnia ndra matoea. Ba tobali hoekoe ba Ndraono Gizeraeli : Ero rōfi mōi nono 40 Ndraono Gizeraeli alawe, ba wanoe-nono ono Jefita andrō, banoea Gileadi, ūfa'ōfa ngalooe wa'ara.
- FAZA 12.
- I. Fasosota mado Geferaji chō Jefita ; femōnania. Fa'amatenia. II. Ebesana ba Elono ba Abedono, sangoehoekoe andrō.
- I. Ba owoelo mado Geferaji, mōi 1 ira ba Zafono ba lamane chō Jefita : Hana wa mōi'ō manō fasoewō ba Ndraono Gamoni ba lō sihede'ō chōma, ena'ō faoga chōoe ? Damatoenoe nomooe si so'ō jomo ! (*F. 8, 1*). Ba imane chōra Jefita : Fagoeagoea sibai mege ndra'aga ba Ndraono Gamoni andrō, ja'odo ba banoeagoe, ba oe'angarōfi li ami, ba lō'ō sa mi'efa'ō ndra'o ba dangara. Ba me oe'ila, lō edōna mitolo ndra'o, ba oebelegō nosogoe, mōido fasoewō ba Ndraono Gamoni ba ibe'e ba dangagoe ira Jehowa. Ba hadia wa mōi ami chōgoe ma'-ōchō, ba wolaoe chōgoe ? Ba ifakao-ni'ō mbanoea Gileadi fefoe Jefita, ba ilaoe ba mado Geferaji, ba te'ala sibai mado Geferaji, lab'e banoea Gileadi andrō. Noa sa lamane : Mado 3
- 4

Geferaji soloiam : Si te'oe'oe ba danō  
 mado Geferaji Gileadi andrō ba ba  
 5 danō mado Manase. Ba laba'a gō-  
 tōna ba Jordano banoea Gileadi,  
 tānō ba mado Geferaji. Ba na so zo-  
 loi andrō, mado Geferaji, na moe'ao :  
 Mifolala ndra'o mijefo ! ba lamane  
 chōnia banoea Gileadi : Hadia, mado  
 Geferaji ndra'oegō ? Ba na imane :  
 6 Tenga ! ba lamane chōnia : Wa'ō :  
 Schibolet ! ba na imane : Sibolet !  
 na lō itōrō tōdōnia, i'atoelō'ō wan-  
 nōtōi, ba lara'oe ia ba la'ō'ōtō ia  
 ba da'ō ba gōtōna andrō ba Jordano.  
 Tobali 42,000 zi mate mado  
 Geferaji, me loeo da'ō. (*Mat. 26, 73.*)  
 7 Ba meōnō fache ihoekoe Ndraono  
 Gizeraēli Jefita andrō. Aefa da'ō,  
 ba mate Jefita, banoea Gileadi, ba  
 ba mbanoea Gileadi lako'o ia.  
 8 II. Ba foerinia, ba Ebesana ba-  
 noea Mbetilechema zangoehoekoe  
 9 Iraono Gizeraēli. Tōloe ngafoeloe  
 nononia matoea, ba tōloe ngafoeloe  
 nono alawe nibē'enia nihalō ba mba-  
 noe a baero ba tōloe ngafoeloe ihalō  
 chō nononia matoea ono alawe mba-  
 noe a bō'ō. Mewitoe fache ihoekoe  
 10 Ndraono Gizeraēli ; aefa da'ō, ba  
 mate Gebesana ba ba Mbetilechema  
 11 lako'o. Ba foerinia, ba Elono, ma-  
 do Zeboeloni zangoehoekoe Iraono  
 12 Gizeraēli, mewoeloe fache. Ba aefa  
 da'ō, ba mate Gelono andrō, mado  
 Zeboeloni, ba ba Najalona, ba danō  
 13 mado Zeboeloni. lako'o ia. Ba foeri  
 da'ō, ba Abedono, ono Hileli, ba-  
 noea Wiratono, zangoehoekoe Irao-  
 14 no Gizeraēli. Ōfa woeloe nononia  
 matoea ba tōloe ngafoeloe ma'oe-  
 wenia, si fakoedo ba hoeloe nono  
 galide, fitoe ngafoeloe nga'ee. Me-  
 waloë fache ihoekoe Ndraono Gize-  
 15 raēli. (*F. 10, 4.*) Aefa da'ō, ba mate  
 Gabedono andrō, benoea Wiratono,  
 ono Hileli, ba ba Wiratono lako'o  
 ia, ba danō mado Geferaji, ba hili  
 Ndraono Gamaleki andrō. (*F. 5,*  
*14.*)

## FAZA 13.

I. I'oroma'ō ia mala'ika chō wo'o-  
 mo Manoa andrō. II. Ifoeli oroma  
 mala'ika andrō. III. Mame'e soema-  
 nge Manoa. Fa'atoemboe Zimesono.

I. Ba lalaece zoei zi fatoewoe chō  
 Jehowa Iraono Gizerāēli ; ba ibe'e  
 ba danga Ndrawa Wilisiti ira Je-  
 howa, ūfa woeloe fache wa'ara. Ba  
 so niha, banoea Zorea, mado Dano,  
 Manoa dōi, ba dongania, ba si lō  
 ono, lō irai mo'ono. Ba i'oroma'ō  
 ia ba ndra alawe andrō mala'ika  
 Jehowa andrō, imane chōnia : Hiza  
 sa, si lō ono ndra'oegō, lō ūrai mo'  
 ono, ba manabina dania ndra'oegō  
 ba mo'ono'ō, ono matoea. Ba amo-  
 ni'ō, bōi badoe nagoe 'ba he hadia  
 ia zi maboe niha, ba bōi a hadia  
 ia zi ra'iō. (*Moz. IV. 6, 3.*) Ba ma-  
 nabina dania ndra'oegō ba mo'ono'ō  
 ono matoea ; ba lō tola dania lafa-  
 tōrō wanōwō ba hōgō nono andrō,  
 me ni'amoni'ō chō Jehowa dania  
 ia, i'otarai daloe ninania, ba ja'ia  
 zi bōrōgō dania mangefa'ō Iraono  
 Gizeraēli ba danga Ndrawa Wilisiti.  
 (*Sam. I. 1, 11.*) Ba mōi ndra alawe  
 andrō, itoenō chō ndronganía, imane :  
 No mōi chōgōe genoni Lowa-  
 langi ; hoelō mala'ika Lowalangi wa-  
 maigigoe, — sata'oe sibai ita, ba  
 lō nisofoegoe chōnia heza moroi ia,  
 ba tōinia, ba lō ni'ombacha'ōnia  
 chōgōe. Ba imane chōgōe : Na ma-  
 nabina dania ndra'oegō ba na mo'o-  
 no'ō, ono matoea, ba bōi badoe na-  
 goe ba he hadia ia zi maboe niha, ba  
 bōi a hadia ia zi ra'iō, me ni'amoni'ō  
 chō Lowalangi dania nono andrō,  
 i'otarai daloe ninania, noemalō ba  
 wa'amatenia (*Loek. I, 13 b. t.*).  
 II. Ba mangandrō Manoa chō Je-  
 howa, imane : He So'aja ! Ena'ō na  
 ifoeli ia chōma enoni Lowalangi a-  
 ndrō, nifatengemō, ba ena'ō na ifa-  
 haō ndra'aga, he mawisa ba chō  
 nono andrō, si toemboe dania ! Ba  
 i'ō'ō chō Manoa Lowalangi, tobali  
 ifoeli ia ba ndra alawe andrō ma-

- la'ika Lowalangi andrō, me no doe-madao ia ba nowi, lō ira matoeания, Manoa. Ba fagohi ndra alawe andrō, i'ombacha'ō chō ndrongania, imane : Hiza, no ifoeli i'oroma'ō ia chōgoe niha andrō, si no mōi chōgoe bohooe na ! Ba maoso Manoa, i'o'ō ndrongania, ba me iroegi zi so niha andrō, ba imane chōnia : Hadia, ja'oegō niha andrō si fahoehoeo ba ndra alawe andre ? Ba imane : Ja'ia ! Ba imane Manoa : Ba na itōrō niwa'ōoe andrō, ba he mawisa ba nono andrō, he wisa lala ? Ba imane mala'ika Jehowa chō Manoa : Fefoe hadia ia niwa'ōgoe ba ndra alawe andre, ba lō ibabaja. Ma'ifoe manō lō tola iā hadia ia zi otarai wēwē nagoe ; agoe ba hadia ia zi maboe niha, ba lō tola ibadoe, ba hadia ia zi ra'iō, ba lō tola iā : fefoe hadia ia niwa'ōgoe chōnia, ba itōngōni. Ba imane Manoa chō mala'ika Jehowa andrō : Omasiga mataha'ō ba mabe'e ōoe nono nambi. Ba imane mala'ika Jehowa chō Manoa : Ba he ū'aē ūtahado ena'ō, ba lō'ō sa atō oe'ā wōfō gōoe ; ba na edōna'ō ūasiwai zoemange nitoenoe, ba chō Jehowa tandrōsaigō. Lō'ō sa i'ila Manoa wa no mala'ika Jehowa andrō. Ba imane Manoa chō mala'ika Jehowa andrō : Ha niha dōimō ? Na itōrō dania niwa'ōoe, ba mafosoe mange ndra'oegō. Ba imane chōnia mala'ika Jehowa : Hadia wa osofoe dōigoe ? — noa sa atō sahōlihōli dōdō ! (Moz. I. 32, 29. Moz. II. 3, 13. Jes. 9, 6.)
- III. Ba ihalō nono nambi andrō Manoa, fabaja soemange niā andrō, ibe'e soemange Jehowa, ba dete gara. Ba hiza zahōlihōli dōdō, anehe Manoa ba dongania. Me eboea mijawa ba mbanoea holahola galitō ba na ha wame'e soemange, ba noemalō mijawa mala'ika Jehowa andrō ba holahola galitō andrō ba na ha wame'e soemange. Ba me la'ila da'ō Manoa ba dongania, ba lafalō-
- goe tooe ira ba danō. Ba lō'ō sa'ae i'oroma'ō ia chō Manoa ba chō ndrongania mala'ika Jehowa andrō. Ba aboto ba dōdō Manoa, wa no mala'ika Jehowa. Ba imane Manoa chō ndrongania : Si mate ita, me no ta'ilā Lowalangi ! (Moz. II. 33, 20. F. 6, 23). Imane chōnia dongania : Na nilaoe dōdō Jehowa iboenoe ita, ba lō itema mena'ō chōda zoemange nitoenoe ba soemange niā, ba lō i'oroma'ō chōda da'ō fefoe ba lō ifarongogō chōda zi mane da'ō. Ba mo'ono ndra alawe andrō, ono matoe, ba Simesono ibe'e tōi; ba manōi nono andrō ba ifahoewoe'ō ia Jehowa. (Heb. 11, 32). Ba ibōrō-taigō i'o'ooe ia Eheha Jehowa ba golombasewa mado Dano andrō, ba gotaloeara Zorea Gesa'oli.

## FAZA 14.

I. Ifohoe nono alawe Ndrawa Wilisiti Simesono. II. Iboenoe zingo. III. Falōwania ba dahōdahō andrō chōnia.

- I. Ba mōi misi tooe ba Dimenata Zimesono, ba i'ila ba da'ō nono alawe, Dawa Wilisiti, ba Dimenata andrō. Ba ifoeli ia misi ja'wa manoetoenō da'ō chō ndra amania, imane : No oe'ila nono alawe, Dawa Wilisiti, ba Dimenata, mitche chōgoe wangai ja'ia. Ba lamane chōnia ira amania : Hadia lō'ō sa'ae ira alawe ba nono dalifoesōe, ba niwada fefoe, wa ba niha baero, ba Ndrawa Wilisiti andrō, ba niha si lō moeboto, ūhalō chōoe ? Ba imane Simesono chō namania : Da'ō be'e chōgoe, omasido ! (Moz. V. 7, 3). Ba lō'ō sa aboto ba dōdō ndra amania, wa moroi ba Lowalangi da'ō, me sangaloei bōrō ia, ba Ndrawa Wilisiti. Me loeo da'ō, ba Dawa Wilisiti zamatōrō Iraono Gizeräli.
- II. Ba mōi ba Dimenata Zimesono, awō ndra amania inania. Ba me laroege kaboe nagoe mbanoea Dimenata andrō, ba faondra chōnia nono

- zingo, si lō moedōnadōna, moe-  
6 ndrōndrōndrōndrō. Ba so chōnia  
Geheha Jehowa, ba isasawi nono  
zingo andrō, nifanasawi ono nambi,  
ba lō'ō sa hadia ia ba dangania.  
Ba lō'ō sa i'ombacha'ō chō ndra  
amania nilaoenia andrō. (*Sam. I.*  
7 17, 35). Ba mōi mitooe ia, fahoe-  
hoeo ia chō nono alawe andrō ba  
8 fadoehoe dōdō Zimesono chōnia. Ba  
lō ara, ba ifoeli mōi, ba wangai  
ja'ia. Ba mōi ia ba zinga lala, ba  
wamaigi amatela zingo no mege, ba  
hiza ūani ba gamatela zingo andrō,  
9 ba mo'ōsi. Ba ilaoe ba laloe'ania ba  
ifelai barō wowaōwaōnia andrō. Ba  
me fachamō ia chō ndra amania, ba  
ibe'e ūra ūsa, ba lō'ō sa i'ombach-  
a'ō, wa ba gamatela zingo andrō  
mege ihalō ūe ūani andrō.
- 10 III. Ba mōi misi tooe chō nono  
alawe andrō namania, ba ilaoe wa-  
lōwa ba da'ō Zimesono, si manō sa  
11 hoekoe ba nono matoea. Ba me  
ata'oe ira Zimesono, ba tōloe nga-  
foeloe labe'e awōnia niha, si lō aefa'-  
12 aefa chōnia. Ba imane ba da'ō Sime-  
sono : Da'oeŵā'ō chōmi dahōdahō.  
Na misōndra geloeaha barō zi fitoe  
bongi walōwa andre, na mi'ilā mi-  
ŵā'ō, ba tōloe ngafoeloe oebē' chō-  
mi kameza ba tōloe ngafoeloe ba-  
13 roe ba walōwa, ba na tebai misō-  
ndra chōgoe, ba ja'ami zame'e chō-  
goe, tōloe ngafoeloe gameza ba tōloe  
ngafoeloe mbaroe loeo. Ba lamane  
chōnia : ŵā'ō dahōdahō andrō  
14 chōoe, ena'ō marongo. Ba imane  
chōra : ū, si otarai zi manga ba  
sami, si otarai zabōlō. Ba tōloe  
bongi wa'ara ba lō lasōndra geloe-  
15 aha dahōdahō andrō. Ba mahemo-  
loe ū, ba la'andrō chō ndronga  
Zimesono, lamane : ŵā'ō chō wō'o-  
moe andrō, ena'ō i'ombacha'ō chō-  
ma geloeaha dahōdahō andrō, ba na  
lō ôtologa, ba masoeloi ndra'oegō,  
fabaja si samba omo ndra amaoe. Te  
ba wanganoemana ja'aga mikaoni  
16 ndra'aga ! Ba mege'ege ndronga Zi-
- mesono chōnia, imane : Ha sambalō  
fa'aboea gōlōoe chōgoe, ba tengā  
fa'omasī ; no ūwa'ō ba dalifoesōgoe  
dahōdahō ba lō ni'ombacha'ō chō-  
goc ! Ba imane chōnia : Ba chō nama-  
goe ba chō ninagoe, ba lō ni'ombach-  
a'ōgoe, ba oe'ombacha'ō chōoe ! Ba 17  
mege'ege ia chōnia, irege no aloea zi  
fitoe bongi andrō, gōtō mbongi walō-  
wa andrō. Ba me loeo si fitoe andrō,  
ba i'ombacha'ō chōnia, me no ifo-  
rege sibai chōnia. Ba ja'ia zango-  
mbacha eloeara dahōdahō andrō ba  
dalifoesōra. Me loeo si fitoe andrō,  
ba la'ombacha'ō chōnia banoea da'ō,  
gasagasa wa mōi ia si bacha chō  
ndrongania, lamane : Hadia zami  
moroi ba ūe ūani, ba hadia zabōlō  
moroi ba zingo ? Ba imane chōra :  
Na lō mifake mena'ō nono zaŵi  
chōgoe, ba wangoehoendra laza chō-  
mi, ba lō'ō sa misōndra mena'ō  
geloeaha dahōdahō andrō chōgoe !  
Ba so chōnia Geheha Jehowa ba 19  
mōi ia misi tooe ba Gasekalo, ba  
tōloe ngafoeloe iboenoe niha, ba-  
noeara. Ba ihalō noechara ba ibe'e  
ba zanōndra eloeara dahōdahō a-  
ndrō chōnia mbaroe andrō, baroe  
ba walōwa. Ba mofōnoe sibai ia, ba  
ifoeli ia misi jaŵa chō namania. Ba 20  
donga Zimesono andrō, ba tebe'e chō  
nawōnia, nihalōnia chōnia awō fao.

## FAZA 15.

I. Ilaoe mbalōnia Simesono. II.  
Labe'e ia ba danga Ndrawa Wili-  
siti mado Joeda andrō. Iboenoe  
Ndrawa Wilisiti tōla zimbi galide.

- I. Ba lō ara foeri ū, me baŵa  
wamasi gandroe, ba so Zimesono,  
i'ohē nono nambi, mōi ia moefai  
ndrongania andrō, imane : Mifa'a-  
mōido si bacha chō ndronganoe !  
Ba lō ifa'amōi ia amania matoea-  
nia. Imane sa amania andrō : Oe-  
wai saboea ūlō ndra'oegō chōnia,  
ba no oebē' chō nawōoe andrō ;  
ba si sōchi moroi chōnia na'i na-  
chinia andrō : hana na chōoe da'ō,

- 3 fangalinia. Ba imane chōra Simesono : Si samoeza andre, ba lō horōgoe ba Ndrawa Wilisiti andrō, na  
 4 oelaoe chōra hadia ia ! Ba maoso Zimesono, mōi mondra'oe asoe gatoea, tōloe ngaotoe rozi, ba ihalō zoeloe, ba ifabčbō gi'o nasoe gatoea andrō, doeadoea rozi, ba sarasara ibe'e soeloe ba gotaloea gi'o andrō, si doeadoea rozi. Ba itoenoe zoeloe andrō, ba ifoloi nasoe gatoea, ba mbasitō Ndrawa Wilisiti, ba achozi zi no moelaoe ba ngambōbō, fabaja si lō moetaba na ibe'e, awō kaboe zai.  
 5 Ba me lasofoe Dawa Wilisiti : Haniha zolaoe da'ō ? ba lamane : Simesono andrō, oemōnō mbanoaea Dimenata andrō, — me no ibe'e ba niha bō'ō ndronganria [amania andrō] ! Ba so Ndrawa Wilisiti, ba lasoeloei galawe andrō, awō namania.  
 6 Ba imane chōra Simesono : Na milaoe zi mane da'ō, ba lō ahono dōdōgōe, irege no oelaoe mbalōgōe chōmi ! Ba iforege ibōbōzi ira, afatō waha ba sola. Ba mōi misi tooe ia, i'iagō dōgi narō gara, bà Getama.  
 7 II. Ba so moroi sa Ndrawa Wilisiti ba danō mado Joeda tebatō ira, ba lahawoei Lehi. Ba me lasofoe mado Joeda : Hadia wa mōi ami chōma? ba lamane : Ba wondra'oe Simesono andrō soga, ba wolaoe chōnia nilaoenia chōma. Ba 3000 zi mōi mitooe mado Joeda, ba dōgi narō gara andrō ba Getama, ba moe'ao ira chō Zimesono, lamane : Hadia, lō őila, wa no samatōrō ja'ita Ndrawa Wilisiti ? Ba hana sa, wa őlaoe chōma da'ō ? Ba imane chōra :  
 8 Nilaoera chōgoe oesoelōni chōra. Ba lamane chōnia : Ba wondra'oe ja'oegō mōiga, ba wame'e ba danga Ndrawa Wilisiti ja'oegō ! Ba imane chōra Simesono : Ba mi'ae ba hōloe chōgoe, wa tengā ja'ami zamoenoe ja'odo ! Ba lamane chōnia : Tenga, ha ba wondra'oe ja'oegō ba ba wame'e ba dangara ja'oegō — tengā samoenoe ja'oegō ndra'aga ! Ba la-  
 9 bōbō ia sinali si bohoce, doea rozi, ba la'ohē mijawa ia, moroi ba narō gara andrō. Ba me iroegi Lehi, me 14 lakaraini sa'ae wa'iki Dawa Wilisiti, me no so ia, ba so chōnia Geheha Jehowa, ba tobali hoelō mbana, si no achozi ba galitō wesoe andrō ba noewoe gölōnia ba timba zalaoe mbōbō andrō ba mbagi mboelōchania. Ba i'ilā tooe dōla zimbi ga- 15 lide, si bohoce, ba itoejoe, ba hōnō iboenoë niha tōla zimbi andrō. Ba 16 imane Simesono : „No oehaogō wanōwō ja'ira tōla zimbi galide, hōnō no oebenoë niha tōla zimbi galide andrō”. Ba me aefā iwa'ō da'ō, ba 17 itibō'ō dōla zimbi andrō, ba labē'e tōi naha andrō Ramata Lehi (hili zimbi). Ba me no owōchi sibai dōdōnia, ba i'angarōfi li Jehowa, imane : No fangorifī seboea i'asogō tangā genonioe ūbe'e — ba hadia, si mate owōchi dōdō ndra'o iada'e, ba niloeloe ba danga niha andrō, si lō moeboto ? Ba ifobawa zahōndrō a- 19 andrō ba Lehi Lowalangi, ba mangoe-mboe moroi tooe nidanō. Ba me no ibadoe, ba te'ali nosonia, ifoeli aeroi. Andrō wa labē'e tōi goemboe andrō „oemboe zi angarōfi li [Lowalangi]”, so ia, ba Lehi andrō, iroegi ma'ōchō andre. Ba 20 fache wa'ara ihoekoe 20 Ndraono Gizeraëli Simesono, ba gōtō Ndrawa Wilisiti andrō.

## FAZA 16.

I. Ideha mbawa göli ba Gasa Simesono. II. Podonga Delila andrō ba mōi ia ba danga nemalinia. III. Ilaoe na mbalōnia ba Ndrawa Wilisiti ba mate ia.

- I. Ba mōi ba Gasa Zimesono. Ba faloecha ia ndra alawe sohorōhorō, ba da'ō, ba oroeoe ia chōnia. Ba me terongo ba mbanoea Gasa andrō, no mōi ba da'ō Zimesono, ba lafa'oe'oe ia, sara wongi manō latarogō ba mbawa göli, lō ninininira, sara wongi, lamane dōdōra : Na moloeo dania, ba taboenoe ia. Ba lō 1  
 2  
 3

i boelō'ō ia Simesono, i roegi taloe mbongi. Ba me taloe mbongi, ba maoso ia ba itoejoe lagō mbawa gōlī andrō, doea gōrō, fabaja boha, si doea andrō, ifazaŵa, awō wolazi. I'osa'ō daloe ba i'ohē ba zoezoe hili andrō, ba gamaoedoe Heberona.

- 4 II. Ba aefa da'ō, ba omasi ia ndra alawe ba mbewe mbombo So-reki, Delila dōi. Ba mōi mijawā chō Delila andrō zalaŵa Ndrawa Wili siti, ba lamane chōnia : Tandraigō sofoe chōnia, ena'ō ōrongo hadia mbōrō wa'abōlōnia andrō, ba he mawisa wolawa ja'ia, ena'ō mabōbō ia ba ena'ō malawa, ba 1100 roefia zamōsa mabe'e chōoe! Ba isofoe chō Zimesono Delila, imane : Ombacha'ō chōgoe, hadia mbōrō wa'abōlōoe andrō ba hadia ena'ō mbōbō, ba wolaŵa ja'oegō. Ba imane chōnia Simesono : Na labōbō ena'ō ndra'o, fitoe rozi sinali si bohooe, saoeri, ba amomó ndra'o, tobali si mane niha bō'ō. Ba la'ohē chōnia salaŵa Ndrawa Wilisiti fitoe rozi sinali si bohooe, saoeri, ba ibe'e bōbōnia. Ba no so si bacha niha, ni'oroi'ō Delila, sanaro. Ba me imane chōnia : Hiza chōoe Ndrawa Wilisiti, Simesono! Na i'etoe'ō zinali no mege, nifangetoe'ō goemigoemi noecha, na no abōlō abatō ba galitō, — ba lō'ō sa aboto ba dōdōra mbōrō wa'-10 abōlōnia. Ba imane Delila chō Zimesono : No ūlimodo, faja niwā'ōoe chōgoe! Ba ombacha'ō chōgoe iada'e, hadia zi gōna bōbō, ba wamōbō ja'oegō. Ba imane chōnia : Na labōbō ndra'o sinali si bohooe, si lō moerai moe'ogoena'ō ba halōwō hadia ia, ba amomó ndra'o, tobali si mane niha bō'ō. Ba ihalō zinali si bohooe, ibe'e bōbōnia, ibōbō, ba imane chōnia : Hiza chōoe Ndrawa Wilisiti, Simesono! no so si bacha niha, sanaro. Ba i'etoe'ō zinali andrō ba noewoe gōlōnia, hoelō mbana. Ba imane chōnia Delila :
- 11 ūlimodo manō na, faja ūlaoe chō-11 goe : ombacha'ō chōgoe, hadia zi gōna bōbō, ba wamōbō ja'oegō! Ba imane chōnia : Na ūfachai ena'ō ba loeze mbewewō, ni'ofitoe fondrandra andre ba hōgōgoe, ba na ū'a-ro'ō fangarónia andrō, ba amomó ndra'o, tobali si mane niha bō'ō. Ba me mōrō Zimesono, ba itoejoe ni'ofitoe fondrandra andrō ba hōgōnia Delila ba ūfachai ba loeze mbewewō, ba i'aro'ō fangarónia andrō. Ba imane chōnia : Hiza chōoe Ndrawa Wilisiti, Simesono! Ba tokea ia, ba adeha wangarō andrō, fabaja loeze mbewewō ibē'e. Ba imane chōnia 15 Delila : Hadia wa ūwā'ō : omasido ndra'oegō, me no fa'ero dōdō chōgoe? No medōloe ūlimodo, ba lō ūombacha'ō chōgoe hadia mbōrō wa'abōlōoe andrō! Ba me lō ibato-bato, me iforege manō ba me ifakao ia, irege omasi manō ia mate, ba 17 lō ū manō sa'ae ibini'ō chōnia zi doehoe, imane chōnia : Lō irai itōrō hōgōgoe fanōwō, me no ni'amoni'ō chō Lowalangi ndra'odo, i'otarie nināgoe : — na tetōwō ndra'o ena'ō, ba taja chōgoe wa'abōlōgoe andrō; amomó ndra'o, tobali si mane niha bō'ō fefoe. (Moz. I V. 6, 5). Ba 18 me no aboto ba dōdō Delila, lō ū manō nibini'ōnia chōnia si doehoe, ba ifatenge, ifakaoni'ō zalaŵa Ndrawa Wilisiti, imane chōra : Lō tola lō mōi ami zi samoeza andre, noa sa ifaceloegō wamokai chōgoe si doehoe. Ba so zalaŵa Wilisiti andrō, la'ohē gana'a andrō. Ba ifafōrō Zimesono, ba gahetania, ba moehede ia ba niha, sanōwō chōnia ni'ofitoe fondrandra andrō ba hōgōnia. Ba itoegoe alō'alō wa'abōlō, ba taja. Ba me imane zoei : Hiza chōoe 20 Ndrawa Wilisiti, Simesono! ba me tokea ia, ba imane dōdōnia: Aefado sa atō, si mane mege gōi, ha me oega sa'ae; oe'ewegō ira ; — ba lō ū sa i'ilā, wa no aheta chōnia Jehowa. Ba lara'oe ia Dawa Wilisiti ba 21 lakoē hōrōnia. Ba aefa da'ō, ba la'-

ohe misi tooe ia ba Gasa, labe'e  
mbilagoe tōla, ba labe'e sokisa fache  
ia ba goeroenga.

- 22 III. Ba ibōrōtaigō ifoeli anaoe  
mboenia, me no aefā latōwō ia.  
23 Ba owoelo Ndrawa Wilisiti, ba wa-  
me'e soemange seboea ba nadoeira  
Dagono andrō, ba wolaoe owasa,  
someso dōdōra, lamane : No ibe'e  
ba dangada nemalida Simesono a-  
ndrō Lowalangida ! (Sam. I. 5, 2).  
24 Ba me la'ila ia sato, ba lasoeno  
Lowalangira andrō, lamane sa : Lo-  
walangida andrō, ba no ibe'e ba da-  
ngada nemalida andrō, samakiko  
tanōda, si no mamoeboenoe banoea-  
25 da, wa'ato sa'ae ! Ba me omoeso  
sa'ae dodōra, ba lamane : Mitema  
mifahalō'ō Zimesono andrō, ena'ō  
ma'iki ita ibe'e ! Ba lafahalō'ō Zi-  
mesono ba goeroenga labe'e sama'i-  
ki ja'ira. Ba gotaloea gehomo labe'e  
nahania. Ba imane Simesono chō  
zawoejoe andrō, solohe tangania :  
Bōhōido, ena'ō oetoejoe gehomo  
andrō, fangabe'e nomo, ena'ō oebe'e  
27 tendrotendrogae. Ba no fahōna jomo  
niha, ira matoea ba ira alawe ; ba  
so gōi zalaŵa Ndrawa Wilisiti fefoe,  
ba mato 3000 ba dete nomo jawā,  
ira matoea ba ira alawe, samaigi-  
28 maigi me famaimai Zimesono. Ba  
i'angarōfi li Jehowa Simesono, im-  
ane : He So'aja, Jehowa ! tōrō tō-  
dōoe ndra'o, ba abōlō'ō ndra'o, hatō  
si samoeza andre, ja'oeğō, Lowala-  
ngi, ena'ō oe'osamoezaigō wolaoe  
balō hōrōgōe andre si domboea, ba  
29 Ndrawa Wilisiti andre ! Ba italagoei  
gehomo andrō Simesono, ehomo si  
doea, ba daloe, fangabe'e nomo,  
sara ba dangania kambōlō ba sara  
30 ba gabera, ba ilangōgō. Imane Si-  
mesono : Jagoemate, awō Ndrawa  
Wilisiti andre ! ba i'abōlōgō ifaō-  
ndrō ia, tobali adoedoe nomo, ila-  
ngō zalaŵa, fabaja sato fefoe, si so  
jomo, ba ato zi mate niboenenia ba  
wa'amatenia andrō, moroi ba ni-  
31 boenoenia ba götōnia mege. Ba so

moroi si jaŵa ndra talifoesōra, fa-  
milioesōta fefoe, la'ohē misi jaŵa  
mbotonia ba lako'o ba lewatō na-  
mania Manoa, ba gotaloeara Zorea  
Esa'oli. No 20 fache wa'ara ihoe-  
koe Ndraono Gizeraäli.

### FAZA 17.

I. Mame'e adoe Micha andrō. II.  
Ifataro ere nono Lewi, samōsa.

- I. Ba so ba hili mado Geferaji  
andrō niha, Micha dōinia ; ba imane  
niha da'ō chō ninania : Roefia a-  
ndrō, si 1100, si no taja chōoe, ni'-  
elifie sanagō, ba zi so ja'o, ba hiza,  
chōgoe so roefia andrō, ja'o zangai :  
ba oefoeli sa'ae chōoe. Ba imane  
chōnia inania : Ja'ahowoe ndra'oegō  
chō Jehowa, onogoe ! Ba ifoeli chō  
ninania roefia andrō, si 1100. Ba  
imane inania : Oebe'e ni'amoni'ō  
chō Jehowa gana'a andrō, oeloeles  
chōoe, ja'oegō onogoe, ena'ō teba-  
li'ō adoe nifoë ba adoe nifahele.  
Ba ihalō zi 200 roefia inania, ibe'e  
chō doeka gana'a ba ibali'ō adoe  
nifoë ba adoe nifahele. Ba tebe'e ba  
nomo Micha. Ba tobali so nahiā  
Lowalangi chō Micha andrō. Ba  
ifo'awō baroe gere ba siraha, ba  
ifataro ere chōnia nononia samōsa.  
(Moz. I. 31, 19. Moz. III. 16, 32.  
Sam. I. 19, 13). Me loco da'ō, ba  
lō razo samatōrō Iraono Gizeraäli ;  
ilaqe manō nichoi dōdōnia zamō-  
sana.
- II. Ba so nono matoea ba Mbeti-  
lechema Joeda, si so ba mado Joeda  
andrō, ono Lewi, si fatewoe ba da'ō.  
Ba iheta ia ba Mbetilechema Joeda,  
saté fatewoo ia dania, ba iroegi hili  
mado Geferaji, nomo Micha andrō,  
ba itohoegō wofanō dania ena'ō.  
Ba imane chōnia Micha : Heza ö'ot-  
tarai ? Ba imane : Ono Lewi ndra'o,  
oe'oroï Mbetilechema Joeda, sawoe'a  
ndra'o, saté oe'ciagō dania. Ba imane  
chōnia Micha : Iagō chōgoe, amagoe  
ba ere chōgoe, foeloe roefia dōfi  
oebe'e chōoe ba oetaha noechaoe

- 11 ba balazooe. Ba itehe ono Lewi andrō i'iagō ba niha andrō, ba hoelō zi fadoro ononia chōnia nono ma-  
 12 toea andrō. Ba ifataro nono Lewi andrō Micha, tobali ere chōnia nono matoea andrō, ba jomo chō Micha  
 13 i'iagō. Ba imane Micha : Fadoehoe sa'ae. dōdōgōe, ifahowoe'ō ndra'o Jehowa, me no ere chōgōe nono Lewi andrō.

## FAZA 18.

I. Mōi mamaoeze mado Dano. II. Latagō nadoe Micha andrō sawoe'a andrō, mado Dano, ba la'ohe, fabaja ere. III. La'ochōgō La'isi andrō ba mame'eme'e adoe ira ba da'ō.

- 1 I. Me loeo da'ō, ba lō razo, samatōrō Iraono Gizeraeli, ba la'aloei chōra danō, saro chōra, mado Dano, me loeo da'ō ; iroegi da'ō sa, ba lō moefachoi chōra zi lō teboelō chōra, ba ngai mado Ndraono Gizeraeli bō'ō. (F. 1, 34). Ba dalima lafate-nge zabōlō mado Dano, iwara, nitoetoejoe ba zato chōra, banoea Zorea ba banoea Esa'oli ba wamaoeze tanō, ba ba wangaloengaloei, lamane chōra : Mi'ae mifaigi danō! Ba laroegi hili mado Geferaji, nomo Micha andrō, ba mōrō ira ba da'ō.  
 2 Ba me so ira ba da'ō, me faloecha ira zi so jomo chō Micha, ba lango li nono matoea andrō, ono Lewi andrō, ba mōi ira chōnia, lamane chōnia : Ha niha zolohe ja'oegō ba da'e ? Hadia wa so'ō ba da'e, hadia halōwōoe ? Ba imane chōra : No isane chōgōe Micha andrō ; no i'oni ndra'o ba no tobali ere ndra'o chōnia. Ba lamane chōnia : Tema sofoe chō Lowalangi, ena'ō marongo,  
 6 na mofozoe we'amōima andre ! Ba imane chōra ere andrō : Mi'ae'e manō, bōi mi'aboesi tōdō ! Somasi Jephowa we'amōimi andre ! Ba mofanō niha andrō si dalima, ba laroegi La'isi. Ba la'ilā wa no sohahaoe tōdō manō mbanoea da'ō, amoeata mbanoea Zidona andrō, lō hadia ia

chōra, lō fangaboe dōdō ; lō hadia ia zambō ira ba danō, ba so'ana'a ira. Ba no arōoe gōi mbanoea Zidona ba lō sangōrōngōrō chōra. Ba lafoeli ira ba niwara ba Zorea ba Esa'oli, lamane chōra : Hana wa no ahonohono manō ami ? Talaboe, tasoeōw ira ! Noa sa mafaigi danō, ba si ndroehoe, sōchi sibai ! Ba manoefa na dōdōmi ? Bōi miradō ami, milaboe, mi'ae'e, ba wango-chōgō tanō andrō ! Ba na miroegi, ba no niha si lō fangaboe dōdō zi faloecha ami, ba tanō andrō, ba no ebolo, fasoei manō. Si ndroehoe, Lowalangi zame'e ba dangami — banoea ba zi lō ambō hadia ia zi so ba goeli danō !

II. Ba maoso mado Dano, banoea da'ō, banoea Zorea ba banoea Esa'oli, 600, solohe baloese ba fangōna. Ba ba lalara andrō, ba molombase ira ba Giriati Jeari banoea mado Joeda. Andrō wa labē'e tōi naha andrō golombasewa mado Dano, iroege ma'ōchō andre, ba zi tambai Giriati Jeari andrō. Ba moroi ba da'ō lasaŵa hili mādo Geferaji andrō, ba laroegi nomo Micha no mege. Ba hoemedē zi dalima anrdō, si no mōi ba La'isi mege, ba wamaoeze tanō, lamane ba niwara andrō : Hadia, noa gōi mirongo, wa so mbaroe gere ba siraha ba adoe nifoë ba adoe nifahele ba nomo andre ! Ba mifaigi he miwisa ! Ba lasaŵa da'ō, laroegi nomo nono matoea andrō, ono Lewi, omo Micha andrō, ba lasofoe chōnia, na lō hadia ia chōnia. Ba 600 niha, mado Dano andrō zombase'ō ba mbawa gōli ; oi si so fangōna. Ba mōi mijomo zi dalima andrō, si mōi mege, ba wamaoeze tanō, mōi ira ba nomo, lahalō nadoe andrō, fabaja baroe gere ba siraha, awō nifahele andrō. Ba ba mbawa gōli so gere andrō, awō zi 600 niha andrō, si so fangōna. Ba ba nomo Micha mōi da'ō no mege, lahalō nadoe

- andrō, awō mbaroe gare ba siraha, awō nifahele andrō. Ba isofoe chōra  
 19 ere andrō, imane : Hana ami ? Ba lamane chōnia : Bōi hedehede ! Ochō mbawaoe, taboe, iagō chōma amama ba ere chōma ! Hadia zomasī'ō, na ere jomo ba zi ha sa-mōsa ndra'oegō, ba ma na ere zi sa-mboea mado, ere zi sawē Iraono  
 20 Gизeraëli ? Ba saboto ba dōdō gere andrō da'ō, ba ihalō mbaroe gere andrō, ba siraha ba adoe nifoë, awō nifahele andrō ba mōi ba hoēnō niha  
 21 andrō ia. Ba mofanō sa'ae ira, ba labē'e fōnara ndraono ba oerifō ba  
 22 hadia ia zeboea bōli. Ba ha si'ai aefa ira ba nomo Micha ba aechoe niha andrō, si fahatō omo chō Micha, ba  
 23 lachamō mado Dano andrō. Moe'ao ira chōra ; ba labali'ō ira foeri mado Dano, lamane chō Micha : Hana  
 24 ami, wa no aechoe ami ? Ba imane : Adoe andrō nifazōchigoe chōgoe, ba no mihalō, fabaja ere andrō, ba sofanō ami, ba hadia zi tosai chōgoe ? Ba hadia wa misofoe na :  
 25 Hana ndra'oegō ? Ba lamane chōnia mado Dano andrō : Bōi sa'ae forongogō chōma hadia ia, ma dania lalaoe chōoe sabao tōdō, ba horōce na mate ndra'oegō, awō zi so chōoe !  
 26 Ba lalaoe mofanō mado Dano andrō. Ba aboto ba dōdō Micha, wa no sabōlō moroi chōnia ira, ba ifoeli ia chōra.  
 27 III. Ba la'ohe nifazōchi Micha andrō, fabaja ere andrō chōnia, ba lasoewō La'isi, niha sahonohono ba si lō fangaboe dōdō ; la'ō'ōtō tooe ira, ba banoea, ba latoenoe. Lō sanolo ja'ira ; Sidona andrō, ba no arđoe, ba lō sangōrōngōrō chōra, ba ndraso ba ngai Mbeti Rehobo so mbanoea andrō. Ba lafoeli lata-roē'ō mbanoea andrō [mado Dano]  
 29 ba labali'ō banoeara, ba labē'e tōi mbanoea [gōi] Dano, dali dōi woe-roegōra Dano, ono Gизeraëli ; fōna, ba no La'isi dōi mbanoea andrō.  
 30 Ba labē'e adoera nadoe no mege
- mado Dano andrō, ba ere ba mado Dano andrō, ba Jonata, ono Gereso, ma'ewoe Moze ba ononia, iroegi aheta ba danō Ndراono Gизeraëli. (*Moz. II. 2, 22*). Lafedadao chōra nadoe andrō nifazōchi Micha, gōtō wa'ara ba Zilo nose Lowalangi andrō.

## FAZA 19.

I. Fekoli nono Lewi; i'otarai mado Geferaji, noemalō ba Mbetilechema. II. Mōrō ia ba Gibeaa ba nomo niha satoea. III. Horō mado Mbenijami andrō ba Gibeaa.

- I. Ba me loeo da'ō — me lō razo samatōrō Iraono Gизeraëli — ba so ba daloe hili mado Geferaji nono Lewi, samōsa, si fatewoe ba da'ō ; ba ihalō nono alawe, banoea Mbetilechema Joeda, dongania ba dōi. Ba mohorō ndra alawe andrō, bae-ronia, ba moloi chōnia, isa'ā ndra namania ba Mbetilechema Joeda, ba ūfa wa'ā ia ba da'ō. Ba maoso ndra matoeania andrō, mōi fahoe-hoe chōnia, ba wolohe mangaweli ja'ia ; i'ōhe zawoejoenia samōsa ba doea geoe galide. Ba me iroegi chōra, me i'ila ia ama galawe andrō, ba omoeso dōdōnia, me no so ia. Ira'oe dangania matoeania, ama galawe andrō, i'ōhe jomo, ba tōloe bonginia chōnia. Manga ira ba mōrō ba da'ō. Ba me aefa zi tōloe bongi andrō, me lahoelō wongi wemaoso, me mofanō ena'ō, ba imane ama galawe andrō chō noemōnōnia : Abe'e'ō ndra'oegō oea, ā wache mato sambawa, ba hana na mofanō ami dania. Ba tebatō na ira, ba oroeoe manga zi daroea andrō. Ba imane ama galawe andrō chō noe-mōnōnia : Hana na mōrō'ō na, acha somoeso tōdō ndra'oegō. Ba maoso zoei ia, mofanō ena'ō ; ba iforege sibai chōnia matoeania, ba mōrō ia zamoeza tō. Ba me ihoelō wongi wemaoso, me mahemoloe ū, ba wofanō, ba imane ama galawe andrō :

- Abe'e'ō ndra'oegō oea, ba miba-se'ō, irege tānō ōwi dania. Ba manga zi daroea andrō. Ba me maoso niha andrō, ba wofanō, awō ndro-nigania ba dōi andrō ba sawoejonia, ba imane matoeania, ama galawe andrō : Hiza, no noemalō loeo, bongi : misförō ! Hiza, lō alaŵa tō loeo ; fōrō, acha somoeso tōdō ndra'oegō ! Ba mahemoloe mbanoea, ba hana na mofanō ami, ena'ō ūfoeli'ō ba chōmi. Balō'ō sa'ae edōna mōrō niha andrō ; mōfanō sa'ae ia, ba iroegi gamaaoedoe Jeboesi andrō, ja'ia Jeroezalema. Ba doea geoe chōnia galide, nifosela ba fao ndro-nigania ba dōi andrō. (*Jos. 15, 63.*)
- 11 II. Ba me no laroegi gamaaoedoe Jeboesi, ba me no tānōtānō ōwi, ba imane sawoejoe andrō, chō zochō ja'ia : Taboe mijomo ba mbanoea Ndraono Jeboesi andrō, ba wemōrō ba da'ō ! Ba imane chōnia sochō ja'ia : Lō mōi ita ba mbanoea niha bō'ō, ba zi lō Iraono Gizerāeli, ta-roegi Gibeia. Ba imane na chō zoejoenia andrō : Taboe ba mbanoea andrō, ba wemōrō, ma ba
- 14 Rama ! Ba latohoeogō wofanō, ba me no aracha laroegi Gibeia andrō, banoea mado Mbenijami, ba aechoe 15 ira loeo. Ba mōi ira mijomo ba da'ō, ba wemōrō ba Gibeia andrō. Ba me iroegi, ba ibadoegō ia ba newali mbanoea, ba lō sama'amōi 16 ja'ira jomo chōnia, ba wemōrō. Ba so niha satoea, si otarai halōwōnia ba nowi, me bongi ; banoea ba hili mado Geferaji mbōrōta ba si fate-woe ia ba Gibeia ; ba banoea da'ō,
- 17 ba mado Mbenijami. Ba me ifachōlō ia da'ō ba me i'ila zikoli andrō baewali mbanoea, ba imane niha satoea andrō : Heza mōi'ō ba heza 18 ūtarai ? Ba itema linia, imane : Sikoli ndra'aga, ma'otarai Mbetilechema Joeda ba masawa daloe hili mado Geferaji : ba da'ō mbanoeama : No mōido ba Mbetilechema Joeda ba oefoelido bachōma, ba lō sama'amōi jomo chōnia ja'odo ! So sa chōma ndroe'oe ba ō galide-mā, ba he kooe ba agoe, ōma sawoejoemō ira alawe andre ba ō ngoningoni andre, nī'ohe zawoejōemō andre ; lō hadia ia zambo chōma. Ba imane niha satoea andrō : Taboe manō jomo, ba na so hadia ia zi lō chōoe, ba no chōgoe so : lō'ō sa tola ba danō mōrō'ō. Ba i'ohe ia jomo chōnia, ba ilaoe gō galide ; ba lasasai gahera ba manga ira.
- III. Ba me no ohahaoe dōdōra, 22 ba hiza, lafasoei nomo banoea da'ō, niha si si lō jaŵa, latoetoe lagō mbawandroehō ba lamane ba niha satoea andrō, sochō omo : Ohe baero niha andrō, si no mōi tomeoe, ena'ō oroedoega chōnia ! (*Moz. I. 19, 4, b.t. Hos. 9, 9 ; 10, 9.*) Ba mōi tooe chōra zochō omo, imane chōra : Bōi ga'a ; bōi mifazōchi horō ! Me no mōi tomeoge niha andrō, ba bōi milaoe zi lō sōchi andrō ! (*Moz. I. 34, 7, Sam. II. 13, 12.*) Hiza nonogoe, 24 ono alawe, ba dongania ba dōi andrō ; da'ō oebe'e baero chōmi, ba hana na mifakao, hana na milaoe chōra zomasi ami ; ba ba niha andrō, ba lō tola mifazōchi horō si manō ! Ba lō'ō sa lafondrondrongo chōnia niha andrō. Ba itoejoe ndrongania ba dōi andrō tome andrō, ba i'ohe tooe chōra baewali, ba lahorōni, la'o'aja, sara wongi manō, moloeo awena la'efa'ō ia. Ba me moloeo, ba so ndra alawe andrō, ba tegālō tooe barō mbato zi so jomo ira matoeania, ba ba da'ō so, irege toemboe loeo. Ba me maoso ndra matoeania, 26 si hoelō wongi, me ibokai mbawandroehō, we'amōi tooe ba wofanō, ba hiza ndra alawe andrō, dongania ba dōi, barō mbatō, no itoegelai dojo mbawandroehō. Ba imane chōnia : Faoso, mofanō ita ! ba lō faneema li. Ba ihare'ō ba galide chōnia ba mofanō ia ba chōra. Ba me 28 no iroegi chōra, ba ihalō z'i'ōli ba

iteojoem bento ndrongania ba dōi andrō, itema ichōchō, i'ofelendroea ba ifa'ohe'ō, idozigō mado Ndraono Gizeraëli. Ba dozi sangila, ba lamane : Lō moerai moelaoe zi manō ba lō moerai moe'ila, gōtō wa no aefa Ndraono Gizeraëli ba danō Miseraji, iroegi ma'ōchō andre ! Ba mifatooetooe tōdōmi zi manō ba mi'ombacha'ō lala, mihede !

## FAZA 20.

I. Faloecha mado Ndraono Gizeraëli; mamagōlō ira, ba wanowō mado Mbenijami. II. Mama'anō gōi mado Mbenijami ba wasowētā andrō. III. Mendroea te'ala mado Ndraono Gizeraëli. Mangalocloe ira chō Jehowa. IV. Te'ala sibai mado Mbenijami. Ahatōhatō lahorī mado Mbenijami.

- 1 I. Ba maoso Ndraono Gizeraëli fefoe, faloecha ira fōna Jehowa ba Misifa, ba wa'ato ira, ha sara dōdō, i'otarai Dano, noemalō ba Mbereseba, ba banoea Gileadi. (*F. 11, 11.*)  
2 Sam. I. 7, 5). Ba hōgōra fefoe, dozi mado Ndraono Gizeraëli, ba ahori so ba waloechata mbanoea Lowangangi andrō — 400,000 niha, sanōrō tanō, solohe si'ōli. Ba larongo mado Mbenijami, no mōi ba Misifa Ndraono Gizeraëli. Ba lamane Iraono Gizeraëli : Mi'ombacha'ō, he wisa ba wolaoe si lō sōchi andrō mege ! Ba imane ono Lewi andrō, sodonga ira alawe niboenoe andrō: Oeroegi Gibeaa ba danō mado Mbenijami, awō ndrongagoe ba dōi andrō, ba wemōrō ba da'ō. Ba maoso chōgōe mbanoea Gibeaa andrō, lafasoei nomo ba zi bongi, so dōdōra si lō sōchi chōgōe: ja'odo, ba laboenoe mena'ō, ba donagoe ba dōi andrō, ba no lafakao, no labe'e mate. Ba oetoejoe ndrongagoe ba dōi andrō, oetema oechōchō, oeفا'ohe'ō, oedozigō banoea Ndraono Gizeraëli ; noa sa manao horō ira, no si lō sōchi lafa-zōchi ba Ndraono Gizeraëli ! Ba no ahori so ami, ja'ami, Iraono Gize-
- raëli ! Ba miwā'ō hoekoe ba da'ō, mifaigi lala ! (*Moz. I. 34, 7.*) Ba maoso ira fefoe, ha sara dōdō, ba lamane : Ja'ita fefoe, ba samōsa lō tola mofanō, samōsa lō tola mangawoeli ba chōra ! Hiza, da'ō talaoe ba mbanoea Gibeaa andrō : talaoe da-hōdahō chōra. Dafoeloe tatoetoejoe ba zi otoe ba mado Ndraono Gizeraëli fefoe, otoe ba zi hōnō ba hōnō ba zi foeloe ngahōnō, ena'ō lafaigi mbalazo zato, ena'ō tasoelōni ba Gibeaa mado Mbenijami horō andrō, nifazōchira ba Ndraono Gizeraëli. Ba owoelo Ndraono Gizeraëli ba zinga mbanoea andrō, ha sara dōdō.
- II. Ba lafatenge zinenge ba mado Mbenijami fefoe mado Ndraono Gizeraëli andrō, lamane chōra : Hadia horō andrō, nirongoda ba chōmī ? Ba mibe'e baero niha si si lō jaŵa andrō, banoea Gibeaa, ena'ō maboe-noe, ena'ō mahori zi lō sōchi andrō ba Ndraono Gizeraëli ! Ba te chō mado Mbenijami wolo'ō niwā'ō dalifoesōra andrō, Iraono Gizeraëli. Ba so mado Mbenijami, banoea bō'ō, mōi Gibeaa, mōi fasoewō ba Ndraono Gizeraëli. Ba fa'ato mado Mbenijami, banoea no mege misa, me loeo da'ō, ba no 26,000, solohe si'ōli, lō lai mbanoea Gibeaa andrō, 700 da'ō nitoetoejoe. Ba ba niha da'ō fefoe, ba 700 nitoetoejoe zi takera ; ba dozi enahōi sibai waribosa, gōna mboe si ha sara labe'e, lō'ō manō fasala.
- III. Ba sabōlō Ndraono Gizeraëli, lō lai mado Mbenijami, ba no 400,000 solohe si'ōli, oi sabōlō. Ba maoso ira, lasaŵa misi jaŵa Mbetiēli, lasofoe chō Lowangangi, lamane : Ha niha zi bōrōtaigō manœwō mado Mbenijami. Ba imane Jehowa : Ma-do Joeda oea. Ba maoso Ndraono Gizeraëli, lahoelō wongi, ba fōna-fōna Gibeaa tebatō ira. Ba mōi za-bōlō Ndraono Gizeraëli andrō, ba wolaoe ba mado Mbenijami, lafa'-oli ira ba gametahōra, ba gamaoe-

- 21 doe Gibeas. Ba so moroi jomo ba Gibeas mado Mbenijami, ba 22,000 la'ō'ōtō tooe, Iraono Gizeraëli, [mado Mbenijami], me loeo da'ō. Ba mōi misi ja'wa Ndراونو Gizeraëli, mege'ege fōna Jehowa, irege bongi; ba lasofoe chō Jehowa, lamane: Hadia, mafoeli mōi manoewō talifoesōma andrō, mado Mbenijami? Ba imane Jehowa: Mifoeli mi'ae'e! Ba la'abe'e'ō dōdōra sato, sabōlō Ndراونو Gizeraëli andrō, ba lafoeli lafa'oli ira, ba zi so ira me loeo labōrōtaigō. Ba me lafoeli lafaondragō mado Mbenijami Iraono Gizeraëli, me mahe-
- 25 moloe ō, ba so moroi jomo ba Gibeas mado Mbenijami, me loeo da'ō [gōi], ba 18,000 zoei la'ō'ōtō tooe Iraono Gizeraëli — oi solohe si'ōli.
- 26 Ba mōi misi ja'wa ba Mbetiëli Ndراونو Gizeraëli fefoe, sato fefoe, ba ba da'ō la'iagō, mege'ege fōna Jehowa ba mamoni ba gō, me loeo da'ō, irege bongi. Ba labe'e chō Jehowa zoemange nitoenoe ba soemange fanganifi. (*Sam. I. 7, 6*). Ba lafoeli lasofoe chō Jehowa Iraono Gizeraëli — me loeo da'ō, ba ba da'ō so da-wōla, naha zoera goroisa Lowalangi,
- 28 ba Fineha andrō, ono Geleazari, ma'oewoe Ga'aroni, zangaingai halōwō ba chōnia — lamane: Hadia, mafoeli mōi, zamoeza tō, manoewō talifoesōma andrō, mado Mbenijami, ma mabōhōli? Ba imane Jehowa: Mi'ae'e, mahemoloe oebe'e sa ba dangami ira.
- 29 IV. Ba lafatenge Iraono Gizeraëli zamini'ō ja'ira ba zinga Gibeas, fasoei.
- 30 Ba mahemoloe ō, ba so Ndراونو Gizeraëli, ba wolaoe ba mado Mbenijami, lafa'oli ira ba gamaoedoe Gi-
- 31 bea, si mane si mendroea mege. Ba so moroi jomo mado Mbenijami, lafaondragō ira, ba tedōnisi, aefa ba zinga mbanoea, ba labōrōtaigō laboeboenoe ōsa Ndراونو Gizeraëli, si mane mege, ba lala andrō, sara zaechoe misi ja'wa ba Mbetiëli ba si sara, ba sanōrō benoea, saechoe ba Gibeas; mato 30 niha, Iraono Gizeraëli, laboenoe. Ba lamane dōdōra mado Mbenijami: Te'ala zoei ira chōda, si mane mege. Ba noa sa mamagōlō Ndراونو Gizeraëli, no lamane: Talaoe moloi [oea], ena'ō tādōnisi ira ba lala andrō, aefa ba mbanoea. Ba mozó Ndراونو Gize-raëli fefoe, owoelo ira, la'iagō zinga Mba'ali Damara, ba so gōi nawōra andrō, la'oroi nahara mbinimbini, ba zi tambai Gibeas, tānō ba gae-choela loeo. Ba 10,000 sabōlō Ndراونو Gizeraëli nitoetoejoe zanaŵa gamaoedoe Gibeas ba tobali fasōndrata sabōlōbōlō sibai, ba ichamō ira famakiko, si lō moedōnadōna. Te'ala mado Mbenijami ba Ndراونو Gizeraëli ibe'e Jehowa, ba 25,100 niha la'ō'ōtō tooe, mado Mbenijami, Iraono Gizeraëli, me loeo da'ō, oi solohe si'ōli. Ba aboto ba dōdō mado Mbenijami, wa no te'ala ira. Lafolala mado Mbenijami Iraono Gizeraëli, ladōnadōna sa ba nifatarora ba mbinimbini andrō, ba zinga Gibeas. Ba lagōsō lasaŵa Gibeas 37 si so ba mbinimbini andrō, mōi ira moe'ō'ōtō tooe mbanoea Gibeas fefoe. Ba no mamagōlō Ndراونو Gizeraëli 38 ba zi so ba mbinimbini andrō, ena'ō latoenoe nomo, jomo ba mbanoea, tandra chōra. Ba me moloi Ndراونو Gizeraëli, ba wasōndrata andrō ba me labōrōtaigō mado Mbenijami laboenoe ōsa Ndراونو Gizeraëli — mato tōloe ngafoeloe — me lamane dōdōra: Te'ala sa ira chōda, si mane ba wasōndrata si fōfōna mege! — ba hiza zimbo andrō, si oroi mōroi jomo mbanoea, tandra no mege, ba me lafaigi foerira mado Mbenijami, ba hoemola sa'ae mbanoea ma'asamboea, iroegi mbanoea si ja'wa holahola. Ba lafoeli ira foeri 41 Iraono Gizeraëli, ba tobali dōdō mado Mbenijami, aboto sa'ae ba dōdōra, wa no ichamō ira famakiko. Ba lawoewoe ira foeri labe'e Iraono 42 Gizeraëli, latōrō lala saechoe ba

danō si mate, ba lalaoelaoe na chōra moroi foeri. Ba lafa'oe'oe gōi ira si oroi mbanoea misa, ba la'ō'ōtō 43 tooe. Lafasoei mado Mbenijami, la'o'ō irege zolombase ira ena'ō ba lahoendragō, iroegi ba gamaocedoe Gibe, tānō ba gatoemboecha loeo. 44 Ba 18,000 zi mate ba da'ō, mado 45 Mbenijami, oi sabōlō. Ba moloi sa'ae ira, lasawa danō si mate, tānō ba gara Rimono andrō, ba ba lala andrō, ba 5000 tō na laboenoe Iraono Gizeraëli ba lagohi ira, iroegi Gidomo, ba 2000 laboenoe na barō ō. 46 Ba fa'ato niboenoe fefoe, me loeo da'ō, mado Mbenijami, ba no 25,000 47 solohe si'ōli, oi sabōlō. Hatō 600 zoloi, sanaŵa tanō si mate, ba ngai gara Rimono andrō, ba ūfa waŵa 48 ira ba ngai gara Rimono. Ba lafoeli ira Iraono Gizeraëli, ba zi tosai mado Mbenijami, la'ō'ōtō tooe si'ōli zi tosai banoeara, ba he oerifō, fefoe zi faloecha ira, ba banoea bō'ō fefoe gōi, ba latoenoe.

## FAZA 21.

I. Fa'aboe dōdō Ndraono Gizeraëli ba wa'atekiko mado Mbenijami andrō. II. Fangotoe'ō banoea Jabesi andrō ba danō Gileadi. Onora alawe, ba tebe'e ba mado Mbenijami. III. Laraboe nono alawe ba Zilo.

- 1 I. Ba no mōi ba hōloe Ndraono Gizeraëli ba Misera, no lamane : Ja'ita fefoe, ba lō tola tabe'e ba
- 2 mado Mbenijami nonoda alawe ! Ba mōi ira ba Mbetiēli, ba la'iaogō da'ō, irege bongi, fōna Lowalangi. Ba labōrōtaigō mege'ege, eboea lira,
- 3 (F. 20, 18), lamane : He Jehovah, Lowalangi Ndraono Gizeraëli ! Hana wa itōrō Ndraono Gizeraëli si mane da'ō, wa samboea mado manō zi
- 4 lo'ō ba chōra ? Ba mahemoloe ō, ba lahoelō wongi sato, wama'anō naha wame'e soemange, ba labe'e zoemange nitoenoe ba soemange fangorifi.
- 5 Ba lamane Iraono Gizeraëli : Ha niha, mado Ndraono Gizeraëli fefoe, si

lō mōi ba da'e chō Jehovah, awō zato andre ? Noa sa mōi ira ba hōloe : ha niha zi lō mōi misi jaŵa chō Jehovah ba Misera, ba lō tola lō mate ! Ba no arōeroēoe ba dōdō 6 Ndraono Gizeraëli dalifoesōra, mado Mbenijami, lamane : Samboea mado manō zi no moese'e ba Ndraono Gizeraëli ! He tawisa wamaigi ira alawe ba zi tosai andrō, me no mōi ba hōloe ita chō Jehovah, ma'ifeo lō tabe'e chōra nonoda alawe ?

II. Ba lamane ba da'ō : Hadia, so ha niha, zi lō mōi ba da'e, chō Jehovah, ba Misera ? Ba hiza, samōsa lō si mōi ba golombasewā, ba waloechata, banoea Jabesi ba danō Gileadi. La'ofaja niha, ba hiza, samōsa lō'ō, banoea Jabesi ba danō Gileadi. Ba lafatenge zabōlō, 12,000, 9 lamane chōra : Mi'ae mi'ō'ōtō si'ōli mbanoea Jabesi andrō, ba danō Gileadi, fabaja ira alawe ba iraono. Mimane wolaoe : Dozi motōi matoea 11 ba dozi ira alawe, ba zi no oroedoe ira matoea, ba miboenoe, ba ono alawe, ba mi'orifi ! Ba la'o'ō da'ō. (Moz. IV. 31, 17). Ba ūfa ngaotoe 12 zi faloecha ira ba mbanoea Jabesi andrō, ba danō Gileadi, ono alawe, ba zi lō irai oroedoe ira matoea, ba la'ohé ba golombasewā ba Zilo, ba danō Gana'ana. Ba lafatenge 13 sato fefoe zi fahoehoeo ba mado Mbenijami andrō, ba ngai gara Rimono, lafaboe'oe chōra wa'atoelō. Ba lafoeli ira mado Mbenijami andrō, ba labe'e chōra ndra alawe no mege, ni'orifira andrō, ono alawe, ba mbanoea Jabesi, ba danō Gileadi. Ba ambō na'i fa'ato. Ba arōe- 14 rōe ba dōdō zato mado Mbenijami, me no hoelō zi fambambō mado Ndraono Gizeraëli, ibe'e Jehovah.

III. Ba lamane satoea mbanoea : 16 He tawisa wamaigi ira alawe ba zi tosai andrō ? Noa sa moehori ndra alawe ba mado Mbenijami ! Balama- 17 ne : Ba mado Mbenijami andrō, saoeri, ba tengā niboelō'ō dána chō-

- ra tanō, fa bōi samboea mado manō  
 18 ahori ba Ndراونو Gизeraëli; ba  
 onoda alawe, ba tebai tabe'e chōra!  
 Noa sa möi ba hōloe Ndراونو Gизeraëli,  
 no lamane: Ni'elifi zame'e  
 19 ba mado Mbenijami ira alawe! Ba  
 lamane: Ero rōfi a'i, ba owasa chō  
 Jehowa ba Zilo, jōoe Mbetiëli, ba  
 ngai lala andrō si otarai Mbetiëli  
 saechoe ba Zichema, tānō ba gatoe-  
 20 mboechä, ba raja Lebona. Ba lafo-  
 bawa lala ba mado Mbenijami, la-  
 mane: Mi'ae midarodarogō ba ka-  
 21 boe nagoe andrō, ba na mi'ilä da-  
 nia, so moroi jomo ba Zilo nono  
 alawe, ba wanari, ba so ami moroi  
 ba kaboe nagoe ba oi zara mira-  
 boe dongami nono alawe andrō, si  
 otarai Zilo; ba misawa danō mado  
 22 Mbenijami. Ba na so dania ndra
- amara ba ira talifoesöra matoea, na  
 lafasosoni ndra'aga ba mamane da-  
 nia chōra: Mibe'e boealami chōma;  
 dozi ndra'aga, ba lō nisöndrama ira  
 alawe, chōma, ba wanoeväda Jabe-  
 si andrō. Ba tengä sa nibë'emi  
 chōra; na si manō mena'ō, ba no  
 si so sala ami! Ba la'o'ō da'ō mado 23  
 Mbenijami, lahalō chōra ndra alawe,  
 ndrohoendrohoe zogoena chōra, sa-  
 nari andrō, niraboe. Ba lafoeli ira  
 ba dána chōra, ba lafoeli lataroe'ō  
 mbanoea misa, nahiara. Ba mofanö 24  
 sa'ae gōi Ndراونو Gизeraëli, ifoeli  
 ia ba madora ba ba daliföesöra  
 zamösana, laheta ira ba da'ō, oí zara  
 lasawa dána chōra. Me loeo da'ō, 25  
 ba lō razo samatörö Iraono Gize-  
 raëli; ilaoe manō nichoi dödönia  
 zamösana. (F. 17, 6).

## Soera R O E T I.

### FAZA 1.

I. Awœ'a Gelimelechi andrō, i'he  
 wo'omonia ba ononia matoea, si  
 domboea. Mate Gelimelechi ba ono-  
 nia andrō. II. Mangawoeli Na'emi.  
 III. Lō faröi chōnia Roeti andrō.

- 1 I. Me loeo zangoehoekoe andrō,  
 ba samoeza ma'chō, ba lofo ba  
 danō. Ba so zaheta, banoea Mbeti-  
 lechema Joeda, i'he wo'omonia ba  
 ononia matoea, domboea, ba isaŵa  
 2 danō Ndراونو Moabi. Töi zawoe'a  
 andrō, ba Elimelechi, ba Na'emi  
 döi wo'omonia ba Maloni ba Chilijoni  
 döi nononia andrō — mado  
 Geferaji, banoea Mbetilechema Joe-  
 da. Ba laroegei danō Ndراونو Moabi  
 3 ba la'iagō da'ō. Ba mate wo'omo  
 Na'emi andrō. Elimelechi, ba hatō  
 ja'ia ba ononia andrō si domboea.  
 4 Ba mangawaloe nononia andrō, ono

Ndراونو Moabi lahalō; Orafa döi  
 zi samboea ba Roeti zi samboea.  
 Ba sosó ira ba da'ō, mato mewoeloe  
 fache. Ba mate gōi zi daroea andrō,  
 Maloni ba Chilijoni, ba ira alawe  
 andrō zi tosai, lō'ō sa'ae ononia a-  
 ndrō, si daroea, ba lō fo'omonia  
 andrō.

II. Ba maoso Na'emi, i'he noe-  
 mōnōnia andrō, mangawoeli, aheta  
 ia ba danō Ndراونو Moabi, me no  
 irongo ba da'ō, ba danō Ndراونو  
 Moabi, no ihachösi tödö mbanoea-  
 nia Jehowa ba no ifoeli ibe'e chōra  
 mbalazo. Ba iröi mbanoea andrō,  
 ba zi sosó ia mege, ba fao chōnia  
 noe'mōnōnia andrō si domboea. Ba  
 me ba lala so ira, ba wangawoeli ba  
 danō mado Joeda, ba imane Na'emi  
 chō noe'mōnōnia andrō, si domboea:  
 Mi'ae mifoeli ami, sôchi na faoma

5

6

7

8

mangawoeli ami jomo chō ninami !  
 Jamoeselōni chōmi Jehowa wa'o  
 masimi zi mate andrō ba fa'oma  
 simi ndra'odo ! Na mitema da'ō chō  
 Jehowa, ba lō zi lō misōndra za  
 hono ami, jomo chō ndra matoeami  
 dania, daroea ami ! Ba fa'ago bawa  
 9 ia chōra. Ba mege'ege sibai ira, ba  
 10 lamane chōnia : Fao sa'ae ndra'aga  
 11 chōoe ba niwami andrō ! Ba imane  
 Na'emi: Mifoeli ami, onogoe, hadia,  
 wa fao ami chōgoe ? Hadia, so na  
 12 momi dania ? Mifoeli ami, ja'a-  
 mi onogoe, mi'ae'e ! satoea sa'ae  
 ndra'odo ; tebai sa'ae mōido ni-  
 halō. Ba na oemane dōdōgoe  
 ena'ō : So na dōtōnafōgoe ! ba na  
 bongi andre faloechado ndra ma-  
 toeia ba na mo'onodo ono matoeia,  
 13 ena'ō, — ba hadia, mibase'ō irege  
 eboea da'ō ? Hadia, nitaha manō  
 ami, lō mōi nihalō ? Bōi, ja'ami ira  
 onogoe ! Aboe sibai sa dōdōgoe ami ;  
 ja'odo sa, ba no si gōna tanga Je-  
 14 howa ! Ba ifoeli mege'ege sibai ira ;  
 ba Orafa, ba fa'ago bawa chō nina-  
 nia, ba Roeti andrō, ba i'olembai  
 15 ia. Ba imane Na'emi : Me no ifoeli  
 ia kala'edomō ba niwara ba chō  
 Lowalangira, ba foeli'ō gōi, o'ō ga-  
 16 la'edomō ! Ba imane Roeti : Bōi  
 forege chōgoe, oerōi ndra'oegō, fa  
 oefoelido, lō faodo chōoe ! **Ba zi**  
**mōi ndra'oegō sa, ba da'ō mōi ndra'**  
**gōi, ba ba zi so'ō, ba da'ō gōi sodo,**  
**iwaoe niwagoe, ba Lowalangioe Lo-**  
 17 **walangigoe ; ba zi mate ndra'oegō,**  
**ba da'ō gōi matedo, ba ba da'ō ndra'**  
**mooke'o ndra'odo ; jamoelaoe chō-**  
**goe nilaoe dōdōnia Jehowa — ha**  
 18 **fa'amate zamabali ja'ita !** Ba me  
 i'ilā Na'emi, no aro dōdō da'ō, ba  
 wefao chōnia, ba ibato wamarooe  
 19 ja'ia. Ba mofanō zi daroea andrō  
 ba laroegi Mbetilechema. Ba me mōi  
 ira mijomo ba Mbetilechema, ba  
 hoemoefa mbanoea ma'asamboea, ba  
 chōra andrō, ba lamane : Da'ō Na'-  
 20 emi andrō ? Ba imane chōra : Bōi

mibe'e tōigoe Na'emi, (wa'omasigoe) Mara (saboe tōdō) mibe'e tōigoe ; noa sa'ae oja nifatōrō Zi lō ambō fa'abōlō chōgoe fa'aboe dōdō. Si so ndra'o, me mofanōdo ba si lō'ō, me i'ohē mangawoeli ndra'odo Jehowa : ba hadia wa mibe'e tōigoe Na'emi, me noa sa'ae ihōndrōgō ndra'o Jehowa, me no ifatōrō chōgoe wa'aboe dōdō Si lō ambō fa'abōlō ? Ba bōrōta wamasi gandroe, me laroegi Mbetilechema Na'emi andrō ba oemōnōnia Roeti andrō, Iraono Moabi, si no fao chōnia, moroi ba danō Ndraono Moabi.

## FAZA 2.

I. Mangozaragō lai gandroe Roeti  
 ba nowi Mboasi. II. Fa'eboea dōdō  
 Mboasi chōnia. III. I'ombacha'ō  
 da'ō chō ninania Roeti.

1

2

3

4

5

6

7

I. **Ba so nachi Na'emi andrō,**  
 talifoesō Gelimelechi, niha so'ana'a,  
 Boasi dōinia. Ba imane Roeti andrō,  
 Iraono Moabi, chō [ninania] Na'emi :  
 Damōido ba nowi [zonowi] ba wan-  
 gozaragō lai, moroi foeri zeboea  
 tōdō chōgoe ! Ba imane chōnia :  
 Ae'e, onogoe ! Ba mōi ia, iroegi ba  
 mangozaragō lai ia ba nowi andrō,  
 moroi foeri zamasi : ba hoelō zi no  
 moewā'ō chōnia, wa no chō Mboasi  
 andrō nowi andrō, Boasi talifoesō  
 Gelimelechi.

II. **Ba hiza, ba so moroi jomo ba**  
 Mbetilichema Mboasi, ba i'owai za-  
 masi, imane : Jamoetolo ami Jeho-  
 wa ! Ba latema linia, lamane chō-  
 nia : Jamoefahowoe'ō ndra'oegō Je-  
 howa ! Ba imane Boasi chō zawoe-  
 joenia andrō, sanaro samasi : Ha  
 ōchō nono alawe andrō ? Ba imane  
 chōnia sawoejoe andrō, sanaro sa-  
 masi : Ono Ndراono Moabi, ja'ia zi  
 fao chō Na'emi no, moroi ba danō  
 Ndراono Moabi. No isofoe, imane :  
 Hadia, tola oe'ozaragō lai, he ba  
 gotaloea ngambōbō, moroi foeri za-  
 masi ? ba so ia, ba lō nibatonia,  
 i'oturai zi hoelō wongi, iroegi iada'e,

- 8 ba ma'ifoe lō solombase ia. Ba imane Boasi chō Roeti : Ōrongo, onogoe : Bōi ae ba nowi bō'ō, ba wangozaraġō lai, bōi rōi da'e; faofao'ō ba
- 9 nono alawe chōgoe. Tōngōni nowi andre, ba zamasi ira, ba o'ō ira : noa sa oebe'e li ba zawoejoegoe andrō, fa bōi lategoe'ō. Ba na owōchi dōdōoe, ba ae ba migō andrō, ba
- 10 badoe nita'oe zawoejoegoe. Ba ifalōgoe tooe ia ba danō, imane chō Mboasi : He moroi, wa faloechado chōoe wa'eboea dōdō, wa ūfaigi ndra'o, lō lai wa no niha baero
- 11 ndra'odo ? Ba itema linia Boasi, imane chōnia : Noa sa la'ombacha'ō chōgoe gefoe, he wisa ndra'oegō chō ninaoe andrō, me no mate wo'omooe, awō wa no ūrōi ndra amaoe inaoe ba banoeami, we'amōi ba niha bō'ō, si lō ūrai mila mege.
- 12 Jamoeselōni chōoe Jehowa nilaoemō andrō, ja lō ambō loeooe chō Jehowa, Lowalangi Ndraono Gizeräeli, ba zi mōi'ō mangaloei saŵatō,
- 13 barō gafinia. Ba imane chōnia : He Toea, ena'ō na seboea tōdō ndra'oegō chōgoe ! Noa sa ūrara dōdōgoe ba no ūhaogō wehede chō genonioe ira alawe, lō lai wa tenga si mane
- 14 enoni ira alawe chōoe ndra'odo. Ba me inōtō wemanga, ba imane chōnia Boasi : Ae ba da'e ba ā wōfō gōma, ba oengoeegō ba nirō aiso andrō gōoe koe ! Ba moedadao ia ba ngai zamasi andrō, ba ibe'e ūnia mbōra nifakoē, tobali aboeso ia ba
- 15 so zi tosai chōnia. Ba me ifoeli mōi, ba wangozaraġō lai, ba ibe'e li ba zawoejoenia Boasi, imane : Hana na ba gotaloea ngambōbō gōi
- 16 itoetoejoe, bōi mitegōe ia. Midōni na'i ma'ifoe chōnia ba ngambōbō, mirōi tooe, ena'ō ūzaraġō, ba bōi mihedehede'ō ia !
- 17 III. Ba mangozaraġō lai ia ba nowi da'ō, irege bongi, ba me ibōbōrō ni'ozaragōnia, ba no aracha
- 18 domboea jōoe gandroe. Ba i'ōhe, ba me iroegi jomo, ba i'ilā inania
- ni'ozaragōnia. Ba isao'ō baero zi tosai chōnia mege, me aboeso ia, ibe'e chō ninania. Ba imane chōnia inania : Heza mangozaraġō lai ndra'oegō ma'ōchō, heza mohalōwō'ō ? Ja'ahowoe zanolo ja'oegō ! Ba itoenō chō ninania, heza mohalōwō ia, imane : Boasi dōi niha andrō, sohalōwō ndra'o ma'ōchō. Ba imane Na'emi chō noemōnōnia : Jamoefahowoe'ō ia Jehovah, me lō nibōdania fa'ahachō dōdōnia, he ba zaoeri andre ba he ba zi no mate andrō. Ba imane na chōnia Na'emi : Ga'ada niha andrō, sananoe ja'ita ena'ō. Ba imane Roeti, Iraono Moabi andrō : Noa sa gōi iŵā'ō chōgoe : Faofao ndra'oegō ba zōhalōwō chōgoe, irege awai mbasitōgoe chōra. Ba imane Na'emi chō noemōnōnia Roeiti : Laoe, onogoe ! fao ndra'oegō chō nono alawe andrō chōnia ; lō'ō mōtō lafasao'ō ba nowi niha bō'ō ! Ba faofao ia ba nono alawe andrō chō Mboasi, irege awai wamasi rigi ba famasi gandroe : ba chō ninania sa'-ae i'agō.

### FAZA 3.

I. Mōi chō Mboasi ba golajama mbasitō Roeti, niŵā'ō Na'emi chōnia. II. Ifaboe'oe chōnia Boasi ihalō ia, ba mamoeala ia chōnia.

- I. Ba imane chōnia inania Na'emi : Oefagi chōoe zahono ndra'oegō, onogoe, ena'ō sohahaoe tōdō ndra'oegō. Hiza, Boasi andrō, si faofao'ō ba nono alawe andrō, ba no ga'ada, ba manōri gandroe ia ba golajama mbasitō bongi. Ba ondri, bajoini fanicha ndra'oegō, ba onoecha ba ae mitoee ba golajama mbasitō ; ba bōi i'ilā wa ja'oegō, irege no aefa manga ia, ba irege no ibadoe nagoe. Ba na aefa da'ō, na mōrō ia, ba tōngōni naha, heza mōrō ia ; ba ae'ba bokai gambala tānō ba gahenia ba fōrō tooe ; ba iŵā'ō dania chōoe, he ūwisa. Ba imane : Fefoe hadia ia ni-

- 6 ū̄wa'ōoe, ba oe'o'ō! Ba mō̄i ia mitoee, ba golajama mbasitō, ahori i'o'ō  
 7 niwā'ō ninania chōnia. Ba me no manga Mboasi ba me no ibadoe nagoee, me ohahaoe sa'ae dōdōnia, ba mō̄i ia mō̄rō ba gero mbaho ngambōbō gandroe. Ba so Roeti, ikoemokoemo ia, ibokai gambala, tānō ba gahenia ba ileagō tooe ia.  
 8 Ba me taloe mbongi, ba tokeaa Mboasi, ba me ifaōga ia, ba hiza ndra alawe tānō ba gahenia. Ba imane : Ha niha ndra'oegō? Ba imane Roeti : Roeti ndra'odo, sawoejoemō : bologō gafioe jaŵā zawoejoemō, me no sananoe ndra'oegō. (*Hez. 16, 8.*)  
 10 II. Ba imane Boasi : Ja nifahowoe'ō Jehowa ndra'oegō, onogoe ! Eboea na wa'omasimō safoeria, moroi ba zi fōfōna andrō, me no lō nigohioe ono matoea, he si noemana,  
 11 ba he so'ana'a. Ba hiza, ba bōi boesi dōdōoe, ja'oēgō onogoe ! Fefoe hadia ia niwā'ōoe, ba oetōrō chōoe. Samba banoea manō ndra'aga, ba lō si lō aboto ba dōdō, wa no ira alawe si sōchi boeaboea ndra'oegō.  
 12 Ba hiza, si ndroehoe sa, sananoe ndra'odo ; ba so na zananoe bō'ō,  
 13 sahatō moroi chōgoe. Iagō da'e bongi : ba na isanoe ndra'oegō mahe-moloe mbanoea, ba jamoesanoe'ō ; ba na lō omasi ia isanoe'ō, ba faja wa no saoeri Jehowa, na tenga ja'odo zananoe ja'oēgō ! Fōrō, irege moloeo ! Ba mō̄rō ia irege moloeo, tānō ba gahenia. Ba maoso ia, gasagasa wa'oroma dōi niha. Imane sa dōdōnia Boasi : Lō tola terongo, wa no mō̄i ba golajama mbasitō  
 15 ndra alawe andrō ! Ba imane : Bollogō lembeoe andrō ! Ba i'oro'ō. Ba isoe'a chōnia gandroe, samba laoerœ a matonga, ifa'ohe'ō chōnia.  
 16 Ba iroegi jomo mbanoea. Ba me iroegi jomo chō ninania, ba imane da'ō : He wisa chōoe, onogoe ? Ba idoēnōdoenō chōnia fefoe, he wisa  
 17 niha andrō chōnia, ba imane : Gandroe andre, si samba laoerœ a matonga, ibe'e chōgoe, imane sa : Lō tola lō monoro danga ndra'oegō wangawoeli chō niniae ! Ba imane 18 inania : Honogō'ō, onogoe, irege ū̄ila, he wisa loealoea da'ō ! Lō'ō sa ibato niha andrō, balazi ifaloea da'ō ma'ōchō !

## FAZA 4.

I. Isanoe mbeneoa Gelimelechi Boasi ba ihalō Roeti. II. Mo'ono Roeti, ono matoea. Toea Dawido.

- I. Ba mō̄i mijawa ba mbawa gōli Mboasi ba moedadao ia ba da'ō. Ba me itōrō sibai sananoe andrō, niwā'ō Mboasi, ba imane chōnia : Ae ba da'e, sane, dadao tooe ! Ba mō̄i ia ba ngainia, moedadao ia. (*Moz. V. 25, 5, b. t.*) Ba dafoeloe iŵā'ō satoea Boasi, imane : Midadao tooe, ba da'e ! Ba me no doemadao ira, ba imane chō zananoe andrō : Benoea andrō chō ga'ada Elimelechi andrō, ba no i'amaŵā Na'emi andrō, si no mangawoeli moroi ba danō Ndraono Moabi. Ba no oewā'ō tōdōgōe, oefarongogō chōoe, oemane : Tema sanoe ia, ba zi so andre, ba zi so satoea mbanoeada andre. Na nilaoe dōdōoe sananoe ndra'oegō, ba sanoe ia. Ba na lō omasi'ō ū̄sanoe, ba ombacha'ō chōgoe, ena'ō oe'ila watahōgō ! Baeromō, ba samōsa lō si tola mananoe ja'ia, hatō ja'o, na aefa ndra'oegō ! Ba imane : Ja'odo zananoe. Ba imane Boasi : Ba na loeo ū̄oli mbenoea andrō chō Na'emi, ba chōoe gōi Ndraono Moabi andrō, lacha zi no mate andrō, ba wango-rifi tōi zi mate andrō ba dána chōnia tanō andrō. Ba imane sananoe no mege : Ba tebai oesanoe, fa bōi tefara'oe dána chōgoe oebe'e. Sanoe chōoe nisanoege ena'ō, me tebai ja'odo zananoe. Ba ba Ndراono Gizeraeli me fōna, amaedola ni-toetoe tanō, na so nisanoe ba ma nifalalini, ba iheta mbadagahenia ba ibe'e chō nawōnia — da'ō wan-garo hadia ia ba Ndراono Gize-

- 8 raëli. Ba imane sananoe andrō [e-na'ō] chō Mboasi : Sanoe ia chōoe !  
 9 ba iheta mbadagahenia. Ba imane Boasi ba zatoea mbanoea ba ba  
 zato fefoe : Ja'ami zi so ba mbōrō ma'ōchō, wa no oe'ōli gochōta Geli-  
 melechi andrō fefoe ba ochōta ndra Maloni Chilijoni fefoe, chō Na'emi  
 10 andrō. Ba baero ō, ba no oehalō gōi Ndraono Moabi andrō, Roeti andrō, lacha Maloni, ba wangorifi tōi zi no mate andrō ba dána chōnia tanō, ena'ō bōi taja dōi zi no mate andrō ba watalifoes̄ta ba ba mbawa gōli mbanoeara — ja'ami  
 11 zi so ba mbōrō ma'ōchō ! Ba lama- ne sato fefoe, ba da'ō ba mbawa gōli, awō zalaŵa : Si so ba mbōrō ndra'agá ! Jamoetolo ndra alawe andrō, si mōi jomo chōoe Jehovah, ena'ō si mane Rachela ba Lea, awe Ndraono Gizeraëli andrō si daroea ! Ja salaŵa ndra'oegō ba Geferata ba ja tetoeeria dōimō ba Mbeticheche-  
 12 ma ! (*Moz. I. 29*). Ba ja si mane omo Weresi andrō, ono Joeda chō Damara, nomooe, ba nga'ōtō andrō, nibe'e Jehovah chōoe dania, ono ndra alawe andrō, si hoelō nono alawe na. (*Moz. I. 38, 29*).
- II. Ba ihalō Roeti andrō Boasi, 13 tobali fo'omonia. Ba me oruedoe ia chōnia, ba ibe'e chōnia Jehovah manabina ia, ba mo'ono, ono matoea. Ba lamane ira alawe chō Na'e- 14 mi : Nisoeno Jehovah, si no manehe chōoe sananoe ma'ōchō, tobali tetōtōi dania dōinia ba Ndraono Gize- raeëli. Da'ō zangokafoei tōdōoe ba 15 sondrorogō ja'oegō ba wa'atoeamō, me no oemōnōoe andrō, sangomas'iō ja'oegō, zadono ja'ia — ja'ia andrō, si no abōlō mogoena chōoe, moroi ba zi dafitoe ono matoea. Ba ihalō 16 nono andrō Na'emi, ihagi ba tobali sangai ono ia. Ba lafatōrō dōi ira 17 alawe si fahatō omo chōnia, lamane : No mo'ono Na'emi; ba Obedi labe'e tōinia — ja'ia nama nama Dawido andrō, Iza'i. Ba da'e nga'ōtō We- 18 resi andrō : Ono Weresi, ba Esero- mo, (*Nga'ōt. I. 2, 5. Mat. 1, 3, b. t.*) ba ono Geseromo ba Aramo, ba 19 ono Garamo, ba Aminadabi, ba ono 20 Gaminadabi, ba Nahaso, ba ono Nahaso, ba Salemo, ba ono Zalemo, 21 ba Boasi, ba ono Mboasi, ba Obedi. Ba ono Gobedi, ba Iza'i, ba ono 22 Giza'i, ba Dawido.

## Soera ZAMOEËLI

S I F Õ F Õ N A.

### FAZA 1.

I. Elikana andrō ba fo'omonia si dombea, Chana ba Fenina. II. Fa- ngandrō Chana andrō, ba Zilo. Ifa- boe'oe chōnia nono matoea ere se- boea andrō, Eli. III. Toembœ Za- moëeli ba tebe'e enoni Jehovah.

I. So niha, banoea Ramata'i, ma'- oewoe Zoefi, ba hili mado Geferaji,

Elikana dōi, ono Jeroha ono Geli- hoe ono Dohoe ono Zoefi, mado Geferaji. (*Nga'ōt. I. 6, 34*). Ba dombea ndrongania : Chana dōi zi samboea ba Fenina zi samboea ; ba Fenina, ba si so ono, ba lō ono Chana. Ba ero rōfi mōi misi jaŵa niha andrō, moroi ba chōra, ba wa- ngaloeloe chō Jehovah ngahōnō ba

- Zilo, ba ba wame'e soemange. Ba so ba da'õ ndraono Eli andrõ, si daretia, Hofini ba Fineha, ere chõ 4 Jehowa. (*Moz. II. 23, 17*). Ba ero na ibe'e zoemange Elikana andrõ, ba ifo'oeracha wo'omonia Fenina ba ononia matoea ba ononia alawe fe- 5 foe; ba chõ Chana, ba ha samõsa mo'oeracha ibe'e, lõ lai wa no abõlõ i'omasõ Chana; ba no idoeõ da- 6 loenia Jehowa. (*Moz. I. 16, 2*). Ba iboesi dõdõnia oedoenia andrõ (Fenina) fehede famaozi tõdõnia, ba wangandrõ fõnoenia, me no idoeõ 7 daloenia Jehowa. Ba ero rõfi, ba si manõmanõ wolaoenia: ero na mõi ira misi jaõwa ba nomo Jehowa ibaosí dõdõnia. Ba mege'ege Chana, ba lõ 8 manga. Ba imane chõnia fo'omonia Elikana: He Chana, hana wa me- 9 ge'ege ndra'oegõ ba hana wa lõ manga'õ? hadia mbõrõ wa si lõ sõchisõchi dõdõoe? Hadia, lõ oma- 10 si'õ ndra'odo, moroi ba zi dafoeloe, ono matoea?
- II. **Ba** samoeza ma'õchõ, me no manga ira ba Zilo, ba me no labadoe nagoe, ba maoso Chana, i'ondrasi Jehowa, ba no doemaodao ba koeroesi Eli, ere andrõ, ba zinga 11 mbawandroehõ gosali Jehowa. Ba mangandrõ Chana chõ Jehowa, ba wa'aboe dõdõnia andrõ, mege'ege 12 sibai ia, ba ifaboe'oe linia, imane: He Jehowa ngahõnõ! Na õfaigi lala ba wa'aboe dõdõ genonioe andre, na itõrõ tõdõoe ndra'odo, na lõ olifoe'õ genonioe andre, wame'e ono matoea chõnia, ba chõ Jehowa oefoeli ia, sagõtõ ja'ia, ba bõi tefatõrõ ba hõgnia wanõwõ!. (*Moz. IV. 6, 5*). Ba me i'aragõ wangandrõ chõ Jehowa, ba ifaigifaigi mbawania Eli. 13 Lõ'õ sa aloea baeha Chana wehedenia, ha bewenia zametoemetoe, ba linia, ba lõ terongo, — ba ibali 14 si maboe Eli. Ba imane chõnia: Ha wa'ara dania dõhõ wemaboemõ? 15 Tajaigõ wemaboe andrõ! Ba imane Chana: Tenga Toea; ira alawe saboe tõdõ ndra'odo a'ine! Agoe ba hadia ia zi maboe niha, ba lõ nibadoegoe, ba no oebokai dõdõgoe, chõ Jehowa. (*Sin. 62, 9*). Bõi bali si lõ ngaroro 16 genonimõ andre; bõrõ wehedegoe irege da'e, ba fa'alangoe dõdõgoe ba fa'aboe dõdõgoe. Ba imane chõnia Eli: Foeli'õ, ja'ohahaoe dõdõoe, ibe'e sa'ae chõoe Lowalangi Ndraeno Gizeraeli ni'andrõe chõnia! Ba 18 imane: Ena'õ na faloecha genonioe andre wa'eboe dõdõoe chõnia! Ba mofanõ ndra alawe andrõ ba manga ba dõhõ wa'aboe dõdõ.
- III. **Ba** mahemoloe õ, ba lahoelõ 19 wongi wangandrõ chõ Jehowa ba lafoeli ira ba Rama. Ba me oroedoe Elikana chõ wo'omonia Chana, ba itõrõ tõdõ Jehowa ia. Ba me no 20 itoeo woenia, ba no manabina Chana, ba no mo'ono ia, ono matoea, ba Samoeëli ibe'e tõi nono andrõ, imane: Me ni'andrõgoe chõ Lowalangi. Ba me ifoeli mõi misi jaõwa 21 Elikana andrõ, awõ zoroijomonia fefoe, ba wame'e chõ Jehowa soemange andrõ, sero rõfi ba hadia nifaboe'oenia na, ba lõ fao Chana, 22 imane sa chõ ngambatõnia: Na aefa ba mbagi zoesoe nono; awena dania oe'ohe ia, ena'õ i'oroma'õ ia chõ Jehowa, ba ena'õ lõ'õ sa'ae teboelõ ia ba da'õ. Ba imane chõnia fo'omonia Elikana: Balazi ndra'oegõ, iagõ foeri, irege aefa ia ba mbagi zoesoe. Jamoebe'e Jehowa itorõ ni'wõoe! Ba torõi foeri ndra alawe andrõ ba ifaenoefaenoe nononia, irege aefa ba mbagi zoesoe. Ba me 24 no i'efä'õ ba mbagi zoesoe, ba i'õhe misi jaõwa, ba sara nono zaõi, si no medlöe fache, ba doelaeroehamo ba samba nahia nagoe, i'õhe ba nomo Jehowa ba Zilo. Ba lataba 25 nono zaõi andrõ, ba i'ondrasí Eli ina nono andrõ, i'õhe nono. Ba imane: Hiza Toea, faja wa no saoeri ndra'oegõ, ja'oegõ Toea, na tengä ja'odo ndra alawe andrõ, si no so ba da'e no, fõnaoe, ba wangandrõ chõ

27 Jehowa. Ono andre ni'andrōgoe, ba no ifondrondrongo Jehowa wangkanandrōgoe, no ibe'e chōgoe ni'andrōgoe. Ba ja'o, ba oebe'e niwawalođ Jehowa gōi [nono]; sagōtō ja'ia, ba ja niwawalođ Jehowa ! Ba irōi sa'aе ba da'ō, fōna Jehowa, [nono].

## FAZA 2.

I. Fanoenō Chana. II. Falōsōchi ndraono Eli andrō. III. Samoeëli ba inania. IV. Ambō fanegoe Eli iraononia. V. Itegoe Eli sama'ele'ō.

- 1 I. **Ba** mangandrō Chana, imane : „Owoeawoea dōdōgoe ibe'e Jehowa; no alawa jawa dandroegoe ibe'e Lowalangigoe; no faboka mbawagoe ba chō zi fa'oedoe chōgoe, me no omoeso dōdōgoe wangorifimō ja'o-do ! (*Loek. 1, 46, b. t.*) Samōsa lō ni'amoni'ō si mane Jehowa, lō'ō sa baeromō; samboea sa lō gowe, tumba Lowalangida. (*Moz. V. 3, 24.*
- 2 3 Sin. 18, 32). Bōi mimanemane : Fa'asalawa ! fa'asalawa ! Bōi aloea baehami wajaŵasa ! Me no Lowalangi sangila [fefoe hadia ia] Jehowa ; no Lowalangi sanoelo folaoe
- 4 5 6 7 8 9 [niha]. (*Heb. 4, 13*). Fana zabōlō, ba mirasa, ba salaoelaoe, ba la'amōbō taloe wa'abōlō. Si no aboeso mege, ba no mōi enoni, ba wangaloei gōra, ba ba zolofo mege, ba no dōhō wa'olofo. Fitoe sa'aе nono zi lō ono mege, ba soja ono, ba sariri. (*Sin. 34, 11. Gal. 4, 27*). Jehowa. ba no samoenoë [niha] ba sangorifi gōi, itibō'ō ba mbanoea tooe ba i'ohē mijawa gōi. (*Moz. V. 32, 39*). Ifa'anomenana niha Jehowa ba ifo'ana'a gōi ; ihōndrōgō ba ibali'ō salawa gōi. Isōbi jaŵa moroi ba gawoegawoe tooe zi no amomō, ba moroi ba damboe i'ohē jaŵa zi noemana, ba ngai zalaŵa ifedadao, itoetoe-roë chōra na ha nifosoemange. Chō Jehowa sa gehomo danō, ba no ja'ia zame'e dajadaja danō ja'ia, (*Job. 5, 11. Sin. 24, 1; 104, 5; 113, 7*). Ifaigifaigi gahe zatoelō tōdō a-

ndrō chōnia, ba seboea horō, ba si tekiko ba zogōmigōmi. Tenga sa ba wa'abōlōnia mōna niha: (*Sin. 91, 11*). Si fa'oedoe chō Jehowa, ba mirasa ! 10 Ife'oegoe'oegoe mbanoea si jaŵa, jaŵara ; Jehowa zangoehoekoe balō danō misa. Ibe'e wa'abōlō ba zalaŵa andrō chōnia, i'alaŵa'ō jaŵa dandroe nibajoininia andrō !” (*Sin. 89, 25*).

II. **Ba** ifoeli ia ba Rama [Chana]. Ba ono no mege, ba ihalōhalō halōwō fōna Jehowa, barō mbawa Eli ere andrō. Ba no si lō ngaroro ndraono Eli andrō, lō ba dōdōra Jehowa, ba lō'ō gōi latōngōni hadia zinema 13 gere ba niha sato : Na so zame'e soemange, ba so ngoningoni gere, fatoea so bawoe na nagole, sara garafoe si tōloe bawa ba dangania, ba itaroe'ō ba gali ba ma ba mbo-woa ba ma ba mbalanga ba ma ba mako : ba hadia ia nifahō garafoe andrō, ba ihalō chōnia ere. Si manō wolaoera ba Ndraono Gизeraëli fe-foe, si mōi ba da'ō ba Zilo. Ba lō'ō 15 na moetoenoe dawō, ba so ngongoni gere andrō, ba imane ba zame'e soemange : Da nōsi, nisala ō gere ! Lō omasi ia zasoso chōoe, ha sataha ! Ba na imane da'ō : Ni'o-fōnai'ō wanoenoe tawō ; awena dānia ūhalō chōoe zomasi'ō! ba imane : Tenga, dōlō be'e — ba na lō'ō, ba oe'anōsō'ō wangai. Tobali eboea si-16 bai horō nono matoea andrō [si daroea] chō Jehowa, me lō ba dō-dōra zoemange Jehowa.

III. **Ba** Samoeëli andrō, ba no 18 sangai halōwō fōna Jehowa, iraono sobaroe ba doto, tarafali. Ba itagoetagoe chōnia na mbaroe sanaoe, side'ide, inania, ero rōfi i'ohē chōnia, na mōi ia misi jaŵa, awō ngambatōnia, ba wame'e soemange andrō, sero rōfi. Ba ero so ira, ba ifahowoe'ō Elikana andrō, awō wo'omonia, Eli, imane : Jamoe'ali chōoe nga'ōtō ba ndra alawe andre Jehowa, fangali nibe'e niwawalođ andrō

- chō Jehowa ! Ba awena dania la-  
21 foeli ira chōra. (F. 1, 27). Ba itolo Chana Jehowa, ba tōloe tō chōnia nono matoea ba domboea nono alawe. Ba ononia Samoeëli, ba si tedooedooe ba da'ō, chō Jehowa.
- 22 IV. Ba Eli andrō, ba no niha si no atoea sibai. Ba na irongo, hadia ia fefoe nilaoe ndraononia ba Ndraono Gizeräeli fefoe, awō wa lahorōni ndra alawe andrō, sangaingai halōwō ba golajama nose wama'ele'ō,
- 23 (Moz. II. 38, 8), ba imane chōra : Hana wa milaoe zi manō, nироног-  
24 ге ba mbanoea Jehowa fefoe. Bōi mimanō, ja'ami iraonogoe! toeria si lō sōchi da'ō, nироногое, ni'ombachambacha'ō Ndraono Gizeräeli ! Na ba nawōnia niha mosala niha basalawa zangoehoekoe ; ba na so horōnia chō Jehowa, ba ha niha zi mōi sangoehoekoe ? — Ba lō lafondrondro-  
25 ngo niwa'ō namara ; noa sa ihonogōi Jehowa, iboenoe ira. (Moz. II. 21, 6). Ba ono matoea andrō, Samoeëli, ba itoegoe tedooe ba itoegoe faloecha ia wa'eboea dōdō Jehowa ba fa'eboea dōdō niha. (Loek. 2, 25).
- 26 27 V. Ba so genoni Lowalangi, si mōi chō Eli, imane chōnia : Da'ō niwa'ō Jehowa : Noa sa oe'orma'ō ndra'o chō ndra toeaoe, me sawoejoe ira na ba danō Miseraji, barō mbawā ndra Fara'o, ba no oetoejoe ira chōgoe, ere, ba mado Ndraono Gizeräeli andrō fefoe, ena'ō same'e soemange ira ba naha wame'e soemange andrō chōgoe ba sanoenoe samohoea, ba ena'ō ja'ira ziobaroebaroe ba doto andrō, fōnagoe, ba no ba danga ndra toeaoe oebe'e zoe-  
28 mange andrō nifatōrō ba galitō fefoe, nibe'e Ndraono Gizeräeli — (Moz. II. 28, 6. Moz. III. 10, 14). ba hana wa mihoendrahoendra zoe-  
29 mangegoe andrō, nitaba, awō zoe-  
mange ni'ā, niwa'ōgoe nibe'e, ba nose andrō ? Ba no eboea dōdōoe ba ndraonooe andrō, moroi ba wa'eboea dōdōoe chōgoe, tobali esolo ami ba zi sōchi ba zoemange andrō fefoe, nibe'e Ndraono Gizeräeli chōgoe. Andrō imane Jehowa, Lowalangī Ndraono Gizeräeli : Noa sa oe'wa'ō, bōi teboelō fōnagoe nga'ōtōoe, nga'ōtōoe ndra toeaoe andrō — ba ija'e, ba imane Jehowa : Lō edōnado ! **Ha niha zamosuemange ja'o, a'ine, ba oefosuemange gōi, ba sangositengagō ja'o, ba ni'ositengagō gōi**. Iroegi ba'wa dania, ba oerasa da'iomō ba ta'io nga'ōtōoe, tobali lō'ō sa'ae satoea moroi jomo chōoe. Ba anehe'ō dania zi sōchi andrō fefoe nibe'ego ba Ndraono Gizeräeli ; ba moroi jomo chōoe, ba alōsōe lō'ō sa'ae satoea. (Raz. I. 2, 27). Ba ha samōsa nga'ōtōoe zi lō 33 oefaqōgō ba wangohori ja'ira, ba naha wame'e soemange chōgoe, ena'ō sabōzi ia dania ba ena'ō salangoe tōdō ; ba sato nga'ōtōoe fefoe, ba si mate ba mbawa zi'oli niha. (Sam. I. 22, 18). Tandra chōoe zi gōna 34 nonooe andrō si daroea, Hofini ba Fineha : ha samoeza ma'ēchō, ba endronga mate ira ! (F. 4, 11). Ba 35 defatara dania chōgoe gere si lō farōi, solo'ō nichoi dōdōgoe ba somasi ndra'o ; chōnia oelaoe nomo si lō teboelō, ena'ō lō mamalōmalō, wa fōna nibajoini andrō chōgoe sosō ia. Ba hiza dania : na so zi tosai 36 na nga'ōtōoe, ba mōi mangaloeloe chōnia, mangandrō kefe, ba ma koee sagōrō, wangoema'ō : Tehe chōgoe halōwō gere hadia ia, ena'ō oesōndra gōgōe ma'ifoe !

### FAZA 3.

I. Hoemedē Lowalangi chō Zamoeëli. II. l'ombacha'ō chōnia hoe-koe andrō, nifatōrō chō Eli ba ba ndraononia. Fadoehoe dōdō Ndraono Gizeräeli chō Zamoeëli.

I. Ba ono matoea andrō, Samoeëli, ba no sangai halōwō fōna Jehowa, barō mbawa Eli. Ba fehede Jehowa, ba ha ūaraō, me loeo da'ō, ba angilata, ba mo'otaloea sibai.

- 2 (*Amos. 8, 11*). Ba me loeo da'ō, me mōrō Eli ba nahania — no abōsi hōrōnia, lō'ō sa'ae i'ilā niha ;
- 3 ba lō'ō na sa moeboenoe wandroe andrō chō Lowalangi; ba Samoeëli, ba no mōrō gōi, ba gosali Jehowa, ba zi so tawōla andrō chō Lowalangi — (*Moz. II. 27, 20*), ba moe'ao Jehowa chō Zamoeëli, ba imane :
- 4 Ja'e ndra'odo ! Ba mōi ia chō Eli, imane : Ja'e ndra'odo, me no moe'ao'ō chōgōe. Ba imane Eli : Lō sī'aodo chōoe, ae foeli fōrō ! Ba mōi ia, ifoeli mōrō. Ba moe'ao zamoeza tō Jehowa, imane : He Samoeëli ! Ba maoso Zamoeëli, mōi chō Eli, imane : Ja'e ndra'odo, noa sa moe'ao'ō chōgōe ! Ba imane Eli : Lō sī'aodo chōoe, onogoe ; ae foeli fōrō ! Lō'ō na sa aboto ba dōdō Zamoeëli Jehowa ba lō'ō na sihede chōnia Jephōwa. Ba ifoeli moe'ao Jehowa chō Zamoeëli, medōloe sa'ac. Ba maoso Zamoeëli, mōi chō Eli, imane : Ja'e ndra'odo, noa sa moe'ao'ō chōgōe ! Awena aboto ba dōdō Eli, wa no Jehovah zī'ao ba ndraono andrō.
- 9 Andrō imane Eli chō Zamoeëli : Ae foeli fōrō ; ba na moehede ia chōoe, ba ōmane : Hede Jehovah ! Irongo enonie ! Ba mōi Zamoeëli, ifoeli mōrō ba nahania.
- 10 II. Ba so Jehovah, i'agō da'ō ba moe'ao, si mane mege : He Samoeëli ! He Samoeëli ! Ba imane Samoeëli : **Hede, irongo enonie !** Ba imane Jehovah chō Zamoeëli : Hiza, so dania nilaoegoe ba Ndraono Gizeräeli, ba dozi samondrongo, ba afōchō dōgi dalinga ma'adomboeaa.
- 11 (*Jer. 19, 3*). Na loeo da'ō, ba ahori oefatōrō chō Eli niwā'ōgoe ba zi samba omo andrō chōnia — oebō-12 rōgō ba oe'asiwai gōi. Ba ja'oegō zangombacha chōnia, wa no oe'e-toe'ō hoekoe zi samba omo andrō chōnia, si lō foelitō, me no i'ilā, wa no sango'aja Lowalangi ndraononia andrō, ba me lō nitenaŵania ja'ira.
- 13 Ba no fahōloe ndra'o, ba zi samba omo ndra Eli andrō, no oemané : Si ndroehoe, iroegi zi lō aetoe, ba lō fameta horō zi samba omo ndra Eli andrō, he soemange nitaba, ba he soemange ni'ā ! Ba mōrō Zamoeëli, irege molooe. Ba me molooe, ba maoso ia mamokai bawandroe hōgosali Jehovah. Ba ata'oe Zamoeëli i'ombacha'ō chō Eli ni'ilania andrō. Ba hoemedé Eli chō Zamoeëli, imane : He onogoe Samoeëli ! Ba imane : Ja'e ndra'odo ! Ba imane Eli : Hadia ia, niwā'ōnia chōoe ? Bōi bini'ō chōgōe ; jamoelaoe chōoe Lowalangi, na ūbini'ō chōgōe hadia ia, niwā'ōnia chōoe ! Ba ahori i'ombacha'ō chōnia Samoeëli, lō hadia ia ibini'ō. Ba imane Eli : Jehovah ia ; jamoelaoe zomasi ia ! (*Sam. II. 15, 26*). Ba manōi Zamoeëli, ba itolo ia Jehovah ; lō ibe'e aechoe ba danō hadia ia niwā'ōnia mege. Ba aboto ba dōdō Ndraono Gizeräeli fefoe, i'otarai Dano, noenalō ba Mbere-seba, wa no sama'ele'ō si lō farōi Zamoeëli, chō Jehovah. Ba itohoegō Jehovah, wangoroma'ō ja'ia ba Zilo ; chō Zamoeëli sa'ae i'oroma'ō ia Jehovah ba Zilo : hoemedé chōnia Jehovah.
- 14 Ba no fahōloe ndra'o, ba zi samba omo ndra Eli andrō, no oemané : Si ndroehoe, iroegi zi lō aetoe, ba lō fameta horō zi samba omo ndra Eli andrō, he soemange nitaba, ba he soemange ni'ā ! Ba mōrō Zamoeëli, irege molooe. Ba me molooe, ba maoso ia mamokai bawandroe hōgosali Jehovah. Ba ata'oe Zamoeëli i'ombacha'ō chō Eli ni'ilania andrō. Ba hoemedé Eli chō Zamoeëli, imane : He onogoe Samoeëli ! Ba imane : Ja'e ndra'odo ! Ba imane Eli : Hadia ia, niwā'ōnia chōoe ? Bōi bini'ō chōgōe ; jamoelaoe chōoe Lowalangi, na ūbini'ō chōgōe hadia ia, niwā'ōnia chōoe ! Ba ahori i'ombacha'ō chōnia Samoeëli, lō hadia ia ibini'ō. Ba imane Eli : Jehovah ia ; jamoelaoe zomasi ia ! (*Sam. II. 15, 26*). Ba manōi Zamoeëli, ba itolo ia Jehovah ; lō ibe'e aechoe ba danō hadia ia niwā'ōnia mege. Ba aboto ba dōdō Ndraono Gizeräeli fefoe, i'otarai Dano, noenalō ba Mbere-seba, wa no sama'ele'ō si lō farōi Zamoeëli, chō Jehovah. Ba itohoegō Jehovah, wangoroma'ō ja'ia ba Zilo ; chō Zamoeëli sa'ae i'oroma'ō ia Jehovah ba Zilo : hoemedé chōnia Jehovah.

## FAZA 4.

I. Te'ala Ndraono Gizeräeli labē'e Dawa Wilisiti. Te'oloi'ō dawōla zoera goroisa. II. Fa'amate Eli ba fa'amate wo'omo Wineha andrō.

- I. Ba hoemedé Zamoeëli ba Ndraono Gizeräeli fefoe ; ba maoso Ndraono Gizeräeli, mōi fasowē ba Ndrewa Wilisiti, la'iagō ngai Ebeni Haëzeri, ba ba ngai Nafeki so Ndrewa Wilisiti. Ba lalaoe ba Ndrewa Gizeräeli Dawa Wilisiti ; ba lō'ō sa fagōlōgōlō wa'abe'e wasōndrata ; te'ala Ndrewa Gizeräeli labē'e Dawa Wilisiti ; mato 4000 zi mate, ba zi fasōndra ira, ba mbolo mbenoe. Ba me no mangawoeli ba golombasewa zato, ba lamane salawa Ndrewa Gizeräeli : Hana wa

- ibe'e Jehowa te'ala ita ba Ndrawa Wilisiti ma'õchö ? Datahalö chöda dawöla zoera goroisa Jehowa ba Zilo, ena'õ möi ia awöda, ba wangefa'õ ja'ita ba danga nemalida 4 andrō ! Ba lafatenge ba Zilo sato, ba lahalö dawöla goroisa Jehowa ngahönö, sidadao jawä Keroebi; ba iraono Eli andrō si daroea, Hofini ba Fineha, ba fao ba dawöla goroisa Lowalangi andrō. (*Moz. II. 25, 22. Sin. 80, 2.*) Ba me iroegi golombasevä tawöla goroisa Jehowa, ba lakaraini wa'iki Iraono Gizeraëli fefoe, irege hoemisi danö. 5 Ba me larongo wa'owoeawoea dödö andrō Dawa Wilisiti, ba lamane : Hadia wa'iki andrō, sabölöbölö sibai, ba golombasevä niha Heberaio ? Ba me larongo, no iroegi golombasevä tawöla andrō, chö 6 Jehowa, ba ata'oe Ndrawa Wilisiti, lamane sa'ae dödöra : Lowalangi zi möi chöra ba golombasevä. Ba lamane : Alai ita sa'ae, lõ'õ sa irai 7 föna si mane da'õ ! Alai ita ! Ha niha zangefa'õ ja'ita ba danga Lowalangi sabölö andrō ? Da'õ Lowalangi andrō, samatörö ba Ndrawa Miseraji no ngawalö wamakao ba 8 föchö waba ! Ba mi'abe'e'õ dödömi, ja sabölö ami, ja'ami, Dawa Wilisiti, fa bõi möi sawoejoe niha Heberaio ami, si mane ja'ira, me no möi sawoejoemi. Ja sabölö ami, 9 ba milaoe ! (*Sangoehoek. 13, 1.*) Ba lalaoe Dawa Wilisiti; ba te'ala Ndraono Gizeraëli ba moloi, isawä chöra zamänsana : No abölö sibai wa'ate'ala ; 30,000 zi mate Iraono 10 Gizeraëli, si lõ koedo. Ba tawöla andrō chö Lowalangi, ba laraboe [Dawa Wilisiti] ba iraono Eli andrō, si daroea, Hofini ba Fineha, ba mate niboenoe. (*F. 2, 34.*) 11 II. Ba so zoloi, samösa, mado Mbenijami, iröi wasöndrata ba iroegi Zilo, me loeo da'õ; no isika noechnania ba no ilaoe danö ba högö- 12 nia. (*Jos. 7, 6. Sam. II. 1, 2.*) Ba me iroegi, ba no doemadao Eli ba koeroesi, ba ngai mbawa göli, ifaigifaiga lala ; iboesi tödö sa'ae dawöla chö Lowalangi. Ba me so niha andrō, ba wangombacha ba mbanoea, ba moe'ira'ira mbanoea andrō, dozi. Ba me irongo wekira andrō 13 Eli, ba imane : Hadia wagoeagoeasa andrō ? Ba i'aliogö ia niha andrō, ba wangombacha chö Eli. Ba Eli 14 andrō, ba no 98 fache, ba no abösi hörönia, tobali lõ'õ sa'ae i'ilä niha. Ba me imane niha andrō chö Eli : 15 Ja'odo zi otarai wanoewö andrō, ma'õchö andre oe'otarai wasöndrata andrō. Ba imane Eli : He wisa, onogoe ? Ba itema linia sangombacha 16 andrō, imane : No moloi Ndraono Gizeraëli labe'e Dawa Wilisiti, ba no ato sibai zi mate motöi chöda, ba he iraonooe si daroea, Hofini ba Fineha, ba no mate göi, ba tawöla chö Lowalangi, ba no moe'oloi'õ ! Ba me itorö linia dawöla andrō chö Lowalangi, ba tobö'a foeri Eli moroi ba koeroesi, alaoe, afatö mbagi ba mate ia, me no niha satoea, sesolo sibai. No öfa woeloe fache sangoehoekoe ia ba Ndraono Gizeraëli. Ba oemöñnia, fo'omo 17 Wineha, ba no manabina. Ba me irongo doeria andrō, wa no moehalö dawöla andrō chö Lowalangi, awöwa no mate namania andrō ba fo'omonia, ba tegäölö tooe ia ba madono; aföchö sa'ae hoeloenia. Ba 18 me aetoe nosonia, ba lamane ira alawe, si so ba ngainia : Bõi boesi dödöoe, ono matoea nonooe andre ! Ba lõ'õ sa itema li, lõ ba dödönia, (*Moz. I. 35, 17*) ibe'e töi nononia, 19 andrō Ikabodi (si lõ töi), imane : No taja lachömi Ndraono Gizeraëli ! — bõrö wa'ataja dawöla andrō, chö Lowalangi, ba amania andrō ba fo'omonia. (*Sin. 78, 61.*) Ba moe'ao ia, 20 imane : No taja lachömi Ndraono Gizeraëli, me no moe'oloi'õ dawöla andrō chö Lowalangi !

## FAZA 5.

I. Famakao Dawa Wilisiti, me no la'olo'i'ō dawōla goroisa. II. Lafā'-ohe'ō mangawoeli dawōla.

- 1 I. Ba no lahalō chōra dawōla andrō chō Lowalangi Dawa Wilisiti ; la'ohe ba Gasoto, la'otarai Ebeni
- 2 Haëzeri. Ba latema lahalō dawōla andrō chō Lowalangi Dawa Wilisiti, la'ohe ba gosali Dagono, ba ngai Dagono lab'e. (*Sangoehoek*. 16, 23).
- 3 Ba mahemoloe ō; me mōi ba gosali Dagono mbanoea Gasoto, ba hiza, no aso'a Dagono andrō, fōna dawōla chō Jehowa, no tetaroe mbagi. Ba lahalō Dagono, lafoeli lafasindro ba
- 4 nahania. Ba mahemoloe ō, si hoelō wongi, ba hiza, ba no ifoeli tetaroe mbagi Dagono fōna dawōla chō Jehowa, hōgōnia ba tangania ma'adoea ba no ateo, ba dojo mba-wandroehō so; hatō botonia zi tosai.
- 5 Andrō wa lō lahoendragō dojo mba-wandroehō Dagono ba Gasoto ere andrō chōnia ba ma ha niha, na so zi mōi ba gosalinia, iroegi ma'ōchō andre. Ba no tohare sibai ba mbanoea Gasoto andrō danga Jehowa, ifeta'oe ira ba ibōzi ira faosa waba (fōchō famoenoe), banoea Gasoto, fabaja si tefasoei ja'ira. (*Sin.* 78, 66).
- 7 Ba me la'ila da'ō banoea Gasota andrō, ba lamane : Bōi ja sosó ba chōda dawōla andrō chō Lowalangi Ndراونو Gизeraëli ; noa sa tohare sibai chōda dangania, ba chō Lowalangida Dagono. Ba lafatenge, ba lafaloecha'ō zalaŵa Ndراوا Wilisiti fefoe, ba chōra, ba lamane : He mawisa dawōla andrō chō Lowalangi Ndراونو Gизeraëli ? Ba lamane [zalaŵa no mege] : Ndramoe'-ohe ba Gata dawōla andrō, chō Lowalangi Ndراونو Gизeraëli. Ba la'ohe ia ba da'ō. Ba me no iroegi da'ō ba gōna tanga Jehowa mbanoea da'ō, fa'atobali dōdō sabōlōbōlō sibai : ibōzi mbanoea andrō, he satoea, ba he iraono, ba tobali toe-mboetoemboe chōra waosa.

II. Ba lafa'ohe'ō ba Nekerona da- 10 wola andrō chō Lowalangi. Ba me iroegi Nekerona, ba mangarōngarō mbanoea Nekerona, lamane : No la'ohe chōma dawōla andrō chō Lowalangi Ndراونو Gизeraëli, ba wamoenoe ja'aga, banoeama fefoe ! Ba lafatenge, lafaloecha'ō zalaŵa Ndراوا Wilisiti fefoe, lamane : Mifa'ohe'ō dawōla andrō chō Lowalangi Ndراونو Gизeraëli, ena'ō mangawoeli ba nahania ba ena'ō bōi mōi famoenoeba famoenoe mbanoeama ! Noa sa tobali sibai dōdō mbanoeara fefoe, sahatōhatō famoenoeera ; no tohare sibai chōra danga Lowalangi. Ba si lō mate, ba tefakao faosa waba, ba terongo ba mbanoea si jaŵa wa-nagarōngarō mbanoea andrō. 12

## FAZA 6.

I. Lafā'-ohe'ō mangawoeli dawōla. II. Omoeso dōdō Mbetiseme, me iroegi chōra. III. Fotoe zamaigi ta-wōla.

I. Ba me no fitoe waŵa dawōla andrō ba danō Ndراوا Wilisiti, ba hoemedé Ndراوا Wilisiti ba gere ba ba zi faeta, lamane : He tawisa ba dawōla andrō chō Jehowa ? Mi'ombacha'ō chōma, he tawisa wamoeli ja'ia ba nahania. Ba lamane : Na mifa'ohe'ō dawōla andrō, chō Lowalangi Ndراونو Gизeraëli, ba bōi mifa'ohe'ō manō, lō moefo'awō ; mifao sa'ae chōnia wanala'ō, ba dōhō dania wōchōmi, ba oroma chōmi, hana wa lō aefa chōmi dangania. Ba lamane : Hadia nibe'e fanala'ō ? Ba lamane [si faeta no mege] : Dali wa'ato zalaŵa Ndراوا Wilisiti : lima ngawoea, famaedo waoso waba andrō, ana'a ba lima wamaedo de'oe ndrōfi, ana'a, me no faoma gōna ami famakao andrō, he ja'ami, ba he salawāmami. (*Jos.* 13, 3). Ba mifazōchi wamaedo waosa waba andrō chōmi ba famaedo de'oe ndrōfi chōmi, samakiko tanō, ba wamosoemange Lowalangi 3

2

3

4

5

- Ndraono Gizeraëli andrō : ma atō lō itohoegō ihare'ō dangania chōmi ba chō Lowalangimi andrō ba ba danōmi. Hana sa wa edōna ami mi'abe'e'ō dōdōmi, si mane Dawa Miseraji fōna, me la'abe'e'ō dōdōra, awō Wara'o ? Hadia, fajagoe ? me i'o'aja ira, awena lafofanō [Ndraono Gizeraëli] ? (Moz. II. 8, 11. Moz. II. 12, 31). Ba milaboe, mihalō [zogoe-na] ba mifazōchi koereta si bohooe, ba mihalō zigelo zaŵi, si bohooe mo'-ono, doea geoe, ba zi lō irai tohare galo mbagi; mibe'e sondrōni koereta andrō saŵi andrō ba miheta chōra nonora, mifoeli mi'ohe ba nähara. Ba mihalō dawōla andrō chō Jehowa, mibe'e ba goereta andrō. Ba ana'a andrō, nibe'emi fanala'ō, ba mibe'e ba wetifeti, ba ngainia, ba mifofanō. Ba mifaigi : na itōrō lala ba wangawoeli ba Mbetiseme, ba no Ja'ia [Lowalangi] zamatrō chōda famakao sabōlōbōlō andrō ; ba na tenga, ba aboto ba dōdōda, wa tenga tangania zi tohare chōda : so manō, lō mila, zi no gōna ita.
- Ba la'o'ō da'ō, doea geoe lahalō saŵi si bohooe mo'ono, ba labē'e sondrōni koereta ; ba onora, ba lō lafa'amōi. Ba labē'e ba goereta dawōla andrō chō Jehowa, fabaja fetifeti, si so bacha famaedo de'oe ndrōfi ana'a andrō, awō wamaedo waosara andrō. Ba ladōlō ira ba Mbetiseme saŵi andrō ; lala seboea manō latōrō, labato wendrōndrōndrōndrō, ba lō lahole'ō ira, he ba gambōlō, ba he ba gabera ; ba la'o'ō salaŵa Ndrava Wilisiti, iroegi ba nola Mbetiseme.
- II. **Ba** banoea Mbetiseme, ba mamasi sibai gandroe ba ndraso. Ba me lafachōlō ira ba me la'ilā dawōla, ba omoeso dōdōra, me no so ia. Ba me no iroegi nowi Josoea koereta andrō, ba tebato ia ba da'ō. Ba no so gowe seboea ba da'ō. Ba lasila geoe goereta andrō, ba labē'e soemange Jehowa nitoenoe zaŵi andrō. Ba labē'e tooe dawōla chō 15 Jehowa ono Lewi, fabaja fetifeti andrō ba ngainia, si so bacha ana'a andrō, ba latooe'ō tooe ba dete gowe seboea andrō. Ba banoea Mbetiseme andrō, ba labē'e zoemange nitoenoe, lataba chō Jehowa zoemange nitaba, me loeo da'ō. Ba lafaigaigi salawa 16 Ndrava Wilisiti andrō, si dalima ba awena lafoeli ira ba Nekerona, oi me loeo da'ō. Ba da'ō wamaedo 17 waosa waba andrō, nibe'e Ndrava Wilisiti chō Jehowa, fanala'ō : samboea ba Gasoto ba samboea ba Gasa, ba samboea ba Asekalo, ba samboea ba Gata, ba samboea ba Nekerona. Ba awō de'oe ndrōfi 18 ana'a andrō, dali wa'oja mbanoea Ndrava Wilisiti andrō fefoe, barō mbawa zalaŵa andrō, si dalima, ba banoea saro andrō, ba he banoea side'ide ba danō misa. Ba no tandrataandra gowe seboea andrō, ba nibe'era ba dete tawōla chō Jehowa, ba mbenoea Josoea andrō, banoea Mbetiseme, iroegi ma'ōchō andre.
- III. **Ba** iraono Jechonia, banoea 19 Mbetiseme, ba te'ala, me no lafaiga nōsi dawōla andrō chō Jehowa ; 70 iboenoe banoeara. Ba aboe dōdō zato, me no si manō wa'ato iboenoe banoeara Jehowa. (Moz. IV. 4, 20. Sam. II. 6, 6, 7). Lamane banoea 20 Mbetiseme andrō : Ha niha zi lō te'ala fōna Jehowa, Lowalangi ni'a-moni'ō andrō ? Ba ha chō idōlō ia, ba chōda andre ? Ba lafatenge ba 21 mbanoea Giriati Jeari, lamane chōra : No la'ohe mangawoeli dawōla chō Jehowa Dawa Wilisiti, mi'ae mitooe, mihalō ia mijawa chōmi !

## FAZA 7.

I. La'ohe ba Giriati Jeari dawōla.  
 II. Ifahori'ō nadoe ba Ndraono Gizeraëli Samoeëli. III. Mangandrō Zamoeëli ba te'ala Ndrava Wilisiti labē'e Iraono Gizeraëli. IV. Fangoe-hoekoe Zamoeëli.

I. **Ba** so mbanoea Giriati Jeari, 1

- lahalō mijāvā dawōla chō Jehowa ; ba nomo Gabinadabi la'ohe, ba hilihili, ba lafataro nononia Eleazari, ba wamaigimaigi tawōla andrō, chō
- 2 **Jehowa.** Ba i'otarai loeo labe'e ba Giriati Jeari dawōla, ba ara dania, ichamō doea woeloe fache ; ba la-foeli ira chō Jehowa ma'oewoe Gизeraëli fefoe. (*Nga'öt. I. 13, 6.*)
- 3 **II. Ba hoemedē Zamoeëli ba ma'-oewoe Gизeraëli fefoe, imane :** Na a'oi dōdōmi wamoeli ja'amī chō Jehowa, ba miheta ba chōmi Lowalangi niha baero andrō ba Asaroti andrō ; chō Jehowa midōlō dōdōmi, ha ja'ia mifosoemange — ba i'efa'ō ami ba danga Ndrawa Wilisiti.
- 4 (*Moz. I. 35, 2. Jos. 24, 23.*) **Ba la-heta Mba'ali andrō, fabaja Asaroti, Iraono Gизeraëli, ba hatō Jehowa lafosoemange.** (*Sangoehoek. 10, 6, 16.*)
- 5 **Ba imane Samoeëli :** Mifaloech'ō Ndraono Gизeraëli fefoe, ba Misera, ba mangandrō ndra'o chō Jehowa, salahimi ! (*F. 10, 17. Sangoehoek. 11, 11; 20, 1.*) **Ba owoelo ira ba Misera ba lata'oe nidanō ba lafadœwa fōna Jehowa ba mamoni ba gō ira, me loeo da'ō, ba latehe ba da'ō, lamane : No mafazōchi horō chō Jehowa. Ba ifatoenō hoehoeo Ndraono Gизeraëli Samoeëli, ba Misera.**
- 7 **III. Ba me larongo Dawa Wilisiti, wa no owoelo Ndraono Gизeraëli ba Misera, ba so moroi sa zalaŵa Ndrawa Wilisiti, mōi fasowēh ha Ndraono Gизeraëli. Ba me larongo da'ō Iraono Gизeraëli, ba ata'oe ira Ndrawa Wilisiti andrō ; ba mangandrō ira chō Zamoeëli, lamane : Bōi bato we'angarōfi li Lowalangida, Jehowa, salahima, ena'ō i'efa'ō ita ba danga Ndrawa Wilisiti !** (*F. 12, 23.*) **Ba ihalō nono mbiribiri, si lō aefa na ba mbagi zoesoe, ba ibe'e soemange Jehowa, nitoenoe, soemange sahorī latoenoe. Ba fakao chō Jehowa Zamoeëli, salahi Ndraono Gизeraëli, ba ifondrondrongo chōnia**
- mange andrō Samoeëli, ba so Ndrawa Wilisiti, ba wasoewōta andrō ba Ndraono Gизeraëli. Ba ife'oegoe'-oegoe sibai mbanoea Jehowa, ba Ndrawa Wilisiti andrō, me loeo da'ō, ba fawoeka dōdōra ibe'e, ba tobali abōlō Ndraono Gизeraëli. Ba larōi Misera Iraono Gизeraëli, lagohi Ndrawa Wilisiti ba laboeboenoe, iroegi tooe Mbetikari. Ba ihalō gowe seboea Samoeëli ba itaroe'ō ba gotoleara Misera Jesana. Ba ibe'e tōnia Ebeni-Häseri (gowe wanolo) ba imane : Iroegi da'e no itolo Jehowa ! Tobali tehōndrōgō Ndrawa Wilisiti, tobali lō'ō sa'ae laroegi danō Ndraono Gизeraëli, tohare sa'ae ba Ndrawa Wilisiti danga Jehowa, gōtō wa'anaoe noso Zamoeëli. Ba banoea Ndraono Gизeraëli andrō, ni'ochōgō Ndrawa Wilisiti, ba mangawoeli ba Ndraono Gизeraëli, i'otarai Nekeroni, noemalō ba Gata ; ba tanōra gōi, ba lafadōni ba Ndrawa Wilisiti Iraono Gизeraëli. Ba atoelō ira Ndraono Gизeraëli Ndraono Gamori.
- IV. **Ba sangoehoekoe Iraono Gизeraëli Zamoeëli, sagōtō ja'ia. Ba ero rōfi itōrōi mbanoea, itōrō Mbetieli ba Giligala ba Misera, ba ifatoenō hoehoeo Ndraono Gизeraëli ba mbanoea andrō fefoe.** Awena 17  
15  
16  
dania ifoeli ia ba Rama ; ba da'ō sa so nomonia, ba ba da'ō ifatoenō hoehoeo bō'ō. Ba ifa'anō ba da'ō nahā wame'e soemange chō Jehowa.
- FAZA 8.**
- I. **Ono Zamoeëli. II. La'andrō razo niha sato. III. Itimba Samoeëli, ba lō lafondrondrongo.**
- 1  
2  
3  
**I. Ba me atoea sa'ae Zamoeëli, ba iraononia ifatato sangoehoekoe Iraono Gизeraëli. Tōi nononia si a'a, ba Joëli, ba Abia dōi nachinia ; da'ō zamatoenō hoehoeo, ba Mbereseba.** (*Nga'öt. I. 6, 13.*) **Ba lō la'o'ō gamoeatania iraononia andrō : la'aloei harera ba manga gana'a ba lafoe-joe'ō hoekoe.** (*Moz. V. 16, 19.*)
- 10 Jehowa. Ba me itoenoe si'aikō zoe-

- 4     II. **Ba** faloecha zalaŵa Ndraono, Gizeräeli, mõi chō Zamoeëli ba Rama, (*F. 7, 17*), lamane chönia : Hiza, atoea ndra'oegō, ba iraonooe andrō, ba lō la'o'ō gamoe'atamō andrō : ba fataro sa'ae chōma razo, samatörō ja'aga, si mane ba niha baero fefoe. (*Mos. V. 17, 14. Hos. 13, 10. Hal. zin. 13, 21*). Ba fatoe-woe chō Zamoeëli, me laŵa'ō : Be'e chōma razo, samatörō ja'aga. Ba mangandrō Zamoeëli chō Jehowa.
- 7     Ba imane Jehovah chō Zamoeëli : Fondrondrongo li zato, fefoe hadia ia niŵa'ōra chōoe. Tenga sa ja'oegō nitibo'ōra, ja'odo a'ine nitibo'ōra,
- 8     fa bōi sa'ae razora ndra'odo. No faoedoe sibai ira nilaoera chōoe iada'e nilaoera fōna sa'ae, i'otarai loeo oe'ohé ira mijawa moroi ba danō Miseraji, me no la'erogō ndra'o ba me no lafosoemange Lowalangi bō'ō. Ba o'ō sa'ae niŵa'ōra. ba faoeloe-gōgō gōi wainangelama ja'ira, ombacha'ō chōra gōmōra chō razo andrō, samatörō ja'ira dania.
- 10    III. **Ba** ahori i'ombacha'ō Samoeëli niŵa'ō Jehovah chönia, ba niha sato, sangandrō razo chönia,
- 11    ba imane na : Amaedola zoegilō razo andrō, samatörō ja'ami, dania chömi, ba ihalō nonomi matoea ba ibali'ō toeka goereta chönia ba toeka koedo, ena'ō lataritari fōna
- 12    goeretania, si fagohi, ba ena'ō ibe'e koemandra zi hõnō ba koemandra zi lima woeloe, ba ba wamakoe nonwinia ba ba wamasi basitōnia, ba ena'ō lafazōchi fangōna chönia ba fakake goereta. Ba onomi alawe, ba ihalō, ba ibe'e samazōchi daloedaloe ba same'e bawoe gō ba sogore koe.
- 14    Ba ba nowimi ba ba kaboe nagoe chömi ba ba kaboe falo, ba si sôchi, ba ihalō, ba ibe'e ba genoninia. Ba boea nowimi ba boea nagoe chömi, ba samboea ni'ofeloe ihalō, ba ibe'e ba zawoejoenia ba ba ngonioninia. Sawoejoemi, ira matoea ba ira alawe, fabaja saŵimi fondre-
- ge zi sôchi ba kalidemi, ba ihalō, ba i'ogoena'ō ba halōwō andrō chönia. Ba ba mbiribirimi, ba samboea ni'ofeloe i'ochōgō. Ba ja'ami, ba enoninia dania. Ba na mangarōngarō ami dania, bōrō razomi a-andrō, nitoejoemi chömi, ba lō'ō sa ifondrondrongo chömi Jehowa. Ba lō edōna niha sato lafondrondrongo niŵa'ō Zamoeëli, lamane : Bōi, razō zomasiga ! Ena'ō fagōlōgōlō ndra'a-ga ba niha baero andrō, fefoe, ena'ō samatoenō hoehoeoma razoma andrō ba solohe ja'aga ba wanoewō. Ba ifondrondrongo Samoeëli niŵa'ō zato, fefoe, ba ifa'ema chō Jehowa. Ba imane Jehovah chō Zamoeëli : O'ō ni'andrōra ba fataro chōra razo ! Ba imane Samoeëli ba Ndraono Gizeräeli : Mifoeli ami, jamoesawā mbanoeara zamōsana ! (*A. 7. 9*).

## FAZA 9.

- I. Faloecha chō Zamoeëli Zaoelo  
II. Hoemedé Lowalangi chō Zamoeëli, ba chō Zaoelo andrō. III. Ifosoemange Zaoelo Samoeëli.

- I. **Ba** so mbanoea Gibea ba mado Mbenijami, Kisi dōinia, ono Gabieli, ma'oewoe Zeroro, doea gōtō ma'oewoe Mbechorati, tōloe nga'ōtō ma'oewoe Gafia, ono mado Mbenijami, no niha sabōlō. Ba so nononia matoea, Saoelo dōi, seboea niha ba si sôchi boto ; lō faloecha ba Ndraono Gizeräeli si sôchi moroi chönia : ha famalaŵa baginia niha sato fefoe. Ba no moesoena galide si alawe chō Kisi andrō, Ama Zaoelo. Ba imane Kisi chō nononia Saoelo : Ohe awōoe zawoejoe, samōsa, ba ae aloei galide andrō. Ba latörō hili mado Geferaji andrō ba tanō Zaliza, ba lō lasōndra. Ba latörō danō Za'alimi, ba lō ja'ira : awena dania latörō danō mado Mbenijami, ba lō lasōndra. (*Joh. 3, 23*). Ba me laroegi danō Zoefi, ba imane Saoelo chō nono matoea andrō, ni'ohenia awō-

- nia : Taboe, tafoeli ita ; ma ibōhōli galide andrō amagoe, ma ja'ita i'aboesi tōdō. (F. 10, 2). Ba imane chōnia : Ba mbanoea da'e, ba so gennoni Lowalangi, niha seboea toeria : fefoe hadia niwa'onia, ba lō zi lō itōrō. Taisa chōnia ! ma i'ombacha'ō chōda lalada, nitōrōda. Ba imane Saoelo chō nono matoea andrō : Laoe, ba na mōi ita chōnia, ba hadia ta'he o niha andrō ? Noa sa ahori roti andrō ba mbolada, ba lō chōda boeala, ni'oheda ena'ō chō genoni Lowalangi andrō. Hadia zi so chōda ? Ba ifoeli moehede nono matoea andrō chō Zaoelo, imane : Hiza, so na chōgoe zamboea hoea tali, hana na ōbe'e da'ō chō genoni Lowalangi andrō, ena'ō iwa'ō chōda, he lala nitōrōda. Me fōna sa, ba lamane ba Ndraono Gizeraëli, na mōi manofoe chō Lowalangi : Mitaboe, mōi ita chō zangi'ilila andrō ! Nifotōi sama'ele'ō iada'e, ba me fōna, ba sangi'ilala bē'e tōira. (Raz. II. 17, 13. Nga'ōt. 10. I. 9, 22. Moz. IV. 24, 3). Ba imane Saoelo chō nono matoea andrō chōnia : Si ndroehoe niwa'ōoe. Taboe, mōi ita chōnia ! Ba lasaŵa mijomo ba mbanoea andrō, ba zi so enoni Lowalangi andrō. Ba ba lala mijawa ba mbanoea, ba faloecha ira nono alawe, si mōi mitooe, ba wana'oe idanō ; ba lamane ba da'ō : Hadia, so ba da'e zangi'ilila andrō ? Ba latema lira, lamane : So, hiza ia fōnami ; awena sibai iroegi jomo ba mbanoea — me mame'e soemange niha sato ba hilili ma'ōchō. Na miroegi jomo, ba fachamō sibai na ami chōnia, gasagasa we'amōinia ba wemanga ba naha wame'e soemange andrō. Lō'ō sa manga zato, na lō ja'ia, me ja'ia zamahowoe'ō soemange andrō, ba awena dania manga ni-kaoni andrō. Ba mi'ae manō mijawa, fachamō sibai ami chōnia iada'e. Ba mōi ira mijawa, mijomo.

Ba me no latōrō sibai mbawa gōli, ba faondra chōra Zamoeëli moroi jomo, ba we'amōi mijawa ba naha wame'e soemange.

II. Ba no ibokai chō Zamoeëli 15 Jehowa, sara wongi lō Saoelo na, no imane : Mane wa'alaŵa loeo 16 mahemoloe, ba oefatenge chōoe niha, si oroi danō mado Mbenijami, da'ō ūbajoini razo mbanoeagoe Irao-no Gizeraëli. Ja'ia dania zangefa'ō banoeagoe ba danga Ndrewa Wili-siti ; noa sa oenehegō wamakao banoeagoe andrō, me no iroegi ndra'o wangarōngarōra andrō. Ba 17 me i'ila Zaoelo andrō Samoeëli, ba imane chōnia Jehowa : Da'ō niha andrō, niwa'ōgoe chōoe, da'ō dania zamatōrō banoeagoe.

III. Ba i'ondrasi Zamoeëli Saoelo, 18 ba daloe mbawa gōli andrō, imane : Ombacha'ō chōgoe, hezo nomo zangi'ilila andrō. Ba imane Samoeëli 19 chō Zaoelo : Ja'odo zangi'ilila andrō, taisa mijawa ba naha wame'e soemange ! Manga ami chōgoe ma'ōchō, ba mahemoloe mbanoea, ba oefofanō ndra'oegō ba oe'ombacha'ō chōoe fefoe hadia ia zaboe dōdōoe. Ba ba 20 zigelo galide sisōena chōoe, me tōloe bongi, ba bōi aboesi tōdō : no moesōndra. Ba ha chō fefoe hadia ia zeboea bōli ba Ndraono Gizeraëli ? Hadia, tengā chōoe ba ba zi samba omo ndra' amaoe, fefoe ? Ba imane Saoelo : Ba ha sa mado 21 Mbenijami ndra'odo, mado Ndraono Gizeraëli side'ide, ba si sawē ja'aga, ba no fondrege zide'ide ba ngafōe mado Mbenijami andrō ; ba hana wa ūmanō wehede chōgoe ? (F. 15, 17). Ba i'he Zaoelo ba ono matoea 22 andrō chōnia, i'he jomo, ba tānō ja'wa ifedadao ira, ba ngai nikaoni andrō ; so mato tōloe ngafoeloe ira. Ba imane Samoeëli ba zangai gō : 23 Be'e goeracha andrō, nibe'egoe ba dangaoe, niwa'ōgoe chōoe : Be'e ja'wa oea. Ba ibō'e da'io andrō, awō 24 zi fadoro chōnia, sangai gō andrō,

ibe'e õ Zaoelo. Ba imane Samoeëli : Hiza zi tosai, labe'e õoe, a ia, noa sa labe'e javä chõoe, irege ginõtõ andrõ, me no oeñwa'õ : Oekaoni niha. Ba oeroedoe manga Zaoelo chõ 25 Zamoëli, me loeo da'õ. Ba lafoeli ira mitooe, mijomo, ba javä ba dete nomo lafaigi naha wemõrõ chõ 26 Zaoelo, ba mõrõ ia. Ba me molleo, ba moe'ao Zamoëli chõ Zaoelo, mijawa ba dete nomo, imane : Faso, ena'õ faodo chõoe ! Ba maoso Zaoelo, ba mõi ira tooe, daroea ira 27 Samoeëli. Ba me laroegi si tooe mbalõ mbanoea, ba imane Samoeëli chõ Zaoelo : Fowaõwaõ nono matoea andrõ chõoe, ba ja'oegõ, ba badoegõ'õ ba da'e, ena'õ oe'ombacha'õ chõoe niwa'õ Lowalangi.

## FAZA 10.

I. Ibajoini razo Zaoelo Samoeëli. Tandra wa moroi ba Lowalangi gorissa andrõ. II. Mõi ba dõdõ Zaoelo Geheha Lowalangi. III. Faloechata ba Misefa. Tetojoe razo Zaoelo, ba wadahõdahõsa.

- 1 I. Ba itoejoe mboeliboei wanicha Samoeëli ba ifadoewa ba hõgõ Zaoelo, fa'ago bawa ia chõnia, imane : Famajoini Jehowa ja'oegõ razo mbanoeania andrõ, Iraono Gizeräeli. Samatõrõ banoea Jehowa dania ndra'oegõ ba õ'efa'õ ira ba danga nemalira. Ba ja da'õ dandra chõoe ba da'õ, wa no ibajoini razo ndra'oegõ Jehowa, razo ba dána chõnia 2 andrõ : Na no fabali dania ndra'oegõ chõgoe, na õroegi lewatõ Rachela, ba nola mado Mbenijami, ba faloecha'õ niha, daroea, ba lamane chõoe : Sigelo galide andrõ, ni'aloemõ, ba no moesõndra. Ba lõ'õ sa'ae itõrõ tõdõ namaoe galide andrõ, ja'ami i'aboesi tõdõ, no imane : He oewisa ba chõ nonogoe andrõ ? (Moz. I. 35, 19). Ba na mo-waõwa'õ, i'otarai da'õ, ba õroegi manawa Dabora andrõ, ba faloecha'õ niha, datõloe, si mõi mijawa

chõ Lowalangi ba Mbetiëli; si samõsa, ba tõloe rozi ono nambi, si matoea, noronia, ba ba zi samõsa, ba tõloe roti, ba ba zi samõsa, ba samba nahia agoe. Ba la'owai ndra'oegõ, ba domboea labe'e chõoe roti, ba õhalõ chõra. Ba aefa da'õ, ba õroegi Gibea andrõ chõ Lowalangi, ba zi so harefa Ndrawa Wilisiti andrõ ; ba na õroegi da'õ, jomo ba mbanoea, ba faondra chõoe zama'ele'õ, sambawá, si otarai moroi javä naha wame'e soemange. Ba fõnara, ba biola nitika, seboea, ba faritia ba sigoe ba biola nitika, sideide, ba ja'ira, ba si so eheha zama'ele'õ. Ba so dania chõoe Geheha Jehowa ba sama'ele'õ gõi ndra'oegõ, si mane ja'ira, ba tobali niha si bohooe ndra'oegõ. (A. 10). Ba na õ'ila dania itõrõ dandra andrõ, ba laoe nilaoemõ, itolo'õ sa Lowalangi. Ba taisa mitooe ba Giligala ; ba mõido dania chõoe mitooe, ba wa-mé'e soemange nitoenoe, ba ba wanaba soemange fangorifi: fitoe bongi base'õ, irege mõido chõoe, ba wangombacha chõoe, he õwisa. (F. 13, 8).

II. Ba me ibali'õ ia, ba wondrõi Samoeëli ba ifalalini dõdõnia Lowalangi, ba tandra no mege ba ahori aloea me loeo da'õ. Me 10 laroegi Gibea andrõ, ba faondra chõnia zama'ele'õ, sambawá, ba so chõnia Geheha Lowalangi, ba mama'ele'õ ia awõra. (F. 19, 20-24). Ba me la'ila ia dozi si no fa'ila li 11 chõnia fõna, wa mama'ele'õ ia, awõ zama'ele'õ andrõ, ba faoma lamane chõ nawõra sato : Hadia zi gõna ono Kisi andrõ ? Hadia, awõ zama'ele'õ gõi Zaoelo andrõ ? Ba 12 so ba da'õ zanema li, imane : Ba ha niha namarã ? Ba da'õ toemboe gamaedola andrõ : Hadia, awõ zama'ele'õ gõi Zaoelo ? Ba me no ibato 13 wama'ele'õ, ba ifoeli ia chõra. Ba 14 imane ga'a Zaoelo chõnia ba chõ nono matoea andrõ chõnia : Heza

- mõi mege ami ? Ba imane Saoelo : Ba wangaloei sigelo galide andrõ ; ba me lõ'õ manõ masõndra, ba mõi-  
15 ga chõ Zamoeëli. Ba imane ga'a Žaoelo : Ombacha'õ chõgœ hadia  
16 niwa'õ Zamoeëli chõmi. Ba imane Saoelo chõ ga'ania : I'ombacha'õ chõma, wa no moesõndra galide andrõ. Ba hadia niwa'õ Zamoeëli ba wamataro razo ja'ia, ba lõ i'ombacha'õ chõnia.  
17 III. Ba ifaloecha'õ zato Samoe-  
18 éli, chõ Jehowa, ba Misefa. Ba ima-  
ne ba Ndراono Gизeraëli : Da'õ ni-  
wa'õ Jehowa, Lowalangi Ndراono Gизeraëli : No oe'ohe mijawa Ndراo-  
no Gизeraëli, moroi ba danõ Misera-  
aji, ba no oe'efa'õ ami ba danga  
Ndراawa Miseraji andrõ ba ba danga  
razo andrõ fefoe, samakao ja'ami.  
19 Ba ja'ami, ba no mi'erogõ Lowala-  
ngimi ma'õchõ, Lowalangi andrõ,  
si no manolo ja'ami ba wamakao-  
mi ba ba wa'atosasami, fefoe, me  
no mimane : Bõi! razo õfatara chõ-  
ma! Ba laoe, ba mi'ondrasi Jehowa,  
dali madomi ba dali ngahõnõ andrõ  
20 chõmi ! (F. 8, 7). Ba ifa'aso mado  
Ndراono Gизeraëli fefoe Samoeëli,  
ba gõna mado Mbenijami. (F. 14,  
21 41. Jos. 7, 16). Ba ifa'aso mado  
Mbenijami andrõ, sawoesawæ, ba  
gõna zi sawæ nga'õtõ Materi. Ba  
ifa'aso zi sawæ nga'õtõ Materi andrõ,  
samõsamõsa, ba gõna Zaoelo, ono  
Kisi. Ba la'aloei ia, ba lõ lasõndra.  
22 Ba lafoeli lasofoe chõ Jehowa, la-  
mane : Hadia, no mõi ba da'e niha  
andrõ ? Ba imane Jehowa : Hiza,  
no ibini'õ ia ba gamagama andrõ.  
23 Ba fagohi ira mangai ja'ia ba da'õ.  
Ba me mõi ia ba hoenõ niha bacha,  
ba ha falawã baginia niha sato fe-  
24 foe. Ba imane Samoeëli ba niha  
sato fefoe : Hadia, no mi'ilä, wa  
lõ ba niha sato si fagõlögõlõ ba ni-  
toejoe Jehowa andrõ ? Ba moe'ao  
niha sato fefoe, lamane : Ja anaoe  
25 noso razo andrõ ! (Raz. I. 1, 25). Ba  
i'ombacha'õ ba zato hoekoe ba
- wa'arazo andrõ Samoeëli, ba itanõ  
ba zoera ba ibe'e fõna Jehowa. Aefa  
da'õ, ba ifofanõ zato fefoe Samoeëli,  
ena'õ ifoeli ia chõra zamõsana. (F.  
8, 11. Moz. V: 17, 14-20). Ba Saoelo 26  
gõi, ba ifoeli ia ba Gibeä, ba fao  
chõnia zabõlõ, nifadoehoe'õ Lowala-  
ngi tõdõ; ba so õsa si si lõ ja'wa, 27  
sangoema'õ : Hadia goena da'õ chõ-  
da ? ba la'ositengagõ ia ba lõ ma-  
moeala ira chõnia. (F. 11, 12).

## FAZA 11.

I. Isoewõ Jabesi Nahasi, razo  
Ndراono Gamoni. II. I'ohé Ndراono  
Gизeraëli Saoelo, ba wanimbä ja'ira.  
III. Te'ala Ndراono Gamoni Fa-  
ngaro fa'arazo.

I. Ba mato sara wa'wa, ba so moroi  
sa Nahasi, Iraono Gamoni ba  
wanoewõ Jabesi ba danõ Gileadi.  
Ba lamane banoea Jabesi andrõ  
fefoe chõ Nahasi : Datalaoe fawoe'  
oe li, ba mõiga barõ mbawaoe. (F.  
31, 11). Ba imane chõra Nahasi,  
Iraono Gamoni : Ba da'õ fawoe'oe  
li ita, oedozigõ ami wogoë hõrõmi  
kambõlõ, fango'aja Iraono Gize-  
raëli fefoe ! (Jer. 39, 7). Ba lamane  
satoea mbanoea Jabesi chõnia : Fonoso  
ndra'aga, fitoe bongi, ena'õ  
mafatenge zinenge ba danõ Ndراo-  
no Gизeraëli ma'asagõrõ ; ba na lõ  
dania sanolo ja'aga, ba mabe'ega  
ba dangaoe ! Ba me laroegi Gibeä,  
banoea Zaoelo andrõ, sinenge, me  
la'ombacha'õ ba zato niwa'õra, ba  
mege'ege sibai niha sato fefoe.

II. Ba hiza, so Zaoelo, i'otarai  
nowi, moloho sawi ba da'õ. Ba iso-  
föe Saoelo, imane : Hadia ba niha  
sato, wa mege'ege ? Ba la'ombacha'õ  
chõnia niwa'õ mbanoea Jabesi an-  
drõ. Ba me no irono, he wisa, ba  
so chõnia Geheha Lowalangi, ba  
mofõnoe sibai ia. (Sangoehoek. 14,  
6). Doea geoe ira'oe sawi ba ita-  
tawi ba ifatõrõi'õ ba danõ Ndراono  
Gизeraëli ma'asagõrõ, imane : Ha  
niha zi lõ fao chõ ndra Saoelo Sa-

1

2

3

4

5

6

7

moeëli, ba lamanõ gõi ba zaŵinia ! Ba ihawoei fa'ata'oe chõ Jehowa zato fefoe, ba mõi ira, ha sara 8 dõdõ. (*Sangoehoek. 19, 29*). Ba me i'ofaja ira ba Mbeseiki, ba no 300,000 Iraono Gizeräeli ba 30,000 ma'oe-woe Joeda. Ba imane ba zinenge andrõ, si mõi chõra mege : Mi'ombacha'õ ba mbanoea Jabesi ba danõ Gileadi : Mahemoloe, na aeochoe zino, ba so zangorifi ja'ami ! Ba lafoeli ira sinenge andrõ, ba la'ombacha'õ ba mbanoea Jabesi, 10 ba omoeso dõdõra. Ba lafaŵa'õgõ chõ Nahasi banoea Jabesi, lamane : Mahemoloe maloeloe ndra'aga chõmi : ba hana na milaoe chõma zoomasi ami.

11 III. Ba mahemoloe mbanoea, ba i'otõloe bawá niha Saoelo, ba lahawoei golombasewá si hoelõ wongi, ba ato sibai laboeboenoe Iraono Gamoni, irege aeochoe zino. Ba si 12 tosai, ba moezaewe, lõ'õ sa'ae si fao si daroea chõra. Ba lamane sato chõ Zamoeëli : Ha niha zangoema'õ no : Hadia, razoda Zaoelo andrõ ? Mi'ohé ba dae, ena'õ taboenoe ira ! 13 (F. 10, 27). Ba imane Saoelo : Lõ tola mate niha ma'ochõ, me no itolo Ndraono Gizeräeli Jehowa ma'ochõ 14 andre. (F. 14, 45). Ba imane Samoeëli ba niha sato : Mitaboe, mõi ita ba Giligala, ba wangaro'õ fa'a-razo ba da'õ. (F. 10, 8). Ba mõi 15 ba Giligala zato fefoe ba lafataro razo Zaoelo fôna Jehowa ba da'õ, ba Giligala. Ba lataba zoemange fangandrõ saoha gölõ, ba da'õ fôna Jehowa, ba somoeso sibai tõdõ Zaoelo ba ira matoea Ndraono Gizeräeli.

### FAZA 12.

I. Ibeta ia sangoehoekoe Samoeëli. II. Hoehoeonia ba waloechata zato. III. Fa'abe'e hoekoe Lowalangi ba fa'eboea dõdõnia.

I. Ba imane Samoeëli ba Ndraono Gizeräeli fefoe : Hiza, no oefondro-

ndrongo limi fefoe hadia ia niŵa'õmi chõgoe, ba no oefataro chõmi razo. (F. 8, 7. 22; 11, 25.) Ba hiza iada'e, ba sowaõwaõ fõnami razo andrõ ; ba ja'o, ba si no atoea, ba si no tohare hoewa ; ba hiza, iraonogoe zi so chõmi. Ba i'otarai iraono ndra'o, iroegi ma'ochõ andre, ba no anehe ami dõrõwagoe. Ba ja'e ndra'odo, mi'ae oedoegoe fôna Jehowa ba fôna nibajoininia andrõ ! Ha saŵi ba ha kalide nihalõgroe ? Ha niha nifakaogoe ba ha niha nihoendragõgroe ? Ba heza oe'â gana'a, wamakifoe hõrõgroe ? Mi'adoegõ ndra'o, ba da'oefoeli chõmi ! (Moz. IV. 16, 15). Ba lamane : Lõ nifakaomõ ba lõ nihoedragõmõ ja'aga, samõsa lõ nihalõmõ hadia ia. Ba imane chõra : Ja si so ba mbõrõ Jehowa, ba chõmi andrõ, ba he nibajoininia andrõ, ba ja si so ba mbõrõ ma'ochõ, wa lõ nisõndrami hadia ia, ba dangagoe. Ba lamane : Ja'ia da'õ !

II. Ba imane Samoeëli ba zato : Si so ba mbõrõ Jehowa andrõ, sombõi ira Moze A'aroni, ba solohe mijawa ira toeami, moroi ba danõ Miseraji ! Ba mi'ondrasí, ena'õ oe'ombacha'õ chõmi, fôna Jehowa, ba ena'õ oefasoegi ba dõdõmi wa'eboea dõdõ Jehowa andrõ fefoe, chõmi ba chõ ndra toeami. Me no iroegi danõ Miseraji Jakobo, ba lafakao ira Dawa Miseraji. Ba la'angarõfi li Jehowa ira toeami, ba ifatenge ndra Moze A'aroni, sangeheta ira toeami ba danõ Miseraji ba ba danõ da'e ifataro ira. Ba olifoe ira Lowalangira Jehowa. Ba i'amawa ira ba danga Zisera andrõ, koemandra Jabino andrõ, razo Hassora, ba ba danga Ndrava Wilisiti andrõ, ba ba danga razo Ndraono Moabi ; tobali lalaoe chõra. (*Sangoehoek. 4, 2; 10, 7; 13, 1; 3, 12*). Ba la'angarõfi li Jehowa, lamane : 10 Horõina, me no ma'erogõ Jehowa ba me no mafosoemange Mba'ali

- andrō ba Asera andrō : ba ija'e, sa'a'e, wolo'ō chō Jehowa, mifosoe-  
 ba efa'ō ndra'aga ba danga nema-  
 lima andrō, ba ja'oegō mafosoe-  
 mange! Ba ifatenge Jeroebi-Mba'alī  
 andrō Jehowa, ba Baraki ba Jefita  
 ba Samoeëli, i'efa'ō ami ba danga  
 nemalimi andrō, fasoei, tobali lō'ō  
 sa'a'e hadia ia chōmi, ahono ami  
 baomomi. (*Sangoehoek*, 6, 14; 11,  
 12 29. F. 7, 3). Ba me mi'ilā, so moroi  
 sa Nahasi andrō, razo Ndراونو  
 Gamoni, ba wanoewō ja'amī, ba  
 mimane chōgōe: Bōi! razo zama-  
 tōrō ja'aga! — lō lai wa no Lo-  
 walangimi, Jehowa, razomi. (F.  
 13 8, 19). Ba laoe, ba hisa razomi  
 andrō, nitoejoemi, no ifataro chōmi  
 14 razo Jehowa. Na mi'ata'oefi Jehowa,  
 na mifosoemange ia ba na mifo-  
 ndrondrongo linia, na lō mifadaō  
 niwā'ō Jehowa, na mi'o'ō chō  
 Lowalangimi Jehowa, he ja'amī,  
 ba he razo andrō, samatōrō ja'amī  
 15 (ba itolo ami Jehowa). Ba na lō  
 mifondrondrongo li Jehowa, ba na  
 te chōmi goroisa Jehowa, ba oedoemi  
 dania danga Jehowa ba oedoe razo-  
 16 mi andrō. Ba mi'ondrasi, ba mine-  
 hegō zeboea andrō, nilaoe Jehowa,  
 17 ba zanehe ami. Hadia, tengā bawā  
 wamasi gandroe iada'e? Ba manga-  
 ndrō ndra'o chō Jehowa, ena'ō  
 moe'oegoe mbanoea ba ena'ō mo-  
 teoe ibe'e: ba mi'ilā dania ba aboto  
 ba dōdōmi wa'eboea lalōmi wamaigi  
 Jehowa, me no mi'andrō razo!  
 18 III. **Ba** mangandrō Zamoeëli chō  
 Jehowa, ba moe'oegoe mbanoea ba  
 moteoe ibe'e Jehowa, me loeo da'ō.  
 Ba ata'oe sibai niha sato Jehowa  
 19 ba Samoeëli. Ba lamane chō Za-  
 moeëli niha sato fefoe: Angandrō  
 chō Lowalangimō, Jehowa, salahi  
 zawoejoemō andre, fa bōi tekiko  
 ndra'aga, me no manōnō na horō-  
 ma andrō fefoe lalō andrō, fanga-  
 20 ndrō razo! Ba imane Samoeëli ba  
 niha sato: Bōi mi'aboesi tōdō: si  
 ndroehoe sa, no milaoe zi lō atoelō  
 andrō, fefoe — ba bōi atō mibato  
 sa'a'e, wolo'ō chō Jehowa, mifosoe-  
 mange Jehowa, moroi si'aikō ba  
 dōdōmi, ba bōi mi'o'ō wajafaja a-  
 ndrō, si lō goena ba si tengā fango-  
 rifimi, me no si lō boto. (*Moz.* V.  
 32, 37. 38). Lō'ō sa itibo'ō mbanea-  
 nia Jehowa, bōrō dōinia andrō, si  
 no ebœa; noa sa atō omasi Jeho-  
 wa, ibali'ō banoeania ami. (*Moz.*  
 II. 19, 6). Ba ja arōe gōi chōgōe 23  
 wamazōchi horō chō Jehowa, wa-  
 mōhōi fangandrō salahimi: oe'oro-  
 ma'ō sa chōmi lala si sōchi andrō,  
 lala sadōlō. (F. 7, 8). Ba mi'ata'oefi 24  
 Jehowa, ba bōi farōi ami chōnia,  
 wamosoemange ja'ia, soroi si'aikō  
 ba dōdōmi; mitōngōni sa'a'e zeboea  
 andrō, nilaoenia chōmi! (*Raz.* II. 17,  
 39). Ba na si lō sōchi milaoe, ba 25  
 nihori ami, fabaja razomi andrō.

## FAZA 13.

I. Isoeko Ndrewa Wilisiti Jonata.  
 Ato sibai Ndrewa Wilisiti ba tosasa  
 Ndrewa Gizeräli. II. Ifahelō wa-  
 me'e soemange Saoelo ba itegoe ia  
 Samoeëli. III. Ambō fangōna ba  
 Ndrewa Gizeräli.

- I. Ōfa woeloe fache Zaoelo, me  
 tobali razo ia, ba doea woeloe a  
 roea fache razo ia ba Ndrewa Gi-  
 zeraëli. Ba itoetoejoe chōnia zi 3000  
 niha ba Ndrewa Gizeräli Saoelo; 2000  
 nawō Zaoelo ba Michima, ba  
 ba hili ba Mbetiëli, ba 1000 nawō  
 Jonata ba Gibeä, ba mado Mbeni-  
 jami. Ba si tosai sabōlō, ba ifofanō,  
 hana na ifoeli ia ba chōra zamōsana.  
 Ba irasa harefa Ndrewa Wilisiti  
 andrō ba Geba Jonata. Ba larongo-  
 Dawa Wilisiti: No molaŵa niha  
 Heberaio! Ba noa sa'a'e ifalaoe'ō  
 dorofe Saoelo, ba danō misa, ma'a-  
 sagōrō, (F. 14, 49), ba larongo Irao-  
 no Gizeräli fefoe: No irasa harefa  
 Ndrewa Wilisiti andrō Saoelo, ba  
 na abōoe manō dōi Ndrewa Gize-  
 räli ba Ndrewa Wilisiti. Ba te-  
 fakaoni'ō zato, awō Zaoelo, ba Gili-  
 gala, ba noa gōi te'anō Ndrewa  
 Wilisiti, ba wanoewō Iraono Gize-

- raëli, 3000 goereta ba 6000 zi fakoe-  
do ; ba si lō koedo, ba no fa'oj  
ngawoea nene ba mbewe nasi ; ba  
so ira moroi sa, ba ba zinga Mi-  
chima tebato, ba gamaoedoe Mbeti  
6 Awena. Ba me la'ilä Iraono Gize-  
raëli wa'atosasara (no aboe sibai  
dödöra), ba labini'ō ira ba dögi narō  
hili, ba dögi danō, ba dögi narō gara  
7 ba ba lösöelö soeba ba mba'a, ba  
latörö götöna ba Joridano, lasawa  
danō mado Gado ba tanō Gileadi.  
Ba ba Giligala na sa so Zaoelo ; ba  
no larōi ia sabölö fefoe, ba wa'a-  
ta'oera andrō.
- 8 II. **Ba** fitoe bongi ibaloi, iroegi  
ginötö nihonogöi Zamoeëli, ba lō  
mõi ba Giligala Zamoeëli. Ba me  
moezaewe manō niha, me larōi ia,  
9 (*F. 10, 8*), ba imane Saoelo : Mi'o-  
he chögoe zoemange nitoenoe andrō,  
ba soemange fangorifi! ba ibe'e zoe-  
10 mange nitoenoe. Ba me no awai  
chönia wame'e soemange andrō, ba  
so Zamoeëli. Ba ifaondragöia Saoe-  
11 lo, ba wangowai ja'ia. Ba imane  
Samoeëli : Hadia nilaoemö? Ba  
imane Saoelo : No oe'ila, wa moe-  
zaewe manō niha, wa larōi ndra'o-  
do ; ba iroegi inötö, ba lō ja'oegö,  
lō lai, wa no owoelo Ndrawa Wili-  
12 siti, ba Michima. Ba oemane dödö-  
göe : Mõi mitooe sa'ae Ndrawa Wi-  
lisiti, chögoe, ba Giligala, ba lō  
ni'andrögöe fa'eboca dödö Jehowa ;  
ba oe'abe'e'ō dödögöe, wame'e soe-  
13 mange andrō. Ba imane Samoeëli  
chö Zaoelo : No sambö era'era ndra'-  
oegö ; oroisa andrō, nibe'e Lowala-  
ngioe, Jehowa, chöoe, ba no lō ni'-  
o'öoe ; i'aro'ō ena'ō ijä'e Jehowa  
wa'arazomö ba Ndrawa Gizeraëli,  
14 fa böi teboelö. Ba me no si manö,  
ba tengä si lō teboelö wa'arazomö  
andrō. Noa sa i'aloëi chönia Jehowa  
niha si fadoehoe dödönia, ba wa-  
me'e razo mbanoeania ja'ia. Me no  
lō ni'o'ömö niwa'ō Jehowa chöoe.  
(*Hal. zin. 13, 22*).  
15 III. **Ba** maoso Zamoeëli, iröi Gi-
- ligala, ifoeli ia. Ba si tosai sabölö,  
ba la'o'ō Zaoelo, ba wamaondragö  
sanoewö. Ba me no laroegi Gibeä,  
ba mado Mbenijami, me la'otarai  
Giligala, ba i'ofaja zabölö andrō  
si fao na chönia Saoelo, so mato  
600. Ba ba Geba, ba mado Mbeni-  
jami, la'iagö Saoelo ba ononia Jo-  
nata, awö niha andrō, si fao chöra  
na, ba ba Michima tebato mege  
Ndrawa Wilisiti. Ba so zi otarai  
16 golombasewä Ndrawa Wilisiti si  
mõi faraboe, töloe bawá : Si sam-  
bawá, ba lasawa Gofera, mõi ba  
danö Zoëala, ba si sambawá, ba  
17 ba Mbeti Horona ladölö ira, ba  
si sambawá, fanete da'ō, ba mõi  
ba hili andrō, si otahögö daso  
andrō nifotöi daso Zebo'i ba tanö  
si mate tanö sa. Ba lō faloecha  
18 ziamboe ba danö Ndraono Gize-  
raëli ma'asagörö (lamane dödöra  
Dawa Wilisiti : Ma dania laböbözi  
chöra zi'öli ba toho niha Heberiao  
andrö !) (*Sangoehoek. 5, 8*). Dozi  
19 Iraono Gizeraëli, ba lō tola lö'ö,  
mitooe ba Ndrawa Wilisiti mõi,  
na so ni'amboechi, ma si'öli wa-  
mali'ö danö, ba ma fakoe ba ma  
fato ba ma tambila. Na no afroe-  
20 roe mbawa zi'öli wamali'ö danö  
ba he fakoe ba he garafoe andrō  
ba he fato ba he ba wangadölö toe-  
kotoeko zi matoea za'wi. Ba na so  
21 wasoewöta, ba lō si'öli ba lō toho  
ba zabölö andrō fefoe, si fao chö  
ndra Saoelo ononia Jonata ; ba so  
22 sa chö Zaoelo ba chö nononia Jo-  
nata. Ba sambawá Dawa Wilisiti,  
23 ba laroegi mbawa danö andrō fõna-  
föna Michima.

## FAZA 14.

I. Folaoe Jonata ba Ndrawa Wili-  
siti, ba Michima. II. Te'ala Ndrawa  
Wilisiti ibe'e Saoelo. III. Fangelifi  
Zaoelo, sambö era'era. IV. Mõifamoe-  
noe zato ba foemoenos Jonata ena'ö.  
V. Fa'abölö Zaoelo. Ononia ba fo'-  
monia ba talifoesönia.

I. **Ba** samoeza ma'öchö, ba imane 1

- Jonata, ono Zaoelo, chō nono matoea andrō, solohe fangōnania : Taboe, mōi ita mijefo ba Ndrawa Wilisiti si sambawá andrō, tānō sa ! lō'ō sa ifarongogō chō namania.
- 2 Ba Saoelo, ba no doemadao ba nola Gibeau, ba mbōrō dalimo, ba ngai Migerono. Ba fa'ato niha si so chōnia, ba mato 600. Ba si obaroe baroe ba doto andrō, baroe gere, ba Ahia, ono Gahitoebi, ga'a Ikabodi andrō, ono Wineha andrō ono Eli, ere chō Jehowa ba Zilo. Ba lō'ō sa nirongo zato, wa no mofanō
- 4 Jonata. (F. 4, 19. 21). Ba ba daloe mbawa danō andrō ni'ōtō Jonata ena'ō, ba wolaoe ba Ndrawa Wilisiti andrō, ba no faoma fatambai so gara satarō ; tōi zi samboea, ba Bosesi, ba si samboea, ba Sene
- 5 dōi. Si samboea, ba tānō jōoe, no moesindro, ba gamaoedoe Michima, ba si samboea, ba tānō raja, ba
- 6 gamaoedoe Geba. Ba imane Jonata chō nono matoea andrō, solohe fangōnania : Taboe, mōi ita mijefo, ba zi lō moeboto andrō, si sambawá. Ma atō itolo ita Jehowa ba wasōndrata ; lō'ō sa fa'atebai chō Jehowa, na itolo ita, he ato niha ba he lō ato ! (Sangoehoek. 7, 7 ;
- 7 Nga'ōt. II. 14, 10). Ba itema linia solohe fangōna, imane : Laoe zi so ba dōdōoe, fefoe ; jā'e ndra'odo, ba we'amōi awōoe : hadia nilaoe dōdōoe, ba no nilaoe dōdōgoe gōi. Ba imane chōnia Jonata : Ba hiza, na mōi ita mijefo iada'e, ba niha andrō, ba na lāila ita, ba na lamane chōda : Mibase'ō, irege maroegi ami ! ba tabadoegō ita ba zi so ita,
- 10 lō mōi ita mijawā chōra. Ba na lamane : Mi'ae mijawā chōma, ba mōi mijawā ita ; na si manō, ba noa sa'ae ibe'e ba dangada ira Jehowa. Da'ō dania dandra chōda !
- 11 Ba me lāila zi daroea andrō Dawa Wilisiti, ba lamane Dawa Wilisiti : Hiza niha Heberaio si otarai dōgi
- 12 narō hili, ba nibini'ōra ja'ira ! Ba
- moe'ao zanaro andrō chō Jonata ba chō zolohe fangōnania, lamane : Mi'ae mijawā chōma, ba so dania nirongomi chōma ! Ba imane Jonata chō zolohe fangōnania : O'ō ndra'o mijawā, noa sa'ae ibe'e ba dangada ira Jehowa ! Ba manana Jonata, mijawā, ba i'ō'ō ia solohe fangōnania. Ba moloi ira fōna Jonata, Ba i'ō'ōtō tooe ira, ba solohe fangōnania zamaloea famoenoe, moroi foerinia. (Moz. III. 26, 7. 8). Ba mato 20 niha zi mate ba wamoe noe si fōfōna andrō, chō ndra Jonata solohe fangōnania andrō, ha mato tōloe laoerē tanōmō wa'ebolo danō. Ba ihawoei ira fa'ata'oe, ba golombasewā ba sanoewō andrō fefoe ; ba si manō gōi zanaro andrō, fabaja si sambawá, si mōi faraboe mege. Ba hoemeoe gōi danō, tobali fameta'oe sabōlōbōlō.
- II. Ba me lafaigi sanaro andrō chō Zaoelo ba Gibeau, ba mado Mbenijami, ba oi hoemoefa ba golombasewā. Ba imane Saoelo, ba zi so chōnia ba da'ō : Mi'ofaja niha ba mifaigi, ha niha chōda zofanō ! Ba la'ofaja, ba Jonata zi lō'ō ba solohe fangōna chōnia. Ba imane Saoelo chō Gahia : Ohe ba da'e mbaroe gere andrō ! ja'ia zi obaroe baroe ba doto andrō, baroe gere, me loeo da'ō, fōna Ndraono Gizeräeli. (F. 4, 3). Ba me hoemedē na 19 Zaoelo chō gere andrō, ba tedooe manō na wagoeagoeasa ba golombasewā Ndrawa Wilisiti, ba imane Saoelo chō gere andrō : Acha lō'ō oea ! Ba maoso Zaoelo ba awōnia 20 sabōlō andrō fefoe, ba me laroeigi naha wasōndrata andrō, ba i'ō'ōtō manō nawōnia zamōsana, abōlōbōlō sibai wa'afakoejoe. (Sangoehoek. 7, 22. Nga'ōt. II. 30, 23). Ba niha 21 Heberaio andrō, si no ararā barō mbawa Ndrawa Wilisiti ba si no fao chōra ba wanoeō andrō, ba laheta ira chōra gōi, ba wefao ba Ndraono Gizeräeli andrō, awō ndra

- 22 Saoelo Jonata. Ba he Iraono Gizeräeli andrō fefoe si no mamini'ō ja'ira mege ba hili mado Geferaji, me larongo no moloi Ndrawa Wilisiti, ba lagohi gōi, ba wolaoe chōra.
- 23 Tobali mōna Ndraono Gizeraëli me loeo da'ō, ibe'e Jehovah. Ba fazōndrazōndra na, iroegi ba zi tambai Mbeti Awena.
- 24 III. Ōi fao chō Zaoelo zato fefoe, mato 10,000 ira, ba fabali ira ba wasōndrata andrō ba hili —, ba mosala Zaoelo, me loeo da'ō, sala seboea. Ibe'e ba hōloe zato, imane : Ni'elifi dozi si manga hadia ia, irege bongi dania, irege no oelaoe mbalōgoe ba nemaligoe andrō ! Ba
- 25 dozi ira, ba lō manga. Ba so gazoeni
- 26 ūani ba mbenoea. Ba me laroegi gawa'awa andrō sato, ba hiza, ba no moloi ūani. Ba lō'ō zoei samelai, me
- 27 ata'oe ira wahōloesa andrō. Ba lō'ō sa nirongo Jonata, me ibe'e ba hōloe zato amania. Ba i'oro'ō mbalō zi'o, si so ba dangania, itoeko gawa'awa, ba ifelai, ba ifoeli ohahaoe hōrōnia.
- 28 Ba hoemedé chōnia nawōnia, samōsa, imane : No ibe'e ba hōloe sabe'e zato amaoe, no imane : Ni'elifi dozi si manga hadia ia ma'ōchō ! Ba no serege tōdō niha sato.
- 29 Ba imane Jonata : Iboenoe ita amagoe ; hiza sa wa'ohahaoe hōrōgoe, me no oefelai ūe ūani andrō,
- 30 si ha ma'ifoe ; ba mendroea manō ena'ō, na no lafaoeloeōgō sato wemanga ma'ōchō zahaeloe ira ba nemali andrō — ba ba zi mane, ba no ūna'ōna sibai wa'ate'ala Ndrawa
- 31 Wilisiti andrō ! Ba la'alani Ndrawa Wilisiti, me loeo da'ō, i'otarai Michima, noemalō ba Najalona, ba erege sibai dōdōra.
- 32 IV. Ba lateejoe gahaeloea andrō sato, lahalō mbiribiri ba sāwi fabaja ono, lataba, tooe ba danō, ba la'ā sato, fabaja do. (Moz. III. 3, 17).
- 33 Ba la'ombacha'ō chō Zaoelo lamane : Mosala chō Jehovah zato, me no fabaja ndro ba gōra. Ba imane :
- Salacha chōmi da'ō ! Mifagaōlō chōgoe gara seboea ba da'e ! Ba imane 34 na Saoelo : Mitōrōi zato, ba mimane chōra : Jamoe'ohē chōgoe ba da'e zamōsana zaŵinia ba ma biribirinia, ba da'e itaba ba i'ā, fa bōi mosala ami chō Jehovah, wemanga ja'ia, fabaja do ! Ba dozi ira, ba la'ohē zi so chōra, ba ba da'ō lataba. Ba 35 ifa'anō naha wame'e soemange chō Jehovah Saoelo ; bōrōta naha wame'e soemange, nifa'anō Zaoelo chō Jehovah, da'ō. Ba imane Saoelo : Datagohi 36 Ndrawa Wilisiti, ba zi bongi, ena'ō tahalō chōda zi so chōra ba ena'ō tahori ira, samōsa bōi tasaigō ! Ba lamane : Laoe manō zomasi'ō ! Ba imane ere : Ta'ondrasí Lowalangi ba da'e. Ba me isofoe chō Lowalangi Saoelo : 37 Hadia, oegohi Ndrawa Wilisiti? Hadia, ōbe'e ba danga Ndراونو Gizeräeli ira? ba lō itema linia, me loeo da'ō. (A. 18 : F. 23, 9). Ba imane 38 Saoelo : Mi'ae ba da'e, ja'ami, salāwa mbanoea fefoe, ba mizofoezofoe, ha niha zosala ma'ōchō ! Faja sa, wa no saoeri Jehovah, sa- 39 me'e mōna Ndراونو Gizeräeli, na lō mate zosala andrō, he onogoe Jonata zamoeza ! Ba lō ba zato andrō fefoe sanema linia. Ba imane 40 ba Ndراونو Gizeräeli fefoe : Mi'agō ba zi tambai, ba ba zi tambai, ba daroeaga, onogoe Jonata. Ba lamane sato chō Zaoelo : Laoe zo- 41 masi ndra'oegō ! Ba imane Saoelo : He Jehovah, Lowalangi Ndراونو Gizeräeli, hadia ia, wa lō ōtema li genonioe, ma'ōchō? Na ja'odo zi so sala ba ma onogoe Jonata, ba Oerimi fa'ele'ō; ba na ba mbanoeaoe Iraono Gizeräeli so, ba Toemimi fa'ele'ō ! Ba ira Jonata Saoelo zi gōna, ba sato, ba aefa. (F. 10, 20). Ba imane Saoelo : 42 Milaoe dahōdahō ba chōma onogoe Jonata ! Ba gōna Jonata. Ba imane 43 Saoelo chō Jonata : Ombacha'ō chōgoe hadia nilaoemō ! Ba i'ombacha'ō chōnia Jonata, imane : Ha ma'ifoe oefelai ūe ūani ba mbalō

zi'ogoe ba dangagoe, ba hadia, fa-  
 44 moenoegoe da'ō ? ! (Jos. 7, 19). Ba  
imané Saoelo; Jamoelaoe chōgœ  
zomasi ia Lowalangi: si mate ndra'-  
45 oegō, Jonata ! Ba lamane sato chō  
Zaoelo: Hadia, niboenoe Jonata  
andrō, samobōrō fangorifi seboea  
andrō, ba Ndراono Gizeraëli ? Lō  
tola da'ō ! faja wa no saoeri Jeho-  
wa, na aechee tooe ba danō zara  
boe ba hōgōnia, me no itolo ia  
Lowalangi ba wolaoenia, ma'ōchō. Ba  
la'efa'ō Jonata niha sato, fa bōi mate  
46 ia. Ba ifoeli ia misi javä Saoelo,  
ibōhōli wolohi Dawa Wilisiti, ba la-  
foeli ira chōra Dawa Wilisiti.  
 47 V. Ba me no aro chō Zaoelo wa'-  
arazo ba Ndراono Gizeraëli, ba fa-  
soewō ia ba nemalira fefoe, fasoei :  
ba Ndراono Moabi ba ba Ndراono  
Gamoni ba ba Ndراono Gedomo ba  
ba razo Zoba ba ba Ndراawa Wili-  
siti, ba fefoe gofoe heza möi ia, ba  
48 ja'ia zabōlō. Ba ifa'ele'ō gōi wa'a-  
bōlō wolaoe ba Ndراono Gamaleki,  
i'efa'ō Ndراono Gizeraëli ba danga  
49 zi faraboe ba chōra. Ba ono Zaoelo,  
ono matoea, ba Jonata ba Isijo ba  
Malekizoea, ba ononia alawe si do-  
mboea, ba Merabí zi a'a ba Michala  
50 zi achi. (Nga'ōt. I. 9, 39). Ba fo'o-  
mo Zaoelo, ba Ahinoa, ono Gah-  
masi andrō; ba koemandra seboea  
chōnia, ba Abineri, ono Neri andrō,  
51 tâna nama Zaoelo. (F. 17, 55). No  
faoma ono Gabiëli, he Kisi, ama  
Zaoelo, ba he Neri, ama Gabineri  
andrō. Ba götō wa'ara Zaoelo, ba  
52 lō aefaa'efaa wasoewōta sabōlōbōlō,  
ba Ndراawa Wilisiti. Ba na i'ila za-  
bōlō ba si no to'ōlō ba wasoewōta  
Saoelo, ba ihalō awōnia.

## FAZA: 15.

I. Isoewō Ndراono Gamaleki Sao-  
lo. Lō i'o'ō niwa'ō Lowalangi. II.  
Itegoe ia Samoeëli ba i'ombacha'ō  
chōnia wa aefaa ia razo. III. Iheta  
ia chō Zaoelo Samoeëli, me no aefaa  
iбоенoe Agagi andrō.

1 I. Ba imane Samoeëli chō Zaoelo :

No iwa'ō chōgœ Jehowa wama-  
joini ja'oegō razo mbanoeania Irao-  
no Gizeraëli; ba fondrondrongo go-  
roisa Jehowa, (F. 10, 1). Da'ō ni-  
wa'ō Jehowa ngahōnō : No oewa'ō  
tōdōgœ, nilaoe balō nilaoe Ndراono  
Gamaleki ba Ndراono Gizeraëli,  
womba'a lala chōra, me so ira  
moroi si tooe, ba danō Miseraji.  
(Moz. II. 17, 8-16. Moz. V. 25,  
17-19). Ba ae soewō Ndراono Ga-  
maleki andrō ba ūlacha'ō ira, awō  
zi so chōra fefoe, bōi hachōsi tōdō ;  
boenoe ira, he ira matoea, ba he  
ira alawe ba ono matoea ba si lō  
aefaa na ba mbagi zoesoe, ba sawi  
ba biribiri ba ondra ba kalide !  
(Moz. IV. 21, 2). Ba ifahede'ō ba  
niha sato Saoelo. Ba i'ofaja ira ba  
Delami : 200,000 zi lō koedo ba  
10,000 ma'oewoe Joeda. Ba isawa  
mbanoea seboea ba Ndراono Ga-  
maleki Saoelo, ba ifatenge ba ndraso  
mbombo andrō ōsa, samini'ō ja'ira  
ba da'ō. Ba imane Saoelo ba ma'-  
oewoe Geni andrō : Mifaoso, miheta  
ami ! mifabali ami ba Ndراono Ga-  
maleki, ena'ō lō oehori ami awōra,  
me no si sōchi nilaoemci ba Ndراono  
Gizeraëli fefoe, me la'oturai danō  
Miseraji. Ba laheta ira ba ngai  
Ndراono Gamaleki ma'oewoe Geni a-  
ndrō. (Sangoehoeek. I, 16). Ba ilaoe ba  
Ndراono Gamaleki Saoelo, i'oturai  
Delami, noemalō ba Zoeri, tâno ba  
gatoemboecha loeo i'oturai danō Mi-  
seraji. Ba Agagi andrō, razo Ndراo-  
no Gamaleki, ba lara'oe aoeiri, ba  
sato fefoe, ba la'ō'ōtō tooe bawa  
zi'oli. Ba Saoelo ba sato, ba la'orifi  
Agagi andrō ba si sōchi mbiribiri  
ba si sōchi za'wi, satabō ba niboela  
ba hadia ia fefoe zeboea bōli, te  
chōra lafakiko da'ō ; ba hadia zi lō  
bōli ba si lō tōi, ba lafakiko.

II. Be hoemedé Jehowa chō Za-  
moeëli, imane : Mangesa dōdōgœ, 11  
me no oebe'e razo Zaoelo andrō ;  
noa sa i'erogō ndra'o ba lō nitōrō-  
nia niwa'ōgoe, Ba afōchō chō Za-

- 12 moëeli, ba sara wongi manō i'angarōfi li Jehowa. Ba ihoelō wongi ifaondragō Zaoelo Samoeëli. Ba la'ombacha'ō chō Zamoeëli: No mangawoeli Zaoelo, no isaŵa hili Garemeli, ba da'ō no itaroe'ō harefa chōnia, ba no irōi da'ō, no isaŵa misi tooe
- 13 Giligala. Ba me faloecha Zamoeëli chō Zaoelo, ba imane chōnia Saoelo: Ja'ahowoe ndra'oegō chō Jehowa !
- 14 No oetörō niwa'ō Jehowa. Ba imane Samoeëli: Ba hadia wambehesa mbiribiri andrō ba dōgi dalingagoe, ba fe'ao'ao zawi andrō, nирongorongogoe ? Ba imane Saoelo: Ni'chera moroi ba Ndraono Gamaleki; noa sa la'orifi zi sōchi mbiribiri ba si sōchi zawi sato, ba wame'e soemange Lowalangioe Jehowa; ba
- 16 tānō bō'ō, ba no maboenoe. Ba imane Samoeëli chō Zaoelo: Bōi oea ! ena'ō oe'ombacha'ō chōoe, hadia wehede Jehowa chōgoe, me owi !
- 17 Ba imane: Ŧā'ō ! Ba imane Samoeëli: Tenga si manō: he Ŧā'ae niha side'ide ndra'oegō wamaigioe, ba noa zoei hōgō mado Ndraono Gizeraëli ndra'oegō, me no ibajoini razo Ndraono Gizeraëli ndra'oegō
- 18 Jehovah, (F. 9, 21), ba no ifatenge ndra'oegō Jehovah, no ūwa'ō chōoe: Ae fakiko zeboea horō andrō, Iraoно Gamaleki, laoe chōra, irege no
- 19 ahori ira ūbe'e ! Ba hana wa lō ū'ō goroisa Jehovah andrō, bana wa no ūfahoelō gahoeloea andrō, wolaoe si
- 20 fatoewoe chō Jehovah ? Ba itema li Zamoeëli Saoelo imane: Ba no oe'ō'ō niwa'ō Jehovah: ba nifatenge Jehovah ja'o, ba no mōido, ba no oe'ohé razo Ndraono Gamaleki, Agagi andrō, ba Iraono Gamaleki andrō,
- 21 ba no oefakiko. Ba no lahalō mbiribiri, ba saŵi sato, ahoeloea andrō ūsa, si sōchi nilacha'ō andrō, ba wame'e soemange Lowalangioe, Je-
- 22 howa, ba Giligala. Ba imane Samoeëli: **Ba hadia, no faoma wa'eboea dōdō Jehovah, he ba zoemange ni-toenoe, awō ba zoemange nitaba,**
- ba he ba wole'ō linia ? Hiza, sōchi wole'ō, moroi ba zoemange, ba sōchi wamondrongo li, moroi ba dawō zi matoea mbiribiri ; (Hos. 6, 6. Jes. 1, 11. Mat. 9, 13, 12, 7);** fa lō molo'ō 23 sa, ba no timba horō fakelemoesa, ba fa'abe'e dandro, ba no falaŵalaŵa ba wa'aefa ba Lowalangi ba ba wame'e adoe ! Ba me no lō ba dōdōoe niwa'ō Jehovah, ba noa gōi tebai razo ndra'oegō, wamaiginia. (F. 16, 1). Ba imane Saoelo chō Zamoeëli: 24 Horōgoe da'ō, me no oesawō gorroisa Jehovah, awō nifachoinia andrō; ba no ata'edo zato, ba no tobali oe'ō'ō niwa'ōra. Ba ija'e, ba 25 be'e aefa chōgoe horōgoe, ba taisa awōgoe ba wangawoeli, ena'ō mangaloeloe ndra'o chō Jehovah ! Ba 26 imane Samoeëli chō Zaoelo: Lō mōido awōoe ba wangawoeli: me no lō ba dōdōoe oroisa Jehovah, ba noa gōi tebai razo Ndraono Gizeraëli ndra'oegō, wamaigi Jehovah. Ba me 27 ibali'ō ia Samoeëli, ba wofanō, ba itoejoe watalinga mbaroenia seboea Saoelo, ba aetoe da'ō. Ba imane 28 chōnia Samoeëli: Noiheta chōoe wa'-arazo ba Ndraono Gizeraëli Jehovah maōchō, no i'etoe'ō, ba no ibe'e ba niha bō'ō, si sōchi moroi chōoe. (F. 28, 17). Ba lō'ō sa mofaja „la-chōmi“ Ndraono Gizeraëli andrō, ba lō mangesa dōdōnia, me no tengenihia ia, wa mangesa ena'ō dōdōnia. (Moz. IV. 23, 19). Ba imane: Ho- 30 rōgoe sa, ba fosuemange atō ndra'o, fōna zalaŵa ba fōna zato, we'amōi awōgoe ba wangawoeli, ena'ō mangaloeloe ndra'o chō Lowalangioe, Jehovah !
- III. **Ba mangawoeli Zamoeëli, 31 i'ō'ō Zaoelo, ba mangaloeloe chō Jehovah Zaoelo. Ba imane Samoeëli: 32 Ndrāmoe'he chōgoe ba da'e razo Ndraono Gamaleki andrō, Agagi andrō ! Ba i'ondrasi ia Agagi, no ohahaoe mbawa; imane Agagi: Hiza, no taja wa'afōchō wa'amate ! Ba imane Samoeëli: Si mane fa- 33**

ngohorimō iraono ndra alawe bō'ō, si'ōlimō, si manō gōi lahorī ndraono ninaoe, moroi ba wangohori iraono ndra alawe bō'ō ! Ba igōgōtō tooe Agagi Samoeëli, fōna Jehowa ba 34 Giligala. Ba isaŵa Rama Samoeëli, ba Saoelo, ba ifoeli ia ba chōra misi 35 jaŵa ba Gibeal, banoea Zaoelo. Ba lō'ō sa'ae faloecha Zamoeëli chō Zaoelo, irege mate ia, noa sa aboe dōdō Zamoeëli ba chō Zaoelo andrō, ba no mangesa dōdō Jehowa, me no ifataro razo Ndraono Gizeraëli Zaoelo.

## FAZA 16.

I. Ibajoini razo Dawido Samoeëli. II. Mōi solaoe biola chō Zaoelo Dawido.

- 1    I. Ba imane Jehowa chō Zamoeëli : Ha wa'ara dōhō wa'aboe dōdōoe chō Zaoelo andrō, me noa sa atō tebai salaŵa Ndraono Gizeraëli ia, wamaigigoe ? Fo'ōsi fanicha dandroe andrō chōoe ba laboe : oefatenge ndra'oegō chō Giza'i andrō, banoea Mbetilechema, me no ba nononia oefaiji chōgoe zamōsa, ni'be'e razo. (F. 15, 23, 35). Ba imane Samoeëli : He oewisa we'amōi ? Na irongo Saoelo, ba iboenoedo ! Ba imane Jehowa : Ohe nono zaŵi ba ūmane : Ba wame'e soemange Jehowa mōido. Ba kaoni Giza'i andrō, ba wemanga soemange ; ba ja'o zangombacha chōoe, he ūwisa ; nitōtōigoe chōoe, ba ūbajoini chōgoe.
- 2    4    Ba i'o'ō Samoeëli niŵa'ō Jehowa. Ba me iroegi Mbetilechema, ba lafaondragō ia satoea mbanoea, si no tobali tōdō, ba lamane : Hadia, ba zi sōchi mōi'ō ? (Raz. II. 9, 18). Ba imane : Ja'ia ! Ba wame'e soemange Jehowa mōido ; mi'amoni ba mitaboe ba wemanga zoemange andrō ! Ba ifamoni ndra Iza'i ononia ba ikaoni ira ba wemanga zoemange 5 andrō. Ba me so ira, ba ifaigi Gelabi andrō, imane dōdōnia : Si ndroehoe, 6 ja'ia nibajoini chō Jehowa ! Ba

imanee Jehovah chō Zamoeëli : Bōi faigi nga'oenia ba fa'alawania, tenega sa ja'ia nitoejoegoe. Famaigi Lowalangi sa, ba no tengā si mane famaigi niha. Nga'eo nifaigi niha, ba tōdō nifaigi Lowalangi ! (Hal. zin. 10, 34 ; Sin. 7, 10). Ba chō Gabinadabi moehede Gizai, i'ohē chō Zamoeëli. Ba imane Samoeëli : Da'ō gōi, ba tengā nitoejoe Jehovah. Ba Sama i'ohē chōnia Iza'i ; ba imane : Da'ō gōi, ba tengā mitoejoe Jehovah. Ba fitoe i'ohē chō Zamoeëli 10 ononia Iza'i ; ba imane Samoeëli chō Giza'i : Lō nitoejoe Jehovah ba da'ō ! (Nga'ot. I. 2, 13-15). Ba imane na 11 Samoeëli chō Giza'i : Hadia, awai nonooe matoea ? Ba imane : Hatō si achi, no mōi koebalo mbiribiri. Ba imane Samoeëli chō Giza'i : Fatenge, fahalō'ō ia, lō'ō sa manga ita, na lō ja'ia. (F. 17, 14). Ba ifatenge, ifahalō'ō ; ba no sojo boe ba si sōchi hōrō, ba si sōchi manō wamaigida. Ba imane Jehovah : Faoso, bajoini ia, da'ō ia. Ba itoejoe 12 dandroe wanicha Samoeëli, ibajoini [Dawido] ba zi so ira ga'ania. Ba so Geheha Jehovah chō Dawido, i'otarai loeo da'ō, lō teboelō. Ba ifazawa ia Samoeëli, isaŵa Rama. (Sam. II. 2, 4 ; 5, 3).

II. Ba me no aheta Geheha Jehovah chō Zaoelo, ba ifakao ia bechoe si lō sōchi, nifatenge Jehovah. (F. 18, 10). Ba lamane chō Zaoelo 15 ira awōnia : Hiza sa, ifakao ndra'oegō bechoe si lō sōchi chō Lowalangi, ba jamoeŵa'ō manō niŵa'ōnia sochō ja'aga ; ja'e ndra'aga, sawoejoemō andre, ba ma'aloei niha, soneche ba wolaoe biola : ba na so chōoe mbechoe si lō sōchi andrō, chō Lowalangi, ba jamoelaoe mbiola, ba aoha chōoe. (Raz. II. 3, 15). Ba imane Saoelo ba ngoningoninia andrō : Ba mifaigi chōgoe niha si no to'ōlō, ba wolaoe biola, ba mi'ohē chōgoe. Ba imane si samōsa : So 16 ni'ilagoe, ono Giza'i andrō, banoea

Mbetilechema si no to'ōlō ba wolaoe | ba sohoenahoena : ba fa'a boea mba-  
 biola, niha sabōlō ba soneche ba | roenia sabe'e andrō, ba so safikoe. 6  
 watelesa ba sabōlō ba hoehoeo, ni- | Ba so mbaloebaloe wahania, tōla,  
 ha si sōchi boto, ba itolotolo ia | ba baloese tōla ba galisinia, ba ezai 7  
 19 Jehovah. Ba ifatenge zinenge Saoelo, | hao dotoa mboeroesania, ba mato 6  
 chō Giza'i, imane chōnia : Fatenge | kilo wa'a boea nōsi mboeroesa, si'ōli;  
 chōgōe nonooe Dawido andrō, koe- | ba mowaōwaō fōnania zolohe da-  
 20 balo mbiribiri andrō. Ba ihalō roti | ngenia. Ba so ia ba moe'ao ia ba  
 Iza'i, foeloe, ba samba nahia nagoe | Ndراونو Gizearēli, imane : Hadia  
 ba sara nono nambi, si matoea, | wa so ami, wama'anō ja'ami, ba  
 ifa'ohe'ō chō Zaoelo, chō nononia | wolaoe chōma ? Hadia, tengə Dawa  
 21 Dawido andrō. Ba mōi chō Zaoelo | Wilisiti andrō ndra'o, ba tengə saw-  
 Dawido, mōi ngongoninja, ba i'o- | woejoe Zaoelo ami ? Mifaigi zamōsa  
 22 masi'ō Saoelo, ba tobali solohe fa- | ba chōmi, solaoe chōgōe ! Na tola  
 ngōna Zaoelo Dawido. Ba ifatenge | fatele ia chōgōe, ba na ja'ia zabōlō,  
 chō Giza'i Saoelo, imane chōnia : | ba mōiga barō mbawami; ba na  
 Acha so chōgōe Dawido, ngongingo- | ja'odo zabōlō, na te'ala ia oebe'e,  
 23 nigoe, me no omasido ia. Ba ero | ba ja'ami zi mōi barō mbawama,  
 na ira'oe Zaoelo bechoe si lō sōchi | ba sawoejoema ami. Imane Dawa 10  
 andrō, chō Lowalangi, ba itoejoe | Wilisiti andrō : No oe'c'aja zabōlō  
 mbiola Dawido ba ifoli; ba okafoe | Ndراونو Gizerāeli ma'ōchō : mifaigi  
 chō Zaoelo, aoha, ba aheta chōnia | chōgōe zamōsa, ena'ō fatele ndra'-  
 mbechoe si lō sōchi andrō. (A. 14). | aga ! (Raz. II. 19, 4. 16). Ba me 11  
 larongo wehede Ndراونا Wilisiti  
 andrō Saoelo ba Iraono Gizerāeli  
 fefoe, ba tobali dōdōra ba ata'oe  
 sibai ira.

## FAZA 17.

I. Fasoewōta ba Ndراونا Wilisiti.  
 I'o'aja Ndراونو Gizerāeli Goliatō  
 andrō. II. Ifatenge nononia Dawido  
 Iza'i. III. Ifo'esoeanō Dawido ga'a-  
 nia. IV. Hoehoeo Dawido chō Zaoe-  
 lo. V. Iboenoë Goliatō Dawido. VI.  
 Abōlō Ndراونو Gizerāeli. Isofoe  
 Dawido Saoelo.

- 1 I. **Ba** la'woelozi zabōlō chōra  
 Dawa Wilisiti, ba wanoewō ; ba  
 Zocho, ba danō mado Joeda, owoelo  
 ira, ba ba ngai Nefesi Damimi te-  
 bato ira, ba gotaloeara Zocho Na-  
 sekā. Ba Saoelo ba Iraono Gizerāeli,  
 2 ba no owoelo gōi, ba ba ndraso  
 andrō, sabōlō manawa, tebato ira ;  
 ba lafa'anō ira, ba wolaoe ba Ndراونا  
 3 Wilisiti. Ba no lafatambai : tānō  
 andre, ba gahe hili, ba Dawa Wili-  
 siti, ba si jefo, ba Iraono Gizerāeli,  
 4 tobali otaloeara ndraso andrō. Ba  
 mōi baero moroi ba naha Ndراونا  
 Wilisiti mbohalima, Goliatō dōi,  
 banoea Gata, ūnō hela a litō wa'a-  
 lawānia ; (Jos. 11, 22); tetenaoeloe  
 5 tōla ba hōgōnia ba baroenia sabe'e,
- ba sohoenahoena : ba fa'a boea mba-  
 roenia sabe'e andrō, ba so safikoe. 6  
 Ba so mbaloebaloe wahania, tōla,  
 ba baloese tōla ba galisinia, ba ezai 7  
 hao dotoa mboeroesania, ba mato 6  
 kilo wa'a boea nōsi mboeroesa, si'ōli;  
 ba mowaōwaō fōnania zolohe da-  
 ngenia. Ba so ia ba moe'ao ia ba  
 Ndراونو Gizearēli, imane : Hadia  
 wa so ami, wama'anō ja'ami, ba  
 wolaoe chōma ? Hadia, tengə Dawa  
 Wilisiti andrō ndra'o, ba tengə saw-  
 woejoe Zaoelo ami ? Mifaigi zamōsa  
 ba chōmi, solaoe chōgōe ! Na tola  
 fatele ia chōgōe, ba na ja'ia zabōlō,  
 ba mōiga barō mbawami; ba na  
 ja'odo zabōlō, na te'ala ia oebe'e,  
 ba ja'ami zi mōi barō mbawama,  
 ba sawoejoema ami. Imane Dawa 10  
 Wilisiti andrō : No oe'c'aja zabōlō  
 Ndراونو Gizerāeli ma'ōchō : mifaigi  
 chōgōe zamōsa, ena'ō fatele ndra'-  
 aga ! (Raz. II. 19, 4. 16). Ba me 11  
 larongo wehede Ndراونا Wilisiti  
 andrō Saoelo ba Iraono Gizerāeli  
 fefoe, ba tobali dōdōra ba ata'oe  
 sibai ira.
- II. **Ba** Dawido andrō, ba ono 12  
 mbanoea Geferata, banoea Mbetilechema  
 ba mado Joeda, Iza'i dōi, ūlaoe  
 nono da'ō, ono matoea. Ba  
 me loeo Zaoelo, ba niha satoea  
 sa'ae niha da'ō, no noemalō ndrōfi.  
 Ba ono Giza'i, si a'a, ba no fao 13  
 chō Zaoelo ba wasoewōta andrō,  
 datōloe ira. Ba tōi nononia si a'a  
 andrō, si no fao ba wasoewōta andrō,  
 ba Eliabi zi a'a, ba fanetenia, ba  
 Abinadabi, ba fanete da'ō, ba Sa-  
 ma. (F. 16, 6. 8. 9). Ba fondrege zi 14  
 achi Dawido, ba si datōloe, si a'a,  
 ba no fao chō Zaoelo. Ba no aoei 15  
 iheta ia chō Zaoelo Dawido, ifoeli-  
 foeli ia ba chōra, ba wokoebaloi biri-  
 biri namania ba Mbetilechema. Ba 16  
 he na mahemoloe mbanoea, ba he  
 na tānō owi, ba so Ndراونا Wilisiti  
 andrō no mege, i'iagō da'ō, 40  
 wongi wa'ara. Ba imane Iza'i chō 17  
 nononia Dawido : Halō ū ndra ga'-  
 22

- aoe zi domboea jōoe bōra nifakoē  
 andre ba si foeloe ngawoea roti  
 andre, ba ta'ita'i ohe chō ndra  
 18 ga'aoe ba golombasewā; ba si foeloe  
 ngawoea kezoe zoesoe andre, ba  
 ohe chō goemandra, ba sofoe he  
 wisa chō ndra ga'aoe; ba āndrō  
 19 chōra dandratandra. Saoelo ba  
 ja'ira andrō, ba Iraono Gizeraëli  
 fefoe, ba ba ndraso andrō, sabōlō  
 manawa, so, ba wasoewōta ba  
 20 Ndrawa Wilisiti. Ba mahemoloe ō,  
 ba ihoelō wongi Dawido, ibe'e roro-  
 gōfō zanaro mbiribiri, i'ohé noronia  
 ba mofanō, i'o'ō niwa'ō namania  
 Iza'i. Ba me iroegi na ha andrō  
 ni'ōlini koereta, ba mōi sibai ira  
 fasōndra, no lafa'anō ira, ba laha-  
 21 hagō. He Iraono Gizeraëli, ba he  
 Dawa Wilisiti, ba faoma no mana'-  
 22 anō, faondra ngenolira. Ba itooe'ō  
 tooe noronia Dawido, irōi ba danga  
 zanaro gamagama, ba fao ia ba  
 ngenoli zi fasōndra. Ba me iroegi,  
 ba isofoe chō ndra ga'ania, na lō  
 hadia ia chōra.  
 23 III. Ba fatoea fahoeohoeo ia  
 chōra, ba hiza mbohalima andrō, —  
 Dawa Wilisiti andrō, Goliato, ba-  
 noeia Gata, dōinīa, — mowaōwā ia  
 fōna Ndrawa Wilisiti ba iwa'ō  
 niwa'ōnia andrō, tobali irongo Da-  
 24 wido. Ba me la'ilā niha andrō  
 Iraono Gizeraëli, ba moloi ira fefoe  
 25 chōnia, ata'oe sibai ira. Ba so zi'ao,  
 Iraono Gizeraëli, imane: Hadia, no  
 mi'ila niha andrō moroi sa? Ba  
 wango'aja Iraono Gizeraëli so ia,  
 ba na so zamoenoe ja'ia, ba ifo'-  
 ana'a seboea razo ba ibe'e chōnia  
 nononia alawe, ba i'efa'ō ba wame'e  
 beo nga'ōtō namania, ba Ndraono  
 26 Gizeraëli! Ba imane Dawido ba zi  
 so ba ngainia: He lawisa ba za-  
 moenoe Dawa Wilisiti andrō ba  
 sangefā'ō Iraono Gizeraëli ba wa-  
 nago'aja andrō? Ha niha Ndrawa  
 Wilisiti andrō, si mate lō mboto,  
 wa tola i'o'aja zabōlō andrō chō  
 27 Lowalangi? Ba lafoeli lamanō,
- chōnia gōi, lamane: Da'ō no mege  
 latōrō ba zamoenoe ja'ia. Ba me 28  
 irongo ga'ania si a'a, Eliabi andrō,  
 fahoehoeo ia ba niha andrō, ba  
 mofōnōe sibai Geliabi chō Dawido,  
 imane: Hadia atē, wa so ndra'oegō,  
 ba ha ba danga ūrōi mbiribiri  
 andrō, si lō oja'oja, ba danō si  
 mate? No oe'ila hochamō andrō  
 ba tōdōoe andrō, si lō sōchi: ba  
 wamaigi wasoewōta andrō so ndra'-  
 oegō! Ba imane Dawido: Ba hadia 29  
 zalagoe? Tenga ha ligoe manō?  
 Ba i'erogō ga'ania, ba isofoe ba 30  
 niha bō'ō, ba lamanō zoei chōnia,  
 si mane mege ba mbōrōta.
- IV.** Ba me terongo niwa'ō Da- 31  
 wido, ba la'ombacha'ō chō Zaoelo,  
 ba ifakaoni'ō ia. Ba imane Dawido 32  
 chō Zaoelo: He Toea, bōi boesi  
 dōdōoe: mōi fatele ba Ndrawa Wi-  
 lisiti andrō zawoejoemō andre. Ba 33  
 imane Saoelo chō Dawido: Tebai  
 mōi'ō fatele ba Ndrawa Wilisiti a-  
 ndrō, me iraono ndra'oegō, ba me  
 no bohalima ia, i'otarai iraono ia!  
 Ba imane Dawido chō Zaoelo: No 34  
 ikoebaloi mbiribiri namania sawoe-  
 joemō andre: ba na so zingo ba  
 ma beroea, na i'olo'ō zageoe mbi-  
 ribiri andrō nikoebaloi, ba oegohi 35  
 ia, ba oebōzi ba oesōbi ba mbawana  
 mbiribiri: ba na ilawa ndra'o,  
 ba oetoejoe gambinia ba oeboenoe  
 ia. He singo, ba he beroea, ba no 36  
 iboenoe sawoejoemō andre, ba nifa-  
 tōrō ba chōra andrō, da'ō gōi nifa-  
 tōrō ba Ndrawa Wilisiti andrō, si  
 mate lō mboto, me no i'o'aja za-  
 bōlō andrō chō Lowalangi saoeri!  
 Ba imane na Dawido: Jehowa a- 37  
 ndrō, si no mangefā'ō ja'odo ba  
 za'a zingo ba ba za'a mberoea, ba  
 i'efa'ō gōi ndra'o ba danga Ndrawa  
 Wilisiti andrō! Ba imane Saoelo  
 chō Dawido: Ba ae'e, ba itolo'ō  
 Jehowa! Ba ibe'e baroe Dawido 38  
 mbaroene ba wanowē Sãoelo ba  
 tetenaoeloe tōla ibe'e ba hōgōnia ba  
 ifamaroe sabe'e ia, ba ibe'e ba lō- 39

- wilōwinia wōdania Dawido, ba dete  
mbaroe ba wanoewō andrō, ba  
i'a'oe'ō mowaōwaō, melō irai ita-  
ndraigō. Ba imane Dawido chō  
Zaoelo: Tebai mofanōdo ba zi mane,  
lō oerai oetandraigō ! Ba lafoeli la-  
40 heta chōnia wangōna andrō, ba  
i'ohe tangania zī'onia, ba lima ngawo-  
wea itoetoejoe ono gara salōsō, ba  
mbombo, ibe'e ba mbola goebalo  
andrō si so chōnia, ba lōwilōwinia,  
ba itoetoejoe riboribō ba i'ondras  
Ndrawa Wilisiti andrō. (*Nga'ot. I.*  
41 11, 23). Ba ifaondragō Dawido Da-  
wa Wilisiti andrō, ba mowaōwaō  
fōnania zolohe dangenia andrō.  
42 V. Ba me ifaigi Dawa Wilisiti  
andrō, ba me i'ilā Dawido, ba i'o-  
sitengagō, me iraono na, sojo boe  
43 ba si sōchi boto. (*F. 16, 12*). Ba  
imané Dawa Wilisiti andrō chō  
Dawido : Hadia, asoe ndra'o, wa  
si'o ō'he, we'amōi chōgōe ? Ba  
i'elifi Dawido Dawa Wilisiti andrō,  
44 ba Lowalanginia. Ba imane na Da-  
wa Wilisiti andrō chō Dawido : Ae  
ba da'e, ena'ō oebe'e ō wofo ba  
daloe mbanoea ba ō zaliwīwa ba  
45 danō nōsioe ! (*Hez. 29, 5*). Ba imane  
Dawido chō Ndrawa Wilisiti andrō :  
Ja'oggō, ba solohe si'ōli ba toho  
ba dange, wamaondragō ja'odo, ba  
ja'o, ba ba dōi Jehowa ngahōnō  
mōido chōoe, ba dōi Lowalangi za-  
bōlō Ndraono Gizeräeli andrō ni'o'a-  
46 jamō : ma'ōchō andre ibe'e ba  
dangagoe ndra'oegō Jehowa ba oeboe-  
noe ndra'oegō ba oe'ēva mbagioe,  
ba botooe ba batoe zabōlō Ndrawa  
Wilisiti andrō, ba ma'ōchō oebe'e  
ō wofo ba daloe mbanoea ba ō goe-  
tote ndroe'oe ba danō, ena'ō aboto  
ba dōdō niha ba goeli danō fefoe,  
so Lowalangi Ndraono Gizeräeli,  
47 ba ena'ō la'ilā dozi si so ba da'e,  
tenga si'ōli ba tenga toho ibe'e fa-  
ngorifi niha Jehowa ; chō Jehowa  
sa wasōndrata andrō, ba ja'ia za-  
48 me'e ba dangama ja'ami. Ba me  
ilaboe Dawa Wilisiti andrō, me so
- ia, ba wamaondragō Dawido, ba  
foelōi Dawido wamaondragō Dawa  
Wilisiti andrō, tānō ba zi so sato.  
Ba itoetoejoe nono gara andrō, za-  
49 mboea, ba mbolania, faribo ia, ba  
gōna ba gangango Ndrawa Wilisiti  
andrō ; ahōndrō ba gangangonia  
nono gara andrō, ba tobali telōgoe  
ia tooe ba danō. Ilāwā Ndrawa 50  
Wilisiti andrō Dawido riboribō ba  
ono gara ba iboenoe ; ba lō si'ōli  
chō Dawido. Ba fagohi ia, mōi ia 51  
ba ngai Ndrawa Wilisiti andrō, itoet-  
oejoe wōdania, isōbi ba ifaloea iboenoe  
Goliato. Ba awena ibe'e folie  
mbaginia wōda andrō. Ba me la'ilā  
Dawa Wilisiti, no mate zabōlōra  
andrō, ba lalaoe moloi.
- VI. Ba maoso Ndraono Gizeräeli, 52  
awō Ndraono Joeda, lahahagō ba  
lagohi Ndrawa Wilisiti, irege tānō  
ba Gata ba irege ba mbawa gōli  
Nekerona, tobali fōnafōna mbawa  
gōli na mate Ndrawa Wilisiti andrō,  
niboenoe, he ba Gata, ba he ba  
Nekerona. Ba lafoeli ira Iraono 53  
Gizeräeli, labōhōli wolohi Dawa  
Wilisti, ba lahalō gamagama ba go-  
lombasewā. Ba ihalō hōgō Ndrawa 54  
Wilisiti andrō Dawido, i'ohe ba  
Jeroezalema ; ba fangōnania, ba  
ibe'e ba nosenia. Ba me i'ilā mege 55  
Saoelo, ifaondragō Ndrawa Wilisiti  
andrō Dawido, ba imane chō goe-  
mandra seboea chōnia, Abineri a-  
ndrō : Ha ono nono matoea andrō,  
Abineri ? Ba imane Abineri : Faja  
wa no saoeri ndra'oegō, razo, na  
oe'ila. (*F. 14, 50*). Ba imane razo : 56  
Sofoe, ha ono nono matoea andrō.  
Ba me mangawoeli Dawido, me no 57  
iboenoe Ndrawa Wilisiti andrō, ba  
i'ohe ia chō Zaoelo Abineri : lō te-  
boelō ba dangania hōgō Ndrawa  
Wilisiti andrō. Ba imane chōnia 58  
Saoelo : Ha ono ndra'oegō, ono ma-  
toea ? Ba imane Dawido : Ono za-  
woejoemō Iza'i, banoea Mbetileche-  
ma, ndra'odo.

## FAZA 18.

I. Fahoewoe ira Dawido Jonata.  
II. Lasoeno Dawido niha sato, ba aföchö dödö Zaoelo. III. Ihalö nono Zaoelo Dawido.

- 1 I. **Ba** me no awai hoehoeo Dawido chö Zaoelo, ba fahoewoe ira Jonata Dawido, i'omasi'ö Dawido
- 2 Jonata, si mane fa'omasinua ia. Ba ihalö chönia Dawido Saoelo, me loeo da'ö; lö'ö sa'ae itehe chönia wanga-woeli chö ndra amania (*F. 16, 22; 17, 15*). Ba fawoe'oe li chönia Jonata, me no i'omasi'ö ia, si mane fa'omasinua ia. (*F. 19, 1; 20, 17; 23, 18. Sam. II. 1, 26; 21, 7*). Iheta imbaroenia seboea Jonata ibe'e chö Dawido, fabaja baroenia sabe'e ba si'ölinia ba fanania ba böbö taloe-nia. Ba na möi fasoewö Dawido, heza ifatenge ia Saoelo, ba mofo-zoe, ba tobali ibe'e högö zabölö ia Saoelo. Ba oi la'omasi'ö ia niha sato, ba he awö Zaoelo andrö. (*A. 14*).
- 6 II. **Ba** me mangawoeli ira, me ifoeli ia Dawido, me no iboenoe Ndrawa Wilisiti andrö, ba dozi banoea Ndraono Gizeraëli, ba lafaondragö Dawido ira alawe, manari ba labözi rafa'i, owoeawoea dödö, ba labözi waritia. (*Sangoehoek. 11, 7 34*). Ba latema lamane ira alawe andrö: „Hönö ae niboenoe Zaoelo, ba foeloe ngahönö Dawido!“ (*F. 21, 8 12; 29, 5*). Ba mofönoe sibai Zaoelo, abao dödönia ba niwa'öra andrö, ba imane: Foeloe ngahönö labe'e chö Dawido, ba chögoe, ba ha hönö;
- 9 hatö fa'arazo zi lö chönia na! Ba aföchö dödö Zaoelo chö Dawido, i'oturai loeo da'ö ba si manömanö dania. Ba mahemoloe ö, ba ira'oe Zaoelo bechoe si lö söchi chö Lowa-langi, ba hoelö zowöhö ia ba gödonia. Ba Dawido, ba solaoe biola, halöwönia sero ma'öchö, ba sara doho ba danga Zaoelo. (*F. 16, 14*).
- 11 Ba ihandrogö doho Saoelo, imane dödönia: Da'oetandro ba mbagolö

Dawido. Ba mendroea ihole'ö ia chönia Dawido (*F. 19, 10; 20, 33*). Ba ata'oe sibai Zaoelo Dawido, me 12 itolotolo ia Jehowa, ba chö Zaoelo, ba no iböda ia. Ba iheta jomo chönia Dawido Saoelo, ifataro koemandra zi hönö; ja'ia zolohe sato andrö, heza möi. Ba hadia nilaoe 14 Dawido, ba mofozoe, me itolotolo ia Jehowa. (*A. 5*) Ba me i'ila Saoelo, 15 si söchi manö wozoe hadia ia chönia, ba moehocha mboenia chönia. Ba 16 dozi Iraono Gizeräli, ba he ma'oe-woe Joeda, ba la'omasi'ö Dawido, me ja'ia zolohe ja'ira, heza möi.

III. **Ba** imane Saoelo chö Dawi- 17 do: Hiza zi a'a nonogoe alawe, Meraba, da'ö oebe'e chöoe — ba sabölö ndra'oege chögoe, ba wasoewöta andrö niwa'ö Jehowa. Imane sa dödönia Saoelo: Lö oehalö tangagoe wamoenoe ja'ia, ba hana na laboenoe ia Dawa Wilisiti. Ba itema li 18 Saoelo Dawido, imane: Ha niha ndra'odo, ba ha niha zi sawë ja'-aga, nga'öto namagoe andrö, ba Ndraono Gizeräli, wa möido oemö-nö razo? Ba me iroegi bawä wa-me'e chö Dawido Meraba andrö, ono Zaoelo, ba chö Gaderieli andrö, banoea Mehola, labe'e ia. (*Sangoehoek. 15, 2*). Ba somasi Dawido Michala 20 andrö, si achi nono Zaoelo. Ba me lafarongogö da'ö chö Zaoelo, ba atoelö dödönia. Imane sa dödönia 21 Saoelo: Da'oebe'e chönia, ena'ö ta-ndrawä chönia, ba ena'ö laboenoe ia Dawa Wilisiti. Ba imane sa'ae Saoelo chö Dawido: Doeä balö oewä'ö chöoe, ba tola möi'ö oemö-nögoe ma'öchö. Ba ibe'e li ba ngo-ningoninia Saoelo, imane: Mifahoe-hoe chö Dawido, ba zi lö niha, mimane: Hiza, i'omasi'ö ndra'oege razo, ba he awönia fefoe, ba oi so-masi ja'oege, ba tola möi'ö oemö-nö razo. (*F. 22, 14*). Ba lawä'ö da'ö 23 chö Dawido ngoningoni Zaoelo andrö. Ba imane Dawido: Hadia, side'ide da'ö ba dödömi, na möi

- ita oemõnõ razo? Ba ja'odo, ba no  
 24 niha si noemana, niha si lõ tõi. Ba chõmõ andrõ, ba hadia nirongogoe  
 la'ombacha'õ chõ Zaoelo niwa'õ Da- dania, ba oe'ombacha'õ chõoe. Ba  
 25 wido andrõ. Ba imane Saoelo : Mi- isoeno Dawido Jonata chõ namania  
 mane chõ Dawido : Lõ iwa'õ chõoe Saoelo, imane chõnia : Bõi jamoe-  
 mbowõ razo, ha otoe botolõ Ndrawa halõ horõnia razo wolaoe hadia ia  
 Wilisiti, ba wolaoe balõ ba nemali chõ ngoningoninia Dawido, lõ'õ sa  
 razo andrõ. Da'õ sa dõdõ Zaoe- horõnia chõoe, ba si no mogoena  
 lo, ena'õ laboenoe Dawido Dawa sibai chõoe wolaoenia andrõ fefoe.  
 26 Wilisiti. Ba me la'ombacha'õ da'õ Hoelõ zi lõ ba dõdõnia nosonia  
 chõ Dawido ngoningoni Zaoelo andrõ, mege, me iboenoie Ndrawa Wilisiti  
 ba atoelõ dõdõ Dawido, mõi a oemõnõ razo; ba lõ'õ na sa iroegi andrõ, ba no mõna sibai Ndraono  
 27 inõtõ. Ba maoso Dawido, i'ohé Gizeraëli fefoe, ba da'õ, ibe' Je-  
 na wõnia andrõ, ba otoe laboenoe Dawa horõoe zangila, ba no  
 Wilisiti, ba i'ohé mbotolõ andrõ Jehovah. No hõrõoe somoeso tõdõ ndra'oegõ  
 chõra ba i'erai chõ razo, ena'õ tola mege. Ba hana sa wa õhalõ horõoe ndro zi  
 mõi ia Iraono Gizeraëli fefoe,  
 28 29 30 31 32 33 34 35 36 37 38 39 40 41 42 43 44 45 46 47 48 49 50 51 52 53 54 55 56 57 58 59 60 61 62 63 64 65 66 67 68 69 70 71 72 73 74 75 76 77 78 79 79 80 81 82 83 84 85 86 87 88 89 89 90 91 92 93 94 95 96 97 98 99 100 101 102 103 104 105 106 107 108 109 110 111 112 113 114 115 116 117 118 119 120 121 122 123 124 125 126 127 128 129 130 131 132 133 134 135 136 137 138 139 140 141 142 143 144 145 146 147 148 149 150 151 152 153 154 155 156 157 158 159 159 160 161 162 163 164 165 166 167 168 169 170 171 172 173 174 175 176 177 178 179 180 181 182 183 184 185 186 187 188 189 190 191 192 193 194 195 196 197 198 199 199 200 201 202 203 204 205 206 207 208 209 209 210 211 212 213 214 215 216 217 218 219 219 220 221 222 223 224 225 226 227 228 229 229 230 231 232 233 234 235 236 237 238 239 239 240 241 242 243 244 245 246 247 248 249 249 250 251 252 253 254 255 256 257 258 259 259 260 261 262 263 264 265 266 267 268 269 269 270 271 272 273 274 275 276 277 278 279 279 280 281 282 283 284 285 286 287 288 289 289 290 291 292 293 294 295 296 297 298 299 299 300 301 302 303 304 305 306 307 308 309 309 310 311 312 313 314 315 316 317 318 319 319 320 321 322 323 324 325 326 327 328 329 329 330 331 332 333 334 335 336 337 338 339 339 340 341 342 343 344 345 346 347 348 349 349 350 351 352 353 354 355 356 357 358 359 359 360 361 362 363 364 365 366 367 368 369 369 370 371 372 373 374 375 376 377 378 379 379 380 381 382 383 384 385 386 387 388 389 389 390 391 392 393 394 395 396 397 397 398 399 399 400 401 402 403 404 405 406 407 408 409 409 410 411 412 413 414 415 416 417 417 418 419 419 420 421 422 423 424 425 426 427 427 428 429 429 430 431 432 433 434 435 436 437 437 438 439 439 440 441 442 443 444 445 446 447 447 448 449 449 450 451 452 453 454 455 456 457 457 458 459 459 460 461 462 463 464 465 466 466 467 468 468 469 469 470 471 472 473 474 475 475 476 477 477 478 478 479 479 480 481 482 483 484 485 485 486 487 487 488 488 489 489 490 491 492 493 493 494 495 495 496 496 497 497 498 498 499 499 500 501 502 503 503 504 505 505 506 506 507 507 508 508 509 509 510 510 511 511 512 512 513 513 514 514 515 515 516 516 517 517 518 518 519 519 520 520 521 521 522 522 523 523 524 524 525 525 526 526 527 527 528 528 529 529 530 530 531 531 532 532 533 533 534 534 535 535 536 536 537 537 538 538 539 539 540 540 541 541 542 542 543 543 544 544 545 545 546 546 547 547 548 548 549 549 550 550 551 551 552 552 553 553 554 554 555 555 556 556 557 557 558 558 559 559 560 560 561 561 562 562 563 563 564 564 565 565 566 566 567 567 568 568 569 569 570 570 571 571 572 572 573 573 574 574 575 575 576 576 577 577 578 578 579 579 580 580 581 581 582 582 583 583 584 584 585 585 586 586 587 587 588 588 589 589 590 590 591 591 592 592 593 593 594 594 595 595 596 596 597 597 598 598 599 599 600 600 601 601 602 602 603 603 604 604 605 605 606 606 607 607 608 608 609 609 610 610 611 611 612 612 613 613 614 614 615 615 616 616 617 617 618 618 619 619 620 620 621 621 622 622 623 623 624 624 625 625 626 626 627 627 628 628 629 629 630 630 631 631 632 632 633 633 634 634 635 635 636 636 637 637 638 638 639 639 640 640 641 641 642 642 643 643 644 644 645 645 646 646 647 647 648 648 649 649 650 650 651 651 652 652 653 653 654 654 655 655 656 656 657 657 658 658 659 659 660 660 661 661 662 662 663 663 664 664 665 665 666 666 667 667 668 668 669 669 670 670 671 671 672 672 673 673 674 674 675 675 676 676 677 677 678 678 679 679 680 680 681 681 682 682 683 683 684 684 685 685 686 686 687 687 688 688 689 689 690 690 691 691 692 692 693 693 694 694 695 695 696 696 697 697 698 698 699 699 700 700 701 701 702 702 703 703 704 704 705 705 706 706 707 707 708 708 709 709 710 710 711 711 712 712 713 713 714 714 715 715 716 716 717 717 718 718 719 719 720 720 721 721 722 722 723 723 724 724 725 725 726 726 727 727 728 728 729 729 730 730 731 731 732 732 733 733 734 734 735 735 736 736 737 737 738 738 739 739 740 740 741 741 742 742 743 743 744 744 745 745 746 746 747 747 748 748 749 749 750 750 751 751 752 752 753 753 754 754 755 755 756 756 757 757 758 758 759 759 760 760 761 761 762 762 763 763 764 764 765 765 766 766 767 767 768 768 769 769 770 770 771 771 772 772 773 773 774 774 775 775 776 776 777 777 778 778 779 779 780 780 781 781 782 782 783 783 784 784 785 785 786 786 787 787 788 788 789 789 790 790 791 791 792 792 793 793 794 794 795 795 796 796 797 797 798 798 799 799 800 800 801 801 802 802 803 803 804 804 805 805 806 806 807 807 808 808 809 809 810 810 811 811 812 812 813 813 814 814 815 815 816 816 817 817 818 818 819 819 820 820 821 821 822 822 823 823 824 824 825 825 826 826 827 827 828 828 829 829 830 830 831 831 832 832 833 833 834 834 835 835 836 836 837 837 838 838 839 839 840 840 841 841 842 842 843 843 844 844 845 845 846 846 847 847 848 848 849 849 850 850 851 851 852 852 853 853 854 854 855 855 856 856 857 857 858 858 859 859 860 860 861 861 862 862 863 863 864 864 865 865 866 866 867 867 868 868 869 869 870 870 871 871 872 872 873 873 874 874 875 875 876 876 877 877 878 878 879 879 880 880 881 881 882 882 883 883 884 884 885 885 886 886 887 887 888 888 889 889 890 890 891 891 892 892 893 893 894 894 895 895 896 896 897 897 898 898 899 899 900 900 901 901 902 902 903 903 904 904 905 905 906 906 907 907 908 908 909 909 910 910 911 911 912 912 913 913 914 914 915 915 916 916 917 917 918 918 919 919 920 920 921 921 922 922 923 923 924 924 925 925 926 926 927 927 928 928 929 929 930 930 931 931 932 932 933 933 934 934 935 935 936 936 937 937 938 938 939 939 940 940 941 941 942 942 943 943 944 944 945 945 946 946 947 947 948 948 949 949 950 950 951 951 952 952 953 953 954 954 955 955 956 956 957 957 958 958 959 959 960 960 961 961 962 962 963 963 964 964 965 965 966 966 967 967 968 968 969 969 970 970 971 971 972 972 973 973 974 974 975 975 976 976 977 977 978 978 979 979 980 980 981 981 982 982 983 983 984 984 985 985 986 986 987 987 988 988 989 989 990 990 991 991 992 992 993 993 994 994 995 995 996 996 997 997 998 998 999 999 1000 1000 1001 1001 1002 1002 1003 1003 1004 1004 1005 1005 1006 1006 1007 1007 1008 1008 1009 1009 1010 1010 1011 1011 1012 1012 1013 1013 1014 1014 1015 1015 1016 1016 1017 1017 1018 1018 1019 1019 1020 1020 1021 1021 1022 1022 1023 1023 1024 1024 1025 1025 1026 1026 1027 1027 1028 1028 1029 1029 1030 1030 1031 1031 1032 1032 1033 1033 1034 1034 1035 1035 1036 1036 1037 1037 1038 1038 1039 1039 1040 1040 1041 1041 1042 1042 1043 1043 1044 1044 1045 1045 1046 1046 1047 1047 1048 1048 1049 1049 1050 1050 1051 1051 1052 1052 1053 1053 1054 1054 1055 1055 1056 1056 1057 1057 1058 1058 1059 1059 1060 1060 1061 1061 1062 1062 1063 1063 1064 1064 1065 1065 1066 1066 1067 1067 1068 1068 1069 1069 1070 1070 1071 1071 1072 1072 1073 1073 1074 1074 1075 1075 1076 1076 1077 1077 1078 1078 1079 1079 1080 1080 1081 1081 1082 1082 1083 1083 1084 1084 1085 1085 1086 1086 1087 1087 1088 1088 1089 1089 1090 1090 1091 1091 1092 1092 1093 1093 1094 1094 1095 1095 1096 1096 1097 1097 1098 1098 1099 1099 1100 1100 1101 1101 1102 1102 1103 1103 1104 1104 1105 1105 1106 1106 1107 1107 1108 1108 1109 1109 1110 1110 1111 1111 1112 1112 1113 1113 1114 1114 1115 1115 1116 1116 1117 1117 1118 1118 1119 1119 1120 1120 1121 1121 1122 1122 1123 1123 1124 1124 1125 1125 1126 1126 1127 1127 1128 1128 1129 1129 1130 1130 1131 1131 1132 1132 1133 1133 1134 1134 1135 1135 1136 1136 1137 1137 1138 1138 1139 1139 1140 1140 1141 1141 1142 1142 1143 1143 1144 1144 1145 1145 1146 1146 1147 1147 1148 1148 1149 1149 1150 1150 1151 1151 1152 1152 1153 1153 1154 1154 1155 1155 1156 1156 1157 1157 1158 1158 1159 1159 1160 1160 1161 1161 1162 1162 1163 1163 1164 1164 1165 1165 1166 1166 1167 1167 1168 1168 1169 1169 1170 1170 1171 1171 1172 1172 1173 1173 1174 1174 1175 1175 1176 1176 1177 1177 1178 1178 1179 1179 1180 1180 1181 1181 1182 1182 1183 1183 1184 1184 1185 1185 1186 1186 1187 1187 1188 1188 1189 1189 1190 1190 1191 1191 1192 1192 1193 1193 1194 1194 1195 1195 1196 1196 1197 1197 1198 1198 1199 1199 1200 1200 1201 1201 1202 1202 1203 1203 1204 1204 1205 1205 1206 1206 1207 1207 1208 1208 1209 1209 1210 1210 1211 1211 1212 1212 1213 1213 1214 1214 1215 1215 1216 1216 1217 1217 1218 1218 1219 1219 1220 1220 1221 1221 1222 1222 1223 1223 1224 1224 1225 1225 1226 1226 1227 1227 1228 1228 1229 1229 1230 1230 1231 1231 1232 1232 1233 1233 1234 1234 1235 1235 1236 1236 1237 1237 1238 1238 1239 1239 1240 1240 1241 1241 1242 1242 1243 1243 1244 1244 1245 1245 1246 1246 1247 1247 1248 1248 1249 1249 1250 1250 1251 1251 1252 1252 1253 1253 1254 1254 1255 1255 1256 1256 1257 1257 1258 1258 1259 1259 1260 1260 1261 1261 1262 1262 1263 1263 1264 1264 1265 1265 1266 1266 1267 1267 1268 1268 1269 1269 1270 1270 1271 1271 1272 1272 1273 1273 1274 1274 1275 1275 1276 1276 1277 1277 1278 1278 1279 1279 1280 1280 1281 1281 1282 1282 1283 1283 1284 1284 1285 1285 1286 1286 1287 1287 1288 1288 1289 1289 1290 1290 1291 1291 1292 1292 1293 1293 1294 1294 1295 1295 1296 1296 1297 1297 1298 1298 1299 1299 1300 1300 1301 1301 1302 1302 1303 1303 1304 1304 1305 1305 1306 1306 1307 1307 1308 1308 1309 1309 1310 1310 1311 1311 1312 1312 1313 1313 1314 1314 1315 1315 1316 1316 1317 1317 1318 1318 1319 1319 1320 1320 1321 1321 1322 1322 1323 1323 1324 1324 1325 1325 1326 1326 1327 1327 1328 1328 1329 1329 1330 1330 1331 1331 1332 1332 1333 1333 1334 1334 1335 1335 1336 1336 1337 1337 1338 1338 1339 1339 1340 1340 1341 1341 1342 1342 1343 1343 1344 1344 1345 1345 1346 1346 1347 1347 1348 1348 1349 1349 1350 1350 1351 1351 1352 1352 1353 1353 1354 1354 1355 1355 1356 1356 1357 1357 1358 1358 1359 1359 1360 1360 1361 1361 1362 1362 1363 1363 1364 1364 1365 1365 1366 1366 1367 1367 1368 1368 1369 1369 1370 1370 1371 1371 1372 1372 1373 1373 1374 1374 1375 1375 1376 1376 1377 1377 1378 1378 1379 1379 1380 1380 1381 1381 1382 1382 1383 1383 1384 1384 1385 1385 1386 1386 1387 1387 1388 1388 1389 1389 1390 1390 1391 1391 1392 1392 1393 1393 1394 1394 1395 1395 1396 1396 1397 1397 1398 1398 1399 1399 1400 1400 1401 1401 1402 1402 1403 1403 1404 1404 1405 1405 1406 1406 1407 1407 1408 1408 1409 1409 1410 1410 1411 1411 1412 1412 1413 1413 1414 1414 1415 1415 1416 1416 1417 1417 1418 1418 1419 1419 1420 1420 1421 1421 1422 1422 1423 1423 1424 1424 1425 1425 1426 1426 1427 1427 1428 1428 1429 1429 1430 1430 1431 1431 1432 1432 1433 1433 1434 1434 1435 1435 1436 1436 1437 1437 1438 1438 1439 1439 1440 1440 1441 1441 1442 1442 1443 1443 1444 1444 1445 1445 1446 1446 1447 1447 1448 1448 1449 1449 1450 1450 1451 1451 1452 1452 1453 1453 1454 1454 1455 1455 1456 1456 1457 1457 1458 1458 1459 1459 1460 1460 1461 1461 1462 1462 1463 1463 1464 1464 1465 1465 1466 1466 1467 1467 1468 1468 1469 1469 1470 1470 1471 1471 1472 1472 1473 1473 1474 1474 1475 1475 1476 1476 1477 1477 1478 1478 1479 1479 1480 1480 1481 1481 1482 1482 1483 1483 1484 1484 1485 1485 1486 1486 1487 1487 1488 1488 1489 1489 1490 1490 1491 1491 1492 1492 1493 1493 1494 1494 1495 1495 1496 1496 1497 1497 1498 1498 1499 1499 1500 1500 1501 1501 1502 1502 1503 1503 1504 1504 1505 1505 1506 1506 1507 1507 1508 1508 1509 1509 1510 1510 1511 1511 1512 1512 1513 1513 1514 1514 1515 1515 1516 1516 1517 1517 1518 1518 1519 1519 1520 1520 1521 1521 1522 1522 1523 1523 1524 1524 1525 1525 1526 1526 1527 1527 1528 1528 1529 1529 1530 1530 1531 1531 1532 1532 1533 1533 1534 1534 1535 1535 1536 1536 1537 1537 1538 1538 1539 1539 1540 1540 1541 1541 1542 1542 1543 1543 1544 1544 1545 1545 1546 1546 1547 1547 1548 1548 1549 1549 1550 1550 1551 1551 1552 1552 1553 1553 1554 1554 1555 1555 1556 1556 1557 1557 1558 1558 1559 1559 1560 1560 1561 1561 1562 1562 1563 1563 1564 1564 1565 1565 1566 1566 1567 1567 1568 1568 1569 1569

- 14 baroe ibe'e ambalania. Ba me ifatenge zinenge Saoelo, ba wangai Dawido, ba imane Michala : Mofō-  
 15 chō. Ba ifoeli ifatenge zinenge andrō Saoelo, ba wamaigi Dawido, imane : Mi'ohe ia, fabaja farate,  
 16 ena'ō oeboenoe ia ! Ba me laroegi sinenge andrō, ba hiza ziraha ba warate ba ambala boe nambi ba loe-  
 17 loe. Ba imane Saoelo chō Michala : Hana wa ūmanō wolimo ja'o, wa no ūfofanō zi fa'oedoe chōgroe, wa no moloi ia? Ba imane Michala chō Zaoelo : No imane chōgroe : Fofanō ndra'o, fa bōi oeboenoe'ō !
- 18 III. Ba moloi Dawido, aefa ia, isaŵa Zamoeëli ba Rama ba i'ombacha'ō chōnia hadia ia fefoe nilaoe Zaoelo chōnia, ba fao ia chō Zamoeëli ba ba Najoti sosó ira, ba
- 19 Rama. Ba te'ombacha'ō chō Zaoelo : Ba Najoti, ba Rama so Dawido !
- 20 Ba ifatenge zinenge Saoelo, ba wangai Dawido. Ba me la'ila zama'ele'ō andrō, sangombacha, samba-wá manō, awō Zamoeëli, solohe ja'ira, ba so Geheha Lowalangi, hoelō ira'oe zinenge Zaoelo andrō, tobali mama'ele'ō ira gōi. (F. 10,
- 21 10-12). Ba me la'ombacha'ō da'ō chō Zaoelo, ba ifatenge zinenge bō'ō ; ba ja'ira gōi, ba mama'ele'ō gōi. Ba me ifatenge na Saoelo, medōloe fefoe, ba mama'ele'ō gōi da'ō.
- 22 Ba Saoelo sa'ae zi mōi ba Rama. Ba me iroegi mba'a andrō, ba zinga golajama mbasitō andrō, ba hili si lō eoeoe, ba imane : Heza so Zamoeëli ba Dawido ? Ba lamane : Ba
- 23 Najoti, ba Rama, ba me mōi ia ba Najoti, ba Rama, i'otarai da'ō no mege, ba so chōnia gōi Geheha Lowalangi, ba mama'ele'ō ia ba wowaōwaō, irege iroegi Najoti, ba
- 24 Rama. Ba iheta noechnia, ba mama'ele'ō fōna Zamoeëli, so manō tooe ia ba zalo lō noecha, zi ma'ōma'ōchō andrō, ba sara wongi dania. Andrō wa laŵa'ōwā'ō : „Hadia, awō zama'ele'ō gōi Zaoelo ?”

## FAZA 20.

- I. Hoehoeo Dawido chō Jonata.  
 II. La'aro'ō wahoewoesa. III. Fōnoe Zaoelo chō ndra Jonata Dawido.  
 IV. Fabali ira Jonata Dawido.

- I. Ba moloi Dawido, iheta ia ba Najoti, ba Rama, mōi ia fahoehoeo chō Jonata, imane : Hadia nilaoegoe ? Hadia lalōgroe ? Hadia horōgroe chō namaoe, wa i'aloaloei wamoenoe ja'o ? Ba imane chōnia Jonata : Bōi ; lō'ō sa mate'ō ! he seboea, ba he side'ide. Hiza, lō'ō sa ilaoe hadia ia amada, si lō ifarongogō chōgroe ; ba hana wa ibini'ō chōgroe da'ō amada ? Tebai si manō ! Ba itema linia Dawido, imane : Lō'ō sa tobini chō namaoe, wa no somasi ja'o ndra'oegō, ba imane dōdōnia : Alacha lō irono Jonata, ma dania i'aboesi tōdō; ba faja sa, wa no saoeri Jehowa, awō wa no saoeri ndra'oegō, na tengen hatō sambeka ba gotaloeama wa'amate ! Ba imane Jonata chō Dawido : Hadia ni'andrōoe, ba oe'o'ō chōoe. Ba imane Dawido chō Jonata : Mahemoloe, ba fasoelōna, ba tebai mōido manga chō razo, ba efa'ō ndra'o, ena'ō oebini'ō ndra'odo irege bongi. Ba na isofoe ndra'o amaoe, ba ūmane : No i'andrō ia chōgroe Dawido, ena'ō tola isōlaisi chōra ba Mbetilechema, me mame'e soemange andrō si dōfidōfi zi sawē ja'ira fefoe. Ba na imane : Laoe ! ba lō anganá chō zawoejoemō andre ; ba na mofōnoe ia, ba aboto sa'ae ba dōdōoe, no i'etoe'ō ba wamakiko. Ba da'ō ū'oroma'ō wa'omasimō zawoejoemō andre : noa sa atō fawoe'oe li ndra'oegō chō zawoejōemō andre, chō Jehowa. Ba na si so horō ndra'o, ba ja'oegō boenoedo ; hana sa wa ū'obe ndra'o chō namaoe ? (F. 18, 3). Ba imane Jonata : Bōi ūmanō dōdōoe ! na oerongo sa'ae, no i'etoe'ō amada, ba wamakiko ja'oegō, ba hadia, lō oefarongogō chōoe ? Ba imane Dawido 10

- chō Jonata : Ena'ō na so zango-  
mbacha chōgōe, na sofōnoe dania  
11 namaoe, wanema lioe ! Ba imane  
Jonata chō Dawido : Taboe baero  
ba mbenoea ! Ba mōi ira ba mbe-  
noea, darsea ira.
- 12 II. Ba imane Jonata chō Dawi-  
do : Ja si so ba mbōrō Jehowa,  
Lowlangi Ndraono Gizeräli : na  
oesechegō namada, mahemoloe, ba  
na si sōchi dōdōnia chō Dawido —  
ba hadia, lō oefatenge chōoe, ba lō  
13 oefarongogō chōoe ? Jamoelaoe chō  
Jonata Jehowa : na no tōdō namada,  
ifakiko ndra'oegō — ba oefarongogō  
chōoe ba oefofanō ndra'oegō, fa bōi  
gōna'ō hadia ia, ba itolo'ō Jehowa,  
14 si mane fanolonia amada mege. Ba  
hadia, lō ōtolodo gōi, na anaaoe na  
nosogoe, lō ōhachōsi tōdō ndra'o,  
si mane fa'ahachō dōdō Jehowa  
15 andrō, fa bōi mate ndra'o ? Bōi  
manō boelō'ō wa'ahachō dōdōoe ba  
nga'ōtō namada ; ba na izarazara  
Jehowa wangohori ba goeli danō zi  
16 fa'oedoe chō Dawido, ba bōi tese'e  
dōi Jonata labe'e si samba omo  
ndra Dawido, ba jamoelaoe mbalō  
ba zi fa'oedoe chō Dawido Jehowa !  
17 Ba samoeza tō mōi ba hōloe Jo-  
nata chō Dawido, ba wa'omasinia  
ia andrō ; noa sa moroi ba dōdō  
18 i'omasi'ō ia. (F. 18, 3). Ba imane  
chōnia Jonata Mahemoloe, ba fa-  
soelōna, ba la'ilā dania, wa lō ja'-  
oegō, na lafagi ba nahaoe. Ba ba  
zi doea wongi, ba abōlō itōrō tōdō,  
wa lō ja'oegō ; ba fa'aso'ō ba zi so'ō  
no andrō, me lafagōnaisi ndra'oegō,  
ba nibimi'ōe ja'oegō, ba dadao ba  
20 ngai hilihili danō andrō : ba oe'e-  
fasi dania nono wana, ba zi doea  
wongi, oefatōrō ba ngai hilihili a-  
21 ndrō, hoelō na oetalini dandra. Ba  
oefatenge ndraono, oemané : Ae  
aloei nono wana andrō ! Ba na oe-  
mané we'ao ba ndraono andrō : Ja'e  
foerioe nono wana andrō, ohe ! ba  
foeli'ō, lō anganā chōoe, lō salania,  
22 ba wa'adoehoe wa'aoeri Jehowa. Ba
- na oemané chō nono matoea andrō :  
Hiza fōnaoe nono wana ! ba laboe'-  
ōgō, me no Jehowa zamofanō ja'-  
oegō. Ba ba lida andrō, hoehoecda,  
23 darsea ita, ba no Jehowa zi so ba  
mbōrō chōda, iroegi zi lō aetoe.
- III. Ba ibini'ō ia Dawido, ba 24  
mbenoea. Ba me fasoelöna, ba moe-  
dadao razo, ba weimanga, ba na-  
hanania doemadao razo, si ergō  
bagolō ba tooe deemadao Jonata,  
ba Abineri, ba ba ngai Zaoelo ; ba  
Dawido, ba lō'ō, ba nahania. Ba 25  
lō hedehede Zaoelo, me loeo da'ō,  
imane dōdōnia : Si lō moe'odōdōgō ;  
no ra'iō ia, me lō nifahaogō'ōnia  
ja'ia. (Moz. III. 15. Moz. V. 23,  
11). Ba sara wongi aefa wasoelōna,  
27 me lō'ō zoei Dawido, ba nahania,  
ba isofoe Saoelo chō nononia Jo-  
nata : Hana wa lō mōi manga nono  
Giza'i andrō, he menewi, ba he  
ma'ōchō ? Ba itema li Zaoelo Jo-  
nata, imane : No i'andrō ia chōgōe  
Dawido, ba we'amōi ba Mbetileche-  
ma ; no imane : Hadia, lō ōfa'amōi 29  
ndra'o, me mame'e soemange zi  
sawē ja'aga, ba da'ō, ba mbanoe-  
ama, ba no lawā'ō chōgōe ira ga'-  
agoe ; na eboea dōdōoe chōgōe, ba  
fa'amōido, ba wamaigi ira talifoesō-  
gōe. Da'ō mbōrō, wa lō si mōi ia  
manga chō razo. Ba mofōnoe Zaoe-  
lo chō Jonata, imane chōnia : He  
ono horō ! Oe'ila sa, wa no sole-  
mba chō nono Giza'i andrō ndra'-  
oegō, fangailaoe ba fangaila zaila  
niniae. Gōtō sa wa'anaoe noso nono  
31 Giza'i ba goeli danō, ba lō fachai  
chōoe, ba he ba wa'arazomō. Ba  
fatenge, fahalō'ō ia chōgōe ; lō'ō  
sa tola aoeri ia. Ba itema li nama-  
nia Saoelo Jonata, imane chōnia :  
Hana wa laboenoe ia ? Hadia horō-  
nia ? Ba ihandrogō chōnia doho  
32 Saoelo, ena'ō gōna chōnia. Ba me  
aboto ba dōdō Jonata, no i'etoe'ō  
amania, iboenoe Dawido, (F. 18, 11),  
ba maoso ia, mofōnoe sibai, ibōhōli  
33 wemanga, lō i'ā gōnia, ba zi sa-

mboea desa'a andrō ; afōchō ae ba-  
cha dōdōnia, bōrō Dawido andrō,  
me no itandrawaisi amania.

35 IV. Ba mahemoloe ō, ba ihoelō  
wongi Jonata we'amōi ba mbenoea,  
me inōtō niwā'ōnia chō Dawido,

36 i'ohe awōnia ndraono. Ba imane  
ba ndraono andrō chōnia : Foelōi,  
aloei nono wana andrō, ni'efasigoe !  
Ba me foelōi nono matoea andrō,  
ba i'efasi nono wana Jonata, sa-

37 naloei ja'ia. Ba me iroegi ono ma-  
toea andrō zaechoe ono wana andrō,  
ni'efasi Jonata, ba moe'ao chōnia  
Jonata, imane : Hiza, tānō sa fō-

38 naoe ! Ba samoeza tō moe'ao Jo-  
nata chōnia : Ta'ita'i, bōi bato !  
Ba ihalō nono wana no mege ono  
matoea andrō, ba i'ohe chō zochō

39 ja'ia. Ba lō'ō sa aboto ba dōdō  
ndraono andrō, ha Jonata ba Da-

40 wido zangila eloehaha. Ba ibe'e ba  
danga nono matoea andrō chōnia  
wanania Jonata, imane chōnia : Ae

41 ohe mijomo ! Ba me mangawoeli  
ndraono andrō, ba maoso Dawido,  
ba ngai hilihili danō andrō ba ifa-  
lōgoe tooe ia ba danō ba medōloe  
ifaōndrō ia, ba fa'ago bawa ira ba  
faoma mege'ege, irege abōlōbōlō si-  
bai wege'ege Dawido (Moz. I. 33,

42 3. 4). Ba imane Jonata chō Dawido :  
Ae'e, bōi boesi dōdōoe : ba zi no  
mōi ita ba hōloe, daroea ita, ba  
dōi Jehowa, ba lō aefa si so ba  
mbōrō Jehowa, he chōda ba he ba  
nga'ōtōda dania, gōtōgōtō wa'ara.

## FAZA 21.

I. Moloi Dawido ba iroegi Gahimelechi ere andrō ba Nobi, same'e chōnia roti nifaigifaigi andrō, awō wōda Goliato. II Isaŵa Nachisi, razo Gata, Dawido.

- 1 I. Ba maoso Dawido, mofanō ia,  
ba Jonata, ba ifoeli ia ba chōra, mi-  
jomo. Ba iroegi Nobi Dawido, chō Gahimelechi ere andrō. Ba i'ondrasi  
Dawido Ahimelechi, mangaloeloe,  
imane chōnia : Hana wa ha ja'oegō,

wa samōsa lō awōoe. Ba imane Dawido chō Gahimelechi ere : No ibe'e li chōgoe razo, no imane chōgoe : Bōi irongo niha hadia mbōrō wamatengegoe ja'oegō ba hadia goroisagoe chōoe ; andrō wa no oe'oro'iō ba nono matoea andrō chōgoe, we'amōi ba zane. Ba ija'e, ba na lima ngawoea roti chōoe, ba da chōgoe, ba ma hadia ia mbō'ōnia zi so chōoe ! Ba imane ere andrō chō Dawido : Lō hadia ia roti bō'ō chōgoe, ha roti ni'amoni'ō zi so ; asala lō soroedoe ba ndra alawe nono matoea andrō. (Moz. III. 24, 5-9 ; Moz. III. 22, 3-7. Moz. II. 19, 15). Ba itema li gere Dawido, imane chōnia : Tōloe bongi mege lō moetehe chōma ndra alawe, me mofanōga, ba lō salacha ba gamagama nono matoea andrō ; ba he tengen ni'amoni'ō we'amōima andre, ba no ni'amoni'ō sa'ae ira ba wakake andrō. Ba ibe'e chōnia ni'amoni'ō ere ; lō'ō sa roti bō'ō, ha roti nifaigifaigi andrō, nihetaheta fōna Jehowa, ba wame'e roti si bohooe, na loco laheta ia. (Mat. 12, 3). Ba me loeo da'ō, ba so nitaha ba da'ō, fōna Jehowa, ngoningoni Zaoelo, Doëgi dōinia, Iraono Gedomo, sabōlō nawō Zaoelo andrō. (F. 22, 9. 18). Ba imane Dawido chō Gahimelechi : Hadia, so chōoe hadia ia doho ba ma fōda ba da'e ? Lō'ō sa ni'ohegoe si'ōligoe, ba he fangōnagoe bō'ō, me no aōsō sibai goroisa razo. Ba imane ere : Hiza 10 sa zi'ōli Goliato, Dawa Wilisiti andrō, niboenodemō ba ndraso andrō, sabōlō manawa ; no moe'olohoeni lembe ba gero mbaroe ba doto andrō : na omasi'ō, ba halō, lō'ō sa bō'ōnia ba da'e. Ba imane Dawido : Lō si fagōlōgōlō ba da'ō : da chōgoe ! (F. 17, 50. 51).

II. Ba maoso Dawido, itohoegō 11 woloi chō Zaoelo, isaŵa Nachisi, razo Gata. (Sin. 56, 1). Ba lamane 12 chō Nachisi ira awōnia : Da'ō Da-

wido andrō, razo ba danō dania [chōra] ; ja'ia nisoeno zanari no, me lamane : „Hōnō niboenoe Zaoelo, ba foeloe ngahōnō Dawido !”

13 (F. 18, 7 ; 29, 5). Ba itanō ba dōdōnia wehede andrō Dawido, ba ata'oe sibai ia Nachisi andrō, razo Gata.

14 Andrō wa i'osowōhō ia fōnara, nifolaoe zowōhō nilaoenia chōra ba da'ō, igoechoegoechoei lagō mbawa gōli, ba mowōi ba gambinia gilonia.

15 (Sin. 34, 1). Ba imane Achisi ba nawōnia : Mi'ila wa no sowōhō niha andrō, hadia wa mi'ohē ba da'e

16 chōgōe ? Hadia, ambō sowōhō chōgōe, wa mi'ohē da'ō, ena'ō faweweaea ia chōgōe ba da'e ? Da'ō ni'ohē ba gōdo chōgōe ?

## FAZA 22.

I. Isaŵa danō Ndraono Moabi Dawido. II. Fōnoe Zaoelo chō Gahimelechi andrō ba mbanoea gere andrō, Nobi. III. Isaŵa Dawido Abiataro andrō.

1 I. Ba iheta ia ba da'ō Dawido, isaŵa dōgi narō gara andrō ba zinga Gadoela. Ba me larongo da'ō ira ga'ania ba si sawē ja'ira fefoe, ba mōi ira mitooe chōnia ba da'ō.

2 (Sin. 57, 1). Ba fao chōnia nifikao, ha niha ira, ba dozi si tosasa ba gōmō ba ha niha zi lō sōchisōchi tōdō, ba tobali hōgōra Dawido. Mato 400 niha, si fao chōnia.

3 (Sangoechoek. 11, 3). Ba moroi ba da'ō, ba isaŵa Misefa ba danō Ndraono Moabi Dawido, ba imane chō razo Ndraono Moabi : Hadia na ba chōmi so ndra amagoe inagoe, irege oe'ila, he wisa Lowalangi chōgōe ? Ba irōi ira ba ngai razo

4 Ndraono Moabi, chōnia la'iagō, gōtō we'aso Dawido ba da'ō ba hili. Ba imane chōnia sama'ele'ō andrō, Gado : Bōi iagō hili andrō ; laboe, ae ba danō mado Joeda. Ba maoso Dawido mofanō ia, ba iroegi Ja'ari Hereti. (F. 23, 14. Sin. 63, 1).

5 II. Ba te'ombacha'ō chō Zaoelo,

wa no moerongo heza so Dawido ba awōnia fao andrō — ba Saoelo, ba sidadao ba mbōrō manawa ba Gibe, ba hilihili, sara doho ba dangania, ba no lafasoei ia ngoningonina andrō, fefoe —, ba imane Saoelo ba ngoningonina andrō, si tefasoei ja'ia : Mifondrondrongo, ja'ami, ma'oewoe Mbenijami ! Hadia, ibe'e maō gōi chōmi fefoe nowi ba kaboe nagoe ono Giza'i andrō ; hadia, ifataro ami fefoe koemandra zi hōnō ba koemandra zi otoe ? Wa no mamagōlō ami fefoe, oedoegoe, wa no samōsa lō sahachō tōdō ja'odo, ba wangombacha chōgōe nirongoda ma'ōchō. wa no ifa'oedoe chōgōe zawoejoegoe andrō onogoe ? (F. 18, 3). Ba hoemedē Doëgi andrō, Iraono Gedomo — no so ia ba da'ō ba ngai ngoningoni Zaoelo andrō — imane : No oe'ila me iroegi Gahimelechi andrō, ono Gahitoebi ba Nobi, ono Giza'i andrō. (A. 22. Sin. 52, 2). Ba isofoe niwā'ō Jehowa 10 chōnia da'ō ; ba no ibe'e gōi mbalazo chōnia, ba si'ōli Ndrawa Wili-siti andrō, Goliato, ibe'e chōnia. (F. 21, 7-10). Ba ifakaoni'ō razo Gahimelechi andrō, ere, ono Gahitoebi, ba si sawē ja'ira, ere andrō ba Nobi, ba so ira, dozi, la'ondrasi razo. Ba imane Saoelo : Fondrondrongo, 11 ja'oegō, ono Gahitoebi ! Ba imane : Oerongo, Toea ! Ba imane chōnia 12 Saoelo : Hana wa no mamagōlō ami, ja'oegō ba ono Giza'i andrō, oedoegoe, wa no ūbe'e chōnia mbalazo ba si'ōli, awō wa no ūsofœ mbawa Lowalangi chōnia, fa tola ilawa ndra'odo, ni'ilada ma'ōchō ? Ba itema li razo Ahimelechi, imane : 13 Ba ha niha ba genonioe andrō fefoe zi fadoehoe dōdōda, si mane chō Dawido, lō lai wa no oemōnō razo ia ba hōgō wazoeri chōoe, awō wa nifosemange ia jomo chōoe ? (F. 18, 22. 27). Hadia, faefā mege oe-bōrōtaigō wanofoe bawa Lowalangi chōnia ? Tenga ! Bōi jamoebe'e ho-

7

8

9

10

11

12

13

14

15

15

- rögœe razo ba bōi jamoebe'e horō zi sawœe ja'aga hadia ia, ma'ifoe sa lō nirongo zawoejoemō da'ō fefoe !
- 16 Ba imane razo : Si mate ndra'oegō, Ahimelechi, ja'oegō ba si sawœe ja'-
- 17 ami fefoe ! Ba imane razo ba na-wönia andrō ba ngainia : Milaboe, miboenoe gere Jehovah andrō ! Noa sa latolo gōi Dawido, ba lō ni'o-mbacha'ōra chögœe, he wā'ae no la'ilä, wa soloi ia. Ba lō edöna ngingonigoni razo andrō, lahalō tangara wamoenoe ere Jehovah andrō.
- 18 Ba imane razo chō Doëgi andrō : Ba ja'oegō faoso, ba boenoe gere andrō ! Ba maoso Ndراono Gedomo andrō, Doëgi, ja'ia zamoenoe ere andrō, 85 niha samaroe baroe ba doto andrō tarafali, iboenoe me loeo da'ō. Ba banoea Nobi andrō, banoea gere, ba i'ō'ōtō tooe, he ira matoea ba he ira alawe ba ono matoea ba si lō aefä na ba mbagi zoesoe, ba saväi ba kalide ba biri-biri, ba i'ō'ōtō tooe. (F. 21, 2).
- 20 III. Ha samōsa zoloi, ono Gahimelechi, ma'oewoe Gahitoebi, Abiataro dōi, isaŵa Dawido, fao ia ba
- 21 nawō Dawido andrō. Ba i'ombacha'ō chō Dawido Abiataro, imane : No iboenoe gere Jehovah Saoelo !
- 22 Ba imane Dawido chō Gabiataro : Noa sa'ae oe'ila me loeo da'ō no, bōrō me no so ba da'ō Doëgi andrō, Iraono Gedomo ; oe'ila sa'ae, wa i'ombacha'ō dania chō Zaoelo : ba hoeloegoe so noso niha andrō fefoe,
- 23 si sawœe ja'amı ! Iagō chögœe ; bōi boesi dōdöoe, ha samoenoe ja'odo zamoenoe ja'oegō gōi, rorogfögöe ndra'oegō.
- wache ba golajama mbasitō ! (Jos. 15, 44). Ba isofoe chō Jehovah Dawido, imane : Hadia, mōido molaoe ba Ndrewa Wilisiti andrō ? Ba imane Jehovah chō Dawido : Ae'e, ba laoe ba Ndrewa Wilisiti andrō ba efa'ō Kegila. Ba lamane chō Dawido ira awönia : Ba ba da'e sa'ae, ba danö mado Joeda, ba ata'oe ita, ba hadia, mōi ita na ba Kegila, fasoe-wō ba Ndrewa Wilisiti sato ? Ba ifoeli isofoe chō Jehovah Dawido, ba imane chōnia Jehovah : Laboe, ae misi tooe ba Kegila, oebe'e sa ba dangaoe Ndrewa Wilisiti. Ba mōi ba Kegila Dawido ba awönia andrō, lalaoe ba Ndrewa Wilisiti, laraboe goeriföra, ba abölö sibai te'ala Ndrewa Wilisiti labe'e, me fasöndra ira. Tobali i'orifi mbanoea Kegila andrō Dawido. (F. 19, 8).
- II. Ba mege, me isaŵa Dawido Abiataro andrō, ba no i'ohé misi tooe mbaroe ba doto. Ba me te'ombacha'ō chō Zaoelo, ba Kegila so Dawido, ba imane Saoelo : Noa sa ibe'e ba dangagoe ia Lowalangi; me no mōi ia ba mbanoea si so bawa gōli nifolazi, ba no ja'ia zokoeroe ja'ia. Ba hoemedé Zaoelo ba zato fefoe, ba wanowē, ba we'amōi ba Kegila, ba wama'oe'oe Dawido ba awönia andrō. Ba me irongo Dawido, so dōdō Zaoelo si lō sōchi chōnia, ba imane chō Gabiataro ere andrō : Ohe ba da'e mbaroe ba doto andrō ! (F. 30, 7). Ba mangandrō Dawido, imane : He Jehovah, Lowalangi Ndراono Gizeraëli ! No irongo sawoejoemō andre, wa no tōdō Zaoelo mōi ia ba Kegila, ba wamakiko banoea andrō, bōrō ndra'odo : hadia, labe'e ba dangania dania ndra'odo banoea Kegila andrō ? hadia, mōi mitooe Zaoelo andrō, itōrō nirongo zawoejoemō andre ? He Jehovah, Lowalangi Ndراono Gizeraëli ! Ombacha'ō chō zawoejoemō andre ! Ba imane Jehovah : Itōrō ! Ba imane Dawido :

## FAZA 23.

- I. Itolo mbanoea Kegila Dawido.  
 II. Igohi ia Saoelo ba isaŵa Zifi. Mōi mamaigï ja'ia Jonata. III. La'ā mbölinia banoea Zifi andrō. Fangefa Dawido ba danga Zaoelo.

- 1 I. Balamane chō Dawido : Lasoewō Kegila Dawa Wilisiti, laraboeraboe

- Hadia, labe'e dania ba danga Zaoelo  
ndra'odo ba awōgoe andrō banoea  
Kegila andrō ? Imane Jehowa :  
13 Labe'e. Ba maoso Dawido ba awōnia  
andrō, mato 600 ira, laheta ira ba  
Kegila ba saté latōrōi danō misa.  
Ba me te'ombacha'ō chō Zaoelo, no  
aefā ba Kegila Dawido, ba lō aloea  
14 mōi ia. Ba ba danō si mate sosō  
Dawido, ba hili misa, ja'ia ba hili  
ba danō si mate Sifi andrō. Ba  
i'aloeloei ia Saoelo, sagōtō fa'ara,  
ba lō ibe'e ba dangania Lowalangi.  
15 A. 19 ; F. 24, 1). Ba ata'oee Dawi-  
do, me mōi Zaoelo mangaloei fa-  
moenoē ja'ia. Ba ba Horesi so Da-  
16 wido, ba danō si mate Sifi. Ba mao-  
so nono Zaoelo, Jonata, mōi ia  
chō Dawido ba Horesi, ifoeli i'abe'-  
17 e'ō dōdōnia ba Lowalangi, imane  
chōnia : Bōi ata'oefi, lō'ō sa mōi'ō  
ba danga namada Saoelo ; razo  
Ndraono Gizeraëli dania ndra'oegō,  
ba tambalinamō dania ndra'odo —  
ba he amada Saoelo, ba i'ila gōi  
18 da'ō. Ba fawoe'oe li ira fōna Jeho-  
wa. Ba lō iboelō'ō ia ba Horesi  
Dawido ba ifoeli ia chōra Jonata.  
(F. 18, 3).
- 19 III. Ba mōi misi ja'wa ba Gibeat  
chō Zaoelo mbanoea Zifi andrō, la-  
mane : Hadia, tengā ba chōma ibi-  
ni'ō ia Dawido, ba hili misa, ba  
Horesi, ba Gibeata Hachila, tānō  
miraja, i'otarai danō si mate andrō ?  
20 (F. 26, 1. Sin. 54, 2). Ba ha wa'ara  
zomasi'ō a'i, ja'oegō razo, mōi'ō mi-  
tooe, ba taboe, ba ja'aga sa'ae za-  
21 me'e ba danga razo ja'ia ! Ba imane  
Saoelo : Ja'ahowoo ami chō Jehowa,  
22 me no ahachō dōdōmi ndra'odo. Ba  
laoe ! ba mifaigifajgi na, ba mita'-  
ita'i misofoe, heza so ia, heza teba-  
to ia; noa sa la'ombacha'ō chōgōe,  
23 wa no soneche sibai. Mizofoezofoe  
hadiā mbimimbini, nibini'ōnia ja'ia,  
ba mi'ombacha'ō chōgōe zi ndroe-  
hoendroehoe, ena'ō mōido awōmī.  
Na so ia ba danō, ba oe'aloeloei  
24 ia ba ngahōnō ma'oewoe Joeda. Ba
- mowaōwaō ira fōna Zaoelo, ba danō  
si mate Sifi. Ba Dawido ba awōnia,  
ba ba danō si mate Ma'ono so, ba  
zalo'o, raja danō si mate no mege.  
Ba me mōi Zaoelo ba awōnia andrō, 25  
ba wangaloei Dawido; ba te'omba-  
cha'ō chō Dawido, ba iheta ia ba  
gara andrō, ba danō si mate Ma'ono,  
mōi ia mitoee. Ba irono Saoelo  
ba i'o'ō Dawido ba danō si mate  
Ma'ono. Ba ira Saoelo, ba ahe hili 26  
tānō andre latōrō, ba ira Dawido,  
ba ahe hili ba zi tambai, ba ita'-  
ita'i Dawido, fa bōi ichamō ia Saoe-  
lo, ba Saoelo, ba i'aloeloei wama'oe'oe  
ira Dawido. Ba so zinenge, si lō 27  
moedōnadōna, mōi ia chō Zaoelo,  
imane : Ta'ita'i, foeli'ō ! no laroegi  
danōda sanoewō, Dawa Wilisiti. Ba 28  
ibōhōli wolohi Dawido Saoelo, mōi  
moefaondragō Ndrewa Wilisiti. An-  
drō wa labe'e tōi naha andrō Zea  
Mahelekoto (kara wa'aefā).

## FAZA 24.

I. Fa'ahachō dōdō Dawido Zaoelo  
ba dōgi narō hili andrō. II. Ihaogō  
wehedenia chō Zaoelo Dawido. III.  
Fa'ahachō dōdō Zaoelo.

(Faigi gōi Faz. 26.)

- I. Ba iheta ia ba da'ō Dawido, 1  
mōi ia misi ja'wa, ba ja'wa ba hili  
ba Engedi i'iaqō. Ba me no ma-  
ngawoeli Zaoelo, me i'otarai wasoe-  
wōta ba Ndrewa Wilisiti, ba la-  
mane chōnia : Ba danō si mate 2  
Engedi so Dawido iada'e. Ba i'ohē  
zi 3000 sabōlō, nitoetoejoe ba Ndraelo-  
no Gizeraëli fefoe, mōi ia, ba wa-  
ngaloei ira Dawido ba gara nago 3  
andrō. Ba iroegi kandra nambi a-  
ndrō, ba ngai lala. Ba so dōgi narō  
hili ba da'ō. Ba mōi bacha Zaoelo, 4  
ba we'amōi ba nidanō, ba Dawido  
ba awōnia andrō, ba no doemadao  
ba da'ō, ba wondrege dōgi andrō.  
(Sin. 142, 1). Ba lamane chō Da-  
wido ira awōnia : Hiza, da'e mba-  
wa andrō, niwā'ō Jehowa chōoe, me  
imane : Oebe'e ba dangaoe dania

- nemalioe andrō, ena'ō ō'ila ōlaoe chōnia zomasi'ō! Ba maoso Dawido, ikoemokoemo wanaba watalinga mbaroe Zaoelo. Ba dania, ba manoetoe dōdō Dawido, me no itaba 6 watalinga mbaroe Zaoelo andrō, ba imane ba nawōnia: Jamoetegoe ndra'o Lowalangi, na oelaoe zi mane da'ō chōzochō ja'o, chō nibajoini Jehowa andrō, wombambaja ja'ia, me no nibajoini Jehowa ia. (*Sam. II. 1, 14. Sin. 105, 15.*) Ba itegoe sibai nawōnia Dawido, lō itehe chōra lalaoe chō Zaoelo. Ba maoso Zaoelo, iheta ia ba dōgi narō hili andrō, mofanō ia.
- 9 II. Ba maoso gōi Dawido, i'o'ō moroi ba dōgi, ba moe'ao ia chō Zaoelo, imane: He sochō ja'o, razo! Ba ibali'ō ia Saoelo; ba ifalōgoe ia tooe ba danō Dawido, mangaloeloe 10 chōnia. Ba imane chō Zaoelo: Hana wa ūfondrondrongo deatea mbewe niha, na laŵa'ō: Ī'aloei wamoenoemō Dawido? Ma'ōchō andre, ba no hōrōoe zangila, wa no ibe'e ba dangagoe ndra'oegō Jehowa, ba dōgi narō hili andrō, ma'ōchō. No laŵa'ō chōgoe: Boenoe ia, ba salimagō ndra'oegō oeŵa'ō, no oemané: Lō oebabaja zochō ja'o, me no nibajoini 12 Jehowa! Ba hiza, Ama, faigi ba dangagoe watalinga mbaroemō andrō! wa lō oeboenoe'ō, me oetaba watalinga mbaroemō andrō. Ja'a-boto ba dōdōe, ba ūtōngōni, wa lō hadia ia zi lō sōchi ba dōdōgoe, wa lō lalōgoe, wa lō horōgoe chōoe. Ba ja'oegō, ba ū'aloei wamoenoemō 13 ja'odo. Jehowa zangasiwai hoehoeo andrō chōda, Jehowa dania zolaoe balōgoe chōoe, ba lō oehalō tangagoe wolaoe chōoe. (*Rom. 12, 19. Fet. I. 2, 23.*) Itōrō niŵa'ō ba gammaedola andrō chō ndra toe: Ba zanao horō moroi horō, — ba lō oehalō 14 tangagoe wolaoe chōoe. Ha niha ni'aloei razo Ndraono Gizeraëli? Ha niha nigohimō? Asoe si no mate, landrindri si ha samboesamboea!

Ba jamoe'asiwai hoehoeo andrō chō- 16 da Jehowa, jamoefagi, jamoefatoenō hoehoeogoe chōoe ba jamoe'ohe ba lala.

III. Ba me no i'o'ozoei wehedenia 17 andrō chō Zaoelo Dawido, ba imane Saoelo: Hadia, tengā lioe da'ō, ja'oegō, onogoe Dawido? Ba mege'ege sibai Zaoelo. Ba imane chō Dawido: Satoelō ndra'oegō moroi chōgōe: si sōchi nilaoemō chōgōe, ba 18 lō sōchi nilaoegoe chōoe. Ba no ūnōnō na ma'ōchō zi sōchi andrō nilaoemō chōgōe, me lō ūboenoe ndra'o, he ū'a'e no ibe'e ba dangaoe ndra'odo Jehowa. Na so zi 20 fachamō chō nemalinia, ba hadia, ifofanō manō lō ilaoe chōnia? Ba isoelōni dania chōoc si sōchi zi sōchi andrō, nilaoemō chōgōe ma'ōchō andre. Ba hiza aboto sa'ae ba dōdōgoe wa razo dania ndra'oegō, awō wa ba dangaoe aro dania wa'arazo andrō ba Ndراونو Gизераëли. (*F. 23, 17.*) Ba ae ba hōlōe chōgōe chō 22 Jehowa, fa bōi ūhorī ūgā'ōtōgoe ba fa bōi ūse'e dōigoe ba niwama. Ba 23 fahōloe Dawido chō Zaoelo, ba ifoeli ia ba chōra Saoelo; ba Dawido ba awōnia, ba mōi mijawa ba zoezoe hili.

### FAZA 25.

I. Fa'amatē Zamoeëli. Ifatenge zinenge Dawido chō Nabalo andrō, ba i'o'aja ia Nabalo. II. Ifaondragō Dawido Abigaila andrō. III. I'alōsi wōnō Dawido hoehoeonia andrō, hoehoeo zoneche. IV. Fa'amate Nabalo. Ihalō Abigaila Dawido.

I. Ba mate Zamoeëli, ba oewoelo Ndraono Gizeraëli fefoe, ba wānge'esi ja'ia, ba lako'o ia ba ngai nomonia ba Rama. Ba maoso Dawido, mōi ia misi tooe ba danō si mate Ma'ono (*F. 28, 3.*) Ba so ba Ma'ono andrō niha seboea ana'a ba ba Garemeli so goerifōnia; 3000 ūga'oe chōnia mbiribirī ba 1000 ūga'oe nambi. Ba mogoeti boe mbiribirinia ia ba Garemeli, me

- 3 loeo da'ō. Ba tōi niha andrō, ba fo'omo Nabalo, imane : Hiza, no ifatenge zinenge Dawido, moroi ba danō si mate, ba wangowai sochō ja'ita, ba no ihangōi ira. Ba ja'ira andrō, ba no si sōchi si'ai tōdō chōda; lō moe'o'aja ndra'aga ba lō irai taja chōma hadia ia, na soga ba danō, gōtō wanōrōima sahatō chōra. No timba gōli kara ira chōma, gōtō wokoebaloima biribiri ba ngajira. Andrō era'era tōdōoe, he 15  
 4 Galebi ia. Ba me irongo Dawido, ba danō si mate, mogoeti boe mbi- 16  
 5 ribiri Nabalo, ba dafoeloe ifatenge ono matoea, imane chōra : Mi'ae misi jaŵa ba Garemeli chō Nabalo, mi'owai ia chōgoe, ba mimane chō  
 6 ga'agoe andrō: Sohahaoe tōdō ndra'-oegō, ba ba zi samba omo ja'amī, ba lō hadia ia, ba he ba zi so chōoe 17  
 7 gefoe. Ba no oerongo, wa sogoeti boe mbiribiri ami. Ba me no ba ngaima mege sosō goebalo andrō chōoe, me lō ni'o'ajama ja'ira ba  
 8 me lō si taja hadia ia chōra, gōtō we'asora ba Garemeli, — sofoe manō ba nono matoea andrō chōoe, ba la'ombacha'ō chōoe — ba hana na ō'eboea'ō dōdōe ba nono matoea 18  
 9 andre; noa sa ba mbaŵa si sōchi mōiga chōoe! Ba be'e ba zawoe-joemō andrō ba chō nonooe Dawido  
 10 hadia zi tola ō'efasi! Ba me la-roegi sinenge Dawido andrō, ba ahori lafa'ema niŵa'ō Dawido, ba labase'ō loealcea. Ba imane Nabalo 19  
 11 ba zinenge Dawido andrō: Ha niha Dawido andrō? ha niha no-no Giza'i? Lō'ō sa ambō ma'ō-chō zawoejoe soloi chō zochō ja'ira!  
 12 Hadia, oebe'e ba niha si lō oe'ilā na'i heza moroi ira roti andrō chōgoe ba agoe chōgoe ba oerifōgōe andrō, nitabagoe, ō zogoeeti andrō 20  
 13 chōgoe? Ba maoso zinenge Dawido andrō, mangawoeli ira ba ahori la'ombacha'ō chō Dawido da'ō no  
 14 mege. Ba imane Dawido ba nawōnia andrō: Dozi ami, ba mi'ani'ōli! Ba mani'ōli ira gefoe. Ba ibe'e gōi ba mbōbō taloenia zi'ōlinia Dawido, ba mofanō ira, Dawido zolohe, mato 400 ira; ba 200 zi torōi, awō gamagama.  
 15 II. Ba barō ō, ba i'ombacha'ō ono matoea samōsa chō Abigaila, fo'omo Nabalo, imane : Hiza, no ifatenge zinenge Dawido, moroi ba danō si mate, ba wangowai sochō ja'ita, ba no ihangōi ira. Ba ja'ira andrō, ba no si sōchi si'ai tōdō chōda; lō moe'o'aja ndra'aga ba lō irai taja chōma hadia ia, na soga ba danō, gōtō wanōrōima sahatō chōra. No timba gōli kara ira chōma, gōtō wokoebaloima biribiri ba ngajira. Andrō era'era tōdōoe, he 15  
 16 mi'owai ia chōgoe, ba mimane chōga'agoe andrō: Sohahaoe tōdō ndra'-oegō, ba ba zi samba omo ja'amī, ba lō hadia ia, ba he ba zi so chōoe 17  
 17 gefoe. Ba no oerongo, wa sogoeti boe mbiribiri ami. Ba me no ba ngaima mege sosō goebalo andrō chōoe, me lō ni'o'ajama ja'ira ba  
 18 me lō si taja hadia ia chōra, gōtō we'asora ba Garemeli, — sofoe manō ba nono matoea andrō chōoe, ba la'ombacha'ō chōoe — ba hana na ō'eboea'ō dōdōe ba nono matoea 18  
 19 andre; noa sa ba mbaŵa si sōchi mōiga chōoe! Ba be'e ba zawoe-joemō andrō ba chō nonooe Dawido  
 20 hadia zi tola ō'efasi! Ba me la-roegi sinenge Dawido andrō, ba ahori lafa'ema niŵa'ō Dawido, ba labase'ō loealcea. Ba imane Nabalo 19  
 21 ba zinenge Dawido andrō: Ha niha Dawido andrō? ha niha no-no Giza'i? Lō'ō sa ambō ma'ō-chō zawoejoe soloi chō zochō ja'ira!  
 22 III. Ba me i'ila Dawido Abigaila, ba mōi ia tooe moroi ba hoeloe galide, ifalōgōe tooe ia ba danō, fōna Dawido, ira'oe gahenia, imane : He 24  
 23 Toea, ja'odo zi so sala andrō! Ena'ō na tola moehede chōoe zawoejoe mō andre, ba ena'ō na ūfondrondrongo niŵa'ōnia! Ena'ō na i'ositengagō 25  
 24 zochō ja'o niha si lō ngaroro andrō, Nabalo andrō; i'ohia'ō sa'ae dōinia:

- Nabalo (sowōhō mowa) dōinia, ba no fahōna chōnia wa'owōhō mowa : ba ja'odo andre, sawoejoemō, ba lō ni'ilagoe zinengemō, nifatengeoe a-  
 26 ndrō. Ba ija'e, ja'oegō Toea, ba wa'adoehoe wa'aoeri Jehowa ba ba wa'adoehoe wa'aoerimō, ja'oegō a-ndrō, nitaha Jehowa tanga, fa bōi mamoenoe niha ndra'oegō ba fa bōi ōhalō tangaoe wangorifi ja'oegō : hiza, hana na nifalaŵalawā chō Nabalo andrō zi fa'oedoe chōoe, fabaja sangaloei famoenoemō, ja'oegō  
 27 Toea! Ba hisa, ame'ela andrō, ni'ohe zawoejoemō chōoe, ja'oegō Toea, ba ūbe'e ba nono matoea a-  
 28 ndrō, awōoe fao heza mō'iō. Efa'ō chō zawoejoemō andre lalō andrō, me si lō teboelō [razo] dania nga'ōtōoe ibe'e Jehowa, ja'oegō Toea, me no fanoewō chō Jehowa nilaoemō ba me lō faloecha chōoe zi lō  
 29 atoelō, sagōtō ja'oegō. Na so zi maoso solohi ja'oegō ba sangaloei famoenoie ja'oegō, ba ja nifaraahoegō ba ngambōbō zaoeri chō Lowalangioe, Jehowa, nosooe, ja'oegō Toea ba noso zi fa'oedoe chōoe andrō,  
 30 ba jamoefazaoemba riboribo! Ba na ifatōrō dania chōoe Jehowa ni-faboe'oenia chōoe si sōchi, ja'oegō Toea, ba na ifataro ndra'oegō razo Ndراونو Gизeraëli: (*Sam. II. 5, 2*) :  
 31 ba lō tobali fangala chōoe, ba lō tobali tandraŵa, wa no adoewa ndro zi lō horō ūbe'e, wa no ōhalō tangaoe wangorifi ja'oegō, ja'oegō Toea. Ba na itolo'ō dania Jehowa, ja'oegō Toea, ba tōrō tōdōoe za-  
 32 woejoemō andre. Ba imane Dawido chō Abigaila: Nisoeno Jehowa, Lowalangi Ndراونو Gизeraëli, samatenge ja'oegō ba wamaondragō ja'o,  
 33 ba nisoeno wa'onechemō andrō, ni-soeno ndra'oegō, ja'oegō si no manaha tangagoe ma'ōchō, fa bōi mamoenoe niha ndra'odo, fa bōi oehalō  
 34 tangagoe, wangorifi ja'o! Ba ba wa'adoehoe wa'aoeri Jehowa, Lowalangi Ndراونو Gизeraëli, si no ma-
- naha tangagoe, fa bōi oeboenoe ndra'oegō : na lō ūta'ita'i mena'ō wa-maondragō ja'odo, ba irege moloeo mahemoloe, ba lō tosai ena'ō chō Nabalo zi kiōini bagolō. Ba ihalō 35 Dawido ni'ohe Abigaila chōnia, ba imane chōnia : Foeli'ō ba chōmi, bōi boesi dōdōoe. Hiza oe'ō'ō niwa'ōoe ba no so ba dōdōgōe ndra'oegō!  
 IV. Ba me iroegi chōra, chō Nabalo, Abigaila, ba hisa gwoeloa chōnia jomo, timba gwoeloa chōrazo. Ba somoeso tōdō Nabalo ba no maboe sibai ia. Ba ma'ifoe lō hedehede Abigaila chōnia, irege moloeo. Ba ba zangoehoelō wongi, 37 me no dōhō wemaboe Nabalo, ba itoenō chōnia da'ō no mege fo'omonia. Ba mate bacha dōdōnia, tobali hoelō gara. Ba so mato foeloe 38 bongi, ba ibōzi Nabalo Jehowa, ba mate ia. Ba me irono Dawido no 39 mate Nabalo, ba imane : Nisoeno Jehowa, si no molaoe balō wango'aja ja'o andrō chō Nabalo ba si no manaha tanga genoninia andre, fa bōi ilaoe zi lō atoelō ; ba no ifoeli ifatōrō chō Nabalo zi lō sōchi andrō nilaoenia! Ba ifatenge Dawido, isofoe Abigaila, ba wangai ja'ia. Ba me laroeji Abigaila, ba 40 Garemeli, ba fahoehoeo ira chōnia, lamane : Dawido zamatenge ja'aga chōoe, ba wangai ja'oegō, ena'ō fo'omonia ndra'oegō. Ba maoso ia 41 ba ifalōgōe tooe ia ba danō, ba imane : Hiza, no ngoningoni zawoejoemō andre, iŵa'ō, ba wanasa ahe zinenge zochō ja'o! Ba maoso Abigaila, i'aliogō, fakoedo ia ba hoeloe galidenia ba si manō nono alawe andrō chōnia, dalima, awōawōnia fao. I'o'ō zinenge Dawido andrō ba tobali fo'omo Dawido ia. Ba Ahinoa 43 andrō, ba no ba Jezere'eli ihalō Dawido; ba fo'omo Dawido ira, daroea, ira, ifakaeroea. Ba Michala andrō, 44 ono Zaoelo, fo'omo Dawido, ba no ibe'e Saoelo chō Walati, ono La'isi, banoea Galimo. (*Sam. II. 3, 15*).

## FAZA 26.

I. Itohoegō igohi Dawido Saoelo ba ifoeli ihachōsi tōdō Zaoelo Dawido. II. Fehede Dawido chō ndra Abineri Saoelo. III. Ifaboe'oe Saoelo, lō'ō sa'ae igohi Dawido.

(Faigi gōi Faz. 24.)

- 1 I. Ba mōi chō Zaoelo ba Gibea mbanoea Zifi andrō, lamane : Hadia, tengā ba hili Hachila, ba zinga danō si mate andrō, ibinibini'ō ia Dawido ? (F. 23, 19. Sin. 54, 2).
- 2 Ba maoso Zaoelo, 3000 i'ohe sabōlō, nitoetoejoe ba Ndراونو Gizeraëli, ba lasaŵa misi tooe danō si mate Sifi, ba wangaloei Dawido ba da'ō.
- 3 Ba ba hili Hachila tebato Zaoelo, ba zinga danō si mate, ba ngai'lala ; ba Dawido, ba no i'iagō danō si mate. Ba me irongo, no iroegi danō si mate andrō Saoelo wolohi ja'ia, ba ifatenge zamaoeze, ba irongo, wa si ndroehoe no so Zaoelo.
- 5 Ba maoso Dawido, isaŵa zi tebato Saoelo. (F. 14, 50 ; 17, 55). Ba me i'ilā naha andrō, solombase Saoelo, awō goemandra andrō chōnia, Abineri, ono Neri — bacha barō göli koereta, mōrō Zaoelo, ba no lafasei ia wemōrō awōnia andrō —, ba imane Dawido chō Ndrawa Cheti andrō, Ahimelechi, ba chō Gabiza'i, ono Zeroeja, talifoesō Joabi : Ha niha zi mōi awōgoe mitooe chō Zaoelo ba golombaseŵa ? Ba imane Abiza'i : Ja'o zi mōi awōoe mitooe !
- 7 Ba me no laroegi ira Dawido Abiza'i, ba zi bongi, ba hiza Zaoelo, no mōrō bacha barō göli koereta, ba no moetaroe'ō ba danō dohonia, tānō ba hōgōnia, ba Abineri ba sato, ba no lafasei ia. Ba imane Abiza'i chō Dawido : No ibe'e ba dangaoe nemalioe andrō Lowalangi ma'ōchō : ba da'oetandro ia ba danō toho andrō, ha samoeza, alacha lō mendroea. (Sam. II. 16, 9). Ba imane Dawido chō Gabiza'i : Bōi boenoe ia, ha niha sa zi no mombambaja nibajoini Jehovah lō fotoe ? Ba imane na Dawido : Ba 10 wa'adoehoe wa'aoeri Jehovah! Lō zi lō mate ia, ma ibōzi ia Jehovah ba iroegi manō baŵa wa'amatenia, ba ma zoei ba wasoewōta tekiko ia. (F. 28, 10 ; 24, 13). Jamoetimba ndra'o 11 Jehovah, fa bōi oebabaja nibajoini Jehovah ! Ba halō doho andrō tānō ba hōgōnia, awō mako nidanō chōnia, ba mofanō ita. Ba i'ohe 12 sa'ae doho andrō, awō mako nidanō, si so tānō ba hōgō Zaoelo, Dawido, ba lalaoe mofanō, lō sangila ja'ira, lō sanehe, lō si tokea ; no ahori mōrō ira, me no ihawoei ira femōrō sabōlōbōlō si oroi Jehovah. (Moz. I. 2, 21 ; 15, 12).
- II. Ba mōi mijefo Dawido, iagō 13 zarōoe ma'ifoe, zoezoe hili, tobali arōoe gotaloeara. Ba moe'ao ia ba 14 zato andrō, ba chō Gabineri, ono Neri, imane : Hadia, lō ōtema li, Abineri ? Ba imane Abineri : Ha niha ndra'oegō, si'ao chō razo ? Ba 15 imane Dawido chō Gabineri : No sabōlō ndra'oegō ae ; ha niha zi fagōlōgōlō chōoe ba Ndراونو Gize-raëli ? — ba hana wa lō ūfaigifaig zochō ja'oegō, razo ? Noa sa iroegi sanoeŵō, ba wamoenoe sochō ja'-oegō andrō, razo ? Tenga si sōchi 16 wolaomē andrō. Faja wa no saoeri Jehovah, na tengā si mate ami ena'ō, me lō nifaigifaigimi sochō ja'ami andrō, nibajoini Jehovah ! Ba faigi heza so doho razo ba heza so mako nidanō andrō, si so tānō ba hōgōnia mege ! Ba irongo Saoelo, wa li 17 Dawido da'ō, ba imane : Hadia, tengā lieo da'ō, ja'oegō onogoe Dawido ? Ba imane Dawido : Ja'ia, sochō ja'o, razo ! ba imane na : Hana 18 wa igohi zawoejoenia andre sochō ja'o ? Hadia horōgoe atō, hadia zi lō sōchi chōgoe ? Ba ena'ō na ifo-ndrondrongo iada'e sochō ja'o razo niŵa'ō zawoejoenia andre ! Hadia, Jehovah zamarooe ja'oegō ba wa'oe-doesa chōgoe, ba da lafa'ago'ō chōnia zoemange ; ba na niha zamarooe

- ja'oegō, ba ni'elifi fōna Jehowa, me  
no sanibo ja'odo maōchō, fa bōi  
mo'erachā ndra'o ba nibe'e Jehowa,  
me lawā'ō : Laboe'ōgō, fosoemange  
20 Lowalangi bō'ō ! Ba bōi mowōi ba  
danō ndrogoe ba zi no arōoe aefā  
chō Jehowa, me no mōi razo Ndraelō  
no Gizerāeli, ba wangaloei famoenoe  
ja'o, si mane na lagohi manoe danō  
21 ba hili misa ! Ba imane Saoelo :  
Horōgoe da'ō, foeli'ō, ja'oegō, ono-  
goe Dawido, lō'ō sa'aе oefakao'ō,  
soelō wa no eboea mbōli nosogoe  
ōwā'ō. Oe'ila sa'aе, no nifolaoe za-  
mbō tōdō wolaoegoe ba no eboea  
22 sibai horōgoe ! Ba itema linia Da-  
wido, imane : Ba jā'e doho razo ;  
jamōi mijefo ba da'e zamōsa, ba  
23 wangai ja'ia. Ba Jehowa zanoelōni  
ba zamōsana fa'atoelōnia ba fa lō  
farōi ; noa sa ibe'e ba dangagoe  
ndra'oegō Jehowa, ma'ōchō, ba lō  
edōnado oehalō tangagoe wamoenoe  
24 nibajoini Jehowa. Ba si mane fa'e-  
boea mbōli nosooe chōgoe ma'ōchō,  
ja si manō wa'eboea mbōli nosogoe  
chō Jehowa, ba jamoe'efa'ō ndra'o  
25 ba wa'atosasa fefoe ! Ba imane  
Saoelo chō Dawido : Ja'ahowoe  
ndra'oegō, onogoe Dawido : ūfaloea  
dania ba si mōna ndra'oegō ! Ba  
mofanō Dawido ba ifoeli ia ba chōra  
Saoelo.

## FAZA 27.

I. Moloi zoei Dawido, isa'wa Nachisi.  
Ibe'e chōnia Zikelagi Achisi. II.  
Manoewōnoewō Dawido, gōtō we'-  
asonia ba da'ō.

- 1 Ba imane dōdōnia Dawido : Sa-  
moeza ma'ōchō dania, ba mate sa  
atō ndra'o ba danga Zaoclo ; si  
sōchinia, na moloi ndra'o, na oesa-  
wā danō Ndrawa Wilisiti, ba ibato  
mōtō Saoelo wangaloei ja'o ba danō  
Ndraono Gizerāeli ma'asagōrō ; ba  
2 tobali aefā ndra'o ba dangania. Ba  
maoso Dawido, awō zi 600 niha a-  
ndrō, si fao chōnia, lasawā Nachisi  
andrō, ono Ma'ochi, razo Gata. (F.
- 21, 11. Raz. I. 2, 39). Ba chō Na-  
chisi ba Gata i'iagō Dawido ba  
awōnia andrō, awō zoroijomora fe-  
fōe ; fao gōi wo'omo Dawido andrō,  
si domboea : Ahinoa, banoea Jeze-  
re'eli ba Abigaila, lacha Nabalo a-  
ndrō, banoea Garemeli. (F. 25, 40-  
43). Ba me te'ombacha'ō chō Zaoelo,  
no isa'wa Gata Dawido, ba ibato  
Saoelo wangaloei ja'ia. Ba imane  
Dawido chō Nachisi : Na eboea atō  
dōdōoe chōgoe, ba te ōtoetoeroe  
chōgoe naha samboea, ba mbanoea  
ba danō, heza oe'igō ; hadia sa  
wa i'iagō ngaimō sawoejoemō andre,  
ba mbanoea seboea andre ? Ba  
itoetoeroe chōnia Zikelagi Achisi,  
me loeo da'ō ; ba tobali banoea razo  
mado Joeda Zikelagi andrō, iroegi  
ma'ōchō andre. (Jos. I. 15, 31. Sango-  
hoeek. 1, 19). Ba fa'ara Dawido ba  
danō Ndrawa Wilisiti, ba ūfa wa'wa  
tōra dōfi.
- II. Ba mōi misi ja'wa Dawido,  
i'ohe nawōnia andrō, ba lasoewō  
mbanoea Gesoeri andrō ba Iraono  
Girisi ba Iraono Gameleki ; da'ō  
zowanoea ba danō andrō, i'tarai  
Delama, noemalō ba Zoeri ba ba  
danō Miseraji mitooe. Ba na isoewō  
mbanoea da'ō Dawido, ba lō  
isaigō, he ira matoea, ba he ira ala-  
we, ahori iboenoe ; ba biribiri ba  
sa'wi ba kalide ba ondra, fabaja ga-  
magama, ba i'ohe, ba ifoeli ia chō  
Nachisi. Ba na isofoe Achisi : Heza 10  
mōi ami manoewō ma'ōchō ? ba  
imane Dawido : Ba danō mado Joe-  
da, tānō raja ; ba ma : Ba ndraono  
Jerame'eli, tānō raja ; ba ma zoei :  
Ba ma'oewoe Geni, tānō raja. Ba  
samōsa lō i'orifi Dawido, he ira  
matoea, ba he ira alawe, lō ifa'a-  
mōi ba Gata, imane dōdōnia : Ma  
dania mōi ira sasi, ma la'ombacha'ō :  
Da'ō nilace Dawido ! Si manō wo-  
laoeloaenia, gōtō we'asonia ba danō  
Ndrawa Wilisiti. Ba fadoehoe dōdō  
Nachisi chō Dawido, imane : No  
abōoe dōinia ba niwara, Iraono Gi-

zeraëli, ba lō teboelō ia ba da'e enonigoe. (*Moz. I. 34, 30. Moz. II. 5, 21.*)

## FAZA 28.

I. Ifakaoni'ō mbechoe Saoelo, ba wasoewōta ba Ndrawa Wilisiti. II. Oroma mbechoe Zamoeëli ba tokea sibai Zaoelo ba ni'ombacha'ōnia.

- 1      I. **Ba** me loeo da'ō, ba owoelo Ndrawa Wilisiti, ba wanoewō Irao-no Gизeraëli. Ba imane Achisi chō Dawido: Bōi zi lō aboto ba dōdōoe, wa chōgoe fao ndra'oegō, fabaja 11  
 2      banoeaoe andrō, ba wanoewō. Ba itema li Nachisi Dawido, imane: Laoe, ō'ila sa dania wolaoe zawoe-joemō andre! Ba imane Achisi chō Dawido: Ba laoe, ba oefatario sa-maigimaigi ja'o ndra'oegō, gōtō 12  
 3      wa'anaoe nosogoe. Ba Samoeëli, ba no mate; ba no la'e'si ia Irao-no Gизeraëli fefoe, ba no lako'o ia, ba Rama. Ba no ifofanō zogaoni bechoe 13  
 4      ba si faeta Saoelo, no iheta ba danō. (*F. 25, 1. Moz. II. 22, 17.*) Ba owoe-lo sa'ae Ndrawa Wilisiti ba laroegi Zoenema, ba da'ō tebato ira. Ba i'woeloi gōi Ndraono Gизeraëli fe-foe Saoelo, ba ba hili Giliboa te-bato da'ō. Ba me i'ila golombase-wā Ndrawa Wilisiti Saoelo, ba ata'oe 14  
 5      ia, manizinizi bacha dōdōnia. Ba manofoe chō Jehowa Zaoelo, ba lō itema linia Jehowa, he ba wangifi, ba he ba „Oerimi” andrō, ba he ba zama'ele'ō, (*Moz. II. 28, 30. F. 14, 37; 23, 9.*) Ba imane Saoelo ba na-wōnia: Mi'aloei chōgoe ndra alawe si so elemoe, ba wogaoni bechoe, ena'ō mōido chōnia, ba wanofoe chōnia. Ba lamane awōnia andrō: Ba Gendororo so ndra alawe, si so elemoe ba wogaoni bechoe. (*Hal. zin. 16, 16.*) Ba ibini'ō Saoelo, wa ja'ia, noecha bō'ō i'onoecha ba mōi ia, ba daroe nawōnia fao. Ba ba zi bongi mōi ira jomo ba ndra alawe andrō. Ba imane Saoelo: Eta'ō chōgoe ba gelemoe ba wogaoni be- 15  
               choe andrō ba kaoni chōgoe ni-tō-tōigoe tōi chōoe. Ba imane chōnia ira alawe andrō: No ūrongo ae nilaoe Zaoelo, wa no ihori ba danō zogaoni bechoe, awō zi faeta, ba hana wa ūlaoe dandrawā chōgoe, ba wamoenoj ja'odo? Ba mōi ba 16  
               hōloe chōnia Zaoelo chō Jehowa, imane: Faja wa no saoeri Jehowa, na tebe'e horōoe dania da'ō! Ba imane ira alawe andrō: Ha niha nikaonigoe chōoe? Ba imane: Samoeëli kaoni chōgoe. Ba me i'ila Zamoeëli ira alawe andrō, ba moe'-ira'ira ia. Ba imane chō Zaoelo: Hana wa no ūlimodo? Saoelo ndra'-oegō! Ba imane chōnia razo: Bōi boesi dōdōoe: hadia ni'ilaoe? Ba imane ira alawe andrō chō Zaoelo: Bechoe oe'ila moroi tooe, barō danō. Ba imane chōnia: He wisa ia wamaigioe ja'ia? Ba imane: Niha satoea zi mōi jaŵa, baroe seboea mbaroenia. Ba aboto ba dōdō Zaoelo, wa Samoeëli, ba ifalōgōe tooe ia ba danō, mangaloeloe. 17  
               II. **Ba** imane Samoeëli chō Zaoe-lo: Hana wa ūboesi dōdōgōe wama-kaoni'ō ja'odo? Ba imane Saoelo: No tasasa sibai ndra'o. Lasoewō ndra'odo Dawa Wilisiti, ba no iheta ia chōgoe Lowalangi, lō'ō sa'ae ite-ma ligoe, he ba zamae'le'ō, ba he ba wangifi, ba andrō oefakaoni'ō ndra'-oegō, ena'ō ū'ombacha'ō chōgoe he oewisa. Ba imane Samoeëli: Ba ha-dia wa ūsoföe chōgoe. me no iheta ia chōoe Jehowa, ba me no tobali si fa'oedoe chōoe? No ifatōrō chōoe 18  
               Jehowa nifaŵa'ōgōnia chōoe chōgoe no: no iheta chōoe dādaoma wa-asalaŵa ba no ibe'e ba mbō'ō, chō Dawido andrō ibe'e. Me no lō ni'-o'ōmō oroisa Jehowa, ba me lō nifa-tōrōoe fōnoenia andrō sabōlōbōlō ba Ndraono Gamaleki, andrō ilaoe chōoe zi manō Jehowa, ma'ōchō. (*F. 15, 18, 19.*) Ifarahoegō ami Ndraono 19 Gизeraëli, wame'e ba danga Ndrawa Wilisiti; mahemoloe a mate ndra'oe-

- gõ, fabaja onoce. Ba he sabõlõ Ndraono Gizeraëli andrõ, ba ibe'e ba danga Ndrawa Wilisiti Jehowa.
- 20 Ba alaoe toe ba danõ Zaoelo, ba wa'atokea, adõlõ manõ tooe ba danõ. Ihawoei ia fa'ata'oe sabõlõbõlõ ba niwa'õ Zamoeëli andrõ; ba noa sa'ae si lõ dõladõla ia, me no ma'õma'õchõ menewi ba sara wongi lõ si
- 21 manga ia. Ba mõi chõ Zaoelo ndra alawe andrõ, ba me i'ilä, wa no si tokea sibai ia, ba imane chõnia: Hiza, no ifondrondrongo liee enonioe andre, ba no oe'ositengagõ manõ nosogoe, wolo'õ somasi'õ, ni'õ wá'oe chõgoe. Ba õ'õ'õ sa'ae gõi niwa'õ genonioe andre chõoe. Da'ohelõ chõoe zambahawa roti, ba õ'ä, ena'õ abe'e ndra'oegõ, ba wangawoeli. Ba lõ edõna ia, imane: Lõ mangado! Ba me laforege ira awõnia ba ira alawe andrõ, ba i'õ'õ niwa'õra, maoso ia ba zalo ba moeda
- 24 dao ba gaso. Ba no so barõ mbatõ ndra alawe andrõ nono za'wi niboela; ba igõsõ itaba, ba ihalõ hamo, ifa
- 25 roeka ba ibali'õ kooe. Ba ifa'oli chõndra Saoelo awõnia, ba me no manga ira, ba maoso ira mofanõ, ba zi bongi andrõ.
- FAZA 29.

I. La'wa'õ wamofanõ Dawido salawa Ndrawa Willisiti. II. Ifofanõ ia Achisi, he wa'ae aboea chõ Nachisi.

- 1 I. Ba la'woeloi zabõlõ chõra fefoe Dawa Wilisiti ba Afeki, ba ba zinga goemboe nidanõ ba Jezere'eli tebato Ndraono Gizeraëli. (F. 4, 1).
- 2 Ba me so zala'wa Ndrawa Wilisiti, me la'ohé ngaotoe chõra, awõ ngahõnõ chõra ba me so gõi moroi foeri Dawido ba awõnia andrõ, awõ
- 3 Nachisi, ba lamane sala'wa Ndrawa Wilisiti: Hadia lawai niha Heberaio andrõ? Ba imane Achisi ba zala'wa Ndrawa Wilisiti: Dawido da'õ, si so chõ Zaoelo mege, Saoelo razo Ndraono Gizeraëli, no me-
- ndroea fache ia chõgoe, ba i'otarai loeo da'õ, me isa'wa ndra'o, irege ma'õchõ, ba lõ ni'ilagoe hadia ia [zi sala] chõnia. Ba mofõnoe chõnia zala'wa Ndrawa Wilisiti, ba lamane chõnia: Fatenge mangawoeli niha andrõ! Jamoefoeli ia ba nahania andrõ, niwa'õoe chõnia, bõi fao ia chõda ba wanoewõ, fa bõi i'ä mbõlida ba wanoewõ andrõ. Hadia zi sõchi bõli wa'eboea dõdõzochõ ja'ia chõnia, morpi ba hõgõ mbanoeada andre? Hadia, tengja'ia Dawido andrõ, nisoenora no andrõ, me manari, me lamane: „Ngahõnõ niboeno Zaoelo, ba no ba ngafoeloe ngahõnõ niboeno Dawido ?” (F. 18, 7).
- II. Ba ifakaoni'õ Dawido Achisi, ba imane chõnia: Faja wa no saeeri Jehowa, na tengä sadõlõ tõdõ ndra'oegõ, ba somasi ndra'o, na awõawõgoe ndra'oegõ ba wanoewõ, lõ'õ sa ni'ilagoe chõoe si lõ atoelõ, i'otarai me õsa'wa ndra'o, iroegi ma'õchõ andre: — ba sala'wa bõ'õ andrõ, ba lõ omasi ira ndra'oegõ. Ba foeli'õ, ja lõ hadia ia chõoe, fa bõi õlaoe hadia ia zi fatoewoe ba zala'wa Ndrawa Wilisiti andrõ. Ba imane Dawido chõ Nachisi: Ba hadia horõgœ? hadia, ni'ilaoe chõzawoejoemõ andre, i'otarai me mõido enonioe, iroegi ma'õchõ andre, wa lõ mõido fasoewõ ba nemali razo sochõ ja'odo? Ba itema li Dawido Achisi, imane chõnia: Oe'ila sa, wa no somasi ndra'o ndra'oegõ, si mane mala'ika Lowallangi: ha sala'wa Ndrawa Wilisiti zangoema'õ: lõ tola mõi ia awõda ba wanoewõ! (Sam. II. 19, 28). Ba mahemoloe, ba faoso, awõ mba-noea zochõ ja'oegõ, si fao chõoe mege, me so'õ, mihoelõ sibai wongi, ba mifoeli ami ba nahami andrõ, niwa'õgoe chõmi, ba bõi mamaoedoe dõdõoe chõgoe, omasido sa ndra'oegõ, — mifaoso, si hoelõ si'ai wongi mahemoloe, ena'õ na mololeo

11 sibai mangefa ami. Ba mangoewoeli sa'ae ba danō Ndrawa Wilisiti Daidido ba awōnia andrō, lahoelō wongi. Ba lasaŵa misi jawā Jezere'eli Dawa Wilisiti.

### FAZA 30.

I. No moedoedoegō Zikelagi, me iroegi Dawido. II. Ilaoe ba Ndراونو Gamaleki ba i'ohe mangawoeli niraboe andrō. III. Lafosa niraboe andrō. Mamoeala Dawido ba zi fahoe whō chōnia.

- 1 I. Ba doea wongi, ba laroegi Zikelagi Dawido ba awōnia andrō. Ba no lasoewō danō andrō tānō raja, fabaja Zikelagi, Iraono Gamaleki, no moraboe ira ba Zikelagi, ba no 2 latoenoe mbanoea. Ira alawe, ba ha niha zi so, he iraono, ba he satoea, ba no lara'oe; ba lō'ō sa niboenoera, no la'ohe manō, ba no mofanō 3 ira. Ba me laroegi ira Dawido, ba no moetoenoe mbanoea, ba ira alawera ba onora matoea ba onora 4 alawe, ba no moe'ohe niraboe. Ba mege'ege sibai Dawido ba awōnia andrō, irege tebabai sa'ae mege'ege 5 ira. Ba fo'omo Dawido andrō, si darrowea, ba no moeraboe gōi: Ahinoa andrō, banoea Jezere'eli, ba Abigaila, fo'omo Nabalo no, banoea 6 Garemeli. (F. 25, 42, 43). Ba aboe sibai dōdō Dawido, me lateboe kara ia ena'ō sato, oi sa'ae afōchō ba dōdō zato fefoe nonora matoea ba onora alawe. Ba i'abe'e'ō dōdōnia ba chō Lowalanginia Jehowa Dawido.
- 7 II. Ba imane Dawido chō Gabiataro ere andrō: Tema ohe chōgōe mbaroe ba doto andrō! Ba ihalō mbaroe ba doto andrō Abiataro, ibe'e chō Dawido. (F. 23, 9). Ba isofoe chō Jehowa Dawido, imane: Hadia, oegohi zanoewō andrō? Hadia oechamō ira maō? Ba imane chōnia Jehowa: Gohi ira! Lō zi lō 8 ōchamō ira ba lō zi lō ō'orifi [niraboe andrō]. Ba mōi Dawido, i'ohe zi 9 600 niha andrō, si so chōnia, ba laroegi ndraso Mbezori. Ba torōi foeri ōsa. Ba itohoegō wolohi sanoe- 10 wō andrō Dawido, awō zi 400 niha andrō; ba 200 zi torōi foeri, no erege dōdō, ba lō la'ōtō Mbezori andrō. Ba lasōndra Ndrawa Miseraji, ba 11 lala, ba mbenoea, ba la'ohe chō Dawido, ba labe'e ōnia roti ba lafa-badoegō chōnia nidanō, ba samba 12 sinaba koee nilaoe boea ara ba doea ngamohi boea nagoe sokōli labe'e ōnia, ba ifoeli aperi: noa sa tōloe ngaloeo ba tōloe mbongi lō si manga: ia ba lō nibadoenia idanō (*Sangoehoek*, 15, 19). Ba isofoe chōnia 13 Dawido, imane: Ha chō ndra'oegō ba heza ū'oturai? Ba imane: Ono matoea Dawa Miseraji ndra'odo, sawoejoe Ndراونو Gamaleki. No irōido foeri sochō ja'o, me mofō-chōdo, tōloe bongi ma'ōchō. No 14 mōiga manoewō ba danō Ndrawa Gereti tānō raja ba ba danō mado Joeda ba ba danō ma'oewoe Galebi, tānō raja, ba no matoenoe Zikelagi. (*Sam.* II. 8, 18. *Jos.* 14, 13). Ba 15 imane chōnia Dawido: Hadia, ū'ohēga ba zanoewō andrō? Ba imane: Ae ba hōlōe chōgōe chō Lowalangi, wa lō ū'boenoedo, awō wa lō ū'foeli ba danga zochō ja'o ndra'odo, ba oe'ohe ami ba zanoewō andrō. Ba 16 ifasao ira, ba hiza, ba no moezaewe ba danō zanoewō andrō, manga-manga ira ba labadoebadōe hadia ia, timba nilaoe owasa, bōrō niraboe andrō fefoe, soja sibai, nihalōra ba danō Ndrawa Wilisiti ba ba danō mado Joeda. Ba ilaoe chōra 17 Dawido, ū'oturai wa'amoloeo, noe-malō ba wa'abongi, ba iboenoe ira, tobali samōsa lō soloi, ha ūfa ngao-toe, ono matoea, si fakoedo ba hoeloe gondra, awai zoloi. Ba dozi 18 niraboe Ndراونو Gamaleki, ba ū'efā ū' Dawido; he fo'omonia andrō, si dombooea, ba ū'efā ū'. Tobali lō hadia ia zi taja, he side'ide, ba he seboea, he niraboe andrō [bō'ōnia]

- ba he ono matoea ba he ono alawe,  
ba he hadia ia fefoe, niraboera :  
20 ahori i'he mangawoeli Dawido. Ba  
lahalō fefoe mbiribiri ba sawi, la'he  
chōnia, ba lamane: Ahocloea Dawi-  
do da'ō !
- 21 III. Ba me iroegi Dawido zi 200  
niha no mege, si no erege tōdō me-  
ge, ba si tebai fao chō Dawido, ni-  
rōira ba ndraso Mbezori andrō, ba  
lafaondragō Dawido ba awōnia a-  
ndrō, ba me ahatō ndra Dawido,  
22 ba la'owai. Ba hoemedi niha si lō  
sōchi ba si lō ngaroro, si fao chō  
Dawido, lamane: Me lō si fao ira  
chōda, ba lō'ō gōi tabe'e chōra ga-  
hoeloea andrō, nihalōda mangawoeli,  
ha fo'omo zamōsana ba iraononia :  
hana na la'he da'ō, ba acha mo-  
fanō ira. Ba imane Dawido : Bōi  
mimanō, me no itolo ita Jehowa,  
me no irorogō ita ba me no ibe'e  
ba dangada zanoewō andrō, si no  
24 mameta'oe ja'ita ! Ba ha niha gōi  
zamondrongo limi ba da'ō ? Si mane  
tána ba zi mōi ba wasoewōta andrō,  
si manō gōi dania ba zi torōi foeri,  
awō gamagama : nifagōlōgōlō wa-  
maosa chōra ! — (Moz. IV. 31, 27).  
25 Ba si manōmanō dania, i'otarai loeo  
da'ō. Da'ō ifachoi ba ibe'e hoekoe  
ba Ndraono Gizeraëli, iroegi ma'ōchō  
26 andre. Ba me no iroegi zoei Zike-  
lagi Dawido, ba ihalō ōsa gahoeloea  
no mege, ba ifa'he'ō ba zalawa  
mado Joeda, si fahoewoe chōnia,  
imane chōra : Hiza chōmi mboeala,  
fōfō niraboe zi fa'oedoe chō Jeho-  
27 wa ! Ba ba Mbetiëli ifa'he'ō, ba  
ba Ramata, ba danō tānō raja, ba  
28 ba Jatiri, ba ba Garara, ba ba Zi-  
29 timoti ba ba Esemoa, ba ba Gare-  
meli ba ba mbanoea ma'oewoe Je-  
rame'eli andrō, ba ba mbanoea  
30 ma'oewoe Geni, ba ba Horama, ba  
31 ba Mborasa, ba ba Gatachi. Ba ba  
Heberona, ba ba mbanoea andrō  
fefoe, nidrōdōrōi Dawido ba awō-  
nia andrō mege.

## FAZA 31.

I. Te'ala Ndraono Gizeraëli ba  
Ndrawing Wilisiti. Itaroe'ō chōnia  
zi'ōli Saoelo. II. La'o'aja mbotonia  
Dawa Wilisiti, ba lahaogō wogo'o  
ja'ia banoea Jabesi andrō.

(A. 1-13: Nga'ot. I. 10, 1-12.)

- I. Ba barō ū, ba no lalaoe ba  
Ndraono Gizeraëli Dawa Wilisiti, ba  
no moloi Ndraono Gizeraëli labe'e  
Dawa Wilisiti, ba hisa tooe ba danō  
niboenoe, ba hili Giliboa. Ba lō la-  
bōhōli Dawa Wilisiti wolohi Saoelo  
ba ononia, ba laboenoe nono Zaoelo,  
Jonata ba Abinadabi ba Malichiz-  
zoea. Ba laforege wasōndrata chō  
Zaoelo ba no la'ilā ia si fafana ōsa.  
Ba ata'oe sibai Zaoelo zi fafana  
andrō. Ba imane Saoelo chō zolohe  
fangōnania: Sōbi wōdamō ba fahō  
ndra'odo, fa bōi mōi zi lō moeboto  
andrō, ba wango'aja ja'o ! Ba lō  
edōna zolohe fangōnania, ata'oe  
sibai ia. Ba itoejoe wōda Saoelo,  
itaroe'ō ba dōdōnia. (Sangoehoek. 9,  
54). Ba me i'ila solohe fangōnania,  
no mate Zaoelo, ba itaroe'ō gōi  
chōnia wōdania ba mate ba ngai  
Zaoelo. Tobali endronga mate ira,  
me loeo da'ō, Saoelo ba ononia a-  
ndrō, si datōloe, ba solohe fangō-  
nania. Ba me larongo Iraono Gize-  
raëli ba zi tambai zalo'o andrō ba  
jefo Joridano, no moloi Ndraono  
Gizeraëli ba no mate Zaoelo, fabaja  
iraononia andrō, ba laheta ira jomo  
chōra, moloi. Ba so Ndrawing Wili-  
siti ba la'iagō jomo chōra.
- II. Ba mahemoloe ū, ba so Ndrawing  
Wilisiti, ba wangai gamagama  
niboenoe andrō, ba hisa Zaoelo ba  
iraononia andrō, si datōloe, ba hili  
Giliboa. Ba lataba mbaginia ba  
laheta chōnia mbaroenia sabc'e, ba  
lafatenge [zinenge], sanōrōi tanō  
Ndrawing Wilisiti, ba waneriaigō  
toeria somoeso dōdō andrō ba na-  
doera ba ba niha sato. Ba fangō-  
na ba labe'e ba gosali Gasera ba  
botonia, ba latawi ba gōli kara ba

- 11 Mbetisana. Ba me larongo banoea | ba gōli kara ba Mbetisana; ba lafoeli  
Jabesi ba danō Gileadi hadia nilaoe | ira ba Jabesi ba latoenoe ba da'ō,  
Ndrawa Wilisiti chō Zaoelo, (*F. II.* | ba tōlara, ba lahalō ba lako'o ba 13  
12 1-11), ba maoso zabōlōra fefoe, sara | mbōrō manawa ba Jabesi, ba ma-  
wongi ira ba lala, ba latagō mbo- | moni ba gō ira, fitoe bongi wa'ara.  
to Zaoelo ba boto ndraononia andrō | (*Sam. II. 1, 12*).
- 

# Soera

## ZAMOEËLI

S I S A M B O E A .

### FAZA 1.

I. Irongo Dawido, wa no mate  
ndra Saoelo Jonata. II. Fa'aboe dō-  
dōnia; iboenos nono matoea andrō,  
Iraono Gamaleki. III. Fange'esi Da-  
wido ira Saoelo Jonata.

- 1    I. Me no mate Zaoelo ba me no  
mangawoeli Dawido moroi ba wo-  
lohi Iraono Gamaleki andrō, ba 7  
2    doea wonginia ba Zikelagi, — ba  
mahemoloe ō, ba hiza niha, samōsa,  
awō Zaoelo mege, no isika noe-  
chania ba no ilaoe danō ba hōgō-  
nia. Ba me iroegi Dawido, ba ifa-  
lōgoe tooe ia ba danō, mangaloeloe. 8  
3    Ba imane chōnia Dawido: Heza  
ō'tarai? Ba imane: Oe'tarai 9  
Ndraono Gизeraëli, fasoewōta a-  
4    ndrō. Ba imane chōnia Dawido: 10  
He wisa? Ombacha'ō chōgoe. Ba  
imane: No moloi zabōlō, ba wasoe-  
wōta andrō ba no ato zi mate ni-  
boenoe: ba he Saoelo ba ononia 11  
5    Jonata, ba no mate. Ba imane Da-  
wido chō nono matoea andrō, sa-  
ngombacha chōnia: Heza ōrongo, 12  
wa no mate Zaoelo ba ononia Jo-  
nata? Ba imane ono matoea andrō,  
sangombacha: Oeroegi hili Giliboa,  
lō oedōnadōna, ba hiza Zaoelo, no  
itoendreheni ia ba dohonia, ba lō 13  
aefa moroi foerinia goereta ba si  
fakoedo. (*Sam. I. 31, 1-3*). Ba iba-  
li'ō ia foeri, ba me i'ilā ndra'o, ba 14  
hoemedē ia chōgoe, ba oemanē :  
Oerongo! Ba imane chōgoe: Ha  
niha ndra'oegō? Ba oemanē chōnia:  
Iraono Gamaleki ndra'odo. Ba imane  
chōgoe: Aine ba boenoē ndra'o, 15  
noa sa ihawoei ndra'o fechōlōchōlō  
mbanoea, ba ma'ifoe lō'ō na sa  
saetoe nosogoe! Ba oe'ondrasi ia,  
oeboenoe ia, me no oe'ila lō aoeri  
ia, bōrō wa'ate'alania andrō. Ba oe-  
halō zaemboenia, ba hōgōnia, ba  
tōla gasa ba mboelōchania, ba hiza,  
ba no oe'ohe chōoe, ja'oegō Toea. 16  
II. Ba itoejoe noechania Dawido, 11  
isika ba si manō gōi nawōnia fefoe  
(*Moz. I. 37, 29*); ba aboe dōdōra ba 12  
mege'ege ira ba mamoni ba gō,  
irege bongi, ba chō Zaoelo ba ba  
chō nononia Jonata ba ba mbanoea  
Jehowa andrō, ma'oewoe Gизeraëli,  
me no mate ira ba mbawa zi'ōli. 13  
(*Sam. I. 31, 13*). Ba imane Dawido  
chō nono matoea andrō, sangombacha  
chōnia: Ha banoea ndra'oegō?  
Ba imane: Ono zi fatewoe gana  
ndra'odo, Iraono Gamaleki. Ba ima-  
ne chōnia Dawido: Ba hadia, ba 14  
lō ata'oe'ō ñhalō tangaoe wamoenoe

- nibajoini Jehowa andrō? (*Sam. I. 15 24, 7*). Ba hoemede Dawido ba na-wōnia, ono matoea, imane: Ae ba da'e ba boenoe ia! Ba i'ō'ōtō tooe
- 16 ba mate. (*F. 4, 10. 12*). Ba imane na chōnia Dawido: Ba haeloemō sa so ndromō! No beweoe zange-toe'ō hoekoemō, me no ōmane: No oeboenoe nibajoini Jehowa andrō. (*Raz. I. 2, 23. 33*).
- 17 III. **Ba** i'e'si Zaoelo ba ononia
- 18 Jonata Dawido, ba iŵa'ō, lafahaō ma'oewoe Joeda, ba wange'si a-nandrō; hiza, no moesoera ba „zoera zadōlō tōdō” andrō, imane: (*A. 22; 19 Jos. 10, 13*). „Famoadoemi, ja'amī Iraono Gizeräeli, ba no mate niboe-noe ba hilimi! Alai wa'amate za-bōlō andrō! Bōi mi'ombacha'ō ba Gata; bōi mifarongogō ba newali Gasekalo, fa bōi omoeso dōdō nono Ndrawa Wilisiti alawe, fa bōi ma'i-ki nono alawe ba niha si lō moeboto. (*Mich. 1, 10. Sam. I. 18, 6*).
- 21 Ja'amī hili Giliboa, bōi ja gōna ami namo ba he teoe, ja'amī benoea si falimo! Me no ba da'ō tetibo mba-loese zabōlō, baloese Zaoelo andrō, lō moebajoini fanicha. (*Moz. IV. 15, 22 18-21*). Ba ndro niboenoe andrō ba ba dawō zabōlō, ba lō sabōda fana Jonata, ba lō sangawoeli fōda Zaoe-lo, lō ahoeloea. Sãoelo ba Jonata, ba no faoma omasi ira nawōra ba no faoma ebœa dōdōra chō nawōra, me aoeri ira, ba no tengā gōi si fabali ba wa'amate; ja'ira andrō, si no alio, moroi ba mojo ba si no abōlō, moroi ba zingo. Ja'amī, ono Ndraono Gizeräeli alawe, mi'e'si Zaoelo andrō, si no mamoneoecha ja'amī baroe loeo oengoe, somoeso dōdōmi, si no mamo'aja noechari 25 aja ana'a! Alai wa'amate zabōlō andrō, me hino wasōndrata — Jonata andrō, ba no mate niboenoe ba hilimi! Aboe dōdōge ndra'oegō, ja'oegō ga'agoe Jonata; no omasiō ndra'oegō chōgōe! Wa'omasigoe mege wa'omasimō ndra'odo, moroi ba
- wa'omasi ndra alawe ndra matoea! Alai wa'amate zabōlō andrō 27 ba fa'afœfoe wangarō andrō ba wasōndrata!”
- FAZA 2.
- I. Tobali razo mado Joeda Dawido ba Heberona, ba lafatara razo gōi Eseba'ali, ba Mahana'i. II. Fasoewō ira Dawido Eseba'ali. III. Fa'amate Gazaheli andrō.
- I. Aefa da'ō, ba isofoe chō Jehowa Dawido, imane: Hadia, mōido ba mbanoea Joeda heza? Ba imane chōnia Jehowa: Ae'e. Ba imane Dawido: Heza mbanoea mōido? Ba imane: Ba Heberona. (*Sam. I. 30, 8*). Ba mōi ba da'ō Dawido, awō wo'omonia andrō, si domboea, Ahinoa andrō, banoea Jezere'eli ba Abigaila, lacha Nabalo andrō, banoea Garemeli. (*Sam. I. 25, 42. 43*). Ba i'ōhe gōi nawōnia andrō Dawido, awō zoroijomora fefoe, ba la'iagō mbanoea andrō si tefasoei Heberona. Ba so mado Joeda, ba labajoini razo ma'oewoe Joeda Dawido. Ba me la'ombacha'ō chō Dawido, wa no lako'o Zaoelo banoea Jabesi ba danō Gileadi, (*F. 5, 3. Sam. I. 16, 13; 31, 12*), ba ifatenge zinengc Dawido ba mbanoea Jabesi andrō ba danō Gileadi, imane chōra: Ja'ahowoe ami chō Jehowa, me no mi'omasiō Zaoelo andrō, sochō ja'amī, ba me no miko'o ia! Ba jamoe'omasiō ami Jehowa ba bōi ja farōi chōmi, ba ja'odo gōi, ba oetolo ami, me no milaoe da'ō. Ba iada'e, ba bōi mi'ata'oefi hadia ia, ja sabōlō ami. Noa sa mate Zaoelo andrō, sochō ja'amī mege, ba noa gōi labajoini razora ndra'odo ma'oewoe Joeda. Ba ihalō Eseba'ali andrō, ono Zaoelo, Abineri, koemandra chō Zaoelo, i'ōhe ba Mahana'i, (*Sam. I. 14, 50*), ba ibali'ō razo ba danō Gileadi ba ba mado Gaseri ba ba Jezere'eli ba ba mado Geferaji ba

- ba mado Mbenijami, razo Ndraono  
 10 Gizeraëli fefoe. Œfa woeloe fache Eseba'ali andrō, ono Zaoelo, me tobali razo Ndraono Gizeraëli ia, ba mendroea fache wa'ara razo ia. Ha mado Joeda zolo'ō chō Dawido.  
 11 Ba fa'ara wa'arazo Dawido ba mado Joeda, ba Heberona, ba mwitoe fache a matonga.  
 12 II. **Ba** maoso Gabineri andrō, ono Neri, i'he mbanoea Eseba'ali andrō, ono Zaoelo, ba lasaŵa Gibe-  
 13 ona, la'oturai Mahana'i. Ba ifao-ndragō ira Joabi, ono Zeroeja andrō, i'he mbanoea Dawido andrō, la'oturai Heberona, ba ba zinga mbaŵa nidanō andrō ba Gibeona fachamō ira, ba lafatambai  
 14 mbaŵa andrō. Ba imane Abineri chō Joabi : Acha fasōndra nono matoea ba zanehe ita ! Ba imane  
 15 Joabi : Laoe ! Ba maoso ira, faondra ira, ni'ofaja, 12 mado Mbenijami, banoea Eseba'ali, ono Zaoelo, ba  
 16 12 gōi mbanoea Dawido. Ba dozi latoejoe mboe noedoera ba lafahō ngai, ba tobali ahori mate ira, endronga. Andrō wa labe'e tōi naha andrō „mabenoea zi falimo”, ba  
 17 ngai Gibeona. Ba tobali fasōndrata sabōlōbōlō sibai, me loeo da'ō. Ba te'ala Gabineri ba awōnia Iraono Gizeräeli andrō labe'e banoea D- wido andrō.  
 18 III. **Ba** no datōloe zi so ba da'ō ono Zeroeja andrō, Joabi ba Abiza'i ba Azaheli ; ba Azaheli andrō, ba no saoha sibai ahe, si mane nago  
 19 ba mbenoea. (*Nga'ōt. I. 2, 16*). Ba igohi Gabineri Azaheli, si foelōi ia wolohi Abineri ba lō ihole'ō ia, he  
 20 ba gambōlō ba he ba gabera. Ba ibali'ō ia foeri Abineri, ba imane : Hadia, ja'oegō da'ō, Azaheli ? Ba  
 21 imane : Ja'odo ! Ba imane chōnia Abineri : Tema hole'ōgō, ma ba gambōlō, ba ma ba gabera, ra'oe zamōsa nono matoea andrō ba halō chōoe wangōnania : Ba lō edōna  
 22 ibōhōli ia Azaheli. Ba ifoeli imane
- Abineri chō Gazaheli : Bato wolohi ja'odo ! Hana wa oe'ō'ōtōtooe ndra'-oegō dania ? Ba hadia, tola oefaa- ga na dania mbawagoe chō ga'aoe Jo'abi ? Ba me lō edōna ibōhōli ia, 23 ba itaroe'ō ba daloenia gi'o doho Abineri, tobali atōla dambai, aloea ba hoeloenia doho ba tegālō tooe ia, mate, ba zi so ia. Ba dozi sondroegi na ha andrō, si mate tooe Gaza- heli, ba labadoegō ira. (*F. 3, 27*). Ba lagohi Gabineri ira Joabi Abi-  
 24 za'i, ba me aechoe loeo, ba no laroegi Gibeata Ama, ba zinga lala ba danō si mate, ba Gibeona, ba 25 owoelo mado Mbenijami, ni'he Gabineri, la'oroedoegō manō ira ba la'iagō zoezoe hili ba Gibeata Ama. Ba moe'ao Gabineri chō Joabi, ima-  
 ne : Hadia, lō'd manō tebatō we- manga zi'ōli, iroegi zi lō actoe ? Hadia, lō ō'ilā, wa fa'abao dōdō loealoea dania ? Ha wa'ara na, irege ūwa'ō ba zato, labato wolohi tali- fosesōra ? Ba imane Joabi : Ba wa'- 27 adoehoe wa'aoeri Jehowa ! Na lō ūwa'ō mena'ō, ba irege mahemoloe mbanoea, ba lō labato wolohi andrō, dozi ira. Ba ifalaoe'ō dorofe Joabi, 28 ba labadoegō ira sato fefoe, labō- hōli wolohi Iraono Gizeräeli, labato wasōndrata. Ba mofanō Gabineri ba 29 awōnia, latōrō zalo'o andrō, sara wongi, ba la'ōtō Joridano, latōrō mbawa danō andrō, ma'asara ba laroegi Mahana'i. Ba i'woeloi za- 30 bōlō andrō chōnia fefoe Joabi, me no ibōhōli wolohi Abineri ; ba si lō'ō, banoea Dawido, ba ha 19, lō lai Gazaheli andrō, ba niboenoe 31 mbanoea Dawido, mado Mbenijami, awō Gabineri, ba no 360. Ba lahalō 32 Gazaheli ba lako'o ia ba lewatō andrō chō namania, ba Mbetileche- ma. Ba mofanō Joabi ba awōnia andrō, sara wongi manō ira ba lala, ba moloeo me laroegi Heberona.

## FAZA 3.

I. Fa'abölö Dawido. Ononia. II. Iheta ia chō Eseba'ali Abineri, isawa Dawido. III. Idönisi chō Dawido Ndraono Gizeraëli ba dania, ba iboenea ia Jeabi, IV. Fënoe Dawido ba da'ō ba fa'aboe dödönia.

- 1 I. Ba me ara manō fazoewözoe-wō ira mbanoea nono Zaoelo mbanoea Dawido, ba itoegoe abölö Dawido ba itoegoe awoewoe mbanoea nono Zaoelo. (*F. 5, 10*). Ba toe-mboetoemboe ndraono chō Dawido ba Heberona : si a'a nononia, ba Amoni, ononia chō Gahinoa andrō, banoea Jezere'eli. (*Nga'öt. I. 3, 1-4*).
- 2 F. 13, 1). Ba fanete da'ō ba Kile-abi, ononia chō Abigaila, lacha Nabalö andrō, banoea Garemeli. Ba fanete da'ō, ba Abisalomi, ononia chō Ma'acha andrō, ono Dalamai,
- 4 razo Gesoeri. Ba fanete da'ō, ba Adonia, ononia chō Hagita, ba fanete da'ō, ba Sefatia, ononia chō Gabitala. (*Raz. I. 1, 5*). Ba fanete da'ō, ba Jiterea, ononia chō wo'omonia Egela. Da'ō zi toemboe chō Dawido ba Heberona.
- 6 II. Ba me ara manō fazoewözoe-wō ira mbanoea nono Zaoelo mbanoea Dawido, ba chō nono Zaoelo
- 7 fa'awō Gabineri, lō iböhöi. Ba so mege ndronga Zaoelo, donga ba dōi, Risifa dōi, ono Aja. Ba imane Eseba'ali, ono Zaoelo, chō Gabineri : Hana wa oreedoe ndra'oegö chō ndronga namagoe andrō ? (*F. 21, 8*). Ba mofönoe sibai Gabineri ba wanofoe Eseba'ali andrō, ba imane : Hadia, asoe mado Joeda ndra'o ? Oehachösi tödö nga'ötö nammoe Saoelo ma'öchö, fabaja si fatalifoesö chöra ba si fahoewoe chöra, ba lō möi'ö ba danga Dawido oebe'e — ba ötegoedo ma'öchö. böörö
- 9 ndra alawe ! Jamoelaoe chō Gabineri Lowalangi — hadia nifaboe'oe Jehovah chō Dawido, ba ja'odo zama-loea: Oeheta ha nga'ötö Zaoelo wa'a-razo ba oefedadao dadaoma wa'-

asalaŵa chō Dawido, fa'asalaŵa ba Ndraono Gizeraëli ba ba mado Joe-da, i'otarai Dano, noemalö ba Mbereseba. Ba tebai itema li Gabineri 11 Eseba'ali, samboea li lō'ö, fa'ata'oenia ia. Ba ifatenge zinenge Abineri 12 chō Dawido, ba Heberona, imane : Ha niha zochō tanö ? Datalaoe fawoe'oe li ba oetolo'ö, ena'ö la'o'ö chöoe Iraono Gizeraëli fefoe öbe'e. Ba imane Dawido : Laoe, talaoe 13 fawoe'oe li, ba sambalö niŵa'ögöe chöoe : lō fa'ilä bawa ndra'oegö chögoe, na lō ö'ohé Michala andrō, ono Zaoelo, na möi'ö chögoe. Ba 14 ifatenge zinenge Dawido chō Eseba'ali, ono Zaoelo, imane chönia : Fa'ohe'ö chögoe wo'omogoe Michala, nibe'egoe böwö botolö Ndrawa Wililisti andrō, si otoe ! (*Sam. I. 18, 25-27*). Ba ifatenga Eseba'ali, ifadöni'ö chō wo'omonia Falatiëli, ono La'isi. (*Sam. I. 25, 44*). Ba fao chönia wo'omonia, i'o'ö, mege'ege manō, iroegi Mbahoerimi. Ba imane chönia Abineri : Laboe'ögö, foeli'ö ! Ba ifoeli ia.

III. Ba no fahoehoeo Gabineri 17 ba zatoea Ndraono Gizeraëli, no imane chöra : No ara sa'ae omasi ami, na razomi Dawido : ba mifaloea iada'e, noa sa imane Jehovah ba chō Dawido andrō : Tanga genonigoe Dawido andrō oefake dania, ba wangefa'ö banoeagoe Iraono Gizeraëli ba danga Ndrawa Wililisti ba ba danga nemalira fefoe. Ba si manō göi hoehoeo Gabineri 18 ba mado Mbenijami, ba möi ia na göi ba wangombacha chō Dawido ba Heberona he wisa dödö Ndraono Gizeraëli ba tödö mado Mbenijami ma'afefoe. Ba me laroegi Dawido ba Heberona Abineri ba awönnia andrō si 20, ba ifodiwo Gabineri ba awönnia andrō Dawido. Ba imane Abineri chō Dawido : Damöido, ba wangowoeloi chō razo sochö ja'o Iraono Gizeraëli fefoe, ena'ö fawoe'oe li ami — ba hana na razo

- ndra'oegõ, heza ndrege zomasi'õ. Ba ifofanõ Gabineri Dawido, ba 22 mofanõ ia lõ hadia ia. Ba hiza, ba so zabõlõ andrõ chõ Dawido, awõ Joabi, la'otara manœwō, ba no ebœa gahœloea, ba lõ'õ sa'ae Abineri chõ Dawido ba Heberona; noa 23 sa ifofanõ lõ hadia ia. Ba me so Joabi, awõ zabõlõ andrõ fefoe, si no fao chõnia, ba la'ombacha'õ chõ Joabi, lamane: No mõi chõ razo Gabineri andrõ, ono Neri, ba no 24 ifoeli ifofanõ lõ hadia ia. Ba mõi chõ razo Joabi imane: Hadia nilaoemõ andrõ! Hiza, no mõi chõoe Gabineri: ba hana sa wa ñfoeli 25 ñfofanõ ia? Hadia, lõ aboto ba dõdõoe, wa ba wolimo ja'oegõ mõi Gabineri andrõ, ono Neri, ba ba wamaoeze fofanõoe ba fangawoelioe ba hadia ia fefoe nilaoemõ andrõ? 26 Ba me no irõi Dawido Joabi ba ifatenge zinenge, solo'õ Abineri ba solohe mangawoeli ja'ia, moroi ba Mbori Hasira; ba lõ'õ sa nirongo 27 Dawido. Ba me iroegi Heberona Abineri, ba isõbi ia ba zi lõ niha Joabi, ba zinga, barõ mbawa gõli, ena'õ fahoechoeo ia chõnia ba zi ha ja'ira, ba itaroe'õ ba daloenia zi'õli, ba mate ia, balõ ndro nachi Jo'abi 28 Azaheli. (*Raz. I. 2, 5. F. 2, 23.*) Ba me irongo dania da'õ Dawido, ba imane: Ja'odo ba fa'arazogoe, ba no si lõ horõ ba ndro Gabineri andrõ, ono Neri, chõ Jehowa, iroegi zi lõ 29 aetoe. Jatohare ba hoeloe Joabi ba ba hoeloe nga'õtõ namania fefoe, ba bõi ja mamalõmalõ ba zi samba omo ndra Joabi zi so sonana ba booe aoeri, awõ niha sani'on'i'o, ba si mate ba mbawa zi'õli ba sambõ 30 balazo! Ba bõrõ wa laboenoe mege Gabineri andrõ Joabi ba achinia Abiza'i, ba me no iboenoë nachira Azaheli, ba wasõndrata no, ba Gibeona. 31 IV. Ba ibe'eli Dawido chõ Joabi ba ba zi so chõnia andrõ fefoe, imane: Misika noechari ba mi'olembe goni-goni ba mi'owaõwaõ fõna Gabineri, | wange'esi ja'ia! Ba i'o'õ hasi razo, Dawido, ba me lako'o Gabineri, ba Heberona, ba mege'ege sibai Dawido, i'otahõgõ lewatõ Gabineri, ba mege'ege gõi zato. (*Sam. I. 30, 4.*) Ba ilaoe wanoenõ andre chõ Gabineri razo, imane: „Hadia, fa'amate zeboea horõ wa'amate Gabineri andrõ? Lõ'õ sa moebõbõ dangaoe, ba lõ moerate gaheoe. Fa'amateoe andrõ, ba no fa'amate ba danga zi lõ sõchi.” Ba tedooe na wange'esi zato ja'ia. Ba fatoea lõ bongi na, ba so zato, ba wamarooe Dawido, ena'õ i'ã gõnia. Ba fahõloe Dawido, imane: Jamoelaoe chõgoe Lowalangi, na oe'ã roti, ba ma hadia ia, irege aechoe loeo dania! Ba me larongo da'õ sato, ba omasi ira. Fefoe hadia ia nilaoe razo, ba omasi zato. Ba aboto ba dõdõ zato, ba dõdõ 37 Ndراونو Gizeräeli fefoe, me loeo da'õ, wa tenga moroi chõ razo wamoenoë Gabineri andrõ, ono Neri. Ba imane gõi razo ba nawõnia: Hadia, lõ aboto ba dõdõmi, wa no salawa ba seboea Ndراونو Gizeräeli zi mate ma'õchõ? (*Sam. I. 26, 15.*) Ja'odo andre ma'õchõ, ba no samomõ, he ū'a'ae no moebajoini razo ndra'odo, ba ja'ira andrõ, Iraono Zeroeja, ba no sabõlõ moroi chõgoe. Jamoeselonji Jehowa awõnia si lõ sõchi zi lõ sõchi andrõ nilaoe zamõsana.

## FAZA 4.

I. Laboenoe Eseba'ali andrõ. II. Ilaoe mbalõ Dawido, ba zamoenoe ja'ia.

- I. Ba me irongo Eseba'ali ono Zaoelo, no mate Gabineri, ba Heberona, ba atalõ dõdõnia, ba Iraono Gizeräeli fefoe, ba tobali dõdõ. Ba daroea genoni Eseba'ali, ono Zaoelo, solohe sanoewõ, tõi zi samõsa, ba Ba'ana, ba tõi zi samõsa, ba Rechabi, ono Rimono, banoea Mbe'erotii, mado Mbenijami; noa sa moebe'e banoea mado Mbenijami gõi

- 3 Mbe'eroti andrō. Ba no moloi mba-noea Mbe'eroti, no lasaŵa Gita'i ba ba da'ō la'igō si fatewoe gana, iroe-gi ma'ōchā andre. Ba so nono Jonata, ono Zaoelo, ono somboejoe-mboejoe ahe ma'adoea : melima fache ia mege, me larongo doeria ndra Saoelo Jonata andrō, moroi ba Je-zere'eli. Ba itoejoe ia sangai ja'ia, ira alawe, ba moloi; ba ba woelōisa andrō, ba ahele ia ba dangania, ba fabesoe gahe; ba tōinia, ba Meriba'ali. (F. 9, 3). Ba maoso ndraono Rimono andrō, banoea Mbe'eroti, Rechabi ba Ba'ana, lasaŵa nomo Eseba'ali, me hino wa'aoechoe zino, me no ilaoe mōrō, me no aefa laloeo.
- 6 Ba sanaro ba mbawandroehō nomo, ira alawe, ba no alaoe hōrō, ba wanafi fache, no mōrō. Ba lakoemo-koemo ira Rechabi ba achinia Ba'-ana, lasaŵa jomo, ba laboenoe Eseba'ali, si no mōrō si bacha, ba gasonia, ba la'eŵa mbagi. Ba lahalō hōgō, ba mofanō, latōrō zalo'o andrō, sara wongi manō, ba la'ohe chō Dawido, ba Heberona, hōgō Eseba'ali, ba lamane chō razo: Ja'e chōoe hōgō Eseba'ali andrō, ono nemalioe, Saoelo, sangaloei famoenoe ja'oegō mege; noa sa ilaoe mbalō zochō ja'o, razo, Jehowa, ma'ōchō, chō Zaoelo ba ba nga'ōtōnia.
- 9 **II. Ba** itema lira Dawido, li ndra Rechabi achinia Ba'ana, ono Rimono, banoea Mbe'eroti, imane chōra: Ba wa'adoehoe wa'aoeri Jehowa, si no mangefā'ō nosogoe ba wamakao andrō fefoe: Sangombacha chōgoe no: No mate Zaoelo, sangoema'ō tōdōnia sangombacha toeria zalōfō ia, ba no oefara'oe'ō ba Zikelagi ba no oefaboenoe'ō, wame'e loeo wangombacha andrō chōnia. (F. 1, 11 15). Ba na so a'i niha si lō sōchi, samoenoe satoelō jomo chōnia, ba gasonia — ba hadia, lō oesoegi ami ba ndronia andrō, ba hadia, lō oehori
- 12 ami ba danō? Ba ibe'e li ba na-

wōnia Dawido, ba la'ō'ōtō tooe ira, la'eŵa danga fabaja ahe, ba lataŵi ira ba zinga mbaŵa nidanō ba Heberona. Ba hōgō Eseba'ali andrō, ba lahalō, ba lako'o ba lewatō Gabineri, ba Heberona.

### FAZA 5.

I. Tobali razo ba Ndراونو Gizerāeli fefoe Dawido. II. Isoewō Je-roezalema ba atoe'a ia, ba ibali'ō banoea razo. Ononia si toemboe ba da'ō. III. Mendroea te'ala Ndراوا Wilisiti ibe'e Dawido.

(A. 1-10: Nga'ōt. I. 11, 1-9.)

I. **Ba** owoelo chō Dawido ba Heberona mado Ndراونو Gizerāeli fefoe, lamane chōnia: Hiza, no fō-fōoe ndra'aga! (F. 19, 13). No ara ae, me razoma na Zaoelo, ba no ja'oegō sa'ae zolohe Iraono Gizerāeli ba wasoewōta ba solohe mangawoeli ja'ira. Ba noa na ifaboe'oe chōoe Je-howa, mangoema'ō: Ja'oegō dania zokoebaloi banoeagoe Iraono Gizerāeli ba razora ndra'oegō! (Sam. I. 13, 14; 25, 30). Ba la'ondrasi razo ba Heberona satoea Ndراونو Gizerāeli fefoe, ba fawoe'oe li ira razo, Dawido, ba da'ō, ba Heberona, fōna Jehowa, ba labajoini razo Ndراونو Gizerāeli Dawido. (F. 2, 4. Sam. I. 16, 13). Tōloe ngafoeloe fache Dawido, me tobali razo ia; ba ūfa woeloe fache wa'ara razo ia. (Raz. I. 2, 11. Nga'ōt. I. 29, 27). Ba Heberona, ba mewitoe fache a mat-tonga razo ia ba mado Joeda, ba ba Jeroezalema, ba tōloe ngafoeloe a tōloe fache, ba Ndراونو Gizerāeli ba ba mado Joeda, fefoe.

II. **Ba** me mōi ba Jeroezalema razo, me i'ohe zabōlō andrō chōnia, ba wanoewō Iraono Jeboesi, sowanoea ba danō andrō, ba lamane chō Dawido: Tebai ūsōsō da'ō; saoe'a ba somboejoembroejoe tōla zanimba ja'oegō; eloeahania: tebai ilaŵa ira Dawido. Ba atoe'a Dawido ba hati Siona andrō, ja'ia mbanoea

- 8 Dawido andrō. Me loeo da'ō, ba imane Dawido : Ha niha zame'e te'ala Ndraono Jeboesi ba saoe'a andrō ba somboejoemboe joe tōla andrō, si fatioe tōdō Dawido [ba tabe'e hōgō ba koemandra ia]. Andrō wa laŵa'ō : „Lō mōi jomo niha saoe'a ba somboejoemboe joe tōla.”
- 9 Ba i'iagō hati andrō Dawido ba ibe'e tōinia mbanoea Dawido. Ba i'aro'ō na Dawido, fasoei, i'otarai
- 10 Milo andrō, ba noemalō mijomo. Ba itoegoe tedooe wa'abōlō Dawido, itolo ia Jehowa, Lowalangi ngahōnō. (*F. 3. 1*).
- (*A. 11-25: Nga'ōt. I. 14, 1-16.*)
- 11 Ba ifatenge zinenge chō Dawido Hiramo, razo Diro, ifa'ohe'ō geoe, eresi, ba fao doeka, sotomo, ba sano kara, ba wangotomosi gōdo
- 12 chō Dawido. Ba aboto ba dōdō Dawido, wa no i'aro'ō ia razo Ndraono Gizeraëli Jehowa, awō wa no i'ebœa'ō wa'asalaŵania, bōrō mba-
- 13 noeania andrō, Iraono Gizeraëli. Ba ba Jeroezalema, ba itohoegō na Dawido wangai ira alawe, donga ba dōi ōsa, ba si ndroehoe ndronga ōsa, me no aheta ia ba Heberona, ba toemboetoemboe na chōnia ndraono, ono matoea ba ono alawe.
- 14 Ba tōi zi toemboe chōnia ba Jeroezalema, ba Samoea ba Sobaba ba Natano ba Selomo, (*Loek. 3, 21.*)
- 15 *Mat. 1, 6*), ba Jibihari ba Elizoea
- 16 ba Nefegi ba Jafia, ba Elizama ba Beliada ba Elifeleti.
- 17 III. Ba me larongo Dawa Wilisiti, wa no labajomi razo Ndraono Gizeraëli Dawido, ba so ira moroi si tooe, dozi ira, ba wondra'oe Dawido. Ba terongo chō Dawido ba mōi
- 18 ia mitooe ba hati. Be me no laroegi danō Dawa Wilisiti, me no tebato
- 19 ira ba ndraso ba Refa'i, ba isofoe chō Jehowa Dawido, imane : Hadi, oefaoondragō mijawa Ndrewa Wilisiti ? Hadi, ōbe'e ba dangagoe ira ? Ba imane Jehowa chō Dawido : Ae'e, lō zi lō oebe'e ba dangaoe Ndrewa Wilisiti. (*Sam. I. 30, 8*). Ba iroege 20 Mba'ali Werasi Dawido. Ba me no ilaoe chōra ba da'ō Dawido, ba imane : No ifabali fōnagoe nemaligoe Jehowa, si mane na ihanigō hadia ia idanō ; andrō wa labe'e tōi naha andrō Mba'ali Werasi. Ba larōi foeri 21 ba da'ō nadoera, ba lahaldō ira Dawido. Ba mangawoeli zamoeza tō 22 Ndrewa Wilisiti ba lahwaei ndraso andrō ba Refa'i. Ba me isofoe chō 23 Jehowa Dawido, ba imane chōnia : Bōi faondragō ira mijawa, fasoei ira moroi foeri ba ō'otarai mbōrō keretaoe andrō wolaoe chōra. Ba na 24 ōrongo roeroe zanōrō ba hogoe geretaoe andrō, ba laboe, noa sa mo-waōwaō fōnaoe Jehowa, ba da'ō, ba wolaoe ba Ndrewa Wilisiti, ba zanewō andrō. Ba i'o'ō Dawido 25 niwa'ō Jehowa chōnia, ba te'ala Ndrewa Wilisiti ibe'e, i'otarai Gi-beona, iroege misa Gezeri.

## FAZA 6.

I. I'ohe ba Jeroezalema mena'ō dawōla gamaboo'cela li Dawido. Fa'amate Oesa. Torōi ba nomo Gobedi-Edomo dawōla. II. La'ohe ba Jeroezalema dawōla. Fa'omoeso dōdōra. Abao dōdō Michala, me no omoezo dōdō Dawido.

(*A. 1-11: Nga'ōt. I. 13.*)

- I. Ba ifoeli zoei i'owoeloi Dawido fefoe nitoetoejoe andrō, Iraono Gizeräeli, 30,000. Ba maoso Dawido, awō niha andrō fefoe, si fao chōnia, lasawa Mba'ali ba mado Joeda, ba wangai mijawa moroi ba da'ō dawōla Lowalangi andrō, nibe'e bōrō dōi tōi Jehowa ngahōnō andrō, sidadao jaŵa Keroebi. (*Jos. 15, 9. Moz. II. 25, 22.*) Ba lahare'ō ba goereta si bohooe dawōla Lowalangi andrō, laheta ba nomo Gabinadabi andrō, ba hili ; ba ono Gabinadabi, Oesa ba Ahio, zolohe koereta. (*Sam. I. 7, 1*). Ba ngai dawōla Lowalangi i'iagō Oesa, ba sowaōwaōfōna dawōla Gahio. Ba Dawido ba ma'oewoe Gi-

1

2

3

4

5

- zeraëli fefoe, ba molaja fõna Jehowa, a'oi dôlara, ba manoenõ, lalaoe kezafi ba dandri ba rebana ba
- 6 labözi waritia ba aramba. Ba me laroegi golajama mbasitõ chõ Nacchono, ba ira'oe dawõla Lowalangi Oesa, i'he, me lahole'õ ira savä a-
- 7 ndrõ. Ba mofõnoe sibai Jehowa chõ Oesa ba ibözi ia Lowalangi ba da'õ, me no ira'oe dawõla, tobali ba da'õ mate ia, ba ngai dawõla Lowalangi.
- 8 (*Moz. I. 4, 15. Sam. I. 6, 19.*) Ba lõ sôchisöchi dôdõ Dawido, me no ira'oe manõ Oesa andrõ Jehowa, ba labe'sa'ae töi naha andrõ Weresi Oesa [*Fondra'oe Oesa*], iroegi ma'-
- 9 öchõ andre. Ba ata'oe Dawido Jehowa, me loeo da'õ, ba imane : He lawisa wolohe chögöe dawõla Jehowa andrõ ? Ba anoezoësa'ae dôdõ Dawido, i'he mijawa chönia ba mbanoea Dawido andrõ dawõla Jehowa, ba ifabé'e'õ jomo chõ Gobedi-
- 10 Edomo, banoea Gata. Ba tõloe wa vä dawõla Jehowa ba nomo Gobedi-Edomo, banoea Gata. Ba ifahowoe'õ Gobedi-Edomo andrõ ba sorojomonia fefoe Jehowa.
- (*A. 12-16: Nga'ot. I. 15.*)
- 12 II. Ba la'ombacha'õ chõ razo Dawido, lamane : No ifahowoe'õ Jehowa zi samba omo ndra Obedi-Edomo andrõ, awõ fefoe hadia ia nibabajania, bõrõ dawõla Lowalangi andrõ. Ba maoso Dawido, ihalõ dawõla Lowalangi andrõ ba nomo Gobedi-Edomo, ba i'he ba
- 13 mbanoea Dawido andrõ, ba owoe-awoea dôdõra, ba mame'eme'e soemange ia ba da'õ. Ha ñõ mbeka la'ofanõi sangosa'õ tawõla Jehowa, ba sara nono zavä seboeaboea ba sara nono zavä niboela ibe'e soemange. (*Raz. I. 8, 5.*) Ba molaja Dawido fõna Jehowa, a'oi dôlania ; ba no mobaroe baroe ba doto tarafali Dawido. Ba la'he mijawa dawõla Jehowa ira Dawido ba ma'oewoe Gizeraëli fefoe, no owoeawoea dôdõra ba laforege lalaoe

doro. Ba me la'he mijomo ba 16 mbanoea Dawido dawõla Jehowa, ba ifaigi Michala, ono Zaoelo, ba zandrela. Ba me i'ila razo, Dawido, me ifanoka ia fõna Jehowa ba me molaja, ba anoezoe dôdõnia ia.

(*A. 17-19: Nga'ot. I. 16.*)

Ba la'he mijomo dawõla Jehowa ba 17 labe'e banahania, baose andrõ, nilaoe Dawido nahania ; ba mame'e soemange Dawido fõna Jehowa, soemange nitoenoe ba soemange fango-ri. Ba me no i'o'ozoei Dawido 18 wame'e soemange andrõ nitoenoe ba fango-ri, ba ifahowoe'õ niha sato, ba dõi Jehowa ngahõnõ ; ba 19 ifaosa kooe, ba niha sato, ba Ndraono Gizeraëli fefoe, ha wa'ato ira, he ira matoea, ba he ira alawe, sagõrõ kooe roti ba samba boto-boto agoe ba sagõrõ kooe nifaroeka boea nagoe zamõsa. Ba mofanõ niha sato, isavä chõra zamõsaná. Ba me mangawoeli jomo Dawido, 20 ba wamaigi sorojomonia, ba ifao-ndragõ ia Michala, ono Zaoelo, imane chönia : Wa'amoadoe nilaoe razo Ndraono Gizeraëli ma'ochõ, me no iheta noechnia ma'ochõ, ba zanehe nono alawe, sawoejoe mba-noearia, si mane na iheta noechnia niha si lõ ngaroro ! Ba imane 21 Dawido chõ Michala : Fõna Jehowa molaja ndra'o, Jehowa sanoeja'õ, fõna namaoe ba fõna nga'-ötnia fefoe, ba wamatara razo ja'odo, razo mbanoea Jehowa, Irao-no Gizeraëli, ba fõna Jehowa edõna famaimai ndra'o. (*F. 5, 2.*) Edõnado 22 ide'ide na, moroi andrõ, edõnado tooe sodo oevä'õ. Ba ba nono alawe andrõ, sawoejoe andrõ, niwä'õoe, ba ena'õ na ja'ira zamosoe-mange ja'õ. Ba Michala andrõ, ono 23 Zaoelo, ba si lõ ono, iroegi wa'a-matenia.

## FAZA 7.

I. Itaroe'ō ena'ō nomo chō Jehowa Dawido. II. Tefatenge Natano chō Dawido, ba wamaboe'oe chōnia fa'asalaŵa si lō aetoe. III. Manga-nandrō saoha gōlō Dawido.

(Faigi gōi Nga'ōtō I. 17.)

- 1      I. Ba samoeza ma'ōchō, me no ahono razo ba gōdonesia — lō'ō sa'ae ameta'oē emali chōnia ibe'e Jehowa, fasoei manō — ba imane razo chō zama'ele'ō andrō, Natano : Hiza sa, ba nomo eresi so ndra'o, ba nahiawāla Lowalangi andrō, ba ose toefo! (Sin. 132). Ba imane Natano chō razo: Ba faoso, ba laoe hadia zi so ba dōdōoe; itolo'ō sa Jehowa.
- 2      II. Ba ba zi bongi andrō, ba so niwā'ō Jehowa chō Natano, imane : Ae chō genonigoe Dawido, ba ō-mane chōnia : Da'ō niwā'ō Jehowa: Hadia, chōgōe ūlaoe nomo, nahiagoe? (Nga'ōt. I. 22, 8. Raz. I. 5, 17). Ba lō'ō sa oerai oe'ona-hia nomo, i'otarai me oeheta ba danō Miseraji Ndراono Gizeraëli, iroegi ma'ōchō andre — barō nose toefo sa'ae oetōrōi danō. (Raz. I. 8, 16. 27. Jes. 66, 1). Gōtō me oetōrōi danō, ba Ndراono Gizeraëli, hadia, no oerai oe'wa'ō zamboea li ba zangoehoekoe Iraono Gize-raëli, ha niha ia, ba niwā'ōgōe wokoebaloi banoeagoe andrō, Ira-no Gizeräli, wangoema'ō : Hana wa lō milaoe chōgōe gōdo eresi?
- 3      Ba ōmane dania chō genonigoe Dawido : Da'ō niwā'ō Jehowa ngahō-nō : No oehalō ndra'oegō, me koe-balō mbiribiri ndra'oegō, ena'ō razo mbanoeagoe Iraono Gizeraëli ndra'-oegō, (Sam. I. 16, 11-13), no oetō-lo'ō ba ngawalō hadia ia fefoe, ni-laoemō andrō, ba no oehori fōnae nemalioe fefoe, ba no oe'asogō chōoe dōi, si falaŵalaŵa ba dōi wondrege
- 4      zeboea ba goeli danō, ba oefona-hia mbanoeagoe Iraono Gizeraëli, ba oetanō ba da'ō, ena'ō la'iagō da'ō ba ena'ō lō'ō sa'ae ata'oe ira,
- 5      ba ena'ō lō'ō sa'ae lafakao ira niha si lō sōchi, si mane mege, i'otarai 11 me oefataro zangoehoekoe andrō, ba mbanoeagoe Iraono Gizeraëli, ba sahono ira oebe'e, oetimba nemalira fefoe, tobali i'ombacha'ō chōoe Je-howa, wa ja'ia zolaoe omo chōoe. Na no iroegi baŵaoe dania, na no ūleagō tooe ndra'oegō, ba ngai ndra toeaoe, awena dania oehonogōi fan-galioe ma'ōewemō andrō, nga'ō-tōoe, ba oe'aro'ō wa'asalaŵania. (Raz. I. 8, 20. Jez. 9, 6). Da'ō da-nia zolaoe omo ba dōigōe ba si lō teboelō dadaoma wa'asalaŵania, oebe'e, iroegi zi lō aetoe. (Raz. I. 5, 19; 6, 12. Sin. 89, 4. 5). Amania 14 ndra'o ba onogoe ia. Ba na mosala ia, ba bōzibōzi ba niha oehalō fane-goenia, famōzi ba niha oebe'e fotoe. (Sin. 89, 27. Heb. 1, 5. Loek. 1, 32), ba fa'ahachō dōdōgoe andrō, ba lō 15 oebōda chōnia, tengā si mane famō-dagoe ja'ia chō razo andrō, fōnaoe. Si lō teboelō fōnagoe nga'ōtōoe razo, 16 iroegi zi lō aetoe : dadaomamō andrō, ba si lō awoe'a, gōtōgōtō wa'ara! (Sin. 72, 17. Jes. 55, 3).
- 6      III. Ba dali sibai daroma li a-17 ndrō, ba gangilata andrō, chō Natano ba wehedenia chō Dawido. Ba mōi baose Dawido, moedadao ia 18 fōna Jehowa, ba imane : He So'aja, Jehowa! Ha niha ndra'odo, ba ha niha zoroijomogoe fefoe, wa no ūtolodo, iroegi da'e? (Moz. I. 32, 11). Ba lō'ō na sa ahono dōdōoe ba da'ō, 19 ja'oegō So'aja, Jehowa, noa na gōi ūfaboe'oe limō ba nga'ōtō zawoe-joemō, si ogōtō'ō dania, ba famahaō niha da'ō, ja'oegō So'aja, Jehowa, Ba hadia na niwā'ō Dawido chōoe? 20 Noa sa aboto ba dōdōoe zawoejoemō andre, ja'oegō So'aja, Jehowa! Bōrō 21 zawoejoemō andre ba dali dōdōoe ba wolaoemō da'ō, wa no ūfarongogō chō zawoejoemō andre zi sōchi si'ai andrō, fefoe. Andrō wa sabōlō ndra'-oegō, ja'oegō So'aja, Jehowa; lō'ō sa si fagōlōgōlō chōoe ba lō Lowa-
- 7      10
- 8      11
- 9      12
- 10      13
- 11      14
- 12      15
- 13      16
- 14      17
- 15      18
- 16      19
- 17      20
- 18      21
- 19      22

- langi, baerooe, dali nirongoma tōgi  
23 dalingama. Ba heza so ba goeli danō  
soi niha, si fagōlōgōlō ba mbanoeaoe  
Iraono Gizeräeli, si no möi Lowa-  
langi ba wangōhōli ja'ia banoeania,  
ba ba wangeboea töinia, ba ba wa-  
matörō chōra seboea andrō, ba sa-  
ta'oe ita, wanimba soi bō'ō, fabaja  
Lowalangira, fōna mbanoeania a-  
24 ndrō? (*Moz. V. 4, 7*). Ba no öho-  
nogōi banoeaoe mbanoeamō Iraono  
Gizeräeli, si lō teboelō dania, gōtō-  
gōtō wa'ara, ba no tobali Lowala-  
25 ngira ndra'oegō, ja'oegō Jehowa. Ba  
ija'e, ja'oegō So'aja, Jehowa, ba fa-  
törō gamaboe'oela limō andrō, nifo-  
boe'oemō ba chō zawoejoemō andre  
ba ba nga'ötōnia, bōi boelō'ō, gōtō-  
gōtō wa'ara, tōrō niwa'ooe andrō!  
26 Ba si lō teboelō dania wa'eboea  
dōimō, gōtōgōtō wa'ara; Jehowa  
ngahōna, Lowalangi Ndraono Gize-  
räeli dōimō — ba si lō teboelō fō-  
naoe dania nga'ötō zawoejoemō Da-  
27 wido. Noa sa ömane, ja'oegō Jehowa  
ngahōnō, Lowalangi Ndraono Gize-  
räeli, no ömane chō zawoejoemō  
andre: Ja'odo zolaoe omo chōoe.  
Andrō wa isöndra tödōnia sawoejoe-  
mō andre wangandrō andre chōoe.  
28 (*Jes. 50, 5*). Ba laoe, ja'oegō So'aja,  
Jehowa, Lowalangi ndra'oegō ba no  
si ndroehoe daroma limō andrō: me  
no öfaboe'oe zi sōchi andrō chō  
zawoejoemō andre, (*Raz. I. 8, 26*),  
29 ba ena'ō na öfahowoe'ō nga'ötō za-  
woejoemō, ena'ō bōi teboelō fōnaoe,  
iroegi zi lō aetoe! Noa sa moehede  
ndra'oegō, ja'oegō So'aja, Jehowa,  
ba ba wamahowoe'ōmō andrō, ba  
nifahowoe'ō nga'ötō zawoejoemō a-  
ndre, iroegi zi lō aetoe!

## FAZA 8.

I. Abölö Dawido ba wasoewōta  
ba Ndrewa Wilisiti ba ba Ndraono  
Moabi ba ba Ndrewa Garamo ba  
ba Ndraono Gedomo. II. Koema-  
ndroe andrō, nifataro Dawido.

(*Faigi gōi Nga'ötō I. 18.*)

I. Ba aefa da'ō, ba ilaoe ba Ndra-

wa Wilisiti Dawido, ihöndrōgō ira;  
ifadōni chōra wamatörō andrō, ba  
mbanoea seboea chōra, Ba ilaoe  
gōi ba Ndrewa Moabi ba isoe'a ira  
sinali, ifa'oli tooe ba danō, nifama'-  
oli dasa, ba doeadoea ndrohoe si-  
nali niboenoe ba sandrosandrohoe  
ni'orifi. Ba tobali barō mbawa Da-  
wido Ndrewa Moabi, same'eme'e  
beo. Ba isoewō na gōi razo Zoba,  
Hadadezeri, ono Rehobo, Dawido, ba  
lala, me möi ia mamadōni tanō ba  
ndraso Warati. 1700 zi fakoedo ba  
20,000 zi lō koedo ifara'oe'ō Dawido,  
banoeare andrō, ba ba koedo, ba  
ahori ifa'ewā'ō göloe'ōloe, ha 100  
nga'oeo isaigō. (*Jos. 11, 9*). Ba me  
so Ndrewa Garamo, banoea Ndrewa  
maseko, ba wanolo Hadadezeri a-  
ndrō, razo Zoba, ba 22,000 iboenoe  
Dawido Dawa Garamo. Ba ifataro  
goemandroe Dawido ba danō Gara-  
mo, si tefasoei Damaseko, ba to-  
bali barō mbawa Dawido Ndrewa  
Garamo, same'eme'e beo ira. Tobali  
abölö Dawido, fefoe gofoeheza iroegi,  
ibe'e Jehowa. Ba inalō gōi chōnia  
Dawido mbaloese ana'a andrō, ba-  
loese genoni Hadadezeri andrō, ba  
i'ohé ba Jeroezalema. Ba eboea si-  
bai zahoeloe razo, Dawido, tōla ga-  
ramba ba mbanoea Hadadezeri a-  
ndrō, ba Deba ba ba Mberota'i. Ba me  
irongo To'oe, razo Hamata, no te'ala zabölö andrō chō Hadadezeri,  
fefoe, ibe'e Dawido, ba ifa-  
tenge chō razo Dawido nononia  
Hadoramo To'oe andrō, ba wango-  
wai ja'ia, ba ba wamahowoe'ō ja'ia  
ba wanoewōnia Hadadezeri andrō,  
si no abölö ia — noa sa fasoewō  
ira gōi fōna, Do'oe Hadadezeri —  
ifa'ohé'ō chōnia gamagama ana'a  
ba firō ba tōla. Ba da'ō gōi, ba  
i'amoni'ō chō Jehowa Dawido, awō  
wirō andrō, ba awō gana'a, ni'amoni'-  
önia, nihalönia ba niha andrō  
fefoe, nibe'enia barō mbawania: ba  
Ndrewa Gedomo ba ba Ndrewa  
Moabi ba ba Ndrewa Gamoni ba

- ba Ndrawing Wilisiti ba ba Ndrawing  
Gamaleki, awō gaheloeania andrō  
chō Hadadezeri, ono Rehobo, razo  
13 Zoba. Ba ebœa dōinia ibe'e Dawido,  
Ba me no mangawoeli ia, me no  
te'ala Ndrawing Garamo ibe'e, ba  
ilaœ ba Ndrawing Gedomo ba ndra'-  
so nasio; 18,000 zi mate. (*Sin. 60,*  
14 2). Ba ifataro goemandroe ba danō  
Ndrawing Gedomo, ba danōra ma'a-  
sagōrō, tobali barō mbawa Dawido  
Ndrawing Gedomo ma'afefoe. Ba a-  
bōlō Dawido ibe'e Jehowa, fefoe  
gofoe heza iroegi. (*Moz. I. 27, 40.*)
- 15 II. Ba no razo ba Ndrawing Gize-  
raeli fefoe Dawido, hoekoe satoelō  
16 ifatōrō ba mbanoeania fefoe. Ba  
koemandra zabōlō, ba Jaobi andrō,  
ono Zeroeja, ba anofoela, ba Jo-  
safati, ono Gahiloedi. (*F. 20, 23-26.*)
- 17 Ba ere, ba Sadoki, ono Gahitoebi,  
ba Abiataro, ono Gahimelechi; ba  
18 Seraja, ba doeroetoeli. Ba hōgō  
wazoeri, ba Benaja, ono Jehojada.  
Ba iraono Dawido, ba ere gōi. (*F.*  
15, 18. *Sam. I. 30, 14. Nga'ot. I. 18,*  
17. *Raz. I. 4, 5.*)
- FAZA 9.
- Fa'ahachō dōdō Dawido Meri-  
ba'ali andrō, ono Jonata.
- 1 Ba isofoe Dawido, imane: Hadia,  
so na zi tosai nga'otō Zaoelo?  
Da'oeahachōsi tōdō ia, bōrō Jonata.  
2 Ba so na genoni Zaoelo, Siba  
dōinia, da'ō lafakaoni'ō chō Dawido.  
Ba imane chōnia razo: Hadia,  
Siba dōimō? Ba imane: Sawoe-  
joemō. (*F. 16, 1.*) Ba imane razo:  
Hadia, lō si tosai nga'otō Zaoelo,  
ena'ō oehachōsi tōdō ia fa'ahachō  
dōdō Lowalangi? Ba imane Siba  
chō razo: So na nono Jonata so-  
4 mboejoemboejoe ahe. (*F. 4, 4.*) Ba  
imane chōnia razo: Heza so ia?  
Ba imane Siba chō razo: Jomo chō  
Machiro andrō, ono Gamišii, ba  
5 Lodebara. (*F. 17, 27.*) Ba ifatenge  
razo, Dawido, ifahalō'ō ba Lodebara,  
jomo chō Machiro andrō, ono Ga-
- miēli. Ba me iroegi Dawido Meri-  
ba'ali andrō, ono Jonata, ma'oewoe  
Zaoelo, ba ifalōgoe tooe ia, manga-  
loeloe. Ba imane Dawido: He Meri-  
ba'ali! Ba imane: Ja'odo, sawoe-  
joemō. Ba imane chōnia Dawido:  
Bōi boesi dōdōoe, oehachōsi tōdō  
sa'ae ndra'oegō, bōrō namaoe, Jo-  
nata, ba oefoeli chōoe mbenoea  
doeaoe Saoelo, fefoe, ba ja'oegō, ba  
chōgoe mangamanga'ō, ero ma'-  
ochō. Ba mangaloeloe Meriba'ali,  
ba imane: Ha niha zawoejoemō  
andre, wa no so ba dōdōoe nasoe  
si mate, ja'odo andre. (*Sam. I.*  
24, 15). Ba hoemedē razo chō Ziba  
andrō, enoni Zaoelo, imane chōnia:  
Benoea zi samba omo ndra Saoelo,  
ba oebe'e chō nono zochō ja'oegō  
mege, ba ja'oegō zangahalō chōnia  
10 ba iraonooe ba sawoejoemō ba  
ōbasi chōnia, ena'ō isōndra mba-  
lazo ono zochō ja'oegō, ōnia; ba  
Meriba'ali, ono zochō ja'oegō mege,  
ba chōgoe mangamanga, ero ma'-  
ochō. Ba no 15 ndraono Ziba andrō,  
ono matoea, ba 20 zawoejoe. Ba  
11 imane Siba chō razo: Dali niwā'ō  
zochō ja'o, razo, chō zawoejoenia,  
i'o'ō sibai sawoejoemō andre. Ba  
chō Dawido mangamanga Meri-  
ba'ali, si mane ono razo. (*F. 19, 29.*)  
Ba so nono Meriba'ali, ono matoea,  
Micha dōi. Ba dozi si so joimo chō  
Ziba, ba no sawoejoe Meriba'ali.  
Ba ba Jeroezalema sosō Meriba'ali,  
13 me chō razo mangamanga ia, ero  
ma'ochō. Ba no somboejoemboejoe  
ahe ia, ahenia ma'adoea. (*A. 3.*)
- FAZA 10.
- I. I'o'aja zinenge Dawido razo  
Ndrawing Gamoni. II. Fasoewō ira.  
Abōlō Dawido.
- (*Faigi gōi Nga'otō I. 19.*)
- I. Ba aefa da'ō, ba mate razo  
Ndrawing Gamoni, ba fangalinia  
razo, ba ononia Hanoeno. Ba imane  
Dawido: Da'oe'oroma'ō wa'ebœa  
dōdōgoe chō Hanoeno andrō, ono

- Nahasi, si mane fa'eboea dōdō namania mege chōgōe. Ba ifatenge chōnia Dawido, ena'ō larara dōdō Hanoeno enoni Dawido andrō, ba chō namania. Ba me laroegi danō Ndraono Gamoni sinenge Dawido,
- 3 ba lamane satoea Ndraono Gamoni chō razora Hanoeno : Hadia, fadoehoe dōdōoe, wa soemange namaoe chō Dawido wamatengenia chōoe sondrara tōdōoe? Faja na tenga ba wamaoeze banoea ifatenge chōoe genoninia Dawido, ba wamaoeze oea ba ba wanoedoegō dania.
- 4 Ba ifara'oe'ō zinenge Dawido Hanoeno, tambai ifatōwō'ō gambira ba baroera, ba lafalo'ō irege ba darō'ō, 13  
5 ba ifatenge mangawoeli ira. Ba me te'omhacha'ō da'ō chō Dawido, ba ifatenge zamaondragō ja'ira — noa sa moe'o'aja sibai ira — imane chōra Dawido : Mi'iagō Jericho, irege ifoeli anaoe gambimi, ba awena dania mifoeli ami.
- 6 **II. Ba** me aboto ba dōdō Ndraono Gamoni, wa no abao dōdō Dawido chōra, ba lafatenge, la'onì Ndrawa Garamo ba Mbeti Rehobo ba Dawa Garamo ba Zoba, 20,000 zabōlō, si lō koedo, awō razo Ma'acha
- 7 ba banoea Gisitoba, 12,000. Ba me irongo da'ō Dawido, ba ifatenge Joabi, awō zabōlō fefoe, saradadoe andrō. Ba so moroi jomo Ndraono Gamoni, la'angenoligō ira fōnafōna mbawa gōli mbanoea, ba Dawa Garamo no mege, banoea Zoba ba banoea Rehobo ba banoea Gisitoba ba banoea Ma'acha, ba baero ba
- 9 mbenoea la'iagō. Ba me i'ilà Joabi, faoma dania lalaoe chōnia, he moroi fōna, ba he moroi foeri, ba itoe-joe zabōlō ba nono matoea Ndraono Gizeraëli fefoe, ba i'ohe, ba wamaondragō Dawa Garamo andrō.
- 10 Ba si tosai, sato, ba ibe'e ni'ohe nachinia Abiza'i, ba wolaoe ba
- 11 Ndraono Gamoni. Ba ibe'e li ba da'ō, imane : Na tebai oelaŵa Ndrawa Garamo, ba mōi'ō manolo ja'o-
- do ; ba na tebai ūlawā Ndraono Gamoni, ba so ndra'o, ba wanolo ja'oegō. Abe'e'ō dōdōoe ba ena'ō 12  
faoma abe'e ita, ba wangorifi banoeada ba banoea Lowalangida andrō — ba jamoelaoe zomasi ia Jehowa ! Ba ifaondragō Ndrawa Garamo Jocabi, ba wolaoe chōra, i'ohe zabōlō andrō, si fao chōnia, ba moloi Ndrawa Garamo ibe'e. Ba me la'ilà Irauno Gamoni moloi Ndrawa Garamo andrō, ba moloi gōi ira fōna Gabiza'i, lawoewoe ira mijomo ba mbanoea. Ba ibōhōli Ndraono Gamoni Joabi, ifoeli ia ba Jeroezalema. Ba me la'ilà Dawa Garamo andrō, no te'ala ira labe'e Iraono Gizeraëli, ba la'oweoeloi ira, ba ifatenge Hadadezeri, 14  
ifakaoni'ō Ndrawa Garamo jefo Oifarati. Ba laroegi Helami, ba solohe ja'ira, ba Sobachi, koemandra andrō chō Hadadezeri. Ba me te'ombacha'ō 15  
da'ō chō Dawido, ba i'woeoeloi Ndraono Gizeraëli fefoe, ba la'ōtō Joridano ba laroegi Helami. Ba lafaondragō Dawido Dawa Garamo, fasōndra chōnia. Ba moloi Ndrawa Garamo 16  
labe'e Iraono Gizeraëli, ba laboenoe ira Dawido koedo Ndrawa Garamo, 700, koedo sondrōni koereta, ba 40,000 niha niboenoe ; ba mesocho gōi goemandrara Sobachi, labe'e, ba mate ia ba da'ō. Ba me la'ilà 17  
razo andrō fefoe, si so barō mbawa Hadadezeri, no te'ala ira labe'e Iraono Gizeraëli, ba la'atoelō'ō ira ba Ndraono Gizeraëli, mōi barō mbawara, ba ata'oe sa'ae Ndrawa Garamo, latolo na Ndraono Gamoni.

### FAZA 11.

I. Mohorō Dawido, ihorōni Mbaseba andrō. II. Ifaboene'ō Goeria, fo'omo galawe andrō. III. Te'ombacha'ō chō Dawido wa'amate Goeria, ba ihalō Mbaseba andrō.

I. **Ba** dōfi foeri ū, me bawā wanewō razo, ba ifatenge Joabi Dawido, awō zi so barō mbawania andrō ba Iraono Gizeraëli fefoe. Ba

- lafoefoe danō Ndraono Gamoni ba lafasoei Raba, ba no torōi ba Jeroeza-lema Dawido. (*Nga'ot. I. 20, 1.*) Ba samoëza ma'ochō, me tānō owi, me no maoso Dawido, ba manōrōnōrō ia ba dete gōdonia; ba i'ila moroi jaŵa ba dete gōdo andrō ndra alawe si mondri. Ba no si sōchi s'i'ai bawa ndra alawe andrō. (*Mat. 5, 28, 29.*)
- 3 Ba ifatenge Dawido, ifasofoe'ō ha niha ndra alawe andrō. Ba la'o-ombacha'ō chōnia, lamane: Baseba da'ō, ono Geliami, fo'omo Goeria andrō, ma'oewoe Cheti. (*F. 23, 39.*)
- 4 Ba ifatenge zinenge Dawido, ifahalō'ō. Ba me so ia, ba oroedoe chōnia Dawido, ba ifoeli mondri, iheta chōnia zi ra'iō andrō. Ba ifoeli ja chōra. (*Moz. III. 15, 18.*) Ba no abeto galawe andrō. Ba ifatenge chō Dawido, imane chōnia: No a-beto ndra'odo.
- 6 II. Ba ifatenge chō Joabi Dawido, imane: Fatenge chōgoe Goeria andrō, ma'oewoe Cheti. Ba ifatenge chō Dawido Goeria. Ba me iroegi jomo chō Dawido Oeria, ba isofoe chōnia Dawido, na lō hadia ia chō Joabi ba he ba zato ba he wisa wa-soewōta andrō. Ba imane na chōnia Dawido: Ae mitooe chōmi ba sasai gaheee. Ba me mōi tooe Goeria, me irōi gōdo, ba la'ohé chōnia, moroi foerinia, mboeala razo.
- 9 Ba ilaoe mōrō Oeria, ba zinga mba-wandroehō ba gōdo, awō genoni zochō ja'ia fefoe, lō mōi ia mitooe chōra. Ba me lamane chō Dawido: Lō si mōi mitooe chōra Goeria, ba imane chōnia Dawido: O'otarai we-koli a'i, ba hana wa lō mōi'ō mitooe chōmi? Ba imane Oeria chō Dawido: Ba nose sosō dawōla andrō, ba Iraono Gizeraëli, ba ma'oewoe Joeda, ba ba danō tooe mōrōmōrō zolohe ja'o andrō, Joabi, ba banoea zochō ja'o, ba hadia, ba nomogoe mōi ndra'o, ba wemanga ba ba wemadoe hadia ia ba ba wanala-goei fo'omogoe? Faja wa no saoeri
- Jehowa ba faja wa saoeri ndra'oe-gō, na oelaoe zi manō! (*Sam. I. 4, 4.*) Ba imane Dawido chō Goe-ria: Ba laoe, ba iagō da'e bongī, ba mahemoloe, ba oefofanō ndra'-oegō. Ba i'iagō Jeroezalema Oeria, me loeo da'ō. Ba mahemoloe ō, ba ifakaoni'ō ia Dawido, ba wemanga chōnia ba ba wemadoe agoe, ba iboesi agoe. Ba me bongī, ba mōi ia baero, ba wemōrō, awō genoni zochō ja'ia; ba lō'ō sa mōi ia mitooe ba nomonia. Ba mahemoloe ō, 14 ba ifazōchi zoera Dawido, chō Joabi, ifa'ohe'ō chōnia chō Goeria. Imane ba zoera andrō: Tānō fōna, 15 ba zabe'e fasōndrata mibe'e Goeria, ba miwoewoe ami foerinia, ena'ō mate ia ba wasōndrata andrō. Ba 16 ba ni'ilania so zabōlō ibe'e Goeria Joabi, ba wama'o'e'oera banoea andrō. Ba me so moroi jomo mba-noea da'ō, ba wolaoe chō Joabi, ba so zi mate ōsa, sabōlō, banoea Dawido. Ba mate gōi Goeria andrō, ma'oewoe Cheti.
- III. Ba ifatenge Joabi, ifa'omba-chā'ōgō chō Dawido he wisa wa-sōndrata andrō fefoe; imane sa'ae 19 chō zinenge andrō: Na no ahori ū'ombacha'ō chō razo he wisa wa-sōndrata andrō fefoe, ba na mofō-noe razo, na imane: Hana wa no mihatō'ō ami ba mbanoea, ba wa-sōndrata andrō? Hadia, lō mi'ilā, wa moroi jaŵa ba gōli lafana ami? Ha niha mege zamoenoe Abimelechi 21 andrō, ono Jeroebi-Mba'ali? Hadia, tengā ira alawe zanibō tooe, ba hōgōnia, kara gisa wache, moroi ba gōli, ba Debesi, si mate ia? Hana wa no mihatō'ō ami ba gōli? — ba ū'mane: Enonioe Oeria andrō, ma'oewoe Cheti, ba no mate gōi! (*Sangoehoek. 9, 53.*) Ba mōi zinenge 22 andrō, ba me iroegi, ba i'ombacha'ō chō Dawido fefoe niŵa'ō Joabi chōnia, he wisa wasōndrata andrō fefoe. Ba mofōnoe Dawido chō Joabi, ba imane chō zinenge andrō: Ba

- hana wa mihatō'ō ami ba mbanoea,  
ba wasōndrata andrō? Hadia, lō  
mī'ila, wa moroi jaŵa ba göli la-  
fana ami? Ha niha mege zamoenoe  
Abimelechi andrō, ono Jeroebi-Mba'-  
ali? Hadia, tengā ira alawe zanibo  
tooe, ba högōnia, kara gisa wache,  
moroi ba göli, ba Debesi, si mate  
ia? Hana wa no mihatō'ō ami ba  
23 göli? Ba imane sinenge andrō chō  
Dawido! No abōlō ira moroi chō-  
ma, no lafaondragō ndra'aga, la-  
roegi si tooe mbenoea, ba andrō  
matimba ira, iroegi ba mbawa göli.  
24 Ba lafana moroi jaŵa ba göli ge-  
nonimō si fafana andrō, ba mate  
genoni razo, mato felewāloe, ba  
mate göi genonimō Oeria andrō,  
25 ma'oewoe Cheti. Ba imane Dawido  
chō zinenge andrō: Ömane chō Jobi:  
Bōi boesi dōdōoe da'ō, si'ōli  
andrō sa, ba ma'ōchō da'e ba ma-  
hemoloe da'ō i'ā; abōlōgō laoe ba  
mbanoea andrō ba doedoegō! —  
26 abe'e'ō dōdōnia. Ba me irongo fo'o-  
mo Goeria andrō, no mate wo'o-  
monia Oeria, ba i'c'esi ngambatōnia  
27 andrō. Ba me no ahōwō mbawā  
wa'aboe dōdō andrō, ba ifatenge  
Dawido, ifahalō'ō ia ba gödonia, ba  
tobali fo'omonia, ba mo'ono ia, ono  
matoea. (*Moz. II. 20, 13. 14.*)
- FAZA 12.
- I. Itegoe Dawido Natano, niŵa'ō  
Jehowa chōnia. Fangesa dōdō Dawido.  
II. Mate nono Mbāseba andrō  
ba he wisa Dawido ba da'ō. Fa'a-  
toemboe Zelomo. III. Atoe'a Da-  
wido ba Raba andrō.

- 1 I. Ba lō omasi Jehowa nilaoe  
Dawido, ba ifatenge chō Dawido  
Natano andrō, sama'ele'ō. Ba mōi  
jomo chōnia da'ō, ba imane chōnia:  
So niha fōna, daroea, ha samboea  
mbanoeara, so'ana'a zi samōsa, ba  
2 si noemana zi samōsa. Ba chō zo'a-  
na'a andrō, ba oja sibai mbiribiri  
3 ba saŵi, ba ba zi noemana andrō,  
ba lō hadia ia, ha si'ai sara nono
- mbiribiri, ni'ōlinia ba ni'e'eboeania,  
eboea ia chōnia, si faedo ononia.  
I'ā wōfō gōnia ba i'amadoegō mako  
chōnia, ba gahetania mōrō ba ti-  
mba nono alawe chōnia. Ba so dome  
zo'ana'a andrō, ba alimagō chōnia,  
ihalō zageoe mbiribirinia ba ma sa-  
winiā, ba wame'e ō domenia andrō,  
si no mōi chōnia, ba ihalō nono  
mbiribiri zi noemana andrō ba ibe'e  
ō domenia. Ba mofōnoe sibai Da-  
wido ba niha andrō, ba imane chō  
Natano: Ba wa'adoehoe wa'aoeri  
Jehowa, niha andrō, solaoe da'ō, ba  
niboenoe, ba ono mbiribiri andrō,  
ba mewitoe i'ali, me no ilaoe da'ō  
ba me lō fa'ahachō dōdōnia! (*Moz.*  
*II. 21, 37*). Ba imane Natano chō  
Dawido: Ja'oegō niha andrō! Da'ō  
niŵa'ō Jehowa, Lowalangi Ndraono  
Gizeraëli: No ja'odo zamajoini razo  
Ndraono Gizeraëli ja'oegō ba no  
ja'odo zangefā'ō ja'oegō ba danga  
Zaoelo, ba no oebe'e chōoe gōdo  
zochō ja'oegō mege, ba ira alawe  
zochō ja'oegō, ba no oebe'e chōoe,  
nitalagoei; ba ma'oewoe Gizeraëli  
ba ma'oewoe Joeda, ba no oebe'e  
barō mbawaoe, ba na ambō na da'ō  
ena'ō, ba oenōnō na wame'e chōoe,  
hadiā ia na. Ba hana wa ōsitem-  
ngagō li Jehowa ba hana wa ūlaoe  
zi fatoewoe chōnia? Oeria andrō,  
ma'oewoe Cheti, ba no ūboenoe  
si'ōli, ba fo'omonia ba no ūhalō  
dongaoe, ba ja'ia, ba no ūboenoe  
si'ōli Ndraono Gamoni. (*F. 11. Raz.*  
*I. 15, 5*). Ba bōi sa'ae jamoebōhōli  
10 zi samba omo ja'ami si'oli, götōgōtō  
wa'ara, fotoe, me no lō ba dōdōoe  
ja'o, ba me no ūhalō dongaoe wo'-  
omo Goeria andrō, ma'oewoe Cheti!  
(*F. 13, 28. 29; 18, 14. Raz. II. 25, 7*).  
Imane Jehowa: Moroi jomo chōoe  
11 oe'asogō wamakao ja'oegō, ba oehalō  
ngambatōoe, ba zanehe ndra'oegō,  
ba oebe'e ba danga niha bō'ō, ena'ō  
oredoedoe ia chōra, ba zi molooe. (*F.*  
*16, 22. Job. 31, 9. 10*). Ja'oegō, ba  
12 no ba zi tobini ūlaoe da'ō, ba ja'odo,

- ba ba zanehe Ndraono Gizeräeli  
fefoe ba ba zi moloeo oelaoe niwā'-  
13 ōgoe andre! Ba imane Dawido chō  
Natano: Horōgoe da'ō chō Jeho-  
wa. — — Ba itema li Dawido Na-  
tano, imane: Ba noa gōi i'efa'ō  
chōoe horōoe Jehowa; lō mate  
14 ndra'oegō. Ba me no ō'o'aja Jeho-  
wa ba nilaoemō andrō, ba si mate  
nono andrō, si no toemboe chōoe.  
(F. 11, 27).
- 15 II. **Ba** mangawoeli chōra Natano.  
Ba ibōzi nono andrō Jehowa, ono  
wo'omo Goeria andrō chō Dawido,  
16 ba mofōchō. Ba i'angarōfi li Lowa-  
langi Dawido ba nono andrō, ba  
mamoni ba gō ia ba mōi ia si  
bacha, ba tooe ba zalo manō so  
17 ia, sara wongi. Ba mōi chōnia za-  
toea baomonia, ba wangandrō chō-  
nia, ena'ō maoso ia, ba lō i'ō'ō ba  
18 lō manga ia awōra. Ba ūnō bongi,  
ba inate nono andrō. Ba ataoe  
genoni Dawido andrō, la'ombacha'ō  
chōnia, wa no mate nono andrō,  
lamane dōdōra: Lō'ō sa ifondro-  
ndrongo chōda, me aeroi na nono,  
me hoemedē ita chōnia, ba he  
tawisa wangombacha chōnia: No  
mate nono, ma dania ilaoe hadia  
19 ia. Ba i'ila Dawido, me fangōngō-  
ngōngō genoninia andrō; ba da'ō  
aboto ba dōdōnia, wa no mate nono.  
Ba imane Dawido ba genoninia  
andrō: Hadia, no mate nono? Ba  
20 lamane: Noa. Ba maoso Dawido,  
isasai mbawania, ibajoini ia fanicha  
ba ifohani ia. Ba mōi ia ba nose  
Jehowa mangaloeloe ia, ba ifoeli  
ia ba nomonia mangandrō gō; ba  
me no lahalō gōnia, ba manga ia.  
21 Ba lasofoe chōnia enoninia andrō,  
lamane: He wisa wolaoemō andrō,  
ba chō nono andrō? Me aeroi ia  
na, ba mamoni ba gō ndra'oegō,  
ba mege'ege'ō — ba iada'e, me no  
mate nono, ba maoso ndra'oegō ba  
22 manga'ō! Ba imane: Fatoea aeroi  
na nono, ba mamoni ba gō ndra'o  
ba mege'egeo, me no oemanee
- dōdōgoe: Ha zangila, ma dania aha-  
chō dōdō Lowalangi, fa bōi mate  
nono andrō. Ba iada'e, me no mate 23  
ia, ba hadia, wa mamoni ba gō  
ndra'o? Hadia, oe'ila oe'orifi? Mōido  
sa chōnia dania, ba lō'ō sa ifoeli  
ia chōgoe. Ba me no irara dōdō 24  
wo'omonia Baseba andrō Dawido,  
ba mōi ia si bacha chōnia, oroedoe  
ia chōnia. Ba mo'ono ia, ono ma-  
toea. Ba Selomo ibe'e tōi nono  
andrō Dawido; ba i'omasī'ō Jeho-  
wa nono andrō. Ba ibe'e rorogōfō 25  
Natano, sama'ele'ō andrō, Dawido,  
ba ibe'e tōinia Jedidiya (omasīō  
Jehowa) Natano, bōrō Jehowa.  
(A. 26-31: Nga'ōtō I. 20, 1-3.)
- III. **Ba** isoewōsoewō Raba, ba- 26  
noea Ndraono Gamoni, Joabi, ba  
atoe'a ia ba mbanoea nidanō andrō.  
(Jer. 49, 2). Ba ifatenge zinenge 27  
chō Dawido Joabi, imane chōnia:  
No oesoewō Raba ba no atoe'a  
ndra'o ba mbanoea nidanō andrō —,  
ba owoeloi zi tosai sabōlō, ba soewō 28  
mbanoea andrō, ba ja atoe'a ndra'-  
oegō, fa bōi ja'o zatoe'a ba mba-  
noea ba fa bōi tōigoe nitōtōi, na  
lafatoenō. Ba i'owoeloi chōnia za-  
bōlō fefoe Dawido, ba lasaŵa Raba,  
lasoewō, ba atoe'a ira. Ba ihalō 30  
zaemboe ba hōgō [nadoe] Milikomo,  
49 kilo [ana'a] wa'aboea, si so  
manimani, samboea, seboea sibai  
bōli. Ba i'anaemboe Dawido, ba  
eboea sibai la'ohe misa, sahoeloe  
ira ba mbanoea andrō. Ba la'ohe 31  
gōi niha andrō, si so ba mbanoea,  
ba ifataro sogaragazini eoe ba sa-  
makoe tanō ba solaoe eoe ba sama-  
zōchi kara tembo. Ba si manō gōi  
wolaoenia ba mbanoea Ndraono Ga-  
moni bō'ō, fefoe. Ba mangawoeli ba  
Jeroezalema Dawido, awō zato fefoe.

### FAZA 13.

I. Ihorōni Damara andrō Amoni.  
II. Ilaoe mbalō Abisalomi ba mo-  
loi ia, isaŵa Gesoeri.

I. **Ba** so nachi Gabisalomi ono 1

- Dawido, ono alawe si sōchi si'ai  
bawa, Tamara dōi. Ba tobali omasi  
Gamoni, ono Dawido Damara a-  
2 ndrō. (*F. 3, 2, 3*). Ba tobali aboe  
sibai dōdō Gamoni, irege mofōchō  
ia, bōrō nachinia Tamara andrō.  
Ono alawe Damara, ba lō isōndra  
lala Amoni, ba wa'oroedoe chōnia.  
3 Ba so zi fahowoe chō Gamoni, Jo-  
nadabi dōi, ono ga'a Dawido, Simea;  
ba no niha soneche sibai Jonadabi  
4 andrō. (*Sam. I. 16, 9*). Ba imane  
da'ō chō Gamoni: Hana wa ariri  
ma'ōchō ndra'oegō, ono razo ? Ha-  
dia, lō ō'ombacha'ō chōgōe ? Ba  
imanе chōnia Amoni: Omasido  
Damara, achi nachigoe Abisalomi.  
5 Ba imane chōnia Jonadabi: Ae  
mōrō, ō'osofōchō ndra'oegō, ba na  
so namaoe, ba wamaigi ja'oegō, ba  
ōmane chōnia: Ena'ō na mōi ba  
da'e nachigoe Tamara, ba wame'e  
gōgōe ma'ifoe ! Na i'asiwai gō ba  
zanehe ndra'o, na i'ila hōrōgōe, ba  
6 oe'ā zoroi ba dangania. Ba mōi  
mōrō Gamoni i'osofōchō ia. Ba me  
so razo, ba wamaigi ja'ia, ba imane  
Amoni chō razo: Ena'ō na mōi ba  
da'e nachigoe Tamara, ba wogore  
kooe, doea gōrō, ba zanehe ndra'o,  
7 ena'ō oe'ā zoroi ba dangania ! Ba  
ifatenge Dawido, ba nomonia, chō  
Damara, imane chōnia: Ae ba nomo  
ga'aoe Amoni ba halō gōnia. Ba  
8 mōi ba nomo ga'ania Amoni Da-  
mara, me mōrōmōrō Gamoni. Ihalō  
gombōila roti, iferafera, ifazōchi, ba  
9 zanehe ia, ba igore kooe andrō. Ba  
hoemede ia ba zangai halōwō ba  
itooe'ō tooe fōna Gamoni kooe a-  
ndrō. Ba lō edōna manga Gamoni.  
Imane sa: Dozi ndramōi baoeloe.  
10 Ba dozi ira, ba mōi baoeloe. Ba  
imanе Amoni chō Damara: Ohe si  
bacha sibai gō andrō, ba oe'ā ba  
dangaoe. Ba ihalō kooe andrō Ta-  
mara, i'ohē chō ga'ania Amoni si  
bacha sibai. Ba me i'oro'ō chōnia,  
11 ba ira'oe ia, imane chōnia: Förō ba  
12 ngaigoe, achi ! (*Moz. III. 18, 9*). Ba  
imanе chōnia: Bōi ga'a, bōi hōwō  
ndra'odo, tengā si manō wolaoe ba  
Ndraono Gizeraëli: bōi fazōchi horō  
si manō ! (*Moz. V. 22, 21*). Heza 13  
sa oe'ohē wa'ailagoe andrō ? Ba  
tobali awō zeboea horō ndra'oegō,  
ba Ndraono Gizeraëli, ena'ō: sōchi  
na ōwā'ō chō razo, lō zi lō iloeloe  
ndra'o chōoe ! Ba lō edōna ifo-  
ndrondrongo linia, ilangōgō manō,  
ihōwō, oreedoe ia chōnia. Ba aefa 14  
da'ō, ba anoezoe sibai dōdō Gamoni  
ia; abōlō sa'ae wa'anoezoe dōdōnia  
chōnia, moroi ba wa'omasinā ia  
mege. Ba imane chōnia Amoni:  
Faoso, laboe'ōgō ! Ba imane chōnia : 15  
Bōi ga'a ! Na ūfōfanō ndra'o, ba  
eboea horō da'ō, moroi ba nilaoemō  
chōgōe mege ! Ba lō ifondrondrongo  
chōnia, hoemede sa'ae ia chō nono 16  
matoea andrō, ngoningoninia, ima-  
ne: Ohe tooe baewali da'e chōgōe,  
ba lazi mbawandroehō foerinia ! Ba 17  
baroe si so ta'iōmbaroenia — si manō  
sa mbaroe nono razo alawe, i'otarai  
fōna sa'ae, gōtō wa ono alawe ira  
—. Ba me no i'ohē tooe Damara  
baewali ngoningoni Gamoni andrō  
ba me no ilazi mbawandroehō foer-  
inia, ba ilaoe nawoe ba hōgōnia, Ta-  
mara, ba ire'a mbaroenia andrō, si so  
ta'iō, ba itoefa tanga hōgōnia, ba  
mofanō, moe'ira'ira. Ba imane chō-  
nia ga'ania Abisalomi: Hadia, no  
oreedoe chōoe ga'aoe Amoni ? Ba  
bōi hedehede, ja oegō achigoe — no  
ga'aoe ia ! Bōi boesi dōdōoe da'ō !  
Ba i'agō jomo chō ga'ania Abisalo-  
mi Tamara, saboe tōdō. Ba me 21  
irongo da'ō fefoe Dawido, ba mo-  
fōne sibai ia, ba lō edōna ia iboe-  
si dōdō Gamoni, me no omasi ia  
Gamoni, me no si a'a nononia. Ba 22  
lō fahede Gabisalomi chō Gamoni,  
samboea li lō'ō, he si lō sōchi, ba he  
si sōchi; noa sa abao sibai dōdō  
Gabisalomi chō Gamoni, me no ihō-  
wō nachinia Tamara andrō.

II. **Ba** mendroea fache aefa da'ō, 23  
ba samoeza ma'ōchō, ba mogoeti

- boe mbiribiri Gabisalomi, ba Mba'-  
ali Hasora, ba nola mado Geferaji;  
ba ikaoni ba da'ō nono razo fefoe
- 24 Abisalomi. Ba mōi chō razo gōi  
Gabisalomi, imane : Ō'ila, mogoeti  
boe mbiribiri zawoejoemō, ena'ō na
- 25 mōi gōi razo, awō genoninia ! Ba  
imane razo chō Gabisalomi : Bōi,  
onogoe ! Bōi ahori mōi ndra'aga, fa  
bōi mōiga noro dōdōe ! Ba iforege  
chōnia, ba lō edōna mōi razo, ifo-
- 26 fanō ia. Ba imane Abisalomi : Ba  
na lō mōi'ō, ba hana na ga'agoe  
Amoni zi mōi awōma. Ba imane  
razo : Hana wa ja'ia zi mōi awōoe ?
- 27 Ba me iforege wangandrō, ba ifa-  
tengenawōnia Gamoni ba ono razo  
fefoe. Ba ifodiwo ira Abisalomi, si
- 28 mane na ibe'e gō niha razo. Ba  
ibe'e li ba zangai halōwō chōnia  
Abisalomi, imane : Na no maboe agoe  
ma'ifoe Gamoni, ba na oemané chō-  
mi : Mi'ō'ōtō Gamoni ! ba miboenoe  
ia ! Bōi mi'aboesi tōdō : ja'odo sa  
zangoema'ō chōmi — mi'abe'e'ō dō-  
dōmi, ja sabōlō ami ! (Moz. III. 20,  
29 17). Ba la'o'ō da'ō sangai halōwō  
chō Gabisalomi, ba chō Gamoni,  
dali niwa'ō Gabisalomi. Ba maoso  
nono razo fefoe, mōi ira ja'wa ba  
hoeloe koedo kalide chōra ba mo-
- 30 loi ira. Ba me so ba lala na ira,  
ba no irongo doeria da'ō Dawido,  
no lamane chōnia : No ahori iboenoe  
nono razo Abisalomi, samōsa lō si
- 31 tosai ! Ba maoso razo, isika noe-  
chania, ba ifadōlō tooe ia ba danō ;  
ba lasika gōi noechara enoninia fe-
- 32 foe, si so ba ngainia. Ba hoemedē  
Jonadabi andrō, ono ga'a Dawido  
Simea, imane : Bōi fadoehoe dōdōe,  
ja'oegō sochō ja'o, wa no ahori la-  
boenoe nono matoea andrō, ono  
razo : ha Amoni zi mate, noa sa  
oroma wa'abao mbawa Gabisalomi,  
i'otarai loeo, me ihōwō Damara
- 33 Amoni. Ba bōi jamoewā'ō tōdōnia  
sochō ja'o, razo, no ahori mate nono  
razo — ha sa Amoni zi mate. Ba  
moloi Gabisalomi. Ba me ifachōlō
- ia enoni andrō, sanaro, ba i'ila,  
ato niha si otarai moroi ja'wa ba  
hili, ba lala ba Horona'i. Ba so  
zanaro andrō, i'ombacha'ō chō razo,  
imane : No oe'ila niha moroi ja'wa  
ba hili ba lala ba Horona'i. Ba 35
- imane Jonadabi chō razo : Hizá, so  
nono razo : itōrō niwa'ō zawoejoemō.  
Ba me aefa sibai iwa'ō da'ō, 36  
ba laroegi sa'ae ono razo ba mege'-  
ege. Ba mege'ege sibai gōi razo ba  
enoninia andrō fefoe. Ba lō mamalō- 37  
malō wa'aboe dōdō razo chō nono-  
nia andrō. Ba no moloi Gabisalomi,  
isawa Dalamai andrō, ono Gami-  
hoedi, razo Gesoeri. (F. 3, 3; I4,  
23). Ba medōloe fache ia ba da'ō. 38  
Ba hoemoeloe dōdō razo, ena'ō fa-  
loechia ia chō Gabisalomi ; noa sa  
irara dōdōnia ba wa'amate Gamoni. 39

## FAZA 14.

I. I'andrō aefa horō Gabisalomi  
chō Dawido ira alawe banoea Dekoa,  
nifarooe Joabi. II. I'o'ō chōnia  
Dawido ba itehe chō Gabisalomi  
wangawoeli. Fa'asōchi mboto Ga-  
bisalomi. Iraononia III. Itolo ia  
Joabi, ba wangondrasi razo.

- I. Ba me aboto ba dōdō Joabi, 1  
ono Zeroeja, lō aefa dōdō razo chō  
Gabisalomi, ba ifatenge ba Dekoa  
Joabi, ifakaoni'ō ndra alawe satoea-  
toea ba da'ō, ba imane chōnia : Osaboe tōdō ndra'oegō, noecha ba  
wange'esi onoecha, ena'ō hoelō za-  
nge'esi si mate ndra'oegō, si no  
ararā. Ba ae jomo chō razo, ba 2  
ōmane chōnia : — Ba ibe'e li chōnia  
Joabi, hadia niwa'ōnia. Ba mōi jomo  
chō razo ndra alawe andrō, banoea 3  
Dekoa, ifalōgōe tooe ia ba zalo,  
mangaloeloe, ba imane : Tolodo,  
ja'oegō razo, tolodo ! Ba imane  
chōnia razo : Hadia zaboe dōdōe ? 4  
Ba imane : Alai ndra'o ! lacha  
mbanoea ndra'odo, fo'omogoe, ba  
no mate. Ba domboea mege nono  
matoea chō zawoejoemō, ba fasoso  
ira ba nowi, ba lō sanenaŵa, ba 5
- 3 Amoni. Ba bōi jamoewā'ō tōdōnia  
sochō ja'o, razo, no ahori mate nono  
razo — ha sa Amoni zi mate. Ba  
moloi Gabisalomi. Ba me ifachōlō
- 6

- ibōzi dalifoesōnia si samōsa, iboenoē.  
 7 Ba maoso oedoe zawoejoemō dali-foesō fefoe, lamane : Be'e baero zange'e andrō, samoenoē talifoesōnia, ena'ō maboenoē ia, balō noso dalifoesōnia andrō, niboenoenia, ena'ō ma'etoe'ō nga'ōtō ! Tobali laboenoē mbo andrō, si tosai na chōgōe, ena'ō lō lasaigō chō ngambatōgōe dōi ba he nga'ōtō, ba goeli danō. (*Moz. V. 19, 11-13*). Ba imane razo ba ndra alawe andrō : Foeli'ō ba chōmi, da'oebe'e li, ba hoe-
- 9 hoeomō andrō. Ba imane ira alawe andrō, banoea Dekoa, chō razo : Ja ba hoeloegoe so horō andrō, ja'oegō sochō ja'o, razo, ba ba hoeloe zi samba omo ndra amagoe, ba ja si lō horō razo, awō dadaomania 10 andrō ! Ba imane razo : Ohe chōgōe zangoema'ō chōoe da'ō no mege — ba lō'ō sa'ae ibabaja ndra'oegō 11 oebe'e. Ba imane : Ena'ō na itōrō tōdō razo Lowalanginia Jehowa, fa bōi sa'ae itohoegō wamakiko solaoe balō andrō. Ba fa bōi iboenoē nonogoe andrō ! Ba imane razo : Faja wa no saoeri Jehowa na sara mboe nonooe atoroe ba danō ! (*Sam. I. 12 14, 45. Raz. I. 1, 52*). Ba imane ira alawe andrō : Ena'ō na tola iwa'ō na zamboea li chō zochō ja'o razo, sawoejoemō andre ! Ba imane : 13 Wa'ō ! Ba imane ira alawe andrō : Hana wa si manō dōdōoe ba mbanoea Lowalangi andrō — ba wangetoe'ō razo da'ō, ba hoekoenia i'etoe'ō, wa lō ifakaoni'ō mangawoeli 14 nitibō'ōnia andrō razo ? Si mate sa ita, ba no timba nidanō ita, nidoewagō ba danō, si tebai lafoeli lahalō ba lō'ō sa i'etoe'ō Lowalangi noso zangerangera, he iwisa wangi mangawoeli chōnia si no moetibō'ō.
- 15 (*Hez. 18, 23*). Ba hiza, fe'amōigoe ba da'e, ba wangoema'ō da'ō chō zochō ja'o, razo, ba me no lafeta'oe ndra'o sato ; ba no imane dōdōnia sawoejoemō andre : Ba da'oewa'ō chō razo, ma atō i'o'ō razo zomasi
- zawoejoenia. Ifondrondrongo sa ligoe razo, ba wangefa'ō sawoejoenia ba danga niha andrō, sangaloei fangohori ja'aga onogoe andrō, ba mbanoea Lowalangi andrō. Andrō wa no imane dōdōnia sawoejoemō andre : Fondrara dōdōgōe dania daroma li zochō ja'o, razo, me no timba mala'ika Lowalangi zochō ja'o, razo, faoma ifondrondrongo, he si sōchi, ba he si lō sōchi — ba jamoetolo'ō Lowalangioe Jehowa ! (*F. 19, 28*).
- II. Ba hoemedē razo, imane ba ndra alawe andrō : Ba bōi bini'ō chōgōe hadia ia nisofoegoe chōoe ! Ba imane ira alawe andrō : Jamoehede manō zochō ja'o, razo. Ba imane Dawido : Hadia, tengā Joabi zamarooe ja'oegō, ba da'ō fefoe ? Ba imane ira alawe andrō : Ba wa'adoehoe wa'aorimō, ja'oegō sochō ja'o, razo, ja'ia. Tebai tahole'ō ita ba niwa'ō zochō ja'o, razo, fefoe, he ba gambōlō, ba he ba gabera : ja'ia sa, enonimō Joabi zangoema'ō chōgōe, ja'ia zamowawa sawoejoemō, ba niwa'ō andrō, fefoc. Ba waminī'ō si doehoe, andrō wa no imanō enonioe Joabi : ba no timba mala'ika Lowalangi zochō ja'o, ba wa'atoeatoea andrō, no ahori isōndra hadia ia, ba goeli danō. (*A. 17*). Ba imane razo chō Joabi : Ba hiza, ba oe'o'ō da'ō : ba ae'e sa'ae ba halō mangawoeli nono matoea andrō, Abisalomi ! Ba ifalōgōe tooe ia ba zalo Joabi, mangaloele, ba ifahowoe'ō razo. Ba imane Joabi : Ma'ōchō aboto ba dōdō zawoejoemō, wa no seboea tōdō chōgōe zochō ja'o, razo, me no ifondrondrongo razo wangandrō zawoejoenia ! Ba maoso Joabi, mōi ia ba Gesoeri ba i'ohē mangawoeli ba Jeroezalema Gabisalomi. (*F. 13, 37*). Ba imane razo : Hana na ifoeli ia ba chōra, ba bōi jamoe'oroma'ō ia chōgōe ! Ba isa'wa nomonia Abisalomi, ba lō i'oroma'ō ia

25 chō razo. Ba ba Ndraono Gizeraëli  
fefoe, ba lō famaedo wa'asöchi  
mboto Gabisalomi, ba lō nisoeno si  
mane ja'ia : i'otarai narō kahe,  
noemalō ba galizoezoe, ba lō hadia  
26 ia zinegое. Ba na ifagoeti'ō mboe-  
nia — ero rōfī ifagoeti'ō ; me abōlō  
aboea chōnia, andrō ifagoeti'ō —  
ba 200 zekeli (roefia) wa'aboeania,  
27 ba zaga razo. Ba tōloe zi toembe  
chō Gabisalomi ono matoea, ba  
samboea nono alawe, Tamara dōi ;  
ba ono alawe si sōchi bawa da'ō.  
(F. 13, 1).

28 III. Ba mendroea fache wa'ara  
i'iagō Jeroezalema Abisalomi, lō  
29 i'oroma'ō ia chō razo. Ba aefa da'ō,  
ba ifatenge chō Joabi Abisalomi,  
ena'ō ifaloecha'ō ia chō razo ; ba  
lō edōna mōi chōnia Joabi. Ba ifoeli  
30 ifatenge, ba te chōnia mōi ia. Ba  
imane ba zangai halōwō chōnia :  
Hiza so nowi Joabi ba ngai chōgoe  
ba so gandroe : mi'aē mitoenoe !  
Ba latoenoe zinanō andrō sangai  
31 halōwō chō Gabisalomi. Ba maoso  
Joabi, mōi ia jomo chō Gabisalomi,  
imane chōnia : Hana wa no latoe-  
noe zinanō chōgoe sangai halōwō  
32 andrō chōoe ? Ba imane Abisalomi  
chō Joabi : Ba no oefatenge chōoe,  
ba no oemane : Ae chōgoe, ena'ō  
oefatenge ndra'oegō chō razo, ba  
wanofoe chōnia : Hadia wa no oe-  
foeli ndra'o moroi ba Gesoeri ? O-  
masido lō teboelōdo ba da'ō — ba  
ija'e, ba mōido sa mangoroma'ō ja'-  
odo chō razo : na so horōgoe, ba ja'-  
33 moeboenoe ndra'o ! Ba mōi chō razo  
Joabi, i'ombacha'ō chōnia. Ba ifa-  
hede'ō chō Gabisalomi. Ba i'ondrasi  
razo Abisalomi, ifalōgoe tooe ia ba  
zalo, fōna razo ; ba fa'ago bawa  
razo chō Gabisalomi.

## FAZA 15.

I. Mangai tōdō niha sato Gabi-  
salomi. II Ilawā namania. III. Mo-  
loï Dawido, irōi Jeroezalema. Fao  
chōnia Gita'i. IV. Ifa'ohe'ō manga-  
woeli dawōla Lowalangi Dawido,  
awō gere. V. Si lō farōi chōnia  
Hoeza'i andrō.

I. Ba aefa da'ō, ba i'oli chōnia  
goereta, awō koedo, Abisalomi, ba  
lima woeloe ihalō chōnia niha si  
faofao chōnia [fazoerinia] (Raz. I. 1,  
5). Ba na mahemoloe mbanoea, ba  
ba zinga lala fōnafōna mbawa gōli  
i'iagō Abisalomi, ba na so zi so  
hoehoeo, ha nihá, ni'ohenia chō razo  
ena'ō, ba wamatoenō, ba hoemedē  
chōnia Gabisalomi, imane chōnia :  
Ha banoea ndra'oegō ? Ba na imane :  
Ma'oewoe Gizeraëli zawoejoe-  
mō andre ! Ba imane Abisalomi :  
Si sōchi hoehoeomō ba si doehoe,  
ba lō'ō sa chō razo samondrongo  
chōoe. Ba imane na Abisalomi :  
Alai ndra'o ! Ena'ō na ja'o nifat-  
tarō sangoehoekoe ba danō, ba  
ena'ō chōgoe mōi na so zi so fa-  
madōni, ba ma hoehoeo, ba ena'ō  
oebe'e ba lala hoehoeonia ! Ba na  
so zangondrasí ja'ia, ba wangaloeloe  
chōnia, ba ira'oe danga, fa'ago ba-  
wa ia chōnia. Si manōmanō Gabisa-  
lomi ba Ndraono Gizeraëli fefoe, sa-  
ngandrō famatoenō hoehoeo chō  
razo ba tobali mangai tōdō Ndrao-  
no Gizeraëli ia.

II. Ba mendrōfa fache, ba imane  
Abisalomi chō razo : Hadia na  
mōido ba Heberona, ba wanōrō  
amaboe'oela ligoe andiō, nifaboe'-  
oegoe chō Jehowa ? No imane wa-  
maboe'oe chō Jehowa sawoejoemō,  
me sodo ba Gesoeri, ba danō Ndرا-  
wa Garamo : Na si ndroehoe i'oe  
mangawoeli ndra'o ba Jeroezalema  
Jehowa, ba oefosoemange Jehowa.  
(Moz. I. 28, 20. F. 13, 38). Ba  
imane chōnia razo : Ba ae'e, bōi  
boesi dōdōoe ! Ba mofanō sa'ae ia  
ba Heberona. (Sam. I. 20, 42). Ba 10

- no ifatenge zinenge Abisalomi, ba mado Ndraono Gizeräeli fefoe, no imane : Na mirong li dorofe, ba mimane : No tobali razo Gabisalo-  
11 mi, ba Heberona ! Ba 200 zi fao chö Gabisalomni niha, moroi ba Jeroezalema, niwa'onia; möi manö, lö famaoedoe dödö, lö nirongora hadia  
12 ia. Ba ifatenge gõi Abisalomi, barö wame'enia soemange andrö, ifakao-ni'ö Gahitofeli andrö, banoea Gilo, anofoela Dawido, ba mbanoeara Gilo. Ba itoegoe abölö wolawä andrö, te-dooedoe wa'ato nawö Gabisalomi, niha sato. (*F. 23, 34*).  
 13 III. **Ba** so zi möi chö Dawido, sa-  
ngombacha chönia, lamane : Dozi la'omasöö Gabisalomi Iraono Gize-  
 14 raëli ! Ba imane Dawido ba genoni-  
nia andrö fefoe, si so chönia ba da'ö, ba Jeroezalema : Talaboe, moloi ita! lö'ö sa fangorifida, ibe'e Abisalomi: mita'ita'i, mofanö ita, fa bõi iha-  
woei manö ita, lö moedönadöna, ba fa bõi ifatörö chöda wamakiko, wangö'ötö manö tooe banoeada a-  
 15 ndre ! (*Sin. 3, 1*). Ba lamane enoni razo andrö chönia : Balazi manö dödö zochö ja'aga, razo — noa sa sa-  
 16 woejoemö ndra'aga ! Ba mofanö razo ba latete ia si samba omo ja'ira ; ba dafoeloe iröi foeri dongania ba  
 17 döi razo, awö nomo. Ba mofanö razo, ba latete ia enoninia andrö fefoe. Ba ba mbalö mbanoea, ba  
 18 labadoegö ira, labe'e sowawaö zato fefoe, awö wazoeri andrö, fefoe ; ba mowaöwaö gõi nawö Gita'i andrö, banoea Gata, fefoe, 600 ira, ni'o-henia moroi ba Gata. (*F. 8, 18*).  
 19 Ba imane razo chö Gita'i andrö, banoea Gata : Hana wa fao gõi ndra'oegö chöma ? Foeli'ö ba iagö awö razo : niha bõö sa atö ndra'-  
oegö, ba noa na nitibo'ö mbanoea-  
 20 mi. (*F. 18, 2*). Menewi so ndra'oegö, ba hadia, ba ma'ochö oeñwa'ö chöoe wefao chöma, ba lala eloengoea, na mofanö ndra'o, saté oeroegi ? Foe-  
li'ö ba ohe mbanoeami andrö ; fa-  
loecha'ö dania wa'eboea dödö ba fa lö faröi chö Jehowa ! Ba imane 21 Ita'i chö razo : Ba wa'adoehoe wa'-  
aoeri Jehowa ba ba wa'adoehoe wa'aoeri zochö ja'o, razo : ba zi so zochö ja'o, razo — he ba wa'amate ba he ba wa'aoeri — ba da'ö gõi so genonimö andre ! Ba imane Da-  
wido chö Gita'i : Ba laoe, ba owaö-waö ! Ba itörö Ita'i andrö, banoea Gata, ba awönia fefoe, ba iraono fefoe, si fao chönia. Ba mege'ege 23 sibai niha ba danö, fefoe, me latörö sato. Ba ba mbewe Gendrona so razo, me latörö ja sato fefoe, ba lala ba zai andrö, ba danö si mate. (*Joh. 18, 1*).  
 IV. **Ba** so gõi ba da'ö ndra Sadoki Abiataro ba ono Lewi fefoe, sangosa'ö tawöla zoera goroisa andrö, chö Lowalangi ; ba latooe'ö tooe dawöla Lowalangi, irege no ahori latörö sato, moroi jomo ba mbanoea. Ba imane razo chö Zadoki : Foeli mijomo dawöla Lowalangi : na ahachö dödö Jehowa ndra'-  
odo, ba i'ohé mangawoeli ndra'o, ba ifa'ilä'ö ia chögoe, fabaja nahinia andrö. Ba na iwa'ö tödönia : Lö omasido ndra'oegö — ba jä'e ndra'odo, jamoelaoe chögoe nilaoe dödönia. (*F. 10, 12. Sam. I. 3, 18*). Ba imane razo chö gere seboea a-  
ndrö, Sadoki : Foeli'ö mijomo ba mbanoea, bõi boesi dödöoe, ba ja fao chömi nonoee, Ahimasi, ba Jonata, ono Gabiataro — onomi andrö, si domboea. (*Raz. I. 1, 42*). Hiza, 28 oebase'ö ba zinga götöna andrö, ba danö si mate, irege mifatenge, irege oerongo he wisä. Ba la'ohé mangawoeli ba Jeroezalema dawöla Lowalangi ira Sadoki Abiataro, ba jomo la'iagö. Ba isösö hili wanicha Dawido, mege'ege ia ba wowaöwaö ba no ibaloegö högönia. Ba lö badaghenia. Ba noa gõi labaloegö högöra sato fefoe, awönia andrö, ba fadoro mege'ege ira ba wanösö hili. Ba me 31 la'ombacha'ö chö Dawido : Ahitofeli

andrō, ba no awō zolaŵa andrō gōi, awō Gabisalomi! ba imane Dawido : He Jehowa ! Bali'ō fa'owōhō mowa dōdō Gahitofeli andrō !

- 32 V. Ba me no iroegi Dawido zoe-zoe hili andrō, ba nifosoemasoemange Lowalangi, ba hiza, ba i'ondrasia si fahoewoe chōnia, Hoeza'i, ma'oewoe Garachi, no isika mbaroenia ba no ilaoe danō ba hōgōnia.  
 33 Ba imane chōnia Dawido : Na fao'ō chōgoe, ba tobalinoro dōdōgoe ndra'-oegō ; ba na ūfoeli'ō mijomo ba na ūmane chō Gabisalomi : „Omasido, na enonie ndra'odo, ja'oegō razo ; mege, ba enoni namaoe ndra'o, ba ija'e, ba omasido mōido enonimō”, ba ūbali'ō si lō boto gera'era Gahitofeli. (Faz. 17, 7.) So sa atō gōi awōoe ba da'ō, gere andrō, Sadoki ba Abiataro : ba hadia ia nirongooe ba gōdo razo, ba hana na ū'omba-cha'ō chō ndra Sadoki Abiataro ere.  
 35 So chōra ba da'ō nonora andrō si domboea, Ahimas, ono Zadoki ba Jonata, ono Gabiataro, hana na da'ō nibe'e sama'ema chōgoe hadia  
 36 37 nirongomi. (F. 17, 15-17). Ba mōi mijomo Hoeza'i andrō, si fahoewoe chō Dawido; ba Abisalomi, ba mōi gōi ba Jeroezalema, (Nga'ōt. I. 27, 33).

### FAZA 16.

I. Itandraŵaisi Meriba'ali andrō Siba. II. I'o'aja Dawido Sime'i. III. Mōi ba Jeroezalema Gabisalomi ba i'ōo wamowōhō Gahitofeli andrō ja'ia.

- 1 I. Ba me no italoe'i ma'ifoe zoe-zoe hili Dawido, ba hiza Ziba andrō, sawoejoe Meriba'ali, samaondrago ja'ia, doea geoe chōnia kalide, si no moefosela, sonoro balazo, 200 roti, ba 100 nga'ōrō kooe nifaroeka boea nagoe ba 100 nga'ōrō nifaroeka boea geoe bō'ō ba samba nahia nagoe. Ba imane razo chō Ziba : Hadia goena da'ō ? Ba imane Siba : Kalide andre, ba ena'ō na la'okoedo

soroijomō razo, ba roti andre ba boea geoe, ba ū genonioe, ba agoe andre, ba ena'ō na labadoe serege tōdō, ba danō si mate. Ba imane razo : Ba heza so nono zochōja'oegō mege ? Ba imane Siba chō razo : No torōi ba Jeroezalema, me no imane dōdōnia : Lafoeli sa'ae chōgoe ija'e gamatōrōwa namagoe ma'oewoe Gizeräeli ! (F. 19, 27). Ba imane razo chō Ziba : Ba chōoe sa'ae gochōta Meriba'ali fefoe ! Ba imane Siba : Mangalaeloe ndra'o chōoe ! Ja'eboea dōdōoe chōgoe, ja'oegō sochō ja'o, razo !

II. Ba me no iroegi Mbahoeri razo Dawido, ba hiza moroi jomo niha, iwa Zaoelo, Sime'i dōi, ono Gera ; mangelingelifi moroi jomo, (Raz. I. 2, 8. Moz. II. 22, 27), ba itebœe kara Dawido, ba enoni razo fefoe, he ū'a'e no lafatambai ia niha sato ba saradadoe andrō fefoe. Moe'ao Zime'i, imane wangelingelifi : Laboe'ōgō, laboe'ōgō, si tebai aboedo, si si lō jaŵa ! No ilaoe chōoe imbalō ndro zi samba omo ndra Saoelo Jehowa, Saoelo si no mōi'ō fangali razo, ba fa'arazomō andrō, ba no ibe'e chō nonooe Abisalomi Jehowa, ba hiza, ba itōrō'ō sa'ae famakao, me no si tebai aboedo do ndra'oegō ! Ba imane Abiza'i andrō, ono Zeroeja, chō razo : Hana wa tola i'elifi zochō ja'o, razo, asoe si mate andrō ? Damōido mangetoe'ō baginia ! (Sam. I. 26, 8). Ba imane razo : Hana ami chōgoe, ja'ami irao-no Zeroeja andrō ! Na mangelifi ia, ba na no Jehowa zangoema'ō chōnia : Ae elifi Dawido ! ba ha niha zi tola manofoe : Hana wa ūlaoe zi manō ? (F. 19, 23). Ba imane Dawido chō Gabiza'i ba ba genoninia fefoe : Na i'aloei wamoeno ja'odo onogoe andrō, nga'ōtōgōe, ba tengā mendroea manō mado Mbenijami andrō ? Bōi mitenawā ia ; hana na mangelifi ia, noa sa Jehowa zangoema'ō chōnia. Ma atō inehego 12

3

4

5

6

7

8

9

10

11

12

- wamakaogoe andre Jehowa, ba ma ifatörō chögoe wa'ohahaoe dödö, fangali wangelifi andrō, si gōna
- 13 ndra'o ma'ochō, Ba mofanō Dawido ba awōnia fao, ba fao gōi Zime'i, itörō gahe hili, ba mangelingelifi ba wofanō andrō, ba iteboe kara Dawido
- 14 ba ihawoei tanō. Ba iroegi ndraso Joridano Dawido, awō zato andrō fefoe, si fao chōnia, no erege dödö ; ba molombase ia ba da'ō.
- 15 III. Ba no iroegi Jeroezalema Abisalomi, awō ndra matoea Ndraono Gizeraëli fefoe ; ba awōnia gōi Gabifeli. Ba me iroegi Gabisalomi si fahoewoe chō Dawido no mege, Hoeza'i, ma'oewoe Garachi, ba imane chō Gabisalomi : Ja'ahowoe razo ! Ja'ahowoe razo ! (F. 15, 37. Sam.)
- 17 I. 10, 24). Ba imane Abisalomi chō Hoeza'i : Hadia da'ō, fa'omasioe zi fahoewoe chōoe? Hana wa lō mōi'ō awō zi fahoewoe chōoe andrō ? Ba imane Hoeza'i chō Gabisalomi : Lō'ō, chō nitoejoe Jehowa ba soi andre, Iraono Gizeraëli fefoe, ndra'-odo, chōnia sodo. Ba sambalō na : Ha chō mōido enoni? Hadia, tengā chō nononia ? Si mane me mōido-mōido enoni namaoe mege, si manō we'amōigoe enonie dania. Ba imane Abisalomi chō Gahitofeli : Mifobawa
- 21 lala chōda, he tawisa ! Ba imane Ahitofeli chō Gabisalomi : Ae fōrō ba ngai ndronga namaoe, donga ba dōi andrō, nirōinia foeri, awō nomo, ba larongo mōtō Iraono Gizeraëli fefoe, wa no abōoe dōimō chō namaoe ōbe'e, ba abē'e dödö zolemba chōoe, fefoe. (F. 15, 16). Ba lalaoe nose chō Gabisalomi, jaŵa be dete nomo, ba mōi mōrō ba ngai ndronga namania Gabisalomi, donga ba dōi andrō, ba zanehē Ndraono Gizeraëli fefoe. (F. 12, 11. Moz. III. 18, 8).
- 23 Hadia niŵa'ō Gahitofeli andrō, me loeo da'ō, ba no hoelō nisofoe chō Lowalangi — si manō wa'afadhoe-hoe dödö ndra Dawido Abisalomi chō Gahitofeli.

## FAZA 17.

I. Lō i'o'ō niŵa'ō Gahitofeli Abisalomi, niŵa'ō Hoeza'i i'o'ō. II. La'ombacha'ō da'ō chō Dawido ono gere andrō, Jonata ba Ahimasi. Iboeno ia Ahitofeli. III. Latō Dawido niha bō'ō, ba Mahana'i.

- I. Ba imane Ahitofeli chō Gabisalomi : Da'oetoejoe chōgoe niha, 12,000, ba mōido molohi Dawido, ba zi bongi, (Sin. 71, 11), ba oelaoe chōnia, fatoea erege na dödö ba fatoea lō lala dödönia na : ba tokeia ia oebe'e, ba moloi zato fefoe, awōnia andrō ba oe'ila oeboenoe razo, na ha ja'ia. Ba oe'ohé mangawoeli chōoe zato fefoe, timba wangawoeli nono nihalō chō zangai ja'ia : ha sa atō samōsa ni'aloemō famoenoe ; ba lō hadia ia dania ba niha sato fefoe. Ba si sōchi da'ō wamaigi Gabisalomi, ba he satoea Ndraono Gizeraëli fefoe. Ba imane Abisalomi : Mihede gōi chō Hoeza'i andrō, ma'oewoe Garachi, ena'ō tarongo hadia niŵa'ōnia. (F. 16, 16). Ba me i'ondrasi Gabisalomi Hoeza'i, ba i'ombacha'ō chōnia Abisalomi niŵa'ō Gahitofeli, ba isofoe chōnia, imane : Hadia, ta'o'ō niŵa'ōnia andrō ? Ba na lō'ō, ba ūa'ō niŵa'ōoe. Ba imane Hoeza'i chō Gabisalomi : Si samoeza andre, ba lō enabōi niŵa'ō Gahitofeli. Ba imane na Hoeza'i : No ūila namaoe ba awōnia andrō, wa no sabōlō ira ba si ono wōnoetō, timba zi alawe mberoea ba ndroe'oe, nihalō ono ; ba amaoe ba no bohalima, si lō mōrō ba zi bongi, fabaja awōnia andrō. Hiza, tabe'e no ibini'ō ia iada'e ba mbawa danō, ba ma heza — ba na so zi mate ōsa, ba mbōrōta ba na larongo da'ō niha sato, ba lamane dania : No te'ala nawō Gabisalomi andrō ! Ba tobali he sabōlō, sabe'e tōdō, si mane singo, ba atalō manō dödö, me no la'ila Iraono Gizeraëli fefoe, wa no bohalima namaoe, awō wa no sa-

- 11 bōlō nawōnia andrō. Ba tōdōgoe, ba si sōchinia na la'owoeloi chōoe Ndraono Gизera'eli fefoe, i'otarai Dano, noemalō ba Mbereseba, timba ngawoea nene ba mbewe nasi wa'oja, ba si mōi gōi ndra'oegō, awōra.
- 12 Ba na tachamō ia heza, ba nibase'ōnia ja'ita, ba tahawoei ia, timba namo, na aechoe ba danō, ba samōsa bōi ja tosai, he ja'ia, ba he
- 13 awōnia andrō fefoe! Ba na mijomo ba mbanoea heza iwoewoe ia, ba ndramoe'amōhōgō zinali ba mbanoea andrō Iraono Gизera'eli fefoe, ba tadōni ba ndraso, irege samboea
- 14 lō faloecha kara sa'ae ba da'ō. Ba imane Abisalomi ba Iraono Gизera'eli fefoe: Sōchi niwā'ō Hoeza'i, ma'oewoe Garachi, moroi ba niwā'ō Gahitofeli! — Noa sa i'ohe ba lala Jehovah, ena'ō tobali si lō boto zenahōi andrō, niwā'ō Gahitofeli; ba ena'ō ifatōrō wamakiko chō Gabisalomi Jehovah. (F. 15, 31, 34).
- 15 II. Ba i'ombacha'ō Hoeza'i chō ndra ere, Sadoki ba Abiataro, hadia niwā'ō Gahitofeli chō Gabisalomi ba ba zatoea Ndraono Gизera'eli ba hadia niwā'ōnia gōi, ba imanechōra:
- 16 Ba mita'ita'i, mifatenge chō Dawido, mimane chōnia: Bōi fōrō ba zinga gōtōna andrō, ba danō si mate; ō'ōtō sa'ae, ena'ō lō mate razo, fabaja sato fefoe, awōnia andrō. Ba no ba zinga goembœ Rogeli sosó ndra Jonata Ahimasi, ba itari mōi zawoejoe ono alawe, ba wangombacha chōra hadia niringo, ba mōimōi dania ira, ba wama'ema chō razo Dawido, lō'ō sa tola la'oroma'ō ira, lō tola mōi mijomo ba mbanoea. (Raz. I. 1, 9).
- 18 Ba samoeza ma'ōchō, ba so zangila ja'ira, ono matoea, ba i'ombacha'ō chō Gabisalomi. Ba lagōsō molci si daroea andrō, laroegi nomo mbanoea Mbahoeri, si so ba'a ba ngai nomo; ba mōi ira bacha ba mba'a andrō, ba ihalō gambala ira alawe niha andrō, ibologō sōwoesōwoe
- mbawa mba'a ba ilaoe ja'wa mbōra, tobali lō hadia ia zoroma. Ba me 20 laroegi jomo ndra alawe andrō sinenge Gabisalomi, me lasofoe: Heza so ndra Ahimasi Jonata? ba imane chōra ira alawe andrō: No la'ōtō mbombo andrō. Ba la'aloei, ba me lō lasōndra, ba lafoeli ira ba Jeroezalema. Ba me no mofanō 21 ira, ba lafoeli ira ja'wa ono matoea no mege, moroi ba mba'a ba mofanō, laroegi Dawido, ba la'omba'čhōnia hadia niwā'ō. Lamane chōnia: Milaboe, migōsō mi'ōtō Joridano; da'ō sa niwā'ō Gahitofeli, nilaoe chōmi! Ba maoso Dawido 22 ba sato fefoe, awōnia andrō, la'ōtō Joridano. Ba me moloeo, ba samōsa lō si tosai; no ahori la'ōtō. Ba me i'ilā Ahitofeli, lō moe'o'ō 23 niwā'ōnia, ba ifosela galidenia ba mofanō ia, isawā ba chōra, mbanoeara; ba i'oroi'ō ni'oroi'ōnia, ba ihie mbaginia. Ba me no mate ia, ba lako'ō ia ba lewatō namania. (Mat. 27, 5).
- III. Ba no iroegi Mahana'i Dawido, me i'ōtō Joridano Abisalomi, awō Ndraono Gизera'eli fefoe. Ba 24 fangali Joabi, ba Amasa ibe'e solohe sabōlō Abisalomi. Ba Amasa andrō, ba ono niha sotōi Jitera, ma'oewoe Zima'eli, si no mohorō chō Abigala, ono Giza'i, talifoesō Zeroeja andrō, ina Joabi. (F. 19, 14). Ba ba danō 26 Gileadi tebato Ndraono Gизera'eli ba Abisalomi. Ba me iroegi Mahana'i Dawido, ba no la'ohē ba da'ō zogoenia ira Sobi, ono Nahasi, banoea razo ba Ndraono Gamoni, ba Machiro, ono Gami'eli, banoea Lodebara ba Barasilai, banoea Gileadi, banoea Rogeli, (F. 9, 4. Raz. I. 2, 7), kasō ba ambala ba 28 balanga ba bowoa tanō ba gandroe ba rigi ba hamo ba bōra nifakoē ba harita safoesi ba harita magojo, ba ūe ūani ba soesoe ba biribiri 29 ba kezoe zoesoe zaŵi, ba lab'e'ō Dawido ba ū nawōnia sato; no

lamane dōdōra: no olofo ira ba erege dōdōra ba owōchi dōdōra, ba danō si mate. (F. 16, 2).

### FAZA 18.

I. I'ofaja zabōlō chōnia Dawido ba wasewōta. II. Te'ala Gabisalomi ba awōnia ibe'e Joabi ba iboeno Gabisalomi. III. Fange'esī Dawido Abisalomi.

- 1 I. **Ba i'**ofaja zabōlō, awōnia andrō, Dawido ba ifataro zolohe ja'-ira, ba zi hōnōhōnō ba ba zi otoe'o-toe. Ba ifotōloe bawá ira, sambawá barō mbawa Joabi ba sambawá barō mbawa nachi Joabi, Abiza'i andrō, ono Zeroeja, ba si sambawá, ba barō mbawa Gita'i andrō, banoea Gata. Ba imanc chōra Dawido: Fao gōi ndra'o chōmi. (F. 15, 19). Ba lamane: Lō tola fao ndra'oegō! Na moloi ena'ō ndra'aga, ba si lō ba dōdō zato, ba he matonga mate ndra'aga, ba si lō ba dōdō, ba ja'oegō, ba no timba zi 10,000, awōma. Ba sōchi gōi ija'e, na moroi jomo ba mbanoea ūfaigi wanolo ja'aga. Ba imane chōra razo: Hadia zomasi ami, ba oe'o'ō. Ba i'agō zinga mbawa gōli, me latōrō sato, hōnōhōnō ba otoe'otoe.
- 2 Ba ibe'e li razo chō ndra Joabi Abiza'i Ita'i, imane: Mihaogō chō nono matoea andrō, Abisalomi! Ba larongo sato fefoe, me ibe'e li ba zolohe ja'ira fefoe razo, ba chō Gabisalomi. (A. 12).
- 3 II. **Ba mōi** ira, ba wamaondragō Iraono Gizeräli. Ba ba gateoa ma-do Geferaji, ba molaoe ira. Ba da'ō latimba Ndراono Gizeräli sabōlō andrō chō Dawido, tobali abōlō sibai te'ala ira me loeo da'ō, 20,000 zi mate. Ba no ebolo danō, si fazōndra-zōndra ira ba da'ō, ba ato zi mate ba gateoa andrō, moroi ba zi mate ba mbawa zi'ōli, me loeo da'ō. Ba fachamō chō Gabisalomi genoni Dawido. Si fakoedo ba koedo kalide Gabisalomi, ba itōrō zi fadege sibai manawa koedonia, ba tochai ba
- 4 ndraha manawa hōgōnia ba tobali manaŵanaŵa ia ba daloe mbanoea, ba moloi koedonia barōnia. Ba so 10 zangila, ba i'ombacha'ō chō Joabi, imane: No oe'ila mege Gabisalomi, no manaŵanaŵa ba ndraha mana-wa. Ba imane Joabi ba niha andrō, 11 sangombacha chōnia: Ba na no ő-i-la ia, ba hana wa lō adōlō ūbōzi daloe? Ba ja'o ena'ō zame'e loeoee, foeloe roefia ba sara mbōbō taloe. Ba imane niha andrō chō Joabi: 12 Ba he hōnō roefia la'erai ba dangagoe, ba lō'ō sa oebabaja nono razo andrō: tengā no marongo, me ibe'e li chōmi Abiza'i Ita'i razo, me imane: Mifaigi chōgoe nono matoea andrō, Abisalomi! (A. 5). Ba na no 13 oelimo ia mena'ō — ma'ifoe sa atō lō'ō, si tobini chō razo —, ba ūbōda sa atō ndra'oegō ena'ō. Ba imane 14 Joabi: Lō'ō manō tola arōrōdo chōoe! ba tōloe rozi itoejoe toho, ba itaroe'ō ba dōdō Gabisalomi. Ba me lō saetoe nosonia na ba ndraha manawa andrō, ba dafoeloe za-15 ngondras, ono matoea, solohe fangōna chō Joabi, ba lafaloea laboenoe Gabisalomi. Ba ifalaoe'ō dorofe 16 Joabi; ba labato wolohi Iraono Gizeräli sabōlō andrō, me itenaŵa ira Joabi. Ba lahalō Gabisalomi, ba latibō'ō ba gohokoho danō seboea, ba gatoea, ba oja sibai lafa'anō kara ba detenia. Ba Iraono Gizeräli, ba noa sa'ae moloi, no isaŵa chōra zamōsana. Ba no ihalō harefa 18 ba ndraso chō razo Abisalomi, me aoeri ia na, ba no itaroe'ō chōnia, me no imane dōdōnia: Lō onogoe, ba fa bōi mate dōigoe! ba tōinia, ba no ibe'e tōi harefa andrō. Andrō wa harefa Gabisalomi dōinia, iroegi ma'ōchō andre.
- 5 III. **Ba imane** Ahimasi, ono Zadoki: Da fagohido, ba wangombacha chō razo, wa no itolo ia Jehowa ba zi fa'oedoe chōnia andrō, wa no i'ohē ba zatoelō. (F. 15, 36; 17, 17). Ba imane chōnia Joabi: Lō gōna 20

- sangombacha ndra'oegō, ma'ōchō ; na so zoei dania, ba hana na ja'-oegō zangombacha : ma'ōchō andre, ba lō tola ja'oegō zanoeriaigō, me 21 no ono razo zi mate. Ba imane Joabi chō Choesi : Ae ombacha'ō chō razo ni'ilā hōrōe ! Ba mangaloeloe Choesi chō Joabi ba mofanō, fagohi. 22 Ba ifoeli hoemedē chō Joabi Gahimasi, imane : Gofoe he wisa dania, da'oē'o'ō zoei Choesi andrō, fago-hido ! Ba imane Joabi : Hadia goena na moi'ō, onogoe ? lō'ō sa atō 23 labe'e chōoe loeo zangombacha. Ba imane : Gofoe itōrō dania — mōido ! Ba imane chōnia : Ba ae'e ! Ba fagohi Gahimasi, itōrō lala ba ndraso 24 Joridano, ba ihoelō Choesi ! Ba Dāwido, ba no doemadao ba gotaloea mbawa gōli si domboea. Ba mōi jawa ba dete mbawa gōli zanaro andrō, tānō ba gōli. Ba me ifachōlō ia, ba i'ila, so moroi sa niha si fagohi, ha samōsa. Ba moe'ao zanaro chō razo, i'ombacha'ō chōnia. Ba imane razo : Na ha samōsa, ba toe-ria si sōchi i'ohe. Ba fagohigohi 25 gohi, ha samōsa. Ba moe'ao zanaro chō razo, i'ombacha'ō chōnia. Ba imane razo : Na ha samōsa, ba toe-ria si sōchi i'ohe. Ba fagohigohi 26 niha no mege, ba no ahatō ia. Ba i'ila zamōsa tō moroi sa sanaro. Ba moe'ao ia mitooe, ba mbawa gōli, imane : Samōsa tō niha, si fagohi moroi sa ! Ba imane razo : 27 Toeria si sōchi gōi ni'ohe da'ō ! Ba imane sanaro : Famaigoe, ba hoelō wagohisa Gahimasi, ono Zadoki, wagohisa zi fōfōna andrō. Ba imane razo : Niha si sōchi da'ō, ba toeria 28 si sōchi i'ohe ! Ba so Gahimasi, ba imane chō razo : Ja'ahowoe ! ba ifalōgōe tooe ia ba danō, ba imane : Nisoeno Jehovah, Lowalangioe, si no mame'e ba dangaoe niha andrō, 29 si no molaŵa sochō ja'o, razo ! Ba imane razo : He wisa, lō hadia ia chō nono matoea, Abisalomi ? Ba imane Ahimasi : No oe'ila, aechoe niha sato sibai, me ifatenge zawoe-joemō andre Joabi, ba lō nirongo-goe, he wisa. Ba imane razo : Ae sa, iagō da'ō ! Ba itōrō ba i'iagō da'ō. | Ba hisa Choesi, ba imane : Toeria 31 si sōchi oe'he, ja'oegō sochō ja'o, razo, noa sa itolo'ō Jehowa ma'ōchō ba zolaŵa ja'oegō andrō fefoe, no i'ohe ba zatoelō ! Ba imane razo 32 chō Choesi : He wisa, lō hadia ia chō nono matoea, Abisalomi ? Ba imane Choesi : Ena'ō na fagolōgolō chō nono matoea andrō nemali zochō ja'o, razo, fefoe, awō zolaŵa ja'oegō, ba wangalanja'a'oegō, fefoe ! Ba tobali sibai dōdō razo, ba mōi 33 ia jawa ba mbate'e ba dete nōmo ba mege'ege ia. Ba imane ba wo-waōwaō andrō : He onogoe Abisalomi ! He onogoe, onogoe Abisalomi ! Ena'ō na ja'o zi mate salahioe ! He Abisalomi onogoe, onogoe !

## FAZA 19.

I. Itegoe Dawido Joabi ba wa'aboe dōdōnia Gabisalomi, si no abō-lōbōlō sibai. II. Lahalō mangawoeli Dawido mado Joeda. III. Ibe'e aefa horō Zime'i Dawido. IV. I'ondrasi Dawido Meriba'ali. V. Fa'eboea dōdō Dawido chō Mbarasilai andrō. VI. Mamadōni razo ira, zi foeloe toea mado Joeda.

- I. Ba la'ombacha'ō chō Joabi, lamane : Mege'ege razo, aboe dōdōnia ba wa'amate Gabisalomi. Ba tobali fa'aboe dōdō wemōna andrō, ba zato fefoe, me loeo da'ō, me no larongo sato : Aboe dōdō razo nononia andrō ! Ba so manō niha sato, lō mininini, me loeo da'ō, ba wamoeli ja'ira mijomo ba mbanoea, si mane na so zanoewō, si no tehawoe fa'aila, me no moloi ira ba wasōndrata. Ba no ibaloegō mbawania razo ba mege'ege ia, imane : He onogoe Abisalomi ! He Abisalomi, onogoe, onogoe ! Ba mōi jomo chō razo Joabi, imane chōnia : Aila manō genonioe fefoe ūbe'e ma'ōchō, enonioe si no mangorifi ja'oegō ba onooe matoea ba onooe alawe ba fo'omooe ba dangaoe donga ba dōi, ma'ōchō, me ūomas'iō zi fa'oedoe chōoe ba me fa'oedoe'ō ba zango- 1  
2  
3  
4  
5  
6

- masi'ō ja'oegō : noa sa ō'oroma'ō ma'ōchō, wa lō chōoe solohe sabōlō, awō wa lō enonioe — oe'ila sa'ae : na aoeri mena'ō Gabisalomi ba na ja'aga fefoe zi mate, ba satoelō manō dōdōoe da'ō. Ba faoso, ae tooe, ba haogō wehedeoe ba mbanoeamō! Mōido ba hōloe chōoe, chō Jehowa: na lō ō'oroma'ō ndra'oegō, ba samōsa lō si iagō chōoe bongi andre, ba abōlōbōlō da'ō, moroi ba wama-kao bō'ō fefoe, si no gōna ndra'oegō, i'otarai iraono ndra'oegō, iroegi 7 ma'ōchō andre. Ba maoso razo, mōi moedadao ba mbawa gōli. Ba me la'ombacha'ō ba niha sato: No doe-madao ba mbawa gōli razo, ba la'o-ndrasi sato fefoe. Ba Iraono Gize- 8 zeraëli, ba no moloi, no isaŵa chōra zamōsana.
- 9 II. Ba mowasoso zato fefoe; dozi mado Ndراono Gizaëli, ba lamane: No i'efa'ō ita ba danga nemalida razo, ba danga Ndراawa Wilisiti, ba ja'ia zangefa'o ja'ita; ba no moloi 10 ia ba danō ibe' Abisalomi; ba Abisalomi andrō, nibajoini chōda [razo], ba no mate ba wasōndrata andrō — ba iada'e, ba hana wa lō liwaliwami, ba wangai mangawoeli 11 ena'ō razo? Ba te'ombacha'ō chō razo hadia niŵa'ōwa'ō Ndراono Gizaëli fefoe. Ba ifatenge chō ndra Sadoki Abiataro ere andrō razo, imane: Mifahoehoeo ba zatoea mado Joeda, mimane: Hana wa mi'iagō foeri, ba wolohe mangawoeli razo 12 ba gōdonia? No iwagoe ami, fōfō nōsigoe: ba hana wa mi'iagō foeri, ba wolohe mangawoeli razo. (F. 5, 13 1). Ba chō Gamasa, ba imane: Fōfō nōsigoe sa atō ndra'oegō — ja-moelaoe chōgōe zomasi ia Lowalangi, na tengə koemandra seboea ndra'oegō chōgōe, fangali Joabi, gōtō wa'anaoe nosooe! (Nga'ōt. I. 2, 16, 14 17. F. 17, 35). Ba omboejoe dōdō ma'oewoe Joeda fefoe ibe'e, tobali ha sara dōdōra wangandrō chō razo: Foeli'ō, ja'oegō ba enonioe fefoe!
- Ba mangawoeli razo. Ba me iroegi 15 Joridano ba no laroegi Giligala mado Joeda, ba wamaondragō razo, ba ba wama'ōtō ja'ia ba Joridano.
- III. Ba so gōi Zime'i andrō, ono 16 Gera, mado Mbenijami, banoea Mbahoeri, igōsō ifaondragō mitoee razo, Dawido, awō mado Joeda andrō, (F. 16, 5), ba 1000 zi fao chōnia mado Mbenijami. Ba no ita'-ita'i wowaōwaō fōna razo, mitoee ba Joridano, Siba andrō, satoea zangai halōwō chō Zaoelo no, awō nononia matoea, si felelima ba sawoejoenia andrō, si doea woeloe; no la'ōtō Joridano, ba gōtōna a-ndrō, ba wama'ōtō awō razo, ba wanolo ja'ira. Ba so Zime'i andrō, ono Gera, mangaloeloe ia chō razo, me i'ōtō sibai Joridano ena'ō, imane 19 chō razo: He Toea! Bōi be'e horō-goe lalōgōe no, ba bōi tōrō tō-dōoe zi sala ndra'o, me ūhetā'ō ba Jeroezalema, ja'oegō Toea, razo, bōi tanō ba dōdōoe: aboto sa ba dōdō 20 zawoejoemō andre, wa no si sala ia; ba hiza ma'ōchō, ba ja'odo zi fōfōna ma'oewoe Josefo, si mōi mitoee ba wamaondragō sochō ja'o, razo. Ba 21 hoemedē Gabiza'i, ono Zeroeja, imane: Hadia, andrō lō laboenoe Zi-me'i andrō? Ba no i'elifi niibajoini Jehowa! Ba imane sa Dawido: Hana ami chōgōe, ja'ami ono Zeroeja andrō, wa samowōhō ja'odo ami ma'ōchō? Hadia, so zi mate Iraono Gizaëli ma'ōchō? Ma ūwai lōaboto ba dōdōgōe, wa no ma'ōchō andre tobali razo Ndراono Gizaëli ndra'-odo? (F. 16, 10). Ba imane razo 23 chō Zime'i: Lō mate'ō! Ba mōi ba hōloe chōnia razo.
- IV. Ba noa gōi so moroi si jaŵa 24 Meriba'ali andrō, ma'oewoe Zaoelo, ba wangondrasi razo; lō nīsasainia ahēnia ba lō nīsoechoenia gambinia, ba noechnia, ba lō nibabagonia, i'otarai loeo, me mofanō razo no, iroegi loeo, me mangawoeli ia lō hadia ia. Ba me so ia moroi ba 25

- 26 Jeroezalema, ba wangondrasi razo, ba imane chōnia razo : Hana wa lō fao ndra'oegō chōgoe, Meriba'ali, me aheta ndra'odo ? Ba imane : He Toea, razo ! Nō ilimodo sawoejoegoe. Noa sa iwa'ō chōnia sawoejoemō andre : Fosela chōgoe galide, fakoe-do ndra'o, ba wefao chō razo ! — me no somboejoemboe ahe zawoe-  
27 joemō andre. Ba no itandrawaisi zawoejoemō andre chō zochō ja'o, razo. Ba noa sa timba mala'ika Lowalangi zochō ja'o, razo: ba laoe zatoelō dōdōe ! Lō'ō sa atō nid-nadōna nga'ōtō doeagoe chō zochō ja'o, razo, ha famoenoe. Ba noa na ūhalō awō zoroedoe manga chōoe zawoejoemō andre — ba hadia na ni'andrōgoe folohe ba lala, hadia na niwa'ōgoe chō razo ? (F. 9, 7).
- 28 29 Ba imane chōnia razo : Hana wa ū'ōja'ō na li? Da'ō niwa'ōgoe : Ja'oegō ba Siba andrō, ba mibago daloe chōmi mbeneoa andrō. Ba imane Meriba'ali chō razo : Hana na ahori na'i ihalō, me no manga-woeli zochō ja'o, razo, lō hadia ia.  
30 31 V. Ba no mōi mitoee moroi ba Rogeli Mbarasilai andrō, banoea Gileadi, ba fao ia chō razo ba Joridano, ba wamasao ja'ia mijefo.  
32 (F. 17, 27). Ba no atoea sibai Mbarasilai andrō, no 80 fache. Ba no ibalazoi razo, gōtō we'aso razo ba Mahana'i; no niha seboea sibai ana'a ia. Ba imane razo chō Mbarasilai: Fao ndra'oegō chōgoe, ena'ō oerorogō ndra'oegō chōgoe ba  
33 34 Jeroezalema, ba wa'atoeamō. Ba imane Barasilai chō razo : Ha wa'anaoe tō na nosogoe, wa faido chō razo, ba Jeroezalema ? Waloē ngafaeloe fache ndra'o iada'e, ba hadia, oe'ilā na hezo zi sōchi ba hezo zi lō sōchi, ba hadia, i'ilā na enonimō andre wa'ami gō ba he nibadoe ? Ba hana sa wa mōi na noro dōdō zochō ja'o, razo, genonimō andre ?  
35 36 Ha ma'ifoe fao chō razo genonimō andre, ba hana wa imanō razo wa-
- noelōni chōgoe ? Hana na manga- 37 woeli genonimō, ena'ō na ba mba-noea ndra toeagoe mate ndra'o, ba ngai lewatō ndra amagoe inagoe : hiza zawoejoemō Kimihami, hana na da'ō zi fao chō zochō ja'o, razo; chōnia fatōrō zomasi ndra'oegō. Ba 38 imane razo : Ba laoe, ba hana na Kimihami zi mōi awōgoe ba somasi ndra'oegō oefatōrō chōnia, ba hadia ia fefoe, ni'andrōoe chōgoe, ba oetōrō chōoe. Ba la'ōtō Joridano sato 39 fefoe, ba i'ōtō gōi razo. Ba fa'ago bawa razo chō Mbarasilai, ba ifofanō; ba ifoeli ia ba chōra Barasilai. Ba isaŵa Giligala razo, ba fao chō- 40 nia Gimihami no mege. Ba sato mado Joeda, ba fao chō razo, ba sato Iraono Gizeraëli, ba matonga zi fao.
- VI. Ba i'ogomoezaō la'ondrasi 41 gōi razo Iraono Gizeraëli fefoe [si tosail]. Ba lamane chō razo : Hana wa no la'oloi'ō ndra'oegō iwada ma'oewoe Joeda, hana wa lafa'ōtō ba Joridano razo ba sorojomonia, fabaja awō Dawido fefoe ? Ba la- 42 mane ba Ndraono Gizeraëli ma'oewoe Joeda fefoe : Ba no iwama. Ba hana wa mofōnoe ami ba da'ō ? Hadia, no ma'ā wōfō gō razo, ba hadia no ma'oloi'ō ia ? Ba lamane 43 Iraono Gizeraëli ba ma'oewoe Joe-da : Foeloe ni'ofelendroea chōma ba razo, ba noa na si a'a ndra'o moroi chōoe ; ba hadia sa wa lō ba dōdōe ndra'odo ? Ba hadia, tengā ja'o zi fōfōna mangoema'ō, tahalō mangawoeli razoda ? Ba abōlō na wasosota ma'oewoe Joeda, moroi ba Ndraono Gizeraëli.

## FAZA 20.

- I. Folaŵa Zeba andrō Dawido.  
II. Iboenoe Gamasa andrō Joabi  
III. Fanoewō Habeli Beti Ma'acha  
ba fa'amate Zeba. IV. Koemandra  
ba koemandroe andrō chō Dawido.  
I. Ba so gōi ba da'ō zi lō moedō-  
nadōna, niha si lō ngaroro, mado

- Mbenijami, Seba dōi, ono Mbichiri ; ba ilaoe dorofe ba moe'ao ia, imane : Tenga chōda Dawido. ba lō sinemada chō nono Giza'i : jamoesawa chōra zamōsana, ja'ami Iraono Gizeräeli!
- 2 Ba la'erogō Dawido Iraono Gizeräeli fefoe ba la'o'ō Zeba andrō, ono Mbichiri ; ba ma'oewoe Joeda, ba la'owoeloi ira chō razora, i'otrai Joridano, noemalō ba Jeroezalema. Ba me no iroegi gōdonia ba Jeroezalema Dawido, ba ifa'ohe'ō ba nomo bō'ō ndrongania andrō, donga ba dōi, si dafoeloe nīrinia foeri mege, awō gōdo, ba ibalazoi ira ba da'ō, ba lō'ō sa'ae oroedoe ia chōra. Tobali ni'oniagō ira, iroegi mate ira ; amaedola lacha mbanoea.
- 4 Ba imane razo chō Gamasa : Owoe-loi chōgōe ma'oewoe Joeda, barō zi tōloe bongi andre ; ba so'ō dania
- 5 ba da'e ! Ba mofanō Gamasa, ba wangowoeloi ma'oewoe Joeda. Ba me italo'e'i ginōtō andrō, ni'ōtō Dawido chōnia, ba imane Dawido chō Joabi : Tobali sa abōlō ifakao ita Seba andrō, ono Mbichiri, moroi chō Gabisalomi mege. Ja'oegō ohe genoni zochō ja'oegō, ba gohi ia, fa bōi atoe'a ia ba mbanoea saro, ba
- 7 fa bōi aboe dōdōda ibe'e. Ba mofanō sa'ae Joabi, awō Gabiza'i, i'ohe zabōlō andrō chōnia, awō wazoeri andrō ba saradadoe. Mangefa ira ba Jeroezalema, ba wolohi Seba aandrō, ono Mbichiri. (F. 8, 18).
- 8 II. Ba me so ira ba zinga gara seboea andrō, ba ngai Gibeona, ba itōrō fōnara Amasa. Ba no so ba danga Joabi wōda, barō mbaroenia, ba sara gōi ba mbōbō taloenia, ba dete mbaroe, wōda, nifachai ba lōwilōwinia saemboe ; ba ahele da'ō, aechoe tooe ba danō. Ba imane Joabi chō Gamasa : He wisa ga'a, lō hadia ia chōoe ? Ba itoejoe gambi Gamasa Joabi tangania ka-
- 10 mbōlō, ba wa'agosa bawa. Ba lō ni'ilā Gamasa fōda andrō ba danga Joabi kabera, ba itaroe'ō ba daloe-
- nia Joabi, tobali adoewa ba danō mbetoe'ania ba mate ia ; ba lō ifomendroea wanaroe'ō chōnia Joabi. Ba lagohi Zeba, ono Mbichiri, Joabi ba achinia Abiza'i. Ba samōsa 11 nifataro ba ngai mboto Gamasa, awō Joabi, si'ao : Ha niha zi möi awō Joabi ba awō Dawido, ba jame'o'ō Joabi ! Ba me no so manō 12 ba dōdō lala Gamasa, tooe ba ndronia andrō, ba me i'ilā niha andrō no mege, oi labadoegō ira sanōrō, ba ifagaōlō ba ngai lala mboto Gamasa, ba ndroe'oe ba ibaloegō baroe seboea, me no i'ilā, oi laba-doegō ira sanōrō.
- III. Ba me no iheta ba lala, ba dozi la'o'ō Joabi, ba wolohi Seba, ono Mbichiri. Ba Seba, ba itōrōi 14 mado Ndراono Gizeräeli fefoe, iroegi Habeli Beti Ma'acha, ba so nga'ōtō Mbichiri fefoe ba la'o'ō ia mijomo ba da'ō. Ba so gōi ndra Joabi ba 15 lasoewō ia ba Habeli Beti Ma'acha, lako'o fari, lafasoei mbanoea, ba möi hawoehawoe mbandra da'ō. Ba lafo'arō gōli sato fefoe, awō Joabi, ba wanoedoegō ja'ia. Ba so zi'ao 16 moroi jomo, ira alawe satoeatoea, imane : Mifondrondrongo ! mifondrondrongo ! Miwa'ō chō Joabi, jamōi ba da'e, so niwa'ōgōe chōnia ! Ba 17 me ihatō'ō ia, ba imane ira alawe andrō : Hadia, Joabi ndra'oegō ? Ba imane : Ja'ia. Ba imane chōnia : Ba fondrondrongo li zawojoemō andre ! Ba imane : Oerongo ! Ba 18 imane ira alawe andrō : Ba gōtō fōna, ba so gamaedola : „Misofoe atō ba Habeli ba ba Dano, na no moebōhōli niwa'ō zi lō farōi andrō, 19 Iraono Gizeräeli.“ O'aloei wamakiko banoea ba ina ba Ndراono Gizeräeli : Hana wa ūfoefoe dāna chō Jehowa ? Ba imane Joabi : Tenga da'ō dōdō-goe, ma'ifoe lō'ō ; tengā samakiko ndra'o ba tengā samocfœ. Tenga 20 da'ō danigoe, ba so niha, banoea ba hili ba mado Geferaji, Seba dōi, ono Mbichiri, solaŵa razo, Dawido ;

- mibe'e baero ia, ba mabõhõli wanoeō banoeami! Ba imane ira alawe andrõ chõ Joabi: Ba la'a-nema'õ lafazaoemba chõoe hõgõnia,  
 22 moroi ba göli. Ba ifawe'e mbanoe-ara, samba banoea manõ, ba wa'-atoeatoeania andrõ, ba la'ewa mbagi Zeba, ono Mbichiri, ba lafazaoemba chõ Joabi hõgõ. Ba ifalaoe'õ dorofe Joabi, ba moezaewe zanoewõ, labõhõli mbanoea andrõ, isa'wa chõra zamõsana; ba ifoeli ia chõ razo ba Jeroezalema Joabi.  
 23 IV. Ba solohe sabõlõ, ba Joabi; ba hõgõ wazoeri, ba Benaja ono  
 24 Jehojada; ba samaigi si gõna rodi, ba Adoniramo; ba anofoela, ba  
 25 Jozafati, ono Gahiloedi; ba doeroe-toeli, ba Seja; ba ere, ba Sadoki  
 26 ba Abiataro. Ba Ira andrõ, ma'-oewoe Ja'iro, ba ere göi chõ Dawido. (*F. 8, 18.*)

## FAZA 21.

I. Lofo mbanoea, bõrõ wange'e Zaoelo, andrõ, mefõna. II. Fasoeō-wa ba Ndrawa Wilisiti. Laboenoe õsa niha seboea sibai andrõ.

- 1 I. Samoeza me razo Dawido, ba lofo seboea, medõla fache, fatete manõ. Ba i'andrõ chõ Jehowa wama'ele'õ Dawido. Ba imane Jehowa: So na ba haeloe ndra Saoelo nga'õtõnia horõ fange'e, me no  
 2 iboenoe mbanoea Gibeona no. Ba i'oro'õ mbanoea Gibeona razo ba isofoe chõra — tengsa fõfõ Ndraono Gizeraëli mbanoea Gibeona andrõ, si tosai Dawa Gamori ira, ba he ñ'a'ae no mõi ba hõloe chõra Ndraono Gizeraëli [ba wangorifi ja'ira], ba i'alozi zoei Saoelo wangohori ja'ira, ba wa'aoechoe dõdõnia fõna Ndraono Gizeraëli ba fõna ma'oewoe Joe-da. — (*Jos. 9, 19.*) Ba imane Dawido ba mbanoea Gibeona andrõ: He oewisa chõmi, wangezosi, ena'õ mifoeli mifahowoe'õ dâna chõ Jehowa? Ba lamane chõnia banoea Gibeona: Tenga sangandrõ ana'a

ba ma firõ ndra'aga chõ Zaoelo ba ba nga'õtõnia, ba lõ tola göi maboeno niha ba Ndraono Gizeraëli. Ba imane: Ba hadia ni'andrõmi, he oewisa chõmi? Ba lamane chõ razo: Niha andrõ, samakiko ja'aga, ba sangaloei fangohori ja'aga, tobali lõ nahinahiamma sa'ae ba danõ Ndraono Gizeraëli ma'asagõrõ, — nga'õtõnia mibe'e ba dangama, dafitoe, ena'õ mata'wi chõ Jehowa, ba Gibeona, ba hili Jehowa andrõ. Ba imane razo: Oebe'e ba dangami. Ba i'orifi Meriba'ali andrõ ono Jonata, ma'oewoe Zaoelo, bõrõ wahõloesa andrõ, me no faoma fahõloe ira chõ nawõra, chõ Jehowa, Dawido ba Jonata, ono Zaoelo. (*Sam. I. 18, 3.*) Ba nibe'enia ba danga mbanoea Gibeona, ba ono Zaoelo andrõ si daroea, Arimonai ba Meriba'ali, ononia chõ Risifa andrõ, ono Aja, ba ono nono Zaoelo andrõ alawe, Meraba, si dalima, ononia chõ Gaderiëli andrõ, ono Mbarasilai, banoea Mehola. (*Sam. I. 18, 19. F. 3, 7.*) Ba lata'wi ira fõna Jehowa, ba hili. Tobali endronga mate zi dafitoe andrõ, me bõrõta mba'wa wamasi teboenoe ira. Ba ihalõ mba-roenia gonigoni Risifa andrõ, ono Aja, ibologõ toeponia ba dete gara, i'otarai mbõrõta wamasi andrõ, iroegi gõna ira teoe ba tobali itaboi wofo ba daloe mbanoea, na ma'õchõ ba oetoe ndroe'oe ba zi bongi, fa bõi la'ä [mboto zi mate andrõ]. Ba te'ombacha'õ chõ Dawido nilaoe ndronga Zaoelo andrõ, donga ba dõi, Risifa, ono Aja. Ba maoso Dawido, ifahalõ'õ dõla Zaoelo ba tõla nononia Jonata, ba mbanoea Jabesi ba danõ Gileadi, nitagõra ba onga ba Metisana, ba nitata'wi Ndrawa Wilisiti ja'ira, me no te'ala Zaoelo ba hili Giliboa labe'e. (*Sam. I. 31, 1 b. t.*) Ifaheta'õ ba da'õ dõla Zaoelo ba tõla nononia Jonata; ba la'ozaragõ göi dõla nitata'wi andrõ, ba lako'o, awõ dõla

ndra Saoelo ononia Jonata, ba danō mado Mbenijami, ba Zela, ba lewatō nama Zaoelo, Kisi. La'o'ō sibai goroisarazo. Ba i'otarai da'ō, ba ifoeli alō dōdō Lowalangi ba niha ba danō.

- 15 II. Ba tesao zoei wanoewō, la-sowē Ndraono Gizeraëli Dawa Wilisiti. Ba möi misi tooe Dawido ba enoninia, ba wanimba Dawa Wilisiti. Ba me no tebatō ira ba Gobi, 16 ba maoso Dodo, nga'ōtō niha seboea sibai andrō, ba wamoeno Dawido ena'ō; 300 zekeli tōla wa'aboea nōsi dehonia, ba fōda si bohooe ba lōwiza' 17 lōwinia. Ba itolo Dawido Abiza'i, ono Zeroeja, iboenoe Ndrawa Wilisiti andrō. Ba fahōloe chō Dawido zabōlō andrō chōnia, lamane: Lō tola sa'ae fao ndra'oegō chōma, ba wasoewōta, fa bōi mate wandroe ba Ndraono Gizeraëli ñbe'e!

(A. 18-21: Nga'ōt. I. 20, 4-8.)

- 18 Ba foeri õ, ba fasoewō na zoei ira ba Ndrawa Wilisiti, ba ngai Gobi. Ba da'ō iboenoe Zafo andrō, nga'ōtō niha seboea andrō gōi, Sibechai, banoea Hoesa. (Nga'ōt. I. 20, 4. b. t.), 19 Ba me samoeza tō fasoewō ba Ndrawa Wilisiti, ba Gobi, ba iboenoe Goliato, banoea Gata Elehana, banoea Mbetilechema; ezai hao dotoa mboer- 20 roesa Goliato andrō. Ba samoeza tō fasōndra na ira ba ngai Gata. Ba so ba da'ō niha seboea sibai; ñōñ- ñōñ doetoeroe danga ba ñōñ'ñōñ gōi doetoeroe kahe, tobali 24 fefoe — no nga'ōtō niha seboea sibai andrō 21 ia gōi. Ba me i'ōaja Ndraono Gize-raëli da'ō, ba iboenoe ia Jonata andrō, ono ga'a Dawido, Sime'i, 22 Nga'ōtō niha seboea sibai andrō, banoea Gata, zi daōfa andrō, niboe-noe ndra Dawido enoninia andrō.

### FAZA 22.

Sinoenō Dawido, me no i'efa'ō ia ba danga nemalinia fefoe Jehowa.

(Faigi gōi Sin. 18.)

- 1 Ba hoemedé Dawido, manoenō,

ia chō Jehowa, me loeo da'ō, me no i'efa'ō ia Jehowa ba danga nemalinia fefoe ba ba danga Zaoelo, imane: „Hili dōdōgōe Jehowa ba wa'atosasagoe ba sangorifi ja'odo. Nahiaoge saro Lowalangigoe, ba chōnia oe'aloëi zaŵatō ; baloësegoe ia ba tandroe fangorifigoe, hatigoe ba saŵatōgoe, sangefa'ō ja'odo ; ja'ogō zangefa'ō ja'o, na tefakao ndra'odo ! (Loek. 1, 69). Oe'angarōfi li Jehovah, si nangea nisoeno andrō, ba te'efa'ō ndra'o ba danga zi fatioe tōdō chōgōe. Noa sa ifasoei ndra'o doeloe, ba no ifeta'oe ndra'o hohoe famoeno. No moekabi ndra'o bōbō si oroi mbanoea tooe ba no ihawoei ndra'o tandrawa famoeno. No moe'ao ndra'o ba wa'atosasagoe andrō, ba no oe'angarōfi li Lowalangigoe : No ifondrondrongo ligoe ba gōdonia andrō, ba no iroegi dōgi dalingania we'aogoe andrō chōnia. Ifaigi — ba hoemeoe danō ; hoemisi dajadaja mbanoea jaŵa ba moedōgō, me no mofōnoe ia. Manimbo nichoenia ba i'otarai mbawania alitō si manga hadia ia ; hoemola mbo galitō, si oroi chōnia. Idada mbanoea si jaŵa, möi ia tooe, ba sogōmigōmi barō gahenia. Ba hoeloe Keroebi möi ia, 11 moehombo misa ; manahanahae ia ba gafi nangi. Ibal'ō baloebaloenia 12 zogōmigōmi, osenia fasoei, salē ba lawoco saitō. Moroi ba haga andrō 13 fōnania itōrō lawoeo andrō chōnia, teeo kara ba bo galitō. Ba moe'- 14 oegoe'oegoe mbanoea si jaŵa ibe'e Jehowa, ba ifarongogōlinia Fondrege zalaŵa andrō. Iefasi nono wana 15 chōnia, ifazawili ira, ba ilaoe gari mbanoea, ikeani ira. Ba oroma 16 noengo nidanō, ba aheta mbaloebaloë dajadaja danō, ba wanegoemō andrō, ja'ogōgōe Jehowa, ba wangō-hōfōe geheha nichoemō andrō. I'o-ro'ō dangania moroi si jaŵa, ira'-oedo, isōbido moroi ba nidanō seboea. Ifadōni ndra'o ba nema- 18

- ligoe andrō, si no abōlō, ba ba zi | sangiwa mboe'oe kawonogoe. No 38  
 fatioe tōdō chōgroe, me no tebai  
 19 oelaŵa ira. No lahawoei ndra'o, me | oegohi nemaligoe ba no oechamō,  
 baŵa wa'ate'alagoe, ba no tobali | ba lō nifoeligoe ja'o foeri, balazi no  
 20 fanologoe Jehowa. Ba no i'he baero | oefakiko ira. No oefakiko ira, ba 39  
 ndra'o, ba zebolo tanō; no i'efa'ō | no oerasa, tobali lō'ō sa'ae maoso  
 ndra'odo, me no omasi ia ndra'o. | ira; tegaõlō tooe ira barō gahegroe.  
 21 No isoelōni chōgroe wa'atoelō dōdō- | Ba no ūfamōbō taloe ndra'o fa'a- 40  
 goe Jehowa; no ibe'e chōgroe zoelō, | bōlō, ba wasōndrata, no ūfaõndrō  
 dali wa lō hadia ia zi falemba ba | barōgroe zi fa'oedoe chōgroe. Moloi 41  
 22 dangagoe. Noa sa oetōrō lala Je- | nemaligoe andrō ūbe'e; ba si fatioe  
 howa, lō solalō ndra'o ba chō Lo- | tōdō chōgroe ba no oehori! Manga- 42  
 23 walangigoe. Noa sa so ba gameta- | rōngarō ira, ba lō sangorifi — chō  
 hōgroe hoekoe andrō chōnia, fefoe, | Jehowa, ba lō itema lira. Ba no 43  
 ba amachotania andrō, ba lō ni'- | oefoefoe ira, timba gawoegawoe ba  
 24 arōoe'ōgroe chōgroe. No adōlō dōdō- | danō, oehoendrahoendra ira, timba  
 goe chōnia, ba no ata'oe ndra'o | damboe baewali, oedoewagō. No 44  
 25 oelaoe zi lō atoelō. Ba no isoelōni | ūfa'ō ndra'o ba wasōndrata niha,  
 chōgroe wa'atoelō dōdōgoe andrō | no ūfataro hōgō soi niha ndra'odo:  
 Jehowa, dali wa lō hadia ia zi fa- | tobali mōi barō mbawagoe niha si  
 lemba ba dangagoe, wamaiginia. | lō oerai mila. Ha larongo ligoe, ba 45  
 26 Ba zeboea tōdō eboea dōdōoe, ba | la'o'ō chōgroe, lahaogōhaogō wehe-  
 27 ba zadōlō tōdō adōlō dōdōoe. Ba | dera chōgroe ono niha bō'ō. Sariri 46  
 zohaoehaoe ohaoehaoe ndra'oegō, ba | nono niha bō'ō, larōi gōdora, ma-  
 ba zabila tōdō abila gōi ndra'oegō. | nizinizi. Saoeri Jehowa, ba nisoeno 47  
 28 (*Moz. III. 26, 24.*) Ja'oegō sa zanolo | nahiagoe saro andrō, ba ni'eboea'ō  
 niha si gōna famakao, ba ūhōndrōgō | dōi Lowalangi fangorifigoe andrō!  
 hōrō zi fajaŵa, fefoe. (*Sin. 113, 7.*) | Lowalangi andrō, si no manolo ja'o 48  
 29 Ja'oegō sa zamohaga fandroegoe, | ba wolaoe balō, si no mame'e barō  
 ifohaga zogōmigōmi andrō chōgroe | mbawagoe soi niha. Sangefa'ō ja'o 49  
 30 Jehowa, Lowalangigoe. Na ūtolodo, | ba nemaligoe andrō, ba no ūbe'e  
 ba oedoedoegō gōli kara, ba na | jaŵa zi fa'oedoe chōgroe ndra'odo;  
 awōgroe Lowalangigoe, ba oesawō | no ūfa'ō ndra'o ba danga niha  
 31 mba'aba'a. (*Sam. I. 17, 45.*) Lala | andrō samakao awōnia. Andrō 50  
 Lowalangi andrō, ba no so'ahonoa! | oesoeno ndra'oegō ba niha baero,  
 Taroma li Lowalangi andrō, ba si | ja'oegō Jehowa; oesoeno dōimō.  
 no ohaohao, baloese ia ba zanga- | Ja'oegō, sangeboea fangorifi ba razo 51  
 32 loei saŵatō chōnia, fefoe. Ha niha | andrō chōnia, ba sangeboea tōdō  
 sa Lowalangi, baero Jehowa andrō? | ba nibajoininia andrō, chō Dawido  
 Ba ha niha nahia saro, baero Lo- | ba ba ma'oewoenia, iroegi zi lō  
 33 walangida? Lowalangi andrō, sa- | aetoe."

## FAZA 23.

I. Sinoenō Dawido safoeria. II.  
 Tōi zabōlō andrō chō Dawido.

- I. Da'e zinoenō Dawido safoeria: 1  
 „Niŵa'ō Dawido, ono Giza'i; niŵa'ō  
 niha andrō, si no salaŵa seboea,  
 nibajoini Lowalangi Jakobo, oma-  
 siō sanoenō ba Ndراونو Gизраэли,  
 imane: „No moehede chōgroe Ge- 2

- heha Jehowa, ba taroma linia zi so  
3 ba mbewegoë. No moehede Lowa-  
langi Ndraono Gizeräeli; chögoë no  
moehede gowe Ndraono Gizeräeli  
andrö, imane: Sangatoelö' fama-  
törö niha, sangata'oefi Lowalangi  
4 ba wamatörönia andrö, (*F. 7, 16*),  
ba no hoelö haga zi moloco, na  
toemboe loeo, na mahemoloe mba-  
noea, na lō lawoëo, na toemboe  
5 ndroe'oe ba danö ba haga zino, na  
no aefä deoe. Hadiä, tengä si manö  
ndrä'aga, ja'aga si samba omo, ba  
chö Lowalangi? Noa sa ifaboe'oe  
linia chögoë, si lō teboelö, iroegi zi  
lō aetoe; si no moehonogöi, ba si  
no moe'aro'ö, gofoe he wisa wamai-  
gida. Ba fangorifigoe fefoe ba fa'o-  
masigoe, hadia, lō ifatoemboe'ö da'ö?
- 6 Ba si lō ngaroro andrö, ba no ti-  
mba ndroi nitibo'ö ira, fefoe, si lō  
7 tababaja tangada. Sedöna momba-  
mbaja ja'ia, ba i'ohe zi'öli, ba ma-  
toho, ba ahori tetoenoe ba galitö."
- (A. 8-39: *Nga'öt. I. 11, 10-41.*)
- II. **Da'e** döi zabölö andrö chö  
Dawido: Iseba'ali, ma'oewoe Hachi-  
mono, högö zi datöloe andrö. Ilaoe  
dohonia, ba 800 zi mate, ha samoeza.  
Ba fanetenia ba zi datöloe andrö,  
8 sabölö, ba Eleazari, ono Dodo, ma'-  
oewoe Gahohi. Ja'ia nawö Dawido  
ba Wasi Dami, me no oewoelo ba  
da'ö Ndrewa Wilisiti ba wanœwö.  
Ba me lawœwoe ira foeri Iraono  
9 Gizeräeli, ba lō iboelö'ö ia, ilaoe ba  
Ndrewa Wilisiti, irege atage danga-  
nia, irege falemba ba ndranga zi'öli;  
tobali mōna sibai ia ibe'e Je-  
howa, me loeo da'ö. Ba mangawoeli  
zato, la'o'ö ia — hatö ba wangai  
10 sahoeloe ira. Ba fanetenia, ba Sama,  
ono Age, banoea Harari. Samoeza  
ma'öchö, ba owoelo Ndrewa Wilisiti  
ba Lehi. Ba so ba da'ö kaboe har-  
rita. Ba me moloi zato, ba Ndrewa  
11 Wilisiti andrö, ba i'agö daloe kaboe  
andrö, itimba Ndrewa Wilisiti,  
ilaoe chöra, ba mōna sibai ia ibe'e  
12 Wilisiti andrö, ba samoeza ma'öchö, ba  
datöloe — ba zi tölöe ngafoeloe, högö  
göra andrö — zi möi misi tooe chö  
Dawido ba dögi narö gara andrö, ba  
hati Adoela, me no so ba ndraso,  
ba Refa'i, Ndrewa Wilisiti, sambawá.  
(Sam. I. 22, 1). Ba hati andrö 14  
so Dawido, me loeo da'ö, ba so ni-  
fataro ba Mbetilechema Dawa Wi-  
lisiti. Ba itörö tädö Dawido [nidanö  
5 si söchil] ba imane: Ha niha  
zana'oe ögoë idanö ba mba'a andrö  
ba zinga mbawa göli ba Mbetile-  
chema? Ba latörö golombasevä 16  
Ndrewa Wilisiti sabölö andrö si datölöe,  
lata'oe nidanö ba mba'a a-  
ndrö, ba zinga mbawa göli ba Mbe-  
tilechema, ba la'ohe chö Dawido.  
Ba lō edöna ibadöe, idoewagö chö  
Jehowa, [soemange], imane: Jamoe-  
timba chögoë Jehowa wolaoe si  
manö! Do zabölö andrö, si lō ba  
dödö nosora we'amöi! — ba lō'ö  
manö ibadöe. Da'ö nilaoe zabölö  
andrö si datöloe. Ba Abiza'i andrö,  
achi Joabi, ono Zeroeja, ba no högö  
8 zi tölöe ngafoeloe göli. Ilaoe dohonia,  
ba 300 zi mate, ba seboea töi ia ba  
zi tölöe ngafoeloe andrö. Ba zi tölöe  
ngafoeloe andrö, ba nifosoemange  
ia, ba ja'ia högöra, ba lō  
ichamözi datöloe andrö. Ba Benaja 20  
andrö, ono Jehojada, niha sabölö,  
si tetoeria ba nilaoenia andrö, ba  
banoea Gabese'eli. Ja'ia zamoenoe  
ono Gariëli andrö, Iraono Moabi.  
Ba samoeza ma'öchö, me no aechoe  
deoe si bakoe, ba ja'ia göli zamoe-  
noe singo, si tooe ba mba'a. Ba 21  
iboenoe göli Ndrewa Miseraji, sa-  
môsa, niha seboea sibai; sara doho  
ba danga Ndrewa Miseraji andrö,  
ba ja'ia, ba ha si'o i'ohe, ba wo-  
laoe chönia. Ba ira'oe ba danga  
Ndrewa Miseraji andrö doho andrö  
ba iboenoe ia tohonia. Da'ö nilaoe 22  
Mbenaja andrö, ono Jehojada. Se-  
boea toeria ia ba zi tölöe ngafoeloe  
andrö, sabölö. Ba zi tölöe ngafoeloe  
andrö, ba nifosoemange ia, ba si  
datöloe andrö, ba lō'ö sa ichamö.
- 13 Jehowa. Ba samoeza ma'öchö, ba

Ba ibe'e hõgõ wazoeri andrõ chõnia  
 24 ia Dawido. Ba samõsa gõi Gazaheli  
 andrõ, achi Joabi, ba zi tõloe ngafeloe andrõ ; ba baero õ, ba Ele-  
 hana, ono Dodo, banoea Mbetile-  
 25 chema ; ba Sama, banoea Harodi ;  
 26 ba Erika, banoea Harodi ; ba Helesi,  
 banoea Welete ; ba Ira, ono Ike, ba-  
 27 noea Dekoa ; ba Abiëzeri, banoea Ganatoti ; ba Sibechai, banoea Hoe-  
 28 sa ; ba Salemona, banoea Gahohi ;  
 29 ba Maharai, banoea Netofa ; ba He-  
 ledi, ono Mba'ana, banoea Netofa ;  
 ba Ita'i, ono Ribai, banoea Gibeal  
 30 andrõ, ba mado Mbenijami ; ba Be-  
 naja, banoea Wireato ; ba Hida'i,  
 31 banoea Nahale-Ga'asi ; ba Abiëli,  
 banoea Mbeti Araba ; ba Asimaweti,  
 32 banoea Mbahoeri ; ba Elijaba. ba-  
 noeza Za'alibona ; ba Jaseno, ma'-  
 33 oewoe Goeni ; ba Jonata, ono Zama,  
 banoea Harari ; ba Ahiami, ono  
 34 Zarari, banoea Harari ; ba Elifeleti,  
 ono Ahasibai, banoca Ma'acha ; ba  
 Eliami, ono Gahitofeli, banoea Gilo ;  
 35 ba Hesero, banoea Garemeli ; ba  
 36 Fa'ari, ma'oewoe Garachi ; ba Ji-  
 gala, ono Natano, banoea Žoba ; ba  
 37 Bani, mado Gado ; ba Seleki, Iraono  
 Gamoni andrõ ; ba Naharai, banoea  
 Mbe'eroti, solohe fangõna chõ Joabi,  
 38 ono Zeroeja ; ba Ira, banoea Jatiri ;  
 39 ba Garebi, banoea Jatiri ; ba Oeria  
 andrõ, Iraono Cheti ; — tõloe ngafeloe a fitoe fefoe.

## FAZA 24.

I. Sala Dawido, fangofaja niha  
 andrõ. II. I'otoe'õ ia sama'ele'õ  
 andrõ, Gado. Fõchõ waba. Fa'adõhõ  
 wamakao andrõ. III. Mame'e soemange Dawido.

(Faigi gõi Nga'õt. I. 21.)

- 1 I. Ba ifoeli tesao wõnoe Jehowa  
 ba Ndraono Gizeraëli, tobali ifa-  
 rooe chõra Dawido, wangoema'õ  
 chõnia : Laboe ! ofaja Ndraono Gize-  
 raëli, fabaja mado Joeda ! (F. 21, 1).  
 2 Ba imane Dawido chõ Joabi ba ba  
 goemandra andrõ barõ mbawania :

Mitõrõi mado Ndraono Gizeraëli  
 fefoe, i'oturai Dano, noemalõ ba  
 Mbereseba, ba mi'ofaja niha, ena'õ  
 oerongo wa'ato niha ba danõ ! Ba  
 imane Joabi chõ razo : Ba he  
 meotoe tõ wa'atora inõnõ niha  
 Lowalangioe, Jehowa, ba gõtõ zo-  
 chõ ja'o, razo — gofue ha wa'ato  
 ira sa'ae — ba hana wa omasi zo-  
 chõ ja'o, razo, zi manõ ? Ba abe'e  
 li razo chõ Joabi ba ba goemandra  
 andrõ ; ba larõi razo ira Joabi koe-  
 mandra andrõ, ba wangofaja Iraono  
 Gizeraëli. La'õtõ Joridano ba ba  
 Garoëri labõrõtaigõ ba ba mbanoea  
 andrõ ba ndraso, ba ngai lala ba  
 mado Gado ba ba Jaëzeri. (Jos.  
 12, 2). Ba laroegi danõ Gileadi ba  
 ola danõ Ndraono Cheti, tâñõ ba  
 Gadesi. Ba aefa da'õ, ba laroegi  
 Dano ; ba moroi ba da'õ, ba laho-  
 le'õ ira tâñõ ba Zidona. Ba laroegi  
 mbanoea saro andrõ, Tiro, ba latõrõ  
 mbanoea Ndraono Hewi ba banoea  
 Ndrawa Gana'ana, fefoe, ba lasaõwa  
 danõ si raja, tanõ mado Joeda,  
 Mbereseba. Ba me no latõrõi danõ  
 ma'asagõrõ, siwa waõva a doea woeloe  
 wongi wa'ara, ba lafoeli ira ba  
 Jeroezalema. Ba i'ombacha'õ chõ  
 razo Joabi wa'ato niha ni'ofajara :  
 fa'ato Ndraono Gizeraëli, ba 800,000  
 zabõlõ, solohe baloese, ba fa'ato  
 mado Joeda, ba 500,000. Ba itegoe  
 Dawido tõdõnia, me no iwa'õ wan-  
 gofaja niha. Ba imane Dawido  
 chõ Jehowa : No eboea horõgoe,  
 me no oelaoe da'õ. Ba iada'e, ja'-  
 oegõ Jehowa, ba efa'õ horõ geno-  
 nimõ andre, noa sa owõhõ sibai  
 ndra'odo ! (F. 12, 13).

II. Ba me maoso Dawido, me 11  
 moloeo, ba so niwa'õ Jehowa chõ  
 Gado andrõ, sama'ele'õ, sangi'ilä  
 andrõ chõ Dawido, imane : Ae wa'õ  
 chõ Dawido ; Da'õ niwa'õ Jehowa ;  
 Tõloe balõ oewa'õ chõoe, toejoe  
 zomasi'õ oelaoe chõoe ! Ba möjimo  
 chõ Dawido Gado, i'ombacha'õ  
 chõnia, imane chõnia : Hadia zo-

- masi'ō : medōloe fache lofo seboea  
ba danōoe, ba ma tōloe waŵa lagohi'ō emalioe ba i'aleoi ndra'oegō si'ōli, ba ma zoei tōloe bongi wōchō waba ba danōoe ? Ba timba tōdōoe  
14 ba faigi, hadia nifoeligoe chō zamena  
tenge ja'o ! Ba imane Dawido chō Gado : Ata'oe sibai ndra'o — ja-  
gōna ita tanga Jehovah, me no eboea sibai wa'ahachō dōdōnia. Ba lō'ō sa omasido na gōnado tanga  
15 niha ! Ba itoejoe chōnia wōchō wa-  
ba Dawido. Ba bawā si'aikō wa-  
masi gandroe, me ibōrōtaigō fōchō andrō, ba mate niha ba danō, i'-tarai Dano, noemalō ba Mbereseba,  
16 70,000. Ba me ba Jeroezalema i'-o-  
ro'ō dangania mala'ika andrō, ba wamakiko ja'ira, ba arōerōoe ba dōdō Jehovah wamoenoē andrō, ba  
imane chō mala'ika andrō, samaki-  
kiko niha : Noa, bato sa'ae ! — Ba  
ba zinga golajama mbasitō chō Garafa, Iraono Jeboesi andrō, so mala'ika Jehovah. (*Nga'ōt. I. 21, 15 b.t.*)  
17 III. Ba me i'ilā Dawido iboenoe  
niha sato mala'ika andrō, ba imane chō Jehovah : Hiza, ja'o zamazōchi horō, ja'o zolalō, ba hadia horō  
mbirimbiiri andrō ? Ja'odo otoe'ō,  
18 si sawē ja'aga ! Ba me loeo da'ō, ba mōi chō Dawido Gado andrō, imane chōnia : Ae mijawa ba fa'a-  
nō naha wame'e soemange chō Jehovah, ba golajama mbasitō chō Ga- rafa andrō, Iraono Jeboesi ! (*Nga'ōt. II. 3, 1*). Ba mōi mijawa Dawido, 19  
i'o'ō niwa'ō Gado, dali goroisa Je-  
howa. Ba me ifachōlō ia Arafa, me 20  
i'ilā moroi sa razo ba awōnia, ba mōi ia tooe, ifaōndrō ia fōna razo, iroegi tooe danō bawania. Ba imane 21 Arafa : Hadia wa mōi zochō ja'o, razo, chō zawoejoenia ? Ba imane Dawido : Ba wowōli chōoe olajama mbasitō andrō, ena'ō oefā'anō naha wame'e soemange chō Jehovah, ena'ō tebatō wamakao andrō ba mba-  
noeada. Ba imane Arafa chō Da-  
wido : Jamoehalō manō zomasi ia sochō ja'o, razo, ba jamoebe'e soe-  
mange ; hisa zaŵi soemange ba koereta famōbōrō wache andrō ba fakake zaŵi, eoe — ahori ibe'e 23 boeala da'ō chō razo sawoejoe zo-  
chō ja'o, razo. Ba imane na chō razo : Jamoehachōsi tōdō ndra'oegō Lowalangioe, Jehovah ! Ba imane 24 razo chō Garafa : Bōi, oebe'e mbō-  
li, oe'ōli chōoe : lō oebe'e soemange Lowalangioe Jehovah, soemange ni-  
toenoe, nibe'e boeala chōgoe. Ba i'ōli golajama mbasitō andrō, awō zaŵi, Dawido, 50 roefia mbōli. Ba ifa'anō ba da'ō naha wame'e soe-  
mange chō Jehovah Dawido, ba ibe'e zoemange nitoenoe ba soemange fangorifi. Ba ahachō dōdō Jehovah niha ba danō ba dōhō wamakao a-  
ndrō ba Ndراونو Gизераэли. (*Sin. 30*).

# Soera

## R A Z O

S I F Õ F Õ N A.

### FAZA 1.

I. Fa'atoea Dawido. II. Ibal'i'ō razo ia ena'ō Adonia. III. Latimba da'ō Natano ba Baseba. IV. Ifarongogō ba niha sato Dawido, wa no Selomo nihonogōi fangalinia dania. V. Fa'a-toea'ō Gadonia ba fa'ahachō dōdō Zelomo chōnia.

- 1      I. Ba me no atoea Dawido, me no noemalō ndrōfinia, ba oafoe'afoe manō ia, he ū'a'ae la'olohoeni ambala. Ba lamane chōnia enoninia: Dala'aloei nono alawe chō zochō ja'aga, razo, ono alawe si lō irai faloecha ba ndra matoea, ena'ō ngingoni razo ia ba sondrororogō ja'ia; na ötalagoei da'ō, ba dōhō wa'oafoe zochō ja'aga, razo. Ba la'aloei ba danō Ndraono Gizeräeli ma'asagōrō nono alawe si sōchi bawa ba lasōndra, Abizagi, banoea Zoenema, ba  
2      4      3      4      5      6      7  
la'ohe chō razo. Ba no ono alawe si sōchi si'ai bawa, ba tobali sondrorogō razo ia, ngoningoninia, ba lō'ō sa oroeloe chōnia razo.  
II. Ba maoso Gadonia, ono Haga-  
6      7  
ita andrō, imane: Ja'odo zi tobali razo dania! Ba i'ōli sa'ae chōnia goereta ba koedo, ba 50 ifa'aso chōnia niha, sowaōwaō fōnania. Ba lō irai iboesi dōdōnia amania, ba gōtōnia, wangoema'ō chōnia: Hana wa ūmanō? Ba no si sōchi si'ai boto ia, ba no fanete Gabisalomi, ba wa'a-toemboe. Ba fahoehoeo Gadonia chō Joabi, ono Zeroeja, ba chō Gabiataro andrō, ere, ba fa'awō ira chō-

nia. Ba Sadoki andrō, ere, ba Benaja, ono Jehojada ba Natano sa-ma'ele'ō, ba he Sime'i ba Re'i, ba saradadoe andrō chō Dawido, ba no tengā si fa'awō chō Gadonia. Ba me itaba mbiribiri ba sawī ba ono zaŵi niboela Adonia, ba gara goelō andrō, ba ngai goembroe Rogeli, ba ikaoni dalifoesōnia fefoe, ono razo, awō ma'oewoe Joeda, fefoe, enoni Dawido; ba si lō ikaoni, ba Natano, 10 sama'ele'ō, ba Benaja ba saradadoe andrō ba achinia Selomo.

III. Ba imane Natano chō Mbaseba, ina Zelomo: Tabē'e no orongo, wa no tobali razo Adonia, ono Hagita; lō nirongo Dawido, sochō ja'ita. Ba da'oefobawa lala chōoe, 12 he ūwisa wangorifi ja'oegō ba onooe Selomo. Ae Jomo chō Dawido, ba 13 ūmane chōnia: Hadia, lō si mōi'ō ba hōlōe chō genonioe ira alawe andre, ja'oegō sochō ja'o, razo, wangoema'ō: Onooe Selomo dania razo, fangaligoe, ba ja'ia dania zidadao ba dadaomagoe? Ba hana wa no Adonia zi tobali razo? Ba 14 fatoea fahoehoeo na ndra'oegō ba da'ō chō razo, ba so gōi ndra'o, oe'o'ō ndra'oegō jomo, ba oefadoe-hoe'ō niŵa'ōoe. Ba mōi si bacha 15 chō razo Mbaseba; ba si no atoea sibai razo, ba no Abizagi, banoea Zoenema, ngoningoninia. Ba mangalueloe Mbaseba, ifalōgōe tooe ia, ba imane razo: Hadia ni'andrōoe? Ba 16 17 imane chōnia: He sochō ja'o, no

- mõi ba hõloe ndra'oegõ chõ geno-nimõ andre, ba chõ Lowalangioe, Jehowa, wangoema'õ: Onooe Selomo dania razo fangaligoe, ba ja'ia dania 18 zidadao ba dadaomagoe ! Ba hiza, ba no Adonia zi tobali razo, ba lõ'õ sanirongooe, ja'oegõ sochõ ja'o, razo.
- 19 Ba no oja itaba sawi si matoea ba ono za'vi niboela ba biribiri, ba no ikaoni ba da'õ nono razo fefoe, ba Abiataro, ere, ba Joabi, koemandra seboea ; ba enonie Selomo, ba lõ 20 nikaoninia. Ba ja'oegõ, sochõ ja'o, razo, nitõngõni Ndraono Gizeraëli fefoe, ena'õ õ'ombacha'õ chõra, ha niha dania zidadao ba dadaomamõ, fangalioe, ja'oegõ sochõ ja'o, razo.
- 21 Ha si'ai dania õleagõ tooe ndra'-oegõ ba ngai ndra toeaoe, ja'oegõ sochõ ja'o, razo, ba mobahoeloe 22 ndra'aga onogoe Selomo ! Ba lõ saetoe na hoehoeonia chõ razo, ba 23 hiza Natano, sama'ele'õ. Ba lamane chõ razo : Hiza Natano, sama'ele'õ ! Ba i'ondrasi razo, ifalõgõe tooe ia 24 ba zalo, fõnania, ba imane : He sochõ ja'o, razo ! hadia, ja'oegõ zangoema'õ : Adonia zi tobali razo fangaligoe, ja'ia dania zidadao ba dadao-25 magoe ? Noa sa mõi ia mitooe ma'õ-chõ, ba no oja itaba sawi si matoea ba ono za'vi niboela ba biribiri, ba no ikaoni nono razo fefoe ba koe-mandra ba Abiataro ere. Ba hiza, ba manga ira chõnia ba labadoe nagoe, ba lamane : Ja ahowoe razo 26 Adonia ! Ba ja'odo, enonimõ andre, ba Sadoki ere ba Benaja, ono Jehojada ba enonie Selomo, ba lõ nikaoni-27 nia. Hadia, ja'oegõ zangoema'õ da'õ, ba lõ õfarongogõ ba genonimõ ha ni-ha dania zidadao ba dadaomamõ, fangalioe, ja'oego sochõ ja'o, razo ?
- 28 IV. Ba itema linia razo, Dawido, imane : Mihede chõgõe chõ Mbæseba ! Ba so ia, i'ondrasi razo. Ba fahõloe razo, imane : Ba wa'adoe-hoe wa'aori Jehowa, si no mange-fa'õ ja'o ba ngawalõ wamakao andrõ 29 fefoe, — dali we'amõigoe ba hõloe chõoe, ba chõ Jehowa, Lowalangi Ndraono Gizeraëli, me oemane : Onooe Selomo dania razo foerigoe, ba ja'ia dania zidadao ba dadao-magoe, fangaligoe, da'õ oetõrõma'õ-chõ. Ba ifaõndrõ ia Baseba tooe ba 31 zalo, mangaloeloe ia chõ razo, ba imane : Ja anaoe noso zochõ ja'o, razo, Dawido ! Ba imane razo Da-wido : Mihede chõgõe chõ Zadoki, ere, ba chõ Natano, sama'ele'õ, ba chõ Mbenaja, ono Jehojada. Ba mõi ira jomo chõ razo. Ba imane razo : 32 Mi'ohe genoni zochõ ja'ami, ba mi-fakoedo nonogoe Selomo ba koedo kalide chõgõe ba mi'ohe mitooe ia ba Gihona. Ba da'õ dania labajoini 33 ia razo Ndraono Gizeraëli Sadoki ere ba Natano sama'ele'õ ; ba aefa da'õ, ba milaoe dorofe, ba moe'ao ami, mimane : Ja ahowoe razo Selomo ! Ba mi'o'õ sa'ae ia mijawa, 34 ena'õ mõi ia mijomo ba ena'õ moed-dadao ia ba dadaomagoe, fa ja'ia razo fangaligoe ; noa sa ja'ia niwa'õ-goe, ena'õ ja'ia razo ba Ndraono Gizeraëli ba ba mado Joeda. Ba 35 itema li razo Benaja, ono Jehojada, imane : Ja'ia da'õ ! Jamoetehe Jehowa, Lowalangi zochõ ja'o, razo ! Si mane fanolo Jehowa sochõ ja'o, 37 razo, ja si manõ gõi wanolonia Selomo ba jamoe'alaõna ja'ia razo dadaomania, moroi ba wa'alaõna dadaoma zochõ ja'o, razo Dawido ! Ba mõi ira mitooe, ira Sadoki ere 38 Natano sama'ele'õ ba Benaja, ono Jehojada, awõ wazoeri andrõ, ba lafakoedo Zelomo ba haeloe koedo kalide andrõ chõ razo Dawido, ba la'ohe ia ba mbewe Gihona. Ba 39 ihalõ dandroe wanicha andrõ ba nose Sadoki ere, ba ibajoini Zelomo. Ba aefa da'õ, ba lalaoe dorofe, ba moe'ao zato fefoe, lamane : Ja a-howoe razo Selomo ! Ba la'o'õ ia 40 mijawa niha sato fefoe ba lalaoe zoeroene sato andrõ, ba lakaraini wa'iki, ma'ifoe tõ, ba asila danõ, ba wangehegõ andrõ chõra.

- 41 V. Ba irongo Adonia, awō nikao-ninia andrō fefoe, si so chōnia, me no aefa sibai manga ira. Ba me irongo li dorofe andrō Joabi, ba imane: Hadia zeboea li andrō ba fagoeagoeasa, jomo ba mbanoea ?
- 42 Ba me hoemedē na ia, ba so Jonata andrō, ono Gabiataro ere. Ba imane Adonia: Ae ba da'e, niha si fadohoe dōdōda ndra'oegō, toeria si
- 43 sōchi ō'oe chōda ! Ba itema li Gadonia Jonata, imane chōnia : Si ndroehoe ! noa sa ibali'ō razo Zelomo sochō ja'ita, razo Dawido !
- 44 Ba noa sa ibe'e awōnia razo Zadoki ere ba Natano sama'ele'ō ba Benaja, ono Jehojada, awō wazoeri andrō ; ba no lafakoedo ia ba koedo kalide
- 45 chō razo. Ba no labajoini razo ia ba Gihona ira Sadoki ere Natano sama'ele'ō, ba no mōi ira mijawa, moroi ba da'ō, no owoeawoea dōdō, no tobali hemoefa mbanoea. Da'ō
- 46 wagoeagoeasa andrō nirongomi. Ba no moedadāo Zelomo ba dadaoma
- 47 razo. Ba noa sa'ae mōi genoni razo, ba wamahowoe'ō sochō ja'ita, razo Dawido, wangoema'ō : Jamoe'-eboea'ō na dōi Zelomo Lowalangi-mō, moroi ba dōimō, ba jamoe'ala-wā'ō na jawā dadaomania, moroi ba dadaomamō andrō ! Ba no mangaloeloe razo ba gasonia. (*Moz. I.*
- 48 47, 31). Ba noa na imane razo : Nisoeno Jehowa, Lowalangi Ndraelo-no Gizeräli, samedadāo ba dadaomagoe fangaligoe, ma'ōchō, ba zanehe hōrōgōe ! Ba tokeā fefoe nikaoni Gadonia ba maoso ira, ifoeli
- 49 ia chōra zamōsana. Ba ata'oe sibai Gadonia Zelomo, ba maoso ia, mōi ia moe'olembai dandroe andrō ba
- 50 na ha wame'e soemange. Ba la'ombacha'ō chō Zelomo, lamane : Hiza, no i'olembai dandroe ba na ha wame'e soemange Adonia, ba wa'ata'oenia razo Selomo, ba no imane : Jamōi ba hōloe chōgōe oea razo Selomo, wa lō ifaboeno'ō
- 51 genoninia andre. Ba imane Selomo :
- 52 Na niha satoelō tōdō ia dania, ba sara mboe ba hōgōnia lō atoroe ba danō ; ba na ta'ilila ilaoe zi lō sō-chi, ba si mate ia ! Ba lahalō ia ba zinga naha wame'e soemange ; ba me iroegi jomo, ba ifalōgoe tooe ia fōna razo Selomo. Ba imane chōnia Selomo : Foeli'ō ba chōmi !

## FAZA 2.

I. Oroissa Dawido chō Zelomo. Fa'amate Dawido. II. Ifaboeno'ō Gadonia Selomo ba itibō'ō Gabiataro. III. Ifaboeno'ō Joabi, ba IV. Sime'i.

- I. Ba me no ahatō wa'amate chō Dawido, ba ibe'e li chō nononia Selomo, imane : Na oetōrō sa'ae lala niha fefoe, ba abe'e'ō dōdōe, ja sabōlō ndra'oegō. O'ō hadia niwā'ō Jehowa, lala chōnia tōrō, ba o'ō gamachotania ba oroisa, awō hoekoe, awō wamadoehoe'ō andrō, dali zi so ba zoera goroisa Moze, ena'ō mofozoe fefoe nilaoemō ba ena'ō si sōchi loealoea dōrōwāmō, gofoe heza mōi'ō. (*Moz. V. 17, 18. Jos. 1, 7*). Ena'ō itōrō niwā'ō Jehowa, niwā'ōnia ba chōgōe andre, me imane : Na lafaigifaigi lalara iraonoee, na lō farōi ira wanōrō lalara fōnagoe, na a'oi dōdōra ba na a'oi gera'erara, ba lō teboelō nga'ōtōmō ba dadaoma razo ba Ndraelo Gizeräli. (*Sin. 132, 12*). Ba noa gōi ū'ilā, hadia nilaoe Joabi, ono Ze-roejā, chōgōe, he iwisa ba goemandra Ndraelo Gizeräli andrō si dāroeā, Abineri, ono Neri, ba Ama-sa, ono Jeteri, wamoenoē ja'ira, timba wanoewō, me lō fanoewō, modo mbōbō lōwilōwinia ibe'e, do si mane sadoewa ba wanoewō, ba he badagahe ba gahenia. (*Sam. II. 3, 27; 20, 10*). Ba faigi he oŵisa, ba wa'atoeatoeāmō andrō, ba fa bōi atoelōtoelō manō ichamō narō danō hoewania andrō. Ba iraono Mbarasilai andrō, banoea Gileadi, ba ūhachōsi tōdō, ūbe'e soroedoe

- manga chōoe ira ; si manō sa gōi wolaoera chōgoe no, me moloi ndra'o ibe'e Abisalomi. (*Sam. II. 17, 27.*)
- 8 Ba so na gōi chōoe ba da'ō Zime'i andrō, ono Gera, mado Mbenijami, banoea Mbahoeri ; si no mangelifi sibai ja'o da'ō, me loeo oesawa Mahana'i. Ba me ifaondragō zoei ndra'o foeri ō, mitooe ba mbewe Joridano, ba mōido ba hōloe chōnia, chō Jehowa, no oemané : Lō oefaboenoe'ō ndra'oegō ! (*Sam. II. 16, 5; 19, 23.*)
- 9 Ba ja'oegō, ba bōi zi lō ō'otoe'ō ia ; noa sa niha satoeatoea ndra'oegō ba ō'ila he ōwisa chōnia, ena'ō togoele ndro ba hoewania mitooe
- 10 barō danō ōbe'e. Ba mate Dawido, itōrō lala ndra toeania, ba lako'o ia ba mbanoea Dawido andrō. (*Hal. 11 zin. 2, 29.*) Ba fa'a waamatōrō Dawido Iraonō Gizeraëli, ba no ūfa waeloe fache; ba Heberona, ba me-witoe fache, ba ba Jeroezalema, ba tōloe ngafoeloe a tōloe. (*Sam. II. 5, 4.*)
- 12 II. Ba no doemadao ba dadaoma namania Dawido Zelomo, ba itoegoe
- 13 aro wa'arazonia. Ba mōi jomo chō Mbæseba, ina Zelomo, Gadonia andrō, ono Hagita. Ba imane Baseba : Hadia, ba zi sōchi we'amōimō ? Ba
- 14 imane : Ba zi sōchi. Ba imane chō Mbæseba : So niwa'ōgoe chōoe. Ba
- 15 imane : Ŵā'ō. Ba imane Adonia : No ūrongo, wa no chōgoe wa'arazo, me-ge, awō wa no ladōnādōna Iraonō Gizeraëli ja'odo dania razo, ba he wisa wa'atobalinia dania, wa no chō nachigoe mōi wa'arazo, me no Je-
- 16 howa zangohouogōi chōnia. Ba iada'e, ba ha sambalō ni'andrōgōe chōoe ; bōi zi lō ūfondrondrongo chōgoe ! Ba imane chōnia : Ŵā'ō.
- 17 Ba imane : Andrō chō razo Selomo — na ja'oegō, ba i'o'ō — ena'ō ibe'e dongagoe Gabizagi andrō, ba
- 18 noea Zoenema. Ba imane Baseba : Laoe, fahoehoeo ndra'o chō razo, ba
- 19 ni'andrōoe andrō. Ba mōi jomo chō razo, Selomo Mbæseba, ba hoehoeo andrō chō Gadonia. Ba maoso razo, ifaondragō ia, ifaõndrō ia fôna niania, ba moedadao ia ba dadaomania ; ba labe'e gōi dadaoma nina razo, ba moedadao gōi ia, ba gambolō razo. Ba imane : So ni'a-andrōgōe chōoe ma'ifae, bōi zi lō ūfondrondrongo chōgoe ! Ba imane chōnia razo : Ŵā'ō manō, ina, lō zi lō ūfondrondrongo chōoe. Ba 21 imane inania : Ena'ō na labe'e denga ga'aoe Adonia Gabizagi andrō, banoea Zoenema. Ba itema li niania razo Selomo, imane : Ai, hana wa [ha] Abizagi andrō, banoea Zoenema, ū'andrō chō Gadonia, sōchi manō ūdōlō wangandrō chōnia wa'a-razo gōi — noa sa atō ga'agoe ia — chōnia ba chō Gabiataro ere ba chō Joabi, ono Zeroeja. Ba fahōlē 23 Zelomo ba chō Jehowa, imane : Jamelaoe chōgoe Lowalangi, na tengasi mate Gadonia, me no i'andrō da'ō ! Faja, wa no saoeri Jehowa, 24 si no mangaro'ō ja'o ba si no madedao ba dadaoma namagoe Dawido ja'o, ba si no mame'e satoea baomo ndra'odo, dali niwa'ōnia andrō, na tengasi ma'ōchō andre laboenoe Gadonia ! (*Sam. II. 7, 12.*) Ba iwa'ō li razo, Selomo chō Mbænaja, ono Jojada ; ba da'ō zanaroe'ō si'ōli chō Gadonia, ba mate ia. Ba imane razo chō Gabiataro ere 26 andrō : Ae ba Ganatoti ba kaboomō andrō, si mate sa ndra'oegō. Ba tengasi ma'ōchō oeboenoe ndra'oegō, me no sangosa'ō tawōla Zo'aja, Jehowa, ndra'oegō, sowa-waō fôna namagoe Dawido, ba me no ahori gōi ūtaōgō wamakao andrō nitaōgō namagoe. (*Sam. I. 22, 20. Sam. II. 15, 24.*) Ba tobali itibo'ō 27 Gabiataro andrō Selomo, fa bōi sa'ae ere ia chō Jehowa, ena'ō itōrō li Jehowa andrō, niwa'ōnia ba Zilono, ba nga'ōtō Eli andrō. (*Sam. I. 2, 31 b. t.*)
- III. Ba irongo doeria da'ō Joabi. 28 Noa sa awō Gadonia mege Joabi,

- he ū'ae lō si mōi ia awō Gabisa-lomi me fōna. Ba moloi Joabi, isāwa nose Jehowa ba i'olembai dandroe andrō ba naha wame'e soemange.
- 29 Ba la'ombacha'ō chō razo Selomo, lamane : No moloi Joabi, no isāwa nose Jehowa, ba i'iagō zinga naha wame'e soemange ! Ba ifatenge Mbenaja, ono Jojada, Selomo, imane 30 chōnia : Ae boenoe ia ! Ba iroegi nose Jehowa Benaja, ba imane chō Joabi : Da'ō niwā'ō razo : Ae baero ! ba imane : Bōi, ba da'e matedo ! Ba ifoeli chō razo Benaja, imane : Da'ō niwā'ō Joabi, da'ō wanemania
- 31 ligoe. Ba imane chōnia razo : O'ō niwā'ōnia, boenoe ia, ba ko'o, ena'ō ōheta ba hoeloegoe ba ba hoeloe nga'ōtōgoe ndro andrō, nidoewagō
- 32 Joabi lō bōrō, ba ena'ō ba hoeloe-nia ihare'ō ndronia Jehowa, me no daroea iboenoe niha satoelō moroi chōnia ba si sōchi moroi chōnia ; no iboenoe lō nirongo namagoe Dawido : Abineri andrō, ono Neri, koemandra Ndraono Gizeraëli, ba Amasa, ono Jeteri, koemandra
- 33 ma'owoe Joeda. Ba ba hoeloe Joabi sa'ae jatohare ndro andrō ba ba hoeloe nga'ōtōnia, si lō mama-lōmalō, ba ja ahowoe chō Jehowa Dawido, awō nga'ōtōnia, si sawē ja'ira, ba he dadaomania, iroegi zi
- 34 lō aetoe ! Ba mōi mijawā Mbenaja, ono Jojada, itaroe'ō zi'ōli chō Joabi, iboenoe ; ba ba lewataenia ba danō
- 35 si mate lako'o ia. Ba Benaja andrō, ono Jojada, ibe'e fangalinia, hōgō zabōlō, razo ; ba Sadoki ere andrō, ba ibe'e fangali Gabiataro.
- 36 IV. Ba ifatenge razo, ifakaoni'ō Zime'i andrō, imane chōnia : Ba Jeroezalama laoe nomooe, ba ba da'ō iagō, bōi manō ofanō ba da'ō, gofoe heza.
- 37 Ba na mōfanō'ō, na ò'ōtō Gendrona, ba si mate ndra'-oegō, bōi zi lō aboto ba dōdōoe ; ba hoeloemō dania so ndromō. Ba imane Sime'i chō razo : Laoe, i'ō'ō niwā'ō zochō ja'o, razo, sawoejoemō
- andre. Ba ba Jeroezalema sosō Zime'i, ara ma'ifoe. Ba medōloe fache, ba so zoloi sawoejoe Zime'i, daroea, lasāwa Nachisi andrō, ono Ma'acha, razo Gata. Ba me la'ombacha'ō chō Zime'i : Hiza, ba Gata so zawoejoemō andrō ! ba ifosela galidenia Sime'i ba mōfanō ia, isāwa Gata chō Nachisi, ba wangaloei sawoejoenia. Iroeji Gata ba ihalō zawoejoenia ba da'ō. Ba la'o- mbacha'ō chō Zelomo, no irōi Jeroezalema Sime'i, no mōi ba Gata ba no mangawoeli ia. Ba ifatenge razo, ifakaoni'ō Zime'i, ba imane chōnia : Hadia, tengā no oebe'e ba hōloe ndra'oegō chō Jehowa, ba tengā no oeŵā'ō chōoe : Ha si'ai mōfanō ndra'oegō heza, ba si mate ndra'oegō — bōi zi lō aboto ba dōdōoe ? Ba no ūmane chōgoe : Laoe, oerongo ! Ba hana sa, wa no olifoe'ō wa no mōi'ō ba hōloe ba chō Jehowa, ba hana wa lō ò'ō'ō goroisa andrō, nibe'egoe chōoe ? Ba imane na razo chō Zime'i : No ò'ila zi lō sōchi andrō fefoe, nitegoe dōdōoe ja'oegō, nilaoemō chō namagoe Dawido. Ba jamoehare'ō ba hoeloemō horōoe andrō Jehowa : ba ja ahowoe razo Selomo, ba ja'arō dadaoma Dawido andrō, fōna Jehowa, iroegi zi lō aetoe ! Ba ibe'e li chō Mbenaja, ono Jojada, razo ; ba mōi tooe da'ō, itaroe'ō zi'ōli chō Zime'i, ba mate ia.

## FAZA 3.

I. Ihalō nono Wara'o Selomo. II. Fangifinia ba Gibeona. III. Fa'atoeatoeania ba wangoehoekoe.

(4. 1-4: Nga'ōt. II. 1, 1-6).

- I. Ba me aro sa'ae wa'arazo ba danga Zelomo, ba ifachai si tengabō'ō Wara'o, razo Miseraji. Ihalō nono Wara'o, i'ohe ba mbanoea Dawido, gasagasa wolaoenia gōdonia ba osali Jehowa, awō wangasiwai ōli Jeroezalema, ōli kara. (F. 7, 8). Ba hilihili na mame'e soemange zato, iroegi da'ō, ba lō'ō

- na sa moelaoe nahia dōi Jehowa. doehoe, ba oe'o'ō ni'andrōoe andrō : 12  
 3 Ba Selomo, ba i'omasi'ō Jehowa, i'o'ō nifachoi namania Dawido, ha fa ba hilihili na gōi mame'e soemange ia ba manoenoe koemōjō. oebe'e chōoe dōdō satoeatoea si so era'era, ena'ō lō famaedooe, he ba gōtō mege ba he ba gōtō dania. (Sangomb. I., 16). Ba oebe'e gōi 13  
 4 Ba mōi ba Gibeona razo, ba wame'e soemange ba da'ō. me no da'ō gamaedola zi'a hilihili andrō. Hōnō nga'oeo soemange ibe'e Selomo ba naha wame'e soemange andrō. (Sam. I. 9, 12. Nga'ōt. I. 21, 29). chōoe zi tengā ni'andrōoe, he fa'eboea gana'a ba he fa'eboea dōi, ena'ō lō famaedooe ba zalaŵa, gōtō wa'anaoe nosooe. (Mat. 6, 33). Ba 14  
 5 II. Ba i'oroma'ō ia Jehowa chō Zelomo, ba Gibeona, ba zi bongi, ba wangifi. Ba imane Lowalangi: Andrō hadia nibe'egoe chōoe. na ūtōrō lala andrō chōgōe, na ū'o'ō nifachoi goe andrō ba oroisagoe, si mane fanōrō namaoe Dawido mege, ba oebe'e gōi chōoe wa'anaoe noso. Ba me tokeia Zelomo, ba hiza, ba 15  
 6 (F. 9, 2). Ba imane Selomo: No eboea sibai dōdōoe chō genonioe andrō, amagoe Dawido, ba noa sa gōi itōrō lalania, sanehe ndra'oegō, lō si farōi ia ba no satoelō tōdō ia ba sadōlō era'era chōoe; ba' no lō niboelō'ōoe chōnia fa'eboea dōdō andrō, wame'e ono matoea chōnia, sidadao ba dadaomania, si mane fefoe. III. Ba daroea zi mōi chō razo, 16  
 7 ma'ōchō. Ba hiza, ja'oegō Jehowa, Lowalangigoe, no ūbal'i'ō razo genonioe andre, fangali namagoe Dawido. Ba ja'o, ba iraono, lō oe'ilā he wisa wofanō ba lō oe'ilā he me loeo da'ō, ira alawe sohorō, la'ondrasia ia. Ba imane si samōsa: He 17  
 8 wisa wangawoeli. Ba no so ba hoenō mbanoeaoe genonioe andre, ba hoenō mbanoeamō andrō, nitoejoemō, banoea seboea andrō, si lō moetaha moe'erai, ba wa'ato, ba si Toea, no oroedoega jomo galawē da'e, ba mo'ono ndra'o ba zi so ia, jomo ba da'ō. Ba tōloe bongi aefā 18 wadonogoe, ba madono gōi galawē da'e; no oroedoe ndra'aga, ba lō chōma niha bō'ō jomo, ha ja'aga, daroeaga. Ba mate nono galawē 19 da'e, ba zi bongi, noa sa ilangō ba wemōrō. Ba maoso ia, me taloe 20 mbongi, ihalō nonogoe ba ngaigoe, me no mōrō zawoejoemō andre, ba ifafōrō ba ngainia; ba ononia si no mate, ba ibe'e ba ngaigoe. Ba 21 me maoso ndra'o me moloeo, ba wamaenoe onogoe, ba hiza, ba no mate. Be me no oefaiги sibai, me no abōlō moloeo, ba hiza, ba no  
 9 tebai ta'ofaja. Ba ena'ō na ūbe'e chō genonimō andre dōdō samo-ndrongo li, ena'ō tola ifatōrō mbanoeamō andrō ba ena'ō i'ilā hadia zi sōchi ba hadia zi lō sōchi. Ha 22 niha sa zangila mamatrōrō banoeamō andrō, si no ato sibai? Ba omasi Zo'aja, me da'ō ni'andrō Zelomo. imane ira alawe si samoea: Faja, onogoe zaoeri, ba onooe zi mate! Ba imane si samōsa: Fajaoe, onooe  
 11 Ba imane chōnia Lowalangi: Me no da'ō ni'andrōoe, ba me tengā fa'anaoe noso ba tengā fa'eboea gana'a ba tengā fa'amate zi fa'oedoe chōoe ū'andrō, me no fa'atoeatoea ni'andrōoe, ba wamondrongo si 23  
 24

na razo : Mihalō chōgroe wōda ! Ba | gōi Zocco ba tanō Heferi, ma'afefoe; 11  
 me la'ohe chō razo wōda andrō, | ba ono Gabinadabi ba Nafata Do-  
 25 ba imane : Misila nono andrō, sao- | ra, ma'asagōrō ; fo'omonia Dafata,  
 ri, ba tambai ba da'e ba tambai | ono Zelomo. Ba Ba'ana, ono Gahi-  
 26 ba da'ō mibe'e. Ba hoemedē ndra | loedi, ba Da'anacha ba ba Megido  
 alawe andrō. saoeri ono, chō razo — | ba ba Mbeti Zeana ma'asagōrō, ba  
 me no ahachō sibai dōdōnia nono- | ngai Zaretana, tooe Jezere'eli, i'ot-  
 nia — imane : He Toea, mibe'e | tarai Mbeti Zeana. noemalō ba Ha-  
 manō aoeri chōnia nono andrō, ba | beli Mehola, iroegi ba zi tambai Jo-  
 bōi miboenoe ! Ba imane si samō- | kemea ; ba ono Geberi ba Ramoti, 13  
 27 sa : Bōi mōi chōgroe, ba bōi mōi | ba danō Gileadi, chōnia mbanoea  
 chōoe : misila ! Ba itema linia razo, | Ja'iro andrō, ono Manase, ba danō  
 imane : Sangoema'ō mege : Mibe'e | Gileadi ba chōnia gōi danō Gara-  
 manō aoeri chōnia nono andrō, ba | goba ba Mbazana, 60 mbanoea se-  
 28 bōi miboenoe ! — da'ō ninania. Ba | boea, banoea nifo'ōli ba nifolazi  
 me larongo wangetoe'ō hoekoe a- | tōla ; (Moz. IV. 32, 41), ba Ahina- 14  
 ndrō chō razo Iraono Gizeraëli fefoe, | dabi, ono Ido, ba Mahana'i ; ba 15  
 ba la'ata'oefi razo, me aboto ba dō- | Ahimasi ba mado Nafetali ; fo'omo-  
 dōra, so chōnia wa'atoeatoeia Lo- | nia, ba ono Zelomo gōi, Basimata  
 walangi, ba wamatōrō hoekoe sa- | andrō. Ba Ba'ana, ono Hoeza'i, ba 16  
 toelō.

#### FAZA 4.

I. Enoni Zelomo. II. Fa'eboea ga-  
na'ania. III. Fa'atoeatoeania.

1 I. Ba razo ba Ndراونو Gizeraëli | gōi Zocho ba tanō Heferi, ma'afefoe; 11  
 2 fefoe sa'ae Zelomo. Ba da'e hōgō | ba ono Gabinadabi ba Nafata Do-  
 3 genoninia : Ere Gasarija andrō, ono | ra, ma'asagōrō ; fo'omonia Dafata,  
 3 Zadoki. (F. 2, 35). Ba doeroetoeli | ono Zelomo. Ba Ba'ana, ono Gahi-  
 4 Gelihorefi ba Ahija, faoma ono Zisa. | loedi, ba Da'anacha ba ba Megido  
 Ba sa'asa seboea Jozafati, ono Ga- | ba ba Mbeti Zeana ma'asagōrō, ba  
 4 hiloedi. Ba Benaja andrō, ono Jo- | ngai Zaretana, tooe Jezere'eli, i'ot-  
 5 jada, ba koemandra zabōlō. Ere | tarai Mbeti Zeana. noemalō ba Ha-  
 5 gōi Zadoki ba Abiataro. Ba Asaria, | beli Mehola, iroegi ba zi tambai Jo-  
 ono Natano, ba no moefataro hōgō | kemea ; ba ono Geberi ba Ramoti, 13  
 goemandroe. Ba Saboedoe, ono Na- | ba danō Gileadi, chōnia mbanoea  
 6 tano, ba ere ba si fahoewoe chō | Ja'iro andrō, ono Manase, ba danō  
 6 razo. Ba Ahisari, ba mandroe ba | Gileadi ba chōnia gōi danō Gara-  
 gōdo, ba Adonira, ono Gabada, ba | goba ba Mbazana, 60 mbanoea se-  
 7 mandroe rodi. (F. 12, 18). Ba fele- | boea, banoea nifo'ōli ba nifolazi  
 ndroe chō Zelomo goemandroe, | tōla ; (Moz. IV. 32, 41), ba Ahina- 14  
 ba Ndراونو Gizeraëli fefoe. Da'ō | dabi, ono Ido, ba Mahana'i ; ba 15  
 zama'ema balazo chō razo ba ba | Ahimasi ba mado Nafetali ; fo'omo-  
 zorojomonia fefoe, sarasara wa'wa | nia, ba ono Zelomo gōi, Basimata  
 8 zamōsa ba zi dōfi. Ba da'e dōira : | andrō. Ba Ba'ana, ono Hoeza'i, ba 16  
 Ono Hoeri ba hili mado Geferaji ; | mado Gaseri ba ba Mbealoti ; ba 17  
 9 ba ono Dekeri ba Makasi, noemalō | Jozafati, ono Waroea, ba mado Isa-  
 ba Za'alabi ba ba Mbeti Zemesi ba | sari ; Ba Sime'i, ono Ela, ba mado 18  
 10 ba Elono, iroegi Mbeti Hanana ; ba | Mbenijami ; ba Geberi, ono Goeri, 19  
 ono Hezedi ba Garoeboti, chōnia | ba danō Gileadi, ba danō Zihona  
 andrō, razo Ndراونو Gamori, ba ba | andrō Ogi, razo Mbazana. Ba ma'-  
 danō Ogi, razo Mbazana. Ba ma'- 20  
 oewoe Joeda ba Iraono Gizeraëli, | oewoe Joeda ba Iraono Gizeraëli,  
 ba no ato sibai, timba wa'ojā nga- | ba no ato sibai, timba wa'ojā nga-  
 woea nene ba mbewe nasi, ba si | woea nene ba mbewe nasi, ba si  
 mangamanga ira ba somoeso tōdō. | mangamanga ira ba somoeso tōdō. 21  
 II. Ba razo sa'ae Zelomo ba ga- | matōrōwa razo fefoe, i'otarai mboto  
 matōrōwa razo fefoe, i'otarai mboto | Oifarati, iroegi danō Miseraji ; la'ohe  
 Oifarati, iroegi danō Miseraji ; la'ohe | zoemange ba barō bawa Zelomo  
 21 zoemange ba barō bawa Zelomo | ira, sagōtō ja'ia. (Moz. I. 5, 18.  
 Sin. 72, 8). Ba balazo Zelomo ma'ō- | Ba balazo Zelomo ma'ō-  
 chō, ba 12 fikoe hamo si sōchi ba | chō, ba 12 fikoe hamo si sōchi ba  
 22 24 fikoe hamo bō'ō, ba 10 nga'eoē 23  
 sa'wi niboela ba 20 nga'eoē sa'wi | fikoe hamo bō'ō, ba 10 nga'eoē 23  
 nikoebaloi, ba 100 nga'eoē biribiri, | sa'wi niboela ba 20 nga'eoē sa'wi  
 lō lai mbōhō ba nago ba laosi ba | nikoebaloi, ba 100 nga'eoē biribiri,  
 bebe ba manoe, satabō. Noa sa mōi | lō lai mbōhō ba nago ba laosi ba  
 24 barō mbawania fefoe, iroegi mbewe | bebe ba manoe, satabō. Noa sa mōi  
 Oifarati, i'otarai Difisa, noemalō ba | barō mbawania fefoe, iroegi mbewe  
 Gasa, fefoe razo, iroegi mboto Oifar- | Oifarati ; ba lō'ō manō famadōni, fa-  
 ati ; ba lō'ō manō famadōni, fa- | soei. Tobali ahono manō ma'oewoe 25  
 soei. Tobali ahono manō ma'oewoe | Joeda ba Iraono Gizeraëli, barō  
 Joeda ba Iraono Gizeraëli, barō | wēwē nagoe chōnia ba barō mara-

- falaria so zamōsana, i'otarai Dano, noemalō ba Mbereseba, gōtō wa'a-naoe noso Zelomo. (*Moz. III. 26, 5.*)
- 26 *Mich. 4, 4.* Ba 40,000 chō Zelomo koedo goereta ba 12,000 nifake ba wakoedosa. (*Moz. V. 17, 16 b. t.*)
- 27 Ba koemandroe andrō ba samaigi balazo razo Selomo, fabaja balazo zi mangamanga chōnia, sarasara wa'wa zamōsa; lō labē'e ambō ha-
- 28 dia ia. Awō gandroe ba tōla gandroe, sogoena ba koedo goereta ba ba koedo ba wakoedosa, ba la'ohe ba zi so razo, na inōtō ba zamōsana.
- 29 III. **Ba** ihōna chō Zelomo wa'a-toeatoea Lowalangi ba fa'aboto ba dōdō, ba fotdō ihōna chōnia, timba
- 30 nene ba mbewe nasi, tobali abōlō wa'a-toeatoea Zelomo, moroi ba wa'a-toeatoea niha bō'ō fefoe, tānō ba gatoemboecha loeo ba moroi ba wa'a-toeatoea Ndrawa Miseraji fefoe.
- 31 Ba no atoeatoea ia, moroi ba niha bō'ō fefoe, he Etano andrō, ma'oe-woe Zera, ba he Hemano ba Chalikoli ba Darada, ono Maholi, ba te-toeria ia ba niha baero, fasoei.
- 32 (*Nga'ōt. I. 2, 6. Sin. 89, 1.*) Tōloe ngahōnō ilaoe amaedola, ba sinoenō
- 33 nia, ba no lima tōra hōnō. Iwawacha'ō he wisa ngawalō geoe, i'otarai geresi ba hili Libano, noemalō ba zoefa, si toemboe ba gōli kara. Ba ifatoenō he wisa zaliwāliwa ba danō
- 34 ba fofo ba koeōkoeō ba ī'a. Ba dozi soi, ba mōi, ba wamondrondrongo fa'a-toeatoea Zelomo, sinenge zala'wa ba goeli danō fefoe, ba zi no teroeria wa'a-toeatoeania andrō.
- FAZA 5.
- I. Fawoe'oe li ira Zelomo Hiramo andrō, ba wolaoe osali. II. Lahōnagō lafaigī zogoenā, eoe ba kara.
- (A. 1-16 : *Nga'ōt. II. 2.*)
- 1 I. **Ba** ifatenge chō Zelomo genoninia Hiramo andrō, razo Diro; me no irongo no labajoini razo Zelomo, fangali namania. Sagōtō fa'-ara, ba no si fahoewoe sibai chō
- Dawido Hiramo andrō. (*Sam. II. 5, 11. Nga'ōt. II. 2, 3 b. t.*) Ba ifatenge chō Hiramo Selomo, imane chōnia: No ōrongo, wano tebai ilaoe nomo dōi Lawalanginia Jehowa amagoe Dawido, bōrō wanoewōnōe-wō andrō si tefasoei ja'ia, irege ibe'e barō gahenia ira Jehowa. (*Nga'ōt. I. 28, 3.*) Ba no ahono manō fasoei, ibe'e chōgoe Lowalangigoc, Jehowa, tobali lō'ō sa'ae si fa'oeoe ba lō'ō sa'ae si fatimba. Ba no oe'wa'ō tōdōgōe oelaoe nomo dōi Lowalangigoe, Jehowa, dali niwa'ō Jehowa chō namagoe Dawido, me imane : Onooe andrō, nifedadaogoe dania ba da-daomamō, fangalioe, da'ō dania zolaoe omo dōdigoe! (*Nga'ōt. I. 22, 10.*) Ba wa'ō sa'ae, ena'ō lalaoe chōgoe geresi ba hili Libano, ba acha fao ba genonioe genonigoe; ba ja'o zame'e loeo genonioe, dali manō ni-fatōmō. Noa sa'ae ū'ilā, wa samōsa lō ba chōma sangila molaoe eoe, si mane banoea Zidona andrō. Ba me irongo niwa'ō Zelomo Hiramo, ba omoeso sibai dōdōnia, ba imane : Nisoeno Jehowa ma'ōchō, si no mame'e ono satoeatoea chō Dawido, hōgō soi seboea andrō! Ba ifatenge chō Zelomo Hiramo, imane : No oe'ongo niwa'ōoe chōgoe. Ba ja'odo, ba ahorī oe'asogō hadia zomasi'ō tōla geresi ba tōla zenobari. Acha la'ohe mitooe ba mbewe nasi enonigoe, moroi ba hili Libano, ba ja'o zangoema'ō forake ja'ia, iroegi mbanoea niwa'ōoe chōgoe, ba ba da'ō, ba oe'wa'ō wanoedoegō, ena'ō ja'oeegō zamahalō'ō. Ba ja'oeegō, ba ū'o'ō ni'andrōgōe, ūbalazoi ndra'aga, ja'aga si samba omo. Ba ifa'ema 10 chō Zelomo dōla geresi ba tōla zenobari Hiramo, ha wa'oja zomasi ia. Ba Selomo, ba ifa'ohe'ō chō Hiramo, ba 40,000 fikoe gandroe ba 4000 fikoe fanicha mboea zai nifoefoe, balazora, ja'ira si samba omo. Ero rōfi ifa'ohe'ō da'ō chō Hiramo Selomo. Ba no ibe'e wa'a-toeatoea 12

- chō Zelomo Jehowa, itōrō nifaboe'-oenia chōnia mege. Ba ha sara dōdōra Hiramo Zelomo, ba fawoe'oe li ira.
- 13 II. Ba i'ofaja zohalōwō rodī Selomo, ba Ndراono Gизeraëli fefoe, ba fa'ato zi gōna rodī andrō, ba 14 30,000. Ba ifalalilali wamatenge ja'-ira ba hili Libano, sarasara waŵa, ba foeloefoeloe ngahōnō; tobali sa-rasara waŵa ira ba hili Libano ba doeadoea waŵa ba chōra. Ba Adonira mandroe ba rodī andrō, 15 (F. 4, 6). Ba 70,000 chō Zelomo so-noro ba 80,000 zanoto kara ba hili, 16 lō lai hōgōra ba mandroe, chō Zelomo, satoea zangai halōwō, 3300 da'ō, samaigimaigi niha andrō, 17 halōwō. Ba iŵā'ō razo wamo'a kara seboea, si sōchi, kara nitoto, tojo 18 gosali andrō dania. Ba manotonoto doeka andrō chō Zelomo, la'asiwai mbalo, awō gara, ba wolaoe osali dania. (*Hes. 27, 9.*)

### FAZA 6.

I. Osali. II. Amaboe'ela li Lō-walangi. III. He wisa na wame'e osali andrō.

- (Faigi gōi Nga'ōt. II. 3, 1-13.)*
- 1 I. Ōfa ngaotoe a wāloe ngafoeloe fache i'otarai wa'aheta Ndراono Gизeraëli ba danō Miseraji ba no aloea medōloe fache razora Zelomo, me ifobōrō wolaoe osali andrō chō Jehowa, ba mbaŵa Sifi, baŵa si doe. (*Hal. zin. 7, 47.*) Ba osali andrō, nilaoe razo Selomo, ba 60 hela wa'anaoe ba 20 hela wa'ebolo 2 ba 30 hela wa'alawā. Ba ewe'ewe andrō, fōna zi ndroehoe nomo, ba 3 no 20 hela wa'anaoe, dali wa'ebolo gosali, ba 10 hela wa'ebolo, fōna 4 gosali. (*Joh. 10, 23.*) Ba ifosandrela 5 gosali, nifotarali. Ba baero mbagolō, ba 6 isahe na, fasoei, ifasoei gosali, awō nifo'oto'oto andrō, tānō foeri, ibali'ō bate'e baero, fasoei. Si sagōtō zahesahe andrō, tānō tooe, ba 5 hela wa'ebolo, ba si sagōtō,

fanete, ba 6 hela ba si sagōtō tānō jaŵa, ba 7 hela; noa sa ibosi mba-golō tānō baero, fasoei, fa bōi tefa'ā ba mbagolō. Ba me la'otomosi gosali andrō, ba kara si no moedōlō moe-toto mege, me labo'ai, lafa'anō, tobali lō moerongo li wakake si'ōli ba wotomo andrō, he farōcha ba he fahō. Ba bawandroehō ba zi sagōtō tānō tooe, ba ngai, ba tānō raja so, ba ora mijawā ba ziataloe, ba ba zi sagōtō tānō jaŵa. Ilaoe sa'ae gosali andrō ba i'asiwai; ba sagō gosali fafa, ba gasō matoea, ba oi eresi. Ba ilaoe zahesahe andrō, 10 ba gosali ma'afefoe (fasoei), lima hela zagōtō, wa'alawā, ba ifabōbō ba gosali boeatō eresi.

II. Ba hoemedē Jehowa chō Zelomo, imane: Ba gosali andrō, 12 nilaoemō: Na ötōrō nifachoioge andrō ba na ő'o'ő hoekoe chōgoe ba na ötōngōni goroisagoe, ba wanōrō ja'ia, ba oetōrō chōoe niŵā'ōgoe, fehedegoe chō namaoe Dawido, ba ba hoenō Ndراono Gизeraëli 13 oe'iagō, ba lō oe'erogō mbanoeagoe, Iraono Gизeraëli. (*Sam. II. 7, 12.*)

III. Ba ilaoe gosali andrō Selomo 14 ba i'asiwai. Ba bagolō tānō bacha 15 ba gosali, ba bagolō eresi ibe'e, i'otarai zalo, iroegi narō zagō ibaloegō bagolō, tānō bacha. Ba fafa zalo tooe, ba senobari. Ba ibaloegō fafa 16 eresi zi 20 hela andrō, tānō ba hambo gosali (tānō bacha), i'otarai zalo, noemalō barō zagō; ba da'ō ilaoe zi hoelō mbate'e ba hambo, fondrege ni'amoni'ō andrō. Ba 40 17 hela wa'anaoe zi hoelō daloe zalo, fōna wondrege ni'amoni'ō andrō. Ba bagolō eresi tānō bacha, nisoea, 18 la'izoe ndroe'oe ba boenga; oi eresi; lō oroma kara. Ba tānō bacha ilaoe wondrege ni'amoni'ō andrō, ena'ō ba da'ō labe'e dawōla zoera goroisa Jehowa. Ba fōna wondrege ni'amoni'ō 20 andrō, si 20 hela fa'anaoe ba 20 he-la fa'ebolo ba 20 hela fa'alawā, ni-fo'eli balaki, ifazōchi naha wame'e

- 21 soemange, eresi. Ba tánō bacha, ba ifo'oeli balaki gosali Selomo, ba ifatōrō rate balaki fōna wondrege ni'amoni'ō andrō, nifo'oeli balaki gōi.
- 22 Osali ma'asamboea ifo'oeli balaki, fatoetoe; ba he naha wame'e soemange andrō fōna wondrege ni'amoni'ō, ba ifo'oeli balaki, ma'asa-
- 23 mboea. Ba ba wondrege ni'amoni'ō andrō, ba domboea ifazōchi Keroebi, eoe, tōla zai, foeloe hela wa'ala-
- 24 ūwa. Lima hela wa'anaoe gafi Keroebi si samboea, ba lima hela gōi gafi zi samboea, tobali foeloe hela, i'otarai mbalō gafinia si sara, noemalō ba
- 25 mbalō zi sara. Ba foeloe hela gōi Keroebi si samboea; faoma manō Keroebi si domhoea, he nga'eoe, ba
- 26 he fa'eboea. Faoma foelofocloe hela wa'alaŵa Keroebi andrō, si domboea.
- 27 Ba bacha ba wondrege ni'amoni'ō andrō ibe'e Keroebi andrō, ba no nibologō gafira, tobali iroegi mbagolō ba zi tambai afi zi samboea, ba ba mbagolō ba zi tambai iroegi afi zi samboea, ba ba daloe ba faondra gafi. Ba ifo'oeli balaki Keroebi a-
- 29 ndrō. Ba ba mbagolō gosali, fasoei, ba ifasoea'ō Keroebi ba ohi ba boenga, bacha ba wondrege ni'amoni'ō
- 30 ba baoeloe. Ba salo gosali gōi, ba ifo'oeli balaki, bacha ba wondrege
- 31 ni'amoni'ō ba baoeloe. Ba bawandroeħō wondrege ni'amoni'ō, ba ifolagō [eoe] zai. Ba lesi mbawandroeħō ba ehomo fatambai, ba no
- 32 ni'olima sagi. Ba ba lagō mbawandroeħō zai andrō, si doea gōrō, ba ifasoea'ō Keroebi ba ohi ba boenga, ba ifo'oeli balaki Keroebi andrō ba
- 33 ohi, balaki nibōbōzi, ni'anifi'ō. Ba he ba mbawandroeħō baoeloe, ba
- 34 ifalaoe'ō gehomo zai, si ūfa sagi, ba doea gōrō lagō, senobari, ba faoma no moetaba daloe, tobali doeadeoa
- 35 gōrō nifoejoe'ō. Ba ifasoea'ō Keroebi ba ohi ba boenga, ba ifo'oeli balaki, si fatōfa ba nisoea andrō.
- 36 Ba ikōlini golajama fōnafōna gosali, tōloe winaeta kara si ūfa sagi ba
- sawinaeta balo eresi. Ba ndrōfi si ūfa, ba mbaŵa Sifi tebe'e tooe dojo gosali Jehowa andrō, ba ba ndrōfi si felezara, ba mbaŵa boeli, bawā si ūlaoe, ba te'asiwai gosali, fefoe hadia ia zi fabōbō chōnia, he wisa wolaoe ja'ia, tobali mewitoe fache i'olaoe'ō.

## FAZA 7.

I. Ilaoe gōdo Selomo. - II. Taroe nahe andrō si doea, ba gosali. III. Gala nidanō andrō, tōla, ba ahenia. IV. Fakake ba gosali.

- I. Ba gōdonia andrō, ba mewelēdōloe fache i'olaoe'ō Selomo, irege maeloe wa'awai. (F. 10, 17). Eoe gatoea ba hili Libano nomo andrō, 100 hela wa'anaoe ba 50 hela wa'ebolo, ba 30 hela wa'alaŵa; tōloe ngenoli gehomo eresi, moroi tooe ba boeatō eresi ba mbalō gehomo. Ba sagō, ba eresi, jaŵa mbate'e ba hambo; si tohare ba gehomo andrō, ehomo si 45, felefelelima zangenoli. Ba tōloe winaeta mboeatō, ba sandrela, ba no fatahō, tōloetōloe ngenoli. Ba bawandroeħō ba sandrela fefoe, ba no si ūfa sagi, eoe balo, ba si fatahō zandrela, tōloetōloe ngenoli. Ba ilaoe zerambi, ni'otaroenahe gehomonia, 50 hela wa'anaoe ba 30 hela wa'ebolo, ba samboea tō zerambi fōna da'ō, nifo'ehomo si manō gōi, ba nibosi mbalō. Ba samboea zeri balai, naha dadaoma, ba nifatoenō hoehoeo, seri balai wangoe-hoekoe, ilaoe, oi nibaloegō bagolō eresi, tánō bacha; i'otarai zalo, noemalō barō zagō. Ba omonia, nahiania, ba golajama si samboea, misa, i'otarai zerambi no mege, ba si manō gōi wolaoe. Ba chō nono Wara'o andrō nihalōnia, ba ilaoe gōi nomo Selomo, boeata zerambi andrō? (F. 3, 1). Ba [omo] andrō fefoe, ba kara seboea bōli, nibana ba wanoto, nigaragazini, he tanō bacha ba he tánō baero, i'otarai

- dojo tooe, noemalō barō zagō, ba tānō baero, iroegi golajama sebolo 10 andrō. Ba tojo tooe, ba no kara seboea bōli, kara seboea, so zi 10 11 hela ba so zi 8 hela. Ba mijāwa, ba kara seboea bōli, nifatōrō sikoe ba 12 wanoto, ba eoe, eresi. Ba ōli gola-jama sebolo andrō, fasoei, ba tōloe winaeta gara si ōfa sagi ba sawi-naeta geoe balo, eresi, si mane olajama gosali Jehowa, tānō bacha, ba si mane olajama zerambi andrō ba gōdo.
- 13 II. **Ba** ifatenge ba Diro razo Selomo, ifakaoni'ō Hiramo andrō, banoea Diro. (*Nga'ōt. II. 2, 13, 14.*)
- 14 Ono lacha mbanoea, mado Nafe-tali Hiramo andrō, ba amania, ba banoea Diro; siambroe ia, toeka dōla, si fahōna fa'oneche, awō wa'atoe-atoea, awō wa'aboto ba dōdō, ba wolaoe hadia ia, tōla. Ba mōi ia chō razo, ilaoe nilaoe andrō chōnia fefoe. (*Moz. II. 31, 3.*)
- (A. 15-21 : *Nga'ōt. II. 3, 15-17.*)
- 15 Ifahele daroe nahe andrō, si doea, tōla, ba gewe'ewe andrō ba gosali. Felevaloe hela wa'alawa daroe nahe andrō ba daōfa manalagoe wa'esolo, ni'okowoe, ōfa toeroe wa'awe'ewe'e; si fagōlōgōlō manō zi doea andrō.
- 16 (*Raz. II. 25, 17.*) Ba domboea ilaoe hōgō, nifahele, tōla, hōgō daroe nahe andrō; faoma limalima hela wa'a-laŵa hōgō andrō. Ba ifazōchi zi hoelō ni'otaraŵa, raeŵeraeŵe, amae-dola mbaloebaloe hōgō daroe nahe andrō, faoma ma'adomboea ibe'e
- 17 ni'otaraŵa si manō. Ba ifazōchi wamaedo mboea dalimo, tōla, doea-doaea winali wamaedo mboea dalimo
- 18 zamboea ni'otaraŵa. Ba 200 wa-maedo mboea dalima zamboea ni'-otaraŵa, fasoei, ni'ofinaligō, ifagō-lōgōlō manō wolaoe ba hōgō daroe
- 20 nahe si domboea. Ba hōgō daroe nahe andrō, ba no famaedo mboenga zōmasōma safoesi, ōfa hela.
- 21 Ba ifasindro daroe nahe andrō ewe'ewe gosali; ifasindro zi sara ba
- gambōlō, ba ibe'e tōinia Jachino, ba si sara, ba gabera, ba Boasi ibe'e tōi da'ō. Ba hōgō daroe nahe 22 andrō, ba no famaedo mboenga zōmasōma safoesi. Ba awai wolaoe ta-roe nahe andrō.
- (A. 23-26 : *Nga'ōt. II. 4, 2-5.*)
- III. **Ba** ifazōchi gala seboea a-ndrō, nifahele, 10 hela wa'ebolo mbawa, no owoelo, ba 5 hela wa'-alaŵa, dafoeloe manalagoe wa'eboea. Ba tooe mbewenia, ba famaedo 24 la'izoe ndroe'oe, foeloe hela, fasoei, doea winali, nidōlō famahele mege. Ba fa'awe'ewe'e gala, ba laloe'a, ba 25 bewenia, ba si mane bewe mako, no famaedo mboenga zōmasōma safoesi; ba ūsinia, ba 26 ngaso'e idanō. Felendroea wamaedo zaŵi zoloe'i, 26 3 tānō mijooe, ba 3 tānō ba gae-choela loeo ba 3 tānō miraja ba 3 tānō ba gatoemboecha. Ba si tohare ba hoeloera gala andrō, ba oi miba-chā dojora.
- (A. 27-39 : *Nga'ōt. II. 4, 6-10.*)
- Ba ifazōchi gōi dajadaja andrō, tōla, 27 foeloe fefoe, ōfa hela wa'anaoe ba ōfa hela wa'ebolo ba tōloe hela wa'-alaŵa. Ba si mané wamazōchi daja-daja andrō : Nifolesi ngai, ba 29 29 ngai andrō, nifasoei lesi, ba famae-do zingo ba famaedo zaŵi ba famaedo Keroebi; ba si manō gōi ba lesi andrō. Ba he jaŵa zingo andrō ba jaŵa zaŵi ba he tānō tooe, ba boenga ni'oraeŵeraeŵe nifanaŵana-ŵa. Ba ūfa roda zamboea dajadaja, 30 ba dōladōla roda, ba tōla. Ba ni-fo'alis i watalinga si ūfa. Amaedola galisi, nifahele, daomadaoma mba-langā andrō. Ba sobawa daoma-daoma andrō, ba swoelo mbawania, sahela a matonga wa'eŵaŵa; ba nisoea gōi da'ō; ba lesinia, ba si ūfa sagi, tengə swoelo. Ba tooe lesi 32 roda andrō, si ūfa. Ba dōladōla roda, ba no nifabōbō ba nōsi dajadaja andrō. Ba fa'alaŵa roda, ba sahela a matonga. Ba no nifolaoe roda 33 goereta roda andrō. Ba he dōla-

dōlania ba he ōsinia ma'afefoe, ba  
 34 oi nifahele. Ba watalinga si ūfa, ba  
 si hoelō galisi, nidōlō famahele ba  
 35 nōsi. Ba ba dete dajadaja andrō,  
 ba si hoelō daomadaoma, ½ hela  
 wa'alaŵa, fasoei, ni'woelo'iō : Ba  
 dete dajadaja andrō so daomadaoma  
 andrō, si so secheseche mbalanga,  
 nidōlō famahele mege ba ngainia  
 36 andrō ba ba lesinia. Ba ba wolo-  
 wolo ngainia andrō, ba isoea Ke-  
 roebi ba singo ba ohi, ha wa'oja  
 zonaha ba zi sagōsagōrō ; ba boenga  
 37 ni'oraeweraeŵe, fasoei. Si manō  
 wamazōchi dajadaja andrō, si foeloe  
 si faoma famahele ba si faoma  
 38 fa'eboea ba si faoma nga'ee. Ba  
 foeloe gōi ifazōchi balanga tōla ; 5  
 zo'e nōsi zi samboea balanga, ūfa  
 hela wa'ewāŵa mbawa. Samboe-  
 samboea mbalanga ba dajadaja si  
 39 foeloe andrō. Ba lima ibe'e tānō  
 raja gosali ba lima tānō jōoe, daja-  
 daja andrō ; ba gala seboea andrō,  
 ba tānō ba gambōlō ibe'e, tānō  
 fōna, tānō miraja.

(A. 4-47: Nga'ōt. II. 4, 11-18.)

40 IV. Ba ifazōchi mbowoa ba soe-  
 ndroesoendroe ba figa Hiramo andrō  
 ba i'asiwai nilaoe andrō fefoe, ni-  
 laoenia chō Zelomo ba gosali Jehowa  
 41 andrō : Taroe nahe andrō, si doea,  
 ba hōgō daroe nahe, ni'woelo'iō,  
 si domboea ba ni'otaraŵa andrō,  
 baloebaloe hōgō daroe nahe andrō,  
 42 — ba famaedo mboea dalimo andrō,  
 si 400, ba ni'otaraŵa andrō, si do-  
 mboea, si doea winali zamboea ni'-  
 otaraŵa, baloebaloe hōgō daroe na-  
 43 he andrō, si domboea ; awō daja-  
 daja andrō, si foeloe, fabaja balanga  
 andrō si foeloe ba dajadaja andrō ;  
 44 ba gala seboea andrō, si ha samboea  
 ba saŵi andrō, si felendroe, soloe'i  
 45 gala andrō ; ba bowoa andrō ba  
 soendroesoendroe ba figa. Ba gama-  
 gama andrō fefoe, nifazōchi Hiramo  
 andrō chō razo Selomo, ba gosali Je-  
 howa andrō, ba no tōla ni'alōsōigō.  
 46 Ba ndraso Joridano ifafahelle'ō razo,

ba golaboeta tanō, ba gotaloeara  
 Zoekota Zaretano. Ba lō itoelo ga- 47  
 magama andrō fefoe Selomo, bōrō  
 me no oja sibai ; lō moehonogōi  
 wa'aboea dōla andrō.

(A. 48-51: Nga'ōt. II. 4, 19-5, 1.)

Ba ifafazōchi'ō Selomo gamagama a- 48  
 andrō fefoe, si so ba gosali Jehowa da-  
 nia : naha wame'e soemange andrō,  
 ana'a, awō meza andrō, ana'a, si so  
 jaŵa roti nifaigifaigi andrō, (Moz.  
 II. 30, 1; 25, 23), awō naha wandroe 49  
 andrō, lima ba gambōlō ba lima ba  
 gabera, naha wandroe ana'a, fōna  
 wondrege ni'amoni'iō, ba famaedo  
 mboenga andrō ba fandroe ba goeti  
 wandroe, ana'a, ba figa seboea ba 50  
 rosō, ba figa side'ide ba mako ba  
 gali, balaki. Ba izi lagō mbawand-  
 droehō andrō, si doea gōrō miba-  
 cha — ba wondrege ni'amoni'iō —  
 ba izi mbawandroehō andrō ba go-  
 sali, si doea gōrō, bawandroehō ba  
 51 zi hoelō daloe zalo, ba ana'a gōi. Ba  
 me no awai nilaoe andrō, fefoe, ni-  
 falaoe'ō razo Selomo ba gosali Je-  
 howa andrō, ba i'ohé bacha Selomo  
 ni'amoni'iō namania Dawido, firō  
 andrō ba ana'a andrō, ba gama-  
 gama, ibe'e ba mbate'e girōgirō  
 andrō ba gosali Jehowa.

#### FAZA 8.

I. La'ohé ba gosali dawōla ni'-  
 amoni'iō andrō. II. To'ele lachōmi  
 Jehowa. Hoehoeo Zelomo. III. Fa-  
 ngandrō Zelomo, ba we'amoni'iō  
 osali. IV. Ifahowoe'ō zato Selomo.  
 V. Soemange fe'amoni'iō.

(Faigi gōi Nga'ōt. II. 5-7).

I. Ba ifaloecha'ō zatoea Ndraono 1  
 Gizeraëli Selomo, awō hogō mado,  
 salaŵa niwa Ndraono Gizeraëli,  
 chōnia, ba Jeroezalema, ba wolohe  
 mijāŵa tawōla zoera goroisa Jehowa,  
 moroi ba mbanoea Dawido, ja'ia  
 Ziona andrō. (Sam. II. 6, 17). Ba 2  
 owoelo chō razo Selomo ndra matoea  
 Ndraono Gizeraëli fefoe, ba mbaŵa  
 Etani, ba gowasa — ja'ia mbaŵa

- si fitoe andrō. (*Moz. III. 22, 34.*)
- 3 La'ondrasi satoea Ndraono Gize-  
4 raeli, ba lafazaŵa dawōla ere, ba  
la'ohe mijawa dawōla Jehowa a-  
ndrō, fabaja ose wama'ele'ō, awō  
gamagama ni'amoni'ō andrō fefoe,  
si so baose andrō — da'ō ni'ohe
- 5 gere ba ono Lewi mijawa. Ba razo  
Selomo ba banoea Ndraono Gize-  
raeli fefoe, si no mangondrasi ja'ia,  
ba la'iagō fōna dawōla, wame'e  
soemange biribiri ba saŵi, irege lō
- 6 moetaha moe'erai ha wa'oja. Ba  
ere andrō, ba la'ohe ba nahania  
dawōla zoera goroisa Jehowa, ba  
zi hoelō mbate'e, tānō ba hambo,  
ba wondrege ni'amoni'ō andrō, barō
- 7 gafi Keroebi andrō. Noa sa moebo-  
logō gafi Keroebi andrō, jaŵa naha  
dawōla, ba tobali amaedola lafo-  
ndroendroe dawōla, fabaja heahe-  
nia, Keroebi, moroi jaŵa Ba fa'a-
- 8 naoe heahea andrō, ba irege oroma  
chō zi iagō fōna wondrege ni'amoni'ō; ba moroi baero, ba lō oroma.  
Ba ba da'ō sosó, iroegi ma'ōchō  
9 andre. Ba bacha barō dawōla andrō,  
ba ha kara wanoera andrō, si doea  
gōrō, nibe'e Moze bacha, ba gahe  
hili Horebi no, kara wanoera ba  
wawoe'esa li andrō, me fawoe'oe  
li Jehowa ba Ndraono Gizeraeli,  
me aheta ira ba danō Miseraji.  
(*Moz. II. 25, 21. Heb. 9, 4.*)
- 10 II. Ba me larōi ni'amoni'ō ere,  
ba ifōnoei gosali Jehowa lawoeo  
11 andrō, tobali tebai mōi mangai  
halōŵōra ere, ba lawoeo andrō, me  
no ifōnoei gosali Jehowa lachōmi  
Jehowa. (*Moz. II. 40, 34.*)  
(4. 12-53 : *Nga'ōt. II. 6, 1-40.*)
- 12 Ba imane Selomo : „Looe andrō,  
ba no ifataro ba mbanoea si jaŵa.  
Ba no iŵa'ō Jehowa, ba zogōmi-  
13 gōmi i'iagō. (*Moz. II. 20, 21.*) Ba  
no oelaoe nomo, nahiae. nahia si  
soso'ō, iroegi zi lō aetoe.“ Ba zoera  
14 zinoenō so da'ō. Ba ibali'ō ia foeri  
razo ba ifahowoe'ō zato Ndraono  
Gizeraeli fefoe, no moeziozio zato
- fefoe. Ba imane : Nisoeno Jehowa, 15  
Lowalangi Ndraono Gizeraeli, si no  
mamaboe'oe li chō namagoe Dawido bewenia, ba si no mamaloea ja'ia tangania, me imane : I'otarai 16  
loeo me oeheta ba danō Miseraji mbanoeagoe Iraono Gizeraeli, ba lō nitoejoegoe ba mado Ndraono Gize-  
raeli banoea, ena'ō lalaoe gosali, ena'ō ba da'ō monahia dōigoe. Ba aefa da'ō, ba oetoejoe Jeroezalema, nahia dōigoe, ba no oetoejoe Dawido, ena'ō razo mbanoeagoe Irao-  
no Gizeraeli ia. (*Sam. II. 7, 6.*) Ba 17  
no iŵa'ō tōdōnia amagoe Dawido, ilaoe gosali dōi Jehowa, Lowalangi Ndraono Gizeraeli; ba imane Je-  
howa chō namagoe Dawido : Me no 18  
ōŵa'ō tōdōoe ūlaoe gosali dōigoe, ba si sōchi da'ō, me no si manō dōdōoe. Ba tengə sa ja'oegō zolaoe 19  
osali andrō, onooe dania, nga'ōtōoe, zolaoe osali dōigoe. Ba no itōrō 20  
gamaboe'ela li andrō ibe'e Jehowa. So ndra'o, fangali namagoe Dawido, moedadao ndra'o ba dadaoma razo Ndraono Gizeraeli, itōrō nifaboe'oe Jehowa, ba no oelaoe gosali dōi Jehowa, Lowalangi Ndraono Gize-  
raeli. Ba no oefonahia ba da'ō 21  
dawōla andrō, tawōla goroisa ba wawoe'esa li andrō chō Jehowa, fawoe'esa li me fawoe'oe li ia chō ndra toeada, me iheta ira ba danō Miseraji.
- III. Ba mōi fōna naha wame'e 22  
soemange andrō chō Jehowa Zelomo, anehe Ndraono Gizeraeli sato, fefoe, i'oro'ō dangania mijawa ba zoroego, ba imane : „He Jehowa, 23  
Lowalangi Ndraono Gizeraeli ! Samōsa lō Lowalangi si mane ja'oegō, he si jaŵa ba zoroego, ba he si tooe ba goeli danō ; ja'oegō, ba lō ūboelō'ō wawoe'esa li andrō ba fa'ebœa dōdōoe ba genonioe andrō, sanōrō lala chōoe, soroi si'aikō ba dōdō, ba no ūtōrō chō genonioe andrō, amagoe Dawido nifaboe'oemō chōnia. Ja'ia, nifaboe'oemō chōnia

- bewcoe, ba no ūfaloea tangaoe, si  
 25 mane ma'ōcho. Ba iada'e, ja'oegō Jehowa, Lowalangi Ndraono Gizeräeli, tōrō chō genonioe, amagoe Dawido, nifaboe'oemō chōnia, me ūmane : Sagōtō fa'ara dania, ba lō ambō chōoe [nga'ōtōoe], fōnagoe, sidadao ba dadaoma razo Ndraono Gizeräeli, asala lafaigifaigi lalara iraonooe, ena'ō latōrō fōnagoe, si  
 mane fonōrōoe ja'ia fōnagoe. (*Sin.*  
 26 132, 11). Ba iada'e, ja'oegō Lowalangi Ndraono Gizeräeli, ena'ō na itōrō gamaboe'oela limō andrō, nifaboe'oemō andrō chō genonioe,  
 27 amagoe Dawido. Ba hadia, si ndroe-hoe, ba goeli danō i'iagō Lowalangi? Hiza, lō lataha ia zoroego ba fondrege zoroego, ba he moroi itaha ia osali andre, nilaoeogoe? (*Jes.* 66,  
 28 1. *Jer.* 23, 24). Ba otahōgō wangerndrō genonomō andre ba fakaosania, ja'oegō Jehowa, Lowalangigoe, ena'ō ūfondrondrongo wangarōngarō andrō ba fangandrō andrō, fangandrō genonioe andre chōoe, ma'ō-chō; ena'ō bongi ma'ōchō manō ūfaigifaigi gosali andre, nahia andrō, nifaboe'oemō limō, me ūmane: Tōigoe zi sosó ba da'ō dania; fa ūfondrondrongo wangandrō genonioe ba nahia andre. (*Moz.* V. 12, 11).  
 30 Ba ena'ō na ūfondrondrongo wakosa genonioe andre ba fakaosa mbanoeaoe, Iraono Gizeräeli, na mangandrō ira ba nahia andre; ja'ia, ena'ō na ūfondrondrongo ba nahia andrō, ba zidadao ja'oegō, ba zoroego; ba  
 31 na ūrongo, ba ūbe'e aefa zala! Na so zi sala chō nawōnia ba na labe'e ba hōloe ia, ena'ō i'aro'ō [niŵa'ōnia] ba hōloe andrō, ba na so ia, na mōi ba hōloe ia, fōna nahia wame'e soemange ba nomo andre:  
 32 (*Moz.* II. 22, 11): ba fondrondrongo ba zoroego, ba tolo ba ohe ba lala hoehoeo genonomō, ena'ō ūetoe'ō hoekoe zi so sala, wangahare'ō ba hoeloenia wolaoenia andrō, ba ena'ō acfa zi lō horō ūwa'ō, dali wa'atoelō dōdōnia. Ba na te'ala mbanoeaoe 33 Iraono Gizeräeli labe'e emalira, na moloi ira labe'e, me no molalō ira chōoe, ba na lafoeli ira chōoe, na fadoehoe dōdōra ba dōimō andrō ba na mangandrō ira chōoe, na la'anganarōfi li ndra'oegō ba nomo andre: (*Moz.* V. 30, 2): ba ūfondrondrongo 34 ba zoroego ba ūbe'e aefa horō mbanoeaoe, Iraono Gizeräeli, ba ūohe mangawoeli ira ba danō andrō, nibē'oe chō ndra toeara. Ba na no 35 tedoeħ mbanoea si jaħa, na lō teoe, me no molalō ira chōoe, ba na mangandrō ira ba nahia andre ba na fadoehoe dōdōra ba dōimō andrō, na lafalalini gera'erara, na labōħōi horō, me no ūħondrōgō ira: (*F.* 17, 7) ba ūfondrondrongo ba zoroego, 36 ba ūbe'e aefa horō genonioe, horō mbanoeaoe, Iraono Gizeräeli, wanoeertoerō chōra lala si sōchi andrō, nitōrōra; ba ūfotoe danōe andrō, nibē'oe ba mbanocaoe andrō, ondrōita dania ba nga'ōtōra. Ba ma 37 lofo mbanoea ba danō ba ma fōchō waba, ba na fa'achozi ngalai wache ba ma lojomō ba ma so ċamo, ba ma fōla, ba ma lafakao ira emalira, ba mbanoeara heza, ba ma hadia wamakao, ba ma hadia ia wōchō: ba na so zangandrō, ha niha, ba 38 ma si angarōfi li ja'oegō, banoeaoe Iraono Gizeräeli fefoe, ha niha, — na itegoe ira tōdōra, dozi ira — na i'oro'ō dangania ba nomo andre: ba ūfondrondrongo ba zoroego, ba 39 nahiae andrō, ba zidadao ndra'oegō, ba ūbe'e aefa zala ba ūfaigi, ena'ō ūsoelōni sibai ba zamōnsana nitōrōnia, he wisa wamaigioe tōdōnia — ha sa ja'oegō zangila tōdō nono niha fefoe! — (*Sin.* 7, 10. *Hal.* zin. 1, 24). ena'ō la'ata'oefi 40 ndra'oegō si lō mamalōmalō, gōtō we'asora ba danō andrō, nibē'oe chō ndra toeama. Ba he ba niha 41 bō'ō si tengā banoeaoe Iraono Gizeräeli, na so ia moroi ba danō sarōe, bōrō dōimō andrō, — larongo sa'ae 42

- dania dōimō seboea andrō ba tangaoe sabōlō ba ta'iomō, si no 51  
ō'oro'ō — na so ia, ba na mangandrō ia ba golajama gosali andre,  
43 ba ūfondronrongo ba zoroego, ba ena'ō ogolō dōdōra ira. Me no ba-  
nahiae andrō, sidadao ndra'oegō, ba 52  
ba ū'o'ō fefoe ni'andrō niha bō'ō ja'ira, nihetamō ba danō Miseraji,  
andrō, ena'ō aboto ba dōdō niha amaedola ba daloe galitō famahele  
fefoe ba goeli danō dōimō andrō, zi'ōli. Ena'ō lō aefa hōrōoe ba wa-  
ena'ō la'ata'oefi ndra'oegō, si mane 53  
banoeaoe Iraono Gizeräeli, ba ena'ō kaosa genonioe ba ba wakaosa mba-  
aboto ba dōdōra, wa no tōimō noeaeo Iraono Gizeräeli, ena'ō ū'o'ō chōra  
mbōrō dōi gosali andre, nilaoegoe.  
44 Ba na mōi fasoewō ba nemalira 53  
mbanoeaoe, na latōrō lala ba nifa-  
tengeoe ja'ira, ba na mangandrō ira  
chō Jehowa, na la'otahōgō mbanoea  
andre, nitoejoemō ba osali andre,  
45 nilaoegoe nahia dōimō : ba ūfondronrongo ba zoroego wangandrōra ba 54  
fe'angarōfira li ja'oegō, ba ūtolo  
ira. Ba na molalō ira chōoe — samōsa sa lō niha si lō olalōwā —  
ba na mofōnōe'ō chōra, na ūbe'e 55  
ba danga nemalira ira, na tobali  
la'olo'iō ira samakao ja'ira, ba danō  
nemali, he ba zarōoe, ba he ba  
zahatō. (Amaed. 20, 9. Jak. 3, 2.  
47 Joh. I, 1, 8.), ba na la'era'era tōdōra,  
ba danō andrō, ba ni'olo'iō ja'ira, 56  
na lafalalini gera'erara ba na la'an-  
garōfi li ndra'oegō ba danō zamakao  
ja'ira, na lamane : No mosala  
ndra'aga, no malace zi lō atelo, no  
48 seboea horō ndra'aga ! ba na lafoeli  
ira chōoe, soroi si'ai'kō ba dōdōra 57  
ba ba gera'erara fefoe, ba danō  
nemalira andrō, sangoloi'ō ja'ira, ba  
na mangandrō ira chōoe, na la'otahōgō  
danōra andrō, nibe'oe chō  
ndra toeara, mbanoea andrō, nitoe-  
joemō, ba omo andre, nilaoegoe  
49 nahia dōimō : ba ūfondronrongo 58  
wangandrōra ba fe'angarōfira li ja'-  
oegō, ba zoroego, ba naha andrō,  
ba zidadao ndra'oegō ba ūtolo ira,  
50 ba ūbe'e aefa zala mbanoeaoe, hadia  
ia horōra chōoe, awō lalōra fefoe,  
solalō ira chōoe, ba ena'ō lahachōsi  
tōdō ira sangoloi'ō ja'ira mege, ūbe'e,  
ena'ō ogolō dōdōra ira. Me no ba-  
noeaeo ira ba me no ja'oegō zochō  
ja'ira, nihetamō ba danō Miseraji,  
amaedola ba daloe galitō famahele  
zi'ōli. Ena'ō lō aefa hōrōoe ba wa-  
kaosa genonioe ba ba wakaosa mba-  
noeaeo Iraono Gizeräeli, ena'ō ū'o'ō  
chōra fefoe ni'andrōra chōoe. Noa  
sa ūoniagō ira chōoe, tāna chōoe,  
ba niha bō'ō fefoe ba goeli danō,  
dali nifaboe'oemō, nifa'ema geno-  
nioe Moze, me ūheta ba danō Mi-  
seraji ndra toeama, ja'oegō So'aja,  
Jehowa". (Moz. II, 19, 5. Moz. V.  
9, 26).
- IV. Ba me no i'etoe'ō Selomo 54  
wangandrō ba fe'angarofli li Jehowa,  
ba maoso ia fōna naha wame'e soe-  
mange chō Jehowa, ba nibalōdoehi-  
ninia tanō mege, wangoro'ō tanga-  
nia mijawā ba zoroego, ba i'otahōgō 55  
Ndraono Gizeräeli sato, ba ifah-  
woe'ō ira, i'ebœa'ō linia, imane :  
Nisoeno Jehowa, si no mame'e a-  
56 hono Ndraono Gizeräeli, si mane  
nifaboe'oenia mege; sambalō lō sae-  
choe ba danō amaboe'oela li si sō-  
chi andrō fefoe, nifaboe'oenia, nifa'-  
ema genoninia Moze ! (Jos. 21, 45).  
Jamoetolo ita Lowalangida, Jehowa, 57  
si mane fanolonia ira toeada mege.  
Bōi jamoe'erogō ita, ba bōi jamoe-  
tibō'ō ita, ena'ō chōnia gaso'ala 58  
dōdōda ibe'e, ba ena'ō lala chōnia,  
tatōrō, si lō mamalōmalō, ba ena'ō  
croisania ba amachoitania ba hoe-  
koenia tatōngōni, niwā'ōnia chō  
ndra toeada. Ba ena'ō bongi ma'ō'  
chō lō olifoe Lowalangida, Jehowa, 59  
ligoe andre, niwā'ōgoe chō Jehowa,  
we'angarōfi li ja'ia, ena'ō ero ma'ō'  
chō i'ohe ba lala hoehoeo genoninia,  
awō hoehoeo mbanoeania, Iraono  
Gizeräeli, ena'ō aboto ba dōdō niha 60  
fefoe, ba goeli danō, wa no Lowa-  
langi Jehowa, ha ja'ia. (Moz. V, 4,  
35). Ba bōi doeadoea dōdōmi chō 61  
Lowalangida Jehowa, ena'ō mitōrō  
nifachoinia, ba mi'o'ō goroisania, si  
mane ma'ōchō,

- (A. 62-66: *Nga'ōt. II. 7, 4-10.*)
- 62 V. **Ba** labe'e zoemange nitaba chō Jehowa razo ba Iraono Gize-  
63 raëli fefoe, awōnia. Soemange fangorifi ibe'e Selomo, itaba chō Jehowa, 22,000 zañi, ba 120,000 mbi-ribiri. Ba la'amoni'ō gosali Jehowa razo ba Iraono Gizeraëli fefoe.  
64 Me loeo da'ō i'amoni'ō razo gola-jama ba daloe andrō, fōna gosali Jehowa, wame'e soemange ba da'ō, soemange nitoenoe ba soemange ni'ā ba tawō zoemange fangorifi. Me no ambō fa'eboea naha wame'e soemange tōla andrō, fōna Jehowa, lō itaha zoemange nitoenoe andrō, ba soemange ni'ā ba tawō zoema-  
65 nge fangorifi. Ilaoe gowasa Selomo, me loeo da'ō, ba Iraono Gizeraëli fefoe, awōnia, owoeloa seboea sibai, [dozi banoea] i'otarai ba lala ba Hamata, noemalō ba mbombo andrō ba nola danō Miseraji, fōna Lowalangida Jehowa, mendroea wa fitoe bongi, tobali feleōfa ngaloeo.  
66 Ba me loeo si ūlaoe, ba ifofanō niha sato. Ba la'angonasi razo ba lafoeli ira chōra. omoeso dōdōra ba abe'e dōdōra, ba zi sōchi andrō fefoe, ni-be'e Jehowa chō genonia Dawido ba ba mbanoearia, Iraono Gizeraëli.

## FAZA 9.

I. Ifoeli i'oroma'ō ia chō Zelomo Lowalangi. II. Doeä woeloe banoea ibe'e chō Hiramo Selomo. III. Rodi nibe'e Zelomo. IV. Folojo ba Gofiri.

(A. 1-9: *Nga'ōt. II. 7, 11-22.*)

- 1 I. **Ba** me no i'asiwai Selomo wo-laoe osali Jehowa, awō gōdo razo ba hadia ia fefoe nifachoi dōdōnia,  
2 somasi ia ifaloea, ba ifoeli i'oroma'ō ia chō Zelomo Jehowa, si mane fangoroma'onia ja'ia ba Gibeona no.  
3 (F. 3, 5). Ba imane chōnia Jehowa : No oerongo wangandrōe ba fakao-samō chōgroe. Osali andrō nilaoemō, ba no oebe'e ni'amoni'ō, wamonahia tōigoc ba da'ō, si lō mamalōmalō, ba hōrōgroe ba tōdōgroe, ba si lō

aefa'aefa ba da'ō. Ba na cōtōrō sa'ae lala nifachoigoe, si mane fanōrō namaoe Dawido, ba wa'adōlō dōdō ba ba wa'atoelō, fa õ'o'ō sibai niwa'ōgroe chōoe ba cōtōngōni nifachoigoe, awō lala andrō chōgroe, ba oe'aro'ō dadaoma wa'arazomō ba Ndراونو Gizeraëli, iroegi zi lō aetoe, si mane nifaboe'oegoe chō namaoe Dawido, me oemané : Lō aetoe danaia chōoe [nga'ōtōoe] sidadao ba dadaoma razo Ndراونو Gizeraëli. (Sam. II. 7, 16. F. 6, 12). Ba na mi'erogō zoei ndra'o, ja'ami ba iraonomi, na lō mi'o'ō goroisagoe, awō nifachoigoe, niwa'ōgroe chōmi, na mōi ami mamosoemange Lowalangi bō'ō, na chōra mangaloeloe ami, (Sin. 89, 31), ba oehori Ndراونو Gizeraëli ba danō andre, nibe'e-goe chōra ; ba osali andre, si no oe'amoni'ō nahia dōigoe, ba timba nitibō'ō oebe'e, lō'ō sa'ae ofeagi ; ba Iraono Gizeraëli, ba oebe'e ni'o'aja niha bō'ō fefoe ba nihera-herai. (Moz. V. 28, 37). Ba osali andre, si no alawā javä, ba tobali adoedoela dania ; dozi sanōrō, ba tobali dōdō ba fasi, ba na lasofoe : Hana wa ilaoe da'ō Jehowa ba danō andre ba ba gosali andre? (Jer. 22, 8). ba lamane : Bōrō me no la'ero-gō Lowalangira, Jehowa andrō, si no mangehetia ira toeara ba danō Miseraji ba me no la'olembai Lowalangi bō'ō ba me no ba da'ō mangaloeloe ira, me no da'ō lafosoemange, — andrō wa no ifatōrō chōra Jehowa wamakao andrō fefoe !

II. **Ba** me no noemalō zi doeä woeloe fache andrō, ba nilaoe Zelomo omo andrō, si domboea, — osali Jehowa andrō, awō gōdo razo, (F. 6, 38), ba nitolo Hiramo, razo 11 Diro, Selomo balo eresi ba balo senobari ba ana'a, ha wa'eboea zomasí ia — ba me loeo da'ō, ba 20 i'amoealagō Selomo chō Hiramo banoea ba danō Galilaia. Ba so Hiramo, moroi ba Diro, ba wamaigi

- banoea andrō, nitehe Zelomo chō-nia, ba lō omasi ia. Ba imane : Hadia mbanoea da'ō, nibē'oe chōgoe, ga'a? Andrō wa labe'e tōi danō da'ō Kaboeli (mane si lō boto), iroegi ma'ōchō andre. (*Jos. 19, 27*). Ba 27,772 balaki zi no ifa'ohe'ō chō-Zelomo ana'a Hiramo.
- 15 III. Ba si mané rodi andrō, ni-wā'ō razo Selomo, ba wolaoe osali Jehowa andrō, awō gōdonia, awō [hati] Milo andrō, awō gōli Jeroe-zalema ba ūli Hasora ba ūli Megido
- 16 ba ūli Gezeri, oi ūli kara. Noa sa mōi mijawā Wara'o, razo Miseraji, no atoe'a ia ba Gezeri andrō ba no itoenoe ba no la'ō'ōtō tooe Ndrawa Gana'ana andrō, banoea da'ō; ba no ibē' boeala [mbanoea da'ō] chō-17 nononia, fo'omo Zelomo. Ba i'aro'ō Selomo Gezeri andrō ba Beti Horona 18 toe, ba Ba'alati ba Tamara ba 19 danō si mate. Ba banoea, ba ni'irō'ō balazo, fefoe, ba banoea goereta ba banoea zi fakoedo andrō ba hadia ia na, somasi Zelomo ilaoe, he ba Jeroe-zalema, ba he ba hili Libano ba ba danō si so barō mbawania,
- 20 ma'asagōrō. Ba dozi si tosai Iraono Gamori ba Iraono Cheti ba Iraono Weresi ba Iraono Hewi ba Iraono Jeboesi, si tengi Iraono Gizeraëli, 21 — nga'ōtōra andrō, si tosai na ba danō, si tebai lahori Iraono Gize-raëli, — da'ō ni'ofaja Zelomo ba rodi andrō, ba iroegi ma'ōchō andre.
- 22 Ba Iraono Gizeraëli, ba samōsa lō ibali'ō sawoejoe Selomo; ja'ira, ba no saradodoe ba koemandroe chōnia ba koemandra ba si fasōndra moroi ba goereta chōnia ba solohe koereta, awō zi fakoedo. (*Moz. III. 25, 39*).
- 23 Ba hōgō mandroe andrō, sanaro sohalōwō chō Zelomo, ba no 550.
- 24 IV. Ba mōi mijawā nono Wara'o andrō, moroi ba mbanoea Dawido, isawā nomonia nilaoe Zelomo chō-nia. Ba ilaoe Milo andrō Selomo.
- 25 Ba medōloe zi dōfi mame'e soemange Zelomo, soemange nitoenoe ba
- soemange fangorifi, ba naha wame'e soemange andrō, nifazōchinia chō-Jehowa, ba manoenoe koemōjō. Ba 26 owo gōi ilaoe Selomo ba Geseono Geberi, ba ngai Geloti, ba mbewe nasi zoechoe ba danō Ndraono Gedomo. Ba ifatenge ba nowo a-27 ndrō mbanoeania Hiramo — doe-roemoedi ba ono nowo, si no to'ōlō ba nasi — ifa'amōi awō mbanoea Zelomo. Ba laroegi Gofiri ba lahalō 28 gana'a ba da'ō, 97,000 balaki, ba la'ohe chō Zelomo.

## FAZA 10.

I. Mōi tome Zelomo razo Zaba, ira alawe. II. Lachōmi Zelomo ba fa'eboea gana'ania.

(A. 1-28 : *Nga'ōt. II. 9, 1-28*)

- I. Ba me irongo doeria Zelomo razo Zaba, ira alawe, ba mōi ia ba wanandraigō Selomo dahōdahō. (*Mat. 12, 42*). Iroegi Jeroe-zalema ba ato sibai navōnia fao, awō gondra, sonoro famasa gō ba daloedaloe ba ana'a seboea sibai ba feremata. Ba i'ondrasi Zelomo ba i'ombacha'ō chōnia fefoe hadia ia zi so ba dōdōnia. Ba itema linia Selomo ba ngawalō hadia ia fefoe, nisofoenia chōnia; lō hadia ia zi lō aboto ba dōdō razo, ba si tebai itema limia. Ba me no irongo wa'atoeatoea Zelomo andrō fefoe razo Zaba, ba me no i'ilā gōdo andrō nilaoenia, ba ūra andrō, ba omo genoni Zelomo, ba halōwō ngoningoni andrō chōnia, awō noechara, ba same'e jo-mo gō chōnia ba soemange nitoenoe andrō, nibē'ebenias ba gosali Jehowa, ba tobali dōdōnia, ba imane chō razo : Si ndroehoe manō nirongogoe ba danōgōe, he wisa ba chōmō ba fa'atoeatoeamō andrō. Hoelō zi tebai fadoehoe dōdōgōe, iroegi we'amōigoe andre, ba irege i'ilā hōrōgōe; ba ambō matonga na'i ni'ombacha'ō chōgōe; eboea sibai na moroi ba doeria andrō, nirongogoe, wa'atoeatoeamō andrō

- 8 ba ana'amō. Ja ahowoe ndra ala-wemō andrō ba ja ahowoe genonimō andre, si lō aefa'aefa chōoe, wamondrongondrongo fa'atoeataoemō!
- 9 Nisoeno Jehowa, Lowalangimō andrō, si no mangomasi'ō ja'oegō, wamedadao ja'oegō ba dadaoma razo Ndraono Gизeraëli; me no si lō mamałōmalō wa'omasi Jehowa Ndraono Gизeraëli, andrō wa ifataro razo ndra'oegō, ena'ō hoe-
- 10 koe satoelō öfatōrō. Ba 27,772 balaki ibe'e boealandia chō razo, ana'a, ba oja sibai wamasa gō ba daloe-daloe ba feremata; lō'ō sa'ae dania si manō wa'oja wamasa gō ba daloedaloe, si mane nibe'e razo Zaba
- 11 andrō boeala chō razo Selomo. Ba solojo andrō gōi chō Hiramo, sangai ana'a ba Gofiri, ba oja gōi lasao'ō
- 12 eoe zendrana ba feremata. Ba eoe zendrana andrō, ba ibali'ō daoma-daoma Selomo, he ba gosali ba he ba gōdonia, ba biola nitika, side'ide ba seboea, ba zanoenō andrō; zendrana andrō, si manō wa'oja, ba lō'ō sa'ae moehalō, lō moe'ilā, iroegi
- 13 ma'ochō andre. Ba Selomo, ba ibe'e chō razo Zaba fefoe hadia ia zomasia, fefoe hadia ia ni'andrōnia, lō lai nibe'enia chōnia fa'obōwō razo. Ba mofanō sa'ae ia, ifoeli ia ba danōnia, awō genoninia andrō.
- 14 II. **Ba** fa'eboea gana'a, nisōndra Selomo, dōfidöfi, ba no 153,846 balaki, lō lai nisōndrania ba zanōri tanō ba waniaga ba ba zolafo ba ba razo Gerebi andrō, ba ba goe-
- 15 mandroe ba danō. Ba 200 ibago dange Selomo, ana'a nibōbōzi, 600 fondroejoe zamboea; ba 300 mbaloesse, ana'a nibōbōzi, 150 fondroejoe zamboea. Ba ibe'e ba nomo eoe
- 16 gatoea Libano andrō razo. Ba baero da'ō ba ifazōchi razo dadaoma se-boea, ifō goeaza, ba ifo'oeli balaki.
- 17 Önō mbosi dadaoma andrō, ba hō-gonia, tānō foeri, ba ni'owoeloi'ō; ba daomadaoma, ba no moefata-mbai latalata da'io, ba ba zinga
- latalata da'io andrō, ba doea geoe zingo. Ba felendroea nga'oe zingo 20 ba mbosi andrō, si önō, fatambai. Lō moerai moefazōchi zi manō ba razo bō'ō, heza. Ba fefoe mako Zelomo, ba ana'a; fefoe gamagama ba nomo eoe gatoea Libano andrō, ba no balaki manō; lō hadia ia wirō, me si lō ba dōdō wirō, ba gōtō Zelomo andrō. Noa sa so ba nasi nowo Darisi chō razo, si faofao ba nowo Hiramo andrō; samoeza zi medōloe fache so nowo Darisi andrō ba lasao'ō mbalaki ba firō ba ifō goeaza ba ba'e ba fofo mera. Ba italoe'i 23 razo ba goeli danō fefoe razo Selomo, ba wa'eboea gana'a ba ba wa'-atoeatoeia. (F. 3, 13). Ba dozi niha 24 ba goeli danō omasi mangila Selomo, ba wamondrondrongo fa'atoeatoeania, nibe'e Lowalangi ba dōdōnia. Ba ero rofi, ba dozi mamoeala 25 ira chōnia, gamagama firō ba gammagama ana'a ba noecha ba fangōna, ba famasa gō ba daloedaloe ba koedo ba koedo kalide.
- (A. 26-29: Nga'ōt. II. 1, 14-17.)
- Ba oja iasogō koereta ba si fakoedo 26 Selomo; 1400 chōnia goereta ba 12,000 zi fakoedo; ba mbanoea goereta andrō ifataro da'ō ba ba ngai razo, ba Jeroezalema. (Moz. V. 17, 16. Nga'ōt. II. 1, 14), Fagōlō-27 gōlō ira wa'oja wirō wa'oja gara ba Jeroezalema, ibe'e razo, ba fa'oja dōla waringi ba mbewe nasi dōla geresi. Ba danō Miseraji lahalō koe-do andrō chō Selomo, sambasamba-wā lahalō saniaga andrō chō razo, la'oli. Samboesamboea koereta ni-halō mijawa moroi ba danō Miseraji, ba önō ngaotoe roefia, ba sagesagee koedo, ba otoe a lima woeloe. Ba si manō wama'emara ba razo Ndraono Cheti fefoe, ba ba razo Ndrawa Garamo.

## FAZA 11.

- I. I'ojā'ō ndrongania Selomo ba mame'e adoe. II. Ifeta'oe ia Lowalangi. III. Si fa'oedoe chōnia andrō : Hadada ba Resono ba Jerobeamo. IV. Mama'ele'ō Gahia andrō chō Jerobeamo. V. Fa'amate Zelemo.
- 1 I. Ba oja zomasi Zelomo ira alawe, ono niha baero, awō nono Wara'o andrō : Iraono Moabi ba Iraono Gamoni ba Iraono Gedomo ba banoea Zidona andrō ba Iraono Cheti, (*Moz. V. 17, 17*), oi niha niwā'ō Jehowa ba Ndraono Gizeraēli : Bōi mi'a'e ae chōra ba bōi mōi ira chōmi, fa bōi labe'e ba Lowalangira aolo dōdōmi ! Da'ō zomasi Zelomo, (*Moz. 3 V. 7, 1 b. tj.*)
- 2 Ba si ndroehoe ndrongania, ba 700 ; ba 300 ndronga ba dōi, ba ira alawenia zamowōhō ja'ia.
- 3 Ba me no atoea sa'ae Zelomo, ba lafaeloengoe ia ira alawenia, ba tobal i'olembai Lowalangi bō'ō, ba tengen sa'ae ha sambalō chō Lowalanginia Jehowa dōdōnia, si mane
- 4 tōdō namania Dawido mege. Itōrō lala chō Asitore andrō, Lowalangi Zidona, Selomo, awō lala chō Mili-
- 5 komo andrō, sogoro ita ba Ndraono
- 6 Gamoni. (*Sangoehoek. 2, 13*). Ilaoe zi fatoewoe chō Jehowa, ba lō a'oi dōdōnia wolo'ō chō Jehowa, si ma-
- 7 ne amania Dawido. Me loeo da'ō ifa'anō naha wame'e soemange chō Kamosi andrō, sogoro ita ba Ndraono Moabi, ba hili andrō, tānō ba gatoembœcha loeo, i'otarai Jeroezalema, ba ba Molocho andrō, sogoro ita ba Ndraono Gamoni. (*Moz. IV. 8 21, 29*). Ba si manō wolaoenia ba chō ndrongania niha baero andrō fefoe, ba manoenoenoenoe koemōjō ira ba mame'eme'e soemange.
- 9 II. Ba mofōnoe Jehowa chō Zelomo, me no i'erogō Jehowa, Lowalangi Ndraono Gizeraēli, si no mangoroma'ō ja'ia chōnia, no mendroea
- 10 ae, (*F. 3, 5; 9, 2*), ba si no mame'e oroisa andrō chōnia, bōi itōrō lala Lowalangi bō'ō ; ba hadia niwā'ō

Jehowa chōnia, ba lō ni'o'ōnia. Andrō wa imane Jehowa chō Zelomo : Me no ūfa'amōi ba dōdōoe zi manō ba me lō nitōngōnōie fawoe'oesa li andrō chōgōe ba he ni-fachoigoe andrō, niwā'ōgōe chōoe, ba oeheta chōoe wa'arazo, ba oebe'e chō genonioe. (*F. 12, 16*). Ba 12 tengen sa ba gōtōmō oelaoe da'ō, bōrō namaoe Dawido ; ba chō nonooe dania, ba oeheta. Ba lō ahori 13 oeheta chōnia gamatōrōwā andrō ; samboea mado oebe'e chō nonooe, bōrō genonigoe Dawido ba bōrō na Jeroezalema andrō, nitoejoegoe.

III. Ba maoso zi fa'oedoe chō 14 Zelomo, ibe'e Jehowa, Iraono Gedomo andrō, Hadada, nga'ōtō razo ba Ndraono Gedomo. Me fōna no, me 15 ihori Ndraono Gedomo Dawido, me mōi goemandra Joabi, ba wogo'o si mate andrō, ba me i'ō'ōtō tooe fefoe motōi matoea ba Ndraono Gedomo, (*Sam. II, 8, 14. Nga'ōt. I. 18, 12*). — ōnō wa'ā Joabi ba da'ō, 16 awō Ndraono Gizeraēli fefoe, irege no ihori fefoe motōi matoea ba Ndraono Gedomo, — ba moloi Hadada andrō ba Iraono Gedomo ōsa, sangai halōwō chō namania mege, ba wana'ā tanō Miseraji. Ba iraono sibai na Hadada. Ba latohoegō wofanō, laheta ira ba danō Ndraono Midiano ba laroeigi Warana ; ba la'ohē awōra mbanoea Warana ba laroeigi danō Miseraji, Wara'o andrō, razo Miseraji. Ba ibe'e chōnia nomo Fara'o ba itoetoerōe mabalazo, ba tanō ibe'e chō Hadada. Ba itoegoe 19 eboea sibai dōdō Wara'o chō Hadada, tobali ibe'e dongania ga'a wo'ōmonia Tachifene andrō. Ba mo'ono 20 chōnia ga'a Dachifene andrō, ononia Genoebati andrō ; Ba Tachifene zange'eboea ba gōdō Wara'o, ba tobali ba gōdō Wara'o manō sosō Genoebati, awō ndraono Wara'o. Ba me irongo Hadada ba danō 21 Miseraji, no mate Dawido ba no mate gōi Joabi, koemandra seboea

- ba imane Hadada chō Wara'o: Efa'ō ndra'o, ena'ō oefoelido ba chōma.
- 22 Ba imane chōnia Wara'o : Hadia zambō ndra'oegō chōgoe, wa oma-si'ō ūfoeli'ō ba chōmi ? Ba imane : Lō'ō sa, ba fofanō ndra'o. Ba samōsa tō i'asogō chō Zelomo oedoenia Lowalangi, Resono andrō, ono Ge-liada, si no moloi chō zochō ja'ia,
- 23 24 chō Hadadezeri razo Zoba. Ichai awōnia niha bō'ō ba tobali solohe si mōi manoewōnoewō ia, me loeo ifaboenoe'ō niha andrō ba Ndrawa Garamo Dawido; ba atoe'a ia ba Ndramaseko ba i'iagō da'ō, ba toba-li razo ia ba Ndramaseko. (*Sam. II, 10, 18*). Ba oedoe Ndraono Gizeraēli ia gōtō Zelomo andrō, lō lai wama-kao andrō chō Hadada no mege; no si fatoewoe sibai chōnia Ndraono Gizeraēli, ba no razo Ndrawa Gara-
- 25 26 mo ia. Ba ilaŵa gōi razo Jerobeamo andrō, ono Nebati, mado Gereraji, banoea Zereda, enoni Zelomo. (*Seroea dōi ninania, lacha mbanoea*).  

27 (*Nga'ōt. II, 13, 6*). Ba da'ō mbōrō, wa ilaŵa razo: Me ilaoe Milo andrō Selomo, ba idoeħō zatōla āli na ba mbanoea Dawido andrō, banoea namania. (*F. 9, 15*). Ba Jerobeamo andrō, ba no ono matoea sabōlō. Ba me i'ila Selomo, sowōlō'ōlō nono matoea andrō, ba ibali'ō mandroe zi gōna rodi andrō, mado Josefo.

28 29 IV. **Ba** samoeza ma'ōchō, me loeo da'ō, me mofanō Jerobeamo, me no irōi Jeroezalema, ba faloecha chōnia ba lala Gahia andrō sama'ele'ō, banoea Zilo; no mobaroe si bohooe, baroe seboea, Gahia; ba ha ja'ira, daroea ira, ba da'ō balala. Ba itoejoe mbaroenia si bohooe andrō Ahia,

30 31 ire'a, i'ofelendroea, ba imane chō Jerobeamo : Halō chōoe zi foeloe ! Imane sa Jehowa, Lowalangi Ndراونو Gizeraēli : Hiza, oeheta ba danga Zelomo gamatōrōwania andrō,  

32 ba foeloe mado oebe'e chōoe — ba mado si samboea andrō, ba bōi te-boelō chōnia, bōrō genonigoe Da-

wido ba bōrō na Jeroezalema, banoea andrō nitoejoegoe ba mado Ndراونو Gizeraēli fefoe, — me no 33 la'erogō ndra'odo ba me no mangaloele ira chō Asitore andrō, Lowalangi mbanoea Zidona, ba chō Gamosi, Lowalangi Ndراونو Moabi ba chō Milikomo, Lowalangi Ndراونو Gamoni, ba me lō nitōrōra lala andrō chōgoe, ba wolo'ō mena'ō somasi ndra'o, awō nifachoigoe, awō hoekoe andrō chōgoe, si mane amania Dawido mege. Ba lō ahori oe-heta chōnia gamatōrōwa andrō, ba lō'ō sa oeboelō'ō ia razo, gotō wa'a-naoe nosonia, bōrō Dawido, enonigoe andrō, nitoejoegoe, si no molo'ō oroisagoe, awō nifachoigoe andrō. Ba ba danga nononia dania, ba 35 oeheta gamatōrōwa andrō, ba oebe'e chōoe, si foeloe toea andrō. Ba chō 36 nononia, ba samboea mado oebe'e, ena'ō lō matemate wandroe chō genonigoe Dawido, fōnagoe, ba Jeroezalema, ba mbanoea andrō, nitoejoegoe chōgoe, ba wamonahia tōigoe ba da'ō. (*F. 15, 4. Sin. 132, 17*) Ba ja'oegō, ba oehalō, ena'ō 37 samatōrō ndra'oegō, iroegi zomasi'ō fefoe, ba ena'ō razo Ndraono Gizeraēli ndra'oegō. Ba na ahori ā'o'ō 38 niŵa'ōgōe chōoe ba na ātōrō lala andrō chōgoe ba na somasi ndra'o ālaoe, wanōngōni nifachoigoe andrō ba oroisagoe, nifolaoe genonigoe Dawido mege, ba oetolo ndra'oegō, ba oelaoe chōoe nomo si lō teboelō, si mane nilaoegoe chō Dawido, ba oebe'e ba dangaoe Ndraono Gizeraēli. Ba nga'ōtō Dawido andrō, 39 ba oehōndrōgō, bōrō da'ō no mege, ba tengta sa si lō mamalōmalō. Ba 40 i'aloelaoei Selomo wamoenoe Jerobeamo ; ba maoso Jerobeamo, isawa danō Miseraji, chō Zizaki andrō, razo Miseraji, ba ba da'ō i'iagō, iroegi wa'amate Zelomo.

(A. 41-43: *Nga'ōt. II, 9, 29-31*)

V. **Ba** hadia na nitoenō, bō'ōnia, 41 ba chō Zelomo, ba hadia nilaoenia

42 fefoe ba fa'atoeatoeania andrō, ba  
hadia, tengā ba zoera hikaja Zelō-  
mo so da'ō ? Ba fa'ara wa'arazo  
43 Zelomo ba Jeroczalema, ba Ndراono  
Gizeraëli fefoe, ba no 40 fache. Ba  
mate Zelomo, itōrō lala ndra aman-  
nia mege ba ba mbanoea Dawido,  
banoea namania, lako'o ia. Ba ono-  
nia Rehabeamo zi tobali razo, fa-  
ngalinia.

## FAZA 12.

I. Itimba wangandrō niha sato  
Rehabeamo. II. Fabali chōnia zi  
foeloe toea. Jerobeamo razo. III.  
Itenaŵa Rehabeamo Lowalangi, fa  
bōi fasoewō. IV. Ifobōrō wame'e  
adoe Jerobeamo.

(A. I-19 : Nga'ōt. II. 10.)

1 I. Ba me irongo Jerobeamo, ono  
Nebati — ba danō Miseraji na so  
ia, nisaŵania, me moloi ia chō  
Zelomo — me irongo, no mate Ze-  
lomo, ba ifoeli ia moroi ba danō  
2 Miseraji. Ba mōi ba Zichema Reha-  
beamo, noa sa lasaŵa Zichema  
Iraono Gizeraëli fefoe, ba wamatara  
3 razo ja'ia. Ba lafatenge, lafakao-  
ni'ō ia. Ba so Jerobeamo, awō  
Ndراono Gizeraëli sato, fefoe, ba  
fahoehoeo ira chō Rehabeamo, la-  
4 mane : Kalo mbagi safōchō nihare'ō  
namaoe chōma ; ba ja'oegō, ba kao-  
hasi chōma rodi sabē'e andrō, kalo  
mbagi safōchō andrō, nihare'ō na-  
5 maoe chōma, ba barō mbawaoe so  
ndra'aga. Ba imane chōra : Miho-  
nogō ami oea, tōloe bongi, ba mi-  
foeli ami chōgōe. Ba mofanō niha  
6 sato. Ba mamagōlō razo Rehabea-  
mo ba zatoea andrō, enoni namania  
mege, me lō si mate ia, imane :  
7 He wisa ba dōdōmi, hadia taŵa'ō  
ba niha andrō ? Ba lamane chōnia :  
Na ñ'o'ō chōra ma'ōchō, na aloeloe  
dōdōoe chōra, na ñifondrondrongo  
chōra ba na ñhaogō wehedeoe chōra,  
ba lō'ō gōi teboelō wolo'ra chōoe.  
8 Ba lō ibē'e ba dōdōnia niŵa'ō za-  
toea andrō, itema mamagōlō ba

nono matoea, si faziazia'a chōnia,  
si no mōi enoninia, imane chōra :  
Ba ja'ami, ha miŵa'ō, he tawisa  
wanema li niha andrō, si no ma-  
ngoema'ō chōgōe : Kaohasi chōma  
galo mbagi andrō nihare'ō namaoe  
chōma ? Ba latema linia ono matoea  
andrō, si faziazia'a chōnia, lamane :  
Ómane wanema li niha andrō, sa-  
ngoema'ō chōoe : Amaoe, ba no  
kalo mbagi safōchō ihare'ō chōma,  
ba ja'oegō, ba kaohasi ia chōma —  
ómane chōra : Toeroegoe si achi,  
ba no esolo, moroi ba lafojo na-  
magoe ! Ba laoe, na no kalo mbagi  
safōchō nihare'ō namagoe chōmi,  
ba ja'o, ba oedooe'ō na galō mbagi  
andrō ; na no i'otoe'ō ami bōzibōzi  
amagoe, ba ja'o, ba „tongo“ oehalō,  
ba wangotoe'ō ja'ami ! Ba la'ondrasi  
Rehabeamo ira Jerobeamo, awō  
niha sato fefoe, me no aefa zi tōloe  
bongi andrō, dali niŵa'ō razo, me  
imane : Tōloe bongi, ba mifoeli ami  
chōgōe ! Ba sabē'e wehede razo ba  
niha sato, lō i'o'ō niŵa'ō zatoea  
andrō chōnia, niŵa'ō nono matoea  
andrō ibē'e dali, me inane chōra :  
Na no kalo mbagi safōchō nihare'ō  
namagoe chōmi, ba ja'o, ba oedooe'ō  
na galō mbagi andrō ; na no i'otoe'ō  
ami bōzibōzi amagoe, ba ja'o ba „tongo“  
oehalō, ba wangotoe'ō ja'ami !  
Tobali lō ifondrondrongo razo ni-  
ŵa'ō zato ; noa sa Jehowa zama-  
tōrō da'ō, ena'ō i'aro'ō linia andrō,  
nifaŵa'ōgnia chō Gahia andrō, ba-  
noea Zilo, chō Jerobeamo, ono  
Nebati. (F. 11, 31).

II. Ba me aboto ba dōdō Ndراono  
no Gizeraëli fefoe, lō ifondrondrongo  
chōra razo, ba latema li razo,  
lamane : „Hadia goerachama chō  
Dawido ? Lō ondrōita nono Giza'i  
chōma ! Mifoeli ami ba chōmi, ja'ami  
Iraono Gizeraëli ! Ba faigi, he  
ñwisa jomo chōoe, ja'oegō Dawido !“  
Ba mangawoeli ba chōra Ndراono  
Gizeraëli. (Sam. II. 20, 1). Ba ba  
Ndراono Gizeraëli ba mbanoea mado

- Joeda misa, ba no Rehabeamo  
 18 razo. Ba me ifatenge razo Reha-beamo mandroe rodi andrō Adoni-ra, ba lateboe kara Iraono Gize-raëli fefoe, laboenoe. Ba maoso razo Rehabeamo, itibo'ō tooe ia, moroi ba goeretania, moloi, isaŵa Jeroe-zalema. (*F. 4, 6*). Ba tobali fabali  
 19 ba nga'ōtō Dawido Ndراono Gize-raëli, iroegi ma'ōchō andre. Ba me larongo Iraono Gizeraëli fefoe, no mangawoeli Jerobeamō, ba lafatenge, lafakaoni'ō ia ba waloechata, ba lafataro razo ia, razo Ndراono Gize-raëli fefoe. Lō solo'ō nga'ōtō Da-wido, ha mado Jœda.
- 21 III. **Ba** me no iroegi Jeroezalema Rehabeamo, ba ifaloecha'ō ma'oewoe Joeda fefoe, awō mado Mbenijami, 180,000 zabōlō, ba wanoewō Iraono Gizeraëli, ena'ō mangawoe-li chō Rehabeamo, ono Zelomo,  
 22 wa'razo. Ba hoemedē Lowalangi chō Zemaja, enoni Lowalangi andrō,  
 23 imane: Hede chō Rehabeamo andrō, ono Zelomo, razo mado Joeda, ba ba ma'oewoe Mbenijami, fefoe, ba ba niha bō'ō andrō, ōmane: Da'ō niŵa'ō Jeho-wa: Bōi mi'ae'e; bōi misoewō dali-foesōmi Iraono Gizeraëli: jamoe-foeli ia ba chōra zamōsana, me no ja'odo zamatōrō da'ō! Ba me lar-  
 24 ngo li Jehowa, ba lafoeli ira, mo-fanō ira, la'o'ō goroisa Jehowa.
- 25 IV. **Ba** i'aro'ō Zichema ba hili mado Geferaji Jerobeamō, ba ba da'ō i'iagō; ba aefa da'ō, ba mofa-nō ia, irōi Zichema ba i'aro'ō We-niēli. (*Moz. I. 32, 30*). Ba imane dōdōnia Jerobeamō: Te sa mangawoeli dania ba nga'ōtō Dawido wa'a-  
 26 razo. Na mōi misi jaŵa dania niha, ba wame'e soemange nitaba, ba go-sali Jehowa ba Jeroezalema, ba ifoeli adōni dōdōra chō zochō ja'ira andrō, Rehabeamo, razo mado Joeda, ba laboenoe ndra'o, ba lafoeli ira chō Rehabeamo andrō, razo mado Joeda.  
 27 28 Andrō i'era'era tōdōnia razo, ba doea rozi ifalaoe'ō ono zaŵi, balaki, ba imane ba zato: Biha sa'ae we'a-mōimōimi ba Jeroezalema! Hiza Lowalangimi, ja'ami Iraono Gize-raëli, solohe mijawa ja'ami mege, moroi ba danō Miseraji. (*Moz. II. 32, 4*). Ba ba Mbetiēli ibe'e zi sara, ba si sara, ba ba Dano. Ba tobali horō ba Lowalangi da'ō. Ba ifalaoe'ō gōi gosali ba hili misa, 31 ba gofōe ha niha manō ifataro ere, si tengā mado Lewi. (*Moz. IV. 3, 10. Nga'ōtō. II. 11, 15*). Ba ilaoe go-wasa Jerobeamō ba zi mewevelima ba mbaŵa si ūaloe, dali gowasa andrō ba mado Jœda; ba mōi ia mijawa ba na ha wame'e soemange. Si manō wolaoenia ba Mbetiēli, ba wanaba soemange ba nono zaŵi andrō, nifalaoe'ōnia, ba ifataro ba halōwōra ba Mbetiēli gere hilihili andrō, niŵa'ōnia. Ba mōi ia mijawa ba na ha wame'e soemange andrō, nifa'anōnia ba Mbetiēli, ba zi me-wevelima ba mbaŵa si ūaloe, baŵa nichoi dōdōnia, ba wolaoe owasa ba Ndراono Gizeraëli. Ba mōi ia mijawa ba na ha wame'e soemange, ba wanoenoe komōjō.

## FAZA 13.

- I. Itenaŵa Jerobeamō sama'ele'ō andrō, mado Joeda. Ira'oe ia Jerobeamō ba okōlikōli dangania. II. Lō i'o'ō li Lowalangi sama'ele'ō andrō. III. I'otoe'ō ia Lowalangi. IV. Lō ibōhōli lala si lō sōchi andrō Jerobeamō.

- I. **Ba** hiza genoni Lowalangi, mado Joeda, niŵa'ō Jehowa, iroegi si'aikō Mbetiēli, me ba zinga na ha wame'e soemange so Jerobeamō, ba wanoenoe koemōjō. Ba ihedehedē'ō na ha wame'e soemange, niŵa'ō Jehowa chōnia, imane: He na ha wame'e soemange! Da'ō niŵa'ō Jehowa: So dania nga'ōtō Dawido, Josia dōnia, sanaba bagi gere hilihili andrō ba detemō, bagi gere sanoe-noe koemōjō ba detemō iada'e, ba tōla niha itoenoe ba detemō! (*Raz.*

- 3 II. 23, 15. 16. Jes. 44, 28). Ba i'ombacha'ō dandra me loeo da'ō, imane: Da'ō dania dandra, wa no Jehovah zangoema'ō: Si fabali dania na ha wame'e soemange andrō ba moezaewe nawoe dawō andrō, si 13  
 4 so ba detenia. Ba me irongo razo niwa'ō genoni Lowalangi andrō, fane-goenia na ha wame'e soemange andrō ba Mbetiēli, ba i'oro'ō dangania, moroi ba zinga na ha wame'e soemange, imane: Mira'oe ia! Ba okōlikōli dangania, ni'oro'ōnia ba chōnia, ba tebai ifoeli ibōda. Ba fabali na ha wame'e soemange no mege, ba moezaewe nawoe dawō andrō moroi ja'wā, itōrō dandra andrō ni'ombacha'ō genoni Lowalangi andrō, niwa'ō 14  
 5 Jehovah chōnia. Ba hoemedē razo, imane chōgenoni Lowalangi andrō: Tema āndrō wa'ahachō dōdō Lowalangioe Jehovah, āndrō chōnia, salahigoe, ena'ō oe'ila oefoeli oebōda dangagoe! Ba i'andrō wa'ahachō dōdō Jehovah enoni Lowalangi andrō, ba i'ila ifoeli ibōda dangania razo, 15  
 6 7 tobali si mane mege. Aefa da'ō ba hoemedē zoci razo chōgenoni Lowalangi andrō, imane: Taboe ba nomogoe, laoe manga, ba mamoeala ndra'o chōoe! Ba imane enoni Lowalangi andrō chōrazo: Ba he ōbe'e chōgoe zi matonga zi so chōoe, fefoe, ba lō'ō zoei mōido awōoe; lō mangado ba lō oebادoe nidanō ba chōmi andre. Noa sa moewā'ō chōgoe, taroma li Jehovah, no imane: Lō tola manga'ō, ba lō tola ūbادoe nidanō ba lō tola ūtōrō mangawoeli 16  
 8 9 10 11 12 lalāmō mege, me so'ō! Ba mofanō ia, itōrō lala bō'ō, lō ifoeli itōrō lalania mege, me awena mōi ia ba Mbetiēli. II. Ba so ba Mbetiēli zama'ele'ō satoea; chōnia mōi ndraononia ba ladoenōdoenō chōnia fefoe hadia ia nilaoe genoni Lowalangi andrō ba Mbetiēli, me loeo da'ō, ba hadia hoehoeonia chōrazo. Ba me no la'ombacha'ō da'ō chōnamara, ba isofoe chōra amara, imane: Heza 17  
 itōrō ba wangawoeli? Ba latoetoeroe chōnia ira ononia lala nitōrō genoni Lowalangi andrō, si otarai ba mado Joeda. Ba imane ba ndraononia: Mifosela chōgoe galide. Ba me no lafosa selā galide, ba mōi ia ja'wā, fakoedo ia, i'ō'ō genoni Lowalangi andrō ba ichamō ia, me doe-madao ia ba mbōrō manawa andrō. Ba imane chōnia: Hadia, ja'oegō genoni Lowalangi andrō, si otarai mado Joeda? Ba imane: Ja'ia. Ba 18  
 imane chōnia: Taboe awōgoe ba laoe manga. Ba imane: Tebai mangado ba lō oebادoe nidanō ba da'e. Noa sa moefā'ema chōgoe li Jehovah, 19  
 imane: Lō tola manga'ō ba lō tola ūbادoe nidanō, ba lō tola ūfoeli ūtōrō lalamō mege, me awena so'ō! Ba imane chōnia sama'ele'ō andrō: Sama'ele'ō gōi ndra'odo, si mane ja'oegō, ba no moehede chōgoe mala'ika, niwa'ō Jehovah, no imane: Ohe mangawoeli ia, awōoe, ena'ō manga ia ba ena'ō ibādōe nidanō. Ba fajania. Ba ifoeli ia, awōnia, manga ia chōzama'ele'ō andrō ba mama-doe idanō. III. Ba barō wemangara andrō, 20  
 ba hoemedē Jehovah chōzama'ele'ō andrō, solohe manga woeli ja'ia. Ba amaedola ihangoi genoni Lowalangi andrō, si otarai mado Joeda, imane: Da'ō niwa'ō Jehovah: Me no lō nifondrondrongooe niwa'ō Jehovah, ba me lō nitōngōnōe oroisa andrō, nibe'e Lowalangioe Jehovah chōoe, me no ūfoeli ndra'oegō, me no manga'ō ba me no ūbادoe nidanō ba mbanoea andrō niwa'ōnia chōoe: Lō tola manga'ō ba lō tola ūbادoe nidanō! ba lō mōi ba lewatō ndra toeaoe dania mbotooe! Ba me no manga ia ba me no ibādōe nidanō, ba lafosa selā chōnia galide zama'ele'ō andrō, solohe manga woeli ja'ia mege. Ba me no mofanō ia, ba faloecha chōnia zingo, ba lala, samoenoe ja'ia. Ba adōlō manō ba lala mbotonia, ba kalidenia ba singo andrō, 23  
 24

- 25 ba no so ba ngai mboto. Ba me so zanōrō, ba la'ila mboto zi mate andrō, si no adōlō ba lala, ba hiza zingo andrō ba ngainia. Ba mōi ira moe'ombacha'ō jomo ba mbanoea andrō, ba zi so sama'ele'ō satoea
- 26 andrō. Ba me irongo sama'ele'ō andrō, solohe mangawoeli ja'ia mege, ba imane: Enoni Lowalangi andrō, si lō molō'ō oroisa Jehowa mege, andrō iloeloe ba mbawa zingo ia Jehowa: da'ō zi bohagō ja'ia ba samoenoe, itōrō li Jehowa andrō,
- 27 niwā'ōnia chōnia. Ba imane ba ndraononia: Mifosela chōgōe galide!
- 28 Ba lafosela. Ba fakoedo ia, isaŵa, ba hiza mbotonia no mege, no adōlō ba lala, ba kalide ba singo ba ngai mboto zi mate. Lō niā zingo boto zi mate ba lō nisasawinia klide. Ba itoejoe mboto genoni Lowalangi andrō sama'ele'ō andrō, ihare'ō ba hoeloe galide, ba i'ohe mangawoeli. Ba iroegi mbanoeara, ba wange'esi si mate andrō ba ba
- 30 wogo'o ja'ia. Ba ba lewatōnia ibe'e mboto zi mate andrō, ba la'e'esi: Alai ndra'o ndra'oegō ga'a! (Raz.
- 31 II. 23, 17. Jer. 22, 18). Ba me no iko'o, ba imane ba ndraononia: Na no mate ndra'o, ba ba lewatō ba niko'o enoni Lowalangi andrō mikō'o ndra'o; ba ngai dōlania mibe'e dōlagoe, fa bōi lafoefoe dania dōla-
- 32 ma, daroeaga. Lō'ō sa zi lō itōrō dania nidaō'ōdaō'ōnia, niwā'ō Jehowa chōnia, ba naha wame'e soemange andrō ba Mbetiēli ba ba gosalī ba hilihili andrō, ba mbanoea Zamaria misa, fefoe.
- 33 IV. Ba he me no aefa da'ō no mege, ba lō'ō sa ibōhōli lala si lō sōchi andrō chōnia Jerobeamo, ifoeli a'ine ifatāro ere ba hilihili andrō gofoe ha niha manō. Ha niha zomasī, ba ifo'ōsi danga ba tobali ere ba
- 34 hilihili andrō. (Moz. II. 28, 41). Ba tobali horō zi samba omo ndra Jerobeamo da'ō, tobali famakikora ba fangohori ja'ira ba goeli danō dania.

## FAZA 14.

I. Itegōe sibai Jerobeamo Ahia, sama'ele'ō. II. Fa'amate nono Jerobeamo ba fa'amatenia. III. Fa'arazo Rehabeamo ba fa'amatenia.

- I. Me loeo da'ō, ba mofōchō Gahia, ono Jerobeamo. Ba imane Jerobeamo chō wo'omonia: Laboe, onoecha noecha niha bō'ō, fa bōi oroma ba niha, wa fo'omo Jerobeamo ndra'oegō, ba ae ba Zilo. Tenga ba da'ō so Gahia andrō, sama'ele'ō, sangoema'ō no, wa razo ndra'o, razo soi andre? (F. 11, 31). Ba foeloe ohe roti ba kooe, ba wē ūani, samba migō, ba ae jomo chōnia. Ba i'ombacha'ō dania chōoe, he wisa chō nono andrō. Ba i'o'ō da'ō fo'omo Jerobeamo, maoso ia, isaŵa Zilo, mōi ia jomo chō Gahia. Ba Ahia andrō, ba lō'ō sa'ae i'ila niha, no abōsi hōönia, me no atoea sibai ia. Ba no imane Jehowa chō Gahia: Hiza, so wo'omo Jerobeamo, ba wanqfoe chōoe, he wisa chō nononia, sofōchō; ba ombacha'ō chōnia niwā'ōgōe chōoe. Ba iroegi fo'omo razo, ba ibini'ō wa ja'ia. Ba irongo Ahia hozihōti gahenia, me mōi ia jomo, ba imane: Ae jomo, fo'omo Jerobeamo, hana wa ūbini'ō na, wa ja'oegō, me no safōchō niwā'ō chōgoe, nifa'ema chōoe? Ae ū'ō chō Jerobeamo: Da'ō niwā'ō Jehowa, Lowalangi Ndراono Gizeraēli; Bōrō me no oetoejoe ndra'oegō bacha ba hoenō niha sato, ba me no oefataro razo ndra'oegō, razo mbanoeagoe Iraono Gizeraēli, ba me no oeheta ba danga nga'ōtō Dawido wa'arazo ba me no oebe'e chōoe — ba ja'oegō, ba no tengā si mane enonigoe Dawido, si no manōngōni oroisagoe ba si no a'oi tōdō wolo'ō chōgōe, ba ha sambalō somasi ndra'o ilaoe; (Sam. I. 13, 14. Sin. 89, 21), tobali sa no eboea zi lō sōchi nilaoemō, moroi ba nilaoe zi so fōnaoe mege, fefoe: no mōi'ō mamazōchi chōoe Lowalangi bō'ō, adoe nifahele, ba

- wangandrō fōnoegoe, ba ja'o, ba no  
ō'ergō : (Neh. 9, 26. Sin. 89, 21).  
10 andrō oefatōrō sa'ae wamakiko ba  
zi samba omo ndra Jerobeamo ba  
oehori chō Jerobeamo zi kiōni ba-  
golō, iraono ba satoea ba Ndraono  
Gizeraëli, ba oebōzini zi samba omo  
ndra Jerobeamo, nifamōzini sasao,  
irege no ahorri ira fefoe. (Sam. I.  
11 25, 22. Moz. V. 32, 36). Si mate  
jomo ba mbanoea, ba zi samba omo  
ndra Jerobeamo, ba ō nasoe; ba  
si mate baero ba mbeneoa, ba ō  
wofo ba daloe mbanoea; noa sa  
12 Jehovah zangoema'ō! Ba ja'oegō, ba  
foeli'ō manō : na ihoendragō aheoe  
newali ba mbanoea, ba mate nono  
13 matoea andrō. Ba ja'e'si dania ia  
Iraono Gizeraëli fefoe, ba lako'o ia ;  
ha sa ja'ia ba zi samba omo ndra  
Jerobeamo zi mōi ba lewatō, me no  
ba chōnia faloecha na ma'ifoe zo-  
masi Lowalangi Ndraono Gizeraëli,  
Jehowa, ba zi samba omo ndra  
14 Jerobeamo. Ba i'asogō chōnia Je-  
howa razo Ndraono Gizeraëli sa-  
ngohori si sawē ndra Jerobeamo.  
Ba he wisa iada'e sa'ae? (F.  
15 15, 29). Ba ibōzi Ndraono Gize-  
raëli Jehovah, si mane soechoe si  
heecheoe ba nidanō, ba ideha ira  
ba danō si sōhi andre, nibe'enia  
chō ndra toeara mege, ba ifazawili  
ira mijefo mboto nidanō andrō [Oifarati], bōrō Gasera andrō chōra,  
nifazōchira, wangandrō fōnōe Je-  
16 howa. (Sangoechoek. 6, 25). Ba iloe-  
loe Ndraono Gizeraëli, bōrō horō  
Jerobeamo andrō, nifazōchinia ba  
ba nifaeloengoenia Iraono Gizeraëli!  
17 II. Ba ifoeli ia fo'omo Jerobeamo  
ba iroegi Dirisa, ba me ihoe-  
ndragō si'aikō mbagi nora jomo,  
18 ba mate nono no mege. Ba lako'o ia,  
ba la'e'si ia Iraono Gizeraëli  
fefoe, itōrō niwa'ō Jehovah, nifa'e-  
ma genoninia Ahia andrō sama'ele'ō.  
19 Ba hadia nidoenōdoenō na ena'ō,  
ba chō Jerobeamo andrō, he wisa  
wanoewōnia ba fa'arazonia, ba noa  
sa moetanō ba zoera hikaja razo  
Ndraono Gizeraëli. Ba fa'ara wa'a-  
razo Jerobeamo, ba no 22 fache.  
Ba mate ia, itōrō lala ndra amania,  
ba ononia Nadabi razo, fangalinia.  
(A. 21-31; Nga'ōt. II. 12.)
- III. Ba razo ba mado Joeda, ba  
Rehabeamo, ono Zelomo. Ōfa woe-  
loe a sara fache Rehabeamo, me  
tobali razo ia, ba mewelewitoe fache  
razo ia ba Jeroezalema, ba mba-  
noea andrō, nitoejoe Jehovah ba  
mado Ndraono Gizeraëli fefoe, na-  
hia dōinia. Ba tōi ninania, ba Na'a-  
mania, Iraoni Gamoni. (Nga'ōt. II. 12,  
13). Ba mado Joeda andrō, ba la-  
laoe si fatoewoe chō Jehovah, abōlō  
afōchō dōdōnia labe'e, moroi ba  
wa'afōchō dōdōnia ba nilaoe ndra  
toeara mege, fefoe, bōrō horōra a-  
ndrō, nifazōchira. Ja'ira sa'ae gōi,  
23 ba lafa'anō chōra naha wame'e soe-  
mange ba hilihili ba harefa ba Asera,  
ladozigō hilihili salawa ma'ifoe ba  
ba mbōrō geoe saoeri fefoe. Ba so  
24 gōi zohorō ba danō, la'o'ō zogoro  
ita andrō ba niha baero andrō, ni-  
timba Jehovah fōna Ndraono Gize-  
raëli. Ba me no aloea mendorfā fa-  
che razo Rehabeamo, ba so moroi  
si tooe Zizaki, razo Miseraji, mōi  
moesewō Jeroezalema, (Nga'ōt. II.  
12, 5), ihalō girōgirō andrō ba go-  
sali Jehovah, awō girōgirō ba gōdo  
razo; ahorri manō ihalō, fabaja da-  
nge andrō ba baloese andrō, ana'a,  
fefoe, nibago Zelomo. Ba ifafazō-  
27 chi'ō fangali, tōla, razo Rehabeamo  
ba ibe'e ba danga goemandra wa-  
zoeri andrō, sanaronaro ba zinga  
mbawandroeħō gōdo razo. Ba ero  
28 na mōi ba gosali Jehovah razo, ba  
la'ohe fazoeri, ba lafoelifeeli ba  
naha wazoeri. Ba hadia na nidoenō-  
doenō ena'ō ba chō Rehabeamo a-  
ndrō, hadia fefoe nilacenia, ba noa  
sa moetanō ba zoera hikaja razo  
mado Joeda. Ba fazoewōzōewō ma-  
nō ira Rehabeamo Jerobeamo, sa-  
gōtō ja'ira. Ba mate Rehabeamo,

itōrō lala ndra amania, ba ba lewato ndra amania, ba mbanoea Dwidō lako'o ia. Ba tōi ninania ba Na'ama, Iraono Gamoni. Ba si tobali razo fangalinia, ba ononia Abia.

## FAZA 15.

I. Abia, razo mado Joeda. II. Asa, razo mado Joeda satoelō tōdō. Fasoewōtā chō Mbaësa ba famagōlō chō Mbenihada. Fa'amate Asa. III. Nadabi ba Baësa, razo Ndراono Gizeräeli. Fangohori nga'ōtō Jerobeamo.

(A. 1-8: Nga'ōt. II. 13.)

- 1 I. Ba me no aloea mewelewitoe fache razo Jerobeamo andrō, ono Nebati, ba tobali razo mado Joeda
- 2 Gabia. Medōloe fache razo ia ba Jeroezalema; ba tōi ninania, ba
- 3 Ma'acha, ono Gabisalomi. Ba itōrō lala si lō sōchi andrō chō namania, horō andrō fefoe, nifazōchi da'ō, fōnania, ba lō adōlō dōdōnia chō Lowalanginia, Jehowa, tengsi mane tōdō doeana Dawido. Bōrō sa Dawido, wa ibe'e chōnia wandroe ba Jeroezalema Lowalanginia, Jehowa, wa ibe'e aeroi nononia foerinia, awō wa lō ibe'e adoedoe Jeroezalema,
- 5 (F. 11, 36), me no ilaoe zomasi Jehowa Dawido, lō hadia ia zi lō itōrō ni'oroi'ōnia chōnia, sagōtō ja'ia, ha ba chō Goeria andrō, Iraono
- 6 Cheti. (Sam. II. 11, 6 b. t.). Ba fazoewōzoewō manō ira Rehabeamo
- 7 Jerobeamo, sagōtō ja'ia. Ba hadia nidoenōdoenō na ena'ō ba chō Gabia andrō, fefoe hadia ia nilaoenia, ba noa sa moetanō ba zoera hikaja razo mado Joeda. Ba fasoewō ira Gabia
- 8 Jerobeamo. Ba mate Gabia, itōrō lala ndra amania, ba ba mbanoea Dwidō lako'o ia. Ba razo fangalinia, ba ononia Asa. (Nga'ōt. II. 14, 1).
- 9 II. Me no aloea sara ambō doeawoeloe fache razo Ndراono Gizeräeli Jerobeamo tobali razo mado Joeda
- 10 Asa andrō. Ba 41 fache razo ia ba Jeroezalema. Ba tōi ninania, ba Ma'acha ono Gabisalomi.

(A. 11-15: Nga'ōt. II. 14, 1-4; 15, 16-18.)

Ba somasi Jehowa ilaoe Asa, si 11 mane toeania Dawido. Itibo'ō zohorō 12 andrō ba ihori nadoe andrō fefoe, nifazōchi ndra toeania. (F. 22, 47). Ba iheta gōi ninania Ma'acha, fa 13 bōi sa'ae salaŵa ia, me no ifazōchi nadoe chō Gasera andrō. I'eŵa nadoe andrō chōnia Asa ba itoenoebā ndraso Kendrona. Ba hilhili a- 14 ndrō, ba lō'ō sa iboelō'ō. Ba tōdō Asa andrō, ba noa sa adōlō manō chō Jehowa, sagōtō ja'ia. Ba ifabe'- 15 e'ō ba gosali Jehowa ni'amoni'ōnamania, awō ni'amoni'ōnia — firō ba ana'a ba gamagama.

(A. 16-24: Nga'ōt. II. 16, 1-6; 11-14.)

Ba fazoewōzoewō ira Asa Mbaësa, 16 razo Ndراono Gizeräeli, sagōtō ja'ira. Mōi moesoewō mado Joeda Mbaësa, razo Ndراono Gizeräeli, i'aro'ō Rama, fa bōi mangōrōngōrō niha chō Asa, razo mado Joeda. (Nga'ōt. II. 16, 1 b.t.). Ba ihalō Asa wirō 18 ba ana'a fefoe, si tosai na ba nahā girōgirō ba gasali Jehowa, awō girōgirō ba gōdo razo, ba ibe'e ba dangagenoninia; ba ifatenge ira chō Mbenihada andrō, ono Dabirimo, ma'oweo Heziono, razo Ndراawa Garamo, ba Ndramaseko, imane chōnia: No fawoe'oe li ita, ba no 19 fawoe'oe li ira namagoe namamō. Hiza, oefa'ōhe'ō chōoe mboeala, firō ba ana'a; ba ae doeoeogō wawoe'ōesa li andrō chōnia Baësa, razo Ndراono Gizeräeli, ena'ō ibōhōli wanoewō ja'odo. Ba i'ō'ō chō razo 20 Asa Benihada ifatenge goemandra andrō chōnia, ba wanoewō banoea Ndراono Gizeräeli ba lafоefoe Ijono ba Dano ba Habeli Beti Ma'acha ba tanō Kineroti, ma'asagōrō, fabaja tanō mado Nafetali ma'afefoe. Ba 21 me irongo da'ō Baësa ba ibōhōli wangaro'ō Rama, ifoeli ia ba Dirisa. Ba i'ōwoeloi mado Joeda fefoe razo 22 Asa — samōsa lō irōi foeri. Ba la-

- halō gara andrō, awō geoe balo, ni'ogoena'ō Mbaësa ba wangaro'ō Rama ba ibe'e fangaro Geba ba mado Mbenijami razo Asa, ba fango 23 ngaro Misefa. Ba hadia na ena'ō nidoenōdoenō ba chō Asa andrō, ba fa'abölönia andrō fefoe, ba hadia ia nilaoenia, fefoe, ba banoea andrō, ni'aro'ōnia, ba noa sa moetanō ba zoera hikaja razo mado Jöeda. Ba ba wa'atocania, ba soföchō ahe 24 ia. Ba mate Asa, itörō lala ndra amania, ba ba mbanoea doeania Dawido lako'o ia, ba ngai ndra toeania. Ba razo fangalinia, ba ononia Jozafati. (*Nga'ōt. II. 17, 1.*)
- 25 III. Ba Nadabi, ono Jerobeamo, zi tobali razo Ndraono Gизeraëli, me no aracha mendroeä fache razo Asa, ba mado Joeda, ba mendroeä fache razo Nadabi andrō, ba Ndraono Gизeraëli. Ba si fatoewoe chō Jehowa ilaoe, itörō lala namania andrō, horönia andrō, famaeloengoenia Irao- 26 no Gизeraëli. Ba maoso oedoenia Mbaësa andrō, ono Gahia, mado Isasari, mamagöllö ia ba niha bō'ō, ba iboenoe Nadabi, ba Gibetono, banoea Ndrawa Wilisiti; sanoewö Gibetono Nadabi ba Iraono Gize- 27 raëli fefoe, me loeo da'ō. Ba tobali iboenoe Nadabi Baësa, me no aracha medöloe fache razo mado Joeda Asa andrō, ba tobali razo Mbaësa, 28 fangali Nadabi. Ba me no razo ia, ba iboenoe nga'ōtō Jerobeamo, fefoe, samösa lō isaigö motöi nga'ōtō Jerobeamo, si so noso, ihori manō, dali niwa'ō Jehowa, nifa'ema genoninia Ahia, banoea Zilo, (*F. 30 14, 10 b. t.*) börō horö Jerobeamo andrō, nifazöchinia, famaeloengoenia Iraono Gизeraëli, wangandrö fönöe Lowalangi Ndraono Gизeraëli,
- 31 Jehowa. Ba hadia na ena'ō nidoenōdoenō ba chō Nadabi andrō, hadia ia fefoe, nilaoenia, ba no moetanō ba zoera hikaja razo Ndraono Gизeraëli.
- 32 Ba fazoewözoewö ira Asa Mbaësa andrō, razo Ndraono Gизeraëli, sagötō ja'ira. Ba me no aracha medöloe 33 fache razo mado Joeda Asa, ba tobali razo Ndraono Gизeraëli fefoe Mbaësa andrō, ono Gahia, ba 24 fache razo ia ba Dirisa. Ba si fatoe- 34 woe chō Jehowa ilaoe, itörō lala Jerobeamo andrō ba horö andrō be nifaeloengoenia Iraono Gизeraëli.

## FAZA 16.

I. Ifeta'oe Mbaësa sama'ele'ō andrō, Jehoe, mama'ele'ō ia. II. Tobali razo Ndraono Gизeraëli nono Mbaësa Ela, niboenoe Zimeri dania. III. Fa'amate Zimeri IV. Razö Omeri. Itaros'ō Zamaria andrō. V. Tobali razo Ndraono Gизeraëli, nononia Ahabi; mama'e' adee da'ō. Lafoeli lataroe'ō Jericho.

- I. Ba hoemedé Jehowa chō Je- 1 hoe andrō, ono Hanani, fanegoe Mbaësa andrō, imane: (*Nga'ōt. II. 16, 7; 19, 2; 20, 32*): Me no tooe 2 ba danö octoejoe ndra'oegö ba me no oefataro'ō razo mbanoegoe Irao- no Gизeraëli, ba me noa zoei ötörō lala Jerobeamo andrō ba me no öfowöhö mbanoegoe Iraono Gизeraëli, ba wamazöchi horö, fa la'a- 4 andrō wönoegoe, ba horöra andrō, ba hiza, ba oehori Mbaësa, fabaja nga'ötnia, ba oefatörö ba zi sawë ja'ami nifatörögöe ba zi sawë ndra Jerobeamo andrō, ono Nebati. Si mate jomo ba mbanoea, soroijomo Mbaësa, ba ö nasoe, ba si mate baero ba mbenoea, ba ö wofo ba daloe mbanoaea. (*F. 14, 11*). Ba hadia na ena'ō nidoenōdoenō ba chō Mbaësa andrō, hadia nilaoenia, ba fa'abölönia andrō, ba noa sa moetanō ba zoera hikaja razo Ndrao- no Gизeraëli. Ba mate Mbaësa, itörō lala ndra amania ba ba Dirisa lako'o ia. Ba ononia Ela zi tobali razo, fangalinia. Ba no ifa'ema sama'ele'ō andrō, Jehoe, ono Hanani, niwa'ō Jehowa fotoe Mbaësa, fabaja si samba omo ja'ira; sambalö, ba zi lō söchi andrō fefoe, nilaoenia, wa- 5 maigi Jehowa, me no i'andrō wönoe 6 7

Jehōwa, ba nifazōchi dangania a-nandrō, fa ifatōrō chōnia nifatōrōnia ba zi samba omo ndra Jerobeamo, ba sambalō, ba me no ihori da'ō. (F. 15, 29).

- 8 II. Me no aloea 25 fache razo mado Joeda Asa, ba tobali razo Ndraono Gizeraëli Ela andrō, ono MBAësa, ba mendroea fache razo ia 9 ba Dirisa. Ba ilawa ia enoninia Simeri, koemandra zi matonga goreta andrō, mamagōlō ia ba niha bō'ō. Ba me no maboe agoe Ela, ba Dirisa, ba nomo Garasa, mandroe 10 ba gōdo ba Dirisa, ba so moroi tooe Zimeri, iboenoe Ela, me no aloea 26 fache razo mado Joeda Asa andrō : ba tobali razo Zimeri, 11 fangali Ela. (Raz. II. 9, 31). Ba me no razo ia, me no doemadao ia ba dadaomania, ba iboenoe fefoe motōi si samba omo ndra Baësa, ma'ifoe lō isaigō, irege zi kiöni bagolō, fabaja talifoesöra ba si fahoewoe chō- 12 ra. Tobali ihori zi samba omo ndra Baësa Simeri, dali niwa'ō Jehowa andrō, nifa'ema Jehoe, sama'ele'ō andrō, fotoe ba horō Mbäesa, bōrō horō Mbäesa andrō fefoe, awō horō nononia Ela, nifazōchira, famaeloengoera Iraono Gizeraëli, fa la'andrō wōnoe Lowalangi Ndraono Gizeraëli, Jehowa, ba nadoe faja andrō chōra. 14 Ba hadia na ena'ō nidoenōdoenō ba chō Ela andrō, ba hadia ia fefoe, nilaoenia, ba noa sa moetanō ba zoera hikaja razo Ndraono Gizeraëli. 15 III. Me no aloea 26 fache razo mado Joeda Asa, tobali razo Zimeri andrō, ha fitoe bongi, ba Dirisa, me loeo lasoewō Gibetono sato, Gibetono banoea Ndrava Wilisiti. 16 Ba me larongo niha sato, ba golombasewā, no mamagōlō ba niha bō'ō Zimeri, ba no iboenoe razo, ba latema lafataro razo Omeri andrō, koemandra seboea chōra, Iraono Gizeraëli fefoe, me loeo da'ō, 17 ba da'ō, ba golombasewā. Ba irōi Gibetono Omeri, i'he Ndraono Gi-

zeraëli fefoe, möi ira moesoewō Diriwa. Ba me i'ilā Simeri atoe'a ira 18 ba mbanoea, ba möi ia ba gōdo razo, ba itoenoe gōdo jaŵania, ba mate ia, achozi, bōrō horōnia andrō, 19 nifazōchinia, wolaoe si fatoewoe chō Jehowa, wanōrō lala Jerobeamo andrō, fabaja horōnia andrō, nifazōchinia, wamaeloengoe ba horō Iraono Gizeraëli gōi. Ba hadia na 20 ena'ō nidoenōdoenō ba chō Zimeri andrō ba famagōlōnia andrō, folawania, ba noa sa moetanō ba zoera hikaja razo Ndraono Gizeraëli.

- IV. Ba me loeo da'ō ba fabali 21 Ndraono Gizeraëli. Si matonga niha sato, ba chō Dibini, ono Ginata, la'o'ō, ba wamatara razo da'ō, ba si matonga, ba si lō aefä chō Omeri. Ba abōlō zi fao chō Omeri, moroi 22 ba zi fao chō Dibini, ono Ginata. Ba mate Dibini, ba tobali razo Omeri. Me no aloea 30 fache razo 23 mado Joeda Asa tobali razo Ndraono Gizeraëli Omeri andrō, meweleindroea fache ; meōnō fache ba Dirisa. Ba i'ōli hili Zamaria andrō, chō 24 Zemer, 8824 roefia, ba i'aro'ō hili andrō, ba Samaria ibe'e tōi mbanoea andrō, nitaroe'ōnia, i'ohia'ō di Zemer andrō, sochō hili andrō mege. Ba si fatoewoe chō Jehowa 25 iläo Omeri, abōlōbōlō walōsōchi, moroi ba razo fōnania mege fefoe ; itōrō sibai lala Jerobeamo andrō, 26 ono Nebati, awō horōnia andrō, famaeloengoenia Iraono Gizeraëli, fa la'andrō wōnoe Lowalangi Ndraono Gizeraëli, Jehowa, ba nadoe faja andrō chōra. Ba hadia na ena'ō 27 nidoenōdoenō ba chō Omeri andrō, ba hadia ia fefoe nilaoenia, ba fa'abōlōnia andrō, ni'oroma'ōnia, ba noa sa moetanō ba zoera hikaja razo Ndraono Gizeraëli. Ba mate 28 Omeri, itōrō lala ndra amania, ba ba Zamaria lako'o ia. Ba razo fangalinia, ba ononia Ahabi.
- V. Me no aloea 37 fache razo 29 mado Joeda Asa, tobali razo Ndrao-

no Gизeraëli Gahabi andrō, ono Omeri, ba 22 fache razo ia ba Zamaria. Ba si fatoewoe chō Jehowa ilaoe Ahabi, ono Omeri; abōlōbōlō walōsōchi, moroi ba razo fōnania 30  
 31 fefoe. Ba side'idenia na, wa ifazō-chi gōi horō Jerobeamō, ono Nebati; ba ihalō Izebelā andrō, ono Etiba'ali, razo Zidona, ba mōi ia mamosoemange Ba'ali andrō, awō we'angarōfi li ja'ia. (Moz. V. 7, 3).  
 32 Ba ifa'anō naha wame'e soemange chō Mba'ali, ba gosali Mba'ali andrō,  
 33 nilaoenia ba Zamaria. Ba ifazōchi gōi Gasera andrō Ahabi, ba ilaoe na gōi wangala bō'ō, ba wangandrō fōnō Lowalangi Ndraono Gизeraëli, Jehowa, abōlōbōlō moroi ba razo Ndraono Gизeraëli fefoe, fōnania.  
 34 Ba me loeo razo ia ifoeli itaroe'ō Jericho Hiēli andrō, banoea Mbetiēli, ba mate nononia si a'a Abirāimo, me ibe'e tooe dojo, ba ononia si achi, Segoebi, me i'asiwai mbawa gōli, itōrō niwa'ō Jehowa, nifa'ema Josoea, ono Noeni. (Jos. 6, 26).

## FAZA 17.

I. L'ombacha'ō wa lō teoe Elija, ba la'oeri ia gaga. II. Tefatenge ba Zarefa ia ba i'orifi lacha mbanoea, fabaja ononia. III. Isoesoegi zi mate, ono lacha mbanoea andrō.

1 I. **Ba** imane Elija andrō, banoea Disebe, ba danō Gileadi, chō Gahabi: Faja wa no saoeri Jehowa, Lowalangi Ndraono Gизeraëli, si no mōido enoni, na so namo mbanoea ba he teoe ba ndrōfi andre, ha me oega fache, na tenga ja'o zangoema'ō! (Jak. 5, 17). Ba hoemedē chōnia Jehowa, imane: Ofanō, tānō ba gatoembocha loeo sawa ba bin'ō ndra'oegō ba mbewe mbombo Keriti andrō, si handro Joridano.  
 2 Ba ñoe idanō mbombo andrō, ba no oewā'ō ba gaga, ena'ō la'oeri ndra'oegō ba da'ō. Ba i'o'ō niwa'ō Jehowa, mōi ia ba i'iagō mbewe  
 3  
 4  
 5

mbombo Keriti andrō, si handro Joridano. Ba la'ohe'ohe chōnia gaga kooe ba diwo, ba zangoehoelō wongi ba na tānō owi, ba ūnia idanō mbombo andrō.

II. **Ba** lō ara sibai, ba ogō'ō mbombo andrō, me lō'ō sa'ae teoe ba danō. Ba hoemedē chōnia Jehowa, imane: Faoso, ae ba Zarefa, banoea Zidona andrō, ba iagō da'ō; noa sa oewā'ō ba ndra alawe ba da'ō, lacha mbanoea, ena'ō i'oeri ndra'oegō. (Loek. 4, 25). Ba maoso ia, isawa Zarefa, ba me iroegi mba-wa gōli mbanoea, ba hiza ndra alawe, lacha mbanoea, sangozaragō toe-toerē geoe. Ba hoemedē ia chōnia, imane: Ta'oe chōgoe nidanō ma'ifoe ba nahia, oebadoe! Ba me mōi mana'oe, ba moe'ao na chōnia Gelija, imane: Ohe gōi chōgoe mato sambawa roti! Ba imane: Faja wa no saoeri Lowalangioe, Jehowa, na so chōgoe hadia ia zasoso, ha mato tambai tanga hamo ba roembi, ba ha ma'ifoe wanicha ba migō; ba awena oe'ozaragō geoe ma'ifoe, ba oefoelido, ba wangasiwai chōma onogoe, ba na no ma'ā, ba hatō fa'amate. Ba imane chōnia Elija: Bōi boesi dōdōoe! Ae'e, ba laoe niwa'ōoe andrō; ba ñ'asiwai chōgoe oea zagōrō kooe side'ide ba ohe chōgoe baero; ba ūmi onooe, ba dania ñ'asiwai. Imane sa Jehowa, Lowalangi Ndraono Gизeraëli: **Lō ahori hamo ba roembi ba lō alō wanicha ba migō, iroeji loeo ba nibe'e Jehowa teoe ba goeli danō.** Ba mōi ia, i'o'ō niwa'ō Gelija; ba ara lō ambō ūra, datōloe ira. Lō ahori hamo ba roe-mbi ba lō alō wanicha ba migō, itōrō niwa'ō Jehowa andrō, nifa'ema Gelija.

III. **Ba** aefa da'ō, ba mofōchō no-nō ndra alawe andrō, sochō omo, ba tedooedooe manō wōchōnia, irege aetoe nosonia. Ba imane ira alawe andrō chō Gelija: Hadia niwa'ōe chōgoe, ja'oegō enoni Lowalangi?

Fe'amōimō chōgōe, ba ena'ō tefasoegi ba dōdō [Lowalangi] lalōgōe,  
 19 ba wamoenoe onogoe ! Ba imane chōnia : Da nonooe ! Ba ihalō ba gaheta ninania, i'ohē ja'āba mbate'e ba zi sagōtō, ba nahiania andrō,  
 20 ba ibe'e ba gasonia. Ba i'angarōfi li Jehowa, imane : He Jehowa, Lowalangigoe, hadia wa no ūfakao lacha mbanoea andrō, si no mōido tome,  
 21 wamoenoe ononia ? Ba medōloe ifadōlō ia ja'āba nono, i'angarōfi li Jehowa, imane : He Jehowa, Lowalangigoe, be'e mangawoeli noso nono matoea andre ! (*Loek. 7, 15.*)  
 22 Ba ifondrondrongo wangandrō Gelija Jehowa, ba mangawoeli noso  
 23 nono andrō, tobali ifoeli aoeri. Ba ihalō nono Elija, i'ohē tooe moroi ba mbate'e ba zi sagōtō ; i'ohē jomo ba ibe'e chō ninania. Imane Elija :  
 24 Hiza, no ifoeli aoeri nonooe ! Ba imane ira alawe andrō chō Gelija : Awenia aboto ba dōdōgōe, wa no enoni Lowalangi ndra'oegō, awō wa si doehoe manō daroma li Jehowa, nifa'emamō !

## FAZA 18.

I. Hoehoe Gobadia chō Gelija. II. I'ondrasi Gahabi Elija. III. Mame'e soemange Gelija. ba hili Garemeli. IV. Iboenee zama'ele'ō andrō chō Mba'ali. Ifaboe'oe deoe.

- 1 I. Ba ara, ba' hoemedeh Jehowa chō Gelija, me no aloea mendroea fache, imane : Ae oroma'ō ndra'oegō chō Gahabi, ena'ō oefoteoe goeli danō. Ba mōi Gelija, ba wangoroma'ō ja'āba chō Gahabi. Ba no abōlōbōlō sibai lofo ba Zamaria.  
 2 Ba ifakaoni'ō Gobadia, mandroe jomo, Ahabi. Ba Obadia andrō, ba no sangata'oefi Jehowa, no si  
 3 lō farōi. Andrō wa otoe i'ohē sama'ele'ō ba ibini'ō ba dōgi narō hili, limalima woeloe, ba i'ohē, ibe'e reti ba idanō, me loeo ifahori'ō sama'ele'ō andrō chō Jehowa Izebelā.  
 4 Ba imane Ahabi chō Gobadia : Ta-laboe ! ta'aloei misa ba danō goemboe nidanō fefoe, ba daso mbo-mbo, ma atō tasōndra ndroe'oe, fangorifi koedo, awō koedo kalide, fa bōi tabooenoe ūsa ! Ba fabali fo-fanō ira ba wanōrōi tanō. Sara lala Gahabi, ba sara lala Gobadia. Ba me no so ba lala Gobadia, ba faloecha ia Gelija. Ba me i'ila wa ja'āba, ba ifalōgōe tooe ia, imane : Hadia, si ndroehoe ja'oegō, Toeagoe Elija ? Ba imane chōnia : Ja'odo ! Ae wa'ō chō zochō ja'oegō : No so Gelija ! Ba imane : Hadia horōgōe, wa ūbe'e ba danga Gahabi zawoejoemō andre, ba wamoenoe ja'odo ? Faja wa no saoeri Jehowa, Lowalangioe, na so soi ba na so mbanoea, ba zi lō ifatenge sochō ja'o, wangaloei ja'oegō. Ba na lamane : Lō ja'āba, ba ibe'e ba hōloe niha andrō, ūri andrō, na no la'ilā ndra'oegō. Ba ūmane sa'ae : Ae wa'ō chō zochō ja'oegō : No so Gelija ! Ba na oerōi ndra'oegō, ba i'olo'i ndra'oegō Eheha Jehowa, ba ha niha zangila, heza i'ohē'ō ! Ba na oeroegi, ba wangombacha chō Gahabi, ba na lō isōndra ndra'oegō, ba iboenoedo ; ba noa sa atō i'ata'oefi Jehowa sawoejoemō andre, i'otarai iraono ia. (*Hal. zin. 8, 39.*) Hadia, lō moe'ombacha'ō chōe, ja'oegō Toea, wolaoegoe, me ifaboe noe'ō zama'ele'ō andrō Izebelā, wa no otoe oebini'ō sama'ele'ō, limalima woeloe, ba dōgi narō hili, awō wa no oe'oeri ira roti ba idanō. Ba ūmane iada'e : Ae wa'ō chō zochō ja'oegō ! No so Gelija — ena'ō iboenoedo ! Ba imane Elija : Faja wa no saoeri Jehowa ngahōnō, si no mōido enoni, na tengā ma'ōchō andre oe'oroma'ō ndra'o chōnia. Ba mōi Gobadia, ifaondragō Gahabi ba i'ombacha'ō chōnia ; ba mōi Gahabi mamaondragō Elija.  
 5 II. Ba me i'ila Gelija Ahabi, ba imane chōnia : No so'ō, samakao Iraono Gizerāeli ? (*Amos. 7, 10. Hal.*

- 18 zin. 24, 5). Ba imane Elija : Tenga ja'odo zamakao Iraono Gizeraëli, ja'oegō ba si samba omo ja'ami, me no lō ba dōdōmi goroisa Jehowa ba me no mi'o'ō chō Mba'ali andrō.
- 19 Ba ija'e, ba fatenge, ba faloecha'ō chōgōe Ndراono Gizeraëli fefoe, ba hili Garemeli, awō zama'ele'ō andrō chō Mba'ali, si 450, ba sama'ele'ō andrō chō Gasera, si 400, ni'oeri-
- 20 oeri Gizebela. Ba ifatenge ba Ndراono Gizeraëli fefoe misa Ahabi ba ifaloecha'ō zama'ele'ō andrō, ba hili Garemeli.
- 21 III. Ba i'ondrasi zato Elija, ba imane : **Ha wa'ara dōhō wanoefā dōdōmi ? Na Jehowa Lowalangi, ba mi'o'ō chōnia, ba na Ba'ali, ba chōnia mi'o'ō !** Ba lō latema linia sato.
- 22 (Jos. 24, 15). Ba imane Elija ba zato : Hatō ja'o zama'ele'ō chō Jehowa, ba sama'ele'ō chō Mba'ali,
- 23 ba no 450. Ba da chōma nono za'wi, doea rozi; ba ndra moetoejoe chōra zara ba ndramoetatawi ba ndramoebe'e ba geoe nibahogō, ba bōi labēe galitō; ba ja'o zangasai-wai ono za'wi si sara ba oebe'e ba
- 24 geoe nibahogō, lō oebe'e galitō. Ba mi'angarōfi li Lowalangimi andrō, ba ja'o, ba oe'angarōfi li Jehowa; ba heza dania Lowalangi sanema li alitō, da'ō tabe'e Lowalangi! Ba latema linia sato fefoe, lamane :
- 25 Ja'ia da'ō ! Ba imane Elija ba zama'ele'ō andrō, chō Mba'ali : Mitoe-joe chōmi nono za'wi, sara, ba mi'a-siwai; ofōna ami, me no ato ami, ba mi'angarōfi li Lowalangimi andrō;
- 26 ba lō tola mibe'e galitō. Ba lahalō nono za'wi andrō, la'asiwai, ba la'a-ngarōfi li Mba'ali andrō, i'otarai zi hoelō wongi, noemalō ba zi laloeo, lamane : Fondrondrongo lima, Ba'-ali ! Ba lō lili, lō fanema lira. Ba lafanoka ira, lafazoeizoei naha wame'e soemange andrō, nifa'anōra.
- 27 Ba me laloeo sa'ae, ba i'o'aja ira Elija, imane : Mi'eboea'ō limi, Lowalangi sa atō ia ! Ma hadia nifa-
- tooetooenia tōdōnia, ba ma hadia rōrōnia, ba ma no mofanō, ba ma no mōrō, ba tokeia ia dania. Ba 28 la'eboea'ō lira we'ao ba lachoi nō-sira si'ōli ba ichoe doho, hoekoe ba chōra, irege mangele tooe ndro. (*Moz. III. 19, 28*). Ba me no aefa 29 laloeo, ba hoelō zowōhō ira, iroegi ginōtō wame'e soemange ni'ā andrō; ba lō lili, lō fanema lira, ba he famondrongo. (*Moz. II. 29, 39. Sām. I. 18, 10*). Ba imane Elija ba niha 30 sato fefoe : Mi'ae ba da'e chōgōe ! Ba la'ondrasi ia sato. Ba ifoeli ifa'-anō naha wame'e soemange andrō chō Jehowa, si no doemoedoegō. Ba 12 ihalō kara Elija, dali wa'oja 31 mado Ndراono Jakobo andrō — Jakobo ba zi hede Jehowa, me imane : Izeraëli sa'ae dōimō ! (*Moz. I. 32, 28. Jos. 4, 8*). Ba ifa'-32 anō naha wame'e soemange gara andrō, ba dōi Jehowa, ba ifasoei bandra naha wame'e soemange aandrō, mato doea laoeroe tanōmō wa'ebole. Ba ibahogō geoe andrō, 33 itatawi nono za'wi, ba ibe'e ba dete geoe. Aefaa da'ō, ba imane : Ōfa tī-mba mita'oe idanō, ba miwoewoei zoemange nitoenoe andrō, awō geoe ! Ba la'o'ō da'ō. Ba imane : Milaoe zamoeza tō ! Ba lalaoe . Ba imane : Sanioeza tō ! Ba la'o'ō, no medōloe. Ba mangele mitooe nidanō, ba gahe 35 naha wame'e soemange fasoei. Ba he bandra andrō gōi, ba ifo'ōsi idanō. Ba me inōtō wame'e soemange 36 ni'ā andrō, ba so Gelija, ba imane : He Jehowa, Lowalangi ndra Abraham, Iza'aki, Izeraëli, oroma'ō ma'ōchō, wa no ja'oegō Lowalangi ba Ndراono Gizeraëli, awō wa no enonie ndra'odo andre, awō wa no dalichōgōe goroisamō, ba wolaoeda'e fefoe. Fondrondrongo ligoe, Jehowa, 37 fondrondrongo, ena'ō aboto ba dōdō soi andre, wa no ja'oegō Lowalangi, ja'oegō Jehowa andrō, awō wa no ja'oegō zamalalini era'erara ! Ba 38 aechoe galitō moroi ja'wa chō Je-

howa, i'ā zoemange nitoenoe andrō, awō geoe, awō gara, fabaja tanō toe, ba he idanō andrō ba mbandra, ba ifelai. (*Moz. III. 9, 24.*)  
 39 Ba me la'ilā da'ō niha sato, ba lafalōgoe tooe ira, ba lamane : Jehowa Lowalangi ! Jehowa Lowalangi !  
 40 IV. Ba imane chōra Elija : Mira'oe zama'ele'ō andrō chō Mba'ali ! Samōsa bōi mibee' moloi ! Ba lara'oe, ba i'ohe ira mitooe ba mbewee mbombo Kizon, ba itaba mbagira ba da'ō. (*Moz. V. 13, 5. Raz. II. 10,*  
 41 19). Ba imane Elija chō Gahabi : Ae mijāwa ba laoe manga ; oerongo  
 42 sa'ae gosogoso deoe. Ba mōi mijāwa Gahabi, ba wemanga. Ba mōi ba zoezoe hili Garemeli Gelija, ifaōndrō ia tooe ba danō, ilazi mbawania  
 43 balōdoehinia. Ba imane chō ngoninbia andrō : Ae mijāwa ba fachōlō'ō tānō ba nasi ! Ba mōi mijāwa da'ō, ifachōlō ia ba imane : Lō hadia ia ! Ba imane Elija : Foeli ae'e ! Ba ifoeli mōi nono matoea  
 44 andrō, mewitoe. Ba ba zi mewitoe, ba imane : So moroi tooe lawoeo, ezai laloe'a, moroi tooe ba nasi. Ba imane Elija : Ae mijāwa, ba ūmane chō Gahabi : Fa'anō goereta ba ae ja'wa ba sa'wa mitooe, fa bōi  
 45 ichamō'ō teoe ! Ba i'ogomoezaō alē manō mbanoea ba tesao nangi, ba tengā ono deoe. Ba mōi ba goereta  
 46 Gahabi ba isa'wa Jezere'eli. Ba ichamō Gelija tanga Jehowa ba mamōbō taloe ia, ba ihoelō Gahabi, iroegi Jezere'eli.

## FAZA 19.

I. Isa'wa danō si mate Elija, me ifagohi'ō ia Izebela. II. I'oroma'ō ia chōnia Jehowa ba hili Horebi ba ibe'e goroisia chōnia. III. Tehonogōi fangalinia dania Gelisa.

- 1 I. Ba i'ombacha'ō chō Gizebela Ahabi fefoe nilao Gelija, awō wa no ahori iboenoe si'oli zama'ele'ō  
 2 andrō. Ba ifatenge zinenge chō Gelija Izebela, imane chōnia : Ndra-

moelaoe chōgoe Lowalangi andrō zomasi ira, na tengā mané wa'ala'wa loeo mahemoloe oefatōrō ba nosooe nifatōrō ba noso zama'ele'ō andrō fefoe. Ba ata'oe ia, maoso ia, ilaoe mofanō, ba wangorifi ja'ia. Ba me no iroegi Mbereseba andrō, ba mado Joeda, ba irōi ba da'ō ngoningonia andrō. Ba ja'ia, ba isa'wa danō si mate, ma'ochō fofanō, ba mōi moedadao ba mbōrō da'oeli. Ba omasi ia mate, ba imane : Noa sa'ae, halō sa'ae nosogoe, Jehowa ; tengā si sōchi moroi chō ndra toeageo ndra'odo ! (*Jon. 4, 3.*) Ba ifadōlō tooe ia ba mbōrō da'oeli andrō ba mōrō. Ba i'ogomoezaō itoeko ia mala'ika, imane : Faoso, laoe manga ! Ba me ifachōlō ia, ba hiza tānō ba hōgōnia koee nibogō, sagōrō, ba samba migō nidanō. Ba manga ia ba ibadee nidanō, ba ifoeli ilaoe mōrō. Ba ifoeli so mala'ika Jehowa, itoeko, ba imane : Faoso, ā gōoe, arōoe sibai na sa dōrōwaoe ! Ba maoso ia, manga ia ba ibadee nidanō, ba mowaōwaō ia ba wa'abōlōnia ba gō andrō, ōfa wocloe ngaloeo ba ōfa woeloe mbongi, iroegi hili Lowalangi andrō, Horebi. (*Moz. II. 34, 28. Mat. 4, 2.*)

II. Ba ba da'ō, ba mōi ia ba dōgi narō hili, ba mōrō ia bacha ba da'ō. Ba hoemedē chōnia Jehowa, imane chōnia : Hadia nihalōoe ba da'e, Elija ? Ba imane : No oeforege wangombacha Jehowa, Lowalangi ngahōnō ; ba Iraono Gizeraēli, ba no la'erogō nifachoimō andrō, naha wame'e soemangc andrō chōoe, ba no ladoedoegō, ba sama'ele'ō chōoe, ba no laboenoe si'oli, tobali hatō ja'odo, ba la'alealoei wamoe noe ja'o. (*Rom. 11, 3.*) Ba imane chōnia Jehowa : Ae baero ba 'agō hili, fōna Jehowa ! Ba itōrō Jehowa, ba fōnania, ba angi sabōlō sibai, fabali hili ibe'e ba arasa gara ; ba Jehowa, ba tengā ba nangi andrō so. Ba me aefa nangi andrō,

- ba so ziheoe ; ba Jehowa, ba tengā
- 12 ba ziheoe andrō so. Bá me aefa ziheoe. andrō, ba itōrō alitō ; ba Jehowa, ba tengā ba galitō andrō so. Ba me aefa galitō andrō, ba
- 13 itōrō angī si hohohoho manō. Ba me irongo da'ō Elija, ba ibaloegō mbawania baroenia seboea, ba mōi ia baero, i'agō mbawa dōgi andrō; ba so zihede chōnia, imane : Hadia
- 14 nihalōoe ba da'e, Elija? Ba imane: No oeforege wangombacha Jehowa, Lowalangi ngahōnō, ba Iraono Gizerāeli, ba noa sa la'erogō nifachoi-mō andrō, naha wame'e soemange andrō chōoe, ba no ladoedoegō, ba sama'ele'ō chōoe, ba no laboenoe si'ōli, tobali hatō ja'odo : ba la'
- 15 aloaloei wamoenoe ja'o. Ba imane chōnia Jehowa : Foeli'ō, ae ba danō si mate ba Ndrāmaseko, ba ae mi-jomo ba bajoini razo Ndrāwa Garamo Hazaēli andrō. (Raz. II. 8, 13).
- 16 Ba Jehoe andrō, ma'oewoe Nimisi, ba bajoini razo Ndراono Gizerāeli, ba Elisa andrō, ono Zafati, banoea Habeli Mehola, ba ūbajoini sama'ele'ō, fangalioe dania. (Raz. II. 9, 2).
- 17 Ba tobali ha niha zaefa ba mbawa zi'ōli Hazaēli, ba boenoesō Jehoe, ba ha niha zaefa ba mbawa zi'ōli
- 18 Jehoe, ba boenoesō Gelisa. Ba fitoe ngahōnō zi tosai Iraono Gizerāeli oebe'e, dozi balōdōshi si lō irai akōi fōna Mba'ali andrō, ba dozi bawa, si lō irai fa'ago chōnia.
- 19 III. Ba iheta ia ba da'ō, ba faloecha ia Gelisa andrō, ono Zafati, samali'ō tanō ia: felendroea fasa za'wi fōnania, ba ja'ia zolohe fondrege tānō foeri. Ba mōi chōnia Gelija, ihawoei ia baroenia seboea.
- 20 Ba irōi za'wi no mege ba i'o'ō Ge-lija, imane : Tehe chōgce mōido fa'ago bawa chō namagoe ba chō ninagoe, awena dania oe'o'ō ndra'-oegō ! Ba imane chōnia : Ae'e, ba foel'ō ; bōi olifoegō'ō nilaoegoe chōoe ! (Loek. 9, 61). Ba irōi Gelija, mōi ia, ihalō za'wi andrō si safasa
- ba itaba ; ba fakake za'wi andrō, ba ibe'e eoe, ba wangasosoi ūsi, ba ibe'e ū niha andrō. Ba maoso ia, i'o'ō Gelija ba tobali ngongononinia.
- FAZA 20.
- I. Isoewō Zamaria Benihada. II. Iabe'e'ō dōdō Gahabi sama'ele'ō. Mendroea te'ala Mbenihada ibe'e Ahaba. III. Lō iboenoe Mbenihada Ahaba, ba itegoe ia ba da'ō sama'ele'ō.
- 1 I. Ba i'woelozi zabōlō chōnia fefoe Benihada, razo Garamo, 32 razo nawōnia, la'ohe koedora ba koereta chōra ; ba so ira moroi jooe, lafa'-oe'oe mbanoea Zamaria ba lasoewō. Ba ifatenge zinenge, mijomo chō Gahabi, razo Ndراono Gizerāeli, imane chōnia : Da'ō niwa'ō Mbenihada : Firōoe andrō ba ana'aoe, ba chōgōe ; ba fondrege zi sōchi ndra alawe chōoe ba iraonooe, ba chōgōe. Ba ifafoeli'ō li chōnia razo Ndراono Gizerāeli, imane : Dali niwa'ōoe, ja'oegō sochō ja'o, razo ! chōoe ndra'odo, awō fefoe zi se chōgōe ! Ba mangawoeli zamoeza tō zinenge andrō, ba lamane : Da'ō niwa'ō Mbenihada : Ma'ifoe lō niwa'ōgoe chōoe, ūbe'e chōgōe wirōmō ba ana'aoe ba ira alawemō ba iraonooe ! Mané wa'ala'wa loeo mahemloe, ba oefatenge chōoe nawōgōe, ena'ō laboe'ai nomooe ba omo mbanceaoe ba ena'ō la'ochōgō fefoe hadia ia zomasi ira, ba la'ohe ! Ba ifaloecha'ō fefoe zatoea mbanoea razo Ndراono Gizerāeli, ba imane : Aboto manō sa'ae ba dōdōmi zi lō sōchi andrō, si so ba dōdōnia ! Me ifatenge chōgōe, me i'andrō chōgōe ndra alawegoe ba iraonogoe, awō wirōgōe, awō gana'agoe, ba lō niwa'ōgoe chōnia lō oebe'e ! Ba latema linia satoea andrō, awō niha sato fefoe, lamane : Bōi fondrondrongo ba bōi tehe ! Ba imane ba zinenge Mbenihada : Mimane chō zochō ja'ami, razo : Fefoe hadia ia niwa'ōoe chō genonimō, mege ba mbōrōta, ba
- 2 2
- 3 3
- 4 4
- 5 5
- 6 6
- 7 7
- 8 8
- 9 9

- oe'oe'oe, ba niwa'oe iada'e, ba tebai oe'o'oe! Ba mofanō zinenge andrō 10 ba lafa'ema chō Mbeihnada. Ba ifatenge chōnia Benihada, imane chōnia : Ndramoelaoe chōgoe Lowalangi zomasi ira, na iroegi adoedoela Zamaria andrō famo'osi danga za- 11 bōlō andrō fefoe, ni'ohegoe ! Ba itema li razo Ndراونو Gизeraëli, imane : Sangarō, ba bōi jamoeseno ia, si 12 mane sameta sa'ae fangarō ! Ba me irongo da'ō Benihada, me mamadoemadoe agoe ira nawōnia razo, baose, ba imane ba zato chōnia : Milaoe chōra ! Ba molaoe ira.
- 13 II. Ba hiza zama'ele'ō si mōi chō Gahabi, imane : Da'ō niwa'ō Jehowa : Hadia zato sibai andrō fefoe ? da'ō oebe'e ba dangaoe ma'ōchō, ena'ō aboto ba dōdōoe, wa no 14 Jehovah ndra'odo ! Ba imane Gahabi : Ha niha zolaoe da'ō ? ba imane sama'ele'ō andrō : Da'ō niwa'ō Jehowa : Sabōlō chō ndra koemandroe andrō. Ba imane Ahabi : Ba ha niha zi bōrōtaigō fasōndrata ? Ba imane : 15 Ja'oegō. Ba i'ofaja zabōlō chō ndra koemandroe andrō, ba no 332. Ba aefa da'ō, ba i'ofaja zato, Iraono 16 Gизeraëli fefoe, 7000. Ba maoso ira, mōi ira, me laloeo, me mamadoemadoe agoe Mbenihada ba me maboe ia, baose, awō razo andrō, si 32, 17 sanolo ja'ia ena'ō. Ba sabōlō chō ndra koemandroe andrō zi ūfona mōi baero. Ba ifatenge zamaigi Benihada ba lamane chōnia da'ō : So niha moroi jomo ba Zamaria ! 18 Ba imane : He ba wangatoelō ba he ba wasōndrata mōi ira, mira'oe 19 aoeri ira ! Ba ha laroegi baero mba-noea sabōlō chō ndra koemandroe 20 andrō ba sato, solo'ō ja'ira —, ba samōsamōsa i'ō'ōtō tooe zamōsana. Ba moloi Ndراوا Garamo, ba lagohi ira Iraono Gизeraëli. Ba Benihada, razo Ndراوا Garamo, ba moloi, 21 awō koedo ba si fakoedo. Ba so moroi jomo razo Ndراونو Gизeraëli ba ihalō koedo fabaja koereta. Ba te'ala sibai Ndراوا Garamo ibe'e. Ba ifoeli i'ondrası razo sama'ele'ō 22 andrō, imane chōnia : Ae abe'e'ō dōdōoe ba faigi sibai, he ūwisa; ifoeli sa so razo Ndراوا Garamo andrō, ba ndrōfia dania, ba wanoewō ja'oegō. Ba lamane enoni razo 23 Ndراوا Garamo chōnia : Lowalangi hili Lowalangira andrō, andrō abōlō ira moroi chōda ! Na ba ndraso ena'ō talaoe chōra, ba lō zi lō abōlō ita ! Ba ūmane sa'ae : Ūheta razo 24 andrō fefoe, ba ūali koemandroe. Ba ja'oegō, ba ūwoeloi chōoe za- 25 bōlō, fa'ato zi tekiko mege, ba koe-do ba koereta, si mane mege, ba ba ndraso talaoe chōra, ba lō zi lō abōlō ita. Ba ifondrondrongo chōra, i'ō'ō da'ō. Ba me no iroegi dōfi, ba 26 i'ofaja Ndراوا Garamo Benihada ba ūhe ba Afeki, ba wanoewō Iraono Gизeraëli. Ba te'ofaja gōi Ndراونو 27 Gизeraëli ba tebe'e mbalazo, ba lafaondragō. Ba Iraono Gизeraëli, ba ba gamaeoedoe Ndراوا Garamo tebatō, hoelō zi doea mbawá nambi, si lō oja'aja, ba Dawa Garamo, ba anōnō danō labe'e. Ba so genoni 28 Lowalangi no mege, ba imane chō razo Ndراونو Gизeraëli : Da'ō niwa'ō Jehowa : Me no lawa'ō Dawa Garamo, Lowalangi hili Jehovah, ba tengā Lowalangi ndraso, ba oebe'e ba dangaoe zato sibai andrō, ena'ō aboto ba dōdōoe, wa no Jehovah ndra'odo ! Ba ūnō bongi wa'ara fatahō ira 29 ba da'ō, ba me loeo si fitoe, ba fasōndra ira, ba 100,000 laboenoe Dawa Garamo si lō kocdo Iraono Gизeraëli, ha ma'ōchō. Ba si tosai, 30 ba moloi, lasaŵa mijomo Afeki ; ba adoedoegōli kara, ba 27,000 ilangō niha si tosai mege. Ba noa gōi moloi Mbenihada, ichamō jomo mba-noea, idōrōdōrōi mbate'e [jomo].
- III. Ba lamane chōnia enoninia : 31 Hiza, no marongo, wa no razo sa-hachō tēdō razo ma'oewoe Gизeraëli andrō ; ba data'olembe goni ba tabōbō sinali hōgōda, ba tabe'e ba

- 32 danga razo Ndraono Gizeraeli ita, ma atō i'orifi ita. Ba latema la'o-lembé goni, ba labobō sinali hōgōra, ba mōi ira chō razo Ndraono Gizeraeli, lamane : Da'ō niwa'ō zawoejoemō Benihada chōoe : Orifi ndra'o-do ! Ba imane : Hadia, lō si mate ia ? Ga'agoe ia. Ba ba dōdōra andrō, ba salofō niwa'ōnia andrō, ba lagōsō lasofoe, na si ndroehoe linia da'ō, lamane : Hadia, ga'aoe Mbenihada ? Ba imane : Mi'ae mi-halō ia. Ba mōi baero chōnia Mbenihada, ba ifa'amōi ia awōnia ba
- 33 goereta Ahabi. Ba imane Benihada chō Gahabi : Banoea andrō, nifa-dōni namagoe chō namaoe mege, ba oefoeli, ba hana na ūlaoe kade chōoe ba Ndraramaseko, nifolaoe namagoe mege ba Zamaria. Ba imane Ahabi : Ba ja'o, ba oe'efa'ō ndra'oegō, me no tamanō wamagōlō. Ba fawoe'oe li ira, ba ifofanō ia Ahabi. (F. 15, 20). Ba so nifahaō zama'e'ō, sa-mōsa, imane chō nawōnia — niwa'ō Jehowa chōnia — : Tema fesocho ndra'o : Ba lō edōna da'ō ifesocho.
- 34 Ba imane chōnia si samōsa : Me lō ò'o'ō goroisa Jehowa andrō, ba ha si'aikō fabali ndra'oegō chōgoe, ba ifesocho ndra'oegō singo. Ba me no fabali ia chōnia, ba faloecha ia zingo,
- 35 samesocho ja'ia. Ba si samōsa, ba ifoeli imane, me faloecha ia nawōnia bō'ō : Tema fesocho ndra'o ! Ba ifesocho ia da'ō. Ba mōi zama'e'ō andrō, i'agō zinga lala nitōrō razo dania ; no ibobō mbawania, fa bōi oroma ha niha ia. Ba me itōrō razo, ba imane chōnia : No fao ba wasōndrata andrō zawoejoemō andre, ba so niha bō'ō, i'ohē chōgoe niha, samōsa, ba imane : Tarogō niha andre ; ba ma lō ja'ia dania, ba nosooe nibe'e fangali nosonia, ba ma
- 36 zoei 220 balaki ōbe'e hōli ! Ba me sosō rōrō zawoejoemō andre, ba i'ogomoezaō manō taja niha andrō. Ba imane chōnia razo Ndraono Gizeraeli : Ba da'ō hoekoemō, no ja'-oegō zangetoe'ō. Ba igōsō iheta 41 mbōbō mbawania, ba i'ilā ha niha ia razo Ndraono Gizeraeli, wa awō zama'e'ō ia. Ba imane chō razo : 42 Da'ō niwa'ō Jehowa : Me no ū'efa'ō ba dangaoe niha andrō, niwa'ōgoe niboenoe, ba nosooe nibe'e fangali nosonia, ba banoeaoe nibe'e fangali mbanoeania. Ba ifoeli ia chōra razo 43 Ndraono Gizeraeli, lō sōchisōchi dōdōnia ba sofōne ia ; ba iroegi Zamaria.

## FAZA 21.

I. Omasi Gahabi kaboe nagoe chō Naboti ba ifaboenoe'ō Naboti Izebelā. II. Ifeta'oe ira Elija, ba mangesa dōdō Gahabi.

I. Ba me no aefā da'ō, ba sambalō zoei : So kaboe nagoe chō Naboti, banoea Jezere'eli, ba Jeze-re'eli andrō, ba ngai gōdo Gahabi, razo Zamaria. (Sam. I. 8, 14). Ba hoemedē Gahabi chō Naboti, imane : Be'e chōgoe kaboe nagoe andrō chōoe, da'ebali'ō kaboe goele chōgoe, me no ahatō ia ba ngai gōdogoe. Oebe'e fangali chōoe kaboe nagoe bō'ō, si sōchi moroi ba da'ō, ba ma oe'oli ia chōoe, na omasi'ō da'ō. Ba imane Naboti chō Gahabi : Jamoetimba chōgoe Jehowa, oeloe-loe chōoe gondrōita ndra toeagoe ! (Moz. III. 25, 23. Moz. IV. 36, 7). Ba mangawoeli ba gōdonia Gahabi, lō sōchisōchi dōdōnia ba sofōne ia ba wanema Naboti andrō, banoea Jeze-re'eli, linia, me imane : Tebai oeloe-loe chōoe gondrōita ndra toeagoe ! Ba mōi ia mōrō, i'otahōgō mbagolō, ba lō manga. Ba mōi si bacha chōnia wo'omonia Izebelā, imane chōnia : Hana wa lō sōchisōchi dōdōoe ba hana wa lō manga'ō ? Ba imane chōnia : No fahoehoeodo chō Naboti andrō, banoea Jezere'eli, no oemane chōnia : Be'e chōgoe kaboe nagoe andrō chōoe, oe'oli, ba ma zoei oebe'e fangali chōoe, na da'ō zomasī'ō — ba imane : Tebai oeloe-

- 7      loe chōoe kaboe nagoe andrō chōgoe ! Ba imane chōnia fo'omonia Izebela : Hadia, fa'arazo chōoe da'ō iada'e ba Ndraono Gizeraëli ? Faoso, ā gōoe ba rara dōdōoe. Ja'o zama'a-mōi chōoe kaboe nagoe andrō chōgoe ! Ba imane Ahabi chō Gelija : 20 Naboti, banoea Jezere'eli ! Ba ifazōchi zoera, itagō dōi Gahabi, ba ifotandro tandro chō Gahabi, ba ifa'ohe'ō ba zalaŵa ba ba zatoea mbanoea andrō, banoea ndra Naboti. Imane ba zoera andrō : Mifa-wā'ōgō wamoni, ba tānō jaŵa dania mifedao Naboti, ba waloechata, 10 ba mifaoedoe wawa ira niha si si lō jaŵa, daroea, si mōi sasi, sangoe-ma'ō : No ō'elifi Lowalangi ba no ō'elifi razo ! Ba mi'ohe baero ia, ba 11 miteboe kara, miboenoe. Ba banoea-ra andrō, satoea ba salaŵa, ba la'o'ō goroisa Gizebela chōra, niŵa'ōnia ba zoera andrō, nifa'ohe'ōnia chōra. 12 Lafawā'ōgō wamoni, ba tānō jaŵa lafedadado Naboti, ba waloechata. 13 (*Jes. 58, 4*). Ba so niha si si lō jaŵa andrō, la'otahōgō ia wedadao, ba labōbōgō manō chō Naboti niha si lō ngaroro andrō, ba zi so sato fefoe, lamane : No i'elifi Lowalangi Naboti, ba he razo, ba no i'elifi ! Ba la'ohe ia baero mbanoea ba lateboe karā, laboenoe. (*Moz. III. 24, 14*). Ba lafaŵa'ōgō chō Gizebela, lamane : No moeteboe kara Naboti, 15 no mate. Ba me irongo Izebela, no moeteboe kara Naboti, ba no mate, ba imane chō Gahabi ; Faoso ! halō chōoe kaboe nagoe andrō chō Naboti, banoea Jezere'eli, si lō ibe'e ni'ōli mege ; lō Naboti sa'ae, no 16 mate. Ba me irongo Ahabi, no mate Naboti, ba maoso ia, mōi ia ba kaboe nagoe andrō chō Naboti, banoea Jezere'eli, ba wangochōgō ja'ia. 17      II. **Ba** hoemedeh Jehowa chō Gelija, banoea Disebe, imane : Faoso, ae misi tooe chō Gahabi, razo Ndراono Gizeraëli, ba Zamaria — hiza ba kaboe Naboti so ia, ba zi mōi ia mitooe, ba wangochōgō, — ba 18      omane chōnia : Da'ō niŵa'ō Jehowa : Hadia, no mange'e'ō, ba noa gōi ō'ochōgō gondrōita ? Ba ōmane na chōnia : Da'ō niŵa'ō Jehowa : Ba nifelai nasoe do Naboti, ba da'ō lafelai dania ndromō asoe ! (*F. 22, 38*). Ba imane Ahabi chō Gelija : 21 Hadia, no ōsōndra ndra'o, ja'oegō si fatioe tōdō chōgōe ? Ba imane : Noa ! Me no ōloeloe ndra'oegō, ba wolaoe si fatoewoe chō Jehowa, (*Raz. II. 17, 17*), ba hiza, ba oefatōrō chōoe wamakiko ba oebōzini ndra'oegō ba oehori nga'ōtō Gahabi, irege zi kiōni bagolō, iraono ba satoea, ba Ndraono Gizeraëli. (*Raz. II. 9, 1*). Ba oefatōrō ba zi samba 22 omo ja'ami, nifatōrōgōe ba zi samba omo ndra Jerobeamo, ono Nebati, ba ba zi samba omo ndra Baësa, ono Gahia, bōrō mbachoebachoe dōdōgōe andrō, ni'andrōmō, me ūfowōhō Ndraono Gizeraëli ba horō. (*F. 15, 29; 16, 3*). Ba ba chō Gizebela gōi, ba so gōi niŵa'ō Jehowa, imane : Asoe dania zi manga Gizebela ba danō Jezere'eli. (*Raz. II. 9, 36*). Ha niha zi mate jomo ba 24 mbanoea sorojomo Gahabi, ba asoe zi manga, ba ha niha zi mate baero ba mbenoea, ba fofo ba daloe mbanoea zi manga. No alōsoe lō niha 25 soloeloe ja'ia si manō, ba wolaoe si fatoewoe chō Jehowa andrō, si mane Ahabi, nifowōhō wo'omonia Izebela. (*F. 16, 23*). No sabōlō sibai 26 ogoro ita wolaoenia, andrō, me no itōrō lala wame'e adoe andrō, lō faehoe ba nilaoe Ndراono Gamori andrō, mege, nitimba Jehowa fōna Ndراono Gizeraëli. Ba me irongo 27 niŵa'ō andrō Ahabi, ba isika noe-chania, ba i'onoecha goni ba mamoni ba gō ; ba ifōrōni goni andrō, ba mowaōwā lō nininini. Ba hoe-medeh Jehowa chō Gelija, banoea Disebe, imane : Hadia, no ō'ila, wa 29 no i'ide'ide'ō ia fōnagoe Ahabi ? Me no i'ide'ide'ō ia fōnagoe, ba tengā ba gōtōnia oefatōrō wemakikō

andrō ; ba gōtō nononia dania oe·  
fatōrō ba zi sawē ja'ira. (*Raz. II.*  
9, 25.)

## FAZA 22.

I. Fasoewōta ndra Ahabi Jozafati ba Ndrawing Garamo andrō. Sam'a'ele'ō sofaja. II. Ifa'ele'ō loealoea si lō sōchi sama'ele'ō andrō, Micha. III. Mate Gahabi, ba wasōndrata. IV. Fa'atelo dōdō Jozafati ba fa'a-razonia ba mado Joeda. V. Ahaseja, razo Ndrawing Gizeraëli.

- 1 I. **Ba** medōloe fache ahono ira, lō fasoewō ira Ndrawing Garamo Ndrawing Gizeraëli. Ba me aracha medōloe fache, ba mōi misi tooe chō razo Ndrawing Gizeraëli Jozafati, razo mado Joeda. (*Nga'ot. II.* 18, 1 b. t.).
- 2 Ba imane razo Ndrawing Gizeraëli chō genoninia : Hadia, lō mi'ilā, wa no chōda Ramoti ba danō Gileadi ; ba doemadao manō ita, lō liwaliwa, ba lō tafadōni chō razo Ndrawing Garamo ! Ba imane chō Jozafati : Hadia, mōi'ō awōgōe ba wanoewō, ba Ramoti ba danō Gileadi. Ba imane Jozafati chō razo Ndrawing Gizeraëli : Si mane ja'oegō ndra'odo, ba banoeagoe, ba si mane banoeaoe, ba koedogoe, ba si mane koedomō. Ba imane na Jozafati chō razo Ndrawing Gizeraëli : Tema so-foe oea chō Jehowa, ha iwa'ō. Ba ifaloecha'ō zama'ele'ō andrō razo Ndrawing Gizeraëli, mato 400 ira, ba isofoe chōra, imane : Hadia, mōido manoewō Ramoti ba danō Gileadi, ma lō'ō ? Ba lamane : Ae'e, ena'ō ibe'e ba danga razo Jehowa !
- 3 Ba imane Jozafati : Lō baero ō, sa-ma'ele'ō chō Jehowa, ena'ō chōnia tasofoe ? (*Raz. II.* 3, 11). Ba imane razo Ndrawing Gizeraëli chō Jozafati : So na zamosa tō, si tola ta-wa'ō sanofoe chō Jehowa, ba no abao dōdōgōe chōnia, me tengā si sōchi nifa'ele'ele'onia ba chōgōe andre, ha si lō sōchi : Micha andrō, ono Jimela. Ba imane Jozafati : Bōi wa'ō da'ō, ja'oegō razo ! Ba
- 4
- 5
- 6
- 7
- 8
- 9

hoemedē razo Ndrawing Gizeraëli chō genoninia jomo, imane : Ta-i-ta'i hede chō Micha andrō, ono Jimela ! Ba razo Ndrawing Gizeraëli 10 ba Jozafati, razo mado Joeda, ba no doemadao ba mbawa gōli Zamaria, baroe loeo mbaroera, ba dadaomania doemadao zamōsana, ba mama'ele'ō zama'ele'ō andrō, fefoe, fōnara. Ba ifotandroe si'ōli ia Seden-kia, ono Gena'ana, ba imane : Da'ō niwa'ō Jehowa : Ötandroe dania tooe Ndrawing Garamo tandroe si mane da'e, irege no ahorī ira öbe'e ! Ba si manō wama'ele'ō zama'ele'ō 12 andrō fefoe, ba lamane : Ae ba Ramoti andrō, ba danō Gileadi, ba ibe'e ba danga razo ira Jehowa ! Ba imane chō Micha andrō sinengete 13 andrō, si no mōi mogaponi ja'ia : Hiza, ha sara manō li zama'ele'ō andrō, wangombacha si sōchi chō razo, ba bōi faehoesi niwa'ōoe ba niwa'ōra mege, dozi ira : si sōchi wa'ō. Ba imane Micha : Faja wa 14 saoeri Jehowa, na tengā ha sambalō niwa'ō Jehowa chōgōe oe-wa'ō !

II. **Ba** me iroegi razo, ba imane 15 chōnia razo : Hadia Micha, mōiga manoewō Ramoti, ba danō Gileadi, ma lō'ō ? Ba imane chōnia : Ae'e, ba si sōchi dania wozoe chōoe, ba ibe'e ba danga razo Ramoti Jehowa. Ba imane chōnia razo : Ha me 16 oega oebe'e ba hōloe ndra'oegō, ena'ō ha sambalō si doehoe ö'omba-chā'ō chōgōe, niwa'ō Jehowa chōoe ? Ba imane : No oe'ila, no moezaewe 17 Ndrawing Gizeraëli fefoe, ba hili, hoelō mbiribiri, si lō koebalo. Ba imane Jehowa : Si lō sochō da'ō ; hana na ifoeli ia chōra zamōsana, ja lō hadia ia chōra ! Ba imane 18 razo Ndrawing Gizeraëli chō Jozafati : Tenga no oe-wa'ō chōoe : Tenga si sōchi ifa'ele'ō, ha si lō sōchi. Ba 19 imane Micha : Bōi oea ! Fondrondrongo niwa'ō Jehowa ! No oe'ila, no doemadao ba dadaomania Je-

- howa, ba no lafatambai ia banoea  
 20 zoroego sato. (*Mat. 18, 10*). Ba imane Jehowa : Ha niha zi mōi mamowōhō Ahabi, ena'ō mōi ia manoewō, ba ena'ō ba Ramoti andrō, ba danō Gileadi, mate ia ? Ba oi fabō'ō ni-  
 21 ū'a'ōra. Ba so zamōsa, mbechoe, i'ondrasi Jehowa, ba imane : Ja'o zi mōi mamowōhō ja'ia. Ba imane chōnia Jehowa : Ha ū'bē'e famo-  
 22 wōhō ? Ba imane : Mōido bechoe sofaja ba mbewe zama'ele'ō andrō chōnia fefoe. Ba imane Jehowa : Ja'ia da'ō, ūfaloea dania wamowōhō andrō; ae'e, ba laoe da'ō ! (*Job.*  
 23 12, 16. *Tes. II. 2, 11*). Ba hiza, ba no ibe'e ba mbewe zama'ele'ō andrō chōoe fefoe mbechoe wamakiko  
 24 Jehowa. Ba maoso Zedekia andrō, ono Gena'ana, itema ifalisi mbawa Micha, ba imane : Ba hadia lala wa'aheta Geheha Jehowa chōgoe,  
 25 ba wehedegoe chōoe ? Ba imane Micha : Hiza, ū'ila dania, na loeo ūtōrōi mbate'e jomo, ba wamini'ō  
 26 ja'oegō ! Ba imane razo Ndraono Gizeraēli : Mihalō Micha, ba mi'ohe mangawoeli ia chō Gamoni, koe-  
 mandroe ba mbanoea ba chō Joasi  
 27 ono razo. Ba mimane : Da'ō niwa'ō razo : Mikeroe da'e, ba ha ma'ifoe mibe'e gō ba ha ma'ifoe nidanō, irege mangawoelido lō hadia ia  
 28 chōgoe. Ba imane Micha : Na mangawoeli ndra'oegō lō hadia ia chōoe, ba tengen li Jehowa nifa'e-magoe ! Ba imane na : Mifondrondrongo, ja'amī niha sato fefoe !  
 29 III. Ba lasa'ā Ramoti ba danō Gileadi razo Ndraono Gizeraēli ba  
 30 Jozafati, razo mado Joeda. Ba imane razo Ndraono Gizeraēli chō Jozafati : Da'oe'onoecha noecha niha bo'ō ba wanoewō andrō, ba ja'oegō, ba bōi boelō'ō noecharō. Ba ifohani ia razo Ndraono Gizeraēli, ba  
 31 isa'ā zi fasōndra ira. Ba no ibe'e li ba goemandra andrō chōnia, si  
 32, razo Ndrawa Garamo, ba goemandra goereta zanoewō andrō chōnia, no imane : Bōi milaoe ba niha bō'ō, he ono mbanoea, ba he salawa, ha sambalō chō razo Ndraono Gizeraēli andrō milaoe ! Ba me la'ilā Jozafati koemandra goereta andrō, ba labali razo Ndraono Gizeraēli ia, ba lasa'ā ia, ba wolaoe chōnia. Ba moe'ira'ira Jozafati. Ba me la'ilā 33 koemandra goereta andrō, tengə razo Ndraono Gizeraēli ia, ba labōhōli, lafoeli ira foeri. Ba so zogai fananai, si lō moedōnadōna, ba i'efasi, ba gōna chō razo Ndraono Gizeraēli, ba gotaloeara mbōbō taloe gōrōba. Ba imane chō zolohe koeretania : Balī'ō, ohe misa ndra'o, hetado ba wasōndrata ; noa sa mesocho ndra'odo ! Ba itoegoe abōlōbōlō wasōndrata, me loeo da'ō ; ba razo, ba no sizizio ba goereta, fetahō Ndrawa Garamo, iroegi tānō owi, ba do zocho andrō, ba ahele ba goereta ja'ā ; ba me bongibongi, ba mate razo. Ba me aechoe loeo, ba moe'ao 35 niha, lafa'ema'ema ba zato, lamané : Jamoefoeli ia ba mbanoeara ba ba danōra zamōsana — noa sa mate razo ! Ba laroegi Zamaria, 37 ba ba da'ō lako'o razo. Ba me 38 lasasai goereta, ba mba'ā ba Zamaria, ba lafelai asoe ndro Gahabi, ba faroeka ba gamondria zohorō, itōrō niwa'ō Jehowa. (*F. 21, 19*).  
 Ba hadia na nidoenōdoenō ena'ō ba 39 chō Gahabi andrō ba hadia ia fefoe nilaoenia, ba omo ifō gceaza andrō, nila'oenia ba banoea andrō fefoe, ni'aro'ōnia, ba noa sa moetanō ba zoera hikaja razo Ndraono Gizeraēli. (*Amos. 3, 15*). Ba mate Gahabi, itōrō lala ndra amania, ba fangalinia razo, ba ononia Ahaseja.  
 IV. Ba Jozafati andrō, ono Asa, 41 ba me no aloea medōloe fache razo Ndraono Gizeraēli Gahabi andrō tobali razo mado Joeda ia. Tōloe 42 ngafoeloe a lima fache Jozafati, me tobali razo ia, ba 25 fache razo ia ba Jeroezalema. Ba tōi ninania, ba Asoebi, ono Zilehi. Ba itōrō sibai 43

lala namania Asa, lō irōi, wolaoe  
44 somasi Jehowa. Ha fa lō moeboe-  
lō'ō hilihili andrō ; lō labato sato  
wame'e soemange ba fanoenoe koe-  
mōjō ba hilihili andrō. (*Nga'ot. II.*  
45 *15, 17*). Ba Jozafati andrō, ba lō  
fa'oedoe chō razo Ndraono Gизeraëli.  
46 Ba hadia na nidoenōdoenō ena'ō ba  
chō Jozafati andrō, ba fa'abōlōnia,  
nifa'ele'ōnia, ba fanoewōnoewōnia,  
ba noa sa moetanō ba zoera hikaja  
47 razo mado Joeda. Noa gōi ihori ba  
danō zi tosai sohorō andrō, si tosai  
48 na ba gōtō namania Asa. Ba lō  
razo ba Ndraono Gedomo; si no  
49 amaedola razo, ba koemandroe. Ba  
Jozafati, ba no ifalaoe'ō nowo Dari-  
si, solojo ba Gofiri ena'ō, ba wangai  
ana'a; ba lō aloea wolojo, aboto  
nowo andrō ba Geseono Geberi.  
50 (*F. 9, 26. Nga'ot. II. 20, 36*). Ba  
imane Ahaseja, ono Gahabi chō  
Jozafati, me loeo da'ō : Acha mōi

awō mbanoeaoe mbanoeagoe, ba  
wolojo andrō ! Ba lō itehe Jozafati.  
Ba mate Jozafati, itōrō lala ndra 51  
amania; ba ba ngai ndra amania  
lako'o ia ba mbanoea doeania  
Dawido. Ba fangalinia razo, ba  
ononia Joramō.

V. Ba Ahaseja andrō, ono Ga- 52  
habi, ba me no aloea mewelevōnō  
fache razo mado Joeda Jozafati  
tobali razo Ndraono Gизeraëli ia, ba  
Zamaria, ba mendroea fache razo  
ia ba Ndraono Gизeraëli. Ba si fa-  
toewoe chō Jehowa wolaoenia, itōrō 53  
lala namania, ba he lala ninania  
andrō, lala Jerobeamo, ono Nebati,  
si no mamowōhō Iraono Gизeraëli  
ba horō. Ifosoemange Mba'ali a- 54  
andrō, mangaloeloe ia chōnia; i'andrō  
wōnoe Lowalangi Ndraono Gизeraëli  
Jehowa, nifolaoe namania mege, lō  
faehoe.

# Soera

# R A Z O

SI SAMBOEA.

## FAZA 1.

I. Fōchō Gahaseja. Me ifasofoe'ō  
ba nadoe ba Nekerona, ba i'ombacha'ō  
chōnia wa'amatenia dania  
Elija. II. I'echoegō galitō moroi  
ja'wa ba zinenge Gahaseja Elija.  
III. Fa'amate Gahaseja.

- 1 I. Ba me no mate Gahabi, ba  
lafabali ira ba Ndraono Gизeraëli  
2 Iraono Moabi. Ba no aechoe ba  
darali ba mbate'enia ba zi sagōtō  
ba Zamaria Gahaseja ba i'ofōchōi;  
ba ifatenge zinenge, imane chōra :  
Mi'ae misofoe chō Mba'ali-Zeboebi

andrō, Lowalangi ba Nekerona, na  
dōhō dania wōchōgoe andre. Ba no  
moehede mala'ika Jehowa chō Gelija,  
banoea Disebe, no imane : Fao-  
so, ae misi ja'wa, faondragō zinenge  
razo Zamaria andrō, ba ūmane chō-  
ra : Te lō Lowalangi ba Ndraono  
Gизeraëli, wa mōi ami manofoe chō  
Mba'ali-Zeboebi andrō, Lowalangi  
ba Nekerona ! Andrō imane sa'ae 4  
Jehowa : Lō dania aheta'ō ba gaso  
andrō, ba zi no ūleagō ndra'oegō,  
si mate sa'ae ndra'oegō. Ba mofanō  
Gelija. Ba lafoeli ira chō Gahabi 5

- sinenge andrō. Ba imane chōra : 6 Hana wa mifoeli ami ? Ba lamane chōnia : So moroi si tooe niha, no faondraga, ba imane chōma : Mi-foeli ami chō razo samatenge ja'ami, ba mimane chōnia : Da'ō niwā'ō Jehowa : Te lō Lowalangi ba Ndراونو Gizeraëli, wa ūfatenge ba wanofoe chō Mba'ali-Zeboebi andrō, Lowalangi ba Nekerona ? Andrō lō aheta'ō ba gaso andrō, ba zi no ūleagō ndra'oegō, si mate sa'ae 7 ndra'oegō ! Ba imane chōra : He wisa chalachala niha andrō, si fao-ndra chōmi mijawa, sangoema'ō chōmi da'ō ? Ba lamane : Baroe boe mbaroenia ba oeli zaŵi mbōbō lō-wilōwi. Ba imane : Elija, banoea Disebe. (*Sach. 13, 4. Mat. 3, 4. Heb. 11, 37.*)
- 9 II. Ba ifatenge chōnia goemandra zi lima woeloe, awō zi lima woeloe andrō chōnia. Ba me iroegi si jaŵa Gelija koemandra andrō, ba hiza, no doemadao Gelija ba zoezoe hili ; ba imane chōnia koemandra andrō : He enoni Lowalangi, no iwa'ō razo : Ae mitooe ! Ba itema li Elija, imane chō goemandra zi lima woeloe andrō : Na enoni Lowalangi ndra'o, ba ja aechoe galitō moroi jaŵa ba mbanoea ba jamoe'a'ō, awō zi lima woeloe andrō chōoe ! Ba aechoe galitō moroi jaŵa ba mbanoea, ba iā ia, fabaja si lima woeloe andrō chōnia. (*Loek. 9, 54.*)
- 11 Ba ifoeli ifatenge goemandra bō'ō Ahaseja, koemandra zi lima woeloe, awō zi lima woeloe andrō chōnia. Ba iroegi si jaŵa Elija, ba imane chōnia : He enoni Lowalangi, imane razo : 12 Ta'ita'i, ae mitooe ! Ba itema li Elija, imane chōnia : Na enoni Lowalangi ndra'odo, ba ja aechoe galitō moroi jaŵa ba mbanoea ba jamoe'a'ō, awō zi lima woeloe andrō chōoe ! Ba aechoe galitō Lowalangi, moroi jaŵa ba mbanoea ba iā ia, fabaja si lima woeloe andrō chōnia. Ba ifoeli ifatenge Ahaseja goemandra zi lima
- woeloe, datōloe ae, awō zi lima woeloe andrō chōnia. Ba mōi mijawa da'ō — koemandra zi lima woeloe andrō, fanete zi daroea no mege — ba me iroegi, ba ibalōdoehini danō fōna Gelija, mangaloeloe ia, imane : He enoni Lowalangi ! ena'ō na ahachō ma'ifoe dōdōoe nosogoe, awō noso zawoejoe-mō andre, si lima woeloe ! Hiza, no aechoe galitō moroi jaŵa ba mbanoea ba no iā fōnagoe koemandra zi lima woeloe andrō, si daroea, awō zi limalima woeloe andrō chōra ; ba ija'e, ba ena'ō na ahachō ma'ifoe dōdōoe nosogoe andre !
- III. Ba imane mala'ika Jehowa chō 15 Gelija : Aeawōnia mitooe, bōi ata'oefi ia ! Ba maoso ia, mōi ia, mōi ia awōnia mitooe chō razo. Ba imane ba da'ō : 16 Da'ō niwā'ō Jehowa : Me no ūfatenge zinenge, ba wanofoe chō Mba'ali-Zeboebi andrō, Lowalangi ba Nekerona — te sa lō Lowalangi ba Ndراونو Gizeraëli, nisofoe li ena'ō ? — ba lō aheta'ō ba gaso andrō, ba zi no ūleagō tooe ndra'oegō, si mate sa'ac ndra'oegō ! Ba mate ia, itōrō 17 niwā'ō Jehowa, nifa'ema Gelija ; ba fangalinia razo, ba achinia Joram, me no aracha mendroea fache razo mado Joeda Joram, ono Jozafati ; me no si lō ono matoea Gahaseja andrō. Ba hadia na ena'ō nidoenō-doenō ba chō Gahaseja andrō, hadia nilaoenia, ba no moetanō ba zoera hilaka razo Ndراونو Gizeraëli.

## FAZA 2.

- I. Fao na ira Gelija Gelisa ba te-halō mijawa ba zoroego Gelija. II. La'aloei ia ono zekola zama'ele'ō. III. Tandra, nifazōchi Gelisa ba Jericho ba ba Mbetiēli.

- I. Ba me edōna i'ohe ba zoroego Gelija Jehowa, si fao fe'oegoe'oegoe mbanoea, ba iheta ia ba Giligala Elija, awō Gelisa. (*Moz. I. 5, 24.*)
- II. Ba imane Elija, awō Gelisa : I'agō da'e, noa sa iwa'ō chōgoe Jehowa

we'amōi ba Mbetiēli. Ba imane chōnia Elisa: Faja wa no saoeri Jehowa ba faja, wa no saoeri ndra'oegō, na fabalido chōoe: Ba lasa-wa mitooe Mbetiēli. Ba mōi baero chō Gelisa nono zekola zama'ele'ō andrō, si so ba Mbetiēli, ba lamane chōnia: Hadia no aboto ba dōdōoe, wa edōna Jehowa i'he jaŵa zochō ja'oegō, iheta chōoe ma'ochō! Ba imane: O'eila gōi, bōi manō mihedehede! Ba imane chōnia Elisa: He Elisa, iagō da'e, noa sa iŵā'ō chōgoe we'amōi ba Jericho Jehowa! Ba imane chōnia: Faja wa no saoeri Jehowa ba faja wa no saoeri ndra'oegō, na fabalido chōoe! Ba laroegi Jericho. Ba la'ondrasi Gelisa ono zekola zama'ele'ō ba Jericho, ba lamane chōnia: Hadia, no aboto ba dōdōoe, wa edōna Jehowa i'he jaŵa zochō ja'oegō, iheta chōoe, ma'ochō? Ba imane: O'eila gōi, bōi manō mihedehede! Ba imane chōnia Elisa: Iagō da'e, noa sa iŵā'ō chōgoe we'amōi ba Joridano Jehowa. Ba imane: Faja wa no saoeri Jehowa ba faja wa no saoeri ndra'oegō, na fabalido chōoe! Ba fao ira. Ba lima woeloe ono zekola zama'ele'ō zi mōi, la'agō ngai lala, arōoe ma'ifoe; ba mōi ba mbewe Joridano zi daroea. Ba ihalō mbaroenia seboea Elisa, igōloegō ba i'amōzi'ō idanō. Ba fabali nidanō ba latōrō si daroea, no sabe'e tanō. Ba me no laroegi si jefo, ba imane Elisa chō Gelisa: Andrō hadia nialaoegoe chōoe, gasagasa wangeheta ja'o chōoe. Ba imane Elisa: Jate-fodoea winaeta chōgoe Gehehamō! Ba imane Elisa: Safōchō ni'andrōoe! Na ū'ilā ndra'odo, na teheta'ndra'o chōoe, ba tehe'e chōoe da'ō; ba na lō ū'ilā ndra'odo, ba lō itōrō. Ba me la'owaōwa'ō wamatoenō da'ō, ba hiza goereta alitō ba koedo ali-tō, ba fabali zi daroea ibe'e, ba noemalō mijawā ba zoroego Gelija 12 ba fao we'oegoe'oegoe mbanoe. Ba

i'ilā Elisa, ba moe'ao ia, imane: He amagoe! he aingoe! koereta ba si fakoedo [ndra'oegō], ba Ndraeno Gизeraēli! Ba lō'ō sa'ae oroma ia chōnia. Ba itoejoe noechnia, isika, ifabali. (F. 13, 14). Ba ihalō 13 mbaroe Gelija, baroe seboea, si no aechee tooe chōnia, ba mangawoeli ia, mōi ia ba mbewe Joridano. Ba 14 itoejoe mbaroe Gelija andrō, si no aechee tooe chōnia, ba i'amōzi'ō idanō, imane: Ba heza so Jehowa, Lowalangi Gelija andrō? Ba me ibōzi nidanō, ba fabali, ba itōrō Elisa.

II. Ba me larongo da'ō ono zekola zama'ele'ō, si jefo ba Jericho, ba lamane: No ahono chō Gelisa geheha Gelija! Ba lafaondragō ia, lafaondrō ira fōnania, iroegi tooe danō. Ba lamane chōnia: Hiza, so 16 ba da'e zabōlō, lima woeloe, enonie; hana na mōi da'ō, ba wangaloei sochō ja'oegō; ma dania no i'olo'iō ia Eheha Jehowa, ma no ifazaoembā ba hili, heza, ba ma ba ndraso, heza ia. Ba imane: Bōi mifatenge! Ba me laforege sibai chōnia, ba 17 imane: Ba mifatenge! Ba lima woeloe lafatenge niha, sangaloei ja'ia, tōloe ngaloeo, ba lō lasōndra. Ba lafoeli ira chōnia — ba Jericho na sa so ia — ba imane chōra: Tenga no oeŵā'ō chōmi: Bōi mi'a'e'e?

III. Ba lamane banoea Jericho 19 chō Gelisa: Si sōchi sa naha mbanoea, ū'ilā, ja'oegō Toea, ba idanō, ba lō sōchi; sosó wa'adoedoe daloe ba danō andre. Ba imane: Mihalō 20 chōgoe wiga si bohooe ba milaoe jaŵa nasio. Ba lahalō chōnia. Ba 21 mōi ia mitooe ba goemboe nidanō, ilaoe bacha nasio andrō, ba imane: Da'ō niŵā'ō Jehowa: No oeheta wōchō ba nidanō andrō, lō'ō sa'ae mōi famoenoe, ba lō'ō sa'ae ibe'e adoedoe daloe. Ba tobali sōchi ni-danō andrō, iroegi ma'ochō andre, itōrō niŵā'ō Jehowa, nifa'ema Gelisa.

- 23 Ba mofanō ia, isawa misi javä Mbetieli. Ba me ba lala mijawa'ba mbaneoa so ia, ba so moroi jomo ndraono, la'o'aja ia, lamane : Ae mijawa, si mate batole ! Ae mijawa, si mate batole ! (*Nga'ot. I.* 24 16, 22). Ba ibali'ō ia foeri ; ba me i'ilā ira, ba i'elifi ira ba dōi Jehowa. Ba so moroi ba gatoea mbereoae si alawe, doea geoe, ba 42 lasasawi 25 iraono andrō. Ba i'otarai da'ō, ba isawa hili Garemeli, ba moroi ba da'ō ifoeli ia ba Zamaria.

### FAZA 3.

I. Mamagolō ira Joramō, razo Ndraono Gizeräeli, Jozafati, ba wanewō Iraono Moabi. II. I'ombacha'ō Elisa, wa ja'ira zi mōna. III. Te'ala Ndraono Moabi labe'e razo andrō, si daroea.

- 1 I. Ba Joramō andrō, ono Gahabi, ba me no aloea meweletioe fache razo mado Joeda Jozafati, tobali razo Ndraono Gizeräeli ia ba Zamaria, ba mewelendroea fache 2 razo ia. (*F. I.*, 17). Ba si fatoewoe chō Jehowa ilaoe, ba tengs sa atō si mane ira amania inania ; iheta sa harefa andrō chō Mba'ali nitaroe'ō namania mege. (*Raz. I.*, 12, 30). 3 Ba lō'ō sa iböhöli horō Jerobeamo, ono Nebati, famowöhönia Iraono 4 Gizeräeli ; lō iboel'ō. Ba chō Mesa andrō, razo Ndraono Moabi, ba no fahōna goerifō ba no ifo'ōmō ia beo razo Ndraono Gizeräeli 100,000 ono mbiribiri ba boe mbiribiri si 5 matoea, boe zi 100,000 nga'oe. Ba me no mate Gahabi, ba ifabali ia chō razo Ndraono Gizeräeli razo 6 Ndraono Moabi andrō, molawā. Ba mōi ba danō razo Joramō, me loeo da'ō, irōi Zamaria, ba i'ofaja Ndraono Gizeräeli fefoe. Ba ifatenge zinenge chō Jozafati, razo mado Joe da, imane chōnia : No fabali chōgoe razo Ndraono Moabi ; hadia moi'ō awōgoe, ba wanewō Iraono Moabi ? Ba imane : Mōido ! Si mane ja'oegō ndra'odo, ba banoeagoe, ba si mane banoeaoe, ba koedogoe, ba si mane koedomō. (*Raz. I.*, 22, 4). Ba imane [Jozafati] : Heza tatōrō ? Ba imane : Lala ba danō si mate ba Ndraono Gedomo tatōrō. Ba mōi ira, datōloe ira, razo Ndraono Gizeräeli ba razo mado Joeda ba razo Ndraono Gedomo. Ba me no latōrōi danō, fitoe ngaloeo fofanō, ba lō'ō zato idanō ba he ō goerifō andrō chōra. Ba imane razo Ndraono Gizeräeli : Alai ita ! Ba wame'e ba danga Ndraono Moabi ja'ira i'ohē ba da'e razo andre, si datōloe, Jehowa. Ba imane Jozafati : Hadia, ba lō ba da'e sama'ele'ō chō Jehowa, ena'ō tabe'e sanofoe chō Jehowa ? Ba itema li razo Ndraono Gizeräeli enoni samōsa, imane : So ba da'e Gelisa andrō, ono Zafati, solaoe idanō wombano chō Gelija mege : (*Raz. I.*, 22, 5, 7; 19, 19, 21). Ba imane Jozafati : 12 Chōnia so daroma li Jehowa ! Ba mōi ira mitooe chōnia, datōloe ira, razo Ndraono Gizeräeli ba Jozafati ba razo Ndraono Gedomo.
- II. Ba imane Elisa chō razo 13 Ndraono Gizeräeli : Hadia niwā'ōoe chōgoe ? Ae ba zama'ele'ō andrō chō namaoe mege ba ba zama'ele'ō chō ninaoe ! Ba imane chōnia razo Ndraono Gizeräeli : Bōi, me no ba wame'e ba danga Ndraono Moabi ja'ira i'ohē ba da'e razo andre, si datōloe, Jehowa. Ba imane Elisa : 14 Ba wa'adoehoe wa'aoeri Jehowa, si no mōido enoni : na lō oceai ena'ō Jozofati andrō, razo mado Joeda, ba lō oenehegō ndra'oegō, lō ba dōdōgoe ja'oegō ! (*Raz. I.*, 18, 15. *Sin. 15*, 4). Ba ija'e, ba mikaoni 15 chōgoe zolaoe biola ! Ero na so zolaoe biola, ba tohare chō Gelisa danga Jehowa. Ba imane : Da'ō niwā'ō Jehowa : Mifa'oli gohokoho ba ndraso andre. Da'ō sa niwā'ō 17 Jehowa : Lō'ō sa oroma chōmi nangi ba he teoe, ba anōnō zoei idanō ndraso andre dania, ōmi ba ō zato

- 18 chōmi ba ō goerifōmi. Ba side'idea na da'ō, iwa'ō Jehowa ; ibe'e na gōi ba dangami Ndraono Moabi,  
 19 ena'ō tobali milawa mbanoea saro andrō chōra, fefoe, ba banoea ni-toetoejoe ; ba ena'ō mi'obō fefoe geoe sowoea, ba miyawoei goembroe nidanō fefoe ba mifoefoe zi sōchi  
 20 nowi fefoe, milaoe gara. Ba mahe-moloe ō, ba zangoehoelō wongi, me inōtō wame'e soemange niā andrō, ba hiza mbalō molō, si otarai danō Ndraono Gedomo, ba anōnō danō ibe'e.  
 21 III. Ba me larongo Iraono Moabi fefoe, so moroi sa razo andrō, ba wolaoe chōra, ba la'owoeloi fefoe, irege zi lō locha lō molohe baloese,  
 22 ba la'iagō nola danōra. Ba ba zangoehoelō wongi, me takile nidanō ba zino, ba no ojo'ojō nidanō tānō si jefo, wamaigi Ndraono Moabi,  
 23 hoelō ndro. Ba lamane : Do ! Tabē'e no fa'oedoe razo andrō, ba no fasōndra ira. Ba milaboe, ba wangai sahoeloe ami dania, ja'ami  
 24 Iraono Moabi ! Ba me laroegi golombasewa Ndraono Gizeraëli, ba maoso Ndraono Gizeraëli ba lalaoc ba Ndraono Moabi, tobali moloi ira labē'e. Ba ladooe'ō ira fōna na Iraono Gizeraëli, ba latohoegō na  
 25 wangalani Iraono Moabi. Ba banoea, ba ladoedoegō, ba lahawoei zi sōchi nowi fefoe, samboesamboea zamōsa lalaoc kara, ba oemboe nidanō fefoe, ba lahawoei, ba eoe sowoea fefoe, ba la'obō, irege hatō ōli kara ba Giri Hareseti zi tosai. Ba lafasoci si faribo, ba laribo. (4.  
 26 19). Ba i'ila razo Ndraono Moabi isa'wa wa'ate'ala ba zi manō, ba 700 i'ohē awōnia, si so si'ōli, ba wangaloei lalania chō razo Ndraono  
 27 Gedomo, ba tebai. Ba itoejoe nononia si a'a, fangalinia razo ena'ō, dania, ba ibe'e soemange nitoenoe, ba dete gōli kara. Ba mofōnoe sibai Ndraono Gizeraëli, ba tobali labōhōli ia, lafoeli ira ba chōra.

## FAZA 4.

I. I'orifi lacha mbanoea Elisa, wangoja'ō fanicha chōnia. II. Ifaboe'oe nono matoea ba ndra alawe, banoea Zoenema. III. I'orifi nono da'ō, me no mate. IV. Fangeheta langoe bagō. V. Ha ma'ifoe gō, ba ato i'aboesoi'ō niha Elisa.

- 1 I. Ba so ndra alawe, fo'omo nono zekola zama'ele'ō, mangarōngarō chō Gelisa, imane : No mate wo'omo-goe, enonoe andrō, ba no ō'ilā, wa no sangata'oefi Jehowa ia, si lō mammalōmalō ; ba ijā'e, ba so zosogilō, ba wangai sawoejoenia onogoe matoea, si domboea. Ba imane chōnia Elisa : He oewisa wanolo ja'oegō ? Ombacha'ō chōgoe, hadia zi so chōoe, jomo. Ba imane : Lō hadia ia chō zawoejoemō jomo, ha sara tawoe wanicha. (Raz. I. 17, 12). Ba mane chōnia : Ae wawalō nahia si lō ōsi, ba nibanoeami, ba bōi sambō fa'oja ; ba ae si bacha, ba koesi mbawandroehō foerimi onooe andrō, ba fo'ōsi nahia andrō fefoe, ba safōnoe, ba fa'eise misa oea. Ba mōi ia, i'o'ō niwā'ō Gelisa. Ikoesi mbawandroehō foerira ira-nonia ; ba la'oro'ō chōnia nahia ba ifadoro manō wamohani. Ba me no ahori mo'ōsi nahia andrō, ba imane chō nononia : Oro'ō na ! Ba imane : Awai nahia. Ba awena tebatō wanicha. Ba mōi ia mangombacha chō genoni Lowalangi andrō. Ba imane chōnia da'ō : Ae amawa wanicha andrō ba boe'a gōmōoe. Ba si tosai, ba balazomi iraonooc. 2  
 II. Ba samoeza ma'ōchō, ba mōi mijefo ba Zoenema Gelisa. Ba so ba da'ō ndra alawe seboea ana'a, sogaoni manga ja'ia. Baero na itōrō, ba mōi ia jomo ba da'ō, manga. (Jos. 19, 18). Ba imane ira alawe andrō chō wo'omonia : Hiza, aboto sa'ae ba dōdōgōe, wa no enoni Lowalangi, niha ni'amoni'ō, niha andrō, sanōrōnōrō ja'ita. He wisa na talaoe 10 mbate'e side'ide, nibagolōi, ja'wa ba

zi sagōtō, ba na tabe'e bacha chō-nia warate, awō meza, awō goeroesi, awō naha wandroe, ena'ō na ba  
 11 da'ō idōlō ia, na mōi ia chōda. Ba samoeza ma'ōchō, ba ifoeli so ia, ba mōi ia ba mbate'e andrō, ba zi  
 12 sagōtō, ba mōrō ia. Ba aefa da'ō, ba imane chō ngoningoninia Gehasi: Hede ba ndra alawe andrō! Ba hoemede ia chōnia, ba i'ondras  
 13 Gelisa. Ba imane Elisa chō Gehasi: Ōmane chōnia: Hiza, no ō'aboesi tōdō ndra'aga, no ūforege, ba heza matolo gōi ndra'oegō? Ma so chōoe hadia ia nitoloma ja'oegō, wangoe-ma'ō chō razo, ba ma chō goema-ndra? Ba imane: Ba ba niwama  
 14 sodo [lō hadia ia]. Ba imane Elisa: Ba heza tatolo ia ena'ō? Ba imane Gehasi: Da'ō i! lō chōnia ono matoea, ba no niha satoea wo'omo-nia! Ba imane Elisa: Hede chōnia! Ba hoemede ia chōnia, ba iagō  
 15 mbawandroehō. Ba imane Elisa: Ba ndrōfia, mané foeri, ba ūhagi nono matoea! Ba imane: Bōi Toea, enoni Lowalangi ndra'oegō, bōi ū'aja zawoejoemō! (Moz. I.  
 16 18, 10, 14). Ba manabina ndra alawe andrō, ba mo'ono ia, me no aloea ndrōfi, me iteo woenia, itōrō nifaboe'oe Gelisa.  
 17 III. Ba me no eboeaboea nono andrō, ba samoeza ma'ōchō, ba mōi ia awō namania mamaigi sa-masi. Ba mangarōngarō ia chō namania, imane: Afōchō sibai hōgōgoe! afōchō sibai hōgōgoe! Ba imane amania chō genoni: Loe'i ia mijomo chō ninania! Ba iloe'i, i'ohē mijomo chō ninania. Ba ihagi inania, irege laloeo, ba mate ia. Ba i'ohē jaŵa, ibe'e ba gaso genoni Lowalangi andrō, ba ikoesi mbawa-ndroehō foerinia ba mofanō. Ba hoemede ia chō wo'omonia, imane: Ŭwa'ō chōgoe galide chō genoni, mōido chō genoni Lowalangi andrō ba oegōsō wanga-woeli! Ba imane: Hadia, wa

mōi'ō chōnia? Ba tengā fasoelōna ma'ōchō ba tengā loeo sabato. Ba imane: Lō salania. Ba ifosela galide si alawe andrō ba imane chō zangai halōwō andrō: Fangaōsōngaōsō manō ia, bōi be'e tetabi ndra'ō, ba wakoedosa andre, irege oewā'ō chōoe! Ba mofanō ia, ba iroegi genoni Lowalangi andrō, ba hili Garemeli. Ba me i'iila ia moroi sa enoni Lowalangi andrō, ba imane chō genoninia Gehasi: Hiza ndra alawe andrō, banoea Zoenema! (F. 2, 25). Ta'ita'i faondragō ia, ba ūmane chōnia: He wisa, lō hadia ia chōoe? ba lō hadia ia chō wo'omoee, ba lō hadia ia chō nono? Ba imane ira alawe andrō: Lō'ō. Ba me iroegi genoni Lowalangi andrō, ba hili, ba ira'oe gahenia. Ba so Gehasi ba wanimba ja'ia. Ba imane enoni Lowalangi andrō: Bōi! noa sa saboe sibai tōdō ia, ba no ibini'ō chōgoe Jehovah, lō nibokainia chōgoe. Ba imane ira alawe andrō: 28 Hadia, no ja'odo zangandrō ono matoea chō zochō ja'o? Tenga no oewā'ō chōoe: Bōi o'a'ja ndra'o? (A. 16). Ba imane Elisa chō Gehasi: Amōbō taloe ba anio'ziogoe ba ae'e — na so zi faloecha'ō, ba bōi owai ia, ba na so zangowai ja'oegō, ba bōi tema linia — ba fadōlō ba mbawa nono matoea andrō zi'ogoe. (Loek. 10, 4). Ba imane ina nono andrō: Faja wa no saoeri Jehovah ba faja wa no saoeri ndra'oegō, na oerōi'ō! Ba maoso Gelisa, i'o'ō. Ba 31 no itaritari Gehasi, no ifadōlō ba mbawa nono andrō zi'o no mege; ba lō lili, lō irongo. Ba ifoeli ia Gehasi, ifaondragō Gelisa ba imane chōnia: Lō si tokea nono andrō. Ba me iroegi jomo Elisa, ba hiza ba gasonia nono andrō, no mate. Ba mōi ia si bacha, ikoesi mbawa-ndroehō foerira, daroea ira, ba mangandrō ia chō Jehovah. (Hal. zin. 9, 40). Awena mōi ia jaŵa [ba wa-rate], ifalōgoe ia ba doto nono andrō,

- ba ifaoedoegō mbawania ba mbawa  
nono ba hōrō ba hōrō ba tanga ba  
danga, ifaōndrō ia ja'wa nono ; ba  
ifoeli aoechoe'aoechoe nōsi nono.  
35 (*Raz. I. 17, 21*). Ba mōi baoeloe  
Gelisa, mowaōwaō ia ba daloe zalo  
ba ifoeli ia mamaōndrō ja'ia ja'wa  
nono. Awena bahō nono, mewitoe,  
36 ba aefa da'ō, ba ifehaga ia. Ba  
hoemedē Gelisa chō Gehasi, imane  
chōnia : Hede ba ndra alawe andrō !  
Ba mochede ia chōnia, ba so ia  
moroi tooe, ba imane Elisa : Jā'e  
nonooe, halō ia ! (*Loek. 7, 15. Heb.*  
37 *11, 35*). Ba i'ondrasī Gelisa, manga-  
loeloe ia chōnia, ifaōndrō ia, iroegi  
toce zalo ; awena ihalō nononia ba  
mōi baoeloe.  
38 IV. Ba iroegi zoei Giligala Elisa.  
Ba no lofo ba danō. Ba me no  
doemadao fōnania nono zekola za-  
ma'ele'ō, ba imane chō genoninia  
andrō : Be'e bawoe mbowoa seboea  
ba rino gō nono zekola zama'ele'ō !  
39 Ba so zi mōi ba mbenoea, ba wa-  
ngaloei boeloe ndroe'oe ; ba isōndra  
zoeri de'oe, ba iteo mboea, mato  
samba bola. Ba ifoeli ia, ichōchō  
ba ibe'e bawoe ; lō'ō sa la'ilā hadia.  
40 Ba ifa'oli chōra, ena'ō la'ā. Ba ha-  
si'aikō latandra, ba moc'ira'ira, la-  
mane : Famoenoe ba mbowoa, ja'oe-  
gō enoni Lowalangi ! ba tebai la'ā.  
41 Ba imane : Da chōgoe hamo ! Ba  
me no ilaoe ba mbowoa, ba imane :  
Mifa'oli chōra, ena'ō la'ā ! Ba lō'ō  
sa'ae famoenoe ba mbowoa.  
42 V. Ba so mbanoea Mba'ali Zalisa  
samōsa, solohe chō genoni Lowala-  
ngi andrō si a'a roti, 20 ngawoea  
roti gandroe, awō mbōra nihamā,  
ba mbolania. Ba imane Elisa : Be'e  
43 ba zato, ndramoe'ā ! Ba imane eno-  
ninia : He oewisa, me no mato otue  
ira? Ba imane : Be'e chōra, ena'ō  
la'ā ! Imane sa Jehowa : Manga ira,  
ba lō ahori. (*Joh. 6, 9. Mat. 15, 33*).  
44 Ba ibe'e chōra ba manga ira, ba  
lō ahori, itōrō nifaboe'oe Jehowa.  
(*Mat. 16, 9, 10*).

## FAZA 5.

I. Mōi ba Zamaria Na'ema andrō,  
ba wamadōhō booe aerinia. II. Ifa-  
dōhō Elisa. III. Lō ihalō mboeala  
Elisa, ba itehe ni'andrō Na'ema. IV.  
Fa'atebacha Gehasi andrō ba fali-  
mosania, ni'otoe'ō booe aeroi.

- I. Ba Na'ema andrō, koemandra  
seboea chō razo Ndrewa Garamo,  
ba no seboea tōi chō zochō ja'ia,  
no si tetoeria, no chōnia mbōrō  
wa'abōlō Ndrewa Garamo, ibe'e Je-  
howa ; ba no moboee aeroi ia. Ba  
no laraboe nono alawe Dawa Gara-  
mo, me mōi manoewō, ba danō  
Ndrewa Gizerāeli, no la'oloi'ō, ba  
no tobali sawoejoe wo'omo Na'ema  
nono alawe andrō. Ba imane chō  
zochō ja'ia ira alawe . Ena'ō na mōi  
chō zama'ele'ō ba Zamaria zochō  
ja'o, ba ifodōhō ena'ō mbooe aoer-  
nia ! Ba mōi chō razo Na'ema, i'-  
ombacha'ō chōnia, imane : Da'ō ni-  
wa'ō nono alawe andrō, Iraono Gi-  
zeraäli. Ba imane razo Ndrewa Ga-  
ramo : Ba ae'e, da'oefa'ohe'ō zoera  
chō razo Ndrewa Gizerāeli. Ba mōi  
ia, 46,200 roefia fanimba i'he firō  
ba 4620 balaki ana'a, ba foeloe  
nga'ōrō baroe loeo, ba ibe'e ba  
danga razo Ndrewa Gizerāeli zoera  
no mege. Ba no imane ba zoera  
andrō razo : Na mōi ba dangaoe  
zoera andre, ba ena'ō ō'ilā : oe-  
fatenge chōoc genonigoe Na'ema,  
ena'ō ōfadōhō mbooe aeroinia. Ba  
me no ibaso zoera andrō razo Ndrewa  
Gizerāeli, ba isika noechnia ba  
imane : Hadia, Lowalangi ndra'odo,  
sangila mangetoe'ō noso ba sangila  
mangorifi niha, wa ifa'andrō'ō chō-  
goe da'ō, oefadōhō mbooe aeroi ba  
niha ? Aboto manō sa'ae ba dōdō-  
mi, wa sangaloei tandrawā. (*Raz. I.*  
20, 7).  
II. Ba me irongo enoni Lowala-  
ngi andrō, Elisa, no isika noechnia  
razo Ndrewa Gizerāeli, ba ifa-  
tenge chō razo, imane chōnia : Ha-  
dia wa no ōsika noechnia ? Fa-

- tenge manō ia chōgoe, ba aboto lō nibologōoe tōdōoe chōgoe : na  
 9 Ndraono Gizeraëli ! Ba so Na'ema, mōi ba gosali Rimono zochō ja'o,  
 awō koedonia, awō gocreta, ba na  
 10 golajama chō Gelisa tebato ia. Ba itendro'ō ia ba da'iogoe, ba na tobali  
 fao ndra'o wangaloeloe ba gosali Rimono andrō, na mangaloeloe razo  
 ba da'ō, ba jamoebologō dōdōnia Jehowa, chō zawoejoemō andre, ba  
 11 Ba moñoe Na'ema ba moñanō, zi sambalō andrō. (F. 7, 2). Ba  
 imane chōnia Elisa : Foeli'ō chōmi,  
 iagō da'e, ba i'angarōfi li Lowal- bōi boesi dōdōoe !  
 12 Ba mofōne Na'ema ba moñanō, 19  
 imane : Oewalinga mōi ia tooe, ba  
 iotahōgō ni'amoni'ō andrō, wama-  
 13 dōhō booe aeri andrō. Tenga no  
 si sōchi moroi ba nidanō ba Ndrao- 20  
 no Gizeraëli fefoe. nidanō ba Ndra-  
 maseko andrō, Abana ba Farifari ?  
 Hadia, tebai ba da'ō mondrido,  
 ena'ō dōhō wōchōgoe ? Ba ibali'ō  
 14 ia, mofōne mofōne sibai. Ba so 21  
 genoninia, hoemedē ira chōnia, la-  
 mane : Hadia, na safōchō mena'ō  
 iwa'ō chōoe sama'ele'ō andrō, ba  
 hadia, lō o'o'ō mena'ō ? Ba tengā  
 mendroea manō me no iwa'ō chōoe :  
 15 Ondri, ba dōhō wōchōoe ! Ba mōi  
 ia mitooe, fatē ia ba Joridano,  
 mewitoe, i'o'ō niwa'ō genoni Lowa- 22  
 langi andrō ; ba te'alī nōsinia, ti-  
 mba nōsi nono matoea, ba no dōhō  
 wōchō. (Loek. 4, 27).
- 16 III. Ba ifoeli ia chō genoni Lowalangi andrō, fabaja awōnia fefoe, 23  
 ba me iroegi, ba i'ondrasi, ba imane : Hiza, no aboto ba dōdōgoe, dozi  
 tanō ba lō Lowalangi, ha ba Ndrao-  
 no Gizeraëli, ba jā'e sa'ae chōoe  
 17 mboeala zawoejoemō ! (A. 5), Ba 24  
 imane Elisa : Faja wa no saoeri  
 Jehowa, si no mōido enoni, na oe-  
 halō hadia ia ! Ba he wā'ae iforege  
 chōnia, ena'ō ihalō, ba lō edōna ia.  
 18 Ba imane Na'ema : Ba hadia na  
 labē'e atō chō zawoejoemō danō  
 da'e tooe ndrohoendrohoe noro koe- 25  
 do kalide, si doea geoe. Lō'ō sa'ae  
 edōna zawoejoemō andre ifosoemange  
 Lowalangi bō'ō, soemange nitoenoe  
 ba soemange nitaba, hatō  
 19 Jehowa ifosoemange. Ba ha samba-
- lō nibologōoe tōdōoe chōgoe : na  
 mōi ba gosali Rimono zochō ja'o,  
 ba wangaloeloe ba da'ō, ba na iten-  
 dro'ō ia ba da'iogoe, ba na tobali  
 fao ndra'o wangaloeloe ba gosali  
 Rimono andrō, na mangaloeloe razo  
 ba da'ō, ba jamoebologō dōdōnia  
 Jehowa, chō zawoejoemō andre, ba  
 20 imane chōnia Elisa : Foeli'ō chōmi,  
 iagō da'e, ba i'angarōfi li Lowal- bōi boesi dōdōoe !
- IV. Ba me no arōoe ma'ioe ia, 21  
 ba imane dōdōnia Gehasi : Noa sa  
 ahachō dōdō zochō ja'o Ndrawa  
 Garamo andrō, Na'ema, ba lō niha-  
 lōnia ni'ohe Na'ema. Ba wa'adoe-  
 hoe wa'aeri Jehowa, oe'o'ō, ena'ō  
 ibe'e chōgoe ōsa ! Ba fagohi Gehasi, 22  
 i'o'ō Na'ema. Ba me i'ila Na'ema  
 so zolo'ō ja'ia, ba mōi ia tooe mor-  
 roi ba goeretania, ifaondragō Gehasi,  
 ba imane chōnia : He wisa, lō ha-  
 dia ia ? Ba imane Gehasi ; Lō'ō sa 23  
 hadia ia, ba ifatengedo sochō ja'o,  
 imane chōoe : So sibai zi mōi to-  
 megoe, banoea ba hili mado Gefe-  
 raji, ono matoca, daroea, ono zekola  
 zama'ele'ō, ba ena'ō na ōbe'e chō-  
 goe wirō, 4412 ba roefia, ba na doea  
 gōrō mbaroe, nibe'e chōra. Ba ima-  
 ne Na'ema : Na omasi'ō, ba manō  
 tō halō ! Ba iforege chōnia, ilaoe  
 ba mbola zi 8824 ba roefia, domboea  
 bola, awō mbaroe, si doea gōrō, ba  
 ibe'e ba geneninia si daroea, ba  
 wolohe ja'ia chō Gehasi. Ba me la- 24  
 roegi gahe hilihili andrō, ba ihalō  
 chōra Gehasi [norora andrō], ba  
 i'irō'ō jomo, ba ifofanō niha andrō.  
 Ba me no mofanō ira, ba mōi ia  
 mangondrasī sochō ja'ia. Ba imane  
 chōnia Elisa : Heza ō'otarai, Geha-  
 si ? Ba imane : Lō'ō manō sofano  
 zawoejoemō. Ba imane chōnia Elisa : 25  
 Hadia, lō si fao chōoe dōdōgoe, me  
 so zamali'ō ja'ia chōoe, ba goereta ?  
 Ba laoe. Ba no ōtema wirō andrō,  
 ba so sa'ae dania chōoe noecha ba  
 kaboe nohi ba kaboe nagoe ba biri-  
 biri ba sawi ba sawoejoe ira matoea

27 ba sawoejoe ira alawe; ba booe aoeri Na'ema andrō, ba chōoe molemba ba ba nga'ōtōmō dania, si lō malōmalō. Ba mōi ia baero, no afoesi booe aoeri, hoelō nilaoe betoea.

## FAZA 6.

I. Ibe'e molangi zi'ōli Elisa. II. Te'abōsi'ō Ndrawa Garamo. III. Lofo seboea ba Zamaria. Iboenoe ena'ō Gelisa razo.

- 1 I. Ba lamane ono zekola zama'e-  
le'ō chō Gelisa : Faigi, nahama andre, sidadao ndra'aga fōnaoe, ba  
2 no ambō ; damōiga ba mbewe Jori-  
dano, ba sara zamōsa mahalō eoe  
balo, ena'ō malaoe nahama ba da'ō,  
si soga dania. Ba imane : Mi'ae'e !  
3 Ba so zangandrō chōnia, samōsa,  
imane : Hadia, na mōi'ō awō geno-  
nimō ? Ba imane : Lace. mōido. Ba  
4 mōi ia awōra. Ba me no laroegi  
mbewe Joridano, ba la'obō geoe.  
5 Ba tofana ba nidanō wato zi sa-  
mōsa, me i'obō zageoe. Ba mangarōngarō ia, imane : Alai ndra'o, Toea,  
6 ba no niwalalō na'i ! Ba imane  
enoni Lowalangi andrō : Heza to-  
fana ia ? Ba me no i'orama'ō chōnia  
heza, ba itaba geoe Elisa ba ihā-  
ndrogō ba da'ō. Ba molangi wato  
7 andrō. Ba imane : Halō ia ! Ba  
i'oro'ō dangania, ihalō.  
8 II. Ba isoewō Ndraono Gizeraëli  
razo Ndrawa Garamo, ba mamagōlō  
ia ba genoninia, iwa'ō chōra, heza  
9 labinibini'ō ira. Ba ifatenge chō razo  
Ndraono Gizeraëli enoni Lowalangi  
andrō, imane chōnia : Angelama,  
bōi tōrō da'ō ; noa sa labini'ō ira  
10 ba da'ō Dawa Garamo. Ba ifatenge  
zinenge razo Ndraono Gizeraëli ba  
niwā'ō genoni Lowalangi andrō chō-  
nia. Ba ero na si manō, ba ifange-  
lama razo Elisa, ba lō'ō sa mamałō-  
malō wangelamania ba niwā'ō Ge-  
lisa, tengha samoeza ba tengha ba  
11 mendroe. Ba aboe dōdō razo Ndرا-  
wa Garamo ba zi manō ; ba hoe-  
mede ia ba genoninia, imane chō-
- ra : Hadia, tebai mi'ombacha'ō chō-  
goe, ha niha zi manga mbōlida chō  
razo Ndraono Gizeraëli ? Ba imane 12  
si samōsa, enoninia : Tenga si manō,  
ja'oeğō sochō ja'o, razo : Elisa a-  
ndrō, sama'ele'ō, si so ba Ndraono  
Gizeraëli, da'ō zangombacha chō  
razo Ndraono Gizeraëli hoehoeomō  
si bacha chōoe ! Ba imane : Ba mi'ae 13  
mifaigi heza so ia, ena'ō oefatenge,  
ba wondra'oe ja'ia. Ba la'ombacha'ō  
chōnia, lamane : Hiza, ba Ndrotana  
so ia ! Ba ato ifatenge sabōlō, awō 14  
koedo, awō goereta ; ba zi bongi  
laroegi, ba lafa'oe'oe mbanoea. Ba 15  
me ihoelō wongi Elisa we'amōi tooe,  
ba hiza, ba no lafasoei mbanoea  
sanoewō, awō koedo, awō goereta.  
Ba imane chōnia enoninia : Alai  
ita, Toea ! He tawisa ? Ba imane : 16  
Bōi ata'oefi ; me no ato nawōda,  
moroi ba nawōra andrō. (*Nga'ōt. I.*  
32, 7). Ba mangandrō Gelisa, imane : 17  
He Jehowa, bokai hōrōnia, ena'ō  
i'ila niha ! Ba ibokai hōrō genoninia  
andrō Jehowa, ba i'ila, wa no anōnō  
hili andrō, si tefasoei Elisa, koedo  
ba koereta alitō. Ba me mōi mitooe 18  
Ndrawa Garamo andrō, me lafa-  
ndragō Gelisa, ba mangandrō ia  
chō Jehowa, imane : Tema hawoei  
bōsi niha andrō ! Ba ihawoei bōsi,  
i'ō'ō ni'andrō Gelisa. (*Moz. I. 19,*  
11). Ba imane chōra Elisa : Tenga 19  
lalami da'e ba tengha ja'ia mbanoea  
andre. Mitaboe, ba oe'oe ami ba  
niha andrō, ni'aloemī ! Ba i'oehe ira  
ba Zamaria. Ba me no laroegi Za- 20  
maria, ba imane Elisa : He Jehowa,  
bokai hōrōra, ena'ō la'ila niha ! Ba  
ibokai hōrōra Jehowa, ba hiza, ba  
no ba daloe golajama Zamaria so  
ira. Ba me i'ila ira razo Ndraono 21  
Gizeraëli, ba imane chō Gelisa :  
Hadia, oefaboenoē'ō ira, ama ? Ba 22  
imane : Lō tola ūboenoe ira ! Hadia  
ūboenocboenoe nira'oemō, bōrō zi'-  
ōli ba fana chōoe ? Be'e gōra ba  
idānō, ena'ō manga ira ba ena'ō  
labadoe nidanō, ba hana na lafoeli

- ira chō zochō ja'ira. (*Amaed. 25, 21.*)
- 23 *Nga'ōt. II. 28, 15.*) Ba ifodiwo ira, ebœa ihalō; ba me no manga ira, ba ifofanō ira, ba lafoeli ira chō zochō ja'ira. Ba aesa da'ō, ba lō'ō sa'ae lazoewōzoewō Ndraono Gizeræli Dawa Garamo.
- 24 III. Ba ara ma'ifoe, ba i'owoeloi zabōlō chōnia fefoe Benihada, razo Ndrewa Garamo, ba isaŵa Zamaria,
- 25 isoewō, ifa'o'e mbanoea. Ba tobali lofo seboea ba Zamaria, tosasa sibai ira, tobali 80 roefia mbōli hōgō galide, ba samba kata gō marafadi,
- 26 ba 5 roefia. Ba me itōrō dete gōli kara razo Ndrewa Gizeræli, ba so ndra alawe sangarōngarō chōnia : Tolodo, ja'oegō sochō ja'o razo !
- 27 Ba imane razo : Na lō itolō'ō Jehowa ba heza oehalō wanolo ja'oegō ? Hadia, ba golajama mbasitō, ba ma
- 28 ba wolazi mboea nagoe ? Ba isofoe chōnia razo, imane : Hadia zaboe dōdōoe ? Ba imane : No imane chōgœ ira alawe andre : Be'enonooe matoea andrō, ena'ō ōda ma'ōchō,
- 29 ba mahemoloe, ba onogoe ta'ā. Ba no marino ōma nonogoe, ba no ma'ā. Ba me oemane chōnia, me mahemoloe ō : Da nonooe, ena'ō ta'ā ia ! ba no ibini'ō nononia. (*Moz. V. 28, 30 53.*) Ba me irongo wehede ndra alawe andrō razo, ba itika noechnia, ba da'ō ba dete gōli kara ; Ba la'ila niha sato, wa no baroe boe zi
- 31 no amaedola gamezania. Ba imane : Jamoelaoe chōgœ Lowalangi zomasi ia, na tengä ma'ōchō aetoe mbagi
- 32 Gelisa andrō, ono Zafati ! Ba Elisa, ba sidadao ba nomonia, ba no doe-madao ba ngainia zatœa mbanoea. Ba ifowaōwaō zinenge razo. Ba lō niroegi zinenge andrō Elisa na, ba imane Elisa ba zatœa andrō : Hadia, lō mi'ilä, wa no ifatenge ono zange'e andrō, ba wolewā bagigoe ? Mifaigi, na so zinenge andrō ba mikoesi mbawandroehō ba mitœwoe lagō, miba'a ia. Terongo sa'ae moroi foerinia hozihozi gahe
- zochō ja'ia. Ba lō saetoe na wehedenia chōra, ba so moroi jaŵa razo, mōi chōnia, imane : Hiza wamakao andrō, nifatōrō Jehowa ! Hadia wa oedōnadōna na wango-rifi chō Jehowa ? (*Amos. 3, 6.*)

## FAZA 7.

I. I'ombacha'ō Elisa wa'afahōna gō dania. II. Sobooe aoeri zangila, wa no moloi Ndrewa Garamo. III. Lafaigi golombasewā, ba ebœa sibai zahoeloe ira. IV. Mate nihoe-ndragō ba mbawa gōli goemandra andrō.

I. Ba imane Elisa : Mifondrondro-  
ngō niŵa'ō Jehowa ! Imane Jehowa : Mané wa'alaŵa loeo mahemoloe, ba hatō samba roefia zi samba sea (samba laoerœ a matonga) hamo si sōchi, ba hatō samba roefia gōi zi 3 laoerœ gandroe, ba mbawa gōli Zamaria. (*A. 16.*) Ba itema li genoni Lowalangi andrō koemandra andrō, ba nitendro'ō razo ja'ia ba da'io, imane : Ba he ifosandrela mbanoea si jaŵa Jehowa, ba tebai itōrō da'ō ! Ba imane Elisa : Hōrōoe zangila dania, ba lō'ō sa ō'ā. (*A. 17. F. 5, 18.*)

II. Ba so baero mbawa gōli niha sobooe aoeri, daōfa, ba faoma lamane chō nawōra : Hadia wa ta'ia-gō da'e, balazi mate ita ? Na ta'wa'ō ena'ō tōdōda, mōi ita mijomo — lō lai wa 'no lofo jomo ba mbanoea — ba si mate sa atō ita ba da'ō ; ba na ba da'e ta'ia-gō, ba si mate ita. Ba datasaŵa sa'ae golombasewā Ndrewa Garamo. Na la'orifi ita, ba saoeri ita ; ba na laboenoe ita, ba mate ita ! (*Erit. 4, 16.*) Ba maoso ira, me bongibongi, ba wanawā olombasewā Ndrewa Garamo. Ba me laroegi mbalō golombasewā, ba samōsa lō soroma niha. Noa sa ibe'e Lowalangi, larongo ba golombasewā Ndrewa Garamo roeroe koedo ba roeroe goereta, roeroe za-nœwō, si no ato sibai, ba no to-bali faoma lamane chō nawōra :

1

2

3

4

5

6

- Hiza, no i'oni oedoeda razo Ndراونو Cheti ba razo Miseraجی razo Ndراونو Gizaریا، ba wolaoe chôدا!
- 7 (F. 19, 7). Ba maoso ira, ba moloi, me bongibongi; ba osera, awō koe-do chôرا, awō galide — olombaseوا ma'afefoe ba hadia zi so, ba larõi foer; ba moloi ira, ba wangorifi ja'ira. Ba me laroegi mbalõ golombaseوا sobooe aeri andrõ, ba mõi ira baose, ba la'â ba labadoe nisõndrara, ba firõ ba ana'a ba noecha, ba la'ohé baero, ba mõi ira, ba wogo'o ja'ia barõ danõ. Ba lafoeli ira, mõi ba nose bõ'õ ba la'ohé baero zahoeloe ira ba lako'o ba danõ. Ba faoma lamane chô na-wõra : Bõi tamanõ : baوا zi sõchi toeria mbaوا da'e. Na lõ ta'omba-cha'õ, irege moloeo mahemoloe, ba si gõna sala ita. Mõi ita mijomo ba wangombacha ja'ia ba gõdo razo!
- 10 Ba me laroegi, ba moe'ao ira ba zanaro ba mbawa gõli, ba la'ombacha'õ, lamane : No mõiga ba golombaseوا Ndراوا Garamo, ba hiza, samõsa lõ niha, lõ nirongoma li niha, ha koedo ba kalide, si no moefesoe, ba osera, awō nõsi bacha, fefoe. Ba hoemedé zanaro ba mbawa gõli ba zatoea mbanoea, ba da'õ zangombacha ba gõdo razo.
- 12 III. Ba maoso razo, ba zi bongi, imane ba genoninia : Da'oe'omba-cha'õ chõmi, hadia nichoi dõdõ Ndراوا Garamo andrõ chôda. No la'ilä, wa solofo ita, ba no larõi golombaseوا ba no labini'õ ira misa, baero, no lamane dõdõra : Na so ira dania moroi jomo, ba tara'oe aeri ira, ba atoe'a ita ba mbanoea.
- 13 Ba imane enoninia, samõsa : Ba ndramoe'ohé koedo õsa, koedo si lç ahori na, si tosai ba da'e — latõrõ sa atõ lala zato andrõ, si no ahori — ba tafatenge ira, ba
- 14 wamaigi. Ba domboea lahalõ koe-retta, fabaja koedo; ba da'õ ifatenge razo, ba wolohi sanoewõ andrõ, Dawa Garamo, imanechôra: Mi'ae'e,
- ba mifaigi! Ba me la'o'õ ira, irege 15 Joridano, ba hisa tooe noecha ba fangõna, sara lala manõ, nitibo'õ Ndrawa Garamo, me no si foelõi ira. Ba lafoeli ira sinenge andrõ, ba la'ombacha'õ chõ razo. Ba awe-na mõi baero zato, ba lahalõ hadia zahoeloe ira ba golombaseوا Ndراوا Garamo, ba tobali samba roefia zi samba sea (samba laoeroe a matonga) hamo si sõchi, ba samba roefia gõi zi tõloe laoeroe gandroe, itõrõ nifaboe'oe Jehowa. (A. 1).
- IV. Ba no ifataro sanaro ba mbawa 17 gõli goemandra no mege razo, koe-mandra nitendro'õnia ja'ia ba da'io, no andrõ. Ba lahoendragõ goemandra andrõ niha sato, ba mbawa gõli, ba mate ia, itõrõ li genoni Lowalangi andrõ, niõva'õnia me mõi mitoee chõnia razo; (A. 2); me imane enoni 18 Lowalangi andrõ chõ razo : Mané wa'alaوا loeo mahemoloe, ba samba roefia zi tõloe laoeroe gandroe, ba mbawa gõli Zamaria, ba samba roefia gõi zi samba sea (samba laoeroe a matonga) hamo si sõchi. Ba imane 19 ba da'õ koemandra andrõ chõ genoni Lowalangi andrõ : Ba he ifosandrela mbanoea si jaوا Jehowa, ba tebai itõrõ da'õ ! Ba imane : Hõrõoe dania zangila, ba lõ'õ sa õ'â ! Ba itõrõ ; lahoendragõ sa'ac 20 ia sato, ba mbawa gõli, ba mate ia.

## FAZA 8.

- I. Tefoeli ba ndra alawe banoea Zoenema mbenoea ni'ochõgõ niha bõ'õ. II. I'ombacha'õ wa'amate Mbenihada Elisa, awō wa fanganilia dania Haza'li andrõ. III. Jehoram, razo mado Joeda. IV. Ahasejahoe, razo mado Joeda; fasoewõ ira Gaha-sejahoe Haza'li.

- I. Ba no moehede Gelisa ba ndra alawe andrõ, ni'orifinia ono mege, no imane : Faoso, heta'õ ba da'e, awō zoroijomoe fefoe ba ae fate-woe ba niha bõ'õ, heza; ifatõrõ sa'ae lofo mbanoea ba danõ Jehowa, mewitoe fache dania; ba no

- 2 ibōrōgō ija'e. (F. 4, 35). Ba maoso ndra alawe andrō, i'o'ō niwa'ō genoni Lowalangi andrō : aheta ia, awō zoroijomonia fefoe, ba mewitoe fache wa'ara la'igō danō Ndrama  
 3 wa Wilisiti. Ba me no aloea zi mewitoe fache andrō, ba mangawoeli ndra alawe andrō, moroi ba danō Ndrawa Wilisiti, ba mōi ia chō razo, ba wangandrō fanolo  
 4 ba nomonia ba ba mbeneania. Ba fahoehoeo si'aikō razo chō ngniongoni genoni Lowalangi andrō, Gehasi, imane : Toenō chōgoe fefoe  
 5 nilaoe Gelisa, si tetoeria andrō. Ba me itoenō chō razo wangorifi Gelisa si mate andrō, ba hiza, ba so si'aikō ndra alawe andrō, ni'orifinia ono, ba wangandrō fanolo chō razo ba nomonia ba ba mbeneania. Ba imane Gehasi : He sochō ja'o, razo ! Da'ō ndra alawe andrō, ba da'ō  
 6 nononia, ni'orifi Gelisa ! Ba isofoe ba ndra alawe andrō razo, ba itoenō chōnia. Ba ifatenge awōnia wazoeiri, imane ba da'ō : Tolo ia, ena'ō mangawoeli chōnia fefoe motōi chōnia, fabaja boea nowi andrō fefoe, i'otarai aheta ia ba danō, iroegi ma'ōchō andre.  
 7 II. Ba iroegi Ndramaseko Elisa. Ba Benihada, razo Ndrawa Garamo, ba no mofōchō. Ba me la'ombacha'ō chōnia : No so ba da'e genoni Lowalangi andrō, ba imane razo chō Hazaēli andrō : Ohe mboeala ba faondragō genoni Lowalangi andrō, ba jamoesofoe ehō Jehovah, na dōhō dania wōchōgoe andre. Ba ifaondragō Gelisa Hazaēli, i'ohē mboeala, ngawalō hadia ia zeboea bōli ba Ndramaseko, 40 nga'eeo gondra monoro. Ba me iroegi, ba i'ondrasi Gelisa, imane : Onooe Benihada andrō, razo Ndrawa Garamo, zamatenge ja'o, imane : Hadia, dōhō  
 10 dania wōchōgoe andre ? Ba imane chōnia Elisa : Ae ū'a'ō chōnia : Lō zi lō dōhō wōchōoe ! he ū'a'ae no ibokai chōgoe Jehovah, wa si mate ia dania. Ba itōngō ia enoni Lowa-langi andrō, irege aila ia ; ba me'e Gelisa. Ba imane Hazaēli : Hana wa me'e'ō. Toea ? Ba imane Elisa : Me no oe'ilā, wa samakao Iraono Gizeraēli dania ndra'oegō. Banoea saro chōra, ba ūtoenoe dania, ba ono matoea chōra, ba ūboenoe si'ōli, ba iraono sawoejoe, ba ūrasa, ba ba zanabina, ba ūsikoi daloe. (F. 10, 32). Ba imane Hazaēli : Ha niha zawocjoemō andre, asoe andre, wa ilaoe zi manō, sabōlōbōlō andrō ? Ba imane Elisa : No i'oroma'ō chōgoe Jehovah, wa razo Ndrawa Garamo ndra'oegō dania. (Sam. I. 24, 15. Raz. I. 19, 15). Ba irōi Gelisa, ba me iroegi zochō ja'ia ba imane chōnia da'ō : Hadia niwa'ō Gelisa chōoe ? Ba imane chōnia : Imane chōgoe : Lō zi lō dōhō wōchōnia ! Ba mahemoloe ū, ba ihalō gamba-  
 15 lō, i'ōengoegō ba nidanō ba ibe'e fangahawoe mbawania ; ba mate ia, ba Hazaēli zi tobali razo, fanganilia. (A. 16-32: Nga'ōt. II. 21, 1. 5-10.)  
 III. Ba me no aloea mendrōfa fache razo Ndramaseko Gizeraēli Joramō, ono Gahabi, tobali razo mado Joeda Jehoramo, ono Jozafati. (Raz. I. 22, 51). Tōloe ngafoeloe a 17 roea fache ia, me tobali razo ia ba mewālōe fache razo ia ba Jeroezalema. Ba itōrō lala razo Ndramaseko 18 Gizeraēli, nifolaoe Gahabi, awōnga'-ōtōnia ; me no ono Gahabi nihalōnia dongania, Tobali si fatoewoe chō Jehovah ilaoe. (A. 26). Ba lō edōna 19 Jehovah, ifakiko mado Joeda, bōrō genoninia Dawido, dali nifaboe'oenia ba da'ō, wa lō iboelō'ō chōnia wāndroe, sanehe ia. (Sam. II. 7, 11-16. Raz. I. 11, 36). Ba me razo Jehoramo andrō la'efa'ō ira barō mbawa Ndramaseko Gizeraēli Iraono Gedomo, ba lafataro chōra razo. Ba mōi mijefo ba Za'ira Jehoramo, i'ohē goereta fefoe. Ba maoso ia ba zi bongi, ilaoe ba Ndramaseko Gedomo, si no mama'oe'oe ja'ia, ba ba goemandra 21

- goereta, ba moloi zato, lasawa chōra. 22 Ba tobali aefa barō mbawa Ndraono Gизeraëli Ndraono Gedomo, iroegi ma'ōchō andre. Ba me loeo da'ō, ba la'efa'ō gōi ira banoea 23 Libena. Ba hadia na ena'ō nitoenō ba chō Jehoramo andrō ba hadia ia fefoe nilaoenia, ba no moetanō ba zoera hikaja razo mado Joeda. 24 Ba mate Jehoramo, itōrō lala ndra amania, ba ba ngai ndra amania, ba mbanoea Dawido, lako'o ia. Ba fangalinia razo, ba ononia Ahasejahoe. (A. 25-29 : Nga'ōt. II. 22, 1-6.)
- 25 IV. Me no aloea mewebezara fache razo Ndraono Gизeraëli Joram, ono Gahabi, tobali razo mado Joeda 26 Gahasejahoe, ono Jehoramo. Doe woeloe a roea fache Gahasejahoe andrō, me tobali razo ia. Ba ha dōfi razo ia ba Jerozalema. Ba tōi ninania, ba Atalia, ma'owoe Omeri andrō, razo Ndraono Gизeraëli. (A. 27 18 ; F. 11, 1). Ba itōrō lala zi samba omo ndra Ahabi, me no ono ala- 28 wera ia. Ba fao ia chō Joram, ono Gahabi, ba wasoewōta chō Hazaëli andrō, razo Ndrawa Garamo, ba ngai Ramoti ba danō Gileadi; ba mesocho Joram labe'e Dawa Garamo. Ba mangawoeli razo Joram, ba wamadōhō sochonia si tengha ha samboea, sesocho ia ba Ndrawa Garamo, ba Rama, me fasoewō ia chō Hazaëli, razo Ndrawa Garamo. Ba möi misi tooe Gahasejahoe, ono Jehoramo, razo mado Joeda, ba wamaigi Joram andrō, ono Gahabi, ba Jezere'eli, bōrō wōchōnia andrō. (F. 9, 15 ; 16, 21).
- Fa'anō'ō, ba ohe mboeliboei wanicha andre, ba ae ba Ramoti ba danō Gileadi. Ba na öroegi, ba aloei ba da'ō Jehoe andrō, ono Jczafati ono Nimisi. Ba na öroegi jomo chōra, ba wa'ō chōnia, jamoezizio ba hoenō nawōnia, ba ohe ia jomo. Ba halō mboeliboei wanicha ba fadoewa ba hōgōnia, ba ömane : Da'ō niwa'ō Jehowa : No oebajoini razo Ndraono Gизeraëli ndra'oegō ! Aefa da'ō, ba bokai mbawandroeħō, ba dōlō cloi. (Raz. I. 19, 16). Ba möi ba Ramoti ba danō Gileadi nono matoea andrō, enoni zama'e-le'ō. Ba me iroegi jomo, ba mbanoea, ba no oreodoe wedadao goemandra zabōlō; ba imane : So niwa'ōgōe chōoe, ja'oegō Toea koemandra ! Ba imane Jehoe : Ha niha ndra'aga niwa'ōoe ? Ba imane : Ja'oegō, Toea koemandra ! Ba maoso ia, möi jomo. Ba ifadoewa ba hōgōnia wanicha andrō ono matoea andrō, ba imane chōnia : Da'ō niwa'ō Jehowa, Lowalangi Ndraono Gизeraëli : No oebajoini razo mbanoea Jehowa ndra'oegō, razo Ndraono Gизeraëli ! Ba öhori nga'ōtō Gahabi andrō, sochō ja'oegō mege, ena'ō oelaoe mbalō ndro genonigoe sama'ele'ō andrō, ba balō ndro genoni Jehowa fefoe, chō Gizebela andrō. (Raz. I. 21, 22). Si samba omo ndra Ahabi andrō, fefoe, ba niboenoe, ba cehori nga'ōtō Gahabi andrō, irege zi kiōni bagolō, iraono ba satoea, ba Ndraono Gизeraëli. Raz. I. 14, 10). Ba oefagōlōgōlō ba zi samba omo ndra Jerobeam, ono Nebati, ba ba zi samba omo ndra Baësa, ono Gahia zisamba ömōndra Ahabi. (Raz. I. 15, 29 ; 16, 3. 11). Ba Izabela andrō, ba niā nasoe 10 dania ba danō Jezere'eli, ba lō sogoo' ja'ia. Ba ibokai mbawandroeħō, ba moloi ia. (Raz. I. 21, 23).

- FAZA 9.
- I. Ifabajoini'ō razo Ndraono Gizebela Jehoe andrō Elisa. II. Tefataro razo Jehoe. III. Möi ba Jezere'eli Jehoe, oedoe Joram. IV. Iboenoe Joram ba Ahasejahoe ba Izabela.
- I. Ba hoemede Gelisa chō nono zekola zama'ele'ō, imane chōnia :
- Fa'anō'ō, ba ohe mboeliboei wanicha andre, ba ae ba Ramoti ba danō Gileadi. Ba na öroegi, ba aloei ba da'ō Jehoe andrō, ono Jczafati ono Nimisi. Ba na öroegi jomo chōra, ba wa'ō chōnia, jamoezizio ba hoenō nawōnia, ba ohe ia jomo. Ba halō mboeliboei wanicha ba fadoewa ba hōgōnia, ba ömane : Da'ō niwa'ō Jehowa : No oebajoini razo Ndraono Gизeraëli ndra'oegō ! Aefa da'ō, ba bokai mbawandroeħō, ba dōlō cloi. (Raz. I. 19, 16). Ba möi ba Ramoti ba danō Gileadi nono matoea andrō, enoni zama'e-le'ō. Ba me iroegi jomo, ba mbanoea, ba no oreodoe wedadao goemandra zabōlō; ba imane : So niwa'ōgōe chōoe, ja'oegō Toea koemandra ! Ba imane Jehoe : Ha niha ndra'aga niwa'ōoe ? Ba imane : Ja'oegō, Toea koemandra ! Ba maoso ia, möi jomo. Ba ifadoewa ba hōgōnia wanicha andrō ono matoea andrō, ba imane chōnia : Da'ō niwa'ō Jehowa, Lowalangi Ndraono Gизeraëli : No oebajoini razo mbanoea Jehowa ndra'oegō, razo Ndraono Gизeraëli ! Ba öhori nga'ōtō Gahabi andrō, sochō ja'oegō mege, ena'ō oelaoe mbalō ndro genonigoe sama'ele'ō andrō, ba balō ndro genoni Jehowa fefoe, chō Gizebela andrō. (Raz. I. 21, 22). Si samba omo ndra Ahabi andrō, fefoe, ba niboenoe, ba cehori nga'ōtō Gahabi andrō, irege zi kiōni bagolō, iraono ba satoea, ba Ndraono Gизeraëli. Raz. I. 14, 10). Ba oefagōlōgōlō ba zi samba omo ndra Jerobeam, ono Nebati, ba ba zi samba omo ndra Baësa, ono Gahia zisamba ömōndra Ahabi. (Raz. I. 15, 29 ; 16, 3. 11). Ba Izabela andrō, ba niā nasoe 10 dania ba danō Jezere'eli, ba lō sogoo' ja'ia. Ba ibokai mbawandroeħō, ba moloi ia. (Raz. I. 21, 23).
- II. Ba me ifoeli i'ondrasi tooe 11 genoni zochō ja'ia Jehoe, ba lamane chōnia : He wisa, lō hadia ia ? Ha-

- na wa mōi chōoe zowōhō andrō ? Ba imane chōra : Noa sa mi'ilā ni-  
 12 ha andrō ba era'erania. Ba lamane : Tahi ! Ombacha'ō chōma ! Ba ima-  
 ne : Da'ō niwā'ōnia chōgoe, no ima-  
 ne : Da'ō niwā'ō Jehowa : No oeba-  
 joini razo Ndraono Gizeraëli ndra'-  
 13 oegō ! Ba lagōsō lahalō lembera —  
 itoejoe lembenia zamōsaná — ba  
 labē'e toefonia, ba mbosi nora andrō,  
 ni'agōnia, ba lalaoe dorofe, ba la-  
 mane : No tobali razo Jehoe ! (*Mat.*  
*21, 7.*)
- 14 III. Ba mamagōlō ba nawōnia  
 Jehoe andrō, ono Jozafati ono Ni-  
 misi, ba wamoenoe Joramo. Ba Ja-  
 ramo ba Iraono Gizeraëli fefoe, ba  
 no si mōi manaro mege ba Ramoti,  
 ba danō Gileadi, ba wolaoe chō Ha-  
 15 zaëli, razo Ndrawa Garamo. Ba no  
 ifoeli ia, no isaŵa Jezere'eli, ba wa-  
 madōhō sochonia andrō, si tengā ha  
 samboea, sesocho ia ba Ndrawa Ga-  
 ramo, me fasoewō ia chō Hazaëli,  
 razo Ndrawa Garamo. Ba imane  
 Jehoe : Na fadoehoe dōdōmi gōi, ba  
 bōi mifa'amōi baero mbanoea niha,  
 si mōi ena'ō, ba wangombacha ba  
 16 Jezerc'eli. (*F. 8, 28. 29.*) Ba mōi  
 jaŵa ba goeretania Jehoe, isaŵa  
 Jezere'eli, me no ba da'ō so Joram-  
 mo ; ba noa gōi so moroi si jaŵa  
 Gahasejahoe, razo mado Joeda, ba  
 17 wamaigi Joramo. (*F. 8, 29.*) Ba no  
 so ba malige ba Jezere'eli zanaro.  
 Ba me i'ila moroi sa ndra Jehoe,  
 ba imane : Oroma moroi sa niha,  
 sambawá ! Ba imane Joramo : ŵā'ō  
 zi fakoedo, ba fatenge ia, ba wa-  
 maondragō ja'ira, ena'ō imane chō-  
 ra : Hadia, ba zatoelō mōi ami ?  
 18 Ba ifaondragō ira si fakoedo andrō,  
 ba imane : Da'ō niwā'ō razo : Ha-  
 dia, ba zatoelō mōi ami ? Ba imane  
 Jehoe : Hana wa ūhalō chōoe ?  
 iagō foerima, o'ō ndra'aga ! Ba  
 i'ombacha'ō sanaro andrō, imane :  
 No iroegi ira sinenge andrō, ba lō  
 19 mangawoeli. Ba ifatenge zamōsa tō,  
 si fakoedo. Ba me iroegi ira, ba
- imane : Da'ō niwā'ō razo : Hadia,  
 ba zatoelō mōi ami ? Ba imane Je-  
 hoe : Hana wa ūhalō chōoe da'ō ?  
 Lagō foeri ba o'ō ndra'aga ! Ba  
 i'ombacha'ō sanaro andrō, imane :  
 No iroegi ira, ba lō mangawoeli ia.  
 Ba famandroeo koedo andrō, ba no  
 hoelō wamandroeo Jehoe andrō,  
 ma'oewoe Nimisi ; noa sa nifama-  
 ndroeo zowōhō chōniá. Ba imane  
 Joramo : Mifa'anō koedo ! Ba me  
 no lafa'anō ba goeretania, ba lasa-  
 ūa, daroea ira Joramo, razo Ndرا-  
 no Gizeraëli, Gahasejahoe, razo ma-  
 do Joeda ; lafaondragō Jehoe, ba ba  
 mbenoea Naboti andrō no, banoea  
 Jezere'eli, fachamō ira chōnia. (*Raz.*  
*I. 21, 1.*)
- IV. Ba me i'ila Jehoe Joramo, 22  
 ba imane : Hadia, ba zatoelō mōi'ō,  
 Jehoe ? Ba imane Jehoe : Hadia  
 zatoelō, fatoea lō tebatō wohorō-  
 horō ninaoe Izebela, awō wakele-  
 moesa andrō chōnia, si lō mamalō-  
 malō ? Ba ibali'ō ia Joramo, ba 23  
 woloi, ba imane chō Gahasejahoe :  
 No la'ā mbōlida, Ahasejahoe ! Ba  
 24 itoejoe wana Jehoe, ifana Joramo,  
 ba hoeloe gōna, tobali itōrō dōdō  
 ono wana andrō, ba alaoe tooe ia  
 ba goeretania jaŵa. Ba imane Je-  
 hoe chō nawōnia Bidekari : Halō ia  
 ba tibo'ō ba mbenoea Naboti andrō,  
 banoea Jezere'eli ; itōrō sa tōdōgoe,  
 me ta'o'ō namania Ahabi, me fa-  
 koedo ita, daroedaroea ita, me ima-  
 ne Jehowa, ba chōnia andrō : (*Raz.*  
*I. 21, 19.*) Si ndroehoe, do Naboti 26  
 andrō ba do ndraononia, ba no oe'ila  
 menewi, iŵā'ō Jehowa, ba oesoe-  
 lōni chōoe ba mbenoea andre, iŵā'ō  
 Jehowa ! Ba halō sa'ae ia ba ti-  
 bo'ō ba mbenoea andrō, dali niwā'ō  
 Jehowa. Ba me i'ila da'ō Ahaseja-  
 hoe, razo mado Joeda, ba moloi  
 ia, itōrō lala ba nose ba kaboe. Ba  
 i'ohi ia Jehoe, imane : Ja'ia gōi !  
 Mifana ia ! Ba Lafana ia, ba goereta,  
 ba lala mijawa ba Goeri, ba ngai  
 Jibela'a. Ba moloi ia, isaŵa Megido

- ba mate ia ba da'ō. (*Nga'ot. II. 22, 7-9*). Ba lahare'ō ba goereta enoninia, la'ohe ba Jeroezalema ba ba da'ō lako'o ia, ba lewatōnia, ba ngai ndra amania, ba mbanoea Dāwido. (*F. 14, 20; 23, 30*). Me no aloea mewoeloe fache razo Joramō, ono Gahabi, mege, tobali razo mado 29
- 30 Joeda Gahasejahoe andrō. Ba iroegi Jezere'eli Jehoe. Ba me irongo da'ō Izebelā, ba ifosōnō rōngōrōngōnia ba ihaogō mboenia ba ifaigi ba zandrela. Ba me itōrō mbawa gōli Jehoe, mijomo, ba imane Izebelā : Hadia, sohahaoe tōdō mege Zimeri andrō, samoenoē sochō ja'ia ? (*Raz. 1. 16, 10. 18*). Ba ifaigi mijāwa zandrela Jehoe, ba imane : Ha niha zi fa'awō chōgoe ? ha niha ? Ba me lafaigi ia moroi jaŵa enoni Gizebelā, enoni jomo, daroea, datōloe, 31 ba imane : Mitoeli'ō tooe ia ! Ba latoeli'ō tooe Gizebelā, tobali tokana ba mbagolō ba ba koedo ndronia, 32 ba lahoendragō ia koedo. Ba Jehoe, ba mōi jomo manga. Ba aefā da'ō, ba imane : Mi'ae mifaigi ni'elifi andrō, ba mikō'o ia ; me no ono razo. 33 Ba me mōi, ba wogo'o ja'ia, ba lō'ō sa'ae hadia ia tooe, ha solesole 34 hōgō ba ahe ba laloe'a danga. Ba lafoeli ira, la'ombacha'ō chō Jehoe ; ba imane : No itōrō niŵa'ō Jehowa andrō, nifa'ema genoninia Elija, banoea Disebe, me imane : Ba danō Jezere'eli andrō dania la'ā nōsi Gizebelā andrō asoe, (*A. 10. Raz. I. 21, 23*), ba boto Gizebelā, ba si fadoro obooela ba mbōrō zinanō dania, ba danō Jezere'eli andrō, fa tebai sa'ae laŵa'ō : Da'e Gizebelā andrō !
- FAZA 10.
- I. Ifaboenoe'ō nono Gahabi ba talifoesō Gahasejahoe Jehoe. II. Ibe'e soemange gere Mba'ali andrō fefoe. III. Lalō Jehoe. I'otoe'ō ia ba lalō andrō Haza'eli ; fa'amate Jehoe.
- 1 I. Ba 70 na nono Gahabi, ba Zamaria. Ba ifazōchi zoera Jehoe ba ifa'ohe'ō chō goemandra mbanoea ba ba zatoea mbanoea ba ba nifataro satoea ndraono Gahabi andrō, imane ba zoera andrō : Na mōi ba dangami zoera andre, ja'ami si so barō mbawa iraono zochō ja'ami andrō ba koereta ba koedo ba banoea saro ba fangōna, ba mifaigi ha niha zi sōchi ndraono zochō ja'ami, ha niha zabōlō, ba mifedadao ba dadaoma namania, ba milaoe fa'awō ba nga'otō zochō ja'ami andrō. Ba ata'oe sibai ira, ba lamane : Me no tebai latimba ia razo andrō, si daroea andrō, ba he wisa itā ? Ba lafatenge chō Jehoe ira koemandra ba gōdo koemandra mbanoea ba salaŵa ba si no moefataro satoea [ndraono Gahabi], lamane : Sawoejoemō ndra'aga, ba hadia ia fefoe niŵa'ōoe, chōma, ba ma'o'ō. Tebai matataro razo ndra'aga ; laoe zomas'iō. Ba ifoeli ifa'ohe'ō chōra zoera, imane : Ba na chōgoe fa'awō ami, ba na edōna mi'o'ō niŵa'ōgoe, ba mihalō hōgō ndraono zochō ja'ami mege, ba mi'ohe chōgoe ba Jezere'eli, mahemoloe, na mané wa'alaŵa loeo. Ba ono razo andrō, si fitoe ngafeloe, ba ba zatoea mbanoea so, da'ō zange'eboea. Ba me no latema zoera andrō, ba lahalō nono razo andrō ba lataba mbagi, fitoe ngafeloe, labē'e ba ragaraga hōgō ba lafa'ohe'ō chō Jehoe ba Jezere'eli. Ba me i'ombacha'ō chōnia sinenge, no la'ohe hōgō nono razo andrō, ba imane : Mibe'e ba zinga mbawa gōli, iroegi mahemoloe mbanoea, mifodomboea nahia. Ba ba zangoehoelō wongi, ba mōi ia baero, i'agō da'ō, ba imane ba niha sato fefoe : Lō horōmi ! Hiza, ja'odo zamagōlō ba nawōgoe, oedoe zochō ja'o, ba no oeboenoe ia ; ba ha niha atō zamoenoe da'e fefoe ? Ba ja'aboto 10 ba dōdōmi, wa sambalō lō saechoe ba danō taroma li Jehowa, niŵa'ōnia ba zi samba omo ndra Ahabi ; noa sa ifaloea Jehowa niŵa'ōnia,

- nifa'ema genoninia Elija. (*Raz. I. 21, 22*). Aefa da'ō, ba iboenoje hoe fefoe zi tosai zi samba omo ndra Ahabi, ba Jezere'eli, ba salawaandrō chōnia ba si no fa'ilalichōnia ba ere andrō chōnia, tobali samōsa lō soloi. Ba maoso ia, mōfanō, isawa Zamaria. Ba me no iroegi Mbeti Ekedī, ba faloecha ia ndra talifoesō Gahasejahoe, razo mado Joeda. Ba imane chōra : Ha niha ami ? Ba lamane : Talifoesō Gahasejahoe ndra'aga. mōiga misitooe faloecha ba nono razo ba ba nono nina razo. (*Nga'ōt. II. 22, 8*).
- 14 Ba imane : Mira'oe aoeri ira ! Ba lara'oe aoeri ba laboenoje ba latibō'ō ba mba'a ba Mbeti Ekedī, 42 niha, tobali samōsa lō si tosai.
- 15 II. Ba me aefa ia ba da'ō, ba faloecha ia Jonadabi, ono Rechabi, si faondra chōnia. Ba i'owai ba imane chōnia : Hadia, satoelō tōdō chōgōe ndra'oegō, si mane ja'odo chōoe ? Ba imane Jonadabi : Si manō ! Ba imane Jehoe : Na si manō, ba da dangaoe ! Ba fara'oe tanga ia chōnia; ba ifa'amōi ia chōnia, ba goereta ja'wa, (*Jer. 35, 6*),
- 16 ba imane chōnia : Ae awōgoe ba faigi wa'owōlō'ōlōgōe ba chō Jehowa ! Ba fao ia chōnia ba goeretania.
- 17 Ba me no iroegi Zamaria Jehoe, ba iboenoje fefoe zi tosai motōi chō Gahabi, irege no ihori fefoe, dali li Jehowa, niwa'ōnia chō Gelija. (*Raz. I. 21, 21, 22*). Aefa da'ō, ba ifaloecha'ō niha sato fefoe Jehoe, ba imane chōra : Lō arōerōoe wamosoemange Gahabi Ba'ali andrō, ba Jehoe, ba iforege wamosoemange ja'ia.
- 18 (*Raz. I. 16, 31-33*). Ba mihede ba zama'ele'ō andrō chō Mba'ali fefoe, samosoemange ja'ia ba ere andrō chōnia, fefoe, ba mi'asogō chōgōe ; lō tola lō ahorisoi ira ! So dania chōgōe gowasa seboea, ba wamosoemange Ba'ali ; dozi si lō mōi, ba niboenoje ! Ba fa'oneche Jehoe da'ō, ba wamoenoje samosoemange Ba'ali.
- Ba imane Jehoe : Mifarongogō, ena'ō 20 lō olifoe ira gamonita ba gwoeloandrō chō Mba'ali. Ba lafarongogō ba niha. Ba ifatenge zinenge Jehoe 21 ba Ndrono Gizerāeli fefoe ; ba ahorisoi zamosoemange Ba'ali, lō si torōi foeri, si lō mōi. Ba mōi ira ba gosali Mba'ali andrō, tobali afōnoe niha gosali Mba'ali, i'oturai gero mbawandroehō iroegi mijawā, fefoe. Ba imane Jehoe chō mandroe ba 22 mbate'e noecha : Dozigō noecha zamosoemange Ba'ali andrō ! Ba ibe'e baero chōra noecha. Ba mōi ba 23 gosali Jehoe, awō Jonadabi andrō, ono Rechabi, ba imane ba zamosoemange Ba'ali : Mi'aloēi ba mifagi, fa bōi fachōjō ba chōmi ba da'e zamosoemange Jehowa, ena'ō ha sambalō samosoemange Ba'ali. (A. 24 15). Ba mōi bacha Jehoe, ba wame'e soemange nitaba ba soemange nitoenoe ; ba no 80 ifataro tooe niha, no imane : Na so zame'e moloi zamōsa niha andrō, nibe'egoebadangami, ba nosonia lab'e tangali nosozoloi andrō. (*Raz. I. 20, 39*). Ba 25 me no i'asiwai zoemange nitoenoe andrō Jehoe, ba imane ba nawōnia sahōlō andrō : Mi'ae bacha, ba mi'ō'ōtō tooe ira, samōsa bōi mifolala baero ! Ba la'ō'ōtō tooe ira si'ōli sabōlō andrō, ba lafazaoemba baero . ba mōi ira ba hati gosali Mba'ali, (*Raz. I. 18, 40*), ba la'ohē baero 26 Gasera andrō, ba gosali Mba'ali, ba latoenoe ; (*F. 11, 18*) ba larasa 27 wamaedo Mba'ali andrō, ba ladoe-doege gosalinia, ba labali'ō e'era, iroegi ma'ōchō andre. (*F. 3, 2*). Ba 28 tobali ihori Mba'ali andrō Jehoe, ba Ndrono Gizerāeli.
- III. Ba horō Jerobeamo andrō, 29 ono Nebati, famaeloengoenia Iraono Gizerāeli, ba lō ibōhōli Jehoe, — ono za'wi balaki andrō ba Mbeti'eli ba ba Dano. (*Raz. I. 12, 26-33*). Ba imane Jehowa chō Jehoe : Me 30 no ōhaogō wolaoe somasi ndra'o, me no ahorisoi ūfatōrō ba zi samba omo

- ndra Ahabi zi so ba dōdōgōe, ba ire-  
ge tōloe nga'ōtō ma'oewoemō da-  
nia zidadao ba dadaoma razo ba | wa'ara, gōtō wa'arazo Gatalia ba-  
31 Ndraono Gizeraēli. (*F. 15, 12*). Ba danō. Ba me no aloea zi meōnō  
lō itōngōni Jehoe wanōrō lala go- fache, ba ifatenge Jojada, ifahalō'ō  
roisa Jehowa, Lowalangi Ndraono goemandra zi otoe andrō, fazoeri  
Gizeraēli, soroi si'aikō ba dōdō; lō ba awō razo, chōnia ba gosali Je-  
ibōhōli horō andrō, horō Jerobeamo, howa. Ba ilaoe fawoe'oe li chōra,  
ono Nebati, famaeloengoenia Iraono ibe' ba hōloe ira, ba gosali Jehowa.  
32 Gizeraēli. Ba me loeo da'ō, ba ibō- Ba awena i'oroma'ō chōra nono  
rōtaigō mofōnoe Jehowa ba Ndrao- razo andrō. Ba ibe' li chōra, imane:  
no Gizeraēli, ba i'alani ira Hazaēli Da'ō halōwōmī: Si saraō ja'ami,  
andrō, tānō ba nola danōra, ma'a- nifataro sanaro na loeo sabato, ba  
33 sara, (*F. 8, 12*), i'oturai Joridano, sanaro ba gōdo razo; ba si saraō, ba  
noemalō misa ba gatoeboecha ba mbawa gōli Soeri manaro, ba  
leō, tanō Gileadi ma'asagōrō, mado si saraō zoei, ba ba mbawa gōli  
Gado ba mado Roebeno ba mado foeri nawō razo andrō, ena'ō sanaro  
Manase, i'oturai Garoēri ba mbewe ba gōdo ami; ba doeata ja'ami,  
Garono, he tanō Gilcadi ba he tanō dozi ami nifataro sanaro na loeo  
Mbazana [ba ibe' barō mbawania]. sabato, ba sanaro ba gosali Jeho-  
34 Ba hadia na ena'ō nidoenōdoenō wa, awō razo. Mifasoei razo, fangō-  
ba chō Jehoe andrō, ba hadia ia na ba danga zamōsanā, ba sanaōa  
fefoe, nilaoenia, ba fa'abōlōnia fefoe, ja'ami, ba niboenoe. Mi'iagō awō  
ba no moetanō ba zoera hikaja razo razo, na mōi ia tooe ba na mōi  
35 Ndraono Gizeraēli. Ba itōrō lala jomo. Ba la'o'ō da'ō ira koemandra  
ndra amania Jehoe, mate ia, ba zi otoe, dali niwā'ō Jojada ere chō-  
Zamaria lako'o ia; ba fangal- ra; la'ohe wazoeri andrō chōra, he  
nia razo, ba ononia Johasi. (*F. 13,* saheta sanaro na loeo sabato, ba  
36 19). Ba fa'ara wa'arazonia ba he sawena mōi sanaro, mōi ira chō  
Ndraono Gizeraēli, ba no 28 fache, ba Jojada ere. Ba ere andrō, ba ibe' Zamaria. 10  
Zamaria.

### FAZA 11.

I. Fa'afaito Gatalia andrō. Lafata-  
taro razo Joasi aī drō. II. Fa'amate  
Gatalia. Fangohori Ba'ali ba hadia  
zi fabōbō chōnia.

(*Faigi gōi Nga'ōt. II. 22, 10-23, 21.*)

- 1 I. Ba me irongo Atalia andrō, ina Gahascjahoe, no mate nono-  
nia, ba maoso ia, mangohori nga'ō-  
2 tō razo. (*F. 8, 26; 9, 27*). Ba maoso Joseba, ono razo Jehoramō alawe,  
talifoesō Gahasejahoe, ihalō Joasi andrō, ono Gahasejahoe, iheta ba  
ngai nono razo boenoesō andrō, ibini'ō, i'ohē si bacha, awō baboenia.  
Ibini'ō chō Gatalia, fa bōi laboenoia  
3 ia. Ba si tobini Joasi, awō Joseba, ba gosali Jehowa, meōnō fache

wa'ara, gōtō wa'arazo Gatalia ba-  
danō. Ba me no aloea zi meōnō  
fache, ba ifatenge Jojada, ifahalō'ō  
goemandra zi otoe andrō, fazoeri  
ba awō razo, chōnia ba gosali Je-  
howa. Ba ilaoe fawoe'oe li chōra,  
ibe' ba hōloe ira, ba gosali Jehowa.  
Ba awena i'oroma'ō chōra nono  
razo andrō. Ba ibe' li chōra, imane:  
Da'ō halōwōmī: Si saraō ja'ami,  
nifataro sanaro na loeo sabato, ba  
sanaro ba gōdo razo; ba si saraō, ba  
si saraō zoei, ba ba mbawa gōli  
foeri nawō razo andrō, ena'ō sanaro  
ba gōdo ami; ba doeata ja'ami,  
dozi ami nifataro sanaro na loeo  
sabato, ba sanaro ba gosali Jeho-  
wa, awō razo. Mifasoei razo, fangō-  
na ba danga zamōsanā, ba sanaōa  
ja'ami, ba niboenoe. Mi'iagō awō  
razo, na mōi ia tooe ba na mōi  
jomo. Ba la'o'ō da'ō ira koemandra  
zi otoe, dali niwā'ō Jojada ere chō-  
ra; la'ohe wazoeri andrō chōra, he  
saheta sanaro na loeo sabato, ba  
he sawena mōi sanaro, mōi ira chō  
Jojada ere. Ba ere andrō, ba ibe' 10  
ba danga ndra koemandra zi otoe  
andrō doho ba baloese andrō, chō  
razo Dawido mege, si so ba gosali  
Jehowa. (*Sam. II. 8, 7*). Ba la'agō 11  
golajama gosali Jehowa awō razo  
andrō, i'oturai tānō raja, noemalō  
mijōoe, iroegi naha wame'e soe-  
mange ba mangawoeli ba gosali,  
lafasoei razo, oi dozi fangōna ba  
danga. Ba i'ohē baero nono razo 12  
andrō Jojada, lafanaemboe ia, ba  
labē' chōnia wamadoehoe'ō andrō  
[soera goroisa], lafataro razo ia ba  
labajoini, ba lalaoe datawō ba moc'an  
ira, lamane: Ja ahowoe razo! (*Moz.*  
*V. 17, 18, 19*).

II. Ba me irongo Atalia we'ao 13  
nawō razo andrō, fazoeri, ba fe'ao  
niha sato, ba isaōa niha sato, ba  
gosali. Ba ifaigi, ba hiza, ba no 14  
moeziozio ba ngai daroe nahe razo  
— si manō hoekoe ba razo — ba koe-

- mandra andrō ba solaoelaoe torofe, awō razo, ba he niha sato ba danō, ba no somoeso tōdō ba lalaoe do-rofe. Ba itika noechnania Atalia ba 15 imane : Folaŵa ! Folaŵa ! Ba ibe'e li Jojada ba goemandra zi otoe, koemandra zabōlō, imane chōra : Mi'ohe baero ia, mifatōrō ba gotaloea wazoeri ba ha niha zolo'ō ja'ia, ba miboenoe si'ōli ! Noa sa iŵa'ō ere, bōi ba gosali Jehovah laboenoe 16 ia. Ba lara'oe ia, ba ba lala koedo lafatōrō, wolohe ba gōdo razo ba ba 17 da'ō laboenoe. (*Neh. 3, 28*). Ba ifawoe'oe li ira Jehovah razo, awō niha sato, Jojada, ena'ō banoea Jehovah ira, ba ifawoe'oe li gōi ira razo niha 18 sato. Aefa da'ō, ba lasaŵa gosali Mba'ali niha sato ba danō ba ladoe-doegō. Naha wame'e soemange chōnia ba famaedonia, ba lafaeloegō worasa; ba Matana andrō, ere chō Mba'ali, ba laboenoe fōna naha wame'e soemange. Aefa da'ō, ba ifataro zanaro ba gosali Jehovah ere andrō. (*F. 10, 26, 27. Sangoedhook. 6, 25*). Ba ifa'aso ndra koe-mandra zi otoe ba fazoeri ba awō razo andrō ba he niha sato ba danō, ba la'ohe mitooe razo, lahetab a gosali Jehovah, ba mbawandroehō nawō razo andrō lafatōrō, wolohe ja'ia ba gōdo razo; ba moedadao 20 ia ba dadaoma razo. Ba oi somoeso tōdō niha ba danō; ba lō hadia zaechoe niha jomo ba mbanoea. Ba Atalia, ba laboenoe si'ōli, ba 21 gōdo razo. Ha mewitoe fache wa'e-boea Joasi, me tobali razo ia.

## FAZA 12.

I. Ihaogō gosali Joasi. II. Isoewō ia Hazaēli. Laboenoe Joasi.

(*Faigi gōi Nga'ōt. II. 24*.)

- 1 I. Me no aloea meōnō fache razo Jehoe tobali razo Joasi andrō, ba 40 fache razo ia ba Jeroezalema; ba tōi ninania, ba Sibia, banoea 2 Mbereseba. Ba somasi Jehovah ilaoe Joasi, gōtō wa'anaoe nosonia, me
- no ifahaō ia Jojada ere andrō. Ha hilihili andrō zi lō moeboelō'ō; mame'eme'e soemange na zato ba hilihili andrō, ba manoenoekoemōjō. (*F. 14, 4. Raz. I. 22, 44*). Ba imane 4 Joasi ba gere : Fefoe gefe andrō, ni'ohe ba gosali Jehovah, boeala ni'amoni'ō, ōmō zamōsana, nihonogōi, ba hadia ni'ohe zamōsana ba gosali Jehovah, saoha gōlō, ba ndramoehalō ere; ba zi no fa'ilā li chōnia ihalō zamōsana. Ba labe'e balazo ba wangazōchi si no adoedoe 5 ba gosali, hadia ni'ilara si no adoedoe. Ba no aloea 22 fache razo Joasi, ba lō'ō na ni'a'azōchi gere 6 si no adoedoe ba gosali. Ba ifakao-ni'ō razo Joasi hōgō gere andrō, Jojada, awō gere bō'ō, ba imane chōra: Hana wa lō mi'azōchi zadoedoe ba gosali ? Bōi sa'ae gōi manema ana'a ami ba zi no fa'ilā li chōmi, miloeloe sa'ae balazo ba zadoedoe ba gosali. Ba atoelō dōdō 8 gere: lō'ō sa'ae latema gana'a ba zato, ba lō'ō gōi la'a'azōchi zadoedoe ba gosali. Ba ihalō kotakota Jojada ere, itōla'ō lagōlagō, ba ibe'e ba gambōlō naha wame'e soemange ba zinga lala niha, na mōi ba gosali Jehovah. Ba da'ō bacha labe'e ere sanaro ba mbawandroehō, gefe andrō, ni'ohe ba gosali Jehovah. Ba 10 na la'ila, no oja gefe ba kotakota andrō, ba so doeroetoeli razo, awō gere seboea, ba laboe'oegō gefe andrō, nisōndra ba gosali, ba la'erai. Ba na no moetoelo, ba labe'e 11 ba mandroe doeka andrō, samaigimaiji ba gosali Jehovah, ba da'ō same'e ba zohalōwō, ba doeka andrō, sohalōwō ba gosali Jehovah, zanoto kara ba sama'anō kara, ba 12 ba wowōli eoe, awō gara nitoto, ena'ō te'azōchi zi no adoedoe ba gosali Jehovah, — balazo hadia ia fefoe ni'a'azōchi ba gosali Jehovah. Ba ame'ela andrō, ni'ohe ba gosali, ba lō labe'e ba wamazōchi mako ba si'ōli ba figa ba torofe, ba hadia ia 13

- wakake ana'a, ba ma fakake firō, | zeraäli Joahasi, ono Jehoe, ba Zama-  
 14 sogoena ba gosali Jehowa, ba zoha-| maria. mewelewitoe fache. (F. 10,  
 lōwō andrō labe'e, balazo ni'a'azōchi | 35). Ba si fatoewoe chō Jehowa  
 15 ba gosali Jehowa. Ba lō'ō sa fa'era | ilaoe; i'ohia'ō horō Jerobeamo, ono  
 ira ba niha andrō, nibe'e ba danga | Nebati, famaeloengoenia Iraono Gi-  
 kefe andrō, ba wame'e ba zohalō- | zeraäli mege; lō ibōhōli da'ō. (Raz.  
 ū, fadoehoe manō dōdōra chōra. | I. 12, 26-33). Ba mofōnoe Jehowa  
 16 (F. 22, 7). Ba ame'ela andrō, na | ba Ndراono Gizaëli, ba ibe'e ira  
 so zame'e soemange ogaoeta, ba | ba danga Hazaëli andrō, razo Ndرا-  
 soemange fameta horō, ba lō la'ohe | wa Garamo, ba ba danga Mbenihada,  
 ba gosali, ba gere möi da'ō. | ono Hazaëli, sagōtō fa'ara. (F. 10,  
 17 II. Ba me loeo da'ō, ba so moroi | 32), Ba i'andrō wa'ebolo dōdō Je-  
 jōe Hazaëli, razo Ndراwa Garamo, | howa Joahasi, ba ifondrondrongo  
 isoewō Gata, ba atoc'a ia ba mba- | chōnia Jehowa, bōrō me i'ila wa'-  
 noe. Ba me isoewō gōi ena'ō Je- | atosasa Ndراono Gizaëli, me isa-  
 18 roezalema Hazaëli, (F. 10, 32), ba | sagō ira razo Ndراwa Garamo. Ba  
 ihalō gana'a andrō ba gosali Joasi, | i'asogō zangorifi Iraono Gizaëli  
 razo mado Joeda, boeala ni'amoni'ō | Jehowa, ba tobali aefa ira barō  
 andrō fefoe, ni'amoni'ō ndra toeania | mbawa Ndراwa Garamo, ba lō'ō  
 Jozafati, Jehoram ba amania Aha- | sa'ae hadia ia ba Ndراono Gizaëli,  
 sejahoe, razo mado Joeda, ba boe- | ba nosera; ifoeli si mane fōna. (F.  
 alania, ni'amoni'ō, awō gana'a a- | 14, 27). Ba lō'ō sa labōhōli horō  
 andrō fefoe, si so ba mbate'e girögiřō | zi samba omo ndra Jerobeamo a-  
 andrō, ba gosali Jehowa ba ba gōdo | ndrō, famaeloengoenia Iraono Giza-  
 razo, ba ifa'ohe'ō chō Hazaëli, razo | raëli; lala da'ō latōrō. Ba lō'ō gōi  
 Ndراwa Garamo. Ba lō aloea isoë- | teboelō Gasera andrō ba Zamaria.  
 19 wō Jeroezalema. (Raz. I. 15, 18). Ba | (Raz. I. 16, 33). Lō'ō sa isaigō chō  
 hadia na nidoenōdoenō ena'ō ba | Joahasi zabōlōl Jehowa, ha 50 zi  
 chō Joasi andrō ba hadia ia fefoe, | fakoedo ba foeloe goereta ba 10,000  
 nilaoenia, ba noa sa moetanō ba | si lō koedo. Noa sa ihori razo Ndرا-  
 20 zoera hikaja razo mado Joeda. Ba | wa Geramo, no ifoefoe. Ba hadia  
 maoso genoninia, molaňa, mama- | na nidoenōdoenō ena'ō ba chō Jo-  
 21 gölō, ba laboenoe Joasi. (F. 14, 5). | ahasi andrō, ba hadia ia fefoe ni-  
 Ira Jozachari, ono Zimeata, Joza- | laoenia, ba fa'abōlōnia andrō, ba  
 badi, ono Zomeri, enoninia, zamoe- | noa sa moetanō ba zoera hikaja  
 noe ja'ia; ba ba mbanoea Dawido | razo Ndراono Gizaëli. Ba mate  
 lako'o ia, ba ngai ndra amania. Ba | Joahasi, itōrō lala ndra amania, ba  
 fangalinia razo, ba ononia Amasia. | ba Zamaria lako'o ia. Ba fangalinia  
 (F. 14, 1). | razo, ba ononia Joasi. Me no aloea  
 36 fache razo mado Joeda Joasi | 10.  
 FAZA 13.

- I. Joahasi ba Joasi, razo Ndرا- | andrō, tobali razo Ndراono Giza-  
 no Gizaëli. II. Ifa'ele'ō wemōna | raëli ba Zamaria Joasi, ono Joahasi,  
 chō Joasi Elisa. III. Fa'amate Ge- | mewelevitoe fache. Ba si fatoewoe 11  
 lisa. Aeeri zi mate, me no fabaja | chō Jehowa ilaoe; lō ibōhōli horō  
 ba mboto Gelisa mbotonia. Itimba | Jerobeamo, ono Nebati, famaelo-  
 Ndراwa Garamo Joasi. | engoenia Iraono Gizaëli; lala da'ō  
 1 I. Me no aloea 22 fache razo | itōrō Ba hadia na nidoenōdoenō 12.  
 mado Joeda Joasi andrō, ono Ga- | ena'ō, ba chō Joasi andrō, ba ha-  
 hasejahoe, tobali razo Ndراono Gi- | dia ia fefoe nilaoenia ba fa'obōlō-  
 tonia andrō, ba fasoewōtania chō Ga-

- masia andrō, razo mado Joeda, ba no moetanō ba zoera hikaja razo
- 13 Ndraono Gizeraëli. (F. 14, 8-16). Ba mate Joasi, itōrō lala ndra amania, ba Jerobeamo zidadao ba dadaoma razo. Ba ba Zamaria teko'o Joasi, ba ngai razo Ndraono Gizeraëli andrō. (F. 14, 23).
- 14 II. Ba mofōchō Gelisa, fōchō ba wa'amate. Ba so Joasi andrō, razo Ndraono Gizeraëli, mōi mitooe chōnia ba mege'ege ba ngainamia, imane : He amagoe ! he amagoe ! koereta Ndraono Gizeraëli, awō zi fakodo !
- 15 (F. 2, 12). Ba imane chōnia Elisa : Da wana, awō nono ! Ba ibe'e chōnia wana, awō nono. Ba imane chō razo Ndraono Gizeraëli andrō : Toefaa tangaoe wana andre ! Ba me no itoefaa, ba ifalaete dangania ba da-
- 17 nga razo Elisa. Ba imane : Bokai zandrela tānō ba gatoemboecha loeo ! Ba me no ibokai, ba imane Elisa : Efasi wana ! Ba i'efasi. Ba imane Elisa : Ono wana ba wemōna, chō Jehowa ! Ono wana ba wolaŵa Dawa Garamo ! Ba Gafeki dania ūlaoe ba Ndrewa Garamo, irege a-
- 18 hori ira. Ba imane na : Halō nono wana andrō ! Ba ihalō. Ba imane chō razo Ndraono Gizeraëli : Amōzii'ō tanō ! Ba medōloe ibōzi danō,
- 19 awena ibato. Ba mofōne chōnia genoni Lowalangi andrō, imane : Melima ena'ō ūbōzi, ba ma meōnō, ba ūlaoe Ndrewa Garaino, irege ahori ira ; ba me si manō, ba ha medōloe ū'alani ira.
- 20 III. Ba mate Gelisa ba lako'o ia, me loeo da'ō, ba mōimōi ba danō
- 21 zanoewō, Iraono Moabi. Ba so zi mate niko'o sibai ena'ō, ba hiza moroi sa zanoewō, si lō moedōnadōna. Ba latibō'ō manō ba lewatō Gelisa zi mate andrō ba lalaue moloi. Ba me fabaja ba mboto Gelisa mbotō zi mate andrō, ba ifoeli aeroi,
- 22 moezizio. Ba no ifakao Ndraono Gizeraëli Hazaëli andrō, razo Ndrewa Garamo, gōtō wa'anaoe noso
- Joahasi. Ba ifoeli eboea dōdō Je-howa chōra, ihachōsi tōdō ira ; ifoeli i'otahōgō ira, bōrō wawoe'oesa li andrō chōnia chō ndra Aberaham, Iza'aki, Jokobo, ba lō omasi ia tekiko ira, ba iroegi da'ō, ba lō nitibō'ōnia ja'ira, fa lō'ō sa'ae ifaigi ira. (Moz. III. 26, 42). Ba mate Ha-zäeli, razo Ndrewa Garamo, ba ononia Benihada zi tobali razo, fanganilia. Ba maoso Joasi, ono Joahasi, ifadōni mbanoea andrō chō Mbenihada, ono Hazaëli, banoea nifadōni Hazaëli chō nama Joasi, Joahasi, me isoewō ia no. Medōloe te'ala Mbenihada ibo'e Joasi, ba ihalō mangawoeli mbanoea Ndraono Gize-raëli andrō. (A. 19).
- FAZA 14.
- I. Amasia, razo mado Joeda. I'alanı Ndrewa Gedomo. II. Faseewō ira Joasi, razo Ndrewa Gizeraëli, ba Amasia zi te'ala. III. Fa'amate Joasi ba fa'amate Gamasia. IV. Je-beamo II., razo Ndrewa Gizeraëli.
- (A. 1-22: Nga'ōt. II. 25-26, 2.)
- I. Me aracha mendroea fache razo Ndrewa Gizeraëli Joasi andrō, ono Joahasi, tobali razo mado Joeda Gamasia, ono Joasi. (F. 12, 22). Doeae woeloe a lima fache ia, me tobali razo ia, ba 29 fache razo ia ba Jeroezalema. Ba tōi ninania, ba Joadina, banoea Jeroezalema. Ba somasi Jehowa ilaoe, ba tengasatō si mane toeania Dawido; fefoe hadia ia chōnia, ba nifolaoe namania Joasi mege. (F. 12, 3, 4). Ha hilihili andrō zi lō laboelō'ō ; lō mamalōmalō wame'e zato soemange, awō wanoenoe koemōjō ba hilihili andrō. (F. 15, 4). Ba me no aro ba dangania wa'arazo, ba ifaboenoe'ō genoninia andrō, samoenoe razo amania, mege. (F. 12, 21, 22). Ba iraono zange'e andrō, ba lō'ō sa ifaboenoe'ō, dali goroisa Jehowa andrō, si so ba zoera goroisa andrō chō Moze, no imane : Bōi

- laboenoe nama, bōrō ndraono, ba bōi laboenoe ndraono, bōrō nama ; ha ba horōnia laboenoe zamōsana.
- 7 (Moz. V. 24, 16). Ja'ia zialani Iraono Gedomo, ba ndraso ziloea asi andrō, 10,000 niboenoe ; ba atoe'a ia ba mbanoea Zela ; ba ibe'e tōi mbanoea andrō Jokete'eli, iroegi ma'ō-chō andre.
- 8 II. Ba me loeo da'ō, ba ifatenge zinenge Amasia, chō Joasi andrō, ono Joahasi, ma'oewoe Jehoe, razo Ndraono Gizeräeli, imane chōnia : Ae chōgoe, datalaoe fatandra fa'a-bōlō ! Ba imane Joasi, razo Ndraono Gizeräeli chō Gamasia, razo mado Joeda : Sa'asa'a mao ba hili Libano, ba no ifatenge chō geresi ba hili Libano, imane : Datalaoe fambambatō ! Ba latōrō za'asa'a mao andrō oetoe ndroe'oe ba hili Libano, lahoendrahoendra. (Sangochoek. 9,
- 9 10 14). Me no faloecha'ō zalōfō, wangkanani Iraono Gedomo, ba no tesao wajañasamō. Hana na eboea doeria-mō, ba bōi boelō'ōgō chōmi ! Hadia wa ū'aloeloei wamoenoe, ena'ō mate ndra'oeḡ, fabaja mado Joeda ?
- 11 Ba lō ifondrondrongo Amasia. Ba mōi misi jaŵa Joasi, razo Ndraono Gizeräeli, ba fatandra fa'a-bōlō ira, darioea ira Gamasia, razo mado Joeda, ba ngai Mbetiseme, ba danō mado Joeda. Ba te'ala mado Joeda labē'e Iraono Gizeräeli, tobali isaŵa
- 12 13 chōra zamōsana, moloi. Ba ira'oe Gamasia, razo mado Joeda, ono Joasi ono Gahasejahoe, Joasi, razo Ndraono Gizeräeli, ba Mbetiseme ira'oe, ba i'ohē ba Jeroezalema. Ba itōla'ō göli Jeroezalema, i'otarai mbawa göli Geferaji, iroegi mbawa göli ba watalinga andrō, 400 hela wa'anaoe. Ba ahori ihalō gana'a, awō wirō, awō gamagama, ba gosali Jehowa ba ba mbate'e girōgirō andrō, ba gödo razo, awō niha ōsa, we'ewe'e dōdō, ba ifoeli ia ba Zamaria.
- 14 15 III. Ba hadia na ena'ō nidoenō- doenō ba chō Joasi andrō, hadia nilaoenia ba fa'abōlōnia andrō, ba fasoewōtania chō Gamasia, razo mado Joeda, ba noa sa moetanō ba zoera hikaja razo Ndraono Gizeräeli. Ba itōrō lala ndra amania Joasi, mate ia, ba ba Zamaria lako'o ia, ba ngai razo Ndraono Gizeräeli andrō. Ba fangalinia razo ba ononia Jerobeamo. (F. 13, 13). Ba me-welelima fache tō na wa'anaoe noso Gamasia andrō, razo mado Joeda, me no mate Joasi, ono Joahasi, razo Ndraono Gizeräeli. Ba hadia na ena'ō nidoenōdoenō ba chō Gamasia andrō, ba noa sa moetanō ba zoera hikaja razo mado Joeda. Ba so zamagōlō ba chōnia, ba Je-roezalema, ba wamoenoe ja'ia. Ba moloi ia, isaŵa Lachisi ; ba lafatenge zolo'ō ja'ia ba Lachisi, lafaboe-noe'ō ia ba da'ō. (F. 12, 21). Ba labē'e jaŵa ba goereta, ba ba Je-roezalema, ba mbanoea Dawido andrō, lako'o ia, ba ngai ndra amania. (F. 9, 28). Ba lahalō Gasaria andrō mado Joeda sato fefoe, he ū'ae ha meweleteōnō fache na wa'e-boeania, ba lafataro razo, fangali namania Amasia andrō. (F. 15, 1. 2).
- Da'ō zangarō Elata, ifoeli ihalō ba noea mado Joeda, me no itōrō lala ndra amania razo, me no mate. (F. 16, 6).
- IV. Me no aloea meweleteōfa fache razo mado Joeda Gamasia andrō, ono Joasi, tobali razo ba Zamaria Jerobeamo andrō, ono Joasi, razo Ndraono Gizeräeli, ba 41 fache razo ia. (4. 16. Hos. 1, 1. Amos. 1, 1). Ba si fatoewoe chō Jehowa ilaoe ; 24 lō ibōhōli horō Jerobeamo, ono Nebati, famaeloengoenia Iraono Gizeräeli. (Raz. I. 12, 26-33). Ja'ia zangai mangawoeli tanō Ndraono Gizeräeli andrō, i'otarai lala ba Hamata, noemalō ba ziloea asi andrō, ba zalo'o, dali li Jehowa, Lowalangi Ndraono Gizeräeli, nifaŵa'ōgōnia chō genoninia Jona andrō, ono Ga-

mita'i, banoea Gata Heferi. (*Jon. 1, 1*). Me no inehegō Jehowa wamakao Iraono Gizeraëli andrō, safō-chō sibai; iraono ba satoea, ba no ahorī, ba lō sangorifi Iraono Gize-raëli. (*Moz. V. 32, 36*). Ba lō'ō sa ni-wā'ō Jehowa ihori ba goeli danō dōi Ndraono Gizeraëli, ba tobali ibe'e sangorifi ja'ira Jerobeamō andrō, ono Joasi. (*F. 13, 5*). Ba hadia na ena'ō nidoenōdoenō ba chō Jerobeamō andrō ba hadia ia fefoe nilaoenia, ba fa'abōlōnia andrō, he wisa wasoewōtania ba he iwisa wangai mangawoeli ba Ndraono Gizeraëli tāna ba niha Jehoeda ba Ndramaseko ba ba Hamata, ba no moetanō ba zoera hikaja razo Ndraono Gize-raëli. Ba itōrō lala ndra amania Jerobeamō, mate ia, ba ba Zamaria lako'o ia, ba ngai razo Ndraono Gizeraëli andrō. Ba fangalinia razo, ba ononia Sacharia. (*F. 15, 8*).

### FAZA 15.

I. Asaria (Oesia), razo mado Joeda. II. Sacharia, razo Ndraono Gizeraëli. III. Iboeno Zaloemi, razo Ndraono Gizeraëli, Menahe andrō. Iseweiro Fœlo, razo Ndrawa Asiria. IV. Fekaja ba Feka, razo Ndraono, Gizeraëli. V. Jotamo, razo mado Joeda.

(*A. 1-7: Nga'ōt. II. 26, 1. 3-23*).

1 I. Me no aloea 26 fache razo Ndraono Gizeraëli Jerobeamō tobali razo mado Joeda Gasaria andrō, ono Gamasia. (*F. 14, 21*). Meweleō-nō fache ia, me tobali razo, ba 52 fache razo ia ba Jeroezalema. Ba tōi ninania, ba Jecholia, banoea 3 Jeroezalema. Ba somasi Jehowa ilaoe, i'ohia'ō sibai nilaoe namania 4 Amasia. Hatō hilihili andrō zi lō laboelō'ō; lō teboelō wame'e zato soemange, awō wanoe noe koemōjō 5 ba hilihili andrō. (*F. 14, 3, 4*). Ba ifatōrō wamakao chō razo andrō Jehowa, mobooe aoeri ia ibe'e Jehowa, gōtō wa'anaoe nosonia na, ba

jomo sosó ia. Ba satoea baomo ba gōdo, ba ononia Jotamo, da'ō zama-toenō hoehoeo zato, (*Moz. III. 13, 46*). Ba hadia na ena'ō nidoenōdoenō ba chō Gasaria andrō ba hadia ia fefoe, nilaoenia, ba noa sa moetanō ba zoera hikaja razo mado Joeda. Ba mate Gasaria, itōrō lala ndra amania, ba ba ngai ndra amania, ba mbanoea Dawido, lako'o ia. Ba fangalinia razo, ba ononia Jotamo. (*A. 32*).

II. Me no aloea 37 fache razo Gasaria andrō, razo mado Joeda, tobali razo Ndraono Gizeraëli ba Zamaria Zacharia andrō, ono Jerobeamō, ba ha ōnō waŵa. (*F. 14, 29*). Ba si fatoewoe chō Jehowa ilaoe, nifolaoe ndra amania ba iratoeania mege. Lō ibōhōli horō Jerobeamō, ono Nebati, famaeloengoenia Iraono Gizeraëli. (*Raz. I. 12, 26-33*). Ba molaŵa Zaloemi, ono Jabesi, mamagōlō ia ba niha bō'ō, ba möi ia moeboenoe Zacharia, ba Jibelea, ba tobali razo ia, fangali niboenoenia. (*A. 14. Amos. 7, 9*). Ba hadia na ena'ō nidoenōdoenō ba chō Zacharia, ba noa sa moetanō ba zoera hikaja razo Ndraono Gize-raëli. Tobali itōrō li Jehowa, niwā'ōnia chō Jehoe, me imane: Irege tōloe nga'ōtō ma'oewoemō dania zidadao ba dadaoma razo ba Ndراونو Gizeräli: Itōrō niwā'ō andrō. (*F. 10, 30*).

III. Ba Saloemi andrō, ono Jabesi, ba me no aloea 38 fache razo mado Joeda Oesia tobali razo ia, ba ha sara waŵa razo ia ba Zamaria. Ba so moroi si tooe, ba Dirisa Menahe andrō, ono Gadi, ba me no iroegi Zamaria, ba iboeno Zaloemi, ono Jabesi, ba Zamaria, ba tobali razo ia fangali niboenoenia. (*Raz. I. 16, 17*). Ba hadia na ena'ō nidoenōdoenō ba chō Zaloemi andrō, ba folawania andrō, famagōlōnia ba niha bō'ō, ba noa sa moetanō ba zoera hikaja razo Ndraono

- 16 Gizeraëli. Ba me loeo da'ō, ba ifoefoe Dafoea Menahe, fabaja ōsi fefoe ba tanōra fefoe, i'otarai Dirisa, me lō nibokaira bawa gōli chōnia, ba dozi sanabina ba mbanoea bacha,
- 17 ba ifasikoi'ō daloe. Me no aloea 38 fache razo mado Joeda Gasaria andrō, tobali razo Ndraono Gizeraëli Menahe, ono Gadi, ba mewoeloe fa-
- 18 che razo ia, ba Zamaria. Ba si fatoewoe chō Jehowa ilaoe; lō ibōhōli horō Jerobeamō, ono Nebati, fefoe, famaeloengoenia Iraono Gize-
- 19 raëli. (A. 9). Ba me loeo da'ō, ba isoewō ira Foelo andrō, razo Ndrewa Asiria. Ba 220,550 balaki ibe' chō Woelo Menahe, ena'ō fa'awō ia chōnia, ba ena'ō i'aro'ō wa'azonia,
- 20 ba ihoekoe bobotolō Ndraono Gizeraëli gana'a andrō Menahe; dozi solohe baloese zame'e, ba wame'e chō razo Ndrewa Asiria, lima woeloe ba roefia zamōsa. Ba manga-
- 21 woeli razo Ndrewa Asiria, lō'ō sa'ae i'iagō danōra. (F. 23, 25). Ba hadia na ena'ō nidoenōdoenō ba chō Menahe, ba hadia ia fefoe nilaoenia, ba noa sa moetanō ba zoera hikaja
- 22 razo Ndraono Gizeraëli. Ba mate Menahe, itōrō lala ndra amania, ba fangalinia razo, ba ononia Fekaja.
- 23 IV. Me no aloea 49 fache razo mado Joeda Gasaria, tobali razo Ndraono Gizeraëli ba Zamaria Wekaja andrō, ono Menahe, ba ha
- 24 mendroeia fache. Ba si fatoewoe chō Jehowa ilaoe; lō ibōhōli horō Jerobeamō, ono Nebati, famaeloengoenia Iraono Gizeraëli. (A. 9). Ba molaŵa Weka, ono Remalia, awō razo, mamagōlō ia ba niha bō'ō, ba wamoeno razo, ba iboenoe, ba Zamaria, ba gōdo razo, awō ndra Aregobi Ariē; ba lima woeloe nawō Weka, banoea Gileadi. Ba iboenoe Wekaja, ba tobali razo ia, fangali
- 25 niboenoenia. (A. 10. 14. 30). Ba hadia na ena'ō nidoenōdoenō ba chō Wekaja andrō ba hadia ia fefoe, nilaoenia, ba noa sa moetanō ba zoera hikaja razo Ndrewa 27
- zoera hikaja razo Ndrewa Gize-
- raëli. Me no aloea 51 fache salāwa 28 mado Joeda Gasaria, tobali salāwa Ndrewa Gizeraëli ba Zamaria Weka andrō, ono Remalia, ba doea woeloe fache salāwa ia. Ba si fatoewoe chō 28 Jehowa ilaoe; lō ibōhōli horō Jerobeamō, ono Nebati, famaeloengoenia Iraono Gizeraëli. Ba me loeo razo 29 Ndrewa Gizeraëli Weka andrō, ba so Digelata-Filezeri, razo Ndrewa Asiria, ba atoe'a ia ba Ijono ba ba Habeli Beti Ma'acha ba ba Janoa ba ba Gedesi ba ba Hasora; ba tanō Gileadi ba tanō Galilaia ba tanō mado Nafetali ma'asagōrō, ba i'-ochōgō, ba ōsi mbanoea, ba i'ohē ba danō Asiria. (Nga'ōt. I. 5, 26).
- Ba molaŵa Hosea, ono Ela, magōlō ia ba niha bō'ō, ba chō Weka, ono Remalia. ba iboenoe Weka, ba tobali razo ia, fangali niboenoenia, me no aloea 19 fache razo Jotamo, ono Oesia. (F. 17, 1. A. 25). Ba hadia na ena'ō nidoenōdoenō ba chō Weka andrō, ba hadia ia fefoe nilaoenia, ba noa sa moetanō ba zoera hikaja razo Ndrewa Gizeraëli. 30
- (A. 32-36. 38: Nga'ōt. II. 27.)
- V. Me no aloea dōfi razo Weka, 32 ono Remalia, tobali razo mado Joeda Jotamo, ono Oesia. (A. 5. 7). Doea woeloe a lima fache ia, me 33 tobali razo ia, ba 16 fache razo ia, ba Jeroezalema. Ba tōi ninania, ba Jeroesa, ono Zadoki. Ba soinasi 34 Jehowa ilaoe, nifolaoe namania Oesia mege, fefoe hadia ia. Ha hili-hili andrō zi lō laboelō, lō teboelō wame'e zato soemange ba hili-hili andrō, awō wanoeoe koemōjō. Jotamo zolaoe baŵa gōli tānō jaŵa, ba gosali Jehowa. (F. 15, 3. 4). Ba 36 hadia na ena'ō nidoenōdoenō ba chō Jotamo andrō ba hadia ia fefoe nilaoenia, ba noa sa moetanō ba zoera hikaja razo mado Joeda. Ba 37 me loeo da'ō, ba ibōrōtaigō Jehowa wamarooe Resino, razo Ndrewa

Garamo ba Feka, ono Remalia, ba wanoewō mado Joeda. (F. 16, 5).  
 38 Ba mate Jotamo, itōrō lala ndra amania, ba ba mbanoea Dawido lako'o ia, ba ngai ndra amania. Ba fangalina razo, ba ononia Ahasi.

## FAZA 16.

I. Mame'e adoe Gahasi. II. I'andrō wanolo chō razo Asiria, me lasoewō ia ira Resino Feka. III. Iwoe'ai wame'e soemange ba gosali. Fa'amate Gahasi.

(Faigi gōi Nga'ōt. II. 28.)

- 1 I. Me no aloea meweleeōnō fache razo Weka, ono Remalia, tobali razo mado Joeda Gahasi andrō,  
 2 ono Jotamo. (F. 15, 38). Doe a woe-loe fache Gahasi, me tobali razo ia, ba meweleeōnō fache wa'ara razo ia ba Jeroezalema. Ba tengā somasi Lowalanginia Jehowa ilaoe, tengā si mane toeania Dawido ; lala razo Ndraono Gizeraëli andrō itōrō. Ifatōrō ba galitō ononia wangohia'ō sogoro ita andrō ba niha baero andrō, nitimba Jehowa fōna Ndraono Gizeraëli. (F. 21, 6. Moz. III. 18, 21). Ba mame'e soemange ia ba manoenoe koemōjō ba hilihili andrō, idozigō hilihili ba bōrō geoe saceri.  
 5 II. Ba me loeo da'ō, ba so moroi jōoe Resino, razo Ndrawa Garamo, awō Weka, ono Remalia, razo Ndraono Gizeraëli, ba wanoewō Jeroezalema. Lafa'oe'ee Gahasi, ba tebai sa atō atoe'a ira. (Jes. 7, 1-9). Ba me loeo da'ō, ba itolo Ndraono Gedomo Resino, razo Ndrawa Garamo, ba wamadōni mangawoeli Elata, itimba mado Joeda, si so ba da'ō. Ba mōi ba Gelata Ndraono Gedomo, la'iagō da'ō, iroegi ma'ōchō a-ndre. (F. 14, 22). Ba ifatenge zinenge Ahasi chō Digelata-Filezeri, razo Asiria, imane chōnia : Sawoejoemō ndra'o, ba onooe gōi ! Ae chōgoe, ba efa'ō ndra'o ba danga razo Ndrawa Garamo ba ba danga Ndraono Gizeraëli, sanoewō ja'odo ! (F. 15,

29). Ba ihalō gōi wirō andrō ba ana'a ba gosali Jehowa ba ba mbate'e girōgirō, ba gōdo razo, ba ifa'o-he'ō bocala chō razo Asiria. (Raz. I. 15, 18). Ba ifondrondrongo chōnia razo Asiria, mōi ia ba Ndramaseko, ba atoe'a ia ba mbanoea, ba ira'oe nono mbanoea, i'ohe ba Kiri ; ba Resino, ba ifaboenoc'ō.

III. Ba mōi ba Ndramaseko razo, 10 Ahasi, mōi faloecha chō Digelata-Filezeri, razo Asiria, ba i'ilā naha wame'e soemange andrō, ba Ndramaseko. Ba ifa'ohe'ō gambara naha wame'e soemange andrō ba toeladanā, si faoedoe sibai, chō Goeria ere. Ba ifa'anō naha wame'e soemange andrō ere andrō, i'ohia'ō sibai doelada, nifa'ohe'ō razo, Ahasi, moroi ba Ndramaseko ; dali da'ō chō Goeria ere, me lō sangawoeli na razo, Ahasi, moroi ba Ndramaseko. Ba me mangawoeli razo, me 12 i'ilā naha wame'e soemange andrō, ba mōi ia javä, ba itoenoe zoe-mange nitoenoe andrō chōnia, awō zoemange ni'ā, ifadoewa zoemange nibadōe, ba itefe naha wame'e soemange do zoemange fangorifi chōnia. Ba naha wame'e soemange tōla andrō, si so ba da'ō fōna Jehowa, ba iheta fōna gosali, ba gotaloeara naha wame'e soemange si bohooe andrō gosali Jehowa ibe'e, jōoe naha wame'e soemange andrō [chōnia]. Ba ibe'e li razo, Ahasi, chō Goeria 14 ere, imane : Ba naha wame'e soemange, naha seboea andrō, ōtoenoe zoemange nitoenoe na mahemoloe mbanoea, awō zoemange ni'ā na owī ba soemange nitoenoe nibe'e razo, awō zoemange ni'ā andrō chōnia, ba soemange nitoenoe nibe'e zato, fabaja soemange ni'ā ba soemange nibadōe chōra ; ba tefe ia do zoemange nitoenoe ba do zoemange nitaba, fefoe. Ba ba naha wame'e soemange tōla andrō, ba da'oe'era'era tōdōgōe. Ba i'o'ō sibai Oeria ere niwa'ō razo 16 chōnia. Ba ifaboa'ō gōi lesi andrō 17

- ba dajadaja [mbalanga] no, ba ifa-heta'ō ja'wa mbalanga; ba gala se-boea andrō, ba ifaheta'ō ba dajadajania sa'wi tōla andrō, ba mbale 18 labe'e. (*Raz. I. 7, 23-39*). Ba he lala ba zabato andrō, nisagōi, nifazōchira ba gosali, lala razo moroi baero, ba iwoe'ai ba gosali Jehovah, bōrō 19 razo Asiria. Ba hadia na ena'ō ni-doënōdoenō ba chō Gahasi andrō, hadia nilaoenia, ba noa sa moetanō ba zoera hikaja razo mado Joeda. 20 Ba mate Gahasi, itōrō lala ndra amania, ba ba ngai ndra amania lako'o ia. Ba fangalinia razo, ba ononia Hisikia. (*F. 18, 1*).

## FAZA 17.

I. Hosea, razo Ndraono Gizaëli safoeria. II. Lasoewō zi foeloe toeaa andrō Dawa Asiria ba la'oloi'ō chōra, bōrō me no la'ergō Lowalangi. III. Lafataro ba Zamaria Ndrawa Asiria. IV. Lafachōjō ira wamosoemange Lowalangi wame'e adoe.

- 1 I. Me no aloea mewebezara fache razo mado Joeda Gahasi andrō, tobali razo Ndraono Gizaëli ba Zamaria Hosea, ono Ela, mezi'wa fache. (*F. 15, 20*). Ba sifatowoe chō Jehovah ilaoe; ba tengsa atō si mane razo Ndraono Gizaëli andrō, fōnania mege. 2 Ba so moroi si ja'wa Zalamanasa, razo Asiria, manoewō ja'ia, ba mōi barō mbawa Zalamanasa Hosea, ma-me'e'me'e beo ia chōnia. (*F. 18, 9-12*). 3 Ba me irongo razo Asiria falimo Hosea — noa sa ifatenge zinenge chō Zewe, razo Miseraji, ba lō nibe'enia chō razo Asiria beo andrō, si dōfi-dōfi mege — ba itema ifara'oe'ō ia razo Asiria, ifabōbō'ō ba ifakoeroe'ō. 4 Ba so moroi si ja'wa razo Asiria, isoewō ira, ba danō ma'-asagōrō, ba isa'wa goi Zamaria, ifa'-oe'oe ira, bacha ba mbanoea, me-dōloe fache wa'ara. 5 II. Ba me no aloea me'waloe fache razo Hosea, ba atoe'a ba Zamaria razo Asiria, ba i'oloi'ō ba

danō Asiria Ndraono Gizaëli, ba Hala ba ba Habora ifataro ira, ba mbewe Gozana ba ba mbanoea Ndrawa Media andrō. Noa sa molalō Ndraono Gizaëli chō Lowalangira, Jehovah, si no mangefa'ō ja'ira ba danga Wara'o andrō, razo Ndrawa Miseraji, ba si no mangeheta ja'ira ba danō Miseraji; lafosoemange Lowalangi bōrō, ba latōrō lala niha baero andrō, nitimba Jehovah fōna ndra toeara mege, ba he lala razo mege, nichoi dōdō da'ō. (*F. 16, 3*). Ba si lō atoelō lalaoe Iracon Gizaëli, chō Lowalangira, Jehovah, nibini'ō: lafazōchi chōra naha wamc'e soemange ba hilihili, ladozigō banoea chōra, i'otarai zi ha malige, naha zanaro, noemalō ba mbanoea sarō, lataroe'ō harefa 10 ba Asera, ladozigō hilihili salāwa ba bōrō geoe saoeri, (*F. 16, 4. Raz. I. 14, 23*), ba manoeno koemōjō ira 11 ba hilihili andrō fefoe, si mane niha baero andrō, niheta Jehovah fōnara. Si lō sōchi lalaoe, wangandrō fōnoe Jehovah, (*A. 8*), ba lafosoemange na-doe andrō, niwa'ō Jehovah chōra: Bōi milaoe zi manō! (*Moz. II. 20, 2; 23, 13*). Ba ifategoe'ō Ndraono 13 Gizaëli, awō mado Joeda, Jehovah, ba zama'ele'ō andrō chōnia, fefoe ba ba zangi'ila andrō, fefoe, imane: Mirōi lala si lō sōchi andrō chōmi, ba mi'o'ō goroisagoe, awō nifachoigoe andrō, dali manō gorroisa andrō, nibe'egoe chō ndra toe-ami, ba dali na niwa'ōgoe, nifa'ema genonigoe andrō, sama'ele'ō. Ba lō 14 la'o'ō, wa'abe'e dandro, si mane ira toeara mege, si lō fadoehoe tōdō chō Lowalangira Jehovah; lō'ō manō ba dōdōra nifachoinia andrō, ba he fawoe'oesa li andrō chōnia, me fawoe'oe li ia chō ndra toeara, ba he fanegoenia ja'ira, la'o'ō wajafaja andrō ba lalaoe zi lō boto, la'ohia'ō nilaoe niha baero andrō, si tefasoei ja'ira, he ū'a'ae no iwa'ō chōra Jehovah, bōi lafolaoe niha da'ō.

- 16 (*Moz. II. 23, 24*). La'erogō goroisa Lowalangira Jehowa fefoe, lafahele chōra nadoe, ono zāwi, doea rozi. ba lafazōchi Gasera, ba mangaloeloe ira ba ngahōnō ba mbanoea si jāwa, ba lafosoemange Mba'ali. (*Raz.*)
- 17 I. 12, 28; 16, 23). Lafatōrō ba galitō nonora matoea, awō nonora alawē; faetasa ba fakelemoesa so ba chōra, laloeloe ira, ba wolaoe si fatoewoe chō Jehowa, wangandrō fōnoenia,
- 18 (*F. 16, 3*). Ba mofōne sibai Jehowa ba Ndراono Gизeraëli, ba iheta ira ba doedoema hōrōnia, tobali lō si
- 19 tosai, ha mado Joeda andrō. Ba mado Joeda andrō gōi, ba lō la'o'o goroisa Lowalangira, Jehowa, latōrō nifachoi Ndراono Gизeraëli andrō,
- 20 nichoi dōdō da'ō. Andrō wa itibo'ō nga'ōtō Gизeraëli fefoe Jehowa, ihōndrōgō ira, ibe'e ba danga zi faraboeraboe ba chōra, irege ifaloea itibo'ō ira, iheta ba doedoema hōrōnia. Me no ifabali Ndراono Gизeraëli ba nga'ōtō Dawido, ba me no lafataro razo Jerobeamō andrō, ono Nebati, ba i'ōhe ba wangerogō Jehowa Ndراono Gизeraëli Jerobeamō, ifaeloengoe ira ba horō seboea. (*Raz.*)
- 22 I. 12, 20). Ba tobali latōrō lala horō andrō fefoe, nifobōrō Jerobeamō, Iraono Gизeraëli; lō'ō sa'ae labōhōli, irege iheta ba doedoema hōrōnia Ndراono Gизeraëli Jehowa, itōrō ni-wā'ōnia, wameta'oe ja'ira, nifa'ema genoninia andrō, sama'ele'ō fefoe. Ba aheta ba danōra Ndراono Gизeraëli, ni'olo'i'ō, ba danō Asiria, iroegi ma'ōchō andre, (*Moz. V. 28, 63, 64*).
- 24 III. Ba i'oroi'ō niha razo Asiria, ba Mbabeli ba ba Goeta ba ba Gawa ba ba Hamata ba ba Zefarawa'i, ba ifataro fangali Ndراono Gизeraëli, ba mbanoea Zamaria misa. Ba tobali la'ochōgō danō Zamaria
- 25 ba la'agō mbanoea ba da'ō. Ba me lō lafosoemange Jehowa, me awena so ira, ba i'asogō chōra zingo Jehowa, samoenoe ja'ira. Ba la'omba-chā'ō chō razo Asiria, lamane : Ni-
- ha andrō, nifawoe'amō, nifataromō ba mbanoea Zamaria misa, ba lō la'ilā he wisa wamosoemange Lowalangi ba danō andrō; andrō wa i'asogō chōra zingo, samoenoe ja'ira, me lō la'ilā, hadia zi nangea ba Lowalangi ba danō andrō. Ba 27 ibe'e li razo Asiria, imane : Mifatenge gere andrō samōsa, ni'olo'i'ōgōe moroi ba da'ō, hana na mōi ia ba na i'agō da'ō, ba wamahaō ja'ira, hadia zi nangea famosoemange Lowalangi ba danō andrō. Ba so gere samōsa, banoea Zamaria, ni'olo'i'ō mege, ba i'agō Mbetiēli, ifahaō sa'ae ira, he wisa wamoemange Jehowa.
- IV. Ba samboesamboea soi, ba 29 samboesamboea Lowalangi lafazō chi chōra, ba labē'e ba gosali andrō, ba hilihili, nilaoe mbanoea Zamaria andrō mege, dozi soi ba mbanoeara andrō, ba zi so ira. Banoea Mbabeli, ba Soekota Benoti lafazōchi, ba banoea Goeta, ba Neregala, ba banoea Hamata, ba Azina, ba banoea Gawa, ba Nibicha ba Tarataka; ba banoea Zefarawa'i, ba latoenoe ndraonora, soemange Gaderamelechi ba soemange Ganamelechi, Lowalangi Zefarawa'i. (*A. 17*). Ba baero 30 ò, ba lafosoemange gōi Jehowa, ba lafataro ere ba hilihili andrō nawōra, gofoe ha niha manō; da'ō zame'e soemange andrō chōra, ba gosali andrō, ba hilihili. Lafosoemange 33 Jehowa, ba Lowalangira andrō, ba lafosoemange gōi, dali hoekoe ba niha andrō, ba nihalō ja'ira, wamawoe'a ja'ira mege. Ba irege ma'ō-34 chō andre, ba lō aefa chōra hoekoe fōna andrō, Lō la'ata'oefi Jehowa, ba lō'ō gōi latōrō gamachoita andrō chōra, ba ūmōra andrō; ba lō la'o'o goroisa Jehowa, ba he nifachoinia, niwā'ōnia ba nga'ōtō Jakobo andrō, nifotōnia Izeraëli. Ba no fawoe'oe 35 li chōra Jehowa, no ibe'e li chōra, no imane : Bōi mifosoemange Lowalangi bō'ō! bōi mi'angarōfi li

- ira, bōi mi'ae enonira ba bōi mi-be'e zoemange chōra. (*Moz. II. 23, 36 24*). Jehowa mi'ata'oefi, Jehowa si no mangeheta ja'ami ba danō Misseraji fa'abōlōnia andrō, si tengə side'ide ba tangania andrō, si no moe'oro'ō, da'ō mi'angarōfi li, ba chōnia mibe'e zoemange ! Ba lala andrō, awō hoekoe, ba oriosa ba amachoita andrō, nifachoinia chōmi, ba mitōngōni, ena'ō lō mamalōmalō wolo'omi, ba bōi mifosoemange Lo-walangi bō'ō. Ba bōi olifoe ami waoe'oesa li andrō, me fawoe'oe li ndra'o ehōmi, ba bōi mifosoemange 39 Lowalangi bō'ō ! Jehowa, Lowalangimi, mifosoemange, ba i'efa'ō dania ami, ba danga nemalimi, fe-40 foe. (*Moz. V. 6, 12-19*). Ba lō la-fondrondrongo, lō labōhōli hoekoe 41 fōna chōra. Ba tobali lafosoemange Jehowa soi niha andrō, ba labē'e-be'e gōi gō nadoe. Ba onora andrō ba ma'oewoera, ba la'o'ō nilaoe ndra-namara mege, iroegi ma'ōchō andre.

## FAZA 18.

- I. Fa'atoelō Hisikia andrō. II. Lasoewō zi 10 toea ba la'olo'i. III. Isoewō mado Joeda Saneribi; ifa'-oe'oe Jeroezalema. IV. Fajawāsa zinenge Zaneribi andrō.
- I. Me no aloea mendroeoa fache razo Hosea andrō, ono Ela, razo Ndraono Gizeräeli, tobali razo mado Joeda Hisikia, ono Gahasi. (*F. 16, 20*). Doeae woeloe a lima fache ia, me tobali razo ia, ba 29 fache dania razo ia ba Jeroezalema. Ba tōi ninania, ba Abija, ono Zacharia.
3. (*Nga'ōt. II. 29, 1. 2*). Ba somasi Jehowa, ilaoe. i'o'ō sibai wolaoe docania Dawido. (*F. 20, 3*). Ja'ia zangeheta naha wame'e soemange ba hilihili andrō, irasa harefa andrō, i'obō Gasera ba ifoefoe wamaedo goelō tōla andrō, nifazōchi Moze; urege da'ō sa, ba latoenoetoenoe chōnia goemōjō Iraono Gizeräeli; Nehoesa dōinia chōra. (*Nga'ōt. II.*
- 31, 1. F. 15, 35. *Moz. IV. 21, 8. 9*). Chō Lowalangi Ndraono Gizeräeli idōnadōna wangorifi Hisikia, tobali lō si fala'wala'wa chōnia, foerinia, ba razo mado Joeda andrō fefoe, ba he fōnania mege. (*F. 23, 25*). Jehowa i'olembai, lō ibōhōli wolo'ō chōnia, i'o'ō goroisa Jehowa, ni-wa'ōnia chō Moze mege. Ba lō ma-malōmalō wanolo Jehowa ja'ia; fefoe hadia ia nilaoenia, ba mofozoe. Ba ifabali ia chō razo Asiria, iheta ia barō mbawania. Itimba Ndraawa Wilisiti, iroegi Gasa, ba ifoefoe danōra, i'oturai malige zanaro andrō, iroegi ba mbanoea sarō.
- II. Ba me no aloea medōloe fache razo Hisikia — no aloea meōnō fache Hosea andrō, ono Ela, razo Ndraono Gizeräeli — ba so moroi si tooe Zalamanaša, razo Asiria, ba wanoewō Samaria, ba ifa'oe'oe mbanoea. (*F. 17, 3-6*). Ba medōloe fache, ba atoe'a ia ba mbanoea; me no aloea melima fache Hisikia — ja'ia me no aloea mevāloe fache Hosea, razo Ndraono Gizeräeli — atoe'a ira ba Zamaria. Ba i'olo'iō ba danō Asiria Ndraono Gizeräeli razo Asiria, ba ba Hala ba ba mbewe Habora, idanō ba Gozana, ifataro ira, ba ba mbanoea Ndraawa Media andrō, me no lō ni'o'ōra oroisa Lowalangira Jehowa, me no lasawō wawoe'oesa li andrō chōnia — hadia ia fefoe ni'roi'ō genoni Jehowa andrō, Moze. Ja'ira, ba lō nifondrondrongora ba lō ni'o'ōra.
- (A. 13-37: *Nga'ōt. II. 32, 1-19*. *Jes. 36*.)
- III. Ba me no aloea meweledō-13 loe fache razo Hisikia, ba so moroi si ja'wa Zaneribi, ba wanoewō banoea saro ba mado Joeda, fefoe, ba atoe'a ia. Ba ifatenge zinenge 14 Hisikia chō razo Asiria, ba Lachisi, imane chōnia: No molalō ndra'o; foeli'ō, bōhōlidō; hadia, nibe'oe ūmōgoc, ba oetōrō. Ba ifo'ōmō Hisi-

- kia, razo mado Joeda, razo Asiria, 66,000 balaki wirō ba 119,115 ba-  
 15 laki gana'a. (*A. 7.*) Ba ahori ibe'e Hisikia gana'a andrō, si so ba go-  
 sali Jehowa, awō zi so ba mbate'e girōgirō ba gōdo razo. (*F. 16., 8.*)
- 16 Ba me loeo da'ō, ba ibo'a Hisikia, razo mado Joeda, gana'a ba lagō mbawandroehō gosali ba ba daroe nahe nifo'celinia ana'a, ba ibe'e  
 17 chō razo Asiria. Ba ifatenge Dara-  
 tano ba Rabisari ba Rabisake razo Asiria, chō razo Hisikia ba Jeroezalema. la'otarai Lachisi, ato sibai la'ohē sabōlō. So ira moroi si tooe ba laroegi Jeroezalema, ba la'iagō ba ngai hele, si oroi mbaŵa tánō jaŵa andrō, ba zinga lala ba  
 18 naha wolochoi noecha. Ba lasofoe razo. Ba mōi baero chōra Geliaki, ono Hilikia, mandroe ba gōdo, ba Sebena, doeroetoeli, ba Joa, ono  
 19 Gasafi, za'asa seboea. Ba imane chōra Rabisake : Mimane chō razo, Hisikia : Da'ō niŵa'ō razo seboea andrō, razo Asiria : He moroi chōoe  
 20 wa'abe'e dōdō andrō ? Hadia, ōwai ha li zogona, ba wamaigi lala dōdō ba fa'abōlō ba wanowēō ? Ha niha atō dōtōnafōe, wa no fabali ndra'-  
 21 oegō chōgoc ? Hiza, Dawa Miseraji we'ewe'e dōdōe, si'o soechoe andrō, si no tefatō ; dozi ha niha zi ani'o ja'ia, ba mesocho danga, atōla tambai. Si manō Wara'o andrō, razo Miseraji, ba zame'e tōtōnafōra ja'ia.  
 22 dozi. Ba na mimanc wanema ligoe : Chō Lowalangima, Jehowa, manōtōna ndra'aga ! ba no ja'ia niheta Hisikia naha wame'e soemange ba hilihili andrō, wangoema'ō ba mado Joeda ba ba mbanoea Jeroezalema : Fōna naha wame'e soemange andre, ba Jeroezalema, mangaloeloe ami ! (*Moz. II. 20., 24. Moz. V. 12., 14.*)
- 23 Ba laoe, ba milaoe fataroe sochō ja'o, razo Asiria : doea ngahōnō oebe'e chōoe koedo, ba datafaigi, na ūlla ū'asogō zi fakoedo ba hoe-  
 24 loera. He ha samōsa koemandra
- fondrege side'ide, enoni zochō ja'o, zolaoe chōoe, ba he ūwisa wanimba ? Ba ūdōnadōna ba Ndrawa Miseraji goereta, awō koedo ? Ba hadia, lō 25 nitehe Jehowa wa'asogoe moroi si jaŵa, ba wanoedoegō banoea da'e ? No Jehowa zangoema'ō chōgoc : Ae ba danōra andrō, ba foefoe ia !
- IV. Ba lamane chō Rabisake ira 26 Eliaki, ono Hilikia, Sebena Joa : Li Ndrawa Garamo laoe ba genonimō, ma'ilā sa ; bōi laoe chōma li Heberaio, me lafondrondrongo sato, si so ba gōli. Ba imane chōra Rabi-  
 27 sake : Hadia, chō zochō ja'oegō, ba ma chōoe ifatenge ndra'o sochō ja'o, ba wamarongogō da'ō, ba tengā ba zato, si so ba gōli, ena'ō faoma mi'a daimi ba mibadōe giōmi ? Ba 28 iagō da'ō Rabisake, ba moe'ao, eboca linia, li Heberaio ilaoe, hoe-mede ia, imane : Mifondrondrongo li razo andrō, li razo Asiria ! Imane 29 razo seboea andrō : Bōi mibe'e nifowōhō Hisikia ami, tebai sa i'efa'ō ami ba dangagoe. Ba bōi mifondron-  
 30 drongo chō Hisikia, na itoetoroew we'ewe'e dōdōmi Jehowa, na imane : Lō zi lō i'orifi ita Jehowa, ba lō tebe'e ba danga razo Asiria mba-  
 noea da'e. Bōi mifondrondrongo chō 31 Hisikia ! Imane sa razo Asiria : Data'atoelō'ō ita, miloeloe ami chō-  
 32 goe, ba i'ā mboea nagoe chōnia zamōsana ba boea marafala, ba iba-  
 doe nidanō ba mba'a chōnia, (*Raz. I. 5., 5.*) irege sodo, ba wangai ja' ami, ba wolohe ba danō si fagōlō-gōlō ba danōmi, tanō si fahōna bōra ba ūsi mboea nagoe, balazo, ba kaboe nagoe ba tōla mboea zai ba ūwani, ena'ō aoeri ami, bōi mate. Andrō bōi mifondrondrongo chō Hisikia ! Me ifowōhō ami, na imane : Jehowa zangorifi ja'ita ! He 33 wisa ba Lowalangi niha baero andrō ; hadia, no i'efa'ō ba danga razo Asiria danōnia zamōsana ? (*Jes. 10, 10.*)
11. Heza so Lowalangi mbanoea 34

Hamata, ba he Lowalangi mbanoea  
Garafada ? Ba heza so Lowalangi  
ba Zefarawa'i ba ba Hena ba ba  
Giwa ? Ba heza so Lowalangi ba  
danō Zamaria, ba wangefa'ō ba  
35 dangagoe Samaria mena'ō ? Heza  
so ba Lowalangi ba danō misa, fefoe,  
zi no mangefa'ō ba dangagoe tanōra,  
wa i'efa'ō ena'ō ba dangagoe Jeroe-  
36 zalema Jehowa ? Ba lō'ō sa'ae hedel-  
hedera, lō latema linia ; me no da'ō  
goroisa razo : Bōi mitema linia !  
37 Ba so Geliaki, ono Hilikia, mandroe  
ba gōdo ba Sebena, doeroetoeli, ba  
Joa, ono Gasafi, sa'asa seboea, mōi  
ira chō Hisikia, no lasika noechara,  
ba latoenō chōnia niwa'ō Rabisake  
andrō.

## FAZA 19.

I. Irara dōdō Hisikia Jesaja  
sama'ele'ō. II. Soera fameta'oe, nifa-  
ohe'ō Zaneribi Fangandrō Hisikia.  
III. Itema linia Lowalangi, nifa'ema  
Jesaja. IV. Iboenoe Ndrawa Asiria  
mala'ika Jehovah. Laboenoe Zane-  
rabi Iraononia.

(Faigi gōi Nga'ōt. II. 32, 20-23.  
Jes. 37.)

- 1 I. Ba me irongo da'ō no mege  
Hisikia, ba isika noechania ba i'ō-  
baroe mbaroe boe, ba mōi ia ba  
2 gosali Jehovah. Ba Eliaki, ono Hili-  
kia, mandroe ba gōdo, ba Sebena,  
doeroetoeli ba satoea gere, ba ifa-  
tenge chō Jesaja, ono Gamosi, ba-  
3 roe boe gōi mbaroera. Ba lamane  
chō Jesaja : Da'ō niwa'ō Hisikia :  
Baŵa wa'atosasa ma'ōchō, baŵa  
wotoe, ba baŵa wanibō ; hatō sa  
fa'abōla nono, ba no ambō fa'abō-  
4 lō, ba wadono. Ma atō irongo Lo-  
walangimō, Jehovah, wehede Rabi-  
sake andrō fefoe, fehede Rabisake  
nifatenge zochō ja'ia, razo Asiria,  
ba wango'aja Lowalangi saoeri. Ba  
jamoe'otoe'ō sa'ae ira Lowalangimō,  
Jehowa, ba wehede andrō, niro-  
ngonia. Ba ja'oegō, ba angandrō,  
salahi zi tosai andrō, si lō ahori
- na. (F. 18, 35). Ba me laroegi Je-  
saja sinenge razo Hisikia, ba imane  
chōra Jesaja : Mimane chō zochō  
ja'ami : Da'ō niwa'ō Jehovah : Bōi  
ata'oefi wehede andrō, nirongoee,  
fango'aja genoni razo Asiria ja'odo.  
Hiza, osebe'e chōnia geheha, ena'ō  
irongo dania doeria, ba ena'ō ifoeli  
ia ba danōnia, ba ba danōnia dania  
oeb'e niboenoe si'ōli ia. (4. 9,  
35-37).
- II. Ba ifoeli ia Rabisake, ba no  
sanoewō Libena razo Asiria, fōna-  
nnia ; noa sa irongo, wa no iheta  
ia ba Lachisi. Ba me irongo Sane-  
ribi doeria Dirihaka, razo Gaitiofia,  
me lamane chōnia : „So ia moroi  
sa, mōi fasoewō chōoe,” ba ifoeli  
ifatenge zinenge chō Hisikia, imane :  
Mimane chō Hisikia, razo mado 10  
Joeda : Bōi be'e nifowōhō ndra'oegō,  
nifowōhō Lowalangimō andrō,  
nidōnādōnamō fāngorīfī, wangoe-  
ma'ō tōdōoe : Lō'ō sa tebe'e ba  
danga razo Asiria Jeroezalema !  
(F. 18, 30). Hiza, no ūrongo, he lawi-  
sa razo Asiria ba danō zotanō misa  
fefoe, me no lafakiko, ba hadia, ba  
saefā ndra'oegō ? He wisa Lowa-  
langi soi niha andrō, nihori ndra  
amagoe toeagoe, hadia, no la'orifi ?  
— Gozana andrō ba Harana ba  
Resefi ba he mado Gedena andrō,  
ba Delasara. (F. 18, 33, 34). Heza  
so razo Hamata ba razo Garafada ;  
ba heza so razo mbanoea Zefarawa'i,  
ba razo Hena ba razo Giwa ? Ba 14  
me no itema Hisikia zoera andrō,  
ba danga zinenge, ba me no ibaso,  
ba mōi ia mijāwa ba gosali Jeho-  
wa ba ibologō zoera andrō fōna  
Jehowa. Ba mangandrō Hisikia fō-  
na Jehovah, imane : „He Jehovah,  
Lowalangi Ndraono Gizerāeli, sida-  
dao jaŵa Keroebi ; ha ja'oegō Lo-  
walangi ba gamatōrōwa niha ba  
goeli danō, fefoe ; ja'oegō zamazō-  
chi banoea si jaŵa, awō danō. (Moz.  
II. 25, 22. Sin. 80. 2). Be'e mbōrō 16  
dalingaoe, ja'oegō Jehovah, ba fo-

- ndrondrongo ; fehaga'ō, ja'oegō Jehowa, ba faigi ! Fondrondrongo ni'wa'ō Zaneribi andrō, nifa'ema zingenia, ba wanandrawaisi Lowalangi  
 17 saoeri. (A. 4. Sam. I. 17, 10). Si ndroe-hoe, ja'oegō Jehowa, noa sa lafoefoe niha baero, fabaja tanōra, razo  
 18 Asiria andrō, ba no latoenoe Lowalangira [adoe]. Me no tengə si ndroehoe Lowalangi da'ō, ha nifazōchi danga niha, eoe ba kara, ba  
 19 andrō la'ilā lafoefoe. Ba ija'e, ja'oegō Jehowa, Lowalangima, efa'ō ndra'aga ba dangania, ena'ō dozi banoea niha ba goeli danō aboto ba dōdō, wa no ha ja'oegō Lowalangi, ja'oegō Jehowa!"  
 20 III. **Ba** ifatenge chō Hisikia Jesaia, ono Gamosi, imane : Da'ō ni'wa'ō Jehowa, Lowalangi Ndraono Gizeraēli : Hadia ni'andrōoe chōgoe, ba chō Zaneribi andrō, razo Asiria,  
 21 ba no oerongo. Da'ō daroma li, ni'wa'ō Jehowa, ba chōnia andrō : „Ono alawe andrō, Siona, ba si lō ba dōdōnia ndra'oegō, i'o'aja'ō, ifalichō ia moroi foerioe ono ala-  
 22 we andrō, Jeroezalema. Ha niha ni'o'ajamō, ha niha nitandrawaisioe, ba ha niha nihedehede'ōmō, ba ha chō fajawā hōrōoe ? No chō ni'amoni'ō Ndraono Gizeraēli andrō.  
 23 No ūtandrawaisi Zo'aja, nifa'ema zinengemō andrō, no ūmane : No mōido jawā ba zoezoe hili, balazi wa'oja goereta chōgoe, ba wondrege hili Libano oeroegi ; no oe'obō zeboea geresi ba chōnia, awō zenobari nitoetoejoe, ose ba wondrege-nia no oeroegi, ba daloe kaboe  
 24 chōnia. No oearharoe mba'a ba no oebadoe nidanō bō'ō, ba no oe'ogo'-ōisi noengo nidanō ba danō Mise-  
 25 raji fefoe laloe'a kahegoe ! Hadia, lō nirongooe ? I'otarai fōna sa'ae no oe'asawai, i'otarai gōtō fōna sibai no oefōfōgō. Ba awena iada'e oe'asogō, ena'ō ūdoedoegō mbanoea saro,  
 26 ena'ō ūbali'ō adoedoela, kara ! Ba ūsi mbanoea, ba si tobali tōdō, ba wa'atebaira, ba aila, tobali hoelō mboeloe ndroe'oe ba danō, ba hoelō mboeloe goelegoel, si mane doe'oe ba gero zagō, si mane sa'oesō, na lō'ō na molai. Femaosomō ba fedadomō, ba oroma chōgoe, fofanōmō ba fa'asomō, ba oe'ilā, ba he na fabōtoe ndra'oegō chōgoe ! Ba me no 27 si fabōtoe chōgoe ndra'oegō, ba me no iroegi dōgi dalingagoe fajawāsamō, ba oefesoe nichoemō ba oebe'e ba mbawaoe zi'ōli, ba oe'ohē mangawoeli ndra'oegō, oefatōrō'ō ba lalamō mege, me awena so'ō ! " Ba 28 da'ō dania dandra chōoe : Ba ndrōfi da'e, ba boea zaoeri manō [lō moetaroe] gōmi, ba ba ndrōfia dania, ba nalōwā, ba ba ndrōfi aefa da'ō, ba manaroe ami ba mamasi, ba mifazōchi kaboe nagoe ba mi'ā mboea. Ba ha niha zoloi mege, 30 mado Joeda, si tosai, ba ifoeli mōwā ba danō ba mowoea hogoe. Ba Jeroezalema sa la'otarai si tosai 31 ba ba hili Ziona la'otarai soloi mege ; fa'aoechoe dōdō Jehowa ngahōnō zolaoe da'ō ! (Jes. 9, 6). Andrō 32 wa imane Jehowa, ba chō razo Asiria andrō : Lō atoe'a ia ba mbanoea, ba tebai ibe'e gōna jomo nono wana chōnia, ba lō tola i'ohē mba-loese, ba wanoewō ja'ami, ba he fogo'o fari chōmi. Lalania mege, 33 me awena so ia, itōrō ba wangawoeli, ba lō tola atoe'a ia ba mbanoea da'e, i'wa'ō Jehowa. Oefoba'a- 34 ba'a mbanoea andre, ba wangefā'ō ja'ia, bōrō ndra'o ba bōrō na ge nonigoe Dawido. (F. 20, 6).  
 IV. **Ba** ba zi bongi andrō, ba 35 so mala'ika Jehowa, ba 185,000 iboenoe niha ba golombasewā Ndrawa Asiria. Ba me maoso nawōra, si hoelō wongi, ba hiza, ba boto zi mate manō tooe da'ō fefoe. Ba 36 maoso Zaneribi, mofanō ia, ifoeli ia ba Niniwe ba ba da'ō i'agō sa'ae. Ba samoeza ma'ōchō, me mangandrō ia ba gosali Lowalanginia Nisirocho, ba laboenoe ia iraono-

nia Aderamelechi ba Sareseri. Ba moloi ira, lasawa danō Ararata, ba fangalinia razo, ba ononia Asarahado. (A. 7),

## FAZA 20.

Fochō Hisikia, nifadōhō Jesaja. II. Sinenge razo Mbabeli, si mōi chō Hisikia. Itegoe wajawasa Hisikia Jesaja. III. Fa'amate Hisikia.

(Faigi gōi Jes. 38. 39. Nga'ōt. II. 22, 24-33.)

- 1 I. Ba me loeo da'ō, ba mofōchō Hisikia, fōchō ba wa'amate. Ba mōi chōnia Jesaja sama'ele'ō, ono Gamosi, imane chōnia : Da'ō niwa'ōd Jehowa : Oroi'ō hadia ia niwa'ōoe, si mate sa'ae ndra'oegō, lō dōhō wōchōoe. Ba ibali'ō ia, i'otahōgō mbagolō, mangandrō ia chō Jehowa, imane : „He Jehovah, tōrō tōdōoe, wa no oetōrō lala nifa'choimō, lō si farōi ndra'o, lō si doeadoea dōdōgōe, ba no oelaoe zomasi ndra'oegō !“ Ba mege'ege sibai Hisikia. Ba ha ba golajama ba daloe na iroegi Jesaja, ba hoe'mede chōnia Jehovah, imane : Foe'li'ō, ba ñmane chō Hisikia, razo mbanoeagoe andrō : Da'ō niwa'ōd Jehovah, Lowalangi doeaoe Dawido : No oerongo wangandrōmō andrō, ba taŵa hōrōoe, ba no oe'ila. Ba da'oefadōhō wōchōoe ; doea wongi tō, ba mōi'ō mijawā ba gosali Jehovah. Ba mewevelima fache oedoee'ō wa'anaoe nosooe, ba baero ñ na, ba oe'efā'ō ndra'oegō ba banoea andre ba danga razo Asiria, ba oetimba zi lō sōchi ba mbanoea andre, bōrō ndra'o ba bōrō na genonigoe Dawido. (F. 19, 34). Ba imane Hisikia chō Jesaja : Hadia dandra, wa abe'e ndra'o, ibe'e Jehovah, fa hatō doea wongi, ba mōi ndra'o mijawā ba gosali Jehovah ?
- 7 Ba imane Jesaja : Da'ō dandra chōoe, nibe'e Jehovah, wa ifaloea nifaboe'oenia : Hadia zomasi'ō, na foeloe bosi idooe'ō ia fōna loemō
- 8

andrō, ba ma foeloe bosi iwoewoe ia ? Ba imane Hisikia : Aoha na foeloe bosi idooe'ō ia fōna loemō andrō, bōi da'ō ; omasido na foeloe bosi iwoewoe ia. Ba mangandrō Jesaja chō Jehovah, ba foeloe bosi ifoeli ia foeri loemō andrō, ba dandra loeo andrō chō Gahasi, si no noemalō ia mitooe, ibe'e Jehovah. Ba imane Jesaja : Da daloedaloe nifalemba, boea ara. Ba lahalō ba labē'e ba waosa andrō, ba abe'e Hisikia.

II. Ba me loeo da'ō, ba ifa'ohe'ō zoera ba boeala chō Hisikia Mero-dachi Balada, ono Mbalada, razo Mbabeli ; me no irongo, wa no mofōchō Hisikia, awō wa no ifoeli abe'e. Ba omoeso dōdō Hisikia ira andrō, ba i'oroma'ō chōra nomo girōgirō andrō chōnia ma'asamboea, awō wirō, awō gana'a, awō wamasa gō, awō wanicha seboea bōli, ba omo wangōna andrō chōnia, ma'asamboea, awō zi so ba naha girōgirō chōnia, fefoe. Lō hadia ia zi lō i'oroma'ō Hisikia chōra, ba gōdonia ba ba gamatōrōwania fefoe. Ba mōi chō razo Hisikia Jesaja sama'ele'ō, imane chōnia : Hadia niwa'ō niha andrō ba heza moroi ira, we'amōi chōoe ? Imane Hisikia : La'oturai danō sarōoe, ba Mbabeli moroi ira. Ba imane : Hadia ni'ilara ba gōdomō ? Ba imane Hisikia : No ahori la'ila zi so ba gōdo chōgōe ; Lō hadia ia ba naha girōgirō chōgōe, zi lō oe'oroma'ō chōra mege. Ba imane Jesaja chō Hisikia : Fondrondrongo niwa'ō Jehovah : Hiza, iroegi baŵa dania, ba te'ohe ba Mbabeli fefoe hadia ia zi so ba gōdo chōoe, fefoe hadia ia nihōna ndra amaoe, awō ndra toeaoe ; ma'ifoe lō lasaigō dania, iwa'ō Jehovah. (F. 24, 13, 14). Ba onooe andrō, nga'ōtōoe, ba lahalō ñsa, ba wame'e mandroe ja'ira ba gōdo razo Mbabeli. (Dan. 1, 3, 4). Ba imane Hisikia chō Jesaja : Li

Jehowa andrō, nifa'emamō, ba no li si sōchi! Imane sa dōdōnia: Ba gōtōgoe andre, ba fa'ohāhaoe dōdō sa atō, ba lō hadia ia wama-kao! (*Sam. I. 3, 18.*)

(*F. 16, 3.*) Ba famaedo Gasera andrō, nifazōchinia, ba ba gosali ibe'e, ba gosali niwa'ō Jehowa chō Dawido ba chō nononia Selomo: Osali andre, awō Jeroezalema andre, nitoe-joegoe ba mado Ndraono Gizeraëli fefoe, ba oebali'ō nahia dōigoe, iroegi zi lō aetoe. (*Raz. I. 8, 29; 9, 3.*) Ba lō'ō sa'ae oebe'e abeta ba danōra Ndraono Gizeraëli, ba danō nibe'egoe chō ndra toeara; ba ha na ibe'e dōdōra, la'o'ō sibai niwa'-ōgoe chōra ba ma'ifoe lō lasawō goroisa andrō, nifa'ema genonigoe Moze chōra. Ba lō'ō sa la'o'ō, ba ifowōhō ira Manase, ba wolaoe si lō sōchi, si tedooe moroi ba nilaoe niha baero andrō, nihori Jehovah mege, fōna Ndraono Gizeraëli.

**II.** Ba hoemede Jehovah, nifa'e-ma genoninia andrō, sama'ele'ō, i-mane: Me no ilaoe zogoro ita andrō Manase, si tedooe na, moroi ba nilaoe Ndraono Gamori andrō fōnania, fefoe, ba me no ifowōhō gōi mado Joeda ba wamazōchi horō, ba nadoe andrō chōnia, andrō wa imane Jehovah, Lowalangi Ndraono Gizeraëli: Famakiko oefatōrō ba Jeroezalema ba ba mado Joeda, ena'ō ma'adomboea tokea dōgi dalinga zamondrongo, fefoe. (*Sam. I. 3, 11. Jer. 19, 3.*) Oefatōrō ba Jeroezalema zinali fanoe'a, si mane ba Zamaria mege, ba faliéra oefake, si mane ba zi sawē ndra Ahabi, ba oe'osi Jeroezalema, nifolosi mako, nifalōgōe, na no moe'osi. Ba si tosai tāna chōgoe, ba oetibō'ō, oebe'e ba danga nemalira, ena'ō la'olo'iō ira emalira fefoe, ba ena'ō ahoeloea nemalira ira, bōrō me no lalaoe zi fatoewoe chōgoe ba me no si lō aetoe wangandrōra fōnoegoe, i'otarai loeo me aheta ndra toeara' ba danō Miseraji, iroegi ma'ōchō andre, Ba ato gōi ifaboenoe'ō Manase si lō horō, irege anōnō Jeroezalema do da'o ibe'e, baero horōnia andrō famowōhō mado Joeda, ba wolaoe si

- 20 III. Ba hadia na ena'ō nidoenō-doenō ba chō Hisikia andrō, ba fa'abōlōnia fefoe, ba famazōchinia baŵa nidanō andrō, awō hele, wamatōrō mijomo idanō, ba no moetanō ba zoera hikaja razo mado  
21 Joeda. Ba mate Hisikia, itōrō lala ndra amania, ba fangalinia razo, ba ononia Manase.

### FAZA 21.

I. Razo Manase; i'erogō Lowalangi. II. Ifeta'oe ia Lowalangi. Fa'amate Manase: III. Razo Gamoni, same'e'me'e adoe.

(*Faigi gōi Nga'ōt. II. 33.*)

- 1 I. Mewelendroea fache wa'eboea Manase, me tobali razo ia, ba 55 fache razo ia ba Jeroezalema. Ba 2 tōi ninania, ba Hefisiba. Ba si fatoewoe chō Jehovah ilaoe, i'ohia'ō zogoro ita andrō ba niha baero andrō, nitimba Jehovah mege, fōna  
3 Ndraono Gizeraëli. Ba ifoeli i'a-a-zōchi hilihili andrō, nidoedoegō namania Hisikia; ifa'anō nahia wame'e soemange chō MBA'ali ba ifa-zōchi Gasera, nifolaoe Gahabi, razo Ndraono Gizeraëli, ba mangaloeloe ia ba ngahōnō ba mbanoea si jaŵa [loeo ba dōfī] ba ifosoemange da'o.  
4 (*Raz. I. 16, 33.*) Ba ifa'anō nahia wame'e soemange ba gosali Jehovah, ba niwa'ō Jehovah: Jeroezalema andrō, ba oebali'ō nahia dōigoe. (*A. 7.*) Ba he ba golajama gosali Jehovah si doea gōrō, ba ifa'anō nahia wame'e soemange ba ngahōnō ba mbanoea jaŵa. (*F. 23, 12.*)  
6 Ifatōrō ba galitō nononia matoea, ilaoe wakelemoesa ba faetasa ba ifataro zogaoni hechoe ba sango-mbacha eloeha dandratandra hadia ia; oja ngawalō ilaoe si fatoewoe chō Jehovah, wangandrō fōnoenia.

- 17 fatoewoe chō Jehowa. (*F. 24, 4.*) Ba hadia na ena'ō nidoenōdoenō ba chō Manase andrō, ba hadia ia fefoe nilaoenia, ba horōnia andrō nifazōchinia, ba noa sa moetanō ba zoera hikaja razo mado Joeda. Ba mate Manase, itōrō lala ndra amania, ba ba lewatōnia ba kaboe Oesa lako'o ia. Ba fangalinia razo, ba ononia Amoni.
- 18 III. Doeae woeloe a roea fache Gamoni, me tobali razo ia, ba ha mendroea fache razo ia ba Jeroezalema. Ba tōi ninania, ba Mesoelmeta, ono Haroesi, banoea Jotiba.
- 20 Ba si fatoewoe chō Jehowa ilaoe,
- 21 nifolaoe namania Manase, itōrō sibai lala nitōrō namania mege, ifosoe-mange nadoe andrō nifosoemange namania, ba da'ō mangaloeloe ia,
- 22 ba i'erogō Jehowa, Lowalangi ndra toeania, ba lō itōrō lala andrō chō
- 23 Jehovah. Ba mamagōlō genoni Gamoni, ba wamoenoeja'ia, ba laboenoe
- 24 razora andrō, ba gōdonesia. Ba maoso niha ba danō, ba lahorī zi no magmōlō mege, ba wamoenoe razo, Amoni; ba ononia Josia labali'ō
- 25 razo, fangalinia, niha ba danō. Ba hadia na ena'ō nidoenōdoenō, ba chō Gamoni andrō, ba hadia ia fefoe nilaoenia, ba noa sa moetanō ba zoera hikaja razo mado Joeda. Ba ba lewatō namania, ba kaboe Oesa, lako'o ia; ba fangalinia razo, ba ononia Josia. (*A. 19.*)
- FAZA 22.
- I. Ihaogō gosali Jehovah Josia.
- II. Lasōndra zoera goroisa. Ifatenge zinene Josia, chō zama'ele'ō ira alawé andrō, Hoeleda. III. Iombacha'ō Hoeleda, ifatōrō chōra hoekoe dania Lowalangi, ba ihachōsi tōdō Josia.

(*Faigi gōi Nga'ōt. II. 34, 1-28.*)

1 I. Ha mēwaloē fache wa'eboea Josia, me tobali razo ia, ba 31 fache razo ia ba Jeroezalema. Ba tōi ninania ba Jedida, ono Gadaja,

banoea Mbosikata. Ba somasi Jehowa ilaoe, itōrō sibai lala doeania Dawido, lō ihole'ō ia, he ba gambōlō, ba he ba gabera. (*F. 18, 3. Moz. V. 5, 29.*) Ba me no aloea mewlewitoē fache razo Josia, me bañwa si wāloē, ba ifatenge ba gosali Jehovah doeroetoelinia Safano, ono Gasalia ono Mesoela, imane chōnia : Ae mijāwā chō gere seboea, Hilikia, ba irō'ō gefe andrō ni'ohe ba gosali Jehovah, ni'ozaragō zanaro ba mbawandroehō, ba niha sato, ena'ō labēe ba mandroe doeka andrō, nifataro ba gosali Jehovah, ba wame'e ba zohalōwō andrō ba gosali Jehovah, ba wang'aazōchi si no adoedoe ba gosali. Ba doeka geoe ba ba zama'anō ba ba doeka gara, ba he ba wowōlī eoe, awō gara nitoto, ba wangehao osali; ba bōi fa'era chōra ba gana'a andrō, nibe'e ba dangara; noa sa si fadoehoe dōdōda ira. (*F. 12, 16.*)

II. Ba imane Hilikia, ere seboea, chō Zafano doeroetoeli : No oesōndra zoera goroisa, ba gosali. Ba ibe'e ba danga Zafano zoera andrō Hilikia, ba ibaso. Aefa da'ō, ba mōi chō razo Zafano doeroetoeli, i'ombacha'ō chōnia, imane : No lafohani gana'a andrō, si so ba gosali, eronioe ba no labe'e ba mandroe doeka andrō, nifataro ba gosali. Ba imane na goi Safano doeroetoeli chō razo : No ibe'e chōgōe zoera Hilikia ere. Ba ibaso chō razo zoera andrō. Ba me irono razo niwā'ō ba zoera goroisa andrō, ba isika noechania. Ba hoemedē razo chō ndra Hilikia ere, Ahika, ono Zafano, Achiboro, ono Michaja, Safano doeroetoeli ba Asaja, fazoeri razo, imane : Mi'ae misofoe chō Jehovah, hadia niwā'ōnia chōgōe ba ba niha sato, ba mado Joeda fefoe, ba zoera andrō nisōndra; noa sa eboea wōnoe Jehovah, si no tesao chōda, me no lō ni'o'ō ndra toeada taroma li ba zoera andrō, ba wolo'ō sibai ena'ō

- 14 nitanō bacha. Ba Hilikia ere ba Ahika ba Achiboro ba Safano ba Asaja. ba mōi chō Hoeleda andrō, sama'ele'ō ira alawe, fo'omo Zaloemi andrō, sanaro noecha, ono Dikiwa ono Haraha : ba Jeroezalema so nomora, ba mbalō mbanoea tānō tooe; ba fahoehoeo ira chōnia.
- 15 III. Ba imane chōra : Da'ō ni-wā'ō Jehowa, Lowalangi Ndraono Gizeraeli : Mimane ba niha andrō,
- 16 samatenge ja'ami chōgoe: Da'ō ni-wā'ō Jehowa : Si ndroehoe, famakiko oefatōrō ba mbanoea andre ba ba nōsinia, fameta'oe andrō fefoe, si so ba zoera andrō nibaso razo
- 17 mado Joeda ; bōrō me no la'erogō ndra'odo, ba me no latoenoe goemōjō ba Lowalangi bō'ō, wangan-drō fōnoegoe, ba nifazōchi dangara andrō fefoe, ba tesaoe sa mbachoebachoe dōdōgoe ba mbanoea andre, ba lō fangalō. (*Moz. V. 31, 29; 32, 21-23.*)
- 18 Ba chō razo mado Joeda andrō, samatenge ja'ami, ba wanofoe chō Jehowa, ba mimane : Imane Jehowa, Lowalangi Ndraono Gizeraeli, ba niwā'ōnia no mege, niro-
- 19 ngooe : Me no omboejoe dōdōoe ba me no ō'ide'ide'ō ndra'oegō fōna Jehowa, me ōrongo hadia niwā'ōgoe, nifatōrōgoe ba mbanoea andre ba ba nōsinia, wa ni'elifi dania ira ba bōrō wehocha mboe, ba me no ōtika noecharō ba me no me'e'ō fōnagoe, ba no oefondrondrongo gōi,
- 20 iwa'ō Jehowa. Ba oe'oroedoegō sa'ae ndra'oegō chō ndra amaoe ba chō ndra toeaoe, ena'ō la'che ba lewatōmō ndra'oegō, lō hadia ia, ba ena'ō lō i'ila hōrōoe wamakiko andrō fefoe, nifatōrōgoe dania ba mbanoea andre. Ba lafa'ema chō razo. (*Jes. 57, 1. 2).*

## FAZA 23.

I. Fawoe'oe li Josia ba niha sato, fōna Jehowa. II. Ifahori'ō nadoe. III. Naha warne'e soemange andrō, ba Mbetieli. Lalaoe wasa. IV. Ihori zi faeta, awō zi fakelemoe Josia, Fa'amate Josia. V. Johasi ba Jokaki, razo mado Joeda.

(*Faigi gōi Nga'ōt. II. 34, 29-36, 5.*)

I. Ba ifatenge zinenge razo ba la'owoeloi chōnia zatoea mado Joeda ba satoea mbanoea Jeroezalema. Ba mōi mijāwa ba gosali Jehovah razo, awō ndra matoea mado Joeda ba banoea Jeroezalema fefoe, awō gere, awō zama'ele'ō, awō niha sato fefoe, he iraono, ba he satoea, ba ibaso chōra daroma li ba zoera wawoe'oesa li andrō [*oroisa andrō*], ifarongogō chōra, ba zoera andrō, nisōndra ba gosali Jehovah. Ba i'iagō mbōrō daroe nahe andrō razo, ba fawoe'oe li ira fōna Jehovah, ba wolo'ō chō Jehovah ba ba wanōngōni oroisania, awō wamadoehoe'ōnia andrō, awō nifachoinia, folō'ō soroi si'aikō ba dōdō ba ba gera'erara, fefoe, ena'ō itōrō daroma li ba wawoe'oesa li andrō, si so ba zoera andrō. Ba dozi niha, ba latehe wawoe'oesa li andrō. (*F. 11, 14. Jos. 24, 25.*)

II. Ba ibe'e li razo chō Hilikia ere seboea ba ba gere fanete da'ō ba ba zanaro ba mbawandroehō, ba wangeheta ba gosali Jehovah fefoe wakake andrō, nifazōchi ba chō Mba'ali ba ba chō Gasera ba ba ngahōnō ba mbanoea javä. Ba ifatoenoe'ō ba gahe Jeroezalema, ba nitoenoe bōtoea, ba mbewe Gendrona, ba awoenia, ba i'ohē ba Mbetieli. (*F. 21, 3.*) Ba i'efa'ō gōi gere ba nadoe andrō, nifatato razo mado Joeda mege, sanoenoenoene koemōjō ba hilihili andrō, ba mbanoea Ndraono Joeda misa ba ba zi tefasoei Jeroezalema, fabaja sanoenoenoene koemōjō chō Mba'ali ba loeo ba ba mbaŵa ba ba ndrōfi,

1

2

3

4

5

- 6 La ngahōnō andrō, ba mbanoea jaŵa, fefoe. Ba Asera andrō, ba ifaheta'ō ba gosali Jehowa, ifa'ohe'ō baero Jeroezalema, ba ndraso Gendrona, ba itoenoe ba mbewe Gendrona, ba ihama, ba hamahamania andrō, ba ifazawili ba dete lewatō niha si noemana. Ba idoedoegō gōi nahia zohorōhorō andrō, ba zinga gosali Jehowa, ba nisososo ndra alawe oloso nose Gasser. (*Raz. I. 14, 24*). Ba ifakaoni'ō gere andrō, fefoe, ba mbanoea Ndraono Joeda misa ba ita'oenōi hilihili andrō, ba nitoenoetoe noe gere koemōjō mege, i'otarai Geba, noemalō ba Mbereseba. Ba idoedoegō na naha wamaedo nambī si matoea andrō, ba hilihili andrō, ba zinga mbawa gōli chō Josoea, koemandra mbanoea, kabera na tatōrō mbawa gōli, we'amōi mijomo. Ba ere ba hilihili andrō, ba lō tola mōi jaŵa ba zinga naha wame'e soemange chō Jehowa, ba Jeroezalema; ba la'aga'aga sa roti si lō mo'a isōni,
- 9 10 awō dalifoesōra andrō. Ba ita'oenōi gōi naha zogoro ita andrō, ba ndraso ba Ndraono Hinomo, fa bōi sa'ae ifatōrō ba galitō nononia matoea, ba ma ononia alawe, soemange Molocho andrō, niha, ha niha ia. (*F. 17, 17. Moz. III. 18, 21*). Ba iheta koedo andrō, nibe'e razo mado Joeda soemange loeo, ba zinga mbawandroehō gosali Jehowa, tānō ba mbate'e Netano-Melechi mandroe andrō, ba zahesahe; ba koereta ba
- 11 12 loeo andrō, ba itoenoe. Ba he naha wame'e soemange andrō, ba mbate'e Gahasi, ba zi sagōtō, nilaoe razo mado Joeda, ba he naha wame'e soemange, nifa'anō Manase, ba gola-jama gosali Jehowa, si doea gōrō, ba idoedoegō razo, iheta ba da'ō, ba adoedoelania, ba itibo'ō ba ndraso Gendrona. (*F. 16, 10, 11; 21, 4, 5. Nga'ōt. II. 28, 24*). Ba he hilihili andrō, tānō ba gatoemboe-cha, na ta'otarai Jeroezalema, ba tānō miraja, na ta'otarai hili wanicha, nifazōchi Zelomo, razo Ndraelo, naha Astarte andrō, adoe mbanoea Zidona, sogoro ita, awō naha zogoro ita andrō ba Ndraelo Moabi, Kamosi, ba awō naha zi hocha mboeda andrō, ba Ndraelo Gamoni, Milikomo andrō, ba ifata'oenōi'ō razo. Ba irasa harafa andrō ba i'ewā Gasera, ba ifo'ōsi tōla niha nahara andrō. Ba 14 he naha wame'e soemange andrō, ba Mbetiēli, hilihili andrō, nifazōchi Jeroebeamo, ono Nebati, samowōhō Iraono Gizeraēli ba horō, — naha wame'e soemange andrō, fabaja hilihili, idoedoegō Josia; itoenoe hilihili andrō, ifocfōe, ba he Asera andrō, ba itoenoe. (*Raz. I. 12, 32*).
- III. Ba ibali'ō ia foeri Josia, ba i'ila lewatō andrō, ba da'ō, ba nae-rerenaere hili, ba ifatenge, ifahalō'ō dōla zi mate andrō ba lewatō, ba itoenoe ba naha wame'e soemange andrō, ita'oenōi naha andrō, dali niwā'ō Jehowa, nifa'eina genoni Lowalangi no, sangombacha da'ō. (*Raz. I. 13, 2*). Ba imane: Hadia 17 dandra lewatō andrō, ni'ilagoe ba da'ō? Ba lamane chōnia banoea da'ō: Da'ō lewatō genoni Lowalangi no, si otarai mado Joeda, sangombacha da'e, nilaoemō andre, nitaandrōsaigō ba naha wame'e soemange ba Mbetiēli. (*Raz. I. 13, 30*). Ba 18 imane: Bōi mibabaja! Bōi jamoe-fahisi dōlania niha, ha niha ia! Ba lō lafoefōe dōlania, ba he tōla zama'e'ō andrō no, banoea Zamarria. Ba iheta gōi Josia gosali ba 19 hilihili andrō, fefoe, ba mbanoea ba Zamaria misa, nilaoe razo Ndraelo Gizeraēli, wangandrō fōnoe chō Jehowa; nilaoenia ba Mbetiēli no mege, ilaoe ba da'ō gōi. Ba ere ba 20 hilihili andrō ba da'ō, fefoe, ba itaba ba naha wame'e soemange andrō, ba itoenoe jaŵa dōla niha. Aefa da'ō, ba ifoeli ia ba Jeroezalema. Ba ibe'e li razo ba niha sato 21

- fefoe, imane : Milaoe wasa chō Lo-walangimi, Jehowa, dali nifachoi ba zoera wawoe'oesa li andre. (*Moz. 22 II. 12*). Me no lō moelaoe wasa si mane da'ō, i'otarai gōtō zangoehoe-koe andrō, sangoehoekoe Iraono Gизераэли, ba sagōtō razo Ndraono *Gizeraëli* ba razo mado Joeda ; ha me no aloea mewelewitoe fache razo Josia telaoe wasa andrō chō Jeho-wa, ba Jeroezalema.
- 24 IV.** Ba ihori gōi Josia zogaoni bechoe ba sangombacha eloeaha dandrātandra hadia ia, awō mbihara, awō nadoe bō'ō, ba hadia ia zogoro ita, fefoe, soroma ba danō mado Joeda ba ba Jeroezalema, ena'ō itōrō niwa'ō ba goroisa andrō, ba zoera andrō, nisōndra Hilikia ere, ba gosali Jehowa. (*Moz. III. 20, 27. 25 Moz. V. 29, 16. 17*). Ba no lō fōna-nia razo si mane ja'ia, samoeli ja'ia chō Jehowa, soroi si'aikō ba dōdō ba ba gera'era ba ba wa'abōlō, fefoe, dali sibai goroisa andrō chō Moze ; ba he foerinia, ba lō moe'ilā zi falāwalaŵa chōnia. (*F. 18, 5*). Ba lō'ō sa atō dōhō mbachoebachoe dōdō Jehowa ba fōnoenia ba mado Joeda, bōrō zi fatoewoe chōnia andrō fefoe, fangandrō Manase fō-noenia. (*F. 21, 11-16*). Ba imane Jehowa: Mado Joeda andrō gōi, ba oeheta gōi ba doedoema hōrōgōe, si mane fangehetagoe Iraono Gизeraëli mege, ba oetibo'ō mbanoea andre, nitoejoegoe mege, Jeroezalema andre, fabaja osali, nifaboe'-oegoe mege, wa nahia dōigoe ia ! (*F. 17, 18. Raz. I. 8, 29*). Ba hadia na ena'ō nidoenōdoenō ba chō Josia andrō, ba hadia ia fefoe nilaoenia, ba noa sa moetanō ba zoera hikaja *razo mado Joeda*. Ba gōtōnia so moroi si tooe Wara'o Necho andrō, razo Miseraji, ba wanowē razo Asiria ba Oifarati. Ba ifaondragō ia razo Josia. Ba iboenoc Josia Fara'o, ba Megido, ha si'aikō i'ila ia.
- 30 Ba me no mate ia, ba laheta ia ba Megido enoninia, la'ohe ba Jeroezalema, ba lako'o ia ba lewatōnia. Ba lahalō Joahasi andrō, ono Josia, niha ba danō, ba labajoini ia, labali'ō razo, fangali namania. (*F. 9, 28*).
- V.** Doe a woeloe a tōloe fache Joahasi, me tobali razo ia, ba ha tōloe waŵa razo ia ba Jeroezalema. Ba tōi ninania, ba Hamoetala, ono Jeremia, banoea Libena. Ba si fatoewoe chō Jehowa ilaoe, nifolaoe ndra toeania mege, fefoe hadia ia. Ba ifakoerō'ō ia Fara'o Necho, ba Ribila, ba danō Hamata, fa bōi razo ia ba Jeroezalema, ba ichaoe niha ba danō, 22,050 balaki wirō ba 39,750 balaki gana'a. (*Hez. 19, 4*). Ba ibali'ō razo Geliaki, ono Josia, Fara'o Necho, fangali namania Josia, ba ifalalini dōinia, Jojaki ibe'e tōinia. Ba Joahasi andrō, ba i'ohe, ba iroegi danō Miseraji Joahasi, ba mate ia ba da'ō. Ba firō andrō, ba ana'a, ba ibe'e chō Wara'o Jojaki. Ifaigi ha wa'eboea gana'a zamōsana ba danō, ba wame'e ana'a andrō niwa'ō Wara'o : balazi wa'eboea gana'a zamōsana, ba wanogoema'ō firō andrō ba ana'a, ba niha ba danō, ba wame'e chō Wara'o Necho. (*F. 15, 20*). Doe a woeloe a lima fache Jojaki andrō, me tobali razo ia, ba mewelezara fache razo ia ba Jeroezalema. Ba tōi ninania, ba Seboeda, ono Wedaja, banoea Roema. Ba si fatoewoe chō Jehowa ilaoe, nifolaoe ndra toeania, fefoe hadia ia.

## FAZA 24.

I. Razo Jojaki ba Jojachi. II. Ibōrōtaigō i'olo'iō ba Mbabeli mado Joeda Neboekanesa. III. Razo mado Joeda Zedekia.

(*Faigi gōi Nga'ōt. II. 36, 6-13*.)

- I. Ba gōtō Jojaki so moroi si jaŵa Neboekanesa, razo Mbabeli, ba mōi barō mbawania Jojaki, medōloe fache, ba aefa da'ō, ba ifoeli iheta ia. Ba ifa'amōi chōnia za-

- noewō Jehowa, Dawa Galedaia ba Dawa Garamo ba Iraono Moabi ba Iraono Gamoni; da'ō nifatenge Jehowa sanoewō mado Joeda, ba wamakiko ja'ira, dali niwa'ō Jehowa, nifa'ema genoninia, sama'ele'ō andrō. Fōnoe Jehowa, wa ifatōrō chōra da'ō, wangeheta ja'ira ba doedoema hōrōnia, bōrō horō Mānase andrō, dali nilaoenia andrō, fefoe; (F. 21, 10-16; 23, 26, 27); ba do zi lō horō andrō, nibe'enia adoe-wa, wa no anōnō Jeroezalema do zi lō horō ibe' — da'ō zi lō edōna ibe' aefa chōnia Jehowa. Ba hadia na ena'ō nidoenōdoenō ba chō Jojaki, ba hadia ia fefoe nilaoenia, ba noa sa moetanō ba zoera hikaja razo mado Joeda. Ba mate Jojaki, itōrō lala ndra amania, ba fangalonia razo, ba ononia Jojachi. Ba lō'ō sa'ae mōi mijawā razo Miseraji, lō'ō sa'ae irōi danōnia, me no ibe' barō mbawania razo Mbabeli danō ma'afefoe, i'otarai nidanō Miseraji andrō, hadia zi so barō mbawa razo Miseraji mege, noemalō ba mbewe Oifarati. Mewēwaloe fache Jojachi, me tobali razo ia, ba ha tōlōe wāwa razo ia ba Jeroezalema. Ba tōi ninania, ba Nehoesa, ono Gelenata, banoea Jeroezalema. Ba si fatoewoe chō Jehowa ilaoe, nifolaoe namania, fefoe hadia ia.
- 10 II. Ba me loeo da'ō, ba so moroi si ja'wa genoni Neboekanesa, ba wanoewō Jeroezalema, ba lafa'oe'oe mbanoea. Ba me ilaoe ba Jeroezalema Neboekanesa, razo Mbabeli, me no lafa'oe'oe enoninia andrō, 12 ba mōi baero Jojachi, razo mado Joeda, i'ondrasi razo Mbabeli, ja'ia ba inania ba enoninia ba koemandra chōnia ba mandroe jomo chōnia. Ba itaha ia razo Mbabeli, me no aloea mewitoe fache razo Neboekanesa. Ba ihalō fefoe girōgirō ba gosali Jehowa razo Mbabeli, awō girōgirō ba gōdo razo, i'ohé, ba ahori ifoefoe gamagama ana'a andrō, ni-
- fazōchi Zelomo, razo Ndraono Gizeraeli, ba gosali Jehowa, itōrō nidaō'ōdaō'ō Jehowa mege. (F. 20, 17). Ba banoea Jeroezalema mā'afefoe ba koemandra fefoe ba salawā, fefoe, 10,000, ba i'olo'iō, awō dozi ziamboe, toeka zi'ōli fefoe; lō nisaigō, ha niha si noemana, ba danō. Ba i'ohé ba Mbabeli Jojachi razo Mbabeli; ba ina razo ba fo'omonia ba mandroe jomo chōnia ba salawā ba danō, ba ifara'oe'ō ba i'olo'iō ba Mbabeli, i'otarai Jeroezalema. (Jer. 22, 26; 24, 1. Raz. I. 25, 27). Ba dozi solohe baloese, 7000, ba siambroe ba toeka zi'ōli, 1000, oi solohe baloese — i'olo'iō ba Mbabeli razo Mbabeli.
- III. Ba ibali'ō fangali Jojachi razo nama Jojachi si achi, Matania, ba ifalalini dōnia, Sedekia ibe'e tōnia. Doe a woeloe a sara fache Zedekia andrō, me tobali razo ia, ba mewelezara fache razo ia ba Jeroezalema. Ba tōi ninania, ba Hamoetala, ono Jeremia, banoea Libena. (Jer. 52, 1-3). Ba si fatoe-woe chō Jehowa ilaoe, nifolaoe Jojaki, fefoe hadia ia. (F. 23, 37). Bōrō sa wōnōe Jehowa andrō, wa itōrō Jeroezalema, awō mado Joeda, da'ō, irege itibō'ō ira, irege iheta ira ba doedoema hōrōnia. Ba fabali chō razo Mbabeli Zedekia, molawā. (F. 23, 37).

### FAZA 25.

I. Atoe'a ba Jeroezalema Ndrava Galedaia ba ladoedoegō, fabaja osali. La'olo'iō ba Mbabeli mado Joeda. II. Gedalia, koemandrōe ba danō, niboenoe Zima'eli. III. Tebali'ō salawā zoei Jojachi, ba Mbabeli.

(4. 1-21: Jer. 52, 4-27; 39, 1-10. Nga'ōt. II. 36, 17-20.)

I. Ba me no aracha mewoeloe fache razo Zedekia, ba zi mewoeloe ba mbaŵa si foeloe, ba so Neboekanesa, razo Mbabeli, awō zabōlō chōnia fefoe, ba wanoewō Jeroe-

2 zalema ; ba lafa'oe'oe mbanoea, la-  
 ko'o fari, fasoei. Ba tobali lazoewō-  
 zoeŵō mbanoea, irege no aloea  
 3 mewoeloe fache razo Zedekia. Ba  
 ba zi meziŵa ba mbaŵa si ōfa, ba  
 4 tobali abōlōbōlō sibai lofo ba mba-  
 noea, lō'ō sa'ae hadia ia, ō zato, ba  
 awena atoe'a ba mbanoea zanoewō ;  
 ba razo ba sabōlō fefoe, ba molo,  
 ba zi bongi, latōrō mbawa gōli ba  
 5 gotaloea gōli kara andrō, ba zinga  
 kaboe razo, me samasoei banoea  
 na Ndrawa Galedaia, ba latōrō lala  
 ba Garaba. Ba lagohi razo sabōlō  
 6 Ndrawa Galedaia, ba lachamō ia ba  
 ndraso ba ngai Jericho, me no  
 fabali chōnia nawōnia fefoe, me no  
 moezaewe. Ba lara'oe razo ba la'ohē  
 7 chō razo Mbabeli ba Ribila ; ba  
 da'ō zangetoe'ō hoekoenia. Iraono  
 Zedekia, ba laboenoe ba zanehe ia,  
 ba lakoē hōrōnia, ba lарате ia, ba  
 aefa da'ō, ba la'ohē ba Mbabeli.  
 8 Ba ba zi mewitoe ba mbaŵa si  
 lima — me no aloea mewelewāloe  
 fache razo Neboekanesa andrō, razo  
 Mbabeli, — ba so Neboesa-Adana,  
 koemandra wazoeri, enoni razo Mbab-  
 9 eli, mōi ba Jeroezalema, ba itoenoe  
 gosali Jehowa, fabaja gōdo razo ba  
 omo bō'ō ba Jeroezalema, fefoe ;  
 10 ono zalaŵa fefoe, ba itoenoe. Ba  
 ōli kara, si fasoei Jeroezalema, ba  
 sabōlō Ndrawa Galedaia fefoe za-  
 noedoegō, awō koemandra wazoeri  
 11 andrō. Ba si tosai niha sato, si lō  
 ahori jomo ba mbanoea, ba soloi  
 mege moroi jomo, sauaŵa razo Mba-  
 beli, si tosai sato, ba i'ohē ba Mba-  
 beli Neboesa-Adana andrō, koema-  
 12 ndra wazoeri. Ba niha si noemana,  
 ba danō, ba irōi foeri ōsa koemandra  
 wazoeri andrō, irōi sokaboe nagoe  
 13 ba sangahalō. Ba taroe nahe andrō  
 tōla, ba gosali Jehowa, ba he daja-  
 daja mbalanga andrō, ba he gala  
 seboea andrō tōla, ba gosali Jehowa,  
 ba larasa Dawa Galedaia, ba lahalō  
 dōlania andrō, la'ohē ba Mbabeli.  
 14 (Jer. 27, 19-22). Ba bowoa andrō,

ba soendroesoendroe ba figa, fabaja  
 nahia tōla andrō, fefoe, sogoena ba  
 wame'e soemange, ba lahalō. Awō 15  
 gali andrō ba figa ba wanefe, fefoe  
 hadia ia gamagama ana'a, awō ga-  
 magama firō, ba ihalō koemandra  
 wazoeri. Taroe nahe andrō, doea 16  
 rozi, ba gala seboea andrō zamboea,  
 ba dajadaja no mege, nifazōchi  
 Zelomo ba gosali Jehowa ; — si  
 tebai latoclo dōla gamagama andrō  
 fefoe. (Raz. I. 7, 15, 23, 27). Feleŵa-  
 17 loe hela wa'alaŵa daroe nahe andrō,  
 ba mohōgō jaŵa, hōgō tōla ; ba  
 fa'alaŵa hōgō andrō, ba 5 hela, ba  
 no moefasoei ni'otaraŵa ba ni'oboea  
 dalimo hōgō andrō, oi tōla manō ;  
 ba si manō gōi ba daroe nahe si  
 sara, ba ni'otaraŵa andrō. Ba koe-  
 mandra wazoeri andrō, ba ihalō 18  
 Zeraja ere seboea, awō gere fanete  
 da'ō, Sefania, ba sanaro ba mba-  
 wandroehō andrō, si datōloe. Ba 19  
 ba mbanoea, ba samōsa ihalō ma-  
 ndroe jomo chō razo, koemandra  
 zabōlō, ba dalima zi lō aefa'aefa  
 chō razo mege, nisōndra jomo ba  
 mbanoea, awō doeroetoeli goem-  
 andra seboea, sangofaja niha ba danō  
 ba wasoewōta, ba 60 niha ba danō,  
 si faloecha ia jomo ba mbanoea.  
 Da'ō ihalō Neboesa-Adana, koema-  
 ndra wazoeri, ba i'ohē chō razo  
 Mbabeli ba Ribila. Ba ifaboenoe'ō 21  
 ira razo Mbabeli ba Ribila, ba danō  
 Hamata. Ba tobali aheta ba danōra  
 mado Joeda, ni'oloi'ō. (F. 23, 33).

(A. 22-26 : Jer. 40, 5. 7-9 ; 41,  
 1-7 ; 43, 5-7.)

II. Ba ifataro koemandroe zi to-  
 22 sai ba danō mado Joeda Neboekanesa,  
 razo Mbabeli, Gedalia andrō,  
 ono Gahika, ono Zafano, koemandroe  
 nisaigōnia ba danō. Ba me larongo  
 23 ira koemandra fefoe ba sabōlō, no  
 ifataro Gedalia andrō razo Mbabeli,  
 ba la'ondrasi Gedalia ba Misifa, ira  
 Sima'eli, ono Netania, Johanano,  
 ono Garea ba Seraja, ono Danoe-  
 meti, banoea Netofa ba Ja'asania,

- ono mbanoea Ma'acha andrō, ba  
24 awōra fao. Ba mōi ba höloe chōra  
ba ba nawōra andrō Gedalia; imane  
chōra : Bōi mi'ata'oefi Ndrawa Ga-  
ledaia; bōi mibaelō'ō ami ba danō,  
mi'iagō barō mbawa razo Mbabeli,  
25 ba sohahaoe tōdō ami! Ba me baŵa  
si fitoe, ba ifoeli so Zima'eli, ono  
Netania ono Gelisama, nga'ōtō razo,  
ba dafoeloe nawōnia fao; ba laboe-  
noe Gedalia, fabaja mado Joeda ba  
Dawa Galedaia andrō, awōnia ba  
26 Misera. Ba maoso zato fefoe, he  
iraono, ba he satoea, awō goemanda-  
andra andrō, ba lasawā danō Misera-  
ji, bōrō wa'ata'oera Ndrawa Gale-  
daia.
- (A. 27-30: *Jer. 52, 31-34.*)
- III. Ba me no aracha 37 fache, 27  
i'otarai me la'oloi'ō Jojachi andrō,  
razo mado Joeda, ba zi 27 ba mbaŵa  
si felendroea, ba ihachōsi tōdō Jo-  
jachi, razo mado Joeda, Ewili-Mero-  
dachi, razo Mbabeli, ba ndrōfi andrō,  
metobali razo ia; i'efa'ō ba goeroenga  
(F. 24, 15) ba ihaogō wehede chōnia, 28  
ba jaŵa dadaoma zalaŵa bō'ō, si so  
chōnia ba da'ō ba Mbabeli, ibe'e da-  
daomania. Ba iheta noechania ba 29  
goeroenga Jojachi, ba chō razo ma-  
ngamanga ia, gōtō wa'anaoe nosonia  
na. Ba razo zanaha balazonia — 30  
fadoro manō — ha wa'eboea zogoe-  
na chōnia ma'ōchō, iroegi mate ia.

## Soera

# NGA'ÔTÔ

S I F Ō F Ō N A.

### FAZA 1.

- I. I'otarai Gadamo, iroegi Gaber-  
ahamo. II. Nga'ōtō Gaberahamo.  
III. Nga'ōtō Gezaoe. IV. Razo Ndرا-  
no Gedamo andrō.

(*Faigi gōi Moz. I. 5*)

- 1 I. Adamo, Seti, Enosi.  
2 Kenana, Mahalaleli, Jaredi.  
3 Chenoki, Metoesala, Lameki.  
4 Noachi, Semi, Chamo ba Jafeti.  
5 Ono Jafeti, ba Gomeri ba Magogi  
ba Madai ba Jawano ba Toebala ba  
Mesechi ba Tirasi. (*Moz. I. 10, 2-5*).  
6 Ba ono Gomeri, ba Asekena ba  
7 Rifati ba Togarema. Ba ono Jawano,  
ba Elisa ba Tarisi ba Kitimi  
8 ba Rodanimi. Ba ono Chamo, ba  
Choesi ba Miseraji ba Foeto ba  
9 Kana'ana. (*Moz. I. 10, 6-20*). Ba  
ono Choesi, ba Seba ba Hawila ba

Sabeta ba Raëma ba Sabitecha, ba  
ono Raëma, ba Seba ba Dedano. Ba 10  
nga'ōtō Choesi gōi Nimerodi andrō,  
ba ibōrōtaigō tobali sabōlō da'ō,  
ba goeli danō. Ba nga'ōtō Miseraji 11  
Ndrawa Loedi ba Dawa Anami ba  
Dawa Lehabi ba Dawa Nafetoehi,  
ba Dawa Wateroesi ba Dawa Ga- 12  
saloehi (ba da'ō dania fabali Ndرا-  
wa Wilisiti andrō) ba Dawa Gafa-  
tori. Ba nga'ōtō Gana'ana, ba Si- 13  
dona, ononia si a'a, ba Cheti, ba 14  
Iraono Jeboesi ba Iraono Gamori ba  
ba Iraono Girigasi, ba Iraono Hewi 15  
ba Iraono Gariki ba Iraono Zini,  
ba Iraono Gariwadi ba Iraono Ze- 16  
mari ba Iraono Hamata. Ba ono 17  
Zemi, ba Elama ba Asoeri ba Ara-  
fasa ba Loedi ba Aramo ba Hoelo  
ba Geteri ba Masi. (*Moz. I. 10, 21-*

- 18 31). Ba ono Garafasa, ba Sela, ba  
 19 ono Zela, ba Heberi. Ba domboca  
 nono Heberi, ono matoea ; tōi zi  
 a'a, ba Felegi (fa'afabali), bōrō wa  
 me loeo da'ō fabali niha ba goeli  
 danō ; ba Joketano dōi nachinia.  
 20 Ba ono Joketano andrō, ba Alimo-  
 dada ba Salefi ba Hasamaweti ba  
 21 Jara, ba Hadoramo ba Oesala ba  
 22 Dikela, ba Ebala ba Abimaëli ba  
 23 Seba, ba Ofiri ba Hawila ba Joba-  
 24 ba ; a'oi ono Joketano da'ō. Semi,  
 Arafasa, Sela, (*A. 17. Moz. I. 11.*  
 25 10-26). Heberi, Felegi, Re'oe,  
 26 Seroegi, Nachori, Tara,  
 27 Aberamo, ja'ia Gaberahamo andrō.  
 28 II. **Ba** ono Gaberahamo, ba Iza'-  
 aki ba Sima'eli. (*Moz. I. 25, 13-16.*)  
 29 Da'e nga'ôtōra : ono Zima'eli, si a'a,  
 ba Nebajoti, ba itete, ba Kedara,  
 ba Adibe'elo ba Mibisama, (*Moz. I.*  
 30 25, 13-16), ba Misima ba Doema ba  
 31 Masa ba Hadada ba Tema, ba Je-  
 toeroe ba Nafisi ba Kedema : Da'ō  
 32 nono Zima'eli andrō. Ba ono Ge-  
 toera andrō, donga Gaberahamo ba  
 dōi, ononia chōnia, ba Simerana ba  
 Jokesana ba Medana ba Midiano  
 ha Jisibaki ba Soea ; ba ono Joke-  
 sana andrō, ba Seba ba Dedana.  
 33 (*Moz. I. 25, 1-3*). Ba ono Midiano,  
 ba Efa ba Eferi ba Chanoki ba  
 Abida ba Elida'a. A'oi ma'oewoe  
 34 Getoera da'ō. Ba ono Gaberahamo,  
 ba Iza'aki andrō ; ba ono Giza'aki  
 ba Ezaoe ba Izeraëli. (*Moz. I. 25,*  
*19-26*).  
 35 III. **Ba** ono Gezaoe, ba Elifasi  
 ba Regoeëli ba Jehoesi ba Jaëlamo  
 36 ba Kora. (*Moz. I. 36, 10-19*). Ba  
 ono Gelifasi andrō, ba Temano ba  
 Omari ba Sefi ba Gaëtambo ba Kena  
 37 ba Timena ba Amaleki. Ba ono  
 Regoeëli, ba Nahata ba Sera ba  
 38 Sama ba Misa. Ba ono Ze'ira  
 andrō, ba Lofana ba Sobala ba Si-  
 beona ba Ana ba Disono ba Eseri  
 39 ba Disana. (*Moz. I. 36, 20-30*). Ba  
 ono Lotana andrō, ba Hori ba Ho-  
 mama ; ba talifoesō Lotana alawe,
- ba Timena. Ba ono Zobala, ba Alia- 40  
 ni ba Manahata ba Ebala ba Sefi  
 ba Onamo. Ba ono Zibeona, ba  
 Aja ba Ana. Ba ono Ana, ba Di- 41  
 sono ; ba ono Disono ba Hamerana  
 ba Esibana ba Jiterana ba Kerana.  
 Ba ono Gezeri ba, Bilihana ba Sa- 42  
 wana ba Ja'akana. Ba ono Disana,  
 ba Oesi ba Arana.
- IV. **Ba** da'e razo, samatōrō ba 43  
 nraono Gedomo, me lō razo  
 na ba Ndraono Gizeraëli : Bela, ono  
 Mbeori, ba Dinihaba dōi mbanoea-  
 nia, si sosó ia. (*Moz. I. 36, 31-43*).  
 Ba me no mate Mbela andrō, ba 44  
 fangalinia razo, ba Jobaba, ono  
 Zera, banoea Mbosera. Ba me no 45  
 Mate Jobaba, ba fangalinia razo,  
 ba Hoesama, moroi ba danō Ndrao-  
 no Demano. Ba me no mate Hoe- 46  
 sama, ba Hadada wangalinia razo,  
 ono Mbedada ; ja'ia zangalani Irao-  
 no Midiano, ba zalo'o, ba danō  
 Ndraono Moabi ; ba tōi mbanoea,  
 si sosó ia, ba Awiti. Ba me no mate 47  
 Hadada, ba Samila wangalinia razo,  
 banoea Mazereka. Ba me no mate 48  
 Zamila, ba Saoelo wangalinia razo,  
 banoea Rehoboti, ba Oifarati. Ba 49  
 me no mate Zaoelo ba Ba'alihana-  
 nana wangalinia razo, ono Nachi-  
 bora. Ba me no mate Mba'alihana- 50  
 nana, ba Hadada wangalinia razo ;  
 tōi mbanoea si sosó ia, ba Fagi,  
 ba tōi wo'omonia, ba Mehetabeli,  
 ono Materedi, ma'oewoe Mezahaba.  
 Ba mate Hadada andrō ; ba salaŵa 51  
 ba Ndraono Gedomo, ba salaŵa  
 Dimena ba salaŵa Galiwa ba salaŵa  
 Jeteti ba salaŵa Goholibama ba 52  
 salaŵa Ela ba salaŵa Winoni, ba 53  
 salaŵa Gena ba salaŵa Demano ba  
 salaŵa Mibesarō, ba salaŵa Ma-  
 gidiëli ba salaŵa Giramo. Da'ō za-  
 laŵa ba Ndraono Gedomo andrō.

## FAZA 2.

I. Iraono Gизeraëli. Nga'ôtô Joeda, iroegi Dawido. II. Nga'ôtô Galebi, awô nga'ôtô dalifoesônia.

(Faigi gôi Faz. 4.)

- 1 I. Da'e Ndraono Gизeraëli : Roe-beno ba Simeoni ba Lewi ba Joeda ba Isasari ba Seboeloni (*Moz. I. 35, 22-26*), ba Dano ba Josefo ba Benijami ba Nafetali ba Gado ba
- 2 Aseri. Ba ono Joeda, ba Geri ba Onani ba Sela, tôloe ; ononia chô nono Zoca andrô, Dawa Gana'ana. Ba Geri andrô, si a'a nono Joeda, ba ilaoe zi fatoewoc chô Jehowa ; andrô ibe'e mate ia Jehowa. (*Moz. I. 38, 1-7*). Ba mo'ono Joeda chô noemônônia Tamara andrô, Feresi ba Sera dôi nono da'ô. Ono Joeda, ono matoea, ba lima fefoe. (*Moz. I. 38, 29, 30*). Ba ono Weresi, ba Heserono ba Hamoeli. (*Moz. I. 46, 12*). Ba ono Zera, ba Simeri ba Etano ba Hemano ba Chalikoli ba
- 3 Dara, lima fefoe. Ba ono Garimi, ba Achari (Achano), samobôrô famakao ba Ndraono Gизeraëli, me falimo ia, me ihalô ni'amoni'ô andrô. (*Jos. 7*). Ba ono Netano, ba
- 4 Asaria. Ba ono Heserono, si toemboe chônia, ba Jerameli ba Ramo ba Keloebai. (*Roet. 4, 19-22. Mat. I. 3, 10 A. 18, 42*). Ba ono Ramo, ba Ami-nadabi, ba ono Gaminadabi, ba Nahaso, salaôwa mado Joeda andrô ;
- 11 ba ono Nahaso, ba Salema, ba ono
- 12 Zalema ba Boasi, ba ono Mboasi ba Obedi, ba ono Gobedi, ba Iza'i.
- 13 Ba ono Giza'i, ba Eliabi, si a'a, ba itete, ba Abinadabi, ba itete, ba
- 14 Simea, (*Sam. I. 16, 6-10*), ba itete, ba Netaneli, ba itete, ba Rada'i,
- 15 ba itete, ba Osema, ba itete, ba
- 16 Dawido, fitoe. (*Sam. I. 17, 12*). Ba talifoesôra alawe, ba Serœja ba Abigaila ; ba ono Zeroeja andrô, ba Abiza'i ba Joabi ba Azaheli,
- 17 tôloe. Ba ono Abigaila, ba Amasa, ba ama Gamasa, ba Iraono Zima'eli, Jetero dôi. (*Sam. II. 17, 25*).

- II. Ba Kaleb andrô, ono Heserono, ba mo'ono chô wo'omonia Asoeba ba chô Jeriota, ba da'e no-no da'ô : Jeseri ba Scobaba ba Aridono. (*A. 9. 42*). Ba me no mate Gasoeba, ba ihalô Geferata andrô Kalebi, ba mo'ono ia chônia, Hoeri. (*A. 50*). Ba ono Hoeri, ba Oeri, ba ono Goeri ba Besale'eli. (*Moz. II. 31, 2*). Ba aefa ô, ba ihorôni nono Machiro andrô, ama Gileadi, Heserono, ba ihalô, me no 60 fache ia. ba mo'ono, Segoebi. Ba ono Zegoebi ba Ja'iro ; 23 mbanoea da'ô ba danô Gileadi. (*Sangoehoek. 10, 3*). Ba lafadôni chôra halama soja andrô chô Ja'iro, banoea Gesoeri ba Dawa Garamo, Kenata andrô, awô zi fabôbô chôra, ônô ngafoeloe banoea fefoe. Oi nga'ôtô Machiro, ama Gileadi, da'ô. (*Raz. I. 4, 13*). Ba me no mate Heserono, ba mõi ba Geferata Galebi. Ba fo'omo Heserono, ba Abia ; ba mo'ono da'ô chônia, Asihoeri, ama Dekoa andrô. (*F. 4, 5.*). Ba ono Jerameli andrô, si a'a nono Heserono, ba Ramo, si a'a, ba Boena ba Oreni ba Osema ba Ahia. Ba samboea tô na ndronga Jerameli, Atara dôi ; da'ô nina Gonamo. Ba ono Ramo andrô, si a'a nono Jerameli, ba Ma'asi ba Jamini ba Ekeri. Ba ono Gonamo, ba Samai ba Jada, ba ono Zamai ba Nadabi ba Abisoeri. Ba tõi wo'omo Gabisoeri, ba Abihaila ; mo'ono da'ô chônia, Achibana ba Molidi. Ba ono Nadabi, ba Seledi ba Afai' ; ba si lõ nga'ôtô Zeledi. Ba ono Gafa'i, ba Jizai ; ba ono Jizai, ba Sezana ; ba ono Zezana, ba Ahe-lai. Ba ono Jada, achi Zamai, ba Jetero ba Jonata, ba si lõ nga'ôtô Jetero. Ba ono Jonata, ba Feleti ba Sasa. Da'ô nga'ôtô Jerameli andrô. Ba Sezana andrô, ba si lõ ono matoea, ha sambalô ono alawe. Ba so chô Zezana zawoejoe, Dawa Miseraji, Jaraha dôi. Ba ibe'e do-nга zawoejoenia Jaraha andrô no-

nonia alawe Sezana; ba mo'ono  
 36 da'õ chõnia, Ata'i. Ba ono Gata'i,  
 ba Natano, ba ono Natano, ba  
 37 Sabada. Ba ono Zabada, ba Efilali,  
 38 ba ono Gefilali, ba Obedi. Ba ono  
 Gobedi, ba Jehoe, ba ono Jehoe,  
 39 ba Asaria. Ba ono Gasaria, ba Hele-  
 40 si, ba ono Helesi, ba Eleasa. Ba ono  
 Geleasa, ba Sisemai, ba ono Zisemai,  
 41 ba Saloemi. Ba ono Zaloemi, ba  
 Jekania, ba ono Jekania, ba Elis-  
 42 ma. Ba ono Galebi andrõ, achi Je-  
 rameli, ba Mesa, si a'a nononia,  
 ama Zifi andrõ, ba ono Maresa, ama  
 43 Heberona. (*A. 18*). Ba ono Hebe-  
 rona, ba Kora ba Tafoea ba Reke-  
 44 mi ba Sema. Ba ono Zema, ba  
 Rahama, ama Jorekea andrõ, ba  
 45 ono Rekemi ba Samai. Ba ono  
 Zamai, ba Ma'ono, ama Mbeti-Soeri.  
 46 Ba mo'ono Gefa, donga Galebi ba  
 dõi, Harana ba Mosa ba Gazesi dõi  
 nononia, Ba ono Harana, ba Gazesi.  
 47 Ba ono Jeda'i, ba Regemi ba Jotamo  
 ba Gesana ba Feleti ba Efa ba  
 48 Sa'af. Ba mo'ono gõi Ma'acha,  
 donga Galebi ba dõi gõi, Seberi ba  
 49 Tirena dõi nono da'õ. Ba ononia  
 na gõi Za'af, ama Mademana, ba  
 Sewa, ama Machebena, ba ama  
 Gibeia andrõ; ba ono Galebi alawe,  
 ba Achasa. (*Jos. 15, 16. Sangoehoek.*  
 50 1, 12). Da'e nga'ötö Galebi andrõ.  
 Ono Hoeri andrõ, si a'a nono Gefe-  
 rata, ba Sobala, ama Giriati Jeari,  
 51 (*A. 19*), ba Salema, ama Mbetile-  
 schema, ba Harefa, ama Mbeti-  
 52 Gaderi. Ba ono Zobala andrõ, ama  
 Giriati Jeari, ba Haroe, si mato-  
 53 nga mbanoea Manoechota, awõ nga'-  
 ötö Giriati Jeari ba Iraono Jiteri  
 ha Iraono Woeto ba Iraono Zoe-  
 mati ba Iraono Misera; ba ba da'õ  
 fabali Ndraona Zoreati andrõ ba  
 54 Iraono Esa'oli. (*F. 4, 3*). Ba Irao-  
 no Zalema andrõ, ba Betilechema  
 ba Iraono Netofati, ba Ataroti ba  
 Beti Joabi, ba si matonga mba-  
 noeae Manati, ja'ia mbanoea Zoreea,  
 55 (*F. 9, 16*), awõ nga'ötö zangila

amachoita andrõ, banoea Jabesi, ba  
 Tireati andrõ ba Simeati ba Soe-  
 chati. Da'õ Ndraona Gini andrõ,  
 nga'ötö Hamata andrõ, foeroegõ  
 ma'oewoe Rechabi. (*Sangoehoek. 1,*  
*16. Jer. 35*).

## FAZA 3.

I. Ono Dawido. II. Nga'ötö Ze-  
 lomo. Razo mado Joeda, iroegi Ze-  
 dekia. III. Nga'ötö Jechonia.

I. **Ba** da'e nono Dawido, ononia  
 ba Heberona: Si a'a, ba Amoni,  
 ononia chõ Gahinoa andrõ, banoea  
 Jezere'eli; ba itete, ba Daniëli, ono  
 Abigaila, banoea Garemeli, (*Sam. II.*  
 3, 2-5), ba itete, ba Abisalom, ono-  
 nia chõ Ma'acha, ono Dalamai, razo  
 Gesoeri; ba itete, ba Adonia, ono  
 Hagita; ba itete, ba Sefatia, ono  
 Gabitala; ba itete, ba Jiterea, ono-  
 nia chõ wo'omonia Egela andrõ.  
 Óñõ zi toemboe chõnia ba Heberona. 4  
 Mewitoe fache a matonga razo ia  
 ba da'õ, ba 33 fache ba Jeroezale-  
 ma. Ba ononia ba Jeroezalema, ba  
 Simea ba Sobaba ba Natano ba  
 Selomo, ñfa, ononia chõ Mbaoea  
 (Baseba) andrõ, ono Gamiëli: *F. 14,*  
*4-7. Sam. II. 5, 14-16*), ba ononia  
 baero ñ, ba Jibihara ba Elisama  
 ba Elifeleti, ba Noga ba Nefegi  
 ba Jafia, ba Elisama (zoei) ba  
 Eliada ba Elifeleti, siwa fefoe.  
 Awai nono Dawido, lõ lai nono-  
 nia chõ ndrongania ba dõi andrõ.  
 Ba talifoesõra alawe, ba Tamara  
 andrõ. (*Sam. II. 13, 1*).

II. **Ba** Rehabeamo nono Zelomo; 10  
 ba Abia nono da'õ, ba Asa nono  
 da'õ ba Jozafati nono da'õ, ba Jo-  
 ramo nono da'õ, ba Ahaseja nono  
 da'õ, ba Joasi nono da'õ, ba Amasia 11  
 nono da'õ, ba Asaria nono da'õ, ba  
 Jotamo nono da'õ, ba Ahasi nono 12  
 da'õ, ba Hisikia nono da'õ, ba Ma-  
 nase nono da'õ, ba Amoni nono 13  
 da'õ, ba Josia nono da'õ. Ba ono  
 14 Josia, ba Johanano, si a'a, ba itete,  
 ba Jojaki, ba itete, ba Sedekia, ba

- 16 itete, ba Saloemi. Ba ono Jojaki, Jisihara ba Etano. Ba ono Gosi, 8  
ba Anoebi ba Hasobeba, ba ja'ia na nga'ötö Gagareheli ono Haroemi.  
17 III. Ba ono Jechonia andrō, ni'o- 9  
lo'iö, nikoeroe, ba Selatiëli, (*Nga'öt.*  
18 II. 36, 10), ba Malichira ba Fedaja Ba Jaëbesi, ba no niha soadoe, moroi  
ba Seneasari ba Jekamia ba Hos- 10  
ma ba Nebadia. Ba ono Wedaja, ba dalifoesönia; ba ibe'e tōinia  
Seroebabeli ba Sime'i, ba ono Zeröbabeli, ba Mesolami ba Han-  
ania, ba talifoesöra alawe, ba Se-  
lomita. (*Eser.* 3, 2, 8). Ba ononia na  
göi, ba Hasoeba ba Oheli ba Bere- 11  
chia ba Hazadia ba Joesaba-Hasedi,  
21 lima. Ba ono Hanania, ba Felatia  
ba Jesaja; awö nga'ötö Refaja, ba he nga'ötö Garenano, ba he nga'ötö  
Gobadia, ba he nga'ötö Zechania.  
22 Ba ono Zechania, ba Semaja, ba ono Zemaja, ba Hatoesi ba Jigeala 12  
ba Baria, ba Nearia ba Safati, daönö  
23 ira. Ba ono Nearia, ba Elioenai ba  
24 Hisikia, ba Asirika, töloe. Ba ono Gelioenai, ba Hodawia, ba Eliazibi 13  
ba Felaja ba Akoebi ba Johanano  
ba Delaja ba Anani, fitoe.

## FAZA 4.

I. Nga'ötö Joeda na. II. Nga'ötö Zimeoni. III. Lahori Ndراونو Ga-  
maleki.

- 1 I. Ba nga'ötö Joeda, ba Feresi 16  
ba Heserono ba Karimi ba Hoeri  
2 ba Sobala. (*F.* 2, 4, 5, 7, 19, 50). Ba ono Reaja ono Zobala, ba Jahata; 17  
ba ono Jahata, ba Ahömai ba La-  
hadi. Da'ö watalifoesöta mbanoea  
3 Zorea andrō. (*F.* 2, 53). Ba da'e  
ndraono Getama: Jezere'eli ba Jisi- 18  
ma ba Jidibasi; ba talifoesöra ala-  
4 we, ba Haselelifoni. Ba ononia na, 20  
ba Fenoeëli, ama Gedoro, ba Ezeri,  
ama Hoesa. Da'ö nga'ötö Hoeri andrō, ono Geferata, si a'a, ama  
5 Mbetilechema. (*F.* 2, 19, 50). Ba domboea ndronga Gasihoeri, ama Dekoa, Helea ba Naëra döi. Ba ono Naëra, ba Ahoesa ba Heferi ba Ti- 21  
meni, ba Ahasari. Da'ö nono Naëra andrō. Ba ono Helea, ba Saretí ba  
Jisihara ba Etano. Ba ono Gosi, 8  
ba Anoebi ba Hasobeba, ba ja'ia na nga'ötö Gagareheli ono Haroemi. Ba Jaëbesi, ba no niha soadoe, moroi ba dalifoesönia; ba ibe'e tōinia Jaëbesi inania, imane: No oetaha wa'nföchö mege, me oe'adonogö ia. Ba i'angaröfi li Lowalangi Ndراونو Gizeraëli Jaëbesi, imane: Na öfahowoe'ö ndra'odo ba na ebolo danögöe öbe'e, na itolodo tangaoe ba na ötimba chögoe wamakao; na lö gönado fa'aföchö öbe'e. .... Ba i'o'ö wangandrönia Lowalangi. (*Moz.* 1, 28, 20). Ba ono Geloebi, talifoesö 11  
Zoeha, ba Mehiri, ja'ia nama Gesi-  
hono. Ba ono Gesihono, ba Beti- 12  
Rafa, ba Fasea ba Tehina, toea  
mbanoea Nahazi. Da'ö mbanoea Recha andrō. Ba ono Gena, ba 13  
Oteniëli ba Seraja. Ba ono Goteniëli, ba Hatata. (*Jos.* 15, 17. *Sangoehock.* 1, 13). Ba ono Menota'i, ba Ofera, ba 14  
ono Zeraja, ba Joabi, toca zi so ba ndraso andrō „benoea doeka” ; noa sa  
toeka ira. Ba ono Galiebi andrō, ono 15  
Jefoene, ba Iroe ba Ela ba Na'a-  
ma; ba ono Ela, ba Kenasi. (*Moz.* 1 IV. 13, 6; 14, 6). Ba ono Jehaleleli, 16  
ba Sifi ba Sifa ba Tiria ba Aserelei. Ba ono Gesera, ba Jetero ba Meredi 17  
ba Eferi ba Jalono. Ba da'e nono Mbitia andrō, ono Wara'o, nihalö Meredi: mo'ono ia chönia, Mirija ba Samai ba Jisiba, ama Gesihemoa. Ba ononia chö wo'omonia niha Je- 18  
hoeda, ba Jeredi, ama Gedoro ba Heberi, ama Zocho, ba Jekoetiëli, ama Zanoa. Ba ono wo'omo Hodia andrō, talifoesö Nahamo, ba ama Kegila, banoea Garimi, ba Esihemoa, banoea Ma'achata. Ba ono 20  
Zimoni, ba Amoni ba Rina ba Beni-Hanana ba Tilono. Ba ono Jisei, ba Soheti ba ono Zoheti andrō. Ba ono Zela, ono Joeda, ba Geri, 21  
ama Lecha, ba Laëda, ama Maresa, awö watalifoesöta zanoso moeko andrō, banoea Mbeti Asebea; (*F.* 2, 3); ba Jokimi, ba banoea Goseba 22

- andrō ba Joasi ba Sarafa, sama-dōni tanō ba Ndraono Moabi, ba samoeli ja'ira ba Mbetilechema. Ba 23 ba götō fōna sa'ae da'ō. Samōbōzi bowoa ira, ba ba Neta'i ba ba Gedara so ira chō razo, enoninia, ira, wa ba da'ō so ira.
- 24 II. Ea ono Zimeoni, ba Nemoeëli ba Nemini ba Jaribi ba Sera ba 25 Saoclo; (*Moz. I. 46, 10*); ono da'ō, ba Saloemi, ba ono da'ō, ba Mibisa, 26 ma ba ono da'ō, ba Misima. Ba ono Misima, ba Hamoeëli, ba ono da'ō, ba Sakoeri, ba ono da'ō ba Sime'i.
- 27 Ba 22 nono Zime'i, 16 nono matoea ba 6 nono alawe; ba talifoesõnia, ba sambō ono, ba tobali óna'óna wa'atedooe nga'ötōra; samboea ba 28 mado Joeda. Ba banoeara, ba Be-reseba, ba Molada ba Hasara Zoe- 29 ali, ba Biliha ba Eseme ba Tolada, 30 ba Betoeëli ba Horema ba Sikelagi, 31 (*Jos. 19, 2-8*), ba Beti Makaboti ba Hasara Zoesi ba Beti Mbire'i ba Sa'-ara'i. Da'ō mbanoeara andrō, iroegi 32 götō me razo Dawido. Ba banoea side'ide chōra, ba Etama ba A'ini ba Rimono ba Tochene ba 33 Asana, — lima banoea; awō halama soja, si tefasoei banoea andrō, iroegi Mba'ali. Da'ō nahiara, ba da'ō nga'- 34 ötōra. Ba baero õ, ba Mezobaba ba Jamilechi ba Josa, ono Gamasia, 35 ba Joëli ba Jehoe, ono Jozibia, ono 36 Zeraja ono Asiëli, ba Elionai ba Ja'akoba ba Jezohaja ba Asaja ba 37 Adiëli, ba Jezimiëli ba Benaja, ba Sisa, ono Zifei ono Alono ono Je- 38 daja ono Zimeri ono Zemaja. Ni- tötöi töi ba da'e ba no salawa ba nga'ötō chōra, ba no ato sibai wa-talifoesöta andrō chōra.
- 39 III. Ba laroegi tânō ba Gedoro, irege tânō ba gatoemboecha loeo, na ta'otarai ndraso andrō, ba wan-galoei sabôlō doe'oe, ba goerifōra.
- 40 Ba lasöndra zatabō doe'oe, si sôchi, ba tanō, ba no ebolo, ba lō hadia ia, lō emali; niha si so ba da'ō, fönara mege, ba ma'oewoe Chamo.
- (*Sangoehoek. 18, 7*). Ba so nitötöi 41 mege andrō, me loeo razo mado Joeda Hisikia, ladoedoegō nosera, lasoewō mbanoaea Ma'ono andrō, si no fatewoe ba da'ō, ba lahor, irege ma'ochō andre, ba la'iagō fangalira; me faloecha ndroe'oe ba da'ō, õ goerifōra. Ba so õsa, mado 42 Zimeoni, zi möi misi ja'wa ba hili Ze'ira — lima ngaotoe; solohe ja'ira, ba Felatia ba Nearia ba Refaja, ba Oesiëli, ono Jisei andrō. Ba laboe- 43 noe gangohorita Ndraono Gamaleki, ba lō laboelö'ō ira ba da'ō, iroegi ma'ochō andre. (*Sam. I. 15, 3. 8*).

## FAZA 5.

I. Nga'ötō Roebeno ba hikajara. II. Mado Gado. III. Lasoewō mbanoaea Hegara si töloe toea andrō. IV. Satoea mado Manase. V. Lasoe-wō ira Dawa Asiria ba la'olo'iō ira.

- I. Ba ono Roebeno, si a'a ndrao-no Gizeraëli, — noa sa ja'ia zi a'a; ba me no ra'iō gaso namania ibe'e, ba tebe'e ba ndraono Josefo, ono Gizeraëli, wa'asia'a andrō chōnia, fa bōi tebe'e si a'a ia ba zoera nga'-ötō andrō. (*Moz. I. 35, 22; 49, 4*). Noa sa Joeda andrō zi hoelō zabö-löra, ba ba nga'ötōnia tetoejoe zalaŵa, [samatörö]; ba fa'asia'a, ba chō Josefo. — (*Moz. I. 49, 8. 10*. 22. *Moz. V. 33, 7. 13-17*). Ba ono 3 Roebeno, si a'a nono Gizeraëli, ba Hanochi ba Fáloe ba Heserono ba Karimi. (*Moz. II. 6, 14*). Ba ono 4 Joëli, ba Semaja, ba ono da'ō, ba Gogi ba ono da'ō, ba Sime'i, ba ono 5 da'ō, ba Micha, ba ono da'ō, ba Reaja, ba ono da'ō, ba Ba'ali, ba ono da'ō, ba Be'era, ni'olo'iō Dige-lata-Filezeri, razo Asiria; salawa ia, ba mado Roebeno. (*A. 26*). Ba talifoesõnia, ba watalifoesöta chōra, nitanō ba zoera nga'ötō, ba no Jeëli, si a'a, ba Sacharia, ba Bela, ono 7 Asa ono Zema ono Joëli; ba Garoëri so da'ō, ba irege hili Nebo 8 ba iregi Mba'ali Meono. Ba tânō 9

- ba gatoemboecha loeo ba iroegi ba  
zinga danô si mate andrô, si bôrôgô  
ba mbewe Oifarati : noa sa oja
- 10 sibai goerifôra, ba danô Gileadi. Ba  
me loeo Zaoelo, ba fasoewô ira ba  
mbanoea Hegara andrô ; ba me no  
te'ala da'ô labe'e, ba la'ochôgô no-  
sera, sagôrô tanô manô tânô ba  
gatoemboecha, i'oturai danô Gileadi.
- 11 II. Ba iraono Gado, ba ba ga-  
maedoera so, ba danô Mbazana,  
12 iroegi Zalicha : Joëli, sanoehe, ba  
Safama, tambalina, ba Jaëni ba  
13 Safata, ba Mbazana. Ba talifoesra,  
ba ngaoera andrô, ba Michaëli ba  
Masoela ba Seba ba Jorai ba Jaëka  
14 ba Sia ba Eberi, fitoe. Da'ô nono Abi-  
haila andrô, ono Hoeri ono Jaroahi  
ono Gileadi ono Michaëli ono Jezizai  
15 ono Jado ono Mbœsi. Ba Ahi andrô,  
ono Abidiëli ono Goeni, ba no hôgô  
16 ngaoera andrô. Ba ba danô Gileadi  
so ira, ba Mbazana ba ba mbanoea  
si fabôbô ba da'ô, ba ba zabôlô  
doe'oe, ba Zarona, fefoe, iroegi  
17 mbalônia. Da'ô fefoe nitanô ba  
zoera, me loeo razo mado Jœeda  
Jotamo ba me loeo razo Ndraono  
Gizeraëli Jerobeam [II.] (Raz. II:  
15, 32. 14, 23).
- 18 III. Mado Roebeno ba mado  
Gado ba si matonga mado Manase,  
sabôlô, solohe baloese ba si'ôli ba  
sangila mogai fana ba si no to'ôlô  
ba wasôndrata — 44,760 zabôlô —
- 19 ba fasoewô ba mboenoea Hegara  
andrô, ba ba Ndraono Jetoeri ba  
ba Ndraono Nafisi ba ba Ndraono
- 20 Nodaba. Ba tetolo ira, ba tebe'e ba  
dangara mbanoea Hegara andrô,  
fabaja si fa'awô chôra fefoe. Noa sa  
la'angaröfi li Lowalangi, barô wa-  
soewôta andrô, ba ifondrondrongo  
chôra, me no chônia manôtôna ira.
- 21 Ba oerifô noedoera andrô, ba la'ohe  
ahaeloea : 50,000 gondra ba 250,000  
mbiribiri ba 2000 galide ba baero  
22 ô, ba 100,000 niha. Noa sa ato zi  
mate niboenoe, me no moroi ba  
Lowalangi wasoewôta andrô. Ba
- la'agô nahiara, iroegi loeo la'oloi'ô  
ira [Dawa Asiria].
- IV. Ba ba danô Mbazana so nga'- 23  
ôtô zi matonga mado Manase, iroegi  
Mba'ali Heremono ba Senira andrô  
ba bawô Heremono ; no ato ira.  
(Moz. V, 3, 9). Ba da'e zatœa nga- 24  
foera : Eferi ba Jisei ba Eliëli ba  
Aseriëli ba Jeremia ba Hodawia ba  
Jadiëli, oi niha sabôlô ba seboea  
toeria, hôgô ngafoera andrô.
- V. Ba me la'erogô Lowalangi ndra 25  
toeara, me no amaedola zohorôhorô  
ira ba nadoe niha baero andrô, nihori  
Lowalangi fônara, ba ifaroee dôdô 26  
Woelo andrô, razo Asiria, Lowalangi  
Ndraono Gizeraëli ba he tôdô Dige-  
lata-Filezeri, razo Asiria ; ba la-  
soewô mado Roebeno ba mado  
Gado ba si matonga mado Manase,  
ba la'ôlô ba Hala ba ba Habora  
ba ba Hara ba ba mbewe Gosana,  
iroegi ma'ôchô andre. (Raz. II. 15,  
19; 15. 29).
- FAZA 6.
- I. Nga'ôtô Lewi. II. Halowôra,  
ba nifataro ja'ira. III. Banoeara.
- |                                       |    |
|---------------------------------------|----|
| I. Ba ono Lewi, ba Gereso ba          | 1  |
| Kahati ba Merari. (Moz. II. 6, 16).   | 2  |
| Ba ono Gahati, ba Ameramo ba          | 3  |
| Jisihara ba Heberona ba Oesiëli.      |    |
| Ba ono Gameramo, ba A'aroni ba        |    |
| Moze ba Mirija. Ba ono Ga'aroni,      |    |
| ba Nadabi ba Abihoe ba Eleazar        |    |
| ba Itamari. Ba ono Geleazari, ba      | 4  |
| Fineha, ba ono Wincha, ba Abisoea.    |    |
| Ba ono Gabisoea, ba Boeki, ba ono     | 5  |
| Mboeki, ba Oesi. Ba ono Oesi, ba      | 6  |
| Seraja, ba ono Zeraja, ba Marajoto,   |    |
| ba ono Marajoto, ba Amaria,           | 7  |
| ba ono Gamaria, ba Ahitoebi. Ba       |    |
| ono Gahitoebi, ba Sadoki, ba ono      | 8  |
| Zadoki, ba Ahimasi. (Sam. II. 8, 17). |    |
| Ba ono Gahimasi, ba Asaria, ba        | 9  |
| ono Gasaria, ba Johanano. Ba ono      | 10 |
| Johanano, ba Asaria [zoei] ; da'ô     |    |
| zangai halôwô gere andrô, ba gosali,  |    |
| nilaoe Zelomo, ba Jeroezalema. Ba     | 11 |
| ono Gasaria, ba Amaria, ba ono        |    |

- 12 Gamaria ba Ahitoebi. Ba ono Gahitoebi, ba Sadoki, ba ono Zadoki,  
 13 ba Saloemi. Ba ono Zaloemi, ba Hilikia, ba ono Hilikia, ba Asaria.  
 14 (*Raz. II. 22, 4*). Ba ono Gasaria, ba Seraja, ba ono Zeraja, ba Josadaki.  
 15 Ba Josadaki andrō, ba saheta, me ibe'e Jehowa i'olo'iō mado Joeda  
     ba banoea Jeroezalema Neboeka-  
 16 nesa. Ba no da'e nono Lewi : Ge-  
 17 reso ba Kahati, ba Merari. Ba da'e dōi nono Gereso : Libeni ba  
 18 Sime'i. Ba ono Gahati, ba Ameramo ba Jisihara ba Heberona ba  
 19 Oesiëli. Ba ono Merari, ba Maheli  
     ba Moesi. Ba da'e nga'ôtô nono  
 20 Lewi, ba ngafoera andrō : Ono  
     Gereso, ba Libeni, ba ono da'ō,  
     ba Jehata, ba ono da'ō, ba Sima,  
 21 ba ono da'ō, ba Joa, ba ono da'ō,  
     ba Ido, ba ono da'ō, ba Sera,  
 22 ba ono da'ō, ba Jeaterai. Ba ono  
     Gahati, ba Aminadabi, ba ono da'ō  
     ba Kora, ba ono da'ō, ba Asiri,  
 23 ba ono da'ō, ba Elikana, ba ono  
     da'ō, ba Ebiasafo, ba ono da'ō, ba  
 24 Asiri, ba ono da'ō, ba Tahata, ba  
     ono da'ō, ba Oeriëli, ba ono da'ō,  
     ba Oesia, ba ono da'ō ba Saoelo.  
 25 Ba ono Elikana, ba Amiza'i ba  
 26 Ahimoti; ba ono da'ō, ba Elikana,  
     ba ono da'ō, ba Sofa'i, ba ono da'ō,  
 27 ba Nahata, ba ono da'ō, ba Eliabi,  
     ba ono da'ō, ba Jerohama, ba ono  
 28 da'ō, ba Elikana. Ba ono Zamoeëli,  
     ba Joëli, si a'a, ba itete, ba Abia.  
 29 (*Sam. I. 8, 1*). Ba ono Merari, ba  
     Maheli, ba ono da'ō, ba Libeni, ba  
     ono da'ō, ba Sime'i, ba ono da'ō,  
 30 ba Oesa, ba ono da'ō, ba Simea,  
     ba ono da'ō, ba Hagia, ba ono  
     da'ō ba Asaja.  
 31 II. Ba da'e nifataro Dawido ba  
     wanoenō, ba gosali, me no mo'aho-  
 32 noa nahia dawōla andrō: fanoenō  
     halōwōra, fōna nahia nose wama'e-  
     le'ō andrō, irege ilaoe gosali Jeho-  
     wa Selomo, ba Jeroezalema, ba lafa-  
     loea nifataro ja'ira, dali nifachoi  
 33 chōra. Ba da'e nifataro ba da'ō ba
- onora : Nga'ôtô Gahati: Hemano,  
 sanoenō andrō, ono Joëli ono Za-  
 moeëli ono Elikana ono Jerohamo 34  
 ono Eliëli ono Doē ono Zoefi ono 35  
 Elikana ono Mahata ono Amiza'i ono 36  
 Elikana ono Joëli ono Gasaria ono 37  
 Zefania ono Dahata ono Asiri ono 38  
 Gebiasafo ono Gora (*Moz. IV. 16,*  
 1) ono Jisihara ono Gahati ono 38  
 Lewi ono Gizeraëli. Ba talifoesõnia 39  
 Gasafo, si so ba gambōlõnia, Asafo  
 ono Mberechia ono Zimea ono Mi- 40  
 chaëli ono Mba'aseja ono Malichia  
 ono Getini ono Zera ono Gadaja 41  
 ono Getano ono Zima ono Zime'i 42  
 ono Jahata ono Gereso ono Lewi. 43  
 Ba talifoesõra, iraono Merari, ba ba 44  
 gabera la'igō : Etano, ono Gisi ono  
 Abidi ono Maloechoe ono Hazabia 45  
 ono Gamasia, ono Hilikia ono Ga- 46  
 misi ono Mbani ono Zemeri ono 47  
 Maheli ono Moesi ono Merari ono  
 Lewi. Ba talifoesõra, ono Lewi a- 48  
 ndrō, ba si no moefataro ba halōwō  
 andrō, fefoe, ba nahia andrō, ba  
 gosali Lowalangi. Ba A'aroni ba 49  
 ononia, ba same'e soemange ba naha  
 wame'e soemange nitoenoe ba ba  
 naha wancoenoe koemōjō, ba sangai  
 halōwō ba wondrege ni'amoni'ō,  
 fefoe, ba samaigi fameta horō Ndrael-  
 no Gizeraëli, dali sibai nifachoi  
 Moze, enoni Lowalangi, chōra. (*Moz.*  
*II. 30, 7. Moz. III. 16*). Ba da'e 50  
 nono Ga'aroni : Ononia Eleazar, ba  
 Fineha nono da'ō, ba Abisoea nono  
 da'ō, ba Boeki nono da'ō, ba Oesi 51  
 nono da'ō, ba Seraja nono da'ō,  
 ba Merajoto nono da'ō, ba Amaria 52  
 nono da'ō, ba Ahitoebi nono da'ō,  
 ba Sadoki nono da'ō, ba Ahimasi 53  
 nono da'ō.
- III. Ba da'e nahiara, nibe'era 54  
 osera, ba danōra : Ba nga'ôtô Ga'-  
 aroni andrō, nga'ôtô Gahati — me  
 no ja'ira zi gōna si a'a dahōdahō —  
 (*Jos. 21*) ba chōra labe'e Heberona 55  
 ba danō mado Joeda, fabaja sabōlō  
 doe'oe, ō goerifō, si fasoei ja'ia.  
 Ba benoea, tanō nowi, si fabōbō 56

- ba mbanoea andrō, awō halama soja chōra, ba chō Galebi andrō, ono 57 Jefoene, labe'e. (*Jos. 21, 12*). Ba ba nga'ötö Ga'aroni labe'e mbanoea sawatō [zange'e] andrō, Heberona ba Libena, awō zabölö doe'oe si faböbō ba da'ō, ba Jatiri ba Ese-moa, awō zabölö doe'oe ba ngai, 58 ba Holono, awō zabölö doe'oe ba ngai, ba Debiri, awō zabölö doe'oe 59 ba ngai, ba Ásana, awō zabölö doe'oe ba ngai, ba Beti Zemesi, 60 awō zabölö doe'oe ba ngai. Ba ni-loeloe mado Mbenijami, ba Geba, awō zabölö doe'oe chōra, ba Ale-meti, awō zabölö doe'oe chōra ba Anatoti, awō zabölö doe'oe chōra. Banoeara fefoe, ba no feledöloe, 61 fabaja sabölö doe'oe chōra. Ba ba nga'ötö Gahati, tánō bō'ō andrō, ba foeloe laloeloe banoea fatalifoes-söta mado Geferaji ba mado Dano ba si matonga mado Manase, nilaoe 62 dahödahö. Ba ba nga'ötö Gereso, ba watalifoes-söta chōra, ba feledöloe laloeloe banoea mado Isasari ba mado Gaseri ba mado Manase ba 63 Mbazana. Ba ba nga'ötö Merari, ba felendroea laloeloe banoea mado Roebeno ba mado Gado ba mado 64 Zeboeloni, nilaoe dahödahö. Si manō wanhe Ndraono Gizeräli banoea andrō, awō zabölö doe'oe ba zi fa-soei, ba nono Lewi. Mado Joeda ba mado Zimeoni ba mado Mbenijami zanehe banoea andrō, nitötöi 65 mege, nilaoe dahödahö. Ba ba wa-talifoes-söta nga'ötö Gahati, ba ba mado Geferaji latema mbanoea andrō, si gōna dahödahö, wa chōra. 66 Banoea sawatō [zange'e] andrō, Si-chema, labe'e chōra, fabaja zabölö doe'oe, si faböbō ba da'ō, ba hili mado Geferaji, ba Gezeri, awō za-bölö doe'oe chōra, ba Jokemea, awō zabölö doe'oe chōra, ba Beti Ho- 67 rona, awō zabölö doe'oe chōra, ba Ajalona, awō zabölö doe'oe chōra, ba Gata Rimono, awō zabölö doe'oe chōra. Ba nibe'e zi matonga 68 69 70
- mado Manase, ba Aneri, awō zabölö doe'oe chōra, ba Jibelea, awō zabölö doe'oe chōra — ba watalifoes-söta nga'ötö Gahati, tánō bō'ō. Ba nitema nga'ötö Gereso ba zi 71 matonga mado Manase, ba Golana, ba danō Mhazana, awō zabölö doe'oe chōra, ba Asaroti, awō zabölö doe'oe chōra. Ba nibe'e mado 72 Isasari, ba Kedesi, awō zabölö doe'oe chōra, ba Daberata, awō zabölö doe'oe chōra, ba Ramoti, awō za-bölö doe'oe chōra, ba Anemi, awō zabölö doe'oe chōra. Ba nibe'e mado 73 Gaseri, ba Masala, awō zabölö doe'oe chōra, ba Abedono, awō zabölö doe'oe chōra. Ba Hoekoko, awō 75 zabölö doe'oe chōra, ba Rehobo, awō zabölö doe'oe chōra. Ba nibe'e 76 mado Nafetali, ba Kedesi, ba Galili, awō zabölö doe'oe chōra, ba Hamota, awō zabölö doe'oe chōra, ba Kiriata'i, awō zabölö doe'oe chōra. Ba nitema nga'ötö Merari, 77 tánō bō'ō, ba mado Zeboeloni, ba Rimono, awō zabölö doe'oe chōra, ba Tabora, awō zabölö doe'oe chōra. Ba jefo Joridano, ba ga-maoedoe Jericho, ba latehe chōra mado Roebeno, ba Beseri, ba danō si mate, awō zabölö doe'oe chōra, ba Jasa, awō zabölö doe'oe chōra, ba Kedemoti, awō zabölö doe'oe 79 chōra, ba Mefa'ata, awō zabölö doe'oe chōra. Ba nibe'e mado Gado, 80 ba Ramoti ba danō Gileadi, awō zabölö doe'oe chōra, ba Mahana'i, awō zabölö doe'oe chōra, ba Hesi-bona, awō zabölö doe'oe chōra, ba Jaseri, awō zabölö doe'oe chōra. 81

## FAZA 7.

I. Nga'ötö ndra Isasari, Benijami, Nafetali. II. Nga'ötö ndra Manase Eferaji. III. Nga'ötö Gaseri.

- I. Ba ono Isassari, ba Tola ba Foea 1  
ba Jasoebi ba Simerono, ūfa. (*Moz. I. 46, 13. Moz. IV. 26, 23, 24*) Ba 2  
ono Dola, ba Oesi ba Refaja ba  
ba Jerieli ba Jahema'i ba Jibisama

- ba Samoeëli; hōgō ba ngafē nga'-  
ötō Dola, niha sabōlō, ba watali-  
foesōta chōra. Fa'atōra, me loeo  
3 Dawido, ba no 22,600. Ba ono Oesi,  
ba Jisiraja, ba ono Jisiraja, ba  
Michæli ba Obadia ba Joëli ba Jisia,  
4 lima fefoe, hōgō. Ba awōra zabōlō,  
sato, ba watalifoesōta chōra ba ba  
ngafoera: 36,000. Noa sa oja chōra  
5 ndra alawe, awō ndraono. Ba iwara,  
nga'ötō Isasari fefoe, ba no niha sa-  
bōlō: ba no 87,000, oroedoea. Ba ono  
6 Mbenijami, ba Bela ba Becheri ba  
Jediaëli, tōloe. (*F. 8, 1. 2. Moz. I. 46,*  
7 21). Ba ono Mbelä, ba Esibona ba  
Oesi ba Oesiëli ba Jerimoto ba Iri,  
lima, hōgō ngafē, niha sabōlō;  
8 22,034 fefoe, ni'ofaja. Ba ono Mbe-  
cheri, ba Semira ba Joasi ba Elië-  
zeri ba Elioenai ba Omeri ba Jere-  
moto ba Abia ba Anatoti ba Ale-  
9 meti; oi ono Mbecheri da'ō. Ba  
fa'atora, fatalifoesōta chōra, ba hōgō  
ngafē, niha sabōlō, ba no 20,200.  
10 Ba ono Jediaëli, ba Bilihana, ba  
ono Mbilohana, ba Jeoesi ba Beni-  
jami ba Ehoedi ba Kena'ana ba  
11 Setano ba Tarisi ba Ahisahara. Oi  
ono Jediaëli da'ō, hōgō ngafē, sa-  
12 bōlō, 17,200, solohe baloese. Ba ono  
Iri Zoefimi ba Hoefimi; ba ono  
13 Gaheri Hoesimi. Ba ono Nafetali,  
ba Jasiëli ba Goeni ba Jeseri ba  
Saloemi, ma'oewoe Mbiliha andrō.  
(*Moz. I. 46, 24*).  
14 II. Ba ono Manase, ba Azerieli,  
ononia chō wo'omonia; ba mo'ono  
ia ono ndrongania ba dōi, Dawa  
Garamo, Machiro, ama Gileadi.  
15 (*Moz. IV. 26, 29-33*). Ba Machiro  
andrō, ba ihalō dafifoesō ndra Hoe-  
fimi Soefimi, Ma'acha. Ba ono Mana-  
se si samboea, ba Selofadi, ba ono  
alawe nono Zelofadi. (*Moz. IV. 27,*  
16 1). Ba mo'ono Ma'acha, fo'omo  
Machiro, ono matoea, ba Feresi  
ibe'e tōi nononia. Ba Seresi dōi na-  
chinia, ba ono da'ō, ba Olama ba  
17 Rekemi. Ba ono Olama, ba Bedana.  
Da'ō nga'ötō Gileadi, ono Machiro  
ono Manase. Ba mo'ono nachi Ma-  
chiro, ira alawe, Hamolecheti, Isi-  
hodi ba Abiézeri ba Mahela dōi  
nononia. Ba ono Zemida, ba Ahiana  
ba Sechema ba Likehi ba Aniamá.  
Ba ono Geferaji, ba Soetela; ba 20  
ono da'ō, ba Beredi, ba ono da'ō,  
ba Tahata, ba ono da'ō, ba Eleada,  
ba ono da'ō, ba Tahata [zoei],  
(*Moz. IV. 26, 35*), ba ono da'ō, ba 21  
Sabada, ba ono da'ō, ba Soetela  
ba Ezeri ba Eleadi; ba laboenoe ira  
banoea Gata andrō, niha si tohōna  
ba danō, me no mōi misi tooe ira,  
ba woraboe oerifōra. Ba ara manō 22  
aboe dōdō doeara Eferaji, ba so  
ndra talifocsōnia, ba wondrara tō-  
dōnia. Ba oroedoe ia chō ndrongania 23  
ba manabina ba mo'ono, ono ma-  
toea. Ba ibe'e tōi nononia andrō  
Mberia (ba wa'aboe dōdō), me no  
si toemboe barō wa'aboe dōdō a-  
drō chōra. Ba ononia alawe, ba 24  
Se'era; da'ō zanaroe'ō banoea Mbeti  
Horona tooe ba Beti Horona jaŵa  
ba Oesení Ze'era. Ba ono Mberia,  
25 ba Refa ba Resefi. Ba ono Refa,  
ba Tela, ba ono da'ō, ba Tahana,  
ba ono da'ō, ba Laëdana, ba ono 26  
da'ō, ba Amihoedi, ba ono da'ō, ba  
Elisama, (*Moz. IV. 1, 10*), ba ono 27  
da'ō, ba Noeni, ba ono da'ō, ba  
Josoea, (*Moz. IV. 13, 8*). Ba tāna 28  
chōra tanō, nahiara, ba Betiëli,  
fabaja halama soja chōra, ba tānō  
ba gatoembœcha loeo, ba Na'arana,  
ba tānō ba gaechoela, ba Geseri,  
fabaja halama soja chōra, ba baero,  
ō, ba Sichema, fabaja halama soja  
chōra, iroegi Aija, fabaja halama  
soja chōra. (*Jos. 16, 1. 10*). Ba 29  
ba nola mado Manase, ba Beti  
Ze'ana, fabaja halama soja chōra,  
ba Ta'anacha, fabaja halama soja  
chōra, ba Megido, fabaja halama  
soja chōra, ba Dora, fabaja halama  
soja chōra. Da'ō nahia ndraono  
Josefo, ono Gizeraëli. (*Jos. 17, 11*).  
III. Ba ono Gaseri, ba Jimina 30  
ba Jisiwa ba Jisiwi ba Beria ba

talifoesôra alawe Sera. (*Moz. I. 46, 31 17*). Ba ono Mberia, ba Heberi ba Malichiëli, da'ō nama Mbirisajiti.  
 32 Ba ono Heberi, ba Jafeleti ba Semeri ba Hotama ba talifoesôra  
 33 alawe Soea. Ba ono Jafeleti, ba Fasacha ba Bimehala ba Asiwata;  
 34 da'ō nono Jafeleti andrō. Ba ono Zemeri, ba Ahi ba Roga ba Hoeba  
 35 ba Aramo. Ba ono dalifoesonia Helemi, ba Sofa ba Jimina ba Selesi  
 36 ba Amala. Ba ono Zofa, ba Soea ba Haneferi ba Soeala ba Beri ba  
 37 Jimera. Ba Beseri ba Hodo ba Sama  
 38 ba Silisa ba Jiterana ba Be'era. Ba ono Jeteri, ba Jefoene ba Fisifa  
 39 ba Ara. Ba ono Ola, ba Arahi ba  
 40 Haniëli ba Risia. Oi ono Gaseri da'ō, hōgō ngafœ, nitoe toe joe, sa-  
 bōlō, hōgō zalaŵa. Ba fa'ato ni'ofaja chōra, solohe baloese, ba no 26,000.

## FAZA 8.

I. Nga'ôtô Mbenijami, iroegi Zaoe-  
 lo. II. Nga'ôtô Zaoelo.

1 I. Ba ono Mbenijami, ba Bela,  
 si a'a, ba Asebeli ganete da'ō, ba Ara ganete da'ō, (*Moz. I. 46, 21*),  
 2 ba Noha ganete zi tōloe, ba Rafa  
 3 ganete zi ōfa. Ba ono Mbela, ba  
 4 Adara ba Gera ba Abihoedi, ba  
 5 Abisoea ba Na'ama ba Ahoa, ba  
 6 Gera ba Sefoefana ba Hoeramo. Ba  
 7 da'e nono Gehoedi (hōgō ngafœ ba  
 mbanoea Geba, nifawoe'a, ni'ohe ba  
 8 Manahata, Na'ama ba Ahia ba Ge-  
 9 ra; da'ō zamawoe'a): Oesa ba Ahi-  
 10 hoedi. Ba mo'ono Zaharaï ba danō  
 11 Ndraono Moabi, me no itibō'ō ndro-  
 12 ngania Hoesi ba Ba'ara. Mo'ono ia  
 13 chō wo'omonia Hodesi: Jobababa Si-  
 14 bia ba Mesa ba Malakama, ba Jeoesi  
 15 ba Sochia ba Mirima. Da'ō nononia,  
 16 hōgō ngafœ. Ba ononia chō Hoesi,  
 17 ba Abitoebœ ba Elifa'ali. Ba ono  
 18 Gelifa'ali, ba Eberi ba Miseama ba  
 19 Semeri. Da'ō zanaroe'ō Gono ba  
 20 Lodi, awō halama soja chōra. Ba  
 21 Beria ba Sema (hōgō ngafœ ba  
 22 mbanoea Najalona da'ō; ja'ira za-

nimba banoea Gata andrō), ba  
 23 talifösônia Elifa'ali, ba Sasaki ba  
 24 Jeremoto. Ba Sebadia ba Aradi  
 25 ba Ederi, ba Michaëli ba Jisifa ba  
 26 Joha, nono Mberia. Ba Sebadia  
 27 ba Mesoela ba Hisiki ba Heberi, ba  
 28 Jisimerai ba Jisilia ba Jobaba, nono  
 29 Gelifa'ali. Ba Jakimi ba Sichiri ba  
 30 Sabidi, ba Eliënai ba Sileta'i ba  
 31 Eliëli ba Adaja ba Beraja ba Sime-  
 32 rata nono Zime'i. Ba Jisifana ba  
 33 Eberi ba Eliëli, ba Abedono ba  
 34 Sichiri ba Hanamo, ba Hanania ba  
 35 Elama ba Androtia, ba Jifideja'ba  
 36 Fenoeëli, nono Zasaki. Ba Samase-  
 37 rai ba Seharia ba Atalia, ba Jaresia  
 38 ba Elia ba Sichiri, nono Jerohamo.  
 39 Hōgō ngafœ da'ō, ba watalifoesôta  
 40 chōra, no salawa; ba Jeroezalema  
 so ira. Ba si so ba Gibeona ba  
 41 toea Gibeona andrō, Jegoeëli, ba  
 42 tōi wo'omonia, ba Ma'acha. (*F. 9,*  
 43 35-44). Ba si a'a nononia, ba Abe-  
 44 dono, ba itete, ba Soeri ba Kisi ba  
 45 Ba'ali ba Neri ba Nadabi, ba Ge-  
 46 doro ba Ahio ba Secheri. Ba ono  
 47 Mikeloto, ba Simea. Ba ba gamaoe-  
 48 doe dalifoesôra so ira, ba Jeroeza-  
 49 lema, awō dalifoesôra andrō.  
 50 II. Ba ono Neri, ba Kisi, ba ono  
 51 Gisi, ba Saoelo, ba ono Zaoelo, ba  
 52 Jonata ba Malichisoea ba Abinadabi  
 53 ba Eseba'ali. (*Sam. I. 14, 51*). Ba  
 54 ono Jonata, ba Meriba'ali ba ono  
 55 Meriba'ali, ba Micha. Ba ono Micha  
 56 andrō, ba Fitono ba Melechi ba Tarea  
 57 ba Ahasi. Ba ono Gahasi, ba Joada,  
 58 ba ono Joada, ba Alemeti ba Asi-  
 59 maweti ba Simeri. Ba ono Zimeri,  
 60 ba Mosa. Ba ono Mosa, ba Binea;  
 61 ba Rafa nono da'ō, ba Eleasa nono  
 62 da'ō, ba Ascli nono da'ō. Ba ônô  
 63 nono Gaseli, ono matoea; Aserika  
 64 ba Bochoroe ba Sima'eli ba Searia  
 65 ba Obadja ba Hanano dōira. Oi ono  
 66 Gaseli da'ō. Ba ono dalifoesonia  
 67 Eseki, ba Olama, si a'a, ba itete,  
 68 ba Je'oesi, ba itete, ba Elifeleti.  
 69 Ba ono Olama, ba no niha sabōlō,  
 70 si no to'olō ba wafanata, ba ato

sibai nga'ötöra, 150. Oi mado Mbenijami da'ö fefoe. (*F. 12, 2*).

### FAZA 9.

I. Banoea Jeroezalema, mado Joeda ba mado Mbenijami. II. Ba ere ba Ono Lewi. III. Halōwō nono Lewi andrō. IV. Banoea Gibeona. Nga'ötö Zaoelo.

- 1 I. Dozi Iraono Gizeraëli, ba labe'e ba zoera; ba hisa, ba zoera hikaja razo Ndraon Gizeraëli so döira. Ba börö lalö mado Joeda, wa te'oilo'ö ba Mbabeli ira. (*Raz. II. 24, 15, 16*).
- 2 Ba si so ba da'ö fôna, ba dána chöra tanö, ba mbanoeara andrō, ba no Iraono Gizeraëli, ono mbanoea, ere ba Ono Lewi ba sangai halōwō ba gosali. (*Jos. 9, 23. Eser. 3, 20*). Banoea Jeroezalema andrō, ba mado Joeda ba mado Mbenijami ba mado Geferaji ba mado
- 4 Manase: (*Neh. 11, 3-19*). Oeta'i, ono Gamihoedi ono Omeri ono Imeri ono Mbani, fôfô nga'ötö Weresi andrō, ono Joeda. Ba fôfô nga'ötö Zela, ba Asaja, si a'a, ba ononia.
- 6 Ba fôfô nga'ötö Zera, ba Jegoeëli, 690. Ba mado Mbenijami, ba Sáloe, ono Mesoela ono
- 8 Hodawaja ono Hasenoea. Ba baero ö, ba Jibeneja, ono Jerohamo, ba Ela, ono Oesi ono Michiri, ba Mesoela, ono Zefatia ono Regoeëli ono
- 9 Jibenija, ba iwara, ba watalifoesöta chöra, 956 fefoe. Högö ngafœ da'ö fefoe, ba ngafœra andrō.
- 10 II. Ba ere, ba Jedaja ba Jojaribi
- 11 ba Jachino, ba Asaria, ono Hilikia ono Mesoela ono Zadoki ono Merajoto ono Gahitoebi, salawa ba gosali Lowalangi. (*F. 5, 39*). Ba baero ö, ba Adaja, ono Jerohamo ono Wasoeri ono Malachia ono Maësai ono Gadiëli ono Jasera ono Mesoela ono Mesilemiti ono Imeri,
- 13 ba talifoesöra, högö ngafœra, 1760 fefoe, niha si fadoehoe dödöda, ba wangaira halōwöra, ba gosali Lowa-
- 14 langi. Ba Ono Lewi, ba Semaja,

ono Hasoeboe ono Asirika ono Häsabia, fôfô nga'ötö Merari. Ba baero ö, ba Bakabakara ba Heresi ba Galala ba Matania, ono Micha ono Zichiri ono Gasafo. Ba Obadia, ono Zemaja ono Galala ono Jedoetoen, ba Berechia, ono Asa ono Elikana, si so ba mbanoea Netofa andrō. (*F. 2, 54*).

III. Ba sanaro ba mbawandroehö, 17 ba Saloemi ba Akoeboe ba Talamono ba Ahimana ba talifoesöra; högö Zaloemi, irege ma'öchö andre sanaro ia ba mbawandroehö zala-wä andrō, tänö ba gatoemboecha loeo. Da'ö zanaro ba mbawandroehö, ba nahia Nono Lewi andrō. Ba 19 Saloemi andrō, ono Goresi ono Gebiasafo ono Gora, ba talifoesönia, si sawœ ja'ira, nga'ötö Gora, ba no sangaingai halōwö andrō, wanaro tojo mbawandroehö nose, si mane ira toeara fôna, si no sanaro goi ba mbawandroehö ba nahia Jehowa, (*Moz. I. V. 4, 18-20*), ba Fineha andrō, 20 ono Geleazar, ba no salaŵara, ba götö fôna (*Jamoetolo ia Jehowa!*) (*Moz. IV. 25, 7-13*). Ba Sacharia andrō, ono Mezelemia, ba no sanaro ba mbawandroehö ba nose wama'-ele'ö. Ba ja'ira fefoe, si no moe-toetoejoe, ba wanaro tojo mbawandroehö, ba no 212; ba ba mbanoeara latanö ba zoera nga'ötö döira. No Dawido ba Samoeëli sangi'ila andrō zamataro ja'ira, ba halōwöra andrō. (*Sam. I. 9, 9. 11*). Ja'ira ba onora, ba ba zinga mbawandroehö nahia Jehowa so, ba zinga mbawandroehö nahia ose andrō, ba wanaro. Öfa nahia, zi so 24 sanaro andrō: tänö ba gatoemboe-cha loeo ba tänö ba gaechoela ba tänö jöoe ba tänö raja. Ba talifoesöra ba mbanoea side'ide chöra, ba fitoefitoe bongi wa'ara möimöi ira mijomo, ba wanolo ja'ira. Ba 26 satoea zanaro ba mba wandroehö andrō, si daöfa, ba lö'ö sa aefa'aefa ba halōwöra, fadoro. Da'ö Nono Lewi

andrō. Ba nifaigifaigira gōi mbate'e andrō, fabaja nihōna andrō, ba gosali Lowalangi; ba ba zi bongi, ba lō laboelō'ō ira ba zi fašoei go-sali Lowalangi. Me no ja'ira zanaro ba zi bongi, ba ero na moloeo, ba lakoë mbawandroehō. Ba samaigimaigi fakake ba wame'e soe-mange ōsa, irā ; la'ofaja, na la'ohe 29 bacha ba na lafoeli baero. Ba so gōi ōsa nifataro samaigimaigi gamagama andrō, gamagama ni'a-monii'ō gefoe, ba hamo si sōchi andrō ba agoe ba fanicha ba rembar-remba. Ba ere ōsa, ba no nifataro ba wamali'ō fanicha samohoea re-mbaremba andrō. (*Moz. II. 30, 23-31 25*). Ba Matitia andrō, Ono Lewi, ono ma'oewoe Gora andrō, Saloemi, ono si a'a, ba no nifataro ba wogore 32 koe. Ba ma'oewoe Gahati ōsa, iwara, ba no nifataro ba wangali roti nifaigifaigi andrō, ero na loeo 33 sabato. (*Moz. III. 24, 5. 8*). Da'ō mege zanoenō andrō, hōgō ngafē ba Nono Lewi; nahiara mbate'e andrō, lō halōwōra bō'ō, me no bongi ma'ōchō lō aefaaefa ira ba 34 halōwōra andrō. (*A. 14-16*). Da'ō hōgō ngafē andrō ba Nono Lewi, ba watalifoesōta andrō chōra, amae-dola woeroegō. Ba Jeroezalema so ira.

35 IV. Ba si so ba Gibeona, ba toea Gibeona andrō, Jejeli, ba tōi wo'omonia, ba Ma'acha. (*F. 8, 29-38*). 36 Ba ononia si a'a, ba Abedono, ba [itete ba] Soeri ba Kisi ba Ba'ali 37 ba Neri ba Nadabi, ba Gedoro ba 38 Ahio ba Sacharia ba Mikeloto. Ba ono Mikeloto, ba Simea. Ba ja'ira gōi, ba ba gamaoedoe dalifoesōra so, ba Jeroezalema, awō dalifoesōra 39 andrō. Ba ono Neri, ba Kisi, ba ono Gisi, ba Saoelo, ba ono Zaoelo, ba Jonata, ba Malichisoea ba Abi- 40 nadabi ba Eseba'ali. Ba ono Jonata, ba Meriba'ali, ba ono Meriba'ali, 41 ba Micha. Ba ono Micha, ba Fitono 42 ba Melechi ba Tarea ba Ahasi. Ba

ono Gahasi, ba Jaëra, ba ono Jaëra, ba Alemeti ba Asimaweti ba Simeri; ba ono Zimeri, ba Mosa. Ba ono 43 Mosa, ba Binea. Ba ono da'ō, ba Refaja, ba ono da'ō, ba Eleasa, ba ono da'ō, ba Aseli. Ba ūnō nono 44 Gaseli, ono matoea, Aserika ba Bo-choroe ba Sima'eli ba Searia ba Obadia ba Hanano dōira. Da'ō no-nono Gaseli andrō.

## FAZA 10.

I. Fa'amate ndra Saoelo ononia. II. La'o'aja mbtonia Dawa Wilisiti, ba lahaogō wogo'o ja'ia banoea Jabesi andrō.

(*Faigi gōi Sam. I. 31*)

I. Ba no lalaе ba Ndraono Giza-  
eraëli Dawa Wilisiti; ba no moloi  
Ndraono Giza-eräli labe'e Dawa Wi-  
lisiti, ba hisa tooe ba danō niboe-  
noe ba hili Giliboa. Ba lō labōhōli  
ndra Saoelo ononia Dawa Wilisiti,  
laboenoe sa'ae nono Zaoelo, Jonata  
ba Abinadabi ba Malichisoea. Ba  
me laforege chō Zaoelo, me na la'-  
ila ia sifafana, ba ata'oe sibai ia  
zifafana andrō. Ba imane chō zo-  
lohe fangōnania: Sobi zi'ōlio e ba  
fahō ndra'odo, fa bōi mōi dania zi  
lō moeboto andrō, ba wango'aja  
ja'o ! Ba lō edōna zolohe fangōnania,  
me ata'oe ia. Ba itoejoe wōda  
Saoelo, ba ilangōgō. Ba me i'ilā  
solohe fangōnania, no mate Zaoelo  
ba ilangōgō gōi wōdania, ba mate  
ia gōi. Si manō wa'amate Zaoelo ba  
ononia si datōloe, si samba omo  
ja'ira; endronga mate ira. Ba me  
larongo Iraono Giza-eräli gefoe ba  
ndraso, no moloi Ndraono Giza-eräli  
ba no mate Zaoelo, fabaja ononia,  
ba larōi mbanoeara, moloi. Ba so  
Ndrawinga Wilisiti, ba la'ochōgō na-  
hiara.

II. Ba mahemoloe ō, ba so Ndرا-  
wa Wilisiti, ba wangai gamagama  
niboenoe, ba hisa tooe Zaoelo ba  
iraononia si datōloe, ba hili Giliboa.  
Ba lahalō gamagamania, ba la'ohe

1

2

3

4

5

6

7

8

9

- hôgônia ba fangônia ba lafate-  
nge zanôrõi tanô Ndrewa Wilisiti,  
ba wangombacha ba nadoera ba  
ba niha sato toeria wemônara a-  
10 ndrõ. Ba fangônia, ba labe'e ba  
gosali Lowalangira andrõ, ba hôgô-  
nia, ba la'osõ ba nomo Dagono.  
11 Ba me larongo fefoe nilaoe Ndrewa  
Wilisiti chô Zaoelo banoea Ja-  
12 besi ba danô Gileadi, dozi, ba mao-  
so zabôlõra fefoe, lahalõ mboto  
Zaoelo ba boto ndraononia, la'ohé  
ba Jabesi. Ba lako'o mbotoria ba  
mbôrõ manawa andrõ ba Jabesi,  
ba mamoní ba gô ira, fitoe bongi.  
13 (Sam. II. 2, 5). Tobali mate Zaoelo  
ba horônia chô Jehowa, me lô ni'-  
o'ónia oroisia Jehowa ba me no  
isofoe ba mbechoe, ba wama'ele'õ  
chônia lala, (Sam. I. 15, 11; 28, 8),  
14 me lô nisofoenia chô Jehowa fa-  
ma'ele'õ. Andrõ wa ibe'e mate ia  
[Jehowa], ba fa'arazo, ba ibe'e chô  
Dawido, ono Giza'i.

### FAZA 11.

I. Tobali razo Ndrono Gizerâeli  
Dawido. Atoe'a ira ba hati Siona.  
II. Sabôlõ andrõ chô Dawido.

(A. 1-9: Sam. II. 5, 1-10.)

- 1 I. Ba owoelo Ndrono Gizerâeli  
fefoe, chô Dawido, lamane chônia :  
Fôfô nôsioe ndra'aga! (Moz. I. 29, 14).  
2 Me fôna sa'ae, me razo na Zaoelo,  
ba no ja'oegô zolohe Iraono Gize-  
raëli, ba wasoewôta, ba ja'oegô gôi  
zolohe mangawoeli; ba noa gôi ima-  
ne chôoe Lowalangioe, Johowa :  
Ja'oegô dania zokoebaloi banoeagoe  
Iraono Gizerâeli, ba razora ndra oe-  
3 gô! Ba möi chô razo ba Heberona,  
zatoea Ndrono Gizerâeli fefoe, ba  
fawoe'oe li chôra Dawido, ba He-  
berona, ba zanehe Jehowa ; ba lab-  
abajo:ni razo Ndrono Gizerâeli Da-  
wido, dali goroisa Jehowa andrõ,  
nifa'ema Zamoeëli. (Sam. I. 16, 1.  
4 3, 12). Ba isa'wa Jeroezalema Da-  
wido, awô Ndrono Gizerâeli fefoe —  
Jeroezalema Jeboesi andrõ ; Iraono

Jeboesi, niha si tohôna ba danô,  
zi so ba da'õ —. Ba lamane chô  
Dawido banoea Jeboesi andrõ : Lô'õ  
sa atoe'a'õ ba da'e ! Ba iforege  
Dawido, ba atoe'a ia ba hati Siona,  
ja'ia mbanoea Dawido andrõ. Ba  
da'õ imane Dawido : Ha niha zi  
ofôna mangalani Iraono Jeboesi,  
ba labe'e koemandra ba solohe !  
Ba si ofôna möi ja'wa, ba Joabi,  
ono Zeroeja, ba tobali koemandra  
ia. Ba ba hati andrõ i'iagô sa'ae  
Dawido, andrõ wa labe'e tõinia  
mbanoea Dawido. Ba i'aro'õ mba-  
noea andrõ, fasoei, i'otarai Milo  
andrõ, fasoei manô ; ba Joabi za-  
ngaro bô'ónia, jomo ba mbanoea.  
Ba itoegoe tedooe wa'abôlõ Dawi-  
do, itolo ia Jehowa ngahõn.

(A. 10-41: Sam. II. 23, 8-39.)

II. Ba da'e zalawa ba zabôlõ 10  
andrõ chô Dawido, sanolo sibai  
ja'ia, me tobali razo ia, awô Ndrono  
Gizeraëli fefoe, ba wamataro  
razo ja'ia, dali goroisa Jehowa ba  
Ndrono Gizerâeli. Ba da'e wa'ato 11  
zabôlõ andrõ chô Dawido : Jasobe,  
ba, ono Hachamoni, hôgô zi datôloe  
andrõ. Ilaoe dohonia, ba 300  
zi mate, endronga. (F. 27, 2). Ba 12  
fanetenia, ba Eleazari, ono Dodo,  
ma'oewoe Gahohi ; samôsa ia ba zi  
datôloe, sabôlõ. (F. 27, 4). Awô Da-  
wido ia ba Wasedâmi, me no owoelo  
Ndrewa Wilisiti ba wasondrata. Ba  
so ba da'õ mbolo nowi, gandroe.  
Ba me moloi zato, labe'e Dawa  
Wilisiti, ba la'agô daloe nowi, la-  
fadôni [ba nemali] ba lalaoe ba  
Ndrewa Wilisiti, ba tobali femôna  
seboea, itolo Jehowa. Ba samoeza 15  
maôchô, ba datôloe zi möi mitoee  
chô Dawido, ba hati kara andrõ,  
ba hati Adoela, datôloe salawa an-  
drõ, ba zi 30, me no ba zalo'o, ba  
Refa'i, labe'e golombasewara Dawa  
Wilisiti. (Sam. I. 22, 1). Ba hati an-  
drõ so Dawido, me loeo da'õ, ba  
ba Mbetilechema so Ndrewa Wili-  
siti sato. Ba omasi Dawido [nidanô], 17

- ba imane : Ha niha zana'oe gôgoe  
idânô, ba mba'a andrô, ba zinga  
18 mbawa gôli Mbetilechema ? Ba latôrô golombasewâ Ndrawa Wilisiti  
si datôloe latimba ira, ba lata'oe ni-  
danô ba mba'a andrô, ba zinga mba-  
wa gôli Mbetilechema, ba la'ohe chô  
Dawido. Ba lô edôna ibadoe Dawido,  
idoewagô [soemange] chô Jehowa,  
19 imane : Jamoetenâwa ndra'o Lowa-  
langigoe, fa bôi oelaoe zi manô !  
Hadia, oebadoe ndro zabôlô andre,  
si no mangositengagô nosora, me  
môi ira? Lô'ô sa ba dôdôra nosora,  
wolohe ja'ia ba da'e ! — ba lô'ô  
manô ibadoe. Da'ô nilaoe zabôlô  
20 andrô, si datôloe. Ba Abiza'i, achi  
Joabi, ba no hôgô ba zi tôloe nga-  
foeloe andrô. Ilaoe dohonia, ba 300  
zi mate, ba no seboea toeria ia,  
21 ba zi 30 andrô. Ba zi 30, ba no  
seboea tôi ia, ba ja'ia zolohe ja'-  
ira, ba ba zi da tôloe andrô, ba lô  
22 fala'wala'wa ia. Ba Benaja, ono  
Jehojada, niha sabôlô, seboea ilaoe,  
banoea Gabase'eli. Ja'ia zamoenoe  
ono Gariëli, Iraono Moabi, si daroea.  
Ba samoeza ma'ôchô, me so deoe  
si bakoe, ba iboenoë zingo, si tooe  
23 ba mba'a. Ba iboenoë gôi Ndrawa  
Miseraji, niha seboea sibai, lima  
hela. Sara doho ba danga Ndrawa  
Miseraji andrô, sezai mawô; ba ha  
sî'o i'he chönia Benaja ; ba ira'oe  
doho andrô, ba danga Ndrawa Mi-  
seraji andrô, ba tohonia andrô ibe'e  
famoenoenia. (*Sam. I. 17, 7. 40. 51.*)  
24 Da'ô nilaoe Mbenaja, ono Jehojada,  
ba seboea toeria ia ba zi 30 sabôlô  
25 andrô. (*F. 27, 5. 6.*) Ba zi tôloe nga-  
foeloe, ba no seboea tôi ia, ba ba  
zi datôloe, ba lô fala'wala'wa ia. Ba  
ibe'e hôgô wazoeri ia Dawido, hôgô  
26 wazoeri si lô aefâ aefâ chönia. Ba  
sabôlô andrô, ba Azaheli, achi Jo-  
abi, ba Elihana, ono Dodo, banoea  
27 Mbetilechema, ba Samoti, banoea  
Haroro, ba Helesi, banoea Walono,  
28 (*F. 27, 8. 10.*) ba Ira, ono Ike,  
banoea Dekoa, ba Abiézeri, banoea
- Ganatoti, ba Sibechai, banoea Hoe- 29  
sa, ba Ilai, banoea Gahoho, ba 30  
Maharai, banoea Netofa, ba Heledi,  
ono Mba'ana, banoea Netofa, ba 31  
Ita'i, ono Ribai, banoea Gibeä, ba  
mado Mbenijami, ba Benaja, ba-  
noea Wireato, ba Hoerai, banoea 32  
Nahale-Gasi ba Abiéli, banoea Ga-  
raba, ba Asimaweti, banoea Mba- 33  
koeri, ba Eliaba, banoea Za'alabo,  
ba Hasemi, banoea Gizon, ba Jo- 34  
nata, ono Zage, banoea Harara, ba 35  
Ahiamo, ono Zachara, banoea Ha-  
rara, ba Elifali, ono Goeri, ba 36  
Heferi, banoea Mechera, ba Ahia,  
banoea Walono, ba Hesero, banoea 37  
Garemeli, ba Na'arai, ono Esibai.  
Ba Joëli, talifoesô Natano, ba Mibi- 38  
hara, ono Hegeri, ba Seleki, Iraono 39  
Gamoni, ba Naharai, banoea Mbe'-  
erot, solohe fangôna chô Joabi ono  
Zeroeja, ba Ira, banoea Jatiri, ba 40  
Garebi, banoea Jatiri. Ba Oeria, 41  
Iraono Cheti, ba Sabada, ono Gahe-  
lai, (*Sam. II. 11, 3.*), ba Adina, ono 42  
Zisa, mado Roebeno, sala'wa ba  
mado Roebeno, ba tôloe ngafoeloe  
nawönia, ba Hanano, ono Ma'acha, 43  
ba Jozafati, banoea Metene, ba 44  
Oesia, banoea Gasehera, ba Sama  
ba Jeïli, ono Hotama, banoea Ga-  
roëri, ba Jediaëli, ono Zimeri, ba 45  
talifoesönia Joha, banoea Disi, ba 46  
Eliëli, banoea Mahana'i, ba Jeribai  
ba Josawia, ono Gelina'ama, ba Jite-  
ma, Iraono Moabi, ba Eliëli ba Obedi 47  
ba Ja'asiëli, banoea Mesobaja.

## FAZA 12.

I. Sabôlô andrô, si fafafao chô  
Dawido, me moloi ia, me igohi ia  
Saoelo. II. Tôi zi môi ba Heberona,  
ba wamataro razo Dawido.

I. **Ba** da'ô zi môi awô Dawido ba 1  
Zikelagi, me no moloi ia ibe'e Saoelo,  
ono Gisi. Fôfô zabôlô andrô gôi ira,  
sanolo ba wasöndrata, (*Sam. I. 27,*  
*6.*), solohe fana, ba si no to'ôlô ba  
waribosa, he kambôlô ba he kabera,  
ba he zoei ba wafanata. Iwa Zaoelo 2

- andrō, mado Mbenijami, ba (F. 8, 3 40) Ahiëseri, hōgō, ba Joasi, iraono Hasema'a, banoea Gibeal, ba Jesiēli ba Feleti, iraono Gasimaweti, ba Beracha ba Jehoe, banoea Ganatoti.
- 4 Ba Jisimaja, banoea Gibeona, sabōlō ba zi tōloe ngafoeloe andrō ba solohe ja'ira; ba Jeremia ba Jahasiēli ba Johanano ba Josabada,
- 5 banoea Gedera. Ba Eloezai ba Jerimoto ba Bealia ba Semaria ba Se-
- 6 fatia, banoea Harifi; ba Elikana, ba Jisija ba Asare'eli ba Joëzeri ba Jasobeamo, ma'oewoe Gora. (F. 25, 7 18). Ba Joëla ba Sebadia, iraono
- 8 Jerohamo, banoea Gedoro. Ba mado Gado, sanaŵa Dawido — ba hatinia andrō, ba danō si mate — niha sabōlō, si no mangarō, ba wasōndrata, solohe baloese ba toho, hoelō zingo wamaigida, ba no saoha ahe, si mane nago ba hili: (Sam. 9 II. 2, 18): Ja'ia Geseri, hōgō, ba fanetenia, ba Obadia, ba fanete, ba 10 Eliabi, ba fanete, ba Misimana, ba 11 fanete, ba Jeremia, ba fanete, ba 12 Ata'i, ba fanete, ba Eliēli, ba fanete, ba Johanano, ba fanete, ba 13 Elisabada, ba fanete, ba Jeremia, 14 ba fanete, ba Machabanai. Da'ō mado Gado; side'idera, ba ilawa zi otoe, ba sabōlora, ba hōnō ilawa.
- 15 Da'ō zangōtō Joridano, ba mbaŵa si fōfōna, me no afōnoe ngōfi, ba same'e moloi banoea ba ndraso fefoe, tānō ba gatoemboechaloeo
- 16 ba tānō ba gaechoela. Ba so gōi ōsa mado Mbenijami, awō mado Joeda, sanaŵa Dawido, ba hati
- 17 andrō. Ba mōi tooe Dawido, i'o-ndrasi ira, hoemedea ia chōra, imane: Na ba wa'atoelō mōi ami chōgoe, ba wanolo ja'odo, ba data'osara'ō dōdōda; ba na ba wemanga mbōligoe, ba zi fa'oedoe chōgoe, mōi ami, he ū'a'e lō lalōgōe, si togoele ba dangagoe, ba jamoefagi Lo-walangi ndra toeada, ba jamoefagi tōrō hoekoe! Ba ifaroee Gamasai, hōgō zi 30, Eheha, ba imane:
- „Chōoe ndra'aga, ja'oegō Dawido, awōoe, ja'oegō, ono Giza'i! Ja ahowoe, ja ahwoe ndra'oegō, ba ja a-howoezanolo ja'oegō; noa sa itolo'ō Lowalangioe!“ Ba itema ira Dawido, ba ifataro solohe sabōlō andrō chōnia. Ba mado Manase ōsa, sanawā Dawido, me mōi ia awō Ndrawa Wilisiti, me lasoewō Zaoelo (ba lō'ō sa latolo Ndrawa Wilisiti, la-fofanō sa'a Dawido Dawa Wilisiti, me no mamagōlō ira, lainane: Ma isawa zochō ja'ia, Saoelo, ba mōi fa'aetoe mbagida. (Sam. I. 29, 4). Ba me isawa Zikelagi, ba si mōi 20 chōnia mado Manase, ba Adana ba Josabada ba Jediaeli ba Michaēli ba Josabada [na] ba Elihoe ba Sileta'i, hōgō ngahōnō mado Manase. Ba latolo Dawido ba nemali 21 andrō; noa sa sabōlō ira fefoe, ba tebe'e solohe sato ira. Ero ma'ōchō 22 sa so zanawā Dawido, ba wanolo ja'ia, irege ato sibai chōnia zabōlō, hoelō si mane sabōlō chō Lowalangi.
- II. Ba da'e wa'ato hōgō zi mōi 23 fasoewō, si no mangarō, si mōi chō Dawido, ba Heberona, ba wama'ema chōnia fa'arazo Zaoelo andrō, dali goriosa Jehovah: Mado Joeda, solohe 24 baloese ba toho, si no mangarō ba wasoewōta, ba no 6800. Ba mado 25 Zimeoni, ba 7100 zabōlō. Ba mado 26 Lewi, ba 4600. Ba baero ō, ba Jo-jada, salawa nga'ōtō Ga'aroni, 3700 28 ira, ba Sadoki, ono matoea sabōlō; 22 zalaŵa ba watalifoesōta andrō chōra. (Sam. II. 15, 24. F. 5, 34). Ba mado Mbenijami, iwa Zaoelo, ba 29 3000; sato chōra, ba lō'ō sa labō-hōli nga'ōtō Zaoelo, iroegi loeo da'ō. Ba mado Geferaji, ba 20,800, sabōlō 30 ba seboea toeria, ba watalifoesōta andrō chōra. Ba si matonga mado 31 Manase, ba 18,000, nitōtōi, ena'ō mōi ira, ba wamatitaro razo Dawido. Ba mado Isasari, si no aboto ba 32 dōdō inōtō, sangila watahōgō nilaoe Ndraono Gizeraēli, ba 200 hōgō, awō

- 33 niwara fefoe, barō mbawara. Ba mado Zeboeloni, ba 50,000, sabōlō ba wasoewōta, si so ngawalō wāngōna, ba si no mangarō, sange-nandrōna manolo, si ha sara dōdō. 3  
 34 Ba mado Nafetali, ba 1000 hōgō, ba 37,000 nawōra, solohe baloese 4  
 35 ba toho. Ba mado Dano, ba 28,600, 5  
 36 si no mangarō, ba wasōndrata. Ba mado Gaseri, ba 40,000, sabōlō, sangendrōna fao, ba wasoewōta.  
 37 Ba moroi ba zi tambai Joridano : Mado Roebeno ba mado Gado ba si matonga mado Manase, ba 120,000, si so fangōna, hadia ia ngawalō, 6  
 38 sogoena ba wasoewōta. Sabōlō andrō fefoe, si no mama'anō ba wasoewōta, zi mōi ba Heberona, ha sara dōdō, ba wamataro razo Ndraono Gizeraëli fefoe Dawido. Ba he Iraono Gizeraëli fefoe, si tosai baero ō, ba ha sara dōdō, ba wamataro 7  
 39 razo Dawido. Ba tōloe bongi ira ba da'ō chō Dawido, ba lafodiwo 8  
 40 ira talifoesōra andrō. Ba sahatō ba da'ō, irege mado Isasari ba mado Zeboeloni ba mado Nafetali, ba la'ohe mbalazo ba haeloe galide ba ba haeloe gondra ba ba haeloe koedo kalide ba ba haeloe zawi : ōra hamo ba kooe nilaoe boea ara ba kooe nilaoe boea nagoe ba agoe ba fanicha ba sawi ba biribiri, oja sibai, me no somoeso tōdō Ndraono Gizeraëli. 9

## FAZA 13.

I. Lahalō dawōla ni'amoni'ō andrō, la'ohe ba Jeroezalema. II. Fa'amate Oesa andrō. Terōi ba nomo Gobedi-Edomo dawōla.

*Faigi gōi Sam. II. 6, 1-11.)*

- 1 I. Ea mamagōlō Dawido ba goemandra zi hōnō ba ba goemandra zi otoe ba ba zalawa fefoe. Ba imane Dawido, ba Ndraono Gizeraëli sato, fefoe : Na omasi ami [gōi], ba na moroi chō Lowalangida, Jehovah, ba datafatenge ba niwada misa, si no torōi foeri heza, ba danō Ndraono Gizeraëli ba ba gere ba ba Nono Lewi, ba mbanoea misa, nitehe chōra, fabaja benoea ba ngai, ena'ō la'ondrasi ita, ba ena'ō tafoeli tahalō chōda dawōla Lowalangida andrō ; me loeo razo Zaoelo, ba lō'ō sa ba dōdōda ja'ia. Ba latema linia sato fefoe, hana na lamanō, me omasi zato niwa'ōnia andrō. Ba ifakao-ni'ō Ndraono Gizeraëli fefoe Dawido, i'otarai mbewe Zihora, ba danō Miseraji, noemalō ba lala ba Hamata andrō, ena'ō lahhalō dawōla Lowalangi, ba Giriati Jeari. Ba mōi ba Mba'alala [ja'ia Giriati Jeari ba mado Joeda] Dawido, awō Ndraono Gizeraëli fefoe, ba wolohe mijawa, moroi ba da'ō, tawōla Lowalangi andrō, nifotōi tawōla Jehovah sidadao ja'ava keroebi. (*Jos. 15, 9.*) Ba lahhalō dawōla Lowalangi, ba nomo Gabinadabi, ba labē'e ba goereta si bohooe, ba Oesa ba Ahio zolohe koereta andrō. Ba Dawido ba Iraono Gizeraëli fefoe, ba molaja, wowaōwaō fōna Lowalangi, laforege, manoēnō ira ba lalaoe mbiola nitika, side'ide ba seboea, ba labōzi rafa'i ba faritia ba lalaoe dorofe. 10
- II. Ba me laroegi golajama mbasitō andrō ba Gidono, ba i'oro'ō dangania Oesa, ba wolohelohe tawōla, me no lahole'ō ira sawi andrō. Ba tesao wōnoe Jehovah chō Oesa, ba ibōzi ia, ba tobali mate ia ba da'ō, fōna Lowalangi. Ba lō sōchisōchi 11 dōdō Dawido, me no ira'oe manō Oesa andrō Jehovah, ba labē'e sa'ae tōi naha andrō Weresi Oesa (Fondra'oe Oesa), iroegi ma'ōchō andre. Ba ata'oe Dawido Lowalangi, 12 me loeo da'ō, ba imane : Ba he oewisa wolohe chōgōe tawōla Lowalangi andrō ? Ba lō ifa'oe'hō chōnia 13 ba mbanoea Dawido dawōla, ba ngai lala ifa'oe'hō, ba nomo Gobedi-Edomo, banoea Gata. Ba torōi ba da'ō dawōla Lowalangi, chō Gobedi-Edomo, ba nomonia, tōloe wa'wa ;

ba ifahowoe'ō Jehowa zi samba omo  
ndra Obedi-Edomo, awō fefoe ha-  
dia ia zi so chōnia.

## FAZA 14.

I. Ifatenge doeka chō Dawido Hiramo. Donga Dawido ba ononia ba Jeroezalema. II. Mendroea l'alani Ndrawa Wilisiti Dawido.

(Faigi gōi Sam. II. 5, 11-25.)

- 1 I. Ba Hiramo andrō, razo Diro, ba ifatenge zinenge chō Dawido, ba ifa'ohe'ō geoe, eresi, ba toeka gara ba toeka geoe ifatenge, ba wolaoe 2 omo chō Dawido. Ba aboto ba dōdō Dawido, wa no ifataro ia razo Ndraono Gизeraëli Jehowa, wa itoegoe eboea wa'arazonia [ibe'e Jehowa], bōrō mbanoeania Iraono 3 Gизeraëli. Ba ba Jeroezalema, ba ihalō na ndra alawe Dawido, ba toemboetoemboe na chōnia ndrao- 4 no, ono matoea ba ono alawe. Da'e dōi ndraono andrō, si toemboe chōnia ba Jeroezalema: Samoea ba 5 Sobaba ba Natano ba Selomo, ba Jibihara ba Elisoea ba Elefeleto, 6 ba Noga ba Nefegi ba Jafia, 7 ba Elisama ba Be'eliada ba Eli- feleti.

- 8 II. Ba me larongo Dawa Wilisiti, no moebajoini razo Ndraono Gизeraëli fefoe Dawido, ba so ira moroi si tooe, dozi ira, ba wanga-loei Dawido. Ba me irongo da'ō 9 Dawido, ba ifaondragō ira. Ba me no laroegi danō Dawa Wilisiti, me no lafazaewe ira ba zalo'o, ba 10 Refa'i, ba isofoe chō Lowalangi Dawido, imane: Hadia, oefaondragō Ndrewa Wilisiti andrō, hadia, ōbe'e ba dangagoe ira? Ba imane chōnia Jehowa: Ae'e -- oebe'e ba dangagoe 11 ira! Ba me lafa'e ira mijāwa, ba Mba'ali Werasi, ba ilaoe chōra Dawido, ba te'ala ira ibe'e. Ba imane Dawido: No moezaewe nemaligoe fōnagoe ibe'e Lowalangi tangagoe andre, si mane na atōla mba'aba'a nidanō! Andrō wa labe'e tōi naha a-

ndrō Mba'ali Werasi (Sochō fa'atōla). Ba larōi foeri ba da'ō nadoera, ba ifatoenoe'ō Dawido. (Moz. V. 7, 5. 25). Ba ifoeli so Ndrewa Wilisiti, labologō ira ba zalo'o. Ba me ifoeli isofoe chō Lowalangi Dawido, ba imane chōnia Lowalangi: Bōi faondragō ira, fasoei ira, moroi foeri, ba otarai mbōrō keretaoe andrō, wolaoe chōra! Ba na ūrongo roeroe 15 zanōrō ba hogoe keretaoe andrō, ba laboe; noa sa mowaōwaō fōnaoe Lowalangi, ba wolaoe ba Ndrewa Wilisiti, ba zanoewō andrō. Ba i'o'ō Dawido niwā'ō Lowalangi chōnia, ba te'ala Ndrewa Wilisiti labe'e, i'otarai Gibeona, iroegi misa Geseri. Ba hoemōngō doeria Dawido 17 ba danō niha bō'ō, fefoe, ba dozi soi, ba ihawoei fa'ata'oera Dawido Jehowa.

## FAZA 15.

I. La'ohē ba Jeroezalema dawōla Lowalangi. II. Lafataro zanoenō, Ono Lewi. III. Fa'omoeso dōdō Dawido, si fatoewoe chō Michala.

- I. Ba molaoe omo Dawido — tengā ha samboea — ba mbanoea Dawido andrō, ba ifazōchi gōi nahia dawōla Lowalangi andrō, ose ilaoe ba da'ō. Imane Dawido me loeo da'ō: Tawōla Lowalangi andrō, ba lō tola la'osa'ō niha bō'ō, ha Ono Lewi andrō; me no ja'ira nitoe-toeje Jehowa, ba wangosa'ō tawōla Lowalangi, ba wangaingai halōwō chōnia, si lō mamaſōmalō. Ba ifakaoni'ō ba Jeroezalema Ndraono Gизeraëli fefoe Dawido, ba wolohe mijāwa tawōla Jehowa ba nahiania andrō, nilaoenia. Ba i'woeloi nga'ōtō Ga'aroni Dawido, awō Nono Lewi andrō: Nga'ōtō Gahati andrō: Oeriëli, satoea, ba talifoesōnia, 120. Ba he nga'ōtō Merari: Asaja, satoea, ba talifoesōnia, 220. Ba he nga'ōtō Gereso: Joëli, satoea, ba talifoesōnia, 130. Ba he nga'ōtō Elisafa: Semaja, satoea, ba

- 9 talifoesõnia, 200. Ba he nga'ötö Heberona : Eliëli, satoea, ba tali-  
 10 foesõnia, 80. Ba he nga'ötö Oesiëli : Aminadabi satoea, ba talifoesõnia,  
 11 112. Ba ifa'aso gere andrō Dawido, Sadoki ba Abiataro, ba ono Lewi andrō, Oeriëli ba Asaja ba Joëli ba Semaja ba Eliëli ba Aminadabi,  
 12 (*Sam. II. 15, 29*), ba inane chôra : No satoea ngafœ ami ba Nono Lewi, mi'amoni, ja'ami ba talifoe-  
 sõmi, ena'ö mi'ohe mijawa dawõla Jehowa, Lowalangi Ndراono Gize-  
 13 raëli ba naha andrō nilaoegoe na-  
 hania. Me no lõ ja'ami, ba zi fõfõna andrō, ba no ibõzi ndra'aga Lowalangida, Jehowa, me lõ ma'o'ö  
 14 nifachoinia. (*F. 13, 9, 10*). Ba mamoni gere andrō, awõ Nono Lewi andrō, ba wolohe mijawa tawõla Jehowa, Lowalangi Ndراono Gize-  
 15 raëli. Ba lafazaõa dawõla Lowa-  
 langi Ono Lewi andrō, labare'ö ba galisira heahea andrō, la'o'ö niwa'ö Moze, dali goroisa Jehowa, (*Moz. II. 25, 14. Moz. IV. 4, 15*).  
 16 II. Ba ibe'e li Dawido ba zatoea Nono Lewi andrō, ba wamatara iwa-  
 ra andrō, sanoenõ, si so fakake ba wanoenõ, biola nitika, seboea ba side'ide ba faritia, ena'ö lafarongogõ loealoea wa'omoeso dõdõ, seboea  
 17 li. Ba nifatara Nono Lewi andrō, ba Hemano, ono Joëli, ba talifoesõra Asafo, ono Mberechia, ba iwara, nga'ötö Merari, Etano, ono Goesaja.  
 18 Ba awõra iwara na, amaedola da-  
 mbalina : Sacharia, ono Ja'asiëli, ba Semiramoto ba Jehielä ba Oeni ba Eliabi ba Benaja ba Ma'aseja ba Matitia ba Elifelehoe ba Mikeneja ba Obedi-Edomo ba Jeielä, sanaro  
 19 ba mbawandroehõ. Ba Hemano ba Asafo ba Etano, sanoenõ, si so fa-  
 ritia, ba wangeboea li. (*F. 6, 18.*  
 20 24; 25, 1). Ba Sacharia ba Aziëli ba Semiramoto ba Jehielä ba Oeni ba Eliabi ba Ma'aseja ba Benaja, ba si so biola nitika seboea, si ohia'ö  
 21 li nono alawe. Ba Matitia ba Elife-
- lehoe ba Mikeneja ba Obedi-Edomo ba Jeielä ba Azasia, ba si so biola nitika side'ide, soli sesolo, fondrõnia'ö. Ba Kenania, satoea Nono Lewi, ba wangosa'ö [tawõla] ba samaigi fangosa'ö andrō, me no to'ölö ia ba da'ö. Ba Berechia ba Elikana, ba no sanaro ba mbawandroehõ, ba naha dawõla. Ba Sebania ba Jozafati ba Netane'eli ba Amisai ba Sacharia ba Benaja ba Eliëzeri, ere andrō, ba solaoe torofe, sowaõwaõ fõna dawõla Lowalangi, ba Obedi-Edomo ba Jehia, ba no sanaro ba mbawandroehõ [gõi], ba naha dawõla.
- (A. 25-29: *Sam. II. 6, 12-16*.)
- III. Ba möi Dawido, awõ zatoea Ndراono Gizeräli, awõ goemandra ngahõnõ, ba wolohe mijawa tawõla goroisa Jehowa, moroi ba nomo Gobedi-Edomo, oi so wa'omoeso dõdõ. Ba me itolo Lowalangi Nono Lewi andrō, sangosa'ö tawõla goroisa Jehowa, ba fitoe rozi labe'e soemange ono zañi ba fitoe nga'-ee gõi mbiribiri si matoea. Ba baroe seboea, tarafali, mbaroe Dawido ba baroe Nono Lewi fefoe, sangosa'ö tawõla ba baroe Genania, satoea zangosa'ö, [hõgõ] zanoenõ. Ba baroe ba doto na, tarafali, mbaroe Dawido. Ba la'ohe mijawa dawõla goroisa Jehowa Iraono Gizeräli fe-  
 28 foe, no owoawoea dõdõ ba no eboea li dorofe sanaoe, ba so dorofe bõõ ba faritia, ba biola nitika, seboea ba side'ide, lalaoe. Ba me iroegi mba-  
 29 noeia Dawido tawõla goroisa Jehowa, ba ifaigi Michala andrō, ono Zaoelo, moroi jaña ba zandrela. Ba me i'ilä, wa ifarõga ia Dawido ba molaja, ba fatoewoe ia chõnia.

## FAZA 16.

I. La'ohe baose dawõla. II. Fa-  
 20 noenõ Dawido. III. Tefataro ba wamosoemange Jehowa Nono Lewi ba ere.

(A. 1-3. 43: *Sam. II. 6, 17-19*.)

I. Ba me no la'ohe mijomo da- 1

- wöla Lowalangi ba me no labe'e ba nose andrō, nilaoe Dawido nahi-ania, ba lafesoemange Lowalangi, soemange nitoenoe ba soemange fangorifi. Ba me no i'asiwai Dawido wame'e soemange nitoenoe andrō, awō zoemange fangorifi ba ifahowoe'ō niha sato ba dōi Jehowa, ba idozigō Ndراono Gизeraëli, he ira matoea, ba he ira alawe, samboea roti ba samba soe'asoe'a [agoe] ba sagörō koee nilaoe boea nagoe zamōsa. Ba ifataro sangai halöwō Nono Lewi ōsa fōna dawöla Jehowa, ba ena'ō lasoeno Jehowa, Lowalangi Ndراono Gизeraëli, ena'ō la'andrō saoha gölönia [wa'eboea dödönia] ba ena'ō la'ebœa'ō döinia: Asafo andrō, högō, ba Sacharia, tambalania, ba Jejeli ba Semiramotba Jeliëli ba Matitia ba Eliabi ba Benaja ba Obedi-Edomo ba Jejeli [na], si so nifoli, biola nitika, seboea ba side'ide; ba Asafo, ba samözi mōzi faritia, ba Benaja ba Jéheziëli, ere andrō, ba si lō mamaelö'ō folaoe torofe, fōna dawöla, si so soera goriosa Lowalangi andrō.
- II. Ba me loeo da'ō, ba awena ibe'e li Dawido chō Gasafo ba ba dalifoesönia, ba wolaoe „Mi'andrō saoha gölō chō Jehowa“ andrō:
- (A. 8-22. Sin. 105, 1-15.)
- 8 Mi'andrō saoha gölō chō Jehowa, mi'angaröfi li döinia! Midoenöndoënö ba niha baero wolacenia andrō!
- 9 Mi'anoenö chönia! Misoeno ia! Ena'ō itörö limi zahölihöli dödöda
- 10 andrō chönia, fefoe. Misoeno ami ba döinia andrō, ni'amoni'ō. Ja'o-
- 11 moeso dödö zangaloei Jehowa. Mizofezofoe Jehowa ba fa'abölönia andrō. Böi mifamalömalö wangaloei
- 12 bawania andrō. Mitörötörö tödömi zahölihöli dödöda andrō chönia, nilacenia, tandra andrō chönia ba
- 13 fangoehoekonia, taroma linia. Ja'amini, nga'ötö Gizeraëli, ja'ami enoninia, ma'owoe Jakobo, nitoetoe-
- 14 joenia! Ja'ia, Jehowa, ba no Lowala-
- ngida; itöröi goeli danö fangoehoekonia andrō. Iroegi zi lō aetoe böi olifoe ami wawoe'esa li andrō, chönia, taroma li andrō, niwa'onia, ba ngahöñö nga'ötö, me fawoe'oe li ia chō Gaberahamo, ba fahöloesania chō Giza'aki. Ba no ibe'e amachoitia chō Jakobo, fawoe'esa li si lō teboelö ba Ndراono Gизeraëli, me imane: Chöoe oebe'e danö Gana'ana andrō, tâna chömi, ondröita. Me lō ato ami na, me ha fasamösa na, ba me si fatewoe ami ba da'ō. Ba latöröi soi niha andrō, lafa'ema danö. Lō ibe'e nifikao niha bö'ō ira, ba razo i'otoe'ō, böřō ira. (Moz. I, 12, 17; 20, 3; 26, 9). „Böi mibabaja nibajoinigoe andrō, ba böi mifikao zama'e-le'ō andrō chögoe!“
- (A. 23-33: Sin. 96).
- Mi'anoenö chō Jehowa, dozi tanö! Mi'ombacha'ō wangorifi andrō chönia, mi'erogö ma'öchö! Midoenödoenö ba niha baero doeriania, ba ba niha fefoe zahölihöli dödö andrō chönia. Me no seboea Jehowa, ba me no si nangea nisoeno sibai, ni'ata'oefi, jawä Lowalangi bö'ō, fefoe. Lowalangi niha baero andrō sa, fefoe, ba adoe, ba Jehowa, ba no samazöchi banoea si javä. Lachömi ba fa'asalawä fönania, fa'abölö ba fa'owoeawoea dödö ba nahiania. Mibe'e chō Jehowa, ja'ami ngawalö soi niha, mibe'e chō Jehowa lachömi ba fa'abölö. (Sin. 29, 1. 2). Mibe'e chō Jehowa zoe-mange döinia andrō; mi'ohe game'ela ba mi'ondrasi ia. Mi'angaloeloe chō Jehowa, mi'angehao, fangehao ni'amoni'ō. Mi'anizinizi fönania, dozi tanö! Noa göi i'aro'ō gölia oeli danö, ba lō mangiwa. Ja'omoeso dödö mbanoea si jawa ba ja'owoeawoea dödö goeli danö, ba jalamanie niha baero: No razo Jehowa! Jamoe'oegoe'oegoe nasi ba ösinia, jama'iki mbenoea ba hadia ia fefoe ba chönia. Ba fefoe döla geoe sa'ae ba gatoea, ba owoea-

- woea dôdô fôna Jehowa; so ia sa moroi sa, ba wangoehoekoe õsi goeli danô.  
 (A. 34-36: Sin. 106, 1. 47. 48.)
- 34 Mi'andrô saoha gölô chô Jehowa, me no si sôchi tôdônia ia; me si lô 35 aetoe wa'ebœa dôdônia andrô. Ba mimane: Tolo ndra'aga, Lowalangi, ja'oegô, sangorifi ja'aga, ba ozaragô ndra'aga ba efa'ôga ba dangâ niha baero, ena'ô ma'andrô saoha gölô ba dôimô andrô, ni'amoni'ô, ba ena'ô masoeno ndra'aga ba waneno 36 ja'oegô andrô. Nisoeno Jehowa, Lowalangi Ndراono Gizeraëli, götô-götô wa'ara! Ba lamane sato fefoe: Jadoehoe! ba lasoeno Jehowa. (Sin. 41, 14).
- 37 III. Ba ifataro ba da'ô fôna dwôla goroisa Jehowa, Gasafo andrô ba talifoesõnia, ena'ô bôi lafamalõmalõ wangaingai halôwôra fôna 38 dawôla andrô, ero ma'ôchô. Ba Obedi-Edomo, ono Jedoetoeno, ba Hosa ba talifoesõra, 68 ira. Obedi-Edomo, ono Jedoetoeno, ba Hosa, ba ibe'e sanaro ba mbawandroehô. 39 Ba Sadoki ere ba talifoesõnia ere andrô, ba fôna nose ba hilihili andrô ba Gibeona ifataro, (F. 21, 40 29), ena'ô bôi lafamalõmalõ, na mahemoloe mbanoea ba na tânô owi, wame'e soemange nitoenoe chô Jehowa, ena'ô latôrô fefoe gamachoita andiô ba goroisa Jehowa, niŵa'onia ba Ndراono Gizeraëli. 41 (Moz. II. 29, 38. 39). Ba awôra ndra Hemano Jedoetoeno ba ha niha na ira, nitoetoejoe, nitôtöi tõi, ba wangandrô saoha gölô chô Jehowa, me si lô aetoe wa'ebœa 42 dôdônia. Ba awôra ndra Hemano Jedoetoeno no mege, ba so dorofe ba faritia ba zanoenô andrô, ba hadia ia nifoli ba zinoenô andrô chô Lowalangi; ba Iraono Jedoetoeno andrô, ba ba mbawandroehô. 43 Ba mofanô zato, ifoeli ia chôra zamôsana. Ba ifoeli göi ia Dawido, ba wangowai sorojomonia.

## FAZA 17.

I. Omasi Dawido ilace gosali chô Lowalangi. II. Tefatenge chônia Natano ba tefabêe'oe chônia wa'asa-laŵa si lô aetoe. III. Fangandrô Dawido, fangandrô saoha gölô.

(Faigi göi Sam. II. 7.)

I. Ba me noa sa'ae möi jomo ba gödonia Dawido, ba samoeza ma'ôchô, ba imane chô Natano sama'ele'ô: Hiza, ja'o, ba ba nomo eresi sodo, ba ha oleso nose dawôla goroisâa Jehowa! Ba imane Natano chô razo: Faloea hadia ia zi so ba dôdôoe, itolo'ô sa Lowalangi.

II. Ba ba zi bongi andrô, ba so niŵa'ô Lowalangi chô Natano, imane: Ae chô genonigoe Dawido, ba ômane chônia: Da'ô niŵa'ô Jehowa: Tenga ja'oegô zolaoe nahiagoe omo. Lô'ô sa atô ni'onahiagoe omo, i'otarai me oe'ohe mijawa Ndراono Gizeraëli, iroegi ma'ôchô andre; barô nahia ose mege oetôrõi danô. Götô zi no fafafao ndra'o ba Ndراono Gizeraëli fefoe, ba hadia, ba no oerai oebe'e li ba zangoehoekoe Iraono Gizeraëli, ha niha ia, ba niŵa'ogoe fokoebaloi, banoeagoe Iraono Gizeraëli, hadia, samoeza no oemane: Hana wa lô milaoe chôgoe gödo eresi? Ba ômane sa'ae chô genonigoe Dawido: Da'ô niŵa'ô Jehowa ngahôñô: No ba mbenoea oehalô ndra'oegô, me koebalo mbiribiri ndra'oegô, ena'ô razo mbanoeagoe Iraono Gizeraëli ndra'oegô,

ba no oetolo'ô ba nilaoemô fefoe, ba no oehori fônaoe nemalioe; ba ebœa dôimô oebe'e, timba dôi wondrege zeboea ba goeli danô. Ba ba mbanoeagoe Iraono Gizeraëli, ba oetoetoeroe nahara tanô, ba oetanô ira ba da'ô, ena'ô ba nahara andrô sosó ira ba ena'ô tebai sa'ae lahori ira niha samakao awôra, si mane fôna. I'otarai götô zangoehoekoe andrô, nifatarogoe hûgô mbanoeagoe Iraono Gizeraëli, ba oehôndrôgô fefoe zi fa'oedoe chôoe.

- Ba oe'ombacha'ō chöoe : Jehowa  
 11 zolaoe omo chöoe. Na no iroegi ba-  
**waoe wa'amate dania, na mōi'ō**  
**ba ngai ndra toeace, awena dania**  
**oehonogōi fangalioe ma'oewoemō,**  
**nga'ötöoe andrō, ba oe'a'aro'ō wa'-**  
**12 asalaŵania. Da'ō dania zolaoe omo**  
**chögöe, ba si lō teboelō dadaoma**  
**zalaŵa chönia oebe'e, iroegi zi lō**  
 13 aetoe. (F. 22, 10; 28, 6). Amania  
 ndra'o, ba onogoe ia. Ba fa'ahachö  
 dödögöe andrō, ba lō oeböda chönia,  
 si mane famödagoe ja'ia chö  
 14 razo andrō fönuae. Si lō teboelō ia  
 satoea baomo chögöe ba razo mba-  
 noeagoe, oebe'e, ba dadaomania, ba  
 si lō awoe'a, götögötö wa'ara.  
 15 III. Ba dali sibai daroma li andrō  
 ba angilata andrō, chö Natano, ba  
 16 wehedenia chö Dawido. Ba mōi baose  
 Dawido, moedadiao ia föna Jehovah  
 ba imane : „He Jehovah, Lowalangi-  
 goe ! Ha niha ndra'odo, ba ha niha  
 zoroijomogoe fefoe, wa no ötolodo  
 17 iroegi da'e ? (Moz. I. 32, 11). Ba  
 lō'ō na sa ahono dödöoe ba da'ō,  
 ja'oegö Lowalangi, noa na göi öfa-  
 boe'oe limö ba nga'ötö zawoejoemö,  
 götögötö wa'ara, ja'oegö Jehovah,  
 18 Lowalangi. Ba hadia na niwa'ō  
 Dawido chöoe ? Noa sa aboto ba  
 dödöoe zawoejoemö andre ! He Je-  
 howa, börö zawoejoemö andre ba  
 dali dödöoe, ba wolaoemö da'ō, wa  
 no ö'ombacha'ō chö zawoejoemö  
 20 andre zi söchi andrō fefoe. He Je-  
 howa, lō si falawalaŵa chöoe ba lō  
 Lowalangi baerooe, dali fefoe ni-  
 21 rongoma tögi dalingama. Ba heza  
 ba goeli danö so niha bō'ō si falawalaŵa  
 ba mbanoeaoe Iraono Gize-  
 raëli, heza so soi, si no mōi Lowa-  
 langi, ba wangöhöli ja'ia banoeania,  
 ba ba wangeboea töinia, ba ba wa-  
 matörö chönia seboea ba sata'oe  
 ita, wanimbä föna mbanoeania  
 andrō soi bō'ō, fabaja Lowalangira ?  
 22 Ba ja'oegö, ba no öhonogöi banoe-  
 amö mbanoeaoe Iraono Gizeräeli,  
 iroegi zi lō aetoe, ba no tobali Lowa-
- langira ndra'oegö, ja'oegö Jehovah.  
 Ba iada'e, ja'oegö Jehovah, ba ena'ō 23  
 na lō teboelö nifaboe'oemö andrō  
 ba chö zawoejoemö andre ba ba  
 nga'ötönia, iroegi zi lō aetoe ; ba  
 törö nifaboe'oemö andrō. Ba oroma 24  
 dania, wa no si ndroehoe döimö  
 andrō ba tetoeria ia götögötö wa'-  
 ara ; ba da'ō döimö : Jehovah nga-  
 hönö, Lowalangi Ndraono Gizeräeli,  
 ba si lō teboelö fönuae nga'ötö za-  
 woejoemö Dawido. Noa sa öbokai 25  
 chö zawoejoemö, wa ja'oegö zolaoe  
 omo chönia, ja'oegö Lowalangi, a-  
 ndrō wa no abe'e dödö zawoejoemö,  
 ba wamarongogö chöoe fangandrö  
 andre. Ba hiza, ja'oegö Jehovah, no 26  
 ja'oegö Lowalangi, me no öfaboe'oe  
 chö zawoejoemö zi söchi sibai a-  
 ndrō, — ba ija'e, ba aohasi gölöoe, 27  
 ba wamahowoe'ō nga'ötö zawoejoe-  
 mö andre, ena'ō bōi teboelö fönuae.  
 Hadia sa nifahowoe'omö, ja'oegö  
 Jehovah, ba lō teboelö nifahowoe'ō !

## FAZA 18.

I. Abölö Dawido ba wasoewöta  
 ba Ndrava Wilisiti ba ba Ndraono  
 Moabi ba ba Ndrava Garamo ba  
 ba Ndraono Gedomo. II. Enoni  
 Dawido.

(Faigi göi Sam. II. 8.)

- I. Aefa da'ō, ba ilaoe ba Ndرا-  
 wa Wilisiti Dawido, ihöndrögö ira,  
 ba ifadöni chöra Gata, fabaja halama  
 soja chöra. Ba ilaoe göi ba 2  
 Ndraono Moabi, ba tobali mōi barö  
 mbawa Dawido Ndraono Moabi,  
 same'e beo chönia. Ba i'alanı na 3  
 göi Hadarezeri, razo Zoba, Dawido,  
 tánö ba Hamata, me no ba lala ba  
 Oifarati so ia, ba wangaro'ō fa'arazonia  
 ba da'ō. Hönö zahueloe Dawido 4  
 chönia koereta ba 17,000 zi fakoedo  
 ba 20,000 zi lō koedo i'olo'ō niha ; ba  
 ba koedo andrō, ba ahori ifa'ewä'ō  
 gölöe'loe Dawido, ha 100 nga'oe  
 isaigö. Ba me latolo Hadarezeri,  
 razo Zoba, Dawa Garamo ba Ndramaseko,  
 ba 22,000 zi mate Dawa 5

- 6 Garamo ibe'e Dawido. Ba ifataro goemandroe ba danö Ndrawa Garamo Dawido, ba danö Ndramaseko, ba tobali möi barö mbawa Dawido Ndrawa Garamo, same'e beo chönia; tolali sabölö manö Dawido, heza möi ia, ibe'e Jehowa. Ba ahoeloe gõi Dawido baloese ana'a andrõ, baloese genoni Hadarezeri, ba ifa'-ohe'ö ba Jeroezalema. Ba ebœa sibai gõi zahoeloe ia töla, ba mba-noea Hadarezeri andrõ, ba Deba 9 ba ba Goenoe. (*Raz. I. 7, 23*). Ba me irongo To'oe, razo Hamata, no te'ala zabolö andrõ chö Hadarezeri, 10 razo Zoba, fefoe, ibe'e Dawido, ba ifatenge chö razo, Dawido, nononia Hadoramo, ba wangowai ja'ia, ba ba wamahoewoe'ö ja'ia ba wanoe-wönia Hadarezeri andrõ, si no abölö ia — noa sa fasoewö ira gõi fõna Do'oe Hadarezeri, — ifa'-ohe'ö chönia gamagama ana'a ba firö ba 11 töla. Ba da'ö gõi, ba i'amoni'ö chö Jehowa Dawido, awö wirö andrõ ba awö gana'a, nihalönia ba niha andrõ, fefoe, ba Ndraono Gedomo ba ba Ndraono Moabi ba ba Ndraono Gamoni ba ba Ndrawa Wilisiti ba 12 ba Ndraono Gamaleki. Ba Abiza'i, ono Zeroeja, ba solaoe ba Ndraono Gedomo, ba ndraso nasio, 18,000 zi 13 mate. Ba ifataro goemandroe ba danö Ndraono Gedomo ba tobali barö mbawa Dawido Ndraono Gedomo fefoe. Ba sabölö Dawido, ibe'e Jehowa, gofœ he iroegi. 14 II. **Ba** razo Dawido ba Ndraono Gizeraëli fefoe, hoekoe satoelö ifa- 15 törlö ba mbanoeania fefoe. Ba Joabi, ono Zeroeja, ba no koemandra zabölö, ba Jozafati, ono Gahiloedi, 16 ba no sa'asa seboea. Ba Sadoki, ono Gahitoebi, ba Abimelechi, ono Gabiataro, ba ere; ba Sawesa, ba 17 doeroetoeli. (*F. 24, 6*). Ba Benaja, ono Jehojada, ba koemandra wa-zoeri, ba iraono Dawido, ba no amaedola zi a'a genoni razo.

## FAZA 19.

I. I'o'aja zinenge Dawido razo Ndraono Gamoni. II. Fasoewöta ba Ndraono Gamoni, ba zi fa'awö Dawa Garamo; Dawido zabölö.

(*Faigi gõi Sam. II. 10*.)

- I. Aefa da'ö no mege, ba mate Nahasi andrõ, razo Ndraono Gamoni, ba fangalinia razo, ba ononia Hanoeno. Ba imane Dawido: Da'-oe'orama'ö wa'eboea dödögoc chö Hanoeno, ono Nahasi, me no eboea gõi dödö namania chögoe mege. Ba ifatenge zinenge Dawido, ba wondra-ra tödö Hanoeno ba chö namania. Ba me laroegi danö Ndraono Gamoni, chö Hanoeno, enoni Dawido andrõ, ba wondrara tödönia, ba lamane salawa Ndraono Gamoni, chö Hanoeno: Hadia, fadoehoe dödöoe, wa soemange namaoe chö Dawido wamatenge chöoe sondrara tödöoe? Faja na tenga ba wanaoeze banoea ba ba wanoeedoegö dania ifatenge chöoe genoninia Dawido, ba ba wanaoeze tanö. Ba ifara'oe'ö genoni Dawido Hanoeno, ifatöwö'ö ira, ba baroera, ba lafalo'o, irege daro'o, ba ifatenge mangawoeli ira. Ba me so zangombacha chö Dawido, hadia nilaoe ba zinengenia andrõ, ba ifatenge zamaondragö ja'ira — noa sa aila sibai ira — imane chöra razo: Mi'agö Jericho, irege ifoeli anaoe gambimi, awena dania mifoeli ami.
- II. **Ba** me aboto ba dödö Ndraono Gamoni, wa no abao dödö Dawido chöra, ba 220,500 balaki lafa'ohe'ö firö ira Hanoeno, ba wowöli koereta, fabaja si fakoedo, ba Ndrawa Garamo ba Mezofotamia ba ba Ma'acha ba ba Zoba. Ba 32,000 la'öli koereta, ba fao razo Ma'acha ba sabölö andrõ chönia. Ba so da'ö, ba wanoe-wö Medeba. Ba la'owoloi ira Iraono Gamoni, moroi ba mbanoea chöra misa, ba möi manoewö. Ba me irongo da'ö Dawido, ba ifatenge Joabi, awö zaradadoe andrõ fefoe.

1

2

3

4

5

6

7

8

- 9 Ba so moroi jomo Ndraono Gamoni, la'angenoligō ira, fōnafōna mbawa gōli mbanoea, ba razo andrō, si no mōi awōra, ba no tonia, baero ba
- 10 mbenoea. Ba me i'ila Joabi, faoma so zolaoe chōnia, he moroi fōna, ba he moroi foeri, ba itoetoejoe zabōlō Ndraono Gizeräeli ba ifaondragō
- 11 Ndrawa Garamo. Ba si tosai niha, ba ibe'e n'i'he nachinia Abiza'i, ba
- 12 wolaoe ba Ndraono Gamoni. Ba imane wame'e li ba da'ō: Na tebai oelaŵa Ndrawa Garamo, ba mōi'ō manolo ja'odo; ba na tebai ūlaŵa Ndraono Gamoni, ba so ndra'o, ba
- 13 wanolo ja'oegō. Abe'e'ō dōdōoe, ba ena'ō faoma abe'e ita, ba wangorifi banoeada ba banoea Lowalangida andrō — ba jamoelaoe zomasi ia
- 14 Jehowa! (*Sam. I. 3, 18*). Ba ifaondragō Ndrawa Garamo Joabi, ba wolaoe chōra, i'he zabolō andrō, si fao chōnia, ba moloi Ndrawa
- 15 Garamo ibe'e, Ba me la'ila Iraono Gamoni moloi Ndrawa Garamo ibe'e Joabi, ba moloi gōi ira fōna nachinia, lawocwoe ira mijomo ba mba-noea. Ba ifoeli ia ba Jeroezalema
- 16 Joabi. Ba me la'ila Dawa Garamo te'ala ira labe'e Iraono Gizeräeli, ba lafatenge zinenge, lafakaon'i'ō Ndrawa Garamo jefo Oifarati; ba solohe ja'ira, ba Sofachi, koemandra andrō
- 17 chō Hadarezeri. Ba me la'omba-cha'ō da'ō chō Dawido, ba i'woelozi Ndraono Gizeräeli fefoe, i'ōtō Joridano, iroegi Helami ba ibase'ō ira ba da'ō. Ba so Ndrawa Garamo, la'angenoligō ira, ba wolaoe chō
- 18 Dawido, ba fasōndra ira chōnia. Ba moloi Ndrawa Garamo labe'e Iraono Gizeräeli, ba 7000 koedo sondrōni koereta ba 40,000 niha si lō koedo zi mate ba Ndrawa Garamo labe'e ira Dawido, ba he Sofachi andrō,
- 19 koemandra, ba laboenoe. Ba me la'ila banoea Hadarezeri no te'ala ira labe'e Iraono Gizeräeli, ba la'atoelō'ō ira chō Dawido, mōi ira barō mbawania, ba aboea gōlō

Ndrawa Garamo latohoegō wanolo Iraono Gamoni.

## FAZA 20.

I. Atoe'a Joabi ba Raba. II. Fasoewō ba Ndrawa Wilisiti.

(*4. 1-3 : Sam. II. 11, 1; 12, 26-31*.)

I. Ba dōfi aefa da'ō, me baŵa wanoewō ba razo, ba i'he zabolō Joabi ba ifoefoe danō Ndraono Gamoni. Ba mōi ia moesoewō Raba, ba no torōi ba Jeroezalema Dawido. Ba atoe'a Joabi ba Raba, ba idoedoegō. Ba ihalō zaembroe ba hōgō [nadoe] Milikomo Dawido, ba itoelo, ba 49 kilo [ana'a] wa'aboea, si so manimani, samboea, sehoea sibai bōli. Ba i'anaembroe Dawido; ba eboea sibai lahalō sahoeloe ira ba mbanoea andrō. Ba he niha, ōsi mbanoea, ba la'oloi'ō, ba ibali'ō dawa rate Dawido, sogaragazini eoe ba samakoe tanō ba solaoe eoe. Ba si manō gōi wolaoenia ba mba-noea Ndraono Gamoni lō'ō, fefoe. Ba mangawoeli ba Jeroezalema Dawido, awō zato fefoe.

(*4. 4-8 : Sam. II. 21, 18-22*.)

II. Ba aefa da'ō, ba fasoewō zoei ira ba Ndrawa Wilisiti, ba ngai Gezeri. Ba da'ō iboenoe Sibehai, banoea Hoesa, Zifa'i, nga'ōtō zeboea niha andrō, ba tobali tehōndrōgō ira. (*F. 27. 11*). Ba me fasoewō zamoeza tō ba Ndrawa Wilisiti, ba iboenoe Elihana, ono Ja'iro, Lami andrō, talifoesō Goliato no, banoea Gata, si so toho, sezai hao totoa. Ba me fasoewō zoei ba ngai Gata, ba so ba da'ō niha sehoea sibai, si ōnō'ōnō toe-toeroe dangā ba ōnō'ōnō doetoeroe kahe, 24 fefoe, nga'ōtō zeboea niha gōi. Me i'o'aja Ndraono Gizeräeli da'ō, ba iboenoe ia Jonata, tāna nono Dawido, ono ga'ania Simea.

(*Sam. I. 17, 10*). Nga'ōtō zeboea niha da'ō no mege, ba Dawido ba enoninia zamoenoe ja'ira.

1

2

3

4

5

6

7

8

## FAZA 21.

I. Sala Dawido, fangofaja niha.  
 II. Itegoe ia Gado sama'ele'ō. Föchō waba. III. Famakao Jeroezalema, ba itimba Dawido soemange andrō nibe'enia ba golajama wache chō Gorana.

(Faigi gōi Sam. II. 24.)

- 1    I. Ba maoso Zatana, oedoe Ndraono Gizeräeli, ifaroee Dawido, ba wangofaja Iraono Gizeräeli. Ba imane Dawido chō Joabi ba ba zalawa mbanoea : Mi'ae mi'ofaja Ndraono Gizeräeli, mi'otarai Mbereseba, noemalō ba Dano, ba mi'ombacha'ō chōgoe, ena'ō oerongo ha wa'ato ira ! Ba imane Joabi : Jamoenõnõ mbanoeania Jehowa, ha wa'ato ira, jamoebe'e meotoe tō zi manō, ba oi sa atō barō mbawa zochō ja'o ira, ja'oegō sochō ja'o, razo — ba hana sa wa i'oroï'ō da'ō sochiō ja'o? Hana wa tobali horō Ndraono Gizeräeli ?
- 2    (Moz. II. 30, 12). Ba lō teboelō li razo chō Joabi, ba mofanō sa'ae Joabi, itörōi mbanoea Ndraono Gizeräeli fefoe ; ba noa da'ō, ba ifoeleri ia ba Jeroezalema. Ba i'ombacha'ō chō Dawido Joabi wa'ato nisõndrania ba wangofaja sato : Iraono Gizeräeli fefoe, ba no 1,100,000 zolohe baloese, ba mado Joeda, ba no 470,000 zolohe baloese.
- 3    (Ba mado Lewi, ba mado Mbenijami, ba lō ni'ofajania, me no anoezoe dōdō Joabi goroisa razo andrō.)
- 4    (F. 27, 24). Ba si fatoewoe chō Lowalangi da'ō, ba ifakao Ndraono Gizeräeli. Ba imane Dawido chō Lowalangi : No eboea horōgoe, me no oclaoe da'ō. Ba ija'e, ba bologō dōdōe ba lalō genonioe andre, noa sa eloengoe sibai ndra'o !
- 5    II. Ba hoemedé Jehowa chō Gado andrō, sang'iila chō Dawido, imane : Ae hede chō Dawido, õmane : Da'ō niwa'ō Jehowa : Tōloe balō oeŵa'ō chōoe, toejoe zambalō lō nilaoegoe chōoe ! Ba mōi jomo

chō Dawido Gado, imane chōnia : Da'ō niwa'ō Jehowa ; Toejoe chōoe ! Ma medōloe fache lofo mbanoea, 12 ba ma tōloe waŵa woloiroi labē'e oedoemō, ba ichamō ami si'ōli nemalioe, ba ma tōloe ngaloezi'ōli Jehowa, föchō waba, ba danō, mala'ika Jehowa, samakiko Iraono Gizeräeli ba mbanoeara fefoe. Ba faigi, hadia nifoeligoe chō zamatenge ja'o. Ba imane Dawido chō 13 Gado : Sata'oe sibai ndra'odo — hana na gōnado tanga Jehowa, me no sahachō sibai tōdō ia ; lō'ō sa omasido gōnado tanga niha ! Ba 14 ifatōrō wōchō waba ba Ndraono Gizeräeli Jehowa, ba 70,000 zi mate Iraono Gizeräeli.

III. Ba ifatenge ba Jeroezalema 15 mala'ika andrō Lowalangi, ba wamakiko ja'ira ; ba barō wamakiko andrō, ba ifaigi Jehowa, ba mangesa dōdōnia ba wamakao andrō, ba imane ba mala'ika andrō, samakiko ja'ira : Noa, bōda sa'ae dangaoe ! — ba jaŵa golajama mbasitō chō Gorana, Iraono Jeboesi, so mala'ika andrō. Ba me ifaōga hōrōnia Dawido, 16 ba i'ila mala'ika andrō, ba cialee mbanoea, sara wōda ba dangania, si no isōbi, ni'oro'ō jaŵa Jeroezalema. Ba lafalōgōe tooe ira Dawido ba satoea mbanoea, baroe boe mba-roera. Ba mangandrō Dawido chō 17 Lowalangi, imane : Ja'odo zame'e oroisaa ba wangofaja niha, ba tobali ja'odo zamazōchi horō, ba si no mosala sibai ; ba ja'ira andrō, biri-biri andrō, ba hadia horōra ? He Jehowa, Lowalangigoe, chōgoe laoe ba ba zi sawē ja'aga, ba bōi laoe ba mbanoeaoe, fa bōi ahori ira ba wōchō. Ba no ibe'e li chō Gado 18 mala'ika Jehowa, ba wangoema'ō chō Dawido, jamōi mijawā, ba wama'anō naha wame'e soemange chō Jehowa, ba golajama mbasitō andrō chō Gorana, Iraono Jeboesi. Ba mōi mijawā Dawido, me no 19 iwa'ō chōnia Gado, me no ifa'ema

- 20 chõnia niwâ'ô Jehowa. Ba ifoeli ia Orana, ba i'ila mala'ika andrô, ba labini'ô ira iraononia andrô si ñfa, si so chõnia ba da'ô; samõbõrõ
- 21 gandroe Gorana. Ba me möi chõ Gorana Dawido, ba ifachõlõ ia Orana, ba i'ila Dawido moroi sa. Ba irõi golajama mbasitõ, ba ifaõndrõ ia fõna Dawido, aracha iroegi
- 22 tooe danõ bawania. Ba imane Dawido chõ Gorana : Be'e chõgœe golajama mbasitõ andrô, ena'ô ba da'ô oefa'anõ naha wame'e soemange chõ Jehowa, oebe'e chõoe ndrohoendrohoe mbõlinia, lõ oe'a-ambõsi, ena'ô dõhõ wõchõ andrô ba mbanoeada. (*Moz. IV. 25, 8*). Ba imane Orana chõ Dawido : Halõ ia chõoe, jamoelaoe zomasi ia sochõ ja'o, razo. Hiza, oebe'e chõoe zaŵi andrô soemange nitoenoe, ba famõbõrõ andrô, ba oebe'e eoe, ba gandroe andrô, ba oebe'e soemange niâ —
- 24 ahori oebe'e chõoe. Ba imane sa razo, Dawido, chõ Gorana : Bõi, oe'õli, lõ oe'ambõsi mbõli ; si so chõoe, ba lõ oehalõ chõ Jehowa, ba wame'e soemange nitoenoe, si lõ bõli. Ba 600 zekeli balaki ibe'e Dawido chõ Gorana, bõli naha andrô. Ba ifa'anõ ba da'ô naha wame'e soemange Dawido, ba ibe'e zoemange nitoenoe ba soemange fangorifi; ba me i'angarõfi li Jehowa, ba itema linia alitõ moroi jaŵa ba mbanoea, saechoe ba naha wame'e soemange nitoenoe. (*Raz. I. 18, 24*). Ba iŵa'ô ba mala'ika andrô,
- 28 ifoeli isaemboegõ wõdania. Ba me loeo da'ô, me no i'ila Dawido, itema linia Jehowa ba golajama mbasitõ andrô chõ Gorana, Iraono Jeboesi, ba mame'eme'e soemange ia ba da'ô. Ba ose Jehowa andrô, nilaoe Moze ba danõ si mate, fabaja naha wame'e soemange, ba ba hilhilili andrô, ba Gibeona so, me loeo da'ô.
- 30 (F. 16, 39). Ba tebai i'oroma'ô ia ba da'ô Dawido, ba wangaloei Lowalangi, me no tokea ia ba wõda mala'ika Jehowa andrô. (A. 16).

## FAZA 22.

I. Ihonogõi naha gosali Dawido, ba ihõna geoe, awõ gara. II. Ifarooe dõdo Zelomo, ba wolaoe osali dania, III. ba tõdõ zatoea, ba wanolo.

I. **Ba** imane Dawido : Ba da'e dania nahia Lowalangi, Jehowa, ba da'e naha wame'e soemange nitoenoe andrô, nibe'e Ndraono Gizeraëli. (*Nga'ôt. II. 3, 1*). Ba iŵa'ô Dawido, la'owoeloi zi fatewoe ba danõ Ndraono Gizeraëli ba ifataro zanoto kara, ba wanoto kara si ñfa sagi andrô, sogoena ba wolaoe osali Jehowa. (*Nga'ôt. II. 2, 16*). Baihõna zi'õli Dawido, nibali'õ osõ'osõ lagõ mbawandroehõ ba famachai; ba tõla ihõna, irege lõ moetaha moetoelo, ba eoe balo, eresi, si tebai sa'ae la'eraï ; oja sibai sa la'ohe chõ Dawido balo eresi banoea Zidona ba banoea Diro. Imane sa dõdõnia Dawido : Iraono na nonogoe Selomo, sambõ fa'abe'e na ; ba osali andrô, nilaoe chõ Jehowa, ba lõ tola lõ eboea sibai, ena'ô fangeboea dõi ba fa'amoadoe ia ba da'ô dania, wamaigi niha bõ'ô fefoe. Ba da'oeõna chõnia zogoena. Ba ihõna sibai Dawido, gasagasa wa'amatenia. (F. 29, 1).

II. **Ba** hoemedé ia chõ nononia Selomo ba ibe'e li chõnia, ba wolaoe osali chõ Jehowa, Lowalangi Ndراono Gizeraëli. Imane Dawido chõ Zelomo : He onogoe ! No oeñâ'ô tõdõgoe, ja'o zolaoe osali, nahia dõi Lowalangigoe Jehowa. (F. 17, 1-14; 27, 2-7). Ba hoemedé chõgœe Jehowa, imane : No oja adoewa do niha ñbe'e, ba no abõlõ wanoewðoe : lõ tola ja'oegõ zolaoe nahia dõigoe, me no oja adoewa ba danõ do niha, ñbe'e, ba zanehe ndra'odo. Ba toemboe chõoe nono matoea dania, ba niha sahonohono dania da'ô, ba oetimba chõnia nemalinia fefoe, fasoei. Selomo sa dõinia ; ba fa'atoelõ ba fa'ahono oebe'e ba Ndراono Gizeraëli, ba gõtõnia. Da'ô 10

- dania zolaoe osali, nahia döigoe ; onogoe ia, ba amania ndra'o, ba oe'a'aro'ō dadaoma zalaŵa chönia, ba Ndraono Gizeraëli, iroegi zi lõ 11 aetoe. Ba ija'e sa'ae, ja'oegõ onogoe, ba jamoetolo'ō Jehowa, ena'ō mofozoe wolaoemõ, ba ena'ō ñlaoe gosali andrõ chõ Lowalangioe, Jehowa, si mane nifaboe'oenia, nitandrõsaigõ 12 chõoe. Jamoebe'e chõoe wa'atoeatoea ba fa'aboto ba dödö Jehowa, ba jamoefataro razo Ndraono Gizeraëli ndra'oegõ, ba ena'ō õ'o'ō goroisa Lo- 13 walangioe Jehowa. Awena dania mofozoe wolaoemõ, na ötõrõ sibai gamachoita andrõ, awõ nihoekoe andrõ, niwa'õ Jehowa chõ Moze, nifa'ema ba Ndraono Gizeraëli. Abe'e'õ dödõoe, ja sabõlõ ndra'oegõ ! Bõi boesi dödõoe ba bõi be'e nukeani ndra'- 14 oegõ ! (Raz. I. 2, 2. 3). Hiza, lõ lai wamakaogoe andrõ, ba no oehõna zogoena ba wolaoe osali Jehowa andrõ : 397,050,000 balaki gana'a ba 220,500,000 balaki wirõ, ba tõla ba si'õli, si lõ moetaha moe'erai, me no fahõna manõ. Ba he eoe balo, ba he kara, ba no oehõna, ba ñnõnõ 15 na dania. (F. 29, 2). Ba he toeka — sanoto kara ba sama'anõ, ba sotomo, — ba no fahõna chõõz, ba sonecheneche ba ngawalõ hadia ia, 16 ba ngawalõ halõwõ, ba gana'a ba ba wirõ ba ba dõla ba ba zi'õli, ato sibai ira. Ba laboe, ba jamoetolo'ō Jehowa ! 17 III. Ba ibe'e li Dawido, ba zalaŵa ba Ndraono Gizeraëli gefoe, ba wanolo ononia Selomo, [iman] : 18 Hadia, tengen no itolo ami Lowalangimi, Jehowa, ba tengen no ibe'e, lõ hadia ia chõmi fasoei manõ ? Noa sa ibe'e ba dangagoe niha [si tohõna] ba danõ, ba lõ tola lõ mangaloeloe ira chõ Jehowa ba ba mbanoeania. 19 (A. 9. F. 23, 25). Ba mibe'e dödõmi, ba era'era, ba wangaloei Lowalangimi, Jehowa. Milaboe, milaoe nähia ni'amoni'ō andrõ chõ Lowalangimi, Jehowa, ena'ō ba da'ō bacha mibe'e dawõla goroisa Jehowa andrõ, fabaja fakake ni'amoni'ō andrõ chõ Lowalangi, ba gosali andrõ, nilaoe ba dõi Jehowa.
- FAZA 23.
- I. Tefataro razo Zelomo. Fa'ato Nono Lewi ba famõfõ'ō. II. Fama-taro ja'ira.
- |  |    |
|--|----|
| I. Ba me no atoea Dawido, me no afõli ia wa'aoeri, ba ifataro razo Ndraono Gizeraëli nononia Selomo. (Raz. I. 1, 28-40).   | 1  |
| Ba ifaloëcha'ō zatoea Ndraono Gizeraëli gefoe, awõ gere, awõ Nono Lewi. Ba la'ofaja Nono Lewi, si no 30 fache ba si a'a moroi andrõ ; ba fa'atora, ni'ofaja, ba no 38,000, ira matoea. „Ba 24,000 nifataro ba halõwõ ba gosali Jehowa ; ba 6000, ba amaedola goemandroe ba sangoe-hoekoe, ba 4000, ba sanaro ba mbawandroehõ ba 4000, ba sanoe-no Jehowa, wolaoe biola, nifazõ-chigoe ba wanoeñ andrõ.” [Imanõ Dawido]. Ba ifofõ'ō ira Dawido, nga'ötõ ndraono Lewi andrõ, Gereso ba Kahati ba Merari. (F. 6, 1. 2).   | 2  |
| Nga'ötõ Gereso, ba Laëdana ba Sime'i. Ba ono Laëdana, ba Jieheli, si a'a, ba Setama ba Joëli, tõloe. (F. 26, 21). Ba ono Zime'i, ba Selomiti ba Haziëli ba Harana, tõloe [gõi]. Da'õ hõgõ ngafõe ba nga'ötõ Laëdana. Ba ono Zime'i, ba Jahata ba Sina ba Jeoesi ba Beria ; da'õ nono Zime'i, õfa. Ba si a'a Jahata, ba fanetenia 11 Zina. Ba Jeoesi ba Beria, ba no sambõ ono, tobali ha sawõe ira labe'e, wamatara ba halõwõ ja'ira. Ba ono Gahati ba Ameramo ba 12 Jisihara ba Heberona ba Oesiëli, õfa. (F. 5, 28. 29). Ba ono Game-ramo, ba A'aroni ba Moze. Ba A'aroni, ba ni'oniagõ, ena'ō ni'amoni'ō sibai ia, ja'ia ba iraononia, si lõ mammalõmalõ, ena'ō sanoeño koemõjõ chõ Jehowa ira, gõtõgõtõ wa'ara, ba ena'ō enoninia ira ba | 3  |
|  | 4  |
|  | 5  |
|  | 6  |
|  | 7  |
|  | 8  |
|  | 9  |
|  | 10 |
|  | 11 |
|  | 12 |
|  | 13 |

- samahowoe'ō niha ba dōi Jehovah. (F. 6, 34. Heb. 5, 4. Moz. V. 10, 8).
- 14 Ba ba chō Moze andrō, enoni Lowalangi, ba ba mado Lewi te'ofaja
- 15 ndraononia. (Moz. V. 31, 1). Ono Moze andrō, ba Gereso ba Eliē-
- 16 zeri. (Moz. II. 18, 3, 4). Ba ono Gereso, ba Seboeëli, si a'a. (F.
- 17 26, 24). Ba ono Geliēzери, ba Re-
- habia, hōgō andrō. Awai nono Geliēzери, ono matoea ; ba oja sibai sa ndraono Rehabia. (F. 24, 21-30).
- 18 Ba ono Jisihara, ba Selomiti, hōgō andrō. Ba ono Heberona, ba Je-
- rija, hōgō andrō, ba Amaria, fane-
- tenia, ba Jahaziéli, fanete da'ō, ba
- 20 Jekameama, fanete da'ō. Ba ono Oesiëli, ba Micha, hōgō andrō, ba
- 21 Jisia, fanetenia. Ba ono Merari, ba Mali ba Moesi ; ba ono Mali, ba
- 22 Eleazari ba Kisi. (F. 6, 4). Ba Eleazari, ba si mate lō ono matoea, ha ono alawe chōnia. Ba sangai
- 23 da'ō, ba achira, ono Gisi. Ba ono Moesi, ba Mali ba Ederi ba Jere-
- moto, tōloe.
- 24 II. Da'ō Nono Lewi, ba nga-
- foera, hōgō ngafē, ha wa'ato ira ni'ofaja, dali dōira, samōsamōsa, nibe'e sangai halōwō ba gosali Je-
- howa, si no 20 fache ba si a'a mo-
- 25 roi andrō. Imane sa Dawido: „No faloecha wa'ahono mbanoeania ibe'e Jehowa, Lowalangi Ndraono Gize-
- raëli, ba i'agō sa'ae Jeroezalema,
- 26 si lō mammalōmalō. (Joël. 4, 21). Ba lō'ō sa'ae la'osa'osa'ō Ono Lewi nahia ose andrō, fabaja fakake andrō, sogoena ba halōhalōwō a-
- 27 ndrō ba chōnia.” Ba nirongoda chō Dawid, safoeria, ba te'ofaja Nono Lewi, i'otarai zi no 20 fache
- 28 fa'ebœa. Halōhalōwōra wanolo irao-  
no Ga'aroni, ba halōwōra ba go-  
sali Jehowa famaigimaigi olajama  
ba bate'e andrō, ba fangehao, ni'-  
amoni'ō andrō gefoce, awō ba halō-  
halōwōra andrō ba gosali Lowa-
- 29 langi, ba ba wamaigi roti nifaigi-  
faigi andrō, awō hamo si sōchi andrō
- ba zoemange ni'ā, awō kooe andrō, si lō moe'aisōni, ba he gali, awō nifakoë andrō, awō zoc'azoe'a ha-  
dia ia, ba he ba we'amōi awōra ero 30 mahemoloe, na so ira ba wangandrō saoha gōlō chō Jehovah ba ba wanoeno ja'ia, ba si manō gōi, na tanō owī, (Sin. 92, 3), ba ba wa-  
me'e soemange nitoenoe gefoce, chō Jehovah, na loeo sabato ba na faselōna mbaawa ba ba gowasa, ha wa'oja nibe'ebe'e chō Jehovah, si lō mamalōmalō, dali zi no moefachoi andrō ; ena'ō lahalōhalō halōwō ba 32 nose wama'ele'ō andrō, awō halōwō ba ni'amoni'ō, ba he halōwō ba wanolo iraono Ga'aroni andrō, iwara ; enoni ira ba nahia Jehovah andrō.
- FAZA 24.
- I. Famōfō'ō ere, 24 ngenoli. II.  
Nga'ötō Nono Lewi bō'ō.
- I. Ba da'e ngenoli nga'ötō Ga'a-  
roni : Ono Ga'aroni, ba Nadabi ba 1  
Abihoe ba Eleazari ba Itamari. (F.  
23, 6; 5, 29). Ba Nadabi ba Abihoe,  
ba si mate fōna namara, lō nga'ötō,  
ba tobali Eleazari ba Itamari nifa-  
tarō ere. (Moz. III. 10, 1, 2, 12). Ba 2  
lafōfō'ō ira ba nihalōhalōra Dawido  
ba Sadoki, nga'ötō Geleazari, ba 3  
Ahimelechi, nga'ötō Gitamari, balazi  
halōwō ba nifataro ja'ira. (Nga'öt.  
II. 8, 14). Ba hiza, ba no ato hōgō 4  
ngafē ba nga'ötō Geleazari, moroi  
ba nga'ötō Gitamari ; ba feleñō  
labe'e hōgō ngafē, nga'ötō Geleaza-  
ri, ba ha dawāloe nga'ötō Gitamari.  
Ba faoma lalaoe dahōdahō, ba wa-  
maigi nahara, faoma mōi salawa  
ba ni'amoni'ō ba salawa chō Lowa-  
langi, he nga'ötō Geleazari ba he 5  
nga'ötō Gitamari. Ba itanō ba zocra  
dōira Semaja, ono Netane'eli, doe-  
roetoeli, ono Lewi, ba zi so razo [Dawido] ba satoca ba Sadoki ere  
ba Ahimelechi, ono Gabiataro, ba  
he hōgō ngafē andrō ba gere ba ba  
Nono Lewi. Ba lafasoli, sawoesawē

nga'ötö Geleazari ba sawoesawë  
 nga'ötö Gitamari, wolaoe dahödahö.  
 (F. 18, 16). Ba ba dahödahö si föföna,  
 ba Jojaribi zi gôna; ba ba wanete da'ö,  
 ba Jedaja, ba ba wanete zi domboea,  
 ba Harimi, ba ba wanete zi tölöe,  
 ba Seorimi, ba ba wanete zi öfa, ba Malichia,  
 ba ba wanete zi lima, ba Mijami, ba  
 ba wanete zi önö, ba Hakosi, ba  
 ba wanete zi fitoe, ba Abia, (Loek.  
 1, 5), ba ba wanete zi wälöe, ba Jesoea,  
 ba ba wanete zi siwa, ba Sechania, ba  
 ba wanete zi foeloe, ba Eliasibi, ba  
 ba wanete zi fele-  
 zara, ba Jakimi, ba ba wanete zi  
 felendroe, ba Hoefa, ba ba wanete  
 zi feledlöe, ba Jesebeabi, ba  
 wanete zi feleöfa, ba Biliga, ba ba  
 wanete zi felelima, ba Imeri, ba ba  
 wanete zi feleönö, ba Hesiri, ba ba  
 wanete zi felewitoe, ba Hafisi, ba  
 ba wanete zi felewälöe, ba Fetaja,  
 ba ba wanete zi feleziwa, ba Jehe-  
 sikel, ba ba wanete zi doea woeloe,  
 ba Jachino, ba ba wanete zi doea  
 woeloe a zara, ba Gamoeli, ba ba  
 wanete zi doea woeloe a roea, ba  
 Delaja, ba ba wanete zi doea woeloe  
 a tölöe, ba Ma'asia. Da'ö wamataro  
 ja'ira ba halöwöra, ba we'amöi ba  
 gosali Jehowa, dali gamachoita andrö,  
 nifachoi woeroegöra A'aroni,  
 oroisa Jehowa, Lowalangi Ndraono  
 Gizeraëli chönia.  
 II. Ba ba nga'ötö Lewi bö'ö, ba  
 nga'ötö Gameramo Zoebaëli, ba  
 nga'ötö Zoebaëli Jedeja, ba nga'ötö  
 Rehabia Jisia, högö andrö, (F. 23,  
 17-23; 26, 25), ba nga'ötö Jishihara  
 Zelemoto, ba nga'ötö Zelemoto Ja-  
 hata; ba nga'ötö Heberona, ba Je-  
 ria, högö, ba Amaria, fanetenia, ba  
 Jahasiëli, fanete da'ö, ba Jekame-  
 ama, fanete da'ö. Ba nga'ötö Oesiëli,  
 ba Micha, ba nga'ötö Micha Zamiri.  
 Ba talifoesö Micha Jisia; ba nga'-  
 ötö Jisia Zacharia. Ba nga'ötö Me-  
 Merari, ba Mali ba Moesi, awö nga'-  
 ötö nononia Ja'asia. Nga'ötö Me-

rari andrö, nga'ötö nononia Jasia,  
 ba Sohama ba Sakoeri ba Iberi. Ba 28  
 nga'ötö Mali, ba Eleazari; si lõ nga'-  
 ötö da'ö. Ba nga'ötö Gisi, ba Jera-  
 me'eli. Ba nga'ötö Moesi, ba Mali 29  
 ba Ederi ba Jerimoto. Da'ö nga'ötö  
 Nono Lewi andrö, ba ngafoera a-  
 ndrö. Ba ja'ira gõi, ba fadahödahö 30  
 gõi, si mane iwara andrö, nga'ötö  
 Ga'aroni, ba zi so razo, Dawido,  
 ba Sadoki, ba Ahimelechi, awö högö-  
 ngafëe andrö ba gere ba ba nono  
 Lewi, he högö ngafëe andrö, ba he  
 ira achira. (F. 25, 8).

## FAZA 25.

I. Fanoetoejoe sanoenö. II. Famö-  
 öfö'ö; 24 ngenoli.

I. Ba Dawido ba ira koemandra  
 andrö, ba la'oniagö nga'ötö Gasafo,  
 awö nga'ötö Jedoetoeno, si no amac-  
 dola zama'ele'ö, solaoelaoe biola  
 nitika, side'ide ba seboea ba somö-  
 zimözi faritia, lafataro ba halöwöra.  
 Ba fa'ato nifataro ba halöwö andrö,  
 ba (F. 13, 19) nga'ötö Gasafo, ba  
 Sakoeroe ba Josefo ba Netania ba  
 Asarela, iraono Gasafo, ni'ohe Ga-  
 safo, sama'ele'ö chö razo. Ba nga'-  
 ötö Jedoetoeno, ba Gedalia ba Seri  
 ba Jesaja ba Hazabia ba Matitia  
 ba Sime'i, daönö, tohoetohoe danga  
 namara Jedoetoeno, sama'ele'ö, ba  
 wangandrö saoha gölö ba ba wa-  
 noeno Jehowa, wolaoe biola nitika,  
 seboea. Ba nga'ötö Hemano: Boekia  
 ba Matania ba Oesiëli ba Seboëeli  
 ba Jerimoto ba Hanania ba Hana-  
 ni ba Eliata ba Gidalati ba Roma-  
 miti-Ezeri ba Josibekasa ba Maloti  
 ba Hotiri ba Mahazioto. A'oi ono  
 Hemano da'ö, Hemano sangi'ilä a-  
 ndrö chö razo, ba wangboea toeria,  
 dali niwä'ö Lowalangi. Feleöfa ibe'e  
 Lowalangi ono matoea chö Hemano,  
 ba tölöe nono alawe. (F. 21, 9. Nga'-  
 ötö II. 35, 15). Oi nifataro ba wa-  
 noenö ba gosali da'ö, awö namara,  
 samözimözi faritia ba solaoelaoe bi-  
 ola nitika, seboea ba side'ide, halö-

- 7 ū̄ra ba gosali Lowalangi, barō mbawa razo ba barō mbawa ndra Asafo Jedoetoeno Hemano. Ba fa'atora, awō dalifoesōra, nifatara ba wanoenō andrō chō Jehowa, fa'ato doeka andrō fefoe, ba no 288.
- 8 II. Ba lalaoe dahōdahō, ba wāmōfō'ō halōwōra, he si achi ba he si a'a ba he samahaō ba he nifahaō, 9 lafagōlōgōlō. (F. 24, 31). Ba ba dahōdahō si fōfōna andrō, chō Gasafo, ba Josefo zi gōna, awō ndraononia, awō dalifoesōnia, 12 fefoe. Ba ba wanete da'ō, ba Gedalia, awō dalifoesōnia, awō ndraononia, 12 fefoe.
- 10 Ba ba wanete zi domboea, ba Sa-koeroe, awō ndraononia, awō dalifoesōnia, 12 fefoe. Ba ba wanete zi tōloe, ba Jisiri, awō ndraononia, awō ndraononia, 12 fefoe.
- 11 12 dalifoesōnia, 12 fefoe. Ba ba wanete zi ūfa, ba Netania, awō ndraononia, 13 awō dalifoesōnia, 12 fefoe. Ba ba wanete zi lima, ba Boekia, awō ndraononia, awō dalifoesōnia, 12 fefoe. Ba ba wanete zi ūnō, ba Jesarela, awō ndraononia, awō dalifoesōnia, 12 fefoe. Ba ba wanete zi fitoe, ba Jesaja, awō ndraononia, 16 awō dalifoesōnia, 12 fefoe. Ba ba wanete zi ūlōe, ba Matania, awō ndraononia, awō dalifoesōnia, 12 fefoe. Ba ba wanete zi ūlōe, ba Sime'i, awō ndraononia, awō dalifoc-18 sōnia, 12 fefoe. Ba ba wanete zi ūlōe, ba Asarc'eli, awō ndraononia, 19 awō dalifoesōnia, 12 fefoe. Ba ba wanete zi felezara, ba Hasabia, awō ndraononia, awō dalifoesōnia, 12 fefoe. Ba ba wanete zi felendroea, ba Soebaëli, awō ndraononia, awō 21 dalifoesōnia, 12 fefoe. Ba ba wanete zi feledōloe, ba Matitia, awō ndraononia, awō dalifoesōnia, 12 fefoe. Ba ba wanete zi feleōfa, ba Jermoto, awō ndraononia, awō dalifoesōnia, 12 fefoe. Ba ba wanete zi felelima, ba Hanania, awō ndraononia, awō dalifoesōnia, 12 fefoe. Ba ba wanete zi feleōnō, ba Josibekasa, awō ndraononia, awō dalifoesōnia, 12 fefoe. Ba ba wanete zi felewitoe, 25 ba Hanani, awō ndraononia, awō dalifoesōnia, 12 fefoe. Ba ba wanete 26 zi feleōlōe, ba Maloti, awō ndraononia, awō dalifoesōnia, 12 fefoe. Ba ba wanete zi felezīwa, ba Eliata, 27 awō ndraononia, awō dalifoesōnia, 12 fefoe. Ba ba wanete zi doea woe-28 loe, ba Hotiri, awō ndraononia, awō dalifoesōnia, 12 fefoe. Ba ba wanete zi 29 doea woeloe a sara, ba Gidaliti, awō ndraononia, awō dalifoesōnia, 12 fefoe. Ba ba wanete zi 30 doea woeloe a roea, ba Mahazioto, awō ndraononia, awō dalifoesōnia, 12 fefoe. Ba ba wanete zi doea woe-31 loe a tōloe; ba Romamiti-Ezeri, awō ndraononia, awō dalifoesōnia, 12 fefoe.

## FAZA 26.

- I. Famataro sanaro ba mbawandorehō. II. Samaigimaigi girōgirō. III. Koemandroe ba sangoehoekoe.

- I. Ba ba yamōfō'ō sanaro ba mbawandorehō, ba nga'otō Gora, ba Meselemia, ono Goresi, nga'otō Gasafo. (Nga'ot. II. 8, 14; 35, 15). Ba ono Meselemia, ba Sacharia, si a'a, ba Jediaëli, fanetenia, ba Sebadia, fanete zi daroea, ba Jatenieli, fanete zi datōloe, ba Elama, fanete zi daōfa, ba Johanan, fanete zi dalima, ba Elioenai, fanete zi daōnō. Ba ono Gobedi-Edomo, ba Semaja, si a'a, ba Josabada, fanetenia, ba Joa, fanete zi daroea, ba Sachara, fanete zi datōloe, ba Netane'eli, fanete zi daōfa, ba Amiëli, fanete zi dalima, ba Issari, fanete zi daōnō, ba Fegoeleta'i, fanete zi dafitoe — noa sa ifahowoe'ō ia Lowalangi. Ba mo'ono gōi nononia Semaja, ono matoea, salawā ba ngafoera, dania, me no niha sabōlō ira. Ono Zemaja andrō, ba Otini ba Refaëli ba Obedi ba Elisabada, talifoesōnia, niha sabōlō, ba Elihoe ba Semachia. Oi nga'otō Gobedi-Edomo da'ō, ja'ira ba onora ba talifoesōra, niha sabōlō, si fadoe-

- hoe dōdōda ba halōwōra, 62 nga'otö  
 9 Gobedi-Edomo. Ba so gōi nono Me-  
 zelemia, ono matoea, ba talifoes-  
 10 nia, niha sabōlō, 18 fefoe. Ba ono  
 Hoza, nga'otö Merari, ba Simeri,  
 hōgō (me lō'ō sa'ae si a'a, andrō  
 11 ibali'ō hōgō ia amania), ba Hilikia,  
 fanetenia, ba Tebalia, fanete zi  
 daroea, ba Sacharia, fanete zi datō-  
 loe. Ono Hoza andrō ba talifoes-  
 12 nia, ba 13 fefoe. Da'ō ngenoli za-  
 naro ba mbawandroehō, hōgō wata-  
 lifoesöta andrō, ba awō niwara ira  
 ba halōwō andrō, ba nifataro ja'ira  
 13 ba gosali Jehowa. Ba samboesa-  
 mboea bawandroehō, ba lalaoe dahō-  
 dahō, lafōfō'ō ngafē [zanaro], he  
 ba zi achi, ba he ba zi a'a. (F 25, 8).  
 14 Ba [ba mbawandroehō] tānō ba  
 gatoemboecha loeo, ba Selemia zi  
 gōna. Ba he chō nononia Sacharia,  
 niha satoeatoea, anofoela, ba lalaoe  
 gōi dahōdahō, ba tānō jōoe chōnia.  
 15 Ba tānō raja, ba chō Gobedi-Edo-  
 mo, ba ba ndraononia, ba ba naha  
 16 girōgirō. Ba chō Zoefimi ba chō  
 Hoza, ba [ba mbawandroehō] tānō  
 ba gaechoela loeo, awō ba mbawa-  
 ndroehō Salecheti, ba newali mijā-  
 17 ū; nifa'oli zanaro. Tānō ba gatoe-  
 mboecha loeo, ba daōnō Nono Lewi,  
 ba tānō jōoe, ba daōfa ma'ōchō, ba  
 tanō raja, ba daōfa ma'ōchō, ba ba  
 18 naha girōgirō, ba daroedaroca ; ba  
 ba Warabara, tānō ba gaechoela  
 loeo, ba daōfa ba newali ba daroea  
 19 ba Warabara. Da'ō ngenoli zanaro,  
 andrō, nga'otö Gora, awō nga'otö  
 Merari.
- 20 II. Ba iwara, Ono Lewi andrō,  
 ba samaigimaigi girōgirō andrō ba  
 gosali Lowalangi, awō nihōna andrō,  
 21 ame'ela ni'amoni'ō : Nga'otö Laë-  
 dana, Laëdana ma'oewoe Gereso,  
 hōgō ngafē nga'otö Laëdana, ma'-  
 22 oewoe Gereso, (F. 23, 8), ma'-  
 oewoe Jejiëli andrō, Setama ba  
 achinia Joëli zamaigimaigi girōgirō  
 23 andrō ba gosali Jehowa. Ba ba  
 ma'oewoe ndra Ameramo, Jisihara,
- Heberona, Oesiëli, ba Seboëëli a- 24  
 ndrō, ono Gereso, ma'oewoe Moze,  
 hōgō zamaigimaigi girōgirō. (F. 23,  
 16). Ba ba niwara andrō, ma'oewoe 25  
 Geliëzeri, ba Rehabia nono da'ō,  
 ba ono da'ō, ba Jesaja, ba ono  
 da'ō, ba Joram, ba ono da'ō, ba  
 Sichiri, ba ono da'ō, ba Selomiti.  
 Ba Selomiti andrō, ba talifoesönia 26  
 zamaigimaigi girōgirō fefoe, ame'ela  
 ni'amoni'ō andrō, ni'amoni'ō razo,  
 Dawido, ba hōgō ngafē andrō ba  
 solohe ngahōnō ba solohe ngaotoe,  
 ba ira koemandra andrō, (nihalōra 27  
 ba wanoewō, sahoeloe ira, ba no  
 la'amoni'ō tolotolo ba gosali Jeho-  
 wa), fefoe hadia ia ni'amoni'ō Za- 28  
 moëëli, sangi'ilä andrō, ba Saoelo,  
 ono Gisi, ba Abineri, ono Neri, ba  
 Joabi, ono Zeroeja, — ni'amoni'ō  
 andrō fefoe, ba barō mbawa Zelomi-  
 miti andrō so, ba barō mbawa ndra  
 talifoesönia.
- III. Ba ma'oewoe Jisihara andrō, 29  
 Kenania ba iraononia, ba no nifataro  
 ba halōwō baero, ba Ndraono Gi-  
 zeraëli — koemandroe ba sangoehoe-  
 koe. Ba ma'oewoe Heberona andrō 30  
 Hazabia ba talifoesönia, niha sabōlō,  
 1700, ba no noebe'e samatōrō Irao-  
 no Gizeraëli ba zi tambai Jordano,  
 tānō ba gaechoela loeo, ba ngawalō  
 halōwō chō Jehowa, fefoe, ba ba  
 ngawalō halōwō chō razo. Ma'oewoe 31  
 Heberona Jeria andrō, hōgō ma'o-  
 ewoe Heberona, ba watalifoesöta  
 chōra ba ba ngaföera (me aracha  
 40 fache salaŵa Dawido, te'aloei ira,  
 ba tesōndra ba chōra niha sabōlō,  
 ba Jaëzeri, ba danō Gileadi), ba 32  
 iwara, sabōlō, 2700 hōgō ngafē; da'ō  
 nifataro razo, Dawido, samatōrō  
 mado Roebeno ba mado Gado ba  
 si matonga mado Manase, ba ngawalō  
 hadia ia chō Lowalangi, fefoe,  
 ba ba ngawalō chō razo.

## FAZA 27.

I. Famataro hōgō si sarasara wāwa. II. Salāwa zi felendroea toea. III. Samaigimaigi si so andrō ba anofoela.

(A. 2-15: Faigi gōi F. 11, 11-31.)

- 1 I. Ba da'e Ndraono Gизeraeli andrō, ha wa'ato ira, hōgō ngafœ, ba solohe ngahōnō ba solohe ngaotoe ba doeroetoei chōra, enoni razo, ba halōwō ngenoli andrō, sarasara wāwa we'asora, ba aheta, dōfi fasoei, 12 wāwa; 24,000 niha zangenoli.
  - 2 Ngenoli si fōfōna andrō, ba mbāwa si fōfōna, ba Jasobeamo zolohe, ono Zabadiëli, ba 24,000 niha ba ngenoli chōnia. Nga'ötö Weresi ia, hōgō zolohe andrō fefoe, ba mbāwa si fōfōna. Ba ba ngenoli ba mbāwa si doea, ba Eleazari zolohe, ono Doddai andrō, ma'oewoe Gahohi; ba Mikeloti mandroe ba ngenoli chōnia, 5 24,000 niha. Ba solohe ngenoli si tōloe, ba mbāwa si tōloe, ba Benaja, ono Jojada ere, hōgō ia; ba 24,000 6 niha ba ngenoli chōnia. Da'ö Mbenaja andrō, sabōlō ba zi tōloe ngafeloe; ba mandroe ba ngenolinia 7 nononia Amisabada. Ba fanete zi tōloe, ba mbāwa si ūfa, ba Azaheli, achi Joabi, ba fangalinia nononia Sebadia, ba 24,000 niha ba ngenoli 8 chōnia. Ba fanete zi ūfa, ba mbāwa si lima, ba salāwa andrō, Samihoeti, banoea Jiserahi; ba 24,000 niha ba 9 ngenoli chōnia. Ba fanete zi lima, ba mbāwa si ūnō, ba Ira, ono Ike, banoea Dekoa; ba 24,000 niha ba 10 ngenoli chōnia. Ba fanete zi ūnō, ba mbāwa si fitoe, ba Helesi, banoea Welono, mado Geferaji; ba 24,000 11 niha ba ngenoli chōnia. Ba fanete zi fitoe, ba mbāwa si ūlaoe, ba Sibechai, banoea Hoesa, ma'oewoe Zera; ba 24,000 niha ba ngenoli chōnia 12 (F. 20, 4). Ba fanete zi ūlaoe, ba mbāwa si siŵa, ba Abiëzeri, banoea Ganatoti, mado Mbenijami; ba 13 24,000 niha ba ngenoli chōnia. Ba fanete zi siŵa, ba mbāwa si foeloe,
- ba Maharai, banoea Netofa, ma'oewoe Zera; ba 24,000 niha ba ngenoli chōnia. Ba fanete zi foeloe, ba 14 mbāwa si felezara, ba Benaja, banoea Wiratono, mado Geferaji; ba 24,000 niha ba ngenoli chōnia. Ba 15 fanete zi felezara, ba mbāwa si felendroea, ba Helida'i, banoea Netofa, ma'oewoe Goteniëli; ba 24,000 niha ba ngenoli chōnia.
- II. Ba da'e nibe'e salāwa mado 16 Ndraono Gизeraeli: Salāwa mado Roeben', ba Eliëzeri, ono Zichiri, ba ba mado Zimeomi, ba Sefatia, ono Ma'acha, ba ba mado Lewi, ba 17 Hasabia, ono Gemoeëli, ba ba ngenoli chōnia. Ba 18 Jooda, ba Elihoe, ga'a Dawido, ba ba mado Isasari, ba Omeri, ono Michaëli, ba ba mado Zeboeloni, ba 19 Jisimaja, ono Gobadia, ba ba mado Nafetali, ba Jerimoto, ono Gaseriëli, ba ba mado Geferaji, ba Hosea, ono 20 Gasasia, ba ba zi matonga mado Manase, ba Joëli, ono Wedaja, ba 21 ba zi matonga mado Manase, ba danō Gileadi, ba Ido, ono Zacharia, ba ba mado Mbenijami ba Ja'asiëli, ono Gabineri, ba ba mado Dano, ba 22 Asere'eli, ono Jerohamo. Da'ö zalāwa mado Ndraono Gизeraeli andrō. Ba ha wa'ato zi lō 20 fache na, ba 23 lō i'ofaja Dawido, me no ifaboe'oe Jehowa, i'oya'ö Ndraono Gизeraeli, timba ndrōfi ba mbanoea jaŵa wa'ojia. No ibōrōtaigō wangofaja Joabi, 24 ono Zeroeja, ba lō ni'o'ozoeinia, me no tesao wōnoe [Lowalangi] ba Ndraono Gизeraeli; ba fa'ato andrō, ba lō moetanō ba zoera hikaja razo Dawido. (F. 21, 14).
- III. Ba samaigimaigi girōgirō a-ndrō chō razo, ba Asimaweti, ono Adiëli, ba girōgirō boea nowi ba ba mbanoea seboea ba ba mbanoea side'ide ba ba hati misa, ba Jonata, ono Oesia. Ba sohalōwō ba danō, 26 sangahalō, ba Eseri, ono Geloebi. zamaigimaigi, ba kaboe nagoe, ba 27 Sime'i, banoea Rama; ba hadia zi

- so ōsi nagoe, ba kaboe nagoe andrō,  
 28 ba Sabidi, banoea Zifimi. Ba kaboe  
 zai ba kaboe ara, ba ndraso, ba  
 Ba'ali-Hanano, banoea Gaderi, ba  
 fanicha zai, nihōna, ba Joasi zamai-  
 29 gimaigi. Ba sāwi andrō, nikueloi ba  
 Zarona ba Siterai, banoea Zarona,  
 ba sāwi ba ndraso misa, ba Safati,  
 30 ono Adelai, ba ondra, ba Obili, Irao-  
 no Zima'eli, ba kalide si alawe, ba  
 31 Jedeja, banoea Meronoto, ba biri-  
 biri ba nambi, ba Jasisi, Dawa Ha-  
 gara, zamaigmāigi. Oi si no amae-  
 dola hōgō mandroe ba gochōta razo  
 32 Dawido. Ba Jonata, tāna nama Da-  
 wido, ba no anofuela; no niha satoe-  
 toea ba sangila amachoita; ba Je-  
 hiēli, ono Hachimono, ba no samahaō  
 33 iraono razo. Ba Ahitofeli, ba anofoe-  
 la razo gōi, ba Hoeza'i, ma'oewoe  
 Garachi, ba no si fahoewoe chō razo.  
 34 (Sam. II. 15, 12; 15, 27). Ba fanete  
 Gahitofeli, ba Jojada, ono Mbenaja,  
 ba Abiataro. Ba Joabi, ba no koe-  
 mandra seboea chō razo. (Sam. II.  
 8, 16).

### FAZA 28.

I. Hoehoeo Dawido ba waloecha-  
 ta, ba wolaoe osali andrō. Ifadoe-  
 hoe'ō chōra nononia Selomo. II.  
 Iwa'ō chō Zelomo wolaoe osali.

- 1 I. **Ba ifaloecha'ō** Dawido zatoea  
 Ndراono Gизeraëli, awō hōgō madora  
 ba solohe ngenoli genoni razo a-  
 ndrō, ba koemandra ngahōnō ba  
 koemandra ngaotoe ba hōgō ma-  
 ndroe ba gochōta razo ba ba goer-  
 fōnia ba ba goerifō ndraononia ba  
 enoninia jomo ba saradadoe andrō  
 ba dozi solohe baloese; ba Jeroeza-  
 lema waloechata andrō. Ba maoso  
 Dawido, ba imane: Mifondrondro-  
 ngo, ja'ami ira talifoesōgoe ba ja'-  
 ami banoeagoe! No oewā'ō tōdōgoe,  
 oelaoe nahia sahono dawōla goroisa  
 Jehowa andrō ba bakobakoe gahe  
 andrō chō Lowalangida, ba no oehō-  
 nagō oefagi hadia ia, ba wolaoe  
 ja'ia. (F. 22, 7-10). Ba no imane
- chōgoe Lowalangi: Tenga ja'oegō  
 zolaoe osali ba dōigoe andrō, me no  
 niha sanoewōnoewō ndra'oegō, ba  
 me no adoewa ndro niha ūbe'e. (Sam.  
 II, 7, 5). Ba no itoejoe ndra'o Je-  
 howa, Lowalangi Ndراono Gизeraëli,  
 ba zi sawē ja'aga, ena'ō si lō mama-  
 mammalōmalō razo ndra'o ba Ndراono  
 Gизeraëli. Me no mado Joeda  
 itoejoe salawa, ba ba mado Joeda  
 andrō, ba si sawē ja'aga, ba ba  
 ndraono namagoe, ba ja'odo zomasi  
 ia ibe'e razo Ndراono Gизeraëli fe-  
 foe. (Moz. I. 49, 10. Sam. I. 16, 1.  
 12). Ba ba ndraonogoe andrō fefoe —  
 no oja nibē'e Jehowa chōgoe ono  
 matoea — ba onogoe Selomo itoe-  
 joe, ena'ō ja'ia zidadao ba dadaoma  
 zalaŵa andrō chō Jehowa, razo  
 Ndراono Gизeraëli. No imane chō-  
 goe: Onooe Selomo andrō zolaoe  
 osali, awō golajama andrō chōgoe;  
 noa sa ja'ia nitoejoegoe onogoe, ba  
 amania sa'ae ndra'ō. Ba oe'aro'ō  
 wa'arazonia, si lō mammalōmalō, na  
 lō iboelō'ō wolo'ō oroisagoe, awō  
 nifachoigoe andrō, si mane ma'ō-  
 chō. Ba hiza, ba zanehe Ndراono  
 Gизeraëli fefoe, banoea Jehowa a-  
 ndre, ba ba zamondrongo Lowala-  
 ngida: Mi'o'ō sibai goroisa Jehowa,  
 Lowalangimi, fefoe, ena'ō si lō te-  
 boelō ba danō si sōchi andre ami,  
 ba ena'ō ondrōitami ba nga'ōtōmi  
 ia, gōtōgōtō wa'ara. Ba ja'oegō,  
 onogoe Selomo, ba ja'aboto ba  
 dōdōoe Lowalangi namaoe, ba iagō  
 enoninia, moroi si'aikō ba dōdōoe,  
 moroi ba dōdō sedōna! Isechegō sa  
 dōdō fefoe Jehowa, ba ahori i'ila  
 nichoi dōdō, awō gera'era. Na ū'aleci  
 ia, ba ibe'e nisōndraoe ia; ba na  
 ū'erogō ia, ba itibo'ō ndra'oegō, si  
 lō foelitō. (Sam. I. 16, 6. Raz. I. 8,  
 39. Sin. 7, 10). Ba faigi, he ūwisa!  
 Noa sa itoejoe ndra'oegō Jehowa,  
 ba wolaoe omo, ni'amoni'ō; ba  
 laboe, abe'e'ō dōdōoe!
- II. **Ba ibe'e** Dawido chō nono-  
 nia Selomo doemadoema golajama

- nifosagō andrō ba doemadoema gosali, he wisa goto'oto ba he wisa mbate'e girōgirō andrō ba bate'e ba zi sagōtō, ba bacha ba nōsi nomo, awō nahia [dawōla, fabaja]
- 12 lagō andrō, (Moz. II. 25, 9), ba doemadoema hadia ia fefoe zi so ba dōdōnia: olajama gosali Jehowa, ba bate'e andrō fefoe, fasoei, ba bate'e girōgirō ba gosali Lowalangi ba bate'e nihōna andrō, ame'ela
- 13 ni'amoni'ō; awō wama'oli gere ba Ono Lewi, ba he wisa halōwō ba gosali Jehowa fefoe ba doemadoema wakake fefoe, sogoena ba halōwō
- 14 ba gosali Jehowa. Ba ana'a, ha wa'eboea mogoena ba wamazōchi fakake andrō, ba ngawalō halōwō andrō, ba sogoena ba wakake firō andrō fefoe, ha wa'eboea zogoena ba wakake andrō, ba ngawalō ha-
- 15 lōwō andrō. Ba sogoena ba naha wandroe ana'a andrō, fabaja fandroe ana'a, ha wa'aboea naha wandroe andrō, samboesamboea, fabaja fandroenia, ba ba naha wandroe firō, ha wa'aboea naha wandroe andrō, samboesamboea, fabaja fandroe, dali wogoeena naha wandroe andrō
- 16 fefoe. Ba ana'a sogoena ba wamazōchi meza andrō, ha oega, meza roti nifaigifaigi andrō, ba firō ba
- 17 meza firō, ba sogoena ba garafoe andrō ba ba wiga ba ba gendri, balaki, ba ba mako balaki andrō, ha oega nifazōchi, awō zogoena ba
- 18 mako firō andrō. Ba balaki, ha wa'eboea mogoena ba naha wanoe noe koemōjō, ba doemadoema goreta andrō, keroebi balaki, samo logō afira, ba samaloegō tawōla
- 19 goroisa Jehowa andrō. „Ba zoera nisoera danga Jehowa so da'ō fefoe; no ifahaō ndra'o ba doemadoema andrō fefoe, he wisa wolaoe“.
- 20 [imanō Dawido]. Ba imane na Dawido chō nononia Selomo : Abe'e'ō dōdōoe, ja sabōlō ndra'oegō, ba laboe ba halōwō ! Bōi boesi dōdōoe, ba bōi be'e nikanei ndra'oegō ; ito-
- lo'ō sa Lowalangi, Jehowa, Lowalangigoe. Lō ibōda dangania ba lō ikōhōli ndra'oegō, irege no awai fefoe nilaoe andrō ba halōwō andrō ba gosali Jehowa. (F. 22, 13. Moz. V. 31, 6). Ba hisa ngenoli gere andrō, awō ngenoli Nono Lewi, ba halōwō andrō fefoe ba gosali Lowalangi; hadia ia halōwō, ba no so chōoe niha, ha niha, si no aoha ōlō, ba wolaoe hadia ia fefoe, ba wa'atoekara andrō, ba si manō gōi zatoea andrō, awō niha sato fefoe, ba lō mamalōmalō, wa samondrongo lioe ira.
- FAZA 29.
- I. Labe'e zaoha gōlōra Dawido ba satoea andrō, ba wolaoe osali. II. Iseno Lowalangi Dawido. III. Fa'omoeso dōdō zato. Razo sa'ae Zelomo. IV. Fa'amate Dawido.
- I. Ba imane na razo, Dawido, ba niha sato fefoe : Onogoe Selomo andre, ba ha ja'ia nitoejoe Lowalangi; ba no iraono na, sambō fa'a-be'e; ba halōwō andrō, ba no seboea sibai; tengā sa nahia niha dania gōdo andrō, no nahia Lowalangi, Jehowa. (F. 22, 5). Ba no oe'ositōlagō wangōhōna balazo gosali Lowalangigoe andrō ana'a, ba gamagama ana'a andrō, ba firō ba gamagama firō, ba tōla ba gamagama tōla, ba si'ōli ba gamagama si'ōli, ba eoe ba gamagama eoe, ba he batoe oena, ba kara lesi, kara saitō, ba kara sola'ala'a ba feremata, hadia ia, ba kara maremara, oja sibai. Ba baero ō, ba oebe'e na balazo gosali Lowalangigoe, si so chōgoe, ana'a ba firō, bōrō wa'omoeso dōdōgoe andrō ba gosali Lowalangigoe andrō, lō lai fefoe zi no oehōna balazo ni'omoni'ō andrō : 2376 fikoe gana'a ba 4927 4
- 5
- 5

- chō Jehowa ? (*Raz. I. 9, 28. Moz. II. 35, 5.*) Ba aoha gölō hōgō ngafē, ba hōgō mado Ndراono Gizerāeli ba hōgō ngahōnō andrō ba hōgō 6  
 7 ngaotoe ba satoea genoni razo, ba labe'e, balazo ba wolaoe osali Lowalangi andrō, ba 3960 fikoe gana'a ba 10,000 roefia balaki ba 7040 fikoe dōla ba 100,000 fikoe zī'ōli. Ba si so feremata, ba ibe'e girōgirō ba gosali, ni'irō'ō Jehiēli, ma'oewoe 8  
 9 Gereso. (*Moz. II. 35, 27.*) Ba somoeso tōdō niha sato, ba wa'obōwōra andrō, me no moroi si'aikō ba dōdōra labe'e chō Jehowa, saoha gölō, ba omoeso sibai göi dōdō razo Dawido. 10  
 10 II. Ea isoeno Jehowa Dawido ba zanehe zato fefoe ; imane Dawido : „Nisoeno ndra'oegō, jaoegō Jehowa, Lowalangi woeroegōma Izeraēli, götōgōtō wa'ara ! Chōoe wa'eboea, ja'oegō Jehowa, ba chōoe wa'abōlō, awō lachōmi, awō wa'eboea dōi, awō 11  
 11 wa'asalaŵa, me no chōoe fefoe hadia ia ba zoroego ba ba goeli danō. Chōoe wa'asalaŵa, ja'oegō Jehowa, ba dangaoe so zamali'ō hōgō niha fefoe ja'ia. (*Mat. 6, 13. Tim. I. 1, 17.*)  
 12 Fam. 4, 11; 5, 13). Ba fo'ana'a ba fa'atetoeria, ba ba chōoe moroi ; ja'oegō zamatōrō fefoe hadia ia. Ba ba dangaoe so wa'abe'e ba fa'abōlō, ba he fangabe'e ba he fanga-  
 13 bōlō niha. (*Nga'ôt. II. 20, 6.*) Ba iada'e, ja'oegō Lowalangima, ba ma'andrō saoha gölō chōoe ba masoeno  
 14 dōimō, si sōchi sibai andrō. Ha niha sa ndra'odo andre, ba hadia mbanoeagoe andre, wa tola ena'ō mabe'e da'ō fefoe, saoha gölō? Moroi ba chōoe fefoe hadia ia, ba moroi ba dangaoe wa no mabe'e ia  
 15 chōoe. Tome sa ndra'aga fōnae ba si fatewoe, si mane ira toeama fefoe. Hoelō loemō nosoma ba goeli danō, lō tōtōnafō. (*Sin. 39. 13; 102,*  
 16 12. *Job. 8, 9; 14, 2. Heb. II, 13.*) He Jehovah, Lowalangima, ana'a andrō fefoe, si no mahōna ba wolaoe osali chōoe — osali dōimō andrō ni'amoni'ō — ba ba dangaoe moroi, no chōoe ia fefoe ! Ea no aboto ba dōdēgōe, ja'oegō Lowalangigoe, wa no sanechegō tōdō ndra'oegō, awō wa fa'adōlō dōdō zemasi'ō. Ja'odo andre, ba no sadōlō tōdō wame'e da'ō fefoe, saoha gölō, ba ija'e, ba somoeso tōdō ndra'o, me no oe'ilā, noa göi aoha gölō mbanoeamō andre, si so ba da'e, wame'e. (*F. 28, 9.*) He Jehovah, Lowalangi ndra toeama, Aberahamo, Iza'aki, Jakobo, bōi be'e teboelō dōdō si manō ba era'era si manō ba dōdō mbanoeaoe andre, ba ba chōoe dōnisi dōdōra. Ra chō nonogoe Selomo, ba tōdō sangendrōna be'e chōnia, ena'ō itōngōni goroisamō ba famadoehoe'ōmō ba amachoitamō, ba ena'ō ifaloëa da'ō no mege, fefoe, wolaoe gödo andrō, ni'oladaegoe sa'ae." 18  
 III. Ea imane Dawido ba zato : 20 Misoeno Lowalangimi, Jehovah ! Ba lasoeno Jehovah, Lowalangi ndra toeara, sato fefoe, lafañndrō ira, ba lafalōgōe tooe ira fōna Jehovah ba fōna razo. Ba mahemoloe ō, ba 21 lahoelō wongi wanaba soemange, chō Jehovah, labe'e chōnia zoemange nitoenoe : 1000 nono zaŵi si matoea, ba 1000 mbiribirī si matoea ba 1000 nono mbiribirī, awō zoemange nibadōe, nifao ba da'ō, ba soemange nitaba, oja sibai, ni-be'e Ndراono Gizerāeli fefoe. Ba 22 mangamanga ira ba labadoebadōe hadia ia, me leeo da'ō, fōna Jehovah, omoeso sibai dōdōra ; ba samoeza tō lafataro razo Zelomo, ono Dawido, ba labajoini ia chō Jehovah, labali'ō samatōrō, ba labajoini göi Zadoki andrō, labali'ō ere. (*Raz. I. 1, 38b. t. F. 23, 1.*) Ba doemadao sa'ae ba 23 dadaoma zalaŵa andrō chō Jehovah Zelomo, razo ia, fangali namania Dawido, ba mofozoe nilaoenia, ba la'o'ō chōnia Iraono Gizerāeli fefoe. (*F. 28, 5. Raz. I. 1, 35.*

- 24 39). He koemandra andrō fefoe, awō mate ia, me no biha wa'atoea, me zaradadoe andrō, ba he ono razo soemange; ba ononia Selomo zi Dawido, fefoe, ba mōi barō mba- 29  
25 wa razo Selomo. Ba eboea sibai lachōmi Zelomo, ibe'e Jehowa, ba zanehe Ndraono Gizeraëli fefoe; fa'asalaŵa seboea toeria ibe'e chōnia, si lō irai ba razo Ndraono Gi-  
zeraëli, fōnania (*Raz. I. 3, 13. Nga'ot. II. 1, 1.*)  
26 IV. Ba no razo Ndraono Gize- 30  
raëli fefoe mege Dawido, ono Giza'i.  
27 Ōfa woeloe fache wa'ara razo ia ba Ndraono Gizeraëli. Mewitoe fa-  
chie ba Heberona, ba ba Jeroeza-  
28 lema, ba 33 fache (*Raz. I. 2, 11.*). Ba

## Soera NGA'OTÖ

SI SAMBOEA.

### FAZA 1.

I. Mame'e soemange Zelomo, ba Gibeona. II. Fangandrōnia ba fane-  
he Lowalangi. III. Fa'eboea Zelomo ba ana'ania.

(A. 1-6: *Raz. I. 3, 1-4.*)

- 1 1. Selomo, ono Dawido, ba i'aro'ō 21, 29). (Ba tawōla andrō chō Lo-  
walangi, ba no i'ohe mijāwā Dawi-  
2 wa'azonia, ba itolo ia Lowalang- 5 di, moroi ba Giriati Jeari, no ibe'e  
ibe'e. (*Raz. I. 2, 12. 46.*) Ba he na-  
goroisa Selomo ba Ndraono Gize-  
raëli fefoe, ba ba zolohe ngahō-  
nō ba ba zolohe ngaotoe ba 6  
ba zangoehoekoe ba ba zalaŵa 10  
fefoe, ba Ndraono Gizeraëli fefoe, ba  
3 ba hōgō ngafē andrō, i'ohe zato  
fefoe Selomo, awōnia ba hilili a- 14  
andrō ba Gibeona. Ba da'ō sa so  
nose wama'e'ō andrō chō Lowa-  
langi, nilaoe Moze, enoni Jehowa,  
ba danō si mate. (*Nga'ot. I. 16, 39;*

4 21, 29). (Ba tawōla andrō chō Lo-  
walangi, ba no i'ohe mijāwā Dawi-  
di, moroi ba Giriati Jeari, no ibe'e  
ba nahia andrō. nilaoenia na-  
hania; noa sa ifazōchi nosenia  
ba Jeroezalema). (*Sam. II. 6, 17.*  
*Nga'ot. I. 13, 6; 15, 3. 28; 16, 1.*)  
5 Ba he naha wame'e soemange tōla andrō, nifazōchi Mbesaleëli, ono Goeri, ma'cewoe Hoeri, ba ba da'ō so, fōna nose Jehowa, ba la'aloei [Jehowa, ba da'ō] Selomo, awō niha sato. (*Moz. II. 38, 1-8. A. 3.*) Ba 6  
ibe'e zoemange ba da'ō Selomo, ba  
naha wame'e soemange tōla andrō, fōna Jehowa, fōna nose wama'e'ō andrō, 1000 ibe'e soemange, nitoe-  
noe, ba detenia.  
(A. 7-12: *Raz. I. 3, 5-15.*)  
II. Ba ba zi bongi andrō, ba i'oro-  
ma'ō ia chō Zelomo Lowalangi, ima-

- ne chōnia : Āndrō zomasi'ō oebe'e  
8 chōoe ! (*Raz. I. 3, 5, b. t.*) Ba imane Selomo chō Lowalangi : No eboea sibai dōdōoe chō namagoe Dawido ba no ūbali'ō fangalinia razo ndra'-odo. Ba ena'ō na itōrō nifaboe'oe-mō chō namagoe Dawido, ja'oegō Jehowa, Lowalangi ! Noa sa ūfataro razo ndra'odo, razo niha si no ato sibai, timba wa'oja ngawoea gawoe 10 nasi ba danō. (*Moz. I. 13, 16*). Ba be'e sa'ae chōgoe wa'atoeatoea ba fa'aboto ba dōdō, ena'ō oesōndra lala, he oewisa ba niha andre; ha niha sa ena'ō zangila mamatōrō 11 banoeaoe andre, si no ato sibai? Ba imane Lowalangi chō Zelomo : Me no da'ō zi so ba dōdōoe, ba me tengā fa'eboea gana'a ba tengā girōgirō ba tengā soemange ba tengā famoenoe si fa'oedoe chōoe ni'andrōoe, ba me tengā gōi fa'anaoe nosooe; me no fa'atoeatoea ba fa'aboto ba dōdō ūandrō, ena'ō ū'ilā ūfatōrō mbanoeagoe andrō, ba nifatarogoe razo 12 ja'oegō, ba nibe'e chōoe wa'atoeatoea ba fa'aboto ba dōdō. Ba he fa'eboea gana'a gōi ba girōgirō ba soemange, ba oetehe chōoe, irege zi lō irai ba razo bō'ō fōnaoe, ba si lō'ō sa'ae gōi dania foerioe. 13 III. Ba irōi hilihili andrō ba Gibeona Selomo, [naha andrō] fōna nose wama'ele'ō, ifoeli ia ba Jeroezalema, ba razo Ndراono Gizeraeli ia.
- (*A. 14-17: Raz. I. 10, 26-29.*)
- 14 Ba oja sibai i'asogō chōnia koereta Selomo, awō zi fakoedo, 1400 chōnia goereta ba 12,000 zi fakoedo. Ba mbanoea goereta andrō ifataro ba ba zi tefasoei razo, ba Jeroezalema. (*Raz. I. 4, 26; 10, 26, b. t.*)
- 15 Ba falawalawa ira gara gana'a, wa-oja, ibe'e razo, ba falawalawa ira dōla geresi dōla ara gatoea, ba 16 ndraso. (*F. 9, 27*). Ba koedo andrō, ba ba danō Miseraji ihalō Selomo ; mōimōi zaniaga andrō chō razo, ba 17 sambasambawā lahalō, ni'oli; ūnō ngaotoe roefia zamboea koereta, wohe mijawā, moroi ba danō Miseraji, ba 150 zageoe koedo. Ba si manō gōi wama'emara ba razo Ndراono Cheti ba ba razo Ndrawa Garamo.

## FAZA 2.

I. Fawoe'oe li ira Zelomo Hoe-ramo, ba wolaoe osali andrō. II. Fa'ato zohalōwō.

(*Faigi gōi Raz. I. 5, 15-30.*)

- I. Ba iwa'ō Selomo, lalaoe go-sali dōi Jehowa, ba chōnia, ba la-laoe gōdo razo. Ba i'ofaja Selomo, zonoro, 70,000, ba 80,000 zanoto kara, ba hili, ba 3600 mandroera. Ba ifatenge zinenge Selomo chō Hoeramo, razo Diro, imane chōnia : Folaoemō chō namagoe Dawido no, me ūfa'ohe'ō chōnia mbalo, eresi, ena'ō ilaoe gōdo chōnia, omonia. .... (*Sam. II. 5, 11. Nga'ot. I. 14, 1*). Ba hiza, oelaoe gosali dōi Lowalangigoe Jehowa, ni'amoni'ō chōnia, ba wanoe noe samohoea chōnia ba ba wama'oli roti nifai-gifaigi andrō, ba ba zoemange ni-toenoe andrō, nifafōfō loeo, ero ma'ōchō, ba ba loeo sabato ba ba wasoelōna mbaŵa ba ba gowasa andrō chō Lowalangima Jehowa, — ūmō Ndراono Gizeraeli da'ō, si lō mamalōmalō. (*Moz. IV. 28, 4*). Ba osali andrō nilaoegoe, ba se-boea; me no seboea moroi ba Lowalangi bō'ō fefoe Lowalangima andrō. (*Sin. 86, 8*). Ba ha niha sa zangila molaoe omo chōnia ? Me no ambō nahiania zoroego, awō zoroego fondrege zalaŵa jaŵa ; ba ha niha ndra'odo, wa solaoe omonia ndra'o? — na tengā ha ba wanoe-noe koemōjō chōnia? (*Raz. I. 8, 27. F. 6, 18*). Ba fatenge sa'ae chōgoe niha, samōsa, si no to'ōlō ba walaoe hadia ia, he ba gana'a ba he ba wirō ba he ba dōla ba he ba zi'oli ba ba oengoe sojo ba ba giri-misi ba ba oengoe sowē waroewa-

- roe, ba sangila manoea gambara, chôoe, ba ma'ohe chôoe ba Jafo, awô doeka andrô si so chôgoe ba marakeni, ba nasi, ba ja'oegô zama'ohe'ô misi jaâwa ba Jeroezalema.
- 8 ni'asogô namagoe Dawido. Ba fa'- II. Ba i'ofaja Selomo fefoe zi 17  
ohe'ô gôi chôgoe geoe halo, eresi fatewoe gana ba danô Ndraono Gi-  
ba senobari ba sendrana, moroi ba hili Libano; aboto sa ba dôdôgoe, zeraëli, si mane me i'ofaja amania wa no to'ôlô mbanoeaoe andrô, Dawido fôna; ba no 153,600. Ba 18  
ba wolaoe eoe ba hili Libano, ba 70,000 ifataro sana'oena'oe hadia ia, banoeagoe, ba no te'anô, tohoeto- ba 80,000 ibe'e sanotonoto kara, ba hili, ba 3,600 ifataro mandroe, sa-  
9 hoe danga mbanoeaoe andrô. Ba ngo'ooc niha andrô ba rodi andrô.  
oja sibai ni'a'asogô chôgoe eoe balo, (Jos. 9, 27). me seboea dania ba sanaloe'i inôtô
- 10 nomo andrô, nilaoegoe. Ba oefae- FAZA 3.
- I. Folaoe osali. II. Fondrege  
ohe'ô balazo zolaoe eoe andrô, solo- ni'amoni'ô; keroebi andrô; ba'aba'a  
bô, banoeaoe andrô, ba 40,000 ngaso'e andrô ba taroe nahe.
- 11 ngaso'e wanicha. Ba itema li Zelomo (Faigi gôi Raz. I. 6; 7, 15-22.)  
Hoeramo, razo Diro, ifa'ohe'ô zoera chô Zelomo, imane: Me no i'omasi'ô mbanoeania Jehowa, andrô wa ifataro razora ndra'oegô.
- 12 Ba imane na Hoeramo: Nisoeno I. Ba ibôrôtaigô Selomo wolaoe Jehowa andrô ba Jeroezalema, ba hili Morija andrô, ba ni'osala: Jehowa ja'ia chô namania Dawido, ba naha andrô ni'asiwai Dawido, ba golojama mbasitô chô Gorana. Iraono Jeboesi. (Moz. I. 22, 2. Sam. II. 24, 18. Nga'ôt. I. 21, 18j. 1
- 13 wolaoe gôdo razo chônia. Ba oefatenge chôoe doeka, sangila wata- Ba zi mendroea ba mbaâwa si doeaa, hõgô, Hoeramo Abi andrô, (Raz. I. ibôrôtaigô wotomo andrô, me no 2
- 14 7, 13), mado Dano ninania ba ba- aloeae meddôloe fache razo ia. Ba da'e nifachoi Zelomo, ba wolaoe 3  
noea Diro nama. Si no to'ôlô ia ba osali Lowalangi andrô: Fa'anaoe, 4  
wolaoe hadia ia, ba gana'a ba ba wirô ba 60 hela — ba hela fôna —, ba ba 5  
ba dôla ba ba zi'ôli ba ba gara, ba fa'ebolo, ba 40 hela. Ba ewe'ewe fôna nôsi nomo, nifo'oto'oto, seboea, 6  
ba he ba geoe ba ba oengoe sojo, ba 10 hela wa'ebolo, ba fa'anaoenia, 7  
ba he ba zowë waroewaroe, ba ba ba mbawa doeasa nomo, ba 20  
darafali ba ba girimisi, ba ba wa- hela, ba fa'alawâ, ba 20 hela [gôi]. 8  
noea hadia ia ngawalô gambara, ba Ba tânô bacha, ba ifo'oeli si ndroe-  
ba wolaoe hadia halôwô doeka, hoehoe mbalaki. Ba si hoelô daloe 9  
niwâ'ô chônia, awô doeka chôoe ba zalo, ba ibagolô bagalô senobari, 10  
awô doeka chô doeagoe amaoe Da- ba awena ifo'oeli balaki ba ifa-  
15 wido. (Moz. II. 31, 2-6). Ba fa'ohe'ô soea'ô wamaedo nohi ba si hoelô rate. Ba ifoadoe feremata; ba ana'a andrô, ba ana'a Warawa'i. 11  
sa'ae, ô genonioe, gandroe andrô, Ba ifo'oeli sa'ae baoeloe, ana'a, he ba se'iri ba fanicha ba agoe andrô, 12  
16 niwâ'oe, ja'oegô sochô ja'o. Ba he hõgô ba tojo mba-  
ja'aga andre, ba solaoe eoe ba wandroehô, ba he bagolô ba he hili Libano, ha wa'oja'oja zogoena lagô mbawandroehô, ba ifasoea'ô 13  
wamaedo keroebi, ba mbagolô. 14  
II. Ba i'oniagô wondrege ni'amo- 15

- ni'ō andrō ; fa'anaoenia, ba 20 hela, dati mbolo nomo, ba fa'ebolonia, ba 20 hela gōi, ba if'o'eli balaki, 9 2,382,300 balaki. Ba fa'aboea gosō'-osō, ba 50 fondroejoe ana'a. Ba he bate'e ba zi sagōtō, ba if'o'eli 10 ana'a. Ba si bacha ba wondrege ni'amoni'ō andrō, ba ifalaoe'ō keroebi, domboea, nilaoe doeka wa- 11 maedo niha, ba if'o'eli ana'a. Afi keroebi andrō, ba 20 hela wa'anaoe, ba wa'oroedoe ; si sara, si 5 hela, ba iroegi mbagolō nomo, ba si sara, si 5 hela gōi, ba iroegi mboete gafi 12 keroebi si samboea. Ba si manō gafi si sara, ba keroebi si samboea, 5 hela gōi, ba iroegi mbagolō ; ba afinia si sara, si 5 hela gōi, ba iroegi mboete gafi keroebi si sa- 13 mboea. Fa'anaoe gafi keroebi andrō, nibologō, ba 20 hela. Ba no sizizio 14 ira ba la'otahōgō nōsi nomo. Ba ifalaoe'ō mba'aba'a andrō, oengoe sowē waroewaroe ba sojo, ba kiri-misi ba tarafali, ba ifofamaedo 15 keroebi. (*Moz. II. 26, 31*). Ba fōna nomo, ba doea ifalaoe'ō taroe nahe, 35 hela wa'alawā, ba limalima hela hōgō si jaŵa. (*Raz. I. 7, 15 b. t.*) 16 Ba ifalaoe'ō zi hoelō rate nibe'e ba hōgō daroe nahe andrō ; ba 100 ifalaoe'ō famaedo mboea dalimo, 17 nibe'e ba rate andrō. Ba taroe nahe andrō, ba ba mbawa doeasa gosali ifasindro, sara ba gambolō, ba sara ba gabera ; si so ba gambolō, ba Jachino ibe'e tōi, ba ba gabera, ba Boasi.

#### FAZA 4.

I. Folaoe gala seboea andrō, tōla, ba naha wandroe ba meza roti nifaigifaigi andrō. II. Gama-gama bo'ō.

(*Faigi gōi Raz. I. 7, 23-51.*)

- 1 I. **Ba** ifa'anō na gōi naha wame'e soemange, tōla, 20 hela wa'anaoe ba 20 hela wa'ebolo ba 10 hela wa'alawā. (*F. 7, 7*). Ba ifalaoe'ō gala nidanō andrō, nifahele,

10 hela wa'ewāwa mbewe, sowelo, 5 hela wa'abacha ; ba na lafa-soei mbewe sinali, ba 30 hela. Ba tooe mbewenia ba famaedo zoeri de'oe, fasoei manō, — foeloefoeloe ba zi sahesahela — no tefasoei gala andrō, doea ngenoli zoeri, nifao ba wamahele mege. Ba dajadajania, ba 12 wamaedo zaŵi, tōloe mijōoe, ba tōloe zi otahōgō gaechoela loeo ba tōloe miraja ba tōloe tānō ba gatoemboechā loeo. Ba si tohare ba hoeloera gala andrō, ba tojora fefoe, ba no faondrá. Ba fa'awe'ewe'e gala, ba laloe'a, ba bewenia, ba si mane bewe makō, si mane boenga zōmasōma safoesi ; ba 600 ngaso'e itaha idanō. Ba baero ō, ba 10 ifazōchi balanga ; lima ibe'e ba gambolō ba lima ba gabera naha wanasa, (ba da'ō lasasai hadia ia ba zoemange nitoenoe andrō) ; ba gala seboea andrō, ba ena'ō naha wanasa ba gere. Ba ifazōchi gōi naha wandroe andrō, si foeloe, dali nifachoi ba da'ō, ba ibe'e ba gosali bacha, lima ba gambolō ba lima ba gabera. Ba foeloe gōi ifazōchi meza, ba ibe'e ba gosali, lima ba gambolō ba lima ba gabera, ba otoe ifazōchi figa, sogoena ba wanefe hadia ia. Ba i'oniagō golajama gere, ba he olajama sebolo andrō ; ba bawandroe hō golajama ifazōchi ; ba lagō mbawandroe hō andrō, ba if'o'eli tōla. Ba gala seboea andrō, ba raja 10 gosali ibe'e tānō ba gatoemboechā loeo, si otahōgō miraja.

II. **Ba** Hoeramo andrō, ba ifazōchi mbowoa andrō, ba soendroe-soendroe ba figa, ba wanefe. Ba tobali i'asiwai Hoeramo nilaoe andrō, hadia ia nifazōchinia chō razc Selomo, ba gosali Lowalangi. Doea 12 daroe nahe, awō hōgō andrō jaŵa, si domboea sotalosoe, awō ni'otaraŵa andrō, baloebaloe dalosoe hōgō daroe nahe andrō, ba 400 wamaedo mboea dalimo, ba ni'otaraŵa andrō si doea gōrō, doea ngenoli wamaedo 13

3

4

5

6

7

8

9

10

11

12

13

mboea dalimo zagôrō ni'otaraâwa,  
balobeloe dalosoe hôgô daroe nahe  
14 andrō ; ba ifazôchi dajadaja andrō,  
si foeloe, awō mbalanga andrō, si  
15 foeloe, ba dajadaja andrō jaâwa, ba  
gala seboea andrō, si ha samboea  
ba famaedo zaâwi andrō, si fele-  
16 droea, dajadajania. Ba bowoa andrō  
ba soendroesoendroe ba garafoe ba  
fakake fefoe, sogoena ba da'ō, ifa-  
zôchi Hoeramo-Abiwi, chô Zelomo,  
ba gosali Jehowa, oi tôla ni'alôsöigô.  
17 Ba ndraso Jordano ifafahelle'ō razo,  
ba golaboeota la'oeri, ba gotaloearea  
18 Zoekota Zereda. Ba oja sibai ifafa-  
zôchi'ō Selomo fakake andrō fefoe ;  
lô'ō sa moehonogôi wa'aboëa dôla  
19 andrō. Ahori ifazôchi Selomo gama-  
gama andrō, ba gosali Lowalangi :  
Naha wame'e soemange andrō, ana'a,  
awō meza andrō, naha roti ni-  
20 faigifaigi, awō naha wandroe andrō,  
fabaja fandroe, si ndroehoe mbalaki,  
ena'ō latoenoetoenoe fôna wondrege  
21 ni'amoni'ō, dali goroisa ba da'ō, ba  
boengaboenga andrō, awō naha  
wandroe, awō goeti wandroe, ana'a,  
22 si ndroehoe mbalaki — awō zi'oli  
andrō, awō wiga, ba wanefe, awō  
mako, awō gali, si ndroehoe mba-  
laki. Ba ba lagô mbawandroehô, ba  
no ana'a lagô mbawandroehô tânô  
bacha ba wondrege ni'amoni'ō an-  
drô, ba he lagô mbawandroehô ba  
nomo, ba zi hoelô daloe zalo.

## FAZA 5.

I. La'ohé ba wondrege ni'amoni'ō  
dawôla andrô. II. Manoenô gere ba  
ihawoei gosali bacha lachomi Je-  
howa.

(Faigi gôi Raz. I. 7, 51-8, 1-11.)

- 1 I. Ba me no awai fefoe hadia ia  
nifafazôchi'ō Zelomo ba gosali Je-  
howa, ba i'ohé bacha Selomo mboe-  
ala namania andrô, ni'amoni'ō ; firô  
andrô, ba ana'a ba fakake andrô  
fefoe, ba ibe'e ba mbate'ê girôgirô  
ba gosali Lowalangi. (Nga'ôt. I. 28,  
2 14-18). Ba ifaloecha'ō Selomo zatoca

Ndraono Gizeraëli, awô hôgô mado  
fefoe, salawa soi Ndraono Gizeraëli  
ba Jeroezalema, ba wolohe mijâwa  
tawôla andrô, nahia goroisa Jeho-  
wa, moroi ba mbanoea Dawido  
Siona andrô. Ba owoelo ira chô razo,  
dozi ndra matoea Iraono Gizeraëli,  
ba mbaâwa Etani, ba gowasa, baâwa  
si fitoe. (Moz. III. 23, 34). Ahori so  
zatœa Ndraono Gizeraëli, ba lafa-  
zaâwa dawôla Ono Lewi, ba la'ohé  
mijâwa, fabaja ose wama'ele'ô ba  
fakake ni'amoni'ô andrô fefoe, baose  
— da'ō ni'che gere Ono Lewi mijâwa.  
Ba la'igô fôna dawôla razo Selomo  
ba Iraono Gizeraëli sato, fefoe,  
si no faloecha chönia, wame'e soe-  
mange biribirî ba saâwi, irege tebai  
sa'ae la'erai, mbalazi wa'oya, tebai  
la'ofaja. Ba ere andrô, ba la'ohé  
ba nahania dawôla goroisa Jehowa,  
ba mbate'e tânô ba hambo gosali,  
ba wondrege ni'amoni'ô andrô, barô  
gafi keroebi andrô. Noa sa moebo-  
logô gafi keroebi andrô, jaâwa naha  
dawôla, ba tobali samonðoe tawôla,  
fabaja heaheania, keroebi andrô,  
moroi jaâwa. Ba fa'anaoe heahea  
andrô, ba faoro mbalô moroi ba  
ni'amoni'ô, fônfafôna mbate'e ba  
hambo andrô ; ba baoeloe, ba lô  
oroma. Ba da'ô nahania, iroegi  
ma'ôchô andre. Ba òsi dawôla, ba  
ha kara wanoera andrô si doea gôrô,  
nibe'e Moze bacha, ba gahe hili  
Horebi, kara wanoeroe ba wawoe'-  
oesa li andrô, me fawoe'oe li Je-  
howa ba Ndraono Gizeraëli, me  
aheta ira ba danô Miseraji.

II. Ba me laheta ira ba ni'a-  
moni'ô ere (noa sa ahori mamoni  
gere, si so, lô moefaigi ngenoli),  
ba sanoenô andrô fefoe, Ono Lewi,  
ira Asafo, Hemano Jedoetoeno, fa-  
baja onora ba talifoesôra, ba ahori  
so ba da'ô, tânô ba gatoemboecha  
loeo, i'oturai naha wame'e soema-  
nge, baroe tarafali mbaroera, ba  
so chôra waritia ba biola nitika,  
seboea ba side'ide, ba 120 gere ba

- ngaira, solaoe torofe; (*Nga'ôt. I. 15, 19; 16, 37. 41. 42; 25, 1-7;*)  
 13 ba hoelô zi ha sara lira zolaoe torofe zanoenô, wanoeno Jehovah, awô wangandrô saoha gôlô chönia. Ba me labôrögô wolaoe torofe ba famôzi faritia, ba folaoe hadia ia [mbô'ônia] nifoli, ba fanoeno Jehovah andrô : „me no si sôchi tôdô ia ba me si lô aetoe wa'ebœa dôdônia andrô !” ba anônô gosali bacha lawoeo, osali Jehovah andrô,  
 14 (*Sin. 136. Nga'ôt. I. 16, 31*), ba lô lala gere, ba wangai halôwôra, me no anônô gosali Lowalangi lachömi Jehovah andrô.

## FAZA 6.

I. Hoehoe Zelomo ba niha sa-to. II. Fangandrô Zelomo, ba we'amoni'ô osali.

(*Faigi gôi Raz. I. 8, 12-53.*)

- 1 I. Ba imane Selomo : No iwa'ô Jehovah, ba zogômigômi zomasi ia nähiania. Ba no oelaoe nomo nahiaoe, nahia si sosó ndra'oegô, gôttôgôtô wa'ara. Ba ibali'ô ia razo, i'owai Ndraono Gizeraëli sato fefoe, wamahowoe'ô ja'ira, no moeziozio Ndraono Gizeraëli sato fefoe. Ba imane [razo] : „Nisoeno Jehovah, Lowalangi Ndraono Gizeraëli, si no moehede, bawania chô namagoe Dawido ba si no mamaloea ja'ia tangania, me imane : I'otarai lœo, me oeheta ba danô Miseraji mbanoeagoe ba samboea lô mado Ndraono Gizeraëli nitoejoegoe banoea, ba wolaoe osali, nahia dôigoe ba lô nitoejoegoe niha, ena'ô salaŵa mbanoeagoe Iraono Gizeraëli ia. (*Sam. II. 7, 6.*) Ba Jeroezalema andrô, ba no oetoejoe nahia dôigoe, ba Dawido andrô, ba no oetoejoe, ena'ô salaŵa mbanoeagoe Iraono Gizeraëli ia. Ba no so ba dôdô namagoe Dawido wolaoe osali dôi Jehovah, Lowalangi Ndraono Gizeraëli ; (*Sam. II. 7, 2-13.*) Ba no imane Jehovah chô namagoe Dawido : Wa no ôwa'ô

tôdôoe wolaoe osali dôigoe, ba no si sôchi, me no ôwa'ô da'ô. Ba tengâ sa ja'oegô zolaoe osali andrô, onooe zolaoe, nga'ôtôoe, da'ô dania zolaoe osali dôigoe. Ba no itôrô gamaboe' oela li andrô, nibe'enia, ibe'e Jehovah. Noa sa so ndra'o fangali namagoe Dawido, ba no doemadaodo ba dadaoma zalaŵa ba Ndraono Gizeraëli, itôrô nifaboe'oe Jehovah, ba no oelaoe gosali dôi Jehovah, Lowalangi Ndraono Gizeraëli. Ba 11 no oebe'e ba da'ô dawôla andrô, naha goroisa ba wawoe'esa li andrô chô Jehovah, me fawoe'oe li ia ba Ndraono Gizeraëli.”

II. Ba i'iagô fôna naha wame'e soemange andrô chô Jehovah, ba zanehe Ndraono Gizeraëli fefoc, ba i'oro'ô dangania, (noa sa ifafazö-chi'ô harehare, tôla, Selomo, ba no ibe'e ba daloe golajama, 5 hela wa'anaoe ba 5 hela gôi wa'ebolo ba 3 hela wa'alawâ ; ba da'ô jaŵa mõi ia ba ibalôdoehini, ba zanehe Ndraono Gizeraëli sato fefoe, ba i'oro'ô dangania mijawa ba zoroego), ba 14 imane : „He Jehovah, Lowalangi Ndraono Gizeraëli, lô Lowalangi si falawalaŵa chôoe, he ba zoroego, ba he ba goeli danô ; ja'oegô, ba lô ôwoe'ai wawoe'esa li andrô, ba fa'ahachô dôdôoe ba genonimô andrô, solo'ô niwa'ôoe, soroi si'aikô ba dôdôra, (*Moz. II. 15, 11; Moz. V. 7, 9.*) ; no lô niwoe'aimô chô genonioe, amagoe Dawido, nifaboe'oemô chönia. No bawaqe zamaboe'oe ba no tangaoe zamaloea, si mane ma'ôchô andre. Ba ija'e, ja'oegô 16 Jehovah, Lowalangi Ndraono Gizeraëli, ba bôi woe'ai chô genonioe, amagoe Dawido nifaboe'oemô chönia, me ômane : Lô faloecha dania lô chôoe [nga'ôtô] fônagoe, sidadao ba dadaoma zalaŵa ba Ndraono Gizeraëli, asala lô labôhôli lala andrô chôra nga'ôtôoe, ba wolo'ô oroisagoe andrô, si mane ja'oegô, me no ôtôrô, fônagoe. (*Sin. 132,*

- 17 11. Sam. II. 7, 16). Ba ija'e, ja'-  
oegõ Lowalangi Ndراono Gizeraëli,  
ba ena'õ na itõrõ gamaboe'oela limõ  
andrõ, nifaboe'oemõ chõ genonioe
- 18 Dawido! Ba hadia, si ndroehoe'iagõ  
awõ niha ba goeli danõ Lowala-  
ngi? Hiza, soroego andrõ ba fondre-  
ge zoroego, ba no ambõ nahamõ,  
ba mendroea manõ gosali andre
- 19 nilaoegoe. (F. 2, 5). Ba be'e mbõ-  
rõ dalingaoe ba wangandrõ geno-  
nimõ ba ba wakaosania, ja'oegõ  
Jehowa, Lowalangigoe, ena'õ õfo-  
ndrondrongo we'a'ao andrõ ba  
fangandrõ, na mangandrõ genonioe.
- 20 Ena'õ si teboka manõ hõrõoe, jaŵa  
gosali andre, bongi ma'õchõ, jaŵa  
naha andre, niŵa'õoe, ba da'õ õfo-  
nahia dõimõ andrõ; ena'õ õfondro-  
ndrondrongo wangandrõ andrõ, na ma-  
ngandrõ genonioe ba naha andre.
- 21 (Moz. II. 20, 24). Ba ena'õ na  
õfondrondrongo li wakaosa andrõ  
chõ genonioe ba ba mbanoeaoe  
Iraono Gizeraëli, na mangandrõ ira  
ba naha andre. Fondrondrongo ac  
ba naha andrõ, sidadao ndra'oegõ,  
ba zoroego, ba na õrongo, ba bolo-  
22 gó dõdõoe! Na so zosala chõ nawõ-  
nia ba na labe'e ba hõloe ia, ena'õ  
ba hõloe i'aro'õ niŵa'õnia, ba na  
so ia, na ibaja hõloe, fõna naha  
wame'e soemange chõoe, ba nomo  
23 andre: (Moz. II. 22, 10) ba fo-  
ndrondrongo ba zoroego ba tolo,  
ba ohe ba lala hoeboeo genonimõ,  
ena'õ õsoeloni ba zi so horõ, wa-  
ngahare'õ ba hoeloenia nilaoenia  
andrõ, ba ena'õ õheta ba hoeloe zi  
lõ horõ, wanuelõni chõnia fa'atoelõ  
24 dõdõnia. Ba na te'ala mbanoeaoe  
Iraono Gizeraëli labe'e emalira, me  
no molalõ ira chõoe, ba na lafalati-  
ni gera'erara ba na lafarongogõ  
dõimõ, na mangandrõ ira ba na  
fakao ira chõoe, ba nomo andre:
- 25 (Moz. V. 28, 25) ba ena'õ na õfo-  
ndrondrongo ba zoroego, ba õbe'e  
aefä horõ mbanoeaoe Iraono Gize-  
raëli, ba õ'he mangawoeli ira ba
- danõ andrõ, nibe'oe chõra ba chõ  
ndra toeara mege. Ba na no tedoeõ 26  
mbanoea si jaŵa, na lõ teoc, bõrõ  
me no molalõ ira chõoe, ba na  
mangandrõ ira ba naha andre, na  
lafarongogõ dõimõ, na lafalalini  
gera'erara, na labõhõli horõra a-  
ndrõ, me no õhõndrõgõ ira: (Moz.  
V. 28, 23, 24) ba ena'õ na õfondro-  
ndrondrongo ba zoroego ba õbe'e aefä  
horõ genonioe andrõ, horõ mbanoe-  
aoe Iraono Gizeraëli, wanoetocroe  
chõra lala si sõchi andrõ, nitõrõ, ba  
ena'õ na õfatõrõ deoe ba danõ a-  
ndrõ, nibe'oe ba mbanoeaoe a-  
ndrõ, tâna chõra, ondrõita. Ba ma 28  
lofo mbanoea ba danõ, ba ma fõchõ  
waba, ba ma fa'achozi ngalai wache,  
ba ma fa'ahohomõ, ba ma tamõ, ba  
ma fõla; ba ma lafakao ira ema-  
lira, ba mbanoea chõra heza, ba  
ma hadia ia wamakao ba hadia ia  
wõchõ: Nga'õt. II. 20, 9) na dania 29  
õrongo wangandrõ ba ma fakaosa,  
na ha niha zangandrõ, ba na banoe-  
aoe Iraono Gizeraëli fefoe, na dozi  
afõchõ chõra wamõzi andrõ ba safõ-  
chõ andrõ, si no gõna ira, ba na  
la'oro'õ dangara ba nomo andre:  
ba ena'õ na õfondrondrongo ba zo-  
roego, ba naha andrõ, ba zi dadao  
ndra'oegõ, ba õbe'e aefä horõ ba  
õsoelõni ba zamõsana nitõrõnia  
fefoe, balazi wangilamõ tõdõnia —  
me no ha ja'oegõ zangila tõdõ nono  
niha! — (Nga'õt. I. 29, 17. Sin. 7,  
10) ena'õ la'ata'oefi ndra'oegõ, ba 31  
wanõrõ lala andrõ chõoe, si lõ ma-  
malõmalõ, gõtõ we'asora ba danõ  
andrõ, nibe'oe chõ ndra toeama.  
Ba he ba niha bõ'õ, si tengä ba-  
noeaoe Iraono Gizeraëli, na mõi ia,  
moroi ba danõ sarõoe, bõrõ dõimõ  
andrõ, seboa, ba tangaoe andrõ,  
sabõlõ, ba ta'iomõ si no õ'oro'õ —  
na mõi ia mangandrõ ba golajama  
nomo andre: ba ena'õ na õfondro-  
ndrondrongo ba zoroego, ba naha a-  
ndrõ, ba zi dadao ndra'oegõ, ba  
õ'õ'õ fefoe hadia ia, ni'andrõ niha 33

- bô'ô andrô chôoe, ena'ô dozi soi ba goeli danô aboto ba dôdô dôimô andrô, ena'ô la'ata'oefi ndra'oegô, si mane banoeaoe Iraono Gizerâeli, ba ena'ô lasõndra wa no tõimô mbôdô 34 rô dôi gosali andre, nilaoegoe. Ba na mõi fasoewô ba nemalira mbanoeamô, na latôrô lala niwa'ôoe chôra, ba na mangandrô ira chôoe, na la'otahôgô mbanoea andre, nitoejoemô, ba osali andre, nilaoegoe 35 nahia dôimô : (*Dan. 6, 10*) ba ena'ô na ôfondrondrongo wangandrôra ba 36 fangarõngarôra, ba ôtolo ira. Ba na molalô ira chôoe — samôsa sa lô niha, si lô horô! — ba na mosfônoe ndra'oegô chôra ba na ôbe'e ba danga nemalira ira, na tobali la'olio'iô ira ba danô sarôoe, ba ma ba danô sahatô, sabôlô moroi chôra, 37 ba na mangerangera ira, ba danô andrô, ba nitaha ja'ira, ba na lamané : No mosala ndra'aga, no matôrô lala si lô sôchi, no seboea 38 horô ndra'aga! (*Dan. 9, 5*) ba na lafoeli ira chôoe, soroi si'aikô ba dôdôra ba ba gera'erara fefoc, ba danô zamakao ja'ira, si no mangoloi'iô ja'ira, ba na mangandrô ira, na la'otahôgô danôra andre, nitoe'e chô ndra toeara, ba banoea andre, nitoejoemô, ba omo andre, 39 nilaoegoe nahia dôimô : ba ena'ô na ôfondrondrongo wangandrôra ba fangarõngarôra, soroi si'aikô ba dôdô, ba zoroego chôoe, ba naha andrô, ba zi so dadaomamô, ba ôtolo ira, ba ôbe'e aefia horô mbanoeaoe, 40 lalôra andrô chôoe. Ba ena'ô na si teboka manô hôrôoc, ja'oegô Lowalangigoe, ba na ôbe'e manô mbôrô dalingaoe ba wangandrô ba naha 41 andre! Ba ija'e, ba faza'ô, ja'oegô Lowalangi, Jehowa, sa'wa zolombase ndra'oegô, ja'oegô ba tawôla wa'abôlôoe andrô! Ndramoe'obaroe wangorifi ere andrô chôoe, ja'oegô Lowalangi, Jehowa, ba ja sowoeawoea tôdô ba zi sôchi andrô za-toelô tôdô andrô chôoe! (*Sin. 132*,

8. 9). He Lowalangi, Jehowa, bôi 42 timba nibajoini andrô chôoe; tôrô-tôrô tôdôoe wa'ahachô dôdôoe andrô chô genonioe Dawido!" (*Sam. 11, 7, 13*).

## FAZA 7.

I. Oroma lachômi Jehowa, ba gosali. II. Labe'e zoemange, ba we'amoni'ô osali. III. I'orama'ô ia Lowalangi chô Zelomo. Amaboe'oela li ba fameta'oe.

I. Ba me no i'o'ozoei wangandrô Selomo, ba aechoe galitô moroi ja'wa ba mbanoea ba i'â zoemange nitoenoe andrô, awô zoemange nitaba, ba anôñô bacha gosali lachômi Jehowa, (*Raz. I. 8, 54; 18, 38. Moz. III. 9, 24. Moz. II. 40, 34*), tobali tebai mõi bacha ba gosali gere, me no anôñô bacha gosali Jehowa lachômi Jehowa andrô. Ba me la'ilâ Iraono Gizerâeli fefoe, aechoe moroi ja'wa galitô andrô ba ihawoei gosali lachômi Jehowa, ba latoehi danô ba lafaõndrô tooe mbarawa, ba mbale, mangaloeloe ira ba lasoeno Jehowa, ba wa'eboea dôdônia ba wa wa lô aetoe wa'ahachô dôdônia. (*F. 5, 13. Sin. 136*).  
(A. 4-10: *Raz. I. 8, 62-66*.)

II. Ba lataba zoemange nitaba fôna Jehowa, razo, awô niha sato fefoe; (*Raz. I. 8, 62 b. t.*) Ibe'e zoemange fangorifi Selomo, 22,000 za'wi ba 120,000 mbiribiri. Ba la'i-agô nahara ere ba si manô gôi Nono Lewi, so ba dangara niolî andrô, chô Jehowa, nifafazochi'ô razo, Dawido, ba wangandrô saoha gôlô chô Jehowa, me no si lô aetoe wa'eboea dôdônia andrô, wolaoe sineno andrô chô Dawido; ba la-laoe dorofe ere, ba gametahôra, ba zi so Ndraono Gizerâeli fefoe. Ba i'amoni'ô Selomo golajama ba daloe, fôna gosali Jehowa, wame'e soemange nitoenoe andrô, awô dawô zoemange fangorifi. Lô'ô sa itaha zoemange nitoenoe andrô, awô zoe-

- mange ni'ā, awō dawō andrō, na ha wame'e soemange tōla andrō, nifa-  
8 fazōchi'ō Zelomo. Ba ilaoe gowasa andrō Selomo, me loeo da'ō, fitoe bongi wa'ara, ba awōnia Ndراono Gизeraëli fefoe — owoeloa seboea sibai [sagōrō tanō], i'tarai lala ba Hamata andrō, iroegi mbombo andrō ba [nola] danō Miseraji. (*Jos. 9. 13, 3*). Ba me loeo si ḫaloe, ba oi owoelo ira, owoeloa ba gowasa; me no fitoe bongi chōra we'amoni'ō na ha wame'e soemange andrō; no fitoe bongi gowasa. (*Moz. IV. 7, 10*). Ba ba zi doea woeloe a tōloe ba mbaŵa si fitoe, ba ifofanō ba chōra niha sato [Selomo], somoeso tōdō ira ba si sōchi tōdō, ba zi sōchi andrō fefoe, nilaoe Jehowa chō ndra Dawido Selomo ba ba mbanoeania Iraono Gизeraëli.
- (A. 11-22: Raz. I. 9, 1-9.)
- 11 Ba no i'asiwai Selomo gosali Jehowa andrō, awō gōdo razo, no ahori i'ōzoei, hadia ia, fefoe niŵa'ōnia tōdōnia mege, nilaoe ba gosali Jehowa ba ba gōdo razo.
- 12 III. Ba i'ōroma'ō ia Jehowa chō Zelomo, ba zi bongi, imane chōnia: No oefondrondrongo wangandrōe, ba no oetoejoe chōgoe na ha wame'e soemange na ha andrō. (*Moz. V. 12, 13, 5*). Na oekoesi mbanoea si jaŵa, na lō aechoe ba danō deoe, ba na oefatōrō damo, ena'ō la'ā zinanō ba danō. ba na oefatōrō wōchō waba 14 ba mbanoeagoe, ba na la'ide'ide'ō ira banoeagoe, nifao tōigoe ba dōira, na mangandrō ira, na la'aloei wamaigigoe ja'ira ba na lafalalini gegera'era, na labōhōli mboeaboeara si lō sōchi andrō, ba oefondrondrongo ba zoroego, oebe'e aefa horōra ba oefaiji wangorifi ba danōra a-  
15 ndrō. Oefaijigaigi sa'ae ba oebe'e mbōrō dalingagoe ba wangandrō ba  
16 na ha andre. (*F. 6, 40*). Ba noa sa'ae oetoejoe gosali andre, ba no oebali'ō ni'amoni'ō, ena'ō ba da'ō monahia dōigoe, si lō mammalōmalō, ba ena'ō bōi aefa'aefa ba da'ō hōrōgoe ba tōdōgoe, gōtōgōtō wa'ara. (*Sin. 132, 13*). Ba na ôtōrō lala andrō, chō goe, somasido, si mane fanōrō namaoe Dawido mege, na ô'o'ō sibai niŵa'ōgoe chōoe ba na ôtōngōni nifachoigoe, awō hoekoe andrō chō goe, ba oe'aro'ō dadaoma zalaŵa andrō chōoe, si mane nifaboe'oegoe chō namaoe Dawido, me oemane: Lō'ō manō dania ambō chōoe [nga'ôtōoe], samatōrō Iraono Gизeraëli. (*Sam. II. 7, 12, 13, 16*). Ba na mi'erogō ndra'o, ba na mi-bōhōli nifachoigoe ba oroisagoe, niŵa'ōgoe chōmi, ba na mōi ami mamosoemange Lowalangi bō'ō, na ba da'ō mangaloeloe ami, ba 20 oedeha ira ba danō andre chōgoe, nibe'egoe chōra, ba osali andre, ni'amoni'ōgoe nahia dōigoe, ba nitibo'ō oebe'e, fōnagoe, ba oebe'e amaedola ba fama'iki niha, ba niha baero fefoe. (*Moz. V. 28, 37*). Ba 21 gosali andre, si no alaŵa mege — ba dozi sanōrō, ba si hocha mboe. Ba na lasofoe dania: Hadia mbōrō, wa ifatōrō zi mane da'ō ba danō andre, ba ba gosali andre Jehowa? (*Moz. V. 29, 23-26. Jer. 22, 8, 9*) lamane: Bōrō me no la'erogō 22 Jehowa andrō, Lowalangi ndra toe-ara, si no mangehetia toeara ba danō Miseraji, ba me no la'olembai Lowalangi bō'ō, me no ba da'ō mangaloeloe ira, ba me no lafosoemange da'ō, — da'ō mbōrō wa no ifatōrō chōra wamakao andrō fefoe Jehowa!

## FAZA 8.

- I. Mangaró banoea Zelomo. Rodi.  
II. Lahonogōi wame'e soemange. Foloja.

(Faigi gōi Raz. I. 9, 10-28).

- I. Ba no noemalō zi 20 fache andrō, gōtō wolaoe Zelomo osali Jehowa andrō, awō gōdonia. Ba banoea andrō, nibe'e Hoeramo chō Zelomo, ba i'aro'ō Selomo, ba Irao-

- 3 no Gизeraëli ifataro ba da'ö. Ba  
mõi moesoewõ Hamata Zoba Se-  
lomo, ba atoe'a ia ba da'ö. Ba  
i'aro'ö Dadimoro ba danö si mate,  
awõ mbanoea andrõ nitaroe'önia  
ba Hamata. Ba ni'aro'önia na baero  
ö, ba Beti Horona javä ba Beti  
Horona tooe, ibali'ö banoea saro, si  
6 so öli kara ba bawa göli nilazi. Ba  
he Ba'alata ba banoea andrõ ni-  
hõna balazo, fefoe, chõ Zelomo, ba  
banoea goereta andrõ, fefoe, ba  
banoea zi fakoedo, ba hadia ia  
fefoe, somasi Zelomo ilaoe, ba Je-  
roezalema ba ba hili Libano ba ba  
danö si so barö mbawania, ma'asa-  
görö. Ba ha niha fefoe, si tosai na,  
Iraono Cheti ba Iraono Gamori ba  
Iraono Weresi ba Iraono Hewi ba  
Iraono Jeboesi, si tengä Iraono  
7 Gизeraëli, — nga'ötö niha andrõ,  
si tosai na ba danö, nisaigö Ndrao-  
no Gизeraëli, si lõ moehori, — ba  
i'ofaja Selomo ba rodì, siroegi ma'ö-  
9 chõ andre. (*Jos. 16, 10*). Ba Iraono  
Gизeraëli, ba lõ ibali'ö sawoejoe  
Selomo ba wohalöwõ chõnia; ja'ira  
ba si mõimöi fasoewõ ba solohe si  
fasõndra si iagö koereta, ba solohe  
koereta andrõ chõnia, fabaja si fa-  
10 koedo. Ba fa'ato hõgö goemandroe  
chõ razo Selomo, ba no 250, sa-  
11 maigimaigi niha sato. Ba ono Wa-  
ra'o andrõ, ba i'ohe ba nomo a-  
ndrõ, nilaoenia chõnia, Selomo, ihe-  
ta ba mbanoea Dawido. Imane sa :  
Bõi ja sosó chõgœe ndra alawe ba  
gõdo Dawido, razo Ndraono Gize-  
raëli, me no ni'amoni'ö, me no labe'e  
ba da'ö dawõla andrõ. (*Raz. I. 3, 1*).  
12 II. **Ba** ibe'e sa'ae chõ Jehowa  
zoemange nitoenoe Selomo, ba naha  
wame'e soemange andrõ, nifa'anö-  
nia fõna gewe'ewe andrõ, (*F. I. 3-6*).  
13 (F. 4, 1). itõrö nibe'e ma'öchõ, dali  
goroisa Moze andrõ ba loeo sabato  
ba ba wasoelõna mbavä ba ba go-  
wasa andrõ, medõloe zi döfi — ba  
gowasa roti si lõ moe'aisöni ba ba  
gowasa wendrakose ba ba gowasa
- nose daha geoe — ibe'e zoemange.  
(*Moz. II. 23, 14. Moz. IV. 28, 2. 9. 11.*  
*17. 26; 29, 12*). Ba i'o'ö göi nihonogöi 14  
namania Dawido, wamatara ngenoli  
gere andrõ ba halöwõra, ba he Ono  
Lewi, ba niwä'ö chõra, ba wanoeñ  
ba ba we'amöi tohoetohoe danga  
gere sogoena ma'öchõ; ba sanaro  
ba mbawandroehõ andrõ, ba nge-  
nolira, ha oega mbawandroehõ; si  
manö sa goroisa Dawido andrõ, eno-  
ni Lowalangi. (*Nga'öt. I. 23-26*).  
Ahori la'o'ö goroisa razo, he lawisa 15  
ba gere andrõ ba ba Nono Lewi ba  
ba girögirö andrõ. Ba tobali toföfö 16  
halöwõ Zelomo andrõ, me iroegi  
loeo da'ö; fame'e tooe tojo gosalí  
ba irege wangasiwai; no awai go-  
salí Jehowa. Ba mõi ba Geseono 17  
Geberi Zelomo ba ba Geloto, ba  
mbewe nasi, ba danö Ndraono Ge-  
domo. Ba Hoeramo andrõ, ba ifa'o-  
he'ö chõ Zelomo nowo, fabaja ono 18  
nowo, si no to'öldö ba nasi; banoe-  
ania zolohe. Ba fao ira ba mbanoea  
Zelomo, ba laroegi Gofiri, lahälö  
gana'a ba da'ö, 892,625 balaki ba  
la'ohe chõ razo Selomo.

## FAZA 9.

I. Mõi tome Zelomo razo Zaba,  
ira alawe. II. Fa'eboea gana'a Zelo-  
mo, awõ lachõminia. III. Fa'ama-  
tenia.

(*A. 1-28: Raz. I. 10, 1-28*.)

- I. **Ba** me irongo doeria Zelomo 1  
razo Zaba andrõ, ira alawe, ba mõi  
ia, ba wanandraigö Selomo ba dahö-  
dahö; ato sibai nawõnia fao, fabaja  
ondra, sonoro famasa ba daloedaloë  
ba ana'a ba feremata, oja sibai,  
ni'ohe ba Jeroezalema. Ba me iroegi  
Zelomo, ba fahoehoeo ia chõnia,  
ibokai fefoe hadia ia zi so ba dö-  
dönia. (*Raz. I. 10, 1 b. t.*), Ba itema  
linia Selomo, ba nisofoenia chõnia  
fefoe; lõ hadia ia zi lõ aboto ba  
dödö Zelomo, lõ hadia ia zi tebai  
itema linia. Ba me irongo wa'atoe-  
atoea Zelomo razo Zaba, ba me 2
- 3

- 4 i'ila gōdo andrō nilaoe Zelomo, ba ūra andrō ba meza chōnia, ba omo genoninia, awō halōhalōwō zangai halōwō jomo chōnia, awō noechara, ba sama'oli gō chōnia, awō noechara, ba soemange andrō chōnia, nibe'e-be'enia ba gosali Jehowa, ba tobali sibai dōdōnia, ba imane chō razo : Si ndroehoe manō nirongogoe ba danōgoe, ba ngawalō hadia ia chōmō, ba ba wa'atoeatoeamō andrō !
- 5 6 Lō si fadoehoe dōdōgōe nidoenō-doenō niha, irege no oeroegi, ba irege no i'ila hōrōgōe. Ba amō na i matonga ni'ombacha'ō chōgōe, faafahōna wa'atoeatoeamō andrō ; ūtaloe'i na doeria andrō, nirongogoe. Ja ahowne ndra alawe chōoe, ba ja ahowne genonioe andre, si lō aefa'aefa chōoe, wamondrongondrongo fa'atoeatoeamō andrō ! Nisoeno Jehowa, Lowalangioe andrō, si no mangomasi'ō ja'oegō, wamedadao ja'oegō ba dadaoma andrō chōnia, razo chō Lowalangioe, Jehowa, bōrō wa'omasi Lowalangioe Ndraono Gi-zeraēli, fa lō iboelo'ō ira, gōtōgōtō wa'ara ; andrō wa no ibali'ō razora ndra'oegō, ena'ō hoekoe si sōchi ūfatōrō ba satoelō ! Ba ibe'e boelanian chō razo, ba 476,460 balaki gana'a, ba famasa ba daloadaloe ba feremata, oja sibai ; lō'ō manō ifoeli dania si manō [wa'oya] wamasa ba daloadaloe, si mane nibe'e razo
- 7 8 9 10 11 12 Zaba andrō chō razo Selomo. Ba banoea Hoeramo no mege gōi ba banoea Zelomo, si no mōi mangai ana'a ba Gofiri, ba lasao'ō gōi geoe sendrana ba feremata. Ba eoe se-nandrana andrō, ba ibali'ō ora Selomo, he ba gosali, ba he ba gōdo razo, ba biola nitika, side'ide ba seboea, fakake zanoenō andrō ; lō moerai moe'ilā zi manō fōna, ba danō mado Joeda. Ba razo Selomo, ba ibe'e chō razo Zaba fefoe hadia ia zomasi ia, awō ni'andrōnia, lō lai ni'ohenia chō razo. Ba maoso ia, mofanō, ifoeli ia chōra, awō genoninia.
- II. Ba ana'a nisōndra Zelomo 13 dōfi, ba 2,544,353 balaki, (*Raz. I. 10, I. 4. b. t.*), lō lai nisōndrania ba 14 zi mōimōi maniaga ba ba zolafo; ba dozi razo Ndrawa Ara ba he koemandroe ba danō, ba labe'e chō Zelomo gana'a ba firō. Ba 200 ifafazōchi Selomo dang, ana'a nibōbōzi: 600 fondroejoe zamboea; ba 300 mba-loese, ana'a nibōbōzi: 300 fondroejoe zamboea. Ba ibe'e ba nomo eoe hili Libano Selomo. Ba ifalaoe'ō gōi 17 dadaoma razo Selomo, dadaoma se-boea, ifō goeaza, ba ifo'eli balaki. Ōnō mbosi dadaoma andrō ba bakoe-bakoe gahe nifadoro chōnia. Ba ba dadaoma, ba no faoma fatambai latalata da'io; ba zingala talata da'io-andrō, ba doea geoe wamaedo zingo. Ba 18 felendroea wamaedo zingo ba mbosi no mege, si ūnō, fatambai. Lō moerai moelaoe zi manō ba razo bō'ō, heza. Ba mako razo Selomo, mako 20 ba wamadoe, ba ans'a; ba he gamagama [bō'ō] fefoe, ba nomo eoe hili Libano, ba balaki manō, lō hadia ia wirō, me no lō'ō manō ba dōdōra wirō, ba gōtō Zelomo andrō. Noa 21 sa so nowo chō razo, solojo ba Darisi, awō mbanoea Hoeramo andrō ; ero medōlōc fache, ba so nowo andrō, solojo ba Darisi, ba ūsi, ba ana'a ba firō ba ifō goeaza ba ba'e ba fofo meraki. Ba italo'e'i 22 razo bō'ō ba goeli danō fefoe razo Selomo, ba wa'eboea gana'a ba ba wa'atoeatoea. Ba dozi omasi razo ba 23 goeli danō la'ila Zelomo ba lafon-drondrongo wa'atoeatoenia andrō, nibe'e Lowalangi ba dōdōnia. Ba 24 oi dozi la'ohe mboeala, gamagama firō ba gamagama ana'a ba noecha ba fangōna ba famasa gō ba daloadaloe ba koedo ba kalide koedo, ero rōfi. Ba 4000 fasa chō Zelomo koedo 25 ba koereta, ba 12,000 zi fakoedo ; ba ba mbanoea goereta andrō ifatārō da'ō ba ba zi tefasoei ja'ia ba Jeroezalema. (*F. 1, 14-17. Raz. I. 5, 6.*) Ba barō mbawania razo fefoe, 26

- i'otarai Oifarati ba iroegi danō Ndrawa Wilisiti ba ola danō Miseraji. (*Moz. I. 15, 18*). Ba falawala-wā ira gara wirō, wa'oja, ba Jeroezalema ibe'e razo, ba timba dōla geresi dōla ara gatoea ba ndraso. (Nga'ot. II. 1, 15). Ba moroi ba danō Miseraji lafa'ema chō Zelomo koedo ba moroi ba danō bō'ō fefoe. (A. 29-31: Raz. I. 11, 41-43.)
- 27 28 29 III. Ba bō'ōnia hikaja Dawido, he fōna, ba he safoeria andrō, ba no moctanō ba zoera hikaja andrō chō Natano sama'ele'ō ba ba wama'ele'ō Gahia, banoea Zilo, ba ba gangilata Jedo sangi'ilā, chō Jerobeamo, ono Nebati. Ba 40 fache razo Zelomo ba Jeroezalema, razo Ndraono Gizeraëli fefoe. Ba mate Zelomo, itōrō lala ndra amania, ba lako'o ia ba mbanoea namania Dawido andrō. Ba fangalinia razo ba ononia Rehabeamo.

## FAZA 10.

I. Fa'abe'e li Rehabeamo, me mangandrō chōnia zato. II. Fabali<sup>chō</sup>nia zi foeloe toea andrō.

(Faigi gōi Raz. I. 12, 1-20.)

- 1 I. Ba mōi ba Zichema Rehabeamo, me no ba da'ō faloecha Ndraono Gizeraëli fefoe, ba wamatara razo ja'ia. Ba me irongo Jerobeamō, ono Nebati — ba danō Miseraji so ia; ba da'ō isaŵa, me moloi ia no chō Zelomo —, me irongo, wa no mate Zelomo, ba mangawoeli ia moroi ba danō Miseraji. (Raz. I. 11, 40). Ba lafatenge, lafakaoni'ō ia. Ba so Jerobeamō ba Iraono Gizeraëli fefoe, ba lamane chō Rehabeamo:
- 2 No rodī saba'e ihare'ō chōma amaoe, ba ja'oegō, ba ūkaohasi chōma ma'i'foe halōwō sabē'e, awō rodī safōchō andrō, nihare'ō namaoe chōma, ba soga barō mbawaoe. Ba imane chōra: Mihonogō na ami, irege doea wongi, ba mifoeli ami chōgōe. Ba mofanō zato. Ba mama-gōlō razo Rehabeamo ba zatoea,
- 3 4 5 6 enoni namania Selomo, me lō si mate ia na, imane: Ha taŵā'ō ba niha andrō, hadia ba dōdōmi? Ba lateema linia, lamane chōnia: Na ebœa dōdōe chōra andrō, ma'ōchō, na ūhachōsi tōdō ira, ba na ūhaogō wanema lira, ba lō laboelō'ō ira barō mbawaoe. Ba lō ifondrondro-ngo niŵā'ō zatoea andrō chōnia, ba mamagōlō ia ba nono matoea, si faziazia'a chōnia, si no mōi enonia, imane chōra: Hadia ba dōdōmi, ha tawa'ō chōra andrō, sangoe-ma'ō chōgōe: Kaohasi chōma rodi andrō, nihare'ō namaoe chōma? Ba lamane chōnia ono matoea andrō, si faziazia'a chōnia: ūmane chōra, sangoe-ma'ō chōoe: „Amaoe, ba no ihare'ō chōma rodi sabē'e, ba ja'oegō, ba kaohasi chōma, — ūmane chōra; Toeroegoe si achi, ba no esolo moroi ba lōwilōwi namagoe! Ba laoe, bā na no rodi sabē'e iha-re'ō chōmi amagoe, ba ja'o, ba oedoee'ō na wa'abe'e rodi andrō chōmi: Na no i'otoe'ō ami bōzibōzi koedo amagoe, ba ja'o, ba „tongo” oelaoe chōmi! Ba me lafoeli la'o-ndrasi Rehabeamo ira Jerobeamō, awō niha sato fefoe, me no aefā zi doea wongi andrō, dali niŵā'ō razo, me imane: Ba zi doea wongi mifoeli ami chōgōe! ba i'abe'e'ō linia chōra razo. Tobali lō ifondrondro-ngo razo Rehabeamo niŵā'ō zatoea, niŵā'ō nono matoea andrō i'o'ō wangoemā'ō chōra: Na no rodi sabē'e ihare'ō chōmi amagoe, ba ja'o, ba oedoee'ō na wa'abe'enia; na no i'otoe'ō ami bōzibōzi koedo amagoe, ba ja'o. ba „tongo” oelaoe chōmi! Tobali lō i'o'ō ni'andrō zato razo; 15 me no moroi ba Lowalangi da'ō, ena'ō itōrō niŵā'ōnia andrō, nifa'ema Gahia andrō, banoea Zilo, chō Jerobeamō, ono Nebati. (Raz. I. 11, 31).
- II. Ba me no aboto ba dōdō Ndraono Gizeraëli fefoe, lō i'o'ō ni'andrōra razo, ba lamane chōnia

- niha sato : „Hadia nihalōda chō Dawido? Lō'ō sa tāna chōda chō nono Giza'i! Mifoeli ami, ja'ami Iraono Gizeraëli, jamoefoeli ia chōra zamōsana! Ba faigi he ōwisa jomo chōoe, ja'oegō Dawido!“ Ba lafoeli ira chōra Iraono Gizeraëli fefoe.
- 17 Ba ba Ndراono Gizeraëli ba mba-noea mado Joeda, ba Rehabeamo
- 18 razora. Ba me ifatenge goemandra Hadoramo andrō Rehabeamo, ba laboenoe da'ō Iraono Gizeraëli, latheboe kara. Ba fachamō sibai na itibo'ō ia ba goeretania ja'wa razo Rehabeamo, moloi, isa'wa Jeroeza-
- 19 lema. Ba tobali fabali ba nga'otō Dawido Ndراono Gizeraëli, iroegi ma'ōchō andre.

### FAZA 11.

I. Tetena'wa Rehabeamo ba wanewō Iraono Gizeraëli. Banoea saro chōnia II. Lasa'wa Jeroezalema ere ba Ono Lewi. III. Ngambatō Rehabeamo ba ononia.

(A. 1-4. Raz. I. 12, 21-24).

- 1 I. Ba me no iroegi Jeroezalema Rehabeamo, ba ifakaoni'ō mado Joe-da, awō mado Mbenijami, 180,000 zabōlō, nitoetoejoe, ba wanoewō Iraono Gizeraëli, ena'ō mangawoeli
- 2 chō Rehaheamo wa'arazo. Ba hoe-mede Jehowa chō Zemaja, enoni
- 3 Lowalangi, imane: Hede chō Re-habeamo, ono Zelomo, razo mado Joe-da, ba ba Ndراono Gizeraëli, ma'oewoe Joe-da ba ma'oewoe Mbe-nijami, ūmane: Da'ō niwa'ō Je-howa: Bōi mi'ae'e, ba wanoewō talifoesōmi; jamoefoeli ia chōra za-mōsana, me no ja'o zangoema'ō, wa si manō. Ba me larongo niwa'ō Je-howa, ba lafoeli ira, lō aloea möi
- 5 ira manoewō Jeroezalema. Ba i'agō Jeroezalema Rehabeamo. Ba i'aro'ō ūsa mbanoea ba danō mado Joe-da; ja'ia Mbetilechema ba Etama ba
- 6 Tekoa, ba Beti Zoeri ba Socho ba
- 7 Adoela, ba Gata ba Maresa ba Sifi,
- 8 ba Adora'i ba Lachisi ba Aseka,

ba Sorea ba Ajalona ba Heberona, 10 banoea ba mado Joe-da ba ba mado Mbenijami, ibali'ō banoea saro. Aro 11 sibai mbanoea saro andrō ibe'e, ba ifataro goemandra, ba ihōna gō, ba fanicha ba agoe, ba idozigō baneoa andrō baloese ba toho, ba i'aro'ō sibai. Ba no chōnia mado Joe-da, awō mado Mbenijami.

II. Ba ere ba Ono Lewi si so ba 13 Ndراono Gizeraëli heza, ba so moroi ba danō heza, ba la'oro'ō ira eno-ninia. Larōi mbenoeara ba hadia ia 14 zi so chōra ere andrō, ba lasawa danō mado Joe-da ba Jeroezalema. Noa sa latibo'ō ira Jerobeamo ba ononia, fa bōi sa'ae mo'ere ira fōna Jehowa. (F. 13, 9). Ba no ifataro 15 chōnia gere Jerobeamo, ere ba hili-hili andrō, ba ba wamaedo nambi si matoea ba ba wamaedo nono za'wi andrō, nifafazōchi'ōnia. (Moz. III. 17, 7. Raz. I. 12, 31). Ba moroi 16 ba mado Ndراono Gizeraëli fefoe, ba fao chō ndra Rehabeamo zi so ba dōdō wangaloei Jehowa, Lowa-langi Ndراono Gizeraëli. Lasa'wa Jeroezalema, ba wame'e soemange chō Jehowa, Lowalangi ndra toeara. Ba abōlō nōri mado Joe-da labe'e, 17 ba aro Rehabeamo, ono Zelomo, medōloe fache, me no sanōrō lala ndra Dawido Selomo ira, medōloe fache wa'ara.

III. Ba Rehabeamo, ba ihalō Ma-halata, ono Jerimoto ono Dawido; Abihaila, ono Geliabi ono Giza'i ni-nania; (Sam. I. 16, 6); ba mo'ono da'ō chōnia, ono matoea, Je'oesi ba Semaria ba Sahama. Ba ihalō 19 na gōi Ma'acha, ono Gabisalomi; ba mo'ono da'ō chōnia, Abia ba Ata'i ba Sisa ba Selomiti. Ba abōlō 20 i'omasi'ō Ma'acha, ono Gabisalomi, Rehabeamo, moroi ba wa'omasinia ndrongania bō'ō, awō ndrongania ba dōi; 18 sa nihalōnia ira alawe, ba 60 ndrongania ba dōi, ba 28 nononia matoea ba 60 nono alawe. Ba Abia andrō, ono Ma'acha, ba 22

ibe'e amaedola zatoea baomo amania Rehabeamo, ibe'e hōgō dalifoesōnia, ibali'ō razo dania ia, dōdōnia. Oneche Rehabeamo, ifosasi nononia ōsa, ifataro ba danō mado Joeda ba ba danō mado Mbenijami misa, ba mbanoea saro andrō fefoe; itaha mbalazora, si lō ambō, ba oja ihalō chōra ira alawe. (F. 21, 3).

## FAZA 12.

I. Isoewō mado Joeda Zizaki, razo Miseraji. II. Itegoe ndra Rehabeamo Semaja, ba irara dōdōra dania. III. Fa'awoewoe Rehabeamo ba fa'amatenia.

(Faigi gōi Raz. I. 14, 21-31.)

- 1 I. **Ba** me no aro wa'arazo chō Rehabeamo ba me no isōndra wa'-abōlō, ba i'erogō goroisa Jehowa, ba awōnia Ndraono Gizerāeli fefoe.
- 2 Ba me no aloea mendlōfa fache razo Rehabeamo, ba so moroi si tooe Zizaki, razo Miseraji, mōi moesoevō Jeroezalema, bōrō me no fārōi ira chō Jehowa. 1200 goereta chō Zizaki ba 60,000 niha si fakoe-do, ba sato, si fao chōnia moroi ba danō Miseraji, ba lō moetaha moe'e-rai : Dawa Libia ba Dawa Zochi
- 3 4 ba Dawa Gaitofia. Atoe'a ia ba mbanoea saro andrō, ba danō mado Joeda, ba iroegi Jeroezalema. (F. 11, 5-10).
- 5 II. **Ba** so Zemaja sama'ele'ō andrō; mōi ia chō ndra Rehabeamo satoea mado Joeda, si no mōi mijomo ba Jeroezalema, ba wa'ata'oe-ra Zizaki, imane chōra : Da'ō niwā'ō Jehowa : No mi'erogō ndra'odo, ba oeloeloe sa'ae gōi ami ba danga
- 6 Zizaki! Ba mangaloeloe zatoea mado Joeda, awō razo, ba lamane : Satoelō nilaoe Jehowa! Ba me i'ila Jehowa, no mangaloeloe ira, ba hoemedē ia chō Zemaja, imane : No mangaloeloe ira, ba lō oefakiko ira, oefagi sa chōra wangorifi ma'i-foe, fa lō oebe'e ifatōrō ba Jeroe-
- 7 zalema wōnoegoe Sizaki. Ba si mōi barō mbawania sa ira, ena'ō la'ilā,

wa no faehoe ira we'amōi enonigoe we'amōi enoni razo niha baero.

III. **Ba** so Zisaki, razo Miseraji, isaŵa Jeroezalema, ba ihalō girōgirō andrō ba gosali Jehowa, awō girōgirō ba gōdo razo, ahori ihalō ; ba he baloese ana'a andrō, nifafazōchi'ō Zelomo, ba ihalō. Ba i'angali'ō baloese tōla Rehabeamo ba ibe'e ba danga goemandra wazoeri, sanaro ba mbawandroehō gōdo razo. Ba ero na mōi ba gosali Jehowa razo, ba so wazoeri andrō ba la'amaloese mbaloese no mege, ba la-foeli dania ba naha wazoeri. Ba me mangaloeloe razo, ba alō wōnōe Jehowa chōnia, lō ifaloea ifakiko ; so sa atō na ma'ifee zi sōchi ba mado Joeda. Ba tobali i'aro'ō ia ba Jeroezalema razo Rehabeamo ; ba Jeroezalema razo ia ; 41 fache ia, me tobali razo ia, ba mewelewitoe fache razo ia ba Jeroezalema, ba mbanoea andrō nitoejoe Jehowa ba mado Ndراono Gizerāeli fefoe, ba wamonahia tōinia ba da'ō. Tōi ninania, ba Na'ama, Iraono Moabi. (F. 6, 20). Ba si lō sōchi ilaoe ; lō'ō sa ibe'e dōdōnia wangaloei Jehowa. Ba hikaja Rehabeamo andrō, he famobōrō, ba he safoeria, ba no moetanō ba zoera hikaja andrō chō Zemaja sama'ele'ō ba chō Ido sangi'ila andrō. Ba fasoewōta ndra Rehabeamo Jerobeamō, ba no sagōtō fa'ara. Ba mate Rehabeamo, itōrō lala ndra amania, ba ba mbanoea Dawido andrō lako'o ia. Ba fangalinia razo, ba ononia Abia.

## FAZA 13.

I. Fasoewō ira Gabia Jerobeamō. Hoehoe Gabia ba Ndراono Gizerāeli. II. Abōlō Gabia, te'ala Ndراono Gizerāeli. Lachōmī Gabia ba fa'amatenia.

(Faigi gōi Raz. I. 15, 1-8.)

- 1 I. Me no aloea mewelewitoe fache razo Jerobeamō tobali razo mado Joeda Gabia. Medōloe fache razo ia ba Jeroezalema ; ba tōi ninania,
- 2

- ba Ma'acha, ono Goeriëli, banoea Gibeia. Ba fasoewō ira Gabia Jero-beamo. Abia zi bōrōtaigō fasoewō-ta andrō, ato sibai chōnia zabōlō, 400,000 nitoetoejoe. Ba ifaondragō ia Jerobeamo, no te'anō gōi ira, 800,000, sabōlō. Ba i'agō zoezoe hili Zemara'i Abia, ba hili mado Gefe-raji, ba moe'ao ia, imane : Mifondrondrongo, ja'oegō Jerobeamo ba ja'ami Iraono Gizeraëli ! Hadia, lō mi'ilā ena'ō, wa no chō Dawido ba ba nga'ötōnia ibe'e wa'arazo ba Ndراono Gizeraëli Jehowa, Lowa-langi Ndراono Gizeraëli, si lō ma-malōmalō, ba wawoe'oesa li andrō nilaoe asio? (Moz. III, 2. 13. Moz. IV. 18. 19). Ba no maoso Jerobe-amō andrō, ono Nebati, enoni Ze-lomo ono Dawido, ilawa zochō ja'ia. (Raz. I. 11, 26). Ba no mangondra chōnia niha sambō era'era, niha si lō ngaroro, ba no lahōndrōgō Reha-beamo, ono Zelomo ; me no ono matoea na Rehabeamo, sambō fa'a-be'e dōdō, ba tebai itimba ira. Ba iada'e, ba miwai mi'ilā milaŵa wa'a-rizo andrō chō Jehowa, si so ba danga nga'ötō Dawido, me no ato sibai ami, ba me no awōmi nono zaŵi balaki andrō, nifazōchi Jero-beamo Lowalangimi. (Raz. I. 12, 28).
- Hadīa, tengā no mitibō'ō gere a-nandrō chō Jehowa, nga'ötō Ga'aroni andrō, fabaja Ono Lewi, ba tengā no miwōwōi chōmi gere, si mane ere ba niha baero ? Ha niha zolohe ono zaŵi, sageoe, ba biribirī si ma-toea, fitoe nga'coe, ba wamamata-ro'ō ja'ia ere, ba tefataro ere ba zi tengā Lowalangi. (Moz. II. 18, 41. Moz. V. 32, 17. F. 11, 15). Ba Lowalangimā, ba Jehowa, ba lō ni'e-rogōma ja'ia, ba ere chō Jehowa nga'ötō Ga'aroni, ba lahalōhalō halōwōra Ono Lewi, ero mahemoloc ba ero owi latoenoetoenoe chō Jehowa zoemange nitoenoe ba koemōjō ba hadia ia zamohoea, ba lafa'oli roti andrō ba meza balaki, ba ero

owi, ba latoenoe wandroe, ba naha wandroe ana'a andrō. Me matōngōni nifachoi Lowalangima, Jehowa, ba ja'ami, ba no mi'erogō ia ! (Moz. II. 6, 12. Moz. IV. 28, 3-8). Si 12 ndroehoe, itolo ndra'aga Lowala-ningi, solohe ja'aga, ba no fao chōma gere andrō chōnia ba torofe andrō fangechoegō niha, ba wangechoegō niha, chōmi. He ja'ami, Iraono Gi-zeraëli ! Bōi milaŵa Jehowa, Lowa-langi ndra toeami, ba wa lō boto sa atō aechoe chōmi ! (Moz. IV. 10, 8. 9).

II. Ba iŵā'ō Jerobeamo lafasoei 13 mado Joeda si no mamin'ō ja'ira mege ; ba tobali lafaondragō mado Joeda, ba so gōi moroi foeri zi no tobini mege. Ba me labal'ō ira foeri 14 mado Joeda, ba la'ilā, faoma lalaoe chōra, he moroi fōna ba he moroi foeri. Ba la'angarōfi li Jehowa, ba lalaoe dorofe ere, ba lahahagō mado 15 Joeda ; ba me lahahagō, ba te'ala Jerobeamo ba Iraono Gizeraëli fe-foe, ibe'e Lowalangi, chō Gabia ba ba ba mado Joeda. Ba moloi Ndراo-no Gizeraëli labē'e mado Joeda, ba ibe'e ba danga mado Joeda ira Lowalangi. Ba ato sibai ira niboe-16 noe ndra Abia sabōlō andrō chōnia, tobali 500,000 zi mate niboenoe, Iraono Gizeraëli. Ba tobali nihōndrō-gō Ndراono Gizeraëli, ba sabōlō mado Joeda, me no labē'e we'ewe'e dōdōra Jehowa, Lowalangi ndra toeara. Ba igohi Jerobeamo Abia, 19 ba ifadōni chōnia mbanoea ōsa : Betiëli, fabaja halama soja chōra, ba Eferona, fabaja halama soja chōra. Ba no amomō Jerobeamo, ba 20 gōtō Gabia andrō. Ba ibōzi ia Je-howa ba mate ia. Ba itoegoe abōlō Gabia ; 14 ihalō ira alawe, ba 22 nononia, ono matoea, ba 16 nono ala-we. Ba hadia na niŵā'ō ena'ō, ba 22 chō Gabia andrō, ba boeaboeania ba hoehoeonia, ba no moetanō ba zoera hikaja andrō chō Ido sama'e-le'ō. (F. 12, 15).

## FAZA 14.

I. Razo Asa, razo satoelō tōdō, ba sofozoe wolaoenia. II. Lasoeōw ia Dawa Gaitiofia, ba ja'ia zabōlō.

(A. 1-4: Raz. I. 15, 11, 12.)

- 1 I. Ba mate Gabia, itorō lala ndra amania, ba ba mbanoea Dawido andrō lako'o ia. Ba fangalinia razo, ba ononia Asa. Ba me razo da'ō, ba lō hadia ia, sahono manō ira ba danō, mewoeloe fache. Ba satoelō ilaoe Asa ba si sōchi wamaigi Lowalanginia, Jehowa. Iheta nahā wame'e soemange bō'ō andrō, fabaja hilihili andrō, irasa harefa, ba i'obō geoe ni'amoni'ō. Ba iwa'ō ba mado Joeda, Jehowa, Lowalangi ndra toeara la'olembai ba la'ō'ō goroisa, awō gamachoita. Iheta hilihili andrō, awō nadoe loeo, ba mbanoea mado Joeda fefoe, ba sahono gamatōrōwania, ba gōtōnia. (Moz. III. 26, 30). Ba i'aro'ō mbanoea mado Joeda ōsa; me no sahono ira ba danō, ba me lō'ō manō sanoewō ja'ira, ba gōtō da'ō, me no ifaigi chōra wa'ahono Jeho-wa. (F. 15, 15). Andrō wa imane Asa ba mado Joeda: Datataroe'ō mbanoea andrō ba ta'ōlini ōli kara ba tafomalige ba tafovabawa gōli niali, me no fōnada manō na danō, bōrō me lō nibōhōlida Jehowa, Lowalangi ndra toeada. No ja'ia ta'olembai, ba lō hadia ia chōda, fasoei manō, ibe'e. Ba lalaoe, ba mofozoe.
- 8 Ba no ato zabōlō chō Asa, solohe baloese ba toho: mado Joeda, ba 300,000, ba mado Mbenijami, ba 280,000, solohe baloese ba sogai fa-na, — oi sabōlō.
- 9 II. Ba so moroi si tooe Zera, Dawa Gaitiofia, mōi manoewō ja'ira, 1,000,000 chōnia zabōlō ba 300 goereta, ba iroegi Maresa. Ba ifaondragō ia Asa, ba ndraso Zefata
- 10 lafa'anō ira, ba ngai Maresa. Ba i'angarōfi li Lowalanginia Jehowa Asa, mangandrō ia, imane: „He Jehowa, ha ja'oegō zangila manolo si

tebai ba zabōlō. Tologa, ja'oegō Jehowa, Lowalangima! Ja'oegō sa we'ewe'e. dōdō, ba no moroi ba dōimō, wa no mafaondragō zato sibai andrō. He Jehowa, Lowalangima ndra'oegō; lō sangila molawā ja'oegō niha si mate andrō!” (Sam. I. 14, 6). Ba ibōzi Ndrewa 12 Gaitiofia Jehowa, fōna Asa ba fōna mado Joeda, ba moloi ira. Ba lagohi 13 ira Asa ba awōnia sabōlō andrō, iroegi ba Gerara. Ba ato sibai zi mate Dawa Gaitiofia, lō fangorifi sa'ae; nirasa sa'ae ira chō Jehowa ba ba zabōlō andrō chōnia. Ba eboea 14 sibai zahoeloe mado Joeda, ba atoe'a ira ba mbanoea andrō fefoe, si tefasoei Gerara; noa sa ihawoei fa'ata'oe chō Jehowa mbanoea andrō. Ba la'oloi'ō gana'a ba hadia ia na ba mbanoea andrō fefoe [mado Joeda], eboea sibai nisōndrara chōra. Ba ose goerifō, ba lahawoei ba 15 oja sibai la'oloi'ō biribiri ba ondra, ahoeloeara, ba lafoeli ira ba Jeroezalema.

## FAZA 15.

I. Ifoeli i'atoelō'ō wamosoemange Lowalangi Asa, me no i'abe'e'ō dōdōnia Asaria sama'ele'ō. II. Fa-woe'oe li zato chō Lowalangi. La-heta salawā nina Asa.

- 1 I. Ba so Geheha Lowalangi chō Gasaria, ono Gobedi, ba mōi ia tooe, ifaondragō Asa, ba imane chōnia: Mifondrondrongo chōgoe, ja'oegō Asa ba ja'ami mado Joeda ba mado Mbenijami, fefoe! Itolo ami Jehowa, na lō aefa ami chōnia! Na mi'aloei ia, ba i'oro'ō ia chōmi; ba na mi'erogō ia, ba i'erogō gōi ami. (Nga'ot. I. 28, 9. Jer. 29, 13. Mat. 7, 7). Ara manō, wa lō Lowalangi si ndroehoe ba Ndrewa Gizeraeli ba lō ere. samahaō ja'ira, ba lō oroisa. (Hos. 3, 4). Ba aefa da'ō, ba lafoeli ira chō Jehowa, Lowalangi Ndrewa Gizeraeli, me no tosasa ira; ba me la'aloei ia, ba i'oro'ō ia chōra. (Moz. V. 4, 29. Jer. 29, 13. 14).

- 5 Ba me loeo da'ō, ba sata'oe manō zofanō ba sata'oe gōi zangawoeli ; dozi niha ba danō, ba oi hoemoefa  
 6 manō. (*Mat. 24, 21*). Si fa'obi manō soi, ba he banoea, me no Lowalangi zamahoefa ja'ira wamatōrō famakao, hadia ia ngawalō. (*Mat. 24, 7*). Ba ja'ami, ba mi'abe'e'ō dōdōmi, bōi adada dangami, tefoloeo sa dania wolaoemi ! (*Kor. I. 15, 58*).  
 8 Ba me irongo Asa ni'vā'ō andrō ba fama'ele'ō Gasaria, ono Godedi, ba i'abe'e'ō dōdōnia ba ifaheta'ō zogoro ita andrō, ba danō mado Joeda, ba ba danō mado Mbenijami, ma'asagōrō, ba ba mbanoea andrō, nifadōninia, ba hili mado Geferaji ; ba i'azōchi na ha wame'e soemange chō Jehowa, fōna gewe'ewe andrō, chō  
 9 Jehowa. Ba ifaloecha'ō mado Joeda, awō mado Mbenijami, fefoe, awō mado Geferaji andrō ba mado Manase ba mado Zimeoni, si no fate-woe chōra ; noa sa ato zi mōi chōnia Iraono Gizeraëli, me no la'ilā itolo ia Lowalanginia Jehowa. Ba owoelo ira ba Jeroezalema, me ba'wa si tōloe, me no aloea meweleōfa fache razo Asa, ba lataba chō Jehowa gahoeloea andrō ōsa, nihalōra, 700 nga'ee za'wi ba 7000 nga'eeoe mbiribiri.  
 12 II. **Ba** lafaboe'oe sibai, moroi si'aikō ba dōdōra ba ba gera'erara lō labōhōi Jehowa, Lowalangi ndra  
 13 toeara ; (*Jos. 24, 25*) ; ba na so ha niha, zangerogō Jehowa, Lowalangi Ndraono Gizeraëli, ba niboenoe, he iraono, ba he satoea, he ira ma-  
 14 toea, ba he ira alawe. Ba fahōloe ira chō Jehowa, la'eboea'ō lira ba fao wa'owoeawoea dōdōba folaoe torofe,  
 15 he torofe nidōdōni. Ba omoeso dōdō mado Joeda fefoe, ba wahōloesa andrō, me no moroi si'aikō ba dōdōra fahōloe ira, ba no moroi si'aikō ba dōdō gōi wangaloei Jehowa, ba i'oro'ō gōi ia chōra, ba lō hadia ia chōra ibe'e, fasoei manō. (*F. 14, 5; 6; 20, 30*). | (A. 16-18: *Raz. I. 15, 13-15*).  
 Iheta gōi salawa ninania Ma'acha 16 Asa, me no ifazōchi nadoe chō Gaserä. Ba adoe andrō chōnia, ba i'ewā Asa, irasa ba itoenoe ba ndraso Gendrona. (*Raz. I. 15, 13, b. t.*). Ba hilihili andrō, ba lō'ō sa moeboelō'ō ba Ndraono Gizeraëli, ba Asa, ba no sadōlō tōdō, gōtō wa'anaoe nosonia. Ba ifabe'e'ō gōi ba 18 gosali Lowalangi ni'amoni'ō namania, awō mboealania ni'amoni'ō — ana'a ba firō ba gamagama. Ba lō 19 sanoewō ja'ira, iroegi no aloea 35 fache razo Asa.

## FAZA 16.

I. Fasoewō ira Asa Mba'esa. Ihewoe chōnia Mbenihada, razo Ndrawa Garamo. Asa. II. Itegoe ia ba da'ō Hanani, ba mofōnoe ia chō zangi'ilā andrō. III. Fōchō Asabafa'amatenia.

(A. 1-6: *Raz. I. 15, 16-22*.)

- I. **Ba** me no aloea 35 fache razo Asa, ba so moroi si ja'wa Mba'esa, razo Ndraono Gizeraëli, ba wanoewō mado Joeda ; i'aro'ō Rama, ba womba'a lala niha chō Asa, razo mado Joeda (*Raz. I. 15, 17 b. t.*). Ba ihalō wirō ba ana'a Asa ba nahia girōgirō ba gosali Jehowa ba ba gōdo razo, ifa'ohe'ō chō Mbenihada, razo Ndrawa Garamo, ba Ndramaseko, imane chōnia : Si no fawoe'oe li ita ba ira amada mege. Ba hiza, ba oefa'ohe'ō chōoe wirō ba ana'a : ba laboe, doedoegō wawoe'oesa li andrō chōmi Ba'esa, razo Ndraono Gizeraëli, ena'ō ibato wanoewō ja'o. Ba ifondrondrongo li razo Asa, Benihada, ba ifatenge ba mbanoea Ndraono Gizeraëli goemandra chōnia, ba ladoedoegō Nijono ba Dano, ba Habeli Ma'i ba omo mbalazo nihōna fefoe, ba mbanoea mado Nafetali. Ba me irongo da'ō Ba'esa, ba ibōhōli wangaro'ō Rama, i'etoe'ō halōwōnia. Ba i'ohē mado Joeda fefoe razo Asa, ba lahalō gara andrō ba eoe balo, ni'ogoena'ō Mba'esa | 1  
 2  
 3  
 4  
 5  
 6

- 7 fangaro Rama, ba ibe'e fangaro  
Geba ba fangaro Misera Asa.  
**II. Ba** me loeo da'ō, ba mōi chō  
Asa, razo mado Joeda, Hanani sa-  
ng'iila andrō, imane chōnia : Me no  
ōbe'e we'ewe'e dōdōoe razo Ndrawa  
Garamo, ba me tengā Jehowa, Lo-  
walangi, ba no aefa ba dangaoe  
**8** zabōlō Ndrawa Garamo andrō. Ha-  
dia, tengā no ato sibai Ndrawa  
Gaitiofia no ba Dawa Libia, ba  
tengā no oja sibai chōra goereta,  
awō zi fakoedo? Ba me no ōbe'e  
we'ewe'e dōdōoe Jehowa, ba no ibe'e  
ba dangaoe ira. (*Nga'ôt. II. 14, 9.*  
**9** *F. 14, 8-12).* **Ihōrōhōrōgō** sa goeli da-  
nō ma'asagōrō Jehowa, ena'ō i'abō-  
lōgō wanolo si no adōlō tōdō chō-  
nia. Nifolaoe zi lō tōdō chōoe da'ō;  
i'otarai da'e sa, ba lō aefa'aefa  
chōoe wasoewōta! (*Job. 34, 21. Sin.*  
**10** *34, 16. Sach. 4, 10).* Ba mofōnoe Asa  
chō zangi'ila andrō ba ifakoeroe'ō,  
bōrō wōnoenia chōnia ba da'ō. Ba  
ifakao mbanoeania ūsa Asa, me loeo  
da'ō. (*F. 18, 26. Mat. 14, 3.*  
 (4. 11-14: *Raz. I. 15, 23. 24.*)  
**11** **III. Ba** hikaja Asa andrō, he  
famobōrō mege, ba he safoeria a-  
ndrō, ba no moetanō ba zoera hi-  
kaja razo mado Joeda ba ba hi-  
**12** kaja razo Ndraono Gizeraëli. Ba  
me no aloea 38 fache razo ia, ba  
mofōchō ia, fōchō gahe; abōlōbōlō  
sibai wōchōnia andrō. Ba he ba  
wōchōnia andrō, ba lō i'aloei Jeho-  
**13** wa, ha same'e daloedaloe. Ba mate  
Asa, itōrō lala ndra amania, me no  
**14** aloea 40 fache razo ia. Ba lako'o  
ia ba lewatōnia andrō, nifacharoe'ō-  
nia chōnia ba mbanoea Dawido.  
Labe'e ba gaso, si no moelaoe da-  
loedaloe ba hadia ia ngawalō zamо-  
hoea, nifaroeka, si mane na lafa-  
roeka daloedaloe nigoele'ō; ba ebœa  
latoenoe samohoea chōnia. (*F. 21,*  
*19. Moz. II. 50, 2. Jer. 34, 5.*

- FAZA 17.**
- I. Fa'atoelō** dēdō Jozafati, awō  
wofozoe wolaoenia. **II. Itibō'ō nadoe.**  
**III. Fa'eboea** dōinia ba fa'abōlōnia.  
**I. Ba** ononia Jozafati zi tobali  
razo fanganinia, ba abe'e da'ō, oedoe  
Ndraono Gizeraëli. (*Raz. I. 15, 24.*)  
 Ba idozigō banoea saro wamatara  
sabōlō, ba ba danō mado Joeda ba  
ba mbanoea mado Geferaji andrō,  
nifadōni namania Asa chōra, ba  
ifataro zanaro. Ba itolo Jozafati  
Jehowa, me no sanōrō lala doeania  
Dawido ia, lala ba mbōrōta, ba  
tenga si olembai Ba'ali andrō ia,  
lō'ō sa ibōhōli Lowalangi doeania  
andrō, i'ō goroisania, tengā si ma-  
ne Iraono Gizeraëli. Andrō tedooe  
wa'assalaŵa, me ja'ia zolohe, ibe'e  
Jehowa ; ba mado Joeda fefoe, ba  
momamocala chō Jozafati, ba tobali  
fahōna chōnia gana'a, ba he soe-  
mange. (*Raz. I. 10, 25. F. 18, 1.*)  
**II. Ba** me itoegoe abe'e dōdōnia  
wanōrō lala andrō, nifachoi Jeho-  
wa, ba iheta gōi hilihili andrō, fa-  
baja eoe ni'amoni'ō andrō, ba mado  
Joeda. Ba me no aloea mendroea  
fache razo ia, ba ifatenge nawōnia  
salaŵa andrō : Benihaili ba Obadia  
ba Sacharia ba Netana'eli ba Mi-  
chaja, ba wamahaō banoea mado  
Joeda, ba ibe'e awōra Nono Lewi :  
Semaja ba Netania ba Sebadia ba  
Azaheli ba Semiramoto ba Jonata  
ba Adonia ba Tobia ba Tobi-Adonia,  
Ono Lewi andrō, ba fao na gōi gere,  
Elisama ba Joram. Da'ō zamahaō  
mado Joeda ; la'ohē zoera goroisa  
Jehowa ba latōrōi mbanoea mado  
Joeda fefoe, mamahaō niha sato.  
**III. Ba** ihawoei fa'ata'oe Jehowa  
gamatōrōwā niha baero fefoe, si  
tefasoeti mado Joeda, ba tobali lō  
lasoewō Jozafati. Ba Dawa Wilisiti  
ūsa, ba la'ohē mboeala chō Jozafati,  
ba firō, beo ; ba he Dawa Ara,  
ba la'ohē chōnia goerifō side'ide :  
7700 mbiribiri si matoea, ba 7700  
nambi si matoea. (*Raz. I. 5, 1.*)

- 12 Ba tobali itoegoe tedooe manō wa'-abōlō Jozafati, irege no fahōna, ba itaroe'ō hati ba danō mado Joeda  
 13 ba banoea ba nihōna balazo. Ba no fahōna chōra mbalazo ba mbanoea mado Joeda andrō ba ato zabōlō  
 14 ba Jeroezalema. Ba da'ō wama'oli ja'ira, ba ngafoera andrō : hōgō ngahōnō ba mado Joeda, ba Adéna, hōgō, ba 800,000 nawōnia sabōlō ;  
 15 aefa da'ō, ba Johanano, hōgō gōi,  
 16 ba 280,000 nawōnia sabōlō, ba aefa da'ō, ba Amasia, ono Zichiri, si no mangoro'ō ja'ia chō Jehowa, saoha  
 17 gōlō, ba 200,000 nawōnia sabōlō. Ba mado Mbenijami, ba Eliada sabōlō andrō, ba 200,000 nawōnia si no  
 18 mangarō, fana ba baloese, ba aefa da'ō, ba Josabada ba 180,000 nawōnia, si no mangaré, ba wasoewōta.  
 19 Da'ō genoni razo andrō, lō lai nifataronia ba mbanoea saro andrō, ba danō mado Joeda ma'asagōrō.

## FAZA 18.

I. Lasoewō Ndrewa Garamo ira Jozafati Ahabi. II. I'ombacha'ō wa lō fozoe Micha sama'ele'ō. III. Mate Gahabi ba wanowē andrō.

(Faigi gōi Raz. I. 22.)

- 1 I. Ba tobali fahōna gana'a ba la-chōmi chō Jozafati, ba fambambatō  
 2 ia chō Gahabi. (F. 17, 5). Ba so medōloe fache, ba mōi ia misi tooe chō Gahabi ba Zamaria. Ba oja naga'eeo ihalō Ahabi biribiri ba saŵi, diwonia ba diwo nawōnia fao, ba ifowōhō ia ba wefao ba wanowē  
 3 Ramoti ba danō Gileadi. Imane Ahabi, razo Ndrewa Gizeräeli, chō Jozafati, razo mado Joeda : Hadia, mōi'ō awōgoe ba Ramoti ba danō Gileadi ? Ba imane chōnia : Si mane ja'oegō ndra'odo ; ba banoeagoe, ba si mane banoeae, ba mōido  
 4 awōoe ba wanowē ! Ba imane na Jozafatichō razo Ndrewa Gizeräeli : Tema sofoe oea, ha iwa'ō Jehowa !  
 5 (Sam. I. 23, 2. Raz. II. 3, 11). Ba ifaloecha'ō zama'ele'ō andrō razo
- Ndrewa Gizeräeli, 400, ba isofoe chōra, imane : Hadia, mōido manœwō Ramoti ba danō Gileadi, ba ma alacha lō'ō ? Ba lamane chōnia : Ae'e, ena'ō ibe'e ba danga razo ira Lowalangi ! Ba imane Jozafati : Hadia, lō baero ô sama'ele'ō chō Jehowa, ena'ō chōnia tasofoe ? Ba imane razo Ndrewa Gizeräeli chō Jozafati : So na zamōsa tō, si tola tabe'e sanofoe chō Jehowa ; ba no abao dōdōgoe chōnia, me tengsi sōchi nifa'ele'ele'ōnia ba chōgoe andre, ha si lō sōchi : Micha andrō, ono Jiméla. Ba imane Jozafati : Bōi ū'a'ō da'ō, ja'oegō razo. Ba hoemedē razo Ndrewa Gizeräeli chō genoninia, imane : Ta'ita'i hede chō Micha andrō, ono Jiméla ! Ba razo Ndrewa Gizeräeli ba Jozafati, razo mado Joeda, ba no doemadao ba mbawa gōli Zamaria, baroe loeo mbaroera, ba dadaomania doemadao zamōsana, ba mama'ele'ō zama'ele'ō andrō gefoe fōnara. Ba ifotandroe 10 si'ōli ia Sedekia, ono Gena'ana, ba imane : Da'ō niwa'ō Jehowa : Ötandroe dania tooe Ndrewa Garamo tandroe si mane da'e, irege no ahori ira ūbe'e ! Ba si manō wama'ele'ō andrō gefoe, ba lamane : Ae ba Ramoti andrō, ba danō Gileadi, ba si sōchi dania wozoe chōoe, ba ibe'e ba danga razo ira Jehowa ! Ba imane chō Micha andrō sinenge andrō, si no mōi mogaoni ja'ia : Hiza, ha sara manō li zama'ele'ō andrō, wan-gombacha si sōchi chō razo, ba bōi faehoesi niwa'ōoe ba niwa'ōra gefoe ; si sōchi ū'a'ō. Ba imane Micha : Faja wa no saoeri Jehowa, na tengsi ha sambalō niwa'ō Lowalangigoe chōgoe oeŵa'ō !
- II. Ba me iroegi razo, ba imane chōnia razo : He Micha, hadia, mōiga manœwō Ramoti ba danō Gileadi, ma lō'ō ? Ba imane : Mi'ae'e, ba mofozoe wolaoemi, ba tebe'e ba dangami ira. Ba imane chōnia razo : 15 Ha me oega oebe'e ba hōloe ndra'-

- oegô, ena'ô ha sambalô si doehoe ô'ombacha'ô chôgoe ba dôi Jehowâ ?
- 16 Ba imane : No oe'ila, no moezaewe Ndraono Gизeraëli fefoe, ba hili, hoelô mbiribiri si lô koebalo. Ba imane Jehowa : Si lô sôchi da'ô ; hana na ifoeli ia chôra zamôsana,
- 17 ja lô hadia ia chôra ! Ba imane razo Ndraono Gизeraëli chô Jozafati : Tenga no oe'wa'ô chôoe : Lô hadia ia zi sôchi ifa'ele'ô ba chôgoe andre, ha si lô sôchi ? Ba imane Micha : Bôi oea ! Mifondrondroingo niwa'ô Jehowa ! No oe'ila, no doemadao Jehowa ba dadaomania, ba no lafatambai ia banoea
- 19 zoroego sato. Ba imane Jehowa : Ha niha zi mõi mamowôhô Ahabi andrô, razo Ndraono Gизeraëli, ena'ô mõi ia manœwô, ba ena'ô ba Ramoti ba danô Gileadi mate ia ? Ba
- 20 oi fabô'ô niwa'ôra. Ba so zamôsa mbechoe, i'ondrasi Jehowa, ba imane : Ja'o zi mõi mamowôhô ja'ia ! Ba imane chônia Jehowa : Ha ôbe'e
- 21 famowôhô ? (*Job. 1, 6*). Ba imane : Môido bechoe sofaja ba mbewe zama'ele'ô andrô chôoe fefoe. Ba imane Jehowa : Ja'ia da'ô, ôfaloeara dania wamowôhô andrô ; ae'e ba
- 22 laoe da'ô ! Ba hiza, ba no ibe'e ba mbewe zama'ele'ô andrô chôoe fefoe mbechoe sofaja Jehowa, ba noa sa ihonogôi chôoe wamakiko Jehowa.
- 23 Ba maoso Zedekia andrô, ono Ge-na'ana, itema ifalisi mbawa Micha, ba imane : Ba hadia lala wa'aheta Geheha Jehowa chôgoe, ba wehede-goe chôoe ? (*Mar. 14, 25. Hal. zin.*)
- 24 23, 2.A. 10). Ba imane Micha : Hiza, ô'ila dania, na loeo ôtôrôi mbate'e
- 25 jomo, ba wamini'ô ja'oegô ! Ba imane razo Ndraono Gизeraëli : Mihalô Micha, ba mi'ohe mangawoeli ia chô Gamoni koemandra ba mbanoea ba
- 26 chô Joasi, ono razo, ba mimane : Da'ô niwa'ô razo : Mikoeroe da'e, ba ha ma'ifoe mibe'e gô ba ha ma'ifoe nidanô, irege mangawoelido
- 27 lô hadia ia chôgoe. (*F. 16, 10*). Ba imane Micha : Na mangawoeli ndra'oegô lô hadia ia chôoe, ba tengä taroma li Jehowa nifa'ema-goe ! Ba imane na : Mifondrondroingo, ja'ami niha fefoe !
- III. Ba mõi razo Ndraono Gизeraëli, awô Jozafati, razo mado Joe-da, lasawa Ramoti ba danô Gileadi. Ba imane razo Ndraono Gизeraëli chô Jozafati : Da'oe'oneocha noecha niha bô'ô, ba wanoewô andrô, ba ja'oegô, ba bôi boelô'ô noecharamô. Ba ifohanî ia razo Ndraono Gизeraëli, ba lasawa zi fasondra ira. Ba no ibe'e li razo
- 30 Ndrawa Garamo ba goemandra goereta ba wanoewô andrô chônia, no imane : Bôi milaoe ba niha bô'ô, he ono mbanoea ba he salawa, ha sambalô chô razo Ndraono Gизeraëli andrô ! Ba me la'ila Jozafati koe-mandra goereta andrô, ba lamane : Da'ô razo Ndraono Gизeraëli andrô ! Ba lafa'oe'oe ia, ba wolaoe chônia. Ba moe'ira'ira Jozafati, ba itolo ia Jehowa, idõnisi misa ira Lowalangi, ena'ô labôhôli ia. Ba me la'ila koe-mandra goereta andrô, wa tengä razo Ndraono Gизeraëli ia, ba labô-hôli ia, lafoeli ira. Ba so zogai fannia, si lô moedõnadôna, ba i'efasi, ba gôna chô razo Ndraono Gизeraëli, ba gotaloeara mbôbô taloe gôrôba. Ba imane chô zolohe koeretania : Bali'ô, ohe misa ndra'o, hetado ba wasondrata ; noasa mesocho ndra'o ! Ba iteogoe abôlôbôlô wasondrata, 34 me loeo da'ô, ba razo Ndraono Gизeraëli, ba sizizio ba goereta, fetahô Ndrewa Garamo, iroegi tâno owi ; ba me aechoe'aechoe loeo, ba mate ia.

## FAZA 19.

- I. Iteogoe Jozafati Jehoe andrô.  
II. Famataro sangoehoekoe ba famachoi lala ba wangoehoekoe.

- I. Ba Jozafati, razo mado Joe-da, ba ifoeli ia chôra ba Jeroezalema, lô hadia ia. Ba i'ondrasi ia Jehoe

1  
2

- sangi'ila andrō, ono Hanani, imane chō razo Jozafati : Hadia, sanolo seboea horō ndra'oegō ba somasi si fa'oedoe chō Jehowa ? Andrō wa tohare sa'ae chōoe wōnoe Jehowa !
- 3 (Sam. I. 9, 9. Sin. 139, 21). Ba ma'-ifoe zoei moesōndra chōoe si sōchi : noa sa ūhori ba danō Gasera andrō ba no aso'ala dōdōoe wangaloei Lowalangi ! (Nga'ôt. II. 17, 6. F. 17, 3-6).
- 4 II. Ba ba Jeroezalema i'iagō Jozafati. Ba awena dania ifoei itōrōi mbanoeania, i'otarai Mbereseba, noe-malō ba hili mado Geferaji ; ba ifalalini gera'erania, ifoeli ia chō Jehowa, Lowalangi ndra toeania.
- 5 Ba ifataro zangoehoekoe ba danō, ba mbanoea saro andrō ba mado
- 6 Joeda, fefoe, idozigō banoea. Ba imane ba zangoehoekoe andrō : Mifaigi, he miwisa wolaoe ! Tenga sa niha zangoema'ō chōmi wangoehoekoe andrō, no Jehowa zangoema'ō, ba itolo ami ba wangoehoekoe.
- 7 (Moz. V. 1, 17). Ba ena'ō ahono chōmi wangata'oefi Jehowa ! Mifaigi sibai, he wisa wolaoemi andrō — chō Lowalangida Jehowa sa, ba lō fa'moejoe'ō hoekoe, ba lō fa'eboea dōdō zamboeana ba lō femanga gana'a ! (Job. 34, 10. Rom. 2, 11. Moz. II. 18, 21. Moz. V. 10, 17). Ba ba Jeroezalema gōi ifataro Jozafati Nono Lewi ūsa ba ere ba hōgō ngafē Ndraono Gizeräli ūsa, ba hoehoeo Jehowa, ba na so nifadōni mbanoea Jeroezalema. (Moz. V. 17, 8; 19, 17).
- 9 Ba imane wame'e li chōra : Mimanō sa'ae wolaoe, mi'a-ta'oefi Jehowa, bōi falimo ami ba
- 10 sadōlō tōdō ami. Ba ba ngawalō hoehoeo fefoe, ni'ohe dalifoesōmi andrō, ba mbanoeara misa, chōmi, he na fange'e mbōrō, ba he na oroisa ba ma amachoita, ba he na hadia ia lala, ba ma hadia ia hoekoe mbōrō, ba mibotochi ba dōdōra, ena'ō bōi mosala ira chō Jehowa ba fa lō gōna ami fōnoe, ja'ami ba
- ira talifoesōmi. Mimanō wolaoe, ena'ō bōi mosala ami ! Ba satoeami, na so hadia ia hoehoeo Jehowa, ba Amaria ere seboea ; ba na hadia ia hoehoeo razo, ba Sebadia, ono Zima'eli, salaŵa ba ma'oewoe Joeda, zatoeami. Ba si no amaedola goemandroe chōmi, ba Ono Lewi. Mi'abe'e'ō dōdōmi ba mimanō wolaoe ; itolo zadōlō tōdō Jehowa !
- FAZA 20.
- I. Lasoewō Jozafati Iraono Moabi ba Iraono Gamoni, ba awōra andrō. II. Fagandrō Jozafati. III. Ifaboe'ōe wanolo Lowalangi. IV. Mōna sibai Jozafati. V. Fa'arazo Jozafati ; molaoe owo ia.
- I. Ba aefa da'ō, ba so moroi sa Ndraono Moabi ba Iraono Gamoni ba banoea Moini andrō ūsa, si fao chōra, ba wanoewō Jozafati. Ba me so zangombacha chō Jozafati : So moroi sa zanoewō ja'oegō, ato sibai, moroi jefo ziloea asi, moroi ba danō Ndraono Gedomo, no la-roegi Haseso Damara (ja'ia Engedi andrō) ! — ba ata'oee Jozafati, ba itema i'aloei Jehowa, ba ifaŵa'ōgō wamoni ba mado Joeda fefoe. (Sangoehoek. 20, 26). Ba owoelo mado Joeda, ba we'angarōfi li Jehowa ; moroi ba mbanoea fefoe misa so ira, ba wangaloei Jehowa. (F. 15, 9-15).
- II. Ba i'ondrasi zato, mado Joeda ba banoea Jeroezalema, Jozafati, ba gosali Jehowa, fōna fōna golajama si bohooe andrō, ba imane : „He Jehowa Lowalangi ndra toeama, hadia, tengen ja'oegō Lowalangi ba zoroego, ba hadia, tengen ja'oegō zamatōrō fefoe gamatōrōwa niha baero ! Ba dangaoe so wa'abōlō ba fa'abe'e, ba lō solaŵa ja'oegō. (Nga'ôt. I. 29, 12. F. 14, 10). Ja'oegō mege zanimba niha ba danō andre, fōna mbanoeaoe Iraono Gizeräli, ja'oegō Lowalangima, ba no ūbe'e ba ma-oewoe Gaberahamo andrō, si no

- 8 fahoewoe chōoe, danō andre, si lō teboelō. Ba no mowanoea ira ba danō, ba no lalaoe chōoe ni'amoni'ō, 9 nahia dōimo, lamane : Na gōnaga famakao, ma fanoewō ba ma fotoe, hadia ia, ba ma fōchō waba ba ma lofo mbanoea, ba mōiga, ba gola-jama gosali andre, ma'ondrasin dra'oegō — noa sa nahia dōimō gosali andre — ba ma'angarōti li ndra'oegō ba wa'atosasama andrō, ena'ō ōfondrondrongo lima ba ena'ō ō'orifiga ! (Raz. I. 8, 37. F. 6, 10 28-30). Ba hiza iada'e Ndraono Gamoni, awō Ndraono Moabi ba si oroi hili Ze'ira, ba zi lō ūfa'amōji ba danō Iraono Gizeräeli, me la-otarai danō Miseraji ; no lahore'ō ira chōra ba lōlahori. (Moz. V. 2, 11 4. 5. 9. 10. 19). Ba iada'e, ba lasoe-lōni chōma, so ira, ba wanimbaja'aga ba danōoe andre, nibe'eeo 12 chōma ! He Lowalangima ! Hadia, lō ū'otoe'ō ira ? Me no si tebai ndra'aga, ba niha sato sibai andrō, si so moroi sa, ba wanoewō ja'aga ; ja'aga, ba lōma'ilā he mawisa, chōoe mafāoga hōrōma !'
- 13 III. Ba ahori so mado Joeda ba da'ō, fōna Jehovah, awō ndraono sawoejoe chōra, ba awō wo'omora 14 ba awō nonora matoea. Ba so Ge-heha Jehovah chō Jahazieli, ono Zacharia ono Mbenaja ono Jeielī ono Matania, ono Lewi, nga'otō Gasafo, ba hoenō niha sato bacha, 15 ba moe'ao ia, imane : Mifondrondrongo, ja'ami mado Joeda ba ja'ami, banoea Jeroezalema ba ja'oegō razo Jozafati ! Imane chōmi Jehovah : Bōi mi'ata'oefi, ba bōi tokeamī ba niha sato sibai andrō ; tengsa ja'ami zi fasōndra, no Lowalangi zi fasōndra ! (Moz. II. 14, 13. 14).
- 16 Mifaondragō ira mitooe mahemoloe ; so ira moroi sa, ba lala mijāwa ba Zisi, ba ba loeloe ndraso mbombo andrō fachamō ami, tānō ba gatoomboecha loeo, na ta'otarai danō si mate andrō ba Jeroeeli. Tenga ja'-
- ami zi fasōndra zi samoeza andre ; mi'agō da'ō, ba mi'ilā wangorifi andrō, fangorifi Jehovah ja'ami, ja'ami mado Joeda ba banoea Jeroezalema. Bōi mi'ata'oefi ba bōi tokeamī ! Mifaondragō ira mahemoloe, ba itolo ami Jehovah ! Ba mangaloeloe Jo- 18 zafati, iroegi tooe danō bawania ; ba lafalōgoe tooe ira mado Joeda fefoe ba banoea Jeroezalema, fōna Jehovah, ba wangaloeloe chōnia. Ba 19 maoso Nono Lewi andrō, nga'otō ndra Kahati Kora, ba wanoeno Jehovah, Lowalang Ndraono Gizeräeli, la'eboea'ō lira. Ba mahemoloe ū, 20 ba lahoelō wongi wanaŵa tanō si mate andrō, ba Dekoa. Ba me mofanō sa'ae ira, ba so Jozafati, ba imane : Mifondrondrongo, ja'ami mado Joeda ba ja'ami banoea Jeroezalema ! **Midōnadōna chō Lowalangimi, Jehovah, ba so wangorifi ; midōnadōna ba zama'ele'ō andrō, chōnia, ba mofozoe chōmi !** (Moz. II. 14, 31. Jes. 28, 16). Ba mamagōlō ia ba zato, ba ifataro zanoenō chō Jehovah, sange-hao, fangehao ni'amoni'ō, ena'ō manoenō ira, wowaōwaō fōna zi no mangarō andrō, ena'ō lamane : „Mi'andrō saoha gōlō chō Jehovah, me no si lō aetoe wa'ebœa dōdōnia andrō !“ (Sin. 106).
- IV. Ba ha si'aikō labōrōgō wangehehegō ba fanoeno, ba ifatōrō zi tobini mege Jehovah, ba Ndraono Gamoni ba ba Ndraono Moabi ba ba mbanoea ba hili Ze'ira andrō, sanoeŵ mado Joeda ena'ō. (Sin. 48 ba 83). Ba tobali oedoe mbanoea 22 ba hili Ze'ira andrō Ndraono Gamoni, awō Ndraono Moabi, ba wangō'otō tooe ja'ira ba ba wangohori, ba me no lahori mbanoea Ze'ira andrō, ba faoma lafakiko nawōra. (Sam. I. 14, 20). Ba me laroegi 24 mboto hili mado Joeda, ba zi faoro tanō si mate andrō, ba me lafaigi niha sato andrō, ba hiza, ba no. bōto zi mate manō, tooe ba danō ;

- 25 samōsa lō soloi. Ba lasaŵa ira Jozafati ba sabōlō andrō chōnia, ba wangai hadia zi so chōra mege, ahoeloea, ba hiza goerifō, wa'oja, ba hadia ia ni'ohera mege ba noe-cha ba gamagama bō'ō seboea bōli, ba lahalō, ha wa'oja, irege tebai sa'ae la'ohē. Tōloe ngaloeo wa'ara lahalōhalō, balazi wa'eboea gahoe-
- 26 loea andrō. Ba aefa da'ō, ba māhemoloe ō, ba owoelo ira ba ndraso wanoenō andrō. Ba da'ō sa'ae la-soeno Jehowa; andrō wa labē'e tōi ndraso andrō „Ndraso wanoenō”,
- 27 iroegi ma'ōchō andre. Ba lafoeli ira mado Joeda fefoe ba banoea Jeroezalema ba Jozafati, solohe ja'ira, ba wangawoeli ba Jeroezalema, omoeso sibai dōdōra, noa sa i'omoe-soi'ō dōdōra Jehowa, ba nemalira
- 28 andrō. Ba laroegi Jeroezalema, osali Jehowa, wolaoe biola nitika, seboea
- 29 ba side'ide, ba torofe. Ba dozi amatōrōwa niha baero, ba ihawoei fa'a-ta'oe, chō Lowalangi, me larongo, wa no Jehowa zi fasōndra ba nemali Ndraono Gizeräeli. (*Nga'ot. II. 17, 10.*)
- 30 Ba samatōrō nifatōrōnia Jozafati, lō hadia ia; no ahono manō zi tefasoci ja'ia ibe'e Lowalanginia. (*F. 15., 15.*)
- (A. 31-F. 21, 1: *Raz. I. 22, 41-51.*)
- 31 V. Ba razo mado Joeda Jozafati; 35 fache ia, me tobali razo ia, ba 25 fache razo ia ba Jeroezalema. Ba tōi ninania, ba Asoeba, ono
- 32 Zilehi. (*Raz. I. 22, 41.*) Ba itōrō lala namania Asa, lō ihole'ō ia; somasi
- 33 Jehowa ilaoe. Ha hilihili andrō zi lō moeheta ba tengā na chō Lowalangi ndra toeara dōdō niha sato.
- 34 Ba bō'ōnia hikaja Jozafati, he famobōrō, ba he safoeria andrō, ba no moetanō ba zoera hikaja chō Jehoe andrō, ono Hanani, si no moefadoro ba zoera hikaja Ndraono
- 35 Gizeräeli. Ba ifabōbō ia chō Gahaseja, razo Ndraono Gizeräeli Jozafati, razo mado Joeda; ba no niha seboea horō da'ō. (*Raz. I. 22, 52-54.*)
- Ba ihalō awōnia, ba wolaoe owo, 36 solojo ba Darisi; ba lalaoe nowo ba Geseono Geberi. (*Raz. I. 22, 49.*)
- Ba mama'ele'ō Geliézeri, ono Doda-wahoe, banoea Maresa, ba chō Jozafati, imane: Me no ōfabōbō ndra'-oegō chō Gahaseja, ba irasa nilaoemō andrō Jehowa! Ba aboto nowo andrō, tebai laroegi Darisi.
- FAZA 21.
- I. Fa'amate Jozafati. Iboenoë dalifoesönia Jehoramō ba mame'e adoe. II. Lafabali ira ba mado Joe-da Iraono Gedomo. III. Ifeta'oe Jehoramō Elija. Itōrō niwā'ōnia. Fa'amate Jehoramō.
- (*Faigi gōi Raz. II. 8, 16-22.*)
- I. Ba mate Jozafati itōrō lala ndra amania, ba lako'o ia ba ngai ndra amania, ba mbanoea Dawido. Ba fangalinia razo, ba ononia Jehoramō. (*Raz. II. 8, 16 b. t.*) Ba so nachi da'ō, ono Jozafati: Asaria ba Jeħiēli ba Sechariahoe ba Asariahoe ba Michaēli, ba Sefatiahoe; oi ono Jozafati razo Ndraono Gizeräeli da'ō, ono matoea. Ba no eboca mboeala nibe'ē namara chōra, firō ba ana'a ba gamagama ba banoea saro, ba mado Joeda. Ba fa'arazo, ba chō Jehoramō itehe, me no si a'a da'ō. Ba me no tobali razo Jehoramō ba gamatōrōwa namania, ba me no i'aro'ō ia, ba ifaboenoe'ō nachinia andrō fefoe, fabaja satoea Ndraono Gizeräeli ōsa. (*Sangoehoek. 9, 5.*) Tōloe ngafoeloe a roea fache Jehoramō, me tobali razo ia, ba mewāloë fache razo ia ba Jeroezalema. Ba itōrō lala razo Ndraono Gizeräeli, lala zi sawē ndra Ahabi, noa sa ono Gahabi wo'omonia. Ba si fatoewoe chō Jehowa ilaoe. Ba lō edōna Jehowa, ifakiko nga'ōtō Dawido, bōrō wawoe'oesa li andrō, me no fawoe'oe li ia chō Dawido; dali nifaboe'oenia, wa lō edōna iboelō'ō wandroe chō Dawido ba ba nga'ōtōnia. (*Sam. II. 7,*

12. 16. Raz. I. 11, 36. Sin. 132, 17.] da'ō fefoe, ba ibōzi ia Jehowa fōchō mbetoe'a si lō daloedaloe. Ba 19  
 8 II. Ba gōtōnia aheta Ndraono morōfi, ba me aracha aloea Gedomo barō mbawa mado Joeda, endroeae fache, ba adoedoe mbetoe' 9 ba lafataro chōra razo. Ba isaŵa mijefo Jehoramo, awō goemania, ba wōchōnia andrō, ba mate ndra chōnia, awō goeretania fefoe. Ba maoso ia ba zi bongi, ba ilaoe 10 ba Ndraono Gedomo andrō, si no mama'oe'oe ja'ia, ba ba zolohe koereta chōra. Ba aheta barō mbawa Ndraono Gizeräeli Ndraono Gedomo, iroegi ma'ochō andre. Ba me loeo da'ō, ba aheta gōi Libéna, barō mbawa Jehoramo, me no i'erogō 11 Jehowa, Lowalangi ndra toeania. Ba ifazōchi gōi hilihili ba mbanoea mado Joeda misa, ifowōhō mbanoea Jeroezalema, ba wame'e adoe, ba fabali [chō Jehowa] mado Joeda i-be'e.
- 12 III. Ba ifa'ohe'ō zoera chōnia Eljia sama'ele'ō, imane: Da'ō niwa'ō Jehowa, Lowalangi doeaeo Dawido: Me no lō nitōrōoe lala namaoe Jozafati ba he lala Asa, razo 13 mado Joeda, me no ö'o'ō mboeboea razo Ndraono Gizeräeli ba me no öfowōhō ba wame'e adoe mado Joeda, fabaja banoea Jeroezalema, si mane si sawē ndra Ahabi, si no samowōhō ba nadoe gōi, ba me no öfaboenoe'ō gōi ndra achioe, nga'-ötō namaoe, si sōchi moroi chōoe, 14 ba hiza, ba ihare'ō chōmi dania wamakao seboea, ba mbanoeaoe ba ba ndraonoe ba ba ngambatōoe ba 15 ba zi so chōoe, fefoe. Ba ja'oegō, ba si gōna fōchō sabe'e dania, fōchō taloe, ba mato mendroeae fache 16 dania, ba adoedoe mbetoe'amō! Ba ifaroe oedoe Jehoramo Ndrava Wilisiti Jehowa, awō Ndrava Ara andrō, ba ngai Ndrava Gaitiofia, 17 ba tobali möi ira moesoewō mado Joeda, ba atoe'a ira ba mbanoea, ba lahalō fefoe hadia ia zi so ba gōdo razo, fabaja iraononia, awō ngambatōnia; la'olio'ō ahoeloea; lō si tosai ononia, ha Joachasi, ononia 18 si achi. (Raz. II. 8, 25). Ba noa
- da'ō fefoe, ba ibōzi ia Jehowa fōchō mbetoe'a si lō daloedaloe. Ba 20 morōfi, ba me aracha aloea endroeae fache, ba adoedoe mbetoe' 21 mania, ba wōchōnia andrō, ba mate ia, fa'amate safōchō sibai. Ba lō lateoenoe zamohoea chōnia banoeania, si mane chō ndra amania mege. (F. 16, 14). Tōloe ngafoeloe a roea 22 fache ia, me tobali razo ia, ba me-wāloe fache razo ia ba Jeroezalema. Ba alele ia lō somasi na mangawoeli ia ena'ō. Ba ba mbanoea Dawido lako'o ia, ba tengsa ba lewatō razo. (A. 5. F. 24, 25).

## FAZA 22.

- I. Razo Ahasejahoe, same'eme'e adoe. II. Iboenoe ndraono Atalia. Ha Joasi zaoeri.

(A. 1-6: Raz. II. 8, 25-29.)

- I. Ba lafataro fangalinia razo nononia si achi, Ahasejahoe, banoea Jeroezalema, me no laboenoe zi a'afe fefoe sanoewō andrō, Dawa Ara, me laroegi golombasewā no. Ba tobali razo Gahasejahoe andrō, ono Jehoramo, razo mado Joeda. (F. 21, 17). Doea woeloe a roea fache 2 Gahasejahoe, me tobali razo ia, ba ha dōfi razo ia ba Jeroezalema. Ba tōi ninania, ba Atalia, ma'oewoe Omeri andrō, razo Ndraono Gizeräeli. Ba itōrō lala zi sawē ndra 3 Ahabi, me no inania andrō zamobawa lala chōnia, ba wanao horō. Ba tobali si fatoewoe chō Jehowa ilaoe, si mane si sawē ndra Ahabi; da'ō sa zamobawa lala chōnia, me no mate namania, ba tobali famakkonia. Lira gōi ifondrondrongo, ba wefao chō Joramō, ono Gahabi, razo Ndraono Gizeräeli, ba wanewō Hazaëli andrō, razo Ndrava Garamo, ba Ramoti, ba danō Gileadi; ba mesocho Joramō labē'e Dawa Garamo. Ba mangawoeli ia, isaŵa Jeze're'eli, ba wamadōhō sochonia andrō, si tengha ha samboea, sesocho ia ba Rama, me fasoewō ia chō Hazaëli a-

- ndrō, razo Ndrawinga Garamo. Ba Ahasejahoe, ono Jehoramo razo mado Joeda, ba no mōi mitooe mamaigi Joramō, ono Gahabi, ba Jezere'eli, me no mofochō. Ba tobali famoenoe Gahasejahoe, nifatōrō Lowalangi, we'amōinia chō Joramō. Me no iroegi, ba fao ia chō Joramō we'amōi chō Jehoe andrō, nifabajoini'ō Jehowa, ena'ō ihori zi sawē ndra Ahabi. (*Raz. I. 19, 16. Raz. II. 9, 2. 6.*) Ba me ifatōrō hoekoe andrō Jehoe, ba zi sawē ndra Ahabi, ba faloecha ia zatoea mado Joeda ba iraono dalifoesō Gahasejahoe, enoni Gahasejahoe, ba ifaboenoe'ō ira. (*Raz. II. 10, 12-14.*) Ba ifa'aloei'ō gōi Gahasejahoe, ba lara'oe ia, me no ibini'ō ia ba Zamaria. Ba la'ohē chō Jehoe, ba laboenoe. Ba lako'ō ia, lamane sa: no ono Jozafati andrō, si lō aefaaefa mege chō Jehowa, soroi si'aikō ba dōdō! Ba samōsa lō'ō sa'ae si sawē ndra Ahasejahoe, si tola tefataro razo. (*Raz. II. 9, 27-29.*)
- (A. 10-12: *Raz. II. 11, 1-3.*)
- 10 II. Ba me irongo Atalia, ina Gahasejahoe, no mate nononia, ba itema ifaboenoe'ō fefoe nga'ötō razo ba mado Joeda. (*Raz. II. 11, 1 b. t.*)
- 11 Ba maoso Jozabata, ono razo, alawe, ihalō Joasi, ono Gahasejahoe, ba hoenō nono razo boenoesō andrō, ibini'ō, i'ohē si bacha ba wōrōma, awō baboenia. Tobali ibini'ō [Joasi] Jozabata, ono razo Jehoramo, fo'omo Jojada ere — me talifoesō Gahasejahoe ia — ibini'ō chō Gatalia,
- 12 fa bōi iboenoe. Ba chōra tobini ia, ba gosali Lowalangi, meōnō fache wa'ara, gōtō wa'asalaŵa Gatalia ba danō.
- FAZA 23.
- I. Ifataro razo Joasi Jojada, ere.  
II. Fa'amate Gatalia. Lahori Mba'ali.  
(*Faigi gōi Raz. II. 11, 4-20.*)
- 1 I. Ba me no aloea meōnō fache, ba maoso Jojada, i'ohē awōnia goe-
- mandra zi otoe andrō — Asaria, ono Jerohama, ba Sima'eli, ono Johanano, ba Asariahoe, ono Gobedi, ba Ma'aseja, ono Gadaja, ba Elisafati, ono Zichiri — si fa'awō chōnia. Da'ō zanōrōi banoea mado Joeda, ba la'owoeloi Nono Lewi, moroi ba mbanoea mado Joeda fefoe, awōhōgō ngafatē Ndraono Gizeraëli, ba we'amōi ba Jeroezalema. Ba fawoe'oe li chō razo zato andrō fefoe, ba gosali Lowalangi. Ba imane chōra [Jojada]: Ono razo andrō nibe'e razo, dali nifaboe'oe Jehowa ba chō nga'ötō Dawido andrō. (*F. 21, 7.*) Ba mimane wolaoe: Si saraō ja'ami — ere ba ono Lewi — nifataro na loeo sabato, ba nibe'e sanaro ba mbawandroehō tooe, ba si saraō, ba ba gōdo razo toemaro, ba si saraō zoei, ba ba mbawandroehō Jezodi, ba niha sato, ba ba golajama gosali Jehowa. Ba ba gosali Jehowa, ba lō tola mōi niha, ha niha ia, ha ere andrō ba Ono Lewi, sangangai halōwō. Ja'ira zi tola mōi, me no ni'amoni'ō ira. Ba niha sato fefoe, ba la'o'ō nifachoi Jehowa. (*Nga'öt. I. 23, 28.*) Ba labe'e ba hoenōra bacha razo Ono Lewi andrō; dozi ira, ba fangōna ba dangara, ba sanōndragō ja'ia ba gosali, ba niboenoe. Ba mi'agō awō razo, na mōi ia tooe ba na ifoeli ia jomo. Ba la'o'ō Ono Lewi niwa'ō Jojada chōra, i'ohē nawōnia zamōsana, he saheta sanaro na loeo sabato, ba he sawena mōi sanaro; lō'ō sa ni'efā'ō Jojada ere ngenolira andrō. Ba Jojada ere, ba ibe'e ba goemandra zi otoe andrō doho andrō ba baloese, chō razo Dawido mege, si so ba gosali Lowalangi. Ba ifataro samasoei razo niha sato fefoe, — oi dozi fangōna ba danga, i'otarai ngai gosali tānō raja, noemalō ba ngainiai tānō jōe, iroegi naha wame'e soemange, ba mangawoeli ba gosali. Ba la'ohē baero nono razo andrō, lafanaemboe ia, ba labe'e

- chōnia zoera goroisa, ba lafataro razo ia ; ba labajoini ia Jojada ba ononia, ba moe'ao ira, lamane : Ja ahowoe razo !
- 12 II. Ba me irongo we'ao zato Atalia, fe'ao zi hoeroefai ja'ira, samahowoe'ō razo, ba isawa niha sato ba gosali. Ba i'ilā sa'ae razo, ba zinga mbawandroehō, ba nahania, awō goemandra andrō ba solaoe torofe ba ngai razo, awō niha ba danō fefoe, si no omoeso tōdō ba solaoelaoe torofe, ba sanoenō andrō, solaoe kadia ia nifolī, wame'e tandra ba wanoenō. Baitika noechania Atalia ba imane : Folaŵa ! Folaŵa !
- 14 Ba hoemedē Jojada ere ba goemandra zi otoe andrō, solohe sabōlō, ba imane chōra : Mi'ohe baero ia ba gotaloea ngenoli, ba solo'ō ja'ia, ba niboenoe si'ōli ! Noa sa imane ere : Bōi miboenoe ia ba gosali Jehowa bacha.
- 15 Ba lara'oe ia, ba me no laroegi mbawandroehō koedo ba gōdo razo,
- 16 ba laboenoe ia ba da'ō. Ba fawoe'oe li ira Jojada niha sato, awō razo, wa edōna ira banoea Jehowa ira
- 17 sa'ae. (F. 15, 12). Ba lasawa gosali Mba'ali sato fefoe ba ladoedoegō ; na ha wame'e soemange chōnia ba famaedonia andrō, ba lafoefoe ; ba laboenoe Matana andrō, ere chō Mba'ali, fōna naha wame'e soemange. (Moz. V. 13, 9). Aefa da'ō, ba ifataro zanaro ba gosali Jehowa Jojada, ere ono Lewi andrō, ni'angenoligō Dawido no [ba halōwō] ba gosali Jehowa, ena'ō labe'ebe'e zoemange nitoenoe andrō chō Jehowa, dali goroisa Moze, si fao fa'owoeawoea dōdō ba fanoenō, si mane nifachoi Dawido. (Moz. III, 19 1, 3. F. 29, 30). Ba ifataro ba zinga mbawandroehō gosali Jehowa zanaro ba mbawandroehō, fa bōi mōi bacha zi so fa'ara'iō hadia ia. (Moz. IV. 3, 10). Ba i'ohe goemandra zi otoe ba satoea ba samatōrō niha sato, awō niha ba danō fefoe, ba ifasao mitooe razo, la'otarai gosali
- Jehowa. Ba me no latōrō mbawandroehō tānō jaŵa andrō, me no tohare ira ba gōdo, ba lafedadao ba dadaoma zalaŵa razo. Ba oi 21 omoeso dōdō niha sato, ba sahono manō mbanoea. Ba Atalia, ba laboenoe si'ōli.

## FAZA 24.

I. Ihaogō gosali Jehoasi. II. I'erogō Lowalangi ba mame'e adoe, me no mate Jojada ba me no ifaboe-noc'ō nono Jojada. III. Fasoewōta ba Ndrawa Garamo. Laboenoe Jehoasi.

(Faigi gōi Raz. II. 12.)

- I. Ha mewitoe fache wa'ebaea 1 Jehoasi, me tobali razo ia, ba 40 fache razo ia ba Jeroezalema ; ba tōi ninania, ba Sibia, banoea Mbereseba. Ba somasi Jehovah ilaoe Jehoasi, fatoea lō si mate Jojada ere andrō. Jojada zamangowaloe ja'ia, domboea ihalō chōnia ira alawe, ba mo'ono ia, ono matoea ba ono alawe. Ba iŵa'ō tōdōnia Jehoasi, ihaogō gosali Jehovah. Ba ifaloecha'ō gere ba Ono Lewi, ba ibe'e li chōra, imane : Mitōrōi mbanoea mado Joeda, ba miŵa'ō mbalazo ba Ndraono Gizeraeli fefoe, ena'ō ero rōfi ta'azōchi gosali Lowalangimi ; ba mita'ita'i wolaoe da'ō ! Ba lō la'aliogō Ono Lewi andrō. Ba ifakaoni'ō Jojada hōgō [gere] razo, ba imane chōnia : Hana wa lō ibe'e dōdōoe wangoema'ō ba Nono Lewi, ena'ō la'ozaragō ba mado Joeda ba ba mbanoea Jeroezalema mbobotolō andrō, niŵa'ō Moze, enoni Jehovah, ōmō Ndraono Gizeraeli sato, balazo nose goroisa. (Moz. II. 30, 12, 13). Me no adoeoe ōsa ba gosali Lowalangi labe'e Atalia, ira alawe seboea horō andrō, ba iraonnia, ba no ahori manō lafake ba Mba'ali andrō game'ela andrō, niibe'e ba gosali Jehovah, ni'amoni'ō. (F. 22, 3, 4). Ba lafazōchi kotakota, niŵa'ō razo, ba labe'e ba zinga mbawandroehō gosali Jehovah. Ba

9.

lafarongogõ ba mado Joeda, ba ba mbanoea Jeroezalema, ndramoebe'e chõ Jehowa mbobotolõ andrõ ni-wa'õ Moze, enoni Lowalangi, ba Ndraono Gizeraëli, ba danõ si ma-  
 10 te. (A. 6). Ba omoeso dõdõ zatoea, awõ niha sato fefoe, ba la'ohe ba labe'e ba kotakota andrõ, dozi  
 11 ira. Ba ero na ifa'ohe'õ ba zamaigi nifataro razo kotakota andrõ, ba Nono Lewi, ba na la'ilä, oja bacha ana'a, ba so doeroetoeli razo, awõ nifatenge gere seboea, ba lahalõ nõsi kotakota ba lafoeli ia ba nahania. Ba la'erogõ maõchõ zi manõ  
 12 ba eboea la'ozaragõ ana'a. Ba labe'e ba mandroe doeka andrõ, ba halõwõ ba gosali Jehowa, razo ba Jojada, ba da'õ dania zangoni sanoto kara ba sotomo, ba wanga'azõchi osali Jehowa, ba he siamboe si'õli ba tõla,  
 13 ba wangehao osali Jehowa. Ba mohalõhalõwõ doeka andrõ, ba tedoe wanga'azõchi andrõ labe'e, ba tobali lafoeli lafazõchi gosali Lowalangi, dali nifachoi andrõ, lafoeli lahaogõ.  
 14 Ba me no awai chõra da'õ, ba la'ohe chõ razo ba chõ Jojada gana'a andrõ, si tosai, ba labali'õ fakake ba gosali Jehowa — fakake ba halõwõ andrõ ba ba wame'e soemange, figa ba gamagaina bõ'õ, ana'a ba firõ. Ba lõ lafamalõmalõ wame'eme'e soe-mange nitoenoe ba gosali Jehowa, gõtõ wa'anaoe noso Jojada.  
 15 II. Ba atoca Jojada ba afõli wa-aeri ba mate ia, 130 fache ia, me  
 16 mate ia. Ba ba mbanoea Dawido, ba ngai razo lako'o ia, me no si sõchi nilaoenia ba Ndraono Gize-raëli, ba he chõ Lowalangi ba ba  
 17 gosalinia. Ba me no mate Jojada, ba la'ondrasi razo satoea mado Joeda, mangaloeloe ira chõnia; ba  
 18 ifondrondrongo chõra razo. Ba la'erogõ gosali Jehowa, osali Lowalangi ndra toeara, ba lafosuemange Gasera andrõ ba adoe nifofoë. Ba gõna fõnoe sabõlõbõlõ [fõnoe Lowalangi] mado Joeda ba banoea Jeroezalema, bõrõ lalõra andrõ. Ba ifatenge chõra zama'ele'õ, solohe mangawoeli ja'ira chõ Jehowa ena'õ. Ba moroi si'aikõ ba dõdõra lafaroee ira ba lõ lafondrondrongo. Ba 20 ira'oe Zacharia, ono Jojada ere, Eheha Lowalangi, ba mõi ia ba niha sato, ba imane chõra : Da'õ niwa'õ Lowalangi: Hana wa misawõ goroisa Jehowa? andrõ wa si lõ fozoe wolaoemi. Me no mi'erogõ Jehowa, andrõ wa no i'erogõ gõi ami. (*Sangoehoek*. 6, 34. *Nga'ot. II.* 15, 2). Ba mamagõlõ ira ba chõnia andrõ, ba laboenoe ia, lateboe kara, ba golajama gosali Jehowa, niwa'õ razo chõra. (*Mat.* 23, 35. *Heb.* 11, 27). Lõ'õ sa'ae itõrõ tõdõ razo Je-hoasi wa'ahachõ dõdõ nama Zacharia Jojada chõnia, ifaboenoe'õ nononia. Ba imane da'õ, me mate ia : Jehowa zangila ba ilaoe mbalõ dania!

III. Ba me no aloea ndrõfi andrõ, 23 ba so moroi si javä zabõlõ Ndrawa Garamo, ba wanoewõ Jehoasi. Ba me no laroegi danõ mado Joeda ba banoea Jeroezalema, balahori fefoe zatoea mbanoea ba mbanoeara; ba hadia ia gahocloea fefoe, sahoeloe ira ba chõra, ba lafa'ohe'õ chõ razo ba Ndrãmaseko. Ba he ū'a'e lõ ato 24 sibai zabõlõ Ndrawa Garamo, ba ibe'e zoei ba dangara Jehowa zato sibai [Iraono Gizeräli], me no la'erogõ Jehowa, Lowalangi ndra toeara, ba tobali lafatõrõ chõ Jehoasi hoekoe andrõ chõ Lowalangi. Ba 25 me labõhõli ia — mofõchõ sibai ia, me mofanõ ira —, ba mamagõlõ genoninia, ba chõnia, bõrõ wamoenenia ono Jojada ere andrõ, ba laboenoe ia ba gasonia tooe. Ba mate ia, ba ba mbanoea Dawido lako'o ia, ba tengsa ba lewatõ razo. (F. 21, 20). Ba da'e zamagõlõ 26 mege, ba wamoenoe ja'ia : Sabada, ono Ndraono Gamoni andrõ, ira alawe, Simeata ba Josabada, ono Zimeriti, Iraono Moabi ira alawe.

27 Ba ononia andrō, ba ha wa'eboea gōmōnia labe'e [Dawa Garamo] ba fanga'azōchi osali andrō, ba hiza, ba no moetanō ba zoera hikaja razo. Ba fangalinia razo, ba ononia Amasia.

## FAZA 25.

I. Amasia razo. Te'ala Ndraono Gedomo ibe'e. II. Mame'e adoe Gamasia. Te'ala mado Joeda ibe'e Joasi, razo Ndraono Gizeraëli. III. Fa'amate Gamasia.

*Faigi gōi Raz. II. 14, 1-22.)*

- 1 I. Doeä woeloe a lima fache Gamasia, me tobali razo ia, ba 29 fache razo ia ba Jeroezalema. Ba tōi niania, ba Joadana, banoea Jeroezalema. Ba somasi Jehowa ilaoe, ba lō a'oi dōdōnia. Ba me no aro wa'arazonia ba ifaboenoe'ō genoninia andrō, samoenoe amania razo mege.
- 2 (F. 24, 25). Ba iraonora, ba lō ifaboenoe'ō, i'o'ō nifachoi Jehowa, si so ba zoera goroisa andrō chō Moze, me imane : Bōi mate nama, fabaja iraono, ba bōi mate Ndraono, fabaja ira ama, ha ba horōnia laboenoemazōsana. (Moz. V. 24, 16). Ba i'woeloi mado Joeda Amasia, ifōfō'ō ira, sawoesawē, dali goemandra ngahōnō andrō ba koemandra ngaotoe, ba mado Joeda fefoe ba ba mado Mbenijami. Ba i'ofaja ira, i'otarai zi 20 fache fa'eboea ba si a'a moroi andrō, ba hiza, ba no 300,000 nitoetoejoe, sabōlō, solohe toho ba baloese. (Moz. IV. 1, 3). Ba 100,000 na i'oni Iraono Gizeraëli sabōlō, 22,050 balaki ba roefia ibe'e ana'a. Ba so zi mōi chōnia enoni Lowalangi, imane chōnia : He razo ! Bōi ohe awōoe zabōlō Ndraono Gizeraëli, lō'ō sa itolo Ndraono Gizeraëli Jehowa, mado Geferaji andrō fefoe. Ae'e manō, ha ja'oegō, ba abe'e'ō dōdōoe ba wasoewōta andrō; ma te'ala ndra'oegō ba noe-dōemō andrō ibe'e Lowalangi. So sa wa'abōlō chō Lowalangi, he ba wa-

nolo, ba he ba wangalani. Ba imane Amasia chō genoni Lowalangi andrō: Ba he lawisa zi 22,050 balaki andrō, nibe'egoe ba zabōlō Ndraono Gizeraëli andrō ? Ba imane chōnia enoni Lowalangi andrō : Seboea moroi ba da'ō i'ilā ibe'e chōoe Jehowa ! Awena i'oniagō Amasia zabōlō andrō, si no mangondras i ja'ia, mado Geferaji, ena'ō lafoeli ira. Ba mofōnoe sibai ira ba mado Joeda, ba lafoeli ira, abao sibai dōdōria. Ba i'abe'e'ō dōdōnia Amasia, i'ōhe 11 mbanoeania, lasaŵa ndraso nasio aandrō, ba lalaoe ba mbanoea Ze'ira andrō, 1000 zi mate. Ba 10,000 larā'oe mado Joeda, ba la'ohe ba zoezoe gara, ba hili, ba latoeli'ō si tooe moroi ba da'ō, ba ahori arasa. Ba sabōlō no mege, nifofanō Gamasia, fa bōi fao ira ba wasoewōta andrō, ba lahawoei mbanoea mado Joeda, i'otarai Zamaria, iroegi Mbeti Horona ; 3000 laboenoe niha, ba eboea sibai gahoeloea la'olo'i'ō.

II. Ba me mangawoeli Gamasia, 14 me no i'alani Ndraono Gedomo, ba i'ōhe nadoe mbanoea Ze'ira aandrō, ba ifedadao adoenia, ba ba da'ō mangaloengaloeloe ia ba manoenoenoenoe koemōjō. Ba mofōnoe 15 Jehowa chō Gamasia, ba ifatenge chōnia zama'ele'ō. Ba imane chōnia da'ō : Hana wa ō'olembai Lowalangi niha andrō, si tebai mangefā'ō ba dangaoe mege banoeara andrō ? Ba 16 meimanō wehede chō razo, ba imane chōnia razo : Hadia no mafataro ndra'oegō samobawa lala chō razo ? Bato, fa bōi labōzi'ō ! Ba ibato sama'ele'ō andrō, imane : Aboto sa'ae ba dōdōgoe, wa no ihnogōi Lowalangi wamakiko ja'oegō, me no ōmanō wolaoe ba me lō ūfondrondrongo niwā'ōgōe chōoe ! Ba me no mamagōlō [ba nawōnia] 17 Gamasia, razo mado Joeda, ba ifatenge chō Joasi, ono Joahasi ono Jehoe, razo Ndraono Gizeraëli, imane chōnia : Talaboe, talaoe fatandra

- 18 fa'abōlō ! Ba ifafoeli'ō li chō Gamasia, razo mado Joeda, Joasi, razo Ndraono Gizeräeli, imane : No ifatenge ba dōla geresi, ba hili Libano, sa'asa'a mao ba hili Libano, imane chōnia : Datalaoe fambambatō ! Ba latōrō za'asa'a mao andrō cetoē ndroe'oe ba hili Libano, lahoendrahoendra. (*Sangoehoek*. 9, 8.)
- 19 14). Ōmane dōdōe : Noa sa oe'alañi Ndraono Gedomo andrō ! Ba ifowōhō'ō tōdōe ba wajawāsa. Iagō manō chōmi ! Hana wa ū'arō wamoenoe, ena'ō te'ala ndra'oegō, fabaja mado Joeda ? Ba lō ifondrondrongo Amasia ; noa sa nifatōrō Lowalangi da'ō, ba wame'e ba danga noedoera ja'ira, me no la'olembai Lowalangi Ndraono Gedomo.
- 21 Ba so Joasi, razo Ndraono Gizeräeli, ba fatandra fa'abōlō ira Gamasia, razo mado Joeda, ba zinga
- 22 Mbetiseme, banoea mado Joeda. Ba te'ala mado Joeda labe'e Iraono Gizeräeli, moloi ira, isaŵa chōra
- 23 zamōsana. Ba ira'oe Gamasia, ono Joasi ono Jehoahäsi razo mado Joeda, Joasi, razo Ndraono Gizeräeli, ba Mbetiseme, ba i'ohé ba Jeroezalema. Ba idoedoegō gōli Jeroezalcma, ūli kara, i'otarai mbawa gōli Geferaji, iroegi mbawa gōli ba
- 24 watalinga, 400 hela wa'anaoe. Ba ahori ihalō gana'a ba firō ba fakake ba gosali Lowalangi, chō Gobedi-Edomo, fabaja girōgirō ba gōdo razo, awō niha, we'ewe'e dōdō, ba ifoeli ia ba Zamaria.
- 25 III. Ba mewevelima fache tō na noso Gamasia, ono Joasi, razo mado Joeda, me no mate Joasi andrō, ono Joahasi, salaŵa Ndraono Gizeräeli. Ba bō'ōnia hikaja Gamasia, he famobōrō mege, ba he safoeria andrō, ba noa sa moetanō ba zoera razo mado Jocda ba ba zoera razo
- 26 Ndraono Gizeräeli. Ba i'otarai loeo me i'erogō Jehowa Amasia, ba so zamagōlō, banoea Jeroezalema, ba wamoenoe ja'ia. Ba moloi ia, isa-
- wa Lachisi ; ba lafatenge zolo'ō ja'ia ba Lachisi, samoenoe ja'ia ba da'ō. (*F.* 24, 25). Ba labe'e ba goereta, ba ba Jeroezalema, ba mbanoea Dawido, lako'o ia ba ngai ndra amania.
- 28
- FAZA 26.
- I. Oesia, razo somasi Lowalangi, ba sofozoe wolaoenia. II. Fajawāsania. Gōna booe aoeri ia ba mate ia. (*Faigi gōi Raz.* II. 14, 21, 22; 15, 1-7.)
- I. Ba lahalō Oesia andrō niha sato ba danō, ba lafataro razo ia, fangali namania Amasia, he ū'ae ha mewelevōnō fache na wa'eboeania. Da'ō zangaro'ō Eloto, ifoeli ihalō banoea mado Joeda, me no mate razo [amania]. Mewelevōnō fache wa'eboea Oesia andrō, me tobali razo ia, ba 52 fache razo ia ba Jeroezalema. Ba tōi ninania, ba Jecholia, banoea Jeroezalema. Ba somasi Jehowa ilaoe, i'ohia'ō sibai nilaoe namania Amasia mege. (*F.* 25, 2). I'aloeloei zi lō aefa ia chō Lowalangi, gōtō wa'anaoe noso Zacharia andrō, samahaō ba wangata'oefi Lowalangi ; ba fatoea lō ibōhōli Jehowa, ba mofozoe nilaoenia ibe'e Lowalangi. (*Raz.* II. 12, 2). Mōi ia moesoewō Ndrawa Wilisiti, idoedoegō gōli Gata ba ūli Jabene ba ūli Gasoto ba itaroe'ō mbanoea ba ngai Gasoto ba heza na ba danō Ndrawa Wilisiti. Ba itolo ia Lowalangi ba Ndrawa Wilisiti ba ba Ndrawa Ara andrō, ba Goeri-Mba'ali ba ba mbanoea Moini andrō. Ba Iraono Gamoni gōi, ba mame'e beo chō Oesia, ba iroegi danō Miseraji, ba terongo doeriania, me no sabōlō sibai ia. Ba ilaoe malige Oesia, ba Jeroezalema, ba mbawa gōli ba watalinga ba ba mbawa gōli ba ndraso ba ba zanalinga si'oe, ba i'a'aro'ō. (*Neh.* 3, 19). Ba ilaoe gōi malige ba danō si mate, ba oja ifachao'ō ba'a. Me no oja sibai goerifō chōnia he ba ndraso, ba he ba
- 1
- 2
- 3
- 4
- 5
- 6
- 7
- 8
- 9
- 10

- zalo'o, ba sonowi chōnia ba toeka kaboe nagoe, he ba hili, ba he ba danō nowi ba zalo'o ; me no somasi 11 fangahalō ia. Ba ato chō Oesia sabōlō, ato sibai na mōi fasoewō ; ha wa'ato nī'ofaja doeroetoeli andrō, Jeielie, ba koemandroe andrō, Ma'a-seja, barō mbawa Hanania, koem-12 ndroe seboea chō razo. Fa'ato hōgō ngafōe andrō, niha sabōlō, ba no 13 2600. Da'ō zolohe sato, 307,500, sa-bōlō sibai ba wasoewōta, ba wanolo 14 razo ba nemali. Chōra fefoe ifaigi wangōna Oesia : baloese ba toho ba tetenaoeloe ba őrōba ba kara ribo-15 ribo. Ba ifafazōchi'ō na necheneche fana ba Jeroezalema, nibe' ba malige andrō, ba ba watalinga gōli; ba wamazaoemba ono wana ba kara seboea. Ba arōoe misa hoemōngō doeriania, me no sabōlihōli dōdōda wanolo [Jehowa] ja'ia, irege sabōlō sibai ia.
- 16 II. Ba me no sabōlō sa'ae ia, ba fajaŵa dōdōnia, famakiko, ba mosala ia chō Lowalanginia Jehowa ; mōi ia ba gosali Jehowa, ba wanoenoe koemōjō ba naha wanoenoe.
- 17 (F. 25, 19). Ba la'o'ō ia Asaria ere andrō, awō gere bō'ō, 80, ere Je-18 howa, sadōlō tōdō. Latenaŵa razo Oesia, lamane chōnia : Tenga halō-wōoe wanoenoe koemōjō chō Jehowa, ja'oegō Oesia, halōwō gere nga'-ōtō Ga'aroni da'ō, ere si no moe'amoni'ō ba wanoenoe koemōjō. He-ta'ō ba ni'amoni'ō andre, no mosala ndra'oegō ; tenga fangeboea dōimō chō Jehowa, Lowalangi ! (Moz. IV. 19 18, 7). Ba mofōnoe Oesia, naha goemōjō ba dangania, ba wanoenoe. Ba barō wofōnoenia ba gere andrō, ba toemboe ba gangangonia mbooe aoeri, ba zanehe gere andrō, ba gosali Jehowa, ba ngai naha wanoenoe koemōjō. (Moz. IV. 12, 10).
- 20 Ba me lanehegō ia Asaria, ere seboea ba ere andrō fefoe, ba hiza, ba no mbooe aoeri ia ba gangango. Ba lafangaōsō ia, lafowanō, ba ja'ia gōi, ba aōsō we'amōi baero, me no ibōzi ia Jehowa. Ba sobooe aoeri razo 21 Oesia, iroegi mate ia ; ba jomo so ia si no tonia, sobooe aoeri ; lō'ō sa tola mōi ia ba gosali Jehowa. Ba satoea baomo ba gōdo razo, ba ononia Jotamo, ja'ia gōi zamatoenō hoehoe niha ba danō. (Moz. IV. 5, 2). Ba bō'ōnia hikaja Oesia, he 22 famobōrō, ba he safoeria andrō, ba no Jesaja sama'ele'ō, ono Gamosi, zanoera. (Jes. 1, 1; 6, 1). Ba mate 23 Oesia, itōrō lala ndra amania, ba ba ngai ndra amania lako'o ia, ba mbenoea, ba ngai lewatō razo ; lamane sa : Soboee aoeri ! Ba fangalinia razo, ba ononia Jotamo.

## FAZA 27.

Jotamo, razo satoelō tōdō, ba mofozoe nilaoenia.

(Faigi gōi Raz. II. 15, 32-38.)

- Doea woeloe a lima fache Jotamo, me tobali razo ia, ba 16 fache razo ia ba Jeroezalema. Ba tōi niania, ba Jeroesa, ono Zadoki. Ba somasi Jehowa ilaoe, i'ohi'a'ō sibai nilaoe namania Oesia mege, ha fa lō mōi ba gosali. Ba sato, ba lalaoleaoe na zi lō sōchi. (F. 26, 16). Ja'ia zolaoe bwandroeħō andrō ba gosali Jehowa, tanō si jaŵa ; ba lō'ō gōi aetoe wohalōwō ba gōli Gofeli andrō. (Nga'öt. II. 33, 14). Ba itaroe'ō na gōi mbanoea ba hili mado Joeda misa, ba ba gatoea misa, ba ilaoe hati ba malige. Ba fasoewō gōi ia chō razo Ndraono Gamoni, ba te'ala da'ō ibe'e. Ba ifo'ōmō Ndraono Gamoni, ba ndrōfi andrō : 22,050 balaki ba roefia (firō) ba 20,000 ngaso'e gandroe ba 20,000 ngaso'e ze'iri ; ba si manō gōi labe'e Iraono Gamoni ba ndrōfi dania ba ba ndrōfi fanete da'ō. Ba tedooe manō wa'abōlō Jotamo, me no lala sadōlō manō itōrō fōna Lowalanginia Jehowa. Ba hadia na niŵa'ō baero ō, ba chō Jotamo andrō, fasoewōtania ba hadia ia nilaoenia na, ba no

moetanō ba zoera razo Ndraono  
Gizeraëli ba ba zoera razo mado  
8 Joeda. Doeä woeloe a lima fache  
ia, me tobali razo ia, ba 16 fache  
9 razo ia ba Jeroezalema. Ba mate  
Jotamo, itōrō lala ndra amania, ba  
ba mbaneoa Dawido lako'o ia. Ba  
fangalinia razo, ba ononia Ahasi.

## FAZA 28.

I. Razo Ahasi, samosoemange Lo-  
walangi bō'ō. Te'ala ia labe'e Dawa  
Garamo, awō mado Geferaji. II. Lafa'-  
ohe'ō mangawoeli nira'oe andrō, me  
no itenawa ira Odedi. III. Samoeza  
tō te'ala Gahasi. IV. Awoewoe na ia.  
Fa'amatenia.

(Faigi gōi Raz. II. 16.)

1 I. Doeä woeloe fache Gahasi, me  
tobali razo ia, ba 16 fache razo ia  
ba Jeroezalema. Ba tengä somasi  
Jehowa wolaoenia, tengä si mane  
2 toeania Dawido. Itōrō lala razo  
Ndraono Gizeraëli ; ba ifalaoe'ō na-  
3 doe Ba'ali, nifahele. Manoenoe koe-  
mōjō ia ba ndraso Mbeni-Hinomo, ba  
ifatōrō ba galitō nononia matoea, ba  
i'ohia'ō zogoro ita andrō ba niha  
baero, nitimba Jehowa mege, fōna  
Ndraono Gizeraëli. (Moz. III. 18, 21.  
4 (Raz. II. 21, 6. Jer. 7, 31). Mame'e  
soemange ia ba manoenoe koemōjō  
5 ba hilihili andrō misa, ba idozigō bōrō  
geoe saoeri. Andrō wa ibe'e ba da-  
naga razo Ndrawa Garamo ia Lowa-  
langinia Jehowa : te'ala ia labe'e ba  
ato sibai lara'oe banoeania, ba la'-  
oloi'ō ba Ndramaseko. Ba ba danga  
razo Ndraono Gizeraëligōi tebe'e ia ;  
abōlō sibai te'ala ia ibe'e da'ō [gōi].  
6 (Jes. 7, 1). 120,000 iboenoe Feka,  
ono Remalia, mado Joeda, ha ma'-  
ōma'ōchō, oi niha sabōlō, bōrō me  
no la'erogō Jehowa, Lowalangi ndra  
7 toearea. Ba Sichiri, sabōlō mado Ge-  
feraji, ba iboenoe Ma'aseja, ono ra-  
zo, ba Asirika, mandroe ba gōdō, ba  
8 Elikana, tambalina razo. Ba 200,000  
la'oloi'ō talifoesōra [mado Joeda],  
ira alawe ba ono matoea ba ono  
alawe, ba eboea sibai zahoeloe ira

ba mado Joeda, ba la'ohe ba Zama-  
ria gahaeloea andrō.

II. Ba so ba da'ō zame'ele'ō chō 9  
Jehowa, Odedi dōinia. Ba i'ondrasi  
zaneowō andrō, me mangawoeli ira  
ba Zamaria, ba imane chōra : Si  
ndroehoe, bōrō wōnoe Jehowa, Lo-  
walangi ndra toeami, ba mado Joe-  
da, wa no ibe'e ba dangami ira, wa  
tola miboeboenoe ira, ba mbachoe-  
bachoe dōdōmi andrō, siroegi ba  
mbaneoa si jaŵa. Ba ija'e, ba edōna 10  
ami mibali'ō sawoejoemi mado Joe-  
da andrō ba banoea Jeroezalema,  
ira matoea ba ira alawe. Ba hadia,  
si lō horō ami chō Lowalangimi  
Jehowa ? Ba mifondrondrongo ligoe, 11  
ba mifofanō nira'oe andrō, ni'olo'i'-  
ōmi, talifoesōmi, alacha mangawoeli  
ira ; noa sa tohare chōmi wōnoe  
Jehowa, fōnoe sabōlōbōlō ! Ba mao-  
so zatoea mado Geferaji ōsa, Asa-  
ria, ono Johanano, ba Berechia, ono  
Mesilemoto, ba Hisikia, ono Zaloe-  
mi, ba Amasa, ono Hadilai, latena-  
ŵa zangawoeli andrō, si oroi ma-  
noewō, lamane chōra : Lō tola mi'-  
ohe ba da'e nira'oe andrō ! Edōna 12  
minōnō horōda, awō lalōda andrō,  
nōnōnōnō lalōda andrō chō Jeho-  
wa, ba haeloeda. Noa sa eboea si-  
bai horōda, ba no tohare ba Ndrao-  
no Gizeraëli wōnoe [Jehowa], fōnoe 13  
sabōlōbōlō. Ba labe'e aefā nira'oe  
andrō ba lafoeli gahaeloea andrō,  
ba zi so satoea, awō niha sato fe-  
froe. Ba maoso niha andrō nitōtōi 14  
tōi mege, latolo nira'oe andrō, la-  
fonoecha, fefoe zi lō noecha, ahoe-  
loea no mege la'ogoena'ō, labe'e  
chōra noecha ba badagahe ba labe'e  
gō, ba ha wa'ato zi tebai mofanō,  
ba lafokalide, ba la'ohe ba Jericho,  
banoea chorema andrō, ba zahatō ba  
niwara, ba lafoeli ira ba Zamaria.

III. Ba me loeo da'ō, ba ifatenge 16  
ba razo Asirika razo Ahasi, ena'ō  
latolo ia. Ba so na gōi Ndraono 17  
Gedomo, ba te'ala mado Joeda, ba  
la'oloi'ō ōsa nira'oe. Ba lasoewō 18

mbanoea ba zalo'o ba ba danô mado  
 Joeda tânô raja Dawa Wilisiti,  
 atoe'a ira ba Mbetiseme ba ba Na-  
 jalona ba ba Gederoti ba ba Zocho  
 ba ba halama soja chôra, ba ba  
 Dimena ba ba halama soja chôra,  
 ba ba Giméso ba ba halama soja  
 19 chôra, ba la'iagô manô da'ô. Jeho-  
 wa sa'ae zi hõndrõgô mado Joeda,  
 bôrõ Gahasi andrô, razo Ndraono  
 Gizeraëli, me ifobôrõ wa lõ ngaroro  
 ba mado Joeda, ba me no farõi ia  
 20 chôr Jehowa. Ba so moroi sa Digi-  
 lata-Filineze, razo Asiria, ba wan-  
 noeñô ja'ia, isasagô, faja wanolo-  
 21 nia ja'ia. Ihalô sa'ae gana'a ba go-  
 sali Jehowa ba ba gôdo razo ba a-  
 na'a zatoea mbanoea Ahasi, ba ibe'e  
 chôr razo Asiria, ba si lõ boto.  
 22 IV. Ba he me loeo isasagô ia  
 razo Asiria ba ifoeli mosala chôr  
 23 Jehowa razo Ahasi. Ifosoemange Lo-  
 walangi Ndramaseko, si no mangal-  
 lan ja'ia, imane : Lowalangi razo  
 Ndrewa Garamo zanolo ja'ira mege;  
 da'ô oefosoemange, ena'ô latolo  
 ndra'o gôi. Ba tobali famakikonia  
 ba famakiko Ndraono Gizeraëli fe-  
 24 foe. Ba i'ozaragô gamagama ba  
 gosali Lowalangi Ahasi ba ifoefoe ;  
 ikoesi mbawandroehô gosali Jeho-  
 wa, ba idozigô fatalinga Jeroeza-  
 lema wama'anô naha wame'e soe-  
 25 mange chônia. Ba banoea mado  
 Joeda fefoe, ba idozigô wamazôchi  
 hilili, ba wanoenoe koemôjô ba  
 Lowalangi bô'ô, ba tobali i'andrô  
 wônoe Jehowa, Lowalangi ndra  
 26 toeania. Ba bô'ônia hikajania, ba  
 hadia nilaoenia fefoe, he famobôrõ  
 mege, ba he safoeria andrô, ba no  
 moetanô ba zoera razo Ndraono  
 27 Gizeraëli. Ba mate Gahasi, itôrõ  
 lala ndra amania, ba ba Jeroezale-  
 ma lako'o ia, bacha ba mbanoea ;  
 lô'ô sa labe'e ba lewatô razo Ndrao-  
 no Gizeraëli. Ba fangalinia razo,  
 ba ononia Hisikia.

## FAZA 29.

I. Iwâ'ô ba gere Hisikia lafoeli  
 lahaogô gosali. II. La'o'ô niwâ'onia.  
 III. Mame'e soemange razo, awô  
 niha sato, lafosoemange Lowalangi.

I. Doeä woeloe a lima fache Hisi-  
 kia, me tobali razo ia, ba 29 fache  
 razo ia ba Jeroezalema. Ba tõi ni-  
 nania, ba Abija, ono Zacharia. (*Raz.*  
 II. 18, 1-3). Ba somasi Jehowa ilaoe,  
 i'o'ô sibai nilaoe doeania Dawido  
 mege. Ba mbawa si fôfôna ba ndrõfi  
 wa'arazonia si fôfôna ibokai mba-  
 wandroehô gosali Jehowa ba ifoeli  
 i'azôchi. Ba i'oroi'ô gere, awô Nono  
 Lewi ba i'woeloi ira ba golajama  
 tânô ba gatoemboecha loeo. Ba i-  
 mane chôra : Mifondrondrongo, ja'-  
 ami Ono Lewi ! Mi'amoni sa'ae ba  
 mi'amoni'ô gosali Jehowa, Lowalangi  
 ndra toeami, ba miheta zi ta'-  
 oenô ba ni'amoni'ô andrô ! Noa sa  
 mosala ndra amada ba no lalaoe zi  
 fatoewoe chô Lowalangida Jehowa,  
 ba no la'erogô ia. No labôheli wa-  
 ngotahôgô nahiâ Jehowa, no la'ero-  
 gô. Ba no lakoesi mbawandroehô  
 ba gewe'ewe andrô, ba fandroe, ba  
 no laboenoe, ba lõ nitenoera koe-  
 mõjô, ba lõ nibe'era sa'ae soemange  
 chô Lowalangi Ndraono Gizeraëli,  
 ba ni'amoni'ô andrô. Andrô wa no  
 gôna fônoe Jehowa mado Joeda ba  
 banoea Jeroezalema, fônoe sabôlô-  
 bôlô, awô wa no ibe'e fameta'oe  
 niha ira ba bôrõ wehocha mboe,  
 awô wa fasi niha bô'ô, no hõrõmi  
 zangila. (*Raz. I. 9, 8*). Ba hiza, ba  
 no mate ba mbawa zi'ôli ndra a-  
 mada, ba onoda matoea ba onoda  
 alawee ba ira alaweda, ba no moe'-  
 oloi'ô, bôrõ da'ô. (*F. 28, 8*). Ba no  
 oeôwa'ô tôdõgœ, fawoe'oe li ndra'o  
 chô Jehowa, Lowalangi Ndraono  
 Gizeraëli, ena'ô alô wônoenia sabô-  
 lôbôlô andrô chôda. Ba bôi areoe  
 ami, ja'ami iraonogoe ! Me no ja'-  
 ami nitoejoe Jehowa, ena'ô fô-  
 nania so ami, ngoningoninia, ba

- ena'ō enonimia ami, ba wanoenoe koemöjō chönia.
- 12 II. Ba maoso Nono Lewi andrō : Mahata, ono Gamasai, ba Joëli, ono Gasaria, ma'oewoe Gahati. Ba ma'oewoe Merari, ba Kisi, ono Gabidi, ba Asaria, ono Jehaleleli. Ba ma'oewoe Gereso, ba Joa, ono Zima
- 13 ba Edena, ono Joa. Ba ma'oewoe Gelisafa, ba Simeri ba Jejeli. Ba ma'oewoe Gasafo, ba Sacharia ba
- 14 Matania. Ba ma'oewoe Hemano, ba Jehieli ba Sime'i. Ba ma'oewoe Je
- 15 doetoeno, ba Semaja ba Oesiëli. Da'ō zamaloecha'ō iwara, mamoní ira, ba möi ira, ba wangehao osali, la'o'ō goroisa razo, dali nifachoi Jehovah.
- 16 Ba möi bacha ba gosali gere andrō, ba wangehao ; fefoe zi ta'oënō ba gosali Jehovah, ba labe'e baero ba golajama, ba latema Ono Lewi, ba
- 17 wanibo ba nidanō ba Gendrona. Me samboea desa'a ba mbavä si foföna labörötaigō wamoni ba ba zi meväloë, ba laroegi gewe'ewe andrō chö Jehovah ; ba lahaögö gosali Jehovah, 8 ngaloeo, ba ba zi sese, ba mbavä
- 18 si foföna andrō, ba awai chöra. Ba möi ira jomo chö razo Hisikia, ba lamane : No mahaögö gosali Jehovah, ma'asamboea, awö naха wame'e soemange nitoenoe, awö wakake andrō chönia, fefoe, he meza andrō, naха roti nifaigifaigi, fabaja fakake
- 19 chönia, fefoe. Ba fakake andrō fefoe, nitibo'ō razo Ahasi, si lō ba dödönia, ba götö wa'arazonia, börö wangerogönia Jehovah, ba no mafoeli ba nahania ba no mafoeli ma'amoni'ō ; no so ba da'ō, föna naха wame'e soemange, chö Jehovah.
- 20 III. Ba ihoelö wongi razo Hisikia, i'woelozi zatoea mbanoea fefoe, ba möi ira mijawa ba gosali Jehovah.
- 21 Ba mame'e soemange ba da'ō, fitoe nga'eo nono zaüi ba fitoe nga'eo mbiribiri si matoea ba fitoe rozi nono mbiribiri ; ba baero ö, ba fitoe nga'eo naübi si matoea, soemange fameta horö, tana ba wa'arazo ba ba ni'amoni'ō ba ba mado Joeda. Ba ibe'e li [razo] ba ma'oewoe Ga'aroni, ere andrō, ba naха wame'e soemange andrō chö Jehovah labe'e. Ba lataba zaüi andrō, ba la'edogö ndro ere, ba labe'e fanefe naха wame'e soemange. Ba lataba mbiribiri si matoea andrō, ba labe'e fanefe naха wame'e soemange ndro. Ba lataba göi nono mbiribiri, ba labe'e fanefe naха wame'e soemange ndro. (*Moz. III. 8, 15. Heber. 9, 21.*) Ba aefa 23 da'ō, ba la'ohe föna razo ba föna zato nambi si matoea andrō, soemange fameta horö, ba latofa tangara. (*Moz. III. 4, 15.*) Ba lataba ere ba labe'e ba naха wame'e soemange ndro, fameta horö, ba wame'ta sala Ndrono Gizeraëli fefoe ; me no iwa'ō razo : ba Ndrono Gizeraëli fefoe zoemange nitoenoe andrō, awö zoemange fameta horö. Ba föna gosali Jehovah ifataro Nono Lewi, si so faritia ba biola nitika, seboea ba side'ide, dali nifachoi Dawido föna ba Gado andrō, sangi'ilä chö razo, ba Natano sama'ele'ō. Me no nifachoi Jehovah da'ō, ba sama'ema zama'ele'ō andrō chönia. (*Nga'öt. I. 16, 4; 23, 5.*) Ba so ba da'ō 26 Nono Lewi andrō, si so nilaoelaoe andrō, chö Dawido, ba torofe ba gere. (*Moz. IV. 10, 10.*) Ba iwa'ō 27 Hisikia la'ohe ba naха wame'e soemange zoemange nitoenoe andrō ; ba ha si'aikö lafobörö wame'e soemange nitoenoe andrō, ba labörötaigö göi zinoenö andrō chö Jehovah ba lalaöe dorofe, dali nilaoelaoe andrō chö Dawido, razo Ndrono Gizeraëli. Ba lafalögöe tooe ira sato 28 fefoe ; ba manoenö zanoenö andrō ba telaoe dorofe — oi irege awai wame'e soemange nitoenoe andrō. Ba me no awai wame'e, ba labalödoehini tooe danö razo ba awönia andrō fefoe, ba lafalögöe tooe ira. Ba lawa'ō ba Nono Lewi razo 29 Hisikia ba satoea andrō, lasoeno Jehovah fanoenö ndra Dawido

- Asafo sang'iila andrō. Ba lalaoe wanoenō andrō, somoeso tōdō ira, ba lafaõndrō ira ba lafalõgoe tooe 31 ira. Ba hoemedē Hisikia, imane : No [mifoeli] mi'amoni'ō ami chō Jehowa ; ba mi'ae mi'ohē ba gosali Jehowa zoemange nitaba ba soemange fanoeno ! Ba la'ohe zoemange nitaba ba soemange fanoeno sato, ba dozi si terooe tōdō. ba labē'e zoemange nitoenoe. 32 Ba soemange fefoe nibē'e zato, ba 70 nga'eoē zaŵi ba 100 nga'eoē mbiribiri si matoea ba 200 rozi nono mbiribiri ; oi soemange nitoenoe, 33 soemange Jehowa. Ba ni'amoni'ōra, ba 600 nga'eoē zaŵi ba 3000 34 nga'eoē mbiribiri. Ba ambō ere; tebai ahori labo'ai goeli zoemange ; ba latolo ira iwara, Ono Lewi andrō, irege awai halōwōra ba irege la'amoni'ō ira ere ; me no moroi ba dōdō ba Nono Lewi andrō wamoni ; 35 ambō ba gere. Ba oja sibai gōi zoemange nitoenoe, awō dawō zoemange fangorifi, awō zoemange nibadōe, nifao ba zoemange nitoenoe andrō. Ba tobali no moefoeli moe'ohē ba lala wame'e soemange a- 36 ndrō ba gosali Jehowa. Ba somoeso tōdō Hisikia, awō niha sato fefoe, bōrō ni'asogō Lowalangi chōra ; noa sa i'ogomoezaō manō da'ō fefoe. (Raz. I. 8, 66).

### FAZA 30.

I. Ifatenge zinenge Hisikia ba mado Joeda ba ba Ndراونو Giza-  
رلی, sogaoni ja'ira, ba wolaoe fasa.  
II. Lalaoe wasa, ba somoeso tōdō ira.

- I. Ba ifatenge Hisikia ba Ndراونو Giza-  
رلی fefoe, ba ba mado Joeda ba ifa'ohe'ō gōi zoera ba mado Ge-  
feraji ba ba mado Manase, ena'ō mōi ira ba gosali Jehowa, ba Je-  
roezalema, ba wolaoe fasa chō Jehowa, Lowalangi Ndراونو Giza-  
رلی. 1 Ba lahonogōi sa'ae salaŵa ba sa-  
toea mbanoea andrō chōria, ba banoea Jeroezalema fefoe, ba mba- 2 ūa si doea lalaoe wasa. (Moz. II. 12, 6. Moz. IV. 9, 11). No tebai me-  
ge lalaoelaoe ba ginōtōnia, me no ambō ere si amoni'ō ja'ira, ba me lō'ō na swoelo niha sato ba Jeroe-  
zalema. Ba somasi razo ba somasi zato fefoe wamagōlō andrō. Ba la-  
honogōi na, ba Ndراونو Giza-  
رلی fefoe, i'otarai Mbereseba, noemalō ba Dano, ba lafarongogō, ena'ō mōi ira, ba wolaoe fasa andrō chō Je-  
howa, Lowalangi Ndراونو Giza-  
رلی, ba Jeroezalema. Noa sa'ae ara lō nilaoera ja'ia, lō moe'ō'ō nifachoi. Ba latōrōi mbanoea Ndراونو Giza-  
رلی ba banoea mado Joeda fefoe si fagohi andrō, la'ohe zoera andrō nibē'e razo ba satoea mbanoea a-  
ndrō chōria, ba la'ombacha'ō ni'-  
oroi'ō razo, no imane : Ja'ami Ira-  
no Giza-  
رلی, mifoeli ami chō Jehowa, Lowalangi [ndra toeami] Abera-  
hamo, Iza'aki, Izera-  
لی, ena'ō ifoeli i'otahōgō zoloi andrō, si no aefā ba danga razo Asiria, si tosai na, ja'ami. (Raz. II. 15, 16). Bōi mifa-  
magō ami chō ndra amami ba ba niwami andrō, si no farōi chō Je-  
howa, Lowalangi ndra toeara, ba no tobali ibe'e nifikiko ira, sanehe ami. Ba bōi sabē'e tandro ami, si mane ira amami ; mira'oe dangā Jehowa ba mi'ae ba ni'amoni'ō a-  
ndrō chōria, ni'amoni'ōria, si lō te-  
boelō, ba mi'ō'ō niŵa'ō Lowalangimi Jehowa, ena'ō dōhō wōnōenia chōmi, fōnōe sabōlōhōlō andrō. Na mifalal-  
lini gera'erami, wamoeli ja'ami chō Jehowa, ba faloccha wa'ahachō dō-  
dō dalifoesōmi ba iraonomi, fa'ahachō dōdō zangoloi'ō ja'ira mege, fa tola mangawoeli ira ba danō andre. Me no seboea tōdō ba sahachō tōdō Lowalangimi Jehowa, ba lō i'erogō ami, na mifoeli ami chōria, Ba latōrōi mbanoea si fagohi andrō, ba danō mado Geferaji ba ba danō mado Manase, ba iroegi danō mado Zeboeloni, ba la'igi'igi'ō ira ba la'-  
o'aja. Ba so ōsa — lō atotó — 11

- mado Gaseri ba mado Manase ba  
mado Zeboeloni, sangide'ide'ō ja'ira,  
ba inōi ba Jeroezalema. (Raz. I. 6,
- 12 5). Ba ifahisi gōi mado Joeda tanga  
Lowalangi, i'osara'ō dōdōra, ba wo-  
lo'ō oroisa andrō, nibe'e razo ba  
satoea andrō chōnia, dali ni'oroi'ō  
13 Jehovah. Ba owoelo niha ba Jeroe-  
zalema, ato sibai, ba wolaoe owasa  
roti si lō moe'aisōni, ba mbaŵa si  
doea, owoelo sato sibai niha.
- 14 II. Ba latema laheta naha wame'e  
soemange [ba nadoe], ba Jeroezalema;  
ba he naha wanoenoe koe-  
mōjō andrō fefoe, ba laheta, ba lati-  
bō'ō ba mbombo, ba Gendrona.
- 15 Ba aefa da'ō, ba lataba wasa, ba  
zi mewelegefa, ba mbaŵa si doea.  
Ba saila gere ba Ono Lewi, ba la'-  
omoni'ō ira, ba la'ohē ba gosali
- 16 Jehovah zoemange nitoenoe. Ba la'-  
iagō nahiara, dali nifachoi chōra ba  
goroisa Moze, enoni Lowalangi a-  
ndrō; ere zogoele'ō do andrō, ni-
- 17 fa'ema Nono Lewi chōra. Ato sa  
ba gowoeloa andrō, si lō moe'amoni'-  
ō, ba Ono Lewi sa'ae zanaba ono  
mbiribiri fasa andrō, salahi zi ra'iō  
fefoe, ba we'amoni'ō ja'ira chō Je-  
18 howa. Niha sato andrō sa, mado  
Geferaji ba mado Manase ba mado  
Isasari ba mado Zeboeloni — ato  
ira — ba lō nihaogōra ja'ira, la'ā  
wasa, ba tengā solo'ō nifachoi. Ba  
no mangandrō Hisikia, salahira, no  
imane: Jehovah si no eboea tōdō,
- 19 ba jamoebologō dōdōnia chōra fe-  
froe, si no mame'e ba dōdōra wa-  
ngaloei Lowalangi, Jehovah, Lowala-  
ngi ndra toeara, lō lai wa lō moe-  
tōrō wangehao andrō, sogoena ba  
ni'amoni'ō andrō. (Moz. IV. 9, 6).
- 20 Ba ifondrondrongo li Hisikia Je-  
21 howa ba i'orifi niha sato. Ba la-  
laoe gowasa roti si lō moe'aisōni  
Iraono Gizeraëli andrō, si so ba  
Jeroezalema, fitoe ngaloeo, omoeso  
sibai dōdōra, ba ero ma'ōchō lasoeno  
Jehowa Ono Lewi ba ere, a'oi dō-  
22 lara. Ba ihaogō wehedenia Hisikia
- ba Nono Lewi fefoe, saboto ba dōdō  
Jehowa. Ba la'aga'agā zoemange  
andrō, fitoe bongi wa'ara, ladaba-  
daba zoemange fangorifi ba lasoeno  
Jehowa, Lowalangi ndra toeara. Ba 23  
mamagōlō zato fefoe, fitoe bongi tō  
na lō la'etoe'ō gowasa, ba fitoe  
ngaloeo tō lalaoe zowoeawoea dō-  
dōra. No 1000 nono zaŵi ba 7000 24  
mbiribiri nibe'e Hisikia, razo mado  
Joeda, saoha gōlōnia ba zato; ba  
satoea mbanoea gōi, ba 1000 gōi  
labe'e ono zaŵi ba 10,000 mbiribi-  
ri, saoha gōlōra. Ba ato zi amoni'ō  
ja'ira ere. Ba somoeso tōdō zato, 25  
mado Joeda, awō gere, awō Nono  
Lewi, awō zato andrō fefoe, Irao-  
no Gizeraëli si no mangondra, awō  
niha bō'ō andrō, si oroi danō Ndراو-  
no Gizeraëli. ba he si fatewoe ba  
mado Joeda. Ba no fa'omoeso dō-  
dō seboea ba Jeroezalema; me no  
lō ni'ilara sa'ae si mane da'ō, ba  
Jeroezalema, i'otarai loeo Zelomo,  
ono Dawido, razo Ndراono Gizeraëli.  
Ba maoso gere andrō, ono Lewi, 27  
ba lafahowoe'ō zato, ba terongo  
lira, ba fangandrōra, ba iroegi nahia  
Jehowa andrō, ni'amoni'ō, ba zo-  
roego. (Moz. IV. 6, 23).

## FAZA 31.

I. Fangohori adoe. Famataro ere  
ba Ono Lewi ba fangoema'ō bal-  
zora. II. Fame'e lala ba nibe'e  
sacha gōlō.

I. **Ba** me no awai da'ō fefoe, ba  
lasaŵa mbanoea mado Joeda Iraono  
Gizeraëli fefoe, si so mege, ba larasa  
harefa andrō ba la'obō Gasera ba  
ladoedoegō hilihil andrō, fabaja  
naha wame'e soemange ba mado  
Joeda fefoe ba ba mado Mbenijami  
ba ba mado Geferaji ba ba mado  
Manase, irege ahori fefoe labe'e.  
Ba awena lafoeli ira chōra Iraono  
Gizeraëli fefoe, ba mbanoeara. (Moz.  
V. 7, 5. Raz. II. 18, 4). Ba ifataro  
ngenoli gere andrō Hisikia, ba Ono  
Lewi, dali ngenolira andrō, balazi

- hadia halōwō zamōsana, halōwō gere ba halōwō Nono Lewi, ba wame'e soemange nitoenoe ba soemange fangorifi, ena'ō enoni ira ba gola-jama nahia Jehowa, ba ena'ō lalaoe wangandrō zaoha gōlō ba fanoeno.
- 3 Ba boeala razo, ana'ania, ba bōli zoemange nitoenoe andrō, scemange nitoenoe na mahemoloe mbanoea, ba na tānō owi ba ba loeo sabato ba ba wasoelōna ba ba gowasa andrō, dali nifachoi ba goroisa Jehowa andrō. (*Moz. IV. 28.*) Ba ibe'e li razo ba zato, banoea Jeroezalema, ba wame'e ba gere ba ba Nono Lewi tāna chōra, fa bōi labōhōli goroisa Jehowa. Bā me no larongo niwa'ōnia andrō Iraono Gizeräeli, ba labe'e zi a'a mboea nowi ba agoe ba fanicha ba ūe ūani, si a'a mboea nowi fefoe, oja sibai, samboea ni'ofeloe hadia ia fefoe la'ohe, ba no fahōna. Ba Iraono Gizeräeli, awō mado Joeda, ba mbanoea mado Joeda misa, ba samboea ni'ofeloe gōi la'ohe sawi ba biribiri, ba samboea ni'ofeloe gōi mboeala andrō ni'amoni'ō chō Lowalangira Jehowa; oi lafōfō'ō wame'e tooe. (*Moz. III. 27, 30.*) Ba mbaŵa si tōloe labōrōtaigō wangōhōna andrō, ba ba mbaŵa si fitoe mo'ahonoa chōra.
- 8 II. **Ba** so Hisikia, awō zatoea mbanoea, lafaigi nihōna andrō, ba lasoeno Jehowa ba banoeania Iraono Gizeräeli. Ba me isofoe ba gere ba ba Nono Lewi lala nihōna andrō
- 9 Hisikia, ba imane chōnia Asaria, ere seboea, ma'oewoe Zadoki: I'otarai me labōrōtaigō molohe ba gosali Jehovah saoha gōlō andrō, ba mangamanga ndra'aga, aboesoga ba eboea na zi tosai; noa sa ifahowoe'ō mbanoeania Jehovah, ba tobali tosai na chōma zi fahōna andre,
- 11 Ba iwa'ō Hisikia, lafo'oto'oto mba-te'e ba gosali Jehovah; ba me no awai da'ō, (*Raz. I. 6, 5.*) ba lahaogō wolohé ba da'ō mboeala andrō ni-be'e saoha gōlō ba si samboea ni'o-
- foeloe andrō, awō mboeala ni'amoni'ō. Ba samaigimaigi, ba Ono Lewi andrō, Chanania, ba tambalinania nachinia Sime'i. Ba nibe'e tohoe-tohoe danga ndra Chanania achinia Sime'i, ba Jehieli ba Azasia ba Ma-hata ba Azaheli ba Jerimoto ba Josabada ba Elieli ba Jesimachia ba Mahata ba Benaja, dali nifachoi razo Hisikia awō Gasaria, satoea ba gosali Jehovah. Ba samaigimaigi 13 boeala andrō, nibe'e saoha gōlō chō Lowalangi, ba Ono Lewi andrō, Kore, ono Jimina, sanaro ba mbawandroehō, ena'ō tebe'e mboeala andrō, saoha gōlō, tāna chō Jehowa, awō game'ela andrō, ni'amoni'ō sibai. Ba barō mbawania ndra Edena Minijami ba Jesoea ba Semaja ba Amaria ba Sechania, ena'ō la'atoelō'ō wame'e ba niwara ba mbancea gere andrō, ni'angenoligō, he ba zatoea, ba he ba ndraono, lō lai ndra matoea andrō, si no 16 moetanō ba zoera nga'ōtō, i'otarai zi medōloe fache fa'eboea ba si a'a moroi andrō, dozi si mōimōi ba gosali Jehovah, na inōtō zamōsana, ba wangai halōwōra, sangesangenoli, dali nifachoi chōra. Ba ba wanano 17 ba zoera nga'ōtō andrō ere andrō, ba sawoesawē latanō, ba ba Nono Lewi, ba i'otarai zi 20 fache, ba si a'a moroi andrō, dali halōhalōwōra, ba ngenolira. Ba fabaja onora sawoejoe ba fo'omora ba onora matoea ba onora alawe — chōra fefoe — latanō; noa sa a'oi dōdōra we'amoni'ō ja'ira, ba ni'amoni'ō andrō. Ba so ba nga'ōtō Ga'aroni, 19 ere andrō, ba nowi ba mbenoea andrō, si fabōbō ba mbanoeara andrō, niha — no moetōtōi dōira — same'e ba ndra matoea, ere, fefoe, ba ba Nono Lewi fefoe, si no moetanō ba zoera, tāna chōra. Si manō 20 wolaoe Hisikia ba mado Joeda fefoe; si sōchi ba satoelō ba si doe-hoe wamaigi Lowalanginia Jehovah ilaoe. Fefoe hadia ia nilaoenia ba 21

halōwōō andrō, ba gosali Jehowa ba ba goroisa andrō ba ba gamachoita, ba wangaloei Lowalanginia, ba no soroi ba dōdō, ba mofozoe gōi.

## FAZA 32.

I. Isoewō ira Saneribi andrō. II. Fajaŵasa zinenge Zaneribi. III. Fanolo Lowalangi. IV. Fōchō Hisikia ba fa'amatenia.

(*Faigi gōi Raz. II. 18, 13. b. t.*  
*Jesaja 36, 1. b. t.*)

- 1 I. Ba me aefaa da'ō, fa'atarō dōdō Hisikia [ba zi sōchi], ba so moroi sa Zaneribi, razo Asiria. Isaŵa danō mado Joeda ba isoewō mbanoea saro, ena'ō na atoe'a ia dōdōnia. Ba me i'ila Hisikia, so moroi sa Zaneribi, ba wanoewō Jeroezalema, ba mamagōlō ia ba zatoea mbanoea andrō chōnia, ena'ō na laboenoe hele baero mbanoca; ba latolo ia [ba da'ō]. Ba ato zowoelo niha, ba wamoenoe hele, awō mbo-mbo andrō, sanōrō tanō andrō, lamane: Hana wa tabe'e lō ambō idanō chō ndra razo Asiria, na so ira? Ba i'abe'e'ō dōdōnia [Hisikia], ba i'a'azōchi zaoecha gōli kara, fefoe; mōi ia ba malige andrō ba ba gōli tānō baero, ba i'aro'ō Milo andrō ba mbanoea Dawido, ba oja ifafazōchi'ō ono wana ba baloese.
- 2 (Raz. I. 9, 24). Ba ifataro goemandra, solohe sato; ba ifaloecha'ō chōnia da'ō, ba newali, fōnafōna mbawa gōli, ba ihaogō wehedenia chōra, imane: Mi'abe'e'ō dōdōmi, bōi niangiwa! Bōi mi'aboesi tōdō ba bōi mibe'e nkeani razo Asiria ami; ba he ba zato sibai andrō ni'ohenia, ba bōi tokeaa ami! Me no eboea nawōda, moroi ba nawōnia.
- 3 (Raz. II. 6, 16). Awōnia, ba fa'abōlō niha, ba awōda, ba Lowalangida Jehowa, ba wanolo ja'ita, ba ena'ō ja'ia zi fasoeuwō salahida! (Jer. 17, 5. Joh. I. 4, 4).
- 4 II. Ba ifatenge genoninia Saneribi, razo Asiria (ba ja'ia, ba sanoewō Lachisi, awō zato andrō chōnia), ifatenge ba Jeroezalema, chō Hisikia razo mado Joeda, ba ba mado Joeda fefoe, ba Jeroezalema, imane chōra: Da'ō niŵa'ō Zaneribi, razo Asiria: Hadia dōtōnafōmi, wa mi'i-agō manō Jeroezalema, na lasasagō ami? Si ndroehoe, Hisikia andrō zamowōhō ja'ami, ena'ō ibe'e mate olofo ba mate owōchi dōdō ami, wangoema'ō: I'efa'ō dania ita ba danga razo Asiria Lowalangida Jehowa! Hadia, tengā Hisikia da'ō gōi zanoedoeğō mege hilihili andrō chōnia, fabaja na ha wame'e soemange, ba sangoema'ō ba mado Joeda ba ba mbanoea Jeroezalema: Ha sambœa na ha wame'e soemange, sangaloeloe ami, ba ha ba da'ō mitoenoe zoemange? Hadiā, lō nirongomi hemawisa ba niha baero fefoe misa, ira amagoe ndra'aga? He wisa Lowalangi niha baero andrō, ba danōra misa, hadia no la'ila la'efaa'ō ba dangagoe danōra andrō? Ha niha ba Lowalangi niha andrō fefoe, nihori ndra amagoe, sangila mege i'efa'ō ena'ō ba dangagoe mbanoeania, wa iefaa'ō ena'ō ami gōi ba dangagoe Lowalangimi andrō? Ba bōi sa'ae mibe'e nifowōhō Hisikia ami, bōi jamoefaeloengoe ami ba zi manō! Bōi mifati linia! Lō'ō sa Lowalangi ba niha fefoe ba ba zalaŵa, heza, sangila mangefa'ō ba dangagoe banoeania, ba he ba dangagoe amagoe mege; ba lō'ō gōi i'efa'ō ami ba dangagoe Lowalangimi andrō. Ba latohoeğō na wanandrawai si Lowalangi, Jehowa, ba enoninia Hisikia sinenge Zaneribi andrō. Ba soera gōi ifa'ohe'ō, ba wanandrawaisi Jehowa, Lowalangi Ndraona Gizeraeli, ba ba wamōbōgō chōnia hadia ia, imane: Si mane Lowalangi niha baero andrō, si tebai mangefa'ō ba dangagoe banoeara, si manč gōi Lowalangi Hisikia andrō, wa tebai i'efa'ō ba dangagoe mbanoeania. Ba moe'ao ira [sine-
- 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18

- nge no mege] ba mbanoea Jeroezalema andrō, si so ba dete gōli kara, la'eboea'ō lira, li Ndraono Gize-raëli, ba wameta'oe ja'ira, ena'ō tokea ira, ba ena'ō möi ba dangara 19 [ba danga zanoewō] mbanoca. Itōrō lira Lowalangi Jeroezalema andrō, lafaomagō ba Lowalangi niha baero andrō, nifazōchi danga niha. (*Sin. 135, 15.*)
- 20 III. Ba me mangandrō razo Hisikia, awō Jesaja sama'ele'ō, ono Gamosi, bōrō da'ō no mege, me la'angarōfī li Jehowa, ba ifatenge mala'ika Jehowa, sangohori sanoewō fefoe, awō zolohe ja'ira, awō goemandra, ba nahia razo Asiria; ba tobali ifoeli ia ba danōnia, no tehawoe ia fa'aila. Ba me möi ia ba gosali Lowalanginia, ba so ndraononia, ba laboe 22 noe ia si'ōli (*Raz. II. 19, 37.*). Si manō wangefa'ō Jehowa Hisikia ba banoea Jeroezalema ba danga Zaneribi, razo Asiria, ba ba danga dánō bō'ō fefoe, ba lō'ō sa'ae hadia 23 ia chōra, fasoei manō, ibe'e. Ba ato zolohe ba Jeroezalema boeala chō Jehowa, ba chō Hisikia, razo ba Jeroezalema, ba gamagama seboea bōli labe'e. Ba razo seboea ia, me aefa da'ō, wamaigi niha baero fefoe. 24 IV. Ba me loeo da'ō, ba mofōchō Hisikia, fōchō fanoenoe. Ba mangandrō ia chō Jehowa. Ba hoemede chōnōia Jehowa ba ibe'e chōnia dandra, sahōlihōli dōdō. (*Raz. II. 20.*)
- 25 Ba lō isoelōni Hisikia nilaoe chōnia, fa'ahachō dōdō andrō, fajawa ia; andrō wa tohare chōnia wōnoe, fōnoe sabōlōbōlō, chōnia ba ba mado Joeda, ba ba mbanoea Jeroeza- 26 lema. Ba mangaloeloe Hisikia, me no fajawa dōdōnia; andrō wa lō itōrō ira na fōnoe Jehowa, fōnoe sabōlōbōlō andrō, ba gōtō Hisikia. 27 Ba no eboea sibai gana'a Hisikia, ba no sabōlō sibai ia. No ilaoe chōnia mbate'e girōgirō, firō ba ana'a ba manimani ba rembaremba ba baloese ba hadia ngawalō gama-
- gama na, seboea bōli, ba omo ba nihōna hadia ia ilaoe, nahia mboca nowi ba agoe ba fanicha; ba he kandra ngawalō goerifō, ba ilaoe gōi, ba kandra mbiribiri, ba mbenoea. Ba banoea itarō'ō ba no oja sibai chōnia goerifō, biribiri ba sāwi; noa sa i'eboea'ō gana'ania Lowalangi. Da'ō Hisikia andrō somba'a oengo 30 nidānō Gihona si jāwa, samatōrō mitoee ba ba mbanoea Dawido, tānō ba gaechoela loeo; ba hadia ia fefoe, nilaoe Hisikia, ba mofozoe. Ba me so zinenge andrō, nifatenge 31 razo Mbabeli chōnia, ba wanofoe tandra andrō sahōlihōli dōdō, ba danō mege, ba iloeloe Hisikia Lowalangi, ba wanandraigō ja'ia, ena'ō oroma fefoe hadia ia zi so ba dōdōnia bacha. Ba bō'ōnia hikaja Hisikia andrō, ba hadia ia nilaoenia si sōchi, ba no moetanō ba zoera wama'ele'ō andrō chō Jesaja sama'ele'ō, ono Gamosi, ba ba zoera razo mado Joeda ba ba zoera razo Ndraono Gizeraëli. Ba mate Hisikia, itōrō lala ndra amania, ba ba lewatō ma'oewoe Dawido lako'o ia, tānō mijawa; ba lafossemange ia ba wa'amatenia mado Joeda fefoe ba banoea Jeroezalema. Ba fanganilia razo, ba ononia Manase. 33

## FAZA 33.

- I. Same'eme'e adoe Manase. Lara'oe ia Dawa Asiria ba la'oli'ō ba chōria. II. Ifalalini gera'erania ba ibe'e asfa horōnia Lowalangi. III. Fa'amatenia. IV. Mame'eme'e adoe gōi Gamoni.

(*Faigi gōi Raz. II. 21.*)

- I. Ha mewelendroea fache Manase, me tobali razo ia, ba 55 fache razo ia ba Jeroezalema. Ba si fatoewoe chō Jehowa ilaoe, i'ohia'ō zogoro ita ba niha baero andrō, nitimba Jehowa mege fōna Ndraono Gizeraëli. Ifoeli i'a'azōchi hilihili andrō, nidoedoegō namania Hisikia mege, ba ifa'anō naha wame'e soe-

- mange ba Mba'ali andrō, ba ifazō-chi Gasera, ba mangaloeloe ia ba ngahōnō ba mbanoea si jaŵa ba ifo-  
4 soemange da'ō. Ba ifa'anō gōi naha wame'e soemange [ba nadoe] bacha ba gosali Jehowa, ba niŵa'ō Jeho-wa : Ba Jeroezalema nahia dōigoe,  
5 si lō mamalōmalō. Ba ba golajama gosali Jehowa, si doea gōrō, ba ifa'anō naha wame'e soemange ba ngahōnō andrō fefoe, ba mbanoea  
6 si jaŵa. Ononia matoea ifatōrō ba galitō, ba ndraso Mbeni-Hinomo, fakelemoe ia ba faeta ba hadia ia necheneche bō'ō ba zi tobini ; ba ifataro zogaoni bechoe ba sango-mbacha eloehaa gila'ilā ; oja ngawalō ilaoe si fatoewoe chō Jehowa, ba wangandrō fōnoenia. (*Moz. V. 7. 18, 10. 11.*) Ba adoe nifoë andrō, nifalaoe'ōnia, ba ibe'e ba gosali Lowalangi, ba niŵa'ō Lowalangi chō Dawido ba chō nononia Selomc : Osali andre, awō Jeroezalema, nitojoegoe, ba mado Ndراono Gize-raēli fefoe, ba oebali'ō nahia dōigoe,  
8 gōtōgōtō wa'ara. Ba lō'ō sa'ae oe-woe'ai gahe Ndراono Gizaeraēli ba danō andrō, nibe'egoe chō ndra toeami, balazi na so ba dōdōra wolo'ō fefoe hadia ia niŵa'ōgroe chōra, na latōrō sibai goroisa andrō, awō gamachoita, awō lala andrō, nifa'ema Moze. Ba tobali ifowōhō mado Joeda ba banoea Jeroezalema Manase, ba wolaoe si lō sōchi, sabōlōbōlō moroi ba nilaoe niha baero andrō, nihori Jehowa fōna Ndراono Gizaeraēli. Ba hoemedē Je-howa chō Manase ba ba mbanoea-  
11 nia, ba lō lafondrongo. Ba ifa'amōi chōra Jehowa zolohe sanoewō chō razo Asiria ; ba lara'oe Manase chaichai, ba labōbō ba la'ohe ba ba Mbabeli.  
12 II. **Ba** me no aboe dōdōnia, ba i'aloei wa'ebolo dōdō Lowalanginia Jehowa, i'ide'ide'ō sibai ia fōna Lo-  
13 walangi ndra toeania. Ba me mangandrōngandrō ia chōnia, be ifo-ndrondrongo linia. I'o'ō chōnia wa-kaosania andrō, ba i'ohe mangawoeli ia ba Jeroezalema, ifoeli ifataro razo. Ba awena aboto ba dōdō Ma-nase, wa Jehowa Lowalangi. Ba aefa da'ō, ba ifalaoe'ō gōli kara andrō, tānō baero, ba mbanoea Da-wido, tānō ba gaechoela loeo, mitooe ba Gihona, ba ndraso, iroegi ba lala mijomo ba mbawa gōli gi'a, ifasoei Gofeli andrō, ōli salawā si-bai. Ba ifataro gōi goemandra ba mbanoea saro, ba mado Joeda, fefoe. Ba iheta ba gosali Jehowa nadoe andrō, adoe niha baero, ba adoe famaedo andrō, fabaja naha wame'e soemange fefoe, nifa'anōnia ba hili gosali Jehowa ba ba Jeroezalema, itibō'ō baero mbanoea. Ba ifoeli i'azōchi naha wame'e soemange chō Jehowa ba ibe'e zoemange fangorifi ba soemange fangandrō saoha gōlō, ba da'ō ; ba ibe'e li ba mado Joeda, ena'ō Jehowa, Lowalangi Ndراono Gizaeraēli lafosoma-nage. Ba niha sato, ba si dōrōdōrō 17 mame'e soemange ba hilihili andrō, he wa'ae chō Lowalangira Jehowa labe'e.
- III. **Ba** bō'ōnia hikaja Manase ba fangandrōnia andrō chō Lowalanginia, awō niŵa'ō zangi'ilā andrō, sama'ema chōnia niŵa'ō Lowalangi Ndراono Gizaeraēli, ba no moetanō ba zoera hikaja razo Ndراono Gizaeraēli. Ba fangandrōnia andrō, ba he wisa wamondrongo Jehovah linia, awō horōnia andrō fefoe, ba falimo-sania, awō naha andrō misa, ba nifazōchinia hilihili, awō nibe'enia Asera ba adoe nifoë, me lō ni'ide'-ide'ōnia ja'ia na, ba no moetanō ba zoera hikaja nisoera zangi'ilā andrō. Ba mate Manase, itōrō lala 20 ndra amania, ba ba ngai nomonia lako'o ia. Ba fangalinia razo, ba ononia Amoni.
- IV. **Doea** woeloe a roea fache 21 Gamoni. me tobali razo ia, ba ha mendroea fache razo ia ba Jeroe-

- 22 zalema, (*Raz. II. 21, 19 b. t.*) Ba si fatoewoe chō Jehowa ilaoe, si mane amania Manase mege. Ba nadoe nifoë andrō fefoe, nifazōchi Manase mege, ba i'oja'ō zoemange Amoni,  
 23 enoni da'ō ia. Ba lō'ō sa i'ide'ide'ō ia fōna Jehowa, si mane amania mege; ja'ia, Amoni, ba ihōna manō  
 24 horō ba hoeloenia. Ba mamagōlō genoninia, ba wamoenoe ja'ia, ba  
 25 laboenoe ia ba gōdonia. Ba laboenoe gōi fefoe zamagōlō mege ba wamoe-noe razo Amoni niha ba danō ; ba lafataro fangalinia razo nononia Josia niha ba danō.

## FAZA 34.

I. Ihori nadoe' Josia. II. Lahaoög gosali ba lasōndra zoera goroisa.  
 III. Ifakaoni'ō zama'ele'ō ira alawé andrō, Hoeleda, Josia, ba hadia ni-wā'ō da'ō. IV. Lafoeli fawoe'oe li chō Jehowa.

(*Faigi gōi Raz. II. 22, 1-23, 20.*)

- 1 I. Ha meväloe fache na Josia, me tobali razo ia, ba 31 fache razo  
 2 ia ba Jeroezalema. Ba somasi Jehowa ilaoe, itōrō lala doeania Dawido, lō ihole'ō ia, he ba gambōlō, ba  
 3 he ba gabera. Ba me no aloea mewetoe fache razo ia, me iraono na ia, ba ibōrōtaigō mangaloei Lowalangi doeania Dawido, ba me no aloea meweza fache, ba ibōrōtaigō mangehao tanō mado Joeda, awō Jeroezalema, wangeheta hilihili andrō ba Asera andrō ba adoe nifoë  
 4 ba adoe nifahele. (*Raz. I. 13, 3.*)  
 Ba zi so ja'ia ladoedoegō naha wame'e soemange chō Mba'ali, ba la'-ewā nadoe loeo andrō, ba dete ja-wā ; ba Asera andrō ba adoe nifoë  
 5 ba adoe nifahele, ba irasa, ifoefoe ba ifazawili ba dete lewattō zamosoemange me mege. (*Moz. III. 26, 30.*) Ba tōla gere andrō, ba itoeneo  
 6 ba dete naha wame'e soemange andrō chōra, wangehao tanō mado Joeda, awō Jeroezalema. (*Raz. I. 13, 2.*) Ba ba mbanoea mado Ma-

nase ba ba mbanoea mado Geferaji ba ba mbanoea mado Zimeoni ba iroegi ba mado Nafetali — ba ga-doedoela chōra misa — ba idoedoegō naha wame'e soemange, irasa ba ifoefoe Gasera andrō ba adoe nifoë ; ba adoe loeo andrō, ba i'ewā, ba danō Ndراونو Gizeraëli ma'asa-gōrō. Ba ifoeli ia ba Jeroezalema.

II. Ba me no aloea meweletoe fache razo ia, me ihaogōhaogō danō ba osali, ba ifatenge Zafana andrō, ono Gasalia, ba koemandra ba mbanoea andrō, Ma'aseja, ba sa'asa seboea, Joa, ono Joahasi, ba wanga'azōchi osali Lowalanginia Jehowa. Ba möi ira chō gere seboea, Hilikia, ba labe'e ba dangania gana'a andrō, si no moebe'e ame'ela ba gosali Lowalangi, ni'ozaragō Nono Lewi andrō, sanaro ba mbawandroe, ni'ozaragō ba mado Manase ba ba mado Geferaji ba ba mado Gizeraëli bō'ō, fefoe, ba he ba mado Joeda fefoe ba ba mado Mbenijami ba ba mbanoea Jeroezalema. Ba labe'e ba danga hōgō doeka, nifataro ba gosali Jehowa ; ba ja'ira zame'e ba zohalōwō ba gosali Jehowa, ba wanga'azōchi osali, ba ba wangehao. Ba zotomo ba ba doeka gara labe'e, ena'ō la'ōli gara nitoto ba eoe famabōbō andrō ba boeatō ba nomo andrō, nidoe-doegō razo mado Joeda mege. Ba mohalōhalōwō niha, tengsi si falimo, lahhalōhalō halōwō andrō, ni-wā'ō chōra : Ono Lewi andrō, Jahaha ba Obadia, ma'oewoe Merari, ba Sacharia ba Mesoela, ma'oewoe Gahati, ba wamaigmaigi. Ba Ono Lewi andrō — dozi si no to'ōlō molaoe hadia nifoli ba wanoenō — ba labe'e mandroe zonoro. Ba dozi si so halōwō hadia ia, ba nifamandroe. Ba ba Nono Lewi andrō, ba no doeroetoeli ōsa, ba amaedola goemandroe ōsa ba sanaro ba mbawandroe ōsa. Ba me lasao'ō baero gefe andrō, si no moebe'e ba gosali

7

8

9

10

11

12

13

14

- Jehowa, ba isōndra zoera goroisa  
Jehowa Hilikia ere, soera chō Moze  
15 no andrō. Ba hoemede Hilikia, imane  
chō doeroetoeli Safana : No  
oesōndra zoera goroisa, ba gosali  
Jehowa. Ba ibe'e ba danga Zafana  
16 zoera andrō Hilikia. Ba i'ohe chō  
razo Safana ba i'ombacha'ō chō  
razo mbō'ōnia gōi, imane : Fefoe  
hadia ia halōwō niwā'ōoe ba geno-  
17 nioe, ba no lahalō. No lafadoewa  
gefe andrō, ba gosali Jehowa, ba  
no labe'e ba danga nifataro samai-  
gimaigi ba ba danga hōgō doeka.  
18 Ba imane na gōi chō razo Safana  
doeroetoeli : No ibe'e chōgoe zoera  
Hilikia ere. Ba ibaso ōsa Safana,  
chō razo.
- 19 III. Ba me irongo daroma li  
oroisa andrō razo, ba itika noe-  
20 chania. Ba ibe'e li razo chō ndra  
Hilikia Ahikamo, ono Zafana, Abe-  
dono, ono Micha, Safana, doeroe-  
toeli, Asaja, ngoningoni razo, ima-  
21 ne : Mi'ae misofoe chō Jehowa, ba  
chōgoe andre ba ba zi tosai na  
Iraono Gizeraēli ba mado Joeda,  
ba zoera andrō nisōndra ; eboea  
sibai sa wōnoe Jehowa, si no tesao  
chōda, me no lō ba dōdō ndra toeada  
oroisa Jehowa, ba wolo'ō sibai  
22 mena'ō si so ba zoera andrō. Ba  
Hilikia andrō, awō nitōfōi razo tōi  
andrō, ba mōi chō Hoeleda andrō,  
sama'ele'ō ira alawe, fo'omo Zaloe-  
mi, samaigimaigi noecha, ono Do-  
kahata ono Hasera ; ba Jeroezale-  
ma so nomonia, tānō si tooe, ba  
hoemede ira chōnia, lasofoe chōnia.  
23 Ba imane chōra : Da'ō niwā'ō Je-  
howa, Lowalangi Ndراono Gizeraēli:  
Mimane ba niha andrō, samatenge  
24 ja'ami chōgoe : Da'ō niwā'ō Jeho-  
wa : Si ndroehoe, famakao oefatōrō  
ba mbanoea andre, ba ba nōsinia,  
fangelifi andrō fefoe, si so ba zoera  
andrō, nibasora chō razo mado  
25 Joeda ; bōrō me no la'erogō ndra'ō,  
ba me no lafosoemange Lowalangi  
bō'ō, ba wangandrō fōnoegoe nilaoe
- dangara andrō fefoe; andrō wa tesao  
wōnoegoe seboea ba mbanoea andre,  
si tebai tebatō. Ba chō razo mado 26  
Joeda, samatenge ja'ami, ba wan-  
foe chō Jehowa, ba mimane : Da'ō  
niwā'ō Jehowa, Lowalangi Ndراono  
Gizeraēli, ba daroma li andrō, niro-  
ngooe : Me no omhoejoe dōdōoe, 27  
ba me no ō'ide'ide'ō ndra'oegō fōna  
Lowalangi, me ōrongo niwā'ōnia  
nitandrōsaigō ba mbanoea da'e ba  
ba nōsinia, me no ō'ide'ide'ō ndra'-  
oegō fōnagoe, ba me no ōtika noe-  
chaoe, ba me no mege'ege'ō fōna-  
goe, ba noa gōi oefondrondrongo  
chōoe, iwā'ō Jehowa. Hiza, oe'ore-  
doegō ndra'oegō chō ndra amaoe,  
ena'ō te'ohe ba lewatōmōndra'oegō  
lō hadia ia ba ena'ō lō i'ila hōrōoe  
wamakao andrō fefoe, nifatōrōgōe  
ba mbanoea andre dania ! Ba lao-  
mbacha'ō chō razo.
- IV. Ba ifatenge razo, ifakaoni'ō 29  
zatoea mado Joeda ba satoea mba-  
noea Jeroezalema, fefoe. Ba mōi 30  
mijāwa ba gosali Jehowa razo, awō  
ndra matoea mado Joeda ba banoea  
Jeroezalema, fefoe, fabaja ere ba  
Ono Lewi, awō niha sato fefoe, he  
satoea, ba he iraono, ba ibaso chō-  
ra niwā'ō ba zoera wawoe'oesa li  
andrō fefoe, soera nisōndra ba gosali  
Jehowa. Ba i'agō nahania razo ba 31  
fawoe'oe li fōna Jehowa, wa edōna  
la'ō chō Jehowa, wa edōna latō-  
ngōni goroisania ba famadoehoe'ōnia  
ba amachoitania, soroi s'iakō ba  
dōdō ba ba gera'era fefoe, ba wolo'ō  
taroma li ba wawoe'oesa li andrō,  
si so ba zoera andrō. Ba iwā'ō razo  
latehe wawoe'oesa li andrō banoea  
Jeroezalema fefoe, awō mado Mbeni-  
jami, fefoe. Ba banoea Jeroezalema  
andrō, ba labe'e dali chōra wawoe'-  
oesa li andrō chō Lowalangi, Lowa-  
langi ndra toeara. Ba ihori fefoe 33  
zogoro ita Josia, ba danō Ndراono  
Gizeraēli fefoe, ba dozi niha ba  
danō Ndراono Gizeraēli, ba ifarooe  
ba wamosoemange Lowalangira Je-

howa. Ba fatoea lō si mate ia, ba lō labôhōli wolo'ō chō Jehowa, Lowalangi ndra toeara.

## FAZA 35.

I. Lalaoe wasa. II. Isoewō Josia  
Fara'o Necho. Fa'amate Josia. III.  
Fange'esi Josia.

(Faigi gōi Raz. II. 23, 21-30.)

- 1 I. Ba ilaoe wasa chō Jehowa  
Josia, ba Jeroezalema, lataba wasa  
andrō ba zi meweleeōfa, ba mbaŵā  
2 si fōfōna. (Moz. II. 12, 6). Ba ifa-  
tarō gere andrō, ba halōŵōra, ba  
ifaroe dōdō ba balōŵōra ba go-  
3 sali Jehowa. Ba imane ba Nono  
Lewi andrō, samahaō Iraono Gize-  
raēli fefoe, ba si no moe'amoni'ō  
chō Jehowa : Mibe'e ba gosali da-  
wōla ni'amoni'ō, ba gosali nilaoe  
Zelomo, ono Dawido, razo Ndraono  
Gizeraēli. Bōi sa'ae mi'osa'osa'ō.  
Mi'ae sa'ae enoni Lowalangimi Je-  
howa ba enoni mbanoeania Iraono  
4 Gizeraēli. (Nga'ōt. I. 23, 26). Ba  
mifa'anō ami, ba ngafoemi, ba nge-  
nolimi, dali nifachoi Dawido, razo  
Ndraono Gizeraēli, awō goroisa no-  
5 nonia Selomo. (Nga'ōt. I. 24). Mi'agō  
ni'amoni'ō, dali ngenoli ngafē ni-  
wami andrō, sato, sangesangenoli  
6 zawoesawē Nono Lewi. Ba mitaba  
wasa, ba mi'amoni, ba mi'asiwai  
ō ndra talifoesōmi, dali wolaoemini  
goroisa Jehowa andrō, nifa'ema  
7 Moze. Ba Josia, ba ibe'e saoha gölō-  
nia ba zato nono mbiribiri ba ono  
nambi — oi soemange fasa ba zi  
so andrō, 30,000 fefoe — ba 3000  
ngā'oe zaŵi, oi ochōta razo mege.  
8 (F. 30, 24). Ba satoea mbanoea a-  
ndrō chōnia, ba labe'e gōi, saoha  
gōlōra, ba zato ba ba gere ba ba  
Nono Lewi. Hilikia andrō ba Sacha-  
ria ba Jehiēli, satoea ba gosali Lo-  
walangi, ba labe'e ba gere, soe-  
mange fasa, ba 2600 [nono mbiri-  
biri] ba 300 ngā'oe zaŵi. Ba Chan-  
ania ba Semaja ba Netane'eli,  
talifoesōnia, ba Hasabia ba Jeieli
- ba Jozabada, satoea Nono Lewi, ba  
labe'e saoha gölōra ba Nono Lewi,  
soemange fasa, ba 5000 [nono mbi-  
ribiri] ba 500 ngā'oe zaŵi. Ba no 10  
moebe'e ba lala wame'e soemange  
andrō, ba la'agō nahara ere ba Ono  
Lewi, ba ngenolira, dali niŵā'ō razo.  
Ba lataba wasa, ba latema ba da-  
ngara ndro ere ba latefe nitefe, ba  
Ono Lewi zamo'a oeli [zoemange].  
Ba la'oniagō nibe'e soemange nitoe-  
noe. ba wame'e ba danga ngafē  
zato, ena'ō la'o'ō nifachoi ba zoera  
Moze, ba lamanō gōi ba zaŵi andrō.  
Ba latoenoe ba galitō wasa andrō,  
dali nifachoi, ba ame'ela ni'amoni'ō  
andrō, ba larino ba mbalanga ba ba  
mbowoa ba ba mako ba lata'i'ta'i  
labe'e ba niha sato fefoe. (Moz. II.  
12, 8). Ba aefa da'ō, ba la'asiwai 14  
chōra, fabaja ō gere. Iroegi bongi  
sa, ba lō aefa gere, ma'oewoe Ga'-  
aroni, ba wame'e soemange nitoe-  
noe andrō, fabaja tawō andrō,  
andrō wa Ono Lewi zangasiwai göra  
ba ō gere, ma'oewoe Ga'aroni. Ba 15  
la'iağō nahara sanoenō andrō, má'-  
oewoe Gasafo, dali nifachoi ndra  
Dawido, Asafo, Hemanu ba Jedoe-  
toeno sangi'ilā andrō chō razo, ba  
si manō gōi zanaro ba mbawandroe-  
hō fefoe. Alacha lō labōhōi halōŵō,  
me no iwara andrō, Ono Lewi za-  
ngasiwai göra. (Nga'ōt. I. 16, 7). Ba 16  
tobali no moebe'e ba lala wamosoe-  
mange Jehowa andrō fefoe, me loeo  
da'ō lalaoe wasa andrō ba labe'e  
zoemange nitoenoe ba naha wame'e  
soemange andrō chō Jehowa, dali  
nifachoi razo Josia. Tobali lalaoe 17  
wasa Iraono Gizeraēli, si so andrō,  
me loeo da'ō, fabaja owasa roti si  
lō moe'aisōni, fitoe ngaloeo wa'ara.  
Ba lō moerai moelaoe wasa si manō,  
i'otarai loeo Zamoe'eli sama'ele'ō,  
samōsa lō razo Ndraono Gizeraēli  
mege, solaoe fasa, si mane nilaoe  
Josia ba ere andrō ba Ono Lewi,  
awō mado Joeda, awō Ndraono Gize-  
raēli fefoe, si so andrō, ba banoea

- 19 Jeroezalema. Me no aloea mewelevitoe fache razo Josia telaoe wasa andrō.
- 20 II. Ba me aefa da'ō fefoe — me no ifoeli i'azōchi gosali Josia — ba so moroi si tooe Necho, razo Miseraji, ba wanoewō ba Garikemi, ba mbewe Oifarati. Ba ifaondragō ia Josia. Ba ifatenge zinenge chōnia Necho, imane: Hadia horōgoe chōoe, ja'oegō razo mado Joeda ? Tenga ja'oegō oesoewō iada'e, oedoegoe oesoewō, ba no ifangaōsō ndra'o Lowalangi. Bōi laŵa Lowalangi andrō, si oawōgō ja'o, fa bōi ifakiko ndra'-oegō ! Ba lō ibōhōli ia Josia. noa sa ihonogōi sibai, ilaoe chōnia. Andrō wa lō ifondrondrongo li Necho a-andrō, niwā'ō Lowalangi, ifaondragō, ba wolaoe ba ndraso andrō ba Mesido. Ba lafana razo Josia si fafana. Ba imane razo chō genoninia : Mi'ohe misa ndra'o, noa sa meso-cho ndra'o, socho seboea ! Ba la-heta ia ba goereta [zanoewō] enoninia, labē'e ba goeretania si samboea. ba me no laroegi Jeroezalema, ba mate ia, ba ba lewatō ndra amania lako'o ia. Ba la'e'si Josia mado Joeda ba banoea Jeroezalema fefoe.
- 25 III. Ba ilaoe ngenoengenoe Jeremiah ba chō Josia andrō, ba dozi sanoenō, he ira matoea, ba he ira alawe, ba itōrō lira Josia ba ngenoengenoea andrō, iroegi ma'-ōchō andre. Ba labali'ō hoekoe ba Ndraono Gизeraëli da'ō, ba no moetanō ba zoera, ba zoera ngene-ngenoe andrō. Ba bō'ōnia hikaja Josia ba hadia nilaoenia si sōchi, 27 wolo'ō nifachoi ba goroisa, he hikajania famobōrō mege, ba he sa-foeria andrō, ba no moetanō ba zoera razo Ndraono Gизeraëli ba ba zoera razo mado Joeda.

## FAZA 36.

I. Razo Joahasi, si lō ararā. II. Te'olo'i'ō ba Mbabeli Jojachi. III. Si manō gōi Jojachi. IV. Sedekia razo. Fanoedoegō Jeroezalema ba fango-loi'ō ja'ira, ba Mbabeli. V. Itehe chōra wangawoeli Kiro.

(Faigi gōi Raz. II. 23, 30-25, 21.)

- I. Ba lahaldō Joahasi andrō, ono Josia, niha ba danō, ba labali'ō razo ba Jeroezalema, fangali namania. Doeae woeloe a tōloe fache Joahasi, me tobali razo ia, ba ha tōloe wa-wā razo ia ba Jeroezalema. Ba ihe-ta ia razo razo Miseraji, ba tengsa'a razo ia ba Jeroezalema. Ba ifo'ōmō ira ba danō [razo Miseraji], 22,050 balaki wirō ba 3970½ balaki gana'a. Ba razo Miseraji andrō, ba ibali'ō razo ba mado Joeda ba ba Jeroezalema Geliaki, ga'a Joahasi, ba ifalalini dōinia, Jojaki ibe'e tōinia. Ba achininia Joahasi andrō, ba i'ohe ba danō Miseraji [Fara'o] Necho.

- II. Doeae woeloe a lima fache Jojaki, me tobali razo ia, ba me-welezara fache razo ia ba Jeroezalema. Ba si fatoewoe chō Lowalanginia Jehovah ilaoe. Ba so moroi si tooe Neboekanesa, razo Mbabeli, ba wanoewō ja'ia, ba irate ia, ba wolohe ba Mbabeli. (Raz. II, 24, 1. Jer. 22, 18). Ba he gamagama ba gosali Jehovah ōsa, ba i'ohe ba Mbabeli Neboekanesa, ba ibe'e ba gōdonia ba Mbabeli. Ba bō'ōnia hikaja Jojaki ba adoe andrō chōnia, sogoro ita, nifafazōchī'ōnia, ba hadia ia na [zi lō sōchi] chōnia, ba no moetanō ba zoera razo Ndraono Gизeraëli ba ba zoera razo mado Joeda. Ba fangalinia razo, ba ononia Jojachi.

- III. Ha mewāloe fache Jojachi, me tobali razo ia, ba ha tōloe wa-wā a foeloe bongi razo ia ba Jeroezalema. Ba si fatoewoe chō Jehovah ilaoe. (Raz. II. 24, 8 b. t.). Ba 10 me no aloea ndrōfi, ba ifahalō'ō

- ia Neboekanesa. ifa'ohe'ô ba Mbabeli, fabaja gamagama andrō, seboa bōli, ba gosali Jehowa, ba Sedekia, ama Jojachi si achi ibali'ô razo mado Joeda ba razo Jeroezalema. (*Jer. 37, 1, Dan. 1, 2*).
- 11 IV. Doeä woeloe a sara fache Zedekia, me tobali razo ia, ba mewelezara fache razo ia ba Jeroezalema. (*Raz. II. 24, 18 b. t. Jer. 52, 1*).
- 12 Ba si fatoewoe chō Lowalanginia Jehowa ilaoe; lō i'de'ide'ô ia chō Jeremia andrō, sama'ema chōnia niwā'ô Jehowa. Ba lō'ô gōi i'ô chō razo Neboekanesa, si no mame'e ba hōloe ja'ia chō Lowalangi; i'abe'e'ô dandronia ba tōdōnia, ba tobali lō ifoeli ia chō Jehowa, Lo-
- 14 walangi Ndraono Gizeräeli. Ba he satoea gere ba he niha sato, ba no eboea sibai walimosa, wangohia'ô sogoro ita andrō, ba niha baero, ba la'ohe ba gosali Jehowa zalacha, ba gosali ni'amoni'ô Jehowa, ba Je-
- 15 roezalema. Ba lō adagedage Jehowa, Lowalangi ndra toeara, lō ibato wamatenge chōra sinengenia; me no ahachō dōdōnia mboenoeania ba
- 16 he nahiania andrō. (*Jer. 25, 4*). Ba la'o'aja zinenge Lowalangi andrō, lō ba dōdōra linia, ba la'igi'igi'ô zama'ele'ô andrō, irege eboea sibai wōnoe Jehowa, irege lō fangorifi
- 17 sa'ae. Ba i'ohé chōra razo Ndrawa Galedaia, ifaboenoe'ô si'oli nono matoea chōra, bacha ba ni'amoni'ô andrō chōra; lō ihachōsi tōdō, he ono matoea, ba he ono alawe, ba he satoea, he si no tohare hoewa,
- ahori manō ibe'e badangania. Ba 18 he gamagama andrō ba gosali Lowalangi, he side'ide, ba he seboea, fabaja girōgirō andrō ba gosali Jehowa ba girōgirō chō razo ba girōgirō zatoea mbanoea chōnia — ba ahori i'ohé ba Mbabeli. (*Raz. II. 20, 17*). Latoenoe gosali Jehowa, 19 ba ladoedoegō gōli Jeroezalema, awō gōdo chōra fefoe, ba latoenoe, tobali ahori achozi gamagamara seboa bōli. Ba si lō ichamō bawa 20 zi'oli, ba i'ohé ba Mbabeli [razo Mbabeli] i'olo'i'ô, ba tobali enoninia ira ba enoni ndraononia, irege labe'e barō mbawara ira Dawa Weresia, ena'ô itōrō niwā'ô Jehowa, nifa'e ma Jeremia, „irege te'ali ba danō ndrōfi wolombase andrō; solomba- 22 se manō ia, gōtō wa no amaedola danō si mate ia,” irege aloea zi 70 fache. (*Moz. III. 26, 34. Jer. 25, 11*).
- V. Ba me awena razo Giro a- 22 ndrō, razo Weresia — lō dōfi na — ena'ô itōrō li Jehowa andrō, nifa'ema Jeremia — ba ibe'e ba dōdō Giro andrō, razo Weresia, Jehowa wame'e oroisa ba mbanoeania fefoe — nifa'ohe'ô soera gōi — imane : (*Jer. 29, 10*) Da'e niwā'ô Giro, razo 23 Weresia : „Fefoe gamatōrōwa ba goeli danō, ba no ibe'e chōgoe Jehowa, Lowalangi zoroego, ba ja'ia zangoema'ô chōgoe wolaoe osali chōnia ba Jeroezalema ba danō mado Joeda. Ba ha niha ami mbanoeania, ba jamoetolo ia Lowalanginia, ba jamōi misi jaŵa !”

# Soera

## GESERA.

### FAZA 1.

I. Itehe chōra wangawoeli ba danōra ba folaoe osali Kiro, razo Weresia. II. Mangawoeli niha Jehoeda ōsa. Ibe'e chōra gamagama ni'amōniō andrō Kiro.

- 1 I. Ba me awena razo Giro andrō, razo Weresia — lō dōfi na — ena'ō itōrō li Jehowa andrō, nifa'ema Jeremia — ba ibe'e ba dōdō Giro, razo Weresia, Jehowa wame'e oroisa ba mbanoeania fefoe — nifa'ohe'ō soera gōi — imane : (*Nga'ot. II. 36, 22, 23. Jer. 29, 10*) : Da'e niwā'ō Giro, razo Weresia : Fefoe gamatōrōwa ba goeli danō, ba no ibe'e chōgōe Jehowa, Lowalangi zoroego, ba ja'ia zangoema'ō chōgōe wolaoe osali chōnia ba Jeroezalema ba danō mado Joeda. Ba ha niha ba chōmi mbanoeania, ba jamoetolo ia Lowalanginia, ba jamōi misi jaŵa ba Jeroezalema ba jamoelaoe gosali andrō chō Jehowa, Lowalangi Ndraono Gizeraëli ; da'ō Lowalangi andrō, ba Jeroezalema. Ba ha niha zi tosaina, ba mbanoea heza, fefoe, si fate-woe ia, ba ndramoetolo ia banoeara, firō ba ana'a ba balazo ba oerifō, lō lai nibe'e saoha gōlō, balazo gosali Lowalangi andrō, ba Jeroezalema.
- 5 II. Ba maoso zatoea ngafōe mado Joeda ba mado Mbenijami ba ere ba Ono Lewi — dozi nibe'e Lowalangi ba dōdō fe'amōi misi jaŵa, ba wolaoe osali Jehowa ba Jeroezalema. Ba dozi niha si so ba ngaira, ba latolo ira gamagama firō
- 2

ba ana'a ba balazo ba oerifō ba aja, lō lai fefoe hadia ia nibe'e saoha gōlō. Ba razo Kiro, ba ibe'e baero gamagama andrō ba gosali Jehowa, ni'oloi'ō Neboekanesa mege, nihalō ba Jeroezalema, nibe'enia ba gosali Lowalanginia. *Nga'ot. II. 36, 7, 18*). Da'ō nibe'e Giro, razo Weresia, ba danga Miteredata sangirō ana'a, ba da'ō zangofaja chō zalaŵa mado Joeda Sesibasa [Seroebabeli]. (*F. 3, 2*). Ba da'e wa'oja : 30 wiga ana'a ba 1000 wiga firō ba 29 gali ba 30 mako ana'a, ba 410 10 mako firō, ba 1000 ngawoea gamagama bō'ō, — oroedoeania ba no 11 5400 ngawoea gamagama ana'a ba gamagama firō. Da'ō fefoe ni'ohé Zesibasa misi jaŵa, me te'ohé mangawoeli ba Jeroezalema ni'oloi'ō andrō, moroi ba Mbabali.

9

10

11

12

13

14

15

16

17

18

19

20

21

22

23

24

25

26

27

28

29

30

31

32

33

34

35

36

37

38

39

40

41

42

43

44

45

46

47

48

49

50

51

52

53

54

55

56

57

58

59

60

61

62

63

64

65

66

67

68

69

70

71

72

73

74

75

76

77

78

79

80

81

82

83

84

85

86

87

88

89

90

91

92

93

94

95

96

97

98

99

100

101

102

103

104

105

106

107

108

109

110

111

112

113

114

115

116

117

118

119

120

121

122

123

124

125

126

127

128

129

130

131

132

133

134

135

136

137

138

139

140

141

142

143

144

145

146

147

148

149

150

151

152

153

154

155

156

157

158

159

160

161

162

163

164

165

166

167

168

169

170

171

172

173

174

175

176

177

178

179

180

181

182

183

184

185

186

187

188

189

190

191

192

193

194

195

196

197

198

199

200

201

202

203

204

205

206

207

208

209

210

211

212

213

214

215

216

217

218

219

220

221

222

223

224

225

226

227

228

229

230

231

232

233

234

235

236

237

238

239

240

241

242

243

244

245

246

247

248

249

250

251

252

253

254

255

256

257

258

259

260

261

262

263

264

265

266

267

268

269

270

271

272

273

274

275

276

277

278

279

280

281

282

283

284

285

286

287

288

289

290

291

292

293

294

295

296

297

298

299

300

301

302

303

304

305

306

307

308

309

310

311

312

313

314

315

316

317

318

319

320

321

322

323

324

325

326

327

328

329

330

331

332

333

334

335

336

337

338

339

340

341

342

343

344

345

346

347

348

349

350

351

352

353

354

355

356

357

358

359

360

361

362

363

364

365

366

367

368

369

370

371

372

373

374

375

376

377

378

379

380

381

382

383

384

385

386

387

388

389

390

391

392

393

394

395

396

397

398

399

400

401

402

403

404

405

406

407

408

409

410

411

412

413

414

415

416

417

418

419

420

421

422

423

424

425

426

427

428

429

430

431

432

433

434

435

436

437

438

439

440

441

442

443

444

445

446

447

448

449

450

451

452

453

454

455

456

457

458

459

460

461

462

463

464

465

466

467

468

469

470

471

472

473

474

475

476

477

478

479

480

481

482

483

484

485

486

487

488

489

490

491

492

493

494

495

496

497

498

499

500

501

502

503

504

505

506

507

508

509

510

511

512

513

514

515

516

517

518

519

520

521

522

523

524

525

526

527

528

529

530

531

532

533

534

535

536

537

538

539

540

541

542

543

544

545

546

547

548

549

550

551

552

553

554

555

556

557

558

559

560

561

562

563

564

565

566

567

568

569

570

571

572

573

574

575

576

577

578

579

580

581

582

583

584

585

586

587

588

589

590

591

592

593

594

595

596

597

598

599

600

601

602

603

604

605

606

607

608

609

610

611

612

613

614

615

616

617

618

619

620

621

622

623

624

625

626

627

628

629

630

631

632

633

634

635

636

637

638

639

640

641

642

643

644

645

646

647

648

649

650

651

652

653

654

655

656

657

658

659

660

661

662

663

664

665

666

667

668

669

670

671

672

673

674

675

676

677

678

679

680

681

682

683

684

685

686

687

688

689

690

691

692

693

694

695

696

697

698

699

700

701

702

703

704

705

706

707

708

709

710

711

712

713

714

715

716

717

718

719

720

721

722

723

724

725

726

727

728

729

730

731

732

733

734

735

736

737

738

739

740

741

742

743

744

745

746

747

748

749

750

751

752

753

754

755

756

757

758

759

760

761

762

763

764

765

766

767

768

769

770

771

772

773

774

775

776

777

778

779

780

781

782

783

784

785

786

787

788

789

790

791

792

793

794

795

796

797

798

799

800

801

802

803

804

805

806

807

808

809

810

811

812

813

814

815

816

817

818

819

820

821

822

823

824

825

826

827

828

829

830

831

832

833

834

835

836

837

838

839

840

841

842

843

844

845

846

847

848

849

850

851

852

853

854

855

856

857

858

859

860

861

862

863

864

865

866

867

868

869

870

871

872

873

874

875

876

877

878

879

880

881

882

883

884

885

886

887

888

889

890

891

892

893

894

895

896

897

898

899

900

901

902

903

904

905

906

907

908

909

910

911

912

913

914

915

916

917

918

919

920

921

922

923

924

925

926

927

928

929

930

931

932

933

934

935

936

937

938

939

940

941

942

943

944

945

946

947

948

949

950

951

952

953

954

955

956

957

958

959

960

961

962

963

964

965

966

967

968

969

970

971

972

973

974

975

976

977

978

979

980

981

982

983

984

985

986

987

988

989

990

991

992

993

994

995

996

997

998

999

1000

I. Tōi ngafōe andrō ; sangawoeli. II. Ame'elara, balazo gosali. (*Faigi gōi Nehem. 7, 5-73*)

I. Ba da'e mbanoea ba danō [mado Joeda] sangawoeli misi jaŵa ba Jeroezalema ba ba danō mado Joeda, nitaha mege, ni'oloi'ō Neboekanesa, razo Mbabeli, ba Mbabeli ; — ifoeli ia ba mbanoeara zamōsana — , si fao chō ndra Seroebabeli, Jesoea, Nehemia, Seraja, Re'elia, Morodochai, Bilisana, Misifari, Bigewai, Rehoemi, Ba'ana. Ba fa'ato ndra matoea Ndraono Gizeraeli, andrō, ba (*F. 1, 8. A. 63*). Ma'oewoe Wareo, ba 2172, ba

1

2

3

4

5

6

7

8

9

10

11

12

13

14

15

16

17

18

19

20

21

22

23

24

25

26

27

28

29

30

31

32

33

34

35

36

37

38

39

40

41

42

43

44

45

46

47

48

49

50

51

52

53

54

55

56

57

58

59

60

61

62

63

64

65

66

67

68

69

70

71

72

73

74

75

76

77

78

79

80

81

82

83

84

85

86

87

88

89

90

91

92

93

94

95

96

97

98

99

100

101

102

103

104

105

106

107

108

109

110

111

112

113

114

115

116

117

118

119

120

121

122

123

124

125

126

127

128

129

130

131

132

133

134

135

136

137

138

139

140

141

142

143

144

145

146

147

148

149

150

151

152

153

154

155

156

157

158

159

160

161

162

163

164

165

166

167

168

169

170

171

172

173

174

175

176

177

178

179

180

181

182

183

184

185

186

187

188

189

190

191

192

193

194

195

196

197

198

199

200

201

202

203

204

205

206

207

208

209

210

211

212

213

214

215

216

217

218

219

220

221

222

223

224

225

226

227

228

229

230

231

232

233

234

235

236

237

238

239

240

241

242

243

244

245

246

247

248

249

250

251

252

253

254

255

256

257

258

259

260

261

262

263

264

265

266

267

268

269

270

271

272

273

274

275

276

277

278

279

280

281

282

283

284

285

286

287

288

289

290

291

292

293

294

295

296

297

298

299

300

301

302

303

304

305

306

307

308

309

310

311

312

313

314

315

316

317

318

319

320

321

322

323

324

325

326

327

328

329

330

331

332

333

334

335

336

337

338

339

340

341

342

343

344

345

346

347

348

349

350

351

352

353

354

355

356

357

358

359

360

361

362

363

364

365

366

367

368

369

370

371

372

373

374

375

376

377

378

379

380

381

382

383

384

385

386

387

388

389

390

391

392

393

394

395

396

397

398

399

400

401

402

403

404

405

406

407

408

409

410

<

- 4 Ma'oewoe Zefatia, ba 372, ba  
 5 Ma'oewoe Ara, ba 775, ba  
 6 Ma'oewoe Wahata-Moabi, ma'oewoe Jesoea andrō ba ma'oewoe Joabi, ba 2812, ba  
 7 Ma'oewoe Gelama, ba 1254, ba  
 8 Ma'oewoe Zatoe, ba 945, ba  
 9 Ma'oewoe Zakai, ba 760, ba  
 10 Ma'oewoe Mbani, ba 642, ba  
 11 Ma'oewoe Mbebai, ba 623, ba  
 12 Ma'oewoe Asigada, ba 1222, ba  
 13 Ma'oewoe Gadonika, ba 666, ba  
 14 Ma'oewoe Mbigewai, ba 2056, ba  
 15 Ma'oewoe Adini, ba 454, ba  
 16 Ma'oewoe Gateri-Hisikia ba 98, ba  
 17 Ma'oewoe Mbesai, ba 323, ba  
 18 Ma'oewoe Jora, ba 112, ba  
 19 Ma'oewoe Hasoemi, ba 223, ba  
 20 Banoea Gibeona ba 95, ba  
 21 Banoea Mbetilechema, ba 123, ba  
 22 Banoea Netofa, ba 56, ba  
 23 Banoea Ganatoti, ba 128, ba  
 24 Banoea Gasimaweti, ba 42, ba  
 25 Banoea Giriati Jeari ba banoea Gafira ba banoea Mbe'eroti, ba 743, ba  
 26 Banoea Rama ba banoea Geba, ba 621, ba  
 27 Banoea Michimasi, ba 122, ba  
 28 Banoea Mbetieli ba banoea Ga'i, ba 223, ba  
 29 Banoea Nebo, ba 52, ba  
 30 Ma'oewoe Magibi, ba 156, ba  
 31 Ma'oewoe Gelama si samōsa, ba 1254  
 ba  
 32 Ma'oewoe Harimi, ba 320, ba  
 33 Banoea Lodo ba banoea Hadidi ba banoea Geno, ba 725, ba  
 34 Banoea Jericho, ba 345, ba  
 35 Banoea Zena'a, ba 3630, ba  
 36 Ere andrō : Ma'oewoe Jedaja, si sawē ndra Jesoea, ba 973, ba  
 37 Ma'oewoe Gimeri, ba 1052, ba  
 38 Ma'oewoe Wasoeri, 1247, ba  
 39 Ma'oewoe Harimi, ba 1017, ba  
 40 Ono Lewi andrō : mo'eowoe Jesoea ba ma'oewoe Gadijīeli, nga'ōtō Ho-  
 41 dawia, ba 74, ba Sanoenō andrō :  
 42 Ma'oewoe Gasafo, ba 128, ba ma'-  
 oewoe zanaro ba mbawandroehō :  
 ma'oewoe Zaloemi ba ma'oewoe
- Gateri ba ma'oewoe Dalamono ba ma'oewoe Akoebi, ba ma'oewoe Hatta ba ma'oewoe Zobai, 139 fefoe. (*Nga'ōtō. I. 9, 2*). Ba sangai halōwō 43 ba gosali, enoni andrō : ma'oewoe Ziha ba ma'oewoe Hasoefa ba ma'-  
 oewoe Daba'oti, ba ma'oewoe Gero 44 ba ma'oewoe Ziħa ba ma'oewoe Wadona, ba ma'oewoe Lebana ba 45 ma'oewoe Hagaba ba ma'oewoe Akoebi ba ma'oewoe Hagabi ba ma'-  
 oewoe Zalamai ba ma'oewoe Hana-  
 ni ba ma'oewoe Gideli ba ma'oewoe 47 Gaharo ba ma'oewoe Reaja ba ma'-  
 oewoe Resino ba ma'oewoe Nekoda ba ma'oewoe Gasama ba ma'oewoe 49 Oesa ba ma'oewoe Wasea ba ma'-  
 oewoe Mbezai ba ma'oewoe Gasena 50 ba ma'oewoe Moini ba ma'oewoe Nefisi ba ma'oewoe Mbakibokoe 51 ba ma'oewoe Hakoefa ba ma'oewoe Harihoeroe ba ma'oewoe Mbaseloeti 52 ba ma'oewoe Mehida ba ma'oewoe Haresa ba ma'oewoe Mbarako ba 53 ma'oewoe Zisera. ba ma'oewoe De-  
 ma ba ma'oewoe Nesia ba ma'-  
 oewoe Hatifa. Ba ma'oewoe zawoe-  
 joe Zelomo andrō : ma'oewoe Zota'i  
 ba ma'oewoe Zofereti ba ma'oewoe Weroeda (*Raz. I. 9, 21*) ba ma'oe-  
 woe Ja'ela ba ma'oewoe Darikono ba ma'oewoe Gideli, ba ma'oewoe 57 Zefatia ba ma'oewoe Hatili ba ma'-  
 oewoe Wochereti-Hasebaima ba ma'oewoe Gami, sangai halōwō ba 58 gosali ba ma'oewoe zawoejoe Zelomo, fefoe, ba no 392. Ba da'e zi 59 fao misi jaħa, banoea Deli-Mela ba ba Teli-Haresa ba Cheroebi ba Adana ba Imeri, si lō mangila ma-  
 noetoenō ha nga'ōtō ira, ha niha doeara, na Iraono Gizeraēli ira, ba na tengħa : ma'oewoe Delaja ba ma'-  
 oewoe Dobia ba ma'oewoe Nekoda, 60 652 fefoe. Ba ma'oewoe Gera andrō,  
 61 ħsa : ma'oewoe Habaja ba ma'oewoe Hakosi ba ma'oewoe Mbarasilai a-  
 ndrō, si no mangai ono Mbarasilai, banoea Gileadi ba nibe'e tōi tōi matoeania andrō. (*Sam. II. 19, 31*).

- 62 La'aloaloei zoera nga'ōtō chōra, ba lō lasōndra, andrō wa lō lafa'-  
63 amōi ere ira. Ba itenaŵa ira koe-  
mandroe ba wemanga ni'amoni'ō  
sibai andrō, irege so gere solaoe  
„Oerimi” ba „Toemimi” andrō.  
(Moz. IV. 27, 21. Moz. II. 28, 30. Moz.  
64 V. 33, 8. A. 2). Ba ja'ira fefoe, ba  
65 no 42,360 niha, !ō lai zawoeljoe, ira  
matoea ba ira alawe, 7337 da'ō ;  
ba baero ō na, ba 200 zanoenō, ira  
66 matoea ba ira alawe. Ba koedo  
chōra, ba 736, ba koedo kalide, ba  
67 245, ba ondra, ba 435, ba kalide,  
ba 6720.  
68 II. Ba so ōsa hōgō ngafē andrō,  
same'e saoha gōlōra, balazo gosali  
Lowalangi, me no laroegi naha  
gosali ba Jeroezalema, ba wo-  
laoe ja'ia zoci ba nahania andrō.  
69 Dali wa'eboea gana'ara ba wame'e  
balazo gosali andrō : ana'a, ba  
61,000 hoea balaki, ba firō, ba  
18.382 balaki, ba 100 nga'ōrō mba-  
roe gere. (Raz. I. 10, 17. Nga'ōt. I.  
70 29, 7). Ba ere ba Ono Lewi ba niha  
sato ōsa ba sanaro ba mbawandroe-  
hō ba sangai halōwō ba gosali, eno-  
ni andrō, ba la'iagō mbanoeara ; ba  
Iraono Gizeraëli fefoe, ba ba mba-  
noeará so.

## FAZA 3.

I. Faloechata ba Jeroezalema. La-  
bōrōtaigō wame'e soemange. II. La-  
be'e tooe dojo gosali.

- 1 I. Ba me no iroegi baŵa si fitoe,  
me ba mbanoea misa so Ndraono  
Gizeraëli, ba faloecha ira fefoe ba  
2 Jeroezalema, ha sara dōdō. Ba maoso  
Jesoea, ono Josadaki ba talifoesōnia,  
ere andrō, ba Seroebabeli, ono Ze-  
latieli, ba talifoesōnia, lafoeli lafa'a-  
nō naha wame'e soemange andrō  
chō Lowalangi Ndraono Gizeraëli,  
ba wame'e soemange nitoenoe ba  
detenia, dali nifachoi ba goroisa  
Moze, enoni Lowalangi. (Moz. V.  
3 12, 6. Mat. I, 12). Ba nahania fōna  
lafa'anō naha wame'e soemange a-

nandrō, me no ihawoei ira fa'ata'oera  
niha ba danō, ba labe'e zoemange  
nitoenoe chō Jehowa ba dete naha  
andrō, soemange nitoenoe na ma-  
hemoloe mbanoea ba na tānō owi.  
(Moz. IV. 28, 4). Ba lalaoe gowasa  
nose dahan geoe andrō, dali nifachoi  
andrō, ba labe'e zoemange, ero ma'ō-  
chō, ha wa'ōja, dali niŵa'ō andrō,  
ha wa'ōja ma'ōchō ; (Moz. III. 23,  
34 b. t.) ; ba he soemange nitoenoe  
si lō aefaaefaa, ba he nibe'e ba wa-  
soelōna, ba he ba mbaŵa gowasa  
andrō, ni'amoni'ō chō Jehowa, ba  
he hadia ia zoemange nibe'era sao-  
ha gōlō chō Jehowa. Ba zi samboea  
desa'a, ba mbaŵa si fitoe labōrō-  
taigō wame'e soemange chō Jeho-  
wa, me lō'ō na moebe'e tooe dojo  
gosali Jehowa. Ba labe'e gana'a ba  
zanoto kara ba ba zolaoe eoc, ba  
ba mbanoea Zidona ba ba mbanoea  
Diro, ba labe'e mbalazo ba fani-  
cha, ena'ō la'he mbalo geresi, mor-  
roi ba hili Libano, nifatōrō ba nasi,  
ba Jafo, dali niŵa'ō Giro, razo We-  
resia.

II. Ba me no tōra dōfi sa'ac, me  
laroegi naha gosali Lowalangi ba  
Jeroezalema, me baŵa si doea, ba  
labōrōtaigō ira Seroebabeli, ono Ze-  
latieli, Jesoea, ono Josadaki, ba  
talifoesōra andrō, ere ba Ono Lewi,  
awō dozi si no mondroegi Jeroeza-  
lema, si otarai ni'olo'i ja'ira mege,  
lafataro ba wamaigimaigi halōwō  
ba gosali Jehowa Nono Lewi andrō,  
si no doea woeloe fache ba si a'a  
moroi andrō. Ba tobali tetaro Je-  
soea ba iraononia ba talifoesōnia  
ba Kadimieli ba iraononia ba iraono  
Hodawia andrō ba iraono Henadadi,  
ba iraonora ba talifoesōra, Ono  
Lewi andrō, ha sara dōdō, ba wa-  
maigimaigi sohalōwō ba gosali Je-  
howa. Ba me labe'e tooe dojo go-  
sali Jehowa, ba la'agō da'ō ere,  
noecha gere noechara, ba torofe ba  
dangara ba faritia ba danga Nono  
Lewi, ma'owoe Gasafo, ba wanoe-

- nō Jehowa, dali nifachoi Dawido, razo Ndraono Gizeraëli. (*Nga'ot. II. 11 23, 18*). Ba lalaoe wanoenō ba fangandrō saoha gōlō chō Jehowa, me no seboea tōdō ia, ba me si lō aetoe wa'ahachō dōdōnia Ndraono Gizeraëli. Ba oi lakaraini wa'iki niha sato fefoe, wanoeno Jehowa, me no moebe'e tooe dojo gosali Jehowa.
- 12 (*Nga'ot. II. 5, 13*). Ba ato gere ba Ono Lewi ba hōgō ngafē andrō — satoea, si lō olifoë osali fōna, — zege'ege sibai, me la'ilā labē'e tooe dojo gosali si bohoe andrō, ba me owoeawoea dōdō zato ba me ma-
- 13 noenō. Ba lō larongo sato loealoea wa'omoeso dōdō andrō, ba wege'-egera andrō.
- FAZA 4.
- I. Lō latehe mado Joeda, oreoedoe danga noedoera andrō ba wolaoe osali. II. Lafā'ohē'ō zoera oedoera andrō, chō Gahasiwero, ba wanimba folaoe osali. III. Ifa'ohē'ō mangaweli zoera razo ba tetabi wotomo.
- 1 I. Ba me larongo oedoe mado Joeda ba oedoe mado Mbenijami lalaoe gosali chō Jehowa, Lowalangi Ndraono Gizaraëli sangawoeli andrō moroi ba ni'olo'i ja'ira, ba mōi ira chō Zeroebabeli ba ba hōgō ngafē andrō, ba lamane chōra : Damaloeloei wolaoe ; sangaloei Lowalangimi sa ndra'aga gōi, si mane ja'ami, ba chōnia mabe'ebe'e zoe-mange, i'otarai loeo Gasarabado andrō, razo Asiria, solohe ja'aga ba da'e. (*Raz. II. 17, 34. b.t.*) . Ba lamane chōra ira Seroebabeli Jesoea, awō hōgō ngafē Ndraono Gizeraëli bō'ō andrō : Tenga awōma ami, fa ta'oroedoegō ita ba wolaoe osali chō Lowalangida, ja'aga manō zolaoe chō Jehowa, Lowalangi Ndraono Gizeraëli, ha ja'aga, dali goroisar Giro, razo Weresia. Ba adada zoei danga mado Joeda labe'e niha ba danō andrō, latenaŵa ira ba wotomo andrō, lasōlō niha, samo'esoeanō
- ja'ira, fa bōi lafaloea zi so ba dōdōra, gōtō wa'ara Giro andrō, razo Weresia, ba irege razo Dario, razo Weresia.
- II. Ba me razo Ahasiwero, me awena tobali razo ia, ba lafa'ohē'ō zoera wangadoe, la'adoegō mbanoea mado Joeda ba banoea Jeroezalema. Ba me razo Aretazasa, ba lafa'ohē'ō zoera ira Biselama, Miteredata, Tabē'eli, ba awōra, chō Aretazasa andrō, razo Weresia, Nisoera ba li Ndrawa Garamo zoera andrō ba ni'ali. Ba li Ndrawa Garamo : Rehoemi koemandroe ba Simisai doeroetoeli zama'ohē'ō soera chō razo Aretazasa, fangombacha banoea Jeroezalema andrō, lamane : „Rehoemi no, koemandroe ba Simisai, doeroetoeli, ba awōra bō'ō andrō, banoea Dina ba banoea Jafarasatecha ba banoea Darafela ba banoea Gafarasa ba banoea Garachi ba banoea Mbabilona ba banoea Zoesa ba banoea Deha ba banoea Gelama, ba soi bō'ō andrō, nifawoe'a Gasanafari andrō seboea ba sihōngō toeria, ni'ohenia ba mbanoea Zamarria ba ba danō bō'ō misa, jefo Oifarati tānō andre, ba tohoetohoenia. Da'e nōsi zoera andrō, nifa'ohē'ōra chō razo Aretazasa : „Enonioe andre, banoea si jefo Oifarati tānō andre, ba tohoetohoenia. Bōi zi lō irongo razo, wa no laroegi ndra'aga, ba Jeroezalema, niha Je-hoeda andrō, si no so moroi si tooe chōoe. Labōrōbōrōtaigō la-foeli lataroe'ō mbanoea si lō sōchi andrō, banoea zolawalaŵa ; la'as-wai gōli ba lafoeli lahaogō dajadaja. Ba bōi zi lō aboto ba dōdō razo : na no moefoeli moetaroe'ō mbanoea andrō dania ba na no awai gōli, ba lō'ō sa'ae labe'e mbeo ba hoea zago ; ba rodi lala, ba lō'ō sa'ae la'o'ō, ba tobali te'ambōsi zinema razo labe'e. Ba me no si manga-manga nasio ba gōdo razo ndra'aga ba me tebai mafaigifaigi na te'ala

- razo, andrō wa mafatenge, ba wa-  
 15 ngombacha da'ō chō razo, ena'ō  
 la'aloaloei ba zoera hikaja ndra  
 toeaoe andrō ; ba ōsōndra dania ba  
 zoera hikaja andrō ba aboto ba  
 dōdōoe, wa no banoea solaŵalaŵa  
 mbanoea andrō, banoea samakao  
 razo ba he niha ba danō, baero,  
 misa, awō wa no gōtōgōtō wa'ara  
 lafobōrō wolaŵa ; ba da'ō gōi mbō-  
 rō, wa no moedoedogō mbanoea  
 16 andrō. Andrō bōi zi lō aboto ba  
 dōdōoe: na lafoeli lataroe'ō mba-  
 noea andrō, ba na no awai gōli  
 dania, ba tobali bōrō da'ō, wa lat-  
 imba manō ndra'oegō dania jefo  
 Oifarati, tānō andre.”
- 17 III. Ba ifa'ohe'ō zoera razo, fane-  
 ma li ndra Rehoemi koemandroe,  
 Simisai, doeroetoeli, ba awōra bō'ō  
 andrō, ba Zamaria ba ba danō jefo  
 Oifarati, imane : „Ja ahowoe ! ba  
 18 tohoetohoenia. Soera andrō, nifa'-  
 ohe'ōmi ehōma, ba no lahaogō wo-  
 19 mbaso chōgōe. Ba no oebe'e goroisa,  
 ba no la'aloei, ba no lasōndra,  
 wa no samadaō li razo mbanoea a-  
 ndrō, i'otarai gōtō fōna sibai sa'ae,  
 wa no tesaosao manō ba da'ō wola-  
 20 ūa ba fa'erosa. Ba no razo sabōlō  
 mege razo Jeroezalema andrō, ba no  
 labe'e barō mbawara danō andrō  
 fefoe, jefo Oifarati, ba no la'o'ō  
 chōra ba mbeo ba ba hoea zago  
 21 ba ba rodi lala. Ba niŵa'ō sa'ae,  
 labato halōwōra niha andrō, fa bōi  
 lafoeli lataroe'ō mbanoea andrō,  
 22 irege ja'odo zangoema'ō. Ba mifai-  
 gifaigi, fa bōi arōrō ami, fa bōi  
 toemboe ba da'ō de'ala seboea, fa'-  
 23 ate'ala razo !” Ba me no moebaso  
 zoera andrō, nifa'ohe'ō razo Areta-  
 zasa, chō Rehoemi ba chō Zimisai  
 doeroetoeli ba ba nawōra bō'ō andrō,  
 ba lata'ita'i we'amōi ba niha Jehoe-  
 da, ba Jeroezalema, ba latenāŵa ira,  
 24 la'anōsō'ō. Batebato halōwōba gosali  
 Lowalangi, ba Jeroezalema, me loeo  
 da'ō, lō latohoegō, irege no aloea dōfi  
 razo Dario andrō, razo Weresia.

## FAZA 5.

I. Latohoegō wolaoe osali. Itena-  
 ūa ena'ō Tatenai andrō. II. Soera  
 Datenei chō Dario.

- I. Ba mama'ele'ō ndra Haga'i  
 Sacharia ono Ido, sama'ele'ō andrō,  
 li Lowalangi Ndراono Gizeraëli, si  
 so jaŵara, lafa'ema ba niha Je-  
 hoeda ba danō mado Joeda ba ba  
 Jeroezalema. (*Hag. 1, 1. Sach. 1, 1.*)  
 Ba maoso ndra Seroebabeli, ono  
 Zelatiëli, Jesoea, ono Josadaki, la-  
 bōrōtaigō wolaoe osali Lowalangi ba  
 Jeroezalema, ba awōra zama'ele'ō  
 andrō chō Lowalangi, latolo ira. Ba  
 me loeo da'ō, ba mōi chōra Datenei,  
 koemandroe ba danō jefo Oifarati,  
 tānō andre, ba Sitara-Bosinai ba  
 awōra, ba lamane chōra : Ha niha  
 zanehe chōmi folaoe osali andre,  
 awō wangasiwai ūli kara andrō ?  
 Ba lamane na gōi : Ha niha dōi  
 niha andrō, sotomo ? Ba ihōrōhō-  
 rōgō wolaoe niha Jehoeda andrō  
 Lowalangira, ba tobali tebai late-  
 nāŵa ira, irege no irongo hohoeo  
 andrō Dario, ba irege ifa'ohe'ō  
 chōra zoera, hadia niŵa'ōnia.
- II. Da'e zoera andrō, nifa'ohe'ō  
 Datenei, koemandroe ba danō jefo  
 Oifarati tānō andre ba Sitara-Bosinai  
 ba awōnia andrō, banoea Gafara-  
 sechi, si so ba danō jefo Oifarati  
 tānō andre, nifa'ohe'ō chō razo Dario  
 — fangombacha chōnia, lamane ba  
 zoera andrō — : „Chō razo Dario,  
 ja ahowoe ! Bōi zi lō irongo, razo,  
 wa no mōiga ba danō mado Joeda,  
 ba gosali Lowalangi seboea andrō ;  
 la'otomosi gosali andrō, kara seboea,  
 kara nitoto, ba lahare'ō jaŵa mboe-  
 atō : owōlō'ōlō sibai ira ba halōwō  
 andrō ba alio tedooe ba dangara.  
 Ba no masofoe ba zatoeara, no  
 mamane chōra : Ha niha zanehe  
 chōmi folaoe osali andre, awō wa-  
 ngasiwai ūli kara andrō ? Ba he  
 tōira gōi, ba no masofoe chōra, ba  
 wangombacha chōoe, ba no mabe'e  
 ba zoera chōoe dōi hōgōra andrō.

- 11 Ba no lamane wangombacha chōma: ni'irō'ō gōi girōgirō ba Mbabeli.  
Enoni Lowalangi andrō ndra'aga, Ba lasōndra zoera ba gōdo ba Ga-  
si no Lowalangi zoroego ba Lowa- meta, ba danō Media, mané nō-  
langi danō, ba mafoeli malaoe gosali sinia: „Nitanō ba dōdō : Me awena  
andrō, si no moelaoe fōna, ha razo Giro, me lō dōfi na, ba ibe'e  
oega gōtō niha fōnama, me ilaoe goroisa, imane: „Osali andrō ba  
razo Ndراono Gizeraēli, seboea, ba Jeroezalema, — lafoeli lalaoe gosali  
12 me i'asiwai. (Raz. I. 6, 1). Ba me andrō, naha ba nibe'ebe'e soemange,  
no la'andrō wōnoe Lowalangi zo- Tojonia ba bōi mangiwa. Fa'alawānia,  
roego andrō ira toeama, ba ibe'e Fa'alawānia, ba 60 hela, ba fa'ebolon-  
ira ba danga Neboekanesa, razo Mbabeli, Dawa Galedaia; da'ō za- 4  
noedoegō osali andrō ba sangoloi'ō naedoegō osali andrō ba sangoloi'ō  
niha ba Mbabeli. (Raz. II. 24, 10b.t.). 5  
13 Ba me awena razo Giro andrō, Ba ba gōdo razo lahālō. Ba nifoeli gōi  
razo Mbabeli, me lō dōfi na, ba gamagama andrō ba gosali Lowa-  
itehe razo Kiro andrō lafoeli lan- langi, ana'a ba firō, ni'olo'iō Ne-  
laoe gosali Lowalangi andre. F. 1, 1). 6  
14 Ba he gamagama andrō, ba gosali boekanesa moroi ba gosali ba Je-  
Lowalangi, ana'a ba firō, ni'olo'iō Ne- roezalema lab'e'efeo; ba gosali  
Jeroezalema, nibe'enia ba gosali ba Mbabeli, ibe'e baero razo Kiro, Lowalangi ōbe'e. Ba bōi mihatō'ō  
ihalō ba gosali ba Mbabeli, ba te- ami chōra — ja'oegō Tatenai, koe-  
be'e ba danga nifataronia koe- mandroe ba danō jefo Oifarati, ba  
mandroe andrō, Sesibasa dōinia. ja'oegō Sitara-Bosinai ba awōmi  
15 Ba ibe'e li chōnia, imane: „Halō andrō, banoea Gafarasechi, ba danō  
gamagama andre, ba ae'e, ba be'e jefo Oifarati. Bōi mitenaŵa halōwō  
ba gosali Lowalangi andrō; alacha lafoeli lalaoe gosali Lowalangi a- 7  
foeli lalaoe gosali Lowalangi ba ndrō, ba nahania fōna, koemandroe  
nahania fōna. Ba mōi Zesibasa niha Jehoeda andrō ba satoea niha 8  
andrō, ibe'e tooe dojo gosali Lowa- Jehoeda. Ba no oebe'e li ba nibe'e  
langi, ba Jeroezalema, ba i'otarai ba zatoea niha Jehoeda andrō, ba  
leō da'ō, ba la'otomotomosi ia, ba wolaoe osali Lowalangi andrō. Ahori  
16 lō sawai na. Ba ija'e, ba na omasi la'ali chōra mibalazo andrō; sinema  
razo, ba gosali Lowalangi andrō, ba Jeroezalema lab'e', ba bōi sarōrō! Ba ha-  
girōgirō andrō, chō razo, ba da'ō, dia zogoena, he ono sawī si matoea,  
ba Mbabeli, na si ndroehoe si ma- ba he biribiri si matoea ba ono  
nō, na no itehe razo Kiro, lalaoe mbiribiri, soemange nitoenoe chō  
gosali Lowalangi andrō, ba Jeroe- Lowalangi zoroego, ba gandroe ba  
zalema; ba jamoefarongogō chōma asio ba agoe ba fanicha, ba tengā  
dōdōnia ba hoehoe andrō.” ni'ambōsi wame'e chōra, ero ma'-  
chō, dali niwā'ō gere andrō, ba  
Jeroezalema, ena'ō lab'e' chō Lo- 10  
walangi zoroego zoemange samo-  
osali. II. Mofozoe wotomo, ba la'a- hoea, ba ena'ō la'andrō wa'anaoe  
siwai ba la'amoni'ō gosali. III. noso razo ba fa'anaoe noso nga'-  
Lalaoe wasa. ötōnia. Ba no oebe'e li: na so zo-  
1. I. Ba ibe'e li razo Dario ena'ō woe'ai oroisa andrō, ba ladeha zara  
la'aloei ba naha zoera andrō, ba mboeatō ba nomonia ba laforōfa ia

## FAZA 6.

I. Itolo sibai Dario, ba wolaoe osali. II. Mofozoe wotomo, ba la'a-siwai ba la'amoni'ō gosali. III. Lalaoe wasa.

1. I. Ba ibe'e li razo Dario ena'ō la'aloei ba naha zoera andrō, ba

- ba mboeatō andrō, ba omonia, ba labali'ō obooela fangatabō zinanō,  
 12 bōrō da'ō. Ba Lowalangi andrō, samonahia tōinia ba da'ō, ba ja-moetimba zalaŵa fefoe, awō soi fefoe, sangoro'ō tangara, ba wōwōe'ai, ba ma ba wanoedoegō osali Lowalangi andrō, ba Jeroezalema; Ja'odo andre, Dario, zame'e oroisa andre, ba nihaogō famaloce." 21
- 13 II. **Ba** la'o'ō sibai sa'ae goroisa andrō, no mege, nibe'e razo Dario, ira Tatenai, koemandroe ba danō ba zi tambai Oifarati, Sitara-Bosinai, ba awōra andrō. Ba motomo zatoea niha Jehoeda ba tedooe domosa; fangabe'era wama'ele'ō ndra Haga'i sama'ele'ō, Sacharia ono Ido. Ba la'asiwai gosali, dali goroisa Lowalangi Ndraono Gizerāeli ba oroisa ndra Kiro, Dario, 22 Aretazasa, razo Weresia. Ba ba zi medōloe, ba mbaŵa Adara, me no aloea melima fache razo Dario, razo 16 [Weresia], awai gosali andrō. Ba lalaoe we'amoni'ō osali Lowalangi andrō Iraono Gizerāeli — ere ba Ono Lewi, awō niha bō'ō andrō, si no mangawoeli moroi ba ni'olojō'ō ja'ira mege, omoeso dōdōra. Ba labe'e soemange ba we'amoni'ō osali Lowalangi andrō: 100 nga'ee zaŵi si matoea ba 200 nga'ee mbiribiri si matoea ba 400 rozi nono mbiri-biri; ba soemange fameta horō, ba Ndraono Gizerāeli fefoe, ba 12 nga'ee nambi si matoea, i'ohia'ō wa'ojā mado Ndraono Gizerāeli. Ba lafataro gere andrō, dali mbosira, ba Ono Lewi, dali ngenolira, ba halōwō andrō chō Lowalangi, ba Jeroezalema, dali nifachoi andrō ba zoera Moze. (Moz. IV. 3, 6). 23
- 19 III. **Ba** lalaoe wasa si no mangawoeli moroi ba ni'olojō'ō ja'ira mege, ba zi meweôlefa ba mbaŵa si fōfōna lalaoe. (Moz. II. 12, 6). Noa sa la-haogō ira ere ba Ono Lewi, dozi; oi si no moehaogō ira. Ba lataba wasa tána ba zi no mangawoeli andrō moroi ba ni'olojō'ō ja'ira mege fefoe, ba tana ba dalifoesõa ere andrō, ba tána chōra. Ba la'a Iraono Gizerāeli, si no mangawoeli moroi ba ni'olojō'ō ja'ira mege, awō dozi si no mangondrasí ja'ira, si no mangoniagō ja'ira ba wa'ara'ira'iō niha baero andrō ba danō, ba wangaloei Jehovah, Lowalangi Ndraono Gizerāeli. Ba lalaoe gowasa roti si lō moe'aisōni andrō, fitoe ngaloeo, ba somoeso tōdō ira. Noa sa omoeso sibai dōdōra ibe'e Jehovah, me no idōnisi chōra dōdō razo Asiria, ba wanolo ja'ira ba halōwōra andrō, ba gosali Lowalangi Ndraono Gizerāeli. 24
- FAZA 7.
- I. Mōi ba Jeroezalema Gesera.  
 II. Ifa'ohe'ō chōnia zoera Aretasasa, soera wanehe. III. Isoeno Lowalangi Esera.
- I. **Ba** me aefa da'ō no mege, me razo Aretazasa, razo Weresia, ba mōi misi jaŵa Gesera andrō, ono Zeraja ono Gasaria ono Hilikia ono Zaloemi ono Zadoki ono Gahitobi ono Gamaria ono Gasaria ono Merajoto ono Zeraja ono Oesi ono Mboeki ono Gabisoea ono Wineha ono Geleazarī ono Ga'aroni ere se-boea andrō. — Esera andrō zi mōi misi jaŵa, moroi ba Mbabeli. Ba sangila amachoita ia, si no mangila sibai oroisa andrō, chō Moze, nibe'e Jehovah, Lowalangi Ndraono Gizerāeli; ba itehe chōnia ni'andrōnia fefoe razo, me itolo ia tanga Lowalanginia Jehovah. Ba so zi fao chōnia ba Jeroezalema Iraono Gizerāeli ōsa ba ere ba Ono Lewi ba sanoenō ba sanaro ba mbawandroe-hō ba sangai halōwō ba gosali, enoni andrō, me no aloea meōnō fache razo Aretazasa. Ba iroegi Jeroezalema, me baŵa si lima, dōfi si fitoe chō razo. Ba zi samboea desa'a ba mbaŵa si fōfōna iŵa'ō wangefa ba Mbabeli, ba ba zi sa-

- mboea desa'a ba mba'wa si lima  
laroeogi Jeroezalema, me no itolo  
ia tanga Lowalanginia, seboea tōdō  
10 chōnia. Me no ibe'e dōdōnia Esera  
i'aloaloei goroisa Jehowa ba i'o'ō,  
ba ifahaō Ndraono Gizeräeli ba ga-  
machiota andrō ba ba hoekoe.
- 11 II. Ba da'e zoera andrō, nibe'e  
razo Aretazasa chō Gesera sangila  
amachoita ; si no to'ōlō ba niwa'ō  
ba goroisa Jehovah ba ba gama-  
chitania ba Ndraono Gizeräeli,
- 12 imane : „[Nibe'e] Aretazasa fondrege  
razo chō Gesera andrō ere ba sa-  
noera oroisa Lowalangi zoroego a-  
ndrō — ba tohoetohoenia. No oebe'e  
goroisa : dozi Iraono Gizeräeli ba  
mbanoeagoe ba ere chōra ba Ono  
Lewi, sedōna möi ba Jeroezalema,
- 14 ba ndra möi awōoe, me no nifa-  
tenge razo ndra'oegō ba nifatenge  
ganofoelania andrō si dafitoe, dali  
goroisa Lowalangioe andrō, si so ba  
dangaoe, ba wamaigi he wisa ba  
mado Joeda ba ba Jeroezalema,
- 15 (Esit. 1, 14), ba ba wolohe chōra  
firō andrō ba ana'a, nibe'e razo ba  
anofoelania saoha gölöra chō Lowalangi  
Ndraono Gizeräeli si so
- 16 nahia ba Jeroezalema, ba he firō  
andrō ba ana'a, fefoe, nifalaoe chōoe  
ba danō Mbabeli ma'asagōrō, awō  
nibe'e zato [Iraono Gizeräeli] ba  
ere, saoha gölöra, wame'e balazo  
gosali Lowalangira ba Jeroezalema,
- 17 saoha gölö. Andrō wa ūfaigi sibai  
wame'e ana'a andrō, ba wowōli  
sawī si matoea ba biribiri si matoea  
ba ono mbiribiri, awō zoemange ni'ā  
ba soemange nibadoe, nifao ba da'ō,  
ba ūbe'e ba naha wame'e soemange  
andrō, ba gosali Lowalangimi ba Je-  
roeza lema. Ba ba zi tosai firō andrō  
18 ba ana'a ba balazi dōdōoe ba tōdō  
niwami andrō, heza mi'ogoena'ō,  
19 dali zomasi Lowalangimi. Ba gama-  
gama andrō, ba halōwō, ba gosali  
Lowalangimō, nibe'e ba dangaoe,  
ba ahori ūtooe'ō tooe fōna Lowala-  
20 ngi andrō, ba Jeroezalema. Ba ha-
- dia na zogoena chōoe, ba gosali  
Lowalangioe andrō, balazo, ba hana  
na ba nomo girōgirō chō razo ūhalō.  
Ba ja'odo, razo Aretazasa, ba no 21  
oebe'e li ba zangirō ana'a andrō,  
fefoe, ba danō, ba zi tambai Oifarati  
tánō andrō, no oemané : Fefoe ha-  
dia ia ni'andrō Gesera andrō, sanoe-  
ra oroisa andrō, oroisa Lowalangi  
zoroego, ni'andrōnia chōmi, ba mi'o'ō  
sibai chōnia, irege 22,050 balaki wi-  
rō ba 200 ngaso'e gandroe ba 20  
ngaso'e nagoe ba 20 ngaso'e wan-  
icha, ba asio, ba si lō moe'wa'ō ha  
wa'aja. Fefoe hadia ia zogoena, dali 23  
goroisa Lowalangi zoroego andrō, ba  
tenga ni'ambōsi fame'e ba gosali  
Lowalangi zoroego andrō, fa bōi  
gōna fōnoe mbanoea razo ba ba-  
noea ndraononia. (F. 6, 10). Ba ja'-  
ami, ba bōi zi lō mirongo : dozi ami,  
ba ba gere andrō ba ba Nono Lewi  
ba ba zanoenō andrō ba ba zanaro ba  
mbawandrochō ba ba zangai halō-  
wō ba gosali Lowalangi andrō, ba  
lō tola miwa'ō mbeo ba ma hoea  
zago ba ma rodī lala. Ba ja'oegō 25  
Esera, ba ūfataro zangoehoekoe ba  
samatōrō ba wa'atoeatoe andrō chō  
Lowalangioe, si no so chōoe, ena'ō  
lafatoenō hoehoe niha sato fefoe,  
ba danō ba zi tambai Oifarati tánō  
andrō, -- hoehoe zi no aboto ba  
dōdō oroisa Lowalangioe andrō ; ba  
ha niha zi lō mangila ja'ia [na], ba  
mifahāō. Ba dozi ha niha zi lō mo-  
lo'ō oroisa Lowalangioe ba oroisa  
razo, ba nihaogō fangoehockoe, he  
ba wamoenoe ja'ia, ba he ba wa-  
nibō'ō ja'ia, ba he ba wogaoe, ba  
he ba wokoerō."
- III. Nisoeno Jehovah, Lowalangi 27  
ndra toeada, si no mame'e ba dō-  
dō razo da'ō, ba wamlachōmi  
osali Lowalangi andrō, ba Jeroe-  
zalema, ba si no mame'e faloecha 28  
wa'ebœa dōdō razo ndra'odo, chō  
razo ba ba ganofoelania andrō ba  
ba goemandroe seboea andrō chō  
razo fefoe ! Ba oe'abe'e'ō dōdōgoe,

me no itolodo tanga Lowalangigoe Jehowa, ba oe'woelozi zatoea Ndraelo Gizeraëli, ena'ō mōi ira awōgoe misi jaŵa.

## FAZA 8.

I. Tōi nawō Gasera andrō, misi jaŵa ba Jeroezalema. II. Ifakaoni'ō gōi Nono Lewi Esera, ba mamoni ira ba mangandrō. III. Ibe'e ba danga gere ba ba danga Nono Lewi gamagama andrō, gamagama ba ni'amoni'ō andrō. IV. Mofanō ira, ba lō hadia ia ba lala, ba laroegi Je-rozalema.

- 1 I. Ba da'e dōi doeara ba tōi nga'-ōtō da'ō, si fao chōgōe misi jaŵa, me loeo razo Aretazasa. Ma'oewoe Wineha, ba Gereso. Ba ma'oewoe Gitamari, ba Daniëli. Ba ma'oewoe Dawido, ba Hatoesi, ono Zechania.
  - 2 3 Ba ma'oewoe Wareo, ba Sacharia, ba nitanō ba zoera awōnia, ba 150
  - 4 ndra matoea. Ba ma'oewoe Wahata-Moabi, ba Elijehoënai, ono Zerahia,
  - 5 ba 200 nawōnia, ira matoea. Ba ma'oewoe Zatoe, ba Sechania, ono Jehaziëli, ba 300 nawōnia, ira matoea.
  - 6 Ba ma'oewoe Gadini, ba Ebedi, ono Jonata, ba 50 nawōnia,
  - 7 ira matoea. Ba ma'oewoe Gelama, ba Jesaja, ono Gatalia, ba 70 na-
  - 8 wōnia, ira matoea. Ba ma'oewoe Zefatia, ba Sebadia, ono Michaëli,
  - 9 ba 80 nawōnia, ira matoea. Ba ma'oewoe Joabi, ba Obadiah ono Jehiëli, ba 218 nawōnia, ira
  - 10 matoea. Ba ma'oewoe Mbani, ba Selomiti, ono Josifia, ba 160 nawō-
  - 11 nia, ira matoea. Ba ma'oewoe Mbebai, ba Sacharia, ono Mbebai, ba
  - 12 28 nawōnia, ira matoea. Ba ma'oewoe Asigada, ba Johanano, ono Hakatana, ba 110 nawōnia, ira ma-
  - 13 toea. Ba ma'oewoe Gadonika, si achi ba wa'atoemboe, Elifeleti ba Jeilebi ba Semaja dōira, ba 60 na-
  - 14 wōra, ira matoea. Ba ma'oewoe Mbigewai, ba Oeta'i ba Saboedi, ba 70 nawōra, ira matoea.
  - 15 II. Ba oe'woelozi ira ba mbewe
- nidanō andrō, si saŵa mijooe Ahawa, ba ma'iagō da'ō oea, tōloe ngalooeo. Ba me oefaaigi niha sato, awō gere, ba no samōsa lō ono Lewi ba da'ō. Ba oefatenge ndra Eliëzeri, Ariëli, Semaja, Elinata, Jaribi, Elinata, Natano, Sacharia, Mesaela, oi satoea, ba Jojaribi ba Elinata, goeroe, oefatenge chō Ido, satoea ba inba noea Gasifia, ba oebe'e li chōra, hadia niŵa'ō chō Ido ba ba dalifoesōnia ba ba zangai halōwō ba gosali, banoea Gasifia, ba wamaigi chōma sangai halōwō ba gosali Lowalangima. Ba me no itologa tanga 18 Lowalangida, si hachōsi tōdō ja'aga, ba la'ohé chōma niha satoeatoea, ma'oewoe Maheli ono Lewi ono Gizeraëli, Serebia andrō, awō ndraononia ba awō dalifoesōnia, 18 fefoe, ba Hasabia, awō Jesaja ma'oewoe Merari ba talifoesōnia ba iraonora, 20 fefoe. Ba sangai halōwō ba gosali, nihonogōi Dawido ba awōnia salawā, tohoetohoe danga Nono Lewi : 220 zangai halōwō ba gosali, oi nitōtōi tōi. (*Jos. 9, 21. Ngā'ōt. I. 9, 2*). Ba oefafwa'ōgō 21 wamoni ba gō, ba da'ō, ba mbewe Gahawa, ena'ō ma'ide'ide'ō ndra'aga fōna Lowalangida, ba ba wangandrō chōnia, ena'ō lō gōnaga hadia ia, ba lala, ja'aga ba iraonoma ba si so chōma. Aila sa ndra'o, 22 oe'andrō chō razo zabōlō ba si fakoedo, ba wanimba chōma emali, ba lala. Noa sa mamane chō razo: Lō aefa danga Lowalangima ba zangaloei ja'ia fefoe, ba wangorifi ja'ira; ba ba zangerogō ja'ia, fefoe, ba tohare wa'abōlōnia ba fōnoenia. Ba mamoni ndra'aga ba ma'andrō 23 da'ō chō Lowalangida, ena'ō ifondrondrongō chōma, ba ifondrondrongō lima.
- III. Ba 12 oetoetoejoe satoea 24 gere: Serebia ba Hasabia ba dafaeloe nawōra, talifoesōra, ba oetoelo chōra wirō andrō ba ana'a, awō gamagama andrō — boeala andrō ba gosali Lowa-

- langida, nibe'e razo ba anofoelania | mbiribiri, ba 12 nga'ee nambi si  
ba koemandroenia ba Iraono Gize- matoea soemange fameta horō —  
raëli fefoe, si so ba da'ō, saoha oi soemange nitoenoe chō Jehowa.  
26 gõlōra. Oetoelo ba dangara : 460 Ba labe'e ba danga nifataro zalaŵa 36  
fikoe wirō; ba gamagama firō, 70 andrō ba ba danga ndra koema-  
27 fikoe; ba ana'a 80 fikoe. Ba 20 ndroe ba zi tambai Oifarati tānō andre,  
mako ana'a, 1000 hoea balaki nifachoi zalaŵa, ba latolo  
[fowōli], ba domboea na nahia ha- niha [Jehoeda], ba he ba wolaoe  
dia ia, tōla si sōchi, nifosōñ ga- osali Lowalangi andrō.  
28 na'a, timba gana'a ba mbōli. Ba FAZA 9.  
oemané chōra: No ni'amoni'ō ami, I. Fangai Ndراono Gizeraëli ono  
chō Jehowa; ba gamagama andrō, alawe ba niha baero. Fa'aboe dōdō  
ba no ni'amoni'ō, ba firō andrō ba Gesera ba da'ō. II. Fangandrōnia.  
ana'a, ba no nibe's saoha gõlō chō I. Ba me no moe'asaiwai da'ō, 1  
Jehowa, Lowalangi ndra toeami. ba la'ondrasi ndra'o satoea, ba lamane : Lō ni'oniagō Ndراono Gize-  
29 Ba mihaogō wangirō'ō ja'ia, irege raëli sato ba ere ba Ono Lewi ja'ira  
mitoelo ia ba zi so satoea gere ba ba niha baero ba danō, si no si  
satoea Nono Lewi, awō hōgō ngafōe nangea ena'ō, ba zogoro ita a-  
Ndراono Gizeraëli, ba Jeroezalema, ba mbate'e andrō ba gosali andrō, ba Ndراawa Gana'ana andrō  
30 Jehovah, Ba lahalō wirō andrō ere ba Ndراono Cheti ba ba Ndراano Weresi ba ba Ndراono Jeboesi  
ba Ono Lewi, awō gana'a, awō gamagama andrō, nitoelo, ba wolohē ba Ndراono Gamoni ba ba Ndراawa  
Jeroezalema, ba gosali Lowalangina. Miseraji. Noa sa lahalō nonora  
31 IV. Ea mangefa ndra'aga ba mbe- alawe ūsa fo'omora ba fo'omo ndrao-  
we Gahawa, ba zi mewelendrccea, ba nora, ba tobali faroeka danōmō niha  
mbawā si fōfōna, ba wanaŵa Jeroe- ni'amoni'ō andrō ba danōmō niha  
zalema; ba itologa tanga Lowalangida, lō he dehede, bōrō lalō zanga-  
32 ba zinga lala. Ba maroegi Jeroezale- woeli andrō moroi ba ni'olo'ō ja'ira  
ma, ba tōloe bongi ndra'aga ba da'ō. mege. Ba la'ondrasi ndra'o dozi sa-  
33 Ba mahemoloe ū, ba latoelo wirō ngata'oefi oroisa Lowalangi Ndراano  
andrō, awō gana'a, awō gamagama Gizeraëli. Ba doemaodao manō  
andrō, ba gosali Lowalangida, labe'e ndra'o lō he dehede, iroegi ginōtō  
ba dangaga chō Lowalangigoe 3. 3  
34 Mbinoei — ahori la'erai ba latoelo wame'e soemange tānō owī. (Moz.  
chōra; ba fa'aboea fefoe, ba latañō II. 29, 41). Ba me inōtō wame'e  
35 ba zoera, me loeo da'ō. Ba si no soemange tānō owī, ba maoso ndra'o,  
so andrō, si no mangawoeli moroi oebato wamakao ja'o andrō ba  
ba ni'olo'ō ja'ira mege, ba mame'e oefoeli oetika mbaroegoe, awō lembe-  
soemange nitoenoe chō Lowalangi goe; ba oetohi danō tooe ba oe'o-  
Ndراono Gizeraëli : 12 nga'ee za- ro'o dangagoe chō Lowalangigoe  
wi, si matoea, tāna ba Ndراono Jehowa. 4  
Gizeraëli fefoe, ba 96 nga'ee mbiri- II. Ba oemané : „He Lowalangi,  
biri si matoea, ba 77 rozi nono saila sibai ndra'odo, tobali tebai 5  
6

- oefaaōga mbawagoe chōoe, ja'oegō, Lowalangigoe! Noa sa ilawoei ndra'-aga lalōma, no eboea sibai horōma, iroegi mbanoea si jaāwa (*Sin. 38, 5*). 7 I'otarai gōtō ndra toeama, ba no eboea horōma, ba iroegi ma'ōchō andre. Ba bōrō lalōma andrō, wa no niloeloe manō ndra'aga, ja'aga ba salāwa ba ere chōma, wa no moebee'ba danga razo niha baero ndra'aga ba ba mbawa zi'ōli ba ba wangoloi'ō ja'aga ba ba woraboe niha bō'ō ba ba wa'aila, si mane 8 ma'ōchō. Ba ija'e, ba no faloechaga wa'ahachō dōdō Lowalangima Jehowa, si lō ararā na, me no isaigō na chōma zaoeri, ōsa, si lō atotō, ba me no [ifoeli] ifonahia ndra'aga ba naha ni'amoni'ō andre chōnia, ena'ō ifehaga hōrōma Lowalangima, ba ena'ō [ifoeli] ibe'e chōma wa'aoeri ma'ifoe, ba wa'a- 9 sawoejoema andre. Noa sa sawoe-joe ndra'aga, ba no lō'ō zoei ni'erogō Lowalangima ja'aga, ba wa'a-sawoejoema andre, noa sa ibe'e faloecha wa'ahachō dōdō razo Weresia ndra'aga, ba no tobali la'o-rifi ndra'aga, ba wolaoe osali Lowalangima andrō, ba ba wanga'a-zōchi adedoelania, ba ba wolaoe nahiamba danō mado Joeda ba ba Jeroezalema, nahia nikōlini ōli 10 kara. Ba ija'e, ja'oegō Lowalangima, hadia niwā'ōma ba da'ō? 11 Me no ma'erogō goroisamō, nifabe'e'ōmō chōma ba genonimō andrō, sama'ele'ō andrō, me ōmane: Tanō andrō, niroegimi dania, ba wangochōgō ja'ia, ba no tanō si ra'ira iō, bōrō wa'ara'ira'iō niha ba danō andrō, sogoro ita andrō chōra, ni-hōnara ba danō ma'asagōrō, ba wa'ara'ira'iōra andrō. (*Moz. II. 18, 12*) 25). Ba bōi mibe'e ba nonora matoea nonomi alawe, ba bōi mihalō oemōnōmi nonora alawe, ba bōi mitolo ira ba wangaloei fa'ohahaoe dōdōra ba sohare ira, gōtōgōtō wa'ara dania, ena'ō ja'ami zabōlō 13 ba, ena'ō mi'aga'aga zi sōchi ba danō, ba ena'ō lō mamalōmalō, ondrōitami ba nga'ōtōmi mitooe. (*Moz. V. 23, 6*). Ba ba zi no gōna ndra'aga, fefoe, ba mboeaboeama andrō si lō sōchi ba ba horōma andrō, si no eboea — ba noa na ū'osilōmilagō ōsa, lalōma andrō, ja'oegō, Lowalangima, ba noa na ūtehe chōma, tosai zi manō —, ba 14 hadia, mafoeli masawō goroisamō, ba wambambatōsa ba niha andrō, si no to'ōlō ba zogoro ita andrō? Ba hadia, lō ūhori ena'ō ndra'aga, ba wōnoemō, irege lō'ō sa'ae si tosai, ba irege lō fangorifi sa'ae? He Jehowa, Lowalangi Ndraono 15 Gizeraēli, no satoelō ndra'oegō; ba no si tosai ndra'aga, saoeri, ma'ōchō: Ja'e ndra'aga, fōnaoe, ba horōma andrō; bōrō da'ō, wa tabai mataha wōnoemō!" (*Sin. 143, 2*).
- FAZA 10.
- I. Laŵa'ō wangehao satoea. II. Lafaboe'oe niha sato fefoe, la'efā'ō ndrōngare andrō, niha baero. III. Lafaloea wangefā'ō.
- I. Ba me imanō wangandrō 1 Esera, me mege'ege ia, wangomba-chā horō andrō, me no ifalōgōe tooe ia ba danō, ba no ato sibai zowoelo chōnia Iraono Gizerāēli, ira matoea ba ira alawe ba iraono, oi sa sege'ege sibai niha sato [gōi]. Ba hoemedē Zechania, ono Jehiēli, ma'oewoe Gelama, imane chō Gesera: No molalō ndra'aga chō Lowalangida, me no mahalō ndra alawe bō'ō, ba niha ba danō; ba so zoei na dōtōnafō ba Ndraono Gizerāēli, ba da'ō. Ba datafaboe'oe chō Lowalangida, tatibō'ō ndra alawe andrō fefoe, fabaja onora, dali niwā'ō zochō ja'o, awō niwā'ō zangata'oefi oroisa Lowalangida andrō; oroisā ni'o'ō. Faoso, chōoe mangawoeli hoehoeo andrō, ba matolo'ō; abe'e'ō dōdōoe ba laboe! Ba maoso Gesera, ba ibe'e ba hō- 2 3 4 5

- 6      loe zatoea gere ba satoea Nono  
Lewi ba satoea Ndraono Gizeraëli  
fefoe, ba wolo'ō da'ō; ba mōi ira  
ba hōloe. Ba mofanō Gesera, irōi  
nahania andrō, fōna gosali Lowa-  
langi, mōi ia ba mbate'e Johanano  
andrō, ono Geliasibi. Ba da'ō mōrō  
ia, lō manga ia ba lō ibadee nida-  
nō; me no aboe dōdōnia ba horō  
zangawoeli andrō.
- 7      II. Ba lafakaoni'ō mado Joeda  
ba banoea Jeroezalema, awō dozi  
si no mangawoeli moroi ba ni'o-  
loi'ō ja'ira mege, enāl awoeloi  
ira ba Jeroezalema. Ba si lō so, na  
no aefa doea wongi. si lō molo'ō  
niwa'ō zatoea ba salawa, ba labe'e  
balazo gosali zi so chōnia, fefoe,  
ba ja'ia, ba ni'efa'ō banoea zanga-  
woeli andrō. Ba owoelo ndra matoea  
mado Joeda ba mado Mbenijami  
fefoe, ba Jeroezalema, me no aefa  
doea wongi; ba zi doea woele ba  
mbawā si siwa. Ba no doemadao  
niha sato fefoe ba golajama, fōna  
gosali Lowalangi, manizinizi ira,  
bōrō hoehoeo andrō ba he teoe.
- 10     Ba maoso Gesera ere, ba imane  
chōra: No molalō ami, no mihalō  
ndra alawe bō'ō, ba wonōnō na  
horō Ndraono Gizeraëli. (*Moz. V.*)
- 11     7, 3). Ba mitehe iada'e [horōmi],  
chō Jehowa Lowalangi ndra toeami,  
ba mi'o'ō zomasi ia, wamabali ja'a-  
mi ba niha ba danō ba ba ndra
- 12     alawe bō'ō andrō. Ba latema linia  
niha sato fefoe, eboea lira, lamane:
- 13     Ja'itōrō niwa'ōoe! Ba nihá, ba no  
ato, ba no baŵa deoe, tobali tebai  
baero manō so ita; ba tengā gōi  
ha ma'ōma'ōchō ba tengā ha doea  
ngaloeo wangasaiwai hoehoeo andre,  
me no oja ngawalō lalōda nifatoenō.
- 14     Ba alacha lahoehoe'ō satoeada, sa-  
lahi zato, ba banoeada fefoe, si no  
mangai ira alawe bō'ō, ba acha la-  
fa'aso'aso ira ba ginōtō niwa'ō chō-  
ra, awō zatoea ba awō zangoehoe-  
koe ba mbanoeara, irege alō wōnōe  
Lowalangida chōda, ba golalōwā
- andrō. Ba ha Jonata, ono Gaza- 15  
heli ba Jehasia, ono Dikiwa, zama-  
daō da'ō; ba si fa'awō chōra, ba  
Mesuela ba Sabata'i, Ono Lewi.
- III. Ba la'o'ō da'ō si no ma- 16  
ngawoeli moroi ba ni'olo'i'ō ja'ira  
mege. Ba itoetoejoe chōnia niha  
Esera ere, hōgō ngafoera andrō, oi  
nitōtōi tōi, ba faloecha ira, ba zi  
samboea desa'a ba mbaŵa si foeloe,  
ba wangoehoehoe'ō da'ō. Ba iroegi 17  
zi samboea desa'a ba mbaŵa si  
fōfōna, ba awai hoehoeo ba niha  
andrō fefoe. si no mangai ira alawe  
bō'ō. Ba da'e nga'ōtō gere, si no 18  
mangai ira alawe bō'ō: Ma'oewoe  
Jesoea, ono Josadaki, ba ma'oewoe  
dalifoesōnia: Ma'aseja ba Eliëzeri ba  
Jaribi ba Gedalia. Da'ō zondra'oe 19  
tanga ndra Esera, lafabe'oe lati-  
bo'ō ndra alawera andrō ba sageoe  
labe'e biribiri si matoea ūmōra ba  
lalōra andrō. Ba ma'oewoe Imeri, 20  
ba Hanani ba Sebadia. Ba ma'oewoe 21  
Harimi, ba Ma'aseja ba Elia ba  
Semaja ba Jehiēli ba Oesia. Ba 22  
ma'oewoe Wasoeri, ba Elijoënai ba  
Ma'aseja ba Sima'eli ba Netane'eli  
ba Josabada ba Eleasa. Ba Ono 23  
Lewi, ba Josabada ba Sime'i ba  
Kelaja — ja'ia Kelita andrō —  
ba Fetaja ba Joeda ba Eliëzeri.  
Ba sanoenō andrō, ba Eliasibi. Ba 24  
sanaro ba mbawandroehō, ba Sa-  
loemi ba Telemi ba Oeri. Ba Irao-  
no Gizeraëli sato: Ma'oewoe Wa-  
reō, ba Ramia ba Jisia ba Mala-  
chia ba Mijamini ba Eleazari ba  
Malachia ba Benaja. Ba ma'oewoe 26  
Gelama, ba Matania ba Sacharia  
ba Jehiēli ba Abidi ba Jeremoto  
ba Elia. Ba ma'oewoe Zatoe, ba 27  
Elijoënai ba Eliasibi ba Matania  
ba Jeremoto ba Sabada ba Asisa,  
Ba ma'oewoe Mbebai, ba Johanano 28  
ba Hanania ba Sabai ba Atalai.  
Ba ma'oewoe Mbani, ba Mesuela 29  
ba Maloecha ba Adaja ba Jasoebi  
ba Seala ba Jeramoto. Ba ma'o-  
woe Wahata-Moabi, ba Adena ba

- Kelala ba Benaja ba Ma'aseja ba Matania ba Besale'eli ba Binoei ba
- 31 Manase. Ba ma'oewoe Harimi. ba Eliözeri ba Jisia ba Malachia ba
- 32 Semaja ba Simeoni, ba Benijami
- 33 ba Maloecha ba Semaria. Ba ma'-oewoe Hasoemi, ba Matanai ba Ma tata ba Sabada ba Elifeleti ba Je-
- 34 remai ba Manase ba Sime'i. Ba ma'oewoe Mbani, ba Ma'adai ba
- 35 Ameramo ba Oeeli, ba Benaja ba
- 36 Bedia ba Keloehi ba Wania ba
- Meremoto ba Eliasibi ba Matania 37  
ba Matanai ba Ja'asai ba Bani ba 38  
Binoei ba Sime'i ba Selenia ba 39  
Natano ba Adaja ba Machanadabai 40  
ba Sasai ba Sarai ba Asare'eli ba 41  
Selemia ba Semaria ba Saloemi ba 42  
Amaria ba Josefo. Ba ma'oewoe 43  
Nebo, ba Je'eli ba Matitia ba Sa-  
bada ba Sebina ba Jada'i ba Joëli  
ba Benaja. Oi si no mangai ira 44  
alawe bō'ō da'ō, ba so zi no mo'-  
ono ōsa, ira alawe andrō.

## Soera NEHEMIA.

### FAZA 1.

I. Irongo wa'aboe dōdō mbanoea Jercezalema Nehemia. II. Fangadrōnia chō Lowalangi.

- 1 I. Hikaja chō Nehemia andrō, ono Hakalia. Me baŵa Kisilewi, dōfi si doea wceloe, me sodo ba gōdo ba Zoesa, (F. 2, 1), ba mōi chōgroe nachigoe Hanani, awō mādo Joeda ōsa. Ba me oesofoe chōra, he wisa ba niha Jehoeda saoeri andrō, si tosai ni'oloi'ō no, ba he
- 2 wisa ba Jeroezalema, ba lamane chōgroe : Si tosai andrō, si lō ahori ni'oloi'ō no, ba danō andrō, ba no noemana sibai ba no si tehawoe fa'aila, me no moedoedoegō gōli Jeroezalema ūli kara, ba me no moetoenoe mbawa gōli. (Raz II. 25, 10).
- 4 II. Ba me oerongo doeria andrō, ba moedadaodo tooe, mege'egedo ba mangarōngarōdo, mato doea wongi wa'ara ; ba mamoni ba gō ndra'o ba mangandrōngandrō ndra'o chō razo zoroego, oemane : „He
- 5 Jehowa, Lowalangi ba zoroego, Lo-

walangi seboea ba sata'oe ita, si lō mowoe'ai fawoe'oesa li fa'ahachō dōdō andrō ba zangomasi'ō ja'oegō ba ba zolo'ō oroisamō. (Dan. 9, 4). Be'e mbōrō dalingamō ba bokai hōrōoe, ena'ō ūrongo wangandrō genonioe andre, si lō oebato chōoe iada'e, bongi ma'ōchō, salah Ndraono Gizeräli, enonioe andrō, wango-mbacha chōoe horō Ndraono Gizeräli, horōma chōoe ; he ja'odo andre, ba ja'aga si samba omo, ba oi si no molalō chōoe. No tengə side'ide horōma chōoe, ba lō ni'o'ōma oroisamō, awō nifachoimō, awō hoekoemō andrō, niwa'ōoe chō genonioe Moze. Tōrō tōdōoe daroma limō andrō, niwa'ōoe, chō genonioe Moze, me ūmane : Na molalō ami, ba oefazaewe ami ba niha baero ! (Moz. V. 4, 27). Ba na mifalalini gera'erami, na mifoeli ami chōgroe, ba na mibe'e ba dōdōmi goroisagoe ba na mi'o'ō, ba he ba wondrege, ba gahe mbanoea so nifazawili andrō chōmi, ba oe'ozaragō zoei ira ba oe'oho mangawoeli ba danō andrō, nitoejoegoe, ba wamonahia

10 tōigoe ba da'ō. Noa sa atō enonioe  
ira ba banoeaoe, ni'orifimō mege,  
ba wa'abōlōoe andrō, tangaoe sabē'e  
11 andrō. He So'aja, be'e mbōrō da-  
lingaoe ba wangandrō genonioe a-  
ndre ba ba wangandrō genonioe  
sato, somasi mangata'ofi tōimō a-  
ndrō : tolo, ena'ō mofozoc nilaoe  
genonimō andre ma'ōchō, ba ena'ō  
faloecha ia wa'ahachō dōdō razo  
andrō !” Ba ja'odo, ba same'e jomo  
gō chō razo.

## FAZA 2.

I. Itehe chō Nehemia we'amōi  
ba Jeroezalema razo. II. Iroegi, ba  
me no aefa ifaigi, ba ifarooe dōdō  
zatoea, ba wangazōchi öli. III. Fa-  
oedoesa Zanabala andrō.

- 1 I. Ba me baŵa Nisana, me no  
aloea sara ambō doea woeloe fache  
razo Aretazasa, me so fōnania na-  
groe, ba oehalō nagoe andrō ba  
oe'oro'ō chō razo ba lō oefa'ilā'ō  
chōnia ena'ō, wa lō sōchisōchi dō-  
2 dōgoe. Ba imane chōgroe razo :  
Hana wa no afoesi mbawaoe, ba  
tenga sa atō sofōchō ndra'oegō.  
3 Ba ata'oe sibai ndra'o. Ba oemane  
chō razo : Ja anaoe manō noso razo !  
Hana wa lō afoesi mbawagoe, na  
no adoedoe mbanoea andrō, si so  
lewatō ndra toeagoe, ba na no a-  
4 chozi mbawa gōlinia ? Ba imane  
chōgroe razo : Ba hadia atō ni'a-  
ndrōoe ? Ba mangandrō ndra'o chō  
5 Lowalangi ba zoroego; ba awena  
oemane chō razo : Na atoelō chō  
razo, ba na si tola genonioe andre  
öwa'ō — : fa öfatenge ndra'o ba  
danō mado Joeda, ba mbanoea  
andrō, si so lewatō ndra toeagoe,  
6 ena'ō oefoeli oetaroe'ō. Ba imane  
chōgroe razo — no doemadao ba  
ngainia ngambatōnia — imane : Ha  
wa'ara ndra'oegō, na mō'i'ō, ha wa'-  
ara öfoeli'ō ? Tobali atoelō chō razo  
ifatenge ndra'odo ; ba oe'ötō chō-  
nia mbongi. (F. 5, 14). Ba oemane  
na chō razo : Na atoelō chō razo,

ba ndramoebe'e chōgroe zoera ba  
goemandroe ba danō andrō, jefo  
Oifarati, ena'ō bōi lataha ndra'o,  
balazi oeroegi danō mado Joeda,  
ba soera chō Gasafo andrō, samaig-  
gimaigi eoe ba gatoea chō razo,  
ena'ō ibe'e chōgroe geoe balo, boha  
mbawa gōli chōgroe ba mbawa gōli  
hati andrō, ba ngai gosali, ba so-  
goena ba gōli mbanoea ba ba no-  
mo andrō nahiagoe. Ba itehe chō-  
groe razo, me no itolodo tanga Lo-  
walangigoe, seboea tōdō chōgroe.

II. Ba me oeroegi ndra koema-  
ndroe ba danō jefo Oifarati, ba oe-  
be'e ba dangara zoera razo ; ba no  
ifatenge gōi goemandra ba si fa-  
koedo razo, awōgroe. Ba me larongo  
10 ira Sanabala, banoea Horono, To-  
bia enoni andrō, Iraono Gamoni,  
ba afōchō chōra, me no so zanolo  
Iraono Gizeräli, ena'ō ohahaoe dō-  
dōra. Ba oeroegi Jeroezalema, ba  
me nō tōloe bongi ndra'o ba da'ō,  
ba maoso ndra'o, oetōrō bongi, lō  
11 atotō nawōgroe, lō ni'ombacha'ōgroe  
ba niha bō'ō hadia nibe' Lowa-  
langigoe ba dōdōgroe fanologoe Je-  
roezalema, ba lō oe'ohé koedo, ha  
si sageoe andrō, ba zi fakoedo  
ndra'o. Ba oetōrō mbawa gōli ba  
12 ndraso, ba zi bongi, mitoee ba  
goembœe naga ba ba mbawa gōli  
golawoea ; ba oe'amaig'ō öli Jeroe-  
zalema si no abōcha, ba bawa gōli,  
si no achozi. Ba oesaŵa mbaŵa  
13 gōli ba mba'a ba baŵa razo ; ba  
lō'ō sa'ae naha gahe koedogoe, tebai  
itōrō, barōgroe. Ba oe'osisi mijawa  
14 ndraso, ba zi bongi, ba oe'amaig'ō  
öli. Ba ba mbawa gōli ba ndraso  
zoei oetōrō, wangawoeli mijomo.  
Ba satoea, ba lō la'ila, heza mōido,  
ba hadia danigoe, irege da'ō, ba lō  
15 ni'ombacha'ōgroe, he ba niha Je-  
hoeda [sato], ba he ba gere ba he  
ba zalaŵa ba he ba zatoea ba he  
ba dánō bō'ō fefoe, sohalōhalōwō.  
Ba oemane chōra : Mi'ilā wangaboe  
16 dōdō andrō chōda, me no adoedoe

- 17 Jeroezalema ba me no achozi mba-wa göli. Talaboe, ta'azöchi göli Jeroezalema, fa bōi sa'ae la'igi'igi'ō ita! Ba awena oe'ombacha'ō chōra, wa no itolodo tanga Lowalangigoe, si no eboea tōdō chōgoe, awō ni-wā'ō razo chōgoe. Ba lamane : Talaboe, talaoe! Ba la'abe'e'ō ira ba halōwō si sōchi andrō.
- 18 III. Ba me larongo da'ō ira Sanabala, banoea Horono, Tobia, enoni andrō, Iraono Gamoni ba Gessemi, Dawa Ara, ba la'o'aja ndra'aga, ma'iki ira chōma, ba lamane : Hadia da'ō chōmi, nilaoemi andrō?
- 19 Hadia, milawā razo? Ba oetema lira, oemane chōra : Lowalangi andrō ba zoroego zame'e mofozoe chōma dania; ba ja'aga, enoninia andre, ba malaoe, ma'azöchi. Ba ja'ami, ba tengə awō ami, lō tāna chōmi, ba tengə si lō olifoe mbanoea Jeroezalema dania ami.

## FAZA 3.

La'azöchi göli Jeroezalema ba alio tedooe.

- 1 Ba maoso Geliasibi ere seboea ba talifoesönia ere andrō, ba lalaoe mbawa göli mbiribiri andrō. Ba la'amoni'ō ba labē'e lagönia. Ba latohoegō, iroegi malige Hamea andrō, ba la'amoni'ō da'ō göli, ba latohoegō, iroegi malige Hanane'eli.
- 2 (Jer. 31, 38). Ba sohalōwō ba ngaira, ba banoea Jericho. Ba ba ngai da'ō, ba Soekoeri, ono Imeri. Ba bawa göli gi'a, ba banoea Zana'a zolaoe; labē'e mboha ba lafa'anō lagō, awō lazi, ba si no amaedola
- 3 mboeatō. Ba sangazöchi ba ngai da'ō, ba no Meremoto, ono Goeria ono Hakosi, ba ba ngai da'ō, ba Mesoela, ono Mberechia ono Mesesabe'eli. Ba ba ngai da'ō, ba Sadoki,
- 4 ono Mba'ana. Ba ba ngai da'ō, ba banoea Dekoa; ba salawāra, ba lō la'o'ō niwā'ō zamatörō ja'ira. Ba sangazöchi bawa göli ba mbanoea
- 5 satoea, ba Jojada, ono Wasea, ba

Mesoela, ono Mbesodia, labē'e mbo-ha ba lafa'anō lagō, awō lazi ba si no amaedola mboeatō. Ba ba ngai da'ō, ba Melatia, banoea Gibeona, ba Jadomo, banoea Meronoti, awō mbanoea Gibeona andrō, awō mbanoea Misefa, amatöröwa goemandroe ba danō ba zi tambai Oifarati tānō andre. Ba ba zi tambai da'ō, ba Oesieli zangazöchi, ono Haraja, awō doeka gana'a andrō. Ba ba ngai da'ō, ba Hanania toeka daloedaloe nifalemba; la'azöchi [gölli] Jeroezalema, iroegi göli sawe'e-we'e andrō. Ba ba ngai da'ō, ba Refaja zangazöchi, ono Hoeri, satoea zi matonga mbanoea Jeroezalema. Ba ba ngai da'ō, ba Jedaja, ono Haroemafa, ba gamaoedoe nomonia. Ba ba ngai da'ō, ba Hatoesi, ono Hasabeneja. Ba sandroro 11 lahaogō Malachia, ono Harimi ba Hasoebi, ono Wahata-Moabi, fabaja malige danoeri andrō. Ba ba ngai da'ō, ba Saloemi, ono Halohé, satoea zi matonga mbanoea Jeroezalema — ja'ia ba ononia alawe. Ba bawa göli ba ndraso, ba Hanoeni zolaoe, awō mbanoea Zanoa, lafasindro ba fa'anō lagō, awō lazi ba si no amaedola mboeatō, ba latohoegō wangazöchi öli, 1000 hela, iroegi mbawa göli golawoea. Ba bawa göli golawoea andrō, ba Malachia zangazöchi, anō Rechabi, satoea mbanoea Mbeti Cheremi; ifasindro ba ifa'anō lagō, awō lazi ba si no amaedola mboeatō. Ba bawa göli ba mba'a, ba Saloeni zangazöchi, ono Choli-Hose, satoea mbanoea Misefa — ifasindro ba ifosagō ba ifa'anō lagō, awō lazi ba si no amaedola mboeatō —, ba itohoegō wangazöchi öli ba zinga mbaŵa ba noeloe hele, ba kaboe razo, ba iroegi nibosi andrō, moroi jaŵa ba mbanoea Dawido. (Raz. II. 20, 20). Ba tohoetohoe da'ō, ba Nehemia zangazöchi, ono Gasiboeki, satoea zi matonga mbanoea Mbetisoeri, iroegi

- ba gamaoedoe lewatō Dawido ba | zangazōchi; ba gamaoedoe nomonia  
iroegi mbaŵa andrō, nifazōchi, ba ilaoe zamōsana. Ba ba ngai da'ō 29  
17 iroegi nomo zaradadoe andrō. Ba ba zi tambai da'ō, ba Ono Lewi, | ba Sadoki, ono Imeri, ba gamaoedoe  
Rehoemi, ono Mbani [zolohe ja'ira]. nomonia. Ba ba zi tambai da'ō,  
Ba ba ngai da'ō, ba Hasabia, satoea | ba Semaja, ono Zechania, sanaro  
zi matonga mbanoea Gegila, ba mbawa gōli tānō ba gatoemboe-  
18 nifachoi ba mbanoeara lalaoe. Ba cha loeo. Ba ba ngai da'ō, ba Ha- | 30  
ba zi tambai da'ō, ba iwara. Bawai, ono Henedada, satoea zi ma- | nania, ono Zelemia ba Hanoeni,  
19 tonga mbanoea Gegila [zolohe]. Ba ono Zalafi, lima moroi ba zi a'a, | sandroro zoei. Ba ba ngai da'ō, ba  
ba ngairā, ba Ezeri, ono Jesoea, | Mesoela, ono Mberechia, ba gamaoe-  
satoea mbanoea Misefa, sandroro | doe mbate'enia. Ba ba zi tambai 31  
gōi lalaoe, ba gamaoedoe lala mi- | da'ō, ba Malachia andrō, toeka ga-  
jaŵa ba nomo wangōna ba watali- | na'a, iroegi nomo zangai halōwō  
20 nga. (*Nga'ōt. II. 26, 9*). Ba ba zi | ba gosali, ba ba ngai da'ō, ba solafo,  
tambai da'ō, mijāwa ba hili, ba | ba gamaoedoe mbawa gōli Mifika-  
Baroechi, ono Zabai, sandroro gōi, | kada, ba iroegi ba gamaoedoe mba-  
i'otarai watalinga, iroegi gamaoedoe | te'e andrō ba zi sagōtō, ba wata-  
mbawandrechō nomo Geliasibi ere | linga. Ba ba gotaloea da'ō mbawa 32  
21 seboea. Ba ba ngai da'ō, ba Mer- | gōli mbiribiri, ba toeka gana'a gōi  
moto, ono Goeria ono Hakosi, sa- | ba solafo zangazōchi.  
ndroro gōi, i'otarai ba gamaoedoe  
22 mbawandrechō nomo Geliasibi, iroe- | FAZA 4.  
gi ba hambo nomonia. Ba ba ngai | I. Fa'edoesa Ndrawa Zamaria  
23 da'ō, ba ere, banoea ba zalo'o. Ba | ba niha Jehoeda. II. Mangarō niha  
ba ngai da'ō, ba Benijami ba Ha- | Jehoeda wanchoegō fanga'azōchi öli.  
soebi, ba gamaoedoe nomora. Ba |  
24 ba ngai da'ō, ba Asaria, ono Ma'a- | I. Ba me irongo Sanabala la'a'-  
seja ono Ganania, ba ngai nomo- | azōchi gōli, ba mofōnoe ia ba abao  
25 nia. Ba ba zi tambai da'ō, ba Bi- | sibai dōdōnia. Ba i'igi'igi'ō niha  
noei, ono Henadada, sandroro gōi, | Jehoeda. Imane, ba zi so talifeo-  
i'otarai nomo Gasaria, iroegi wa- | sōnia, awō zabōlō Ndrawa Zamaria :  
26 linga andrō ba sanalinga si'oe. Ba „Hadia nilaoe niha Jehoeda samomō  
Falala, ono Oesai, ba ba gamaoedoe andrō ? Hadia, lafoeli labōhōli da-  
watalinga andrō ba ba gamaoedoe | nia ? Hadia, mame'e soemange ira  
malige tānō jaŵa, si no tedooe mo- | dania ? Hadia, la'asiwai ma'ōchō ?  
roi ba gōdo razo, si fadore ba goe- | Hadia, lafoeli lafahalō gara adoe-  
roenga. Ba ba ngai da'ō, ba Fedaja, | doela andrō, si no fabali ba galitō?"  
26 ono Wareo. (*Jer. 32, 2*). Ba sangai | Ba no so ba ngainia Dobia andrō,  
halōwō ba gosali, enoni andrō, ba | Iraono Gamoni, ba imane da'ō :  
Gofeli andrō so nomora, iroegi | „Alacha lalaoe, ba na mōi jaŵa  
ba gamaoedoe mbawa gōli ba ni- | nasoe, ba adoedoe gōli kara andrō  
danō, tānō ba gatoemboecha loeo | chōra ibe'e !" Fondrondrongo, ja'-  
ba iroegi malige si no tedooe andrō. | oegō Lowalangima, he wisa wa lō  
27 (*Nga'ōt. II. 27, 3*). Ba ba zi tambai | ba dōdō niha bō'ō ndra'aga ! Be'e  
da'ō, ba banoea Dekoa zoei, sandroro | mangawoeli ba hoeloera wango'ajara  
tō, ba gamaoedoe malige si no te- | andrō, ba be'e ni'olo'iō ba danō  
doee, ba iroegi gōli Gofeli andrō. | bō'ō ira, ba be'e niraboe zi so chōra.  
28 Ba jaŵa mbawa gōli koedo, ba ere | Bōi baloegō lalōra, ba bōi boenoe  
[ba zoera] horōra, fōnamō ; me no | ba andrō wōnoemō, ba zanche za-  
36

- 6 ngazōchi öli andrō! Ba sanga-zōchi öli ndra'aga, ba tedoeħō gōli, ma'asara, iroegi zi matonga wa'a-laŵania, ba no owōlō'ölō sibai niha satoe, ba la'iagō foeri mado Joeda sato, sohalōwō ba gōli. Ba sonoro 17 andrō, ba no mangaró; lahalō-halō halōwōra tangara si sara, ba si sara, ba solohe toho. Ba sa-ma'anō kara, ba dozi no labē'e ba lōwilōwira zi'ölira, ba lafa'anō'anō gara; ba ba ngaigoe so zolaoe to-rofe. Ba oemane ba zalaŵa ba ba 18 zatoea, ba ba zato: Halōwōda, ba no eboea ba no ebolo zi so ita, ba tobali si no moezaewe ita, ba gōli, no arōoe gotaloeada. Ba heza mi-rongo li dorofe, ba da'ō mi'woeloil ami chōma; Lowalangida dania zi fasōndra, salahida. (*Moz. II. 14, 14. Moz. V. 1, 30*). Ba mahalōhalō 21 halōwōma ba gōli, ba si matonga, ba solohe toho, i'otarai wa'amoloeo ba iroegi oroma ndrōfi. Ba oemane 22 gōi ba niha sato, me loeo da'ō: Dozi ami, ba ba Jeroezalema mōrō ami, awō ngoningonimi, ena'ō sanaro ba zi bongi chōda da'ō, ba ba zi ma'ōchō, ba ba wangazōchi öli. Ba lō'ō manō maheta noecha-ma, he ja'o, ba he talifoesōgoe, ba he ono matoea andrō chōgōe, ba he sanaro andrō, si so barō mbawagoe; ba dozi ndra'aga, ba si so fangōna ba gambōlō.
- 9 II. Ba mangandrō ndra'aga chō Lowalangima, ba bongi ma'ōchō mafataro zanaro, ba chorā andrō, 10 fa'ata'oema ira. Ba lamane mado Joeda: Erege dōdō zana'oe andrō, me no abōlō fahōna gadoedoela, ba tobali tebai ma'azōchi gōli andrō. 11 Ba lamane oedoema andrō: Alacha lō larongo ba alacha lō la'ilā, irege no taroegi bacha hoenōra, ba ta'ō'ötō 12 ira ba tebato halōwō tabe'e! Ba me so niha Jehoeda, banoea sahatō chō-ra, me no mato mewoeloe laŵa'ō chō-ma, dozi banoea: Lō tola lō mifoeli 13 ami chōma! ba oefataro niha, sawoe-sawē, ba zahōndrō tanō, ba gero gōli, ba mbandra, sangarō, si'öli 14 ba toho ba fana. Ba oefaiġi; ba maoso ndra'o ba oemane ba zalaŵa ba ba zatoea ba ba niha sato: Bōi mi'ata'oefi ira. Mitōrō tōdōmi zochō ja'ita, si no eboea ba sata'oe niha, ba milaoe fasōndra, ba wan-gorifi talifoesōmi ba iraonomi, matoea ba alawe, ba fo'omomi; ba omomi mifatooetooe tōdōmi (*Moz. 15 V. 20, 3*). Ba me larongo oedoema andrō, no terongo chōma ba no aechoe ba wa lō boto dōdōra andrō ibe'e Lowalangi, ba tola mangawoeli ba gōli ndra'aga fefoce ba tola ifaaiġi halōwōnia zamōsana. (*Joh. 16 5, 12*). Ba i'otarai loeo da'ō, ba ha si matonga nono matoea andrō chōgōe zohalōwō ba gōli; ba si matonga, ba solohe si'öli ba toho ba baloese ba fana ba õrōba, ba
- 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24 25 26 27 28 29 30 31 32 33 34 35 36 37 38 39 40 41 42 43 44 45 46 47 48 49 50 51 52 53 54 55 56 57 58 59 60 61 62 63 64 65 66 67 68 69 70 71 72 73 74 75 76 77 78 79 80 81 82 83 84 85 86 87 88 89 90 91 92 93 94 95 96 97 98 99 100

## FAZA 5.

I. Mangarōngarō niha sato ba wamakao zalaŵa ja'ira. Itolo ira Nehemia. II. Lō i'andrō mbalazonia Nehemia.

- I. Ba mangarōngarō sibai niha sato, awō wo'omora, ba iwara andrō, niha Jehoeda. So zangoema'ō: Iraonoma matoea ba iraonoma ala-we, ba mabe'e gade; ndramoeħaġi chōma wache, ena'ō manga ndra'aga ba ena'ō aċeriga! Ba so gōi zangoema'ō: Nowima ba kaboe nagoe chōma, ba omoma, ba mabe'e gade; ba ndramoeħaġi chōma wache, ba lofo andre! (*Moz. I. 47, 20*). Ba so gōi zangoema'ō: No mabe'e gade mbenoeama, awō kaboe nagoe chō-

- ma, ba wamalali kefe, ōmōma beo  
5 ba zalaŵa. Ba ija'e, ba he ū'a'e  
no faoma ira mbotoma mboto dali-  
lifoesōma andrō, awō wa no faoma  
ira ndraonomia ndraonora, ba ma-  
loeloe zoci sawoejoe ndraonomia ma-  
toea, fabaja iraonoma alawe; noa  
6 sa tobali sawoejoe nonoma alawe  
ōsa. Ba no tebai matimba da'ō, me  
noa sa atō niha bō'ō zochō benoe-  
ama, awō kaboe nagoe chōma. Ba  
mofōnoe sibai ndra'o, me oerongo  
wangarōngarōra, awō niŵa'ōra a-  
ndrō. Ba oe'era'era tōdōgōe; ba  
7 oetegoe zalaŵa ba satoea, oemane  
chōra : Hadia, sangeboea hare ami,  
na mibe'e nifalali ba nawōmi? Ba  
8 oelaoe waloechata seboea ba chōra  
andrō, (*Moz. II. 22, 23*), ba oemane  
chōra : Ja'aga, ba no mahōli dali-  
fosesōda niha Jehoeda andrō, si no  
moe'amawa ba niha baero, ndrege  
nisōndrama lala. Ba ja'ami, ba sa-  
mawa talifoesōmi na'i ami, ena'ō  
9 te'amawa ira chōda? Ba lō hedehe-  
dera, tebai latema ligoe. (*Moz. III.*  
25, 48). Ba oemane : Si lō sōchi  
wolaoemi andrō ! Hadia, tengā sa-  
ngata'oei Lowalangida ami ena'ō,  
10 ba nilaoemi andrō, bōrō wango'aja  
niha baero andrō, oedoeda? Ba ja'ō  
ba ira talifoesōgōe ba ono matoea  
andrō chōgōe, ba no mabe'e nifa-  
lali chōra gana'a ba fache; ba ala-  
cha lō tasoegi zoegilōda andrō.  
11 Ma'ōchō andre mifoeli chōra mbe-  
noeara ba kaboe nagoe chōra ba  
kaboe zai ba omora, ba bōi sa'ae  
misoegi mibe'emī nifalali chōra, a-  
na'a ba fache ba agoe ba fanicha.  
12 Ba lamane : Mafoeli, ba lō'ō sa'ae  
masoegi ira; ma'o'ō zomasi ndra'-  
oegō. Ba oefakaoni'ō gere, ba oebe'e  
ba hōlōe ira, wa la'o'ō niŵa'ōgōe.  
13 Ba oe'anotogō mbaroegoe ba doto-  
gōe ba oemane : Ja'imane Lowal-  
angi wanimbā dozi si falimo ba ni-  
faboe'era andrō, jamoetimba ira  
baomora ba ba zi so chōra, ba  
ni'anotogō ira si manō gōi, balazi

lō ōsi sa'ae ! Ba lamane niha sato  
fefoe: Ja doe hoe ! ba lasoeno Jeho-  
wa. Ba la'o'ō da'ō no mege sato.  
II. Ba i'otarai loeo da'ō, me tef-  
tarō ndra'o amaedola goemandroe  
ba danō mado Joeda — i'otarai  
ndrōfi si 20, iroegi ndrōfi si 32 chō  
razo Aretazasa, mewelendroea fache  
wa'ara — ba lō ni'agoe ō goema-  
ndroe, awō ndra talifoesōgōe, he 15  
ū'a'e no lafo'ōmō niha sato koe-  
mandroe fōna, fōnagoe, 40 roefia  
ma'ōchō, bōli gōra roti ba bōli gō-  
ra agoe; ba no lafakao niha sato  
ono matoea andrō chōra. Ba tenga  
si manō wolaoegoe, fa'ata'oegoe Lo-  
walangi. Ba he ba wangazōchi ōli 16  
andre, ba no mohalōhalōwō gōi  
ndra'odo, ba lō'ō sa ni'ōlima be-  
noea; ba ono matoea andrō chōgōe,  
ba no ahori so, ba halōwō andrō. Ba 17  
chōgōe mangamanga niha Jehoeda  
andrō, he satoea andrō, otoe a lima  
woeloe, ba he si mōi chōma, ba-  
noea niha baero, si tefasoei ja'aga.  
Ba hadia nihalōhalō, ōra siroegi 18  
ma'ōchō — sagesageoe zaŵi si ma-  
toea ba ōnō ōnō nga'eoe mbiribiri  
nitotoejoe ba hadia ia wofo —, ba  
ja'o zanaha, ba foeloefoeloe bongi,  
ba hadia ia ngawalō nagoe, ni'oja'ō.  
Ba ba da'ō fefoe, ba lō oewā'ō ōgōe  
gō goemandroe, me no abe'e rodi  
ba niha sato. Bōi olifoegō'ō ndra'o, 19  
ja'oegō Lowalangigoe, ba nitologoe  
niha andre, fefoe, ba wolohe ba zi  
sōchi badia ia chōgōe !

## FAZA 6.

I. Tebai labe'e te'ala Nehemia  
oedoenia andrō. II. Awai gōli.

Ba me terongo chō ndra Sana-  
bala, Tobia, Gesemi Dawa Ara, ba  
ba noedoema bō'ō andrō, wa no  
oe'azōchi gōli ba lō sadoedoae sa'ae —  
he ū'a'e lō'ō na moefa'anō lagō mba-  
wa gōli, iroegi loeo da'ō —, ba la-  
fatenge chōgōe ira Sanabala Gesemi,  
lamane chōgōe : Taboe, ena'ō faloe-  
cha ita ba mbanoea heza, ba ndraso

- 3 Gono ! Ba tōdōra, ba si lō sōchi | latandrawaisi ndra'odo. Bōi olifoegō 14  
lalaoe chōgoe (*Nga'ōt. I. 8, 12*). Ba oefatenge zinenge chōra, oemanē : Eboea sibai halōwōgoe, ba tebai mōido mitooe chōmi. Tebai terōi halōwō, fa oebōhōi ena'ō, ba we'a-
- 4 mōi mitooe chōmi. Ba mendrōfa lafatenge chōgoe, si manōmanō, ba oemanōmanō gōi chōra, Ba samoeza tō ifatenge chōgoe Sanabala, melima mōi da'ō, enoninia ifatenge, sagōrō zoera ba dangania, soera si
- 5 6 lō lōwōlōwō. Imane ba zoera andrō : No tetoeria ba niha baero, ba iwa'ō gōi Gasimoe : Tōdōoe ba tōdō niha Jehoeda, ba edōna molaŵa ami, andrō halōhalōwōoe wangazōchi ōli, ba ena'ō tobali razora ndra'oegō ; so-
- 7 roma ba da'ō fefoe. Ba noa gōi ūfataro zama'ele'ō lawā'ō, ena'ō lato-lo'ō we'aō ba Jeroezalema : Razo mado Joeda ia ! Ba irongo dania doeria da'ō razo. Andrō taboc, ena'ō
- 8 faloecha ita ! Ba oefoeli oefatenge chōnia, oemanē : Faja manō ni-wā'ōoe andrō, nifachaimō da'ō tō-
- 9 dōoe. Dozi ira sa, ba no sameta'oe ja'aga ena'ō, lamane dōdōra : Atata dania dangara ba labōhōli wangazōchi ōli, ba tobali lō awai. Andrō abe'e'ō dangagoe ! [oemanō wang-
- 10 ndrō]. Ba mōido jomo chō Zemaja, ono Delaja ono Mehetabe'eli, me no jomo manō sosō ia. Ba imane : Tafao ba gosali Lowalangi, ba ni'amoni'ō, ba takoesi mbawandroehōnia, so sa dania zi mōi mamoenoe ja'oegō, ba zi bongi so ira, ba wa-
- 11 moenoe ja'oegō ! Ba oemanē : Hadia, soloi niha si mane ja'odo ? Ba hadia, tola mōi ita bacha ba gosali, ja'itā andre, si lō mate ita? lō mōido
- 12 bacha ba da'ō. Aboto sa'ae ba dōdōgoe, tengə Lowalangi zamatenge ja'ia ; me no Tobia ba Sanabala zangoni ja'ia, andrō wa mama'ele'ō
- 13 ia ba chōgoe. Ba da'ō danira wagnoni ja'ia : ena'ō ata'os ndra'o, ba ena'ō oehalō horōgoe wolaoe da'ō, ba wamatoee ja'o dania, ena'ō la'ilā
- latandrawaisi ndra'odo. Bōi olifoegō, ja'oegō Lowalangigoe, ndra To-ba Sanabala, ba nilaoera andrō ; ba sama'ele'ō ira alawe andrō, Noadia, awō zama'ele'ō bō'ō andrō, sameta'oe ja'o mena'ō !
- II. Ba awai gōli ba zi doea 15 woeloe a lima ba mbaŵa Eloeli, 52 wongi wa'ara. Ba me larongo da'ō 16 oedoema andrō fefoe, ba ihawoei fa'ata'oe niha baero fefoe, si tefasoei ja'aga, ariri sibai ira wamaigira, ba aboto sa'ae ba dōdōra, wa no moroi ba wanolo Lowalangima, wa no awai gōli andrō, Ba oja gōi 17 lafa'ohe'ō soera chō Dobia salawa mado Joeda me loeo da'ō, ba oja gōi ifa'ohe'ō chōra Tobia. Me no 18 ato mado Joeda, si no mōi ba hōloe chōnia, me no oemōnō Zechania, ono Ara, ia, ba me oemōnō Mesoela, ono Mberechia, nononia Johanano. Ba ladoenōdoenō gōi chōgoe dōdōnia si sōchi, ba lafoelifeeli chōnia ni-wā'ōgoe ; ba soera ifa'ohe'ō Tobia, ba wameta'oe ja'o.
- FAZA 7.
- I. Ifataro zanaro banoea Nehemia. II. Fangofaja sangaweli andrō. III. Boeala zatoea, balazo gosali.
- I. Ba me no moe'azōchi gōli, 1 ba oefa'anō lagō mbawa gōli, ba tefataro zanaro ba mbawa gōli ba sanoenō ba Ono Lewi. Ba banoea 2 Jeroezalema, ba oebe'e barō mbawa ndra achigoe Hanani Hanania koe-mandra ba hati, me no niha si fadoe-hoe dōdōda ba sangata'oefi Lowalangi [Hanania] ; lō ato wamaedonia. Ba oebe'e li chōra, oemanē : Lō aōsō labokai mbawa gōli Jeroezalema ; balazi aoechoe zino. Ba ba 3 zi so zanaro na, ladoehō mbawa gōli, ba laiasi. Ba aefā da'ō, ba banoea Jeroezalema lafataro sanaro, ifaigi nahania zamōsana ba gamaedoe nomora. Ba banoea, ba no ebōeoa, no ebolo, ba niha, ba lō ato

5	sibai, ba so na nomo si lō moefoeli moetaroe'ō na. Ba ibe'e ba dōdō- goe Lowalangi oefaloecha'ō zalaŵa ba satoea, awō niha sato, ba wa- mazōchi soera nga'ōtō. Ba oesō- ndra zoera nga'ōtō zi fōfōna so moroi si tooe, si mané ba zoera andrō :	Ba banoea Nebo, ba 52. 33 Ba ma'oewoe Gelama si samōsa, 34 ba 1254.
6	II. Da'e mbanoea ba danō mado Joeda, si so moroi si tooe, moroi ba ni'olo'iō ja'ira, ni'olo'iō Neboe- kaneza, razo Mbabeli, si no mōi misi jawā ba Jeroezalema ba ba danō mado Joeda ; isaŵa mbanoeara za- mōsana, ( <i>Eser. 2</i> ) si fao chō ndra Seroebabeli, Jesoea, Nehemia, Asa- ria, Ra'amia, Nahemani, Marodo- chai. Bilisana, Misifereti, Bigewai, Nehoemi, Ba'ana. Fa'ato ndra ma- toea Ndraono Gizeraëli, ba	Ba ma'oewoe Harimi, ba 320. 35 Ba banoea Jericho, ba 345. 36 Ba banoea Lodo ba banoea Hadidi 37 ba banoea Gono, ba 721. Ba banoea Zena'a, ba 3930. 38 Ba ere : Ma'oewoe Jedaja si sawē 39 ndra Jesoea, ba 973.
7	Ma'oewoe Wareo, ba 2172. Ma'oewoe Zefatia, ba 372. Ma'oewoe Ara, ba 652. Ma'oewoe Wahata-Moabi, nga'ōtō ndra Jesoea Joabi, ba 2818. Ma'oewoe Gelama, ba 1254. Ma'oewoe Zatoe, ba 845. Ma'oewoe Zakai, ba 760. Ma'oewoe Mbinoei, ba 648. Ma'oewoe Mbebai, ba 628. Ma'oewoe Asigada, ba 2322. Ma'oewoe Gadonika, ba 667. Ma'oewoe Mbigewai, ba 2067. Ma'oewoe Gadino, ba 655. Ma'oewoe Gateri, banoea Hisikia, ba 98. Ma'oewoe Hasoemi, ba 328. Ma'oewoe Mbesai, ba 324. Ma'oewoe Harifo, ba 112. Ma'oewoe Gibeona, ba 95. Ba banoea Mbetilechema ba banoea Netofa, ba 188. Ba bancea Ganatoti, ba 128. Ba banoea Mbeti-Asimaweti, ba 42. Ba banoea Giriati-Jeari ba banoea Gafira ba banoea Mbe'eroti, ba 743. Ba banoea Rama ba banoea Geba, ba 631. Ba banoe Michimasi, ba 122. Ba banoea Mbetiëli ba banoea Ga'i, ba 123.	Ba ma'oewoe Imeri, ba 1052. 40 Ba ma'oewoe Wasoeri, ba 1247. 41 Ba ma'oewoe Harimi, ba 1017. 42 Ba Ono Lewi : Ma'cewoe ndra Je- soea Kadimiëli, nga'ōtō Hodeja, ba 74. Ba sanoenō : Ma'oewoe Ga- safo, ba 148. Ba sanaro ba mba- wandroehō : Ma'oewoe ndra Saloe- mi, Ateri, Talamono, Akoeboe, Hatita, Sobai, ba 138. Ba sangai 46 halōwō ba gosali : Ma'oewoe ndra Siha, Hasoefa, Taba'oto, Kero, Sia, 47 Fadona, Lebana, Hagaba, Salamai, 48 Hanano, Gideli, Gahara, 49 Reaja, Resino, Nekoda, 50 Gasama, Oesa, Fasea, 51 Besa'i. Ba ma'oewoe mbanoea Moini 52 andrō ba ma'oewoe mbanoea Nefisi. Ba ma'oewoe ndra Bakibokoe, Ha- 53 koefa, Harihoeri, Baseliti, Mehida, 54 Haresa, Barako, Sisera, Tema, 55 Nesia, Hatifa. 56 Ba ma'oewoe zawoejoe Zelomo a- 57 ndrō : Ma'oewoe ndra Sota'i Sofereti, Ferida, Ja'ala, Darako, Gideli, 58 Sefatia, Hatili, Fochereti-Hasibai, 59 Amoni ; sangai halōwō ba gosali, 60 fefoe, awō ma'oewoe zawoejoe Ze- lomo andrō, ba no 392. Ba da'e 61 na zi mōi mijawa gói, si oroi Deli-Mela ba Teli-Haresa ba Che- roebi ba Adono ba Imeri, si lō mangila ha niha doeara ba ha nga'- ōtō ira, na Iraono Gizeraëli ira, ba na tengə : Ma'oewoe ndra De- 62 laja, Tobia, Nekoda, 642 fefoe. Ba 63 ere : Ma'oewoe ndra Habaja, Ha- kosi, Barasilai andrō, si no mangai ono Mbarasilai, banoea Gileadi, ba si no moebe'e tōi tōi da'ō. La'- 64

aloaloei zoera nga'ōtō chōra da'ō, ba lō lasōndra, andrō wa lō tetehe  
 65 ere ira. Ba lō itehe chōra koemandroe soemange ni'amoni'ō sibai andrō, irege ifoeli so gerefaoe „Oerimi” ba „Toemimi” andrō.  
 66 (Eser. 2, 63). Ba ja'ira fefoe, ba no  
 67 42,360 niha, lō lai zawoejoe, ira matoea ba ira alawe, no 7337 da'ō; ba baero ō na, ba 245 zanoenō,  
 68 ira matoea ba ira alawe. Ba koedo chōra, ba 736, ba koedo kalide,  
 69 ba 245, ba ondra, ba 435, ba kallide, ba 6720.  
 70 III. Ba so ōsa, hōgō ngafē andrō, same'e saoha gōlōra, balazo gosali. Ibe'e koemandroe, balazo da'ō: ana'a, ba 1000 hoea balaki ba 50 wiga, ba wanefe, ba 30 nga'-  
 71 ūrō mbaroe gere. Ba nibe'e hōgō ngafē andrō ōsa, balazo da'ō, ba ana'a, ba 20,000 hoea balaki, ba  
 72 firō, ba 161,700 ba roefia. Ba nibe'e zato, ba ana'a, ba 20,000 hoea balaki ba firō, ba 147,000 ba roefia,  
 73 ba 67 nga'ōrō mbaroe gere. Ba oi ba mbanearea so ira, he ere ba he Ono Lewi ba he sanaro ba mbandroehō ba he sanoenō, awō niha sato ōsa, ba he sangai halōwō ba gosali ba Iraono Gizerāeli fefoe.

## FAZA 8.

I. Faloechata. Ibaso zoera goroisa Esera. II. I'o'ooe niha sato Nehemia, ba wangomoesi'ō tōdōra.  
 III. Lalaoe gowasa nose dahō geoe.

- 1 I. Ba me iroegi baŵa si fitoe, me no so ba mbanearea Ndrono Gizerāeli, ba owoelo niha sato hasara dōdō, ba golajama sebolo, fōnafōna mbawa gōli ba nidanō. Ba la'andrō chō Gesera sangila amachoita, ena'ō ihalō zoera goroisa andrō chō Moze, soera niŵa'ō Lowalangi ba Ndrono Gizerāeli.  
 2 Ba i'ohē zoera goroisa Esera ere, ba zi faloecha andrō, ira matoea ba ira alawe, awō dozi si biha tōdō, ba wamondrondrongo, ba zi
- samboea desa'a, ba mbaŵa si fitoe. (Nga'ōt. II. 34, 30). Ba ibaso, ba golajama andrō, fōnafōna mbawa gōli ba nidanō, i'otarai zi hoelō wongi, iroegi laloeo, ba zi so ira matoea ba ira alawe, awō zaboto ba dōdō sa'ae, ba lafondrondrongo Iraono Gizerāeli fefoe niŵa'ō ba zoera goroisa andrō. Ba ba harehare eoe jaŵa so Gesera sangila amachoita, harehare nifa-anōra nahania, ba ba ngainia so ndra Matitia. Sema, Anaja, Oeria, Hilikia, Ma'aseja, ba gambōlō; ba ba gaberania ba ira Fedaja, Mizaēli, Malachia, Hasoemi, Hasibadana, Sacharia, Mesoela. Ba ibokai zoera Esera, ba zanehe niha sato fefoe — no alaŵa nahania, moroi ba zi so niha sato fefoe —, ba me ibokai zoera, ba moezizio niha sato fefoe. Ba isoeno Jehowa, Lowalangi seboea, Esera, ba ladedema niha sato, lamane: Ja doehoe, ja doehoe! ba lafazāwa dangara ba da'ō ba lafaōndrō ira, ba lafalōgōe tooe ira ba danō, fōna Jehowa. Ba labotochi ba dōdō zato goroisa ira Jesoea, Bani, Serebia, Jamini, Akoeboe, Sabata'i, Hodia, Ma'aseja, Kelita, Asaria, Josabada, Hanano, Felaja, Ono Lewi andrō, ba si lō teboelō ba nahara niha sato. Ba lahaogō wombaso soera goroisa Lowalangi, ba labotochi geloeaha, ba tobali aboto ba dōdōra.
- II. Ba Nehemia koemandroe ba Esera ere, sangila amachoita, ba Ono Lewi andrō, samahaō niha, ba lamane ba niha sato fefoe: Baŵa ni'amoni'ō chō Lowalangimi Jehowa ma'ōchō; bōi mi'angarōngarō ba bōi mi'ege'ege! Noa sa mege'ege niha sato fefoe, me larongo daroma li, oroisa andrō. Ba imane 10 chōra: Mi'ae'e, mi'ā zatabō ba mibadoe zami, ba mifo'oeracha zilō'ō, me no baŵa ni'amoni'ō chō zochō ja'ita ma'ōchō. Andrō bōi aboe dōdomi, me no fangabe'eda wa'omoeso dō-

- dōda andrō ba chō Jehowa! (*Moz. I. 16, 11*). Ba larara gōi dōdō niha sato fefoe Ono Lewi, lamane: Mi-honogō ami, me no baŵa ni'amo-ni'ō ma'ōchō, andrō bōi aboe dōdō!
- 12 dōmi! Ba mōi manga ira fefoe, ba ba wama'ohe'ō oeracha ba nawōra; amaedola gowasa seboea lalaoe, someso dōdōra, noa sa latōngōni nibotochi ba dōdōra.
- 13 III. Ba mahemoloe ō, ba faloe-cha hōgō ngafatē zato fefoe ba ere ba Ono Lewi, chō Gesera sangila amachoita, ba wamondrongo na
- 14 taroma li, oroisa. Ba lasōndra ba zoera goroisa andrō, nifaŵa'ōgō Jehowa chō Moze, wa ose dahan geoe la'iagō Iraono Gizeraëli ba mbongi gowasa andrō, ba mbaŵa si fitoe, (*Moz. III. 23, 34*), awō wa labe'e li ba mbanoea misa chōra fefoe ba ba Jeroezalema, wa lamane: Mi'ae ba hili ba mihalō ndraha falō ba dahan falō ndroe'oe ba dahan malimbi ba boeloe nadroelo ba dahan geoe si fadege boeloe na, ba wolaoe ose dahan geoe,
- 16 dali nifachoi andrō. Ba mōi baero ira, lahalō ndraha geoe, ba labali'ō ose chōra; ba dete nomonia ilaoe zamōsana, ba ba golajama chōra, ba ba golajama gosali Lowalangi, ba ba golajama sebolo andrō, fōna-fōna mbawa gōli ba nidanō ba fōna-fōna mbawa gōli ba mado Ge-
- 17 feraji. Ba dozi niha, ha wa'ato ira, si no mangawoeli moroi ba ni'o-loi'ō ja'ira mege, ba solaoe ose dahan geoe ba ba da'ō la'iagō. Lō'ō sa nilaoe Ndraono Gizeraëli si manō, i'otarai loeo Josoea, ono Nocni, iroegi loeo da'ō; ba tobali omoeso sibai dōdōra. (*Nga'ōt. II. 34, 18*).
- 18 Ba la'erogō ma'ōchō wombasombaso soera goroisa Lowalangi, ha oega mbongi gowasa andrō. Ba fitoe bongi wa'ara lalaoe gowasa andrō, ba me loeo si wāloe, ba owoeloa seboea, dali nifachoi.

## FAZA 9.

I. Mangaloeloe ira chō Lowa-langi. II. Mangandrō fa'ahachō dōdō Lowalangi Nono Lewi. III. Lafoeli la'aro'ō wawoe'oesa li andrō.

- I. Ba ba zi doea woeloe a ūfa ba mbaŵa da'ō, ba owoelo Ndراونو Gизераëли, мамони ба го ira ba барое gonigoni mbaroera, ba no лалоев гавоегавоеве ba hōgōra. (*Jon. 3, 5*). Ba la'onagiō ira ba niha bō'ō fefoe nga'ōtō Ndراونо Gизераëли, ba so ira ba la'ombacha'ō horō, fabaja lalō ndra tocara mege. Ba moezizio ira ba nahara andrō, ba so zombaso soera goroisa Lowalangira Jehovah, matonga zi matonga loeo wa'ara, ba matonga zi matonga loeo gōi wa'ara wangombacha'ōra horōra, ba lafalōgoe tooe ira fōna Lowalangira Jehovah.
- II. Ba ba harehare andrō la'agō Ono Lewi, ira Jesoea, Bani, Kadimiëli, Sebania, Boeni, Serebia, Bani, Chenani, ba la'angarōfi li Lowalangira Jehovah, la'eboea'ō lira. Ba hoemedē Nono Lewi andrō, ira Jesoea, Bani, Kadimiëli, Hasabineja, Serebia, Hodia, Sebania, Fetaja, lamane: „Mifaoso, misoeno Jehovah, Lowalangimi, gōtōgōtō wa'ara? Ba nisoeno dōimō andrō, seboea toe-ria, si no manaloe'i fangandrō saoha gōlō fefoe, awō waneno! Ha ja'oegō, Jehovah; no ja'oegō zamazōchi banoea si jaŵa, banoea si jaŵa iroegi ba wondrege, awō ngahōnō andrō chōnia, ba tanō, awō nōsi goeli danō fefoe, ba asi, awō nosinia fefoe, ba oi ja'oegō zangorifi, ba no sangaloeloe chōoe ngahōnō andrō ba mbanoea si jaŵa. (*Moz. I. 1, 1. Moz. V. 10, 14. Sin. 146, 6*). No ja'oegō, Jehovah, Lowalangi, sanoejoe mege Aberamo, sangehetā ja'ia ba Goeri ba danō Galedaia, same'e tōinia Aberahamo andrō. (*Moz. I. 11, 31; 17, 5*). Ba me no ū'ila dōdōnia, wa no si tebai farōi

chōoe, ba no ūfaboe'oe sibai chōnia, ūbe'e ba ma'oewenia danō Ndراwa Gana'ana andrō ba tanō Ndراono Cheti ba tanō Ndراono Gamori ba tanō Ndراono Weresi ba tanō Ndراono Jeboesi ba tanō Ndراono Girigasi, ba no ūtōrō nifaboe'oemō, me no satoelō ndra'oegō. (*Moz. I. 9 15, 6; II. 7, 12, 7.*) Ba me ū'ilā wamakao ndra toeama ba danō Miseraji, ba fangarōngarōra ba mbewe nasi 10 zoechoe, (*Moz. II. 3, 7; 14, 10,*) ba ūlaoe zahōlihōli dōdō ba ila'ilā chō Wara'o ba ba genoninia fefoe ba ba mbanoea ba danōnia fefoe, me no ū'ilā, wa no lafakao ira [ndra toeama]; ba no ū'eboea'ō dōimō, 11 iroegi ma'ōchō andre. Ba asi, ba ūfabali fōnara, tobali latōrō daloe, abe'e lalara; ba solohi ja'ira, ba ūtibo'ō ba namō, hoelō gara, ba 12 zabōlō hooe. (*Moz. II. 15, 10.*) Ba ūfasao ira boto lawoeo na ma'ōchō ba boto galitō ba zi bongi, ba wo 13 hagaini lalara nitōrōra. Ba mōjōtooe, ba hili Zina'i, hoemedē ndra'oegō chōra, moroi ba zoroego, ūbe'e chōra hoekoe satoelō ba oroisa si ndroehoe; amachoita ba oroisa si sōchi ūbe'e chōra. (*Moz. II. 19, 20.*)

14 No ū'ombacha'ō chōra loeo sabato andrō chōoe, ni'amoni'ō, ba oroisa ba amachoita ba hoekoe ūfa'wā'ōgō 15 chōra chō genonioe Moze. Ba no ūbe'e chōra kooe moroi ba mbanoea si ja'wa, ba wa'olofora, ba idanō ūfangoemboe ba gara, me owōchi dōdōra. Ba no ū'ōwa'ō chōra we'amōi ba danō andre, ba wangochōgō ja'ia, nifaboe'oemō chōra, ūbe'e chōra, me ū'oro'ō dangaoe [ba wa'hōloesa]. (*Moz. II. 16, 15; 17, 6.*) Ba ira toeama, ba faja'wā ba no abe'e mbōrō doe'i, ba lō la'o'ō goroisamō 16 andrō. No techōra wamondrongo, ba lō itōrō tōdōra zahōlihōli dōdō andrō, nilaoemō chōra mege, manandro ira ba latoe joe zolohe ja'ira, ba wangawoeli ba wa'asawoejoe ba danō Miseraji. Ba no Lowalangi 17 somasi mame'e aefa horō ndra'oegō, ba seboea tōdō, ba sahachō tōdō ba sebolo tōdō, ba si fahōna fa'a-sōchi dōdō [ba niha] ba lō ni'erogōoe ja'ira. (*Moz. IV. 14, 4. Moz. II. 34, 6.*) Ba he me lafazōchi nono 18 zawī nifahele ba me lamane: Da'ō Lowalangimi, sangeheta ja'ami ba danō Miseraji mege, me la'abōlōgō wango'aja [ja'oegō], (*Moz. II. 32,*) ba no lō ni'erogōoe ja'ira ba danō 19 si mate, ba wa'ahachō dōdōoe andrō, si no eboea: lō saheta chōra mboto lawoeo andrō ba zi ma'ōchō, ba wamasao ja'ira ba lalara, ba he boto galitō andrō, ba zi bongi, ba wohagaini lalara, nitōrōra. Ba no 20 ūbe'e chōra Gehehamō andrō, si sōchi ba wamahaō ja'ira, ba lō ni'bōdaoe ba mbawara „mana“ andrō, ba no ūbe'e gōra idanō, na owōchi dōdōra. (*Moz. II. 11, 17.*) Ba no 21 ūrōrogō ira ba danō si mate, ūfa woeloe fache wa'ara, tobali lō ambō chōra hadia ia; lō sadoedoe noechara ba lō sabao gahera. (*Moz. V. 2, 7; 8, 4.*) Ba no ūbe'e chōra gamatōrōwā [niha bō'ō] ba soi [bō'ō]; ba no ūfaosa da'ō, ūhonogōi nola, ba la'ochōgō danō Zihona andrō, tanō razo Hesibona, ba tanō Ogi andrō, razo Mbazana. (*Moz. IV. 21, 21 b. t.*) Ba no ū'ojā'ō nga'ōtōra, 22 no timba ndrōfi ba mbanoea si ja'wa wa'oja ūbe'e, ba no ū'oe ba danō andrō nitōetoeroe tanōra, ba wango-chōgō ja'ia, dali nifaboe'oemō chō ndra toeara. Ba iraonora zondroegi, 23 ba la'ochōgō danō andrō, ba ūbe'e barō mbawara niha ba danō, Dawa Gana'ana andrō, ūbe'e ba dangara ira, he razora, ba he niha sato ba danō, ena'ō balazi manō ira, he lawisa chōra. Ba atoe'a ira ba mbanoea saro, ba la'ochōgō danō, satabō sinanō, fabaja omo niha, ba zi no fahōna ngawalō gamagama, ba he ba'a nichaoe ba kaboe nagoe ba kaboe zai ba eoe sowoea, wa'oja. Ba mangamanga ira, ba aboeso ba

- esolo, la'omoesoi'ō dōdōra ba wa'o-  
26 bōwōmō andrō. Ba manandro ira,  
ba lalaŵa ndra'oegō, ba la'erogō  
goroisamō andrō; ba sama'ele'ō a-  
ndrō, sanenaŵa ja'ira, ba wolohe  
mangawoeli ja'ira chōoe, ba laboe-  
boenoe, ba la'abōlōgō wanandraŵai-  
27 si [ja'oegō]. Ba ōbe'e ira ba danga  
zamakao ja'ira; ba lafakao ira. Ba  
na no tosasa ira, ba la'angarōfi li  
ndra'oegō. ba ūfondrondrongo lira,  
moroi ba zoroego, ba ūasogō chōra  
zangorifi, ba wa'ahachō dōdōoe a-  
ndrō, si no ebœa, ena'ō da'ō zange-  
fa'ō ja'ira ba danga zamakao ja'ira.  
28 (*Sangoechoek.* 2, 14). Ba ha si'aikō  
lō hadia ia chōra sa'ae, ba lafoeli  
lalaoe zi lō sōchi fōnaoe, ba ūfoeli  
ōloeloe ira ba danga nemalira, ena'ō  
da'ō zalaŵara. Ba lafoeli la'angarōfi  
li ndra'oegō, ba ūfondrondrongo  
lira, moroi ba zoroego, ba ūorifi  
ira, ba wa'ahachō dōdōoe andrō si  
29 no ebœa, ha me oega. Ba ūfange-  
lama ira, ena'ō lafoeli la'o'ō goro-  
samō; ba no si fajawa ira, ba lō  
lafondrondrongo goroisamō, ba la-  
sawō nifachoimō andrō, nibe'e fa-  
ngorifi zolo'ō ena'ō. No abe'e mbōrō  
doe'ira, la'erogō ndra'oegō, mana-  
ndro, lō lafondrondrongo lioe. (*Moz.*  
30 *III. 18, 5*). Ba sebolo tōdō ndra'oegō  
chōra, ha me oega fache, ba ūfan-  
gelama ira Ehehamō, nifa'ema za-  
ma'ele'ō andrō, ba lō'ō zoei lafo-  
ndrondrongo. Ba ōbe'e ira ba danga  
niha ba danō, niha baero, (*Raz. II.*  
31 *17, 13. Nga'ōt. II. 36, 15*), ba ba  
wa'abōlō wa'ahachō dōdōoe andrō,  
ba lō ūhori ira, ba lō ūfaloea wa-  
ngerogō ja'ira, me no Lowalangi  
seboea tōdō ba sahachō tōdō ndra'-  
oegō.  
32 III. **Ba** ija'e, ja'oegō Lowala-  
ngima, Lowalangi seboea ba sabōlō  
ba sata'oe niha, si lō mamōhōi fa-  
woe'oesa li, fa'eboea dōdō andrō,  
bōi bali ambō fa'eboea wamakao  
andrō fefoe, si no gōna ndra'aga,  
he razoma, ba he satoeama, ba
- he ere, ba he sama'ele'ō andrō chō-  
ma, ba he ira toeama ba banoeaoe  
andrō fefoe, i'otarai loeo razo  
Ndrawa Asiria andrō, iroegi ma'-  
ōchō andre. Ba no dōrōdōrō satoelō 33  
ndra'oegō, ba da'ō fefoe, si no  
gōna ndra'aga; me no si lō farōi  
ndra'oegō, ba ja'aga, ba no seboea  
horō. (*Moz. V. 32, 4. Dan. 9, 14*).  
Ba razoma ba satoeama ba ere 34  
chōma ba ira toeama, ba no lō  
ni'o'ra oroisamō, ba lō nitōng-  
nira amachoitamō ba famaroemō  
tōdōra. Ba he ū'a'e ba danōra so 35  
ira, nifa'oe'oe howoehowoe seboea  
andrō, nibe'oe chōra, boealaoe, ba  
danō sebolo andrō, satabō sinanō,  
niteheoe chōra, ba lō'ō zoei lafō-  
ndrondrongo limō, ba lō labōhōli  
mbœabœarea si lō sōchi andrō.  
Hiza, ja'aga andre, ba no sawoejoe 36  
ija'e, ba tanō andre, nibe'oe chō  
ndra toeama, ena'ō la'ā mboeania,  
awō zi sōchi andrō chōnia — ba  
danō da'ō no sawoejoe ndra'aga.  
Boeania sabōlō andrō, ba no razo 37  
andrō, nibe'oe barō mbawa ja'aga  
— bōrō horōmā andrō — zi manga;  
ja'ira zamatōrō botoma ba oerifō-  
ma, ba zomasi ira, ba no tobali  
seboea famakao ndra'aga."

## FAZA 10.

I. Fangaro fawoe'oesa li. II. La-  
faboe'oe wolo'ō.

I. Ba mafaboe'oe lima —	bōrō	1
da'ō no mege fefoe —	ba mabe'e	
dandro tanga. Ba ba nifotandro		
andrō, ba so dōi zalaŵama ba tōi		
Nono Lewi ba tōi gere chōma.		
Da'e dōi ba zoera nifotandro andrō :		
Nehemia koemandroe, ono Hakalia		
ba Sedekia, ba Seraja ba Asaria ba		3
Jeremia ba Fasoeri ba Amaria ba		4
Malachia ba Hatoesi ba Sebania		5
ba Maloechi ba Harimi ba Mere-		6
moto ba Obadia ba Daniēli ba		7
Ginitono ba Baroechi ba Mesoela		8
ba Abia ba Mijanini ba Ma'asia		9
ba Biligai ba Semaja; da'ō gere		

- 10 andrō. Ba Ono Lewi : Jesoea, ono Asania, ba Binoei, ma'oewoe He-  
 11 nadada ba Kadimiēli ba talifeesōra : Sebania ba Hodia ba Kelita  
 12 ba Felaja ba Hanano ba Micha ba  
 13 Rehobo ba Hasabia ba Sakoerœ  
 14 ba Serebia ba Sebania ba Hodia  
 15 ba Bani ba Beninoe. Ba hōgō mbanoea : Fareo ba Fahata-Moabi  
 16 ba Elama ba Satoe ba Bani ba Boeni  
 17 ba Asigada ba Bebai ba Adonia ba  
 18 Bigiwal ba Adini ba Ateri ba Hi-  
 19 sikia ba Asoeri ba Hodia ba Ha-  
 20 soemi ba Besai ba Harifi ba Ana-  
 21 toti ba Nobai ba Magifia ba Mesoela  
 22 ba Hesiri ba Mesesabe'eli ba Sadoki  
 23 ba Jadoea, ba Felatia ba Hanano  
 24 ba Anaja, ba Hosea ba Hanania  
 25 ba Hasoebi ba Halohe ba Filiha  
 26 ba Sobeki ba Rehoemi ba Hasabena  
 27 ba Ma'aseja ba Alia ba Hanano  
 28 ba Anani ba Maloechi ba Harimi  
 29 ba Ba'ana. Ba ha niha baero ō na — ere ba Ono Lewi ba sanaro  
 ba mbawandroehō ba sanoenō ba sangai halōwō ba gosali, ba ha niha  
 na fefoe, si no mamabali ja'ira ba niha [baero] ba danō, wolo'ō oroisa  
 Lowalangi —, ba fo'omora ba iraonora, matoea ba alawe, ba dozi  
 si no biha fa'eboea, fa aboto ba dōdōra. (*Eser. 2, 70.*)
- 30 II. Ba fao ba dalifoesōra salaŵa, ba mōi ba hōloe, wamaboe'oe lira, wa edōna latōrō lala goroisa Lowalangi andrō, nifa'ema Moze, enoni Lowalangi, wa edōna latōngōni goroisa Jehovah, So'aja ja'ita, fefoe, awō hoekoe, awō gamachoita fefoe, wa edōna la'o'ō ; (*Jos. 24, 25. Sin. 31 119, 106.*) ; ja'ia wa lō mabe'e ba niha [baero] ba danō nonoma alawe, awō wa lō mahalō oemōnōma no-  
 32 nora ; awō wa lō mahalō ba loeo sabato, ba ma ba loeo bō'ō ni'amoni'ō, na la'ohe niha ba danō waniaga ba ma boea danō hadia ia ngawalō, ni'amawa. Ba ero mewitoe fache, ba lō mahalō nowi, ba lō masoegi zoegilōma. (*Moz.*
- II. 20, 10; 23, 11. F. 13, 15. 16.  
*Amos. 8, 5.*) Ba mahonogōi na ōmō- 33  
 ma, ūfa hoea dōfi mabe'e sogoena ba gosali Lowalangima, (*Raz. II. 12, 14,*) bōli roti nifaigifaigi andrō, 34  
 ba bōli zocmange ni'a andrō, nibe'e-be'e, fabaja soemange nitoenoe, si lō aefa'aefa ba he soemange ba loeo sabato ba ba wasoelōna ba soemange ba gowasa, ba soemange fangandrō saoha gölō ba seemange fameta hōrō, ba wameta horō Ndraono Gizeraēli, ba balazo hadia ia fefoe ni'a'azōchi ba gosali Lowalangima. Ba malaoe dahōdahō, ja'- 35  
 aga ba erc, ba Ono Lewi ba sato, ba game'ela eoe andrō, ena'ō sawoe-sawē zame'e, ero rōfi, na inōtō, ba gosali Lowalangima, eoe ba naha wame'e soemange chō Lowalangima Jehovah, dali nifachoi ba zoera gorroisa. (*Moz. III. 6, 12.*) Ba si a'a 36  
 mboea nowi chōma ba si a'a mboea geoe fefoe, hadia ia ngawalō geoe sowoea nibe'e ba gosali Jehovah, ero rōfi ; (*Moz. II. 23, 19.*) ba si 37  
 a'a nonoma matoea ba si a'a nono goerifōma, dali nifachoi ba gorroisa, si a'a nono zaŵima ba si a'a nono mbiribirima, nibe'e ba gosali Lowalangima, ba danga gere, sangai halōwō andrō ba nomo Lowalangima. (*Moz. II. 13, 12.*) Ba he si a'a 38  
 hamo andrō chōma ba si a'a zoe-mange nihalō fegero saoha gölō andrō chōma ba si a'a mboea geoe fefoe ba si a'a nagoe ba si a'a wanicha, nibe'e ba gere andrō ba mbate'e andrō ba gosali Lowalangima, ba samboea ni'ofeloe danō nowima nitehe ba Nono Lewi ; ja'ira, Ono Lewi sa, ba sangozaragō si samboesamboea ni'ofeloe ba mbanoea zangahalō chōma, fefoe. (*Moz. III. 23, 17. Moz. IV. 15, 19; 18, 24.*) Ba si so göi gere andrō, nga'ōtō 39  
 Ga'aroni, na la'ozaragō zi samboesamboea ni'ofeloe andrō Ono Lewi, ba Ono Lewi, ba samboesamboea ni'ofeloe zi samboesamboea ni'ofeloe

40 loe la'ohē ba gosali Lowalangima,  
ba mbate'e andrō ba nomo girōgirō  
labe'e. (*Moz. IV. 18, 26*). Ba mba-  
te'e andrō sa labē'e Iraono Gize-  
raēli ba Ono Lewi saha gōlōra  
boea nowi ba agoc ba fanicha, me  
no ba da'ō so nahia hadia ia ba  
ni'amoni'ō, ba ere sangai halōwō  
ba sanaro ba mbawandroehō ba  
sanoenō; ba lō ma'ositengagō gosali  
Lowalangima andrō.

## FAZA 11.

I. Tōi ngafōe, si so ba Jeroeza-  
lema. II. Banoea bō'ō andrō.

- 1 I. Ba ba Jeroezalema so zalaŵa;  
ba niha sato, ba fadahōdahō, ena'ō  
samōsa ba zi dafoeloe lafa'aso jomo  
ba da'ō [gōi], ena'ō ba Jeroezalema,  
ba mbanoea ni'amoni'ō andrō, so  
ia, ba si dasidasiŵa, ba ba mba-  
2 noea bō'ō lafa'aso. Ba lafahowoe'ō  
sato fefoe zaoha ūlō, ba wangiacō  
Jeroezalema.

(A. 3-12 : *Nga'ōt. I. 9, 2-17*.)

- 3 Ba da'e zalaŵa ba danō, si so ba  
mbanoea Jeroezalema ba ba imba-  
noea mado Joeda — ba mbanoeara  
so ira, i'iagō danōnia zamōsana :  
Iraono Gizerāeli ba ere ba Ono Lewi  
ba sangai halōwō ba gosali ba ma'-  
oewoe zawoejoe Zelomo andrō — :  
4 Ba Jeroezalema, ba faoma so, he  
mado Joeda, ba he mado Mbenijami.  
Mado Joeda ba Ataja, ono Oesia  
ono Zacharia ono Gamaria ono Ze-  
fatia ono Mahalale'eli, nga'ōtō We-  
5 resi, ba Ma'aseja ono Mbaroechi  
ono Choli-Hose ono Hasaja ono  
Gadaja ono Jojaribi ono Zacharia  
6 ono ma'oewoe Zela andrō. Fa'ato  
ngā'ōtō Weresi fefoe, si so ba Je-  
roezalema, ba no 468, solohe ba-  
7 loese. Ba mado Mbenijami, ba Sāloe  
ono Mesoela ono Joëdi ono Wedaja  
ono Golaja ono Ma'aseja ono Itiēli  
8 ono Jesaja, ba aefā da'ō ba Jibi-  
neja, 928 fefoe. Ba Joēli ono Zichiri  
zatoeara, ba satoea mbanoea, tamba-  
10 linania, ba Joeda, ono Hasinoea. Ba

ere, ba Jedaja ba Jojaribi ba Ja-  
chino ; ba Seraja, ono Hilikia ono 11  
Mesoela ono Zadoki ono Merajoti  
ono Gahitoebi, da'ō hōgō [gere] ba  
gosali Lowalangi, (*Nga'ōt. II. 31, 13*),  
ba talifoesōra sangai halōwō ba go-  
sali, 822 fefoe, ba Adaja, ono Jeroha  
ono Welalia ono Gamisi ono Zacha-  
ria ono Wasoeri ono Malachia, ba 13  
talifoesōra, hōgō ngafē, 242 fefoe,  
ba Amasai, ono Gasare'eli ono Ga-  
za'i ono Mesilemoto ono Imeri, ba 14  
talifoesōra, niha sabōlō, 128 fefoe.  
Hōgōra Zabidiēli, ono Hagedoli. Ba 15  
ono Lewi, ba Semaja, ono Hasoebi  
ono Gasirika ono Hasabia, ngā'ōtō  
Merari, ba Sabata'i ba Josabada, 16  
samaigimaigi halōwō baero andrō,  
ba gosali Lowalangi, hōgō ngafē  
ba Nono Lewi, (*Nga'ōt. I. 26, 19*),  
ba Matania ono Micha ono Zabidi 17  
ono Gasafo, samatōrō fanoenō a-  
ndrō samobōrō „mi'andrō saha  
gōlō“ andrō ba wangandrō, ba Bak-  
kibokelia, tambalina andrō ba dali-  
fesōnia, ba Abada, ono Zamoea  
ono Galala ono Jedoctoeno, a'oi 18  
Ono Lewi ba mbanoea ni'amoni'ō  
andrō, 284 fefoe. Ba sanaro ba 19  
mbawandroehō, ba Akoeboe ba  
Talamono ba talifoesōra, sanaro ba  
mbawandroehō andrō, 172 fefoe.  
Ba Iraono Gizerāeli bō'ō, ere ba 20  
Ono Lewi, ba ba mbanoea bō'ō  
misa so ba mbanoea mado Joeda ;  
tanōnia i'iagō zamōsana. Ba sangai 21  
halōwō ba gosali, ba ba Gofeli a-  
ndrō so nomora, ba mandroera Ziha  
ba Gisifa. Ba satoea Nono Lewi 22  
ba Jeroezalema, ba Oesi, ono Mbanī  
ono Hasabia ono Matania ono Mi-  
cha, ngā'ōtō Gasafo, sanoenō, ba  
nilaoelaoe ba gosali Lowalangi. Noa 23  
sa ibe'e goroisa razo, ba chōra a-  
ndrō, wamaboe'oe sibai ba zanoenō  
andrō, tebe'e chōra zogena chōra,  
ero ma'ōchō. Ba Fetaja, ono Mese-  
sabe'eli, ngā'ōtō Zera, ono Joeda,  
nifataro razo ba wamatoenō hoe-  
hoe niha sato fefoe.

25 II. Ba ba mbanoea side'ide an-  
 ndrō, ba danōra misa, ba ba Giri-  
 ati-Araba ba ba halama soja chōra  
 so mado Joeda ōsa, ba ba Dibona  
 ba ba halama soja chōra, ba ba  
 Jekabise'eli ba ba halama soja chō-  
 ra, ba ba Jesoea ba ba Molada ba  
 27 ba Mbetifeleti, ba ba Hasara Zoeala  
 ba ba Mbereseba ba ba halama soja  
 28 chōra, ba ba Zikelagi ba ba Me-  
 chona ba ba halama soja chōra,  
 29 ba ba Eni Rimono ba ba Zorea  
 30 ba ba Jaramoeti, ba ba Zanoa ba  
 ba Adoela ba ba halama chōra,  
 ba ba Lachisi ba ba mbenoeara  
 ba ba Aseka ba ba halama soja  
 chōra. Tobali i'otarai Mbereseba,  
 31 iroegi ndraso Hinomo la'iagō. Ba  
 mado Mbenijami, ba ba Geba ba  
 ba Michimasi ba ba Naja ba ba  
 Mbetiēli ba ba halama soja chōra,  
 32 ba ba Ganatoti ba ba Nobi ba ba  
 33 Ganania, ba ba Hasora ba ba Rama  
 34 ba ba Gita'i, ba ba Hadidi ba ba  
 35 Zebo'i ba ba Nebalati, ba ba Lodi  
 ba ba Gono, ba ndraso doeka a-  
 36 ndrō. (*Nga'ōt. I. 4, 14*). Ba Ono Lewi,  
 ba ba mado Joeda ōsa ba ba mado  
 Mbenijami ōsa.

### FAZA 12.

I. Tōi gere ba tōi Nono Lewi,  
 si no mangawoeli. II. La'amoni'ō  
 gōli mbanoea. III. Aoha gōlōra wa-  
 me'e balazo gere andrō.

1 I. Ba da'e dōi gere ba tōi  
 Nono Lewi, si no fao chō ndra  
 Seroebabeli, ono Zelatiēli, Jesoea,  
 moroi si tooe: Seraja ba Jeremias  
 ba Esera, (*Eser. 2, 2*), ba Amaria  
 ba Maloechi ba Hatoesi ba Secha-  
 nia ba Rehoemi ba Meremoto, ba  
 Ido ba Ginitoi ba Abia (*Loek. 1, 5*),  
 5 ba Mijamini ba Ma'adia ba Biliga  
 ba Semaja ba Jojaribi ba Jedaja  
 7 ba Sáloe ba Amoki ba Hilikia ba  
 Jedaja; da'ō hōgō gere ba hōgō  
 dalifoesōra, ba gōtō Jesoea andrō.  
 8 Ba Ono Lewi, ba Jesoea ba Binoei  
 ba Kadimiēli ba Serebia ba Joeda

ba Matania andrō, satoea ba wan-  
 noenō fangandrō saoha gōlō, awō  
 ndra talifoesōnia; ba Bakiboeki ba  
 Oeni, talifoesōra, ba gamaoedoera,  
 ngenoli samalamalali. Ba ono Je-  
 soea, ba Jojaki, ba ono Jojaki, ba  
 Eliasibi, ba ono Geliasibi, ba Jo-  
 jada, (*A. 1. 26. F. 3, 1. 20*), ba  
 ono Jojada, ba Jonata, ba ono Jon-  
 ata, ba Jadoea. Ba me loeo Jo-  
 jaki, ba da'e hōgō ngafē ba gere:  
 Salahi Zeraja Merari ba salahi Je-  
 remia Hanania, ba salahi Gesera  
 Mesoela ba salahi Gamaria Joha-  
 nano, ba salahi Maloechi Jonata  
 ba salahi Zebania Josefo, ba salahi  
 Harimi Gadenā, ba salahi Merajoti  
 Helikai, ba salahi Ido Zacharia ba  
 salahi Ginitono Mesoela, ba salahi  
 Gabia Zichiri, ba so gōi zalahi Mi-  
 nijami, ba salahi Moadiah Wilita'i,  
 ba salahi Mbiliga Zamoea ba sa-  
 lahi Zemaja Jonata, ba salahi Jo-  
 jaribi Matanai ba salahi Jedaja  
 Oesi, ba salahi Zalai Galai ba sa-  
 lahi Gamoki Geberi ba salahi Hili-  
 kia Hasabia ba salahi Jedaja Ne-  
 tane'eli. Ba Ono Lewi: Ba gōtō  
 ndra Eliasibi, Jojada, Johanano,  
 Jadoea tetanō ba zoera hōgō ngafē  
 ba ere, iroegi razo Dario andrō,  
 razo Ndrawa Weresia. (*A. 10. 11*).  
 Hōgō ngafē, ma'oewoe Lewi nitanō  
 ba zoera hikaja, iroegi gōtō Joha-  
 nano, ma'oewoe Geliasibi. Ba hōgō  
 Nono Lewi, ba Hasabia ba Sere-  
 bia ba Jesoea ba Bani ba Kadi-  
 miēli ba talifoesōra, ba gamaoedo-  
 era, ba wanoenō, fanoenō fangandrō  
 saoha gōlō, dali nifachoi Dawido,  
 enoni Lowalangi, wa mamalamalali  
 ngenoli andrō: (*Nga'ōt. I. 27, 17*,  
*Nga'ōt. I. 25. Nga'ōt. II. 29, 25*).  
 Matania ba Bakiboekia ba Obadia  
 ba Mesoela. Ba sanaro ba mbaw-  
 ndroehō Dalamono ba Akoebi, sa-  
 naro ba mbate'e girōgirō andrō,  
 ba mbawandroehō. (*F. 11, 17, 19*,  
*Nga'ōt. II. 8, 14. Nga'ōt. I. 26,*  
*15. 17*). Da'ō [hōgō ngafē] ba gōtō

- Jojaki, ono Jesoea ono Josadaki, ba ba gōtō ndra Nehemia koemandroe Esera ere sangila amachoita. (*A. 10. Nga'ōt. I. 5, 40. 41. F. 5, 14. Eser. 7, 1-6.*)
- 27 II. Ba ba we'amoni'ō gōli mbanoea Jeroezalema, ba lafakaoni'ō Nono Lewi, ladozigō banoea si so ira, ena'ō mōi ira ba Jeroezalema, ena'ō owoeawoea dōdōra ba ena'ō mangandrō saoha gōlō ira, ba we'amoni'ō andrō, wolaoe fanoenō ba famōzī faritia ba folaoe biola nitika, seboea ba side'ide. Ba owoelo ngenoli zanoenō andrō, he ōri Jeroezalema, ba ōri Netofa, (*Raz. II. 25, 29, 23*), ba he banoea Mbeti Giligala ba banoea Geba ba banoea Asimaweti; noa sa ba zi tefaseoi Jeroezalema labe'e zi no amaedola halama soja chōra sanoenō andrō. Ba lahaogō ira ere ba Ono Lewi ba he niha sato, ba bawa gōli ba ōli, ba lahaogō. Ba oeŵā'ō mōi ba gōli jaŵā zatoea mado Joeda, ba oefa'aso zangandrō saoha gōlō, doea mbawā seboea, doea ngenoli: Si sambawā sangandrō saoha gōlō, ba lasaŵā gambōlō, mbawa gōli golawoea, tete gōli lala, (*F. 2, 13; 3, 13*), ba solo'ō moroi foeri Hosaja ba si matonga zatoea mado Joeda, ba Asaria ba Esera ba Mesoela, mado Joeda ba mado Mbenijami ba Semaja ba Jeremia, ba ere ōsa, si so torofe, ba Sacharia, ono Jonata ono Zemaja ono Matania ono Michaja ono Zatoeroe ono Gasafo; ba talifoesnō: Semaja ba Asare'eli ba Milalai ba Gilalai ba Ma'ai ba Netane'eli ba Joeda ba Hanani, solohe nifoli andrō, chō Dawido, enoni Lowalangi; ba fōna so Gesera sangila amachoita. (*Nga'ōt. I. 23, 5*).
- 37 Ba lasaŵā mbawa gōli ba goembroe, ba ladōlō ira mijawa, latōro nibosi andrō, ba mbanoea Dawido, ba zanōsō ba gōli, jaŵā gōdo Dawido, ba laroegi mbawa gōli ba nidanō, tānō ba gatoemboechā loeo. (*F. 3, 26*). Ba si sambawā sangandrō sao- 38 ha gōlō, ba ba gabera lasaŵā, ba ja'odo zolo'ō da'ō, awō zi matonga zato, ba dete gōli, matōrō malige „danoeri“ andrō, maroegi gōli sawe'ewe'e andrō, (*F. 3, 11*), ba matōrō mbawa gōli ba mado Geferaji ba bawa gōli ba mbanoea satoea ba bawa gōli gi'a ba malige Hanane'eli ba malige Mea, ba maroegi mbawa gōli mbiribiri, ba la'iagō zinga mbawa gōli ba goeroenga. Ba tobali ba 40 ngai' gosali Lowalangi so zangandrō saoha gōlō andrō, si doea mbawā, ba so gōi ndra'o ba si matonga zatoea, awōgoe, ba ere andrō Eliaki 41 ba Ma'aseja ba Miniami ba Michaja ba Elioënai ba Sacharia ba Hana-nia, si so torofe, ba Ma'aseja ba 42 Semaja ba Eleazarī ba Oesi ba Jahanano ba Malachia ba Elama ba Ezeri. Ba manoenō zanoenō andrō, ba Jiseraja zatoeara. Ba soemange 43 seboea labe'e, me loeo da'ō, ba omoeso dōdōra, me no ibe'e chōra wa'omoeso dōdō seboea Lowalangi, ba he ira alawe ba iraono, ba no somoeso tōdō, ba tobali arōoe misa terongo wa'omoeso dōdō Jeroeza-lema.
- III. Ba me loeo da'ō, ba tefataro 44 zamaigmāigi ba mbate'e andrō, ba nibe'e boeala andrō, saoha gōlō, si a'a hadia ia ba si samboesamboea ni'ofeloe, ba nihōna ja'ia, ena'ō ba da'ō la'oweo loi mbalazo gere ba balazo Nono Lewi, ame'ela mbanoea misa, boea nowi; noa sa omoeso dōdō mado Joeda gere andrō ba Ono Lewi, sangaingai halōwō. (*Nga'ōt. I. 25. F. 10, 37; 13, 5*). Famosoema- 45 nge Lowalangira halōwō da'ō ba fangehangehao andrō. Ba sanoenō andrō ba sanaro ba mbawandroehō, ba la'o'ō nifachoi ndra Dawido ononia Selomo. Noa sa ba gōtō fōna 46 sa'ae ba gōtō ndra Dawido Asafo hōgō zanoenō, ba so wanoenō ba fangandrō saoha gōlō, chō Lowa-langi. Ba dozi Iraono Gizerāēli, 47

ba gōtō Zeroebabeli ba ba gōtō Nehemia, ba labe'e mbobotolō andrō, balazo zanoenō ba balazo zanaro ba mbawandroehō, ndrohoe-ndrohoe mbalazora ma'ōchō ; ba danga Nono Lewi labe'e game'ela ni'amoni'ō andrō, ba Ono Lewi zame'e ba ma'oewoe Ga'aroni ame'-ela ni'amoni'ō. (*F. 10, 39. Moz. IV. 18, 26.*)

## FAZA 13.

I. Ifahaogo'ō sibai gosali Nehemia. II. Itegoe zato, me no lō moebe'e mbalazo gere. III. Iwa'ō sibai zoei we'amoni'ō loeo sabato. IV. Iterawa wangai ono niha baero.

- 1 I. Ba me loeo da'ō, ba labaso ba niha sato zoera Moze, ba lasōndra, wa no moesoera ba da'ō, wa lō'ō manō tola möi banoea Lowalangi Ndraono Gamoni ba Iraono
- 2 Moabi, (*Moz. V. 23, 3-6*), me no lō la'ohe ō Ndraono Gizeraëli roti ba idanō, fōna no, ba me no la'oni Mbileamo andrō, ba wangelifi ja'ira, fangelifi andrō nibali'ō Lowalangida howochowoe. (*Moz. IV. 22, 5. 6. Jos. 24, 9.*)
- 3 Ba me larongo goraisa andrō, ba laheta ba Ndraono Gizeraëli niha
- 4 bō'ō fefoe. Ba fōna da'ō sa'ae, ba no maoso Geliasibi ere, si tengabō'ō Dobia, si no moefataro samagimaigi ba mbate'e andrō ba gosali
- 5 Lowalangida, (*Hez. 8, 7*), no ihaogō nahia Dobia andrō mbate'e seboea ; ba mege, ba soemange ni'ā andrō ni'irō'ō ba da'ō ba koemōjō ba gamagama ba si samboesamboea ni'ofoeloe mboea nowi ba agoe ba fanicha, sinema Nono Lewi ba sanoenō ba sanaro ba mbawandroehō, awō mboeala saoha gölō andrō, balazo
- 6 gere. (*Moz. IV. 18, 21*). Be me loeo da'ō, ba lō ja'o ba Jeroezalema, noa sa möido chō razo, ba ndrōfi si 31 chō Aretazasa, razo Mbabeli ; ba lō ara, ba oefoeli oe'andrō aefaa ndra'o chō razo, (*F. 11, 24*), ba me oeroegi Jeroezalema, ba oe'ilā
- 7

horō Geliazibi andrō, me no ihaogō chō Dobia mbate'e ba zinga gola-jama gosali Lowalangi. Ba abao sibai dōdōgoe ba da'ō, ba oetema oeheta ba mbate'e andrō gamagama Dobia, ahorī oetibo'ō baero, ba oeňa'ō lafoeli lahaogō mbate'e andrō ; ba oefoeli bacha gamagama ba gosali Lowalangi, awō zoemange ni'ā, awō goemōjō.

II. Ba oerongo na gōi, wa lō moebe'e mbobotolō andrō, sinema Nono Lewi, ba no tobali laheta ira Ono Lewi ba sanoenō andrō, nifataro ba halōwōra ; no isaňa mbenoeania zamōsana. Ba oetahigō zatoca, oemané : Hana wa no la'erogō gosali Lowalangi? Ba oefakao-ni'ō ira, ba oefoeli oefataro ira ba nahara. (*F. 10, 40*), Ba dozi niha 12 Jehoeda, ba la'ohezisamboesamboea ni'ofoeloe, boea nowi ba agoe ba fanicha, labe'e ba mbate'e wangōhōna andrō. (*Moz. IV. 18, 21*). Ba 13 oefataro samaigimaigi ba mbate'e wangōhōna andrō Zelemia ere ba Sadoki sangila amachoitia ba Fedaja Ono Lewi, ba tohoetohoe dangara Hanano, ono Zakoeroe ono Mata-nia ; da'ō sa zi fadoehoe dōdōma, ba ba dangara tebe'e wamaosa ba dalifoesōra. (*Nga'ot. I. 26, 20*). Tōrō-tōrō tōdōoe chōgōe da'ō, ja'oegō Lowalangigoe, ba bōi olifoegō'ō zi sōchi andrō, nilaoegoe ba gosali Lowalangigoe ba ba halōwōba da'ō.

III. Ba me loeo da'ō, ba oe'ilā ōsa ba mado Joeda, solazi boea nagoe ba loeo sabato ba solohe jomo boea nowi ba samonoro kalide ōsi nagoe ba boea nagoe ba boea ara ba hadia ia na ngawalō, ba solohe jomo ba Jeroezalema, ba loeo sabato. Ba oetegoe ira na la'amawa hadia ia mbalazo. (*F. 10, 32. Jer. 17, 21-27*). Ba banoea Diro andrō, 16 si no fatewoe chōra ba da'ō, ba la'ohe jomo gi'a ba hadia ia ngawalō waniaga, ba la'amawa ba

- niha Jehoeda ba Jeroezalema, ba | Iraono Moabi. Onora, ba matonga 24  
 17 loeo sabato. Ba oetahigō zalāwa lalaoe li Gasoto, ba ma li soi no niha Jehoeda, oemane chōra : He mege, ba lō la'ilā li niha Jehoeda. Ba moroi wa mosala manō ami, wa lō Ba oetahigō ira, oe'elifi ira, ba 25  
 18 mi'amoni'ō loeo sabato? Hadia, te- oebago ōsa ndra matoea andrō ba  
 ngeno no lamanō gōi ira toeami, si tobalī bōrō wa ifatōrō chōda ba ba mbanoea andrō fe- oedōdōni mboera, ba oebe'e ba hō-  
 fofoe Lowalangida? Ba ja'ami, ba mi- loe ira chō Lowalangi, oemane : Bōi  
 nōnō na wōnoe Lowalangi andrō ba mibe'e ba nonora matoea nonomi  
 19 Ndraono Gizeräeli, wolaoe salacha alawe, ba bōi mihalō oemōnōmi, ba ma dongami, nonora alawe!  
 ba loeo sabato ! Ba ha si'aikō ogōmi (Moz. V. 7, 3)! Tenga no da'ō mbōrō 26  
 ba mbawa gōli, sara wongi lō sabato, ba oe'wā'ō ladoehō mbawa gōli ; ba oe'oro'i'ō na : lō tola la- horō Zelomo, razo Ndraono Gize-  
 foeli labokai, irege no aefaa loeo sa- raëli? Ba niha baero andrō fefoe,  
 20 sabato. Ba baero mbanoea Jeroe- ba no lō razo si máne ja'ia, ba no zalema la'iagō saniaga ba samawa- ibali'ō razo Ndraono Gizeräeli fefoe  
 mawa hadia ia ba kade, ba zi bo- ia Lowalangi, balazi wa'omasi Lo-  
 21 ngi, mato doea wongi. Ba oetegoe walanginia ia. Ba ja'ia gōi, ba ira chōmi, mosala seboea ami, sala a-  
 ira, oemane chōra: Hadia wa baero andrō fefoe, wamazōchi horō ba Lo-  
 gōli doemaodao ami ba zi bongi ! walangida, me mihalōhalō ndra ala-  
 Na samoeza tō, ba oefara'oe'ō ami ! we baero? Ba no oemōnō Zanabala 28  
 Ba i'otarai da'ō, ba labato we'amōi andrō, banoea Horona, nono Jojada  
 22 na loeo sabato. Ba oebe'e gōi li ba ono Gelasibi ere seboea ; ba oefo-  
 Nono Lewi: lahaogō ira ba mōi fanō da'ō, oeheta ia ba ngaigoe.  
 manaro ba mbawa gōli, ba we'amōi Tōrōtōrō tōdōoe chōra, ja'oegō Lo-  
 23 IV. Ba me loeo da'ō, ba mōido walangigoe, me no larlaoe zalacha  
 gōi moefaigi niha Jehoeda andrō, ba gere ba ba nibe'e ōmōra, ja'ira  
 si no mangai ira alawe [baero], ba ere ba Ono Lewi! Ba tobali oehaogō 30  
 neoa Gasoto ba Iraono Gamoni ba halōwō Nono Lewi, hadia halōwō  
 na inōtō, awō zi a'a hadia ia. Tō-  
 rōtōrō tōdōoe chōgoe [da'ō], ja'oegō  
 Lowalangigoe, ba zi sōchi !

# Soera

## GESITERA.

---

### FAZA 1.

I. Owoeloa seboea chō razo Ahasiwero. II. Lō edōna mōi wo'omonia Wasi, ba itibō'o ia razo.

- 1 I. Ba me loeo razo Ahasiwero andrō — Ahasiwero si no razo i'oturai danō Ndrawa Hindroe, iroegi danō Gaitiofia, razo zi 127 nga'ōrō
- 2 danō —, me loeo da'ō, me doemadao razo Ahasiwero andrō ba da-
- 3 daoma razo ba gōdo ba Zoesa, me no aloea mendroea fache razo ia, ba ilaoe fatome, ikaoni nawōnia salawā gefoe ba enoninia, tobali owoelo chōnia goemandra ba danō Weresia ba ba danō Media ba salawā ba
- 4 koemandroe ba danō misa, ba ifa'-ele'ō wa'eboea wa'azonia, awō la-chōmi wa'eboeania, ha oega bongi —
- 5 180 ngaloeo wa'ara —. Ba me no ahori mbongi da'ō, ba ibe'e gō zato gefoe razo, ō niha si so ba da'ō ba gōdo, ba Zoesa, he satoea ba he iraono, owoeloa si fitoe bongi fa'ara, barō gōli kaboe ba ngai gōdo razo.
- 6 Na latawī goelamboe safoesi ba baroe loeo sowē waroewaroe, nifosinga sinali tarafali oengoe, ba firō ni'olaedoeroe andrō, famachai ba zi hoelō daroe nahe maremara. Ba kaso dadaoma niha, ba no bōna ame ba firō ba mbale foewala ba maremara ba baloeri ba lazoeridi.
- 7 Ba ana'a mako wamadoe, ba oi si faehoefae hoe mako andrō; ba agoe chō razo, ba no fahōna, ba ginōtō chō razo sobōwō. Ba ba wamadoe, ba no moebe'e li, wa lō famarooe;

da'ō sa goroisa razo ba zatoea gefoe ba gōdonia : balazi manō zamōsana. II. Ba fo'omo razo, Wasi, gōi, ba ibe'e gōi gō ba ndra alawe ba gōdo razo Ahasiwero. Ba me no 10 ūnō ngaloeo zilalō, me no owoeawoea dōdō razo, ba nagoe, ba ibe'e li chō ndra Mehoema, Bisita, Harabona, Bigita, Abagata, Setara, Charaka, si dafitoe, enoni jomo, sangai halōwō chō razo Ahasiwero, ena'ō la'he chō razo wo'omonia 11 Wasi, sobala hōgō wo'omo razo, ba wama'ele'ō fa'asōchinia, ba niha sato ba ba zalaŵa, me no si sōchi sibai bawa ia. Ba lō edōna mōi 12 Wasi, fo'omo razo, lō i'o'ō niwa'ō razo, nifa'ema genoni andrō. Ba mofōnoe sibai razo, hoemola bacha dōdōnia. Ba hoemedē razo ba zatoeatoea andrō, soncche ba wamaigi inōtō — gefoe hadia ia sa niwa'ō razo, ba lafatimba'ō ba zoneche ba hoe-koe ba ba wolohe ba lala hoehoeo ; (*Nga'ōt. I. 12, 32*); ba si no 13 āmaedola zahatō chōnia, ba Charesena ba Setara ba Adamata ba Tarisi ba Meresi ba Maresena ba Memoecha, salawā Ndrawa Weresia ūsa ba salawā Ndrawa Media ūsa, si dafitoe andrō, si fa'ilā'ilā bawa chō razo ba si no hōgō ba gamatōrōwania andrō, ba imane razo : (*Eser. 7, 14*): Hadia hoe-koe nifatōrō chō 15 Wasi fo'omo razo, me no lō ni'o'ōnia oroisa razo Ahasiwero, nifa'ema genoni andrō? Ba imane Memoecha chō razo ba ba zalaŵa andrō : Tenga ha sambalō horō chō razo horō 16

Wasi fo'omo razo, no horō ba zalaŵa fefoe ba ba niha sato fefoe  
 17 ba danō razo Ahasiwero fefoe. Dozi ira alawe, ba larongo dania wolaoe wo'omo razo, ba tobali la'ositengagō ndra matoeara, na lamane : No iŵa'ō razo Ahasiwero, la'ohē chōnia wo'omonia Wasi, ba techōnia mōi.  
 18 Ma'ōchō andre ladoenōdoenō ba nawō razo salawā fo'omo zalaŵa Ndrawa Weresia ba fo'omo zalaŵa Ndrawa Media, si no mamondrongo wolaoe wo'omo razo andrō ba lō ambō dania wa lō ba dōdō ba fangaboe dōdō. Na mōi dōdō razo, ba jamoebe'e goroisa, nitanō ba zoera goroisa ba Ndrawa Weresia ba ba Ndrawa Media, fa tebai awoe'a : wa lō tola sa'ae i'oroma'ō ia chō razo Ahasiwero Wasi, ba fa'asalaŵania, ba ibe'e ba ndra alawe bō'ō razo, ba ndra alawe si  
 20 sōchi moroi chōnia. (*Dan. 6, 8*). Ba na larongo goroisa razo andrō, ni-farongogō ba gamatōrōwania — si no ebœa sibai — ma'asagōrō, ba la'ata'oeſi ndra matoeara ira alawe fefoe, he salawā, ba he ono mba-noea. Ba omasi razo ba awōnō salawā niŵa'ōnia andrō ; ba i'o'ō  
 21 razo niŵa'ō Memoecha. Ba ifa'ohē'ō zoera, idozigō ūri barō mbawa razo, sara ūri, ba sagōrō zoera, ha soi ira, ba hadia lira : ira matoea za-matōrō si so baomonia ; ba lira ilaoe. (*Neh. 13, 24*).

## FAZA 2.

- I. La'ohē chō razo Gesitera andrō,  
 Iraono Gizeraeli. II. Ihalō ia razo.  
 III. I'ombacha'ō Morodochai za-moenoē razo ena'ō.

1 I. **Ba** me no aefa da'ō, me no alō wōnoe razo Ahasiwero, ba itōrō tōdōnia Wasi, awō wolaoenia andrō, awō nihonogōi mege, ba chōnia andrō. Ba lamane ono matoea andrō chō razo, ngoningoninia : Acha la'-aloei chō razo nono alawe sawoe-joewoejoe ba si sōchi, jamoefataro

zamaigi razo, jamoedozigō ūri ba gamatōrōwania, sangoweloī ono alawe sawoejoewoejoe ba si sōchi, fefoe, ba wolohe ba gōdō, ba Zoesa, ba nomo ndra alawe andrō, barō mbawa Hega'i samaigimaigi ira alawe, ba ndra moefatōrō wangehao andrō ; ba heza dania zomasi razo, ono alawe, ba ja da'ō wo'omo razo, fangali Wasi. Ba omasi razo niŵa'ōra, ba i'o'ō da'ō. Ba no so ba gōdō, ba Zoesa niha Jehoeda, Morodochai dōi, ono Ja'iro ono Zime'i ono Gisi, mado Mbenijami, ni'oloi'ō no, moroi ba Jeroezalema, awō ni'oloi'ō andrō, si fao chō Je-chonia, razo mado Joeda, ni'oloi'ō Neboekanesa, razo Mbabeli. (*Raz. II. 24, 14*). Ba Morodochai andrō, ba sange'eboea Hadasa — Esitera —, ono dāna namania, me no si lō ama ba si lō ina Hadasa andrō. Ba no si sōchi sibai boto nono alawe andrō, ba si sōchi sibai bawa ; ba me mate ndra amania inania mege, ba isooe ia ononia Morodochai. Ba me no terongo niŵa'ō razo, oroisania andrō, me la'oja'ō wolohe ba gōdō, ba Zoesa, barō mbawa Hega'i, ono alawe, ba la'ohē gōi Gesitera ba gōdō razo, barō mbawa Hega'i, samaigimaigi ira alawe. Ba omasi ia nono alawe andrō, ebœa dōdōnia chōnia ; ba i'aliogō wamaigi fangehao andrō chōnia, ibe'e dāna chōnia andrō, ba ifa'aso chōnia ngingoninia andrō, nitehe chōnia, si dafitoe, ono alawe, moroi ba gōdō razo, ba ibe'e nahiania ba he nahia ngingoninia andrō wondrege zi sōchi mbate'e ba nomo ndra alawe. Ba lō ni'ombacha'ō Gesitera ha ma-do ia ba ha niha niwara ; noa sa iŵa'ō chōnia Morodochai, bōi ja-moe'ombacha'ō.

II. **Ba** ero ma'ōchō manōrōnōrō 11 Morodochai fōnafōna golajama no-mo ndra alawe, ba wamaigimaigi na lō hadia ia chō Gesitera, ba heza la'ohē ia. Ba ero na iroegi inōtō, ba 12

- mōi jomo chō razo Ahasiwero nono alawe, samōsa, na no iroegi zi 12 waāwa andrō, ba nifatōrō chōnia ni-honogōi ba ndra alawe andrō, — si manō sa wa'ara wangehao andrō chōra : ōnō waāwa lagoele'ō wani-cha emoeri, ba ōnō waāwa gōi za-mohoea bō'ō, ba hadia ia na wa-13 ngehao ndra alawe — : ba na mōi jomo chō razo nono alawe, samōsa, ba lō tola lō labe'e chōnia fefoe hadia ia zomasi ia, ena'ō i'ohe ba gōdo razo, na i'otarai nomo ndra 14 alawe andrō. Na bongi mōi ia jomo [chō razo], ba na molereo, ba ifoeli ia, ba ba nomo ndra alawe si samboea mōi ia ba da'ō, barō mbawa Za'asagasa, enoni jomo chō razo, samaigimaigi dongania ba dōi ; ba lō tola sa ae mōi ia chō razo, ha na no omasi razo ia, ba na ifakao-15 ni'ō. Ba me no iroegi inōtō chō Gesitera, ono Gabihailo, tāna nama Morodochai andrō, si no manooe ja'ia ononia, me no iroegi inōtō chōnia, ba mōi ia jomo chō razo, ba lō hadia ia i'andrō, ha niwā'ō Hega'i andrō, enoni jomo chō razo, samaigimaigi ira alawe. Ba la'omasi'ō 16 Gesitera dozi sangila ja'ia. Ba la-halō jomo chō razo Ahasiwero, ba gōdo razo chōnia, Gesitera, ba mba-wā si foeloe — baŵā Tebeti —, me 17 no aloea meñō fache razo ia. Ba omasi razo Gesitera, moroi ba wa'o-masinia ndra alawe bō'ō fefoe, ba eboea dōdōnia chōnia, moroi ba wa'eboea dōdōnia ba nono alawe bō'ō fefoe. Ba ibe'e ba hōgōnia mbala hōgō wo'omo razo ba ibali'ō 18 fo'omo razo, fangali Wasi. Ba ilaoe walōwā seboea razo, ikaoni nawōnia salaŵā ba enominia, fefoe ; falōwā ba wangai Esitera, ba ba danō gōi itehe wolombase, ba mame'e boeala 19 ia, fa'obōwō razo. Ba me lafoeli la'woeloī nono alawe, ba no doe-madao ba zinga mbawandroehō chō 20 razo Morodochai —. Ba lō ni'ombacha'ō Gesitera ha niha niwara ba ha mado ia, no i'o'ō niwā'ō Morodochai chōnia, no ifondrondrongo niwā'ō Morodochai, si mane mege, me iraono ia na baomonia.
- III. Me loeo da'ō, me no doe-madao ba zinga mbawandroehō chō razo Morodochai, ba tesao wa'afō-chō dōdō genoni jomo chō razo, daroea ira, Bigitana ba Teresi, sanaro ba mbawandroehō, ba la'aloēi wamoenoē razo Ahasiwero. Ba iro-ngo da'ō Morodochai ba i'ombacha'ō chō Gesitera, fo'omo razo, ba Esitera zama'ema chō razo niwā'ō Morodochai. Ba lasechegō ba 23 larongo, wa tengā faja, ba latawī zi daroea andrō ba gatoenga. Ba tetanō ba zoera da'ō, ba zoera hi-kaja chō razo.

## FAZA 3.

I. Lō ifosoemange Hamano andrō, nibali'ō razo salaŵā, Morodochai.  
II. I'aloēi lala ba wangohori niha Jehoeda Hamano.

I. Ba me aefa da'ō, ba ibali'ō salaŵā Hamano razo Ahasiwero, Hamano ono Hamedata, ma'oewoe Agagi, i'ebœa'ō, ba jaŵā dadaoma zalaŵā bō'ō fefoe ba ngainia ibe'e dadaomania. Ba dozi enoni razo, si so ba gōdo chō razo, ba latoehi danō ba lafalōgoe tooe ira fōna Hamano, me no oroisa razo da'ō ba chōnia. Ba Morodochai, ba lō itoehi danō ba lō ifalōgoe tooe ia. Ba lamane enoni razo, si so ba gōdo chōnia, chō Morodochai : Han-na wa ūsawō goroisa razo? Ba ero maôchō lamanō chōnia, ba lō ifondrondrongo, ba la'ombacha'ō chō Hamano, ba wamaigi, na lō te'ala Morodochai; noa sa i'ombacha'ō chōra, wa niha Jehoeda ia.

II. Ba me i'ilā Hamano, lō itoehi danō fōnania Morodochai ba lō ifalōgoe tooe ia, ba mofōnoe sibai ia. Ba fajafaja iŵā'ō tōdōnia, na ha samōsa Morodochai iboenoē; me no la'ombacha'ō chōnia ha soi

- 7 Morodochai, ba i'aloei lala Hamano, ba wangohori niha Jehoeda, iwa Morodochai, fefoe; ba danō Ahasiwero, ma'asagōrō. Ba ba mbaŵa si fōfōna — baŵa Nisana —, me no aloea mewechezara fache razo Ahasiwero, ba lalaoe „woeri” — dahōdahō — fōna Hamano, la'erogō ma'ōchō ba la'erogō baŵa, ba gōna ba zi meweledōloe ba mbaŵa si felendroea — baŵa Adara. Ba imane Hamano chō razo Ahasiwero : So soi samboea, si no moezaewa ba niha bō'ō, ba danō fefoe, barō mbawaoe ba si no tonia ; hoekoe chōra, ba no faehoe ba hoekoe niha bō'ō fefoe, ba oroisrazo, ba lō la'o'ō, ba no tengsi nangea, itehe manō chōra da'ō razo.
- 8 9 Ba na atoelō chō razo, ba nibe'e soera, ba wangohori ja'ira, ba oeb'e ba danga ndra toeakoomandroe wirō, 44,120,000 ba roefia, ena'ō labe'e ba
- 10 11 12 13 nahia girogirō chō razo. Ba isōbi ba doeroenia laedoeroe razo, laedoeroe si so tandro, ba ibe'e chō Hamano andrō, ono Hamedata, ma'oweo Agagi, oedoe niha Jehoeda. (*Moz. I. 41, 42, F. 8, 2*). Ba imane razo chō Hamano : Firō andrō, ba chōoe lab'e, ba ba niha andrō, ba laoe zōmasi'ō. Ba hoemede ira ba doeroeteli razo ba zi meweledōloe ba mbaŵa si fōfōna ; ba latōrō sibai nihonogōi Hamano, wama'ohe'ō soera ba nifataro razo ba ba goemandroe ba zi sagōsagōrō tanō, ba ba zalaŵa soi niha misa, dali wanōera chōra ba danōra ba he li soi andrō misa. Tōi razo Ahasiwero nib'e ba zoera goroisa andrō, ba lafotandro tandro ba laedoeroe a-nandrō, chō razo. Ba ladozigō tanō barō mbawa razo, wama'ohe'ō soera andrō ba zinenge si fagohi, ba wangohori niha Jehoeda, ba wamakiko, ba wamoenoe, he iraono ba he satoea, ba iraono sawoejoe ba ira alawe, ha ma'ōma'ōchō, ba zi meweledōloe ba mbaŵa si felendroea — baŵa Adara —, ba ba
- woraboe zi so chōra, amaedola zi lō sochō. Ba da'ō niwa'ō ba zoera andrō : ladozigō tanō wame'e orois, ena'ō dozi niha zamondrongo, ba ena'ō no te'anō ira, na iroegi baŵa da'ō. Ba la'aliogō sinenge andrō, si fagohi, la'o'ō niwa'ō razo, me ha si'aikō tebe'e goroisa andrō, ba gōdo, ba Zoesa. Ba moedadao manga razo, awō Hamano ; ba banoea Zoesa, ba si tobali tōdō.
- FAZA 4.
- I. Irongo Esitera wa'aboe dōdō Morodochai ba fa'aboe dōdō niha Jehoeda. II. Edōna mōi ia chō razo.
- I. Ba me irongo Morodochai niwa'ō andrō fefoe, ba isika noechnania, i'onoecha gonigoni ba ilaoe nawoe ba hōgōnia, ba mōi ia baero ba newali, mangarōngarō sibai ba mege'ege, (*Sam. II. 1, 11, 13, 31*). Ba iroegi fōnafōna mbawa gōli chō razo. Ba bawa gōli chō razo, ba lō tola itōrō sobaroe gonigoni. Ba dozi tanō, heza terongo niwa'ō razo, oroisania andrō, ba aboe sibai dōdō niha Jehoeda, ba mamonī ba gōira ba mege'ege ba mangarōngarō, ba ato zamōrōni gonigoni ba awoe. (*Job. 42, 6. Jon. 3, 5*). Ba so ngonigoni Gesitera, ono alawe ba enoninia ira matoea, la'ombacha'ō chōnia da'ō, ba aboe sibai dōdō wo'o-mo razo andrō. Ba ifa'ohe'ō noecha, noecha Morodochai, ena'ō ifoeli iheta gonigoni andrō ; ba lō ihalō. Ba hoemede Gesitera chō Hatacha, enoni jomo chō razo, nibe'enia enoni Gesitera, ba ifatenge chō Morodochai, ba wanofoe hadia geloeaha da'ō fefoe, hana wa lamanō. Ba mōi tooe Hatacha chō Morodochai ba newali, fōnafōna mbawa gōli chō razo. Ba ahori i'ombacha'ō chōnia Morodochai, he lawisa chōnia mege ba fa'eboea wirō andrō, nifaboe'ōe Hamano, nitoelo, nibe'e ba nahia girogirō chō razo, ba niha Jehoeda, ena'ō laboenoe ira. (*F. 3, 9*). Ba ibe'e

gōi chōnia zoera goroisa andrō, sa-gōrō, oroisā moroi ba Zoesa, ba wangohori niha Jehoeda, ena'ō i'oramā'ō chō Gesitera, ba ena'ō i'ombacha'ō chōnia, wangandrō chōnia jāmōi jomo chō razo, ba wangandrō chōnia fa'ahachō dōdō ba fangorifi iwara.

- 9 II. Ba so Hatacha, i'ombacha'ō  
10 chō Gisitera niwā'ō Morodochai. Ba ifafoeli'ō li chō Morodochai chō  
11 Hatacha andrō, imane : Dozi enoni razo, ba he niha sato ba danō razo, ba no larongo, wa ha sara hoekoe, hoekoe mate, na so zi mōi bacha chō razo, ba golajama tānō bacha, na si lō moekaoni, fefoe gofoe ha nihá, he ira matoea, ba he ira ala'-we, atō na so ni'oro'ō razo si'o razo andrō chōnia, ena'ō aoeri ia. Ba ja'odo, ba no sara waŵa sa'ae, ba lō sihede chōgoe, ba we'amōi chō  
12 razo. Ba me no lafoeli chō Moro-  
13 dochai niwā'ō Gisitera, ba ifafoeli'ō gōi li chō Gesitera Morodochai, imane : Bōi ū'a'ō tōdōoe, ha ja'oegō dania zaoeri niha Jehoeda, me no  
14 ba gōdo razo so'ō. Na si ndroehoe sa lō hedehedece ba gōtō da'e, ba so dania wangefa niha Jehoeda ba fangorifira, ta'ilā heza moroi, ba ja'oegō ba si samba omo ja'ami, ba si mate. Ha zangila, na tengā bōrō gōtō da'e, wa no tobali fo'o-  
15 mo razo ndra'oegō ! Ba ifafoeli'ō zoei li chō Morodochai Esitera, iman-  
16 ne : Ae faloecha'ō niha Jehoeda, bānoea Zoesa, ba mi'amoni ba gō, chōgoe : tōloe ngaloeo ba tōloe mbo-ngi, ba bōi manga ami, ba bōi mibadoe hadia ia; ba ja'o gōi, ba oemanō gōi wamoni, awō ngoningtonigoe andrō, ono alawē. Ba aefa da'ō, ba mōido jomo chō razo, he ū'a'ae no fanawō oroisā da'ō. Na matedo, ba hana na matedo ! (Raz.  
II. 7, 4). Ba mofanō Morodochai,  
17 i'o'ō sibai nifaŵa'ōgō Gesitera chōnia.

## FAZA 5.

I. Lō mofōne razo, eboea dōdōnia chō Gesitera. Ikaoni razo, awō Hamano, Esitera, ba wemanga chōnia. II. Fajawasa Hamano ba fatiessania chō Morodochai.

I. Ba me no aefa doea wongi, ba i'obaroe mbaroe wo'omo razo Esitera, ba i'agō golajama tānō bacha, ba gōdo razo, ba gamaeoedoe gōdo, me no doemadao ba dadaoma razo chōnia razo, jomo ba gōdo, ba gamaeoedoe mbawandroehō ba gōdo. Ba me i'ilā wo'omonia Esitera, tooe ba golajama, razo, ba eboea dōdōnia chōnia, ba i'oro'ō chō Gesitera zi'o-nia ana'a, si so ba dangania, razo. Ba i'ondrasi Esitera, ibabaja mbalō zi'o. Ba imane chōnia razo : Hadia chōoe, fo'omo razo, Esitera, hadia ni'andrōoe ? He irege zi matonga gamatōrōŵagoe, ba latehe chōoe !

Ba imane Esitera : Na atoelō chō razo, ba jamōi manga chōgoe ma'-ōchō, awō Hamano, ba gō andrō, si no oe'asiwai chōnia. Ba imane razo : Mita'ita'i mihede chō Hamano, ena'ō ma'o'ō zomasi Gesitera ! Ba me no so razo, awō Hamano, ba wemanga gō andrō, ni'asiwai Gesitera, ba imane razo chō Gesitera, me ibadoebadeo nagoe razo : Hadia ni'andrōoe, ena'ō labē'e chōoe ? Hadia zomasi'ō ? He irege zi matonga gamatōrōŵagoe, ba latehe chōoe ! (Mar. 6, 23).

Ba itema linia Esitera, imane : Da'ō ni'andrōgoe ba da'ō zomasido : na no faloechado wa'e-boea dōdō, wamaigi razo, ba na omasi razo ibē'e ni'andrōgoe ba itōrō chōgoe zomasido, ba jamoe-foeli mōi manga chōgoe razo, awō Hamano, ba gō andrō, ni'asiwaigoe chōra dania, ba mahemoloe oe'o'ō niwā'ō razo.

II. Ba mofanō Hamano, omoeso dōdōnia ba lō saboe dōdōnia hadia ia, me loeo da'ō. Ba me i'ilā Morodochai ba zinga mbawa gōli chō razo, me i'ilā lō maoso, ba lō i'ata'-

- 10 oefi ia, ba mofōnoe sibai Hamano  
ba chō Morodochai andrō. Ba itaha  
zoei dōdōnia Hamano. Ba me iroegi  
chōra, ba ifakaoni'ō zi fahoewoe  
11 chōnia ba fo'omonia Seresi. Ba itoe-  
nō chōra wa'eboea gana'ania ba  
fa'oja nononia matoea, awō wamo-  
soemange razo ja'ia, awō wa no jaŵa  
zalaŵa andrō ba jaŵa genoninia  
12 ibe'e ia razo. (F. 9, 10). Ba imane  
na Hamano : Ba fo'omo razo, Esi-  
tera, ba lō nikaoninia, awō razo,  
ba gō andrō, nihalōnia, ha ja'odo  
andre ; ba he mahemoloe, ba no  
13 ja'o nikaoni, awō razo. Ba ambō na  
chōgōe da'ō fefoe, fatoea oe'ila na  
doemaodao ba zinga mbawa gōli  
razo niha Jehoeda andrō, Morodo-  
14 chai. Ba imane chōnia fo'omonia  
Seresi, awō zi fahoewoe chōnia a-  
ndrō fefoe : Ndramoefazōchi gatoe-  
nga, 50 hela wa'alawā, ba mahe-  
moloe mbanoea, ba ōwa'ō chō razo,  
ena'ō lataŵi ba da'ō Morodochai ;  
ba na aefa da'ō, ba ae manga, awō  
razo, ba ja omoeso dōdōee ! Ba  
omasi Hamano niŵa'ōra, ba ifafazō-  
chi'ō gatoenga andrō.

## FAZA 6.

I. Itōrō tōdō razo wanolo Moro-  
dochai ja'ia. Niŵa'ō Hamano. II. Ifo-  
soemange Morodochai Hamano. Fa'a-  
boe dōdōnia ba da'ō.

- 1 I. Ba ba zi bongi andrō, ba lō  
alaoe hōrō razo. Ba i'oro'iō zoera  
2 hikaja, ba labaso chōnia. Ba lasō-  
ndra, wa no moetanō ba zoera a-  
ndrō, wa no i'ombacha'ō Morodo-  
chai, me laboenoe ena'ō razo Aha-  
siwero enoni jomo andrō chō razo,  
si daroea, Bigitana ba Teresi, sa-  
3 naro ba mbawandroehō. Ba imane  
razo : Hadia mege nibe'e ba da'ō  
chō Morodochai soemange ba si sō-  
chi? Ba lamane ngonongoni razo :  
4 Lō moebe'e hadia ia. Ba imane razo : Ha niha ba golajama? No iroegi  
sibai golajama tānō baero ba gōdo  
razo Hamano, ba wangandrō chō

razo, ena'ō lataŵi Morodochai, ba  
gatoenga andrō, nifalaoe'ōnia chō-  
nia. Ba lamane chō razo ngonongoni-  
nia : Hamano zi so ba golajama. Ba  
imane razo : Jamōi jomo ! Ba  
mōi jomo Hamano, ba imane chō-  
nia razo : He lawisa ba niha somasi  
razo ifosoemange? Ba imane dōdō-  
nia Hamano : Ha niha zomasi razo  
ifosoemange, na tengā ja'odo? Ba  
imane chō razo : Na so zomasi razo  
ifosoemange, ba ndramoehalō mba-  
roe razo, ni'obaroe razo mege. awō  
koedo, ni'okoedo razo, nifanaembœ  
saembœ chō razo, ba ndramoebe'e  
ba danga navō razo salawā mbaroe  
andrō, awō koedo, ena'ō labe'e ba-  
roe niha andrō, somasi razo ifoso-  
emange, ba ena'ō lafakoedo ia ba  
koedo andrō, ba lafanōrōnōrō ba  
newali, ba ndra moe'ao fōnania :  
Da'e nilaoe ba niha, somasi razo  
ifosoemange ! (Moz. I. 41, 43).

II. Ba imane razo chō Hamano :  
Ta'ita'i halō mbaroe andrō, awō  
koedo si mane niŵa'ōoe, ba laoe da'ō  
chō Morodochai, niha Jehoeda andrō,  
sidaodao ba zinga mbawa gōli chō  
razo ; bōi ambōsi niŵa'ōoe andrō,  
fefoe ! Ba ihalō mbaroe andrō Ha-  
mano, awō koedo, ifobaroe Moro-  
dochai ba ifakoedo ba ifanōrōnōrō  
ba newali ba moe'ao ia fōnania,  
imane : Si mané wolaoe ba niha,  
somasi razo ifosoemange ! Ba ifoeli 12  
ia ba zinga mbawa gōli chō razo  
Morodochai. Ba foelōi Hamano,  
isawā chōra, no aboe dōdōnia ba  
no ibaloegō hōgōnia. (Sam. II. 15,  
30). Ba itoenō chō wo'omonia Se-  
resi ba ba zi fahoewoe chōnia da'ō  
no mege fefoe. Ba lamane chōnia  
satoateoa andrō chōnia : Na iwa  
niha Jehoeda Morodochai andrō —  
me no ibōrōtaigō ahōndrō ndra'oegō  
fōnania — ba tebai ōlaŵa ia, ba  
tobali aloea manō ahōndrō ndra'oegō  
chōnia. Ba lō saetoe hoehoeora na, 14  
ba so genoni razo, samangaōsō Ha-  
mano ba gō andrō, nihalō Gesitera.

## FAZA 7.

I. I'ombacha'ō chō razo dōdō Hamano andrō Esitera, ba i'andrō wangerifinia ba fangorifi niwara. II. Fōnoe razo. Ifatawi'ō Hamano ba ga-toenga andrō nitaroe'ōnia.

- 1 I. Ba so razo, awō Hamano, ba wemanga chō Gesitera. Ba isofoe chō Gesitera, me loeo da'ō gōi, me labadoebadoe nagoe, imane: Hadia ni'andrōoe fo'omo razo, Esitera, ena'ō labe'e chōoe? Hadia zomasi'ō? He irege zi matonga gamatōrōwāgoe, ba latehe chōoe. Ba itema linia fo'omonia Esitera, imane: Na no faloechado wa'eboea dōdō wamai-gioe, ja'oegō, razo, ba na atoelō chō razo, ba alacha la'orifi ndra'o, bōrō wangandrōgōe andre, ba he iwama, bōrō zomasido andrō. Noa sa moe'amawa ndra'aga, ja'odo andre ba iwama, ba wangohori ja'-aga, ba wamoenoe, ba wamakiko. Na ni'amawa sawoejoe ira matoea ba sawoejoe ira alawe na atō ndra'aga, ba lō hedehedegoe ena'ō; tengsa si nangea noedoema andrō, wa te'ala razo ibe'e. Ba hoemedē razo Ahasiwero, imane chō wo'omonia Gesitera: Ha niha da'ō ba heza so ia, sama'amōi ba dōdōnia folaoe da'ō? Ba imane Esitera: Oedoema andrō si fatioe tōdō chōma, ba ja'ia Hamano andre, si lō sōchi! Ba tokeia sibai Hamano chō razo ba chō wo'omonia.
- 2 II. Ba maoso razo, ba wōnōnia, ibōhōli wamadoe agoe, mōi ia ba kaboe, ba ngai gōdo; ba torōi Hamano, ba wakaosa chō Gesitera, ena'ō lō laboenoe ia; aboto sa'ae ba dōdōnia, wa no i'etoe'ō hoekoenia razo, hoekoe famoenoe. Ba me mangawoeli jomo ba naha wemanga no mege razo, moroi ba kaboe, ba no ibalōdoehini gaso andrō, da-daoma Gesitera, Hamano. Ba imane razo: Hadia, iboenoe wo'omo razo ba da'e jomo chōgoe? Ba ha si'aikō iŵa'ō da'ō razo, ba labaloegō sa'ae

mbawa Hamano. Ba imane Herabona, enoni jomo chō razo, sangai-nhai hadia ia chōnia: Hiza gatoenga andrō, ba ngai nomo Hamano, 50 hela wa'alawa, nifalaoe'ō Hamano chō Morodochai, si no mama'ema fangorifi chō razo. Ba imane razo: Mitawi ia ba da'ō! Ba latawi Hamano ba gatoenga andrō, nifalaoe'ōnia chō Morodochai. Ba awena alō wōnōoe razo.

## FAZA 8.

I. Tebal'iō salawa Morodochai, fangali Hamano. II. Tetehe ba Niha Jehoeda lalaoe mbalō ba zamoenoe ja'ira ena'ō, ni'andrō Gesitera chō razo. III. Fa'omoeso dōdō Niha Jehoeda ba da'ō.

I. Ba me loeo da'ō, ba ibe'e boelanina chō Gesitera razo nomo Hamano, oedoe Niha Jehoeda. Ba molala chō razo Morodochai, me no i'ombacha'ō chō razo Esitera, wasahatō chōnia Morodochai. Ba iheta laedoeroenia razo, laedoeroe si so tandro, nihalōnia mangawoeli chō Hamano mege, ba ibe'e chō Morodochai. Ba Esitera, ba ibe'e satoea baomo ba nomo Hamano Morodochai. (Moz. I. 41, 42).

II. Ba ifoeli hoemedē Gesitera chō razo, itoehi zalo fōnania, mege'ege ia, ba i'andrō wa'ahachō dōdō razo, ena'ō itolo, fa bōi aloea nifachai Hamano andrō, ma'oewoe Agagi, ba Niha Jehoeda, famoenoe andrō. Ba i'oro'ō zi'onia ana'a andrō chō Gesitera. Ba maoso Gesitera, i'agō fōna razo, ba imane: Na atoelō chō razo, ba na no faloechado wa'ahachō dōdōnia, ba na si nangea iŵa'ō razo ba na omasi ia ndra'odo, ba jamoefā'ōhe'ō zoera, jamoefā'ōroi'ō wangai mangawoeli zoera no, tōdō Hamano andrō, ono Hamedata, ma'oewoe Agagi, nifasoeira'ōnia, ba wamoenoe Niha Jehoeda ba danō barō mbawa razo, fefoe. Tebai sa oetaha oefaiji wamoenoe

9

2

3

4

5

6

- andrō, si gōna niwama ena'ō, ba tebai oetaha oefaiwangohori iwa-  
ma andrō ! Ba imanc razo Ahasi-  
werō chō wo'omonia Esitera, ba chō Morodochai Niha Jehoeda : Noa sa  
oebe'e boealagoe chō Gesitera no-  
mo Hamano, ba ja'ia, ba no moe-  
taväi ba gatoenga, me no ibabaja  
7 Niha Jehoeda. Ba ja'ami, ba hana  
na mifa'ohe'ō zoera, hana na tōi  
razo mibe'e ba Niha Jehoeda andrō,  
he wisa zomasi ami, ba mifotandro  
tandro ba laedoeroe chō razo. Me  
no tebai niwoe'ai li ba zoera, nibe'e  
tōi razo ba si no moefotandro ta-  
ndro andrō ba laedoeroe chō razo.  
8 Ba hoemedē ira ba doeroetoeli razo,  
me loeo da'ō, ba zi 23, ba mbaväa  
si tōloe — baväa Siwana —, ba lafa-  
zöchi, zoera la'o'ō niwa'ō Morodo-  
chai, ba Niha Jehoeda, ba ba nifa-  
tarō razo ba ba goemandroe ba ba  
zalaväa, ba nōri andrō fefoe, si 127,  
i'tarai danō Ndrawing Hindroe, noe-  
malō ba danō Gaitiofia, dali wan-  
noera ba zi sarasara öri ba he li zi  
samboesamboea soi, ba ba Niha  
Jehoeda, ba ba wanerara ba ba  
9 10 lira. Ba ifabe'e'ō dōi razo Ahasiwerō  
ba ifotandro tandro andrō ba lae-  
doeroe chō razo; ba ifa'ohe'ō ba  
zinenge si fakoedo, saösō, koedo ba  
11 kandra chō razo koedora. Soera a-  
ndrō, ba no fanehe razo ba Niha Je-  
hoeda ba mbanoea misa fefoe, hana  
na la'woeloi ira, ba wanimba sa-  
moenoe ja'ira, ba wangohori sato  
andrō, ba danō misa, samoenoe ja'-  
ira ena'ō, ba he iraono, ba he ira  
alawé, ba wamoenoe, ba wamakiko,  
ba hana na laraboe zi so chōra,  
12 amaedola zi lō soch'ō, ha ma'ōma'-  
ōchō, ba nōri barō mbawa razo Aha-  
siwerō, fefoe, ba zi me 13, ba mba-  
13 wa si 12, — baväa Adara. Ba taro-  
ma li ba zoera andrō, ba nibe'e  
oroisa, nidozigō öri, ena'ō dozi soi  
zamondrongo, ba ena'ō na si no  
te'anō Niha Jehoeda, na loeo da'ō,  
14 ba wolaoe balōra ba nemalira. Ba
- ha si'aikō tebe'e goroisa andrō, ba  
gōdo ba Zoesa, ba mofanō zinenge  
andrō, saösō, si fakoedo ba hoeloe  
koedo chō razo, salio ahe, la'o'ō  
niwa'ō razo, la'aliogō ira, lafandroeo  
koedo.
- III. Ba möi tooe Morodochai, 15  
iröi razo, baroe zalaväa mbaroenia.  
biroe-laväi ba safoesi, ba mosae-  
mboe ana'a ia ba mbaroar seboea,  
tarafali ba oengoe, ba owoeawoea  
dödö mbanoea Zoesa, ba omeso  
dödöra. Noa sa faloecha wa'ohahaoe 16  
dödö ba fa'omoeso dödö ba fa'owee-  
awoea dödö ba soemange Niha Je-  
hoeda. Ba dozi öri ba dozi banoea, 17  
heza iroegi niwa'ō razo ba oroisania  
andrō, ba so wa'omoeso dödö ba  
Niha Jehoeda ba fa'owoeawoea dödö  
ba femangamanga, ba owoeloa. Ba  
ato zi tobali Niha Jehoeda niha  
baero, me no ihawoei ira fa'ata'oera  
Niha Jehoeda.

## FAZA 9.

- I. Lalaee mbalōra Niha Jehoeda.  
II. Lahonogōi owasa „Foerimi“ mba-  
wä da'ō.

- I. Ba ba zi me 13 ba mbaväa 1  
si 12, — baväa Adara — ba nifa-  
loea ena'ō niwa'ō razo, oroisania  
andrō, loeo nidönadöna zi fatioe  
tödö ba Niha Jehoeda, ba wolaväa  
ja'ira, ba zi no tobali, ba niläväa  
Niha Jehoeda si fatioe dödö chöra :  
ba la'woeloi ira, ba mbanoeara,  
ba danō barō mbawa razo Ahasi-  
werō, ba wamoenoe samoenoe ja'ira  
ena'ō. Ba lō solaväa ja'ira, me no  
dozi soi ihawoei fa'ata'oera Niha  
Jehoeda. Ba latolo Niha Jehoeda  
dozi salaväa ba danō, ba he nifa-  
tarō razo ba koemandroe ba koe-  
mandra, me no ihawoei ira fa'ata'-  
oera Morodochai. No seboea ae Mo-  
rodochai, ba genoni razo, ba itöröi  
danō fefoe toeriania, me itoegoe  
tedooe manō wa'eboea Morodochai  
andrō. Ba te'ala sibai zi fatioe tödö  
chöra fefoe lab'e Niha Jehoeda,  
3  
4  
5

lafafahō ba la'ō'ōtō, laboeboenoe ; somasi ira lafatōrō ba zi fatioe tōdō chōra. Ba ba hati ba Zoesa, ba 500 niha laboenoe Niha Jehoeda, lafakiko. Fabaja Farasandrata ba Dalafono ba Asafata, ba Forata ba Adalia ba Aridata, ba Faramasa ba Arisai ba Arida'i ba Wajesata, ono Hamano andrō, si dafoeloe, ba ba laboeboenoe, ono Hamano ono Hamedata, oedoe Niha Jehoeda, ba si so chōra, ba lō lababaja. Ba me loeo da'ō, ba irongo razo wa'ato niboenoe ba hati ba Zoesa. Ba imane razo chō wo'omonia Esitera : Ba hati, ba Soesa, ba no 500 niboenoe Niha Jehoeda niha, fabaja ono Hamano, si dafoeloe, ba ta'ila he wisa wolaoera ba nōri bō'ō barō mbawa razo ! Ba hadia ni'andrōe, ena'ō latehe chōoe ? Ba hadia zo- masi'ō, ena'ō latōrō chōoe ? Ba imane Esitera : Na atoelō chō razo, ba ena'ō mahemoloe gōi latehe ba Niha Jehoeda ba Zoesa nilaoera ma'ōchō ; ba ono Hamano andrō, si dafoeloe, ba ena'ō na latawī ba gatoenga. Ba ibe'e li razo, la'o'ō da'ō ; ba tebe'e goroisa ba Zoesa, ba ono Hamano andrō, si dafoeloe, 15 ba latawī. Ba owoelo zoei Niha Jehoeda ba Zoesa, ba zi me 14, ba mbaŵa Adara, ba 300 laboenoe niha ba Zoesa. Ba si so chōra, ba lō lababaja. Ba Niha Jehoeda ba nōri bō'ō barō mbawa razo, ba owoelo, ba latimba zamoenoe ja'ira ena'ō, wolaoe balōra ba noedoera andrō, ba 75,000 laboenoe si fatioe tōdō chōra, ba si so chōra, ba lō lababaja.

**II.** Ba zi me 13 ba mbaŵa Adara lalaoe da'ō, ba ba zi me 14, ba molombase ira, ba labali'ō baŵa gowoeloa ba baŵa wa'omoeso dōdō. Ba Niha Jehoeda ba Zoesa, ba no faoma owoelo [ba wamoenoe oe-doera], he ba zi me 13, ba he ba zi me 14, ba tobali ba zi me 15 molombase ira, ba loeo da'ō labali'ō

baŵa gowoeloa ba baŵa wa'omoeso dōdō. Andrō wa si me 14, ba mbaŵa Adara, labali'ō baŵa wa'omoeso dōdō ba baŵa gowoeloa, si no amaedola gowasa Niha Jehoeda ba danō, ba mbanoea si zaewe ba danō misa, ba faoma lafa'ohe'ō chō nawōra goeracha (*Neh. 8, 10*). Ba itanō ba zoera da'ō fefoe Morodochai, ba ifa'ohe'ō zoera ba Niha Jehoeda, idozigō ūri barō mbawa razo Ahasiwero, he sahatō, ba he sarōoe; ifachoi hoekoe da'ō chōra : ero rōfi, ba labe'e baŵa si sōchi zi me 14 ba si me 15, ba mbaŵa Adara, — la'ohia'ō mbaŵa andrō mege, ba nitimba Niha Jehoeda si fatioe tōdō chōra, ba baŵa si tobali fa'omoeso dōdō fa'atosasa, ba si tobali loeo gowoeloa fa'aboedōdō — wamali'ō baŵa gowoeloa ba baŵa wa'omoeso dōdō, ba zi faoma lafa'ohe'ō chō nawōra oeracha, ba ba nibe'ebe'e boeala ba zi noemana. Ba labe'e hoekoe [ba chōra Niha Jehoeda] zi no lafobōrō andrō, awō nisoera Morodochai chōra. Me no tōdō Hamano andrō, ono Hamedata, ma'oewoe Agagi, oedoe Niha Jehoeda fefoe, wamoenoe Niha Jehoeda, ba me no ifalaoe'ō „woeri” — dahōdahō —, ba wamakiko ja'ira ba ba wangohori, (*F. 3, 7*), ba me no iŵa'ō razo — me no fahoehoeo chōnia Gesitera — me no ibe'e zoera, alacha chōnia tofana mangawoeli dōdōnia famakiko andrō, ba latawī ia ba gatoenga, fabaja iraononia. Andrō wa labe'e tōi mbaŵa andrō „woerimi”, bōrō „woeri” andrō, ba ūsi zoera no mege fefoe, awō zi no faloecha ira, ba he nirongora. Ba lahonogōi hoe-koe da'ō Niha Jehoeda, ba chōra ba ba nga'ōtōra dania, ba he ba zi mōi banoeara, hoekoe si tebai awoe'a : la'amoni'ō mbaŵa andrō, si doea ngaloeo, dali zi no moebe'e ba zoera ba fangohonogōi ja'ia. Ba fa bōi olifoe ira mbaŵa da'ō ba

- ena'ō latōrō, gōtōgōtō wa'ara da- | andrō ba wamoni ba gō ba ba wa-  
nia, dozi omo ba dozi ōri ba dozi | ngarōngarō. Ba tobali hoekoe nifa- 32  
banoea, fa bōi taja ba Niha Je- | choi ba „woerimi” andrō ba goroisa  
hoeda mbaŵa „woerimi” andrō, bōi | Gesitera ; ba tetanō ba zoera.
- 29 manō olifoe nga'ōtōra mitooe. Ba | FAZA 10.  
labe'e ba zoera fo'omo razo, Esitera, | Fa'ebœa Morodochai.
- ono Gabihailo, ba Morodochai, Niha | Ba ifobeo niha ba danō ba ba  
Jehoeda andrō, labe'e fangaronia | hoelo razo Ahasiwero. Ba fango- 1  
wa'asalaŵara andrō, ba wame'e | ma'ōnia fa'ebœania ba fa'abōlōnia, 2  
soera „woerimi” andrō si samboea. | ba fangombacha lachōmi Morodo-  
30 Ba ifa'ohe'ō zoera ba Niha Jehoeda | chai, me no ifolachōmi ia razo, ba  
fefoe ba nōri andrō si 127, amatō- | no moetanō ba zoera hikaja razo  
rōwa Gahasiwero ma'asagōrō, iha- | ba Media ba ba Weresia. Niha Je-  
31 gō linia chōra, soroi ba dōdō, ba | hoeda andrō Morodochai, ba no ta-  
wame'e hoekoe mbaŵa „woerimi” | mbalina razo Ahasiwero, ba no eboea  
andrō, ba ginōtō nihonogōi, dali | dōinia ba niha Jehoeda, ba omasiō  
wa no labe'e hoekoe Morodochai | niwara fefoe ia, me no sangaloei  
Niha Jehoeda ba fo'omo razo Esi- | fangorifi madora, ba me sohare ni-  
tera, awō wa no labe'e hoekoe chōra | wara i'aloei ba hochoeonia iefoe.



II. SOERA WAMAHAO.



# Soera

## J O B I.

### FAZA 1.

I. Fa'atoelō Jobi andrō ba fa'ohahoe dōdōnia. II. Iloeloe Jobi Lowalangi ba danga Zatana, ba wanandraigō ja'ia. III. Taja fefoe zi so chōnia ba tekiko gōi nononia. Fa'ebole dōdōnia.

- 1 I. So niha [fōna], ba danō Oesi, Jobi dōinia, niha satoelō ba sadōlō tōdō, sangata'oefi Lowalangi ba si fa'oedoe ba zi lō sōchi. (*Hez. 14, 14.*)  
2 Jak. 5, 11). Ba fitoe nononia matoea ba tōloe nono alawe. Ba 7000 chōnia mbiribiri ba 3000 gondra. ba 500 fasa zaŵi ba 500 galide si alawe, ba ato sibai zawoejenia; tobali salāwa niha da'ō, moroi ba niha bō'ō fefoe, tānō ba gatoemboe-  
4 cha loeo. Ba maosomaoso nononia matoea, lalaœ fatome, samōsa ma'-ōchō, ba lafakaonikaoni'ō dalifoesōra alawe si datōloe andrō, ba wemanga chōra. Ba na no fatoetoe watomesa andrō, ba ifaŵa'ōgō chōra Jobi, ena'ō na lasala'ō ira. Ba ihoelō wongi wemaoso, ibe'e zoemange nitoe-noe, i'ohia'ō wa'atora. Imane sa'ae Jobi: Ma dania no molalō nonogoe andrō, ma no la'erogō Lowalangi tōdōra! Si manōmanō wolaoe Jobi andrō.  
6 II. Ba samoeza ma'ōchō, ba so nono Lowalangi, ba wangondrasí Jehowa, ba fao gōi chōra Zatana. (*F. 38, 7. Ngā'ōt. I. 21, 1. Raz. I. 22, 19.*) Ba imane Jehowa chō Zatana: Heza õ'otarai? Itema li Jehowa Sata-na, imane: Oe'otarai koemoli, no oetōrōi goeli danō! (*Mat. 12, 43.*)

*Fet. I. 5, 8!* Ba imane Jehowa chō Zatana: Hadia, no õnehegō gōi genonigoe Jobi andrō? Lō'ō sa famae-donia ba goeli danō, ba wa'atoelō ba ba wa'adōlō dōdō, ba wangata'oefinia Lowalangi ba ba wa'oedoe-sa ba zi lō sōchi. Itema li Jehowa Satana, imane: Hadia, i'ata'oefi gōi Lowalangi Jobi, lō bōli gōlōnia? Tenga no ūfoba'aba'a ia ba omonia, fabaja fefoe zi so chōnia, fasoei? Halōwō dangania, ba no ūfahowoe'ō, ba itoegoe oja manō goerifōnia ba danō. Ba tema oro'ō dangaoe ba babaja zi so chōnia fefoe, ba lō zi lō ikaoni ba mbawaoe, wa i'erogō ndra'oegō. Ba imane Jehowa chō Zatana: Hiza, fefoe hadia ia, zi so chōnia, ba ja so ba dangaoe, ba bōi babaja mbotonia! Ba mofanō Zatana, irōi Jehowa.

III. Ba ha samoeza ma'ōchō, me mangamanga nono Jobi ono matoea ba ononia alawe, ba nomo ga'ara si a'a, ba me labadoebadoe nagoe, ba so zangombacha toeria chō Jobi; imane: No mangohoe-nendra laza zaŵi ba mangaloei gōra galide si alawe, ba hinōlöe, ba so manō Ndrawa Zaba, la'olo'i'ō, ba la'ōtō si'ōli zawoejoe, ba ha ja'o zoloi, ba wangombacha chōoe. Ba lō saetoe na li da'ō, ba so zamōsa tō, imane: No aechoe galitō Lowalangi, moroi ba mbanoea si jaŵa, ba no i'ā mbiribiri, fabaja sawoe-joe, ba ha ja'o zoloi, ba wangombacha chōoe. (*Raz. II. 1, 12.*) Ba lō saetoe na li da'ō, ba so za-

8

9

10

11

12

13

14

15

16

17

- mōsa tō, imane : Tōloe bawá za-bōlō Ndrawa Galedaia, ba lahawoei manō gondra, laraboe; ba sawoejoe, ba la'ō'ōtō si'ōli, ba ba ja'o zoloi, ba 18 wangombacha chōoe. Ba lō saetoe na li da'ō zoei, ba so zamōsa tō, imane : Mangamanga mege nonooe matoea ba onooe alawe, ba nomo 19 ga'ara si a'a, ba i'ozoemagō so nangi sabōlō, moroi ba danō si mate, telobi ba nomo andrō, ba watalingania ma'a'ōfa, ba adoedoe, ilangō ndraonooe andrō ba mate ira, ba ha ja'o zoloi, ba wangombacha 20 chōoe. Ba maoso Jobi, isika noechnia, ifatōwō'ō mboenia; ba ifalōgoe tooe ia ba danō, mangaloeloe ia. 21 (*Mos. I. 37, 29. Eser. 9, 3.*) Imane : Lō noechagoe, me oe'otarai daloe minagoe, ba lō noechagoe, na mangawoelido dania, **Jehowa zame'e ba Jehovah zangai; nisoeno dōi Jehovah!** (*Sangomb. 5, 14. Tim. I. 6, 7!*) Ba da'ō fefoe, ba lō lalō Jobi, ba lō iwa'ō si lō gōna nilaoe Lowalangi. (*F. 2, 10.*)

### FAZA 2.

I. Fanandraigō Jobi zoei : fōchō; lō mangiwa dōdōnia. II. Mōi mamaigi ja'ia zi fahoewoe chōnia, si datōloe.

1. I. Ba samoeza ma'ōchō, ba ifoeli momōi nono Lowalangi, ba wangondrası Jehowa; ba mōi awōra Zatana gōi, ba wangondrası Jehowa. 2. (*F. 1, 6.*) Ba imane Jehovah chō Zatana : Heza o'otarai? Itema li Jehovah Satana, imane : Oe'otarai 3 koemoli, no oetōrōi goeli danō. Ba imane Jehovah chō Zatana : Hadia, noa gōi ōnehegō genonigoe Jobi andrō? Lō'ō sa famaedonia ba goeli danō, ba wa'atoelō ba ba wa'adōlō dōdō ba ba wangata'oefi Lowalangi ba ba wa'oedoesa ba zi lō sōchi. Lō'ō na nibōhōlinia satoelō andrō chōnia, ba no ūfarooe ndra'o, ba wamakao ja'ia, lō bōrōbōrō! 4 Itema li Jehovah Satana, imane :

Oeli zalahi goeli ! — ba fefoe hadia ia, ochōta niha, ba iloeloe, asala aoeri ia! Ba tema oro'ō dangaoe, babaja nōsinia, ba lō zi lō ikaoni ba mbawaoe, wa i'erogō ndra'oegō! Ba imane Jehovah chō Zatana : Hiza, ba dangaoe so ia, ba bōi etoe'ō nosonia! Ba mofanō Zatana, irōi Jehovah, ba ibōzi Jobi bio, i'otarai narō kahe, noemalō ba galizoezoe. (*Mos. V. 28, 35.*) Ba ilahō doega lawoe, ba woga'aga'a ūsinia, doemadao ia bawoe. (*Sam. II. 13, 19. Est. 4, 3.*) Ba imane chōnia fo'omonia : Hadia, aro zoei na dōdōoe ba zatoelō andrō chōoe? Tema efa'ōgō chō Lowalangi ba jagō mate! Ba imane chōnia : Fehede zi lō tōdō wehedeoe. **Si sōchi andrō, ba no tatemā chō Lowalangi, ba hadia tatimba zi lō sōchi?** Ba da'ō fefoe, ba lō horō mbewe Jobi.

II. Ba larongo zi fahoewoe chō Jobi – datōloe ira – fefoe wamakao andrō, si no gōna ia, ba maoso ira, i'otarai mbanoea chōra zamōsana : Elifasi, banoea Dema ba Bilidado, banoea Zoea ba Sofari, banoea Na'ama, mamagōlō ira, ba we'amōi, ba wangoroma'ō fa'ahachō dōdōra ba ba wondrara tōdōnia. (*Mat. 25, 36. F. 32, 1 b. t.*) Ba me 12 lafaōga hōrōra, me arōe na ma'i-foe ira, ba lō la'ilā wa ja'ia; ba mege'ege ira, ba lasika noechara, dozi ira, lafazaoemba mijāwā ga-woegawoe, satoroe ba hōgōra. (*Ngen. Jer. 2, 10.*) Ba doemadao ira, awō-nia, ba zalo, fitoe ngaloeo ba fitoe mbongi, samōsa lō sihede chōnia, samboea li lō'ō, me no la'ilā, wa no falawoe wa'afōchō andrō chōnia.

### FAZA 3.

I. I'elifi mbaŵa wa'atoemboenia Jobi. II. Mangarōngarō ia ba wa-makao andrō.

- I. Aefa da'ō, ba hoemedē Jobi, i'elifi mbaŵa wa'atoemboenia. (*F. 10, 18. Jer. 15, 10; 20, 14.*)

- 2 Hoemedē ia, imane : gōlō ba da'ō, ba aefa zawoejoe chō  
 3 „Jatekiko mbaŵa andrō, ba zi toe- zochō ja'ia.  
 mboe ndra'o, ba bongi andrō, me Hana wa ifohaga zi noemana, ba 20  
 laŵa'ō : No toemoege nono ma- hana wa i'orifi zaboe tōdō ?  
 toea ! Si dōnadōna fa'amate ba lō aloea, 21  
 4 Ja'ogōmigōmi mbaŵa da'ō; bōi ja- sangaloei ja'ia moroi ba wangaloei-  
 moesofoe ia Lowalangi si jawā ba nia ana'a. (*Fam. 9, 6*).  
 5 Ndrāmoe'andrō mangawoeli ia fa'o- Somoeso sibai tōdō, si karaini fa'iki 22  
 gōmigōmi ba si bongi; jamoehawoei ena'ō, na faloecha lewatō. —  
 ia salō ba jamoefeta'oe ia fango- Hana wa tefohaga niha, si no to- 23  
 gōmigōmisi zi moloeo. (*Sin. 23, 4*). bini lala, niba'a Lowalangi fasoei ?  
 6 Bongi andrō, ba jamōi ondra'oea (*F. 19, 8*).  
 zogōmigōmi : Bōi omoeso dōdōnia Noa sa salahī gōgōe wangarōngarō 24  
 ba ngenoli mbaŵa ndrōfi andrō, bōi ba no amaedola gelea wege'egego  
 jala'erai awō mbaŵa bō'ō. andre.  
 7 Ja lō toemboe niha sa'ae ba mbo- Na ata'edo hadia ia, ba no gōnado 25  
 ngi da'ō : bōi ja'owoeawoea dōdō ja'ia, ba hadia zihocha mboegoe,  
 niha ba chōnia ! ba itōrōdo.  
 8 Ndrāmoe'elifi ia sangelifi baŵa, Lō si faloechado na wa'ahono, ba 26  
 sangila mamarooe malioe. he folombase ba he fa'ohahaoe dōdō,  
 9 Jandroendroemō ndrōfinia na aracha ba hisa sa'ae [zoei] wamahoefa !”  
 moloeo : jamoeđōnadōna haga —  
 zajazaja gōlō ! alōsoe bōi jamoe'ilā  
 hōrō wa'amoloeo !  
 10 Me lō nidoehōnia chōgōe taloe ni-  
 nagee ba me lō nibin'ōnia chōgōe  
 famakao, fa bōi i'lā hōrōgōe !  
 11 II. Hana wa lō mate ndra'odo  
 ba daloe ninagoe? hana wa lō aetoe 1  
 nosogoe, me bōla ndra'o ?  
 12 Hana wa nihagi na ndra'odo ba 2  
 hana wa la'oro'ō chōgōe mbalō me-  
 me, nisisiōgōe ?  
 13 Tobali no adōlō tooe ndra'o mena'ō 3  
 iada'e, ba molombase; mōrō mena'ō  
 ndra'o ba ahono dōdōgōe,  
 14 awō razo ba awō goemandroe, 4  
 sangotomosi chōra adoedoela,  
 15 ba ma awō zalaŵa seboea ana'a, 5  
 samo'ōsi omora firō.  
 16 Ba ma zoei si mane tabina saechoe, 6  
 nikō'o ba danō ; lō'ō manō ja'odo, 7  
 si mane tabina, si lō irai mangila  
 haga zi moloeo.  
 17 Ba da'ō labato wabōtoesa seboea 8  
 horō ba ba da'ō ahono zi no atage.  
 18 Sohahaoe dōdō nikōeroe fefoe, lō  
 larongo li mandroe.  
 19 He iraono ba he satoea, ba fagōlō-

- 9 Ihehaini ira Lowalangi, ba tekiko ira, ba hanoehanoe wōnoenia andrō ariri.
- 10 Fendrōndrōndrōndrō zingo ba li hrimo — ba ifō nono zingo, ba no moefatō.
- 11 Mowaōwaō manō zingo, si lō boto, me no ambō ahoeloea — ba ono zingo, ba moezaewe.
- 12 II. Ba no oerongo daroma li, si lō abōlōbōlō; mōi ba dōgi dalingaoe wangōngōngōngōsa.
- 13 Na ifakoli ia era'era ba gangilata ba zi bongi, na ihawoei niha femōrō sab'e.
- 14 No ihawoeido fanizinizi ba fogichi, manizinizi dōlagoe fefoe.
- 15 Itōrōdo angi ba moetaro mbōrō boe ba nōsigoe.
- 16 Ba so ia fōnagoe — chalachala mbawania, ba lō oe'ila — famaedo niha ba doedoema hōrōgoe; ba oerongo wangōngōngōngōsa, imane:
- 17 Hadia, so maō niha, satoelō fōna Lowalangi, hadia, so zamōsa, si no ahaoehaoe fōna zombōi ja'ia? (Sin. 143, 2. Rom. 3, 10)
- 18 Hiza, ba genoninia andrō aombō dōdōnia ba ba mala'ika andrō chōnia so wa'eloengoe iwa'ō. (F. 15, 15).
- 19 Ba tengā mendroea manō ba zi so ba nose la'oeri, si otarai gawoegawoe toe wamobōrō, safoefoe na itōrō hama. (Kor. II. 5, 1).
- 20 Lō ichamō ma'ōchō, ba arasa, tekiko ira lō fangorifi sa'ae, ba lō same'e ba dōdō.
- 21 Na aetoe zinali ba nosera andrō [nosora] ba mate manō ira, ba wa'ambō tōdō andrō.
- FAZA 5.
- Tohoetohoe hoehoeo Gelifasi: I. He wisa ba zi lō tōdō. II. Fama-rooe tōdō ba wanōtōna chō Lowalangi, ba III. ba wanehe fotoe andrō chōnia.
- I. „Tema ao! Hadia so maō zanema lioe? Ha chō ōtandrōsaigō lioe, ba ni'amoni'ō andrō?
- Ba zambō tōdō, ba mōi famoenenia walōsōchisōchi dōdōnia, ba sowōhō mowa, ba iboenoe fōchō dōdōnia.  
No oe'ila zambō tōdō sowa'a, ba oe'anema'ō oe'elifi nahiania. (Sin. 37, 35; 73, 19).
- Ba ndraononia, ba no arōoe wangerifi; mōi ira nihoendragō ba mbawa göli, lō sangorifi.  
Basisōnia, ba iā solofo — he niba'a doi, ba ihalō — ba sowōchi tōdō zoraboe nibabajajania.  
Tenga sa ba gawoegawoe toemboe wamakiko, ba famakao, ba tenga saoeri ba danō.
- Niha andrō, ba ba wamakao sa'ae toemboe, si mane fa'atokana mijawa nono galitō ba holahola galitō.
- II. Ba na ja'o, ba oefoeli ena'ō chō Zi lō ambō fa'abōlō, ba Lowalangi oetoenō hoehoeogoe ena'ō.  
Ba zolaoe seboea, si tebai aboto ba dōdō niha, ba sahōlihōli dōdō, si lō moetaha moe'erai, (Sin. 40, 6; 72, 10. Rom. 11, 33), same'e teoe ba danō ba somboe-woei bolo nowi.  
Sangalawā'ō jaŵa si so tooe, ba wolohe ba wangorifi saboe tōdō, (Sam. I. 2, 7. Sin. 113; 7. Loek. 1, 52).  
Si lō boto ibe'e nifachai zoneche, fa tebai mofozoe nilaoe dangara. (Sam. II. 17, 14. Jes. 8, 10).  
Ira'oe zatoeataoe, ba wa'onechera andrō, ba amaedola zi tetaroe bagi nichoi dōdō zi tōrā fa'oneche. (Kor. I. 3, 19).  
Ba zi ma'ōchō ihawoei ira fa'ogō-migōmi, ba hoelō na ba zi bongi labajaisi lalara ba zi laloeo. (Moz. V. 28, 29).  
Ba tobali iefā'ō zi noemana ba mbawa zi'ōli si otarai mbewera, ba ba danga zabōlō iefā'ō.  
Ba toemboe wanōtōna [fangorifi], ba zide'ide ba tefā'afoe mbawa walōsōchi. (Sin. 107, 42).
- III. Hiza, ja'ahowoe niha nitegōe

- Lowalangi ! — andrō bōi fatoewoe** chōoe wotee andrō chō Zi lō ambō fa'abōlō. (*Amaed. 3, 11. Heb. 12, 5. Jak. 1, 12.*)
- 18 **Ifesoho sa niha, ba ifoeli gōi ida-loedaloeni ; ifoefoe, ba sangorifi dangania.** (*Sam. I. 2, 6. Hos. 6, 1.*)
- 19 **Ônō ngawalō wa'atosasa, ba i'efa'ō ndra'oegō, ba ba wanete zi ônō, ba lō gōna'ō si lō sōchi.** (*Sin. 91, 4. Amaed. 24, 16.*)
- 20 Na lofo mbanoea, ba i'orifi'ō, fa lō mate ndra'oegō, ba ba wanoeō, ba itimba chōoe mbawa zi'oli. (*Raz. I. 17, 14. Sin. 18, 30,*)
- 21 Teba'a ndra'oegō ba mbōzibōzi lela andrō, ba lō ata'oe'ō na itōrō famoefoe.
- 22 Sa'iki ndra'oegō, na so wamoefoe ba ma fa'eboea mbōli mbalazo, ba alacha lō ata'oe'ō goetoe ndroe'oe.
- 23 Noa sa fawoe'oe li ndra'oegō ba gara ba danō, ba no fahoewoe chōoe goetoe ndroe'oe. (*Hos. 2, 18.*)
- 24 Ba faloecha'ō lō hadia ia ba noseoe, ba na ūfaigi nibabajamō ba nahiae, ba lō hadia zi lō'ō.
- 25 Ba faloecha'ō ato ma'bewoemō, ba madooemō, ba si mane doe'oe ba danō.
- 26 Ba ginōtō wa'atoea ūroegi lewatō, si mane na te'ohē mijawa mboea nowi, na inōtō.
- 27 Hiza, da'ō ia ni'aloaloeima tōdōma, si manō ia ; fondrondrongo, ba be'e ba dōdōoe !”
- FAZA 6.
- Fanedema Jobi : I. Fa'abōlō wamakao andrō chōnia. II. Mangarōngarō ia ba wa'afaito nawōnia andrō.
- 1 I. Ba itema linia Jobi, imane :
- 2 „Ena'ō na latoelo walōsōchisōchi dōdōgoe, ba ena'ō na labē'ē ba waliéra wamakao andre chōgoe,
- 3 ba aboea ena'ō, ta'ilā, moroi ba wa'aboea nene ba mbewe nasi, — andrō eloengeloengoe ligoe.
- 4 Noa sa tetaroe ba nōsigoe nono wana Zi lō ambō fa'abōlō : ibadoe zōfōenia tōdōgoe, isoewō ndra'odo ameta'oeō andrō chō Lowalangi ! (*F. 16, 13. Sin. 38, 3.*)
- Hadia, moedele maō galide ba za-bōlō doe'oe, ba hadia moendrō-ndrō za-wi si matoea ba zí sōchi gō ? Hadia, tola ta'ā zi naminamitō lō asio, ba hadia, ami zafoesi gadoelo ? Anoezoe dōdōgoe wanoejoe ja'ia ; ū sowojoe zi manō, oewā'ō.
- Ena'ō na itōrō zomasido, ba ena'ō na ibē' Lowalangi ziheloe dōdōgoe !
- Ena'ō na nilaoe dōdō Lowalangi ifoefoe ndra'odo, ena'ō na ifone-malō dangania, ba wangetoe'ō ja'o ! Ba fandrara dōdōgoe na atō [da'ō], — ba oefarōga ena'ō ndra'odo ba wa'afōchō ūndre, si lō fa'ahachō dōdō — wa lō oerai oebōhōli daroma li Ni'amoni'ō andrō.
- Ba hadia atō wangabe'ego, wa mombasembase na ndra'ō, ba he wisa wozoe chōgoe, wa oetaha manō dōdōgoe ?
- Hadia, fa'abe'e gowe wa'abe'ego 12 andrō, hadia, no tōla garamba nōsigoe ?
- Hadia, tengā si lō'ō manō fango-rifi ndra'odo ; tengā no tetimba manō chōgoe we'ewe'e gefoe ?
- II. Saragoeragoe tōdō, ba no si nangea lahachōsi tōdō awōnia, he na ibōhōli wangata'oefi Si lō ambō fa'abōlō.
- No lalimodo talifoesōgoe, si mane mbombo, si mane oengo nidanō, si falawoe.
- No olotoe idanō sabē'ē, ilaoe ia bacha si bakoe deoe.
- Na aoechoe zino chōnia, ba ogo'ō ; 17 na abe'e lōchō, ba taja ba nahania. Lahole'ō ira sikoli, lasaŵa mijawa 18 danō si mate ba tekiko.
- Lafaigifaigi sikoli, banoea Dema ; 19 sanōrō, Dawa Zaba, ba ladōnadōna.
- Ba tobali si lō boto wanōtōnara 20 andrō ; laroegi, ba no saechoe ūlō.
- Si manō sa'ae ami chōgoe : mi'ilā 21 zata'oe ita ; ba hoemocha mboemi !

- 22 Hadia, no oēwa'ō: ,Mi'ohe chōgroe,  
ba mibe'e boeala famawe'e gana'-  
ami, chōgroe;  
23 mi'efa'ō ndra'o ba danga zi fa'oe-  
doe ba mihiōli ndra'odo ba wa'a-  
bōlō zamakao ja'o ?  
24 Mifahaō ndra'o, ba oebato wehede,  
ba si no eloengoe ndra'o, ba mi'o-  
mbacha'ō chōgroe.  
25 Hiza, taroma li si doehoe, ba ma-  
nandrōsa! Ba hadia nitegoe wane-  
goemi andrō ?!  
26 Hadia, mitegoe daroma li, ni-  
wā'ō ? — Fehede zaragoeragoe  
tōdō, ba hoemombo ba nangi !  
27 He ba zi lō ama si lō ina, ba mi-  
laoe fadahōdahō ena'ō, ba si fa-  
hoewoe chōmi, ba mi'amawa.  
28 Ba iada'e, ba mitōngōni ndra'odo ;  
hadia, si ndroehoe lō ata'oedo oeli-  
mo ami.  
29 Mitandraigō zamoeza tō, bōi mifa-  
tōrō zi lō atoelō; mifoeli mita-  
ndraigō, atoelō na chōgroe.  
30 Hadia, so ba mbewegoe zabila ?  
Hadia, lō i'ilā wamakiko ararogoe?"  
(Amaed. 17, 4).
- FAZA 7.

Tohoetohoe : I. Mangarōngarō  
Jobi ba wamakaonia ba ba wama-  
kao niha bō'ō. II. Fe'angarōfi li Lo-  
walangi, ena'ō ihachōsi tōdō ia.

- 1 I. „Hadia, tengā amaedola ha-  
lōwō zanoewō halōwō niha ba goeli  
danō, ha hadia, lō itōrō nitōrō ge-  
noni ?  
2 Si mane sawoejoe sihoeloe tōdō,  
ba we'amōi ba loemō ba si mane  
enoni, si dōnadōna loenia,  
3 si manō wa no moetōrō chōgroe  
mbaŵā wamakao, awō wa no te'e-  
rai chōgroe mbongi wa'afōchō.  
4 Na mōido mōrō, ba oemanē : Ha  
wa'ara dania maosodo ? Ba ara  
zi bongi, ba atage ndra'o womba-  
limbali ja'o, irege ibōrōtaigō mo-  
loeo.  
5 Baloebaloe nōsigoe goekoeō b̄a goa-
- goa, si hoelō danō; molawa koeligoe,  
ba ifoeli atōla.  
Alio welalō mbaŵagoe, moroi ba  
zi'oea ba zanoso ; tajataja manō,  
lō tōtōnafō.
- II. Tōrōtōrō tōdōoe, wa no hoelō  
nangi we'asogoe ba goeli danō !  
Lō'ō sa'ae ifoeli i'ilā wa'ohahaoe  
dōdō hōrōgoe andre. (F. 14, 1. Sin.  
90, 5; 144, 4. Jak. 4, 14).  
Hōrō zangila ja'odo iada'e, ba lō'ō  
sa'ae i'ilado dania; na i'aloei ndra'o  
hōrōoe, ba lō ja'odo sa'ae.  
Si mane lawoeo si taja ba silalō  
misa, si manō wa lō mangawoeli  
mijaŵā zi no noemalō ba mbanoea  
tooe.
- Lō'ō sa'ae ifoeli ia ba nomonia, ba  
lō'ō sa'ae i'ilā ia nahiania mege.  
Ba lō'ō sa gōi oetenawā mbewegoe,  
moehede ndra'o, ba wa'atosasa dō-  
dōgoe andre, ba mangarōngarōdo,  
ba wa'aboe dōdōgoe.  
Hadia, asi ndra'odo, ba ma hioe, wa  
ōfataro zanaro ja'odo ?  
Na oemanē dōdōgoe : Fondrara dō-  
dōgoe dania kasogoe, itolodo wo-  
loe'i famakaogoe kasogoe andrō,  
ba ōkeani ndra'o fangifi ba ūfeta'-  
oedo angilata,  
tobali omasido, na nitōgi bagi ndra'o,  
omasido wa'amate, moroi ba zi no  
hatō tōla andre.  
Ariri manō ndra'o, tengā saoeri si  
lō aetoe ndra'odo : bōhōido, angi  
sa we'asogoe ba goeli danō !  
Hadia niha, wa no eboea ia ba dō-  
dōoe, wa no sosō dōdōoe ia? (Sin.  
8, 5; 144, 3. Heb. 2, 6).  
Wa ū'erogō mahemoloe, wamaigi-  
maigi ja'ia, wa lō aedoe'aedoe ūta-  
ndraigō ia?  
Ha wa'ara dania ū'efā'ō hōrōoe chō-  
goe ; ha wa'ara lō'ō manō ūbōhōi-  
do, irege oetōlō gilogoe?  
Na so horōgoe — ba hadia ni-  
laoegoe chōoe, ja'oegō sihōrōhōrōgō  
niha? Hana wa ūbalī'ō tandrōsa  
ndra'o chōoe, irege aboea ndra'o  
chōgroe?

21 Ba hana wa lō ōbe'e aefa chōgoe horōgoe, hana wa lō ōheta lalōgoe? Oefalōgoe sa'ae ndra'o tooe, ba gawoegawoe, ba na ū'aloei ndra'o, ba lō ja'odo sa'ae."

## FAZA 8.

Hoehoeo Mbilidado, si fōfōna : I. Tebai ilaoe zi lō atoelō Lowalangi. II. Niwā'ō ndra toea ba wa'a-toelō Lowalangi andrō, he ba chō zatoelō tōdō ba he ba zeboea horō.

- 1 I. **Ba** itema li Jobi Bilidado a-nandrō, banoea Zoa, imane :
- 2 „Ha wa'ara lō ōbatō hoehoeo si manō, wa no hoelō nangi sabōlō mbe-weoe andrō !
- 3 Hadia, ifoejoe'ō hoekoe Lowalangi, ba hadia, ibila'ō zatoelō Si lō ambō fa'abōlō ?
- 4 Na no so horō ndraonooe chōnia, ba no iloeloe ira ba hoekoe horōra andrō. (F. 1, 18).
- 5 Na ūforege wangandrō chō Lowalangi, na ūkao chō Zi lō ambō fa'a-bōlō, —
- 6 na no ohaoehaoe ndra'oegō ba na sadōlō dōdōoe, ba lō zi lō ifaigifai-gi'ō ba i'azōchi na ha wa'atoelō a-nandrō chōoe.
- 7 Ba na fa'ide'ide mege mbōrōtaoe, ba fondrege wa'eboea dania gamozoea.
- 8 II. **Sofoe** manō sa chō ndra toea, ba tōngōni hadia ni'aloeloei ndra amara tōdōra. (Moz. V. 4, 32. Moz. I. 47, 9. Nga'ot. I. 29, 15).
- 9 Ja'ita sa, ba ha sara wongi na, ba si lō mangila watahōgō hadia ia, me no amaedola loemōloemō we'asoda ba goeli danō andre.
- 10 Ba ja'ira zamahaō ja'oegō, la'ombacha'ō chōoe, latoenō chōoe dōdōra andrō.
- 11 Hadia, aoeri zoechoe, na tengā ba damboe, ba eboea hōi, na lō idanō?
- 12 Aoeri na, lō moetaba — ba alio okōli, moroi ba ndroe'oe bō'ō fefoe. (Sin. 129, 6).
- 13 Da'ō dania lala zolifoe Lowalangi,

dozi, ba tobali faja dōtōnafō zeboea horō. (F. 11, 20. Sin. 112, 10. Amaed. 10, 28).

Saede'aedoe zabe'e dōdōnia, ba 14 timba goe'ō galaŵa nidōnadōnia.

Abe'e dōdōnia nomonia, ba adoe- 15 doe; i'olembai, ba aso'a.

Aoeri ia ba manōi ba zino, ba iha- 16 woei kaboenia lewiōnia.

Ibōbō gara tooe wā'ania, isōsō go- 17 taloea gara.

Ba na Ja'ia zondreha ba nahania, 18 ba i'osilō'ōgō ia [nahania andrō], imane : „Lō oerai oe'ilā'ō !

Hiza, da'ō wa'omoeso dōdō ba la- 19 lania andrō, ba moroi ba danō tooe, ba toemboe mbō'ōnia !”

Hiza, tengā si lō ba dōdō Lowala- 20 ngi zatoelō tōdō, ba lō ira'oe danga zaimazōchi horō.

Ba ihōna wa'iki ba mbawaoe ba 21 fanoenō ba mbeweoe. (F. 5, 18. 22).

Si fatioe tōdō chōoe, ba la'onoechoa 22 wa'aila, ba ose zeboea horō, ba lō'ō sa'ae.”

## FAZA 9.

Fanedema Jobi : I. Ifa'ele'ō wa lō ambō fa'abōlō andrō chō Lowalangi, soroma ba chōnia, ja'ia si lō horō; II. Tebai faboe'a niha chō Lowalangi.

I. **Ba** itema linia Jobi, imane : „Ja'ia, oe'ilā, wa si manō — he iwisa niha waboe'asa chō Lowalangi ! (Sin. 143, 2).

Na omasi ia fasoso, ba he hōnō ngawalō isofoe, ba sambalō lō i'ila iboe'a niha. (F. 38).

Si no atoeatoea tōdō ba si no fa-hōna fa'abōlō — ha niha zirai fatandro chōnia, ba si lō gōna hadia ia ?

Ja'ia andrō, samawoe'a hili, si lō oroma, wanoeli'ō ba wōnoenia ; Samahisi tanō ba nahania, fa mangiwa gehomonia.

Sanenawā loeo, ta bōi toemboe, ba somba'a dōfi.

- 8 Samologō banoea ja'ia, ha ja'ia, andrō, ba ma'iki ia ba wa'aragoera-  
ba sanōrō taloe nasi. (*Moz. I. 1, 7.*)
- 9 Sombōi dofi soja ba „si tōloe”, awō andrō, fabaja bate'e [ndrōfi] dōdōzi lō horō.  
„zara” andrō, fabaja bate'e [ndrōfi] andrō tānō raja. (*F. 38, 31. Amos. 5, 8. Jes. 40, 26.*)
- 10 Solaoe seboea, si tebai aboto ba dōdō niha, ba sahōlihōli dōdō, si lō moetaha moe'erai. (*F. 5, 9. Sin. 77, 15; 86, 10.*)
- 11 Hiza, itōrō ngaigoe, ba lō oe'ila ia ; amaedola zihombo ia, wānōrō, ba lō oroma chōgōe.
- 12 Na ihori niha, ba ha niha zanenawa ja'ia ? Ha niha zi tola mangoe-ma'ō chōnia : Hadia nilaoemō ? (*Jes. 45, 9. Rom. 9, 20.*)
- 13 Lō i'alōsi wōnoenia Lowalangi — noa sa lakōwō ira fōnania sanolo Dawa Miseraji — (*Jes. 30, 7; 51, 9. Sin. 87, 4; 89, 11.*)
- 14 ba mendroea manō tebai faboe'a ndra'o chōnia ; tebai oesōndra ni-wā'ōgoe chōnia,
- 15 ja'odo, si tebai manema li, he na lō horōgōe; sangandrō fa'ahachō dōdō ena'ō ndra'o chōnia sangoe-hoekoe ja'odo.
- 16 Ba he wā'ae itema ligoe, na oe'an-garōfi li ia, ba tebai fadoehoe dōdōgoe, wa ifondrondrongo chōgōe.
- 17 Irasa na'i ndra'o angi sabōlō, ba inōnō zochogoe, lō bōrō.
- 18 Lō itehe chōgōe wangahasoegō ja'odo, i'aboesoi'ō ndra'o safōchō sibai chōgōe.
- 19 Na fa'abe'e zabōlō mbalazi, ba hiza ia ! ba na lala hoekoe mbalazi, ba ha niha zogaoni ja'odo !
- 20 Na lala chōgōe, ba bewegoe zange-toe'ō hoekogoe; ba na lō horōgōe, ba si falimo ndra'o ibe'e [bewegoe andrō]. (*Mat. 12, 37.*)
- 21 Lō'ō sa horōgōe — ba lō ba dōdōgoe nosogoe; anoezoe dōdōgoe we'asogoe ba goeli danō.
- 22 Oi faoma manō, andrō oefaloea baeha : faoma iboenoe, he satoelō ba he si so horō.
- 23 Na adōlō famoenoe niha mbōzibōzi
- andrō, ba ma'iki ia ba wa'aragoera-  
gōe dōdōzi lō horō.  
Oeli danō andre, ba no moebe'e ba 24  
danga zeboea horō, hōrō zangoe-hoekoe, ba i'ochō : na tengā ja'ia,  
ba ha niha na sa !
- II. No alio mbaŵagoe andrō, 25  
moroi ba zi fagohi, moloi, lō moe'-  
ila wa'ohahaoe dōdō. (*F. 7, 7.*)  
No itōrō manō, amaedola doendraha 26  
saha, amaedola mojo sonda'oe.  
Na oemane dōdōgoe : Da'oe'osoli- 27  
foeagō wa'aboe dōdōgoe andrō, da'-  
oebōhōli wa lō sōchisōchi dōdōgoe  
ba oe'ohaoehaoe'ō mbawagoe ;  
ba hoemocha mboegoe zafōchō a- 28  
ndrō chōgōe fefoe — oe'ila wa lō  
ōbe'e aefa ndra'odo.  
Lō tola tengā si so horō ndra'odo, 29  
ba hadia wa oe'eregeisi na dōdō-  
goe si lō boto ?  
He oesasai ndra'o taŵa deoe si ba- 30  
koe ba he oedoechoe idanō nawoe  
dangagoe, (*Jer. 2, 22.*)
- ba ō'oengoeōgō ndra'o ba getoena 31  
ba tobali ogoro noechangoe ndra'odo.  
Tenga niha si mane ja'odo ia, fa 32  
oe'ila oetema linia, fa tola faboe'a  
ndra'aga fōna zangoehoekoe. (*Sa-*  
*ngomb. 6, 10. Jer. 49, 19.*)
- Lō chōma same'e ba lala, si faoma 33  
manoefa tanga ja'aga.  
Ena'ō na iheta ba hoeloegoe mbō- 34  
zibōzinia, ba ena'ō na lō ikeani  
ndra'odo fameta'oe andrō chōnia :  
Ba hoemedē ndra'o, lō ata'oedo ia; 35  
tenga sa si manō dōgōgoe.”

## FAZA 10.

Tohoetohoe : I. Mangarōngarō si-  
bai Jobi chō Lowalangi : si lō horō  
ia iwa'ō. II. Ifoeli i'elifi wa'atoe-  
mboenia.

I. „Anoezoe dōdōgoe wa'aoerigoe, 1  
ba lō oebato wangarōngarō, hoemedē  
ndra'o, ba wa'afōchō bacha dōdōgoe.  
Oemane chō Lowalangi : Bōi etoe'ō 2  
hoekoegoe; farongogō chōgōe, ha-  
dia mbōrō, wa no hoelō ōsoewō  
ndra'odo.

- 3 Hadia, sōchi dōdōoe, na ūfakao ni-ha? na ūtibo'ō niwōwōi dangaoe, ba na ūtehe nichoi dōdō zeboea horō?
- 4 Hadia, no hōrō nōsi niha hōrōoe, ba no famaigi niha wamaigioe?
- 5 Hadia, ha fa'anaoe noso niha wa'a-naoe nosooe; hadia, ha sagōtō niha gōtōoe?
- 6 Wa ūaloei lalōgoe, wa ūobini horōgoe?
- 7 He wā'ae no ūila, wa si lō horō ndra'odo, awō wa no lō sangefa'ō [ja'o] ba dangaoe.
- 8 No tangaoe zombōi ja'o, nihaogō, botogoe ma'asamboea — ba hadia, ūfakiko ndra'odo? (*Sin. 119, 73.*)
- 9 Tōrō tōdōoe, wa no ūfazōchi ndra'odo, amaedola wamōbōzi la'oeri, ba hadia, ūfoeli ūfoefoe ndra'odo? (*Moz. I. 2, 7; 3, 19.*)
- 10 Hadia, tengā no ūfadōewa tooe ndra'odo, amaedola wamadoewa soe-soe, ba tengā no abe'e ndra'odo hoelō kezoe, ūbe'e? (*Sin. 139, 15.*)
- 11 No ūfobaloebaloe ndra'odo oeli ba nagole, ba no ūbe'e dajadajania dōla ba oeo.
- 12 **No ūfonoso ndra'odo ba no faloe-chado wa'ebaea dōdō chōoe, ba no ūfaigifaigi ndra'odo, no ororogō hanoehanoege.**
- 13 Ba no ūbini'ō da'ō ba dōdōoe; oe'ila wa no nichoi dōdōoe zi manō :
- 14 Na molalō ndra'odo, ba ūdarodarogō, ba lō zi lō ū'otoe'ō ndra'odo ba horōgoe.
- 15 Na so horōgoe ena'ō, ba alai ndra'odo! Ba he si lō sala ndra'odo, ba lō'ō zoei oefāoga mbawagoe, ja'odo si no fahōna fa'aila, ba sanehenehe famakao!
- 16 Ba na maōga mbawagoe, ba ūgohi ndra'odo, timba wolohi zingo, ba ū'oromaroma'ō ba chōgoe andrō wa'abōlōoe ba wolaoe sahōlihōli dōdō. (*Jes. 38, 13. Ngen. Jer. 3, 10.*)
- 17 Lō ūbatō wama'aso sasi, oedoegoe, ba ūhōna wōnoemō chōgoe, mangalingali manō zanoewō ja'odo, ūbe'e.
- II. Hana wa no ūsōbi ndra'odo 18 moroi ba daloe ninagoe? Ena'ō na mate mege ndra'odo, fatoea lō i'ilado hōrō niha! (*F. 3, 11.*) Ena'ō na hoelō zi lō irai aloea 19 ndra'odō, ena'ō na nidōlō ba lewato ndra'odo, i'otarai daloe ninagoe! Lō anaoe tō nosogoe — ba jamoe- 20 bōhōlido, jamoe'erogō ndra'odo, fa ohahaoe dōdōgoe, ma'ifoe, gasagasa oesaŵa zi lō fangawoeli, 21 tanō sogōmigōmi, si so loemō wa'a-mate, tanō nihawoei fa'ogōmigōmi, si mane na taloe mbongi, si gōna loemō wa'amate ba si fakoejoe manō; hagania, ba no si mane taloe mbongi.”

## FAZA 11.

Hoeħoo Zofari, si fōfōna : I. Itego Jobi, me no itahigō Lowalangi.  
II. Na i'ide'ide'ō ia ena'ō, ba faloecha ia wa'ohahaoe dōdōnia.

- I. Ba itema li Jobi Sofari andrō, 1 banoea Na'ama, imane : „Hadia, lō tademadema hoehoeo si 2 no fahōna andrō, ba alacha lō te-boe'a wehede zi beweasō andrō? Hadia, lō'ō sa'ae hedehede niha 3 bō'ō ibe'e beweoe andrō? Hadia, sango'aja ndra'oegō, ba lō la'ailasi'ō? Ömane : „Satoelō niwā'ōgoe ba lō 4 salagoe, na ūfaigido”. Ba ena'ō na moehede Lowalangi, 5 ena'ō na ifaloea bache niwā'ōnia, famoe'a wehedeoe ; ena'ō na ifarongogō chōoe zi no 6 tobini andrō, fa'atoeataoea, wa no mendroea manō wa'adoehoe da'ō, — ba aboto ena'ō ba dōdōoe, wa i'osilōmilagō na Lowalangi horōoe ösa. Hadia, ösöndra dōdō Lowalangi, 7 ba ūchamō wondrege andrō chō Zi lō ambō fa'abōlō? Italoe'i mbanoea si jaŵa — he 8 ūwisa? Abacha moroi ba mbanoea tooe — hadia nisöndraoe? No eboea moroi ba goeli danō, ma'- 9 asagōrō, ba no ebolo moroi ba nasi.

- 10 Na itōrō, ba na ira'oe niha, ba na ifaloecha'ō zalaŵa rafe — ba ha niha zanenaŵa ja'ia ?
- 11 Ja'ia zangila niha sofaja, oroma chōnia horō, he lō ifaigi sibai.
- 12 Ba isōndra gera'era si lō tōdō ba tobali niha nono galide gatoea.
- 13 II. Ba na õ'adōlō'ō dōdōoe, na õ'oro'ō dangaoe chōnia —
- 14 ba no falemba ba dangaoe horō, heta ia ba bōi tehe zi lō atoelō ba noseoe ! —
- 15 Ba tola sa'ae õfaõga mbawaoe, lō sala; si lō mangiwa ndra'oegō ba si lō fa'ata'oe.
- 16 Ba taja sa'ae ba dōdōoe wamakao andrō; na itōrō tōdōoe, ba hoelō nidanō, si no ahele misa, õwa'ō.
- 17 Ba mohaga dōdōoe, moroi na lalooeo, ba he na ogõmigõmi, ba si mane na moloeo dania.
- 18 Ba õdōnadōna zi sōchi, me so na sa dōtōnafō; ba he na õdarodarogō na, ba mōi'ō manō mōrō, lō aboe dōdōoe. (*Mos. III. 26, 5.*)
- 19 Ba mōrōmōrō'ō, lō si keani ja'oegō, ba ato zomasi mangai tōdōoe. (*Sin. 4, 9. Amaed. 3, 24.*)
- 20 Ba hōrō zeboea horō, ba ariri; lō'ō sa'ae saŵatō chōria, ba tōtōnafōra, ba fa'aetoe noso". (*F. 8, 13.*)

## FAZA 12.

Fanedema Jobi: I. I'o'aja wa'a-toeateeara andrō. II. Ba ifa'e'ele'ō wa'aetoeathea Lowalangi ba fa lō ambō wa'abōlōnia.

- 1 I. Ba itema linia Jobi, imane :
- 2 „Ja'ia, si ndroehoe ami, ba na mate ami dania, ba aetoe wa'aetoeathea?
- 3 Ba sotōdō gōi ndra'odo, si mane ja'amī; tengā si tohoede ami, moroi chōgoe, ba ha niha zi lō aboto ba dōdō da'ō?
- 4 Aja zi fahoewoe chōgoe sa'ae ndra'odo, ja'odo andre, nifondrondrongo Lowalangi, me oe'angarōfi li ia; aja zatoelō tōdō ba si lō lalō ! (*Amaed. 14, 2.*)
- 5 Si gōna famakao, ba lō ba dōdō

zohahaoe tōdō — tetoeli'ō na zi no mangiwa ahe.

Lō hadia ia ba nose zoraboe, ba lō fa'aboe dōdō ba zangandrō fōnoe Lowalangi, samali'ō Lowalangira go-chōria. (*Sin. 37, 1; 73, 12; 92, 8. Jer. 12, 1.*)

Ba sofoe atō ba goerifō niha, ba lafahaō ndra'oegō, ba ba wofo ba daloe mbanoea, ba la'ombacha'ō chōoe.

Ba ma zoei tanō tooe õfaigi, ba ibo-tochi ba dōdōoe; ba i'a ba nasi, ba latoenō chōoe.

Ha niha zi lō aboto ba dōdō, ba da'ō fefoe, wa no tanga Jehowa zamazōchi si manō.

Ja'ia andrō, si so ba danga noso 10 zaoeri fefoe, awō hanoehanoe nōsi niha fefoe ?

Hadia, lō itandra daroma li tōgi 11 dalinga, si mane araro, na itandra wa'ami gō ? (*F. 34, 3.*)

Ba zi no tohare hoewa so wa'aetoe- 12 atoea, ba ba wa'aara ba goeli danō fao wa'aboto ba dōdō. (*F. 8, 8.*)

II. Ba Chōnia so wa'aetoeathea 13 ba fa'abōlō; Chōnia so lala dōdō ba fa'aboto ba dōdō.

Na idoedoegō hadia ia, ba tebai 14 lafoeli la'otomosi; nikoeroenia, ba lō'ō sa'ae te'efa'ō. (*Jes. 22, 22.*)

Na iba'a nidanō, ba ogo'ō; ba na 15 itōla'ō, ba aroeroe danō ibe'e.

Ba Chōnia so wa'abōlō ba fa'aro; 16 Chōnia zeloengoe, fabaja samōwōhō. I'olo'i'ō zalaŵa rafe, niheta gama-gama, ba awōhō mowa zangoehoe-koe ibe'e. (*Sam. II. 17, 14. Jes. 29, 14.*)

Itoto'ō wesoe razo [famesoera niha 18 bō'ō] ba ifesoe lafojora,

I'olo'i'ō gere, niheta baroe, ba iti-

mba zi no aro ū'a'a.

Ifa'afoe mbawa zi no to'olō ba hoe-

hoeo, ba iboenoe dōdō zatoea.

Ihawoei fa lō ba dōdō niha bō'ō 21

zalaŵa, ba iloeloe mbōbō taloe za-

bōlō. (*Sin. 107, 40.*)

Ibokai zi no tobini sibai ba zogō- 22

- migōmi, i'ohē ba zohaga zi so ba daloe zogōmigōmi. (*Mat. 10, 26. Kor. I. 4, 5.*)
- 23 I'abōlō'ō soi niha, ba ifoeli ifoefoe; ato sibai ibe'e, ba ifoeli iloeloe, ni'olo'iō.
- 24 Itajaigō dōdō zalaŵa niha ba danō, seloengoe ira, ibe'e, ba zi lō lala, ba danō si mate. (*Sin. 107, 4.*)
- 25 Labajaisi lalara ba zogōmigōmi sibai ba alaoelaoe ira, hoelō zi maboe, ibe'e."

## FAZA 13.

Tohoetohoe hoehoeo Jobi : I. Chō Lowalangi eboea dōdōra iŵā'ō, chōnia fa'awō ira. II. Iboe'a ba hoe-loenia, wa mangarōngarō ia "ba itahigō Lowalangi.

- 1 I., Hiza, no i'ila hōrōgoe da'ō fefoe; no irongo tōgi dalingagoe, ba no oetanō ba dōdōgoe.
- 2 Ni'ilami andrō, ba oe'ila gōi; tēnga sambō moroi chōmi ndra'odo.
- 3 Ba omasido moehede chō Zi lō ambō fa'abōlō, faboe'asa chō Lowalangi nilaoe dōdōgoe.
- 4 Samachai faja sa'ae ami ba same'e daloedaloe si lō boto. (*F. 16, 2.*)
- 5 Ena'ō na mibato wehede, ba tobali fa'atoeatoea, wamaigi niha bō'ō !
- 6 Mifondrondrongo atō wanegoegoe [ja'amī]; mibe'e mbōrō dalingami ba watahisā mbewegoe andre.
- 7 Hadia, miŵā'ō zi lō atoelō, ba wango'awōgō Lowalangi, ba milaoe waja, ba wamohare ja'ia?
- 8 Hadia, si fa'awō chō Lowalangi ami, hadia, samoe'a ba haeloe Lowalangi nilaoenia ami?
- 9 Hadia, sōchi maō lawoelawoe, na isechegō ami, ma edōna mi'o'aja, si mane fango'aja niha awōra?
- 10 Lō'ō, lō zi lō i'otoe'ō ami, na fa'a-wō ami, famini tōdō.
- 11 Hadia, lō tokeā ami ibe'e fa'asalawania, ba lō ihawoei ami fame-ta'oenia [ja'amī]?
- 12 Timba nawoe daroma limi, ba ba'aba'ami, ba no ba'aba'a la'oeri.
- Bōi mihedehede chōgōe, ba ja'odo 13 zihede; gofoe itōrō chōgōe !
- II. Hana wa oe'oesoe nōsigoe; 14 wołohē ja'ia? Da'oegogohe tangagoe nosogoe.
- Hiza, iboenoe ndra'ō, ba oedōna-dōna chōnia; ba oefa'ele'ō chōnia gamoeatagoc.
- Da'ō sa'ae wangorifigoe, wa tebai 16 i'ondrasi ia seboea horō.
- Ba mifondrondrongo sibai wehede-goe; jamōi ba dōgi dalingami wamoe'agoe andre!
- Hiza, no oefobōrō hoehoeo andrō, 18 oe'ila wa no satoelō chōgōe.
- Ha niha zi tola fasoso chōgōe ? 19 ba lō'ō sa hedehegede ena'ō; mate manō ndra'odo.
- Ha doea balō zi bōi ūfatōrō chō-goe, ba lō'ō sa'ae oebini'ō ndra'-odo, ba wamaigioe ja'ō.
- Bōda dangaoe chōgōe, ba bōi ife-21 ta'oe ndra'ō fameta'oe andrō chōoe. (*F. 9, 34.*)
- Ba ao chōgōe, ba ja'ō zanema lie; 22 ba ma ja'odo zihede, ba ja'oegō zanedema.
- Ha wa'ōja atō lalōgōe ba ha wa'ō-23 ja horōgōe ? Farongogō chōgōe go-lalōwagoe, awō horōgōe !
- Hana wa ūbini'ō mbawaoe, ba hana 24 wa ūbe'e si fa'oedoe chōoe ndra'-odo ? (*F. 19, 11; 33, 10.*)
- Hadia ūfē'awa mboeloe lehoe ni'o-25 loi'ō nangi, ba hadia, ūgohi dōla wache si no okōli ?
- Wa no safeto sibai ūhonogōi chōgōe, 26 wa oetema amaedola gondrōita horōgōe me ono matoea ndra'ō ? (*Sin. 25, 7.*)
- Wa ūbe'e ba galō gahegōe, wa ūda-27 rodarogō nitōrōgōe fefoe, awō wa ūfa'oe'oe laloe'a kahegōe? (*F. 33, 11.*)
- Ba no niha sadoedoe dania ndra'ō-28 do, amaedola ni'a go, ba amaedola mbaroe ni'a hama."

## FAZA 14.

I'etoe'ō'hoehoeonia Jobi : I. Manganōngarō na ia, ba wa lō boto we'aso niha ba goeli danō. II. Omasi ia mate, lō arōoerōee dōtōnafenia, mangarōngarō sibai na ia.

- 1 I. „Niha ni'adonogō ndra alawe, ba lō anoenaes noso, ba no fahōna wa lō ahonohono. (F. 7, 7).
- 2 Amaedola wa'atoemboe mboenga wa'atoemboenia, ba ifoeli aleoe, taja, hoelō loemō, lō ararā.
- 3 Ba ñhorōhōrōgō zi manō, ba ñdōni ndra'o, ba wangoehoekoe ja'o!
- 4 Hadia, so maō zi lō si lō sōchi ba zi otarai zi lō sōchi? Samōsa lō'! (Rom. 5, 12. Efes. 2, 3).
- 5 Na no moehonogōi mbonginia, ba na no ñhoeckoe mbañania; na no ñhonogōi wondregenia, si tebai italo'e'i,
- 6 ba efa'ō hōrōee chōnia, ena'ō molombase ia, ba ena'ō omasi ia mbañania andrō, si mane enoni ba halōwō. (F. 7, 2).
- 7 Ba dōla geoe, ba so sa dōtōnafō : na te'obo ia, ba ifoeli molewiō, lō'ō sa si lō madooenia.
- 8 He ū'a'e atoea ū'a'nia barō danō, ba he ū'a'e mate dohenia, ba gawoegawoe tooe,
- 9 ba ba hoea nidanō andrō, ba ifoeli aeroi ba faloecha lewiō, hoelō si mane si bohooe toemanō,
- 10 Ba na mate niha, ba adōlō tooe, na aetoe noso niha, ba heza so ia?
- 11 Si mane fa'ataja nidanō ba mbañwa, ba si mane fa'ogo'ō mboto nidanō seboea, si mane fa'otoefonia,
- 12 si manō wamadōlō niha ja'ia, ba lō'ō sa'ae ifoeli maoso. Irege adoe-doe mbanoea si ja'wa, ba lō tokeea ira, ba lō liwaliwara ba wemōrōra andrō. (F. 19, 26. Dan. 12, 2, b. t.).
- 13 II. Ena'ō na ba mbanoea tooe ñbini'ō ndra'odo, ena'ō na ñfoba'ab'a' ndra'o, irege alō wōnoemō andrō, na ñhonogōi wondrege chō-goe ba na ifoeli itōrō tōdōoe ndra'-odo. (Jes. 26, 20).

Hadia na mate niha, hadia, ifoeli 14 aeroi? Na si manō, ba alacha lō aetoe wanōtōnagoe, gōtō wasō-ndratagoe andre, irege aefa ndra'o! (F. 7, 1).

Ba moe'ao ena'ō ndra'oegō, ba 15 oetema lioe; hoemoeloe ena'ō dō-dōoe ba gombōila dangaoe andre. Ba iada'e, ba õ'ofaja mbekagoe, 16 ba lō'ō sa õ'osilõmilagō horōgoe. (F. 34, 21. Sin. 56, 9. Jer. 32, 19). No moefotandro lalōgōe, bacha ba 17 dokosa, ba no ñlaoe wamachitō ba horōgoe. (Moz. V. 32, 34). Ba si mane hili, sadoedoe, na aroe-ro, ba si mane kara ba hili, sawoe'a, ba si mane na adoedoe gara ibe'e 19 idanō, si mane na ihanigō danō hohooenia, si manō wamoefoemō tōtōnafō niha.

Ñhōndrōgō ia, ñfaeloegō, ba taja 20 ia; tobali mbawania ñbe'e, ba ñtimba ia.

Na lasōndra wa'ebaea dōi iraononia, ba lō i'ilā; ba na ahōndrō ira, ba lō ba dōdōnia ja'ira. Ha safōchō chōnia i'ilā ñsinia; ha 22 ja'ia ni'aboesinia tōdō."

## FAZA 15.

Hoehoeo Gelifasi, fanete zi fōfōna: I. Itegoe Jobi ba hoehoeonia faja-wasa andrō. II. Samōsa lō niha satoelō. III. Famakao ba fōchō, ba no loealoea walōatoelō.

- I. Ba itema li Jobi Elifasi andrō, 1 banoea Dema, imane: (Jer. 49. b. t.). „Hadia, ilaoe maō hoehoeo nifahocha 2 niha satoeateoa, wanedema li, ba hadia, ifo'osi narō dotonia angitimoe — fasosota si lō boto ba hoehoeo si lō goena?
- Ba ñfara'oe na'i wangata'oefi Lowalangi, ba taja gera'era ba wāngandrō chō Lowalangi, ñbe'e. Horōoe andrō sa'ae wangatoeateoa 3 mbeweoe, ba hoehoeo zoneche ñtoejoe.

- 6 Bawaoe andrō zangetoe'ō hoekoe-mō, ba beweeoe andrō zi mōi sasi, oedoemō.
- 7 Hadia, si a'a niha ndra'oegō, me toemboe'ō, ba si a'a ndra'oegō moroi ba hili ba danō, me bōrōtaoe?
- 8 Hadia, no ūrongo dōdō Lowalangi, ba no ūra'oei wa'atoeatoea? (*Rom. 11, 34*).
- 9 Hadia nī'ilaoe, si lō ma'ilā ena'ō, ba hadia zaboto ba dōdōoe, si lō aboto ba dōdōma?
- 10 Ba chōma gōi so zatoea ba si no tohare hoewa, sarā ba goeli danō, moroi ba wa'arā namaoe! (*Jer. 49, 7*).
- 11 Hadia, ambō chōoe wondrara tōdō andrō, chō Lowalangi, ba fangehao li andrō chōoe?
- 12 Hadia wa ifaroee ndra'oegō falō-sōchisōchi dōdōoe, ba hadia wa tegāōlōgaōlō bacha hōrōoe,
- 13 wa no maoso dōdōoe chō Lowalangi, wa aloea ba mbeweoe wehede [si manō]? (*Jak. 3, 6 b. t.*).
- 14 II. Hadia niha, fa sohaoehaoe ia ena'ō, ba he moroi wa'atoelō ni'adonogō ndra alawe? (*F. 4, 17. Sin. 14, 3*).
- 15 Hiza, ba ni'amoni'ō andrō chōnia na'i aombō dōdōnia, ba banoea si jaŵa, ba tengā sohaoehaoe wamaininia. (*F. 25, 5; 1, 6 b. t.*).
- 16 Ba mendroea manō ni'ogorofi andrō, si no fakoejoe manō — niha andrō, samamadoe idanō si lō atoelō.
- 17 Da'oe'ombacha'ō chōoe, fondrongondrongo chōgoe, ba hadia zi no i'ila hōrōgoe, ba oedoēnōdoenō chōoe.
- 18 Ni'ombacha'ō zatoeatoea andrō, si lō labini'ō, si otarai gōtō ndra toeas'a'e.
- 19 Chōra manō na danō; lō'ō na sa niha bō'ō si fatewoe chōra.
- 20 III. Ba zeboea horō, ba sagōtō ja'ia, ba lō aefa wa'afōchō, ba no moehoekoe ndrōfi ba zi hōndrōgō awōnia.
- Hoemōngō ba dōgi dalingania za-ta'oe ita; na lō hadia ia taŵa'ō, ba ihawoei ia samoefoe. (*Tes. I. 5, 3*).
- Aetoe chōnia wanōtōna fa'aefa ba zogōmigōmi, ba no moehonogōi chōnia mbawa zi'ōli.
- Mowađwaō ia misa, mangaloei gō — ba heza so? — i'ila, wa no moebe'e fōnania mbaŵa si lō haga. (*Sin. 59, 16; 109, 10*).
- Ikeani ia fa'aboe dōdō ba fa'ata'oe; ira'oe ia, si mane razo si no mama'anō ja'ia ba wanoewō, me no i'oro'ō dangania, fa'oedoesa ba Lowalangi, ba me no ilaŵa Zi lō ambō fa'abōlō.
- Amaedola isoewō — no abe'e mbōrō doe'i — ilaoe hoeloe mbaloesenia, si no awe'ewe'e, me no ibe'e baloebaloe mbawania dawō ba me no motawō gōi lōwiliōwinia, (*Moz. V. 32, 15. Sin. 17, 10*), me no i'agō mbanoea nilacha'ō, ba me no i'onahia nomo, si lō tola so niha, si no moehonogōi adoedoela. (*Raz. I. 16, 34*).
- Lō faloecha mo'ana'a, ba lō arō ba dangania nibajabajania, ba lō adda ba danō nifa'oea zi manō.
- Lō aefa ia ba zogōmigōmi; lewiōnia, ba okōli ba galitō, ariri ia ba wōnoe Lowalangi. (*F. 4, 9*).
- Bōi abe'e dōdōnia ba waja, eloe- ngoe ia : faja sa dania wangali.
- Lō'ō na sa iroegi baŵania, ba no itōrō, ba aleoe mboeloe nohi chōnia.
- Itoregō mboeania si lakiritō, si mane agoc, wa'atoroe mbowonia, si mane fa'atoroe mbowo falo.
- Nga'ōtō zeboea horō, ba no timba zi mate, ba alitō zi manga nose zi manga gana'a.
- Manabina famakao ira, ba la'ado-nogō wamakiko; faja loealoea daloera." (*Sin. 7, 15. Jes. 59, 4*).

## FAZA 16.

- Fanedema Jobi : I. Mangarōngarō ia ba wa lō fa'ahachō dōdō nawōnia andrō. II. Fa'alā'alai ia ba wamakaonia. III. Lō horōnia iwa'ō.
- 1 I. Ba itema li Gelifasi andrō Jobi, imane :
  - 2 „No fahōna oerongo zi manō ; sondrara tōdō fangaboe dōdō ami fefoe. (F. 13, 4).
  - 3 Hadia, aetoe sa'ae hoehoeo si lō boto andrō? ma hadia wamarooe dōdōoe, wanedema ligoe?
  - 4 Tola sa oelaoe gōi hoehoeo nilaoemi, asala si mane tōdōgōe gōi dōdōmi ; tola sa oefachai ena'ō hoehoeo chōmi, ba tola oefalichō ndra'o ba chōmi andrō.
  - 5 Ba oe'abe'e'ō ena'ō dōdōmi bawagoe andre ba oerara dōdōmi bewegoe.
  - 6 II. Na hoemedē ndra'o, ba lō alō wa'afōchō andre chōgōe ; ba na lō hedehedegoe, ba hadia wa'alō?
  - 7 Ba ija'e, ba no erege dōdōgōe ibe'e ; no ōse'e zoroijomogoe fefoe ;
  - 8 no ōra'oe ndra'odo, da'ō wamadoe-hoe'ō. Tobali oedoegoe wa'aririgoe andrō, ikaoni ba mbawagoe wangadoegō ja'o. (F. 10, 17).
  - 9 Isasawi ndra'o fōnoenia andrō, isoewō ndra'odo ; ifatangi mbohania chōgōe : no oedoegoe ia, i'atarōsi hōrōnia chōgōe. (F. 13, 24).
  - 10 No lafaboka mbawara chōgōe, lafalisi mbawagoe, fa'ailagoe ; la'osara'ō dōdōra fefoe, oedoegoe. (Mich. 5, 1).
  - 11 No iloeloe ndra'o Lowalangi, ba zolaoe si lō atoelō, no itoe'ō ndra'o ba danga zeboea horō. (Sin. 22).
  - 12 Sohahaoe tōdō mege ndra'odo, ba i'ogomoezaō ifoefoe ndra'o ; no itoejoe mbōrō doe'igoe, ba no irasa ndra'o, ba no ibe'edo tandra wana chōnia.
  - 13 Tehawoe ndra'o ono wana chōnia ; ifabali mboeagoe, lō fa'ahachō dōdō, adoewa ba danō nōsi gawōchoe chōgōe ibe'e. (F. 6, 4).

Atōlatōla ndra'odo ibe'e, ihawoei 14 ndra'o, si mane sanoewō.  
No oebe'e baloebaloe gigimōgoe 15 andrō gonigoni, oetagoe, ba no oetaroe'ō ba danō tooe dandroegoe. (F. 30, 19).

No ojo sibai mbawagoe, ba wege'- 16 ege andrō, ba ba mboe hōrōgōe, ba so loemō wa'amate.

He wā'ae lō si lō atoelō, si falemba 17 ba dangagoe, ba he wā'ae lō famini tōdō ba wangandrōgōe andrō.

III. He ja'oegō tanō, bōi ba-loegō ndrogōe andrō ! Bōi jafalocha wolombase wangarōngarōgōe andrō :

Ija'e sa'ae, ba hisa, ba ba zoroego 19 andrō so zamadoehoe'ō, chōgōe, ba ba zalaŵa jaŵa so zi so ba wali chōgōe.

He wā'ae fasali chōgōe nawōgōe, 20 ba chō Lowalangi ifaōga ia hōrōgōe, mo'ala'ala.

Ena'ō iboe'a ba haeloe niha, chō 21 Lowalangi, ba ba haeloe nono niha, ba chō nawōnia.

Lō'ō sa oja tō ndrōfi, ba oetōrō 22 lala si lō fangawoeli."

## FAZA 17.

Tohoetohoe hoehoeo Jobi : I. Mangarōngarō na ia ba wamakao andrō, si gōna ia lō horō. II. I'arō nawōnia andrō : so sa chōnia mbōrō wangarōngarō.

I. „Abōoe hanoehanoeegoe, no ahori mbaŵa chōgōe, idōnadōna ndra'o lewatō.

Ba hiza, ba la'oaja na ndra'odo, 2 anehe ndra'o wasosota andrō chōra ! Be'e gade, ae ba wali chōgōe chōoe !

Ha niha na sa zi fara'oe tanga chōgōe ? (F. 9, 33).

Tōdōrā andrō, ba no ōdoehō, fa bōi fa'aboto bacha, andrō gōi lō ōbe'e mōna ira.

Na so zi manga mbōlī nawōnia, ba ariri hōrō nononia.

No ibe'e amaedola ndra'o, ba niha 6

- sato, tobali ladidiloi mbawagoe. (F. 30, 9).
- 7 Ba baloenō bacha hōrōgōe ba wa'a-boe dōdō, ba hatō loemō ndrotodnrogē fefoe. (Sin. 6, 8; 31, 18).
- 8 Ba da'ō tobali dōdō zatoelō tōdō, ba maoso dōdō zi lō horō ba zolaoe si lō sōchi andrō.
- 9 Ba lō'ō sa ibōhōli lalania satoelō tōdō andrō, ba si lō hadia ia zi fale-mba ba danga, ba itoegoe abōlō na.
- 10 II. Ba ja'ami fefoe, ba mi'ondrasi da'e ja'ō; lō'ō sa atō oesōndra zatoetoea ba chōmi andrō.
- 11 No noemalō mbaŵa chōgōe; no aetoe gera'era dōdōgōe andrō, omasiō dōdōgōe. (F. 7, 7; 9, 25).
- 12 Labe'e si maōchō zi bongi, ahatō zi moloeo laŵa'ō, ba si bongi zi so. (F. 11, 17).
- 13 Na oedōnadōna nahiagoe mbanoea tooe, na ba zogōmigōmi oebologō doefogoe;
- 14 na fa'ama ndra'o ba lewatō, ba na fa'inado ba goekoeč, ba ma na ga'agoe lawe oebe'e tōinia,
- 15 ba heza so dōtōnafōgōe? nidōna-dōnagoe, ba ha chō oroma?
- 16 Ba lazi mbawandroeħō mbanoea tooe isaŵa mitooe, na ba gawoe-gawoe tooe atō so wa'ahono dōdō."
- FAZA 18.
- Hoehoeo Mbilidado, fanete si fō-fōna : I. Itego Jobi ba wangarōngā-rōnia andrō, ba chō nawōnia. II. Ifa'ele'ō lala zeboea horō.
- 1 I. Ba itema li Jobi Bilidado andrō, banoea Zoea, imane :
- 2 „Ha wa'ara dania mibato wama'oea bewe andrō? Mi'era'era tōdōmi, ba awena dania fahoehoeo ita.
- 3 Hana wa mifaedo ita ba zaliwaliŵa ba danō, ba hana wa si lō tōdō ita, wamaigimi?
- 4 Ja'oegō andrō, sanasaw ija'oegō ba wōnoe andrō — hadia, lō niha sa'ae ba goeli danō ūbe'e, ba awoe'a gara ba hili?
- II. Mate sa wandroe zeboea horō, 5 ba holahola galitō chōnia, ba no si lō haga.  
Taja haga baose chōnia, ogōmigōmi, 6 ba fandroenia, jaŵania, ba mate. Abōda mbekania, beka zabōlō a-ndrō, ba mōi famakikonia nichoi dōdōnia.  
Alaoe sa'aē gahenia ba goe'ō, ba 8 itōrō mbaloebaloe lōsoelōsue. Ichai mbōrō sisinia tandrawā, ibōbō 9 ia fesoe.  
Tooe ba danō no labini'ō wesoe 10 chōnia, fabaja aroeroe'a chōnia ba lala.  
No te'oe'oe ia ba gameta'oeō, moe'- 11 awa ia ibe'e, heza ihoendragō danō. (F. 15, 21. Jer. 6, 25; 46, 5).  
I'isō ia famakiko, ba i'olembai 12 ngainia famoefoe.  
I'a ndrotondroto nōsinia; i'ō'ōchi 13 ndrotondrotonia si a'a nono wa'a-mate.  
Tesōbi da'ionia, teheta ia ba nose- 14 nia, nidōnadōnia, lō tola lō i'ondras razo gameta'oeō andrō. (F. 8, 14).  
Ba nosenia, ba monahia mbō'ōnia; 15 tehawoei talō balera nahiania mege. Moroi tooe, ba mate wā'ania, ba 16 ba hogoe, ba aleoe ndraha. (Moz. I. 19, 24).  
Olifoe niha ba danō ia; lō tōinia 17 sa'ae ba danō misa. (Sin. 109, 13. Amaed. 2, 22).  
Latimba ia ba zohaga, latoeli'ō ba 18 zogōmigōmi; lō'ō sa'aē lafonaha ia ba goeli danō.  
Lō lewiōnia sa'ae ba lō madooenia 19 ba niwara, ba lō saoeri ba nahi-ania.  
Ba mbaŵania andrō tobali dōdō 20 mbanoea tānō ba gaechoela, ba hoemocha mboe mbanoea tānō ba gatoemboechā.  
Si manō sa'ae lala nahia zeboea 21 horō, si manō lala mbanoea zi lō ba dōdō Lowalangi.”

## FAZA 19.

Fanedema Jobi: I. Mangarōngarō zoei ia ba wa lō ahachō dōdō na-wōnia andrō. II. Ifoeli ifa'ele'ō wamakaonia andrō. III. I'andrō wa'-ahachō dōdō nawōnia Fanōtōnania chō Lowalangi, sangorifi ja'ia.

- 1 I. Ba itema linia Jobi, imane :
- 2 „Ha wa'ara na miboesi dōdōgēe ba mirasa ndra'odo hoochēomē andrō?
- 3 No mewoeloe sa'aē mitandrawāisi ndra'o ; lō aila ami mifakaodo.
- 4 Ba he meziwā no molalō ndra'o, ba ha sambalō chōgēe mangawoeli.
- 5 Na si ndroehoe edōna fajawa ami chōgēe, ba mi'oroma'ō doeroetoe-roē, bōrō wa'ailagē.
- 6 II. Ja'aboto ba dōdōmi, wa Lowalangi zamaōndrō ja'o, awō wa no ifa'oe'oe ndra'o oe'ōnia andrō.
- 7 Hiza, moe'ao ndra'o, oemane : „Famakao !“ ba lō samondrongo; oe'andrō wanolo, ba lō folohe ba lala,
- 8 No iba'a lalagoe, fa tebai oetōrō, no ihawoei fa'ogōmigōmi dōrōwagoe. (F. 3, 23. Ngen. Jer. 3, 7).
- 9 Soemangegoe, ba no itoejoe, ba saemboe ba hōgōgēe, ba no iheta.
- 10 No ifasoei ndra'o, wanoedoegō ja'-odo ba taja ndra'o, ba no ideha dōtōnafōgēe, timba wondreha eoe.
- 11 Hoemola wōnoenia chōgēe, ba ifae-dogō ndra'o ba zi fa'oedoe chōnia.
- 12 So moroi sa zanoewō andrō chōnia, lafari lalara chōgēe ba lafasoei nos-geoe olombasewāra.
- 13 Talifoesōgēe, ba no arōoe ifabali chōgēe, ba no fabō'ō sibai chōgēe zi fahewoe chōgēe mege.
- 14 Lō'ō sa'ae mōi chōgēe golembatagoe, ba si no fa'ilā li chōgēe, ba no olifoe ira ndra'odo.
- 15 Moroi jomo chōgēe ba sawoejoegoe ono alawe, ba labe'e niha bō'ō ndra'odo, no Dawa ndra'odo wamaigira.
- 16 Na moehededo ba zawoejoegoe, ba lō itema ligoe, na lō fakaodo chōnia.
- 17 Ogoro ngambatōgēe hanohanoegoe,

ba si manō dalifoesōgēe, ono nina-goe, ba wa'abōoegoe andre. Noemalō iraono, ba lō ba dōdōra 18 ja'odo ; na maosodo ena'ō, ba lahe-dehede'ō ndra'o. Dozi la'ogorofi ndra'odo si no fa-hoewoe sibai chōgēe mege, ba so-masi ndra'o ba no tobali oedoegoe. (Sin. 38, 12; 41, 10; 69, 9; 88, 9). Falema ba dōlagoe goeligoē ba 20 nagolegōe, ba hatō oeli ba mboha-goe zaoeri.

III. Mihachōsi tōdō ndra'o, miha-chōsi tōdō ndra'o, ja'ami si fahoe-woe chōgēe, noa sa gōnado tanga Lowalangi !

Hana wa migohido, si mane Lowa-langi, ba hana wa lō aboeso ami wanasawi ja'odo? Ena'ō na tetanō ba zoera ligoe a-ndre ; ena'ō na lasoera ba gara wanoera, — nisoera fanoera si'ōli ba simo, ni-soea ba gara, si lō teboelō, iroegi zi lō aetoe !

Ba oe'ila : saoeri zangorifi ja'odo, 25 ba ifaza'wa dania ia, saoeria, ja'wa gawoegawoe andrō.

Ba na no adoedoe goeligoē andre, 26 ba anehedo Lowalangi, lō ōsigoe andre !

Oe'illa dania ia, fangorifigoe, hōrō-gee ja'ō zangila ja'ia, ba tengā niha bō'ō : ariri dōdōgēe, barō dotogoe !

Ba na mimane : „He tawisa wo-lohi ja'ia ?“ na miwai, ba chōgēe so mbōrō, ba mi'ata'oefi mbawa zi'ōli — fōnoe 29 sa, ba horō zi'ōli — ena'ō aboto ba dōdōmi, so hoekoe.”

## FAZA 20.

Hoehoeo Zofari andrō, fanete zi fōfōna : I. Tetimba zeboea horō, si no alawā ja'wa. II. Falōsōchinia, awō hoekoe andrō, si gōna ia dania chō Lowalangi.

I. Ba itema li Jobi Sofari a-ndrō, banoea Na'ama, imane : „Andrō wa hoelō itema ligoe era'- 2

- eragoe, me no hoemoeloe sibai ba-  
cha barō dotoege.
- 3 Fanegoe fangailagoe oerongo, ba  
i'ombacha'ō sa atō chōgoe geloeaha  
eheha andrō ba wa'aboto ba dōdō-  
groe.
- 4 Hadia, lō ūrai ūrongo zi no ararā  
andrō, fa'ara niha ba goeli danō :  
5 wa lō anaee gōlō wa'iki zeboea  
horō, wa ha mamō'i hōrō wa'ara  
wa'omoeso dōdō zi lō sōchi? (*Sin.*  
37, 35 b. t.).
- 6 He iroegi mbanoea si jaŵa waja-  
ŵasania, ba he ibaja lawoeo hō-  
gōnia,
- 7 ba si mane fa'ataja lazania, wa aloea  
lō ja'ia dania, ba sangila ja'ia [mege],  
ba lamane : Heza so ia?
- 8 Si mane fa'ataja wangifi wa'ataja-  
nia, lō oroma sa'ae, tefoloi, si mane  
loemōloemō ba zi bongi. (*Sin.* 73, 20).
- 9 Hōrō sangila ja'ia mege, ba lō'ō  
sa'ae i'ilā ia, ba lō mangawoeli ia  
ba nahania. (*F.* 7, 8).
- 10 Sondrara tōdō zi noemana nononia  
dania, ba samoeli ana'a [ondra'oea]  
dangania.
- 11 He no fahōna wa'abōlō dōlania,  
fa'abōlō nono matoea, ba fao dania  
chōnia, ba wemōrō barō danō.
- 12 Na āmi ba mbawania zi lō sōchi,  
na ibini'ō barō lelania,
- 13 na i'irō'ō ba na lō ibōhōli, na ifa-  
lemba ba gararonia :
- 14 ba tobali gōnia ba mbetoe'ania ba-  
cha, tobali awōchoe goelō ba da-  
loenia.
- 15 No iā gana'a ba ifoeli i'oeta'ō,  
ifoeli iheta ba daloenia Lowalangi.
- 16 Sōfoe goelō isisiō mege, ba iboenoe  
ia lela goelō sosōfoe.
- 17 Lō tola i'omoesoi'ō dōdōnia ba ge-  
lea ūwani ba ba gelea soesoe  
andrō.
- 18 Ifoeli isao'ō baero gōlōnia, lō tola  
itōlō : tebai omoeso dōdōnia ba  
gana'a andrō nitoekania.
- 19 II. Me no ifakao zi noemana ba  
me lō nitolonia ja'ira — no i'o-  
chōgō nomo, ba lō i'aro'ō.
- Me lō sahonohono daloenia wang- 20  
sō, ba tebai i'oe zomasi ia ba  
wangorifi ja'ia ena'ō.  
Lō fangorifi, ba woloe'aleo'ania 21  
andrō, ba andrō wa si lō fozoe  
gana'ania.
- Ba wa'afahōna zi no a'oi so chō- 22  
nia tosasa ia ; ihawoei ia fa'abōlō  
wa'anoemana andrō.
- Ba hisa dania : ba wamo'ōsi daloe- 23  
nia, ba itewoegō bacha [Lowalangi]  
holahola wōnoenia ; ilaoe chōnia  
deoe, ba mbetoe'ania bacha.
- Na moloi ia, ba gōrōba si'ōli, ba 24  
atōla ia ba nono wana tōla. (*Amos.*  
5, 19).
- Ba isōbi, ba adōni ba nōsinia, ba 25  
gawōchoenia mege iroegi ichoe zi'-  
ōli : ba ihawoei ia fa'ata'oenia wa'-  
amate.
- No moehōna wamakiko, hadia ia 26  
ngawalō, ba girōgirōnia andrō ; iā  
ia alitō, si tengā ni'eboea'ō niha ;  
ihori zi tosai ba nosenia. (*F.* 1, 16).
- Ibokai hōrōnia banoea si jaŵa, ba 27  
mōi oedoenia danō.
- Sawoe'a gōlōnia baomonia, idanō 28  
sahele misa, na baŵa wōnoe Lo-  
walangi.
- Da'ō goeracha niha seboea horō, 29  
chō Lowalangi, da'ō dāna chōnia,  
ondrōita, nihonogōi Wondrege za-  
laŵa chōnia."
- FAZA 21.
- Fanedema Jobi: I. Ena'ō na lafo-  
ndrondrongo chōnia awōnia andrō.  
II. Seboea horō zohahaoe tōdō ba  
goeli danō andre. III. Itimba [Jobi]  
wamoe'a navōnia.
- |  |   |
|--|---|
| I. Ba itema linia Jobi, imane :  | 1 |
| ,,Mifondrondrongo, mifondrondro-<br>ngo ligoe andre! ja salah wondra-<br>rami tōdō da'ō.         | 2 |
| Bōi aboea chōmi ndra'odo, na hoe-<br>mededo, ba na aefā wehedegoe, ba<br>hana na ū'o'aja ndra'ō. | 3 |
| Hadia, ba niha, wa mangarōngarō<br>ndra'odo, ba hana wa lō ambō<br>wa'ebolo dōdōgōe?             | 4 |

- 5 Minehegō ndra'o, ba ja tobali dō-dōmi, ba mi'ochō mbaawami !
- 6 Na itōrō tōdōgoe iné, ba tokeado, ba hoemocha mboe nōsigoe.
- 7 II. Hana wa anaoe noso zanao horō, hana wa sarā ba goeli danō ira, ba hana wa itoegoe abōlō irá. (*Jer. 12, 1.*)
- 8 Sabōlō nga'ōtōra ba ngaira, ba zanehe ira, madoera andrō, la'ilā'ilā.
- 9 Lō hadihadia ba nahiara, lō ameta'-oeō; lō tohare chōra mbōzibōzi chō Lowalangi.
- 10 Sawī si matoea chōnia [chō zanao horō andrō] ba fahōmba ba ma'o-no, sōchi wo'ono zigelo za'wi chōnia, ba lō saechoe.
- 11 Ladoedoe nono matoea chōra, timba mbiribiri, mamarōga misa ndraonora.
- 12 Manoenō ira, labōzi garamba ba lalaе mbiola, la'omoesoi'ō dōdōra ba li zoeroene. (*Jes. 5, 12.*)
- 13 Sagōtō ja'ira, ba sohahaoe tōdō irá; ba i'ogomozaō dania, ba ahōndrō ira ba mbanoea tooe.
- 14 Ba noa sa lamane chō Lowalangi: „Bōi hatō'ōgō chōma, lō omasiga aboto ba dōdōma lala andrō chōoe !
- 15 Ha niha Zi lō ambō fa'abōlō andrō, wa mōiga enoninia, ba hadia goena chōma, na ma'angarōfi li ia?'
- 16 Hiza, tengā moroi ba chōra wa'-ohahaoe dōdōra — ja arōe chōgoe dōdō zeboea horō andrō !
- 17 Ha ūraō atō mate wandroe zeboea horō, ha ūra'ō itōrō ira famakiko? Ha ūraō ilaoe wesoe chōra ba wō-noenia? (*F. 18, 6; 20, 29.*)
- 18 Ha ūraō hoelō dōla wache ira ba nangi, hoelō ndrami, ni'oloi'ō nangi sabōlō? (*Sin. 1, 4.*)
- 19 [Ba mimane:] „Ibe'e jaŵa Lowalangi wamakikora, nifatōrō ba nonora dania'. Chōnia jamoebe'e zoelō, ena'ō i'ila wa'afōchō ! (*F. 20, 10.*)
- 20 Ena'ō hōrōnia zangila famakikonia andrō, ena'ō na ja'ia zamadoe fō-noe Zi lō ambō fa'abōlō andrō !
- 21 Hadia, aboe maō dōdōnia nga'ōtō-nia, na no mate ia, na no aetoe mbaawania andrō?
- Hadia ta'atoeatoea'ō Lowalangi a-ndrō, sangoeahoekoe si so ba zoroe-gō? (*F. 15, 12, 13. Jes. 10, 13.*)
- Si samōsa, ba mate na hino wa'a-bōlō na, lō'ō na hadia ia, lō fanga-boe dōdō;
- mo'ōsi na soesoe roembi andrō chōnia, famo'ōsi dōlania oeto.
- Ba si samōsa, ba mate aboe dōdō, lō irai i'ila wa'ohahaoe dōdō.
- Ba no faedo ira barō danō ba faoma tehawoe ira koekoe.
- III. Hiza, oe'ila gera'erami, awō nichoi dōdōmi andrō, wamalangōgō ja'odo.
- Na mimane: „Heza so nomo zi fai-toisi awōnia, ba heza so nose andrō, nahia zeboea horō mege?" (*F. 18, 15.*)
- Ba misofoe manō ba zanōrō lala, — tebai zi lō fadoehoe dōdōmi ba ni'-ombacha'ōra —
- wa lō si gōna hadia ia niha si lō sōchi, me baŵa wamakao, wa no te'ohe misa, me baŵa wa'atesao wōnoe. (*F. 15, 32.*)
- Ha niha zame'e famago mbawania boeaboeania andrō? Ba na no ilaoe hadia ia, ba ha niha zanoelōni chōnia?
- Ba lewatō te'ohe ia, ba sanaro na ia ba dete lewatō.
- Ba okafoekafoe chōnia danō ba ndraso, ba solo'ō ja'ia dozi niha, si mane si no mowaōwaō, si lō moe-taha moe'erai.
- Ba hadia wa mirara dōdōgoe faja-faja? Fanedemami andrō, ba ha sambalō si lō sōchi."

## FAZA 22.

Hoehoeo Gelifasi, medōloe mōida'ō:  
I. Si lō sōchi Jobi, iŵa'ō, oja horō-nia. II. Ida'ōda'ō chōnia wōnoe Lowalangi. III. Jamoefalalini ge-ra'erania, ba ifoeli isōndra wa'ohahaoe dōdō.

- I. Ba itema li Jobi Elifasi a-ndrō, banoea Dema, imane : „Hadia, chō Lowalangi mogoena wo-

- laoe nihá? Tenga sa chōnia, samboea ja'ia, mogoena nilaoe zatoe-atoea. (F. 35, 7. Loek. 17, 10).
- 3 Hadia, Si lō ambō fa'abōlō zohare, na satoelō tōdō ndra'oegō? hadia, harenia, na lō sinegoee chōoe ba nitōrōmō andrō?
- 4 Hadia, i'otoe'ō wangata'oefioe Lowalangi? da'ō mbōrō, wa i'ohe ba hoekoe ndra'oegō?
- 5 Hadia, lō eboea zi lō sōchi andrō chōoe, ba tengā no si lō aetoe lalōoe?
- 6 Noa sa ōhalō gade nibajabaja daliõesōe, lō bōrōbōrō, ba no ōhalō gamagama zi lō baloebaloe. (Mos. II. 22, 26).
- 7 Lō nifabadoegōoe idanō ba zi mate owōchi dōdō, ba lō nibe'eoē ō ba zolofo. (F. 31, 16).
- 8 Niha sabōlō zochō tanō, ba salawā sotōi zi onahia.
- 9 Si no mate ira matoea, ba ūfanō lō ni'odōra, ba nirasa da'io zi lō ama, si lō ina.
- 10 Andrō wa no tefasoei ndra'oegō fesoe, ba ikeani ndra'oegō ameta'-oe'ō, lō moedōnādōna.
- 11 Ma lō ū'ila wa'ogōmigōmi, awō molō andrō, si nōnōi ja oegō?
- 12 Il. Hadia, tengā fa'alawā mbanoea si javä wa'alawā javä Lowalangi? Faigi wondrege ndrōfi andrō, ha wa'alawā javä?
- 13 Ba ūmane na sa : ,Hadia ni'ila Lowalangi? Hadia, molala wangoehoekoenia, ba lawoeo sogōmigōmi? (Sin. 10, 11).
- 14 Ba'aba'a chōnia lawoeo, fa lō i'ilā hadia ia, ba ba dete mbanoea javä manōrōnōrō ia.'
- 15 Hadia, ūtōrō lala ba gōtō fōna, nitōrō niha sanaonao horō?
- 16 ja'ira andrō, nira'oe, me tengā inōtō na, sahele dajadaja, timba nidanō? (Moz. I. 6. 13).
- 17 Sangoema'ō chō Lowalangi: ,Bōi hatō'ögō chōma! ' ba hadia nilaoe Zi lō ambō fa'abōlō chōra ena'ō? (F. 21, 14).

Ba noa zoei ihōna howoehowoe 18 baomo chōra — ja arōoe chōgoe dōdō zeboea horō andrō! (F. 21, 16). La'ila satoelō tōdō, ba omoeso dō-dōra, ba i'o'aja ira si lō horō [imane]:  
,Si ndroehoe, no moehori noedoe- 20 ma, ba si tosai chōra bā no iā alitō!'

III. Laoe fahoewoe chōnia, fa 21 ohahaoe dōdōoe, fama'ema howoe-howoe chōoe.  
Tōngoni lala, ba niwā'ōnia andrō, 22 ba tānō ba dōdōoe daroma linia. Na ūfoeli'ō chō Zi lō ambō fa'a- 23 bōlō, na ū'ide'ide'ō ndra'oegō, na ūheta baose chōoe zi lō atoelō, na ū'arōoe'ō — (F. 8, 5)  
tema tibo'ō ba danō lele garamba 24 andrō, ba oroedoegō ba nene ba mbombo mbalaki! —  
ba tobali ana'aoe Zi lō ambō fa'a- 25 bōlō, ba firōoe, safoesi sibai.  
Owoeawoea sa dania dōdōoe Zi lō 26 ambō fa'abōlō andrō, ba ūfaōga mbawaoe chō Lowalangi.  
Na ū'angarōfi li ia, ba ifondrondro- 27 ngo chōoe, ba ūboe'a gamaboe'oela limō andrō. (Sin. 50, 14).  
Na ūlaoe hadia ia, ba mofozoe, ba 28 mohaga dōrōwaeo andrō.  
Na mitooe isawa, ba ūmane: Ohe 29 javä! ba itolo zi kōwō ja'ia, (Amaed. 29, 23. Mat. 23, 12. Jak. 4, 6).  
I'orifi zi tengā si lō horō, te'orifi me 30 lō hadia ia zi falemba ba dangaoe."

## FAZA 23.

Fanedema Jobi: I. Ena'ō i'ilā iboe'a ba hoeloenia chō Lowalangi. II. Ba lō i'oroma'ō ia chōnia Lowalangi, he ū'ae no i'ilā, wa si lō horō ia.

- I. Ba itema linia Jobi, imane: 1  
,Irege ma'ōchō andre fatandro we- 2 ge'egegōe, aboea wa'atohare dangania ba wangarōngarōgōe.  
Ena'ō na oe'ila, heza oesōndra ia, 3 ena'ō na oechamō dadaomania a- ndrō!

- 4 Ba oefarongogō chōnia hoehoeogoe andrō, ba oehōna wanoetoenō ngamohi.
- 5 Omasido oe'ila hadia niwa'ōnia wanema ligoe, ba omasido oerongo hadia linia chōgōe.
- 6 Hadia fasoso maō ia chōgōe ba wa'afahōna wa'abōlōnia? Tenga; ha ifondrongondrongo chōgōe. (F. 13, 17 b. t.).
- 7 Ba faboe'aboe'a sa'ae chōnia zadōlō tōdō, ba oe'osamoezaigō wangefa'ō ja'odo ba zangoehoekoe ja'o.
- 8 II. Ba hiza — na oesaŵa gatoemboechā loeo, ba lō ja'ia, ba na mōido tānō ba gaechoela, ba lō oroma ia chōgōe.
- 9 Jōoe ilaoe nilaoenia, ba lō oe'ila ia, ba ihole'ō ia miraja, ba lō anehedo ia.
- 10 Noa sa'ae i'ila gangosisilagoe mege; na itandraigō ndra'odo ena'ō, ba timba mbalaki wa'oromagoe.
- 11 Lō saefa gahegōe ba lahenia, lala chōnia ni'osisigoe, lō nihole'ōgōe ja'odo.
- 12 Amachoitania andrō, nibe'enia, ba lō misawōgōe, ba barō dotogoe oe'irō'ō daroma linia niwa'ōnia. (Rom. 7, 23).
- 13 Ba ja'ia, ba si manōmanō — ha niha zanenaŵa ja'ia? Sedōna dōdōnia, ba ifaloea. (Sin. 115, 3).
- 14 I'o'ozoei sa'ae nihonogōi chōgōe, wa'ōja na ba dōdōnia si manō.
- 15 Andrō wa tokea ndra'odo, na ifagido; na oefatooetooe, ba manizinizado chōnia. (F. 21, 6).
- 16 Noa sa atalō dōdōgōe, ibe'e Lowa-langi; sata'oe ndra'ō ibe'e Si lō ambō fa'abōlō.
- 17 Tenga sa ba wamakao andrō mbōrō, wa hoelō zi no afœfœ ndra'ō, ba tengā ba chōgōe andre, samboea ja'o, si no tehawoe fa'ogōmigomi." (F. 17, 1, 13).
- ba hana wa lō la'ila mbaŵa andrō chōnia si lō farōi chōnia?
- Lawoe'ai nola [niha si lō sōchi], laraboe goerifō ba lakoebaloi. (Moz. V. 19, 14).
- La'oloi'ō koedo zi lō ama si lō ina, ba lahalō gade zaŵi lacha mbanoea. Latimba zi noemana, ba lala : samin'i'ō ja'ira dozi seboea famakao ba danō.
- Hiza, hoelō gōrōbao ndroe'oe ba danō si mate we'amōira ba halōwōra, mangaloei gō; ba danō si mate lasōndra gō nonora. (Moz. I. 16, 12).
- Ba nowi latataba gō goerifō, ba ba kaboe zeboea horō la'ozaragō wo'ewo'oe.
- Mōrō manō lō baloebaloe, lō noe-cha ba lō ambala ba wa'oafoe.
- Oi hamboenō ira, ba deoe ba hili, ba la'olembai gara ba hili, lō ose. — Laraboe zi lō ama, ba mbagi zoesoe nina, ba lahalō gade nibajabaja zeboea famakao.
- Mowaōwaō manō lō baloebaloe, lō noe-cha, ba olofo, wangohoē basitō. Barō gōli [chōzochō ja'ira] lalazi wanicha, lahoendragō wolazi nagoe, ba sowōchi tōdō ira.
- Moroi ba mbanoea misa terongo wangarōngarō zi mate, moe'ira'ira ni'ō'ōtō, ba i'osilōmilagō zi lō atoelō andrō Lowalangi.
- Ba so ōsa, ba zi fatoewoe haga; lala an drō chōnia, ba lō la'ila, lō latōrō zinōrō andrō chōnia.
- Na ogōmigōmi ná ifazaŵa ia sange'e, iboeboenoe zeboea famakao ba si noemana, ba ba zi bongi, ba amae-dola zanagō ia.
- Ba si mōi mohorō, ba ibase'ō wa'-abongi, imane dōdōnia: „Lō sangila ja'odo", ba ifobaloebaloe mbawania. (Sin. 10, 11).
- Ba zi bongi manōi jomo, ba ba zi ma'ōchō, ba labini'ō ira, lō omasi ira haga.
- Chōra fefoe, ba no timba daloe mbo-ngi wa'amoloe, ba gameta'oeō ba zi bongi, ba no to'olō ira.

## FAZA 24.

Tohoetohoe: I. Folaoelaoe zeboea horō ba II. loealoea dania.

- 1 I. „Hana wa lō ihonogōi ginōtō [wangoehoekoe] Si lō ambō fa'abōlō,

- 18 II. Hoelō zihombo ba goeli nasi ia ; ni'elifi dāna chōra tanō ; lō'ō sa'ae itōrō lala ba kaboe nagoe. (*F. 5, 3 b. t.*)
- 19 Na lōchō ba na aoechoe zino, ba ogo'ō dāwa deoe, ba si manō we-manga mbanoea tooe si no mama-zōchi horō.
- 20 Oliofe ninania ia, inania sadono ja'ia : koekoeō zi mangamanga ja'ia ; lō'ō sa'ae itōrō tōdō niha bō'ō ia, ba hoelō wa'afatō geoe wa'afatō wanao horō andrō.
- 21 Ja'ia andrō, si anagōi si lō ono, ba si lō irai manolo si no mate ira matoea.
- 22 Ba itolo zi faitoisi awōnia, fa'abō-lōnia andrō ; ifoeli abe'e zi manō, na noa sa'ae idōnādōna wa'amate.
- 23 Ifa'ema chōnia wa lō hadia ia, ba te'abe'e'ō ia, ba ihōrōhōrōgōlalara.
- 24 No alawā jaŵa ira — ba lō ararā, ba lō ja'ira sa'ae ; sahōndrō ira — nitoetoejoe, si mane tānō bō'ō fe-foe, nitataba, si mane ngalai wache.
- 25 Ba na tengā si manō, ba ha niha zangoema'ō solaoe faja ndra'o ; ha niha zame'e si lō boto niŵa'ōgōe?"

## FAZA 25.

Hoehoeo Mbilidado, medōloe möi da'e : Ifoeli ifadoeshoe'ō niŵa'ōnia fōna, wa tebai faboe'a niha chō Lowalangi.

- 1 Ba itema li Jobi Biliadado andrō, banoea Zoa, imane :
- 2 „Chōnia wamatōrō ba fa'asalaŵa ; no atoelō ba zalaŵa jaŵa andrō chōnia, ibe'e.
- 3 Hadia, tataha moe'erai zato sibai andrō chōnia, ba hezo zi lō isoe-loei hagania andrō ?
- 4 Ba he moroi atoelō niha fōna Lowalangi, ba heza ihalō wa lō da'i ni'adonogōndra alawe [niha]? (*F. 4, 17 ; 15, 14.*)
- 5 Hiza, noemalō baŵa jaŵa, ba ambō fa'atarā haga, ba dōfi, ba tengā si lō da'i wamaiginia.

Ba mendroea manō niha, bonga andrō, ba ono niha, si no timba goekoeō!"

## FAZA 26.

Fanedema Jobi, fanete zi fōfōna mege : Iboe'a niŵa'ō Mbilidado andrō ba ifa'ele'ō wa'ebœa Lowalangi ba fa lō ambō wa'abōlōnia.

- B**a itema linia Jobi, imane : „No maoeloe wanolooe si tebai ba fangabe'oe ta'io, sambō fa'abe'e. Wa'asōchi wamolalamō ba zambō tōdō ba fama'ele fa'atoeatoea, si no fahōna ! Ha chō ūfarongogō hoehoeo andrō, ba ha eheha zaloea ba mbeweoe? Manizinizi mbechoe tooe nasi, ba tooe zaliwaliŵa bacha. Lō baloebaloe mbanoea tooe, fōnia, ba lō ba'aba'a gawoewoecha. (*Sin. 139, 8. Amaed. 15, 11. Jer. 5, 22.*)
- Ibolegō mbanoea si jaŵa jōoe, jaŵa zi lō ūsi andrō, ba no ifanawanaŵa danō jaŵa zi lō'ō. (*Sin. 104, 2.*) Teoe andrō, ba no iboe'oegō ba lawoeo andrō chōnia, ba lō asika lawoeo ba wa'aboeania.

Iba'a wamaigi dadaomania, wamologō lawoeo andrō chōnia, fōnia. No ifachoi nola ba goeli nasi, iroegi ba wabaliŵara zi moloeo zi bongi. (*Moz. I. 8, 22. Jer. 5, 22. Amaed. 8, 29.*)

- Mangiwa gehomo mbanoea si jaŵa ba tokeā, na mofōnoe ia. Ba wa'abōlōnia ifahoefa nasi, ba ba wa'aboto ba dōdōnia irasa Rachaba andrō. (*F. 9, 13. Jes. 51, 9.*) Ba hanohanoenia tehoi zalē mba-noea, ba no ifahō daloe naga soloiloi andrō tangania. (*Sin. 33, 6.*) Ba hiza, ba ha singasinga nitōrōnia da'ō, ba hoelō ha tioletio li niringoda chōnia ! Ba fe'oegoe'oegoe wa'abōlōnia si lō ambō andrō, ba ha niha zaboto ba dōdō?"

## FAZA 27.

Tohoetohoe hoehoeo Jobi : I. Si lō horō ia iwa'ō. II. Ba si lō horō, ba mōna ba gafoerianta, ba si tekikō dania zeboea horō.

- 1 I, Ba itohoegō hoehoeonia Jobi, imane : „Ba wa'adoehoe wa'aoeri Lowalangi, si no momba'a chōgōe lala, fa'aoeri Zi lō ambō fa'abōlō andrō, si no mamoesi tōdōgōe —
- 3 A'oi sa so na nosogoe barō dotogoe, ba hanoehanoe Lowalangi andrō ba nichoegoe — :
- 4 Tenga faja nilaoe mbe'wego, ba tengā falimosa lealoaea lelagoe.
- 5 Ja arōe chōgōe wanehe niwa'ōmi andrō ; irege aetoe nosogoe, ba lō oebōhōlī wa lō horōgōe.
- 6 Oe'aro'ō chōgōe wa'atoelōgoe, lō oebōhōlī ; sara loeo chōgōe lō ite-goedo tōdōgōe.
- 7 Ja oroma, wa solalō noedoegoe andrō, awō wa si lō atoelō zolawa ja'odo !
- 8 II. Hadia sa dōtōnafō zanaonao horō, na i'etoe'ō nosonia Lowalangi, na ideha ba dotonia ?
- 9 Hadia, ifondrondrongo we'aonia Lowalangi, na gōna ia fa'atosasa? (*Sin 18, 42. Jes. 1, 15. Jer. 11, 11. Hez. 8, 18. Mich. 3, 4. Joh. 9, 31.*)
- 10 Hadia, tola i'omoesoi'ō tōdōnia Zi lō ambō fa'abōlō, ba tola ero ma'-ōchō i'angarōfi li Lowalangi ?
- 11 Da'oefahaō ami ba nilaoe danga Lowalangi andrō ; lō oebini'ō chōmi, he wisa dōdō Zi lō ambō fa'a-bōlō.
- 12 Hiza, no mi'ilā, ja'ami andrō, dozi; ba hana wa mifa'oea wajafaja?
- 13 Da'ō dána ba niha si lō sochi chō Lowalangi, da'ō zinema zamakao awōnia, nitemanía chō Zi lō ambō fa'abolō : (*F. 20, 29.*)
- 14 Na oja nononia, ba ō mbawa zi'ōli, ba madooenia, ba no sambō balazo.
- 15 Si tosai sorojomonia, ba mōi barō danō, na teoe mbanoea, ba lō ma-

nge'esī lacha mbanoea andrō chōnia. Na ihōna wirō, timba nene, ba na 16 i'oja'ō noecha, timba damboe newali [wa'oja] — ja'ia zangōhōna, ba satoelō zi onoecha, ba firō andrō, ba lafaosa chōra si lō horō. (*Amaed. 28, 8.*) Ilaoe nahiania, nifolaoe galaŵa ; 18 hoelō nose, nitaroe'ō zanaro hadia ia, ibe'e. Seboea ana'a na ia, na mōi ia 19 mōrō, ba lō'ō sa'ae samoeza tō; tokeea ia, ba lō ja'ia sa'ae. Ihawoei ia ameta'oeō, hoelō molō ; 20 ba zi bongi i'olo'i'ō ia angi sabōlō. (*F. 18, 11.*) Ifazaŵa ia angi timoe, ba noemalō 21 misa ; i'olo'i'ō ia, aheta ba nahania. Ilaoe chōnia [Lowalangi], lō fa'a-hachō dōdō, ba moloiloi ia, ba dangania andrō [ba danga Lowalangi]. Ba lalaoe datawō chōnia, ba fasī 23 chōnia, moroi ba nahania mege."

## FAZA 28.

Tohoetohoe : I. Oja ngawalō ni-aloealoei niha tōdōnia, si no tobini. II. Ba fondrege zeboea bōli, fa'a-toeateoa andrō, ba tebai isōndra ba tebai mōi bōlinia gana'a ba goeli danō. III. Ha ba Lowalangi i'oturai si ndroehoe fa'atoeateoa.

- I. „So sa nisōndra firō ba so na-ha gana'a, ba nichozi ja'ia.
- Si'ōli, ba nihalō ba danō, ba lalaoe-gō gara, ba aloea dōla garamba.
- Lō'ō sa'ae sogōmigōmi labē'e, ba iroegi ba wondrege la'aloeloei ngawalō gara si no tobini ba zo-gōmigōmi sibai.
- Lachao mitooe dōgi, sabacha, i'oturai zonahia ba dete danō jaŵa; manawanaŵa ira, taja ba dōdō zanōrō [tete jaŵa], arōe niha bō'ō. Aloea ba danō mbalazo, ba sabachania si tooe, ba lafahoefa, hoelō nifatōrō alitō.
- Feremata nila nisōndra ba gara andrō, ba faroeka gōi mbalaki.

- 7 Lala andrō, ba lō i'ila mojo, lō irai i'ila hōrō zoembila.
- 8 Lō itōrō oetoe ndroe'oe seboea, ba tengā gōi tōrōwā zingo.
- 9 Laboto gowe, tobali arō hili labe'e.
- 10 Lafo'arō gara ba hili, lala niha, ba oja i'ila hōrōnia ngawalō omasiō [seboea bōli].
- 11 Laba'a gelea, fa bōi bōlabōla, ba la'ohe ba zohaga zi no tobini mege.
- 12 II. Ba fa'atoeatoea andrō, ba heza lasōndra da'ō? ba heza so nahia wa'aboto ba dōdō? (Amaed. 2, 6. 8. Jak. 1, 5).
- 13 Samōsa lō sangila lala wangai ja'ia, ba lō faloecha ba danō, ba danō niha saoeri.
- 14 Imane namō: ,Lō ja'ia ba chōgōe'. Ba imane asi: ,Ba chōgōe lō faloecha'.
- 15 Tebai bōlinia mbalaki satoea, ba he firō, ba tebai latoelo bōlinia. (Amaed. 3, 14).
- 16 Tebai lafatimba ana'a Gofiri, ba he feremata oena ba nila.
- 17 Tebai tefaedogō chōnia mbalaki, ba he sōrōmi, ba tebai labē'e fanoekania gamagama balaki.
- 18 Meredia ba baloeri, ba lō oroma ba ngainia; ba na tasōndra wa'atoeatoea, ba eboea moroi ba manimani.
- 19 Retana sambaka Gaitiofia, ba lō fagōlōgōlō chōnia; tebai lafatimba si ndroehoe mbalaki,
- 20 III. Ba fa'atoeatoea andrō, ba heza i'otarai, ba heza faloecha wa'aboto ba dōdō?
- 21 No tobaloë; lō i'ila hōrō niha saoeri fefoe, ba he ba wofo ba daloe mbanoea, ba lō oroma.
- 22 Banoea tooe andrō ba fa'amate, ba lamane: ,No irongo tōgi dalingama doeriania.'
- 23 Lowalangi zangila lala chōnia, ja'ia zangila heza tesōndra.
- 24 Ichamō sa'ae hōrōnia wondrege danō; fefoe gofoe hadia zi so barō mbanoea si ja'wa, ba i'ila.
- 25 Me itoelo wa'abōlō nangi, ba me ifachoi wondrege nasi, (Sin. 135, 7), ba me ifachoi lala deoe ba tōrōwā 26 gari mbanoea,
- ba da'ō i'ila [wa'atoeatoea andrō] 27 ba ifa'ele'ō, ba ifaedogō ba i'aleo-aloë gamoeata.
- Ba imane ba niha: „Hiza, fanga-ta'oefi So'aja, da'ō wa'atoeatoea, ba na lō tebabaja zi lō sōchi, da'ō wa'aboto ba dōdō". (Sin. 111, 10. Amaed. 1, 7; 9, 10. Sangomb. 12, 13).

## FAZA 29.

Tohoetohoe : I. Idoenōdoenō wa'-ohahaoe dōdōnia fōna Jobi, ba II. fa'obōwōnia ba fa'atoelōnia, ba III. fa'asalañania mege.

- I. Ba itohoegō hoehoeonia Jobi, 1 imane :
- ,Ena'ō na si mane me ba'wa fōna ndra'odo. si mane me loeo irorogō ndra'o Lowalangi, me ihagaini hōgōgōe soeloenia andrō, me ba hagania oetōrō zogōmigōmi andrō,
- si mane me ba'wa lōchō chōgōe, me iloemō'ō nosegoe fahoewoesa Lowalangi, (Sin. 25, 14. Amaed. 3, 32. Amos. 3, 7), me fafafao na chōgōe Zi lō ambō fa'abōlō, me so ba ngaigoe na nonogoe matoea;
- me oefemondrimondri gahegōe ba zoesoe za'wi, ba me mo'elea fanicha gara ba hili, ba ngaigoe; (Moz. V. 32, 13);
- me mōidomōido barō mbawa gōli ba mbanoea, me baewalinia cebe'e dadaomagoe.
- Na la'ila ndra'o ono matoea, ba labin'ō ira, ba satoea, ba maoso ba moeziozio.
- Sala'wa, ba labato hoehoeo, la'ochō 9 mbawara.
- Si lō li sa'ae zeboea tōi, falemba 10 ba gararora lelara.
- Na irongo [ligoe] tōgi dalinga niha, 11 ba ifahowehoewoe'ō ndra'odo; ba na i'ilado hōrōnia ba ifadoehoe'ō ndra'o.

- 12 II. Me no sangorifi seboea fama-kao ndra'odo, na mangarōngarō ia, awō zi lō ama, si lō ina, si lō sano-lo. (*Sin. 72, 12*).
- 13 Lafahowehowoe'ō ndra'o si teki-ko mena'ō, ba owoeawoea dōdō zi no mate ira matoea, oebe'e.
- 14 Oe'onoechoa wa'atoelō, ba amaedola i'onoecha ndra'o fa'atoelō andrō; hoelō mbaroe seboea ba hoelō zae-mboe oti chōgōe wa'adōlō dōdōgoe andrō.
- 15 Ba zi lō hōrō, ba hōrō ndra'odo, ba ahe ndra'o ba zi no omboejoe-mboejoe tōla.
- 16 Ama ndra'o ba zi noemana, ba oe'aloei lala ba hoehoeo zi lō irai fa'ilā li ndra'odo.
- 17 Oerasa zimbi zamakao awōnia, ba oesōbi ba nifōra gondra'oeará.
- 18 III. Ba oemane dōdōgoe: ,Ba zinga gazoenigoe andrō mate dania ndra'o, ba fa'anaoe noso wofo fe-nisi wa'anaoe nosogoe.
- 19 Molala nidanō ba wā'agoe, ba mōrō namo mbanoea ba ndrahagōe.
- 20 Mangalingali wa'ebœa dōigoe andrō, ba ifoelifoeli boohoe wanagoe andrō, ba dangagoe.' (*Moz. I. 49, 24*).
- 21 Chōgōe lafondrongondrongo ba mombasembase, ba lō hedehedera, na oefolala hadia ia.
- 22 Na no fahoehoeo ndra'odo, ba lō hedehedera sa'ae; amaedola zowoi chōra moroi jaŵa hoehoeogoe andrō. (*Moz. V. 32, 2*).
- 23 Labazebazē'ō ndra'o, amaedola wombase'ō teoe, lafaboka mbawara, si mane ba deoe sarā andrō.
- 24 No oeboho mbawagoe wa'iki chōra, na no aragoeragoe dōdōra; ba lō irai labē'e taja wehaga mbawagoe andrō.
- 25 Oe'aloei lala chōra, doemadaodo salawara, si mane razo ba hoenō zabōlō, si mane sondrara tōdō zaboe tōdō."

## FAZA 30.

Tohoetohoe : I. Itōenō wamakao-nia iada'e Jobi, si möi ia fama'iki niha bō'ō. II. Lowalangi gōi lō ifondrondrongo wangarōngarōnia, hoelō zi fa'edoe ia gōi.

- I. „Ba iada'e, ba la'igi'igi'ō ndra'-odo si achi moroi chōgōe, ba ira a-mara, ba no si tengā si nangea oebe'e awō nasoe goebalo chōgōe ; Ba fa'abōlō dangara, ba hadia goe-na chōgōe? Sariri so atō ira. (*F. 24, 7 b. t.*)
- Sokōlikōli sa'ae ira, ba wa'ambō gō ba ba wa'olofo, la'ō'ōchi danō si mate, si bongi ba zasai'ō ba ba ndrecha.
- Lachete mboeloe ndroe'oe, ba wā'a da'oeli gōra.
- Latimba ira niha bō'ō ; moe'ao ba chōra andrō, hoelō ba zanagō.
- Ba mbaho danō sihocha mboeda nahiara, ba dōgi narō hili ba ba dōgi gara.
- Ba daloe zasai'ō moendrōndrōndrō-ndrō ira, ba mbōrō lato oreedoie ira. Ono zowōhō mowa ba ono zi lō tōi: lafofanō ba danō, labōzibōzi moroi foeri.
- Ba iada'e, ba ajara ndra'o, amatoelara. (*F. 7, 6. Sin. 69, 13. Ngen. Jer. 3, 14*).
- La'ogorofi ndra'o, la'arōe'ō ira chō-goe ; lō ata'oe ira wondriloi bawagoe.
- Noa sa iloeloe zinaligoe Lowalangi, ba no ifañindrō ndra'o ; ba lalaoe-laoe manō chōgōe.
- Ba gambōlō maoso zi si lō jaŵa andrō, latimba gahegōe ba lafari lalara chōgōe, lala ba wamakiko.
- Lalagoe, ba no ladoedoegō, latolo ba wolaoegō ja'odo, ja'ira andrō, si lō sanolo.
- Hoelō zanōrō si no ebolo atōla gōli wa'asora; adoedoela latōrō, wangoe-hoeroefai ja'odo.
- Ameta'oeō ba gamaoedoegoe, te'-oloi'ō wa'asalaŵagoe, timba ba nangi sabōlō, ba hoelō wa'ataja

lawoeo wa'ataja wa'ohahaoe dōdōgoe.

- 16 II. Ba iada'e, ba maniō nosogoe barō dotogoe, itahado baŵa wamakao.
- 17 Manōgi ba dōlagoe zi bongi, faefa ibe'e, ba no si lō mōrōzi ū'ōchi ja'odo.
- 18 Ba wa lō ambō fa'abōlō andrō, ba hoelō zi tobali mbaroegoe, si mane tōla mbagi kameza chōgroe wa'afatōfania chōgroe. (*F. 16, 15.*)
- 19 No itoeli'ō ba damboe ndra'odo, ba no fadoro gawoegawoe ba awoe ndra'o.
- 20 Oe'angarōfi li ndra'oegō, ba lō ūtema ligoe; sodo ba da'ō, ba ūtōngōtōngō manō ndra'o.
- 21 Ōbalī'ō si lō fa'ahachō dōdō ndra'oegō chōgroe, oedoegoe ndra'oegō, ba wa'abōlō dangaoe andrō. (*F. 16, 9.*)
- 22 Ōfazaŵa ndra'o, ūbe'edo ba nangi sabōlō, noemalō misa ndra'o ūbe'e, hoemombo ndra'o ba nangi.
- 23 Oe'ila sa'ae: ba wamoenoe ū'ōhe ndra'o ba ba goroedoea zaoeri, fefoe. (*Heb. 9, 27.*)
- 24 Ba hadia, lō ta'oro'ō dangada, na alaoe ita? Ba hadia, lō moe'ira'ira ita, na alōmō ita?
- 25 Ba hadia, lō ni'ēesigoe si no gōna famakao, ba lō sachahō dōdōgroe si noemana? (*Sin. 35, 13. Rom. 12, 15. F. 29, 12 b. t.*)
- 26 Si sōchi sa oedōnadōna, ba itōrōdo si lō sōchi; haga oedōnadōna, ba sogōmigōmi zaloea.
- 27 Si fadoro mo'otoe bacha narō dotogoe; ihawoedo baŵa wamakao.
- 28 Mawaōwaōdo manō, no aitō ndra'odo, ba tengā moroi ba wa'aoechoe zino; maoso ndra'o mangarōngarō, ba zowoelo niha.
- 29 No tobali iwa nasoe ana'a ndra'odo ba awō wofo ondra. (*Mich. 1, 8.*)
- 30 No aitō goeligoe, abo'a ba nōsigoe, ba hoelō zi no achozi dōlagoe; ba wa'aoechoe andrō. (*Sin. 102, 4; 119, 83. Ngen. Jer. 4, 8; 5, 10.*)
- 31 Ba no tobali fangarōngarō li mbiola chōgroe, ba fege'ege li zoeroene."

## FAZA 31.

Fango'ozoe hoehoe Jobi: I. Si lō sinegroe mboeaboeania. II. No ogoro ia nadoe; no i'omasi'ō zi fatioe tōdō chōnia, ba no ibe'e'e gō dome. III. Pangarōfi wa'atoelō Lowalangi.

- I. „No oe'abe'e'ō nifachoigoe ba hōrōgroe andre ba hana wa oeleke'ō mena'ō nono alawe! (*Mat. 5, 28.*) Hadia nifatōrō Lowalangi mena'ō moroi jaŵa ba hadia dána chōgroe chō Zi lō ambō fa'abōlō ba mba noeia si jaŵa?
- Hadia, tenga famakiko dána ba zanaaoao horō, ba tenga famakao ba zamazōchi si lō sōchi?
- Hadia, lō anehe ia lalagoe andrō, ba bekagoe, ba hadia, lō i'erai? (*Nga'ot. II. 16, 9.*)
- Na si falimolimo ndra'odo ba na i'ohi wajafaja ahego, — ba jamoetoelo ndra'o Lowalangi, ba waliéra, si lō fa'angaja, ena'ō i'ila, wa si lō horō ndra'o. —
- Na no oehole'ō mbekagoe ba zinga lala, ba na no i'ō'ō hōrōgroe tōdōgroe, ba na no togoele ba dangagoe zi lō sōchi,
- ba hana na manaroe ndra'o, ba na niha bō'ō zi manga dania, ba hana na tedeha lewiō zinanōgroe. (*Moz. III. 26, 16. Moz. V. 28, 38.*)
- Na no owōhō dōdōgroe ba ndra a lawe, na no oedarodarogō barō mbatō nawōgroe,
- ba jamōi sanoetoe fache niha bō'ō ngambatōgroe, ba ndramoetalagoei ia niha bō'ō. (*Jes. 47, 2. Loek. 17, 35.*)
- Horō seboea zi manō, olalōŵa, ni'ōtoe'ō zangoehoekoe; (*Moz. I. 38, 24. Moz. III. 20, 10. Moz. V. 22, 22.*)
- alitō sa'ae ia, si mangamanga hadia ia, iroegi gohokoho si tooe, same'e aetoe ū'a zi so chōgroe, fefoe.
- Na lō ba dōdōgroe lala chō zawoejoegoe ira matoca ba chō zawoejoegoe ira alawe, na so nifadōni ma, —

- 14 ba he oewisa gōi, na maoso ena'ō Lowalangi, na izofoezofoe, ba hadia niwā'ōgoe wanema linia?
- 15 Hadia, tengā sombōi ja'odo zombōi gōi ja'ia, ba daloe ninania, tengā ha samōsa zamazōchi ja'aga, ba daloe ninama andrō! — (*F. 34, 19.*  
*Amaed. 14, 31.*)
- 16 Na so zi lō oe'o'ō somasi zi noe-mana, ba na no oebe'e ariri hōrōzi no mate ira matoea,
- 17 na oe'ā manō gōgōe, ha ja'o, na lō oechete ba si lō ama, si lō ina: —
- 18 Lō'ō; i'otarai ono matoea na ndra'o-do, ba no amaedola namania ndra'o, ba wanōinia andrō, ba i'otarai ono sawoejoe ndra'o, ba oe'ohē'ohē danga zi lō ira matoea.
- 19 Na oe'ilā zi noemana si lō noecha, ba ma si lō ambala,
- 20 na lō nifahowoe'ō zolania ja'odo, ba na lō si mōi famadōhō wa'oafoonā mboe nono mbiribiri chōgōe;
- 21 na no oebara dangagoe ba zi lō ama, si lō ina, me no oedōnadōna nawōgōe barō mbawa gōli,
- 22 ba jafaefa mboe'oe galisigoe ba ja afatō dōla da'iogoe.
- 23 Sata'oe ndra'o sa'ae wamakiko andrō, nifatōrō Lowalangi chōgōe, ba si tebai ndra'o, ba wa'asalaŵania andrō.
- 24 II. Na no oebe'e tōtōnafōgōe gana'a ba na no oebe'e tōi mbalaki „wondrara dōdōgōe”; (*Mar. 10, 24.*  
*Tim. I. 6, 17.*);
- 25 na no omoeso dōdōgōe ba wa'ebœa gana'agoe, ba me no fahōna gōlō-goe. — (*Sin. 62, 11.*)
- 26 Na oefraigifaigi haga loeo, fa'ataranā andrō, ba fa'asōchi mbaŵa ba lalania andrō, (*Moz. V. 4, 19.*),
- 27 ba na no tefowōhō dōdōgōe, si lō oroma, ba na no oe'ago dangagoe, wangoro'ō ja'ia — (*Raz. I. 19, 18.*)
- 28 ba olalōŵa gōi da'ō mena'ō, ni'otoc'ō zangoehoekoe, me no samini tōdō ndra'o chō Lowalangi jaŵa.
- 29 Na omoeso ena'ō dōdōgōe, na gōna
- famakao zi fa'oedoe chōgōe, na owoeawoea ena'ō dōdōgōe, na itōrō ia si lō sōchi — (*Amaed. 4, 17.*)  
ba lō oerai oetehe ba mbewegoe 30 wolaoe si lō sōchi, wangelifi ja'ia, ena'ō aetoe nosonia. (*Mat. 5, 44.*  
*Rom. 12, 14.*)  
Na lō lamane mena'ō awōgōe bao-mogoe: „Ha niha zi lō aboeso diwo andrō nibe'enia??”  
Lō tola mōrō ba danō niha bō'ō; 32 no oefa'amō'amōi jomo zikoli.  
Na no oebari'ō horōgōe, si mane 33 Toeada Adamo no, wamaloegō barō dōtō'agoe lalōgōe, (*Hebr. 13, 2. Fet. I. 4, 9.*),  
bōrō wa'ata'oegoe zato, awō wa 34 oe'ata'oefi tetibō ndra'o ba dōdō soi niha; tobali oehonogō ndra'o, lō mōido tooe.
- III. Ena'ō na so zamōsa samo- 35 ndrongo chōgōe! Ja'e dandro tangagoe — jamoetema ligoe Si lō ambō fa'abōlō! Ba ena'ō na so ba dangagoe zoera andrō, nisoera noe-doege andrō!  
Si ndroehoe, oe'angalisigō ena'ō; 36 oebe'e saemboe ba hōgōgōe.  
Oe'ofaja chōnia mbekagoe; salaŵa 37 ndra'o wangondrasí ja'ia.  
Na mangarōngarō nowigoe, bōrō 38 ndra'o, ba na me'e gowotonia fefoe; na no oe'ā mboeania lō oeselōni, 39 ba na no oe'etoe'ō noso zochō,  
ba jatoembœ za'asa'a mao, salahi 40 wache, ba doe'oe salahi rigi!”  
Ba da'e aetoe hoehoeo Jobi andrō.

## FAZA 32.

Hoehoeo Gelihoe andrō: I. Hana wa lō hedehedenia irege da'e. II. Me tebai sa'ae ladedema li Jobi si datōloe andrō, ba terooe dōdōnia fa-hoehoeo.

I, Ba me lō'ō sa'ae lademadema 1 li Jobi si datōloe andrō, me iboe'a-boe'a manō ba hoeloenia, ba mofō-noe Gelihoe andrō, ono Mbaracheli, banoea Mboesi, ma'owoe Rāmi. Chō Jobi mofōnoe ia, me no si faboe'- 2

- 3 aboe'a chō Lowalangi. Ba ba zi datōloe, si fahoewoe chōnia, mofōnoe ia, me lō lasōndra wanedema  
 4 li, ba wamadohoe'ō sala Jobi. Ba no ibazebase'ō Elihoe, ba wolaoe hoehoeonia chō Jobi, me no si a'a  
 5 ira moroi chōnia. Ba me i'ilā Elihoe, lō fanedema li sa'ae ba zi datōloe,  
 6 ba tesao wōnōenia. Ba hoemedē Ge-lihoe andrō, ono Mbaracheli, banoea Mboesi, imane :  
 „Iraono na ndra'o, ba satoea ami, ba no alaŵōlaŵōdo, si ba'aba'aō ndra'o, ba wangombacha chōmi wāngilagoe.  
 7 No oemane dōdōgoe : Acha fahoe-hoe zatoea, jamoefahaō ita ba wa'-atoeatoea si no ara ba goeli danō !  
 8 Ba eheha andrō, si so barō doto niha ba hanoehanoe Zi lō ambō fa'abōlō, da'ō zama'ema chōra fa'a-boto ba dōdō. (Amaed. 2, 6. F. 38, 36. Sangomb. 2, 26. Jak. 1, 5).  
 9 Tenga sa si no ara ba goeli danō wondrege zatoeatoea, ba tenga si no satoea zangila hadia zatoelō.  
 10 Andrō oeŵā'ō : Fondrongondrongo chōgoe ; da'oetoenō gōi zaboto ba dōdōgoe.  
 11 II. Hiza, no oebazebaze'ō hoe-hoeomi, no oefondrongondrongo wā-mahaōmi, irege misōndra ena'ō zi ndroehoe famoe'a.  
 12 Noa sa oetōngōtōngōni chōmi, ba hiza, ba samōsa lō ba chōmi sangila mamoe'a niŵā'ō Jobi, lō sangila manedema hoehoeonia.  
 13 Bōi miwa'ō : „No faloechaga wa'-atoeatoea ; ha Lowalangi zangila molaŵā ja'ia, tenga niha !“  
 14 Chōgoe, ba lō si faboe'a ia ; ba lō oego'ōgo'ō niŵā'ōmi, wanema linia.  
 15 No tobali dōdōra, lō fanema li sa'ae ; lō lili sa'ae, no aetoe.  
 16 Ba hadia, oebazebaze'ō, me lō he-dehedera, me so manō ba da'ō, ba lō'ō sa'ae fanema li ?  
 17 Da'oedemadema gōi, ndrohoendroe-hoe chōgoe, oetoenō gōi hadia ni'-ilagoe.

Noa sa afōnoe ndra'o hoehoeo, 18 i'o'edo tōdōgoe, barō dotogoe. Hiza, hoelō doeo so'ote'ote, si lō 19 lala, bacha dōdōgoe ; mamoka dānia, si mane nahia si bohooe moe-fō'ōsi.  
 Edōnado fahoe-hoeo, ena'ō molala 20 dōdōgoe ; hoemedē ndra'o, ba wāmoe'a.  
 Lō oe'eboea'ō dōdōgoe zamboeana; 21 lō oe'alōsōigō lelagoe ba niha, ha niha ia.  
 Lō'ō sa to'ōlōdo ba wa'alōsō lela ; 22 lō ara ena'ō, ba i'etoe'ō nosogoe sombōi ja'o.”

### FAZA 33.

Tohoetohoe : I. I'andrō chō Jobi Elihoe, ena'ō na ifondrongondrongo chōnia. II. I'ote'ō niha Lowalangi, ba wangehao ja'ia ba ba wangefā'ō ja'ia ba ba'atekiko. III. Na i'ide'-ide'ō ia niha, ba ifoeli ifarongogō chōnia wa'ebœa dōdō.

- I. „Ba fondrongondrongo sa'ae hoehoeogoe, ja'oegō Jobi, ba be'e mbōrō dalingaoe ba daroma ligoe andre fefoe. Hiza sa, oebookai mbawagoe, ba moehede lelagoe, barō gararogoe. Moroi ba dōdō sadōlō ligē andre ; hadia ni'ilā mbewegoe, ba ifaloea, sadōlō.  
 Eheha Lowalangi zombōi ja'odo, ba hanoehanoe Zi lō ambō fa'abōlō wamonoso ja'o. Na ū'ilā ūboea' niŵā'ōgoe, ba boe'a ; fa'anō ndra'oegō oedoegoe, faoso ! Hiza, no faoma ita chō Lowalangi, no fagōlōgōlō mbōrōtada la'oeri. (Moz. I. 2, 7. F. 10, 9).  
 Alacha lō toke'a'ō, wangata'oefi ja'-odo, ba lō'ō sa ilangō ndra'oegō fa'ebœagoe. (F. 13, 21).  
 II. Ba no oerongo niŵā'ōoe — taroma liee andrō no oerongo [me ūmane] : „Sohaoehaoe ndra'o, lō horōgoe ; lō sinegoe chōgoe ba lō lalō. (F. 16, 17). Hiza, fatioesa ifachai chōgoe, ibe'e 10 oedoenia ndra'o. (F. 13, 24).“

- 11 Ibe'e ba galoo gahegoe ; idarodarogō nitōrōgōe fefoe.' (F. 13, 27).
- 12 Hiza, da'ō zi lō atoelō chōoe, oeŵā'ō chōoe ; noa sa eboea Lowalangi moroi ba niha.
- 13 Hana wa fasoso ndra'oegō chōnia, wa no samboea lō itema lioe?
- 14 Hoemede sa Lowalangi, samoeza, mendroea — ba lō tatōngōni. (F. 35, 13).
- 15 Ba wangifi, ba gangilata ba zi bongi, na ihawoei niha femōrō sabō-lōbōlō, ba wemōrō andrō ba gasora, (Moz. I. 20, 3; 31, 24. Dan. 4, 2. Mat. 2, 19),
- 16 ba da'ō ibokai dōgi dalinga niha ba ifotandro wanegoe ja'ira. (F. 36, 10).
- 17 Ba wanenaŵā niha, ba wolaoenia andrō, ba ba wanimba ba ndra matoea fajawasa.
- 18 Irorogō nosonia, fa lō aechoe ba dōgi, fa lō aetoe noso ba nono wana.
- 19 Ba te'otoe'ō gōi ia fa'afōchō, ba gasonia tooe ; lō mamalōmalō wasōndrata andrō ba dōlania.
- 20 Ba ogoro ia gōnia ibe'e nosonia andrō, anoezoe dōdōnia zami chōnia mege. (Sin. 107, 18).
- 21 Ariri nōsinia, irege lō sōchisōchi sa'ae, timba zi lō oroma sa'ae nōsinia andrō, si no okōlikōli.
- 22 Tobali sahatō ba lewatō nosonia, no sahatō ba mbechoe samoenoe niha.
- 23 III. Ba na so dania salahinia mala'ika si loeloei mangoema'ō, awō ngahōnō andrō, ba wangoema'ō lala ba niha, (F. 23, 8. Moz. II. 23, 20),
- 24 na ahachō dōdōnia ia ba na imane : ,Orifi ia, ba bōi fonoemalō ia ba gohokoho ; no oetema hōli', (Tim. I. 2, 6. Heb. 9, 12),
- 25 awena dania ifoeli abe'e nōsinia, timba nono matoea, mangawoeli ia ba gōtō wa'onomatoea.
- 26 I'angarōfī li Lowalangi, ba ihachōsi tōdō ia ; ifa'ele'ō chōnia mbawania, soewoeawoea dōdō niha, ba isoelōni ba niha wolaoelaoenia satoelō andrō. (Sin. 50, 15. Jes. 58, 9).
- Manoenō ia, ba zi so niha bō'ō, 27 imane : ,Noa sa oefazōchi horō, ba no oebila'ō lala, ba lō'ō sa moe-soelōni chōgōe.
- No i'orifi nosogoe, lō ibe'e noemalō 28 ba gohokoho, ba omoeso dōdōgōe ba zohaga.'
- Hiza, da'ō fefoe ilaoe Lowalangi ba 29 niha, irege mendroea, irege medōloe, ba wangefa'ō ba gohokoho nosonia, 30 ena'ō hoemaga chōnia haga ba wa'aoeri andrō. (Sin. 56, 14).
- Tōngōni, ja'oegō Jobi, fondrongondrongo chōgōe ; bōi hedehede, hanana na ja'odo zi fahoehoe !
- Na so chōoe daroma li, ba boe'a 32 niŵā'ōgōe ; hede manō, amasido wamoe'aoe.
- Ba na lō'ō, ba ūfondrongondrongo 33 chōgōe ; bōi hedehede, ena'ō oefahaō ndra'oegō ba wa'atoeatoea."

## FAZA 34.

Tohoetohoe : I. Itegoē hoehoe  
Jobi Elihoe, me lō si fadoehoe dōdōnia ba wa'atoelō Lowalangi. II. Lowalangi, si no mangila fefoe hadia ia ba si no fondrege zatoelō, ba lō eboea dōdō zamboeana. III. Lō tola itegoē niha wamatōrō Lowalangi andrō.

- I. Ba itohoegō Elihoe, imane : 1 „Mifondrongondrongo niŵā'ōgōe, 2 ja'ami satoeatoea, ba mibe'e mbōrō dalingami, ja'ami si so tōdō !
- Itandra sa daroma li tōgi dalinga, 3 si mane fanandra gararo gō. (F. 12, 11).
- Data'aloaloei zatoelō, ena'ō faoma 4 tasōndra zi sōchi.
- Noa sa imane Jobi : ,Lō horōgōe, 5 ba tengā ba lala ifatōrō chōgōe Lowalangi.
- Hadia, mofaja ndra'o, lō lai wa no 6 lala chōgōe ? No gōnado ono wana si tebai nifadōhō, ba lō horōgōe.' (F. 13, 18; 27, 2).
- Heza so niha si mane Jobi andrō, 7 samamadoe idanō fanandrawā, (F. 15, 16),

- 8 si mōi awō zolaoe si lō sōchi ba  
si fao ba zanao horō? (*Sin. 1, 1.*)
- 9 Noa sa imane : „Lō hare niha, na  
fahoewoe ia chō Lowalangi“. (*F. 22,  
2 b. t.*)
- 10 Andrō mifondrongondrongo chōgoe,  
ja'ami si so fa'aboto ba dōdō : Bōi  
manō taŵā'ō, ilaoe zi lō sōchi Lo-  
walangi ba ifatōrō zi lō atoelō Si  
lō ambō fa'abōlō! (*Moz. V. 32, 4.  
Nga'ōt. II. 19, 7. Rom. 9, 14.*)
- 11 Lō'ō, ha folaoe niha isoelōni chōnia,  
dali wamatōrōnia ba niha mboea-  
boa niha. (*Sin. 62, 13. Jer. 32, 19.  
Mat. 16, 27. Kor. II. 5, 10. Kol. 3,  
25. Fet. I. 1, 17.*)
- 12 Si ndroehoe, lō ibila'ō lala Lowa-  
langi, ba lō iwoe'ai hoekoe Si lō  
ambō fa'abōlō.
- 13 Ha niha zame'e ba dangania tanō?  
Ba ha niha zolata tanō'a ma'afe-  
foe?
- 14 Na ha ja'ia zi so ba dōdōnia ena'ō,  
na ibōda Gehehania ba hanohane-  
nia andrō, (*Sin. 104, 29. Sangomb.  
12, 7,*)
- 15 ba ahori adoedoe nōsi goeli danō  
fefoe, ba ifoeli tobali gawoegawoe  
niha.
- 16 II. Na si so tōdō ndra'oegō, ba  
fondrondrongo da'e, be'e mbōrō dā-  
lingaoe ba daroma ligoe!
- 17 Hadia, tola maō samatōrō zi lō  
omasi satoelō? Ma ōbali'ō si lō a-  
toelō Zi lō ambō fa'atoelō andrō?  
(*Moz. I. 18, 25. F. 8, 3.*)
- 18 Ja'ia andrō, sangoema'ō chō razo :  
„Si lō ngaroro ndra'oegō!“ ba ba  
zi so tōi : „Seboea horō ami!“
- 19 Si lō mamaigi bawa zalaŵa ba si  
lō eboea tōdō ba zo'ana'a, moroi  
ba zi noemana, me no nilaoe da-  
ngania dozi ira. (*Moz. V. 10, 17.  
F. 34, 27.*)
- 20 I'ogomoezaō mate ira, ba na taloe  
mbongi, ba tefahisi soi niha, ba  
taja; tetimba zabōlō, ba tengā ta-  
nga niha.
- 21 Anehe sa ia lala zamōsana, fefoe  
mbekania, ba i'ilā. (*Nga'ōt. II. 16, 9.*)
- Lō si bongi ba lō sogōmigōmi si- 22  
bai, ba nibini'ō zamazōchi si lō  
sōchi ja'ira ena'ō (*Sin. 139, 12.*)  
Alacha sa lō ifaigifaigi niha, ena'ō 23  
i'ondrasi Lowalangi, nihoekoe.  
Ifoefoe zabōlō, lō moesechegō, ba 24  
ibe'e fangalira niha bō'ō.  
Tobali aboto ba dōdōnia mboea- 25  
boeara ba ba zi bongi itimba ira,  
ba afoefoe.  
Ihare'ō chōra mbōzibōzi, si mane 26  
ba zi no manao horō, ba ba za-  
nehe niha fefoe.  
Bōrō wa no fabali ira chōnia awō 27  
wa lō ba dōdōra lala andrō chōnia  
fefoe,  
ba wamarongogō chōnia si jaŵa 28  
fangarōngarō zi noemana, ba ena'ō  
irongo wege'ege zeboea famakao.  
Ba na ifaigi wondrara, ba ha niha 29  
zangoehoekoe [ja'ia]? Ba na ibini'ō  
mbawania, ba ha niha zangila  
ja'ia? He ba zato ba he ba zi ha  
samōsamōsa gōi. (*Jes. 50, 9. Rom. 8,  
34.*)  
Ena'ō lō mōi salaŵa niha si lō sō- 30  
chi, fa bōi tandraŵa ba niha.  
Hadia sa, taŵā'ō maō chō Lowa- 31  
langi : „Oeloe'i; lō oelaoe zi lō sō-  
chi; (*Ngen. Jer. 3, 27;*)  
hadia zi lō i'ilā hōrōgōe, ba oroma'ō 32  
chōgōe : na no oelace zi lō atoelō,  
ba oebato sa'ae?“
- III. Hadia, ifatōrō ba zomasī 33  
ndra'oegō wanoełōni; me no ōkō-  
kōni; tobali ja'oegō zangoehoekoe,  
ba tengā ja'odo? Ba hadia ni'ilaoe,  
ba faloea baeha!  
Niha si so fa'aboto ba dōdō ba niha 34  
satoeatoea, samondrongo chōgōe, ba  
lamane chōgōe:  
„Ba hoehoe Jobi andrō, ba lō 35  
fa'aboto ba dōdō, ba si lō moe-  
timba tōdō niŵā'ōnia andrō.“  
Ena'ō na tetandraigō Jobi, iroegi 36  
ba wondrege, ba wamadaōnia andrō,  
famadaō zi so horō!  
Inōnō sa'ae horōnia olalōŵa; ma- 37  
ngo'aja ia, ba chōda andre, ba ma-  
ngōhōna famadaō chō Lowalangi.

## FAZA 35.

Tohoetohoe; I. Lō hare Lowa-  
langi ba lō te'alania. he na satoelō  
niha ba he na samazōchi horō. II.  
Na lō ifondrondrongo wangarōngarō  
zeboea famakao, ba bōrō wanga-  
loeira bōlī gōlō.

- 1 I. **Ba** itohoegō hoehoeonia Elihoe, imane :
- 2 „Hadia, da'ō zatoelō ōwā'ō, wan-  
goema'ō : satoelō ndra'o fōna Lo-  
walangi,
- 3 wa ōsofoe, hadia goenania chōoe :  
„Hadia haregoe, moroi na oefazōchi  
horō? (F. 34, 9).
- 4 Da'oeboe'a chōoe ba chō zi fahoe-  
woe chōoe andrō, awōoe.
- 5 Faōga hōrōoe mijāwā, ba mbanoea,  
nehegō lawoee andrō, si no alawā  
jaŵaoe.
- 6 Na ūfazōchi horō, ba heza iroegi  
ia? ba na oja lalōoe, ba hezo zi  
te'ala ia?
- 7 Na satoelō ndra'oegō, ba hadia ga-  
me'elaoe chōnia, ba hadia nitema-  
nia ba dangaoe? (F. 22, 2. Rom.  
11, 35).
- 8 Ba niha si mane ja'oegō manandrōsa  
walōsōchiae; ba chōoe, ja'oegō ono  
niha, manandrōsa wa'atoelōmō.
- 9 II. Mangarōngarō sa niha ba  
wa'afahōna wamalangōgō, ba ma-  
ngandrō tolo ba wamakao zalaŵa,  
10 ba lō sangoema'ō : „Hezo Lowa-  
langi, sombōi ja'odo, sangoro'ō fa-  
noenō, ba zi bongi, (Sin. 19, 3 ;  
42, 9),
- 11 same'e famahaō ja'ita oetoe ndroe'oe  
andrō, ba fangatoeatoeada fofo ba  
daloe mbanoea?
- 12 Ba la'angarōfi li ia, ba lō ifondro-  
ndrongo chōra, bōrō wajawasa ze-  
boea horō andrō. (F. 27, 9. Jer. 11,  
11).
- 13 Lō'ō, fajafaja, ba lō irongo Lowa-  
langi, lō itōngōni Si lō ambō fa'a-  
bōlō;
- 14 bōhōli wa ōwā'ō, lō oroma ia chōoe;  
no so ba doedoema hōrōnia hoehoeo  
andrō ba ūdōnadōna chōnia.

Ba iada'e, me lō'ō na si tesao wō-  
noenia, fotoe, ba hadia, lō'ō manō  
ni'ilania maō fajawasa andrō?  
Ba tobali fajafaja nilaoe Jobi, fahōna 16  
hoehoeo, ba lō fa'aboto ba dōdō.”

## FAZA 36.

Tohoetohoe: I. Fa'atoelō Lowa-  
langi andrō, ba to'ele ba zeboea  
horō ba ba zamalalini era'erania.  
II. Fanandrōsaigō chō Jobi. III.  
Fa'asalaŵa Lowalangi ba fa'eboe-  
ania.

- I. **Ba** itohoegō Elihoe, imane :  
„Base'ō ma'ifoe chōgoe, ba oefahaō  
ndra'oegō; so na sa niwā'ō ba chō  
Lowalangi andrō.
- Ba zarōoe oehalō wa'aboto ba dō-  
dōgoe, ba oe'oe ba lala hadia ia  
chō zombōi ja'odo.
- Si'ndroehoe sa, tengā faja niwā'-  
ōgoe; si no a'oi so fa'aboto ba  
dōdō si fahoehoe chōoe.
- Hiza, no sabōlō Lowalangi, ba lō'ō  
zoei i'ositengagō niha, no fabōna  
wa'abōlō wa'aboto ba dōdō. (F. 9,  
4; 12, 13).
- Lō i'orifi zeboea horō; ba hoehoeo  
zeboea famakao, ba ibe'e ba lala.
- Lō ibōhōli wamaigi satoelō tōdō  
ba awō razo ba dadaoma ifedadao  
ira, si lō mamalōmalō ena'ō salaŵa  
ira. (Sam. I. 2, 8. Sin. 33, 18; 34,  
16; 113, 8).
- Ba na no moerate ira, na no to-  
fesoe ira fesoe famakao,  
na ifarongogō chōra wolaoera, awō  
horōra andrō, wa no fajawā ira,  
na tobali ibokai dōgi dalingara, ba  
wanenaŵa andrō, ena'ō labōhōli zi  
lō sōchi: (F. 33, 16).
- Ba na lafondrondrongo, na la'o'ō, 11  
ba sohahaoe tōdō ira, ba we'asora  
na ba goeli danō, somoeso tōdō ba  
zi tosai götōra.
- Ba na lō lafondrondrongo, ba si 12  
mate ba nono wana dania ira;  
aetoe nosora lō fa'aboto ba dōdō.
- Ba niha si tefoejoe tōdō, ba so 13  
mbao dōdō, lō fakao, na ifesoe ira;

- 14 Ba wa'a'onomatoea actoe nosora, mate ira, si mane sohorōhorō. [ba] fa'ofetoe ba nosenia andrō. (*Sin.* 18, 12).
- 15 Seboea famakao, ba i'orifi, ibe'e fangorifinia wamakaonia andrō; ba ibe'e famokai dōgi dalingara wa'atosasara andrō.
- 16 II. Ba ja'oegō gōi, ba idōnisi, wangefa'ō ja'oegō ba mbawa wamakao andrō, i'ohē ba zebolo tanō, ba zi lō fa'atosasa, ba satabō nifa'oli tooe diwooe. (*Sin.* 18, 20; 23, 5).
- 17 Ba no fahōna chōoe wangetoe'ō hoekoe, si mane ba zeboca horō; ba fangetoe'ō hoekoe ba famatōrō hoekoe, ba no fago'ō.
- 18 Bōi ja ifowōhō ndra'oegō ba wango'aja bao dōdōoe andrō; ba bōi eloengoe'ō ba wa'ebaea hōli andrō.
- 19 Hadia, i'efa'ō ndra'oegō ba wa'atosasa andrō fe'ao'aomō andrō, na no a'oi dōlaoe?
- 20 Bōi ja hoemoeloe dōdōoe, ena'ō na bongi, fa hoemoefa soi niha ba nahara.
- 21 Angelama, bōi otahōgō zi lō sōchi; da'ō sa zomasi'ō, moroi ba wanaha famakao.
- 22 III. Hiza, nifolaoe zalaŵa wolaoe Lowalangi, ba wa'abōlōnia andrō; heza so zamatōrō, si mane ja'ia?
- 23 Ha niha zamachoi chōnia lala, ba ha niha zangoema'ō: No ōlaoe zi lō atoelō? (*F.* 34, 10).
- 24 Aloei tōdōoe, ena'ō ū'ebaea'ō dōi wolaoenia andrō, nisoenososoeno niha.
- 25 Dozi niha, ba sowoeawoea tōdō ba da'ō, moroi ba zarōee la'ilā niha danō.
- 26 Hiza, no salawā Lowalangi ba tebai aboto ba dōdōda ia; lō moetaha moe'erai ndrōfinia. (*Sin.* 90, 2; 93, 2; 102, 27. *Dan.* 6, 26).
- 27 I'ofaja sa'ae mbōi nidanō; mowōi taŵa deoe, na mosaoe chōnia.
- 28 Satoroe moroi jaŵa ba lawoeo, saechoe ba niha, si no ato.
- 29 Ba mendroea manō, na aboto ena'ō ba dōdōda wa'ebolo lawoeo andrō
- Hiza, ifasoei ia hagania andrō; ba 30 ibaloegō ū'a nasi.  
Da'ō sa'ae ibe'e fangoechoekoe soi 31 niha, ba ihōna mbalazo.  
Doea dangania ibaloegō haga, ba 32 ibe'e fanimba zi fa'oedoe.  
Ifarongogō ia oegoe'oegoenia andrō, 33 ba sawi na'i zangila, na so ia moroi sa."
- FAZA 37.**
- Fango'ozoei hoehoeo Gelihoe :  
I. Ifa'ele'ō na walō'ambō fa'abōlō chō Lowalangi, II. Ifarooe dōdō Jobi, ba wanōngōni sahōlihōli dōdōda andrō ba nifazōchi Lowalangi.
- |   |    |
|---|----|
| I. „Si ndroehoe, ba da'ō tobali dōdōgoe ba tokea ba nahania andrō.  | 1  |
| Mifondrondrongo! Mifondrondrongo wendrōndrōndrōndrō linia andrō, oegoe'oegoe andrō, si otarai mbawania! ( <i>Sin.</i> 29, 3).                         | 2  |
| Barō mbanoea ma'afefoe i'efa'ō, awō haga andrō chōnia, iroegi wondrege danō.  | 3  |
| Moroi foerinia moendrōndrōndrōndrō; moe'oegoe'oegoe linia andrō, li zalaŵa, lō itaha gari mbanoea andrō, na terongo linia. ( <i>F.</i> 5, 9; 36, 26). | 4  |
| <b>Ifē'oegoe'oegoe linia Lowalangi, sahōlihōli dōdōda, wolaoe seboea andrō, si tebai aboto ba dōdōda.</b>   | 5  |
| Imane sa'ae ba deoe si bakoe andrō: Toroegō'ō ba danō! ba si manō ba deoe laōhō andrō, ba deoe sabōlōbōlō sibai. ( <i>Sin.</i> 147, 16).              | 6  |
| Ifotandro danga niha fefoe, ena'ō aboto ba dōdō niha fefoe wolaoenia andrō.   | 7  |
| Ba labini'ō ira oetoe ndroe'oe, ahono ba nahara.  | 8  |
| Ba mbate'enia i'otarai angi sabōlō, ba moroi ba nangi moroi jōoe wa'oafoe. ( <i>F.</i> 9, 9).   | 9  |
| Ba hanohaneo Lowalangi abe'e ni-danō ba tobali tofera wa'ebolo ni-danō.   | 10 |

- 11 Ifonororo teoe lawoeo, ibologō misa lawoeo andrō chōnia, sihaga.
- 12 Ba itōrō misa, fasoei, nifatōrōnia ba wamaloea fefoe niwā'ōnia chōnia;
- 13 so, ba fotoe, na mogoena ba goeli danōnia andrō, ba so, ba howoe howoe zaloea chōnia, ibe'e.
- 14 II. Da'ō be'e ba dōdōoe, ja'oegō Jobi: Badoegō'ō, ba tōngōni zahōli-hōli dōdō andrō chō Lowalangi!
- 15 Hadia, aboto ba dōdōoe, na ibe'e goroisa Lowalangi, ba na ifohaga lawoeo andrō chōnia?
- 16 Hadia, aboto ba dōdōoe wanahanahae lawoeo andrō, sahōlihōli dōdō andrō, chō zi no ahori so fa'aboto ba dōdō?
- 17 Ja'oegō andrō, saechoe noeche, na aoechoe'aoechoe danō, na angimoroi raja.
- 18 Hadia, no awōnia ndra'oegō wamologō banoea si jawā, si no abe'e, hoelō zōrōmi nifahele?
- 19 Ombacha'ō chōma, hadia niwā'ōma chōnia! — Lō ma'ilā maŵā'ō hadia ia, ba wa'ogōmigōmi [dōdōma].
- 20 Hadia, tefarongogō chōnia, wa moehede ndra'o? ma hadia, no irai i'anandrō niha, tefoefoe ia?
- 21 Iada'e sa, ba lō oroma chōda haga loeo, sihaga sibai ba gero lawoeo, ba itōrō angī, ifahoi.
- 22 Moroij ōoe i'otarai balaki, ba no tefasoei Lowalangi lachōmi sihocha mboeda.
- 23 Si lō ambō fa'abōlō andrō, ba lō tachamō, ja'iá andrō, si no fahōna fa'abōlō; ba sadōlō lala ba si no a'oi so fa'atoelō, ba lō ibila'ō.
- 24 Andrō la'ata'oefi ia niha, ba si no atoeatoeafō, ba lō ba dōdōnia." (F. 34, 19).

## FAZA 38.

I. To'ele Jehowa ba mbanoea ba ifahede Jobi. II. Itoetoeroe chōnia halōwō Lowalangi, ba wamažōchi fefoe hadia ia, si tebai aboto ba dōdōda. III. Fa'asalaŵā Lowalangi ba famatōrōnia f'froe hadia ia.

- I. Ba hoemedede Jehowa chō Jobi ba we'oegoe'oegoe mbanoea, inane: (Raz. I. 19, 11. Hez. 1, 4). „Ha niha ba da'ō, zamaloegō tōdō-[goe] andrō fehede si lō fa'aboto ba dōdō? (F. 42, 3). Faoso, ambōbō taloe, si mane ira matoea, ba oezofoezofoe chōoe, ba ūhaaō ndra'odo!
- II. Heza so ndra'oegō, me oelata danō? Ombacha'ō, na so wa'aboto ba dōdōoe. (Amaed. 30, 4). Ha niha zi honogōi soe'ania — na ūila ha niha zamatōrō chōnia fanoe'a!
- Hadia dajadaja gehomonia, ba ha niha zame'e tooe tojo ba watalinga. Me ma'iki'iki madala andrō fefoe, ba me owoeawoea dōdō nono Lowalangi, dozi. (Sin. 19, 2). Ha zame'e ba'aba'a nasi, lagō mbawandrehō, me aloea ia, me bōla ia, timba ba daloe nina, (Amaed. 8, 29), me oebe'e noechnia lawoeo, ba me oebe'e lōlōnia zogōmigōmi sibai?
- Me oefachoi wondregenia ba me oebe'e lagō mbawandrehōnia, fabaja lazi, ba me oemane: „Ba da'e ūroegi ba lō ūsawō, ba ba da'e aboto ndroloemō andrō, si no fajawa!" (Jer. 5, 22).
- Hadia, no ūrai ūbe'e goroisa ba zi moloeo andrō, no ūrai ūwa'ō naha wa'ijo mbanoea na mahemoloe mbanoea, ena'ō itoegelai wondrege danō, ba ena'ō tetimba tooe zolaoe si lō sōchi?
- Tobali si mane galōgalō andrō ba dandro, ba hoelō noeche fefoe, hadia ia. Ba abōda haga ba zolaoe si lō sōchi, ba terasa da'io, si no moe'oro'ō.
- Hadia, no ūroegi dawoejoe andrō ba nasi, ba hadia, no mowaōwa'ō ba dojo namō?
- Hadia, no teboka chōoe mbawandrehō ba wa'amate, ba hadia,

- no anehe'ō mbawa göli mbanoea  
tooe, si no ogōmigōmi sibai?
- 18 Hadia, no iroegi hōrōoe wamaigi  
fa'ebolo danō? Ombacha'ō, na no  
ahori ō'ila da'ō?
- 19 III. Heza atō so lala ba zonahia  
haga, ba fa'ogōmigōmi andrō — ba  
heza atō so nahiania?
- 20 Fa ū'ohē ba kandrania, fa ū'ila lala  
ba nomonia?
- 21 Ō'ila, me loeo da'ō sa toemboe  
ndra'oegō; no ara ndra'oegō ba  
goeli danō.
- 22 Hadia, no ūroegi zi fahōna teoe si  
bakoe andrō, ba no ū'ila halasa  
deoe kara,
- 23 nihōnagoe, ba mbaŵa wamakao da-  
nia, ba mbaŵa wasōndrata, ba mba-  
ŵa wanoewō? (*Jos. 10, 11. Jes. 30,*  
*30).*
- 24 Heza so lala ba zi fabali haga, ba  
zi otarai angi timoe andrō, wanōrō  
oeli danō misa.
- 25 Ha zamatōrō lala deoe, awō lala  
gari mbanoea andrō,
- 26 ba wame'e aechoe deoe ba danō  
si lō niha, ba danō si mate, si  
lō banoea niha,
- 27 ba wangaboesoi'ō si lō sinanō ba  
tanō si mate, ena'ō ifoeli toemboe  
ndroe'oe? (*Sin. 107, 35).*
- 28 Hadia, so nama deoe andrō, ba ha  
niha nama mbōibōi namo andrō?
- 29 Ha niha zi adonogō idanō sabe'e  
andrō, ba ha ono namo si bakoe  
moroi jawa ba mbanoea.
- 30 Abe'e nidanō, timba gara, ba fadoro  
wa'abe'e dete nasi.
- 31 Hadia, ū'ila ūfabōbō „zara” andrō,  
ba ū'ila ūtoto'ō wesoe „zi tōloe”.
- 32 Hadia ū'ila ū'ohē baero ndrōfi se-  
boea andrō, na inōtō, ba samatōrō  
„beroea” andrō, awō nononia, ndra'-  
oegō?
- 33 Hadia, ū'ila nifachoi andrō si jawa  
ba mbanoea; hadia, no ja'oegō za-  
machoi famatōrōnia oeli danō?
- 34 Hadia, moe'ao ndra'oegō ba la-  
woeo, ena'ō ihawoei ndra'ogō teoe  
sabōlōbōlō?
- Ja'oegō zolaoe gari mbanoea, ena'ō 35  
itōrō ba ena'ō imane chōoe: Ja'e  
ndra'o?
- Ha zame'e ba mboea [niha] fa'a- 36  
toeatoea ba ha niha zamotōdō zila-  
tao? (*F. 32, 8).*
- Ha zangofaja lawoeo ba wa'atoea- 37  
toeania, ba asoa andrō ba mbanoea  
si jawa, ba ha zamatoetoe?
- Fa farafō tooe gawoegawoe, fa fa- 38  
chitō danō sabe'e.
- Hadia, ahoeloe ndra'oegō ū zi alawe 39  
zingo, ba dōhō wangisō nono zingo  
ōbe'e, (*Sin. 104, 21),*  
na lakōwō ira ba nahara, na ma- 40  
naronaro ira ba ndroe'oe? (*Sin. 10,*  
*9).*
- Ha zangasiwai gō gaga, na la'anga- 41  
rōfi li Lowalangi ononia, na ma-  
nōrōnōrō ira lō ū?” (*Sin. 147, 9).*

## FAZA 39.

Tohoetohoe: Fa'atoeatoea Lowa-  
langi ba wamazōchi saliŵaliŵa ba  
danō.

„Hadia, ū'ila ginōtō wo'ono nago, 1  
ba hadia, ūtōngōni wa'afōchō hoe-  
loe ba mbōhō? (*Sin. 29, 9).*

Hadia, ū'ofaja mbaŵara, ba ū'ila 2  
mbaŵa wo'onora?

Lakōrōboei ira, ba bōla nonora, ba 3  
dōhō wa'afōchō hoeloera.

Ba abe'e nonora, manōi ba ndroe'oe, 4  
moloi, ba lō'ō sa'ae mangawoeli.

Ha zamoloi galide ndroe'oe ba ha zi 5  
doedoe si so ba ndroe'oe andrō,  
(*F. 24, 5. Jer. 2, 24),*

nibe'egoe tanō si mate, ba we'aso 6  
ba da'ō, ba decha mo'asio, nahiania?

Ma'iki ia ba goeagoea andrō jomo 7  
ba mbanoea, ba fe'ao zamatōrō,  
ba lō irongo.

Hadia ni'ilania ba hili, ba ūnia, 8  
ba i'aloelaoei ngawalō ndroe'oe saoe-  
ri, fefoe.

Hadia, edōna mōi ngoningonioe 9  
gōrōbao ndroe'oe; hadia mōi ia mō-  
rō ba kandra chōoe?

Hadia, ū'ila ūbe'e ba wesoe gōrō- 10  
bao ndroe'oe, andrō, ba wangoe-

- hoendra laza; hadia, igo'ōgo'ō maō ndra'oegō. ba wonowi ba ndraso?
- 11 Hadia, ōdōnadōna chōnia, me no sabōlō, ba ūbe'e balazi ia halōwōmō andrō?
- 12 Hadia, ōdōnadōna chōnia i'ohe baose mbasitōmō, i'ohe ba golajama mbasitō chōoe?
- 13 Mangafongafo wofo ondra, omoeso dōdō; ba hadia, no afi doembao ba boe doembao [fofo si no ahonohono]?
- 14 Tenga ja'ia; itooe'ō manō tooe ba danō gaduelonia ba ifaoechoe ba zogawoegawoe tooe,
- 15 ba lō itōrō tōdōnia, ma ihoendragō sanōrō ba ma amama ba gahe goetoe ndroe'oe.
- 16 Safaito ia ba chō nononia, hoelō zi tengā chōnia; lō i'aboesi tōdō na zajazaja gōlō wa'erege dōdōnia.
- 17 Noa sa lō nibe'e Lowalangi fa'a-toeatoea chōnia; lō nifo'oerachania ja'ia tōdō.
- 18 Ba na ifanoka ia, ba i'igi'igi'ō koedo, fabaja si fakoedo ba haeloe.
- 19 Hadia, ja'oegō zame'e fa'abōlō ba koedo? Hadia, ja'oegō zamonoecha baginia boe zōri sangafongafo andrō?
- 20 Hadia, ja'oegō zamanoka, fa amae-dola kao mbōhō? Sata'oe ita wehō-foehōfoenia andrō, si no eboea li! (*Joēl. 2, 4.*)
- 21 Icha'acha'ai danō ba ndraso; omoe-so dōdōnia, ba wa'abōlōnia andrō; ifaondragō zi no mangarō.
- 22 I'igi'igi'ō wa'ata'oe, ba lō tokea, ba lō ibali'ō ia foeri, na i'ilā zi'ōli.
- 23 Roemiti ba haeloenia naha nono wana, ba takile doho ba kalakala.
- 24 Icha'acha'ai tooe danō, ba walō'ahono ba ba wofōnoe, ba lō ahono ia, na telaoe dorofe.
- 25 Ero na molī dorofe ba imane: 'La-boel!' ba moroi ba zarōe i'ago wasōndrata; irongo we'ao zolohe, si oegoe'oegoe, ba fangahahagō andrō.
- 26 Hadia, ba wa'aboto ba dōdōoe andrō
- ifaliwa gafinia fahanewa andrō, ba ibologō miraja?
- Hadia, ba niwa'ōoe isaŵa mijawa 27 mojo, ba mangazoeni ba zalaŵa jaŵa? (*Je. 49, 16, Obad.a. 4.*)
- Ba dete gara ba hili i'agō, ba da'ō 28 monahia ia ba doetoeroe gara, naha zanaro.
- Moroi ba da'ō idarodarogō gōnia; 29 ichamō zarōe hōrōnia.
- Ba labadoe ndro ononia, ba ba zi 30 so niboenoe tooe, ba da'ō so ia. (*Mat. 24, 28.*)

## FAZA 40.

Tohoetohoe hoehoeo Jehowa. I. Itēhe zalania Jobi. II. Lowalangi si lō ambō fa'abōlō, ba no a'oi so wa'atoelō gōi. III. Amoeata mbe-hemoti andrō. IV. Amoeata mboeaja.

- I. **Ba** hoemedē na Jehowa chō Jobi, imane :
- ; Hadia, ifasosoni Zi lō ambō fa'a-bōlō si fadegoedegoe andrō? Jā-moetema li sangadoegō Lowalangi andrō!"
- Ba itema li Jehowa Jobi, imane : „Hiza, no abōlō ide'ide ndra'odo; hadia niwa'ōgoe wanema lioe? Oe'ochō mbawagoe.
- No samoeza moehede ndra'o, ba lō oefoeli oeŵa'ō zamoeza tō; lō he-dehedegoe sa'ae!"

- II. **Ba** itema li Jobi Jehowa, moroi ba nangi sabōlō, imane :
- ,Laboe, amōbō taloe, si mane ira matoea: Da'oezoefoefo chōoe, ba ja'oegō zangombacha chōgōe: (*F. 38, 3.*)
- Hadia, si lō boto ūbe'e zatoelō andrō chōgōe, ūetoe'ō hoekoegoe, ena'ō lala chōoe? (*Sin. 51, 6. Rom. 3, 4.*)
- Hadia no si mane ta'io Lowalangi da'iomō? ba hadia, moe'egoe'oegoe maō limō, si mane linia?
- Ba angehao, fa'ahelanō ba fa'eboea; 10 onoecha lachōmi ba fa'asalaŵa!
- Alacha falawoe wōnoemō, ba toeli'ō 11 tooe zi fajawa fefoe, ha fanōngōoe ja'ira.

- 12 Hana na ha famaigioe ja'ira wan-gōhōndrōgō zi fajaŵa andrō, ba timba tooe zeboea horō.
- 13 Baloegō gawoegawoe ira fefoe, baloegō ba zi tobini mbawara.
- 14 Ba ja'o gōi zanoeno ja'oegō, wa i'orifi'ō tangaoe kambōlō !
- 15 III. Faigi atō mbeheimoti andrō, niwōwōigoe ba ngaimō: i'ā ndroe'oe si mane ūrbao !
- 16 Faigi atō wa'abōlōnia ba lōwilōwnia ba fa'abe'enia ba noeо daloenia andrō.
- 17 I'oro'ō gi'onia timba dōla geresi; no abe' e wa'afafali noeо ba wahania.
- 18 Tōlania, ba no timba koro tōla garamba; no timba goechoe zi'ōli dōlania andrō.
- 19 Da'ō zi a'a niwōwōi Lowalangi; sombōi ja'ia, ba no i'oro'ō chōnia wōda.
- 20 Ba hili sa so gōnia, ba zi famaimai oetoe ndroe'oe fefoe.
- 21 Barō zoechoe mōrōmōrō ia ba mbinimbini barō honoe ba damboe.
- 22 Ibaloegō ia soechoe, loemō chōnia, te'oe'oe ia daha ge'ijo ba mbewe nidanō.
- 23 Na molō, ba lō ata'oe ia, sahono-hono manō ia, he sara Joridano zanawāhawania.
- 24 Ba temra'oe ia ba zanehe ia, ba ena'ō na latema latōgi nichoenia si'ōli !
- 25 IV. Hadia, ūila ūgaini mboeaja, ba ūila ūfesoe lelania sinali gai?
- 26 Hadia, ūila ūfatōrō ba nichoenia zilai, ba ūila ūtōgi mbo'ōnia chai-chai?
- 27 Hadia, ihōna maō wangaloeloe chōoe? hadia ihaogōhaogō wehede chōoe?
- 28 Hadia, fawoe'oe li ia chōoe, fa ūhalō sawoejoemō ia, si lō mamalōmalō?
- 29 Hadia, famaimai ndra'oegō chōnia, si mane ba nono wofo? ba hadia, ūila ūfesoe ia, aja nonooe alawē?
- 30 Hadia, lafatō mbōlinia chō nawōra sangaingai ī'a, ba lafaosa ba zania-ga?.

Hadia, ūila ūfahōfahō goelinia? ba 31 hadia, manga maō ba hōgōnia wa-teboesa?

Tema babaja ia — ba tōrōtōrō tō- 32 dōoe, he wisa wasōndrata andrō ! lō'ō sa'ae ūfoeli ūlaoe.

## FAZA 41.

Toehoetoehoe: Amoeata mboeaja.

- Hiza, no tobali faja nidōnadō-nania andrō; ha ūila, ba tegaōlō tooe ia.
- Samōsa lō si lō ata'oe isoeko, — ba ha niha zangila molaŵa ja'odo?
- Ha niha zi no mame'e chōgōe hadia ia mege, nisoelōnigoe ena'ō? Fefoe hadia ia zi so ba goeli danō, ba no chōgōe.
- Tebai zi lō oetoenō ndrotondrotonia andrō, ba fa'abōlōnia ba fa'asōchi wangarónia andrō.
- Ha niha zi no mamahoi baroenia, ba ha ha niha zombambaja ifōnia andrō si doea ngenoli?
- Ha niha zi no mamokai bawa-ndroehō mbawania, si doea gōrō lagō andrō? Ifōnia andrō fasoei, ba no sata'oe ita!
- Famoadoe hoenahoenania sabe'e a-ndrō, si no moelaoe fangarō, ba wamatōfa.
- No te'oli manō, lō itōrō oho gata-loea.
- Oi fatōfa, fadoehō manō, tebai fa-wōhōi.
- Bahōnia, ba sihaga, ba hōrōnia, ba 10 no hoelō mboe hōrō wa'amoloeo.
- I'otarai mbawania soeloe, bo galitō 11 moroi bacha.
- Zaoezae zaloea ba dōgi nichoenia, 12 hoelō si mane ba mbowoa nidanō so'otoe ba galitō.
- Hanoehanoenia andrō, ba ifohola 13 mbo galitō, holahola galitō zaloea ba mbawania.
- Ba mbaginia so wa'abōlō andrō, ba 14 molaja fōnania wa'ata'oe.
- Tebai faefa mboe'oe mbotonia, no 15 timba nifahele, tebai mangiwa.
- Tōdōnia, ba no sab'e, hoelō gara, 16

- fa'abe'e gara gisa wache tānō tooe.  
 17 Na ifazaŵa ia, ba ata'oe zabōlō, tokeba fawoeka dōdō.  
 18 Nā lalaoe chōnia zi'oli, ba lō i'ā, ba he tcho, ba he ono wana, ba he fateboesa.  
 19 Tōla wache zi'oli wamaiginia; ba eoe si no le'afō dōla garamba.  
 20 Tenga fanaboinia nono wana, ba kara riboribo, ba no timba ndrami wache chōnia.  
 21 Tōla wache mbago gama wamaginia, ba ma'iki ia ba wehōngō doho.  
 22 Barōnia, ba no hoelō gabotola zōrōmi; molade wamōbōrō wache ba damboe.  
 23 Mo'otoe'otoe namō ibe'e, hoelō mbo-wōa bawoe, ba ibali'ō balanga fandrino daloedaloe nidanō seboea.  
 24 Hoemaga lahenia foerinia, hoelō hoewa hohoe taŵa'ō.  
 25 Lō ba goeli danō si falawa chōnia, ja'ia andrō, niwōwōi ba wa bōi manō ata'oe.  
 26 Fefoe wa'asalaŵa, ba i'ositengagō; no razo zeboea fajaŵasa ia."

## FAZA 42.

I. Mangaloeloe Jobi; mangesa dōdōnia ba gamoeatania mege. II. Itegoe zi fahoewoe chō Jobi si datōloe andrō Lowalangi; iŵa'ō chōra, alacha mangandrō Jobi, salahira. III. Ifoeli ohahaoe dōdō Jobi.

- 1 I. Ba itema li Jehovah Jobi, imane:  
 2 „Oe'ila, wa lō hadia ia, si tebāi ndra'oegō, awō wa lō tōdōoe, si tebāi ūfaloea.  
 3 „Ha niha zombaloegō tōdō [Lowalang], niha sambō tōdō andrō? Andrō oeŵa'ō, ba wa lō tōdō andrō, ngawalō si tebāi aboto ba dōdōgoe, si lō oe'ila watahōgō. (F. 38, 2. Amaed. 28, 13. Joh. I. 1, 9).  
 4 „Ba fondroudrongo, alacha ja'odo zihede; da'oesofoe chōoe, ba ūfahaō ndra'o." (F. 38, 3).  
 5 Ha toeriamō nirongogoe mege, ba ija'e, ba no i'ila'ō hōrōgōe!

Andrō oefoeli ligoe, ba mangesa dōdōgoe, ba gawoegawoe tooe ba ba nawoe!"

II. Ba me no i'o'ozoei hoehoeonia andrō chō Jobi Jehovah, ba imane chō Gelifasi, banoea Dema: „No tesao wōnōegoe chōoe ba ba zi fahoewoe chōoe andrō, si daroea, me no tengā satoelō hoehoeomi andrō, wamatooe ja'o, no tengā si mane hoehoe genonigoe Jobi. Ba mihalō nono zaŵi, fitoe rozi, ba biribiri si matoea, fitoe nga'oe, ba mi'aē chō genonigoe Jobi ba mibe'e zoemange nitoenoe, tāna chōmi, ba acha mangandrō genonigoe Jobi, salahimi, me no ha sambalō famaigigoe ja'ia, wa oetaha na dōdōgoe. ba wolaoe chōmi, me no tengā satoelō hoehoeomi andrō, wamatooe ja'o, no tengā si mane chō genonigoe Jobi. (Hez. 14, 14). Ba mōi ndra Elifasi, banoea Dema, Bilidado, banoea Zoa, Sofari, banoea Na'ama, la'o'ō niŵa'ō Jehovah chōra; ba ifondrondrongo chō Jobi Jehovah.

III. Ba ifadōhō wamatooe Jobi andrō Jehovah, me mangandrō ia salahi zi fahoewoe chōnia andrō; ifabali sa'ae chō Jobi fefoe zi so chōnia fōna. (F. 8, 7). Ba mōi chōnia dalifoesōnia fefoe, matoea ba alawe, awō zi no fa'ilā li chōnia mege, fefoe, manga ira chōnia, ba nomonia, lafa'ele'ō wa'ahachō dōdōra, ba larara dōdōnia ba wamatooe andrō fefoe, nifatōrō Jehovah chōnia; ba mamoeala ira chōnia, sagōrō hoea balaki ba samboea laedoeroe ana'a zamōsa. Ba abōlō ifahowoe'ō Jobi Jehovah ba zi tosai noso Jobi, moroi me fōna; faloecha ia mbiribiri, 14,000 nga'oe, ba ondra, 6000 nga'oe, ba saŵi, 1000 fasa, ba kalide si alawe, 1000 nga'oe. Ba toembœe chōnia ndraono, 7 nono matoea ba 3 nono alawe; ba tōl̄ zi samboea chōnia, ba Jemima ba si samboea, ba Kasia, ba si achi,

15 ba Kerene-Hafoecha. Ba ba danōra  
ma'asagōrō, ba lō ira alawe si manō  
fa'asōchi bawa, si mane ono Jobi;  
ba ifanema ira ondrōita amara, ba  
ngai dalifoesōra matoea. (*Moz. IV.*

27, 8—11). Ba aefa da'ō, ba 140 16  
fache tō noso Jobi, ba tōloe nga'ōtō  
i'ilā ma'oewoenia. Ba mate Jobi, 17  
me no atoea sibai ia ba me no afōli  
ia wa'aoeri. (*Moz. I. 25, 8.*)

## Soera ZINOENŌ.

### SINOENŌ 1.

I. Fa'ohahaoe dōdō zolo'ō taroma  
li Lowalangi. II. Ba wa lō boto  
aechoe lala zeboea horō.

- 1 I. Ja'ahowoe niha si lō molo'ō  
nichoi dōdō zeboea horō andrō, ba  
si lō manōrō lala zolalō andrō, ba  
si lō doemadao ba zi dadao za-  
nago'aja. (*Sin. 119, 1; 26, 4. Amaed.*  
*4, 14. Jer. 15, 17.*)
- 2 Same'e fa'omoeso dōdōnia oroisa  
Jehowa ba sangaloei eloehaa gorois-  
ania, bongi ma'ōchō. (*Sin. 119, 35,*  
*47, 70, 97. Jos. 1, 8. Moz. V. 6, 7.*)
- 3 Hoelō geoe sowoea, nitanō ba mbe-  
we nidanō, zi manō, sowoea boea-  
nia na inōtō. Boeloenia, ba tebai  
aleoe, ba hadia ia nifazōchinia, ba  
mofozoe. (*Sin. 92, 13—16. Jer. 17, 8.*)
- 4 II. Ba tengə si manō zeboea  
horō andrō; tobali sa hoelō gadaga  
ira, ni'olo'iō nangi. (*Sin. 35, 5. Job.*  
*21, 18. Hos. 13, 3.*)
- 5 Andrō tebai manaha zeboea horō  
andrō, no tefatōrō hoekoe, ba lō  
aro zolalō andrō, ba mbanoea za-  
toelō.
- 6 Noa sa i'ilā Jehowa lala zatoelō,  
ba lala zeboea horō andrō, ba si  
lō fozoe. (*Sin. 37, 18. Job. 23, 10.*  
*Tim. II. 2, 19.*)

### SINOENŌ 2.

I. Folaŵa niha baero Lowalangi,  
awō nibajoininia andrō, saechoe ba  
waja. II. Tōdō Lowalangi chō ni-  
bajoininia andrō. III. Famaroee  
tōdō, ba we'amōi barō mbawania.

- 1 I. Hana wa mofōne niha baero,  
ba hana wa la'aloeloei soi zi lō  
boto? (*Hal. zin. 4, 25—30.*)
- 2 Molawā zalaŵa ba goeli danō, ba  
samatōrō andrō, ba mamagōlō, ba  
chō Jehowa ba ba chō nibajoininia  
andrō. (*Fam. 11, 18; 19, 19.*)
- 3 „Data'etoe'ō mbōbō andrō chōra,  
ba tatimba wesoe andrō chōra.”  
(*Jer. 2, 22. 55. Loek. 19, 14.*)
- 4 Ba ma'iki zidadao ba zoroego, i'o-  
aja ira So'aja. (*Sin. 37, 13; 59, 9.*)
- 5 Ba moehede ia chōra ba wōnoenia,  
ba ifeta'oe ira bachoebachoe dōdō-  
nia andrō. (*Jes. 34.*)
- 6 „Noa sa atō oefataro razo andrō  
chōgōe ba Ziona, ba hili ni'amoni'ō  
andrō chōgōe.
- 7 II. Da oe'ombacha'ō hadia ba  
dōdō: No imane chōgōe Jehowa:  
„Onogoe ndra'oegō, ma'ōchō andre  
no mo'onode ja'oegō. (*Sin. 89, 27—*  
*30. Hal. zin. 13, 33. Heb. 1, 5; 5, 5.*)
- 8 Andrō chōgōe, ba oebe'e tāna chōoe  
soi niha, ba ja chōoe mbalō danō.  
(*Dan. 7, 13.*)

- 9 Õrasa dania ira si'o si'õli, hoelõ mbowoa tanõ ōfoefoe ira." (*Fam.* 2, 27; 12, 5; 19, 15).
- 10 III. Ba ija'e, ba mi'era'era tõdõmi, ja'ami razo, mibe'e nitegœ ami, ja'ami sangoehoekoe ba goeli danõ.
- 11 Mi'ae enoni Jehowa, mi'ata'oefi; mi'omoeso'iõ dõdõmi, ba tambai manizinizi ami. (*Fil.* 2, 12. *Heb.* 12, 28).
- 12 Mifa'ago bawa chõ Nono, fa bõi mofõnoe ia, ba fa bõi tekiko ami ba lala: ahatõ sa wa'atesao wõneenia. Ja ahowoe dozi sanawã ja'ia! (*Sam.* I. 10, 1. *Sin.* 34, 9; 84, 13. *Jes.* 30, 18).

## SINOENŌ 3.

Fangandrõ, ba wa'ato zi fa'oedoe.

- 1 Sinoenõ chõ Dawido, me moloi ia, me igohi ia ononia Abisalomi. (*Sam.* II. 15, 14).
- 2 He Jehowa, no ato sibai zama-kao ja'o, no ato sibai zi maoso oedoegoe.
- 3 Ato zangoema'õ chõgœ: „Lõ fanolo Lowalangi chõnia”.
- 4 Ba baloese sa ndra'oegõ chõgœ, ja'oegõ Jehowa! soemangegoe ndra'-oegõ ba samaõga bawagoe. (*Sin.* 84, 12).
- 5 Moe'aodo chõ Jehowa, ba no itema ligoe, moroi ba hili ni'amoni'õ andrõ chõnia.
- 6 No oelegäg töe ndra'o mege, ba mõrõdo. Ba no tokeado; i'abe'e'õ sa ndra'o Jehowa. (*Sin.* 4, 9. *Amaed.* 3, 24).
- 7 Lõ ata'oedo ngahõnõ niha, samasoei ja'o. (*Sin.* 27, 3).
- 8 Faoso, Jehowa! tolodo, Lowalangi-goe! Õfeta'oe sa mbawa zi fa'oedoe chõgœ fefoe, õrasa nifõ zeboea horõ andrõ. (*Sin.* 58, 7).
- 9 Chõ Jehowa wangorifi; jamõi ba mbanoeaoe andrõ howoehowoemõ andrõ. (*Jer.* 3, 23).

## SINOENŌ 4.

I. Fangandrõ Dawido, ena'õ i'orifi ia Lowalangi. Fehedenia ba zi fa'oedoe chõnia. II. Fanõtõnania chõ Lowalangi.

Chõ doeka wanoenõ andrõ, solaoe biola. Sinoenõ; chõ Dawido.

I. Na moe'aodo chõoe, ba fondrongondrongo chõgœ, ja'oegõ Lowalangi fa'atoelõgœ andrõ. No õbologõ dõdõgœ, me no tofera. Ebœa'õ dõdõoe chõgœ ba fondrondrongo wangandrõgœ.

He ja'ami, niha! Heza iroegi, wa tobali fango'oya zoemangegoe? Mi'aloesi waja, wangomasõiõ si lõ boto. Ja aboto ba dõdõmi, wa ifaehoesi Jehowa zatoelõ tõdõ andrõ chõnia. Ifondrondrongo Jehowa, na moe'aodo chõnia. (*Sin.* 17, 7).

Mi'ofõnoe, ba bõi mifazõchi horõ! Mifatooetooe tõdõmi ba gasomi andrõ ba mihonogõ ami. (*Efes.* 4, 26. *Sin.* 16, 7).

Mibe'e zoemange, soroi ba wa'atoelõ dõdõ, ba midõnadõna chõ Jehowa hadia ia. (*Sin.* 51, 19. 21).

II. Ato zangoema'õ: „Ha niha zangoroma'õ chõda si sõchi?” He Jehowa, faõga jawama haga mba-wamõ andrõ! (*Moz.* IV. 6, 25. 26). No õ'omoeso'iõ dõdõgœ, moroi me oja mboea nowira ba agoera.

**Oefadõlõ ndra'o ba oe'anema'õ mõrõ, lõ hadia ia.** Ja'oegõ Jehowa sa zamaigi, fa ahono ndra'o ba nahagoe, he ba zi ha ja'o. (*Moz.* III. 26, 6. *Sin.* 3, 6).

## SINOENŌ 5.

Fangandrõ chõ Jehowa, ba niha si lõ sõchi andrõ.

Chõ doeka wanoenõ andrõ, solaoe soeroene. Sinoenõ; chõ Dawido.

Fondrondrongo ligoe Jehowa, be'e ba dõdõoe loealoea dõdõgœ andre! (*Sin.* I7, 1).

Be'e mbõrõ dalingaoe ba we'aogoe andre, ja'oegč, razogoe ba Lowa-

- langigoe; chōoe sa mangandrō ndra'-odo. (*Sin. 84, 4.*)
- 4 He Jehowa, ba zangoehoelō wongi fondrondrongo ligoe! Oehoelō wongi oefa'anō zoemange chōoe, ba oedōnā-dōna chōoe wangorifi.
- 5 Tenga sa Lowalangi somasi si lō sōchi ndra'oegō ; lō monaha chōoe niha si lō sōchi. (*Sin 34, 17.*)
- 6 Tebai lafaigi mbawaoe si fajawa, ba no fa'oe doe ndra'oegō ba zamazōchi si lō sōchi.
- 7 Solaoe faja, ba ūboenoe. I'ogorofi Jehovah zange'enge'e ba si falimolimo.
- 8 Ba ja'o, ba tola mōi ba nomooe, bōrō wa'eboea dōdōoe andrō, si no fahōna, mangaloeloe ndra'o ba gosalioe andrō, ni'amoni'ō, oe'ata'oeфи ndra'oegō. (*Sin. 26, 8.*)
- 9 He Jehovah, ohe dangagoe, ba wa'-atoelō dōdōoe andrō, ba zi fa'oe doe chōgoe andrō ; adōlō'ō fōnagoe lala andrō chōoe.
- 10 Lō'ō sa hadia ia zi doehoe ba mbe-wera, tōdōra andrō, ba famakiko ; lewatō sobawa dōlōtōlōra, ba no alōsōlōsō lelara. (*Rom. 3, 13.*)
- 11 Otoe'ō ira, Lowalangi, ena'ō tobali faja nifachoi dōdōra. Toeli'ō ira, ba wa'ja lalōra andrō ; samadaō limō sa ira andrō.
- 12 Ena'ō omoeso dōdō dozi sanōtōna chōoe, ena'ō owoeawoea dōdōra, si lō aetoe. Ba fobelebele ira, ena'ō ma'iki ira ba chōoe andrō ; sangomasī'ō tōimō andrō. (*Sin. 40, 17.*)
- 13 Ja'oegō i, ba ūfahowoe'ō zatoelō tōdō, ja'oegō, Jehowa, ūfobelebele ia fa'eboea dōdōoe, hoelō nifobaloese. (*Sin. 103, 4.*)
- SINOENŌ 6.
- I. Fangandrō ba wōchō. II. Fanoeno Lowalangi, me no ifondrondrongo.
- 1 Chō doeka wanoenō andrō, solaoe biola, lala si ūlaoe. Sinoenō ; chō Dawido.
- 2 I. He Jehovah, bōi fatōrō chōgoe hoekoe, ba wōnoemō andrō, ba bōi otoe'ō ndra'o, ba wa'abao dōdōoe andrō ! (*Sin. 38, 2. Jer. 10, 24.*)
- Bologō dōdōoe chōgoe, me sariri sa'ae ndra'odo, abe'e'ō ndra'o, Jehovah, me no a'oi manizinizi dōlagoe. (*Sin. 51, 10.*)
- Ba tōdōgōe, ba no tobali sibai. Ba ja'oegō, Jehovah, ba ha lō ara'ō ! (*Sin. 13, 2, 3.*)
- Foeli'ō, Jehovah, orifi nosogoe, to-lodo, ba wa'eboea dōdōoe andrō.
- Ba wa'amate sa, ba lō itōrō tōdō ndra'oegō ; ha niha zangandrō saoha gōlō chōoe ba mbanoea tooe? (*Sin. 30, 10; 88, 11; 115, 17.*)
- Erege dōdōgōe wangarōngarōgōe andre ; oefemontri gasogoe, sara wongi manō, mo'idanō doefogoe oebe'e, ba daŵa hōrōgōe andrō.
- No aloeloe mbawagoe ba wa'aboe dōdō andrō, hoelō zatoea, bōrō zamakao ja'o andrō, fefoe. (*Sin. 31, 10. Job. 17, 7.*)
- II. Milaboe ami, miheta ami chōgoe, ja'ami, samazōchi si lō sōchi, fefoe ; noa sa ifondrondrongo li we'ge'egēgōe andrō Jehovah.
- Fangarōngarō'oe andre, ba no ifondrondrongo Jehovah. Lō itimba wāngandrōgōe Jehovah.
- Saila dania fefoe zi fa'oe doe chōgoe ba si tokeia sibai ; i'ogomoezaō la-foeli ira dania, ba aila. (*Sin. 35, 4. 26; 40, 15.*)
- SINOENŌ 7.
- I. Fangandrō fangatoelō, ba zamakao andrō. II. Idōnādōna chō Lowalangi sangandrō andrō.
- Fangarōngarō Dawido chō Jehovah, bōrō niŵa'ō Choesi andrō, mado Mbenijami. (*Sam. I. 24, 10; 26, 19. Sam. II. 16, 5-11.*)
- I. He Jehovah, Lowalangigoe, sa-ŵatōgōe ndra'oegō, toledo, ba zolohi ja'o andrō fefoe, ba orifido ! Fa bōi isasawi dōdōgōe, si mane singo, fa bōi ifoefoe, lō sangorifi. (*Sin. 10, 8, 9.*)

- 4 He Jehowa, Lowalangigoe ! Na no atō oelaoe zi manō, na no togoele ba dangagoe zi lō atoelō, (*Job. 31, 7-34*),
- 5 Na no oelaoe zi lō sōchi, ba zi sōchi tōdō chōgōe, ba na no oe' alani noedoegoe, lō bōrōbōrō,
- 6 ba jamoegohi nosogoe si fatioe tōdō andrō, ba jamoera'oe, jamoehoe-ndragō tooe nosogoe, jamoetooe'ō ba danō lachōmigoe andrō.
- 7 Faoso, Jehowa, ba wōnoemō andrō ! fazaŵā'ō, ba wolaŵa wo'otoe dōdō zamakao ja'o ; faoso, ondrasido ! noa sa ōhonogōi hoekoe.
- 8 Ndramoefasoei ndra'oegō ngahōnō soi, ba foel'ō mijawa, jaŵara.
- 9 Ihokoe soi niha Jehowa. Hoekoe ndra'o, Jehowa, dali wa'atoelōgoe ba fa'adōlō dōdōgōe ! (*Sin. 18, 21-27*).
- 10 Ena'ō tebato walōsōchi ba zi lō sōchi andrō ; abe'e'ō zatoelō tōdō ! Ja'oegō zanechegō tōdō, awō mboea, ja'oegō, Lowalangi satoelō. (*Sin. 104, 35. Jer. 11, 20; 17, 10. Fam. 2, 23*).
- 11 II, Lowalangi zolohe baloese chōgōe, itolo zadōlo tōdō. (*Sin. 3, 4*).
- 12 Sangoehoekoe si no atoelō Lowalangi, Lowalangi sameta'oe niha, ero ma'ōchō. (*Sin. 9, 5*).
- 13 Na so zi lō mamalalini era'erania, ba no idali wōdania, ba no ichai wanania ba italini. (*Moz. V. 32, 41. Ngen. Jer. 2, 4; 3, 12*).
- 14 Ifaoedoegō ono wana famoenoe zi manō, ifo'alitō nono wana andrō chōnia.
- 15 Hiza, so zi lō sōchi ba dōdō zi manō. No abeto ia famakao, ba i'adonogō waja.
- 16 No ichao lōsoelōsoe, no i'abacha'ō, ba ja'ia zaechoe bacha, ba lōsoelōsoe andrō, michaonia. (*Amaed. 26, 27*).
- 17 Ba hōgōnia mangawoeli wamakao andrō chōnia, ba galizoezoenia gōna dania horōnia andrō.
- 18 Ba ja'o, ba oe'andrō saoha gōlō

chō Jehowa, dali wa'atoelōnia andrō, ba oesoeno dōi Jehowa, Fondrege zalaŵa.

## SINOENŌ 8.

Fanoeno sombōi tanō'a, sangoroma'ō lachōminia ba niha.

Chō doeka wanoeno andrō. Sinoenō ; chō Dawido.

He Jehowa, salawama, wa'ebœa lachōmi dōimō andrō, ba goeli danō, ma'asagōrō ! No ūfolachōmi mbanoea si jaŵa lachōmimō andrō. No ū'a'asogō wa'abōlō, moroi ba mbewe ndraono ba moroi ba mbewe zi so ba mbagi zoesoe. Bōrō noe-dōemō andrō. Ba wangōhōndrōgō si fatioe tōdō andrō, awō zangaloei folaoe balō andrō. (*Mat. 21, 16*).

Na oefagi mbanoea si jaŵa andrō chōoe, nifazōchi doeroemō andrō, baŵa ba dōfi andrō, nifataromō, (*Sin. 19, 2*).

Ba hadia niha si mate andrō, waitōrō tōdōoe ia ? Ba ono niha andrō, wa ūtolo ia ? (*Sin. 144, 3. Heb. 2, 6-9*).

Ha ma'ifoe ū'ambōsi ia mege, moroi ba Lowalangi, ba no ūfotakoela ia soemange ba fa'amoاده. (*Moz. I. 1, 26*),

No ūbe'e samatōro nifazōchi dagaee andrō ia ; fefoe hadia ia, ba no ūbe'e barō gahenia. (*Mat. 28, 18. Kor. I. 15, 18*).

Biribiri ba ūrōbao, fefoe, awō goetoe ndroe'oe andrō.

Fofa ba daloe mbanoea ba i'a ba nasi ba hadia zaliwaliŵa ba nasi andrō.

He Jehowa, samatōrō ja'aga, ha lō ebœa doeria dōimō andrō, ba goeli danō, ma'asagōrō !

## SINOENŌ 9.

I. Isoeno Zo'aja si no mōna ba wanoewō. II. I'andrō na wanolo.

Chō doeka wanoenō andrō, dali : „Mate'ō salahi nono.” Sinoenō ; chō Dawido.

I. Damangandrōdo saoha gōlō chō

- Jehowa, moroi si'aikō ba dōdōgoe, da'oetenō zahōlihōli dōdōda andrō chōnia.
- 3 Da'oe'omoesoi'ō dōdōgoe chōoe, acha ma'iki dōdōgoe, da'oeseno dōimō, ja'oegō Fondrege zalaŵa.
- 4 Bōrō wa lawoewoe ira foeri si fa'-oedoe chōgōe andrō; tegālō tooe ira ba tekiko, ba wanōngōoe ja'ira.
- 5 Noa sa ja'oegō zamaigi lala ba chōgōe andre, no ū'asiwai hoehoeo andrō chōgōe; no moedadao'ō ba dadaoma zangoehoekoe andrō, sangoechoekoe satoelō. (*Sin. 7, 12*).
- 6 No ūtenaŵa niha baero, ba no ūfakiko zeboea horō; no ūboenoe dōira, si lō fangorifi, iroegi zi lō aetoe.
- 7 No aetoe nemali andrō, no tobali adoedoela, si lō mammalōmalō, no tobali arō mbanoeara ūbe'e; lō'ō sa'ae itōrō tōdō niha bō'ō. (*Sin. 34, 17*).
- 8 Ba moedadao ba dadaomania Jehowa, lō mammalōmalō, no i'aro'ō dadaomania, ba wangoechoekoe. (*Sin. 103, 19*).
- 9 Ba ihoekoe golia oeli danō, ba wa'atoelō, ūasiwai hoehoeo soi niha ba wa'adōlō. (*Sin. 96, 13*).
- 10 Belebele nifakao Jehowa, ba'aba'a, na baŵa lō lala dōdō.
- 11 Andrō manōtōna chōoe zi no mangila tōimō andrō, me lō si farōi ndra'oegō ba zanofoenofoe ja'oegō, Jehowa.
- 12 Mi'anoenō chō Jehowa, sonahia ba Ziona, midoenōdoenō ba niha misa wolaoelaoenia. (*Sin. 132, 13*).
- 13 Me i'aloeloei horō, fange'enge'e andrō, me itōrō tōdōnia; lō olifoe ia wangarōngarō zanaha famakao. (*Moz. I. 4, 10*).
- 14 II. Ebœa'ō dōdōoe chōgōe, Jehowa, faigi wamakao zi fa'oedoe andrō ja'o; ja'oegō, samazaŵa ja'o moroi ba mbawandroehō ba wa'a-mate andrō.
- 15 Ena'ō oedoēnōdoenō doeriamō a-nandrō fefoe, ena'ō ma'iki dōdōgoe
- ba mbawa gōli Nono Ziona alawe andrō, ba wangorifi andrō chōoe. (*Sin. 22, 23; 40, 10-11; 13, 6*).  
No alaoe niha baero andrō, ba lō- 16 soelōscoe nichaora, no tochai gahera ba goe'ō andrō nifadōlōra. (*Sin. 7, 16*).  
No terongo Jehowa, wa sangoe- 17 hoekoe ia. Ba nilaoelaoe dangania fafali zeboea horō. (*Sin. 7, 17*).  
Ba mbanoea tooe noemalō zeboea 18 horō andrō; fefoe niha baero andrō, si no olifoe Lowalangi.  
Tenga si lō mammalōmalō, wa olifoe 19 ia zi noemana, ba tengā si lō te-boelōboelō, wa lō boto wanōtōna zaboe tōdō andrō. (*Sin. 22, 25; 10, 17, 18*).  
Faoso, Jehowa! fa bōi fajaŵa niha; 20 alacha tehoekoe niha baero andrō, tānō fōnace.  
Hawoei ira fa'ata'oe, ja'oegō Je- 21 howa, ena'ō aboto ba dōdō niha baero, wa niha si mate ira. (*Sin. 59, 14*).

## SINOENŌ 10.

I. Fangarōngarō ba wa'afaito zeboea horō andrō. II. Fangandrō chō Lowalangi, ena'ō itolo.

- I. Hana wa ba zarōoe so'ō, Jehowa, hana wa ūbini'ō ndra'oegō, na baŵa lō lala dōdō? (*Sin. 44, 25*).  
Ba wajaŵasa zeboea horō mogichi zaboe tōdō andrō, te'oe'oe ira ba nichoi dōdō da'ō.  
Isoeno ia seboea horō ba wangisō dōdōnia andrō, ba somasi ana'a, ba i'erogō Jehowa ba i'o'aja.  
Imane seboea horō ba hochania : „Lō izofezofoe (Lowalangi). Lō Lowalangi.” Awai gera'erania.  
Mofozoe wolaoelaoenia, lō mammalōmalō; arōoe si jaŵa na hoekoe chōoe, lō oroma chōnia; ihangōi fefoe zi fa'oedoe chōnia. (*Amos. 6, 3*).  
Imane dōdōnia : „Lō mangiwa ndra'o, gōtōgōtō wa'ara, ba lō'ō manō gōna ndra'o fa'aboe dōdō.”

- 7 No fahōna ba mbewenia wangelifi ba  
faja ba famalangōgō awōnia, barō  
lelania so wamakiko ba famakoejoe.
- 8 Manaronaro ia ba gero mbanoea  
misa, ba zi tobini, iboenoe zi lō  
horō, idarodarogō zi tebai, hōrōnia.
- 9 Manaronaro ia ba zi tobini, hoelō  
zingo ba zasai'ō doe'oe; idaroda-  
rogō, ba wondra'oe saboe tōdō  
andrō. Ira'oe zaboe tōdō andrō, ifa'-  
oe'oe ba goe'ōnia. (*Sin. 17, 12*).
- 10 Ikōwō ia, tooe ba danō, ba ira'oe  
sa'ania zi tebai andrō.
- 11 Imane dōdōnia : „No olifoe Lowala-  
ngi, no ibini'ō mbawania; lō'ō ma-  
nō i'ilā, sagōtō fa'ara.” (*Sin. 94, 7*).
- 12 II. Faoso, Jehowa! fazawa da-  
ngaoe, Lowalangi! bōi olifoegō'ō  
nifikao andrō.
- 13 Hana wa tola i'o'aja Lowalangi se-  
boea horō andrō, ba hana wa tola  
i'wa'ō tōdōnia, lō ōzofoezofoe?
- 14 U'ila; ūaigis wamakao ba fa'a-  
boe dōdō, ba wanoera ja'ia ba la-  
loe'a dangaoe; chōoe manōtōna zi  
tebai; ūtolo zi lō ama, si lō ina.  
(*Sin. 68, 6. Moz. II. 22, 22*).
- 15 Tema fatō mbōlōcha zeboea horō  
andrō, ba ba zi lō sōchi andrō,  
ba laoe mbalō, ena'ō taja ia fōnaoe.  
(*Sin. 37, 10, 36*).
- 16 Razo Jehowa, gōtōgōtō wa'ara, no  
taja niha baero andrō, ba danō  
andrō chōnia. (*Sin. 99, 1*).
- 17 No ūfondrondrongo wehoeloe dōdō  
nifikao andrō, ja'oegō Jehowa,  
ō'abe'e'ō dōdōra, ūfondrondrongo  
chōra.
- 18 Ba wangasiwai hoehoeo zi lō ama,  
si lō ina, awō hoehoeo nifikao  
andrō, fa bōi sa'ae ifeta'oe nawōnia  
niha goeli danō andrō.

## SINOENŌ 11.

I. Fa'abe'e dōdō Dawido ba chō  
zi fatios tōdō chōnia. II. Fanōtō-  
nania ba wa'atoelō Lowalangi ba  
ba wa'eboea dōdōnia,

Chō doeka wanōenō andrō; chō  
Dawido.

- I. Chō Jehowa abe'e dōdōgoe. 1  
Hana wa mimane chōgoe: „Mi'o-  
loi ba hili andrō chōmi, si mane  
fofo?” (*Sam. I. 26, 20*). 2  
Si ndroehoe sa, lachai wana seboea  
horō andrō; no lafaedogō nono  
wana ba zinali andrō, ba wamana  
sadōlō tōdō, ba zogōmigōmi. (*Sin.*  
*37, 14; 64, 4, 5*). 3  
Na tedoedoegō zilalō ja'wa andrō,  
ba hadia nilaoe zatoelō andrō!
- II. Ba gōdonia ni'amoni'ō andrō  
so Jehowa; Jehowa si so dadaoma  
ba zoroego, ifachōlō ia, ifaigifaigi  
nono niha hōrōnia. (*Hab. 2, 20. Jes.*  
*66, 1. Sin. 33, 13, 14*). 4  
Ifaigifaigi zatoelō andrō Jehowa, ba  
i'ogorofi tōdōnia zeboea horō andrō  
ba somasi mamakao awōnia. (*Sin.*  
*5, 5*). 5  
Ihawoei dania fesoe zeboea horō  
andrō; alitō ba talō balera ba angi  
saoechoe goerachara, ba makora  
andrō. (*Moz. I. 19, 24*). 6  
Satoelō sa Jehowa, ū'omasi'ō wa'a-  
toelō. Ihōrōhōrōgō zadōlō tōdō.  
(*Sin. 33, 5; 17, 15*). 7

## SINOENŌ 12.

I. Fangarōngarō ba wa'ataja wa'-  
atoelō, awō wa lō farōi. II. Fangarō-  
ndrō ba Lowalangi ba fanōtōna  
fanolo.

Chō doeka wanōenō andrō; lala si 1  
wāloē. Sinoenō; chō Dawido.

I. Tolo, Jehowa, noa sa ahori  
zatoelō, noa sa'ae taja zi lō farōi  
andrō, ba nono niha.

Lalaē waja, zamōsana chō nawō-  
nia; lahaogōhaogō bewera ba doea  
dōdōra, na moehede ira.

Ena'ō na ihori Jehowa dozi bewe  
si haogōhaogō fehede faja, awō lela,  
solaoe hochā.

Sangoema'ō: „Balelama abōlō ndra'-  
aga; itolo ndra'aga bewema; ha  
niha Zo'aja ja'aga?” (*Sin. 73, 8, 9*). 5

II. Bōrō me tefalangōgō zahachō  
dōdōda ba fangarōngarō zi noema-  
na, wa oefazaŵa ndra'o, i'wa'ō Je-

- howa, edōna oe'orifi zihoekē tōdō ba da'ō. 2
- 7 Taroma li sohaoehaoe daroma li Jehowa andrō, firō, si no moechozi ba mbalanga ba danō, no mewitoe techozi. (*Sin. 19, 9.*)
- 8 Ja'oegō Jehowa zanaro ja'aga, ōtumba chōma niha andrō, iroegi zi lō aetoe. 3
- 9 No tefasoei ndra'aga seboea horō, na mōna wa lō ngaroro ba nono niha. (*Amaed. 28, 12.*)

## SINONŌ 13.

Fehoeloe dōdō ba wanolo Lowalangi, ba zi fa'oedoe andrō, idōna-dōna sangandrō.

- 1 Chō doeka wanoenō andrō. Sinoenō ; chō Dawido.
- 2 Ha wa'ara na, Jehowa, wa olifoe'ō ndra'odo, si lō mammalōmalō? Ha wa'ara na, wa ūbini'ō mbawaoe chōgōe? (*Sin. 77, 8. Hab. 1, 2.*)
- 3 Ha wa'ara na oetaha wa'afōchō andrō, bacha ba dōdōgoe, fa'aboe dōdōgoe andrō, sero ma'ōchō? Ha wa'ara na ihōndrōgō ndra'o si fatioe tōdō chōgōe?
- 4 Faigi Jehowa, Lowalangigoe, fondrondrongo ligoe! Bokai hōrōgoe, fa bōi alaoe ba wa'amate.
- 5 Fa bōi iwa'ō si fatioe tōdō chōgōe : „No oehōndrōgō ia;” fa bōi ma'iki zamakao ja'o, na mangiwa ndra'odo.
- 6 Ba ja'o, ba oedōnadōna wa'eboea dōdōoe : ma'iki dōdōgoe, ba wanolomō andrō. Oesoeno Jehowa, me no eboea dōdōnia chōgōe. (*Sin. 9, 15.*)

## SINOENŌ 14.

I. Fangarōngarō Dawido, ba wa'-eloengoe niha. II. Fangoehoekoe seboea horō; fa'omoeso dōdō zatoelō.

- Chō doeka wanoenō andrō. Chō Dawido.
- 1 I. No iwa'ō tōdōnia sambō tōdō : „Lō Lowalangi !” Famakiko, sogoro ita, wolaoera ; samōsa lō'ō, solaoe si sōchi.

No ifaigi Jehowa nono niha, moroi ba zoroego, ba wamaigi, na so zatoeateoa, na so zangaloei Lowalangi, mato samōsa. (*Sin. 33, 13.*)

No ahori fabali ira, no dozi tekiko, alōsoe lō solaoe si sōchi, samōsa lō'ō. (*Moz. I. 6, 12. Rom. 3, 10-12.*)

Hadia, lō fa'aboto ba dōdō chōra fefoe, solaoe si lō sōchi, si manga mbanoeagoe andrō, nifemanga roti? Lō la'angarōfi li Lowalangi. (*Mich. 3, 3.*)

II. Ba ihawoei ira fa'ata'oe, so sa Lowalangi ba niha satoelō tōdō andrō.

Hana na mi'igi'igi'ō gera'era zahachō dōdōda andrō, me no sawatōnia Jehowa. (*Sin. 12, 6.*)

**Ena'ō na iroegi Ndraono Gizeraäli** 7  
fangerifi andrō, si orci Ziona ! Na i'efa'ō Jehowa mbanceania andrō, ba ma'iki Ndraono Jakobo, ba somoese tōdō Ndraono Gizeraäli.

## SINONŌ 15.

Tandra mbanoea Jehowa si ndroe-hoe. Sinoenō ; chō Dawido.

*Faigi gōi Zin. 24, 3-5.*

He Jehowa, ha niha zi iagō 1 ose andrō chōmō? Ha niha zonahia ba hilimō andrō, ni'amoni'ō? (*Sin. 84, 5.*)

Sanōrō lalania, si lō sinegoe, solaoe satoelō ba solaoe si doehoe, fehedenia, soroi ba dōdō. (*Jes. 33, 15.*)

Si lō mamōbōgō si lō doehoe, lalania, si lō mamakao awōnia, si lō mandra'waisi awōnia.

Sangositengagō tōdōnia nitibo'ō Lowalangi ba samosoemange sangata'-oeffi Jehowa ; na no mōi ia ba hōloe ba zi te'ala ia, ba lō iwoe'ai.

Si lō mamohare ana'ania ba si lō manga gana'a ba zi lō horō; solaoe si manō, ba lō mangiwa, iroegi zi lō aetoe. (*Moz. II. 22, 24.*)

## SINOENŌ 16.

I. Fa'obahaoe dōdō zi lō mamō-hōli Lowalangi. II. Fama'ele'ō fe-maoso Keriso dania.

- 1 I. Timba chōgoe zi lō sōchi, Lowalangi, chōoe oedōnadōna !
- 2 Oemané chō Jehowa : Ja'oegō Zo'aja ja'o ; lō si sōchi chōgoe, baeroee ! (*Sin. 73, 25.*)
- 3 Ni'amoni'ō andrō, si so ba danō, da'ō zoadoe, somasido, oi so wa'o-masigoe.
- 4 Oja ngawalō wa'afōchō ba zolo'ō Lowalangi bō'ō ; lō edōnado oebe'e zoemange nibadoe andrō chōra, do andrō, ba lō edōnado oetōtōi dōira bewegoe.
- 5 Jehowa goerachagoe ba ōsi makogoe andrō ; ō'abe'e'ō dahōdahō andrō chōgoe. (*Ngen. Jer. 3, 24.*)
- 6 Ba wondrege zomasi ita gōna wanoe'a andrō chōgoe, ba somasido dáná chōgoe andrō.
- 7 Oesoeno Jehowa, si no mamolala tōdōgōe, ba ba zi bongi ifarooe ndra'o boeagoe. (*Sin. 4, 5; 17, 3.*)
- 8 II. No oebe'e ba gametahōgōe Jehowa, si lō mamalōmalō : na so ia ba gambōlōgōe, ba lō mangiwa ndra'o.
- 9 Andrō omoeso dōdōgōe, ba ma'iki lachōmigoe andrō, ba ōsigoe gōi molumbase, lō hadia ia. (*Moz. I. 49, 6.*)
- 10 Lō'ō sa ōloeloe ba mbanoea tooe nosogoe ba lō ūtehe, i'ilā satoelō tōdō andrō chōoe wa'obooe barō danō. (*Hal. zin. 2, 25-32; 13, 35-37.*)
- 11 Ōfarongogō chōgoe lala ba wa'aeroi andrō : ahono wa'omoeso dōdō fō-naoe ba somasi ita ba gambōlōoe, si lō aetoe.

## SINOENŌ 17.

Fangandrō fangefa'ō ba zeboea horō.

Fangandrō Dawido.

- 1 Fondrondrongo Jehowa hoehoeo satoelō ! Be'e mbōrō dalingaoe ba we'-aogoe andre ! Be'e ba dōdōoe wa-

ngandrōgoe, si oroi mbewe si lō faja. Jai'otarai mbawaoe hoekoe andrō chōgoe ; satoelō i'ilā hōrōoe. (*Sin. 43, 1.*)

Na ūtandraigō dōdōgōe, na ūfaigi ba zi bongi, na ūhaogō wanechegō ja'odo, ba lō ūsōndra gera'era si lō sōchi ba dōdōgōe bacha, ba lō solalō mbewegoe. (*Sin. 16, 7; 139, 1.*)

Ba wolaoe niha andrō, ba no oeta-rogo daroma lioe, fa bōi oetōrō lala zamakao awōnia.

No oe'abe'e'ō wanara lahemō, lō sangiwa wemekaigoe.

Oe'angarōfi li ndra'oegō, ūfondrondrongo sa ligoe, ja'oegō Lowalangi, hatō'ō mbōrō dalingaoe chōgoe, fondrondrongo wehedegoe !

Oroma'ō wa'ebaea dōdōoe andrō, soja ngawalō, ena'ō ahōlihōli dōdōma, ja'oegō, sangorifi sanaŵa ja'oegō kambōlōoe, ba zi fa'oeoe chōra. (*Sin. 4, 4.*)

Rorogō ndra'o nifondrororogō ono hōrō, binjō'ō ndra'o ba loemō gafioe andrō. (*Moz. V. 32, 10.*)

Ba zeboea horō andrō, samalangōgō ja'o, ba zi fatioe tōdō chōgoe, samazoeizoei ja'odo.

No ladoehō dōdōra tawō, ba lalaoe hochā bewera.

Heza mahoendragō danō, ba no lafasoei ndra'aga, la'aloelaoei wolaogō ja'aga.

Hoelō zingo, somasi mondra'oe, ba hoelō nono zingo ba mbinimbini. (*Sin. 10, 9.*)

Faoso Jehowa ! hoelō ia, timba ia tooe ! Orifi nosogoe, ba zeboea horō andrō fōdamō,

ba niha andrō, ja'oegō Jehowa, tangaoe, ba niha goeli danō andre, so'oeracha ba gōtō da'e, nifo'osioe taloe ame'elamō andrō ! Ja'ira, ba tengā sambō ono, ba ondrōitara chō nonora zi tōra chōra. (*Loek. 16, 25. Fil. 3, 19.*)

Ba ja'odo, ba oe'ila mbawaoe, bōrō wa'atoelō[goe], aboeso ndra'o chalachalamō, na tokea ndra'odo.

## SINOENŌ 18.

Fangandrō Dawido saoha gōlō,  
me no ilaŵa zi fa'edoe chōnia.

- 1 Chō doeka wanoenō andrō. Chō genoni Jehovah andrō, Dawido andrō, sanandrōsaigō chō Jehovah taroma li zinoenō andre, me no i'efa'ō ia Jehovah ba wa'abōlō zi fa'edoe chōnia, fefoe, ba ba danga Zaoelo. Imane : (*Sam. II. 22*).
  - 2 **Omasido ndra'oegō, Jehovah, fa'abō-lōgōe !**
  - 3 **Hili dōdōgōe Jehovah ba saŵatōgōe ba sangoritī ja'o. Lowalangigoe, ba no nahiagoe, chōnia manōtōna ndra'o, no baloesegoe ia ba tandroe fangoritī chōgōe ba hatigoe.** (*Moz. V. 32, 5*).
  - 4 Oe'angarōfi li Jehovah, si nangea niseno andrō, ba te'orifi ndra'o, aefa ndra'o ba zi fatioe tōdō chōgōe.
  - 5 Noa sa ifasoei ndra'o doeloe ba no ifeta'oe ndra'o hohooe famoenoe. (*Sin. 116, 3*).
  - 6 No ikabi ndra'o bōbō moroi ba mbanoea tooe, ba no ihawoei ndra'o tandraŵa famoenoe.
  - 7 No moe'ao ndra'o chō Jehovah, ba wa'atosasagoe andrō, no oe'angarōfi li Lowalangigoe, no ifondrondrongo ligoe ba gōdonia andrō ba no iroegi dōgi dalingania we'aogoe andrō chōnia.
  - 8 Ba hoemeoe danō, modoeroe, ba hoemisi dajadaja hili ba mangiwa, me no tesao wōnoenia.
  - 9 Manimbo nichoenia ba i'otarai mbanania alitō si manga hadia ia, hoe-mola mbo galitō, si oroi chōnia. (*Moz. II. 19, 18*).
  - 10 Idada mbanoea, mōi ia tooe, sogō-migōmi barō gahenia (*Sin. 144, 5*).
  - 11 Ba hoeloe Keroebi mōi ia, hoemo-mbo misa, manahanahae ia ba gafinangi. (*Sin. 99, 1*).
  - 12 Ibal'iō baloebaloenia zogōmigōmi, osenia fasoei, salōe ba lawoeo saitō. (*Jes. 50, 3*).
  - 13 Moroi ba haga andrō fōnania itōrō
- lawoeo andrō teoe kara ba bo galitō.
- Ba moe'oe'oe'oe Jehovah ba mbanoea si jaŵa, ba ifarongogō linia Fondrege zalaŵā andrō.
- I'efa'ō nono wana chōnia, ifazawili, ba ifazaoemba gari mbanoea, ifakoe-joe. (*Sam. I. 7, 10*).
- Ba oroma noengo nidanō ba aheta mbaloebaloe dajadaja danō, ba wanegoemō andrō, ja'oegō Jehovah, ba wangōhōfōe geheha nichoemō andrō.
- I'oro'ō dangania moroi jaŵa, ira-oedo, isōbido moroi ba nidanō se-boea. (*Sin. 144, 7; 69, 2, 3*).
- Ifadōni ndra'o ba zi fatioe tōdō chōgōe, sabōlō, ba ba zi fa'edoe chōgōe, me no tebai oelaŵa ira.
- No lahawoei ndra'o, me baŵa wa-ate'ala chōgōe, ba no tobali tolotolo chōgōe Jehovah.
- Ba no i'oe baero ndra'o ba zebolo tanō, no i'efa'ō ndra'odo, me no omasi ia ndra'o. (*A. 37*).
- No isoelōni chōgōe wa'atoelō dōdō-goe Jehovah, no ibe'e chōgōe zoelō, me no lō hadia ia zi falemba ba dangagoe.
- Noa sa oetōrō lala Jehovah, lō solalō ndra'o ba chō Lowalangigoe.
- Noa sa so ba gametahōgōe hoekoe andrō chōnia, fefoe, ba amachoitania andrō, ba lō ni'arōoe'ōgōe chōgōe. (*Moz. V. 17, 19*).
- No adōlō dōdōgōe chōnia ba no oe'ata'oefi, fa bōi oefazōchi zi lō atoelō. (*Sin. 15, 2*).
- Ba no isoelōni chōgōe wa'atoelō dōdōgōe Jehovah, balazi wa lō hadia ia zi falemba ba dangagoe, wa-maiginia.
- Ba zeboea tōdō eboea dōdōoe, ba ba zadōlō tōdō adōlō dōdōoe,
- Ba zohaoehaoe ohaoehaoe ndra'oe-gō, ba ba zabila tōdō abila ndra'-oegō.
- Ja'oegō sa zanolo niha si gōna makao, ba ūhōndrōgō hōrō si faja-wā. (*Job. 22, 29*).
- Ja'oegō sa zamohaga fandroegoe, 29

- ifohaga zogōmigōmi andrō chōgōe lahaogōhaogō wehedera chōgōe ono niha bō'ō.  
Jehowa, Lowalangigoe.
- 30 Na ōtolodo, ba oedoedoegō gōli kara, ba na awōgōe Lowalangigoe, ba oesawō mba'aba'a. (*Sin. 60, 14.*)
- 31 Lala Lowalangi andrō, ba no mo'-ahonoa, taroma li Jehowa, ba no moehaogō; baloese ia ba zanōtōna chōnia, fefoe. (*Sin. 19, 9.*)
- 32 Ha niha sa Lowalangi, baero Jehowa? ba ha niha nahia saro, baero Lowalangida!
- 33 Lowalangi andrō, same'e bōbō tloegoe fa'abōlō, sangehao lala chōgōe;
- 34 sombalī'ō ahe mbōhō ahegoe, ba samataro ja'o ba hili.
- 35 Samahaō tangagoe ba wasōndrata ba ta'iogoe ba wogai fana. (*Sin. 144, 1.*)
- 36 Ba no ōbe'e chōgōe mbaloese fangoifi andrō chōoe, ba no itoewoe ndra'o kambōlōoe, ba fangide'ide'-ōoe ja'oegō zangeboea'ō ja'odo. (*Amaed. 15, 33.*)
- 37 No ōebolo'ō naha gahegoe ba lō sangiwa mboe'oe kawonogoe. (*Sin. 31, 9.*)
- 38 No oegohi nemaligoe, ba no oechamō, ba lō nifoeligoje ja'o foeri, balaži no oefakiko ira.
- 39 No oerasa ira, fa tebai maoso sa'ae, tegāolō tooe ira barō gahegoe.
- 40 Ba no ōfobōbō taloe ndra'o fa'a-bōlō ba wasōndrata, no ōfaōndrō barōgōe zi fa'oedoe chōgōe.
- 41 Moloi chōgōe zi fatioe tōdō chōgōe, ōbe'e, ba si fa'oedoe chōgōe, ba no oehori.
- 42 Mangarōngarō ira, ba lō sangurofi — chō Jehowa, ba lō itema lira. (*Amaed. 1, 28.*)
- 43 Ba no oeofeofe ira, si mane gawoe-gawoe ba nangi; hoelō damboe baewali oetibō'ō ira.
- 44 No ō'efa'ō ndra'o ba wasōndrata niha, no ōfatato hōgō soi niha ndra'odo; tobali la'o'ō chōgōe niha si lō oerai mila.
- 45 Ha larongo ligoe, ba la'o'ō chōgōe,
- Ariri nono niha bō'ō, larōi gōdora, 46 manizinizi.
- Saoeri Jehowa; ba misoeno nahiagoe 47 saro andrō, ba ni'eboea'ō dōi Lowalangi fangofigoje andrō!  
Lowalangi andrō, sanolo ja'o ba 48 wolaoe balō, same'e barō mbawagoe soi niha;  
sangefa'ō ja'o ba nemaligoe andrō. Si 49 ndrochoe, no ōbe'e jaŵa zi fa'oedoe chōgōe ndra'odo; no ō'efa'ō ndra'o ba niha andrō samakao awōnia.  
Andrō oesoeno ndra'oegō, ja'oegō 50 Jehowa, ba niha baero, oesoeno dōimō. (*Rom. 15, 9.*)  
Ja'oegō, sangeboea'ō fangoifi razo, 51 sangeboea'ō tōdō ba nibajoinimō andrō, chō Dawido ba chō ma'oewenia, iroegi zi lō aetoe.

## SINOENŌ 19.

I. Fanoeno Lowalangi ba nifa-zōchinia andrō, ba II. ba daroma linia. III. Fehoeloe dōdō ba wa'a-mo'ahonoa.

Chō doeka wanōenō andrō. Sinoenō; chō Dawido. 1

I. Idoenōdoenō lachōmi Lowalangi andrō banoea si jaŵa, ba i'ombacha'ō nifazōchi dangania se-bolo andrō. (*Rom. 1, 20.*)

Ifa'ema ba zi ma'ōchō mahemoloe si ma'ōchō ma'ōchō, ba si bongi andre, ba i'ombacha'ō ba zi bongi mahemoloe. 3

Lō toeria ba lō taroma li, si lō terongo li. 4

Fanoēnia andrō, ba iroegi ma'a-fefeo danō, ba balō danō iroegi linia; loeo andrō, ba no ifolose ba chōnia. (*Rom. 10, 18.*)

Hoelō zangowaloe ia, si otarai mba-te'enia; somoeso tōdō ia, hoelō zabōlō, ba wanōrō lalania andrō. 6

Ba wondrege danō i'otarai, ba itōrōi, iroegi wondrege tānō sa, ba lō hadia ia zi tobini ba wa'aoe-choenia andrō. (*Sin. 104, 19.*)

- 8 II. Si no mo'ahonoa goroisa Jehowa andrō, fangokafoe dōdō; si lō mangiwa wamadoehoe ō Jehowa andrō, i'atoeatoca'ō zambō tōdō. (*Sin. 119, 50, 130*). 6
- 9 Nīvā'ō Jehowa, ba satoelō, fango-moese dōdō; ba goroisa Jehowa andrō, ba lō hadia ia zi fabaja; famehaga hōrō ia. (*Sin. 12, 7; 18, 31; 119, 105*). 7
- 10 Fangata'oefi Jehowa andrō, ba no ohaoehaoe, lō mamalōmalō; hoekoe Jehowa, ba si doehoe, atoelō, ma'a-fefoe. 8
- 11 Somasi ita, moroi ba gana'a, moroi na oja mbalaki: ba āmi, moroi ba ūe ūani ba moroi ba nōsi gawa'awa andrō. (*Sin. 119, 70*). 9
- 12 Ba tefarooe gōi dōdō genonioe chōnia; loeo seboea isōndra, na i'o'ō. 10
- 13 III. Olalōwā andrō, ba ha niha zaboto ba dōdō ha me oega? heta chōgee zi tobini andrō! (*Job. 9, 3. Sin. 130, 3*). 11
- 14 Timba chō genonimō zi fajaŵa: bōi tehe, ja'ira zamatōrō ja'o! Ba lō sinegoe chōgoe, ba lō falemba chōgoe galalōwā seboea. (*Sin. 18, 24*). 12
- 15 Ena'ō na omasi ndra'oegō wehede mbewegoe, awō gera'era dōdōgoe andrō, ja'oegō Jehowa, nahiagoe saro ba sangorifi ja'odo! 13
- SINOENŌ 20.
- Famahowoe'ō mbanoea razo.
- 1 Chō doeka wanoenō andrō. Sinoenō; chō Dawido. 4
- 2 Jamoefondrondrongo lioe Jehowa, na baŵa wamakao; jamōi ba'aba'a chōoe dōi Lowalangi Jakobo andrō! (*Amaed. 18, 10*). 5
- 3 Jamoefa'ohē'ō chōoe wangorifi, moroi ba ni'amoni'ō andrō, jamoetolo'ō moroi ba Ziona! 6
- 4 Jamoetōrō tōdōnia zoemange niā andrō chōoe, fefoe, ba jamoetema zoemange nitoenoe andrō, nibe'oe! 7
- 5 Jamoebe'e chōoe zomasi dōdōoe ba jamoefo'oengo fefoe nifachoi dōdōoe. (*Sin. 21, 3*). 8
- Ena'ō na omoeso dōdōma ba wanolo andrō nisōndraoe, ba ena'ō na mataŵi mandrera ba dōi Lowalangida andrō. Jamoebe'e chōoe Jehowa ni'andrōoe fefoe!
- Awena oe'ila, wa itolo nibajoininia andrō Jehowa; ifondrondrongo chōnia, moroi ba zoroego andrō chōnia, ni'amoni'ō, ba wa'abōlōnia ba ba wanolo gambōlōnia andrō. (*Moz. 11, 15, 6*). 7
- Ja'ira, ba sanōtōna ba goereta ba ba koedo, ba ja'ita, ba ta'angarōfi li dōi Lowalangida andrō. (*Moz. V. 20, 1. Jes. 31, 1*). 8
- Ja'ira, ba salaoe ba si tegao'lō tooe, ba ja'ita, ba ta'adōlō'ō hoeloeda, moezizio manō. 9
- He Jehowa, tolo razo ba fondrondrongo lima, na moe'ao ndra'aga! 10
- SINOENŌ 21.
- I. Fanoenō mbanoea, ba wemōna razo andrō. II. Ladōnādōna na wemōna. (*Sam. II. 12, 26-30*). 1
- Chō doeka wanoenō andrō. Sinoenō; chō Dawido. 2
- I. He Jehowa! Ba wa'abōlōmō andrō omoeso dōdō razc, ba owoeawoea sibai dōdōnia ba wanolooe andrō. 3
- Somasi dōdōnia, ba no ūbe'e chōnia, ba ni'andrō mbewenia, ba no ū'o'ō. (*Sin. 20, 5; 37, 4*). 3
- Noa sa ūfaondragō ia, wame'e hōwoehowoe, awō zi sōchi, no ūfanaenboe ia saemboe balaki. (*Sin. 132, 18*). 4
- Fangorifi no i'andrō chōoe, ba no ūbe'e chōnia, fa'anaoe noso, si lō mamalōmalō, si lō aetoe. 5
- Eboea doeriania ba wanolomō andrō; no ū'eboea'ō dōinia ba no ūfolachōmi ia. 6
- Noa sa ūfataro ia famahowoe, si lō aetoe, no ū'omoesi'ō dōdōnia tānō fōnaoe. 7
- Chō Jehowa sa'ae manōtōna razo, 8

- ba lō mangiwa ia ibe'e fa'ebœa dōdō Wondrege zalaŵa andrō.
- 9 II. Ichamō tangaoe zi fa'oedoe chōoe fefoe, ichamō kambōlōoe zi fatioe tōdō chōoe.
- 10 Óbal'ō dania baho galitō ira, na so'ō; ihori ira Jehowa ba wōnoenia andrō, ba iā ira alitō.
- 11 Madooera ūhorī ba danō, ba ma'-ewoera, ba ūhorī ba nono niha. (*Sin. 109, 13.*)
- 12 Lachoi tōdōra zi lō sōchi, fa'oedoesa chōoe, lafachai horō, ba lō mo'oengo. (*Jes. 8, 10.*)
- 13 Moloi sa ira ūbe'e, ūfaedoegō mba-wara fanamō andrō. (*Sin. 7, 13.*)
- 14 Faoso Jehowa, ba wa'abōlōmō a-nandrō! ba manoenō ndra'aga, ma-soeno wa'abōlōoe.
- SINOENŌ 22.
- I. Mangarōngarō Dawido, ba wa-makao andrō chōnia; maedomaedo Mesia andrō ia, nifikao dania. II. Isoeno Lowalangi, me no ifoeli ito-lo ia.
- 1 Chō doeka wanoenō andrō. Dali: „Bōhō si alawe, na moloeo.” Sinoenō; chō Dawido.
- 2 I. **He Lowalangigoe! He Lowalangigoe!** Hana wa no ūerogō ndra'o? No arōoe ndra'oegō, ba wangorifi ja'o ena'ō ba ba wamo-ndrongo ligoe, fangarōngarōgoe andre. (*Mat. 27, 46.*)
- 3 He Lowalangigoe! Moe'ao ndra'o, na ma'ōchō, ba lō ūtema ligoe, ba ba zi bongi, ba lō faloecha wo-nindrara dōdō.
- 4 Ba ni'amoni'ō sa atō ndra'oegō, sidadao jaŵa wanoenō Ndraono Gizeraëli andrō.
- 5 Chōoe manōtōna ndra toeama fōna, ladōnadōna, ba no ūorifi ira.
- 6 Ja'oegō la'angarōfi li, ba lasōndra wangorifi; chōoe ladōnadōna, ba lō si te'ailaisi ira. (*Sin. 25, 2. 3.*)
- 7 Ba ja'o, ba no koekoeō ba tengā niha; fama'iki niha ndra'odo ba si lō ba dōdō zato! (*Sin. 69, 8. Jes. 53, 3. Mat. 27, 39-44.*)
- La'o'aja ndra'o dozi sangila ja'odo, labobo mbawara ba lafalichō ira. (*Job. 16, 4. 10.*)
- „Be'e balazi Jehowa! Jamoe'orifi ia, jamoe'efā'ō; i'omasi'ō sa atō ia.” Ja'ia, ja'oegō zanōbi ja'odo mege moroi ba daloe ninagoe, ba lō saboe dōdōgōe, ba mbałō meme ninagoe, ūbe'e. (*Sin. 71, 6.*)
- Ja'oegō dōtōnafōgōe, i'otarai daloe ninagoe; i'otarai ba gaheta nina-goe, ba Lowalangigoe ndra'oegō. Bōi arōoe'ōgō chōgōe, me no ahatō wa'atosasa, lō'ō sa sangorifi. Oja zamasoel ja'o ūrōbao, lafa'oe'oe 13 ndra'o si matoea gōrōbao Mbazana andrō.
- Lafaboka mbawara chōgōe, hoelō si mane singo, si manga niha, si ndrōndrōndrōndrō.
- No tefadoewa ndra'o, hoelō nidanō, ba no ahori faefa mboe'oegoe; no to-bali hoelō zigoesigoe dōdōgōe, no mangaeloe barō dotogoe. (*Loek. 22, 44.*)
- No okōli gararogoe, hoelō doega lawoe, falemba lelagoe ba dōlōtō-lōgōe ba ūbal'ō obooela zi mate ndra'odo. (*Joh. 19, 28.*)
- Noa sa lafasoel ndra'o asoe, lafa'-oe'oe ndra'o seboea horō, no owoe-lo; no latōla'ō dangagoe, awō ga-hegōe. (*Joh. 20, 25. 27.*)
- O'ila oe'erai dōlagoe fefoe. Lafai-gifaigi, latōngōtōngō ndra'o, fa'o-masira.
- Lafaosa chōra noechagoe ba fada-hōdahō ba gamezagoe. (*Joh. 19, 24.*)
- 20 Ba ja'oegō, Jehowa, ba bōi arōoe'-ōgō! ja'oegō fa'abōlōgōe, ta'ita'i tolodo!
- Efa'ō ndra'o ba mbawa zi'ōli andrō, nosogoe, si ha samboesamboea andrō, efa'ō ba nasoe. (*Sin. 35, 17.*)
- Fasōbido ba mbawa zingo! Noa sa ūfondrondrongo ligoe, ba dandroe gōrōbao andrō.
- II. **Edōna oe'ombacha'ō dōimō** ba dalifoesōgōe, ba hoenō zowoelo

- niha oesoeno ndra'oegō. (*Sin. 9, 15.*  
*Hebr. 2, 12. Joh. 20, 17.*)
- 24 Ja'ami sangata'oefi Jehowa, misoeno ia! Ja'ami, madooe Jakobo, mifosoemange ia, ba mi'ata'oefi ia, ja'ami ma'ewoe Gizeräeli fefoe.
- 25 Tenga sa fa lō ba dōdōnia wamakao zi gōna famakao andrō ba lō ni'ogorofinia; ba me no mangarōngarō chōnia, ba no ifondrondroango. (*Sin. 9, 13. Hebr. 5, 7.*)
- 26 Bōrō ndra'oegō, wa manoeno ndra'o ba gowoeloa seboea; oeboe'a nifaboe'egoe tānō fōna zangata'oefi ja'ia.
- 27 Faloecha manga zi gōna famakao andrō ba aboeso; lasoeno dania Jehowa sangaloei ja'ia : ja aeri dōdōmi, si lō aetoe! (*Sin. 69, 23.*)
- 28 Lasōndra tōdōra balō danō fefoe ba mangawoeli chō Jehowa; ba fōnamō latoehi danō fefoe soi niha baero.
- 29 Chō Jehowa sa wa'asalaŵa ba ja'ia zamatōrō soi niha.
- 30 Ha fōnania lalaoegō tooe ira ba danō dozi satabō ba goeli danō andre; fōnania lafaōndrō ira dozi sanawa tanō andrō tooe, ba ha niha si lō mangila mangorifi nosonia. (*F. 2, 10.*)
- 31 Ma'ewoe da'ō zi mōi enoninia dania. Ladoenōdoenō Zo'aja ba niha dania. (*Jes. 53, 10.*)
- 32 La'ombacha'ō wa'ataelō dōdōnia ba niha si toemboe mitooe, wa no ifoloealoea. (*Sin. 110, 3. Joh. 19, 30.*)
- SINOENŌ 23.
- Fanoeno fondrorogō Lowalangi  
niha, amaedola goebalo.
- Sinoenō; chō Dawido.
- 1 Jehovah goebalogoe, lō ambō ndra'o hadia ia. (*Moz. I. 48, 15. Joh. 10, 12-16.*)
- 2 Ibe'e molombase ndra'o, ba zodoe'oe saoeri, ba i'ohe ndra'o ba zinga nidanō sahonohono ndra'odo. (*Hez. 34, 14. Fam. 7, 17.*)
- 3 I'okafoei dōdōgōe; ifatōrō ndra'o ba lala satoelō, bōrō dōnia andrō. (*Jer. 31, 25.*)
- Ba he oetōrō mbawa danō andrō, si gōna loemō wa'amate andrō, ba lō ata'oedo zi lō sōchi; awōgōe sa ndra'oegō; si'ooe andrō ba we'e-we'e andrō chōoe, da'ō wondrara dōdōgōe. (*Sin. 46, 3.*)
- Ofa'oli gōgōe fōnagoe, fametahō zi fa'oedoe chōgōe; ōbajoini fanicha hōgōgōe, ūfō'ōsi chōgōe mako, ūfō-noei. (*Sin. 36, 9.*)
- Ha sambalō si sōchi ba fa'eboea dōdō zolo'ōlo'ō ja'odo, sagōtō ja'o; ba si lō teboelō ba nomo Jehovah ndra'odo, sagōtō fa'ara. (*Sin. 84, 4, 5.*)
- SINOENŌ 24.
- Fanoenō ba wo lohe mijomo ta-wōla gamaboe'ocla li andrō. I. Banoaea Jehovah. II. Razo solachōmi.
- Chō Dawido. Sinoenō.  
(*Faigi gōi Zam. II. 6.*)
- I. Chō Jehovah danō, awō nōsini, oeli danō andrō, awō zowanoea ba detenia. (*Sin. 50, 12. Kor. I. 10, 26.*)
- Me no ja'ia zolata, jaŵa nasi, sanga'aro'ō ja'ia jaŵa hohooe andrō. (*Moz. I. 1, 9, 10.*)
- Ha niha zi tola mōi jaŵa ba hili Jehovah andrō, ba ha niha zi tola mangiagō naha ni'amoni'ō andrō chōnia? (*Sin. 15.*)
- Si lō hadia ia zi falemba ba danga, ba sohaoehaoe tōdō; si lō mangaloei falimosa ba si lō mōi ba hō-loe, na faja.
- Da'ō zanema howoehowoe chō Jehovah, ba fa'ataelō chō Lowalangi andrō, sangorifi ja'ia. (*Jes. 48, 18.*)
- Da'ō niha andrō, sanofoenofoe ja'ia, sangaloei fangila bawaoe, ja'ocgō Lowalangi Jakobo andrō. (*Rom. 2, 28, 29.*)
- II. Mifazaŵa ami, ja'ami bawa gōli! Mi'alaŵa ū ami, ja'ami bawa-ndroehō si no ararā, ena'ō itōrō razo andrō, solachōmi! (*Jes. 40, 3, 4.*)

- 8 Ha niha razo andrō, solachōmi? Jehowa andrō, sabe'e ba sabōlō! Jehowa, sabōlō ba wasōndrata.
- 9 Mifazawa ami, ja'ami bawa gōli! Mi'alaŵa'ō ami, ja'ami bawandroe-hō si no ararā andrō, ena'ō itōrō razo andrō, solachōmi!
- 10 Ba ha niha atō razo andrō, solachōmi? Jehowa zato andrō, da'ō razo andrō, solachōmi.

## SINOENŌ 25.

Fangandrō fangefa'ō ba danga zi fatioe tōdō ba fangefa horō.

Chō Dawido.

- 1 Chōoe, Jehowa, oefazaŵa dōdō-goe.
- 2 Chōoe oedōnadōna, ja'oegō Lowalangigoe! bōi be'e aila ndra'o, bōi tehe chō zi fatioe tōdō chōgōe, la'-igi'igi'ō ndra'odo!
- 3 Dozi sa atō sanōtōna chōoe, ba lō'ō manō faloecha aila; ba aila dania zi farōi lō bōrō. (*Jes. 49, 23*).
- 4 He Jehowa, toetoeroe chōgōe lala andrō chōmō, fahaō ndra'o ba zi-nōrō andrō chōoe. (*Sin. 27, 11*).
- 5 Tolodo, ena'ō oetōrō zi doehoe a-nandrō chōoe, ba fahaō ndra'o; ja'oegō sa Lowalangi andrō, sangorifi ja'-odo; chōoe oedōnadōna, lō mama-lōmalō.
- 6 Tōrō tōdōoe wa'ahachō dōdōoe andrō, ja'oegō Jehowa, ba fa'eboea dōdōoe andrō; moroi ba zi lō bōrōta sa ia.
- 7 Bōi angeragō horōgōe me ono matoea ndra'odo ba he lalōgōe andrō; tērō tōdōoe ndra'odo, dali wa'eboea dōdōoe andrō, bōrō wa'asōchi dō-dōoe, ja'oegō Jehowa! (*Job. 13, 26*).
- 8 Seboea tōdō ba sadōlō tōdō Jehowa, andrō i'ombacha'ō lala ba zi so horō andrō.
- 9 Ba lala satoelō ifatōrō zi noemana ba ifahaō zi noemana ba lala andrō chōnia.
- 10 Lala Jehowa andrō fefoe, ba ha sambalō fa'eboea dōdō ba fa'adoe-hoe, chōra si lō mamōhōi fawoe'-

- oesa li andrō ba famadoehoe'ō a-nandrō chōnia.
- Be'e bōrō dōimō andrō, ja'oegō Jehowa, wangefa'ō horōgōe; no eboea sa'ae!
- Ba ha niha zangata'oefi Jehowa? Ifahaō dania ia ba lala andrō, nitōrōnia. (*Sin. 32, 8*).
- Sohahaoe tōdō dania zi manō, ba ma'oewoenia zochō tanō. (*Sin. 37, 9*).
- Chō zangata'oefi ja'ia fahoewoe Jehowa, ba ifarongogō chōra nifachonia andrō. (*Job. 29, 4*).
- Lō aefā'acfa hōrōgōe chō Jehowa; i'efā'ō sa gahegōe ba goe'ō andrō. Otahōgō ndra'o ba eboea'ō dōdōoe chōgōe! noa sa aomō'aomō ndra'o ba si noemana!
- No fahōna wa'aboe dōdōgōe; efa'ō ndra'o ba wa'atosasagoe andrō!
- Faigi wa'anoemanagoe ba fa'aboe dōdōgōe andrō, ba be'e aefā chōgōe horōgōe fefoe.
- Nehegō zi fatioe tōdō chōgōe, me no ato; ba me si lō atoelō watiosara chōgōe. (*Sin. 35, 19*).
- Rorogō nosogoe ba orifi ndra'o, bōi be'e aila ndra'o, me oedōnadōna chōoe. (*Sin. 16, 1*).
- Jamoetolo ndra'o fa lō horō ba fa'adōlō dōdō! Oedōnadōna sa chōoe. (*Job. 1, 1*).
- He Lowalangi! Efa'ō Ndraono Gi-zeraëli ba wa'aboe dōdōra fefoe!
- SINOENŌ 26.
- Fangandrō fondrorogō, soelō wa'-atoelō.
- Chō Dawido.
- Hoekoe ndra'o Jehowa, noa sa oetōrō lalagoe, lō horō; no manōtōna ndra'o chō Jehowa, lō sangiwa ndra'odo.
- Sechegō ndra'o Jehowa ba tandraigōdo, haogō mboeagoe ba tōdōgōe. (*Sin. 17, 3*).
- Oetōngōtōngōni wa'eboea dōdōoe andrō, ba no oetōrō zi doehoe a-nandrō chōoe.

- 4 Lō si dadaodo awō niha sofaja ba  
lō si faofao ndra'o ba zi falimo.  
(*Sin. 1, 1.*)
- 5 Fatoewoe chōgoe gowoeloa zama-  
zōchi si lō sōchi, ba lō si dadao  
ndra'o awō zeboea hōrō.
- 6 Oehalō fanasa dangagoe wa lō horō,  
ba da'oefazoeizoei naaha wame'e soe-  
mange andrō chōoe, ja'oegō Jeho-  
wa. (*Sin. 122.*)
- 7 Ba wamarongōgō taroma li wanga-  
ndrō saoha gōlō ba ba wanetoenō  
sahōlihōlī dōdō andrō chōoe, fefoe.
- 8 **He Jehovah, omasido nahiaoe emo**  
**andrō, nahia lachōmice.** (*Sin. 27, 4.*)
- 9 Bōi halō nosogoe, awō zamazōchi  
horō, bōi boenoedo, awō zange-  
enge'e andrō,
- 10 si falemba horō ba danga, si no  
mo'ōsi õ horō danga kambōlō.
- 11 Ba ja'o, ba oetōrō lalagoe, lō horō.  
Orifi ndra'o ba eboea'ō dōdōoe  
chōgoe !
- 12 Ba lala sadōlō manandrōsa gahe-  
gōe : Oesoeno Jehovah ba zowoelo  
niha. (*Sin. 22, 23.*)
- salinia. (*Sin. 23, 6; 26, 6-8; 42, 5;*  
*63, 3; 84, 4, 5.*)
- Ifonaha sa'ae ndra'o baose, na  
baŵa wamoenoe, ibini'ō ndra'o ba  
mbinimbini ba nosenia andrō; i'a-  
laŵa'ō jaŵa ndra'o ba dete gowe.  
(*Sin. 31, 21; 40, 3.*)
- Ba tefāoga mbawagoe jaŵa zi fa'-  
oedoe chōgoe, si tefasoei ja'o, ba  
soemange nilaoe toroe oebe'e ba  
nosenia, manoēnō ndra'o chō Je-  
howa ba oelaoe mbiola.
- III. Fondrondrongo Jehovah, 7  
moe'ao ndra'odo ! Ba eboea'ō dō-  
dōoe chōgoe ba tema ligoe !
- Iŵa'ō tōdōgōe, chōoe i'otarai ta-  
roma li andrō: „Mi'aloei mbawa-  
gōe !“ — Bawaoe andrō, Jehovah,  
oe'aloei. (*Moz. V. 4, 29.*)
- Bōi bini'ō chōgoe mbawaoe ; bōi 9  
timba genonimō andre, ba wōnoe-  
mō. No sanolo ja'o ndra'oegō, bōi  
tibo'ō ndra'o ba bōi rōido, ja'oegō  
Lowalangi fangorifigoe !
- Noa sa larōi ndra'o ira amagoe 10  
inagoe, ba ifonaha ndra'o Jehovah.  
(*Jes. 49, 15.*)
- Fahaō ndra'o Jehovah, ba lala a- 11  
ndrō chōoe ba fatōrōdo ba lala  
sadōlō, bōrō zi fa'oedoe chōgoe  
andrō. (*Sin. 25, 4; 86, 11; 139, 24.*)
- Bōi loeloe ndra'o ba wofōnoe za- 12  
makao ja'o ! Noa sa maoso chōgoe  
sasi sofaja ba sangaloei famoenoe.  
Na lō fadoehoe dōdōgōe ena'ō, oe'- 13  
ila dania wa'ebaea dōdō Jehovah  
andrō, ba danō zaoeri andrō ! (*Sin.*  
*142, 6. Jes. 38, 11.*)
- Dōnadōna chō Jehovah ! Abe'e'ō 14  
ndra'oegō ba bōi boesi dōdōoe, ba  
dōnadōna chō Jehovah !

## SINOENŌ 27.

- I. Fanōtōna ba Lowalangi. II.  
Fehoeloe dōdō ba gosalinia andrō.  
III. Fangandrō fangorifi.

- 1 I. Haga chōgoe Jehovah ba fango-  
rifi, ha niha zata'oe ndra'o? ba'-  
aba'a chōgoe ba nosogoe Jehovah,  
ha niha zi tokea ndra'o ? (*Sin. 56,*  
*5. Jes. 12, 2.*)
- 2 Na lahatō'ō ira chōgoe sanao horō,  
ba wemanga ōsigoe — si fa'oedoe  
chōgoe ba si fatioe tōdō — ba ma-  
nendre ira ba alaoe. (*Job. 19, 22.*)
- 3 Na latarogō ndra'o sanoewō, ba lō  
ata'oe dōdōgōe ; na tesoewō ndra'o,  
ba lō aboe dōdōgōe. (*Sin. 3, 7.*)
- 4 II. Sambalō oe'andrō chō Jehovah,  
da'ō zihoeloe dodōgōe : ena'ō  
monahia ndra'o ba nomo Jehovah  
andrō, gōtō wa'anaoe nosogoe, ba  
wamaigi fa'asōchi Jehovah andrō ba  
ba wangomoesoi'ō tōdōgōe ba go-

- I. Fangandrō Dawido, ena'ō bōi  
tefatōrō ia ba lala zi so horō. II.  
Fangandrō saoha gōlō chō Lowa-  
langi, me no itolo.

## Chō Dawido.

- I. Chōoe; Jehovah, moe'ao ndra'o ;  
bōi zi lō ūtema li, ja'oegō we'ewe'e

- dōdōgoe, fa bōi fagōlōgōlō ndra'o ba zilalō ba gohokoho, na lō hedehedoe. (*Sin. 143, 7.*)
- 2 Fondrondrongo li wangandrōgōe andrō, na moe'aodo chōoe, na oefazaŵa dangagoe ba ni'amoni'ō sibai andrō chōoe! (*Raz. I. 8, 30. Ngen. Jer. 3, 41.*)
- 3 Bōi fakiko ndra'o awō zeboea horō ba awō zamazōchi si lō sōchi, sangehaogō fehede ba nawōra, lō lai wa so ba dōdōra zi lō sōchi. (*Sin. 29, 9.*)
- 4 Soelōni chōra wolaoera ba falōsōchi nifazōchira andrō; be'e loeora ba nifazōchi dangara ba be'e zoelō nilaoera chō nawōra.
- 5 Lō'ō sa ba dōdōra nilaoe Jehovah andrō, ba he nifazōchi dangania. Ifakiko dania ira ba lō ifoeli i'azōchi, (*Jes. 5, 12.*)
- 6 II. Nisoeno Jehovah; noa sa ifondrondrongo li wangandrōgōe andrō.
- 7 Ba'aba'agoe Jehovah ba baloesegoe; chōnia manōtōna dōdōgoe ba no te'orifi ndra'odo; andrō owoeawoea dōdōgoe, ba oesoeno ia sinoenōgōe andrō. (*Sin. 18, 2.*)
- 8 Jehovah wangabe'e mbanoeania, ja'ia mba'aba'a fangorifi ba nibajoininia andrō.
- 9 Orifi mbanoeaeo ba fahowoe'ō dána chōoe; ba koebaloi ira, ba taja tangaoe, iroegi zi lō aetoe.
- SINOENŌ 29.**
- Lachōmi Lowalangi ba we'oegoe'oege mbanoea.
- Sinoenō; chō Dawido.
- 1 Mibe'e chō Jehovah, ja'ami ono zabōlō, mibe'e chō Jehovah lachōmi ba fa'abōlō! (*Sin. 89, 7; 103, 20.*)
- 2 Mibe'e chō Jehovah lachōmi dōinia andrō! Mi'angaloeloe chō Jehovah, ba wa'amoadoe andrō, ni'amoni'ō! (*Sin. 110, 3.*)
- 3 Jaŵa nidanō terongo li Jehovah andrō; moe'oegoe'oege Lowalangi lachōmi andrō, Jehovah jaŵa nidanō seboea. (*Job. 37, 2.*)
- Li Jehovah andrō, ba sabōlō, li Jehovah andrō, ba sihōngō. 4
- Ifatō geresi li Jehovah andrō, ifatō Jehovah geresi andrō ba hili Libano. Manoka ira, hoelō nono zaŵi, ibe'e, Libano andrō ba Siriono andrō, hoelō nono gōrōbao. (*Moz. V. 3, 8. 9.*)
- Ifazawili holahola galitō li Jehovah andrō. 7
- Modoeroe danō si mate ibe'e li Jehovah andrō, ifahisi danō si mate Kadesi andrō Jehovah. 8
- Afōchō hoeloe mbōhō si alawe ibe'e li Jehovah andrō, ba iserei geoe ba gatoea, ba ba gosalinia, ba ha samboea li: lachōmi! Jaŵa nidanō seboea doemadao me- 10 ge Jehovah, ba fedadao razo, siroegi si lō aetoe.
- Ibe'e wa'abōlō ba mbanoeania Je- 11 howa, ifahowoe'ō mbanoeania Jehovah, fa'atoelō, (*Sin. 28, 8. 9.*)
- SINOENŌ 30.**
- I. Fanoeno Lowalangi, me no itolo ba wa'aboe dōdō. II. Fangandrō hadia ia ba fangandrō saoha gōlō.
- Sinoenō. Ba we'amoni'ō omo; chō Dawido.
- I. Da'osoeno dōimō Jehovah, me no ō'efa'ō ndra'o ba me lō niteheoe omoeso dōdō zi fa'eedoe chōgōe, ba chōgōe andre. (*Sin. 35, 19. 24.*)
- He Jehovah, Lowalangigoe! Chōoe moe'ao ndra'odo mege, ba no ō'orifi ndra'odo. 3
- He Jehovah! No ō'ohe jaŵa nosogoe moroi ba mbanoea tooe; no ōfoeli ō'orifi ndra'o, moroi ba ngai zi no moelalō mitoee ba gohokoho. (*Sin. 116, 3. 4.*)
- Misoeno Jehovah, ja'ami satoelō tōdō andrō chōnia! Mi'andrō saoha gōlō ba dōinia andrō, ni'amoni'ō! 5
- Ha sa mamō'i hōrō wa'ara wōnoenia, ba sagōtō niha wa'eboea dō-

- döniā ; ba zi bongi so wege'ege, ba irege mahemoloe mbanoea, ba fa'iki. (*Jes. 54, 7.*)
- 7 II. Noa sa oemane, me soha-haoe tōdō ndra'odo : „Lō mangiwa ndra'o, iroegi zi lō aetoe.”
- 8 He Jehovah! ba wa'eboea dōdōoe andrō ūfatato mege ndra'odo ba hili si lō mangiwa : ba ūbini'ō mbawaoe, ba si tokea ndra'odo.
- 9 Chōoe Jehovah moe'ao ndra'o, no oe'angarōfi li Jehovah, oemane :
- 10 „Hadia hareoe ba ndrogoe andrō, na noemalō ndra'o ba gohokoho? Hadia, i'ila isoeno ndra'oegō ga-wogawoe? Hadia, i'ombacha'ō wa si lō farōi ndra'oegō?” (*Sin. 6, 6.*)
- 11 Fondrondrongo Jehovah ba hachōsi tōdō ndra'odo! He Jehovah, orifi ndra'odo!
- 12 No ūbali'ō fanoenö wangarōngarō-goe andrō; no ūheta chōgoe noecha ba wange'esi andrō ba no ūfole-mbe ndra'odo fa'omoeso dōdō. (*Joh. 16, 20.*)
- 13 Ena'ō isoeno ndra'oegō tōdōgōe, ena'ō lō ibato. He Jehovah, Lowa-langigoe, oesoeno ndra'oegō, si lō mamalōmalō! (*Sin. 16, 9.*)

## SINOENÖ 31.

I. Fangandrō fangefa ba zi fa'-oedoe. II. Fanoeno fa'eboea dōdō Lowalangi.

- 1 Chō doeka wanoenö andrō. Sinoenö; chō Dawido.
- 2 I. Chōoe Jehovah, manōtōna ndra'odo, bōi manō be'e aila ndra'o; orifi ndra'o, ba wa'atoelō dōdōoe andrō!
- 3 Fondrondrongo chōgoe, ta'ita'i orifi ndra'odo! Ena'ō gowe sawato ndra'oegō chōgoc, ba hati saro, ba wangerifi ja'odo! (*Sin. 18, 3.*)
- 4 Gowe sa ndra'oegō chōgoe ba hattige, ba ūfasao ndra'o, ūhe da-nagagoe, bōrō dōimō andrō. (*Sin. 23, 3.*)
- 5 Ūefa'ō ndra'o ba goe'ō andrō, ni-laoera chōgoe, nibini'ō; ba'aba'a
- sa ndra'oegō chōgoe. (*Sin. 25, 15.*)
- Ba dangae oetoce'ō nosogoe; ū-o-riifi ndra'o, ja'oegō Jehovah, Lowa-langi si lō farōi!** (*Loek. 23, 46.*)
- Fa'edoe ndra'oegō ba zi olembai adoe faja andrō, ba ja'odo, ba sanōtōna chō Jehovah.
- Ena'ō ma'iki ndra'o ba ena'ō omoe-so dōdōgoe, ba wa'eboea dōdōoe andrō, wa no onehegō wa'anoemanagoe andrō, wa no ūbe'e ba dō-dōoe wa'atosasa dōdōgoe.
- Lō niloeloemō ja'o ba wa'abōlō zi fatioe tōdō chōgōe, no ūfonaha gah-hegōe ba zebolo tanō. (*Sin. 18, 37.*)
- Hachōsi tōdō ndra'o, ja'oegō Jehovah, sata'oe tōdō sa ndra'odo! Aokō hōrōgōe ba wa'aboe dōdō andrō, ariri nosogoe ba ūsigoe. (*Sin. 6, 8.*)
- Sagōtō ja'o sa'ae, ba fa'alangoe dōdō, ha me oega fache ndra'o, ba fangarōngarō manō. Taja wa'abō-lōgōe, bōrō horōgōe, ba no alō dō-laga, bōrō zamakao ja'o andrō fefoe.
- No tobali ni'o'aja sibai ndra'odo ba nawōgōe ba fameta'oe ba zi fa'ila li chōgōe; si faloecha chōgoe baewali, ba moloi. (*Sin. 69, 11-13.*)
- No olifoe niha bō'ō ndra'odo, no taja ndra'o ba dōdōra; no tobali hoelō mbowoa saboto ndra'odo.
- Noa sa oerongo wanandrawaisi za-to : „Ameto'oeō, fasoei!” Mamagōlō ira ba chōgoe andre, wangaloet fa-moenoe ja'odo. (*Jer. 20, 10; 46, 5.*)
- 14 Ba ja'odo, ba sanōtōna chōoe, ja'-oegō Jehovah; no oemane : „Lowalangi ndra'oegō !”
- Ba dangae so lalagoe andrō. (*Sin. 13, 16.*)
- Fohaga mbawaoe ja'wa genonioe, orifi ndra'o, ba wa'eboea dōdōoe andrō. (*Moz. IV. 6, 25. Sin. 80, 4.*)
- He Jehovah, bōi be'e aila ndra'o! noa sa oe'angarōfi li ndra'oegō.
- Ena'ō aila zeboea horō andrō, ena'ō

- lō hedechedera sa'ae, ba mbanoea  
tooe.
- 19 Ena'ō lō'ō sa'ae hedechede mbewe  
sofaja andrō, sangosiwawōi satoelō,  
ba hochara andrō ba ba wa lō ba  
dōdō.
- 20 II. Ha lō abōlō wa'eboea dōdōoe  
andrō, nitenagōe ba zangata'oefi  
ja'oegō; ni'oroma'ōoe, ba zanehe  
niha, ba sanōtōna chōoe andrō.
- 21 Ōba'a ira ba'aba'a bawaoe andrō,  
na aechoe niha, ōbini'ō ira baose,  
ba wasosota lela andrō. (*Sin. 27, 5.*)
- 22 Nisoeno Jehowa, me no i'oroma'ō  
chōoe wa'eboea dōdōnia andrō,  
sahōlihōli dōdō, ba mbanoea saro.  
(*Sin. 17, 7.*)
- 23 Ba ja'o, ba oemane, ba wa'atobali  
dōdōgoe andrō: „No toba'a ndra'o  
ba hōrōoe.“ Ba no ūfondrondrongo  
zoei li wangandrōgōe andrō, me  
moe'aodo chōoe. (*Sin. 116, 11.*)
- 24 Mi'omasi'ō Jehowa, ja'ami, satoelō  
tōdō andrō chōnia, dozi! Irorogō  
Jehowa zi lō farōi andrō ba lō  
i'ambōsi zoelō ba zama'oea faja-  
wasa.
- 25 Mirara dōdōmi ba mi'abe'e'ō, dozi  
ami, sanōtōna chō Jehowa. (*Sin.  
27, 14.*)
- SINOENŌ 32.
- I. Fa'ohahaoe dōdō na te'efa'ō  
horō. II. Famarooe tōdō ba wanōrō  
lala satoelō, dali dōdō si so era'era.  
Chō Dawido; Famahaō.
- 1 I. Ja ahowoe niha ni'efa'ō olalōwā  
andrō, nibaloegō horō! (*Rom. 4, 6-9.*)
- 2 Ja ahowoe niha ba zi lō ibe'e horō  
lalō andrō Jehowa ba si lō falimosa  
ba dōdō.
- 3 Me lō oe'ombacha'ō, ba ariri dōla-  
goe, ba wangarōngarōgōe andrō, si  
lō mamalōmalō. (*Sin. 3, 11; 51, 10.*)
- 4 Bongi ma'ōchō sa tohare chōgoe  
dangaoe; otoefo nidanō nōsigoe,  
máne na baŵa lōchō.
- 5 Ba oe'ombacha'ō chōoe horōgōe, ba  
lō oe'bini'ō lalōgōe andrō. Oemane:  
„Da'oe'ombacha'ō chō Jehowa go-
- lalōwāgōe andrō.“ Ba awena ū'efa'ō  
chōgoe horōgōe, lalōgōe andrō.  
(*Amaed. 28, 13.*)
- Andrō ja mangandrō chōoe dozi sa-  
toelō, na baŵa ū'oroma'ō ndra'oegō;  
he ū'a'e anōnō danō molō seboea,  
ba lō ichamō ira.
- Ba'aba'a ndra'oegō chōgoe, ūtimba  
chōgoe wamakao; ūfasoei ndra'o  
fa'iki ba wangorifi.
- II. Ŭefahaō ndra'oegō, oefobawa  
lala chōoe, nitōrōoe, oefolala dōdōoe,  
wangōhōrōgō ja'oegō. (*Sin. 25, 12.*)
- Bōi mifaomagō ami ba koedo ba ba  
koedo kalide, si lō tōdō; sinali ba  
si'ōli ba mbawa, fakakera, wama-  
tōrō; na lō da'ō, ba lō mōi chōoe.  
(*Amaed. 26, 3.*)
- Oja ngawalō wamakao ba zeboea 10  
horō, ba sanōtōna chōoe, Jehowa,  
ba ifasoei fa'eboea dōdō.
- Mi'omoesoi'ō dōdōmi chō Jehowa 11  
ba mi'owoeawoea'ō dōdōmi, ja'ami  
satoelō tōdō, ba mi'a'iki dozi sadōlō  
tōdō. (*Sin. 33, 1.*)
- SINOENŌ 33.
- I. Fanoeno fa lō ambō fa'abōlō  
andrō chō Lowalangi ba fa'eboea  
dōdō ba fa lō farōi andrō chōnia.
- II. Famarooe tōdō ba wanōtōna chō  
Zo'aja.
- I. Mi'owoeawoea'ō dōdōmi, ja'-  
ami satoelō tōdō, ba chō Jehowa  
andrō; si nangea ba ūadōlō tōdō  
andrō, ba fanoeno. (*Sin. 32, 11.*)
- Misoeno Jehowa biola nitika zide'-  
ide, milaoe chōnia mbiola seboea,  
si foeloe sinali!
- Mi'anoenō chōnia sinoenō si bohooe;  
mi'abōlōgō mitika mbiola, ena'ō  
moehōngō. (*Sin. 40, 4; 96, 1. Fam.  
5, 9.*)
- Si doehoe sa daroma li Jehowa a-  
ndrō; ba folaoenia fefoe, ba ba wa  
lō farōi.
- Somasi ia, ba fa'atoelō ba hoekoe;  
ba no anōnō danō fa'eboea dōdō  
Jehowa.

- 6 Taroma li Jehowa wamazōchi mbanoea si javä ba eheha mbawania wamazōchi nōsinia fefoe. (*Moz. I. 1, 6. 14.*)
- 7 I'owoclo i nasi, hoelō ba nasoa, ibe'e ba halasa hooenia. (*Sin. 104, 9.*)
- 8 Jamoe'ata'oefi Jehowa ōsi goeli danō ma'afefoe, ja manizinizi fōnania dozi sowanoea ba goeli danō !
- 9 Ha moehede ia, ba itōrō ; iwa'ō, ba no so.
- 10 Ifoefoe Jehowa nichoi dōdō niha baero ; lō fachai gera'era soi niha ibe'e.
- 11 Tōdō Jehowa andrō, ba lō teboelō, iroegi zi lō aetoe, ba era'era dōdōnia andrō, ba lō mammalōmalō.
- 12 II. Ja ahowoe niha si no mangai Lowalangira Jehowa andrō, niha nitoetoejoenia tána chōnia ! (*Moz. V. 33, 29.*)
- 13 Ifaigifaigi Jehowa moroi ba zoroego, i'ila nono niha fefoe.
- 14 Moroi ba nahania ifaigifaigi, inehegō fefoe zowanoea ba goeli danō.
- 15 Ja'ia, samazōchi tōdōra fefoe, si hōrōhōrōgō nilaoera andrō fefoe.
- 16 Tenga ba wa'ato zabōlō chōnia mōna razo, ba sabōlō, ba lō aoeiri ba wa'afahōna wa'abōlōnia. (*Sam. I. 17.*)
- 17 Faja koedo, ba wangorifi, ba lō i'orifi niha fa'abōlōnia andrō. (*Sin. 20, 8.*)
- 18 Hiza, hōrō Jehowa andrō, ba i'ila zangata'oefi ja'ia ba sanōtōna fa'eboea dōdōnia. (*Sin. 34, 16. 18.*)
- 19 Ba wangefa'ō nosora ba wa'amate, ba wangorifi ja'ira na lofo mbanoea. (*Sin. 34, 10. 11.*)
- 20 Chō Jehowa manōtona dōdōda fangorifida ia ba baloeseda. (*Sin. 3, 4.*)
- 21 Ba chōnia sa'ae omoeso dōdōda, me no manōtōna ita ba dōinia andrō, ni'amoni'ō.
- 22 Ja so javäma wa'eboea dōdōoe andrō, ja'oegō Jehowa, ja itōrō wanōtōnama chōoe !

## SINOENŌ 34.

I. Fanoeno Dawido Lowalangi, me no i'orifi ia. II. Famaroee tōdō ba wangata'oefi Lowalangi.

- Chō Dawido, me i'osowōhō ia, chō Gabimelechi, me ifofanō ia da'ō ba me iheta ia. (*Sam. I. 21, 14-16.*)
- I. Ceseno Jehowa, si lō mama-lōmalō, bōi ja teboelō ba mbewegoe wanoeno ja'ia.
- Jamoeseno ia tōdōgoe, ba chō Jehowa, ja larong si noemana, ba ja omoeso dōdōra.
- Mifolachōmi Jehowa, awōgoe; datafaoma ta'eboea'ō dōinia !
- Ha me oega oe'aloei Jehowa, ba ifondrondrongo chōgoe, ba no i'efā'ō ndra'o ba wa'atosasagoe fefoe.
- Ba zamaōga hōrōra chōnia mohaga mbawa, ba alacha lō afoesimbawara. No moe'ao zi noemana andre, ba no irongo Jehowa, ba no i'efā'ō ba wa'atosasania fefoe.
- Ifasoei mala'ika Jehowa zangata'oefi ja'ia ba i'efā'ō ira. (*Moz. I. 32, 2. Sin. 91, 11.*)
- Mitandra ba mifaigi, wa no seboea tōdō Jehowa, ja ahowoe zanōtōna chōnia ! (*Fet. I. 2, 3.*)
- Mi'ata'oefi Jehowa, ja'ami ni'amo-ni'ō andrō chōnia; lō'ō sa ambō hadia ia ba zangata'oefi ja'ia. (*Sin. 37, 19.*)
- Ba nono zingo ambō gō ba olofo, ba ba zangaloei Jehowa, ba lō ambō, fefoe gofoe hadia. (*Sin. 33, 18. 19; 37, 25. Loek. I. 53.*)
- II. Mi'aine iraono, mifondrondrongo chōgoe, da'oe Fahaa'ō ami ba wangata'oefi Jehowa.
- Ha niha zomasi aoeiri, somasi fa'a-naoe noso, ena'ō faloecha ia wa'o-hahaoe dōdō?
- Taha lelaoe, ba zi lō sōchi, ba bewoe, fa bōi ilaoe waja ! (*Fet. I. 3, 10-12.*)
- Arōe'ōgō ba zi lō sōchi ba laoe zi sōchi; aloei wa'atoelō, gohi ! (*Sin. 37, 27.*)

- 16 Itōngō Jehowa zamazōchi si lō so-chi, ba wangohori tōira ba goeli danō.
- 17 Ba ihōrōhōrōgō Jehowa zatoelō tōdō ba ibe'e mbōrō dalingania ba we'-aora. (*Amaed. 10, 7.*)
- 18 Moe'ao ira, ba irongo Jehowa ba i'efa'ō ira ba wa'aboe dōdōra fefoe.
- 19 Ahatō Jehowa ba zi no arasa tōdō ba itolo zi no atata era'era. (*Sin. 51, 19.*)
- 20 Oja ngawalō wamakao ba zatoelō, ba i'efa'ō ia Jehowa ba da'ō fefoe.
- 21 Irorogō dōlania fefoe, fa bōi afatō zara. (*Kor. II. 1, 5.*)
- 22 Seboea horō andrō iboenoe boe-boea si lō sōchi; ba si fatioe tōdō ba zatoelō tōdō, ba gōna hoekoe dania.
- 23 I'orifi noso genoninia Jehowa, ba dozi sanōtōna chōnia, ba lō gōna hoekoe.

## SINOENŌ 35.

I. Fangarōngarō ba zi lō sōchi andrō nilaoe zi fa'cedoe. II. Fangarōngarō ba zi fa'cedoe.

## Chō Dawido.

- 1 I. Laoe fasōndra, Jehowa, ba zi fasōndra chōgoe, soewō zanoewō ja'odo.
- 2 Toejoe mbaloese, awō ndrange, ba faoso, tolo ndra'odo! (*Sin. 7, 13, 14.*)
- 3 Halō doho ba ba'a lala fōna zolohi ja'odo; ōmane ba dōdōgoe: „Fangorifoe ndra'odo!“
- 4 Ena'ō aila zangaloei nosogoe, ena'ō tobali lō fozoe; ena'ō tofana foeri ba ena'ō tehawoe fa'aila zamachai famoenoegoe. (*Sin. 40, 15.*)
- 5 Ja hoelō goeliho ba nangi ira, na itimba ira mala'ika Jehowa.
- 6 Ja ogōmigōmi lalara ba ja aelo, na igohi ira mala'ika Jehowa.
- 7 Noa sa lalaoe chōgoe goe'ōra, lō bōrō, nibini'ō, no lacharoe lōsoelō-soe nosogoe, lō bōrō. (*A. 19.*)
- 8 Ja gōna ia famakiko, si lō moedōnā-dōna, ba ja te'oc'oe ia ba goe'ōnia

andrō, nilaoenia, nibini'ō, ja alaoe ba wamakiko! (*Sin. 9, 16.*)  
Ba owoeawoea dania dōdōgoe, ba chō Jehowa, omoeso dōdōgoe, ba wangorifinia andrō.  
Imane ōsigoe fefoe: „Ha niha zi 10 fagōlōgōlō chōoe, Jehowa?“ Sange-fa ū seboea famakao ba zabōlō moroi chōnia, ba seboea famakao ba si noemana ba zi anagōi ja'ia.“  
So sasi sofaja; hadia zi lō oe'ila 11 lasofoe chōgoe.  
Si sōchi laselōni chōgoe si lō sō-chi; fa lō ono goerachagoe. (*Sin. 38, 21.*)  
Ba ja'o, ba no oe'onoecha gonigoni, 13 me mofōchō ira, no oefakao ndra'o lō manga, ba fangandrōgoe, ba mangawoeli barō dotogoe. (*Rom. 12, 15.*)  
*Job. 31, 29.*  
Hoelō na si fahoewoe, hoelō na ta-lifeosē wa'aboe dōdōgoe, no oefatoegoe ndra'o, hoelō zange'esi inania.  
Ba no omoeso dōdōra ba wa'a- 15 laoegoe andrō ba no la'owoeloi ira chōgoe; niha bō'ō zangoweloi ja'ira chōgoe, si lō oerai mila; lō mamalōmalō wanandrawara.  
La'igi'igi'ō ndra'odo, la'o'ajado, wa-matangi bohara chōgoe. (*Job. 16, 9.*)  
II. He So'aja, heza iroegi, wa 17 ōfaigifaigi manō? Okafoei dōdōgoe, efa'ō ba wamoefoera andrō; efa'ō ba nono zingo zi lō awō'awō andrō chōgoe. (*Sin. 22, 21.*)  
Da'oesceno ndra'oegō ba gowoeloa 18 seboea, ba zato niha oe'boea'ō dōimō andrō. (*Sin. 22, 23.*)  
Bōi be'e omoeso dōdō chōgoe zi 19 fa'edoe chōgoe, si lō bōrō; bōi be'e lafamō'i hōrōra si fatioe tōdō chōgoe, si lō bōrō. (*Sin. 25, 19; 19, 5. Joh. 15, 25.*)  
Tenga sa fa'atoelō nifatoenōra, ba 20 lafachai waja ba chō zahonohono ba danō.  
No lafaboka mbawara chōgoe, la-mane: Ha! ha! no i'ila hōrōda!“ (*Sin. 40, 16.*)

- 22 No ō'ila, ja'oegō Jehowa; bōi zi lō hedehehe ndra'oegō! He So'aja, bōi arōe'ōgō chōgōe!
- 23 Faoso ba fazaŵā'ō, ba wamatoenō hoehoe andrō chōgōe, ja'oegō Lowalangigoe ba So'aja ja'o, ba wo-lohe ba lala. (*Sin. 44, 24*).
- 24 Ohe ba zadōlō hoehoe andrō chōgōe, dali wa'atoelōmō andrō, ja'oegō Jehowa, Lowalangigoe, ba bōi he'e omoeso dōdōra chōgōe.
- 25 Bōi tehe lamane dōdōra: „Ha, da'ō zomasiga!” Bōi lamane: „No tafakiko ia!”
- 26 Ena'ō aila ira, ōbe'e; ena'ō tehawoe fa'aila, dozi somoeso tōdō ba wa'aboe dōdōge andrō, ena'ō ba-loebaloera wa'aila ba fa'iki niha bō'ō chōra, ja'ira si fajaŵā chōgōe. (*A. 4*).
- 27 Acha owoeawoea dōdō zomasi na faloechado zatoelō, acha omoeso dōdōra, ena'ō lō mamalōmalō lamane: „Ja eboea Jehowa, somasi na aoeri genoninia andrō.” (*Sin. 40, 17*).
- 28 Ba ifatoenō wa'atoelōmō andrō le-lagoe, ba fanoeno ja'oegō, si lō mamalōmalō.
- SINOENŌ 36.
- I. Folaoe zeboea horō andrō. II. Fa'eboea dōdō Lowalangi.
- 1 Chō doe ka wanoenō andrō. Chō genoni Jehowa andrō, Dawido.
- 2 I. So wehede horō ba hoenō dōdō zeboea horō andrō; ba wamaiginia, ba lō fangata'oefi Lowalangi. (*Rom. 3, 18*).
- 3 No ihaogōhaogō chōnia, wamaiginia, ena'ō terongo golalōwania, ba ena'ō gōna ia fatioesa.
- 4 Famakiko ba faja daroma li mben-wenia, no ibōhōli wa'atoeatoea ba folaoe si sōchi.
- 5 Famakiko i'aloaloei ba gasonia, isaŵā lala sabila, lō i'ogorofi zi lō sōchi. (*Mich. 2, 1*).
- 6 II. He Jehowa! iroegi mbanoea si jaŵā wa'eboea dōdōe, iroegi la-
- wœc wa lō farōi ndra'oegō. (*Sin. 5, 11; 108, 5*).  
Fa'eboea hili Lowalangi andrō wa'-atoelōmō ba hoekoe andrō chōoe, ba si mane namō seboa; ō'orifi niha ba saliŵaliŵa ba danō, ja'oegō Jehowa, (*Sin. 135, 1, 2*).  
Omasiō sibai wa'eboea dōdōe, ja'oegō Lowalangi, labini'ō ira ono niha ba loemō gafioe andrō.  
Labadoe zi no fahōna andrō ba nomomō, aboeso ira, ūfabadoegō chōra hohooe wa'omoeso dōdō andrō chōoe. (*Sin. 23, 5*).  
Ba chōoe sa so goemboe wangorifi andrō; ba haga andrō chōmō ma'ilā haga. (*Jer. 2, 13*).  
Bōi boelō'ō wa'eboea dōdōe andrō ba zi no fa'ila chōoe, ba fa'atoelōmō ba zadōlō tōdō.  
Bōi ja ichamōdo ahe zeboea hocha andrō, ba bōi jamoetimba ndra'odo tanga zeboea horō.  
Ba da'ō mege alaoe zamazōchi si lō sōchi, tetimba tooe ira ba tebai maoso sa'ae.

## SINOENŌ 37.

Famahaō, wa faja wa'ohahaoe dōdō zi lō sōchi, awō wa si doehoe wa'ohahaoe dōdō zatoelō.

Chō Dawido.  
(*Faigī gōi*: *Sin. 49, 73. Soera Jobi.*)

- Bōi ofōnoe ba chō zamazōchi si lō sōchi andrō: bōi afōchō dōdōe ba zolaoe si lō atoelō. (*Amaed. 24, 19*).  
Lō'ō sa ararā, ba tetaba ira, si mane doe'oe, ba aleoe, si mane boeloe ndroe'oe ba danō.  
Dōnadōna chō Jehowa ba lace zi sōchi; iagō danō ba fa'oea wa'adōlō dōdō. (*A. 27, 29*).  
Ba omoeso dōdōe ba chō Jehowa, ba ibē'e chōoe zomasi dōdōe.  
Be'e balazi Jehowa nitōrōmō andrō, ba dōnadōna chōnia, ba ja'ia zamaigi lala. (*Fet. I. 5, 7*).  
Ba ifatoemboe'ō wa'atoelō dōdōe andrō si mane fa'amoloeo, ba lala

- andrō chōoe, si mane haga na la-loeo. (*Sin. 97, 11; 112, 4. Job. 11, 17.*)
- 7 Honogō'ō fōna Jehowa ba baze-baze'ō chōnia; bōi ofōnoe ba chō zamaloea ni'aloei dōdōnia, si lō hadia ia, ba ba niha solaoe sabila. (*Sin. 73, 3.*)
- 8 Rōi wōnoe andrō ba bōhōli wa'a-bao dōdō; bōi maoso dōdōoe; ha ba wamazōchi si lō sōchi aechoe da'ō.
- 9 Nihori sa dania zanao horō, ba sanōtōna chō Jehowa andrō zochō tanō dania. (*A. 11. 22. 29. 34.*)
- 10 Hatō ma'ifoe tō, ba lō'ō sa'ae se-boea horō andrō, ba na ūfaigi nahania, ba lō ja'ia sa'ae. (*A. 35.*)
- 11 Ba sebolo tōdō andrō zochō tanō dania, ba owoeawoea dōdōra ba wa'afahōna wangorifi. (*A. 9. Mat. 5, 5.*)
- 12 Seboea horō, ba ifachai wamakiko satoelō tōdō, ifatangi mbohania chōnia.
- 13 Ba ma'iki Zo'aja chōnia; noa sa i'ilā, wa iroegi baŵania dania. (*Job. 18, 20.*)
- 14 No lasōbi wōda seboea horō ba no lachai wana, ba wamakiko seboea famakao ba si noemana, ba wamoenoen sanōrō lala sadōlō. (*Sin. 11, 2.*)
- 15 Ba ba dōdōra gōna dania wōdara, ba nifatō dania wanara.
- 16 Sōchi zi lō oja'oja ba zatoelō tōdō, moroi ba zi fahōna ba zeboea horō andrō, si no ato. (*Amaed. 15, 16.*)
- 17 Ta'io zeboea horō andrō sa, ba ni-fatō, ba satoelō tōdō, ba itoewoe Jehowa.
- 18 I'ilā Jehowa mbaŵa zadōlō tōdō, ba si so chōra, ba lō teboelō.
- 19 Lō te'ailasi ira, na baŵa wamakao, ba na baŵa lofo, ba te'aboesoi'ō ira. (*Sin. 33, 14.*)
- 20 Si tekiko sa zeboea horō andrō, ba si fa'odēoe chō Jehowa, ba hoelō wa'asōchi ndroe'oe ba danō, ariri, taja, hoelō zimbo. (*Sin. 68, 3.*)
- 21 Seboea horō, ba mamalali ana'a,
- ba lō iboe'a, ba satoelō tōdō, ba obōwō, ibe'e ba nawōnia gōi.
- Nifahowoe'ōnia sa zochō tanō da-nia, ba ni'eliffinia, ba nihori. (*A. 9.*)
- Jehowa sa zangabe'e'ō ahe niha, na omasi ia nitōrōnia.
- Na alaoe ia, ba lō adōlō ba danō, itoewoe sa dangania Jehowa. (*Amaed. 24, 16.*)
- Me iraono ndra'o fōna ba me satoea ndra'o ma'ochō, ba lō oerai oe'ila, noemana zatoelō tōdō, ba lō oerai oe'ila mangandrō gō ma'-ewoenia. (*Sin. 34, 10. 11.*)
- Lō mamalōmalō wa'obōwōnia, ibe'e nifalali, ba nifahowoe'ō ma'-ewoenia.
- Arōoe'ōgō ba zi lō sōchi, ba laoe zi sōchi, ba si lō teboelō ba danō ndra'oegō. (*Sin. 34, 15.*)
- Hoekoe satoelō sa zomasi Jehowa, ba lō farōi ia ba zatoelō tōdō a-nindrō chōnia. (*Sin. 11, 7.*)
- Satoelō tōdō zochō tanō dania, ja'-ira zowanoea ba danō, si lō mama-lōmalō. (*Jes. 60, 21.*)
- F'aatoeataoe wehede zatoelō tōdō andrō, ba hoekoe satoelō ifatoenō. No so ba dōdōnia goroisa Lowa-langinia, ba lō mangiwa gahenia. (*Sin. 40, 9.*)
- Idarodarogō zatoelō tōdō andrō se-boea horō, i'aloei wamoenoe ja'ia. (*Sin. 10, 8-10.*)
- Ba lō iloeloe ba dangania Jehowa, ba lō ibe'e ni'etoe'ō hoekoe, na tehoekoe ia. (*Sin. 34, 23.*)
- Dōnadōna chō Jehowa ba tōrō lala andrō chōnia, ba ibali'ō salaŵa ndra'oegō, ena'ō mōi chōoe danō. Na tehorī zeboea horō andrō, ba samaigimaigi ndra'oegō. (*A. 9.*)
- No oe'ila zeboea horō, solaoe ho-cha, samologō ja'ia, si mane eresi andrō ba hili Libano, (*Job. 5, 3-5; 20, 6. 7. Hez. 31, 3-14.*)
- Ba me oefoeli oetōrō, ba lō ja'ia sa'ae; ba oe'aloei ia, ba lō oesōndra. (*A. 10.*)
- Tōngōni zi lō sala ba faigi zadōlō**

- tōdō andrō, wa moma'oe woe niha somasi fa'ataelō.** (*Moz. I. 39, 8. 9.*)  
 38 Solalō, ba tehori fefoe; nga'ōtō ze-boea horō, ba ni'etoe'ō.  
 39 Chō Jehowa i'otarai fangorifi sa-toelō tōdō andrō, ba'aba'ara ia, na ba'wa wamakao. (*Sin. 46, 2.*)  
 40 Ba itolo ira Jehowa, i'orifi ira; i'efa'ō ira ba zeboea horō andrō ba iloeloei chōra, me no sawatōra ia. (*Loek. 18, 8.*)

## SINOENŌ. 38.

- I'andrō wangorifi seboea famakao.  
 Sinoenō.  
 1 Chō Dawido, ba wamasoegi ba dōdō.  
     (*Faigi gōi Sin. 6.*)  
 2 He Jehowa! bōi hoekoe ndra'o ba wōnoemō ba bōi otoe'ō ndra'o ba wa'abao dōdōoe andrō! (*Job. 6, 4; Sin. 32, 4.*)  
 3 Noa sa manga ba nōsigoe nono wana andrō chōoe, ba no tohare chōgroe dangaoe.  
 4 Lō hadia ia ba nōsigoe zi lō socho, ba wōnoemō andrō; lō hadia ia ba dōlagoe zi lō fōchō, ba horōgroe andrō. (*Sin. 51, 10.*)  
 5 Noa sa ihawoei ndra'o lalōgroe andrō, hoelō noro saboea, tebai oeloe'i sa'ae. (*Ngen. Jer. 1, 14.*)  
 6 Abōoe zesochō andrō chōgroe ba monana, bōrō me no sowōhō mowa ndra'odo.  
 7 No akōi hoeloegoe, tengha ma'-ifoe aōndrō, mowaōwaō manō ndra'o, aboe dōdō, ma'ōma'ōchō.  
 8 Sawai alitō ngaihoe ba lō hadia ia ba nōsigoe zi lō socho.  
 9 Erege dōdōgroe ba no arasa manō dōlagoe; mangarōngarō ndra'o, eboea ligoe, moroi ba li zingo.  
 10 He So'aja! fefoe wehoeloe dōdōgroe, ba no oroma chōoe, ba lō tobini chōoe wangarōngarōgroe.  
 11 Manoetoenoetoe sibai dōdōgroe, ba no taja wa'abōlōgroe; noemalō fa'-atarā ba hōrōgroe, ba lō'ō.

- Somasi ja'odo ba si no fahoe woe 12 chōgoc, ba la'ewegō ira, ba wa'afō-chō andrō chōgroe. (*Sin. 31, 12. Job. 19, 14.*)  
 Ba sangaloei famoenoe ja'o, ba la- 13 laoe wesoe chōgroe; ba somasi famakaogoe, ba mamagōlō ba wamakiko, lafachai waja, lō mammalōmalō.  
 Ba ja'odo, ba hoelō zafiso; lō oero- 14 ngo; ba hoelō zi lō hede, si lō mamokai bawania. (*Sin. 39, 3.*)  
 No tobali hoelō zi lō mamondro- 15 ngo li niha ndra'odo, si lō famadaō ba mbewe.  
 Noa sa oedōnadōna chōoe, ja'oegō 16 Jehowa, ja'oegō zamondrongo ligoe, ja'oegō, Jehowa, Lowalangigoe.  
 Noa sa oemane: „Ena'ō lō omoeso 17 dōdōra ba chōgroe andre!“ Me ahele gahegroe, ba faja'wa ira chōgroe.  
 Lō arōoe tō, ba alaoe ndra'o, ba 18 lō'ō manō dōhō wa'afōchō andrō chōgroe.  
 Oe'ombacha'ō sa'ae zalagoe ba aboe 19 dōdōgroe horōgroe andrō. (*Sin. 32, 5.*)  
 Ba aoeri zi fa'oedoe chōgroe, abōlō 20 ira, ba ato zi fatioe tōdō chōgroe lō bōrō.  
 Ba lasoelōni si lō sōchi zi sōchi, 21 lasoekosoeko ndra'odo, bōrō wa oe'-aloei zi sōchi. (*Sin. 35, 12.*)  
 Bōi bōhōli ndra'o, ja'oegō Jehowa, 22 Lowalangigoe, bōi arōoe'ōgō chōgroe!  
 Ta'ita'i tolodo, ja'oegō So'aja fango- 23 rifigoe.
- SINOENŌ. 39.
- I. Fangarōngarō ba wamakao a-ndrō, si gōna niha, II. Fangandrō fangorifi.
1
- Chō doeka wanōenō andrō; chō Jedoetoeno. Sinoenō; chō Dawido. (*Nga'ōt. I. 25, 1. 3.*)
2
- I. No oemane: „Da'oe faigifaigi lalagoe andrō, fa bōi oefazōchi horō lelagoe andre; da'oedarodarogō mbewegoe, oefosare'a, gōtō wa so ba ngaihoe zeboea horō andrō.“  
 No lō hedehedegoe, no ahono ndra'-odo, lō sihededo, lō si sōchi chōgroe;
3

- ba tesao wa'afōchō chōgoe. (*Sin. 38, 14.*)
- 4 Aoechoe bacha dōdōgoe, hoemola, ba wamatoetooe andrō; oemane lelagoe :
- 5 „He Jehowa, ombacha'ō chōgoe wo-zoegoe ba ha wa'anaoe nosogoe, ena'ō oe'ilā wa lō ararā ndra'odo! (*Sin. 9, 12. Job. 14, 5.*)
- 6 Hiza, nisoe'a ba laloe'a mbaŵagoe andrō, ōbe'e, ba fa'anaoe nosogoe, ba hoelō zi lō'ō, fōnaoe, ha sambalō angi niha fefoe, gofoe ha wa'abe'e. (*Sin. 90, 5.*)
- 7 Hoelō loemōloemō mowaõwaõ misa niha, fagoeagoea ba zi lō boto. Lahōna girōgirō, ba lō la'ilā, ha chō mōi dania. (*Sangomb. 2, 18. 21. Loek. 12, 18-20.*)
- 8 II. Ba ija'e, ba hadia nidōnā-dōnagoe, ja'oegō So'aja? Ha chōmō manōtōna ndra'odo.
- 9 Efa'ō chōgoe lalōgōe andrō fefoe; bōi be'e ni'o'aja zowōhō mowa ndra'odo.
- 10 Lō hedehedegoe sa'ae, lō oebokai mbawagoe; ja'oegō sa zolaoe. (*Sam. II. 16, 10.*)
- 11 Efa'ō chōgoe wamakao andrō chōoe; ba wombambaja dangaoe andrō ariri ndra'odo.
- 12 Ohoeckoe niha, ō'otoe'ō ba golalō-wānia andrō, ba taja zi sōchi andrō chōnia ūbe'e, hoelō ni'ā hama; si ndroehoe, angi niha fefoe. (*A. 6.*)
- 13 Fondrondrongo wangandrōgōe, ja'oegō Jehowa, be'e ba dōdōoe we'aogoe andre! Bōi zi lō hedehede ndra'oegō ba wege'egegōe! Niha bō'ō sa ndra'o chōoe, si fatewoe, si mane ira toeagoe fefoe. (*Moz. III. 25, 23. Sin. 119, 19. Fet. I. 2, 11. Heb. 11, 13.*)
- 14 Bōi faigifaigido sa'ae, ena'ō okafoe dōdōgoe, fatoea lō mofanō ndra'o, si lō ja'odo sa'ae! (*Job. 10, 20.*)
- SINOENŌ 40.
- I. Fangandrō saoha gōlō ba wa'eboea dōdō andrō, ba II. Fangandrō famaloea fangorifi andrō.
- Chō doeka wanōenō andrō. Chō Dawido. Sinoenō.
- I. Lō nibōhōigoe fanōtōna chō Jehowa, ba no ihatō'ō ia chōgoe ba no ifondrondrongo we'aogoe andrō.
- No idōni jaŵa ndra'odo, moroi ba gohokoho famakiko andrō, moroi ba damboe somboejoe; ba no ifonaha gahegoe ba dete gara ba no i'abe'e'ō mbekagoe.
- Ba no ibe'e ba mbewegoe zinoenō si bohooe, fanoeno Lowalangi andrō. Ato zangila, ba ata'oe, ba manōtōna chō Jehowa. (*Sin. 33, 3.*)
- Ja ahowoe niha same'e tōtōnafonia Jehowa ba si lō mōi ba zi fajawa ba ba zamahole'ō ja'ira ba waja. Oja ngawalō zahōlhōli dōdōma chōoe ba era'eraoe, nifatōrōoe chōma, ja'oegō Jehowa, Lowalangi-goe; lō hadia ia zi fagōlōgōlō chōoe! na lafatoenō ena'ō, na itōrō li, ba abōlō oja, tebai lazazara. (*Sin. 139, 17, 18.*)
- Soemanga nitaba ba soemange ni'ā, ba lō omasi ndra'oegō, ba no ūchaoe chōgoe dōgi dalinga; soemange nitoenoe ba soemange fāmeta horō, ba lō ba dōdōoe. (*Sin. 51, 18. Heb. 10, 5-10. Jes. 50, 5.*)
- Ba oemane: Hiza, sodo dania, ba ūngā'ōloe zoera itōrō li ndra'odo.
- Folo'ō somasi ndra'oegō, ja'oegō Lowalangigoe, ba no fa'omasigoe; ba oroisamō, ba no so ba dōdōgoe bacha.
- No oe'ombacha'ō wa'atoelōmō, ba gwoeloa seboea; hiza, lō nitahagoe bewegoe, — ja'oegō Jehowa zangila! (*Sin. 22, 23, 26.*)
- Fa'atoelōmō andrō, ba lō nibini'ōgōe ba dōdōgoe bacha; fa lō farōi ndra'oegō ba fangorifi andrō chōoe, ba no oefatoenō; fa'eboea dōdōoe

- ba fa'adoehoemō andrō, ba lō ni-  
baloegōgoe ba gowoeloa seboea.
- 12 II. Lō'ō sa öbōda wa'ahachō dōdōoe chōgōe, ja'oegō Jehowa, lō teboelō, wa irorogō ndra'odo fa'e-boea dōdōoe andrō ba fa lō farōi ndra'oegō.
- 13 Noa sa tefasoei ndra'odo famakao, si tebai te'erai; no ichamō ndra'o olalōwagoe andrō, fa tebai oe'ilā niha; no oja, moroi ba wa'oja rozi mboe ba hōgōgoe, ba no atoroe dōdōgoe.
- (A. 14-18: Sin. 70).
- 14 Ena'ō omasi ndra'oegō wangorifi ja'odo, ja'oegō Jehowa! He Jehowa, ta'ita'i tolodo!
- 15 Ena'ō aila ira fefoe, öbe'e, ena'ō tehawoe fa'aila, sangaloei famoenoe ja'odo, fangetoe'ō nosogoe; ena'ō awoewoe foeri ba ena'ō faloecha wā'aila zomasi famoenoe! (Sin. 6, 11).
- 16 Ena'ō tobali dōdō zangoema'ō: Ha! ha! ba wa'ailara andrō. (Sin. 35, 21, 25).
- 17 Acha ma'iki dozi sangaloei ja'oegō, ba acha omoeso dōdōra; somasi fangorifi andrō chōoe, ba hana na lō aetoe laŵa'ō: „Razo Jehowa!“
- 18 Ba he seboea akaola ndra'odo ba si noemana, ba irorogō ndra'o So-aaja. Sanolo ja'o ba sangorifi ja'o ndra'oegō; bōi aragō'ō, ja'oegō Lowalangigoe! (Sin. 109, 22).
- SINOENŌ 41.
- I. Famahowoe'ō sahachō tōdō.  
II. Fangarōngarō, me farōi zi fahoe-woe. III. Fanōtōna ba Lowalangi.
- 1 Chō doeka wanoenō andrō. Sinoenō; chō Dawido.
- 2 I. Ja ahlowoe zi so ba dōdō niha si noemana! Na bāwa wamakao, ba i'orifi ia Jehowa. (Amaed. 19, 17).
- 3 Irorogō ia Jehowa ba i'anaoe'ō nosonia; ohahaoe dōdōnia ba danō ba lō öloeloe ia ba wa'afōchō dōdō zi fatioe tōdō chōnia.
- 4 Itoewoe narō galogonia Jehowa ba wōchōnia, tooe ba zalo; ötolo ia ba wōchōnia fefoe.
- II. No oemane: Hachōsi tōdō ndra'o Jehowa! Fadōhō wōchō dōdōgoe; noa sa oefazōchi horō chōoe. (Sin. 6, 3).
- Si lō sōchi wehede zi fa'oedoe chōgōe, lamane, ba chōgōe andre: „Ha wa'ara mate ia, ha wa'ara taja dōinia.“
- Ba na so zi mōi mamaigi ja'odo, ba falimosa wehedenia; ihōna wamakiko tōdōnia — mōi ia baero ba ifatoenō.
- Dozi si fatioe tōdō chōgōe, ba fangōngōngōngō ba chōgōe andre, lafachai wamakiko ja'odo.
- „No itōrō ia horō, ba me no alaoe ia, ba lō maoso sa'ae.“
- Ba satoelō tōdō chōgōe na'i, si fadoehoe dōdōgoe, si manga wōfō gōgōe, ba no ifazaŵa mbōrō sisinaria chōgōe. (Sin. 55, 14. Joh. 13, 18. Hal. zin. 1, 16).
- III. Ba ja'oegō Jehowa, ba ha-chōsi tōdō ndra'o ba foeli faza-wado, ena'ō oesoelōni chōra!
- Ba da'ō aboto ba dōdōgōe, wa omasi'ō ndra'odo, me lō tola iherai ndra'o si fatioe tōdō chōgōe.
- Bōrō wa'adōlō dōdōgōe, wa lō öbe'e alaoe ndra'o, ba no öfataro ba gammaedoemō ndra'odo, si lō mama-lōmalō.
- Nisoeno Jehowa, Lowalangi Ndraelō no Gizerāeli, gōtōgōtō wa'ara! Jadoehoe! Jadoehoe! (Sin. 72, 18; 89, 53; 106, 48; 150, 6).
- II.
- SINOENŌ 42.
- I. Fehoeloe dōdō chō Lowalangi ba ba gosalinia andrō. II. Fangarōngarō ba fa lō ahono dōdō. (Sam. I. 15, 30 b. t.).
- Chō doeka wanoenō andrō. Famaħāoħ; nilaoe Ndraelo Gora andrō.
- I. Si mane fa'owōchi dōdō mbōhō, ba wamadoe idanō soloeaha,

- si manō wa'owōchi dōdōgoe chōoe,  
ja'oegō Lowalangi.
- 3 Owōchi dōdōgoe chō Lowalangi  
saoeri andrō. Ha wa'ara tō oechamō  
wangoroma'ō ja'odo chō Lowalangi?  
(Sin. 84, 3).
- 4 Oebadoebadoe daŵa hōrōgoe, bongi  
ma'ōchō, bōrō wa ma'ōma'ōchō la-  
sofœ chōgœ : „Heza so Lowala-  
ngioe andrō? ”
- 5 Da'ō oe'angeragō, ba oefadoewa  
nōsi dōdōgoe bacha, me fao ndra'o  
ba zato andrō, me oe'ohe ira ba  
nomo Lowalangi, me manoēnōenō  
ndra'aga ba me mangandrōga saoha  
gōlō — sato, si mōi ba gowasa.  
(Sin. 27, 4).
- 6 **Hadia wa no ōkaōndrō'ō, ja'oegō**  
**tōdōgoe, wa lō ahono'ō bacha?**  
**Dōnadōna chō Lowalangi ! Oesoeno**  
**na sa ia, fangorifigoe ba Lowa-**  
**ngigoe.** (A. 12. Sin. 43, 5).
- 7 II. No ikaōndrō ia bacha tōdō-  
goe, andrō itōrō tōdōgoe ndra'oegō,  
moroi ba danō Joridano ba moroi  
ba hili Heremono, moroi ba hili  
side'ide andrō.
- 8 Moc'ao hohooe ba nawōnia hohooe,  
ba we'oegoe'oegoe lawoelawoe ni-  
danō andrō chōoe; no itōrō hōgōgoe  
doeloe ba hohooe andrō chōoe  
fefoe. (Sin. 88, 8).
- 9 Ba zi ma'ōchō i'oro'ō wa'eboea  
dōdōnia Jehowa ba ba zi bongi  
oetandrōsaigō chōnia wanoenōgoe,  
fangandrō chō Lowalangi fangori-  
figoe andrō.
- 10 Oemane chō gowegoe Lowalangi  
andrō : „Hana wa no olifoē'ō ndra'-  
odo? Hana wa mōwaōwaō manō  
ndra'o, aboe dōdō, ba wamakao zi  
fatiœ tōdō chōgœ ja'odo? ” (Moz. V.  
32, 4. Sin. 43, 2).
- 11 Hoelō wemanga henoe ba dōlagoe  
wango'aja zamakao ja'o andrō ja'-  
odo, me lō mamalōmalō, wa lamane  
chōgœ : „Heza so Lowalangioe  
andrō? ”
- 12 **Hadia wa no ōkaōndrō'ō, ja'oegō**  
**tōdōgoe, wa lō ahono'ō bacha?**

**Dōnadōna chō Lowalangi. Oesoeno**  
**na sa ia, fangorifigoe ba Lowa-**  
**langigoe!** (A. 6).

### SINOENŌ 43.

Fango'ozoei sinoenō 42. III. Fa-  
ngandrō fanolo, ba zi fa'oedoe andrō,  
ba fangandrō saoha gōlō.

III. **Faigi chōgœ zatoelō, ja'oegō**  
Lowalangi, ohe ba lala hoehoeogoe  
ba niha andrō, si lō fa'omasi; efa'ō  
ndra'o ba niha seboea faja, solaoe  
si lō atoelō! (Sin. 26, 1).

Lowalangi ba'aba'age sa ndra'oe'-  
gō. Hana wa no ūtibo'ō ndra'odo?  
Hana wa mōwaōwaō manō ndra'o,  
aboe dōdō, ba wamakao zi fatiœ tō-  
dō chōgœ ja'odo? (Sin. 42, 10).

Fa'ohe'ō hagamō ba si doehoe  
andrō chōoe! Da'ō zamasao ja'odo,  
solohe ja'o ba hili ni'amoni'ō andrō  
chōoe, ba ba nahamō andrō. (Sin.  
15, 1).

Fa oechamō naha wame'e soemange  
chō Lowalangi ba Lowalangi fa'o-  
moeso dōdōgoe andrō, sowoeawoea  
dōdōgoe, ena'ō oesoeno ndra'oegō,  
wolaoe biola nitika andrō side'ide,  
ja'oegō Lowalangi, Lowalangigoe!  
(Sin. 63, 3).

**Hadia wa no ōkaōndrō'ō, ja'oegō**  
**tōdōgoe, wa lō ahono'ō bacha!**  
**Dōnadōna chō Lowalangi. Oesoeno**  
**na sa ia, fangorifigoe ba Lowa-**  
**langigoe.** (Sin. 42, 6, 12).

### SINOENŌ 44.

I. Famasoegi ba dōdō fanolo Lo-  
walangi ira ama. II. Fangarōngarō  
me lakafao mbanoea Lowalangi si  
fatiœ tōdō chōra. III. Fangandrō  
fangorifi.

(Faigi gōi: Sin. 60. Sam. II. 8, 3-14).  
Chō doeka wanoenō andrō. Nilaoe  
Ndraonao Gora andrō, Famahaō.

I. **He Lowalangi !** No irongo tōgi  
dalingama, no latoenō chōma ira  
amama, ira toeama zeboea andrō,  
nilaoemō ba gōtōra, ba gōtō fōna  
andrō. (Moz. V. 6, 20-25).

- 3 No ūtimba soi niha tangainō andrō, ba no ūfataro ira (ndra toeama); no ūfakiko soi niha, ba no ūbologō ira (ndra toeama).
- 4 Tenga moroi ba wangōnara, wa tola la'ochōgō danō, ba tengā moroi ba da'iora, wa mōna ira, ha moroi ba dangaoe kambōlō ba moroi ba da'-iomō ba moroi ba haga mbawaoe andrō, me no ū'omasi'ō ira.
- 5 Ja'oegō sa razogoe, ja'oegō Lowalangi; ū'ō wangorifi Ndraono Jakobo andrō! (*Sin. 74, 12*).
- 6 Moroi chōoe, wa ma'ilā matimba zamakao ja'aga ba moroi ba dōimō andrō, wa mahoendragō tooe zi fa'-oedoe chōma.
- 7 Ba wanagoe lō'ō sa oedōnadōna, ba si'ōligoe andrō, ba lō i'orifido. (*Sin. 20, 8*).
- 8 Ha sa ja'oegō zangefa'ō ja'aga ba zamakao ja'aga, ba aila zi fatioe tōdō chōma ūbe'e.
- 9 Ba chō Lowalangi masoeno ndra'aga, si lō mamalōmalō, ba iroegi zi lō aetoe masoeno dōimō andrō.
- 10 II. Ba noa zoei ūtibō'ō ndra'aga ba no ūbe'e aila ndra'aga, ba lō'ō sa'ae fao ndra'oegō ba zi mōi fasoewō andrō chōma.
- 11 Moloi ndra'aga ba zamakao ja'aga ūbe'e, ba no moraboe zi fatioe tōdō chōma.
- 12 No ūloeloe ndra'aga, hoelō mbiribiri nitaba ū, ba no ūfazawili ndra'aga ba niha baero.
- 13 No ū'amawa mbanoeaoe, side'ide bōli, lō ni'eboea'ōmō bōlinia.
- 14 Laherai ndra'aga si so ba ngaima ūbe'e, irege la'igii'igii'ō ndra'aga si tefasoei ja'aga ba la'o'ajaga. (*Sin. 79, 4. Raz. I, 9, 7*).
- 15 No ūbe'e amaedola ndra'aga ba niha baero, awō wa lafalichō ira chōma soi niha.
- 16 Lō mamalōmalō ba doedoema hōrōgoe wa'ailagoe andrō, no tehawoe ndra'o fa'aila andrō, si no gōna ndra'odo.
- 17 Bōrō li zango'aja ja'odo, awō li za-
- nandrawaisi ja'o ba si fatice tōdō andrō, ba somasi folace balō, ni'ilā'ila hōrōgōe.
- III. Da'ō fefoe zanōrō ja'aga, he 18 ū'a'e lō olifoega ndra'oegō, ba he ū'a'e lō si falimo ndra'aga, ba wawoe'esa li andrō chōoe.
- Lō si fabali dōdōma ba lō nihole' 19 ūma ja'aga, wondrōi lala andrō chōoe.
- Wa no ūfoefoe ndra'aga ba naha 20 nasoe ana'a andrō, awō wa no ūhawoei ndra'aga fa'ogōmigōmi.
- Na no olifoega mena'ō dōi Lowa- 21 langima andrō, na no ma'oro'ō da-  
ngama ba Lowalangi bō'ō, ba hadia, lō i'aloei da'ō Lowala- 22 nagi? I'ila sa atō zi tobini ba dōdō. (*Sin. 7, 10*).
- Bōrō sa ndra'oegō, wa teboenoeboe- 23 noe ndra'aga, si lō mamalōmalō, hoelō mbiribiri nitataba ndra'aga, ba dōdō niha bō'ō. (*Rom. 8, 36*).
- Faoso! Hana wa mōrō'ō, ja'oegō 24 So'aja? Faoso! Bōi tibo'ō ndra'aga si lō foelitō! (*Sin. 35, 23*).
- Hana wa ūbini'ō mbawaoe ba hana 25 wa olifo'e'ō wa'anoemanama ba fa-  
makao ja'aga andrō? (*Sin. 10, 1*).
- Noa sa aōndrō dōdōma, iroegi ba 26 gawoegawoe tooe, no fatōfa ba da-  
nō daloema.
- Fazaŵa'ō, ba wanolo ja'aga ba orifi 27 ndra'aga ba wa'eboea dōdōoe a-  
ndrō!

## SINOENŌ 45.

- I. Fanoeno razo seboa andrō, ba  
II. Fanoeno nihania [banoea].

Chō doeka wanoenō andrō, dali 1  
„Ladari mbōhō” andrō; nilaoe Ndraono Gora. Fanoeno fa'omasi andrō. (*Fama'el. 19, 7*).

I. Falawoe dōdōgoe fehede oma- 2  
siō. Oemane: Chō razo octandrōsaigō nilaoegoe andrō. Lelagoe andre, ba no fanoera, chō zanoera si no to'-ōlōl.

Si sōchi ndra'oegō, lō famaedooe 3  
ba niha bō'ō. No tefadoewa ba

- mbeweoe zomasi nawōoe; da'ō mbōrō, wa no ifahowoe'ō ndra'oegō Lowalangi, si lō mammalōmalō. (*Sin. seb. 5, 10-16*).
- 4 Be'e ba mbōbō lōwilōwioe wōdamō andrō, ja'oegō sabōlō, lachōmiae ba fa'asalaŵamō andrō !
- 5 Tōrō, owaŵoāō ba wamatōrō si doe-hoe ba fa'ebolo dōdō ba fa'atoelō, ba jamoefaha'sō kambōlōoe ba zata'oe niha. (*Sin. 72, 4*).
- 6 Satarō nono wana andrō chōoe, mate barō gaheoe soi niha, tekiko zi fa'oedoe chō razo.
- 7 Dadaomamō andrō, ja'oegō Lowalangi, ba si lō teboelō ; si'o ba wa'-atoelō zi'o zalaŵa andrō chōoe. (*Sam. II. 7, 13. Heb. I. 8. 9*).
- 8 Somasi fa'atoelō ndra'oegō ba si fa'oedoe ba zabila ; andrō wa no ibajoini ndra'oegō Lowalangi, Lowalangioe andrō, fanicha somoeso dōdō, moroi ba nawōoe fefoe.
- 9 Oiemoeri ba ūe gōna farasi ba koeli mani noechaoe fefoe ; omoeso dōdōoe ibe'e li mbiola, si oroi gōdo ifō goeaza. (*Amos. 3, 15*).
- 10 II. Fasoli ono razo alawe zomas'iō andrō ; no so ba gambōlōoe ngambatōoe, mo'aja ana'a Gofiri.
- 11 Fondrondrongo ono alawe ba faigi ba be'e mbōrō dalingaoe, ba hana na olifoe'ō niwami ba omo namaoe andrō. (*Moz. I. 2, 24*).
- 12 Ba na omasi razo wa'asōchimō andrō — sochō ja'oegō sa ia —, ba fosoemange ia.
- 13 Ba la'aloei wa'eboea dōdōoe banoea Diro andrō, mamoeala ira chōoe, fondrege zeboea ana'a, banoeara.
- 14 Ha sambalō lachōmi nono razo alawe jomo, bōna ame manō noe-chania.
- 15 Noecha nifotalachoi noechania, na la'ohe chō razo ; la'ohe dania chōoe nono alawe (bō'ō), moroi foerinia, awōnia.
- 16 Omoeso dōdō niha ba ma'iki'iki, na la'ohe ; mōi ira jomo ba gōdo razo.
- Fangali ndra amaoe dania nonooe; 17 sagōrō tanō misa ūfataro ira salawā.
- 18 Ba itōrō tōdō nga'ōtō dania fefoe dōimō oebe'e ; andrō lasoeno dania ndra'oegō soi niha, iroegi zi lō aetoe.

## SINOENŌ 46.

Hati saro Lowalangida. (*Raz. II. 19, 35 b. t.*)

Chō doeka wanoenō andrō ; nilaoe Ndraono Gora ; dali ba nono alawe andrō. Sinoenō.

2 Saŵatōda ba fangabe'eda Lowalangi, fanolo sabōlō, ba wa'aboe dōdō.

3 Andrō lō ata'oe ita, he ū'a'ae adoe-doe danō, he ū'a'ae awoe'a hili, wanaŵa taloe nasi.

4 Hana na moe'oegoe nasi ba hana na modeloe, hana na moehisi hili ba wedoeloenia : Jehovah ngahōnō andrō nawōda, ba hati chōda Lowalangi Jakobo.

5 Boto nidanō — omoeso dōdō mbanoea Lowalangi ibe'e dahadahania ; ni'amoni'ō andrō, naha Wondrege zalaŵa. (*Sin. 48, 3. Raz. II. 19, 21. Jes. 12, 3*).

6 Ba daloenia so Lowalangi, tebai mangiwa ia ; itolo ia Lowalangi, na moloeo.

7 Fagoeagoea soi niha, mangiwa nōri ; ifarongogō linia, alaoe danō.

8 Jehovah ngahōnō andrō nawōda, hati chōda Lowalangi Jakobo.

9 Mi'aine, mifaigi nilaoe Jehovah, si no mame'e tobali dōdō niha ba goeli danō. (*Raz. II. 19, 35*).

10 Sanenaŵa fanoewō iroegi wondrege danō, samatō fana, soleŵa totoa doho, sanoenoe alitō koereta ! (*Sin. 76, 4*).

11 Mibato, ba ja'aboto ba dōdōmi, wa ja'odo Lowalangi ; salawā ndra'-odo, salawā soi niha, salawā ba goeli danō !

12 Jehovah ngahōnō andrō nawōda, hati chōda Lowalangi Jakobo.

## SINOENŌ 47.

Fanoeno Lowalangi, me no razo  
seboea ia.

- 1 Chō doe ka wanoenō andrō. Ni-  
laoe Ndraono Gora. Sinoenō. 5
- 2 Ja'ami, niha fefoe, milaoe data-  
wō! Mi'owoeawoea'ō dōdōmi chō  
Lowalangi, mi'eboea'ō limi! 6
- 3 Ni'ata oefi sa Jehowa, Fondrege za-  
lawā andrō, razo seboea; barō mba-  
wania goeli danō ma'afefoe. 7
- 4 No ibe'e barō mbawada soi niha  
ba barō gaheda niha baero. 8
- 5 No itoejoe chōda dána chōda andrō,  
lachōmi ma'oewoe Jakobo andrō,  
somasi ia. (Sin. 16, 6). 9
- 6 No mōi misi jaŵa Lowalangi, fao  
wa'owoeawoea dōdō; no mōi misi  
jaŵa Jehowa, fao li dorofe. (Sin.  
68, 19). 10
- 7 Misoeno Lowalangi, mi'anoenō! Mi-  
soeno razo andro, mi'anoenō! 11
- 8 Razo sa Lowalangi ba goeli danō  
ma'afefoe; mi'anoenō, si so tōdō!  
(Sin. 93, 1). 12
- 9 Lowalangi zamatōrō soi niha. No  
moedadao Lowalangi ba dadaomania  
andrō, ni'amoni'ō. 13
- 10 No owoelo zalaŵa soi niha, awō  
mbanoea Lowalangi Gaberahamo  
andrō; chō Lowalangi sa mbaloese  
ba goeli danō; salawā seboea ia.  
(Sin. 89, 19). 14
- Minehegō mba'aba'ania andrō, mi-  
faigi gōdonia andrō, ena'ō midoe-  
nōdoenō ba zi sagōtō niha dania.  
Wa no Lowalangida Lowalangi  
andrō, si lō mamałōmalō; ja'ia zo-  
lohe tangada, iroegi wa'amate.  
(Jes. 25, 9).

## SINOENŌ 48.

- I. Banoea razo seboea andrō.  
II. Fangandrō saha gōlō ba wa-  
ngorifi andrō.

- 1 Sinoenō; nilaoe Ndraono Gora. 1  
2 I. Seboea Jehowa ba nisoeno  
sibai ba mbanoea Lowalangi andrō,  
ba hili ni'amoni'ō chōnia. (Sin.  
46, 5). 2
- 3 I'alaŵa'ō ia omasiō hili Ziona andrō,  
fa'omoeso dōdō nōsi goeli danō  
ma'afefoe, tánō mijōoe, banoea ra-  
zo seboea andrō. (Ngen. Jer. 2, 5.  
Mat. 5, 35). 3
- 4 No i'oroma'ō ia Lowalangi, ba gō-  
dona andrō, wa ja'ia mba'aba'ania.  
Hiza sa, no owoelo razō, no so ira  
mori sa, dozi. (Raz. II. 19). 5
- Ba ha la'ilā, ba tobali dōdōra, to-  
keā ira ba moloi, ata'oe.  
Ihawoei ira fogichi ba da'ō ba fa-  
ninizini, hoelō ba zadono. 6
- Angi timoe chōoe wamoto nowo  
Daris. 7
- Si mane famondrongoma ja'ia wa-  
ngilama ba mbanoea Jehowa ngā-  
hōnō andrō, ba mbanoea Lowala-  
ngida; i'aro'ō ia Lowalangi, iroegi  
zi lō aetoe. 8
- II. Mafatooetooe wa'eboea dō-  
dōe andrō, ja'oegō Lowalangi, ba-  
cha ba gosali andrō chōoe. 9
- Si mane tōimō andrō, ja'oegō Lo-  
walangi, si manō gōi wa'aterongo  
doeriamō, iroegi ba wondrege danō;  
no fahōna wa'atoelō ba dangaoe  
kambōlō. 10
- Omoeo dōdō hili Ziona andrō, 12  
owoeawoea dōdō nono Jakobo ala-  
we, bōrō wangoehoekoemō andrō.  
Mifasoei Ziona andrō, milili, mi'e-  
rai maligenia. 13
- Wa no Lowalangida Lowalangi 14  
andrō, si lō mamałōmalō; ja'ia zo-  
lohe tangada, iroegi wa'amate.  
(Jes. 25, 9).
- Faja gana'a ba faja wanōtōna  
chōnia.
- Chō doe ka wanoenō andrō. Ni-  
laoe Ndraono Gora; Sinoenō. 1
- (Faigi gōi Zin. 37, 73.)
- Mifondrondrongo, ja'ami, dozi  
soi! Mibe'e ba dōdō, ja'ami sowa-  
noea ba goeli danō fefoe. 2
- Ja'ami, ono niha fefoe, he so'ana'a  
ba he noemana! 3
- Ilaoe wa'atoeataea bewegoe, ba ni-  
fatoeetooegoe tōdōgōe, ba fangila  
watahōgō. 4
- Oebe'e mbōrō dalingagoe ba ni-  
5

- wa'ō, ba oebokai dahōdahō andrō chōgoe, wolaoe biola nitika side-ide. (*Sin.* 78, 2).
- 6 Hana wa ata'oedo, na baŵa si lō sōchi, na tefasoei ndra'o, horō zi hoendragō ja'odo ?
- 7 Sabe'e tōdō ba zi so chōra ba sa-noeno ja'ira ba wa'eboea gana'ara andrō.
- 8 Lō sangila mangōhōli talifoesōnia, lō sangila mame'e hōli chō Lowalangi.
- 9 (Abōlō eboea hōli nosora; ibato sa'ae, iroegi zi lō aetoe). (*Mat.* 16, 26).
- 10 Ena'ō lō aetoe nosonia, ena'ō lō i'ila gohokoho.
- 11 Oroma sa'ae chōnia : Mate zatoeatoea, tekiko zambō tōdō, awō zi lō tōdō, larōi ba niha bō'ō zi so chōra. (*Sangomb.* 2, 16; 6, 2).
- 12 Lawai lō teboelō nomora, iroegi zi lō aetoe ba lō mammalōmalō nahiarā, gōtōgōtō wa'ara ; labe'e tōi danō dōira andrō.
- 13 Ba tengā si lō teboelō niha andrō, si so tōi ; no fagōlōgōlō ba zali-waliwa ba danō andrō, nihori. (*Sangomb.* 3, 19. *Fet.* II. 2, 12).
- 14 Da'ō lala zabe'e tōdō ba chōra, ba si so foerira dania, ba la'oma-si'ō wehedera.
- 15 Ahōndrō si tooe ira, ba mbanoea tooe, hoelō mbiribiri, fa'amate zo-koebaloi ja'ira, ba ba zangoehoelō wongi andrō, ba sadōlō tōdō zabōlō moroi chōra, ba taja nga'eoera ; banoea tooe andrō nahiarā.
- 16 Ba Lowalangi zangefa'ō nosogoe ba wa'abōlō mbanoea tooe andrō ; ihalō sa ndra'o chōnia. (*Hos.* 13, 14).
- 17 Bōi ata'oefi, na so zanōndra ana'a, ba na tedooe lachōmi, jomo chōnia. (*Job.* 21, 7-15).
- 18 Na mate ia, ba lō'ō sa i'ohe da'ō fefoe, lō fao chōnia mitooe lachōminia andrō. (*Sangomb.* 5, 13, 14).
- 19 He wa'ae ifahowoe'ō ia ba wa'aoe-rinia -- ba he lasoeno ndra'oegō,
- na ōhaogōhaogō chōoe. — (*Loek.* 16, 19-31).
- Ichamō zi sagōtō andrō, ndra amania, si lō mangila haga sa'ae. Niha si so lachōmi ba si lō tōdō, ba no hoelō zaliwaliwa ba danō, nihori dania. (*A.* 13).

## SINOENŌ 50.

Famahaō ba wamosoemange Lowalangi.

(*Faigi gōi Zam.* I. 15, 22.)  
Sinoenō ; chō Gasafō. (*Nga'ōt.* I. 25, 1).

Sabōlō andrō, Lowalangi, Johowa, zihede ba si'ao ba danō, i'otarai ba gatoemboecha loeo, iroegi ba gaechoelania.

Moroi ba Ziona, fondrege zi zōchi andrō, hoemaga Lowalangi.

So moroi sa Lowalangida ba lō ibato wehede ; alitō si mangamanga hadia ia fōnania, ba no tefasoei ia angi sabōlō. (*Sin.* 96, 13).

Moe'ao ia ba mbanoea si jaŵa, ba ba danō, ba wangoehoekoe banoeania. (*Jes.* 1, 2).

„Mi'owoeloi chōgoe zatoelō andrō chōgoe, si no fawoe'oe li chōgoe ba zoemange andrō.” (*Moz.* II. 24, 4-8).

Ba i'ombacha'ō wa'atoelōnia banoea si jaŵa ; Lowalangi sa zangoehoekoe.

Mifondrondrongo, ja'ami banoeagoe, edōna moehede ndra'o ; ja'ami Iraono Gizařaěli, da'oefadoehoe'ō chōmi : Lowalangi ndra'odo, Lowalangimi.

Tenga bōrō zoemange andrō chōoe, wa oetegoe ndra'oegō, lō'ō sa teboelō fōnagoe zoemange nitoenoe andrō chōoe. (*Jes.* 1, 11).

Lō omasido oetema nono zaŵi, moroi jomo chōoe, ba he biribiri si matoea, moroi ba kandra chōoe. Chōgoe sa fefoe zaliwaliwa ba danō, barō gatoea, oerifō niha ba hili, ba ngahōnō.

- 11 Oe'ila fefoe wofo ba hili, ba hadia zaliwaliwa ba mbenoea, ba oe'ila. 2  
 12 Na olofo ndra'o mena'ō, ba lō oetoenō chōoe; chōgoe sa goeli danō, awō nōsinia. 3  
 13 Hadia, oe'ā nōsi zaŵi, ba hadia, oebadoe ndro mbiribiri si matoea? 18, 13.  
 14 **Be'e soemange Lowalangi wanga-drō saoha gōlō, ba bo'e'a chō Wondrege zalaŵa andrō gamaboe'oe-la limō!** 4  
 15 **Ba angarōfi li ndra'o, na baŵa wamakao, ba oe'orifi ndra'oegō, ba ōsoeno ndra'o dania.** (Sin. 81, 8; 91, 15. Job. 22, 27). 5  
 16 Ba ba zeboea horō iŵa'ō Lowalangi: „Hadia wa ōtoenō gamachoita andrō chōgoe, ba hadia wa ūhalō ba mbeweoe gamaboe'ela ligoe. (Rom. 3, 21-23). 6  
 17 Ba techōoe sa wamondrongo famobawa lala andrō ba no ū'erogō drama ligoe. 7  
 18 Na ū'ila zanagō ba omasi ndra'oegō, ba faofao ndra'oegō ba zohorō. (Efes. 5, 11). 8  
 19 Lō nitahamō beweoe, ba zi lō sōchi, ba no ifachai walimosa lelaoe. 9  
 20 No doemadac ndra'oegō wamatooe talifoesōe; ono ninaoe no ūtandra-waisi. 10  
 21 Da'ō nilaoemō, ba lō sihede ndra'o, ba ūwai no fagōlōgōlō ndra'o chōoe. Ba oe'ohē ba hoeke ndra'oegō, oe'oroma'ō chōoe. (Sin. 73, 11). 11  
 22 Ba mitōngoni da'ō, ja'ami solifo Lowalangi, fa bōi oesasawi ami, si lō sangorifi. 12  
 23 **Same'e soemange fangandrō saoha gōlō, da'ō zamolachōmi ja'odo, ba ba zi lō sinegoe ba mboeaboeania oe'oroma'ō wangorifi andrō chō Lowalangi.** 13  
 SINOENŌ 51.

Fangandrō: I. Fangefa horō, ba  
II. Eheha, sangehao tōdō.

- 1 Chō doeka wanoenō andrō. Sinoenō chō Dawido, me so Natano andrō, sama'ele'ō,

- me no ihalō dongania Mbabeba a-andrō Dawido. (Sam. II. 12). 2  
 I. **He Lowalangi, hachōsi tōdō ndra'o, ba wa'eboea dōdōoe andrō; heta golalōŵagoe, ba wa'ahachō dōdōoe andrō, si no eboea.** (Loek. 18, 13). 3  
 Haogō sasai chōgoe zalagoe andrō, haogō ndra'o, heta horōgōe. 4  
 Aboto sa ba dōdōgōe golalōŵagoe ba lō teboelō ba doedoema hōrōgōe andrō. (Sin. 32, 5). 5  
 Chōoe no mosala ndra'odo, ha sambalō chōoe; ba no oelaoe zi lō omasi'ō, ena'ō satoeiō ndra'oegō, na moehede'ō, ba ena'ō lō hadia ia, ba wangoehoekoemō andrō. (Rom. 3, 4, 19). 6  
 Hiza, fao zi lō atoelō, me toemboe ndra'o ba fao horō, me itemado inagoe. (Joh. 3, 6). 7  
 Hiza, omasi ndra'oegō zi doehoe, ba dōdō, ba botochi ba dōdōgōe, ba zi tobini, wa'atoeatoeamō andrō. 8  
 Heta horōgōe sōefo, ena'ō aheta zi ra'ira'iō. Sasai ndra'odo, ena'ō afoesi ndra'o moroi ba mbetoea. (Moz. III. 14, 6, 7. Jes. 1, 18). 9  
 Farongogō chōgoe wa'omoeso dōdō ba fa'owoeawoea dōdō, ena'ō ma'iki dōlagoe andrō, nirasamō. (Sin. 32, 3, 4). 10  
 Baloegō mbawaoe, bōi faigi horōgōe, ba heta golalōŵagoe andrō, fefoe. 11  
 II. **Asogō chōgoe dōdō sohae-haoe, ja'oegō Lowalangi, ba eheha si bohooe ba saro, ba dōdōgōe bacha.** (Hez. 36, 26). 12  
 Bōi tibo'ō ndra'o, fa lō ūfaigido sa'ae, 13 ba bōi heta chōgoe Gehehamō andrō, ni'amoni'ō.  
 Foeli omoesoi'ō dōdōgōe fangorifimō andrō, ba abe'e'ō ndra'o eheha sedōna tōdō. 14  
 Ba oefahaō zolalō, ba lala andrō 15 chōmō, ba lafoeli ira chōoe si so horō.  
 Efa'ō chōgoe horō fange'e andrō, 16 ja'oegō Lowalangi, Lowalangi fa

- ngorifigoe, ba isoeno wa'atoelōmō andrō lelagoe.
- 17 Bokai mbewegoe, So'aja, ena'ō itoenō doeriamō bawagoe andre.
- 18 Lō'ō sa omasi'ō zoemange, oebe' sa chōoe ena'ō, ba soemange nitoenoe, ba lō ba dōdōoe. (*Sin. 40, 7; 50, 8-13.*)
- 19 Soemange Lowalangi andrō, ba ja'ia narō doto si no omboejo ; tōdō si no arasa ba si no aboto, ba tengā si lō ba dōdōoe, ja'oegō Lowalangi. (*Sin. 34, 19.*)
- 20 Laoe zi sōchi, ba mbanoea Ziona, ba wa'eboea dōdōoe andrō; a'azōchi gōli kara andrō ba Jeroezalema.
- 21 Awena dania omasi ndra'oegō zoe-mange si no atoelō, soemange nitoenoe ba soemange sa'oi so ; ba la'ohe ba naha wame'e soemange chōoe nono zāwi.

## SINOENŌ 52.

Tekiko zeboea horō ba lō teboelō zatoelō.

- 1 Chō doeka wanoenō andrō, Famahaō ; chō Dawido,
- 2 me mōi chō Zaoelo Doëgi andrō, Iraono Gedomo, me i'ombacha'ō : „No mōi chō Gabimelechi Dawido.” (*Sam. I. 22, 9-19.*)
- 3 Hadia wa ñsoeno'ō ba walōsōchi andrō, ja'oegō sabōlō? Lō'ō sa mammalōmalō wa'eboea dōdō Lowalangi.
- 4 Famakiko ifachai lelaoe, wolaoe falimosa, hoelō wanōwō wa'atarō.
- 5 Omasi ndra'oegō zi lō sōchi, moroi ba zi sōchi, omasi'ō molaoe faja, moroi ba zi doe hoe.
- 6 Fehede famakiko nilaoe dōdōoe, lela falimosa.
- 7 Ba ifakiko gōi ndra'oegō Lowalangi, i'etoe'ōgō; ira'oe ndra'oegō, itimba'ō baose chōoe, ideha'ō ba danō niha saoeri.
- 8 Ba la'ilā satoelō ba ata'oe, ba la'i-gi'igi'ō ia (lamane) : (*Sin. 91, 8.*)
- 9 „Hiza niha andrō, si lō mame'e ba'aba'ania Lowalangi, sanōtōna ba

wa'eboea gana'ania, ba si no abōlō ba zi lō sōchi andrō, nilaoenia.” Ba ja'odo, ba hoelō dōla falo saoeri, 10 ba nomo Lowalangi, oedōnadōna ba wa'eboea, dōdō Lowalangi andrō, lō mammalōmalō. (*Sin. 92, 13-16.*) Lō oefamalōmalō wanoeno ja'oegō, 11 me no ñmanō; oedōnadōna ba dōimō andrō, si sōchi sa ia, wamaigi zatoelō tōdō andrō chōoe.

## SINOENŌ 53.

I. Fangarōngarō ba wa'eloengoe niha. II. Folaoe zeboea horō andrō. Fa'omoeso dōdō zatoelō.

Chō doeka wanoenō andrō; dali Machalata andrō. Famahaō; chō Dawido.

(*Faigi gōi Zin. 14.*)

- I. Iŵa'ō tōdōnia sowōhō mowa : „Lō Lowalangi.” No lalaoe zi lō sōchi, manao horō ira, sogoro ita ; samōsa lō solaoe si sōchi. No ifaigi mitooe nono niha Lowalangi, ena'ō i'ila, na so zamōsa satoeatoea, sanofoe Lowalangi. No ahori fabali ira, dozi no tekiko ; lō solaoe si sōchi, samōsa lō'ō. Hadia, lō fa'aboto ba dōdō zolaoe si lō sōchi ? Si manga mbanoeagoe nifemanga roti, ba lō'ō sa la'angarōfi li Lowalangi.

II. Ba da'ō ihawoei ira fa'ata'oe, lō lai wa lō bōrō wa'ata'oe ; ifazawili sa Lowalangi dōla zanewō ja'oegō. Aila ira ūbe'e, me no itibō'ō ira Lowalangi.

Ena'ō na so wangorifi Ndراونو Gíزراélí andrō, si otarai Ziona ! Na i'efā'ō mbanoeania Lowalangi ba goeroengbara andrō, ba ma'iki Ndراونو Jakobo, omoeso dōdō Ndراونو Gízraélí andrō.

## SINOENŌ 54.

Fangandrō fangorifi ba famaboe'oe fangandrō saha gōlō.

Chō doeka wanoeno andrō, fao mbiola. Famahaō ; chō Dawido, me so mbanoea Zifi andrō,

- 2 me lamane chō Zaoelo : „Hadia, tengba chōma ibini'ō ia Dawido?”  
(Sam. I. 23, 19; 26, 1).
- 3 He Lowalangi ! Orifi ndra'odo tōi-mō andrō ; ohe ba zatoelō, ba wa'-abōlōmō andrō.
- 4 Fondrondrongo wangandrōgōe Lowalangi, be'e mbōrō dalingaoe ba wehede mbewegoe andre.
- 5 Noa sa maoso niha bō'ō, oedoegoe. sabōlō zangaloei famoenoe ja'odo ; lō ba doedoema hōrōra Lowalangi.
- 6 Hiza, Lowalangi zanolo ja'o, So'aja zanganaoc'ō nosogoe.
- 7 Mangandraeoeli ba zi fa'oedoe chō-goe zi lō sōchi andrō ; fakiko ira, ba wa'adoechoemō andrō !
- 8 Ba oefosomange ndra'oegō, soroi ba dōdō, oesoeno dōimō andrō, ja'oegō Jehowa, me no si sōchi.
- 9 Noa sa i'orifi ndra'o ba wa'aboe dōdō andrō fefoe ; wa'omasigoe wa-maigigoe si fa'oedoe chōgōe andrō.  
(Sin. 59, 11).
- Ba oemané : Ena'ō mo'afi ndra'-odo, si mane marafadi, ba moehombo ena'ō ndra'o misa, fa ahono ndra'odo. (Sin. 11, 1).  
Hiza, oesaŵa zarōoe ena'ō, ba oe'iagō danō si mate.  
Oe'aliogō ena'ō woloi, oesaŵa zi lō gōnado angi ba teoe laōhō.  
Fakiko ira, So'aja, fabali lelara ! noa sa oe'ila wamalangōgō ba fasosota ba mbanoea. (Sam. II. 17, 14).  
Bongi ma'ōchō lafasoei ba dete gōlī, ba famakoejoe ba fangaboe dōdō bacha.  
Famakiko bacha ; famalangōgō a-wōra ba falimosa lō mamalō ba kade chōra.  
Tenga sa si fa'oedoe zango'aja ja'-odo ; na si manō, ba octaha ; tengasi fatioe zi fajawā chōgōe ; na si manō, ba oebini'ō ena'ō ndra'o chōnia.  
Ja'oege sa'ae, niha si mane ja'odo, si fahoewoe ba si no fa'ilā li chōgōe.  
(Sin. 41, 10. Sam. II. 15, 12).  
No fahoeohoeo ita ba zi ha ja'ita, no fao ita we'amōi ba nomo Lowalangi, awō zato andrō.  
Jamoechamō ira fa'amate si lō moedōnadōna, nd'ramoesaŵa mbanoea tooe, aoeri ! Si lō sōchi sa ba nomora, ba dōdōra bacha.

## SINOENŌ 55.

- I. Fangandrō fangefa ba zi fa'-oedoe si lō sōchi, ba ba zi fahoewoe si falimo. II. Fanōtōna fanolo Lowalangi.
- 1 Chō doeka wanoenō andrō ; fao wolaoe biola. Famahaō ; chō Dawido.
- 2 I. Be'e mbōrō dalingaoe, ja'oegō Lowalangi, ba wangandrōgōe andre ; bōi bini'ō ndra'oegō, na oe'angarōfī li ndra'oegō !
- 3 Faigi ndra'o ba fondrondrongo chō-gōe ; eloengcloengoe misa ndra'o ba wangarōngarōgōe andre, ba me'e dōdōgōe.
- 4 Ba wagoeageoeasa zi fa'oedoe andrō ba ba wamalangōgō zeboea horō awōra ; lahawoei sa'ae ndra'o famakiko ba abōlō sibai watiosesara chōgōe.
- 5 Manizi bacha dōdōgōe ba no ihawoei ndra'o fa'ata oegoe wa'amate.
- 6 Ata'oe ndra'o ba mogichido ba ibaloegō ndra'o fehocha mboe.
- Ba ja'odo, ba oe'angarōfī li Lowalangi, ba i'orifi ndra'o Jehowa. Na owi ba na mahemoloe mbanoea ba na laloeo mangarōngarō ndra'o, ba me'e ndra'o, ba ifondrondrongo ligoe.  
I'orifi nosogoe, i'atoelō'ō, fa bōi lalaoe chōgōe, ato sa'ae zi fa'oedoe chōgōe.  
Ifondrondrongo Lowalangi ba ihō-ndrōgō ira, sidadao sa ia, no ararā ; lō'ō sa lafalalini gera'erara ba lō la'ata'oefi Lowalangi (Sin. 102, 27).  
No i'oro'ō dangania, wombambaja si no atoelō chōnia, no ibe'e ba zalachawa wawoe'oesa li andrō chōnia.  
Hoelō dawō mbawi wa'alōsō mbe-

7

8

9

10

11

12

13

14

15

16

17

18

19

20

21

22

wenia, ba fanoewō dōdōnia; salōsō moroi ba wanicha wehedenia, ba si ndroehoenia, ba bawa wōda. (*Jer. 9, 7. Sin. 57, 5.*)

**23 Be'e noro Jehowa noroe andrō, ba i'orifi'ō, lō ibe'e mangiwa zataelō tōdō, iroegi zi lō aetoe.** (*Fet. I. 5, 7.*)

**24 Ba ja'oegō Lowalangi zanimba ja'-ira si tooe ba mbawa gohokoho; sange'enge'e andrō ba si falimolimo andrō, ba lō ichamō taloe niha nosora, ba ja'odo, ba sanōtōna chōoe.** (*Sin. 102, 25.*)

### SINOENŌ 56.

Fangandrō fanolo ba zi fatioe tōdō andrō ba fanōtōna ba daroma li Lowalangi andrō.

**1 Chō doeka wanoenō andrō, dali: „Marafadi si lō li, ba niha bō'ō;” chō Dawido; oemanō, me lara'oe ia Dawa Wilisiti ba Gata.** (*Sam. I. 21, 11-16.*)

**2 Hachōsi tōdō ndra'o, Lowalangi, la'isō sa'ae ndra'o niha, lasasagō ndra'o sanoewō, si lō mamalōmalō.**

**3 Ma'oma'ōchō la'isō ndra'o si fa'-oedoe chōgoe; ato sa'ae zi fasoewō chōgoe, seboea hocha.**

**4 Na loeo ata'oe ndra'o, ba manōtōna ndra'o chōoe.**

**5 Moroi ba Lowalangi wa oesoeno daroma linia; chō Lowalangi manōtōna ndra'odo, lō ata'oedo; hadia nilaoe nōsi niha chōgoe?** (*Sin. 27, 1; 118, 6. Jes. 12, 2. 51; 12. Heb. 13, 6.*)

**6 Ma'oma'ōchō latandrawaisi ligoe; ha sambalō ba zi lō sōchi aechoe gera'erara chōgoe.**

**7 Oroedoe ira, manaronaro; ladaro-darogō mibekagoe, si mane sangaloei famoenoje ja'odo.**

**8 Hadia, ni'orifi ira ba horōra andrō? Timba tooe soi niha andrō, ja'oegō Lowalangi, ba wōnoemō.** (*Sin. 55, 24.*)

**9 No ō'erai woloioloigoe andrō. Be'e ba nahia andrō chōoe daŵa hōrō-**

goe andrō. Tenga no so ia ba zoera chōoe?

Ba lafoeli ira foeri sanoewō ja'odo, na loeo moe'ao ndra'o; lō mangiwa dōdōgoe, wa no awōgoe Lowalangi.

**Moroi ba Lowalangi wa oesoeno daroma linia andrō. Moroi ba chō Jehowa oesoeno daroma li andrō.**

**Chō Lowalangi oedōnādōna; lō ata'oe ndra'odo; hadia nilaoe niha chōgoe?**

Hadia nifaboe'oegoe chōoe, ba ōmō-goe, ja'oegō Lowalangi: oeboe'a chōoe zoemange fangandrō saoha gōlō!

Noa sa ō'efa'ō nosogoe ba wa'amate, lō ahele gahegōe ōbe'e ae, ena'ō fōna Lowalangi mowaōwaō ndra'o ba haga zaoeri. (*Sin. 116, 8. Job. 33, 30.*)

### SINOENŌ 57.

I. **Fangandrō ba wa'aboe dōdō. Fanōtōna chō Lowalangi. II. Fama-rooe dōdō ba wanoeno Lowalangi.**

**Chō doeka wanoenō andrō, dali: „Bōi faktiko!” Chō Dawido; oemanō, me moloi ia, chō Zaoelo, me isaŵa dōgi narō hili andrō.** (*Sam. I. 22, 1.*)

**I. Hachōsi tōdō ndra'o, Lowalangi, hachōsi tōdō ndra'o! Chōoe sa'ae isaŵa tōdōgoe, ba loemō ga-fioe oe'aloei zaŵatō chōgoe, irege no noemalō misa wamakiko andrō.** (*Sin. 91, 1, 2.*)

**Chō Lowalangi, Fondrege zalaŵa moe'ao ndra'odo, chō Lowalangi andrō, sangasiwai hoehoeogoe.**

**Ifatenge moroi si jaŵa ba zoroego, i'orifi ndra'odo, ibe'e ni'o'aja zangisō ja'odo andrō; ifa'ohe'ō Lowalangi wa'eboea dōdōnia ba fa'adoe-hoenia andrō.**

**Ba hoenō zingo so nosogoe; awō zamaloea holahola galitō ndra'o tooe, awō nono niha so'ifō toho ba ūwā wana, si so lela fōda satarō.**

**Be jaŵa, Lowalangi, jaŵa mbanoea si jaŵa, ja tehawoei goeli danō ma'asagōrō lachōmimō andrō!**

- 7 No lalaoe goe'ō gahegoe, no lafaōndrō dōdōgōe; no lacharoe lōsoelōsoe fōnagoe, ba ja'ira zāechoe bacha. (*Sin. 7, 16.*)  
 (A. 8-12: *Sin. 108, 2-6.*)
- 8 II. Abe'edōdōgōe, Lowalangi, abe'e dōdōgōe, manoēnō ndra'o ba oelaoe mbiola.
- 9 Faoso, tōdōgōe, faoso biola nitika seboea ba biola nitika side'ide! da'-oesoesoegi wa'amoloeo. (*Sin. 16, 9.*)
- 10 Oesoeno ndra'oegō, So'aja, ba niha misa; oelaoe noemanō chōoe ba niha baero.
- 11 Abōlō sibai sa wa'ebœa dōdōoe, iroegi mbanoea si jaŵa, ba iroegi lawoeo wa'adoehoemō andrō. (*Sin. 36, 6.*)
- 12 Ae jaŵa, Lowalangi, jaŵa mbanoea si jaŵa; ja tehawoei goeli danō ma'asagōrō lachōmimō andrō!
- SINOENŌ 58.
- I. Fangarōngarō, bōrō zalaŵa sa-moejoe'ō hoekoe. II. Fangandrō, ena'ō ifakiko ira Lowalangi.
- 1 Chō doeka wanoenō andrō, dali: „Bōi fakiko”; chō Dawido; oemanō.
- 2 I. Hadia, si ndroehoe satoelō niŵa'ōmi, ja'ami Lowalangi, no adōlō wangoehoekoemi ono niha? (*Sin. 82.*)
- 3 Famoejoe sa'ae mifachai tōdōmi, fāmalangōgō itoelo tangami, ba danō.
- 4 Seboea horō andrō, ba no fabali, i'otarai daloe ninara, ba solaoe faja andrō, ba no eloengoe, i'otarai wa'-atoemboera.
- 5 Timba zōfoe goelō zōfoera andrō, hoelō zōfoe goelō safiso, sanozo tōgi dalingania.
- 6 Si lō mamondrongo li zi fakelemoe, li zi no to'olō fanaka. (*Sangomb. 10, 11.*)
- II. He Lowalangi, teoe nifōra ba mbawara andrō; rasa mboha nono zingo andrō, ja'oegō Jehowa.
- 8 Ena'ō mangaeloe ira, ena'ō tobali idanō, sahele misa; na ifaoedoegō nono wana andrō chōnia, ba ja hoelō nifalo'o.
- Ja hoelō mbae'a ira, sangoeloe barō wananaia andrō, hoelō dabina saechoe, si lō mangila haga zi moloeo.
- Ja lō fachamō la'ilā zodoi andrō bowoami, ba ibōzini aoeri ia (Lowalangi).
- Omoeso dania dōdō zatoelō tōdō, na i'ilā wolaoe balō andrō; isasai dania gahenia ba ndro zeboea horō andrō.
- Ba lamane dania: „Si ndroehoe, moboli gōlō zatoelō tōdō andrō; tengā faja, so Lowalangi, sangoe-hoekoe ba goeli danō.” (*Sin. 7, 9.*)
- SINOENŌ 59.
- I. Fangandrō, ba zolohi awōra andrō ba fanötōna ba Lowalangi, itolo. II. Tohoetohoe wangandrō ba fanoeno Lowalangi.
- Chō doeka wanoenō andrō, dali: „Bōi fakiko”; chō Dawido; oemanō; me ifatenge Saoelo, me latarogō Dawido barō nomo, ba wamoenoe ja'ia. (*Sam. I. 19, 11.*)
- I. Tolodo, Lowalangi, ba zi fa'-oedoe andrō chōgōe; ba zi lō gō-nado hadia ia fataro ndra'o, ba zi maoso andrō, oedoegoe.
- Efa'ō ndra'o ba zanao horō ba tolodo, ba zange'enge'e andrō.
- Hiza sa, latarogō nosogoe, oroedoe zabōlō, oedoegoe; ba lō salagoe ba lō horōgōe, ja'oegō Lowalangi.
- Fagohi ira, lō lai wa lō horōgōe, ba lafa'anō ira. Faoso, faondragō ndra'odo ba faigi. (*Sin. 44, 24.*)
- Ba ja'oegō Jehowa, Lowalangi ngahōnō, Lowalangi Ndrono Gizeräeli, faoso, ba wangoehoekoe niha baero, fefoe! Samōsa bōi hachōsi tōdō, si manga mbōli andrō, sanao horō.
- Na bongi mangawoeli ira, moekao, hoelō nasoe, ba lafasoei mbanoaea. (A. 15.)
- Hiza, manandraŵa mbawara, fōda ba mbewera, lamane: „Ha niha zamondrongo?”

- 9 Ba ō'igi'igi'ō ira, ja'oegō Jehowa, ajaoe niha baero, fefoe.      He Lowalangi. no ūtibo'ō ndra'-aga, no ūfazawiliga ; sofōnoe ndra'-oegō ; ohe mangawoeli ndra'aga. 3
- 10 Fa'abōlōgōe ndra'oegō, chōoe manōtōna ndra'odo ; hatigoe sa Lowalangi. (*Sin. 2, 4.*)      No ūfahisi danō, no ūfabali ; fa-dōhō zasilania, hoemeoe sa'ae. 4
- 11 Ifaondragō chōgōe wa'eboea dōdōnia Lowalangigoe andrō ; wa'omasigoe wamaigi si fa'oedoe ehōgōe, ibe' Lowalangi. (*Sin. 54, 9.*)      Fa'abe'e ni'oroma'ōoe ba mbanoe-aoe andrō : no ūfabadoegō chōma nagoe, salimboeanō ndra'aga. (*Jes. 51, 17. 22.*) 5
- 12 II. Boi boenoe ira, ena'ō lō olifoe mbanoeagoe ; fazawili ira fa'-abōlōmō andrō ba timba toe ira, jaoegō So'aja, baloesema !      Ba ba zangata'oeffi ja'oegō, ba no ūbe'e dandra, ena'ō lafazaŵa ira, bōrō zi doehoe andrō. (*Sin. 20, 6.*) 6
- 13 Horō'mbawara daroma li mbewera andrō ; ena'ō tefā'o'e'ne ira ba hōchara andrō ba ba wangelifi andrō, ba ba waja andrō, nilaoera.      Ba ena'ō aperi zomasi ndra'oegō, 7 ba tologa tangaoe kambōlō ba fodrondrongo chōma.
- 14 Fakiko ira, ba wōnoemō andrō, fakiko, ena'ō lō ja'ira sa'ae, ena'ō aboto ba dōdōra, Lowalangi zamatōrō Iraono Jakobo, iroegi ba wōndrege danō.      No moehede Lowalangi, ba wa'o-haoehaoenia andrō : Sowoeawoea tōdō ndra'odo, oefosasi Zichema ba oesoe'a ndraso Zoekota. 8
- 15 Ba ero owi, ba mangawoeli ira, moekao, hoelō nasoe, ba lafasoei mbanoea. (*A. 7.*)      Chōgōe mado Gileadi, ba chōgōe mado Manase; nōoegoe ba hōgōgōe mado Geferaji ba si'o zalaŵa chōgōe mado Joeda. (*Moz I. 49, 10.*) 9
- 16 Mowaōwaō misa ba wangaloei gō ; ba na lō aboeso ira, ba la'osarawongigō.      Naha wanasa chōgōe Ndraono Mōabi, ba Ndraono Gedomo oefazaoe-inba mbadagahegōe, ba sowoeawoea tōdō ndra'oegō chōgōe, ja'oegō tanō Ndrawa Wilisiti. 10
- 17 Ba ja'odo, ba oesoeno wa'abōlōe, ba ba zangoehoelō wongi, ba owoeawoea dōdōgōe wa'eboea dōdōoe andrō ; noa sa'ae hatigoe ndra'oegō ba saŵatōgōe, me baŵa wa'atosasagoe.      Ha niha zolohe ja'odo ba mbanoea saro? Ha niha zamasao ja'o, iroegi ba Ndraono Gedomo?
- 18 Da'oeseno ndra'oegō, ja'oegō fa'-abōlōgōe ; hatigoe sa Lowalangi, Lowalangigoe andrō, seboea tōdō.      Hadia, tengā ja'oegō zanibō'ō ja'-aga, Lowalangi, ba si lō mōi awō zanoewō andrō chōma, ja'oegō Lowalangi? 12
- SINOENŌ 60.
- Fangandrō femōna ba nemali, si no tōra fa'abōlō.
- 1 Chō doeka wanoenō andrō, dali : „Ladari mbōhō ba wamadoehoe'ō ;“ oemanō ; chō Dawido ; famahaō, 2 me fasoewō ia ba Ndrawa Ziria ba Mezofatamia ba ba Zoba, me mangawoeli Joabi, me i'alani Ndraono Gedomo ba ndraso nasio, si felendroea ngahōnō. (*Sin. 44. Sam. II. 8, 3. 13 b. t.; 10, 13. 18.*) 13
- SINOENŌ 61.
- Fangandrō ba wa'aboe dōdō ba fanōtōna, ba fangandrō salahi razo. 14
- Chō doeka wanoenō andrō, nilaoe biola ; chō Dawido. 2
- Fondrondrongo Lowalangi, wanagarōngarōngōe andre, be'e mbōrō dalingaē ba wangandrōgōe !

- 3 Moroi ba wondrege danō moe'aodo chōoe, na olofo dōdōgoe; ohedo jaŵa ba dete gara, sabōlō alaŵa chōgoe.  
 4 Sawatō sa'ae ndra'oegō chōgoe, hati saro, ba nemali andrō. (*Sin. 18, 2, 3; 71, 3.*)  
 5 Ba nose chōoe sudo, iroegi zi lō aetoe, oesōndra wangorifi, na ibaloe-gōdo afioe. (*Sin. 63, 3.*)  
 6 Noa sa ūfondrondrongo gamaboe'-oela ligoe andrō, ja'oegō Lowalangi, no ūbe'e chōgoe dána zangata'oefi tōimō.  
 7 Ō'anaoe'ō noso razo, ena'ō gōtōgōtō wa'ara ndrōfinia. (*Sin. 21, 5.*)  
 8 Lō teboelō ia ba gametahō Lowalangi, iroegi zi lō aetoe; oroi'ō wa'ebaea dōdō ba fa'adoehoe, ba wondrorogō ja'ia. (*Sam. II. 7, 16.*)  
 9 Ba oesoeno dōimō andrō si lō malōmalō, wamoe'a amaboe'oela ligoe andrō, ero ma'ōchō.

## SINOENŌ 62.

I. Famarooe tōdō ba wanōtōna chō Lowalangi. II. Fanenaŵa fanōtōna ba niha ba ba wajafaja.

- 1 Chō doeka wanoenō andrō, chō Jedoetoeno andrō, nilaoe Dawido. (*Nga'ōt. I. 25, 1.*)  
 2 I. Ha chō Lowalangi manōtōna dōdōgoe, no ahonohono, chōnia i'otarai wangorifigoe. (*Jes. 30, 15.*)  
 3 Ha ja'ia we'ewe'e dōdōgoe ba fangorifigoe, hatigoe, tebai manō mangiwa ndra'o.  
 4 Heza iroegi misoewō niha si ha samōsa, wa edōna midoedoegō ia, hoelō mbagolō si no aalo, hoelō gōli kara, si no moehisi?  
 5 Ha da'ō wamagōlōra, he lawisa wanimba tooe ja'ia, moroi ba nahania salawā; faja zomasi ira; ba mbewera, ba famahowoe, ba ba dōdōra, ba fangelifi.  
 6 Ha chō Lowalangi manōtōna dōdōgoe, no ahonohono, chōnia sa'ae i'otarai fangorifigoe.  
 7 Ha ja'ia we'ewe'e dōdōgoe ba fangorifigoe, hatigoe saro; tebai ma-

nō mangiwa ndra'o. (*Sin. 18, 2, 3.*)  
 Chō Lowalangi oesōndra wangorifigoe ba toeriagoe; danedane wa'abe'egoe ba fanōtōnagoe, ba chō Lowalangi so. (*Sin. 61, 4.*)

Bōi ja mammalōmalō wanōtōnamī chōnia, ja'ami ono niha; mibokai dōdōmi chōnia; tōtōnafōda Lowalangi.

II. Fajafaja manō nono niha, 10 faja nono zalaŵa; na latoelo, ba isawa jaŵa; dozi ira, ba no angi. Bōi midōnadōna ba wemanga gana'a ba bōi mohocha ami ba niraboe; na misōndra gana'a, ba bōi molemba dōdōmi chōnia. (*Mat. 19, 22. Loek. 12, 19, 20. Tim. I. 6, 17.*) Samoeza no moehede Lowalangi, 12 no mendroea oerongo da'ō, wa no chō Lowalangi wa'abōlō.  
 Ba chōoe wa'ebaea dōdō, ja'oegō 13 So'aja: ūsoelōni sa ba zamōsana nilaoenia. (*Rom. 2, 6-11.*)

## SINOENŌ 63.

Fehoeloe dōdō ba Lowalangi ba ba ni'amoni'ō andrō chōnia.

Sinoenō; chō Dawido, me so ia ba danō si mate, tanō mado Joeda. (*Sam. I. 22, 5; 23, 14; 24, 1.*)

He Lowalangi, Lowalangigoe 2 ndra'oegō, oehoelō wongi wangkanloei ja'oegō; owōchi dōdōgoe chōoe, no sodoeefodoefo lela nōsigoe, ba danō si mate, si no okōlikōli, si lō idanō. (*Sin. 42, 3; 143, 6.*)

Si manō wamaigigoe ja'oegō, ba ni'amoni'ō andrō, ena'ō oe'ilā wa'abōlōoe, awō lachōmiae andrō. Sōchi moroi ba wa'aoeri wa'ebaea 4 dōdōoe andrō. Isoeno ndra'oegō bewegoe.

Ba gōtō wa'anaoe nosogoe oesoeno 5 ndra'oegō, oefazaŵa dangagoe ba dōimō andrō.

Hoelō ni'aboesoi'ō oeto dōla ba tawō dōdōgoe, ba manoenō mba-wagoe, ma'iki mbewegoe.

**Na itōrō tōdōgoe ndra'oegō ba 7**

**gasogoe ; oefatooe tooe tōdōgoe ndra'-oegō ba zi bongi.**

- 8 Fanologoe sa'ae ndra'oegō, ba ba loemōgafioe andrō ma'iki ndra'odo.
- 9 Lō ibōhōlī ndra'oegō tōdōgoe; itoewoe ndra'odo tangaoe kambōlō.
- 10 Ba ja'ira, sangaloei nosogoe, ba wamakiko ja'odo, ba ba wondrege gohokoho danō nahara dania.
- 11 Ba mbawa zi'oli tetooe'ō ira, ba ō nasoe ana'a ira dania.
- 12 Ba omoeso dōdō razo ba chō Lowalangi; lasoeno ira dozi si fahōloe ba chōnia; tefa'afoe sa'ae mbawa zolaoe faja.

**SINOENŌ 64.**

I. Fangarōngarō ba walōschi zi fa'oeedoe andrō. II. Fanōtōna fanolo chō Lowalangi.

- 1 Chō doeka wanoenō andrō, si noenō; chō Dawido.
- 2 I. Fondrondrongo ligoe Lowalangi, ba wangarōngarō andre; orifi ndra'o, ba gameta'oeō emali andrō.
- 3 Bini'ō ndra'o, ba wamagōlō zanao horō andrō, si no tobini; ba zolaoe si lō sōchi andrō, si no oroedoe, si fagoeagoea.
- 4 Sangatarōsi lelara, fa hoelō nichoe gari: lafo'ōsi wanara fehede safō-chō. (*Sin. 57, 5.*)
- 5 Ba wamana satoelō tōdō andrō, ba zi lō oroma; lafana ia lō moedōnadōna, lō ata'oe ira. (*Sin. 11, 2.*)
- 6 Abe'e ira ba wolaoe si lō sōchi, itōrō lira wolaoe fesoe, ba lamane: Ha niha zangila? (*Sin. 94, 7.*)
- 7 Lafachai zi lō sōchi, lamane: „No awai chōda, no tafagōlōsi.” Ba arō doto niha ba tōdōnia, ba no abacha.
- 8 II. Ba ifana ira Lowalangi; so nono wana si lō moedōnadōna ba mesocho ira.
- 9 Ba salaoe tooe ira, ilangō ira lelara, ba dozi sangila ja'ira, ba lafatali-chō ira. (*Sin. 7, 16.*)
- 10 Ba ata'oe niha fefoe, ba ladoenō-

doenō wolaoe Lowalangi andrō, ba aboto ba dōdōra halōwōnia.

Ba omoeso dōdō zatoelō tōdō andrō, 11 ba chō Jehowa, ba abe'e dōdōnia chōnia; ba lasoeno ira dozi sadōlō tōdō.

**SINOENŌ 65.**

I. Fanoeno Lowalangi, samatōrō banoeania, sahōlihōlī dōdōda. II. Fanoeno So'aja tanō, awō nōsinia, seboea tōdō.

Chō doeka wanoenō andrō; 1 oemanō; chō Dawido; sinoenō.

I. Si nangea nisoeno ndra'oegō, 2 ba Ziona, ja'oegō Lowalangi; laboe'a chōoe gamaboe'oela li andrō. Samondrondrongo fangandrō ndra'oegō; dozi niha mangondrasi ja'oegō.

No ilangō ndra'o ngawalō golalōwā; 4 ba salama andrō, ba ja'oegō zanagefa'ō.

Ja ahowoe nitoejoemō, niteheoe fa'ahatō chōoe, ena'ō ba golajamamō so ia; abooso ndra'aga si sōchi andrō, ba nomo chōoe, awō ni'amoni'ō andrō ba gosalimō andrō. (*Sin. 84.*)

Ötema lima sata'oe ndra'aga, 6 ba wa'atoelō, ja'oegō Lowalangi fango-rifima, sawatō nōsi goeli danō fefoe, iroegi ba wondrege, awō nōsi nasi, fondrege zarōe.

Samedadao hili andrō, ba wa'abōlōnia, si no mamōbō taloe fa'abe'e. Sangahonogō oegoe'oegoe nasi andrō, awō wegosogoso ndroeloe andrō, awō wagoeagoeasa soi niha, andrō. (*Sin. 89, 10.*)

Ba la'ata'oefi dandra andrō chōoe si so ba wondrege danō; owoeawoea dōdō niha ūbe'e, ba gatoembœcha loeo ba ba gaechoela. 9

II. No ötōrō danō, wamaigi ja'ia, ūfatōrō chōnia nidanō, abōlō mboeania ūbe'e. Ba goemboe andrō chō Lowalangi, ba no fahōna ni-danō. Ūfowoea chōra danō; si manō sa wangazōchiae ja'ia. (*Sin. 40, 5.*)

11 Ōfo'idanō gowotonia, fangomboe-joe nifikoe andrō; adoedoe ōbe'e, ba deoe andrō, ūfahowoe'ō zinanō chōnia. (*Sin. 104, 13-16*).

12 No ūfo'aja ba hōgō ndrōfi wa'eboea dōdōoe andrō; sahele fanicha la-heoe andrō.

13 Mowōi ndraso ba danō si mate, ba la'okaero wa'woeawoea dōdō hili.

14 Tefo'aja biribiri mbenoea ba tefobaloebaloe boea danō ndraso; oi owoeawoea dōdō, oi manoenō.

### SINOENŌ 66.

I. Fanoeno Lowalangi, ba wamatorōnia, sahōlihōli dōdōda. II. Fanoeno ja'ia, ba wangorifi andrō. III. Famaboe'oe fangandrō sacha gōlō.

Chō doeka wanoenō andrō: oemanō; sinoenō,

1 I. Mi'owoewoea'ō dōdōmi chō Lowalangi, dozi tanō!

2 Misoeno doeria dōinia andrō, mibe'e zoemange fanoeno ja'ia.

3 Mimane chō Lowalangi: „Ha lō ata'oe ita wolaoemō andrō! Bōrō wa'abōlōoe wa lakōwō ira fōnaoe si fa'oedoe chōoe.

4 Dozi tanō mangaloeloe chōoe dania, ba lasoeno ndra'oegō, ladoenōdoenō dōimō andrō.”

5 Mitaboe, mifaigi halōwō Lowalangi andrō; sata'oe ita nilaoenia ba nono niha.

6 No ibali'ō tanō sabe'e nasi andrō; latōrō tanō noengo idanō andrō, ba no omoeso dōdōda chōnia ba da'ō. (*Moz. II. 14, 21. Jos. 3, 17*).

7 Samatōrō ia si lō mammalōmalō, ba wa'abōlōnia andrō; ifaigifaigi hōrrōnia soi niha andrō; tebai maoso zi fatandro andrō.

8 II. Misoeno Lowalangida andrō, ja'ami soi niha, mi'eboea'ō limi, wanoetoenō toeriania.

9 Sanganaoe'ō nosoda, ba si lō ma-me'e ahele gaheda.

10 Noa sa ūtandraigō ndra'aga, ja'oegō Lowalangi, no ūlaoegō ndra'-

aga, nifolaoegō firō. (*Amaed. 3, 3*). No ūfa'oe'oe ndra'aga ba goe'ō, ba 11 no ūfonoro saboea zolama.

No ūfatōrō ba hōgōma jaŵa niha, 12 ba galitō ba ba nidanō maroegi, ba no ūhe jaŵa ndra'aga ba zebolo tanō. (*Jes. 43, 2*).

III. Möido ba gosali chōoe, 13 oe'ohé zoemange nitoenoe ba oe-boe'a chōoe gamaboe'oela ligoe andrō,

nifabokagoe bewegoe, si no aloea 14 ba mbawagoe, ba wa'atosasagoe andrō.

Oe'ohé chōoe zoemange nitoenoe, 15 satabō, awō mbiribiri si matoea, samohoea ba galitō; saŵi ba biribiri si matoea oebe'e soemange.

Mi'aine, mifondrondrongo, dozi ami, 16 sangata'oefi Lowalangi, ba oedoe-nōdoenō nilaoenia ba nosogoe andre, Chōnia moe'ao mbawagoe, fanoeno 17 ba lelagoe.

Na no oefachai mena'ō zi lō atoelō, 18 tōdōgoe, ba lō ifondrondrongo mena'ō ligoe So'aja. (*Amaed. 28, 9. Joh. 9, 31*).

Ba no ifondrondrongo Lowalangi, 19 no ibe'e ba dōdōnia li wangandrō-goe andrō.

Nisoeno Lowalangi, si lō mangosi-20 tengagō wangandrō-goe andrō, si lō mamōda fa'eboea dōdōnia chōgoe.

### SINOENŌ 67.

Fangandrō saha gōlō howoeho-woe Lowalangi andrō.

Chō doeka wanoenō andrō; si-1 noenō; oemanō.

Jamoe'eboea'ō dōdōnia chōda Lowalangi ba jamoefahowoe'ō ita; ja-moefohaga mbawania chōda. (*Moz. IV. 6, 24, 25*).

Ena'ō aboto ba dōdō niha ba goeli danō lala andrō chōoe, ba ena'ō aboto ba dōdō niha baero wango-rifi andrō chōoe.

Sanoeno ja'oegō soi niha, ja'oegō Lowalangi, sanoeno ja'oegō dozi soi. (*Sin. 117, 1*).

- 5 Somoeso tōdō soi niha misa ba sōwoeawoea tōdō, me ō'he ba wa'-adōlō wangoehoekoe soi, me ūfatōrō soi niha misa.
- 6 Sanoeno ja'oegō soi niha, ja'oegō Lowalangi, sanoeno ja'oegō dozi soi.
- 7 No ibe'e bæro mboeania tanō; ifahowoe'ō ita Lowalangi, Lowalangida andrō. (*Sin. 65, 10.*)
- 8 Ifahowoe'ō ita Lowalangi ba la'ata'-oefi ia balō danō fefoe. (*Sin. 33, 8.*)

## SINOENŌ 68.

Fācenō Dawido, ba wemōna a-ndrō. I. Fānoeno Lowalangi, sanolo Iraono Gizeraëli. II. Famasoeigi ba dōdō femōna mbanoea Lowalangi, fōna. III. Femōna Lowalangi, we-amōi ba nī'amoni'ō andrō.

(*Faigi gōi Zam. II. 12, 26-31.*)

- 1 Chō doeka wanoenō andrō; chō Dawido; sinoenō; oemanō.
- 2 I. Ja maoso Lowalangi, ja zoemae-we zi fa'oedoe chōnia, ja moloi zi fatioe tōdō chōnia. (*Moz. IV. 10, 35.*)
- 3 Si mane simbo ba nangi, ja si manō wanoloimō ja'ira; si máne sigoe-sigoe, salaoe ba galitō, wa'adoedoe zeboea horō, fōna Lowalangi.
- 4 Ba somoeso tōdō zatoelō andrō, sōwoeawoea tōdō tānō fōna Lowalangi, ba sa'iki ba wa'omoeso dōdō andrō.
- 5 Misoeno Lowalangi, midoenōdoenō dōinia andrō; mifolala zanōrō be-noea andrō; Jehowa dōinia. Ba mi'owoeawoea'ō dōdōmi tānō fōna-nia! (*Jes. 57, 14.*)
- 6 Ama zi lō ama, si lō ina, ia, Lowalangi, ba nahiania ni'amoni'ō andrō. (*Sin. 10, 14.*)
- 7 Lowalangi, samaigi omo ba zi lō omo; sangefa'ō nikoroe, solohe ba wa'ohahaoe dōdō; ba si lō molo'ō li, ba ba danō si mate so nahiara.
- 8 II. He Lowalangi, me mowaō-waō ndra'oegō no, fōna mbanoeae, me ūtōrō danō. (*Moz. II. 13, 21.* *Sangoehoek. 5, 4, 5.*)
- 9 ba hoemeoe danō, ba mowōi gōi

mbanoea si jaŵa, tānō fōna Lowalangi; ba da'ō, ba hili Zina'i, fōna Lowalangi, Lowalangi Ndراono Giza-eräli andrō. (*Moz. II. 19, 16-18.*) No ūtefe teeo sabōnō dána chōoe 10 andrō, ja'oegō Lowalangi, hadia zi no ūkōli, ba ū'okafoei.

No monahia ba chōnia zato andrō 11 chōoe, no ūhaogō nahia zi noemana, ba wa'eboea dōdōoe andrō, ja'oegō Lowalangi.

Terongo li zi mōna, ibe'e So'aja; 12 ato sibai zangombacha toeria si sōchi, ira alawe. (*Jes. 52, 7.*) Moloi razo zato, moloi, ba ifaosa 13 nihalō chōra ira alawe jomo. Na molombase ami ba gotaloea 14 kandra mbiribiri, ba hoelō gafi marafadi ami, sosōnō wirō; sosōnō gana'a sa'oesō mboera. (*Sangoehoek. 5, 16.*)

Me ifazawili ba da'ō Si lō ambō 15 fa'abōlō razo andrō, ba hoelō nifa-zaewe bōtoea hili Žalomono.

Hili chō Lowalangi hili Mbazana 16 andrō; hili soja zoezoe hili Mbaza-na.

Hana wa afōchō dōdōmi, ja'ami 17 hili soja zoezoe, ba hili andrō, so-masi Lowalangi dadaomania? Ba lō mamalōmalō, wa nahia Lowalangi ia. (*Sin. 132, 13.*)

Koereta Lowalangi andrō, ba no ba 18 ngaoeloe ngahōnō, mehōnō wa hō-nō; no so ba chōra Zo'aja: — hili Zina'i, ni'amoni'ō. (*Raz. II. 6, 17. Dan. 7, 10.*)

No mōi mijawa ndra'oegō, no ū'he 19 nikoroe nikorē andrō; no ūtema game'ela ba niha, he ba zi lō molo'ō li, ena'ō lō teboelō Jehowa, Lowalangi. (*Efes. 4, 8-10.*)

Nisoeno Zo'aja, ero ma'ōchō i'onoro 20 noroda. Fangorifiida Lowalangi. (*Raz. I. 10, 13.*)

Lowalangi wangorifi chōda, Lowalangi andrō, ba Jehowa, So'aja andrō, ba i'ilā lala wangefa ba wa'amate.

Si ndrochhoe, iboto hōgō zi fatioe 22

- tōdō chōnia Lowalangi, ba alizoe-zoe zanōrō lala horō.
- 23 No iwa'ō So'aja : „Oe'ohe manga-woeli ira, moroi ba Mbazana, moroi ba dojo nasi oe'ohe ira mijāwa.
- 24 Ena'ō ūfemondri ba ndro gaheeoe, ba ena'ō mo'oeracha dōlōtōlō na-soemō, ba zi fatioe tōdō chōoe.”
- 25 III. No lō la'ila, me ūtōrō, ja'-oegō Lowalangi, me itōrō Lowalangigoe andrō, razogoe, we'amōi ba ni'amoni'ō andrō. (*Sam. II. 6, 13. 14. Sin. 24, 7. Moz. II. 15, 20.*)
- 26 Mowaōwaō, zanoenō, ba itete, ba solaoe biola, ba hoenō nono alawe, samōzi faritia.
- 27 Miseno Lowalangi, So'aja, ba go-woeloa andrō; ja'ami si oroi goemboe Ndraono Gizeraëli andrō! (*Jes. 48, 1.*)
- 28 So ba da'ō Mbenijami, si achi andrō, samatōrō, ba salaŵa Ndraono Joeda, sato andrō chōra, ba salaŵa Ndraono Zeboeloni ba salaŵa Ndraono Nafetali.
- 29 No i'oro'iō Lowalangi wa'asala-waoe. He Lowalangi, a'aro'ō nifa-emae chōma!
- 30 Bōrō gosalimō andrō, ba Jeroezalema, wa la'ohe zoemange chōoe razo. (*Sin. 72, 10. 15.*)
- 31 Tenāŵa zaliwaliŵa andrō, barō zoechoe, awō ngawawá zaŵi si matoea andrō, awō nono zaŵi niha baero, ena'ō mangaloeloe ira, wohle boto wirō. Fazawili soi andrō, somasi manoewō.
- 32 So dania razo Miseraji; i'aliogō i'oro'ō dangania chō Lowalangi tanō Gaitiofia andrō. (*Jes. 19, 21. Sin. 87, 4.*)
- 33 Ja'ami ūri niha ba goeli danō, miseno Lowalangi, miseno Zo'aja!
- 34 Miseno zanōrō banoea fondrege si jaŵa andrō, si no gōtōgōtō fa'ara; hiza, ifarongogō linia andrō, li sabōlō.
- 35 Mitehe chō Lowalangi wa'abōlō; famatōrō Iraono Gizeraëli wa'asa-lawania andrō ba famatōrō banoea si jaŵa wa'abōlōnia. (*Sin. 29, 1.*)
- Sata'oe ita nilaoe Lowalangi, moroi 36 ba ni'amoni'ō andrō chōnia; Lowalangi Ndraono Gizeraëli andrō zame'e fa'abōlō ba fa'abe'e ba mba-noeania. Nisoeno Lowalangi! (*Sin. 29, 11.*)

## SINOENŌ 69.

I. Fangarōngarō zi gōna famakao, bōrō Lowalangi. II. Fangandrō fangorifi. III. Fanoeno Lowalangi.

Chō doeka wanoenō andrō, dali: 1 „Ladari mbōhō.” Chō Dawido.

I. Ūrifido Lowalangi, iroegi 2 sa'ae nosogoe molō andrō!

No alōmō ndra'o ba laza saba-cha, si lō danedane gahegoe; no oeroegi namō nidanō, ba itōrō hō-gōgōe molō andrō.

Erege dōdōgōe we'aogoe, no odooefodoefo dōlōtōlōgōe, alō sa'ae hō-rōgōe wombalombaloi Lowalangigoe andrō.

Oja moroi ba rozi mboe ba hōgōgōe zi fatioe tōdō chōgoe, lō bōrō; ato zamakiko ja'o, si fa'oedoe chōgoe ba waja; labē'e ni'aligoe zi tenga niraboegoe. (*Sin. 35, 19. Joh. 15, 25.*)

He Lowalangi, ja'oegō zangila wa si no ambō tōdō ndra'odo, ba tengsi tobini chōoe lalōgōe andrō.

Bōi be'e aila ba chōgoe andre zanōtōna chōoe, ja'oegō So'aja, Jehowā ngahōnō andrō! Bōi aila ba chōgoe andre zangaloei ja'oegō, ja'oegō Lowalangi Ndraono Gizeraëli! Bōrō ndra'oegō, wa oetaha wango'aaja, wa tobali mbawagoe fa'aila. (*Sin. 44, 23.*)

No tobali niha bō'ō ndra'o ba daliopesōgōe, lō'ō sa'ae la'ilado ono ninagoe andrō. (*Sin. 38, 12. Job. 19, 13.*)

Noa sa'ae i'ado fōnoe andrō, ba 10 nomomō ba no gōnado fango'aaja zango'aaja ja'oegō andrō. (*Joh. 2, 17. Rom. 15, 3.*)

Me'e dōdōgōe ba lō mangama-11 ngado, ba tobali fango'aaja ja'odo.

- 12 Oe'onoecha gonigoni, ba tobali amae-dola ndra'o chōra.
- 13 Lafatooe ndra'o sidadao ba mbawa gōli ba samadoemadoe toeo, na ma-noenō. (*Job. 30, 9.*)
- 14 II. Ba ja'odo, ba chōoe oetandrō-saigō wangandrōgoe, ja'oegō Jeho-wa, na baŵa wa'eboea dōdōoe; he Lowalangi, ba wa'abōlō wa'eboea dōdōoe andrō tema ligoe fanolooe andrō, si lō farōi ! (*Jes. 40, 8.*)
- 15 Sōbi jaŵa ndra'o moroi ba laza a-ndre, fa bōi alōmō ndra'o ; ena'ō aefā ndra'odo ba zi fatioe tōdō chōgōe ba ba namō nidanō andre.
- 16 Bōi be'e itōrō hōgōgōe jaŵa molō ba bōi be'e ahōndrō ndra'o ba na-mō, ba bōi tehe idoeħō mbawania jaŵagōe kohokoho.
- 17 Fondrondrongo ligoe, Jehowa, oma-siō sa wa'eboea dōdōoe andrō, ota-hōgō ndra'o, ba wa'ahachō dōdōoe andrō, si no eboea.
- 18 Ba bōi bini'ō mbawaoe chō genonioe andre ; sata'oe sa'aе ndra'odo ; ta'-ita'i fondrondrongo chōgōe !
- 19 Hatō'ōgō ba dōdōgōe, orifi ; efa'ō ndra'odo, hōrō zi fatioe tōdō andrō chōgōe.
- 20 Ja'oegō zangila fango'aja ja'o andrō ba fa'ailagoe ba fahōwōsa andrō, nilaoe chōgōe ; no so ba gameta-hōoe zamakao ja'o fefoe.
- 21 Matedo ibe'e fango'aja andrō, oe'o-fōchōi ; oebazebaze'ō wa'ahachō dō-dō, ba lō'ō, ba sondařara tōdō, ba lō faloecha. (*Ngen. Jer. 1, 2. 9.*)
- 22 Labe'e ōgōe gawōchōe, ba me owō-chi dōdōgōe ba lafabadoegō chōgōe niro aisō. (*Mat. 27, 34. 48.*)
- 23 Ja tobali fesoe naha gōra fōnara, ja tobali tandraŵa ba zi lō fa'aboe dōdō ! (*Rom. 11, 9. 10.*)
- 24 Ja ndroendroemō hōrōra, fa bōi la'ilā niha, ja mangiwangiwa zolara, si lō mamałōmalō !
- 25 Hawoei ira bachoebachoe dōdōoe andrō, jamoechamō ira holahola wōnoemō andrō !
- 26 Ja adoedoe nahiara, ja lō niha ba nosera andrō ! (*Hal. zin. 1, 20.*)
- Me no solohi nibagooe andrō ira, ba sanoetoenō fa'afōchō zesochō chōoe. (*Jes. 53, 4.*)
- Nōnō horō horōra andrō, ba bōi be'e lachamō wa'atoelō andrō fōnae, (*Rom. 1, 24.*)
- Niboenoē dōira ba zoera wa'aoeri andrō, ba tebai tetanō ba zoera dōira, awō dōi zatoelō. (*Loek. 10, 20.*)
- Ba ja'odo, ba no si noemana ba si no fahōna fa'afōchō, ba folohe jaŵa ja'o wangorifi andrō chōoe, ja'oegō Lowalangi.
- III. Da'oeseno dōi Lowalangi ba wanoenō, oe'eboea'ō doeriania fangandrō saoha gōlō.
- Da'ō zomasi Jehowa, moroi ba zaŵi si matoea, moroi ba nono zaŵi si so tandroe ba sa'a. (*Sin. 50, 8-14.*)
- La'ilā si noemana ba omoeso dōdō; ja'ami, sangaloei Lowalangi, ja aeroi dōdōmi ! (*Sin. 22, 27.*)
- Ifondrondrongo sa Jehowa li zi noe-mana, ba lō i'ositengagō nikoeroe andrō chōnia.
- Jamoeseno ia banoea si jaŵa ba tanō ba asi, awō zaliŵaliŵa bacha, fefoe !
- Itolo sa Ziona Lowalangi ba ifoeli itaroe'ō mbanoea Ndراono Joeda, ba monahia ira ba da'ō, ba chōra sa'a.
- Ba latema ondrōita ma'oewoe ge-noninia, ba somasi tōnia zi soso ba da'ō dania.
- SINOENŌ 70.
- Fangandrō fangefa ba zi fatioe tōdō.
- (*Faigi gōi Zin. 40, 14-18.*)
- Chō doeka wanoenō andrō ; chō Dawido. Famasoegi ba dōdō. (*Sin. 38, 1.*)
- He Lowalangi, ta'ita'i orifi ndra'-odo; aliogō, Jehowa, tolodo !
- Hana na aila zangaloei famoenoe ja'o, hana na tehawoe fa'aila; hana na lafoeli ira foeri ba na tobali fa-

- ma'iki niha bō'ō zomasi fa'ate'ala-goe.  
 4 Ndra mangawoeli foeri ba wa'ailara andrō zangoema'ō : Ha ! ha !  
 5 Ja sowoeawoea tōdō chōoe ba ja somoeso tōdō dozi sangaloei ja'oegō, ba dozi somasi fangorifi andrō chōoe, ba ena'ō na lō mamalōmalō we-aora : „Eboea Lowalangi !”  
 6 Ba ja'odo, ba no seboea akaola ba si noemana ; ta'ita'i, ae chōgoe, ja'oegō Lowalangi ! Sanolo ja'o ndra'oegō ba sangorifi ja'o ; he Jehowa, bōi aragō'ō !
- bōi farōi ndra'oegō chōgoe ! (A. 18). Lafatooe sa ndra'o si fatioe tōdō 10 chōgoe, ba sanarogō nosogoe, ba mamagōlō ; Ba lamane : „No i'erogō ia Lowa-langi ; mighi ia, mira'oe, lō'ō sa sangorifi !” He Lowalangi ! bōi arōoe'ōgō chō- 12 goe ; ta'ita'i tolodo, ja'oegō, Lowa-langigoe ! Ena'ō na aila zangaloei famoenoe- 13 goe, ba ena'ō na tekiko ; ja tehawoe wa fama'iki niha ira ba fa'aila zomasí fa'ate'alagoe !

## SIN ENŌ 71.

I. Fangandrō fangfa ba zi fatioe tōdō. II. Famaboe'oe fangandrō saoha gōlō chō Lowalangi.

- 1 I. Chōoe Jehowa, manōtona ndra'o ; bōi manō be'e aila ndra'-odo !  
 2 Orifi ndra'o, dali wa'atoelō dōdōoe andrō, ba efa'ō ndra'o ; be'e mbōrō dalingaoe chōgoe ba tolodo !  
 3 Ena'ō na naha saro ndra'oegō chōgoe, nahiagoe, saŵatōgoe, si lō mamalōmalō ; tete gara sa ndra'oegō chōgoe ba hatigoe ! (Sin. 18, 3; 31, 3, 4).  
 4 He Lowalangigoe, efa'ō ndra'o ba danga zeboea horō andrō, ba gochō zanao horō ba ba gochō zi hōndrōgō ja'odo !  
 5 Tōtōnafōgoe sa ndra'oegō, ja'oegō So'aja, Jehowa, we'ewe'e dōdōgoe, i'otarai iraono ndra'odo.  
 6 Chōoe oetendrotendrō'ō ndra'o, i'otaraidaloeninagoe ; no ja'oegō zondrōni ja'o moroi ba daloe ninagoe ; ja'oegō nisoenogoe, si lō mamalōmalō. (Sin. 22, 10).  
 7 Ato zahōlihōli tōdō chōgoe, ba ja'oegō zaŵatōgoe, si lō mangiwa. (Sin. 4, 4).  
 8 No fahōna ba mbewegoe wanoeno ja'oegō ba famolachōmi ja'oegō, ma'ōma'ōchō.  
 9 Bōi tibo'ō ndra'odo, na itoegoe atoea ndra'o ; na alō dōlagoe, ba
- II. Ba ja'o, ba lō oebōhōli wanōtōna ba oedoee'ō doeriamō fefoe. Jamoedoēnōdoenō wa'atoelōmō a- 15 andrō bewegoe, ba fangorifi andrō chōoe, ero ma'ōchō, me tebai oe'erai. (A. 8. Sin. 40, 6). Oe'ohe nilaoe Zo'aja, Jehowa, se- 16 boea andrō, ha sambalō fa'atoelōmō andrō oesoeno. He Lowalangi, no ūfahaō ndra'o, 17 i'otarai iraono ndra'o ; ba iroegi ma'ōchō oedoēnōdoenō zahōlihōli dōdō andrō chōoe. (Sam. I. 7, 12). Ba irege atoeado gōi, irege mohoe- 18 wa ndra'o, ba bōi rōido, ja'oegō Lowalangi, ena'ō oe'ombacha'ō dangamō ba zi sagōtō niha dania ba fa'abōlōmō andrō ba zi so dania, fefoe. (A. 9. Jes. 46, 4). Fa'atoelōmō andrō sa, ja'oegō Lo- 19 walangi, ba iroegi mbanoea si jaŵa, ja'oegō, si no molaoe seboea andrō, ja'oegō Lowalangi ; ha niha zi fagōlōgōlō chōoe ! (Moz. II. 15, 11). Ja'oegō, si no mamatōrō chōma 20 fa'afōchō ba fa'aboe dōdō, soja ngawalo, ba ūfoeli ū'orifi ndra'aga, ūfoeli ū'ohe jaŵa ndra'aga, moroi ba gohokoho danō andrō. (Sam. I. 2, 6). Ūdoee'ō dania wa'asalaŵagoe ba 21 ūfoeli ūrara dōdōgoe. Ba ja'odo gōi, oesoeno ndra'oegō 22 wolaoe biola, oesoeno wa lō farōi ndra'oegō, ja'oegō Lowalangigoe, oelaoe chōoe mbiola nitika, side'-

- ide, wanoenō ja'oegō, ja'oegō ni'amoni'ō ba Ndraono Gizeraëli !
- 23 Sanoenō dania mbewegoe, na oeseno ndra'oegō, ba sanoenō dōdōgōe, ni'orifimō andrō.
- 24 Ba ifatoenō wa'atoelōmō andrō lelagoe, ero ma'čchō ; me no aila zomasi fa'ate'alagoe, me no tobali fama'iki niha.
- SINOENŌ 72.
- I. Razo wa'ohahaoe dōdō andrō, seboea. II. Fa'asalaŵa si lō teboelc wa'asalaŵania.
- Chō Zelomo.
- I. He Lowalangi, be'e chō razo wangoehoekoe andrō chōmō; ba chō nono razo andrō be'e wa'atoelōmō.
  - Ena'ō i'atoelō'ō wangoehoekoe banoeamō andrō, ba ena'ō i'ohē ba wa'adōlō wangoehoekoe si noemana.
  - Ena'ō mowoea fa'ohahaoe dōdō hili ba mbanocamō andrō, awō hilihili andrō, ba wa'atoelō. (Sin. 85, 9-14).
  - Jamoe'ohē ba wa'atoelō hoehoeo zaboe tōdō ba mbanoea, jamoetolo nono zi noemana, ba jamoefoefoe zamalangōgō awōra. (A. 12).
  - Ndramo'ata'oefi ndra'oegō gōtō wa'ara loeo, ba gōtō wa'ara mbaŵa, gōtōgōtō wa'ara.
  - Ja noemalō mitooe, si máne teoe, ba mbenoea, si bohooe lasabi doe'oe, si máne teoe sabōlōbōlō andrō, fombasōi danō.
  - Ja mobowo zatoelō tōdō andrō ba gōtōnia, ja fahōna wa'atoelō, iroegi lō baŵa sa'ae.
  - Ja salāŵa ia, i'otarai nasi, noemalō ba nasi ba zi tambai, ba i'otarai mboto nidanō, noemalō ba wondrege danō. (Sach. 9, 10).
  - Ja mangaloeloe chōnia zowanoea ba danō si mate, ja lafelai gawoegawoe si fatioe tōdō chōnia. (Jes. 49, 23).
  - Ndramoefosoemange ia razo Darisi andrō, awō razo ba hoelo, ndramoe'ohē game'ela razo Zaba ba razo Zeba andrō. (Sin. 68, 30. Jes. 60, 9).

- Ba latoehi danō fōnania razo fefoe, 11 mōi enoninia dozi niha baero. (Sin. 2, 8. 10-12). I'orifi zi noemana, na i'angarōfi li 12 ia, ba saboe tōdō, si lō sanolo. (Job. 36, 15. Sin. 35, 10). Ihachōsi tōdō zi lō tōi ba si noe- 13 mana ba idooe'ō noso zi noemana. I'efa'ō nosora ba wamakao ba ba 14 wamalangōgō; ebœa mbōli ndrora wamaiginia. (Sin. 9, 13).
- II. Ba saoeri ia: ba labe'e soe- 15 mangenia gana'a Zaba andrō ōsa, ba lō mammalōmalō wangandrō, salahinia, ero ma'čchō lasoeno ia. (A. 10. Sin. 84, 10). Fahōna mboea nowi ba danō, ba 16 hili jaŵa; moeroeroe mboeania, si máne ba hili Libano; mobowo ira, i'oroi mbanoea, si máne sinanō ba danō. Si lō teboelō dōinia; gōtō wa'ara 17 leeo jaŵa mamadomadohoe dōinia, ba ba chōnia lafahowoe'ō ira niha, lasoeno dania ia dozi niha baero, wa no sohahaoe tōdō ia. (Moz. I. 12, 3; 22, 18). Nisoeno Jehovah, Lowalangi andrō, 18 Lowalangi Ndraono Gizeraëli; ha ja'ia zolaoe sahōlibōli dōdō. Ba nisoeno dōinia soadee andrō, 19 iroegi zi lō aetoe. Ja anōnō danō ma'asagōrō lachōminia andrō ! Ja doehoe, Ja doehoe ! (Sin. 41, 14. Jes. 6, 3). Awai wangandrō Dawido andrō, 20 ono Giza'i.
- III.
- SINOENŌ 73.
- I. Fangiwa dōdō ba wamaigi fa'ohahaoe dōdō zanao horō. II. Si lō sōchi loealoeara ba aro dōtōnafō zatoelō tōdō.
- Sinoenō; chō Gasafō.
- (Faigi gōi: Sin. 37, 49. Soera Jobi.)
- I. Si ndroehoe, ebœa dōdō Lowalangi ba Ndraono Gizeraëli, ba zohaoehaoe tōdō andrō.
- Ha ma'ifoe tō, ba mangiwa mena'ō 2

- gahegœ ; ezai moetō tō, ba ahele ndra'ō. (*Sin. 94, 18.*)
- 3 Afōchō sa'ae dōdōgoe ba zi fajawā andrō, me oe'ila wa'ohahaoe dōdō zeboea horō andrō. (*Job. 21, 7.*)
- 4 Lō'ō sa fa'afōchō chōra, iroegi mate ira, ba so'ōsi mbotora.
- 5 Lō saboe dōdōra, si máne ba niha bō'ō ; ba lō tefakao ira, si máne awōra.
- 6 Ba da'ō moroi, wa no hoelō naja ba mbagi chōra hocha andrō, awō wa no hoelō mbaroera wamakao awōra.
- 7 No ahōndrō hōrōra, ba wa'esolo mbawara ; falawoe nifachai dōdōra andrō. (*Job. 15, 27.*)
- 8 Mango'aja ira ba itōrō lira wama-langōgō awōra, ba walōsōchira a-andrō ; fajawasa wehedera andrō.
- 9 Lafajawā mbawara, iroegi mbanoea si jaŵa ba itōrō goeli danō lelara.
- 10 Andrō gōi la'o'ō chōra banoea, ba lō ambō ōra idanō.
- 11 Ba lamane : „Hana wa i'ila Lowalangi ? Hadia, so wangila chō Wondrege zalaŵa andrō ?” (*Sin. 10, 11.*)
- 12 Hiza, da'ō zeboea horō andrō ; lahōna gana'a, ba wa lō mamalō-malō wa'ohahaoe dōdō.
- 13 Ba he wisa, zajazaja gōlō, wa no oe'ohaoehaoe'ō dōdōgoe, wa oesasai dangagoe ba wa lō sala ?
- 14 Ba hadia, nifakao ndra'ō, ero ma'-ōchō, ba ero mahemoloe so wotoegoe ?
- 15 Na oeŵa'ō mena'ō tōdōgoe : „Oemanō gōi wehede,” ba hiza, ba no farō ndra'ō ba nga'ōtō nonooe andrō.
- 16 II. Ba no mangerangera ndra'ō, ena'ō aboto ba dōdōgoe, ba aboe dōdōgoe, wamaigigoe ja'ia.
- 17 Irege mōido ba ni'amoni'ō andrō chō Lowalangi, wanōngoni amo-zoeara.
- 18 Si ndroehoe, no ūfataro ira ba zaelo tanō, alaoe ira ūbe'e, ena'ō afœfœ.
- 19 Ha lō alio adoedoe ira, si lō moe-dōnadōna, no tekiko ira, no aetoe, ba gameta'oeō.
- 20 Ūtajaigō ba dōdōoe chalachalara,

- ja'oegō So'aja, na tokeaa'ō ; hoelō wangifi, na aefa wemōrō.
- Me abao dōdōgoe ba me manōgi 2I ba mboeagoe, 22 ba sambō tōdō ndra'ō ba lō sa-boto ba dōdōgoe ; hoelō zaliwaliwa ba danō ndra'ō fōnae.
- Ba lō'ō zoei oerōi ndra'oegō ; ja'oegō 23 zolehe tangagoe kambēlō.** (*Rom. 8, 35-39.*)
- Ūfasao ndra'ō, balazi dōdōee, ba 24 ūtema ndra'ō dania, fao zoemange. Ha niha chōgee ba zoroego ? Ba 25 na chōgee ndra'oegō, ba lō hadia ia zomasido ba goeli danō.
- Alacha alō nōsigoe ba alacha ariri 26 dōdōee ; we'ewe'e dōdōgoe Lowalangi ba oerachagoe, iroegi zi lō aetoe. (*Sin. 16, 5.*)
- Hiza sa, tekiko zangerogō ja'oegō ; 27 ūhori fefoe zi farōi chōoe.
- Ba chōgoe, ba fa'ohahaoe dōdō, na 28 fabōbō ndra'ō chō Lowalangi, chō Zo'aja, Jehowa manōtōna ndra'ō, ba wanoetoenō folaoenia andrō, fefoe.
- SINOENÖ 74.
- I. Fangarōngarō, mo adoedoe wamosemange Lowalangi andrō. II. Fangandrō fangorifi satoelō tōdō andrō.
- Famahaō : chō Gasafo.
- I. He Lowalangi, hana wa no 1 ūtibō'ō ndra'aga, si lō foelitō ? hana wa no abōlō sibai wōnoemō ba mbiribiri andrō, rorogōfōoe ?
- Tōrō tōdōee mbanoeaoe andrō, ni-hōlie ba gōtō fōna sa'ae, nitabamō hōli, ena'ō soi tána chōoe ; tōrō tōdōee hili Ziona andrō, nahiae.
- (*Sin. 132, 13.*)
- Fazawa'ō, ae ba gadœdoela andrō, 3 si lō mamalōmalō andrō ; fefoe hadia ia ba ni'amoni'ō andrō, ba no lafœfœ emali.
- Moendrōndrōndrōndō zi fa'oedoe 4 chōoe, barō gosali chōoe ; tandra chōra andrō no labē'e tandra.
- Hoelō zamazawa fato ba zatœa 5 eoe, wamaigida.

- 6 Ba larasa sa'ae gamoëlania fefoe, lalaoe wato ba faröcha.
- 7 No latoenoe ni'amoni'ō andrō chöoe, ba no ladoedoegö nahia döimö andrō, no lata'oенöi. (Raz. II. 25, 9).
- 8 No lamane dödöra : „Tafakiko ira fefoe !“ Fefoe gosali Lowalangi ba danö, ba no latoenoe. (Sin. 83, 13).
- 9 Tandra andrō chöda, ba lō ta'ilä ; lō sama'ele'ö sa'ae, ba lō chöma sangila ha wa'ara.
- 10 He Lowalangi, heza iroegi manadrawä manö zi fa'oedoe andrō, heza iroegi wa lō mammalömalö i'o'aja döimö andrō si fatioe tödö?
- 11 Hana wa öböda dangaoe, kambö-lömö andrō? Söbi ia barö mbaroemö ba dotooe ba fakiko ira !
- 12 II. Razogoe sa atö Lowalangi, i'otarai götö föna sa'ae, sangasogö fangorifi ba goeli danö.
- 13 Ja'oegö zamabali asi no, ba wa'-abölömö andrō, no öboto högö zaliwaliwa andrō, sata'oe ita, ba nasi bacha. (Moz. II. 14, 21; 15, 8-10).
- 14 No örasa högö mboeaja, no öbe'e ö si so ba danö si mate.
- 15 Ja'oegö zamangoemboe idanö, elea andrö ; ja'oegö zangetoe'ö idanö si lō irai aetoe. (Sin. 104, 10).
- 16 Chöoe zi ma'öchö ba chöoe zi boengi ; ja'oegö zamazöchi bawä, fabaja loeo. (Sin. 104, 19).
- 17 Ja'oegö zi honogöi ola danö fefoe ; bawä löchö ba bawä deoe, ba ja'-oegö zomböi.
- 18 Törö tödöoe : no i'o'aja Jehowa si fatioe tödö andrō, no itandraväisi döimö soi sowöhö mowa.
- 19 Böi loeloe ba goetoe ndroe'oe noso woene andrō chöoe ; böi olifoegö'ö noso zi noemana andrō chöoe, si lō mammalömalö !
- 20 Nehegö wawoe'esa li andrō ; no fahöna nahia wamalangögö ba mbinimbini andrō ba danö.
- 21 Böi ja mangawoeli aila nifikao andrö ; ena'ö lasoeno döimö saboe tödö andrō ba si noemana !
- 22 Fazawä'ö, Lowalangi, fatoenö hoe-

hoeo andrō chöoe ! Törö tödöoe wango'aja andrō, nilaoe zowöhö mowa andrō chöoe, si lō mammalömalö. Böi olifoegö'ö we'ao'ao zi fatioe tödö andrō, awö wagoeagoeasa zi fa'oedoe, silalö mijawa, si lō aetoe.

## SINOENÖ 75.

Fangandrö saoha gölön, me no ihöndrögö zanao horö Lowalangi.

(Faigi göi: Raz. II. 19. Sin. 46.)

Chö doeka wanoenö andrö, dali : „Böi fakiko !“ Sinoeno ; chö Gasafo ; oemanö.

Ma'andrö saoha gölöoe, ja'oegö Lowalangi, ma'andrö saha gölöoe, ba tengä saröoe döimö andrö ; laidoenödoenö zahölihöli dödöma andrö chöoe ! (Jes. 46, 13).

„Oefaigi sa'ae ginötö, oe'ohe ba wa'adölö hoehoe.

Na mangoeloe danö, awö zowanoea ba goelinia, fefoe, ba ja'odo zangaro'ö ehomonia.”

Oemané ba zi fajawa: „Böi misoeno ami !“ ba ba zeboea horö : „Böi mi'alawa'ö dandroemi !”

Böi mi'alawa'ö jawä dandroemi ; böi milaoe hocha, wamazawä bagimi.

Tenga sa moroi ba gatoemboecha ba tengä moroi ba gaechoela ba tengä moroi ba danö si mate i'oturai fa'ebœa.

Lowalangi sa'ae zangoehoekoe ; ihöndrögö zi samösa ba i'alawa'ö jawä zi samösa. (Sam. I. 2, 7).

So sa'ae ba danga Jehowa mako so'ösi agoe so'otoe, no afönoe nifaroeka andrö, ba ifabadoegö ba niha, ba irege wöröwörönia, ba lō tola lō lasowo dozi seboea horö andrö ba goeli danö, ba lō tola lō labadee. (Sin. 60, 5).

Ba ja'odo, ba oedoënödoenö, iroegi 10 zi lō aetoe ; oesoeno Lowalangi Jakobo andrö.

Ba oe'ewä fefoe dandroe zeboea 11 horö andrö ; ba ja alawa jawä dandroe zatoelö tödö !

## SINOENŌ 76.

Fanoeno Lowalangi, me no ilawa  
zi fa'oeoe.

- 1 Chō doeka wanoenō andrō ; ni-laoe biola ; sinoenō ; chō Gasafo ; oemanō.
- 2 No te'ila Lowalangi ba Ndraono Joeda ; no eboea dōnia ba Ndraono Gizeraëli.
- 3 Ba Zalema so nosenia ba ba Ziona nahiania. (*Sin. 132, 13.*)
- 4 Ba da'ō ifatō no gari wana andrō ba baloese ba fōda, ba no i'etoe'ō wanoevō. (*Sin. 46, 10.*)
- 5 Si takile ndra'oegō, si so lachömi, moroi ba hili woraboe andrō.
- 6 No te'osindra'oei gamagama zabölö andrō ; no alaoe höröra, mörö, ba no adada danga zabe'e fanoewō, fefoe.
- 7 Ba wanegoemō andrō, ja'oegō Lowalangi Jakobo, tehawoe femörö goereta, awō koedo.
- 8 Sata'oe ita ndra'oegō, ja'oegō andrō ; ha niha zanaha chhöe, na tesao wōnoemō.
- 9 No öfarongogō wangoehoekoe moroi ba zoroego, ba tokeaa goeli danō ba lō hedehede, (*Sin. 46, 11. Hab. 2, 20,*)
- 10 me maoso Lowalangi, ba wangorifi si noemana ba goeli danō, fefoe.
- 11 Isoeno sa ndra'oegō fōnoe niha andrō, ba öhalō bōbō taloemō zi to-sai fōnoe andrō.
- 12 Mifaboe'oe zoemange chō Lawalangimi Jehowa, ba miboe'a gōi ; dozi si tefasoei ja'ia, ba ndramoe'oe game'ela chō zata'oe ita andrō! (*Moz. II. 15, 11. Moz. V. 7, 21.*)
- 13 Sangohori fa'abe'e dōdō ba zeboea, ba sata'oe zalaŵa ba goeli danō.

## SINOENŌ 77.

I. Fangaröngarō ba wa'aboe dōdō.

II. Fondrara dōdō, na tefaögō hörö chō Lowalangi.

(*Faigi gōi Nga'ot. I. 16, 41.*)

- 1 Chō doeka wanoenō andrō, chō

Jedoetoeno andrō ; chō Gasafo ; sinoenō.

I. Jamoerongo ligoe Lowalangi, da'moe'aodo, oefarongogō ligoe chō Lowalangi, ena'ō ifondrondrongo chhögöe.

O'e'loezi Zo'aja, na baŵa wa'aboe dōdōgöe ; ba zi bongi oe'oro'ō dāngagoe, lō atage ; lō edōna terara dōdōgöe.

Itōrō tōdōgöe Lowalangi, ba mangaröngarōdo ; mangerangera ndra'odo, ba alangoe dōdōgöe.

Lō alaoe hörögöc öbe'e ; si lō aho-nohonö ndra'o, ba tebai moehededo.

Itōrō tōdōgöe gōtō fōna andrō, dōfi si no noemalō, fōna sa'ae. (*Sin. 143, 5.*)

Ba zi bongi oe'angeragö wolaoegoe biola andrō ; oefatootoe tōdōgöe ba i'aloeloei tōdōgöe.

Hadia, iroegi zi lō aetoe itibo'ō ita So'aja? hadia, lō'ō sa'ae i'ebœa'ō dōdōnia chhōa? (*Sin. 85, 6.*)

Hadia, no aloea aetoe wa'ebœa dō-dōnia? lō si tosai wa lō farōi ia, gōtōgōtō wa'ara?

Hadia, no olifoe Lowalangi wange-boea tōdōnia? Hadia, no idoehö wa'ahachö dōdōnia, ba wōnoe andrō?

II. Ba oemane : „Famakaogoe da'ō, gōtō danga kambölö chō Wondrege zalaŵa andrō.”

Itōrō tōdōgöe wolaoe Jehovah, oe-soeno : oefatootoe sa'ae wolaoemō andrō ba gōtō fōna, sahölihöli dōdō.

Oe'era'era tōdōgöe halöwöoe andrō fefoe, oe'aloeloei tōdōgöe zeboea andrō, nilaoemō.

He Lowalangi, ni'amoni'ō iala andrō chhöe! Ha niha Lowalangi seboea, si mane Lowalangi? (*Moz. II. 15, 11.*)

Ha ja'oegō Lowalangi, solaoe sahö-lihöli dōdō ; no öfa'ele'ō wa'abö-löoe, ba niha baero andrō.

No öfa'ō mbanoeaoe, tangaoe andrō, ma'oewoe ndra Jakobo Josefo.

- 17 I'ila ndra'oegō asi, ja'oegō Lowalangi, i'ilā ndra'oegō asi, ba hoe-misi, ba manizinizi namō.
- 18 Aechoe ba danō deoe andrō ba la-woeo, moe'oegoe mbanoea si jaŵa, ba itōrō mbanoea garinia andrō chōoe.
- 19 Terongo mbanoea andrō ba dawoe-joe nangi, ihagaini goeli danō gari mbanoea andrō, modoeroe danō, hoemisi.
- 20 Ba nasi lalamō ba ba nidanō se-boea dōrōwae, ba lō oroma laheo.
- 21 No ūfasao mbanoeaoe andrō, hoelō mbiribiri ; ira Moze A'aroni zolohe. (*Moz. II. 12, 37; 14, 22*).

## SINOENŌ 78.

Famahaō. Famasoegi ba dōdō fa-matōrō Lowalangi Iraono Gizeraeli.

(*Faigi gōi Zin. 105. 106.*)

Famahaō ; chō Gasafo.

- 1 Mifondrondrongo, ja'amī baneada, wamahaōgōe andre, mibe'e mbōrō dalingami ba daroma ligoe andre.
- 2 Da'oebkai mbawagoe, ba wolaoe amaedola, da'oetoenō dahōdahō, si oroi gōtō fōna sa'ae. (*Sin. 49, 4. 5. Mat. 13, 35.*)
- 3 Si no tarongo, si no itōrō, nidoenō ndra amada chōda.
- 4 Ba lō tabiniō ba ma'oewoera wanetoenō ba gōtō dania toeria Jehowa andrō ba fa'abōlōnia ba sa-hōlīhōli dōdōda chōnia, nilaoenia.
- 5 Noa sa i'asogō wamadoehoe'ō ba Ndraono Jakobo, ba no ibe'e gorisa ba Ndraono Gizeraeli, ni'oroi'-ōnia chō ndra toeada, ena'ō la'ombacha'ō ba ndraonora.
- 6 Ena'ō la'ila ba gōtō dania, iraono andrō, si toemboe dania, ba ena'ō maoso da'ō, ba wanoetoenō mitooe, ba ndraonora.
- 7 Ena'ō tōtōnafōra Lowalangi, ba bōi olifoe ira zeboea andrō, nilaoe Lowalangi, ba ena'ō la'o'ō goroisania.
- 8 Ba bōi si mane ira toeara ira, niha si farōi ba samadaō li ; niha si lō

aro tōdō, saefaa'afa era'era chō Lowalangi. (*Moz. V. 32, 5. 6.*)  
Iraono Geferaji andrō, solohe fana, ba wafanata, ba no moloi, me loeo wanoewō.  
Labōhōi wawoe'oesa li andrō chō Lowalangi ba lō edōna latōrō lala andrō chōnia, ba goroisa.  
Olifoe ira nilaoenia andrō ba sa-hōlīhōli dōdō andrō, nifa'ele'ōnia chōra.  
No ilaoe zahōlīhōli dōdō ba zi so ira toeara, ba danō Miseraji, ba zalo'o ba Zoana. (*Jes. 19, 11.*)  
No ifabali nasi, ifatōrō ira; i'abe'e'ō nasi, hoelō mba'aba'a [fatambai].  
(*Moz. II. 14, 21. 22.*)  
Ba ifasao ira, lawoeo, na ma'ōchō, ba sara wongi dania, ba haga galitō. (*Moz. II. 13, 21.*)  
Isila gara ba danō si mate andrō, ifabadoegō chōra zi hoelō nidanō seboea. (*Moz. II. 17, 6; Moz. IV. 20, 7-11.*)  
Ifangoemboe mbombo moroi ba gara, ifangele nidanō, si hoelō nidanō seboea.  
Ba latohoegō zoei wamazōchi horō chōnia ba fangandrō fōnoe Wondrege zalaŵa, ba danō si mate.  
Latandraigō Lowalangi tōdōra, wanandrō gō somasi ira. (*Moz. II. 16, 3. Moz. IV. 11, 4.*)  
Lafatooe Lowalangi, lamane : Hadia, i'ilā Lowalangi ifa'oli gōda, ba danō si mate?  
Hiza, no ibōzi gara, ba mangoemboe nidanō chōnia, ahele, mo'oengo ; hadia, i'ilā gōi ibe'e gōda ? Hadia i'ilā i'asogō ndriwo mbanoeania ?"  
Andrō mosfōnoe Jehowa, me irongo da'ō, ba hoemola galitō ba Ndraono Jakobo, tesao wōnoe ba Ndraono Gizeraeli. (*Moz. IV. 11, 1.*)  
Me lō mamati ira ba li Lowalangi andrō, ba me lō latōtōna wangorifi andrō chōnia.  
Ba i'oroi'ō ba lawoeo si jaŵa, ibokai mbawandroehō mbanoea si jaŵa.  
Moteoe „mana” ba chōra ibe'e, 24

- ena'ō la'ā, ibe'e chōra mbōra mba-noea si jaŵa. (*Moz. II. 16, 4. 14. 15.*)
- 25 Ō mala'ika gōra, dozi ira ; no ifa'-ohe'ō chōra mbalazo, fahōna.
- 26 Ifasoegi nangi moroi ba gatoe-mboecha, ba mbanoea, ba ifatōrō nangi moroi raja, ba wa'abōlōnia andrō.
- 27 Moteoe diwo ba chōra, ibe'e, hoelō gawoegawoe, ba fofo so'afi, hoelō nene ba mbewe nasi.
- 28 Ba daloe golombasewara i'echoegō, tefasoei nahiara.
- 29 Ba la'ā, ba maoeloe wa'aboesora ; ibe'e chōra zomasi ira.
- 30 Ba lō si dōhō na wangisōra andrō, so na ba mbawara gōra andrō,
- 31 ba tesao wōnōe Lowalangi chōra, ba iboenoe zesolo andrō chōra ōsa ba ibōzi tooe nono matoea Ndraono Gizeräeli. (*Moz. IV. 11, 33.*)
- 32 Ba latohoegō wanao horō, lō lai da'ō, lō mamati ira ba zahōlihi dōdō andrō chōria.
- 33 Ba ibe'e tajataja mbaŵara, tobali angī, ba dōfira, ba sata'oe ita wa'-alio. (*Moz. IV. 14, 23.*)
- 34 Na iboeboenoe ira, ba lazofoezofoe ia ; lafoeli ira, ba laforege wangaloēi Lowalangi.
- 35 Ba itōrō tōdōra, wa no we'ewe'e dō-dōra Lowalangi, wa sangorifi ja'ira Lowalangi Fondrege zalaŵa andrō.
- 36 Ba lahaogōhaogō mbewera chōria, ba lelara, ba solaoe faja chōria.
- 37 Ba lō aro dōdōra chōria, si farōi ira, ba wawoe'oesa li andrō chōria.
- 38 Ba ja'ia, ba sahachō tōdō, i'efa'ō lalōra andrō ba lō ifakiko ira ; asese i'alōsi wōnōenia, ba lō iforege wamaosi tōdōnia.
- 39 Itōrō sa tōdōnia, wa no ōsi niha ira, wa angī, silalō misa ba si lō mangaweli. (*Sin. 103, 14-16.*)
- 40 Ha me oega molaŵa ira chōria, ba danō si mate andrō, ha me oega laboesi dōdōnia ba danō si lō niha-niha ! (*Moz. I V. 14, 22.*)
- 41 Lō dōhō latandraigō Lowalangi,
- afōchō bacha dōdō ni'amoni'ō ba Ndraono Gizeräeli, labe'e. Lō itōrō tōdōra wa'abōlō dangania, 42 ba he baŵa andrō, me i'efa'ō ira ba danga nemalira.
- Me ilaoe dandra andrō chōria, ba 43 danō Miseraji ba sahōlihōli dōdō andrō, ba ndraso Zoana. (*A. 12.*)
- No ibali'ō do nidanō seboea chōria, 44 awō mbombo, fa tebai labadoe. (*Moz. II. 7, 19. 20.*)
- Ifa'amōi chōria ndri manoe, si ma- 45 nga ja'ira ; ba talaho, famakikora. (*Moz. II. 8, 2. 20.*)
- Ibe'e ō lamaneoa mboea danō chōria, 46 ba ō damo gōlōra. (*Moz. II. 10, 13.*)
- Ifabōzi'ō nagoe chōria teoe kara, ba 47 boea ara chōria teoe sabe'e. (*Moz. II. 9, 25.*)
- Gōna teoe kara goerifōra ibe'e, ba 48 gōna zaerezaere mbiribirira ba sa-wīra.
- Ifatōrō chōria holahola wōnōenia 49 andrō ba fa'abao dōdō ba bachelo-bachoe dōdō ba famakao, awō ngawawā mala'ika samakiko.
- Ifolala wōnōenia andrō, lō itimba 50 wa'aetoe nosora, iloeloe ba wōchō waba. (*Moz. II. 9, 15.*)
- IBōzi fefoe nono si a'a ba danō 51 Miseraji, si a'a zabōlō andrō ba nose ma'oewoe Chamo. (*Moz. II. 12, 29.*)
- Ba awoe'a mbanoeania andrō, hoelō 52 mbiribiriri, ibe'e, ba ifasao ira, hoelō nikoebaloi, ba danō si mate andrō. (*Sin. 77, 21.*)
- Ihaogō wołohé ja'ira, fa bōi ata'oe 53 ira ; ba emalira andrō, ba no iba-loegō asi. (*Moz. II. 14, 19. 22. 27.*)
- Ba i'ohē ira ba danō ni'amoni'ō a- 54 ndrō chōria ; ba hili andre, ni'ochō-gō gambōlōnia. (*Moz. II. 15, 17.*)
- Ba itimba fōnara niha baero andrō ; 55 ifaosa tána chōria ba dahōdahō, ifatewoe ba nosera mado Ndraono Gizeräeli andrō.
- Ba latandraigō Lowalangi Fondrege 56 zalaŵa, la'andrō wōnōenia, ba lō la'o'ō wamadoehoc'ō andrō chōria.

- 57 La'erogō [Lowalangi], fabali, si mane ira toeara ; labali'ō ira foeri, hoelō wana si falimo. (*Hos. 7, 16*).  
 58 Ba labaosi dōdōnia, ba hilihili andrō chōra, afōchō bacha dōdōnia, labe'e ba nadoera andrō. (*Moz. I. 32, 21*).  
 59 Ba irongo Lowalangi, ba mofōnoe ia, ba ifaoeloegō i'erogō Ndraono Gизeraëli.  
 60 Ba ibōhōli nahiania andrō ba Zilo, ose andrō, si sosó ia ba niha. (*Sam. I. 1, 3; 4, 11*).  
 61 Ba ibe'e niraboe wa'abōlōnia andrō; lachōminia andrō [*tawōla gamaboe'-oela li*], ba iloeloe ba danga nemali.  
 62 Ba itooe'ō ba mbawa zi'oli mbanoeania andrō, mofōnoe ia ba dána chōnia.  
 63 Ono matoea andrō chōnia, ba i'ā alitō, ba lō faloecha wanoenō ba walōwā nono alawe chōnia.  
 64 Mate ni'ō'ōtō gere andrō chōnia, ba lō mange'esi lacha mbanoea. (*Sam. I. 4, 17, 20*).  
 65 Ba tokeia Zo'aja, hoelō zi no mōrō, hoelō zabōlō, si karaini wa'iki, wamadoe agoe.  
 66 Ba itimba nemalinia andrō ; aila ira, si lō aetoe, ibe'e.  
 67 Ba i'erogō nose Ndraono Josefo andrō, tengamado Geferajinitoejoe. (*4. 9*).  
 68 Mado Joeda sa'ae itoejoe, hili Ziona andrō, somasi ia. (*Nga'ōt. II. 6, 6*).  
 69 Ba ilaoe ni'amoni'ō andrō chōnia, timba wa'alawā mbanoea si jaŵa wa'alawā, si mane tanō andrō, nilatania, si lō teboelō.  
 70 Ba itoejoe genoninia andrō, Dawido andrō, ba zinga kandra mbiribiri ihalō. (*Sam. I. 16, 11, 12*).  
 71 Ba nikoebalcinia biribiri si bohooe mo'ono ihalō, ena'ō ikoebaloi mbanoeania, ma'oewoe Jakobo, tâna chōnia andrō, Iraono Gизeraëli. (*Sam. II. 7, 8*).  
 72 Ba ikoebaloi ira, dali wa'adōlō dōdōnia andrō ; ba enahōi dangania, wolohe ja'ira.

## SINOENŌ 79.

I. Fangarōngarō, me no ladoedoegō Jeroezalema emali. II. Fangandrō fangorifi.

(*Faigi gōi: Sin. 74. Raz. II. 25*.)

Sinoenō ; chō Gasafō.

- I. He Lowalangi ! No laroegi dána chōoe niha baero ; no lata'enōi gosali andrō chōoe, ni'amoni'ō ; no labali'ō adoedoela Jeroezalema andrō. (*Jer. 9, 11*).  
 No labe'e ō wofo ba daloe mbanoea mboto genonioe andrō, si mate. ba ō goetoe ndroe'oe, nōsi zatoelō tōdō andrō chōoe.  
 No adoewa ndrora, hoelō nidanō, labe'e si tefasoei Jeroezalema, ba lō sogo'o.  
 Fango'aja zahatō banoea ndra'aga, famahera ba fama'iki zi so ba ngaima. (*Sin. 44, 14*).  
 He So'aja, heza iroegi, wa lō malōmalō wōnoemō andrō? Hadia, moehola wa'afōchō ba dōdōoe andrō, si mane alitō ? (*Sin. 80, 5*). Ba niha baero, si lō mangila ja'oegō, tandrōsaigō wa'abao dōdōoe andrō, ba ba nōri si lō mangarōfi li tōimō andrō. (*Jer. 10, 25*).  
 Noa sa la'ā ma'oewoe Jakobo ba no ladoedoegō nahiara.
- II. Bōi be'e horōma golalōwā ndra toeama ; ta'ita'i faondragō chōma wa'ahachō dōdōoe andrō, noa sa amomō sibai ndra'aga.  
 Tologa, ja'oegō Lowalangi fangorifima, bōrō doeria dōimō andrō ; orifi ndra'aga, ba efā'ō chōma horōma, bōrō dōimō.  
 Hana wa tola laŵa'ō niha baero : „Heza so Lowalangira ?” Acha oroma ba niha baero, ba zi so ja'aga, wolaoe balō ndro genonioe andrō, si no moefadoewa ! (*Sin. 42, 4; 115, 2. Joēl. 2, 17*).  
 Acha iroegi dōgi dalingaoe fangarōngarō nikoebaloi andrō ; orifi mboenoesō andrō, ba wa'abōlō dangamō. Fitoe winaeta soelōni ba zi so ba 12

ngaima, barō dotorā bacha, wa-  
nō'aja andrō, fango'ajara ja'oegō,  
ja'oegō So'aja. (*Sin. 137, 7.*)

- 13 Ba ja'aga, banoeaoe andre, biribiri  
nikoebaloimō, ba lō mafamalōmalō  
wangandrō saoha gölö chōoe, ba  
madoenōdoenō doeriamō, götögōtō  
wa'ara.

## SINOENŌ 80.

Fangarōngarō, me no awoewoe  
mbanoea Lowalangi andrō: amae-  
dola ūeūe nagoe, nitanō Lowala-  
ngi.

- 1 Chō doe ka wanoenō andrō, dali:  
„Ladari mbōhō.” Famadoehoe'ō;  
chō Gasafo; oemanō.

- 2 Fondrondrongo, ja'oegō koebalo  
Ndraono Gizeraeli! Ja'oegō solohe  
tanga Ndraono Josefo, nifoloke  
biribiri! Sidadao jaŵa Keroebi,  
oroma'ōgō!

- 3 Oroma'ō wa'abōlōoe tānō fōna  
Ndraono Geferaji ba tānō fōna  
Ndraono Mbenijami ba tānō fōna  
Ndraono Manase! tologa!

- 4 He Lowalangi! foeli azōchi ndra'-  
aga, ba fohaga mbawaoe, ena'ō  
aceri ndra'aga! (*A. 7. 19.*)

- 5 He Jehovah, Lowalangi ngahōnō,  
heza iroegi, wa mofōnōe ndra'oegō,  
na mangandrō mbanoeamō?

- 6 Atoroē daŵa hōrō ba gō andrō,  
nibe'ee chōra, ūfabadoegō chōra  
daŵa hōrō, si no fahōna. (*Sin. 102,*  
*10.*)

- 7 Ōbe'e amadōniŵa zi so ba ngaima  
ndra'aga, ba la'o'aja ndra'aga si  
fa'oedoe chōma.

- 8 He Lowalangi ngahōnō, foeli azōchi  
ndra'aga, ba fohaga mbawaoe, ena'ō  
aceri ndra'aga! (*A. 3. 19. Jes. 5,*  
*1-7. Hos. 10, 1.*)

- 9 Ūeūe nagoe no ūdeha ba danō  
Miseraji! no ūtimba niha baero,  
ba no ūtanō ia.

- 10 No ūfonaha fōnania, ba moŵa'a ia,  
ibaloegō danō.

- 11 Teloemō hili chōnia, ba ibaloegō  
geresi Lowalangi andrō dahania.

Ibologō ndrahania, iroegi nasi ba 12  
lewīōnia, iroegi nidanō seboea andrō  
[Oifarati].

Hana wa no ūdoedoegō gölinia, fa 13  
lafafatō ia dozi sanōrō? (*Sin. 89, 42.*)  
Isoelagō ia la'imbā'imba ba gatoea, 14  
ba la'ā ia saliŵaliŵa ba danō.

He Lowalangi ngahōnō, ena'ō na 15  
ōfoeli'ō! Faigi moroi ba zoroego  
ba nehegō, ba tolo ūeūe nagoe  
andrō, tanōmō andrō, nitanō dangaoe 16  
kambōlō, ono andrō, ni'abe'e'ōmō  
chōoe.

No iā alitō, no lafalo'o; ba wōnoe 17  
mbawamō andrō mate ira.

Baloegō tangaoe niha gambōlōoe 18  
andrō, ono niha andrō, ni'abe'e'ō-  
mō chōoe.

Ba lō farōi ndra'aga chōoe! Orifi 19  
ndra'aga, ba ma'angarōfi li dōimō.

He Jehovah, Lowalangi ngahōnō, 20  
foeli azōchi ndra'aga! Fohaga mba-  
waoe, ena'ō aceri ndra'aga. (*A. 3. 7.*)

## SINOENŌ 81.

I. Famarooe ba wolaoe owasa chō  
Lowalangi; ba II. ba wolo'ō niŵa'-  
ōnia.

Chō doe ka wanoenō andrō, dali 1  
Gititi andrō; chō Gasafo.

I. Milaoe manoēnō chō Lowa-  
langi fangabe'eda andrō, mi'omoe-  
soi'ō dōdōmi ba chō Lowalangi  
Jakobo.

Milaoe manoēnō ba mibōzī garamba, 3  
mifoli ngawalō mbiola, somasi ita.  
Milaoe zoeroene, ba wasoelōna, ba 4  
ba doeli, ba mbaŵa gowasa andrō  
chōda. (*Moz. III. 23, 24. 34.*)

Hoekoe sa da'ō ba Ndraono Gize-  
raëli, nifachoi Lowalangi Jakobo. 5

Ba wamadoehoe'ō ihonogōi ba chō  
Josefo, me mōi ia, me itōrō danō  
Miseraji. No oerongo li, si lō oe'ilā,  
(imane):

„No oeheta noro andrō ba hoeloe-  
nia, no aheta ba dangania ragaraga  
andrō.

Nc mangarōngarō ndra'oegō, ba 8

- wamakao andrō, ba no oe'efa'ō ndra'oegō; no oetema lioe, moroi ba mbaloebaloe mbanoea andrō; no oetandraigō'ō ba nidanō waso-sota andrō. (*Moz. II. 17, 7. Moz. IV. 20, 13.*)
- 9 II. Mifondrondrongo, ja'ami banoeagoe, ba da'oefadoehoe'ō chōmi. Ena'ō na mifondrondrongo chōgōe, ja'ami Iraono Gizeräli!
- 10 Bōi faloecha ba chōmi Lowalangi bō'ō, ba bōi mangaloeloe ami ba Lowalangi Ndrawa, baero. (*Moz. II. 20, 2, 3.*)
- 11 Ja'odo Jehowa, Lowalangimō, si no molohe mijawa ja'oegō, moroi ba danō Miseraji; faboka mbawaoe, da'oefo'ōsi.
- 12 Ba lō nifondrondrongo mbanoeagoe ligoe, ba lō ni'o'ō Ndraono Gizeräli chōgōe.
- 13 Ba no oelaeloe ira; ba wa'abe'e dōdōra andrō, ba latōrō nichoi dō-dōra. (*Hal. zin. 14, 16.*)
- 14 Ena'ō na lafondrondrongo chōgōe banoeagoe andrō, ena'ō na latōrō lala andrō chōgōe Iraono Gizeräli!
- 15 Ba lō ara, ba oehöndrōgō zi fa'oe-doe chōra, ba oelaoe ba zamakao ja'ira andrō.
- 16 Ba fahoewoe ena'ō chōra zi fatioe tōdō chō Jehowa, ba lō teboelō ira, iroegi zi lō aetoe.
- 17 Ba oebalazoi ena'ō ira fache si sō-chi, ba oe'aboesoi'ō ami ūe ūani moroi ba dōgi gara. (*Moz. V. 32, 13.*)
- SINOENŌ 82.
- Famarooe sangoehoekoe, ba wamatōrō hoekoe satcelō.
- Sinoenō ; chō Gasafo.
- 1 No so Lowalangi ba mbanoea Lowalangi andrō, sangoehoekoe ia, ba hoenō Lowalangi (sangoehoekoe) andrō. (*A. 6.*)
- 2 „Ha wa'ara na mibalia'ō hoekoe, wango'awōgōe solaoe si lō sōchi? (*Moz. V. 1, 17.*)
- 3 Mi'ohe ba lala hoehoeo zide'ide andrō ba hoehoeo zi lō ama, si lō ina ; mitolo nifikao ba si noemana, ba mi'atoelō'ō. (*Jes. 1, 17.*)
- Mi'efa'ō zide'ide ba si noemana, mi'efa'ō ia ba danga zolaoe si lō sōchi andrō."
- Lō la'ilā hadia ia ba lō sabotō ba dōdōra, ba zogōmigōmi lalara; andrō hoemeocheoe latalata danō fefoe.
- Ja'o zangoema'ō : „Lowalangi ami, ono Wondrege zalaŵa ami fefoe. (*A. 1. Moz. II. 21, 6. Joh. 10, 34.*)
- Ba mate zoei ami, fa'amate niha, ba fa'atekiko zalaŵa andrō wa'atē-kikomi dania."
- Faoso Lowalangi, hoekoe goeli danō, ja'oegō sa atō zochō fefoe soi niha !
- SINOENŌ 83.
- Fangandrō chō Lowalangi, ba wanolo, ba zi fa'cedoe ba mbanoeania andrō.
- Sinoenō ; chō Gasafo.
- He Lowalangi, bōi si lō liwaliwa ndra'oegō, bōi si lō hehedede, ba bōi sahono manō, ja'oegō Lowalangi !
- Hiza sa, fagoeagoea zi fa'oe-doe chōoe, ba fajawa zi fatioe tōdō chōoe.
- La'aloei lala, ba wangalani banoeaoe, la'onechesi; mamagōlō ira, ba wolaoe ba nirorogōmō andrō. (*Sin. 27, 5; 35, 20.*)
- Lamane : „Talaboe! tahori ira, ena'ō adoedoe ira, ena'ō lō'ō sa'ae itōrō tōdō niha Ndraono Gizeräli andrō.”
- Mamagōlō sa'ae ira, ha sara dōdō, lafabōbō ira oedoemō.
- Ōsi nose Ndraono Gedomo andrō ba ōsi nose Ndraono Zima'eli. Iraono Moabi ba ma'oweo Hagara; Iraono Gebala ba Iraono Gamoni ba Iraono Gamaleki ba Dawa Wilisiti, fabaja banoea Diro andrō.
- Ba no lafabōbō ira gōi chōra Dawa Asiria andrō, no tobali ta'io ma'oweo Loti ira.

- 10 Laoe chōra, si máne folaoemō ba Ndraono Midiano no, si mane chō Zisera ba si mane chō Jabino no, ba mbewe Gizonia! (*Sangoehoek.* 7, 22; 4, 15. 21, 23).
- 11 Nihori no ba Gendrora, si no tobali obouela, fangatabō zinanō ba danō.
- 12 Fatōrō ba zalaŵara nifatōrō chō Gorebi no ba chō Zebi ba chō Zeba ba chō Zalamoena, ba nibajoini andrō chōra, fefoe. (*Sangoehoek.* 7, 35; 8, 21).
- 13 Sangoema'ō : „Tahalō chōda naha Lowalangi.” (*Sin.* 74, 8).
- 14 He Lowalangigoe, bali'ō zi hoelō tawoejoe nangi ira, si máne dami wache ba nangi.
- 15 Si mane alitō, na achozi gatoea, ba si máne holahola galitō, na itōrō hili.
- 16 Ōmanō wolohi ja'ira angi andrō chōoe, ba ūfeta'oe ira angi sabōlō chōoe.
- 17 Hawoei mbawara fa'aila, ena'ō lasofoe dōimō, ja'oegō Jehowa.
- 18 Alacha aila ira, ba alacha tobali dōdōra, si lō mamalōmalō; hana na aila ira ba hana na tekiko.
- 19 Ba acha aboto ba dōdōra, wa no ha ja'oegō zotōi Jehowa, wa ha ja'oegō Wondreza zalaŵa ba goeli danō ma'asagōrō. (*Hos.* 12, 6).

## SINOENŌ 84.

Fanoeno fe'amōi ba wamosoenna-  
nge Lowalangi, ba Ndraono Gize-  
raëli.

- 1 Chō doeka wanoenō andrō, dali Gititi, ba Ndraono Gora andrō; sinoenō. (*Nga'ot.* I, 26, 1).
- 2 Wa'asōchi nahiamō andrō, ja'oegō Jehowa ngahōnō!
- 3 Hoemoeloe dōdōgoe, ba we'amōi ba golajama Jehowa andrō, olofo. Tōdōgoe ba ūsigoe ma'iki, wangondrasi Lowalangi saoeri andrō. (*Sin.* 42, 3, 5).
- 4 No isōndra nahia siliwi, ba katawaena, ba no isōndra gazoeni chōnia, ba nifonahara onora; na ha wa-

- me'e soemange andrō chōoe, ja'oegō Jehowa ngahōnō, razogoe ba Lowa-  
langigoe. (*Sin.* 5, 3).
- Ja'ahowoe zonahia ba nomo andrō chōoe, lasoeno na ndra'oegō dania. (*Sin.* 65, 5).
- Ja'ahowoe, niha, si no mangai fa'-abōlōnia ja'oegō: lō olifoe ira lala nitōrō andrō.
- Na latōrō ndraso andrō si lō idanō, ba labali'ō si so oemboe; ihawoei howoehowoe teoe sahoelō andrō.
- Mowaōwaōdō ira, ba tedooedoee wa'-abōlō, ba tānō fōna Lowalangi ba Ziona so ira.
- (Lamane :) He Lowalangi ngahōnō, fondrondrongo wangandrōgoe! Be'e ba dōdōoe, ja'oegō, Lowalangi Jakobo!
- Faigi lala, ja'oegō Lowalangi ba-loesema, ba faigi mbawa nibajoini-mō andrō. (*Sin.* 72, 15).
- Sōchi zi ha ma'oma'ōchō ba gola-jamamō, moroi ba zi hōnō ngaleo bō'ō. Omasido ba mbagi nora ba nomo Lowalangigoe mōrōdo, moroi ba nomo zi so horō so nahagoe. (*Sin.* 27, 4).
- Looe ba baloese Jehowa, Lowalangi. 12
- Fa'eboea dōdō ba lachōmi ifa'ema Jehowa. Lō zi lō ibe'e zi sōchi ba zanōrō lala satoelō. (*Sin.* 3, 4; 34, 11).
- He Jehowa ngahōnō! Ja ahawoe 13  
niha, sanōtōna chōoe.

## SINOENŌ 85.

I. I'andrō wa'eboea dōdō Lowa-  
langi sanoenō andrō. II. I'ilā gōtō  
sohahaoe dōdō.

- Chō doeka wanoenō andrō, nilaoe Ndraono Gora andrō; sinoenō. 1
- I. No ahachō dōdōoe mbanoeaoe andrō, ja'oegō Jehowa, no ū'ōhe mangawoeli nira'oe andrō, ma'oweo Jakobo. 2
- No ūbe'e acfa lalō mbanoeaoe a-ndrō, ba horōra fefoe, ba no ūba-loegō. (*Sin.* 89, 50). 3
- No ūtaha wa'abao dōdōoe ba no 4

- 5 ībōhōli wa'aoechoe wōnoemō andrō. sa moe'ao ndra'o, ma'ōma'ōchō.  
*(Sin. 6, 3).*
- 5 Foeli asōchi ndra'aga, ja'oegō Lowalangi sangorifi ja'aga, ba bōhōi wa lō sōchi dōdōoe chōma! Omoesoi'ō dōdō genonioe; chōoe sa ofeaōga dōdōgoe, So'aja. 4
- 6 Hadia, iroegi zi lō aetoe edōna mōfōne'ō chōma? hadia, lō mamōhōi wōnoemō andrō, gōtōgōtō wa'ara? Me no si sōchi tōdō ndra'oegō, ba me sebolo tōdō, ja'oegō So'aja, ba me no fahōna wa'eboea dōdōoe ba zi angarōfi li ja'oegō, fefoe. (A. 15). 5
- 7 Hadia, lō ūfoeli ūorifiga, ena'ō omoeso dōdō mbanoeaaoe andrō chōoe? Be'e ba dōdōoe wangandrōgoe, Jehowa, ba fondrondrongo li we'ao-goe andre. 6
- 8 Oroma'ō chōma wa'eboea dōdōoe, ja'oegō Jehowa; ba be'e boealamō chōma wangorifi andrō chōoe. Oe'angarōfi li ndra'oegō, na baŵa wa'afōchō chōgoe, ūfondrondrongo sa ligoe. (Sin. 50, 15). 7
- 9 II. Da'oefondrongondrongo hadia niŵa'ō Lowalangi, Jehowa; ifaboe'oe sa wa'ohahaoe dōdō ba mbanoeania ba ba zatoelō tōdō andrō chōnia; ba bōi lafoeli ira ba wajafaja. (Sin. 72, 3). Lō Lowalangi si mane ja'oegō, ja'oegō So'aja, ba lō si mane folaoemō andrō. (Sin. 71, 19). 8
- 10 Si ndreohoe, no ahatō wangorifi andrō chōnia, ba zangata'oefi ja'ia, ena'ō monahia zoei lachōmi ba dānōma andre. Dozi soi, niwōwōimō andrō, ba mōi dania mangaloeloe chōoe, ja'oegō So'aja, awō wamosoemange tōimō andrō. 9
- 11 Faonda ira wa'eboea dōdō wa'adoehoe, fa'ago bawa ira wa'atoelō wa'ohahaoe dōdō. Me no seboea ndra'oegō ba me solaoe sahōlihōli dōdō; ha ja'oegō Lowalangi. 10
- 12 Aoeri moroi barō danō wa'adoehoe, ba ifaigi moroi ba mbanoea si jaŵa fa'atoelō. Ombacha'ō chōgoe lala andrō chōoe, 11 Jehowa, ena'ō oetōrō ia, ba zi fadoehoe dōdōoe; osambalō'ō dōdōgoe ba wangata'oefi tōimō andrō. (Sin. 27, 11).
- 13 Fefoe hadia ia zi sōchi ibe'e Jehowa, ba i'oro'ō mboea zinanō chōnia tanōma andre. II. Oe'andrō saoha gōlō chōoe, 12 ja'oegō So'aja, Lowalangigoe, moroi si'aikō ba dōdōgoe, ba oesoeno dōimō, si lō aetoe.
- 14 Mowaŵaō fōnania wa'atoelō, itōngōni lala nibekainia. Me no eboea sibai dōdōoe chōgoe, 13 ba me no ūefa'ō nosogoe ba mbaho mbanoea tooe andrō.
- SINOENŌ 86.
- I. Fangandrō ba wa'aboe dōdō. He Lowalangi, no maoso chōgoe 14 zeboea fajawasa, ba la'aloei nosogoe sabōlō, si no oroedoe, ba lō ba dōdōra ja'oegō.
- II. Fanoeno Lowalangi, si no shachō tōdō. Ba Lowalangi sahachō tōdō ndra'oegō ba seboea tōdō, ja'oegō So'aja, sebolo tōdō ndra'oegō ba si no fahōna fa'asōchi dōdō ba fa lō farōi. (Moz. II. 34, 6).
- 1 I. Be'e mbōrō dalingaoe, ja'oegō Jehowa, ba fondrondrongo chōgoe; no saboe tōdō ndra'o ba si noe-mana. Otahōgō ndra'o ba eboea'ō dōdōoe 16 chōgoe; be'e chō genonioe andre wa'abōlōoe ba tolo nono genonioe ira alawe andrō. (Sin. 116, 16).
- 2 Rorogō nosogoe, me no satoelō tōdō ndra'o; tolo genonimō, sanōtōna chōoe, ja'oegō Lowalangigoe! (Sin. 18, 21-27). Fazōchi dandra ba chōgoe ba zi 17
- 3 Hachōsi tōdō ndra'o, So'aja, chōoe

sōchi, ena'ō la'ilā si fatioe tōdō  
chōgōe, ba ena'ō aila ira, me no  
ōtolo ndra'o, ja'oegō Jehowa, ba  
me no ūrara dōdōgōe.

## SINOENŌ 87.

Fanoeno Siona, banoea Lowala-  
ngi andrō, sato niha.

Nilaoe Ndraono Gora andrō; si-  
noenō.

- 1 Nitaroe'ōnia ba hili ni'amoni'ō a-  
drō, —
- 2 I'omasi'ō Jehowa mbawa gōli Ziona  
andrō, moroi ba nahia ma'oewoe  
Jakobo fefoe.
- 3 Si sōchi sibai doeriamō, ja'oegō  
banoea Lowalangi.
- 4 Oetōtōi Rachaba [Miseraji] ba Ba-  
beli, si no fa'ilā li chōgōe. Hiza-  
danō Wilisiti ba Tiro ba Aitiofia :  
si no toemboe ba da'ō. (*Jes. 30, 7.*  
*Sin. 68, 32.*)
- 5 Balamane dania ba mbanoea Ziona :  
Oi ba chōra toemboe ira ba ja'ia  
zangaro'ō ja'ira, Fondrege zalawā  
andrō.
- 6 I'erai dania soi niha andrō Jehowa,  
ba itanō ba zoera : „Si no toemboe  
ba da'ō.”
- 7 Ba manoenō ira ba molaja (ba  
lamane) : Ba chōoe so goemboe  
andrō chōgōe, fefoe.

## SINOENŌ 88.

Fangarōngarō ba wa'aboe dōdō.

- 1 Sinoenō, nilaoe Ndraono Gora  
andrō, chō doeka wanoenō andrō,  
dali ba wanoenō „Mahalata” andrō;  
famahaō; chō Hemano andrō, ma'-  
oewoe Zera.
- 2 He Jehowa, Lowalangi sangorifi  
ja'o, na loeo moe'aodo chōoe ba  
zi bongi,
- 3 ba jamoeroegi ndra'oegō fanga-  
ndrōgōe, be'e mbōrō dalingaoe ba  
wangarōngarōgōe !
- 4 No afōli dōdōgōe wamakao, no  
ahatō ba mbanoea tooe nosogoe.

- |   |    |
|---|----|
| Hoelō zilalō mitooe ba gohokoho,<br>wamaigi niha bō'ō ja'odo, hoelō<br>niha si no amomō ndra'odo.   | 5  |
| No moeloeloe ndra'o, awō zi no<br>mate, hoelō niboenoe tooe, si no<br>moetanō, ba lewatō, si lō itōrō<br>tōdōoe sa'ae, si no ūtibo'ō.                           | 6  |
| No ūbe'e ndra'o ba gohokoho, ba<br>mbaho, ba zogōmigōmi, ba namō<br>ba nasi.  | 7  |
| Chōgōe tohare wa'abao dōdōoe, ba<br>chōhawoei ndra'o doeloe andrō chōoe.<br>( <i>Sin. 42, 8.</i> )  | 8  |
| No ūarōoe'ō chōgōe zi no fa'ilā li<br>chōgōe; no ogoro ira ndra'o ūbe'e;<br>si no moekoeroe ndra'o, ba tebai<br>aefada. ( <i>A. 19. Sin. 31, 12 ; 38, 12.</i> ) | 9  |
| Itoegoe abōsi hōrōgōe ba wamakao<br>andrō; oe'angarōfi li ndra'oegō,<br>ja'oegō Jehowa, ero ma'ōchō, oe'o-<br>ro'ō dangagoe chōoe.                              | 10 |
| Hadia, ūfazōchi dandra ba zi no<br>mate? Hadia, ifoeli aoeri loemō, ba<br>wanoeñō ja'oegō ? ( <i>Sin. 6, 6.</i> )   | 11 |
| Hadia, ba lewatō lafatoenō wa'e-<br>boea dōdōoe, ba ba gawoewoecha<br>lafatoenō, wa si lō farōi ndra'oegō ?   | 12 |
| Hadia, aboto ba dōdō dandra andrō<br>chōoe, ba zogōmigōmi, ba aboto<br>ba dōdō wa atoelōmō andrō ba<br>danō wa'olifoe ?   | 13 |
| Ba ja'o, ba chōoe moe'aodo, ja'o-e-<br>gō Jehowa; oehoelōhoelō wongi,<br>wangandrō chōoe.   | 14 |
| Hana wa lō ba dōdōoe nosogoe,<br>ja'oegō Jehowa, ba hana wa ūbini'ō<br>chōgōe mbawaœe ?   | 15 |
| Seboea akaola ndra'o ba si mate, 16<br>jōtarai iraono ndra'o; oetaha wa-<br>meta'oe andrō chōoe, ba lō lala<br>dōdōgōe.   |    |
| No itōrōdo fōnoemō sabōlōbōlō a-<br>andrō, no terasa ndra'o ba gameta'-<br>oeō andrō chōoe.   | 17 |
| No te'oe'oe ndra'o chōnia, hoelō<br>na ba nidanō, ma'ōma'ōchō, no<br>tefasoei manō ndra'o chōnia.   | 18 |
| No ūarōoe'ō chōgōe zi fahoewoe 19<br>chōgōe, fabaja awōgōe, lō oroma<br>zi no fa'ilā li chōgōe. ( <i>A. 9.</i> )  |    |

## SINOENŌ 89.

I. Itōrō tōdō zanoenō andrō wa'-eboea dōdō Lowalangi. Isoeno wa'-abōlōnia ba fa'eboea dōdōnia. II. Itōrō tōdōnia gamaboe'oela li andrō, nifaboe'oe chō Dawido. III. Mangarōngarō ia, me no awoewoe ma'oewoe Dawido andrō, ba i'andrō, ena'ō ifoeli ihachōsi tōdō Lowalangi.

(Faigi gōi Zam. II. 7, 8-16).

- 1 Famahaō chō Getano, ma'oewoe Zera.
- 2 I. Da'oeseno wa'eboea dōdō Jehowa andrō, iroegi zi lō aetoe, gōtōgōtō wa'ara oe'ombacha'ō bewegoe andre, wa si lō farōi ndra'oegō.
- 3 Noa sa ūmane : „Si lō aetoe wa'atedooe wa'eboea dōdō andrō“; ba mbanoea si jaŵa ū'aro'ō, wa lō farōi ndra'oegō.
- 4 „No fawoe'oe li ndra'o chō nitoejogoe andrō, no fahōloe ndra'o chō genonigoe Dawido andrō: (Sin. 132, 11. Jes. 55, 3. Hal. zin. 2, 30).“
- 5 Iroegi zi lō aetoe lō oeboelō'ō madoemō andrō, iroegi nga'ōtō mitooe oe'a'aro'ō dadaomamō.“
- 6 Ba lasoeno banoea si jaŵa zahōli-hōli dōdō andrō chōoe, ja'oegō Jehovah, ba fa lō farōi ndra'oegō ba waloechata niha ni'amoni'ō.
- 7 Ha niha atō ba laweo si jaŵa zi mane Jehovah? Ha niha zi mane Jehovah ba ndraono Lowalangi andrō? (Job. 1, 6).
- 8 Sata'oe ita Lowalangi ba waloechata seboea ba niha ni'amoni'ō ba sihocha mboe niha, fefoe zi tefasoei ja'ia.
- 9 He Jehovah, Lowalangi ngahōnō, ha niha zi mane ja'oegō, salawā seboea? ba no tefasoei ndra'oegō wa lō farōi andrō, chōoe. (Sin. 115, 3).
- 10 Ba dangaoe so hocha nasi andrō; na eboea ndroeloenia, ba ja'oegō zangahono. (Mat. 8, 26. Sin. 65, 8).
- 11 Ja'oegō mege zangoehoendragō Rachaba [Miseraji] andrō, hoelō niboe-

noe, tooe ba danō, no ūfazawili zi fa'oedoe chōoe tangaoe sabōlō andrō. (Sin. 87, 4). Chōoe mbanoea si jaŵa ba chōoe 12 gōi danō; oeli danō, ba ūsinia, ba ja'oegō mege zomboi. (Sin. 24, 1). Jōoe ba raja, ba ja'oegō zamazō-chi; Tabora ba Heremono ba lakanaini wa'iki, ba dōimō andrō. Sabōlō sibai mboelōchamō ba sabe'e 14 dangaoe, ba no alawā gambōlōoe andrō. Fa'atoelō ba fa'adōlō dajadaja da-daomamō andrō; ba sanaro fōnaoe wa'eboea dōdō ba fa'adoehoe. (Sin. 97, 2). Ja ahowoe soi, sangila ma'iki; sa-nōrō lalara ba haga mbawaoe andrō, ja'oegō Jehovah. Ba dōimō andrō lakanaini wa'iki, 17 si lō mamalōmōlō ba wa'atoelōmō andrō salawā ira. Fa'amoadeo wa'abōlōra ndra'oegō, 18 ba ba wa'asōchi dōdōoe andrō alawā dandroera andrō. Chō Jehovah sa mbaloesema andrō, 19 ba chō ni'amoni'ō andrō ba Ndراونو Gizeraēli razoma. (Sin. 47, 10). II. Me no andrō, ba no moehede 20 ndra'oegō ba zatoelō tōdō andrō chōoe, ba gangilata, ūmane : „No oetolo zabōlō, no oebali'ō salawā nono matoea, ono mbanoea. (A. 4. Sam. I. 13, 14). No oesōndra genonigoe Dawido a- 21 ndrō, no oebajoini ia fanicha ni'amoni'ō andrō chōgoe. (Sam. I. 16, 13). Lō aefa dangagoe chōnia, ba i'a-be'e'ō ia boelōchagoe. 22 Lō tola ilimo ia si fatioe tōdō, ba 23 lō tola ifakao ia si lō atoelō. Oefoefoe dania fōnania zi fa'oedoe 24 chōnia, ba oebōzi tooe zi fatioe tōdō chōnia. I'o'awōgō ia fa lō farōi ndra'o ba 25 fa'eboea dōdōgoe andrō; ba ba dōi-goe dania alawā dandroenia andrō. (Sam. I. 2, 10. Sin. 132, 17). Oefababaja'ō chōnia nasi, ba iba- 26

- baja mboto nidanō kambōlōnia ja'ia, no ō'omoesoi'ō dōdō zi fatioe  
oebe'e. (*Sin. 72, 8.*)
- 27 Imane dania wangarōfi li ja'o : ja'ia, no ō'omoesoi'ō dōdō zi fatioe  
.Amagoe ndra'oegō, Lowalangigoe tōdō chōnia, fefoe.  
ba fangabe'e dōdōgōe, ba wangori-  
figoe andrō.' (*Sam. II. 7, 14.*)
- 28 Ba ja'o gōi, oebe'e si a'a ia, fo- No ōbe'e mangandraoeli mbawa wō- 44  
ndrege zalaŵa ba goeli danō.  
dania, ba lō ni'abe'e'ōmō ja'ia ba  
wanoewō.
- 29 Iroegi zi lō aetoe, lō oeboelō'ō chōnia No ōbe'e taja lachōminia, ba no 45  
wa'ebœa dōdōgōe andrō, ba ōsō'agō dadaomania.  
bōi awoe'a wawoe'oesa li andrō  
chōnia. (*Jes. 54, 10.*)
- 30 Ba lō oebe'e aetoe nga'ōtōnia, ba No ōambōsi chōnia mbaŵa wa'ono 46  
dadaomania, ba fa'ara mbanœa si  
jaŵa oebe'e.  
matoea, no ūbaloegō manō ia fa'-  
aila.
- 31 Na la'erogō goroisagoe ononia, na Ha wa'ara na sa, wa lō mamałō- 47  
lō latōrō lala andrō, chōgōe ; malō ūbini'ō ndra'oegō, ja'oegō Je-  
32 na la'o'aja gamachoitagoe ba na  
lō la'o'ō goroisagoe,  
andrō, ba nifazōchhoe ono niha  
fefoe. (*Sin. 90, 9, 10.*)
- 33 ba oe'otoe'ō ira bōzibōzi ba horōra Tōrō tōdōoe, wa lō anaoenaoe no- 48  
andrō, ba famakao ba lalōra.  
sogoe andre; he wisa wa lō boto  
34 Ba lō'ō zoei oeboelō'ō chōnia wa'-  
eboea dōdōgōe, lō oelimo ia, lō fa- andrō, ba nifazōchhoe ono niha  
rōi ndra'o.  
fefoe. (*Sin. 90, 9, 10.*)
- 35 Lō oe'o'aja wawoe'oesa li andrō Hezo wa'ebœa dōdōoe fōna, ja'oegō 50  
chōgōe, ba lō ewoe'ai niŵa'ōgōe.  
So'aja, nifaboe'oemō chō Dawido,  
36 Sambalō si fahōloe ndra'o ba wa'-  
fahōloesa, ba wa lō farōi ndra'oegō ?  
atoelōgōe andrō, si ndroehoendroe-  
(*Sin. 85, 2.*)  
hoe lō oelimo Dawido andrō.
- 37 Lō tola aetoe nga'ōtōnia ; ba da- Tōrō tōdōoe, So'aja, wa'aila geno- 51  
daomania, ba hoelō loeo, fōnagoe.  
niha sato, soja soi.  
(*Sin. 72, 17.*)
- 38 Si mane baŵa si jaŵa lō teboelō Sanandrawā — si fa'oedoe chōoe, 52  
ia, ba lō farōi zamadoehoe'ō andrō  
Jehowa, sanandrawaisi lahe niba-  
ba mbanœa jaŵa." (*Moz. I. 9, 13.*)  
joinimō andrō.
- 39 III. Ba noa sa'ac ūtibo'ō, ba no Nisoeno Jehowa, iroegi zi lō aetoe. 53  
lō ba dōdōoe : no mofōnoe ndra'-  
oegō chō nibajoinimō andrō. (*Sin. Ja doe hoe, Ja doe hoe!* (*Sin 41, 14.*)  
44, 10-25; 74, 79.)
- 40 No ūositengagō wawoe'oesa li a- II. Fangandrō fa'ebœa dōdō.  
ndrō chō genonie andrō, no ūhoe-  
ndragō tooe zaemboenia.
- 41 No ūdoedoegō gōli andrō chōnia I. Famasoegi wa si lō aetoe Lo-  
fefoe, no ūbali'ō adoedoela hatinian walangi, awō wa si lō boto niha,  
andrō.
- 42 Laraboe hadia ia chōnia dozi sa- II. Fangandrō genoni Lowalangi a-  
nōrō, no tobali fama'iki ia ba zi  
so ba ngainia. (*Sin. 80, 13.*)
- 43 No ū'alawā'ō gambōlō zamakao

## IV.

## SINOENŌ 90.

I. Famasoegi wa si lō aetoe Lo-  
walangi, awō wa si lō boto niha,  
wa lō anaoe nosonia ba goeli danō.

II. Fangandrō fa'ebœa dōdō.

Fangandrō genoni Lowalangi a-  
ndrō, Moze.

I. He So'aja! Saŵatōma ndra'- 1  
oegō, gōtōgōtō wa'ara.

Me lō'ō na si toembœ hili, me lō 2  
niwōwōimō na tanō, awō golia oeli

- danō fefoe, gōtōgōtō wa'ara, ba no Lowalangi ndra'oegō.**
- 3 Õfoeli õbalijõ gawoegawoe niha, ba õfoeli õwa'õ : Mifa'aso ami, ono niha! (*Sangomb. I, 4; 12, 7.*)
- 4 Hoelõ zi ma'õchõ menewi, na no noemalõ ia, si manõ chõoe zi hõnõ fache, hoelõ zango'õfa zi sara wongi. (*Fet. II, 3, 8.*)
- 5 Õhanigõ ira, fangifi irá ; ba na ma-hemoloe mbanoea, ba hoelõ ndroe'oe, si foeli molõndroe. (*Sin. 102, 12; 103, 15. Job. 14, 2. Jes. 40, 6, 7.*)
- 6 Sobowo si hoelõ wongi ba soboeloe, ba na tánõ owi, ba lataba ia ba aleoe.
- 7 Fõnoemõ andrõ sa zi manga ja'aga ba ba wa'abao dõdõoe andrõ tekeani ndra'aga.
- 8 Horõma no õbe'e ba gamaedoemõ, ba folaoema si lõ oroma, ba no õbe'e ba haga mbawamõ andrõ.
- 9 Tajataja sa mbongima fefoe, ba wa'abao dõdõoe andrõ; hoelõ deatea mbewe wa'anoemalõ ndrõfima andrõ.
- 10 Fa'anaoe nosoma andrõ, ba fitoe ngafoeloe fache, ba na anaoe, ba ñaloë ngafoeloe fache, ba si sôchnia, ba fangerege dõdõ ba f-makao, si foelõi ia wa'anoemalõ, sihombo ndra'aga. (*Sangomb. I, 3, 8.*)
- 11 Ha niha zaboto ba dõdõ fa'abõlõ wõnoemõ andrõ, ba fa'abao dõdõoe andrõ, wangata'oefi ja'ia ?
- 12 **Fahaõ ndra'aga ba wangerai bo-nigma, ena'õ masõndra dõdõ sa-toateaea.** (*Sin 39, 5.*)
- 13 II. Foeli'õ, Jehowa : Ha lõ arã'õ ! ba hachõsi tõdõ genonimõ andre.
- 14 Hoelõ wongi aboesoi'õ ndra'aga fa'-ebœa dõdõoe andrõ, ba owoeawœa dõdõma ba omoeso dõdõma, sagõtõ ja'aga.
- 15 Omoesoi'õ dõdõma, ndrohoegõ mba-wa, si mane me õhõndrõgõ ndra'aga mege, ba ndrohoegõ ndrõfi, si mane me ma'ilä zi lõ sôchi.
- 16 Oroma'õ ba genonimõ halõwõoe andrõ, ba oroma'õ lachõmioe ba ndraonora.
- Ja oroma chõma wa'asõchi dõdõ 17 Zo'aja, Lowalangima, chõma ; tolo ndra'aga ba halõwõ dangama andrõ; ja'ia, ba halõwõ dangama andrõ tologa !
- SINOENÖ 91.
- Fanõtõna fanolo Lowalangi, na so wamakiko ba fangaboe dõdõ.
- Sonahia barõ mba'aba'a andrõ chõ Wondrege zalaŵa andrõ, da'õ zahono ba loemõ Wondrege zabõlõ andrõ.**
- Oemane chõ Jehowa : „Saŵatõgoe ndra'oegõ ba hatigoe, Lowalangigoe, tõtõna fõgoe !” (*Sin. 18, 3.*)
- I'efa'õ ndra'oegõ ba dandrawâ a-ndrõ chõ zolaoe tandrawâ wofo, ba i'orifi'õ ba wõchõ waba famoenoë andrõ. (*Sin. 124, 7.*)
- Ibaloegõ ndra'oegõ afinia, ba barõ gafinia andrõ aoeri ndra'oegõ; no ba'aba'a ba baloese zi doehoe andrõ chõnia.
- Lõ tola ata'oe ndra'oegõ gameta'-oeõ andrõ ba zi bongi, ba he ono wana sanõrõ, na ma'õchõ.
- Fõchõ waba andrõ, sanõrõ sogõmi-gõmi, tece mbanoea andrõ, famakiko na laloeo.
- He hõnõ zi mate ba ngaimõ, ba he foeloe ngahõnõ zi mate ba gambõ-lõoe, ba ja'oegõ, ba lõ gõna.
- Ha hõrõoe zangila, ba anehe'õ wa-masoelõ andrõ ba zolaoe si lõ sôchi. (*Sin 54, 9.*)
- Me no õwa'õ : „Ja'oegõ sa'ae dõtõ-fõgoe, Jehowa ;” Fondrege zala-wa andrõ no õbe'e saŵatõoe.
- Lõ itõrõ ndra'oegõ saboe dõdõoe, 10 ba lõ ihatõ'õ ia ba noseoe famakao.
- I'wa'õ ba mala'ika andrõ chõnia, 11 ba chõmõ andrõ, ena'õ larorogõ ndra'oegõ, ba lalamõ andrõ fefoe. (*Mat. 4, 6.*)
- Lataja dania tangara ndra'oegõ, fa 12 bõi manendre gaheoe ba gara.
- Õhoendrahoendra tooe zingo ba 13

- oelō sosōfoe, amama barō gaheoe  
nono zingo, awō naga. (*Loek. 10, 19*).  
 14 „Me i'omasi'ō ndra'o, andrō oe'orifi ia,  
oe'efa'ō ia, me no aboto ba dōdōnia dōjgōe andrō.  
 15 Na i'angarōfi li ndra'o, ba oefondrondrongo chōnia, awōnia ndra'o ba wamakao; oe'efa'ō ia ba tetoria ia oebe'e.  
 16 Oe'aboesoi'ō ia fa'anaoe noso, ba anehe ia wangorifi andrō chōgōe oebe'e.”

## SINOENŌ 92.

I. Famasoegi fanoeno Lowalangi, wamaigi folaoenia andrō. II. ba famaigi famatōrōnia niha.

- 1 Fanoenō na loeo sabato.  
 2 I. Si sōchi, na te'andrō saoha gōlō chō Jehowa, ba na masoeno dōimō, ja'oegō Fondrege zalaŵa. (*Sin. 147, 1*).  
 3 Na te'ombacha'ō wa'ebœa dōdōoe, na mahemoloe mbanoea, ba fa lō farōi ndra'oegō, ba zi bongi.  
 4 Ba zi foeloe sinali ba ba mbiola nitika, seboea, ba folaoe somasi ita, ba mbiola nitika, side'ide. (*Sin. 33, 2*).  
 5 Me ō'omoesoi'ō dōdōgōe, ja'oegō Jehowa folaoelaoemō andrō; ma'iki dōdōgōe ba halōwō dangaoe andrō (*Sin. 104, 24. Jes. 55, 9*).  
 6 Halōwō seboea halōwōmō andrō, Jehowa! No anaoe sibai gera'eramō andrō.  
 7 Ba niha si lō tōdō, ba lō fa'aboto ba dōdō, ba ba zambō tōdō, ba lō fangila.  
 8 Na manōi zeboea horō andrō, hoelō ndro'e ba danō, ba na mobowo zamazōchi si lō sōchi, ba ena'ō te-fakiko ira, si lō fangorifi. (*Sin. 37, 2*).  
 9 Ba ja'oegō, ba si no salaŵa, iroegi zi lō aetoe, ja'oegō Jehowa! (*Sin. 97, 9*).  
 10 II. Hiza sa zi fa'oedoe chōoe, Jehowa! hiza sa zi fa'oedoe chōoe,

- tekiko ; nifazaewe dania fefoe zamazōchi si lō sōchi.  
 Ba tandroegoe, ba ō'alaŵa'ō, si 11 mane tandroe gorōbao; tehawoei ndra'o fanicha samohoea. (*Sin. 23, 5*).  
 Omoeso dōdōgōe wamaigi sanarogō 12 ja'o andrō; ba omoeso dōdōgōe wamondrongo he wisa ba zi maoso oedoegoe andrō, safōchō tōdō chōgōe. (*Sin. 91, 8*).  
 Satoelō, ba manōi, hoelō dōwoea, 13 ebœa ia, hoelō geresi ba hili Libano. (*Sin. 52, 10*).  
 Nitanō ba nomo Jehowa, ba mo 14 bowo ba golajama Lowalangida andrō. (*Sin. 84, 3*).  
 Molewiō na ba wa'atoeа, ba fahōna 15 nidanō dōla ba moboeloe si bohooe. (*Sin. 1, 3*).  
 Ba wangombacha fa'adōlō dōdō 16 Jehowa, we'ewe'e andrō chōgōe, ba lō si lō atoelō ba chōnia. (*Moz. V. 32, 4*).  
 SINOENŌ 93.  
 Fanoeno lachōmi Lowalangi ba fa'abōlōnia.  
 No razo Jehowa, no monoecha ia lachōmi; noecha Jehowa, ba fa'abōlō, no i'olembe. Ba aro sa'ae danō, lō mangiwa. (*Moz. II. 15, 18, Sin. 97, 1; 99, 1; 96, 10*).  
 No aro dadaomamō, gōtōgōtō wa'ara sa'ae; ja'oegō, ba si otarai zi lō bōrōta ae. 2  
 Moegosogoso nidanō, Jehowa; tesao wegosogoso nidanō, tesao we'oegoe'oegoe nidanō. 3  
 Ba abōlō moroi ba wegosogoso nidanō seboea Jehowa si jaŵa, abōlō moroi ba ndroeloe nasi andrō, sa-be'e sibai. 4  
 Aro sibai wamadoehoe'ō andrō chōoe si nangea ni'amoni'ō nomomō andrō, ja'oegō Jehowa, iroegi zi lō aetoe. (*Sin. 19, 8-11*). 5

## SINOENŌ 94.

- I. Fangandrō chō Lowalangi, solaoe balō ba zi lō sōchi andrō. II. Fa'ohahaoe dōdō zanōtōna fanolo chōnia.
- 1 I. He Lowalangi solaoe balō, ja'-oegō Jehowa ! He Lowalangi salaoe balō, oroma'ōgō ! (Moz. V. 32, 35).
  - 2 Faoso, sangoechoekoe ōsi goeli danō, be'e zoelō ba zeboea hocha andrō ! (Moz. I. 18, 25).
  - 3 Ha wa'ara zeboea horō andrō, Jehowa ! ha wa'ara omoeso dōdō zeboea horō andrō ?
  - 4 Lalaoe hoehoe fajaŵasa, lasoeno ira dozi samasōchi si lō sōchi.
  - 5 Larasa mbanoeaoe andrō, Jehowa, ba lafalangōgō dána chōoe andrō.
  - 6 Laboenoe lacha mbanoea, awō zi fatewoe andrō, ba la'e'eli zi lō ama, si lō ina.
  - 7 Ba lamane : „Lō i'ila Jehowa, lō anehe Lowalangi Jakobo.” (Sin. 10, 11).
  - 8 Mibe'e ba dōdōmi, ja'ami si lō tōdō ba niha andre ; ba ja'ami sowōhō mowa, ba ha wa'ara atoeatoea ami ? (Sin. 92, 7).
  - 9 Samataro tōgi dalinga andrō, hadia lō irongo? Sombōi hōrō andrō, hadia, lō i'ila? (Moz. II. 4, 11).
  - 10 Sangotoe'ō soi niha, hadia, lō ilaoe mbalō? Ja'iá, samahaō niha ba wa'. aboto ba dōdō?
  - 11 I'ila gera'era niha Jehowa. wa no si lō boto. (Kor. I. 3, 20).
  - 12 II. Ja ahowoe niha, ni'otoe'ōmō, ja'oegō Jehowa, nifahaōmō ba gorroisa andrō chōoe ! (Sin. 19, 12-14. Job. 5, 17).
  - 13 Ba wamaigi chōnia sahono ia, na baŵa wamakao, gasagasa wa techao gohokoho ba zeboea horō andrō. (Sin. 37, 7).
  - 14 Lō'ō sa itibo'ō mbanoeania Jehowa, ba lō farōi ia ba dána chōnia andrō.
  - 15 Mangawoeli sa ba wa'atoelō hoekoe andrō, ba la'o'ō ia dozi sadōlō tōdō.

Ha niha zi mōi belebelegoe, ba ze- 16  
boea horō andrō, ba ha niha za-  
nolo ja'o, ba zamazōchi si lō sōchi?  
Na tengə Jehowa zanolo ja'o me- 17  
na'o, ba te no iroegi danō si lō  
liwaliwa nosogoe andre. (Sin. 115,  
17).

Na oemane : „Ahele gahegōe”, ba 18  
itoewoe ndra'o fa'eboea dōdōoe a-  
ndrō, ja'oegō Jehowa.

Ba wa'oja ngawalō wa'aboe dōdō- 19  
goe andrō, ba i'okafoei dōdōgoe fo-  
ndrara tōdō andrō chōoe. (Kor. II.  
I, 4, 5).

Hadia, fabōbō chōoe dadaoma wa- 20  
makiko andrō, sombōi fangaboe  
dōdō, samali'ō hoekoe?

Lahawoei noso zatoelō andrō, ba 21  
la'etoe'ō hoekoe zi lō horō.  
Ba belebelegoe Jehowa, ba we'ewe'e 22  
dōdōgoe Lowalangigoe, sawatōgoe.  
Isoelōni chōra horōra ba ifakiko ira. 23  
bōrō walōsōchira andrō, ifakiko ira  
Jehowa, Lowalangida.

## SINOENŌ 95.

I. Famaroee ba wanoeno Lowa-  
langi. II. Famanglama, fa bōi la'-  
abe'e'ō dōdō.

I. Talaboe, ta'omoesoi'ō dōdōda 1  
ba chō Jehowa, talaoe ma'iki, bōrō  
we'ewe'e dōdōda andrō ba wango-  
rifi !

Ta'ondrasi ia wangandrō saoha gōlō, 2  
ta'omoesoi'ō dōdōda chōnia ba zi-  
noenō.

Lowalangi seboea sa Jehowa, razo 3  
seboea, jaŵa Lowalangi bō'ō fefoe.  
(Sin. 96, 4).

Si so ba danga hoenō danō andrō, 4  
sochō zoezoe hili jaŵa.

Sochō asi andrō ; ja'ia zamazōchi ; 5  
ba tanō sabe'e andrō, ba no tangani-  
zia zombōi.

Talaboe, tafalōgoe tooe ita, manga- 6  
loeloe ita, tabalōdoehini tooe danō,  
fōna Jehowa, sombōi ja'ita !

Me no Lowalangida ia, ba me no 7  
banoeania ita, rorogōfōnia, nikoe-

- baloi dangania. (*Sin. 100, 3. Joh. 10, 27. 28. Heb. 3, 7; 4, 7*).
- 8 II. Ma'ōchō andre, na mirongo linia, ba bōi mi'abe'e'ō dōdōmi, si mane ba Meriba no, si mane me lōeo wanandraigō no, ba danō si māte andrō.
- 9 ba nitandraigō ndra toeami ja'o, me lafaigi zoe'agoe, he ū'a'e no la'ilā wolaoegoe andrō. (*Moz. II. 17, 2. 7*).
- 10 Ōfa woeloe fache wa'ara aboe dōdōgōe niha andrō, ba oemane: „Niha seloengoe tōdō ira.” Ba lō aboto ba dōdōra lala andrō chōgōe.
- 11 Tobali fahōloe ndra'o, ba wōnoegoe andrō, (oemane): „Bōi ja lachamō wolombase andrō chōgōe.” (*Moz. IV. 14, 22. 23*).

## SINOENŌ 96.

- I. Famaroob ba wanoeno Lowalangi. II. Fama'ele'ō fa'asalaŵania andrō.
- (*Faigi gōi Nga'ōt. I. 16, 23-33*.)
- 1 I. Mi'anoenō chō Jehowa, sinoenō si bohooe. Mi'anoenō chō Johowa, dozi tanō. (*Sin. 33, 3*).
- 2 Mi'anoenō chō Jehowa, misoeno dōinia andrō; mi'ombacha'ō wangorifi andrō chōnia, ero ma'ōchō.
- 3 Midoenōdoenč ba niha baero doe-riania, ba ba niha fefoe zahōlihōli dōdō andrō chōnia.
- 4 Me no seboea Jehowa, ba me no si nangea nisoeno sibai, ni'ata'oefi, jaŵa Lowalangi bō'ō, fefoe.
- 5 Lowalangi niha baero andrō sa, ba adoe; ba Jehowa, ba no samazōchī banoea si jaŵa.
- 6 Lachōmi ba fa'amoadoe fōnania; fa'abōlō ba lachōmi ba ni'amoni'ō andrō chōnia.
- 7 II. Mibe'e chō Jehowa, ja'ami ngawalō soi niha, mibe'e chō Jehowa zoemange ba fa'abōlō.
- 8 Mibe'e chō Jehowa zoemange dōinia andrō; mi'ohe game'ela ba mi'ae ba golajama andrō chōnia. (*Sin. 72, 10*).

- Mi'angarōfī li Jehowa, mi'ohe wanhehao ni'amoni'ō andrō; mi'anizini fōnania, dozi tanō.
- Mimane ba niha baero: Razo sa'a'e Jehowa! Ba no aro gōi golia oeli danō, tebai mangiwa. Ifatōrō ba zadōlō soi niha andrō. (*Sin. 93, 1*).
- Omoeso dōdō mbanoea si jaŵa, ba ma'iki goeli danō, moe'oegoe'oegoe nasi ba ūsinia andrō. (*Sin. 98, 7-9. Jes. 49, 13*).
- Ikairaini wa'iki benoea andrō ba hadia ia ba chōnia; ba fefoe dōla geoe sa'a'e dania ba gatoea, ba omoeso sibai dōdō.
- Fōna Jehowa; so ia sa moroi sa, so ia, ba wangoehoekoe ūsi goeli danō. Thoekoe dania golia oeli danō ba wa'atoelō, ba ihoekoe soi niha ba wa'adoehoe andrō chōnia.

## SINOENŌ 97.

- I. Fanoeno Jehowa, me no razo ba me sangoehoekoe. II. Fangailasi same'e adoe ba fa'omoeso dōdō mbanoea Lowalangi.
- I. No razo Jehowa, ja owoeawoea dōdō nōsi goeli danō, ja omoeso dōdō zi so ba hoelo soja andrō. (*Sin. 93, 1*).
- Si no tefasoei lawoeo ba fa'ogōmigōmi ia; danedane dadaomania ba hoekoe sadōlō ba fa'atoelō. (*Sin. 89, 15*).
- Mowaōwaō fōnania galitō, si manga zi fa'oedoe chōnia, fasoei. (*Hab. 3, 3-6*).
- Isoeloei goeli danō gari mbanoea andrō chōnia; i'ilā oeli danō, ba moehisi.
- Alaoe hili, hoelō zigoesigoe, fōna Jehowa andrō, fōna Zo'aja tanō, ma'asagōrō.
- Idoenōdoenō wa'atoelōnia andrō banoea si jaŵa, ba dozi soi mangila lachōminia. (*Sin. 19, 2*).
- II. Faloecha wa'aila dania dozi samosoemange balō geoe, sanoeno ja'ira ba nadoe andrō; mi'anga-

- loeloe chōnia, ja'ami Lowalangi  
fefoe ! (*Heb. 1, 6.*)
- 8 Irongo Siona, ba omoeso dōdō ; ba  
owoeawoea dōdō nono Ndraono  
Joeda alawe, bōrō wangoehoekoe  
andrō, ja'oegō Jehowa ! (*Fil. 4, 4. 5.*)
- 9 Ja'oegō sa Wondrege zalaŵa, Je-  
howa, ba goeli danō, ma'asagōrō,  
alaŵa jaŵa Lowalangi bō'ō fefoe  
ndra'oegō. (*Sin. 96, 4.*)
- 10 Mi'ogorofi zi lō sōchi, ja'ami sa-  
ngomasi'ō Jehowa ! Ja'ia zondro-  
rogō noso zatoelō tōdō andrō chō-  
nia ; i'efa'ō ira ba danga zeboea  
horō andrō. (*Amos. 5, 14. 15.*)
- 11 Toemboe haga chō zatoelō tōdō, ba  
fa'omoeso dōdō ba zadōlō era'era.  
(*Sin. 112, 4.*)
- 12 Mi'omoesoi'ō dōdōmi ba chō Je-  
howa, ja'ami satoelō tōdō, ba mi-  
soeno dōinia andrō, ni'amoni'ō !
- SINOENŌ 98.
- Famarooe tōdō ba wanoeno Lo-  
walangi, sangoehoekoe ōsi goeli da-  
nō. Sinoenō.
- 1 Mi'anoenō chō Jehowa, sinoenō  
si bohooe ! Noa sa ilaoe zahōlihōli  
dōdō, no itolo ia kambōlōnia, ta'i-  
onia ni'amoni'ō andrō. (*Sin. 33, 3.*)
- 2 No ifarongogō Jehowa wangorifi  
andrō chōnia ; ba zanehe niha baero  
andrō ifa'ele'ō wa'atoelōnia andrō.
- 3 No itōrō tōdōnia wa'eboea dōdō-  
nia andrō, awō wa lō si farōi ia  
ba ma'ewoe Gizeraēli ; no la'ilā  
wangorifi andrō chō Lowalangida  
fondrege danō fefoe. (*Jes. 52, 10.*)
- 4 Mi'owoeawoea'ō dōdō, ja'ami dozi  
tanō ! Mi'a'iki ba mi'anoenō !
- 5 Misoeno Jehowa, milaoe mbiola ni-  
tika, seboea, milaoe mbiola ba mi-  
fao li wanoenō !
- 6 Milaoe dorofe side'ide, awō dorofe  
nidōdōni, mi'owoeawoea'ō dōdōmi  
tánō fōna razo andrō, Jehowa !  
(*Moz. IV. 23, 21.*)
- 7 Ja moe'oegoe'oegoe nasi, fabaja ōsi-  
nia, ba oeli danō andre, awō zo-  
wanoea ba detenia. (*Sin 96, 11-13.*)
- Ndramoelaoe datawō boto nidanō 8  
andrō ba ja owoeawoea dōdō hili,  
fefoe.
- Tánō fōna Jehowa ; so ia sa moroi  
sa, ba wangoehoekoe oeli danō.  
I'atoelō'ō wangoehoekoe oeli danō  
ba ifatōrō ba niha baero zadōlō.
- SINOENŌ 99.
- Fanoeno Jehowa, ni'amoni'ō a-  
ndrō.
- Razo Jehowa ; sanizinizi niha  
baero ; jaŵa Keroebi doemadao ia,  
hoemisi danō. (*Sin. 93, 1; 80, 2.*)
- Eboea Jehowa, ba Ziona, jaŵa niha  
bō'ō fefoe ia.
- Ja lasoeno dōimō andrō, seboea,  
sata'oe niha ; ni'amoni'ō ia.
- Awō wa'abōlō razo andrō, somasi  
hoeckoe satoelō ; nifatōrōoe ba ma'-  
oewoe Jakobo andrō, ba sadōlō ba  
satoelō. (*Jes. 9, 6.*)
- Mifosoemange Jehowa, Lowalangida,  
mi'angaloeloe fōna mbakoeba-  
koe gahe andrō chōnia : ni'amoni'ō  
ia !
- Awō gere andrō chōnia ndra Moze  
A'aroni, ba awō zi angarōffi li ja'ia  
Zamocēli andrō ; mangandrō ira  
chō Jehowa, ba ifondrondrongo lira.  
(*Jer. 15, 1.*)
- Ba lawoeo andrō fahoehoeo ia chō-  
ra ; la'o'ō wamadoehoe'ō andrō chō-  
nia ba amachoita andrō, nifachoi-  
nia chōra.
- He Jehowa, Lowalangima, no ūfo-  
ndrondrongo lira. Lowalangi sebolo  
tōdō ndra'oegō chōra ba solaoe balō  
ba zi lō sōchi andrō, nifazōchira.
- Mifosoemange Jehowa, Lowalangida  
andrō, mi'angaloeloe ba gahe hili  
andrō chōnia, ni'amoni'ō. Ni'amoni'ō  
sa Jehowa, Lowalangida andrō !
- SINOENŌ 100.
- Famarooe tōdō ba wanoeno Je-  
howa, Sinoenō, ba wangandrō sacha  
gōlō.
- Mi'owoeawoea'ō dōdōmi chō Je- 1  
howa, ja'ami dozi tanō !

- 2 Mi'ahasi gōlōmi we'amōi enoni  
Jehowa ; mi'ondrasi ia, mi'a'iki !
- 3 Ja aboto ba dōdōmi, wa no Lowa-  
langi Jehowa ! Ja'ia zamazōchi  
ja'ita ba no chōnia ita, banoeania  
ba biribiri, nikoebaloinia. (*Sin. 95,*  
*7).*
- 4 Mitōrō mbawa gōli andrō chōnia,  
wangandrō saoha gōlō ; mi'ae ba  
golajamania, wanoeño ja'ia ; mi'a-  
ndrō saoha gōlō chōnia ba misoeno  
dōinia andrō !
- 5 Si sōchi tōdō sa Jehowa : fa'eboea  
dōdōnia andrō, ba no si lō aetoe, ba  
lō farōi ia, gōtōgōtō wa'ara. (*Sin.*  
*106, 1).*

## SJNOENŌ 101.

Ifaboe'oé linia salaŵa, itōrō zo-  
masi Lowalangi.

Chō Dawido ; Sinoenō.

- 1 Da'cedoenōdoenō wa'eboea dōdō  
andrō ba fa'atoelō andrō ; ja'oegō,  
Jehowa, nisoenogoe !
- 2 Da'oehaogōhaogō wanōrō lala, lala  
sadōlō ; ha wa'ara mōi'ō chōgoe ?  
Da'oe'adōlō'ō dōdōgoe, wolaoe ha-  
dia ia baomo chōgoe.
- 3 Lō oebe'e ba doedoema hōrōgoe zi  
lō sōchi ; oe'ogorofi wolaoe si fa-  
hole ; bōi ja fatōfa chōgoe. (*Amaed.*  
*20, 8, 28).*
- 4 Ja arōoe chōgoe dōdō si falimo ; lō  
edōnado zi lō sōchi.
- 5 Sanandrawaisi awōnia ba zi tobini,  
ba oefakiko ; si fajaŵa ba seboea  
hocha, ba techōgoe.
- 6 Oenehegōzi lō farōi andrō, ba danō,  
ena'ō chōgoe sosó ira ; sanōrō lala  
sadōlō. da'ō genonigoe. (*Amaed. 22,*  
*11).*
- 7 Bōi ja so baomo chōgoe zi falimo ;  
solaoe faja, ba bōi jamonaha fōna-  
goge.
- 8 Oe'erogō mahemoloe wamakiko sa-  
mazōchi horō, ba danō, ba wang-  
gori ba mbanoea Jehowa andrō so-  
laoe si lō sōchi. (*Amaed. 20, 26).*

## SINOENŌ 102.

I. Fangarōngarō ni'otoe'ō Lowa-  
langi. II. Fangandrō fangazōchi  
Siona.

- Fangandrō zi noemana, na aboe 1  
dōdōnia, na ifarongogō chō Jehowa  
wanganōngarōnia.
- I. He Jehowa, fondrondrongo wa-  
ngandrōgōe, acha iroegi dōgi dalin-  
gaoe we'aogoe andre ! 2
- Bōi bini'ō chōgoe mbawaoe, na ba-  
ŵa wa'ata'oegoe ; be'e mbōrō dalin-  
gaoe chōgoe, na oe'angarōfi li ndra'-  
oegō ; ta'ita'i fondrondrongo chō-  
goe ! 3
- Tajataja sa'ae mbaŵagoe, hoelō 4  
zimbo, ba timba ni'ā galitō dōlagoe.  
Tōdōgōe bacha, ba no aleoe, no 5  
okōli, hoelō ndroe'oe ba danō ;  
olifoedo sa'ae wemanga gōgōe.  
Falemba ba nagolegoe dōlagoe, ba- 6  
lazi wa'abōlōbōlō wanganōngarōgōe  
andrō. (*Job. 19, 20).*
- No si fagōlōgōlō ba doembao ba 7  
mbewe nasi ndra'odo, hoelō lamoe-  
hoe ba gadoedoela mbanoea.  
Lō salaoe hōrōgoe, hoelō wofo, si 8  
ha sambōesamboea ba gero zagō.  
Ma'ōma'ōchō latandrawaisi ndra'o 9  
si fa'oedee chōgoe, ba sabao tōdō  
chōgoe, ba labē'e hōloe ndra'odo.  
Oefemanga wache sa'ae nawoe, ba 10  
oefaroeka ba nibadoegoe daŵa hōrō.  
(*Sin. 80, 6).*
- Bōrō wōnoemō andrō babachoeba 11  
chōe dōdōe; noa sa ūfazaŵa ndra'o,  
ba no ūtibo'ō tooe ndra'odo.
- Hoelō loemō, si no adōni, mbaŵa-  
goe andrō, ba saleoe ndra'o, hoelō 12  
ndroe'oe. (*Sin. 90, 5. Job. 14, 2).*
- II. Ba ja'oegō, Jehowa, ba si no 13  
doemadao, si lō mamalōmalō, ba lō  
teboelō doeriamō, gōtōgōtō wa'ara.  
Maoso dania ndra'oegō ba ūhachōsi 14  
tōdō Ziona andrō ; baŵa sa'ae, fa  
ō'eboea'ō dōdōe chōnia ; noa sa  
iroegi inōtō. (*Sin. 14, 7).*
- Omasi sa genonimō garania andrō 15  
ba ahachō dōdōra gadoedoelania.

- 16 Ba la'ata'oefi dōi Jehowa andrō niha baero; ba dozi salawa ba goeli danō, ba la'ata'oefi lachōmioe.
- 17 Me no ifoeli itaroe'ō Ziona Jehowa, me no i'oroma'ō ia ba lachōminia andrō.
- 18 Me no ifondrondrongo wangandrō zi noemana ba me lō ni'ositengagōnia fangandrōra andrō.
- 19 Nitanō ba zoera da'ō, nifa'ema ba zi sagōtō niha dania; ba niha niwōwōi dania, ba laseno Jehovah.
- 20 Me no ifajigi moroi ba zalaŵa jaŵa andrō chōnia, ni'amoni'ō; me no inehegō goeli danō Jehovah moroi ba zoroego.
- 21 Ba wamondrondrongo fanganōgarō nikoeroe andrō, ba wangefa'ō si mate mēna'ō. (*Sin. 79, 11.*)
- 22 Ena'ō ladoenōdoenō dōi Jehovah ba Ziona ba toeriania ba Jeroezalema.
- 23 Na la'oroedoegō ira soi niha fefoe ba ūri andrō, ba wamosocemange Jehovah. (*Sin. 87, 4.*)
- 24 No ihōndrōgō wa'abōlōgoe, ba lala, no i'ambōsi wa'anaoe nosogoe.
- 25 Ba oemané: „He Lowalangigoe, bōi etoe'ō nosogoe, ha taloe niha! Fa-anaoe nosooe andrō, ba gōtōgōtō wa'ara, (*Sin. 55, 24.*)
- 26 Ba gōtō fōna sa'ae ūlata danō, ba nifazōchi dangaoe mbanoea si jaŵa. (*Heb. 1, 10-12. Sin. 90, 2.*)
- 27 Ja'ia andrō, ba si taja dania, ba ja'oegō, ba si lō teboelō; atoea dania ia fefoe, hoelō mbaroe; ūfamalalini baroe, ba tobali. *Fet. II. 3, 10.*
- 28 Ba ja'oegō andrō, ba ja'oeja'oegō manō, ba dōfioe andrō, ba lō ahor. (*A. 13.*)
- 29 Monahia ndraono genonioe andrō, ba ma'owera, ba si lō teboelō fōnaoe.” (*Joh. I. 2, 17.*)

## SINOENŌ 103.

Fanoeno Lowalangi, me no seboea tōdō ba me sahachō tōdō.

Chō Dawido.

1 Soeno Jehovah, ja'oegō tōdōgōe,

- ba hadia ia zi so bacha ba dōdōgōe, fefoe, ba jamcesoeno dōinia ni'amoni'ō andrō!**
- Soeno Jehovah, ja'oegō tōdōgōe, ba bōi olifoegō'ō zi sōchi andrō, fefoe, nibe'enia chōoe.
- Same'e aefā chōoe lalōce fefoe, ba samadōhō fōchōoe fefoe. (*Sin. 32, 1.*)
- Sangefa'ō nosooe ba wa'atekiko, samotakoela ja'oegō fa'eboea dōdō ba fa'ahachō dōdō. (*Sin. 5, 13.*)
- Sangaboesi'ō si sōchi ja'oegō ba wa'atoeamō; teboohoeni wa'ono matoea chōoe, hoelō ba mojo. (*Jes. 40, 31.*)
- Satoelō ilaoe Jehovah, ba i'ohē ba lala hoehoeo nifikao, fefoe.
- No ifarongogō chō Moze lala andrō chōnia, ba no i'oroma'ō ba Ndraono Gizeraēli wolaenia andrō, seboea. (*Moz. II. 33, 13.*)
- Sahachō tōdō Jehovah ba seboea tōdō; eboeo sibai dōdōnia ba no obōwō sibai ia.** (*Moz. II. 34, 6. Sin. 86, 15.*)
- Tenga si lō mamalōmalō watahisania, ba fōnoenia, ba tengā si lō aetoe. (*Jes. 57, 1.*)
- Lō nibe'enia dali horōda ba lō ni-soelēnnia chōda olalōwāda.
- Si mane fa'alaŵa mbanoea si jaŵa sa, jaŵa danō, si manō wa'eboea dōdōnia ba zangata'ceii ja'ia. (*Sin. 36, 6.*)
- Si mane otaloeara gatoemboecha gaechoela, si manō wa'eboea gotoleeada lalōda ihe'e.
- Si mane fa'ahachō dōdō nama nononia, si manō wa'ahachō dōdō Jehovah zangata'ceii ja'ia.
- I'ila sa gamoeatada, ja'ita nifazōchinia; itōrō tōdōnia, wa no gawoe-gawoe ita. (*Job. 10, 9. Moz. I. 2, 7; 3, 19.*)
- Nosoniha andrō, ba no hoelō ndroe'oe ba danō; mobowo ia, hoelō mbowo ndroe'oe ba mbenoea. (*Sin. 90, 5. 6. Fet. I. 1, 24. 25.*)
- Na itōrō angī, ba lō ja'ia sa'ae, ba lō'ō sa'ae i'ila ia nahania andrō.

- 17 Ba fa'eboea dōdō Jehowa andrō, ba gōtōgōtō wa'ara, ba zangata'-oefi ja'ia; ba fa'atoelō dōdōnia andrō, ba iroegi ma'oewoe. (*Ngen. Jer. 3, 22. Loek. 1, 50.*)
- 18 Ba zi lō mamōhōi fawoe'oesa li andrō chōnia ba ba zi lō olifoe oroisania, ba wolo'ō ja'ia.
- 19 Jehovah andrō, ba no ifazōchi da-daomania ba zoroego, ba fa'asa-laŵania andrō, ba iroegi fefoe hadia ia.
- 20 Misoeno Jehovah, ja'ami mala'ikania, ja'ami sabōlō, samaloea ni-wa'ōnia, wolo'ō taroma linia andrō! (*Sin. 29, 1. Dan. 7, 10.*)
- 21 Misoeno Jehovah, ja'ami, sato chōnia, enoninia, samaloea somasi ia.
- 22 Misoeno Jehovah, ja'ami nifazōchnia fefoe, fefoe gofoe heza, ba gamatōrōwania. Soeno Jehovah, ja'-oegō tōdōgōe! (*Sin 148.*)

## SINOENŌ 104.

I. Fanoeno sombōi ba sondrorogō fefoe hadia ia. II. Fa'ahōlihōli dōdō ba nifazōchi Lowalangi andrō.

(*Faigi gōi Moz. I. 1.*)

- 1 I. Soeno Jehovah, ja'oegō tōdōgōe! He Jehovah, Lowalangigoe, salaŵa seboea ndra'oegō; fa'asa-laŵa ba lachōmi noechaoe.
- 2 Si obaroe haga, samologō banoea si jaŵa, hoelō doefo sebolo.
- 3 Same'e hare nomonia idanō, ba same'e koeretania lawoeo andrō, sanōrō afi nangi.
- 4 Samali'ō sinengenia angi ba samali'ō enoninia holahola galitō. (*Hebr. 1, 7.*)
- 5 No ilata danō dajadajania andrō, fa'bōi mangiwa ia, iroegi zi lō aetoe.
- 6 No ūbaloegō ia idanō, hoelō nifobaroe, no anōnō hili idanō andrō.
- 7 Ba ahele, me ūtenaŵa, ba we'oe-goe'oegoe limō andrō foelōi ia. (*Job. 38, 8-11.*)
- 8 Toemboe sa'aé hili ba ahōndrō
- ndraso, ba na ha nihonogōimō chōnia.
- No ūbe'e nola chōnia, si tebai isawō; lō mangawoeli, ba wamaloegō tanō.
- Samangoemboe idanō, sanaŵa daso, 10 ba mbawa danō misa itōrō.
- Ū zaliwaliŵa ba danō fefoe ia; 11 ifadōhō wa'owōchi dōdōnia kalide ndroe'oe andrō.
- Monahia ba mbewenia wofo ba 12 daloe mbanoea; lafarongogō lira moroi ba ndraha geoe andrō.
- Samo'idanō hili, moroi ba nahiania 13 andrō si jaŵa; fangaboeso danō loealoea wolaoemō andrō.
- Samatoemboe'ō doe'oe, ū goerifō 14 niha ba sinanō, sogoena ba niha, wamaloea balazo moroi ba danō. (*Sin. 147, 8.*)
- Ba agoe, fa'omoeso dōdō niha, ba 15 ena'ō takile mbawa ba wanicha, ba ena'ō mōi fangabe'e dōdō niha roti. (*Sangoehoek. 9, 13. Sangomb. 10, 19.*)
- Fahōna nidanō ba dōla geoe andrō, 16 chō Jehovah, ba dōla geresi andrō, nitanōnia.
- Ba zangazoeni fofo; toembao a- 17 ndrō, sonahia ba hogoe naroe'oe.
- Hili salaŵa andrō, ba no saŵatō na- 18 go, ba arō gara, ba saŵatō laosi.
- Baŵa no ifazōchi, ba wamaigi inō- 19 tō; loeo andrō, ba i'ilā wa'aechoenia. (*Sin. 19, 7; 74, 16.*)
- Na ūlaoe wa'ogōmigōmi, ba bongi; 20 ba ba zi bongi andrō, ba maliwaliŵa fefoe goetoe ndroe'oe andrō.
- Ono zingo andrō si ndrōndrōndrō- 21 ndrō, wangaloei ahoeloea, sangandrō gōra chō Lowalangi.
- Ba toemboe loeo, ba mangawoeli 22 ira foeri ba mōrō ba nahiara.
- Ba mōi tooe niha ba halōwōnia, 23 mangai nihalōnia, irege bongi.
- II. Ha lō oja ngawalō halōha- 24 lōwōoe, ja'oegō Jehovah; fa'atoeatoeamō wamaloea ja'ia fefoe, no anōnō danō niwōwōimō andrō!
- Hiza nasi andrō, no eboea ba no 25 ebolo misa, ba saliŵaliŵa bacha,

- lō moetaha moe'era, side'ide ba seboea.
- 26 Lala nowo ia ; ba da'ō so gi'a seboea andrō, nifazōchhoe, ena'ō fai'mai ba da'ō.
- 27 **Ba oi dozi manōtōna chōoe, ena'ō ōbe'e gēra, na inētō.** (*Sin. 145, 15. 16.*)
- 28 **Ba ōbe'e chōra, ba latoetoejoe; ūbokai dangaoe, ba aboeso ira si sōchi.**
- 29 Ba ūbini'ō mbawaoe, ba tokeia ira; ūbōda nosora, ba aetoe, tobali ga-woegawoe ira mangawoeli. (*Moz. I. 3, 19.*)
- 30 Ōfaloea Gehehamō, ba tewōwōi ira, ba ūbohoeni goeli danō.
- 31 Lachōmi Jehovah andrō, ba si lō aetoe ; omoeso dōdō Jehovah nifa-zochinia andrō ;
- 32 Na inehegō danō, ba hoemisi ; na itoefa tangania hili, ba manimbo. (*Sin 144, 5.*)
- 33 Damanoenō ndra'o chō Jehovah, gōtō wa'anae nosogoe ; oesoeno Lowalangigoe, gōtō wa'ara ndra'odo.
- 34 Ena'ō na omasi ia nifachai dōdō-goe ; ja'odo, ba no somoeso tōdō chō Jehovah !
- 35 Ena'ō taja ba goeli danō zamazōchi horō, ena'ō lō'ō sa'ae seboea horō. Soeno Jehovah, ja'oegō tōdōgōe ! Haleloeja !
- SINOENŌ 105.
- Famatōrō Lowalangi Iraono Giza-  
raēli andrō : I. Ba gōtō ndra toe ;  
II. ba gōtō Moze.
- (*Faigi gōi Nga'ōt. I. 16, 8. 22.  
Sin. 48, 1-15.*)

- 1 I. Misoeno Jehovah, mi'angarōfi li dōinia andrō ! Midoenōdoenō ba niha baero wolaoenia andrō. (*Jes. 12, 14.*)
- 2 Mi'anoenō chōnia ! Misoeno ia ! Ena'ō itōrō limi zahōlihōli dōdōda andrō chōnia, fefoe.
- 3 Misoeno ami ba dōinia andrō ni'a-moni'ō ! Ja'omoeso dōdō zangaloei Jehovah !

Mizofoezofee Jehovah, awō wa'abō-lōnia andrō ! Bōi mifamalōmalō wangaloei bawania ! Mitōrōtōrō tōdōmi zahōlihōli dōdōda andrō chōnia, nilaoenia, tandra andrō chōnia ba fangoehoekoenia, taroma linia ! Ja'ami, ma'oewoe genoninia Abrahamo, ja'ami ma'oewoe Jakobo andrō, nitoeoejoenia.

Ja'ia, Jehovah, ba no Lowalangida ; itōrō goeli danō fangoehoekoenia andrō.

Lō olifoe ia gamaboe'oela linia andrō, iroegi zi lō aetoe, taroma li andrō, nihonogōinia, ba ngahōnō nga'ōtō. Fawoe'oesa li andrō, me fawoe'oe li ia chō Gaberahamo, ba fahōloesania andrō chō Giza'aki.

Ba no ibe'e amachoita chō Jakobo, amaboe'oela li si lō teboelō chō Gizerāeli andrō,

wangoema'ō : „Chōoe oebe'e danō Gana'ana andrō, tāna chōmi, ondrōita.” (*Moz. I. 12, 7.*)

Me lō ato ira na, me ha fasamōsa na, ba me si fatewoe ira ba danō.

Ba latōrō soi niha andrō ; ba nōri si samboea so ira ma'ōchō, ba mahemoloe, ba ba niha hō'ō.

Lō ibe'e nifikao niha bō'ō ira, ba i'otoe'ō razo, bōrō ira. (*Moz. I. 12, 17; 20, 3. 7.*)

„Bōi mibabajia nibajoinigoe andrō ba bōi mifikao zama'ele'ō andrō chōgōe.”

Ba ikaoni ba danō lofo mbanoea, ifatō dendrotendro gō fefoe. (*Moz. I. 41, 54.*)

Ifowaōwāō chōra zamōsa ; te'amawa sawoejoe Josefo andrō. (*Moz. I. 37, 28.*)

Lalazi gahenia ba galō, tefā'oe'oe si'oli nosonia.

Irege itōrō niwa'ōnia andrō ; taroma li Jehovah wamadoehoe'ō ja'ia.

Ba ifatenge razo, idoedoe ia ; salawa soi niha andrō, i'efā'ō ia. (*Moz. I. 41, 14.*)

Ibalī'ō satoea baomo chōnia ; ifa-

- taro samatōrō si so chōnia fefoe.  
 22 Ba wamōbō salawā andrō chōnia,  
 na omasi ia, ba ba wangatoeatoe'a  
 satoea andrō chōra.  
 23 Ba isāwa danō Miseraji Izeraēli,  
 i'iagō danō ma'oeewo Chamo Ja-  
 kobo, si fatewoe. (*Moz. I. 46, 1.*)  
 24 Ba i'ojā'ō ndraono ba mbanoeania  
 andrō, ato ira, moroi ba zamakao  
 ja'ira, ibe'e. (*Moz. II. 1, 7. 12.*)  
 25 Ibalī'ō dōdō da'ō, ena'ō fatioe ba  
 mbanoeania andrō, ena'ō lalaoe zi  
 lō atoelō ba genoninia.  
 26 II. Ifatenge genoninia Moze ba  
 A'aroni andrō, nitoejoenia.  
 27 Lafazōchi dandra andrō chōnia, ba  
 chōra ba sahōlihbōlī dōdō ba danō  
 ma'oeewo Chamo. (*Moz. II. 3-12.*)  
 28 Ifatōrō wa'ogōmigōmi, ogōmi danō  
 ibe'e, ba lō aetoe lafadaō linia.  
 29 Ibalī'ō do nidanō chōra, mate gi'a  
 chōra ibe'e.  
 30 Molihaliha ba danōra dalaho, irege  
 ba mbate'e razora.  
 31 Moehede ia, ba tesao ndri manoe,  
 ba di mbōhō, ba danōra, ma'asa-  
 gōrō..  
 32 Ifatōrō chōra deoe kara, salahi  
 deoe bō'ō, alitō siholahola ifatōrō  
 ba danōra.  
 33 Ibōzi ūewe nagoe chōra, awō  
 mboea ara, ifatō ndraha geoe ba  
 danōra.  
 34 Moehede ia, ba tesao damo ba  
 lamanoea, tebai te'erai.  
 35 Ahori la'ā ndroe'oe ba danōra, ba  
 ōra gōi mboea danō chōra.  
 36 Ba ibōzi tooe fefoe nono si a'a, ba  
 danōra, si a'a zabōlō andrō chōra  
 fefoe.  
 37 Ba aheta ira ibe'e, fao wirō ba  
 fao gana'a; ba lō salaoe ba ma-  
 dora andrō. (*Moz. II. 12, 35.*)  
 38 Omoeso dōdō Ndrawa Miseraji, me  
 aheta ira; noa sa ihawoei ira fa'a-  
 ta'oe, ba chōrā andrō.  
 39 Ibologō lawoeo, baloebaloe, ba alitō,  
 ba wohagaini si bongi. (*Moz. II.*  
*13, 21.*)  
 40 Mangandrō ira, ba ifatōrō ziate ba
- i'aboesoi'ō ira koe moroi ba mba-  
 noea si jāwa. (*Moz. II. 16, 13-15.*  
*Joh. 6, 31.*)  
 Itōla'ō gara, ba mangele nidanō, 41  
 mo'oengo misa ba danō si mate,  
 timba nidanō seboea. (*Moz. II. 17, 6.*)  
 Itōrō sa tōdōnia daroma linia andrō, 42  
 ni'amoni'ō, ba enoninia Aberahamo  
 andrō.  
 Ba ifawoe'a mbanoeania andrō, 43  
 omoeso dōdō; owoeawoea dōdō ni-  
 toetoejoenia andrō.  
 Ba ibe'e chōra danō niha baero 44  
 andrō; mōi tāna chōra gōdo soi  
 andrō.  
 Ena'ō la'o'ō gamachoitania andrō, 45  
 ba ena'ō lō lasawō goroisania. Ha-  
 leloeja !

## SINOENŌ 106.

I. Fanoeno fa'as̄chi dōdō Lowa-  
 langi. II. Famasoegi ba dōdō horō  
 Ndraono Gizeraēli ba danō Miseraji,  
 ba III. ba danō si mate andrō, ba  
 IV. ba danō Gana'ana. V. Fangā-  
 ndrō fa'ahachō dōdō.

(A. 1. 47. 48: *Nga'ōt. I. 16, 34-36.*)

- I. Haleloeja! Mi'andrō saoha gōlō  
**chō Jehowa!** Me no si sōchi tōdō ia,  
 me si lō aetoe wa'eboea dōdōnia  
**andrō.** (*Sin. 107, 1; 118, 1; 136, 1.*)  
 Ha niha zangila manoetoenō nilaoe  
 Jehovah andrō, fa'abōlōnia, ba ha  
 niha zangila mamarongogō fanoeno  
 ja'ia andrō, fefoe ?  
 Ja ahooe zolo'ō hoekoc andrō, ba  
 si lō mamamalōmalō folaoe satoelō!  
 Tōrō tōdōoe ndra'odo, ja'oegō Je-  
 howa, dali wa'omasioe mbanoeaoe  
 andrō; fatōrō chōgōe wangorifi  
 andrō chōoe.  
 Ena'ō anche ndra'o wa'ohahaoe  
 dōdō nitoejoemō andrō; ena'ō  
 omoeso dōdōgoe gōi ba wa'omoeso  
 dōdō mbanoeaoe, ba ena'ō oesoeno  
 ndra'o, awō dāna chōoe andrō.  
 II. No mafazōchi horō, si mane  
 toteama andrō; no mo'olalōwā ndra'-  
 aga, no malaoe zi lō sōchi. (*Dan.*  
*9, 5.*)

- 7 Lō saboto ba dōdō doeama ba danō Miseraji zahōlihōli dōdō andrō chōoe ; lō itōrō tōdōra wa'a-fahōna wa'eboea dōdōoe andrō, ba molaŵa ba mbewe nasi andrō, ba nasi zoechoe. (*Moz. II. 14, 11. 12.*)
- 8 Ba itolo ira, bōrō dōinia andrō, ba wama'ele'ō fa'abōlōnia.
- 9 Ba ihedehede'ō nasi zoechoe andrō, ba otoefo, ifatōrō ira ba daloe hooe andrō, nifamatōrō ba danō si mate.
- 10 Ba i'efa'ō ira ba danga zi fatioe tōdō chōra, ba danga zi fa'oedoe i'efa'ō ira.
- 11 Ba tebaloegō asi zi fa'oedoe chōra andrō ; samōsa lō'ō si tosai.
- 12 Awena mamati ira ba daroma linia ba lasoeno ia. (*Moz. II. 15.*)
- 13 III. Ba lō ara, ba olifoe ira nilaoenia andrō, ba lō latōngōni dōdōnia andrō.
- 14 Ba tesao wangisō, ba danō si mate andrō, ba latandraigō Lowalangi ba danō si lō nihaniha. (*Moz. IV. 11, 4-6.*)
- 15 Ba ibe'e chōra zomasi ira, ba ifatōrō chōra wōchō baosi.
- 16 Ba afōchō dōdōra chō Mose ba golumbaseŵa ba chō Ga'aroni, ni'amoni'ō Jehowa andrō. (*Moz. IV. 16.*)
- 17 Ba asila danō, itolō Datano andrō, ibaloegō zi fao chō Gabiramo andrō.
- 18 Te'eboea'ō galitō ba zangoroedoe ja'ira andrō, i'ā alitō zanao horō andrō.
- 19 Lafazōchi nono zaŵi ba gahe hili Horebi, mangaloeloe ira ba wamaedo andrō, nifahele. (*Moz. II. 32.*)
- 20 Lafalalini lachōmira, lahalaō wamaedo zaŵi si matoea, si manga ndroe'oe. (*Rom. I. 23.*)
- 21 Olifoe ira Lowalangi, sangorifi ja'ira, si no molaoe seboea andrō ba danō Miseraji. (*Moz. V. 32, 18.*)
- 22 Sahōlihōli dōdō ba danō ma'oewoe Chamo andrō, ba sata'oe niha ba nasi zoechoe andrō.
- 23 Ba iŵa'ō tōdōnia, ifakiko ira, na lō ibelegō ia mena'ō fōnara Moze andrō, nitoejoenia, ba wangalōsi fōnoenia, ena'ō lō ifakiko ira. (*Hez. 13, 5.*)
- Ba lō ba dōdōra danō si sōchi 24 andrō, ba lō lafati linia. (*Moz. IV. 14, 2-4.*)
- Ba moekōkōkōkō ira, baose andrō 25 chōra, ba lō lafondrondrongo li Jehowa.
- Ba fahōloe ia chōra, ibōzi tooe ira 26 ba danō si mate andrō, ba ifazawili ma'oewoera ba niha 27 baero, ba danō niha bō'ō ifazaewe, iŵa'ō.
- Ba la'olembai Mba'ali-Weoro andrō, 28 la'ā zoemange zi lō noso [soemange nadoe]. (*Moz. IV. 25, 3.*)
- Ba la'andrō wōnoenia folaoera a- 29 ndrō, ba itōrō ira famakao.
- Ba maoso Wineha andrō, ba wa- 30 ngatoelō, ba dōhō wamakao andrō.
- Ba tebe'e fa'atoelō dōdōnia da'ō, 31 gōtōgōtō wa'ara, iroegi zi lō aetoe. (*Moz. I. 15, 6. Moz. IV. 25, 12.*)
- Ba labaosi dōdō Lowalangi, ba ni- 32 danō wasosota andrō, ba itōrō Mose si lō sōchi, bōrō ira. (*Moz. IV. 20, 2-13.*)
- Lafadaō sa'ae dōdōnia, ba iŵa'ō 33 bewenia zi lō moetoelo tōdō.
- IV. Lō lahari soi niha andrō, 34 niŵa'ō Jehowa chōra, nihori. (*Moz. V, 7, 1. 2; 12, 2. 3. Sangoehoek. 1, 28.*)
- Lafaroeka ira ba niha baero andrō 35 ba latōngōni wolaoera.
- Lafosuemange nadoeira, ba tobali 36 tandraŵa chōra da'ō.
- Labe'e soemange mbechoe nonora 37 matoea, awō nonora alawe. (*Moz. III. 18, 21.*)
- Adoewa ndro zi lō horō labe'e, do 38 nonora matoea ba do nonora alawe, nibe'era soemange nadoe Ndrawa Gana'ana; tobali teta'oenōi danō do. Togoele chōra zi lō sōchi ba wo- 39 laoera andrō ; sohorō ira folaoera andrō.
- Ba tesao wōnoe Jehowa ba mba- 40 noeania andrō, ba i'ogorofi dána chōnia.

- 41 Ibe'e ira ba danga niha baero andrō; ba samatōrō ja'ira zi fatioe tōdō chōra. (*Sangoehoek*, 2, 14).  
 42 Lafakao ira si fa'oedoe chōra, te-hōndrōgō ira barō mbawara.  
 43 Lō aetoe i'orifi ira, ba no sabe'e tandro ira, ba nifachai dōdōra andrō, ba ahōndrō ira ba lalōra andrō.  
 44 V. Ba inhegō wamakaora andrō, me irongo wangarōngarōra.  
 45 Ba itōrō tōdōnia chōra wawoe'oesa li andrō chōnia ba arōerōe ba dōdōnia, balazi wa'ebaea dōdōnia andrō.  
 46 Ibe'e faloecha ira wa'ahachō dōdō zanaha ja'ira, fefoe.  
 47 Orifi ndra'aga, ja'oegō Jehowa, Lowalangima, foeli ozaragō ndra'aga ba mbanoea niha baero andrō, ena'ō ma'andrō saoha gōlō, ba dōimō andrō ni'amoni'ō, ena'ō masoeno ndra'aga ba wanoeno ja'oegō andrō! (*Moz. V. 30, 3.*)  
 48 Nisoeno Jehowa, Lowalangi Ndramoe' Gizerāeli andrō, gōtōgōtō wa'-ara, ba ja lamane niha fefoe: Ja doehoe! Halelocja! (*Sin. 41, 14.*)

## V.

## SINOENÖ 107.

Mangandrō saoha gōlō zi no moe'efa'ō. I. Ba danō si mate andrō, ba II. ba ni'olo'iō ja'ira, ba III. ba wamakao seboea, ba IV. ba zata'oe ira ba nasi. V. La'andrō saoha gōlō wa'ebaea dōdō Lowalangi andrō ba mbanoeania.

- 1 I. „Mi'andrō saoha gōlō chō Jehowa, me no si sōchi tōdō ia ba me si lō aetoe wa'ebaea dōdōnia andrō!“ (*Sin. 106, 1.*)  
 2 Ja lamanō ni'orifi Jehowa andrō, ni'efa'ōnia ba danga zamakao ja'ira.  
 3 Ni'ozaragōnia ba danō zotanō misa, moroi ba gatoemboecha ba moroi ba gaechoela, moroi jōoe ba moroi ba mbewe nasi.

- No eloengoeloengoe ira ba danō si mate, ba danō si lō nihaniha, ba zi lō lala; banoea sahono ira me-na'ō, ba lō lasōndra. Solofo ira ba sowōchi tōdō ba sa-ta'oe bacha dōdōra.  
**Ba la'angarōfi li Jehowa, ba wa'-aboe dōdōra andrō, ba i'efa'ō ira ba wa'atosarara andrō.** (*A. 13. 19. 28.*)  
 I'ohē ira ba zadōlō lala, ba wogamō banoea, sonahia ja'ira.  
**Ndramoe'andrō saoha gōlō chō Jehowa wa'asōchi dōdōnia andrō ba sahōlihōli dōdō andrō, nilaoenia ba nono niha!** (*A. 15. 21. 31.*)  
 Me no i'okafoei dōdō zowōchi tōdō ba me no ihōna zi sōchi ba zolofo andrō. (*Loek. I. 53.*)  
 II. Sidadao ba zōgōmigōmi ba ba loemō wa'amate, nikalo famakao ba si'ōli.  
 Me no lafadaō niwa'ō Lowalangi, me no lō ba dōdōra dōdō Wondrege zala'wa andrō.  
 Ba ihōndrōgō dōdōra famakao a-ndrō, tegādōlō tooe ira ba lō sa-ngorifi.  
**Ba la'angarōfi li Jehowa, ba wa'a-boe dōdōra andrō, ba i'efa'ō ira ba wa'atosasara andrō.** (*A. 6.*)  
 Ba iheta ira ba zōgōmigōmi andrō ba ba loemō wa'amate no mege, i'etoe'ō mbōbō andrō chōra.  
**Ndramoe'andrō saoha gōlō chō Jehowa wa'asōchi dōdōnia andrō ba sahōlihōli dōdō andrō, nilaoenia ba nono niha!** (*A. 8.*)  
 Me no iboto lagō mbawandroehō tōlō andrō, ba me no i'ewa lazi si'ōli.  
 III. Gōna famakao zambō tōdō, ba lalōra andrō ba ba zi lō atoelō andrō chōra.  
 Ogoro dōdōra fefoe ngawalō gō, ba laroegi mbawa gōli ba wa'amate.  
**Ba la'angarōfi li Jehowa, ba wa'a-boe dōdōra andrō, ba i'efa'ō ira ba wa'atosasara andrō.** (*A. 6.*)

- 20 Ifa'ohē'ō linia, ifadōhō wōchōra ; i'efa'ō ira ba gohokoho andrō chōra.
- 21 Ndramoe'andrō saoha gōlō chō Jehowa wa'asōchi dōdōnia andrō ba sahōlihōli dōdō andrō, nilaoenia ba nono niha ! (A. 8).
- 22 Ndramoeb'e zoemange fangandrō saoha gōlō, ndramoedoenoenōdoenō wolaenia, ja fao wa'owoeawoea dōdō.
- 23 IV. Solojo andrō ba nasi, si mōi ba nasi seboea maniaga,
- 24 ba la'ilā nilaoe Jehovah andrō ba sahōlihōli dōdō, ba namō.
- 25 Moehede ia, tesao nangi sabe'e ibe'e, famaoso ndroeloe, seboea sibai.
- 26 Lasaŵa mijawa mbanoea ba noe-malō mitooe ba gohokoho, ariri dōdōra wa'afōchō andrō.
- 27 Manawoejoe ira ba hoemeoe, hoelō zi maboe, ba tobali faja wa'one-chera gefoe.
- 28 Ba Ia'angarōfi li Jehovah, ba wa'aboe dōdōra andrō, ba i'efa'ō ira ba wa'atosasara andrō. (A. 6).
- 29 Iballi'ō oho mbade andrō, ba tebato ndroeloe.
- 30 Ba omoeso dōdōra, me ahono ; ba i'ohē ira ba laboea, somasi ira.
- 31 Ndramoe'andrōsaoha gōlōchō Jehowa wa'asōchi dōdōnia andrō ba sahōlihōli dōdō andrō, nilaoenia ba nono niha ! (A. 8).
- 32 Ndramoedooe'ō doeriania, ba zwoelo zato, ba ndramoeseno ia ba waloechata zatoea.
- 33 V. Iballi'ō tanō si mate noengo nidanō ba ibali'ō tanō sokōlikōli goembroe.
- 34 Tanō satabō simanō ibali'ō decha mo'asio, bōrō walōsōchi zowanoea ba da'ō.
- 35 Ba ibali'ō baŵa nidanō danō si mate ; ba tanō si no okōlikōli, ba ibali'ō oemboe nidanō.
- 36 Ifataro ba da'ō zolofo, ba lataroe'ō mbanoea, nahiara.
- 37 Mangahalō ira ba lafazōchi kaboe nagoe, ba ero rōfi mowoea.
- 38 Ba ifahowoe'ō ira, tobali ato sibai
- ira ba ibe'e chōra goerifō, tengā ha ma'ifoe.
- Ba tobali alō wa'atora, ahōndrō 39 ira, ilangō ira fangaboe dōdō ba fa'alangoe dōdō.
- „Ihwoei fa lō ba dōdō zalaŵa, ba 40 eloengeloengoe ira ba danō si lō nihaniha ba si lō lala, ibe'e.”
- Itheta ba wamakao zi noemana, mo- 41 ngawawá nga'ōtōnia ibe'e.
- Anehe zadōlō tōdō, ba omoeso dō- 42 dōra, ba lō'ō sa'ae hedehede zi lō atoelō.” (Job. 22, 19. 20).
- Ha niha zatoeatoea, ba jamoetō- 43 ngōni zi manō ; ba ndramoebe'e ba dōdō wa'ebœa dōdō Jehovah andrō.

## SINOENŌ 108.

I. Famaroee tōdō ba wanōeno Lowalangi. II. Omoeso dōdō, wanōtōna femōna.

(A. 1-7: Sin. 57, 5-12).

Oemanō. Sinoenō ; chō Dawido. 1

I. Abe'e dōdōgoe Lowalangi, manōenō ndra'o ba oelaoe mbiola ; tōdōgoe andre gōi.

Faoso biola nitika seboea ba biola 3 nitika side'ide ! Da'oesesoegi wa'-amoloeo ! (Sin. 16, 9).

Oesoeno ndra'oegō Jehovah, ba niha 4 misa ; oelaoe manoenō chōoe ba niha baero !

Noa sa abōlō wa'ebœa dōdōoe andrō, italo'e'i mbanoea si jaŵa, ba iroegi lawoeeo wa'adoehoemō andrō. Ae jaŵa, Lowalangi, jaŵa mbanoea 6 si jaŵa ; ja tehawoe goeli danō ma'-asagōrō lachōmimō andrō !

Ena'ō te'orifi ni'omas'i'ōmō andrō, 7 ba tolo kambōlōoe ba fondrondro-nge chōgōe !

(A. 8-14: Sin. 60, 7-14).

II. No moehede Lowalangi ba wa'ohaoehaoenia andrō : Sowoeawoea tōdō ndra'odo ; oefosasi Zichema ba oesoe'a ndraso Zoekota. Chōgōe Gileadi ba chōgōe Ndraono 9 Manase, nōoegoe ba hōgōgōe Ndraono Geferaji, ba si'o zalaŵa chōgōe Ndraono Joeda.

- 10 Naha wanasa chōgoe Ndraono Moabi, ba Ndraono Gedomo oefazaoemba mbadagahegoe, ba sowoeawoeatōdō ndra'o ba danō Ndrawa Wili-siti andrō.
- 11 Ha niha zolohe ja'odo ba mbanoea saro? Ha niha zamasaō ja'o iroegi ba Ndraono Gedomo?
- 12 Hadia, tengā ja'oegō zanibō'ō ja'-aga, Lowalangi, ba si lō mōi awō zanoewō chōma, ja'oegō Lowalangi?
- 13 Tologa ba zanasagō ja'aga andrō; faja sa'ae wangorifi ba niha!
- 14 Na awō Lowalangi, ba malaoe, nifolaoe zabōlō; ja'ia zi hoendragō tooe zanasagō ja'aga.

## SINOENŌ 109.

I. Fangandrō fanolo ba zi fa'oedoe andrō. II. Fangandrō fangorifi.

Chō doeka wanoenō andrō; chō Dawido; Sinoenō.

- 1 I. He Lowalangi, nisoenogoe! Bōi zi lō moehede ndra'oegō!
- 2 Noa sa teboka mbawa zanao horō, awō mbawa zi falimo, oedoegoe; no lalaoe chōgōe lela sofaja.
- 3 No lafasoei ndra'o fehede fatioesa, ba lasoeko ndra'odo, lō bōrō.
- 4 Fa'oedoe ira chōgōe, soelō wa'omasigoe ja'ira, ba ja'o, ba lō oeboelō'ō wangandrō.
- 5 Lasoelōni si lō sōchi chōgōe zi sōchi andrō, ba fa'omasigoe andrō, ba lasoelōni fatioesa. (Sin. 35, 12).
- 6 Be'e barō mbawa zeboea horō ia ba ja so ba gambōlōnia zangadoegō ja'ia.
- 7 Na tehoekoe ia, ba ja oroma, wa si so horō ia, ba ja tobali sala wanguandrōnia.
- 8 Ja lō anaee nosonia, ba ja mōi halōwō niha bō'ō halōwōnia andrō. (Hal. zin. 1, 20).
- 9 Ja tobali si lō ama nononia ba ja tobali lacha mbanoea ngambatōnia.
- 10 Ndramoetōrōi danō misa ononia, mangandrōngandrō gō, ndramangaloei aerifara ba zi no arōoe aefā ba gadoedoela mbanoeara.

- Jamoefa'oe'oe fefoe zi so chōnia 11 sanoegi ba ndramoeraboe gōlōnia niha bō'ō.
- Ja lō'ō sa'ae seboea tōdō chōnia, 12 ba sahachō tōdō ononia, na si lō ama ba si lō ina.
- Ena'ō te'etoe'ō nga'ōtōnia, ena'ō 13 taja dōira ba zi sagōtō dania sa'ae.
- Ja itōrō tōdō Jehowa galalōwā ndra 14 amania ba olalōwā ndra toea; ba ja lō aefā horō ninania andrō. (Moz. II. 20, 5).
- Ja bōi teboelō ba doedoema hōrō 15 Jehowa; ba ena'ō ibe'e taja dōira ba goeli danō. (Amaed. 10, 7).
- Me no lō itōrō tōdōnia wangeboea 16 tōdōnia ba niha bō'ō, ba me no igohi niha seboea famakao ba si noemana ba si no aragoeragoe tōdō, ba wamoenoe ja'ia.
- Ba no omasi ia wangelifi: ba ja-toemōrō ia; ba lō ba dōdōnia hōwohowoe: ba ja arōoe chōnia.
- Ba i'obaroe wangelifi: ba jamoesōsō 18 nōsimia, hoelō nidānō, ba tōlania, hoelō wanicha! (Moz. IV. 5, 22).
- Ja hoelō mbaroe chōnia, baloeba-loenia, ba ja hoelō mbōbō taloe, si lō aefā ba lōwilōwinia.
- Ena'ō na loco zi fa'oedoe chōgōe 20 da'ō, chō Jehowa, ba loeo zamatoee ja'odo.
- II. Ba ja'oegō Jehowa, So'aja, 21 iagō salahigoe, bōrō dōimō andrō; fondrara dōdō wa'asōchi dōdōoe andrō, ba orifi ndra'odo!
- Seboea famakao sa ndra'o ba si 22 noemana, ba no mesocho bacha dōdōgoe.
- Ariri ndra'o, hoelō loemō, na adōni 23 ia; tetaboi ndra'o, hoelō larewē.
- No omboejoemboejoe mbalōdoehi-goe, ba wa lō si manga, ba no alō nōsigoe.
- Ba no tobali aja ndra'o chōra; na 25 la'ilā ndra'odo, ba lafalichō ira. (Sin. 22, 8).
- Tolodo Jehowa, Lowalangigoe! Orifi 26 ndra'o ba wa'ahachō dōdōoe andrō.
- Hana na aboto ba dōdōra, wa no 27

- tangaoe da'ō, wa ja'oegō Jehowa  
zolaoe da'ō.
- 28 Acha mangelifi ira, ba ja'oegō, ba fahowoe'ō [ndra'o]; na maoso ira, ba be'e aila ira, ba acha omoeso dōdō genomioe andre. (*Mat. 5, 11.*)
- 29 Nifobaroe fa'aila zi fa'oedoe chōgōe andrō; acha la'obaroe wa'ailara andrō. baroe zeboea. (*Sin. 35, 26.*)
- 30 Oe'abōlōgō waneno Jehowa bewegoe andre; bacha ba hoenō zato oesoeno ia.
- 31 Me no i'iagō gambōlō zi noemana, ba wangefa'ō ja'ia ba danga zangoe-hoekoe ja'ia.

## SINOENŌ 110.

Fama'ele'ō razo ere andrō, Mesia.

(*Mat. 22, 44. Hal. zin. 2, 34. Heb. 1, 13; 5, 6.*)

Chō Dawido. Sinoenō.

- 1 No iŵa'ō Jehowa chō Zo'aja ja'ō andrō: „Dadao ba gambōlōgōe, irege oebe'e danedane gaheezi fa'oedee chōoe andrō.” (*Kor. I. 15, 25. Heb. 10, 12, 13.*)
- 2 Moroi ba Ziona i'oro'ō Jehowa zi'o wa'abōlōoe andrō; „ja salawa ndra'oegō ba zi fa'oedoe chōoe andrō.” (*Sin. 2, 6.*)
- 3 La'o'ō banoeaoe, moroi si'aikō ba dōdō, na baŵa wa'abōlōoe; ba hili ni'amoni'ō. Moroi ba gaheta wa'amo-loeo toemboe chōoe nono matoea andrō, timba namo. (*Sin. 29, 2.*)
- 4 No fahōloe Jehowa ba lō ifoeli mangesa dōdōnia: „Ere ndra'oegō, iroegi zi lō aetoe, dali gamoeata Melechisede andrō.” (*Moz. I. 14, 18-20. Heb. 5, 10; 6, 20; 7, 17, 21.*)
- 5 Irasa razo So'aja, si so ba gambōlōoe, na baŵa wōnoenia andrō. (*Sin. 2, 2, 5, 9.*)
- 6 Ihokoe dania niha baero, fahōna mboto zi mate ibe'e; iboto hōgō ba zebolo tanō.
- 7 Ibadoe mbombo ba zinga lala; andrō ifaōga mbawania. (*Fil. 2, 8.*)
- 9.

## SINOENŌ 111.

Fanoeno fa'abōlō Lowalangi, awō wa'asōchi dōdōnia ba wamatōrō banoeania andrō.

- Haleloeja! Da'oesoeno Jehowa, moroi si'aikō ba dōdōgoe ba zowoelo zadōlō tōdō andrō ba ba zi faloecha mbanoea.
- Seboea nilaoe Jehowa; la'aloaloei tōdōra dozi somasi ja'ia. (*Sin. 104, 24.*)
- Fa'eboea ba lachōmi wolaoenia andrō, ba fa'atoelōnia andrō, ba iroegi zi lō aetoe.

No ihonogōi, fa bōi olifoe niha za-hōlihōli dōdō andrō chōnia; seboea tōdō Jehowa ba sahachō tōdō.

No ibe'e gō ba zangata'oefi ja'ia; lō mamalōmalō wa itōrō tōdōnia wawoe'oesa li andrō chōnia. (*Sin. 145, 15.*)

No ifa'ele'ō ba mbanoeania wa'abōlō wolaoenia, wame'e tāna chōra tāna ba niha baero andrō.

Si doehoe ba satoelō wolaoe dangania andrō; si lō mangiwa goroisania andrō, fefoe.

Sarō, si lō mamalōmalō, iroegi zi lō aetoe, dali zi doehoe ba sadōlō.

No ifa'ohe'ō wangorifi ba mbanoeania, no i'aro'ō gamaboe'oela linia, si lō teboelō.

Bōrōta wa'atoeatoea wangata'oefi Jehowa andrō; sangila watahōgō dozi sanōrō lalania; si lō teboelō doeriania andrō. (*Amaed. 1, 7.*)

## SINOENŌ 112.

Fa'ohahaoe dōdō zatoelō tōdō, si ndroehoendrohoe.

Haleloeja! Ja ahowoe niha sangata'oefi Lowalangi, somasi sibai oroisania andrō! (*Sin. 1, 1.*)

Sabōlō ba goeli danō dania ma'oe-woenia, ba seboea howehowoe dania nga'ōtō zadōlō tōdō. (*Amaed. 20, 7.*)

So baomo chōra mbalazo ba ana'a;

- ba fa'atoelōra, ba lō teboelō, iroegi zi lō aetoe.
- 4 Ba zadōlō todō andrō, ba toembœe haga ba daloe zogōmigōmi; seboea tōdō ba sahachō tōdō ba satoelō. (*Sin. 37, 6.*)
- 5 Ja ahowoe niha sahachō tōdō ba same'e nifalali! Lō te'ala ia ba hoehoe nifatoenō. (*Sin. 41, 2.*)
- 6 Lō'ō sa mangiwa ia, iroegi zi lō aetoe; gōtōgōtō wa'ara lō olifoe niha zatoelō andrō.
- 7 Lō'ō tokea ia, na irongo doeria si lō sōchi; abe' dōdōnia, manōtōna chō Jehowa.
- 8 Arō dōdōnia; lō ata'oe ia, irege omoeso dōdōnia, na i'ilā zi gōna si fa'eedoe chōnia. (*Sin. 91, 8.*)
- 9 Mamazaewe ia, mame'e ame'ela ba zi noemana; si lō mamalōmalō wa'atoelōnia; alaŵa dandroenia, mo-toeria. (*Kor. II. 9, 9.*)
- 10 I'ilā seboea horō, ba lō sōchisōchi dōdōnia: ifatangi mbohania ba ariri; ba waja aechoe wangisō ze-boea horō. (*Sin. 35, 16.*)

## SINOENŌ 113.

Famarooe tōdō ba wanoeno Jehowa, sangahatō'ō ja'ia ba zi noe-mana.

- 1 Haleloeja! Mi'anoenō, ja'ami enoni Jehowa andrō! Misoeno dōi Zo'aja!
- 2 Nisoeno dōi Jehowa andrō, i'otarai da'e, ba iroegi zi lō aetoe!
- 3 I'otarai gatoemboecha loeo noemalō ba gaechoelania, ba nisoeno dōi Jehowa andrō!
- 4 Jehowa andrō, ba no salaŵa niha bō'ō fefoe; ba italoe'i mbanoea si jaŵa lachōminia andrō.
- 5 Ha niha zi fagōlōgōlō chō Lowalangida Jehowa andrō? sidadao ba zalaŵa jaŵa andrō. (*Moz. II. 15, 11. Jes. 57, 15.*)
- 6 Ba sangide'ide'ō ja'ia, ba wamaigi banoea si jaŵa ba tanō tooe. (*Loek. I. 48.*)
- 7 Samazaŵa si lō tōi, moroi ba danō,

ba samaoso si noemana, moroi ba damboe. (*Moz. I. 41, 40. 41. Sam. I. 2, 8.*)

Ena'ō ifataro ba ngai zalaŵa, ba ngai zalaŵa mbanoeania andrō. Sangahonogō si lō ono baomo, si mane ina nono matoea somoeso tōdō. Haleloeja! (*Moz. I. 21, 2. Sam. I. 1, 20; 2, 21. Loek. I, 57. 58.*)

## SINOENŌ 114.

Fanoeno sahōlihōli dōdō andrō chō Lowalangi, me i'efa'ō Ndraono Giza-ereli ba danō Miseraji.

Me aheta Ndraono Giza-ereli ba danō Miseraji, me aheta ma'oewoe Jakobo ba niha andrō si fabō'ō li, (*Moz. II. 12, 41.*)

ba tobali ni'amoni'ō chōnia Ndraono Joeda ba amatōrōwania Ndraono Giza-ereli.

I'ilā asi, ba abōda; ibali'ō ia foeri Joridano andrō. (*Moz. II. 14, 21. 22. Jos. 3, 13. 16.*)

Manoka hili, hoelō mbiribiri si matoeia, awō hilihili, hoelō nono mbiribiri. (*Sin. 68, 9.*)

Hana ndra'oegō, ja'oegō asi, wa abōda'ō, ba ja'oegō Joridano, wa ūbali'ōgō foeri?

Ba ja'ami hili, wa manoka ami, hoelō mbiribiri si matoeia, ba ja'ami hilihili, wa hoelō ba nono mbiribiri wanokami?

Ba wamaigi Zo'aja ja'oegō anizini-nizi, ja'oegō tanō, ba wamaigi Lowalangida Jakobo andrō ja'oegō.

Samali'ō baŵa nidanō soëwe, ba samali'ō oemboe gowe sabe'e.

## SINOENŌ 115.

I. Fangeboea tōi Lowalangi. Faja nadoe andrō. II. Famarooe tōdō ba wanōtōna chō Lowalangi ba ba waneno ja'ia.

I. Bōi be'e nifosoemange ndra'aga, Jehowa, bōi ja'aga, ha tōimō andrō nifosoemange, bōrō wa'eboea dōdōoe ba fa'adoehoemō andrō.

Hana wa tola laŵa'ō niha baero:

- „Heza atō so Lowalangira?” (*Sin. 42, 4.*)
- 3 Ba ba zoroego so Lowalangima, hadia zomasi ia, fefoe, ba iwōwōi. (*A. 4-11 : Sin. 135, 15-20.*)
  - 4 Adoerā andrō, ba no firō ba ana'a, nifazōchi danga niha. (*Moz. V, 4, 28. Jes. 44, 9-20.*)
  - 5 Mobawa. ba lō moehede ; mohōrō, ba lō la'ila niha.
  - 6 Motōgi dalinga, ba lō larongo li niha ; mo'ichoe, ba lō la'ago hadia ia.
  - 7 Lō lababaja hadia ia tangara ; lō la'ofanō'ō gahera ; ba lō hedehe- dera ba dōlōtōlōra.
  - 8 Ba no fagōlōgōlō chōra zamazōchi ja'ira, awō dozi sanōtōna chōra.
  - 9 II. Chō Jehowa manōtōna ami, ja'ami Iraono Gizerāeli! Ja'ia wango- rifira ba baloesera. (*Sin. 118, 2.*)
  - 10 Ja'ami ma'oewoe Ga'aroni, chō Jehowa manōtōna ami! Ja'ia wango- rifira ba baloesera. (*Sin. 118, 3.*)
  - 11 Ja'ami, sangata'oefi Jehovah, chō Jehovah manōtōna ami ! Ja'ia wan- garifira ba baloesera. (*Sin. 118, 4.*)
  - 12 No itōrō tōdō Jehovah ita, ifaho- woe'ō ita. Ifahowoe'ō ma'oewoe Gi- zeraëli, ifahowoe'ō ma'oewoe Ga'a- roni.
  - 13 Ifahowoe'ō zangata'oefi Jehovah a- ndrō, he iraono ba he satoea.
  - 14 Jamoenōnō ami Jehovah, ja'ami ba iraonomi.
  - 15 Nifahowoe'ō Jehovah ami, nifahoe- woe'ō Jehovah andrō, samazōchi banoea, awō danō.
  - 16 Banoea si jaŵa andrō, ba no ba- noea Jehovah ; ba tanō andre, ba no ibe'e ba nono niha.
  - 17 Si no mate, ba lō lasoeno Jehovah, ba si manō gōi dozi silalō mitooe ba zahono ira. (*Sin. 6, 6. Jes. 38, 18.*)
  - 18 Ba ja'ita, ba no sanoeno Jehovah, i'otarai da'e ba iroegi zi lō aetoe. Halelojea !

## SINOENŌ 116.

I. Famasoegi ba dōdō fangorifi andrō. II. Fangandrō saoha gōlō ja'ia.

- I. Omasido Jehovah, me no ifon- drondrongo ligoe, fangandrōgoe. Me no ibe'e mbōrō dalingania chō- goe ; ba oe'angarōfi li ia, sagōtō ja'ō. No tefa'oe'oe ndra'o fesoé wa'a- mate, ba no gōna ndra'o fa'ata'- oegoe mbanoea tooe ; faloecha ndra'o wa'atosasa ba fangaboe dōdō. (*A. 8. Sin. 18, 6.*) Ba oe'angarōfi li dōi Jehovah andrō, oemané : He Jehovah ! orifi noso- goe ! Seboea tōdō Jehovah ba satoelō, ba sahachō tōdō Lowalangida. Samaigimaigi sadōlō tōdō Jehovah ! no noemana ndra'o, ba no i'orifido. Foeli'ō, ja'oe'oe tōdōgoe, foeli honogō'ō, me no si sōchi nifatōrō Je- howa chōoe. (*Sin. 42, 6.*) Noa sa ō'efā'ō nosogoe ba wa'amate, no ō'otoefoi daŵa hōrōgoe, ba no ō'abe'e'ō gahegoe, fa bōi alaoe ndra'odo. Oetōrō sa'ae lalagoe andrō, fōna Jehovah, ba danō niha saoeri. (*Sin. 27, 13 ; 56, 14.*) No mamati ndra'o, andrō hoemedē ndra'o. Si no aōndrō sibai ndra'odo. (*Kor. II. 4, 13.*) Oemané ba wa'ata'oegoe andrō : Solaoe faja niha, fefoe. (*Rom. 3, 4.*) II. He oewisa wanoelōni chō Jehovah si sōchi andrō fefoe, nilaoe- chōgōe ? Da'oetoejoe makō fangorifi andrō, ba oe'angarōfi li dōi Jehovah. Oeboe'a chō Jehovah gamaboe'oela ligoe andrō, ba zi so mbanoeania fefoe. Omasiō wa'amate zatoelō tōdō andrō chōnia, wamaigi Jehovah. (*Sin. 72, 14.*) Ja'ia Jehovah ! — Enonioe sa ndra'- odo ; enonioe ndra'o, ono genonioe

- ira alawe andrō ; no ōtoto'ō wesoe-goe andrō.
- 17 Chōoe oe'ohe zoemange fangandrō saoha gōlō ba oe'angarōfi li dōi Jehowa andrō.
- 18 Oeboe'a chō Jehowa gamaboe'oela ligoe andrō, ba zi so mbanoeania fefoe.
- 19 Ba golajama fōna ba nomo Jehowa andrō ; ba daloemō, ja'oegō Jeroe-zalema ! Haleloeja !

## SINOENŌ 117.

Famarooe tōdō niha fefoe, ba waneno Lowalangi.

- 1 Misoeno Jehowa, ja'ami niha baero, fefoe ! Misoeno ia, fefoe soi niha ! (*Rom. 15, 11*).
- 2 Me no abōlō ba chōda wa'eboea dōdōnia andrō, ba si lō aetoe wa lō farōi Jehowa. Haleloeja ! (*Moz. II. 34, 6*).

## SINOENŌ 118.

I. Fangandrō saoha gōlō fangorifi Jehowa niha baero andrō. II. Fanoenō mbanoea Lowalangi andrō, bōrō me no ifa'ele'ō wa'abōlōnia, awō lachōminia ba chō Mesia andrō.

(*Faigi gōi Geser. 2, 10 b t.*)

- 1 I. Mi'andrō saoha gōlō chō Jehowa, me no si sōchi tōdō ia, me si lō aetoe wa'eboea dōdōnia andrō. (*Sin. 107, 1*).
- 2 Ba ndramoewā'ō Iraono Gizeräeli : „Si lō aetoe wa'eboea dōdōnia andrō !” (*Sin. 115, 9-13*).
- 3 Ndramoewā'ō ma'oewoe Ga'aroni andrō : „Si lō aetoe wa'eboea dōdōnia !”
- 4 Ba ndramoewā'ō sangata'oefi Jehowa andrō : „Si lō aetoe wa'eboea dōdōnia !”
- 5 Ba wa'atosasa oe'angarōfi li Jehowa, ba no ifondrondrongo ligoe Jehowa ba no i'ohedo ba zebolo tanō.
- 6 Awōgōe Jehowa, ba lō ata'oe ndra'o. Hadia nilaoe niha chōgōe ena'ō ? (*Sin. 56, 5. Heb. 13, 6*).
- Awōgōe Jehowa, awō zanolo ja'odo andrō, wa'omasigoe dania wamaigi si fatioe tōdō chōgōe. (*Sin. 54, 9*). Sōchi na tasawa Jehowa, moroi na tadōnadōna ba niha. Sōchi na tasawa Jehowa, moroi na tadōnadōna ba zalaŵa. (*Sin. 146, 3*). Lafasoei ndra'o dozi niha baero, ba dōi Jehowa andrō, ba lō zi lō oe'ō'ōtō ira. Lafasoei ndra'o, lafa'oe'oe ndra'o, ba ba dōi Jehowa andrō, ba lō zi lō oe'ō'ōtō ira. No lafasoei ndra'o, hoelō ūani, ba mate fa'amate galitō ba ngafē za'-asa'a mao ; ba dōi Jehowa andrō, ba lō zi lō oe'ō'ōtō ira. (*Jes. 33, 12*). No ō'abōlōgō ōtoeli'ō ndra'odo, ena'ō alaoedo ; ba no itolodo Jehowa.
- II. Fa'abōlōgōe Jehowa ba fanoenōgōe, ba no tobali fangorifigoe ia. (*Moz. II. 15, 2*). Terongo wa'omoeso dōdō ba fango-rifi baose ba zatoelō tōdō : Sabōlō gambōlō Jehowa andrō ! Si no alawā gambōlō Jehowa andrō, sabōlō gambōlō Jehowa. Tenga si mate ndra'odo, saoeri ndra'o ba sangombacha nilaoe Jehowa andrō. No i'abōlōgō i'otoe'ō ndra'o Jehowa, ba lō niloeloenia ja'odo ba wa'amate. (*Kor. II. 6, 9*). Mibokai chōgōe mbawa gōli andrō ba wa'atobelō, ena'ō oetōrō, ba waneno Jehowa ! Da'e mbawa gōli andrō chō Jehowa ; latōrō satoelō tōdō andrō. (*Sin. 119, 71*). Oe'andrō saoha gōlō chōoe, wa no ūfondrondrongo ligoe, wa no tobali fangorifigoe ndra'oegō. Gowe andrō, nitibo'ō zotomo andrō, ba no tobali tojo ba watalinga. (*Jes. 28, 16. Mat. 21, 42*). Moroi chō Jehowa, wa si manō ba sahōlihōli dōdōda wamaigi.
- Da'e mbaŵa andrō, ni'asogō Jeho-wa. Ba data'owoeawoea'ō dōdōda, hana na somoeso tōdō ita chōnia.

- 25 **He Jehowa, tolo ! He Jehowa, ena'ō**  
na si sōchi loealoea ōbe'e !
- 26 **Ja ahowoe zi so andrō ba dōi Jehowa !** Mafahowoe'ō ami, moroi ba nomo Jehovah. (*Mat. 21, 9; 23, 39.*)
- 27 Lowalangi Jehovah, ba no ifohaga ita. Mibōbō zoemange andrō, iroegi dandroe andrō ba naha wame'e soemange.
- 28 Lowalangigoe ndra'oegō, ba mangandrō saoha gōlō ndra'odo chōoe. He Lowalangigoe, da'oe'eboea'ō doe-riamō andrō !
- 29 Mi'andrō saoha gōlō chō Jehovah, me no si sōchi tōdō ia ba me si lō aetoe wa'eboea dōdōnia andrō !

## SINOENŌ 119.

A—Z. Famahaō, fanoeno orois Lowalangi andrō, fanoeno fa'abōlōnia, awō howoehowoe andrō leea-loeania.

## A.

- 1 **Ja ahowoe zi lō sinegoe ba nitōrōra** andrō, sanōrō lala goroisa Jehovah. (*Sin. 1, 1, 2; 112, 1.*)
- 2 **Ja ahowoe zolo'ō famadoehoe'ō andrō chōnia,** sangaloei ja'ia, soroi si'aikō ba dōdō.
- 3 Si lō molaoe si lō atoelō, sanōrō lala andrō chōnia.
- 4 Amachoitamō andrō, ba no ōwa'ō, ba wanōrō ja'ia, soroi ba dōdō.
- 5 Ena'ō na ba da'ō itōrō lalagoe, ba wolo'ō amachoitamō andrō !
- 6 Ba lō faloechado wa'aila, na oetōngōni goroisamō andrō.
- 7 Moroi ba dōdōgōe oesoenō ndra'oegō, na oetanō ba dōdōgōe gamachoita-mō andrō, satoelō.
- 8 Lō oebōhōli ni'oroi'ōmō andrō ; bōi faloea wamōhōli ja'odo !

## B.

- 9 **He iwisa ono matoea, fa bōi fabaja hadia ia, ba dōrōwania andrō ?** Na ibe'e dali daroma limō andrō.
- 10 Moroi si'aikō ba dōdōgōe oe'aloei ndra'oegō; bōi be'e eloengoe ndra'o, wamōhōli oroisamō andrō.

No oe'irō'ō ba dōdōgōe bacha niwa'- 11 ōmō andrō, fa bōi molalō ndra'o chōoe.  
Nisoeno ndra'oegō Jehovah; fahaō 12 ndra'o ba gamachōitamō andrō. (*A. 26, 64, 68.*)  
Oedoēnōdoenō bewegoe goroisa mba- 13 waoe andrō, fefoe.  
Fa'omoeso dōdōgōe lala wamadoe- 14 hoe'ōmō andrō, timba wa'omoeso dōdō ba gana'a.  
Oefatooetooe tōdōgōe goroisamō a- 15 ndrō, ba oetōngōni lala andrō chōoe.  
Ba gamachōitamō oe'omoesoi'ō dō- 16 dōgōe, lō olifoedo daroma limō. (*A. 24. Rom. 7, 22. A. 61.*)

## D.

Eboea'ō dōdōe chō genonioe a- 17 ndre, ena'ō aoerido, ba oefondro-ndrongo daroma limō andrō.  
Bokai hōrōgōe, ena'ō oe'ilā zahōli- 18 hōli dōdōgōe ba goroisamō andrō.  
Tome ndra'odo ba goeli danō andre: 19 Bōi bini'ō chōgōe goroisamō andrō. (*Sin. 39, 13.*)  
No arasa dōdōgōe ba wehoeloe a- 20 ndrō ba zatoelō andrō chōoe, lō mamalōmalō.  
No ōtenaŵa zeboea hocha andrō; 21 ni'elifi zeloengoe andrō, samōhōi oroisamō. (*Moz. V. 27, 26.*)  
Heta chōgōe wango'aja andrō, awō 22 wa'aila andrō; oetōngōni sa wama-doehoe'ōmō andrō.  
He ū'a'e no doemadao zalaŵa, ma- 23 magōlō, ba chōgōe, andre: ba ifa-toetooe sa atō tōdōnia enonioe gamachōitamō andrō.  
Wa'omasigoe sa'ae wamadoehoe'ō- 24 mō andrō, anofoelagoe. (*A. 35.*)

## E.

Si no falemba ba danō nosogoe; 25 orifi ndra'odo fatōrō niwa'ōoe a- ndrō !  
No oetoenō lalagoe andrō, ba ūfo- 26 ndrondrongo ligoe: fahaō ndra'o ba gamachōitamō andrō.  
Be'e aboto ba dōdōgōe lala nifa- 27

- choimō andrō, ba oefatooetooe tō-dōgōe zahōlihōli dōdō andrō chōoe.  
 28 Mangoeloe dōdōgōe, ba wa'aboe dōdō andrō; abe'e'ō ndra'o, dali limō andrō.  
 29 Arōee'ō chōgōe lala waja andrō, ba eboea'ō dōdōoe chōgōe, wamahaō ja'odo.  
 30 No oetoejoe lala zi doehoe andrō. No oebe'e ba doedoema hōrōgōe zatoelō andrō chōoe.  
 31 Tebai aefa ndra'odo ba wamadoehoe'ōmō andrō, ja'oegō Jehowa; bōi be'e aila ndra'o.  
 32 Oetōrō lala goroisamō andrō; ba ōbologō dōdōgōe.

## F.

- 33 Fahaō ndra'odo, Jehowa, ba lala gamachoitamō andrō, ena'ō oetōrō, iroegi gamozoea.  
 34 Fa'aboto ba dōdō be'e chōgōe, ena'ō oetōngōni goroisamō andrō, ba ena'ō moroi ba dōdōgōe oe'o'ō.  
 35 Fatōrōdo ba lala goroisamō andrō; omasido sa ia. (A. 47).  
 36 Omboejoe'ō dōdōgōe ba wamadoehoe'ōmō andrō, ba bōi ba wangkanloei ana'a.  
 37 Hole'ō hōrōgōe, fa bōi ifaigi wajafaja; orifido ba lala andrō chōoe!  
 38 Fatōrō chō genonioe andre gama-boe'oela limō andrō, nibe'e famasēgi wangata'oefi ja'oegō.  
 39 Heta wa'ailagoe andrō, sata'oe ndra'odo; si sōchi sa nifachoimō andrō.  
 40 Hiza, hoemoeloe dōdōgōe ba goroisamō andrō; orifido fa'atoelō andrō chōoe.

## G.

- 41 Ena'ō na faloechado wa'ebœa dōdō andrō chōoe, ja'oegō Jehowa, fangoifi andrō chōoe, dali daroma limō!  
 42 Ena'ō oe'ilā oetema li zango'aja ja'o; oedōnadōna sa'ae ba limō andrō.  
 43 Ba bōi hori ba mbewegoe daroma

- li si doe hoe andrō; ba zatoelō andrō chōoe sa'ae manōtōna ndra'odo.  
 Ba lō oeboelō'ō wolo'ō oroisamō 44 andrō, lō oefamalōmalō, iroegi zi lō aetoe.  
 Ena'ō oetōrō zebolo tanō; oe'aloelō 45 aloei sa tōdōgōe nifachoimō andrō.  
 Ba oefatoenō wamadoehoe'ōmō a- 46 ndrō ba zalaŵa; lō ailado. (Mat. 10, 18. Rom. 1, 16).  
 Oebe'e fa'omoeso dōdōgōe goroisa- 47 mō andrō, somasi ndra'o sa'ae. (A. 70).  
 Ba oefazaŵa dangagoe ba goroisa- 48 mō andrō, somasi ndra'o sa'ae, ba oe'aloelōe i tōdōgōe nifachoimō a-ndrō.

## H.

- Tōrō tōdōoe limō andrō chō ge- 49 nonioe andre, nibe'oeo tōtōnafōgōe.  
 Da'ō wondrara dōdōgōe ba wa'a- 50 noemanagoe andre, wa i'orifido taroma limō andrō. (Sin. 19, 8).  
 No laforege wango'aja ja'o seboea 51 hocha; — ba lō nibōhōlīgōe oroisamō andrō.  
 No itōrō tōdōgōe zatoelō andrō 52 chōoe, si otarai mbōrōta sa'ae, ja'-oegō Jehowa, ba terara dōdōgōe.  
 Mofōnoe sibai bacha dōdōgōe ba 53 zeboea horō andrō, samōhōi oroisamō andrō.  
 Bōrō wanōenō chōgōe gamachoita- 54 mō andrō, ba danō si fatewoe gana ndra'odo.  
 Ba zi bongi itorō tōdōgōe dōimō, 55 ja'oegō Jehowa, ba oetōngōni goroisamō.  
 Da'ō nihonogōi chōgōe: ena'ō 56 oe'o'ō nifachoimō andrō.

## Ch.

- Čemane: He Jehowa! Tána chō- 57 goe wanōngōni taroma limō andrō.  
 Moroi si'aikō ba dōdōgōe oe'angā- 58 rōfi li ndra'oegō; eboea'ō dōdōoe chōgōe, fatōrō chōgōe gamaboe'oela limō andrō.  
 No oefatooetooe tōdōgōe lala andrō 59

- chōgoe, ba no oesaŵa wamadoe-hoe'ō andrō chōoe.
- 60 No oe'alio'ō ndra'odo, lō sarōrō ndra'o, ba wolo'ō oroisamō.
- 61 No tef'a'oe'oe ndra'o fesoe ba zebœa horō andrō; ba lō solifoedo oroisamō. (*A. 83*).
- 62 Na taloe mbongi, ba maoso ndra'-odo, ba wangandrō saoha gōlō chōoe amachoitamō andrō, satoelō. (*Sin. 42, 9*).
- 63 Awō zangata'oefi ja'oegō andrō fefoe ndra'odo andre, ba awō za-nōngōni nifachoimō andrō.
- 64 He Jehovah, no anōnō danō wa'e-boea dōdōoe andrō; fahaō ndra'o ba nifachoimō andrō. (*Sin. 33, 5*).
- I.
- 65 No ōlaoe zi sōchi chō genonioe andre, ja'oegō Jehovah, itōrō niŵa'-ōoe andrō. (*Sin. 17, 41*).
- 66 Si sōchi fangila ba fa'aboto ba dōdō be'e chōgoe; mamati sa ndra'o ba goroisamō andrō.
- 67 Me lō moe'ide'ide'ō ndra'odo na, ba seloengoe ndra'o, ba ija'e, ba oetōngōni niŵa'ōoe. (*A. 75. Jes. 28, 19*).
- 68 Si sōchi tōdō ndra'oegō ba sobōwō, fahaō ndra'o ba gamachoitamō andrō. (*A. 12*).
- 69 Lafachai waja chōgoe seboea hocha andrō; — ba ja'odo, ba moroi ba dōdōgoe oe'o'ō nifachoimō andrō. (*A. 78*).
- 70 No aabe'e dōdōra, motawō; ba ja'odo, ba oe'omoesoi'ō dōdōgoe ba goroisamō andrō. (*A. 77*).
- 71 Fangorifigoe me te'ide'ide'ō ndra'-odo, ena'ō oetōngōni nifachoimō andrō. (*Sin. 118, 21*).
- 72 Omasido goroisa mbawaoe andrō, moroi ba ngahōnō gana'a ba moroi ba ngahōnō wirō. (*Sin. 19, 11*).
- K.
- 73 Tangaoe zombōi ja'odo, tangaoe zamazōchi; be'e chōgoe wa'aboto ba dōdō, ena'ō oetōngōni goroisamō andrō.
- La'ilā dania ndra'o sangata'oefi ja'-oegō, ba omoeso dōdōra, me sauō-tōna ba daroma limō ndra'odo.
- Oe'ilā wa no satoelō hoekoemō a-ndrō, ja'oegō Jehovah, awō wa ba wa lō farōi ndra'oegō ō'ide'ide'ō ndra'odo. (*A. 67*).
- Ena'ō na fonderara dōdōgoe wa'e-boea dōdōoe andrō, ena'ō na itōrō nifaboe'oemō andrō chō genonioe andre. (*Sin. 109, 21*).
- Ena'ō na faloechado wa'ahachō dōdō chōoe, ena'ō aeroido; wa'omasigoe sa goroisamō andrō. (*A. 143*), Acha aila zeboea hocha andrō, me lahōndrōgō ndra'o, lō bōrō, ba ja'odo, ba oe'alealoei tōdōgoe ge-loeaha goroisamō andrō. (*A. 85, 86*).
- Ena'ō na faofao chōgoe zangata'oefi ja'oegō ba si no aboto ba dōdō wamadoehoe'ōmō andrō ! Ja adōlō dōdōgoe wolo'ō amachoi-tamō andrō, ena'ō lō faloecha wa-aila ndra'odo.
- L.
- Hoemoeloe dōdōgoe ba wangorifi andrō chōoe; oedōnadōna ba daroma limō andrō.
- Omasi sibai hōrōgoe daroma limō andrō, ba oemane: „Ha wa'ara ūrara dōdōgoe !”
- Hoelō goeli nambi ba zimbo sa'ae ndra'odo, ba lō solifoedo nifachoimō andrō. (*A. 93*).
- Ha wa'anaoe noso genonioe andre? Ha wa'ara ūhoeckoe zolohi ja'odo?
- No lacharoe chōgoe lōsoelōsoe se-boea hocha andrō; ja'ira andrō, si lō faoedoe ba goroisamō andrō. (*A. 69*).
- Oroisamō andrō fefoe, ba no si doe-hoe; lagohido lō bōrō : tolo ndra'-odo!
- Hatō ma'ifoe tō, ba laboenoedo mena'ō ba danō andre, ba lō'ō zoei nibōhōligoe oroisamō andrō.
- Orifido ba wa'eboea dōdōoe andrō, ena'ō oetōngōni wamadoehoe'ō mba-waoe andrō ! (*A. 149*).

## M.

- 89 Taroma limō andrō, ja'oegō Jehowa, ba lō teboelō ba zoroego, iroegi zi lō aetoe. (*Jes. 40, 8.*)
- 90 Fa lō farōi ndra'oegō, ba gōtōgōtō wa'ara ; ja'oegō zamazōchi tanō, ba no aro.
- 91 Dali nihonogōimō andrō, wa so manō fefoe hadia ia, iroegi ma'ōchō andre ; oi sa ngoningonioe fefoe.
- 92 Na tengā fa'omoeso dōdōgoe goroisamō andrō mena'ō, ba noa sa'aē otoefo gilogoe ba wa'anoe-managoe andre. (*A. 50. Jer. 15, 16.*)
- 93 Sagōtō ja'odo, ba lō olifoedo goroisamō andrō ; noa sa ūbe'e fangorifigoe. (*A. 109.*)
- 94 Chōoe ndra'odo, tolodo ! oe'aloeloei sa goroisamō andrō. (*A. 45.*)
- 95 Ladarodarogō ndra'o seboea horō andrō, ba wamoenoe ja'odo. — Oetōngōtōngōni wamadoehoe'ōmō andrō.
- 96 Fozoe zo'ahonoa fefoe, ba fa'aetoe, oe'ilā : ba oroisamō andrō, ba si lō aetoe.

## N.

- 97 Ha lō omasido goroisamō andrō ! Ma'ōma'ōchō lō aefa ba dōdōgoe. (*Sin. 1, 2.*)
- 98 No ūatoeatoea'ō ndra'odo, moroi ba zi fa'oedoe chōgoe, oroisamō andrō, me no tāna chōgoe, iroegi zi lō aetoe. (*Moz. V. 4, 6.*)
- 99 Atoeatoea ndra'odo, moroi ba zamaħā ja'o fefoe ; me oefatooetooe tōdōgoe wamadoehoe'ōmō andrō.
- 100 Atoeatoea ndra'odo, moroi ba zatoeaa, me oetōngōni goroisamō andrō.
- 101 Lō oerai oehoendragō lala si lō sōchi, ena'ō oe'o'ō limō andrō.
- 102 Lō oebōhōli zatoelō andrō chōoe ; me no ūfahaō ndra'odo.
- 103 Wa'ami ba lelagoe gamaboe'oela limō andrō ; āmi moroi ba ūe ūwani ba mbawagoe ! (*Sin. 19, 11.*)
- 104 Fangatoeatoeagoe goroisamō a-

ndrō ; andrō oe'ogorofi fefoe lala waja andrō.

## O.

- Fandroe fōna gahegōe daroma 105 limō andrō, ba haga ba lalagoe. (*Fet. II. 1, 19.*)
- No fahōlōe ndra'odo, ba oe'o'ō, 106 ba wanōngōni amachoitamō andrō, si no atoelō.
- No aōndrō sibai ndra'odo. He Je- 107 howa orifi ndra'o, fatōrō ba limō andrō? (*A. 67, 71.*)
- Ena'ō na omasi ndra'oegō game'ela 108 mbewegoe andrō, soroi ba dōdō, ja'oegō Jehowa, ba ena'ō na ūfahaō ndra'odo ba gamachoitamō andrō. (*Sin. 19, 15.*)
- Oegogohe tangagoe nosogoe, si lō 109 mamalōmalō, ba lō olifoedo goroisamō andrō. (*A. 141.*)
- No lalaoe wesoe chōgoe seboea 110 horō andrō, ba lō seloengoe ndra'o, lō nibōhōligoe oroisamō andrō.
- Tāna chōgoe, iroegi zi lō aetoe, 111 wamadoehoe'ōmō andrō, me no fa'omoeso dōdōgoe.
- No aolo dōdōgoe ba wolo'ō ama- 112 choitamō andrō, si lō mamalōmalō, iroegi gamozoea.
- Ó.
- Œ'ogorofi zi doea tōdō, ba oroisamō andrō, ba omasido. (*Sin. 31, 7.*)
- Nōoegoe ba baloesegoe ndra'oegō ; 114 manōtōna ndra'o ba daroma limō andrō. (*Sin. 3, 4.*)
- Miheta ami chōgoe, ja'ami, solaoe 115 si lō sōchi ! ena'ō oetōngōni goroisa Lowalangigoe andrō.
- Toewoe galogogoe, dali nifaboe' 116 oemō andrō, ena'ō aeroido ba bōi be'e aila ndra'o, ba wanōtōnagoe andrō.
- Abe'e'ō ndra'o, ena'ō faloechado 117 wanolo, ba lō oefamalōmalō wanōngōni amachoitamō andrō.
- Seloengoe andrō, samōhōli nifa. 118

- choimō andrō, ba lō ba dōdōoe ;  
me si lō boto wajara andrō.  
119 Hoelō na latibo'ō gachozila ōtibo'ō  
fefoe zeboea horō ba goeli danō ;  
andrō omasido wamadoehoe'ōmō  
andrō.  
120 Moehocha mboegoe, fa'ata'oegoe  
ndra'oegō, ata'oe ndra'odo wangoe-  
hoekoemō andrō.

R.

- 121 No oetōrō zadōlō ba satoelō ;  
bōi loeloe ndra'odo ba zamala-  
ngōgō ja'ō !  
122 Oawōgō genonioe andre, ba wa-  
ngorifi ja'ia, fa bōi lafakao ndra'o  
si fajaŵa andrō ! (*Sin. 19, 14.*)  
123 Omasido sibai oe'ila wangorifi a-  
andrō ba taroma li satoelō andrō  
chōoe.  
124 Be'e dali wa'ebœa dōdōoe andrō,  
wamatōrō enonioe andre, ba fahaō  
ndra'o ba gamachoitamō andrō.  
125 Enonioe ndra'odo ; fa'atoeatœa  
be'e chōgoe, ena'ō aboto ba dō-  
dōgoe wamadoehoe'ōmō andrō.  
126 Baŵa wolaoe sa'ae chō Jehowa ;  
no labē'e faja goroisamō andrō.  
127 Da'ō mbōrō, wa omasido goroi-  
samō andrō, moroi ba gana'a,  
moroi ba mbalaki. (*Sin. 19, 11.*)  
128 Andrō oetehe fefoe nifachoimō  
andrō ; fefoe lala waja, ba oe'o-  
gorofi.

S.

- 129 Sahōlihōli dōdō wamadoehoe'-  
ōmō andrō ; andrō itōngōni tōdō-  
goe.  
130 Na teboka daroma limō andrō,  
ba mohaga ; faloecha wa'aboto  
ba dōdō zadōlō tōdō. (*Sin. 19, 8.*)  
131 Oebokai mbawagoe, owōchi dōdō-  
goe, hoemoeloe ba goroisamō a-  
andrō.  
132 Otahōgō ndra'odo ba ebœa'ō dō-  
dōoe chōgoe, tōrō lala ba zango-  
masi'ō tōmō andrō !  
133 Abe'e'ō mbekagoe ba lala limō

- andrō ba bōi be'e ifatōrō si lō  
atoelō hadia ia ! (*Sin. 17, 5.*)  
Efa'ō ndra'o ba wamakao niha 134  
ja'odo, ena'ō oe'o'ō goroisamō a-  
andrō.  
Hagaini genonimō andre bawaoe, 135  
ba fahaō ndra'o ba gamachoitamō  
andrō.  
No falawoe idanō hōrōgoe, mo'e- 136  
lea, me lō moe'o'ō goroisamō  
andrō.

T.

- Satoelō ndra'oegō Jehowa, ba 137  
satoelō wangoehoekoemō andrō.  
Famadoehoe'ōmō andrō, ba ba 138  
wa'atoelō ō'oroi'ō mege, ba ba  
wa'adoehoe manō.  
I'ado sa'ae fōnogoe andrō, me no 139  
olifoe zamakao ja'o daroma limō  
andrō. (*Sin. 69, 10.*)  
Si lō fabaja hadia ia daroma limō 140  
andrō, ba i'omasi'ō enonimō andre.  
Side'ide ndra'odo, ba si lō ba dōdō 141  
niha bō'ō, ba lō solifoedo oroisamō  
andrō. (*A. 153.*)  
Fa'atoelōmō andrō, ba no fa'atoelō 142  
si lō mamalōmalō, ba no si doe-  
hoe goroisamō andrō.  
No gōna ndra'o fa'aboe dōdō ba 143  
fa'atosasa ; ba fa'omoeso dōdōgoe  
goroisamō andrō. (*A. 174.*)  
Fa'atoelō wamadoehoe'ōmō andrō, 144  
ba si lō mamalōmalō ; be'e chō-  
goe wa'aboto ba dōdō, ena'ō aoe-  
rido !

Oe.

- Moe'ao ndra'o, moroi si'aikō ba 145  
dōdōgoe : Fondrondrongo chōgoe,  
Jehowa ! Oe'o'ō gamachoitamō  
andrō.  
Oe'angarōfi li ndra'oegō, tolodo, 146  
ena'ō oe'o'ō gamachoitamō andrō !  
Lō bōrō moloco na, ba moe'ao 147  
ndra'o ; oedōnadōna ba limō andrō.  
(*A. 114.*)  
Ihōlō wamosasi zi bongi andrō 148  
hōrōgoe, ba wamatooetooe taroma  
limō andrō.

149 Fondrondrongo ligoe, ba wa'e-boea dōdōoe andrō; he Jehowa, orifi ndra'o, dali lala andrō chōoe! (A. 88. 154. 159).

150 Lahatō'ō ira sanao horō, si no arōoe oroisamō andrō. (A. 86).

151 Sahatō ndra'oegō, ja'oegō Jehowa, ba si doehoe manō goroisamō andrō fefoe.

152 No ara sa'aе oe'ilā ba wamadoehoe'ōmō andrō, wa no ōhonogōi ia siroegi si lō aetoe.

## W.

153 Faigi wa'anoemanagoe andre, ba efa'ō ndra'odo! Lō'ō sa solifoedo oroisamō andrō. (A. 176).

154 Fatoenō hoehoeogoe andrō ba efa'ō ndra'o; orifido, fatōrō ba limō andrō!

155 Ba zeboea horō andrō, ba no arōoe wangorifi, me lō ba dōdōra amachoitamō andrō.

156 No eboea wa'ahachō dōdōoe andrō, ja'oegō Jehowa, orifido, fatōrō ba lala andrō chōoe.

157 No ato zolohi ja'odo ba samakao ja'o, ba lō oebōhōli wamadoehoe'ōmō andrō.

158 No oe'ilā zo'olalōwa andrō, ba ogoro ndra'o, me lō ba dōdōra taroma limō andrō.

159 Nehegō, wa no somasi oroisamō andrō ndra'odo; he Jehowa, orifido, ba wa'eboea dōdōoe andrō!

160 Ahonoa daroma limō andrō, ba si doehoe, ba si lō aetoe lala wa'a-toelō andrō chōoe. (Joh. 17, 17).

## W.

161 Lagohi ndra'o salaŵa, lō bōrō, ba taroma limō andrō zata'oe dōdōgoe.

162 Omoeso dōdōgoe niwā'ōmō andrō, fa'omoeso dōdō zanōndra hare seboa.

163 Si fatoewoe ba dōdōgoe waja ba oe'ogorofi; ba oroisamō andrō, ba omasido.

164 Mewitoema'ōchō oesoeno ndra'oegō ba nifachoimō andrō, satoelō andrō.

Ba zomasí oroisamō andrō, ba fa-hōna wa'ohahaeo dōdō, ba lō manendre ira. 165

Oedōnādōna wangorifi andrō chōoe, ja'oegō Jehowa, ba oe'o'ō goroi-samō andrō. (Moz. I. 49, 18).

Itōngōni wamadoehoe'ōmō andrō tōdōgoe, ba no tobali omasido sibai ia.

Oe'o'ō goroisamō, awō wamadoehoe'ōmō andrō; doedoema hōrōoe sa atō lalagoe andrō fefoe. (Sin. 18, 22).

## Z.

Acha iroegi ndra'oegō fangarō- 169 ngarōgoe andrō, ja'oegō Jehowa; be'e chōgoe wa'aboto ba dōdō, fatōrō ba niwā'ōoe andrō.

Folala chōoe wakaosagoe andrō; 170 orifi ndra'odo, fatōrō ba niwā'ōoe andrō.

Loeaha wanoeno ja'oegō dania 171 mbewegoe, ūfahaō sa ndra'o ba gamachoitamō andrō.

Sanoeno taroma limō andrō dania 172 legagoe, me no satoelō goroisamō andrō fefoe. (Sin. 1, 2. Amaed. 6, 22).

Ja mōi fanolo chōgoe dangaoe a- 173 ndrō; noa sa oetoejoe chōgoe go- roisamō andrō.

Omasido wangorifi andrō chōoe, 174 ja'oegō Jehowa; ba fa'omoeso dōdōgoe goroisamō andrō.

Acha anaaoe nosogoe, ena'ō oesoeno 175 ndra'oegō; ba hana na itolo ndra'o hoekoemō andrō.

Si no eloengoe ndra'odo; aloei ge- 176 nonimō andre, nifangaleoi biribirī si soena; lō'ō sa solifoedo oroisamō andrō. (Jes. 53, 6. A. 16).

## SINOENŌ 120.

Fangarōngarō ba zanandraŵa a- 1  
ndrō, ba danō niha bō'ō.

Sinoenō ba we'amōi misi jaŵa.

No oe'angarōfi li Jehowa, ba wa'- 1 aboe dōdōgoe andrō, ba no ifondro- ndrongo chōgoe.

- 2 He Jehowa, efa'ō ndra'odo ba mbe-we andrō, sofaja, ba ba lela si falimo !  
 3 Hadia nilaoe lela si falimo chōoe, ba hadia ninōnōnia chōoe?  
 4 Ono wana ba zabōlō, ni'atarōsi, ba bo galitō, bo manaze.  
 5 Alai ndra'o, me no si fatewoe ba Mesechi ndra'odo, me ba nose Gedara sodo !  
 6 No abōlō ara ndra'odo ba zi fa'oe-doe ba wa'atoelō !  
 7 Satoelō ndra'o, ba na moehededo, ba lasao'ō wasōndrata.

## SINOENŌ 121.

Fangandrō ba zondrorogō Iraono Gizeräeli.

Sinoenō ba we'amōi misi jaŵa..

- 1 Oefaōga hōrōgoe, oefagi hili a-nandrō : Heza i'otarai fangorifigoe?  
 2 Fangorifigoe andrō, ba i'otarai Jehowa, samazōchi banoea si jaŵa, awō danō.  
 3 Lō'ō sa ibe'e mangiwa gaheoe ; sa-maigimaigi ja'oegō andrō, ba lō ma-noekōoe.  
 4 Hiza, lō manoekōoe zamaigimaigi Iraono Gizeräeli andrō ba lō mōrō.  
 5 Sondrorogō ja'oegō Jehowa ; iloemō'ō ndra'oegō Jehowa ba gambō-lōoe.  
 6 Lō ihandro ndra'oegō sino na ma'-ōchō, ba he baŵa ba zi bongi.  
 7 Irorogō ndra'oegō Jehowa, itimba zi lō sōchi fefoe, irorogō nosooe. (Moz. IV. 6, 24).  
 8 Jehowa zamaigimaigi fofanōoe, awō wangawoelioe, i'otarai da'e, iroegi zi lō aetoe.

## SINOENŌ 122.

Fanoenō zomoeso tōdō ; famahowē'ō Jeroezalema ba zi mōi ba gowasa andrō.

Sinoenō ba we'amōi misi jaŵa ; chō Dawido.

- 1 Omoeso dōdōgōe, me lamane chō-goe : „Mōi ita ba gosali Jehowa a-nandrō !” (Sin. 26, 6-8).

- Ba mbawa gōlimō tebato ndra'aga, ja'oegō Jeroezalema !  
 Jeroezalema andrō, si no moefoeli moetaroe'ō, banoea nihaogō famabōbō !  
 Ba zi mōi misi jaŵa mado andrō, mado chō Jehowa andrō, dali gorroisa andrō ba Ndraono Gizeräeli, ba wanoeno tōi Jehowa.  
 Ba da'ō sa tefedadao dadaoma a-nandrō, ba wangoehoekoe, dadaoma nono Dawido andrō.  
 Mifahowē'ō Jeroezalema andrō ! Ja faloecha wa'ohahaoe dōdō zomasi ja'oegō ! (Sach. 4, 7).  
 Ja atoelō bacha barč gōli chōoe, ba ja monaha wa'ohahaoe dōdō ba gōdo andrō chōoe !  
 Bōrō dalifoesōgoe ba si fahewoe chōgoe, wa oemané : „Ja monaha wa'atoelō chōoe !”  
 Bōrō nomo Lowalangida Jehowa a-nandrō, wa oe'aloei zi sōchi chōoe.

## SINOENŌ 123.

Fangandrō fa'ahachō dōdō Lo-walangi.

Sinoenō ba we'amōi misi jaŵa.

- Chōoe oefaōga hōrōgoe ja'oegō sidadao ba zoroego.  
 Hiza, si mane hōrō genoni ono matoea, sanōngōni tanga zochō ja'ira, ba si mane hōrō genoni ono alawe, ba danga zochō ja'ira ira alawe, si manō gōli hōrōda ba chō Lowalangida So'aja, irege ihachōsi tōdō ita.

- Hachōsi tōdō ndra'aga Jehowa, ha-chōsi tōdō ndra'aga ! noa sa afōli sibai ndra'aga wango'aja andrō.  
 No biha wa'afōli dōdōma wa'iki zeboea hocha andrō, awō wa lō ba dōdō zi fajawā andrō ja'aga.

## SINOENŌ 124.

Fangandrō saoha gōlō fangorifi andrō chō Lowalangi ba fanoeno ja'ia.

Sinoenō ba we'amōi misi jaŵa ; chō Dawido.

- 1 Na tenga Jehowa mena'ō zi oawōgō ja'aga — ja lamanō Iraono Gизeraëli — 1
- 2 Na tenga Jehowa mena'ō zi oawōgō ja'aga, me maoso chōma niha, 2
- 3 ba noa sa'ae latōlō aoeri ndra'aga mena'ō, me tesao wōnoera chōma. 3
- 4 Noa sa'ae inōnōi mena'ō ndra'aga idanō andrō, ba no itōrō mena'ō nosoma idanō seboea andrō. (*Sin. 42, 8; 69, 16.*) 4
- 5 No itōrō mena'ō nosoma idanō andrō seboea hocha. 5
- 6 Nisoeno Jehowa, si lō molaeloe ja'aga ō mbohara andrō. 6
- 7 No aefa nosoma, hoelō wofo ba wesoe ba zolaoe fesoe wofo; no aetoe wesoe andrō, ba no aefa ndra'aga. 7
- 8 Fangorifima andrō, ba ba dōi Jehowa so ia, ba dōi Jehowa andrō samazōchi banoea si jaŵa, awō danō. (*Sin. 121, 2.*) 8

## SINOENŌ 125.

Fanōtōna ba Lowalangi, sanolo satoelō tōdō andrō.

Sinoenō ba we'amōi misi jaŵa.

- 1 Sanōtōna chō Jehowa andrō, ba no hoelō hili Ziona andrō, si lō mangiwa, si lō teboelō, iroegi zi lō aetoe. 1
- 2 Si tefasoei Jeroezalema, ba hili, ba Jehowa zamasoei banoeania andrō, i'otarai da'e, iroegi zi lō aetoe. (*Sin. 36, 7.*) 2
- 3 Tenga sa si lō teboelō wamatōrō zanao horō tāna ba zatoelō tōdō, fa bōi moelalō danga zatoelō tōdō, ba horō. 3
- 4 Ebœa'ō dōdōe, Jehowa, ba zatoelō andrō ba ba zadōlō tōdō. 4
- 5 Ba sanaŵa lala sabila, ba ja meziŵa ilaeloe Jehowa, awō zanao horō andrō. Ja faloecha wa'ohahaoe dōdō Ndraono Gизeraëli ! (*Gal. 6, 16.*) 5

## SINOENŌ 126.

Fangandrō, ena'ō aloea te'ohe mangawoeli ni'olo'iō andrō.

Sinoenō ba we'amōi misi jaŵa.

- Me i'ohe mangawoeli Jehowa zangawoeli andrō, banoea Ziona, ba no hoelō zangifi ita. (*Sin. 14, 7.*) 1
- Fahōna ba mbawama wa'iki ba fahōna ba lelama loealoea wa'o-moeso dōdō. 2
- Ba lamane niha baero: „Seboea nilaoe Jehovah chōra!“ Ja'ia, seboea nilaoe Jehovah chōda, ba omoeso dōdōda. 3
- He Jehovah, ohe mangawoeli ni'olo'iō andrō, si mane na ūfoeli ūfo-idanō mbombo ba danō si raja. 4
- Se'ege'ege ba wanaroe, ba ma'iki'-iki dania ba wamasi. (*Mat. 5, 4.*) 5
- Mege'ege ia, na mōi ia molohe ba danō tanōmō andrō, ba na mangawoeli, na manao boea nowi ia, ba ma'iki'iki. 6

## SINOENŌ 127.

Moroi ba Lowalangi i'otarai fefoe howoehowoe; si a'ania howoehowoe ba wo'ono andrō.

Sinoenō ba we'amōi misi jaŵa; chō Zelomo.

Na tenga Jehowa zangotomosi omo, ba zajazaja gōlō halōwō zotomo andrō. Na tenga Jehovah zanaro banoea ba zajazaja gōlō wa lō mōrō zanaro andrō. 1

Zajazaja gōlō wa ahoelō maoso ami, awō wa alaŵa mbongi mōi mōrō, wemanga ūlōmi, serege dōdōmi, si manō gōi wame'enia ba zomasii ia, barō wemōrō. (*Amaed. 10, 22.*) 2

Hiza, ochōta nibe'e Jehovah ndraono, bōli gōlō nga'ōtō andrō. (*Moz. I. 33, 5. Sin. 128, 3, 4.*) 3

Si mane ono wana ba danga zabōlō, si manō nono matoea ba wa'abōlō mege. 4

Ja ahwoe niha andrō, si fahōna da'ō ba naha nono wana, lō faloecha ira wa'aila; na so hoehoeora ba zi fa'oedoe chōra, ba mbawa gōli. 5

## SINOENÖ 128.

Fa'ohahaoe dōdō zatoelō tōdō a-ndrō, jomo chōra.

- 1 Sinoenö ba we'amōi misi javä. Ja ahowoe dozi sangata'oefi Jehowa, sanōrō lala andrō chōnia.
- 2 Ö'a gōlō dangaoe andrō; ja aho-woe ndra'oegō, sohahaoe tōdō ndra'oegō.
- 3 Fo'omooe andrō, ba no hoelō ūeñe nagoe sowoea, baomooc, ba iraono andrō chōoe, ba no hoelō ndraha falo, tefasoei meza chōoe. (*Sin. 127, 3.*)
- 4 Hiza, si manō howoehowoe ba niha sangata'oefi Jehowa.
- 5 Jamoeahowoe'ō ndra'oegō Jehowa, moroi ba Ziona, ba jagō moe'ilā wa'ohahaoe dōdō Jeroezalema a-andrō, fa'omoeso dōdōe, gōtō wa-anaoe nosooe.
- 6 Ba jagō faloecha ma'oewoe! Ja faloecha wa'ohahaoe dōdō Ndraono Gizeraëli! (*Sin. 125, 5.*)

## SINOENÖ 129.

Famasoegi ba dōdō famakao a-ndrō si no gōna ira.

- 1 Sinoenö ba we'amōi misi javä. No lō aetoe lafakao ndra'o, i'otara-i iraono ndra'odo — ja lamanō sa'ae Iraono Gizeraëli. —
- 2 No lō aetoe lafakao ndra'o, i'otara-i iraono ndra'odo, ba tebai sa atō lahōndrōgō ndra'odo.
- 3 No lafakofakoe hoeloegoe sonowi andrō, no ebolo lafahoefa. (*Jes. 50, 6; 51, 23.*)
- 4 No i'etoe'ō Jehowa wesoe andrō, nilaoe zeboea horō; Jehowa satoelō andrō.
- 5 Si faloecha fa'aila ba sangawoeli foeri dania zi fa'oedoe ba Ziona a-andrō.
- 6 Ja hoelō ndroe'oe ba gero zagō ira, saleoe sa'ae, na lō'ō na'i molai;
- 7 si lō mōi ba danga zamasi, ba si lō mōi noro zanoetoejoe ngalai.
- 8 Ba bōi lawä'ō sanōrō: „Jawaho-

woe'ō ami Jehovah! Mafahowoe'ō ami ba dōi Jehovah andrō!” (*Roet. 2, 4.*)

## SINOENÖ 130.

Fangandrō soroi si'aikō ba dōdō, ba fanötöna fangefa horō.

- 1 Sinoenö ba we'amōi misi javä. Moroi ba gohokoho oe'angarōfi li ndra'oegō, Jehovah! (*Sin. 69, 3.*) He So'aja, fondrondrongo ligoe a-andre! Be'e mbōrō dalingaoe ba li wangandrōgōe!
- 2 Na ötanō ba dōlōe ena'ō horō a-andrō, ja'oegō Jehovah, ba ha niha zi tola, ja'oegō So'aja? (*Sin. 19, 13.*) Ba no so ba chōoe wangefa horō, ena'ō la'ata'oefi ndra'oegō. (*Jes. 55, 7. Rom. 6, 1. 2.*)
- 3 Oedōnadōna chō Jehovah, ibazeba-ze'ō tōdōgōe, ba oedōnadōna loea-loea linia andrō.
- 4 Ibazebaze'ō Zo'aja tōdōgōe, moroi ba wombase'ō zanaro andrō fa'amoloeo; ja'ia, moroi ba wombase'ō zanaro andrō fa'amoloeo,
- 5 Midōnadōna chō Jehovah, ja'ami Iraono Gizeraëli; chō Jehovah sa so wa'ahachō dōdō, ba fangorifi andrō, ba no fahōna chōnia.
- 6 Ba ja'ia zameta ba Ndraono Gize-raëli lalōra fefoe. (*Mat. 1, 21.*)
- 7
- 8
- 9
- 10
- 11
- 12
- 13
- 14
- 15
- 16
- 17
- 18
- 19
- 20
- 21
- 22
- 23
- 24
- 25
- 26
- 27
- 28
- 29
- 30
- 31
- 32
- 33
- 34
- 35
- 36
- 37
- 38
- 39
- 40
- 41
- 42
- 43
- 44
- 45
- 46
- 47
- 48
- 49
- 50
- 51
- 52
- 53
- 54
- 55
- 56
- 57
- 58
- 59
- 60
- 61
- 62
- 63
- 64
- 65
- 66
- 67
- 68
- 69
- 70
- 71
- 72
- 73
- 74
- 75
- 76
- 77
- 78
- 79
- 80
- 81
- 82
- 83
- 84
- 85
- 86
- 87
- 88
- 89
- 90
- 91
- 92
- 93
- 94
- 95
- 96
- 97
- 98
- 99
- 100
- 101
- 102
- 103
- 104
- 105
- 106
- 107
- 108
- 109
- 110
- 111
- 112
- 113
- 114
- 115
- 116
- 117
- 118
- 119
- 120
- 121
- 122
- 123
- 124
- 125
- 126
- 127
- 128
- 129
- 130
- 131
- 132
- 133
- 134
- 135
- 136
- 137
- 138
- 139
- 140
- 141
- 142
- 143
- 144
- 145
- 146
- 147
- 148
- 149
- 150
- 151
- 152
- 153
- 154
- 155
- 156
- 157
- 158
- 159
- 160
- 161
- 162
- 163
- 164
- 165
- 166
- 167
- 168
- 169
- 170
- 171
- 172
- 173
- 174
- 175
- 176
- 177
- 178
- 179
- 180
- 181
- 182
- 183
- 184
- 185
- 186
- 187
- 188
- 189
- 190
- 191
- 192
- 193
- 194
- 195
- 196
- 197
- 198
- 199
- 200
- 201
- 202
- 203
- 204
- 205
- 206
- 207
- 208
- 209
- 210
- 211
- 212
- 213
- 214
- 215
- 216
- 217
- 218
- 219
- 220
- 221
- 222
- 223
- 224
- 225
- 226
- 227
- 228
- 229
- 230
- 231
- 232
- 233
- 234
- 235
- 236
- 237
- 238
- 239
- 240
- 241
- 242
- 243
- 244
- 245
- 246
- 247
- 248
- 249
- 250
- 251
- 252
- 253
- 254
- 255
- 256
- 257
- 258
- 259
- 260
- 261
- 262
- 263
- 264
- 265
- 266
- 267
- 268
- 269
- 270
- 271
- 272
- 273
- 274
- 275
- 276
- 277
- 278
- 279
- 280
- 281
- 282
- 283
- 284
- 285
- 286
- 287
- 288
- 289
- 290
- 291
- 292
- 293
- 294
- 295
- 296
- 297
- 298
- 299
- 300
- 301
- 302
- 303
- 304
- 305
- 306
- 307
- 308
- 309
- 310
- 311
- 312
- 313
- 314
- 315
- 316
- 317
- 318
- 319
- 320
- 321
- 322
- 323
- 324
- 325
- 326
- 327
- 328
- 329
- 330
- 331
- 332
- 333
- 334
- 335
- 336
- 337
- 338
- 339
- 340
- 341
- 342
- 343
- 344
- 345
- 346
- 347
- 348
- 349
- 350
- 351
- 352
- 353
- 354
- 355
- 356
- 357
- 358
- 359
- 360
- 361
- 362
- 363
- 364
- 365
- 366
- 367
- 368
- 369
- 370
- 371
- 372
- 373
- 374
- 375
- 376
- 377
- 378
- 379
- 380
- 381
- 382
- 383
- 384
- 385
- 386
- 387
- 388
- 389
- 390
- 391
- 392
- 393
- 394
- 395
- 396
- 397
- 398
- 399
- 400
- 401
- 402
- 403
- 404
- 405
- 406
- 407
- 408
- 409
- 410
- 411
- 412
- 413
- 414
- 415
- 416
- 417
- 418
- 419
- 420
- 421
- 422
- 423
- 424
- 425
- 426
- 427
- 428
- 429
- 430
- 431
- 432
- 433
- 434
- 435
- 436
- 437
- 438
- 439
- 440
- 441
- 442
- 443
- 444
- 445
- 446
- 447
- 448
- 449
- 450
- 451
- 452
- 453
- 454
- 455
- 456
- 457
- 458
- 459
- 460
- 461
- 462
- 463
- 464
- 465
- 466
- 467
- 468
- 469
- 470
- 471
- 472
- 473
- 474
- 475
- 476
- 477
- 478
- 479
- 480
- 481
- 482
- 483
- 484
- 485
- 486
- 487
- 488
- 489
- 490
- 491
- 492
- 493
- 494
- 495
- 496
- 497
- 498
- 499
- 500
- 501
- 502
- 503
- 504
- 505
- 506
- 507
- 508
- 509
- 510
- 511
- 512
- 513
- 514
- 515
- 516
- 517
- 518
- 519
- 520
- 521
- 522
- 523
- 524
- 525
- 526
- 527
- 528
- 529
- 530
- 531
- 532
- 533
- 534
- 535
- 536
- 537
- 538
- 539
- 540
- 541
- 542
- 543
- 544
- 545
- 546
- 547
- 548
- 549
- 550
- 551
- 552
- 553
- 554
- 555
- 556
- 557
- 558
- 559
- 560
- 561
- 562
- 563
- 564
- 565
- 566
- 567
- 568
- 569
- 570
- 571
- 572
- 573
- 574
- 575
- 576
- 577
- 578
- 579
- 580
- 581
- 582
- 583
- 584
- 585
- 586
- 587
- 588
- 589
- 590
- 591
- 592
- 593
- 594
- 595
- 596
- 597
- 598
- 599
- 600
- 601
- 602
- 603
- 604
- 605
- 606
- 607
- 608
- 609
- 610
- 611
- 612
- 613
- 614
- 615
- 616
- 617
- 618
- 619
- 620
- 621
- 622
- 623
- 624
- 625
- 626
- 627
- 628
- 629
- 630
- 631
- 632
- 633
- 634
- 635
- 636
- 637
- 638
- 639
- 640
- 641
- 642
- 643
- 644
- 645
- 646
- 647
- 648
- 649
- 650
- 651
- 652
- 653
- 654
- 655
- 656
- 657
- 658
- 659
- 660
- 661
- 662
- 663
- 664
- 665
- 666
- 667
- 668
- 669
- 670
- 671
- 672
- 673
- 674
- 675
- 676
- 677
- 678
- 679
- 680
- 681
- 682
- 683
- 684
- 685
- 686
- 687
- 688
- 689
- 690
- 691
- 692
- 693
- 694
- 695
- 696
- 697
- 698
- 699
- 700
- 701
- 702
- 703
- 704
- 705
- 706
- 707
- 708
- 709
- 710
- 711
- 712
- 713
- 714
- 715
- 716
- 717
- 718
- 719
- 720
- 721
- 722
- 723
- 724
- 725
- 726
- 727
- 728
- 729
- 730
- 731
- 732
- 733
- 734
- 735
- 736
- 737
- 738
- 739
- 740
- 741
- 742
- 743
- 744
- 745
- 746
- 747
- 748
- 749
- 750
- 751
- 752
- 753
- 754
- 755
- 756
- 757
- 758
- 759
- 760
- 761
- 762
- 763
- 764
- 765
- 766
- 767
- 768
- 769
- 770
- 771
- 772
- 773
- 774
- 775
- 776
- 777
- 778
- 779
- 780
- 781
- 782
- 783
- 784
- 785
- 786
- 787
- 788
- 789
- 790
- 791
- 792
- 793
- 794
- 795
- 796
- 797
- 798
- 799
- 800
- 801
- 802
- 803
- 804
- 805
- 806
- 807
- 808
- 809
- 810
- 811
- 812
- 813
- 814
- 815
- 816
- 817
- 818
- 819
- 820
- 821
- 822
- 823
- 824
- 825
- 826
- 827
- 828
- 829
- 830
- 831
- 832
- 833
- 834
- 835
- 836
- 837
- 838
- 839
- 840
- 841
- 842
- 843
- 844
- 845
- 846
- 847
- 848
- 849
- 850
- 851
- 852
- 853
- 854
- 855
- 856
- 857
- 858
- 859
- 860
- 861
- 862
- 863
- 864
- 865
- 866
- 867
- 868
- 869
- 870
- 871
- 872
- 873
- 874
- 875
- 876
- 877
- 878
- 879
- 880
- 881
- 882
- 883
- 884
- 885
- 886
- 887
- 888
- 889
- 890
- 891
- 892
- 893
- 894
- 895
- 896
- 897
- 898
- 899
- 900
- 901
- 902
- 903
- 904
- 905
- 906
- 907
- 908
- 909
- 910
- 911
- 912
- 913
- 914
- 915
- 916
- 917
- 918
- 919
- 920
- 921
- 922
- 923
- 924
- 925
- 926
- 927
- 928
- 929
- 930
- 931
- 932
- 933
- 934
- 935
- 936
- 937
- 938
- 939
- 940
- 941
- 942
- 943
- 944
- 945
- 946
- 947
- 948
- 949
- 950
- 951
- 952
- 953
- 954
- 955
- 956
- 957
- 958
- 959
- 960
- 961
- 962
- 963
- 964
- 965
- 966
- 967
- 968
- 969
- 970
- 971
- 972
- 973
- 974
- 975
- 976
- 977
- 978
- 979
- 980
- 981
- 982
- 983
- 984
- 985
- 986
- 987
- 988
- 989
- 990
- 991
- 992
- 993
- 994
- 995
- 996
- 997
- 998
- 999
- 1000

## SINOENŌ 132.

I. Fa'omasi Dawido, wangotomosi osali chō Lowalangi. II. Amaboe'-oela li Lowalangi chō Dawido.

(Faigi gōi Zam. II. 7.)

- Sinoenō ba we'amōi misi jaŵa.
- 1 I. Tōrō tōdōe, ja'oegō Jehowa, chō Dawido andrō, fefoe wamakao andrō, si no gōna ia !
  - 2 Si no fahōloe chō Jehowa, si no mamaboe'oe linia ba zabōlō andrō chō Jakobo, wangoema'ō :
  - 3 „Lō mōido jomo ba nomogoe ose andrō ba lō mōido mōrō ba gasogoe andrō ;
  - 4 lō oetehe ba hōrōgōe wemōrō, ba lō oetehe ba goeli hōrōgōe wa'a-laoe :
  - 5 Balazi no oesōndra naha chō Jehowa, omo chō zabōlō andrō chō Jakobo.” (Hal. zin. 7, 46).
  - 6 Hiza, no tarongo ba Geferata so ia ; ba ndraso andrō ba Ja'ari ta-sōndra ia. (Sam. I. 7, 1. Sam. II. 6, 3).
  - 7 Damōi ita ba nahiania andrō, ba wangaloeloe fōna mbakoebakoe gähenia andrō.
  - 8 Faoso, Jehowa, saŵa zolombase ndra'oegō, ja'oegō andrō, awō dawōla wa'asalaŵamō andrō ! (Moz. IV. 10, 35. Nga'ōt. II. 6, 41. 42).
  - 9 Ndramoe'obaroe wa'atoelō ere andrō chōoe, ba ndrama'iki zatoelō tōdō andrō chōmō.
  - 10 Bōi timba mbawa nibajoinimō andrō, bōrō genonioe Dawido andrō !
  - 11 II. No fahōloe Jehowa chō Dawido, si ndroehoendroehoe, si lō iwoe'ai, no imane : „Ma'oewoemō oefedadao ba dadaomamō andrō.” (Sin. 89, 4).
  - 12 Na lō labōhōli iraonooe wawoe'-oesa li andrō chōgōe ba famadoehoe'ōgōe, ba nifahaōgōe ja'ira, ba doemadao gōi dania nonora ba dadaomamō andrō, si lō mamalōmalō.
  - 13 Noa sa itoejoe Ziona andrō Jeho-

wa ba omasi ia ba da'ō sosō ia. (Sin. 68, 17; 76, 3).

Da'e golombasewā chōgōe, si lō 14 mamalōmalō, ba da'e sosō ndra'o, me no omasido ia.

Oefahowoe'ō sibai mbalazora, aboeso 15 fache zi noemana chōra oebe'e.

Oefobaroē fangorifi gere chōra, ba 16 omoeso dōdō zatoelō tōdō andrō chōra ba ma'iki, oebe'e.

Ba da'ō oebe'e wa'abōlō chō Dawido ba oefazōchi wandroe chō nibajoinigoe andrō. (Loek. 1, 69. Sin. 89, 25).

Si fa'odeoē chōnia andrō, ba oefobaroē fa'aila; ba ba hōgōnia, ba saemboenia si takile.”

## SINOENŌ 133.

Howoehowoe na ha sara dōdō zi fatalifoesō.

Sinoenō ba we'amōi misi jaŵa; chō Dawido.

Hiza wa'asōchi, ba ha lō oma-siō, na ha sara dōdō moroi jomo zi fatalifoesō !

Si mane fanicha samohoe ba hōgō, sowōi mitooe ba mboe gambi, ba gambi Ga'aroni andrō, sowōi mitooe, irege gahe mbaroenia. (Moz. II. 29, 7; 30, 23-30).

Si mane namo mbanoea andrō ba hili Heremono, sangele mitooe; ba da'ō sa'ae ifa'amōi howoehowoe Jehowa, fangorifi, siroegi si lō aetoe.

## SINOENŌ 134.

Famarooe tōdō zi so halōwō ba gosali, ba wanoeno Lowalangi.

Sinoenō ba we'amōi misi jaŵa. Hiza, misoeno Jehowa, ja'ami enoni Jehowa, fefoe, si so ba gosali Jehowa andrō, ba zi bongi !

Mifazaŵa dangami ba ni'amoni'ō andrō, ba misoeno Jehowa !

Jamoefahowoe'ō ndra'oegō Jehowa moroi ba Ziona, Jehowa andrō, samazōchi banoea si jaŵa, awō danō. (Sin. 115, 15).

## SINOENŌ 135.

I. Famaroee tōdō, ba wanoeno Lowalangi, si lō ambō fa'abōlō, sano Iraono Gizeraëli. II. Faja nadoe andrō; fanoeno Lowalangi.

- 1 I. Haleloeja! Misoeno dōi Jehowa andrō; misoeno, ja'ami enoni Jehowa!
- 2 Ja'ami, si sosó ba gosali Jehowa andrō; ba golajama gosali andrō, chō Lowalangida!
- 3 Misoeno Jehowa, me no si sōchi tōdō Jehowa andrō; misoeno dōinia, me no omasiō!
- 4 Noa sa itoejoe Jakobo andrō Jehowa, no ihalō tāna chōnia Ndraeno Gizeraëli. (Moz. II. 19, 5. 6. Moz. V. 7, 6).
- 5 Noa sa'ae aboto ba dōdōgoe, wa no seboea Jehowa, awō wa italoe'i fefoe Lowalangi bō'ō So'aja ja'ita andrō. (Sin. 86, 8).
- 6 Fefoe hadia ia zomasi Jehowa, ba ilaoe, he ba mbanoea si jaŵa ba he ba goeli danō, ba he ba nasi ba ba zabacha si tooe, fefoe.
- 7 Solohe mijawa lawoee andrō, moroi ba wondrege danō, sombōi teoe, awō gari mbanoea andrō, sanao'ō baero ba zi fahōna ia angi andrō. (Jer. 10, 13).
- 8 Samoenoe mege si a'a ba wa'a-toemboe andrō, ba danō Miseraji, i'otarai ba niha, noemalō ba goerifōra. (Moz. II. 12, 29).
- 9 No ifabe'e'ō chōoe dandra ba sa-hōlihōli dōdō, ja'oegō tanō Miseraji, ba chō Wara'o andrō ba ba chō ngoningonia, fefoe. (Sin. 78, 43-52).
- 10 Sangalani soi, ha wa'oja, ba samoenoe razo sabōlō :
- 11 Sihona andrō ba Ogi, razo Mba-zana andrō, awō nōri Gana'anafefoe. (Moz. IV. 21, 21-35).
- 12 Ba ibe'e ochōta danōra, ochōta mbanoeania Iraono Gizeraëli. (Jos. 12).
- 13 He Jehovah, si lō teboelō dōimō

andrō; gōtōgōtō wa'ara, ba lō oli-foe niha ndra'oegō, ja'oegō Jehovah! (Sin. 102, 13).

I'he sa ba lala hoehoeo mbanoeania andrō Jehovah, ba ihachōsi tōdō genoniinia andrō. (Moz. V. 32, 36. 43).

(A. 15-20: Sin. 115, 4-11.)

II. Adoe niha baero andrō, ba firō ba ana'a, nifazōchi danga niha. Mobawa, ba lō moehede; mohōrō, 16 ba lō lá'ilā niha.

Motōgi dalinga, ba lō larongo li 17 niha ba lō hanoehanoe ba mbawara. Ba tobali fagōlōgōlō chōra zama-zōchi ja'ira, dozi sanōtōna chōra hadia ia.

Ja'ami nga'ōtō Gizeraëli, misoeno 19 Jehowa! Ja'ami nga'ōtō Ga'aroni andrō, misoeno Jehovah! (Sin. 118, 2-4).

Ja'ami nga'ōtō Lewi andrō, misoeno 20 Jehovah! Ja'ami, sangata'oefi Jehovah, misoeno Jehovah!

Nisoeno Jehovah moroi ba Ziona, 21 Jehovah andrō, sowanoea ba Jeroe-zalema andrō! Haleloeja!

## SINOENŌ 136.

I. Fanoeno fa'asōchi dōdō Lowalangi, samazōchi banoea si jaŵa, awō danō. II. Lowalangi sondrorogō Iraono Gizeraëli.

I. Mi'andrō saoha gōlō chō Jehovah, me si sōchi tōdō ia; me no si lō aetoe wa'eboea dōdōnia andrō! (Sin. 106, 1).

Mi'andrō saoha gōlō chō Lowalangi 2 Lowalangi andrō, me no si lō aetoe wa'eboea dōdōnia andrō!

Mi'andrō saoha gōlō chō Zo'aja so-chō andrō, me no si lō aetoe wa'eboea dōdōnia andrō!

Solaoe sahōlihōli dōdō, seboea, ha 4 ja'ia, me no si lō aetoe wa'eboea dōdōnia andrō!

Samazōchi banoea andrō, si jaŵa, 5 fa'atoeatoeania; me no si lō aetoe wa'eboea dōdōnia andrō!

Samologō tanō andre, jaŵa nasi, 6

- me no si lō aetoe wa'ebœa dōdōnia andrō !
- 7 Samazōchi sihaga andrō, seboea andrō, me no si lō aetoe wa'ebœa dōdōnia andrō ! (*Moz. I. 1, 14-18.*)
- 8 Looeo andrō, samatōrō si ma'ōchō, me no si lō aetoe wa'ebœa dōdōnia andrō !
- 9 Ba baŵa, awō ndrōfi, samatōrō si bongi, me no si lō aetoe wa'ebœa dōdōnia andrō !
- 10 II. Samoenoë si a'a ba wa'atoe-mboe andrō, ba danō Miseraji, me no si lō aetoe wa'ebœa dōdōnia andrō ! (*Sin. 78, 51; 135, 8-12.*)
- 11 Ba sangeheta Iraono Gizeraëli ba chōra, me no si lō aetoe wa'ebœa dōdōnia andrō !
- 12 Tangania sabōlō andrō ba ta'ionia si no moefadōlō, me no si lō aetoe wa'ebœa dōdōnia andrō !
- 13 Sanaba taloe nasi zoechoe andrō, me no si lō aetoe wa'ebœa dōdōnia andrō !
- 14 Samolala Iraono Gizeraëli ba chōnia, me no si lō aetoe wa'ebœa dōdōnia andrō !
- 15 Si hanigō ba nasi zoechoe andrō Fara'o, awō zabōlō andrō chōnia, me no si lō aetoe wa'ebœa dōdōnia andrō !
- 16 Solohe tanga mbanoeania andrō, ba danō si mate, me no si lō aetoe wa'ebœa dōdōnia andrō !
- 17 Sangalani salaŵa seboea, me no si lō aetoe wa'ebœa dōdōnia andrō !
- 18 Samoenoë salaŵa sabōlō, me no si lō aetoe wa'ebœa dōdōnia andrō !
- 19 Sihona andrō, razo Ndraono Gamori, me no si lō aetoe wa'ebœa dōdōnia andrō !
- 20 Ba Ogi, razo Mbazana andrō, me no si lō aetoe wa'ebœa dōdōnia andrō !
- 21 Ba ibe'e ochōta danōra andrō, me no si lō aetoe wa'ebœa dōdōnia andrō !
- 22 Ochōta genoninia Iraono Gizeraëli andrō, me no si lō aetoe wa'ebœa dōdōnia andrō !
- Sanōrō tōdō ja'ita ba wa'anoema- 23  
nada, me no si lō aetoe wa'ebœa dōdōnia andrō !  
Ba sangefa'ō ja'ita ba danga zama- 24  
kao ja'ita, me no si lō aetoe wa'-  
ebœa dōdōnia andrō !  
Same'e gō nōsi goeli danō fefoe, 25  
me no si lō aetoe wa'ebœa dōdō-  
nia andrō ! (*Sin. 145, 15.*)  
Misoeno Lowalangi zoroego andrō ! 26  
Me no si lō aetoe wa'ebœa dōdō-  
nia andrō !
- SINOENŌ 137.
- Fangenoengenoe ni'olo'iō andrō, 27  
ba Mbabeli.
- Ba mbewe nidanō andrō ba Mba- 1  
beli doemadao ndra'aga ba mege'-  
egega, me itōrō tōdōma Ziona.  
Ba ndraha mbooe andrō, si so ba 2  
danō, masaitagō mbiola andrō  
chōma.  
La'andrō sa chōma wanoenō sango- 3  
lo'iō ja'aga andrō, ba omasi zama-  
kao ja'aga, na omoeso dōdōma ;  
lamane : „Milaoe chōma wanoenō  
Ziona andrō !”
- He mawisa malaoe zinoenō andrō 4  
chō Jehowa, ba danō zotanō ?  
Na olifoedo ndra'oegō, Jeroezalema, 5  
ba ja omboejoemboejoe dangagoe  
kambōlō. (*Jer. 51, 50.*)
- Ja falemba ba gararogoe lelagoe a- 6  
ndre, na lō itōrō tōdōgōe ndra'oe-  
gō, na lō oebe'e fondrege wa'omoeso  
dōdōgōe Jeroezalema andrō.
- He Jehowa, soelōni ba Ndراono 7  
Gedomo mbawā Jeroezalema andrō,  
ba zi'ao andrō, wangoema'ō : „Mi-  
doedoegō, midoedoegō ia, irege dojo  
gehomo chōnia !” (*Sin. 79, 12. Obad.  
a. 10-15.*)
- He ja'oegō ono Mbabeli andrō ala- 8  
we, nidoedoegō andrō, ja ahowoe  
zanoelōni chōoe nilaoemō chōma !  
Ja ahowoe zanoetoejoe ono sawoe-  
ja chōoe, ba sorasa hōgōra ba ga-  
ra ! (*Jes. 13, 16.*)

## SINOENŌ 138.

Fanoeno Jehowa, samondrongo fangandrō andrō.

Chō Dawido.

1 Mangandrō saoha gölō ndra'o chōoe, moroi si'aikō ba dōdōgoe, ba zanehe Lowalangi andrō oesoeno ndra'oegō.

2 Mangaloeloe ndra'o ba gamaoedoe gosali andrō chōoe, ni'amoni'ō, ba oesoeno dōimō andrō, bōrō wa'eboea dōdōoe ba fa lō farōi ndra'oegō, me no ö'eboea'ō gamaboe'oela limō andrō, irege italoe'i dōimō andrō fefoe. (Sin. 26, 8).

3 Me loeo moe'ao ndra'o öfondrondongo ligoe; no ö'abe'e'ō dōdōgoe, — no fahōna barō dotogoe wa'abölö öbe'e.

4 Sangandrō saoha gölō chōoe razo ba goeli danō fefoe, na no larongo daroma limō andrō. (Jes. 2, 3).

5 Ba lasoeno lala Jehowa andrō, me no eboea lachōmi Jehowa.

6 No salaŵa Jehowa ba i'ilā zi noe-mana, ba no aboto ba dōdōnia ze-boea hocha, moroi ba zarōoe. (Sin. 113, 5).

7 Na tefasoei ndra'o wa'aboe dōdō ba lalagoe andre, ba ö'orifi ndra'odo, ö'oro'ō dangaoe, fanimba wō-noe zi fa'oedoe chōgoe, ba itolodo kambōlōoe.

8 Jehowa zangasiwai fefoe hadia ia chōgoe. He Jehowa, si lō aetoe wa'eboea dōdōoe andrō, bōi bōhōli nifazōchiae tangaoe! (Fil. 1, 6).

## SINOENŌ 139.

I. Ahori i'ilā Lowalangi fefoe hadia ia ba lō si lō ja'ia. II. Fanga-andrō.

Chō doeka wanoenō andrō. Chō Dawido. Sinoenō.

1 I. He Jehowa, ösechegō ndra'o ba no aboto ba dōdōoe ndra'odo. (A. 23. Sin. 7, 10).

2 Fedadaogoe ba femaosogoe, ba ö'ilā,

- |   |    |
|---|----|
| ba ösöndra gera'eragoe, moroi ba zarōoe. (Jer. 12, 10).   | 3  |
| Ötimba tōcīoe wowaōwaōgoe ba femōrōgoe, ba no aboto ba dōdōoe lalagoe andrō fefoe.  |    |
| Hiza sa, samboea lō li mbewegoe andre, si lō ö'ilā manō, ja'oegō Jehowa.  | 4  |
| No öfa'oe'oe ndra'odo, he moroi fōna ba he moroi foeri, ba no ötoefa ndra'o tangaoe.  | 5  |
| Tebai aboto ba dōdōgoe wangila si manō, lō oechamō — tebai oelaŵa!  | 6  |
| Heza oesaŵa ba Gehehamō andrō ?   | 7  |
| Heza oebini'ō ndra'odo, ba wamaigioe andrō ?  |    |
| Na mōido mijāŵa ba zoroego ena'ō, ba no so ndra'oegō ba da'ō; ba na ba mbanoea tooe oe'aloei chōgoe naha wemōrō, ba no so ndra'oegō. (Amos. 9, 2).  | 8  |
| Na oehalō ena'ō afigoe gafi wa'amoloeo andrō, na ba wondrege nasi oe'aloei nahiagoe, (Jon. 1, 3), ba ba da'ō ö'ohē dangagoe, ötoejoe ndra'o kambōlōoe.  | 9  |
| Ba na oemané : Jamoebaloegō manō ndra'odo fa'ogōmigōmi, ja tobali si bongi haga andrō, si tefasoei ja'odo, (Job. 34, 22), ba tengā si tōra fa'ogōmigōmi chōoe zogōmigōmi andrō, ba hoe-maga zi bongi andrō, si mane si moloeo; si mane haga wa'ogōmigōmi andrō. (Jak. 1, 17). | 11 |
| No ja'oegō zamazōchi boeagoe andrō, no ja'oegō zombōi ja'odo, ba daloe ninagoe.   | 13 |
| Oe'andrō saoha gölō chōoe wama-zōchiae ja'odo, sahōlihōli dōdō, si tobali dōdō niha; sahōlihōli dōdō wolaoemō andrō, ba no aboto sibai ba dōdōgoe.  | 14 |
| Tenga si tobini chōoe dōlagoe andre, me tefazōchi ndra'odo, ba zogōmigōmi, me tewōwōi ndra'o, nifombōwōi doeka, ba hoenō danō. (Sangomb. 11, 5).  | 15 |
| No i'ilā ndra'o hōrōoe, me tanōmō   | 16 |

- niha na ndra'odo, ba no tetanō ba zoera chōoe mbañā andrō fefoe, nihonogōi, me samboea lō iroegi na. (Job. 14, 5).
- 17 II. Ba no seboea sibai bōli gera'eraoe chōgōe, ja'oegō Lowalangi, soja sibai gahonoania! (Jer. 55, 9).
- 18 Na oe'erai ena'ō, ba no oja, moroi ba ngawoea nene; na tokea ndra'odo, ba lō si teboelō ndra'o chōoe. (Sin. 40, 6; 63, 7).
- 19 Ena'ō na ōboenoe zanao horō andrō, ja'oegō Lowalangi! Ba sange'enge'e, andrō, ba ena'ō na aheta chōgōe!
- 20 Sanandrawāisi ja'oegō, sanōtōi tōimō ba waja, si fa'oedoe chōoe andrō.
- 21 Hadia, alacha lō fatioe dōdōgoe ba zi fatioe tōdō chōoe, ja'oegō Jehowa? Ba hadia, lō oe'ogorofizolañā ja'oegō?
- 22 Fatioe dōdōgoe chōra, fatioesa si no mo'ahonoe; emali ira chōgōe.
- 23 Sechegō ndra'odo, Lowalangi, ja aboto ba dōdōce dōdōgoe andrō; tandraigō ndra'odo, ba ja aboto ba dōdōce gera'eragoe. (A. 1).
- 24 Ba faigi na ba laña saechoe ba wa'afōchō sodo, ba ohe ndra'o ba laña ba zi lō aetee! (Sin. 27, 11).
- No lalaoe wesoe chōgōe seboea 6  
hocha ba tandrañā, ba zi tobini, no lafadōlō goe'ō ba zinga lala; no lalaoe mbōlōdi.
- No oemane chō Jehowa: Lowa-langigoe ndra'oegō! Fondrondro-  
ngō, Jehowa, li wangandrōgōe! 7  
(Sin. 22, 11).
- He Jehowa, So'aja ja'o, fangorifi-  
gōe sabōlō, ja'oegō zamē'e ba'aba'a hōgōgōe, na bawa wasōndrata. 8
- Bōi o'ō zomasi zeboea horō andrō, ja'oegō Jehowa; ena'ō lō fachai nichoi dōdōra ūbe'e.
- Na maoso zamasoei ja'odo andrō, 10  
ba jamoehawoei ira salacha andrō,  
ba mbewera. (Sin. 7, 17).
- Ja tehawoe ira bo galitō; timba ira 11  
ba galitō bacha ba ba gohokoho,  
si tebai mōi ira jañā.
- Lō fozoe ba danō niha si so lela 12  
fanandrawā, ba samalangōgō awōnia, ba igohi famakao, itoekotoeko.
- Oe'ila, wa i'ohē ba lala hoehoeo 13  
zeboea famakao Jehowa, awō wa i'ohē ba zatoelō hadia ia ba zi noemana.
- Ba laseno dania dōimō satoelō 14  
tōdō andrō, ba monahia fōnaoe zadōlō tōdō.

## SINOENŌ 140.

Fangandrō fangefa ba zamakao.

- 1 Chō doeka wanoenō andrō. Sinoenō; chō Dawido.
- 2 Efa'ō ndra'o, Jehowa, ba niha si lō sōchi andrō, timba chōgōe zamakao ja'odo andrō!
- 3 Si no mamachai tōdōra si lō sōchi, si erogō ma'ōchō mangandrō fasōndrata.
- 4 La'atarōsi lelara, timba lela goelō, sōfōe goelō no so ba mbewera. (Rom. 8, 13).
- 5 Bōi loeloe ndra'odo ba danga zeboea horō, ja'oegō Jehowa, timba chōgōe zamakao ja'o ena'ō, sangaloei folaoegō ja'odo.

## SINOENŌ 141.

Fangandrō, ena'ō itimba zi lō sōchi Lowalangi.

Sinoeno; chō Dawido.

- He Jehowa, moe'aodo chōoe, ta'i-ta'i ondrasido!! Fondrondrongo ligoe, na oe'angarōfi li ndra'oegō! Acha soemange nifanimbo wangandrōgōe andre, wamaigioe; ba famazawagoe tangagoe andre, ba acha soemange ni'ā, na tānō owi. (Moz. II. 30, 7; 29, 39).

- Fataro zanaro bawagoe, ja'oegō 3  
Jehowa, ba faigifaigi mbawandroe-hō mbewegoe andre. (Sin. 39, 2).  
Bōi tche ihole'ō ia tōdōgōe ba zi 4  
lō sōchi, fa oefazōchi horō, awō niha solaoe si lō atoelō; ba ena'ō

- na lō oe'ā zami chōra andrō. (*Sin. 119, 36.*)
- 5 Jamoebagodo niha satoelō, fa'omasinia ndra'odo, jamoetegoedo, ba fanicha mboegoe da'ō, ba bōi aboea ba hōgōgoe ; oelaoe mangandrō na sa, famatimba zi lō sōchi andrō chōra. (*Moz. III. 19, 17. Amaed. 27, 5, 6.*)
- 6 Nilaoe si tooe ba zisindro gara ba hili zalaŵara ; ba larongo daroma ligoe andrō, omasiō.
- 7 Hoelō na mamakoe niha, na lafahoefa danō, si manō wamazaewe tōlama andrō ba zinga mbawa gōli mbanoea tooe.
- 8 Ba ja'oegō sa'ae oetōngōni, ja'oegō Jehowa, So'aja ja'o, sawatōgoe ndra'oegō, bōi tibo'ō nosogoe !
- 9 Bōi loeloe ndra'o ba wesoe andrō, nilaoera chōgoe ; ba ba mbōlōdi, nilaoe zamazōchi si lō atoelō andrō.
- 10 Hana na alaoe zeboea horō andrō fefoe, ba wesoe andrō chōra, gasa-gasa wanōrōgoe. (*Sin. 7, 16.*)

## SINOENŌ 142.

Fangandrō fangorifi ba fanolo, soroi si'aikō ba dōdō.

- 1 Famahaō ; chō Dawido, me so ia ba dōgi narō hili andrō. Fangandrō. (*Sam. I. 24, 4.*)
- 2 Moe'aodo chō Jehowa, eboea ligoe ; oekao chōnia, eboea ligoe.
- 3 Oebokai chōnia zaboe dōdōgoe, sa-fōchō chōgoe oe'ombacha'ō chōnia.
- 4 Na no erege bacha dōdōgoe, ba ja'oegō zangila lalagoe andrō.. No lalaoe wesoe chōgoe, nibini'ō, ba lala andrō nitōrōgoe. (*Sin. 138, 7.*)
- 5 Hole'ō ba gambōlō hōrōoe, ba faigi : samōsa lō sangila ja'odo ; lō'ō manō sawatōgoe ; samōsa lō sanofoe ja'odo.
- 6 Moe'aodo chōoe, ja'oegō Jehowa, oemané : Sawatōgoe ndra'oegō, oerachagoe ba danō niha saoeri. (*Sin. 27, 13.*)
- 7 Fondrondrongo wangarōngarōgoe ; noa sa erege sibai dōdōgoe ; efa'ō

ndra'o ba danga zolohi ja'odo andrō, me tebai oelaŵa ira! (*Sin. 7, 2.*)

Heta ba goeroenga andrō nosogoe, ena'ō oesoeno dōimō andrō ! Lafasei dania ndra'odo satoelō tōdō, na ūfatōrō chōgoe zi sōchi.

## SINOENŌ 143.

Fangandrō fangefā ba zi fatioe tōdō.

Sinoenō ; chō Dawido.

He Jehowa, fondrondrongo wāngandrōgoe, be'e mbōrō dalingaoe ba wakaosagoe andre! Ba wa lō farōi ndra'oegō fondrondrongo chōgoe, ba wa'atoelōmō andrō.

Ba bōi ohe ba hoekoe genonimō andre, lō'ō sa satoelō fōnaoe, niha saoeri. (*Sin. 130, 3. Job. 9, 2.*)

Noa sa igohi ndra'odo si fatioe tōdō andrō, no ihoendragō tooe ba danō nosogoe, no ifafōrō ndra'o ba zogōmigōmi sibai, si mane si mate ba gōtō fōna andrō.

Ba no ariri bacha dōdōgoe, no okōli dōdōgoe, barō dotogoe.

Itōrō tōdōgoe gōtō fōna andrō, oe'aloéaloei tōdōgoe wolaoemō andrō fefoe, oefatooetooe tōdōgoe, halōwō dangagoe andrō. (*Sin. 77, 6.*)

Oe'oro'ō dangagoe chōoe, hoemoeloe bacha dōdōgoe chōoe, hoelō danō sokōli. (*Sin. 42, 2. 3; 63, 2.*)

Ta'ita'i fondrondrongo chōgoe, ja'oegō Jehowa! Hoemoeloe dōdōgoe : Bōi bini'ō chōgoe mbawaoe, fa bōi fagōlōgōlō ndra'odo ba zilalō mitooe ba gohokoho. (*Sin. 28, 1.*)

Hoelō wongi farongogō chōgoe wa'e-boea dōdōoe andrō, oedōnādōna sa'ae chōoe ; oroma'ō chōgoe lala andrō, nitōrōgoe, chōoe sa'ae oefazaŵa dōdōgoe!

Efa'ō ndra'o ba danga zi fatioe tōdō chōgoe, ja'oegō Jehowa! chōoe oesawa.

Fahaō ndra'o ba wolo'ō somasi 10 ndra'oegō, Lowalangigoe sa ndra'oegō ; jamoe'ohe dangagoe Eheha-

**mō si sōchi andrō, ba lala sadōlō !**  
(Sin. 25, 5).

- 11 Ba dōimō andrō, ja'oegō Jehowa, orifi ndra'odo ; ba wa'atoelōmō andrō efa'ō dōdōgōe ba wa'aboe dōdō andrō ! (Sin. 23, 3; 119, 25).
- 12 Ba hori zi fatioe tōdō chōgōe, ba wa'eboea dōdōe andrō, ba fakiko zamakao ja'odo fefoe, me no eno-nioe ndra'odo ! (Sin. 116, 16).

### SINOENŌ 144.

I. Lowalangi zaŵatō Ndraono Giza-  
eraëli, ba nemalira andrō. II. Fa-  
ngandrō howehowoe, famahowoe'ō  
Iraono Gizeräeli andrō.

Chō Dawido.

- 1 I. Nisoeno Jehowa, we'ewe'e dō-  
dōgōe andrō, samahaō tangagoe ba  
wanoewō ba toetoeroegoe ba wa-  
sōndrata. (Sin. 18, 35).
- 2 Fangabe'egoe, ba hili chōgōe, hati-  
gōe, ba sangorifi, ja'odo, baloesegoe  
ba tōtōnafōgōe, same'e barō mbawa-  
gōe banoeagoe andrō. (Sin. 18, 3).
- 3 He Jehovah, hadia niha andrō, wa  
ōbe'e ba dōdōe, ba hadia nono  
niha, wa ūfaigi ia ? (Sin. 8, 5).
- 4 Hoelō nangi nihá, ba hoelō loemō  
sanōrō mbaŵania andrō. (Job. 14, 2).
- 5 He Jehovah, dada mbanoea si jaŵa  
andrō chōoe ba ae mitooe ; babaja  
hili andrō, ba manimbo ! (Sin. 18,  
10; 104, 32).
- 6 Laoe gari mbanoea ba fazawili ira ;  
efasi nono wana andrō chōoe, ba  
wameta'oe ja'ira !
- 7 Oro'ō dangaoe moroi si jaŵa ; sō-  
bido moroi ba nidanō seboea ba  
orifido ; efa'ō ndra'o ba danga nono  
niha bō'ō andrō.
- 8 Niha solaoe faja bewera, ba ka-  
mbōlōra, ba no kambōlō si falimo.  
(A. 11).
- 9 II. He Lowalangi, oelaoe chōoe  
zinoenō si bohooe ; oelaoe chōoe  
mbiola nitika andrō, si foeloe si-  
nali. (Sin. 33, 2, 3).
- 10 Chōoe, sangabōlō'ō razo, sangefa'ō

enoninia Dawido ba mbawa zi'ōli  
famoeno andrō.

Fadōnido, efa'ō ndra'odo ba danga 11  
nono niha bō'ō andrō ; niha solaoe  
faja bewera, ba kambōlōra, ba no  
kambōlō si falimo. (A. 8).  
Ena'ō hoelō zinanō nihaogō fange'- 12  
eboea nono matoea chōma, gasa-  
gasa wa'amo'ahonoa wa'eboea ; ha  
ono alawe andrō chōma, ba ena'ō  
hoelō daroe nahe nifoë andrō, taroe  
nahe ba gōdo. (Sin. 128, 3).

Ena'ō mo'osi halasama, naha nga- 13  
walō mbalazo ; ja mo'ono mbiribiri-  
ma andrō, ba ngahōnō, ba naga-  
foeloe ngahōnō, ba mbenoeama.  
Ja abeto zigelo zaŵima — bōi ja 14  
atōla gōli ba bōi faloecha wa'atoe'a  
[nemalī] ; bōi ja terongo wangarō-  
ngarō ba newalima.

Ja ahowoe soi andrō, si faloecha si 15  
manō ! Ja ahowoe soi andrō, si mōi  
Lowalangi Jehovah andrō ! (Moz. V.  
33, 29).

### SINOENŌ 145.

Fanoeno fa'abōlō Lowalangi ba  
wa'eboea dōdōnia ba famatōrōnia  
hadia ia.

Fanoenō ; chō Dawido. 1  
Da'oeffarongogō doeriamō andrō,  
ja'oegō Lowalangigoe, razo ; ba lō  
oeboelō'ō wanoeno tōimō andrō,  
iroegi zi lō aetoe ! 2  
Oe'erogō ma'ōchō wanoeno ja'oegō,  
iroegi zi lō aetoe lō oeboelō'ō wa-  
noeno tōimō andrō !  
Seboea Jehovah ba niforege fanoeno, 3  
ba tebai isōndra tōdō niha wa'-  
eboeania andrō.  
Jamoeseno si sagōtō niha halōwō-  
mō andrō, ba zi sagōtō, ndramoe'-  
ombacha'ō wolaoemō andrō, folaoe  
zabōlō." 4

Da'oedoënōdoenō lachōmi wa'assa-  
laŵamō andrō, soadoe andrō, awō  
zahōlihōli dōdō andrō chōoe.  
Ba ndramoefatoenō wa'abōlō wo-  
laoemō andrō, sata'oe niha, ba halō- 5  
6

- wōoe seboea andrō, ba ja'odo za-matoenō.
- 7 Ndramoefaloea baero wamasoegi ba dōdō fa'eboea dōdōe andrō, si no fahōna, ba ja owoeawoea dōdōra ba wa'atoelōmō andrō.
- 8 Seboea tōdō Jehowa ba sahachō tōdō, ebolo dōdōna ba no fahōna wa'asōchi dōdō. (*Moz. II. 34, 6.*)
- 9 Idozigō niha wangeboea tōdōnia chōra, ba iroegi niwōwōinia fefoe fa'ahachō dōdōnia andrō. (*Rom. 11, 32.*)
- 10 Lasoenō ndra'oegō Jehowa, fefoe niwōwōimō andrō, ba satoelō tōdō andrō chōoe, ba manoenō chōoe.
- 11 Lafatoenō lachōmi wa'asalaŵamō andrō, ba itōrō lira wa'abōlōoe.
- 12 Ba wame'e ba dōdō niha folaoemō andrō, folaoe zabōlō, awō wa'eboea lachōmi wa'asalaŵamō andrō. (*4. 5.*)
- 13 Amatōrōŵaое andrō, ba no amatōrōwā si lō teboelō, iroegi zi lō aetoe, ba famatōrōoe andrō, ba no si gōtōgōtō fa'ara.
- 14 Itoewoe Jehowa fefoe zalaoe ena'ō, ba ifađga fefoe zi no aōndrō. (*Sin. 146, 8. Loeck. I. 52.*)
- 15 Dozi hōrō niha manōtōna chōoe, ba ūbe'e gōra na inōtō. (*Sin. 104, 27, 28; 136, 25.*)
- 16 Obokai dangaoe ba ū'aboesoi'ū fefoe zaoeri somasi ira.
- 17 Satoelō Jehowa, ba lala andrō chōnia fefoe, ba seboea tōdō, ba wolaenia, fefoe. (*Moz. V. 32, 4.*)
- 18 No ahatō Jehowa, ba zi angarōfi li ja'ia, fefoe, ba zi angarōfi li ja'ia soroi ba dōdō.
- 19 I'ō' zomasī zangata'oefi ja'ia, ifōndrondrongo we'aora ba itolo. (*Amaed. 10, 24.*)
- 20 Irorogō Jehowa zangomasi'ō ja'ia, fefoe, ba dozi seboea horō andrō, ba ihori ba danō.
- 21 Ba jamoefarongogō waneno Jehowa bewegoe andre ba jamoeseno dōnia ni'amoni'ō andrō ūsi goeli danō, fefoe, si lō mamalōmalō ba siroegi si lō aetoe.
- SINOENÖ 146.
- Famarooe tōdō ba wanōtōna chō Lowalangi, me no ha ja'ia zangorifi.
- Haleloeja, soeno Jehowa, ja'oegō tōdōgōe !
- Da'oesoeno Jehowa, gōtō wa'anaoe nosogoe; ba manoenōdo chō Lowalangi, gōtō wa'ara ndra'odo ba goeli danō.
- Bōi midōnadōna ba zalaŵa, ono niha, si lō fangorifi. (*Sin. 118, 8. 9; Jer. 17, 5.*)
- Na aetoe nosonia, ba ifoeli tobali tanō; na loeo da'ō, ba awai nichoi dōdōnia, (*Moz. I. 3, 19. Sangomb. 12, 7.*)
- Ja ahowoe ba zi no mōi sangorifi Lowalangi Jakobc andrō, sanōtōna chō Lowalanginia Jehowa, samazōchi banoea, awō danō, ba asi, awō nōsinia andrō fefoe; si lō farōi ia, iroegi zi lō aetoe.
- Solohe ba lala hoehoe nifalangōgō andrō, same'e gō ba zolofo ; i'efa'ō nikoeroe andrō Jehowa.
- Jehowa zamokai hōrō zao'e a andrō ; Jehowa zamaōga si no aōndrō ; i'omasi'ō zatoelō tōdō Jehowa. (*Sin. 145, 14.*)
- Irorogō zi fatewoe andrō Jehowa ; itolo zi lō ama, si lō ina, awō la-chā mbanoea andrō ; ba seboea horō andrō, ba i'ohe ba lala eloengoea. (*Moz. II. 22, 20. 21. Sin. 10, 14; 68, 6.*)
- Razo Jehowa, iroegi zi lō aetoe, 10 Lowalangioe andrō, ja'oegō Siona, gōtōgōtō wa'ara. Haleloeja ! (*Sin. 93, 1.*)
- SINOENÖ 147.
- I. Fanoeno Lowalangi zi so andrō fefoe. II. Fanoeno Lowalangi Ndrao-nō Gizeräeli andrō, sondrorogō ja'ira.
- I. Haleloeja ! Misoeno Jehowa, me si sōchi wanoenō andrō chō Lowalangida, me omasiō; si nagea wanoenō andrō. (*Sin. 92, 2.*)

- 2 Ifoeli itaroe'ō Jeroezalema andrō Jehowa; i'ozaragō Ndraono Gize-raēli andrō, nifazawili.
- 3 Ja'ia andrō, sangabe'e'ō si no arasa tōdō andrō, sodaloedaloeni safōchō chōra.
- 4 Sangerai ha wa'oja ndrōfi andrō, sanōtōi tōira fefoe. (*Jes. 40, 26*).
- 5 No eboea Zo'aja ja'ita andrō, ba no fahōna wa'abōlō chōnia: no si lō fondrege wa'aboto ba dōdōnia andrō.
- 6 I'abe'e'ō nifikao andrō Jehowa ba ihōndrōgō zeboea horō, iroegi danō toe. (*Loek. 1, 52*).
- 7 Mi'anoenō chō Jehowa, ja fao wan-gandrō saoha gōlō; misoeno Lowalangida, wolaoe biola nitika andrō side'ide!
- 8 Sangalōe banoea lawoeo, same'e teoe ba danō, samatoemboe'ō doe'oe ba hili.
- 9 Same'e gō ba goerifō niha andrō ba ba nono gaga andrō, si'ao chōnia. (*Job. 38, 41*).
- 10 Tenga somasi ia wa'abōlō koedo, ba lō ba dōdōnia wa'esolo waha niha.
- 11 Somasi Jehowa, ba sangata'oefi ja'ia, sanōtōna fa'eboea dōdōnia andrō.
- 12 II. Soeno Jehowa, ja'oegō Jereoezalema; soeno Lowalangimō andrō, ja'oegō Siona!
- 13 Ja'ia zangaro lazi andrō ba mba-wa gōli chōoe, ba samahowoe'ō iraono baewali chōmō.
- 14 Lō ifa'amōi ba danōoe zanoewō, i'aboesoi'ō ndra'oegō fache si sōchi. (*Sin. 81, 17*).
- 15 Ifa'ema ba danō goroisania; si fagohi daroma linia andrō.
- 16 Ilaoe deoe si bakoe andrō, hoelō mboe mbiribiri, ba ilaoe namo sab'e, hoelō nawoe. (*Sin. 148, 9*. *Job. 38, 22-30*).
- 17 Ilaoe si tooe deoe kara andrō, fa'e-boea zi sambasambawa; ha niha zanaha fa'oafoe andrō chōnia?
- 18 Ba ilaoe linia, ba mangaeloe ibe'e;

- ifatōrō nangi andrō chōnia, ba manegele nidanō.
- Iifarongogō chō Jakobo daroma li- 19 nia ba chō Gizerāēli gamachoitania, awō lala andrō chōnia.
- Ba niha bō'ō, ba lō nilaoenia si 20 manō; ba lala andrō chōnia, ba lō la'ilā. Haleloeja! (*Moz. V. 4, 7*. *Hal. zin. 14, 16*. *Rom. 3, 2*).
- SINOENŌ 148.
- Famarooe banoea si jaŵa ba tanō si tooe, ba wanoeno Lowalangi.
- Haleloeja! Misoeno Jehowa, moroi ba mbanoea si jaŵa, misoeno ia ba zalaŵa jaŵa!
- Misoeno ia, ja'ami mala'ika chōnia fefoe; misoeno ia, ja'ami, sabōlō chōnia, dozi! (*Sin. 103, 20-22*).
- Misoeno ia, ja'oegō loeo ba ja'oegō baŵa; misoeno ia, ja'ami dōfi sihaga andrō, fefoe.
- Misoeno ia, ja'ami fondrege mba-noea si jaŵa ba ja'ami idanō, si so jaŵa mbanoea si jaŵa andrō!
- Ndramoesoeno dōi Jehowa andrō; me no bōrō niŵa'ōnia, wa tefazō-chi ira. (*Sin. 33, 9*).
- Na no ihanogōi naha chōra, si lō teboelō; no ifachoi lala, si tebai lasawō.
- Misoeno Jehowa, moroi ba goeli danō; ja'ami saliŵaliŵa ba nasi, awō zabacha si tooe andrō, fefoe!
- Ja'ami alitō ba teoe kara ba teoe si bakoe ba simbo, ba angi sabōlō andrō, samaloea niŵa'ōnia andrō.
- Hili andrō, ba hilihili fefoe, eoe sowoea andrō, ba eresi fefoe; saliŵaliŵa ba danō ba oerifō niha, 10 fefoe, ba koeđkoeđ ba fofō andrō sihombo;
- razo ba goeli danō, awō soi niha 11 fefoe, samatōrō niha ba sangoehoe-koe ba goeli danō, fefoe.
- Ono matoea ba ono alawe ba sa-toea ba iraono.
- Ndramoesoeno dōi Jehowa, me no 13 ha tōinia zeboea: italoe'i danō ba

- italoe'i mbanoea si jaŵa lachōminia  
andrō!
- 14 Ba no i'alaŵa'ō dandroe andrō ba  
mbanoeania, fanoeno satoelō tōdō  
andrō chōnia, fefoe, Iraono Gize-  
raëli andrō, banoea sahatō chōnia.  
Haleloeja." (*Sin. 132, 17.*)

## SINOENŌ 149.

Fanoenō mbanoea Lowalangi a-  
ndrō, si mōna.

- 1 Haleloeja! Milaoe chō Jehowa  
zinoenō si bohooe; nisoeno ia ba  
mbanoea satoelō tōdō andrō! (*Sin.*  
*96, 1.*)
- 2 Ja omoeso dōdō Ndraono Gizeraëli  
zombōi ja'ia andrō, ja owoeawoea  
dōdō nono matoea Ziona razora  
andrō. (*Sin. 100, 3; 93, 1.*)
- 3 Ndramotoeseno dōinia andrō, ba  
wolaja, ndramanoenō chōnia wa-  
mōzi aramba, awō wolaoe biola  
nitika andrō seboea !
- 4 Me no i'omasi'ō mbanoeania andrō  
Jehowa; ifoadoe fangorifi zeboea  
famakao andrō.
- 5 Ja owoeawoea dōdō zatoelō tōdō  
ba lachōmi andrō, ndrama'iki ba  
gasora tooe.
- 6 Fanoeno Lowalangi ba mbewera ba  
gari si faoma bawa ba dangara.

Ba wolaoe balō ba niha baero ba 7  
ba wangotoe'ō soi bō'ō.  
Ba worate razora ba ba wokalo 8  
si'ōli si so tōi chōra.  
Ba wamatōrō chōra hoekoe andrō,  
si so ba zoera; tobali lachōmi za-  
toelō tōdō andrō chōnia, fefoe, zi  
manō. Haleloeja !

## SINOENŌ 150.

Famarooe tōdō, ba wanoeno Lo-  
walangi.

Haleloeja! Misoeno Lowalangi ba  
ni'amomi'ō andrō chōnia ! Misoeno  
ia ba hati saro andrō chōnia !  
Misoeno ia ba wolaoenia andrō, ni-  
folaoe zabōlō ! Misoeno ia, dali wa'-  
afahōna wa'asalaŵania andrō !  
Misoeno ia, milaoe dorofe ! Misoeno  
ia, milaoe mbiola nitika, seboea,  
awō mbiola nitika, side'ide !  
Misoeno ia, mibōzi garamba ba  
mi'olaja ! Misoeno ia, milaoe mbiola  
nidecha ba mifao zoeroene !  
Misoeno ia, mibōzi waritia si sōchi  
li ! Misoeno ia, mibōzi waritia se-  
boea li !

Fefoe zi so hanohahoe, ba ndra-  
moesoeno Jehowa ! Haleloeja ! (*Sin.*  
*41, 14. Fam. 5, 13.*)

7

8

9

1

2

3

4

5

6

# Soera

## GAMAEDOLA

ANDRŌ CHŌ ZELOMO.

---

### I.

#### FAZA 1.

Hadia goena zoera andre; fango-mbacha fa'atoeatoea. A. Hoehoeo I. (*Faz. 1, 8-Faz. 3-35*). II. Famangela-ma, fa bōi ladōni ita niha si lō sōchi. III. Fogaoni wa'atoeatoea, ba wolo'ō chōnia, ena'ō aefā ita ba zamakiko andrō.

- 1 I. Amaedola chō Zelomo, ono Dawido, razo Ndraono Gizeraëli, (*Raz. I. 5, 9-12*).
- 2 Ena'ō tesōndra wa'atoeatoea ba fangenanō, ena'ō aboto ba dōdō hoehoeo zatoeatoea.
- 3 Ena'ō latema wotoe, fangatoeatoea, ba fa'atoelō ba fa'addōlō ba fanōrō lala si sōchi.
- 4 Ena'ō lasōndra wa'aboto ba dōdō si lō mangila watahōgō na, ba ena'ō atoeatoea nono matoea ba ena'ō motōdō.
- 5 Na ifondrondrongo satoeatoea, ba tedooe wa'aboto ba dōdōnia, ba si no motōdō, ba isōndra lala sadōlō,
- 6 fa aboto ba dōdōnia gamaedola side'ide ba amaedola seboea, awō daroma li zatoeatoea, awō dahō-dahō andrō chōra.
- 7 Fangata'oefi Jehowa mbōrōta wa'-aboto ba dōdō, ba ba zambō tōdō, ba lō ba dōdō wa'atoeatoea ba he fotoe. (*F. 9, 10. Sin. 111, 10. Job. 28, 28*).
- 8 A. II. Fondrondrongo, onogoe, wamangalama namaoe, ba bōi osi-

**tengagō wamahaō ninaoe andrō.**  
(*F. 6, 20*).

Saemboe omasiō sa'ae da'ō ba hō-gōe ba hoelō nifatali ba mbagioe. (*F. 4, 9*).

**He onogoe ! Na ladōnisi ndra'oegō samazōchi si lō sochi, ba bōi o'ō.**

Na lamane : „Taboc, datatarogō zadōlō tōdō, ba tafagōnaisi zi lō horō, lō bōrōbōrō.

Tatōlō aoeri ira, si mane banoea tooe, ba si lō horō, ba si mane silalō mitooe ba gohokoho.

Ba tasōndra ngawalō gana'a si sō-chi; ba tafa'ōsi nomoda niraboe andrō.

Fagōlōgōlō dania goerachada ; ha samboea mbolada, ja'ita fefoe.”

Ba ja'oegō, onogoe, ba bōi fao ndra'oegō chōra ; bōi hoendragō larara andrō.

Ba zi lō sōchi lasawā ; aōsō ira wa-moenoe niha.

Zajazaja gölō sa, na lalaoe goe'ō ba zanehe wofo fefoe.

Ja'ira, ba la'aloē wamoenoera, la'- aloei lala wangetoe'ō nosora.

Da'ō larara, dozi ira, sangisō ana'a ; iboeneo ira fangisōra andrō.

III. Moe'ao wa'atoeatoea bae-wali, ifarongogō linia ba golajama. Ba zinga misa, ba zato niha bao-lajama, moe'ao ia ; ba mbawa göli ba mbanoea fahoehoeo ia, imane :

(*F. 8, 1*).

„He ja'ami, si lō tōdō, ha wa'ara tō na omasi ami walōtōdō andrō ?

- Ba ha wa'ara na omasi zango'aja wango'aja andrō, ba ha wa'ara na fa'oedoe zambō tōdō ba wa'aboto ba dōdō ?
- 23 Mi'otahōgō wotoe andrō chōgōe ! Hiza, oefaloea chōmi Gehehagoe ; aboto ba dōdōmi daroma ligoe oebe'e.
- 24 Me no moe'ao ndra'o, ba me tec'hōmi, me no oe'oro'ō dangagoe, ba me lō same'e ba dōdō. (*Jes. 65, 2, 12.*)
- 25 Me no mi'ositengagō sa'ae wamolalagoe tōdōmi, fefoe, ba me lō ni'o'ōmi fotoe andrō chōgōe.
- 26 Ba ma'iki gōi ndra'odo, na gōna ami famakiko, oe'o'aja ami, na itōrō ami ameta'oeō. (*F. 3, 34.*)
- 27 Na itōrō ami sata'oe ami, hoelō deoe laōhō, ba na so moroi sa wamakikomi, hoelō nangi sabōlō, na ihawoei ami famakao ba fa'atosasa.
- 28 Awena dania la'angarōfi li ndra'o, ba lō oetema lira; la'aleoi ndra'o, ba lō lasōndrado. (*Jes. 59, 2. Mich. 3, 4.*)
- 29 Bōrō me no fatoewoe chōra wa'aboto ba dōdō, ba me lō nitehera fangata'oefi Jehowa.
- 30 Lō edōna ira mege wamolalagoe tōdōra, ba no la'ositengagō wotoe andrō chōgōe, fefoe.
- 31 Andrō la'a dania loealoea nitōrōra andrō, ba aboeso ira nichoi dōdōra andrō. (*Jes. 3, 10, 11.*)
- 32 Famoenoe zowōhōwōhō andrō wanandrora, ba famakiko zambō tōdō wa lō ba dōdō andrō chōra. (*F. 8, 36.*)
- 33 Ba ha niha zamondrongo chōgōe, ba ahono ba danō, ba lō aboe dōdō; lō fa'ata'oenia wamakiko. (*F. 8, 34.*)

## FAZA 2.

I. Ba Lowalangi i'otarai fa'atoeatoea si ndroehoe andrō, ja'ia wangata'oefi Lowalangi. II. Itimba chōda zi lō sōchi ba famaeloengoe ba horō.

hoeogoe ba na ūtanō ba dōdōoe goroisagoe,  
fa ūbe'e mbōrō dalingaoe ba wa'atoeatoea, fa aolo dōdōoe ba wangerangera.  
Na ūkaoni wa'aboto ba dōdō, na ūfahede wangila watahōgō ; (*Jak. 1, 5.*)  
na ūgohi ia, nifolohi firō, na ū'aloealoei nifangaloengaloei girōgirō si no tobini. —  
Awena dania aboto ba dōdōoe wangata'oefi Jehowa andrō, ba awē ūsōndra wa ū'ilā watahōgō Lowalangi.  
Jehowa sa zame'e fa'atoeatoea, ba mbawania aloeia wa'aboto ba dōdō, awō gera'era dōdō.  
No ibe'e ja'wa wangorifi chō zādōlō tōdō, irorogō zanōrō lala si sōchi. (*Sangomb. 7, 29.*)  
Ena'ō lō teboelō ira ba lala satoelō ibe'e, ba itimba zi lō sōchi ba lala zatoelō tōdō andrō chōnia.  
Awena dania aboto ba dōdōoe hadia zatoelō ba hadia lala, awō wa'adōlō, awō fefoe zinōrō si sōchi.

II. Na no mōi ba dōdōoe wa'atoeatoea ba na omasiō dōdōoe wa'aboto ba dōdō andrō.  
Ba ba'aba'a zi lō sōchi chōoe wangenanō andrō ba sondrorogō ja'oegō gera'era dōdō, ba wangefa'ō ja'oegō ba lala si lō 12 sōchi andrō, ba niha solaoe hoe-hoeo sabila,  
ba zondrōi lala sadōlō andrō, wa-nōrō lala sogōmigōmi,  
somoeso tōdō ba wamazōchi si lō 14 zōchi, ba sa'iki ba zabilā,  
somasi lala sabila, ba sanōrō lala 15 eloengoea.  
Itimba chōoe fa'atoeatoea andrō 16 ndra alawe bōō andrō, ira alawe baero, salōsō lela. (*F. 6, 24; 7, 5.*)  
Si no fabali chō zi fahoewoe chōnia, 17 me ono alawe ia, ba si no olifoe wawoeoesa li andrō, chō Lowalanganinia.  
Omonia ba no aolo ba wa'atekiko, 18

- ba ba mbanoea niha tooe aechoe  
lalania andrō. (*F. 5, 5, 6.*)
- 19 Dozi si mōi chōnia jomo, ba lō mangawoeli; ba lō'ō sa'ae lasōndra lala wangorifi.
- 20 Ena'ō ūtōrō lala niha si sōchi; bōi hole'ōgō moroi ba lala zatoelō tōdō.
- 21 Satoelō sa zi so ba danō dania, ba si lō horō zi tosai ba danō. (*Sin. 37, 9, 29. Mat. 5, 5.*)
- 22 Ba nihori ba danō zeboea horō andrō, ba nideha zi farōi. (*Sin. 37, 10, 22.*)

## FAZA 3.

I. Famarooe tōdō ba wanōtōna chō Lowalangi ba ba wolo'ō fotoe chōnia. II. Fanoeno fa'atoeateoa, si tohoeed moroi ba dánō bō'ō fefoe ba samohare niha. III. Famarooe tōdō ba wa'ahachō dōdō ba ba wa'ebolo dōdō.

- 1 I. **He onogoe, bōi olifoegō'ō gorisagoe andrō, ba tānō ba dōdō nifachoigoe.**
- 2 Ja'ia sa zame'e fahōna chōoe wa'a-naoe noso, noso ba ndrōfi ba fa'ohahaoe dōdō! (*F. 4, 10. Moz. III. 18, 5.*)
- 3 Fa bōi aefa chōoe wa'omasi ba fa lō farōi; be'e aja ba mbagi chōoe, ba ba naha zoera ba dōdōoe tānō ia. (*F. 6, 21; 7, 3. Moz. V. 6, 8. Jer. 31, 33.*)
- 4 Ba ūsōndra wa'eboea dōdō ba fa'a-fadoehoe dōdō, ba Lowalangi ba ba niha. (*Loek. 2, 52.*)
- 5 **Dōnadōna chō Jehowa, moroi si'aikō ba dōdōoe, ba bōi abe'e dōdōoe ba wa'onecheoe.**
- 6 **Bōi aefa dōdōoe chōnia, gofoe hadia ia lala chōoe, ba ja'ia zangadōlō tōrōwaoe.**
- 7 Bōi bali satoeathea ndra'oegō: ata'oefi Jehowa ba arōoe'ōgō ba zi lō sōchi. (*Jes. 5, 21.*)
- 8 Da'ō wangabe'e nōsioe ba fangokafoe dōlamō. (*F. 4, 22.*)
- 9 Fosuemange Jehowa ana'aoe andrō ba si a'a nisōndra fefoe. (*Moz. II. 23, 19.*)
- Ba fahōna dania nōsi halasamō ba 10 falawoe agoe wolazi andrō chōoe.
- He onogoe, bōi ositengagō wotoe 11 chō Jehowa, ba bōi fatoewoe chōoe wanegoenia.** (*Job. 5, 17-19. Heb. 12, 5, 6.*)
- Somasi Jehowa sa, ba i'otoe'ō, ba 12 ba nono seboea dōdōnia, ba ifatōrē zafōchō.** (*Fam. 3, 19.*)
- II. Ja ahowoe zanōndra fa'atoeatoea, awō niha sogamō fa'aboto ba dōdō. (*Mat. 13, 44.*)
- Fanōndra ja'ia, ba no tohoeed moroi ba wanōndra firō, ba hare ba chōnia, ba italoe'i gana'a. (*F. 8, 10, 19.*)
- Si sōchi moroi ba manimani ia, ba 15 fefoe ngawalō mbarasi chōoe, ba lō fagōlōgōlō chōnia. (*Mat. 13, 45, 46.*)
- Ba dangania kambōlō, ba fa'anaoe 16 noso, ba ba dangania kabera, ba ana'a ba fa'eboea dōi. (*A. 2.*)
- Lalania andrō, ba no lala omasiō, 17 ba fefoe dōrōwā andrō chōnia, ba ba wa'ohahaoe dōdō aechoe.
- Eoe sowoea fangorifi ia, ba zi ole- 18 mbai ja'ia, ba ja ahowoe zi lō ma-mōhōi.
- Fa'atoeateoa mege wolata danō chō 19 Jehowa, ba era'era dōdō chōnia wamazōchi mbanoea si jaŵa. (*F. 8, 24-30.*)
- Era'erania wamabali nidanō, ba mo- 20 wōi namo, moroi jaŵa ba lawoeo. He onogoe, bōi aefa'aefa ia ba doe- 21 doema hōrōoe, bōi bōhōli wa'aboto ba dōdō ba fangila watahōgō.
- Ba tobali fangorifioe ba aja ba mba- 22 gioe. (*F. 1, 9.*)
- Awena dania ūtōrō lalamō, lō hadia 23 ia, ba lō manendre'ō.
- Na ūleagō tooe ndra'oegō, ba lō si 24 toke'a'ō, ba na mōrō'ō, ba si sōchi wemōrōoe. (*Sin. 3, 6; 4, 9.*)
- Lō ameta'oē, si tobali dōdōoe, ba 25 lō ata'oē'ō wamakiko seboea horō andrō, na itōrō.
- Tōtōnafōoe sa Jehowa, ja'ia zama- 26 tōrō aheoe, fa bōi alaoe ba goe'ō. (*F. 10, 29.*)

- 27 III. Bōi aboea gōlōoe wanolo si noemana, na ū'ilā tōlo.
- 28 Bōi wā'ō chō nawōoe : „Ae'e oea, ba foeli'ō chōgōe, mahemoloe oebe'e chōoe"; me no so chōoe.
- 29 Bōi fachai zi lō sōchi chō nawōoe, si no ahonohono ba ngaioe.
- 30 Bōi fasosoni niha, si lō bōrōbōrō, na lō horōnia chōoe.
- 31 Bōi afōchōl tōdō zamalangōgō a-wōnia, ba sara bōi omasi ndra'oegō lanania andrō.
- 32 Ni'ogorofi Jehowa sa'ae zanōrō lala eloengoea; ba si fahowewoc ia ba zadōlō tōdō. (*Sin. 25, 14.*)
- 33 Gōna fangelifi Jehowa nomo zeboea horō, ba nahia zatoelō tōdō, ba ifahowoe'ō.
- 34 I'o'aja zango'aja, ba ba zangide'-ide'ō ja'ira, ba i'eboea'ō dōdōnia.
- 35 Soemange lasōndra satoeatoca, ba sambō era'era, ba laloe'i wa'aila. (*F. 1, 26, Fet. I. 5, 5.*)

## FAZA 4.

B. Hoehoe II. (*Faz. 4, 1-Faz. 6, 19.*) I. Famaroee tōdō zoei, famangaōsō, ba wangaloei fa'atoeatoca. II. Fanoetoerœe lala niha satoelō; famangelama ba lala zeboea horō. III. Lala wa'atoeatoca andrō, ba ba wa'aeri aechoe.

- 1 B. I. Mifondrondrongo, ja'amī ono matoea, wamangelama nama, mitōngōni, ena'ō misōndra wa'aboto ba dōdō.
- 2 Famahaō si sōchi sa oelaoe chōmi, bōi olifoe ami gorisagoe.
- 3 Me iraono na ndra'o chō namagoe, ono si lō abōlō na, si ha samboe-samboea, rorogōfō ninagoe,
- 4 ba ifahaō ndra'o amagoe, imane chōgōe : „Tānō ba dōdōoe daroma ligoe: bōi olifoegō'ō goroisagoe, ba aeri ndra'oegō! (*Moz. III, 18, 5.*)
- 5 Aloei wa'atoeatoca; aloei wa'aboto ba dōdō; bōi olifoe'ō hoehoeogoe andrc, ba bōhōlī! (*F. 3, 1.*)
- 6 Bōi aefa ia ba dōdōoe, ba irorogō ndra'oegō; omasi'ō, ba itimba chōoe zi lō sōchi.

Da'ō mbōrōta wa'atoeatoca: Aloei wa'atoeatoca ba aloei wa'aboto ba dōdō; be'e bōlinia fefoe hadia ia zi so chōoe.  
Ja ebœa ba dōdōoe ia, ba ibali'ō salawañdra'cegō; ebœa dōimō ibe'e, na ᄊtalagoei ia.  
Ifo'aja hōgōoe aja omasiō; saemboe si sōchi sibai ifa'ema chōoe. (*F. 1, 9.*)

II. Fondrondrongo onogoe, be'e 10 ba dōdōoe hoehoeogoe, andre, ba anaoe nosooe. (*F. 3, 2.*)  
Oefahaō ndra'oegō ba lala wa'atoeatoca, ba lala satoelō oefatōrō ndra'oegō. (*Sin. 32, 8; 27, 11.*)  
Na mowaōwaō'ō, ba lō hadia ia zi 12 fatimba ba gaheoe, ba fagohi'ō, ba lō alaoe'ō.  
Olembai wamahaō andrō; bōi bō-hōlī; aro'ō chōoe me fangorifioe.  
Bōi sawā lala zeboea horō, ba bōi 14 tōrō dōrōwā zi lō sōchi. (*F. 1, 10, Sin. 1, 1.*)

Bōi hoendragō ba bōi tōrō; hole'-15 ōgō, tōrō zi tambai!  
Tebai sa mōrō ira, na lō nifazō-16 chira si lō sōchi; lō alaoe hōrōra, na lō nibe'era te'ala niha.  
Ō horō gōra, ba famalangōgō niha 17 wangokafoe dōdōra, no timba nagoe.  
Lala zatoelō andrō, ba mohaga ba 18 wa'amoloco, si tedooedooe, irege haga ba zi ma'ōchō.  
Ba lala zeboea horō andrō, ba no 19 ogōmigōmi, si mane si bongi; lō oroma chōra hadia nitindrera. (*F. 13, 9; 24, 20.*)

III. He onogoe, fondrondrongo 20 niwā'ōgoe, be'e mbōrō dalingaoe ba hoehoeogoe andre.  
Bōi aefa'aefa ia ba doedoema hō-21 rōoe, tānō ba hoenō dōdōoe!  
Fangorifi sa ia ba zanōndra eloehania, daloeedaloē nōsi ma'asamboea. (*F. 3, 8. 13-16.*)  
Ba si a'ania, ba faigifaigi dōdōoe; 23 chōnia i'otarai fa'aeri.  
Bōhōlī wa'atefoejoe hoehoeo, ba ti-24 mba walimosa mbewe.

- 25 Ja'adōlō hōrōoe, ba ja atoelō mi-fōna goeli dalimbooe andrō.  
 26 Toelo tōdōoe nitōrō gaheoe, ba bōi ja mangiwa lala andrō chōoe fefoe. (*Heb. 12, 13.*)  
 27 Bōi hole'ōgō, he ba gambōlō ba he ba gabera; bōi itōrō ahoezi lō sōchi. (*Moz. V. 5, 29.*)

## FAZA 5.

I. Famangelama ba ndra alawe si lō sōchi. II. Fanoeno farongasa satoelō.

- 1 I. He onogoe, fondrondrongo wa'atoeateoa andre chōgoe; be'e mbōrō dalingaoe ba wa'aboto ba dōdō.  
 2 Ena'ō lō aefa chōoe wotōdō, ba ena'ō lō aefa ba mbeweoe, wa ō'ilā watahōgō.  
 3 Sowōi ūwe ūani sa mbewe ndra alawe bō'ō andrō, ba salōsō moroi ba wanicha lelanias. (*F. 2, 16-19.*)  
 4 Ba ba gafoeriata, ba afeto ia moroi ba gawōchoe ba atarō, si mane gari si faoma bawa.  
 5 Ba wa'atetiko mitooe isaŵa, ba ba mbanoea tooe aechoe lalanias.  
 6 Lō'ō manō isōndra lala wangorifi, no moezaŵa dōrōŵania, ba lō aboto ba dōdōnia.  
 7 Andrō mifondrondrongo chōgoe, ja'-ami ono matoea, bōi olifoe ami hoe-hoeogoe andre!  
 8 Arōoe'ōgō chōnia; bōi hatō'ōgō ba mbagi nora chōnia.  
 9 Fa bōi ōloeloe ba niha bō'ō wa'asō-chi dōimō, ba bōi ōtehe ndrōfimō andrō ba zi lō fa'ahachō dōdō.  
 10 Fa bōi la'ā gōlōoe niha bō'ō, ba bōi te'clōi'ō ba nomo niha bō'ō loe-loea wa'erege dōdōce.  
 11 Fa bōi sangarōngarō ndra'oegō ba gafoeriata, na ariri nōsioe.  
 12 Fa bōi ōmane dania: Hadi, wa no fatoewoe chōgoe wamangelama mege, hadia wa lō ba dōdōge wotoe?  
 13 Wa lō oefondrondrongo li zamahaō

ja'o, wa lō oe'o'ō chō zangombacha lala chōgoe?  
 Hatō ma'ifoe tō, ba faloechado wa'- ate kiko bacha ba hoenō gowoeloa mbanoea.

II. Ba mba'a chōoe badee nida-nō, hadia zaloea ba goemboe chōmō. Ma dania isaŵa baero idanō goe-mboe chōoe, ma itōrō newali loeaha hele.

Fa'o'oe ia chōoe, bōi tehe ba mbō'ō, ba ngaoie.

Ja ahowoe goemboe andrō chōoe, ba ena'ō omoeso dōdōoe ndra ala-wee me ono matoea ndra'oegō! Si hoelō mbōhō si alawe omasiō, si hoelō zi alawe nago si sōchi sibai; ja hoelō zi fadoro maboe ndra'oegō zoesoenia, ba ja owoeawoca dōdōoe wa'omasinia andrō, bōi jamamalō-malō. (*Sangomb. 9, 9.*)

Hana sa wa edōna owōhō'ō ba mbō'ō, ja'oegō onogoe; hana wa edōna ōtalagoei ndra alawe baero? Lala niha fefoe, ba noa sa'ae oroma chō Jehowa; fefoe dōrōŵa niha, ba itoelo tōdōnia.

Ba horōnia andrō alaoe zeboea horō, ba zinali galolōŵania tekabi.

Tekiko ia, me no ambō fotoe mege; eloengoe ia ba wa'abōlō wa'owōhō mowa andrō chōnia.

## FAZA 6.

I. Famangelama ba we'amōi ba wali, ba II. ba wa'areoe, ba III. ba walimosa, ba hadia ia horō bō'ō. D. Hoehoe III. (*Faza 6, 20-9, 18.*)  
 IV. Famangelama ba ndra alawe si lō sōchi.

I. He onogoe, na no mōi'ō ba wali chō nawōoe, na no ōtangai hadia ia ba niha bō'ō, (*F. 11, 15; 17, 18; 20, 16.*)

na no ūfesoe ndra'oegō beweoe, na no moebōbō dangaoe taroma lioe. ba o'ō chōgoe da'e, onogoe: foeli efa'ō ndra'oegō; me no ōloeloe ndra'oegō ba danga nawōoe; ae'e,

- angaloeloe ba forege chō nawōoe andrō.
- 4 Bōi tehe oea wemōrō ba hōrōoe, abe'e'ō goeli hōrōoe, fa bōi alaoe.
- 5 Aloei wangefa'ō ja'oegō ba dangania, si mane nago, si mane fofo ba danga zolaoe foeka.
- 6 II. Ae faigi zichō andrō, ja'oegō si no areoe; faigi gamoeatania, ena'ō ūsōndra wa'atoeatoea. (F. 10, 4; 26, 4).
- 7 Lō salawa chōra, lō mandroe, lō solohe;
- 8 Ba la'!oei zoei mbalazora, na ba-wā mosino, lahōna gōra, na ba-wā wamasi.
- 9 Ha wa'ara na ūfadōlō ndra'oegō ba zalo, ja'oegō sareoe? Ha wa'ara maoso'ō, wamōhōli femōrō?
- 10 Ma'ifoe tō wemōrō, ma'ifoe tō we-mōrōmōrō manoe andrō, ma'ifoe tō wamatahō tanga, (F. 24, 33. 34),
- 11 ba so moroi sa wa'anoemana, hoelō zikoli ba fa'ambō, si mane niha si no mangarō.
- 12 III. Niha si lō goena, niha si si lō ja-wā zolaoelaoe faja bewenia. (F. 10, 31. 32).
- 13 Ifamō'i hōrōnia, ifaoedoegō ahenia hadia ia, iotoeroe toeroenia. (F. 10, 10).
- 14 No tefoejoe dōdōnia, fadoro ifachai zi lō sōchi, ifobōrō wasosota.
- 15 Andrō gōna ia famakao si lō moe-dōnadōna; i'ogomoezaō afloefoe ia, lō samadōhō.
- 16 Ōnō balō zi fatoewoe ba hōrō Jehowa, ba fitoe ni'ogorofinia.
- 17 Hōrō si faja-wā, ba lela sofaja, ba tanga samoenoe niha si lō horō,
- 18 ba tōdō, samachai si lō atoelō, ba ahe si fagohi ba zi lō sōchi.
- 19 Ba sasi sofaja, solaoe si lō doehoe, ba samobōrō fagoeagoeasa ba zi fatalifoesō.
- 20 D. IV. He onogoe, o'ō goroisa namaoe andrō, ba bōi zi lō ba dō-dōoe wamangelama ninaoe. (F. 1, 8).
- 21 Tānō ba dōdōoe, bōi aefaaefaa; ta-wī ba mbagioe. (F. 3, 3).
- Na mofanō'ō, ba ena'ō ja'ia zama-tōrō ja'oegō, ba na mōrō'ō, ba ja'ia zamaigimaigi ja'oegō, ba na tokeaa'ō, ba ja'ia zihede chōoe. (Sin. 119, 172).
- Fandroe sa goroisa andrō ba soeloe wamangelama; ba fanegoe ba fotoe andrō, ba no lala wangorifi.
- Ena'ō lō ūbabaja ndra alawe si lō sōchi andrō, ba ena'ō lō ūfondron-drongo lela ndra alawe baero andrō, si no alōsō. (F. 2, 16).
- Bōi i'isō tōdōoe wa'asōchi mbawa-nia, ba bōi ifesoe ndra'oegō boe hōrōnia.
- Ira alawe somasi fohorō, ba ifa'a-noemana ita, irege lō ūda sa'ae, ba donga zodonga, ba mōi famoe-noeda, i'olo'ō nosoda, seboea bōli andrō.
- Hadia, ta'ilā tabe'e galitō ba nono mbaroeda, ba lō achozi mbaroe?
- Ba ta'ilā tatōrō mbo galitō, ba lō ariri gaheda?
- Si manō gōi lala zi mōi ba ndra alawe nawōnia; lō zi lō fotoe ba zombambaja ja'ia. (F. 5, 10-14).
- Ebolo na dōdō ba zanagō, na ma-nagō ia ba wamo'ōsi taloenia, na olofo ia.
- Ba na lara'oe ia ba mewitoe i'ali, he ahori nibajabajania.
- Ba ha niha zi horōni donga zodonga, ba si lō tōdō; sedōna mama-kiko ja'ia zolaoe si manō. (Kor. I. 6, 18).
- Fa'ate'ala ba fa'aila isōndra; tebai sa'ae i'ezosi ia, ba wa'ailania andrō.
- Mofōnoe sa ndra matoea ibe'e fa'-olhoe andrō, ba lō fa'ebolo dōdō, na ba-wā wolaoe balō.
- Lō ba dōdōnia hōloe, ba he ana'a seboea ūbe'e chōnia, ba lō itema.
- FAZA 7.
- I. Tohoetohoe wamarooe tōdō.
- II. Famangelama ba wesofesoe ndra alawe si lō sōchi. III. Ba wa'-atekiko aechee lala andrō chōnia.
- I. He onogoe, bōi olifoego'ō 1

- hoehoeogoe andre, ba irō'irō'ō ba dōdōoe goroisagoe.
- 2 Bōi taja ba dōdōoe goroisagoe, ba aoer'ō ; tōngōni nifachoigoe andrō, nifamaigmaigi ono hōrō.
- 3 Bōbō ia ba doeroemō, ba ba naha zoera ba dōdōoe ōtanō ia. (F. 3, 3).
- 4 Be'e tōi wa'atoeatoea dalifoesōoe alawe, ba tōi wa'aboto ba dōdō zomasi ja'oegō, ono alawe.
- 5 Ena'ō itimba chōoe ndra alawe bō'ō andrō, ira alawe baero, salōsō lela. (F. 2, 16).
- 6 II. Noa sa oefajigi ba zandrela nomogoe, ba darali andrō.
- 7 Ba oe'ila nono matoea si lō tōdō, ba zi lō mangila watahōgō na, ba nono matoea andrō oroma chōgoe.
- 8 Itōrō newali, ihene watalinga, isawā nomo ndra alawe andrō.
- 9 Me bongi, me ibōrōtaigō ogōmigōmi ba zi bongi.
- 10 Ba hiza, ifaondragō ia ira alawe, monoecha ndra alawe si lō sōchi ba si lō sōchi bacha dōdō.
- 11 Ira alawe sabao, safaito, si tebai ahonohono jomo ;
- 12 so, ba ba onga so ia, ba so, ba ba newali ba mbinimbini sefroe manaro ia.
- 13 Da'ō zondra'oe ja'ia, fa'ago bawa chōnia, ba imane chōnia, lō aila'aila :
- 14 „So mege gōmōgōe soemange fangoifi, ba no oebe'e me maōchō nifaboe'oegoe andrō.
- 15 Andrō mōido mamaondragō ja'oegō, ba wangaloei ja'oegō, ba noa gōi faloecha ita. (Moz. III. 3, 4).
- 16 No oehaogō gasogoe, no oebe'e gambala, awō lembe sigaragara, moeko Ndrawa Miseraji.
- 17 No oelaoe emoeri ba aloë ba koeli mani ba gasogoe.
- 18 Taboe, talaoe famasimasi, sara wongi; ta'omoesoi'ō dōdōda, wanagaloei awōda.
- 19 Ira matoea, ba noa sa mofanō, no mōi moekoli ba zarōoe.
- 20 No i'ohe dokosa gana'a, awena ba doeli mangawoeli ia ?”
- Ifaeloengoe nono matoea andrō fe-hede nihaogōhaogō, idōnisi bewenia salōsō andrō.  
Ba i'anema'ō i'o'ō chōnia, hoelō 22 gōrōbao, ni'ohe ba wanaba, ba hoelō zowōhō, nifesoe ahe.  
Irege ifabali gatenia ono wana ; 23 si mane fofo sondrōlō ja'ia ba we-soe, si lō mangila, wa famoenoenia.
- III. Andrō mi'o'ō chōgoe, ja'a-24 mi ono matoea, ba mibe'e ba dō-dōmi hoehoeogoe andre.  
Bōi jamoehole'ō ia tōdōoe ba lala 25 andrō chōnia, ba bōi eloengoe'ō ba nitōrōnia andrō.  
No ato tooe niboenoe, nibōzinia 26 tooe; ba niboenenia fefoe, ba tengha ma'ifoe.  
Omonia andrō, ba no lala ba mba-noea tooe, ba mbate'e zi mate aechoe. (F. 2, 18. 19).
- FAZA 8.
- I. Dozi niha ikaoni fa'atoeatoea andrō. II. Seboea sibai bōli ia. III. Sampala tōdō Lowalangi ia, ba wamazōchi tanō'a andrō. IV. Solo'ō chōnia, ba saoeri.
- I. Hadia, lō moe'ao wa'atoeatoea andrō ? Hadia, lō ifarongogō linia fa'aboto ba dōdō ? (F. 1, 20-33).  
Ba zoezoe hili ja'wa ba zinga lala 2 ba ba waeroea lala i'iaqō.  
Ba zinga mbawa gōli, ba mbalō 3 mbanoea, ba mbawa lala mijomo moe'ao ia, imane : „Chōmi, ira matoca, moehede 4 ndra'o, ba nono niha oefarongogō ligoe : Ja'ami sowōhōwōhō, mifondrondro- 5 ngo wangila watahogō ba ja'ami si lō tōdō, mifondrondrongo wa'a-boto ba dōdō ! Mifondrondrongo, ba hadia zoadee 6 satoelō wehede mbewe-goe.  
Si doehoe ilaoe lelagoe, ba hadia ia 7 horō, ba i'ogorofi bewegoe.  
Satoelō fefoe wehede mbawagoe ; 8

- lō hadia ia zi tefoejoe ba lō si lō atoelō.
- 9 Ahori isōndra geloeaha sangila watahōgō, ba lō si fatimba ba zi no manōndra fa'aboto ba dōdō.
- 10 Andrō mi'omasi'ō wamangelama andre chōgōe, moroi ba wirō, ba mi'omasi'ō wa'aboto ba dōdō zi doehoe, moroiba m balaki. (F. 3, 14).
- 11 Ebœa sa mbōli wa'atoeatoea; moroi ba mbōli manimani; fefoe hadia ia zomasi niha, ba lō fagōlō-gōlō chōnia."
- 12 II. „Ja'odo fa'atoeatoea, ba no si so fa'oneche, ba oefä'ema wa'a-boto ba dōdō.
- 13 Fangata'oefi Jehowa, ba no fa'ogoro ba zi lō sōchi; hocha ba fa-jawasa ba fanōrō lala si lō sōchi, ba no sogoro ndra'o. (F. 6, 12-19).
- 14 Chōgōe so wamolala tōdō ba fanga-be'e; fa'aboto ba dōdō ndra'odo; chōgōe wa'abōlō.
- 15 Balazi ndra'o, wa la'ilā mamatōrō niha bōō razo, awō wa lahonogōi zatoelō samatōrō andrō. (F. 16, 12. Sangomb. 10, 16).
- 16 Samatōrō andrō ba salaŵa, dozi sangoehoekoe ba goeli danō, ba moroi chōgōe, wa no salaŵa ira.
- 17 Oe'omasi'ō zomasi ja'odo; ba sangaloei ja'odo, fatoea ono matoea ira, ba lasōndra ndra'o.
- 18 So chōgōe gana'a ba fa'eboea dōi, girōgirō si lō teboelō ba fa'atoelō. (F. 3, 16).
- 19 Fangata'oefi ja'odo, ba no tohoede moroi ba gana'a, moroi ba m balaki; ba nisōndra chōgōe, ba no tohoede, moroi ba wirō si sōchi.
- 20 Lala satoelō oetōrō, tōdō lala sa-dōlō,
- 21 ba wamo'ana'a somasi ja'odo, ba wamo'ōsi arō dawōla chōra."
- 22 III. „Jehowa mege zombōi ja'odo, bōrōta lala andrō chōnia, bōrōta halōwōnia fōna. (Job. 28, 27).
- 23 Ba gōtō fōna sibai sa'ae tefataro ndra'odo, ba mbōrōta, me tefobōrō danō.
- Me lō'ō na moe'abacha'ō nasi, toe-mboe ndra'o; me lō oemboe na, sabōlō idanō.
- Lō'ō na moefadane dane hili ba lō hilihili na, ba no toemboe ndra'odo. Me lō nifazōchinia tanō na, awō mbenoea misa, awō mbōrōta danō andrō.
- Me ifazōchi mbanoea si jaŵa sa- ba no sodo; me i'aro'ō zi no amae-dola wajo jaŵa nasi; (Job. 26, 10). Me ifataro lawoeo si jaŵa ba me ihonogōi goemboe ba zabacha si tooe.
- Me ihonogōi wondrege nasi, fa bōi isawō niŵa'ōnia doeloe, ba me ilata danō; (Job. 38, 11. 12. Sin. 104, 9). Ba ja'odo doeka chōnia, fa'omoeso 30 dōdō ndra'o [chōnia], ero ma'ōchō, famai ndra'o fōnania, lō mamalō-malō.
- Famaido ba goeli danō andrō chō-nia, ba somoeso tōdō ndra'o ba nono niha." (Moz. V. 33, 3).
- IV. „Andrō mifondrondrongo chō-goe, ja'ami ira onogoe; ja ahowoe sa zanōrō lala andrō chōgōe!
- Mifondrondrongo wamangelama a-ndre, ena'ō atoeatoea ami; bōi mi'ositengagō!
- Ja ahowoe niha, samondrongo chō-goe, ba wanaronaro ba zinga mba-wandroehō chōgōe, ba wamaigimaiji chomo fatambai mbawandroehō andrō chōgōe!
- Sanōndra ja'odo sa, ba isōndra wa'aoeri; faloecha ia wa'eboea dōdō chō Jehowa. (F. 3, 2).
- Ba si lō manōndra ja'o, ba i'alani ia; dozi si fa'oedoe chōgōe, ba somasi fa'atekiko."

## FAZA 9.

- I. Fatomesa wa'atoeatoea andrō.
- II. Omasi zatoeatoea i'o'ō wamahaō ja'ia. III. Ba bōi ta'o'ō wondrōnisi walōtōdō andrō.
- I. No ilaoe nomonia fa'atoeatoea andrō, fitoe daroe nahe nifofoë.
- No itaba gōrōbao ba hadia nitaba

- bō'ōnia ; no ifaroeka nagoe andrō chōnia, no ilhaogō meza. (*Mat, 22, 4*).  
 3 No ifatenge zi manga gazi ono alawe, ba wogaoni niha ba wondrege hili mbanoea.  
 4 „Ha niha zadōlō tōdō ? Ja mōi ba da'e !” Imane ba zambō tōdō :  
 5 „Mitaboe, mi'ā gō andrō chōgoe ba mibadoe nagoe andrō nifaroekagoe !  
 6 Mibōhōli walōtōdō andrō, ba aeri ami ; ba mitōrō lala wa'aboto ba dōdō !” (*F. 1, 22*).  
 7 II. Sangotoe'ō sango'aja, ba ihalō chōnia wangaila, ba sanegoe seboea horō, ba ita'oenō ia.  
 8 Ba bōi tegoe zango'aja, fa bōi fatioe dōdōnia chōoe ; satoeatoea tegoe, ba i'omasi'ō ndra'oegō. (*F. 23, 9*).  
 9 Fahaō zatoeatoea, ba tedooe wa'atoeatoeania, fobawa lala ba zatoelō tōdō, ba monōnō wangilania.  
 10 Bōrōta wa'atoeatoea, ba fangata'-oefi Jehowa, ba fa'aboto ba dōdō Ni'amoni'ō andrō, ba no fa'amo-tōdō. (*F. 1, 7*).  
 11 Moroi ba chōgoc sa tedooe wa'anaoe nosooe, ba moroi ba chōgoc monōnō ndrōfi gōtōoe andrō. (*F. 3, 2, 16*).  
 12 Na atoeatoea ndra'oegō, ba chōoe mogoena wa'atoeatoeamō, ba na sango'aja ndra'oegō, ba ha ja'oegō zoloe'i.  
 13 III. Ira alawe andrō sowōhō mowa, ba lō ahonohono, si lō tōdō ia, ba lō i'ilā watahōgō hadia ia.  
 14 Doemadao barō nomo chōnia, ba dadaoma ba hilihili ba mbanoea,  
 15 ba wehede ba zanōrō, sondrōlō ja'ira ba lalara, imane :  
 16 „Ha niha zowōhōwōhō, ba ja mōi ba da'e !” Ba ba zi lō tōdō, ba imane :  
 17 „Ami nidanō nitagō ba omasiō kooe nibimi'ō.” (*F. 20, 17*).  
 18 Ba lō i'ilā, wa no loemōloemō zi so ba da'ō, wa ba zabacha ba mbanoea tooe so nikaoninia andrō.

## II.

## FAZA 10.

Famahaō ba zatoelō. Nilaoe Zelomo.

- Fa'omoeso dōdō namania no no matoea satoeatoea ; ba fangaboe dōdō ninania nono si lō tōdō. (*F. 15, 20; 17, 21, 25*).  
 Ana'a nisōndra ba zi lō atoelō, ba si lō goena ; ba fa'atoelō dōdō, ba i'efa'ō ba wa'amate. Lō ibe'e Jehowa olofo zatoelō tōdō, ba itimba wangisō zeboea horō. (*Sin. 37, 19, 20*).  
 Noemana dania zareoe tanga, ba isōndra gana'a tanga zowōlō'ōlō. (*F. 6, 6-11; 12, 24, 27; 19, 15; 28, 19*).  
 Sangōhōna na baŵa wonowi, ba no ono satoeatoea ; ba si mōrō na baŵa wamasi, ba ono sangailasi ira amania.  
 Fahōna dania hoewoehowoe ba hōgō zatoelō tōdō, ba bewe zeboea horō, ba no tobaloē falōatoelō. Famahowoe wa lō olife niha bō'ō zatoelō tōdō ; ba tōi zeboea horō, ba obooe. (*Job. 18, 17. Sin. 9, 6*).  
 Satoetoea tōdō, ba ihalō chōnia goroisa andrō ; ba si so bewe zowōhō mowa, ba salaoe dania. Sanōrō lala sadōlō, ba lō fangaboe dōdō ba lala, ba sanōrō lala sabila, ba oroma dania.  
 Samamō'i hōrō, fango'aja, ba ibaosī dōdō nawōnia ; ba si lō aiwō wanegoe niha, ba i'atoelō'ō ira. (*F. 6, 13*).  
 Oemboe wa'aoeri mbawa zatoelō tōdō ; ba bewe zeboea horō, ba no tobaloē falōatoelō. (*A. 31. F. 13, 14*).  
 Loealoea watiosesa, ba fasosota ; ba fa'omasi andrō, ba no baloebaloe golalōwa, fefoe. (*Fet. I, 4, 8*).  
 Ba mbewe zi so tōdō, ba tesōndra wa'atoeatoea ; ba bōzibōzi zi nangea ba hoeloe zi lō tōdō.  
 Satoeatoea, ba lō la'oroma'ō wa'a-
- 1  
2  
3  
4  
5  
6  
7  
8  
9  
10  
11  
12  
13  
14

- boto ba dōdōra, ba ba mbewe zi  
lō tōdō, ba no ahatō wa'adoedoe.  
15 Seboea ana'a, ba idōnadōna ba ga-  
na'ania we'ewe'e dōdōnia; ba si  
noemana, ba aboe dōdō ba wa'a-  
noemanania. (F. 18, 11).
- 16 Ōlō zatoelō tōdō, ba tobali fango-  
rifi; ba nisōndra zeboea horō, ba  
tobali horō. (Loek. 16, 19).
- 17 Lala ba wa'aoeri lala zamondro-  
ndrongo fotoe; ba si lō ba dōdō  
fanegoe, ba eloengoe.
- 18 Samini'ō fatioesa, ba no sobewe so-  
laoe faja; ba sama'ema famōbōgō  
si lō sōchi, ba si lō tōdō.
- 19 Ba zoja li, ba lō zi lō olalōwā; ba  
sanaha bewenia, ba no sangenanō.
- 20 Firō omasiō lela zatoelō tōdō; ba  
tōdō zeboea horō, ba hoelō zi lō  
goena.
- 21 Bewe zatoelō tōdō, ba same'e gō  
ba zato; ba si lō tōdō andrō, ba  
mate ba wa'ambō tōdō.
- 22 Ifo'ana'a niha howehowoe chō Je-  
howa andrō; ba ma'ifee lō inōnō  
fangerege dōdō. (Sin. 127, 2).
- 23 Ba zi lō tōdō, ba omasiō wamazō-  
chi si lō sōchi; ba ba zaboto ba  
dōdō, ba omasiō wa'atoeatoea.
- 24 Seboea horō, ba faloecha zata'oe ia,  
ba ba zatoelō tōdō, ba itōrō zo-  
masi ira. (F. 1, 17. Sin. 37, 4).
- 25 Na itōrō angī sabōlō, ba aetoe ze-  
boea horō; ba satoelō tōdō, ba no  
si so danedane si lō mangiwa.
- 26 Si mane niro aisō (zoeka) ba mboha  
ba si mane simbo ba hōrō, si manō  
zareoe chō zamatenge ja'ia.
- 27 Fangata'oeffi Jehowa, ba i'anaoe'ō  
nosō; ba nibōda ndrōfi zeboea horō.  
F. 9, 11; 14, 27).
- 28 Fombalombaloj zatoelō tōdō, ba to-  
bali fa'omoeso dōdō: ba fanōtōna  
zeboea horō, ba tobali faja. (Sin.  
9, 19. Job. 8, 13).
- 29 Famatōrō Jehowa andrō, ba no  
ba'aba'a ba zatoelō tōdō; ba fama-  
kiko ia ba zamazōchi si lō sōchi.  
(F. 3, 26).
- 30 Satoelō tōdō, ba lō mangiwa, iroegi
- zi lō aetoe; ba seboea horō, ba si lō  
nahia ba danō dania. (Sin. 112, 6.  
F. 2, 22).
- Loealoea mbawa zatoelō tōdō, ba 31  
fa'atoeatoea; ba lela si tefoejoe,  
ba nideha. (A. 11. Sin. 37, 30).
- Bewe zatoelō tōdō, ba i'ilā hadia 32  
zomasi niha bōō; ba bawa zeboea  
horō, ba no ha sambalō fa'atefroe-  
joe.

## FAZA 11.

Tohoetohoe. Fa'atoelō soroma ba  
gamoeata.

- Faliéra si lō atoelō, ba no ni'ogo-  
rofi Jehowa; ba saga si lō ambō,  
ba omasi ia. (F. 16, 11; 20, 10. Moz.  
III. 19, 35).  
Na so wajawasa, ba so gōi wa'aila;  
ba ba zangide'ide'ō ja'ia, ba so  
wa'atoeatoea. (F. 16, 18; 18, 12).  
Fa'adōlō dōdō zatoelō andrō zama-  
sao ja'ira; ba famakiko zi farōi a-  
ndrō wa'atefroejoera. (Sin. 52, 7).  
Ana'a, ba lō i'orifi ita, na baŵa  
wangoehoekoe; ba no fangorifi  
wa'atoelō dōdō. (F. 10, 2).  
Fa'atoelō zadōlō tōdō andrō, ba no  
fangadōlō lalania; ba seboea horō,  
ba alaoe ba gamoeatania andrō, ba  
horō.  
I'orifi zadōlō tōdō fa'atoelōnia a-  
ndrō; ba si farōi andrō, ba te'oe'oe  
ba wangisōnia andrō.  
Na mate niha seboea horō, ba awai  
wanōtōnania; si tobali faja sa wa-  
nōtōna zanao horō. (F. 10, 28).  
Satoelō tōdō, ba te'efa'ō ba wa'a-  
tosasa; ba möi fangalinia zeboea  
horō. (F. 21, 18. Jes. 43, 3).  
Ba zanaonao horō, ba bewenia wa-  
makiko nawōnia; ba fa'abotō ba  
dōdō wangorifi zatoelō.  
Na ohahaoe dōdō zatoelō, ba owoea-  
woea dōdō mbanoea; ba ma'iki na  
tekiko zeboea horō.  
Fangazōchi mbanoea howehowoe 11  
zatoelō; ba fanoedoegō ja'ia mba-  
wa zeboea horō. (F. 28, 12; 29, 2).  
Sambō tōdō, ba sango'aja awōnia, 12

- ba saboto ba dōdō, ba lō hegehede.
- 13 Samokai si tobini zamatooe awōnia; ba sadōlō tōdō, ba ibaloeō, na so hadia ia.
- 14 Ba zi lō folohe, ba adoedoe mbanoea, ba ohahaoe dōdō ba zi lō ambō samolala.
- 15 Lō zi lō te'ala zi mōi fali niha bō'ō; ba si lō omasi fe'amōi ba wali, ba lō fangaboe dōdō. (*F. 6, 1. 2.*)
- 16 Ira alawe omasiō, ba isōndra zoe-mange, si máne fanōndra zama-langōgō awōra ana'a.
- 17 Ba niha seboea tōdō, ba chōnia zi sōchi nisōndrania; ba safaito, ba ifakao nōsinia.
- 18 Seboea horō, ba isōndra hare faja; ba sanaroe fa'atoelō dōdō, ba isōndra mbōli gōlō si ndroehoe.
- 19 Loealoea zi ndroehoe fa'atoelō dōdō, ba fa'aoeri; ba solohi si lō sōchi, ba faloecha wa'amate. (*F. 19, 23.*)
- 20 Si tefoejoe tōdō, ba ni'ogorofi Jehowa; ba sanōrō lala si sōchi, ba i'omasi'ō.
- 21 Da dangaoe! Lō zi lō te'otoe'ō niha si lō sōchi, ba nga'ōtō zatoelō tōdō, ba te'orifi.
- 22 Hoelō naja balaki ba nichoe zigelo, si manō ndra alawe si sōchi bawa ba si lō fangenanō. (*F. 31, 30.*)
- 23 Somasi satoelō tōdō, ba ha sambalō si sōchi, ba fanōtōna zeboea horō, ba faloecha wangoehoekoe. (*A. 7.*)
- 24 Si samōsa, ba oja ibe'e, ba tedooe-dooe manō zi so chōnia, ba si sa-mōsa, ba i'atalisi zi nangea nibe'e, ba tedooe wa'anoemanania.
- 25 Seboea tōdō, ba ni'aboesoi'ō, ba sangokafoei tōdō nawōnia, ba ni'o-kafoei tōdō dania. (*F. 19, 17.*)
- 26 Si lō edōna mamawa fache, ba ni'e-lifi niha, ba ba hōgō zamawa, ba tohare howoehowoe.
- 27 Sangaloei si sōchi, ba fa'omasi i'a-loei; ba solohi si lō sōchi, ba ni-tōrō zi lō sōchi.
- 28 Sanōtōna ba gana'ania, ba alaoe dania; ba satoelō tōdō, ba aoeri, si ma-ne boeloe zinanō. (*Sin. 52, 9. 10.*)
- Samakoejoe sorojomonia, ba angi 29 isōndra, ba sawoejoe zatoeatoea dania zi lō tōdō.
- Boeaboea zatoelō tōdō, ba eoe so-woea fangorifi, ba satoeatoea, ba isōndra dōdō niha. (*F. 3, 18; 15, 4.*) Hiza, isōndra ba goeli danō loeo-nia satoelō tōdō, ba mendroeaa ma-nō zeboea horō ba samazōchi si lō sōchi. (*Fet. I. 4, 17. 18.*)
- FAZA 12.
- Amachoita ba wangenanō ba hoe-hooe.
- Somasi fotoe, ba omasi gōi wa'o-boto ba dōdō, ba si lō omasi fanegeoe, ba no si lō tōdō. (*F. 13, 1. 18.*) Niha si sōchi tōdō, ba isōndra wa'-omasi Jehowa ia, ba samachai si lō sōchi, ba ihoekoe Jehowa.
- Ba wanao horō, ba lō faloecha wa'-arō, ba si tebai adeha ū'a zatoelō tōdō. (*A. 12.*)
- Ira alawe si sōchi tōdō, ba no amaedola zaemboe aja ba ndra matoeania; ba solaoe si lō moa-doe, ba hoelō wangobooe dōlania. (*F. 31, 10-31.*)
- Era'era zatoelō tōdō, ba sadōlō, ba nichoi dōdō zeboea horō, ba falimosa. (*Raz. I. 12, 6-19.*)
- Fehede zeboea horō, ba fangaloei famoenoe niha bō'ō; ba bawa za-toelō tōdō, ba fangorifira.
- Nibali'ō arō zeboea horō, fa bōi ja'ira sa'ae; ba omo zatoelō, ba lō teboelō. (*F. 10, 25. Job. 8, 13-19.*)
- Dali wa'atoeateoania, na tesoeni niha; ba si no tefoejoe tōdō, ba lō ba dōdō nawōnia.
- Sōchi zi lō tōi, ba si so sangai ha-lōwō, moroi ba zi fajawā ba sambō balazo.
- Satoelō tōdō, ba ihachōsi tōdō 10 goerifōnia, ba tōdō zeboea horō, ba no safaito. (*Moz. II. 23, 5.*)
- Sangahalō, ba isōndra zabōnō ba-lazo; ba solohi fajafaja, ba si lō tōdō. (*F. 28, 19.*)
- Seboea horō, ba i'isō nōsi goe'ō zi 12

- lō sōchi; ba ū'a zatoelō tōdō, ba no sanaoe ēlō. (A. 3).
- 13 Ba golalōwā mbewenia ifesoe ia si lō sōchi; ba satoelō tōdō, ba lō faloecha wamakao.
- 14 Moroi ba mboeaboea mbewenia fahōna zi sōchi ba niha; ba hadia nilaue danga niha, ba mangawoeli chōnia. (Rom. 2, 6).
- 15 Lala zi lō tōdō andrō, ba no si sōchi, wamaiginia; ba satoeatoea, ba itōngōni, na tefobawa lala chōnia.
- 16 Fa'abao dōdō zi lō tōdō, ba i'ane-mā'ō oroma, ba satoeatoea, ba ibini'ō wa'aila.
- 17 Solaoe si doehoe, ba satoelō ifaloea, ba sasi sofaja, ba falimo.
- 18 So ū'a si falelalela manō, ba hoelō nichoe gari; ba lela zatoeatoea, ba no daloedaloe. (F. 13, 3).
- 19 Bewe si ndroehoe, ba lō teboelō; ba lela sofaja, ba si lō ararā.
- 20 Falimosa zi so ba dōdō zamachai si lō sōchi; ba ba zamarooe ba wa'atoelō, ba fa'omoeso dōdō.
- 21 Satoelō tōdō, ba lō gōna famakao; ba ba zeboea horō, ba fahōna wanguaboe dōdō.
- 22 Bewe sofaja, ba ni'ogorofi Jehowa; ba somasi ia zolaoe si doehoe. (F. 6, 17).
- 23 Niha satoeatoea, ba ibini'ō wa'aboto ba dōdōnia, ba tōdō zi lō tōdō, ba ifarongogō wa'owōhō mowa andrō chōnia. (F. 29, 11).
- 24 Samatōrō dania danga zowōlō'ōlō; ba si gōna rodi dania danga zareoe. (F. 10, 4).
- 25 Fa'aboe dōdō niha, ba ihōndrōgō tooe dōdō; ba fondrara dōdō daroma li nihaogō. (F. 16, 24).
- 26 Satoelō tōdō, ba ifaigi wangorifinia; ba ba geloengoea aechoe lala zeboea horō.
- 27 Sareoe, ba lō ibe'e maliwā gahoe-loeania; ba fa'owōlō'ōlō, ba no girōgirō seboea bōli, ba niha. (A. 24).
- 28 Ba lala satoelō, ba so wangorifi; ba tenga ba wamoenoe aechoe lala sadōlō.

## FAZA 13.

## Tohoetohoe.

- Ono matoea satoeatoea, ba ifondrondrongo wotoe namania; ba sango'aja, ba lō irongo wanegoe. (F. 1, 8; 12, 1).
- Moroi ba mboeaboea mbewenia i'ā zi sōchi niha; ba fangisō zi farōi andrō, ba no famalangōgō awōra. (F. 12, 14).
- Sanaro bewenia, ba irorogō nosonia; ba samonoemalō manō bewenia, ba faloecha wa'adoedoe. (F. 12, 18; 21, 23).
- Tōdō zareoe, ba mangisō, ba lō botō; ba ba zowōlō'ōlō, ba fahōna dania wangokafoe dōdō. (F. 10, 4).
- Satoelō tōdō, ba i'ogorofi waja; ba seboea horō, ba si lō sōchi ba saila ita ilaoe.
- Fa'atoelō dōdō, ba lō ibe'e eloengoe; ba fanao horō andrō, ba ibe'e alaoe zi so horō.
- So zi hochaini ana'a, ba no si lō'ō; ba so zangoema'ō si noemana ia, ba no ebœa gana'a. (Mat. 5, 3. Fam. 2, 9; 3, 17).
- Hōli noso niha gana'ania, ba ba zi noemana, ba lō tefarongogō wame-ta'oe.
- Fandroe zatoelō tōdō, ba no si sōchi wehola; ba soeloe zeboea horō, ba mate. (F. 24, 20. Job. 5, 14; 18, 5. 6. 18).
- Localoea wajawasa, ba ha sambalō fasosota; ba samondrongo famoba-wa lala, ba no si so fa'atoeatoea. (F. 28, 25; 1, 5).
- Ana'a nisondra ba waja, ba tajataja; ba sangozaragō si sagosago-chō, ba tedooedoe ibe'e.
- Tōtōna'ō sogasa, ba ifofōchō dōdō; ba na aloea zomasi ita, ba no amae-dola geoe sowoea fangorifi.
- Si lō ba dōdō taroma li Lowalangi, ba tekiko; ba sangata'oefi oroisa, ba mobōli gōlō.
- Famahaō zatoeatoea, ba no oemboe wangorifi, fangefa ba dandrawā wa'amate. (F. 10, 11; 14, 27).

- 15 Na motōdō ita, ba eboea dōdō niha chōda ibe'e; ba lala zi farōi andrō, ba no asai'ō. Ba zi lō savä, ba lō ōsi loeha; ba eboea tesōndra balazo ba wa'a-bōlō görōbao.
- 16 Satoeatoea ba motōdō wolaoe hadia ia fefoe, ba si lō tōdō, ba ifaloea wajafaja. (*F. 12, 23; 15, 2.*) Sasi si ndroehoe, ba lō ifachai waja; ba sasi sofaja, ba ifaloea baeha waja.
- 17 Sinenge si lō sōchi, ba alaoe ba te'ala; ba sinenge si lō farōi, ba ifa'ema wangorifi. Sango'aja, ba i'aloie wa'atoeatoea, ba lō faloecha; ba ba zi so tōdō, ba aoha wangaloei fa'aboto ba dōdō.
- 18 Sangositengagō fotoe, ba faloecha wa'anoemana ba fa'aila; ba same'e ba dōdō fanegoe, ba nifosoemangē dania. (*F. 12, 1.*) Erogō niha si lō tōdō; lō'ō sa atō ū'ilā wa'aboto ba dōdō ba mbewenia.
- 19 Na itōrō somasi ita, ba sōchi dōdōda ibe'e, ba famōhōi si lō sōchi, ba fatoewoe ba zi lō tōdō. Daō wa'atoeatoea zi so tōdō, na aboto ba dōdōnia lalania andrō; ba fa'owōhō mowa zi lō tōdō, ba no famaeloengoe.
- 20 Si faofao ba zatoeatoea, ba atoeatoea dania; ba si möi awō zi lō tōdō, ba faloecha wamoenoe. Ba zi lō tōdō, ba tobali fango'aja ja'ira zoemange fameta horō; ba sadōlō tōdō, ba no si sōchi tōdō chō nawōra.
- 21 Igohi zi so horō famakao; ba ba zatoelō tōdō, ba tesolōni wa'ohaahe tōdō. [Ha] tōdō zangila safōchō chōnia; 10 ba tebai ihalō chōnia niha bō'ō wa'omoeso dōdō zamōsana.
- 22 Niha si sōchi, ba ifa'ema ba ma'oe-woenia zi so chōnia; ba ana'a zi so horō, ba ba zatoelō tōdō möi dania. (*F. 14, 14, 19; 28, 8. Sangomb. 2, 26.*) Omo zeboea horō, ba nidoedoegō; 11 ba ose zadōlō tōdō, ba no amae-dola zobowo. (*Job. 18, 14. F. 12, 7.*)
- 23 Na molahoi daso zi noemana, ba fahōna mbalazo dania; ba ato zi tekiko ba wa lō atoelō. So lala si no adōlō tavä'ō, ba loea-loeania, ba saechoe ba wa'amate.
- 24 Ba zalimagō bōzibōzi, ba lō fa'omasinia nononia matoea; ba sangomasi'ō ononia, ba i'otoe'ō fatoea iraono. (*F. 22, 15.*) Barō wa'iki gōi afōchō bacha dōdō; 13 ba foze wa'omoeso dōdō ba fangaboe dōdō.
- 25 Satoelō tōdō, ba mangamanga irege aboeso; ba taloe zeboea horō, ba maoho. (*Sin. 34, 11.*) Tōdō si tefoejoe, ba aboeso dania 14 lalania andrō; ba fangaboeso niha si sōchi, ba boeaboeania.
- FAZA 14.
- Fanoeno fa'atoeatoea ba niha.
- 1 Fa'atoeatoea ndra alawe, ba i'o-tomosi nomonia; ba falōtōdō andrō ba idoedoegō tangania.
- 2 Sadōlō tōdō wanōrō lalania, ba no sangata'oefi Jehowa; ba sanōrō lala sabila, ba no sangositengagō ja'ia.
- 3 Ba mbawa zi lō tōdō, ba so mbōzi-bōzi ba wajawasa; ba bewe zatoeatoea, ba no ba'aba'a zi lō sōchi.
- Sambō tōdō, ba ifati fefoe hadia 15 ia niwa'ō; ba satoeatoea, ba ifaigi nibekainia.
- Satoeatoea, ba ata'oe, ba i'erogō 16 zi lō sōchi; ba sambō tōdō, ba mófōnoefōnōe, ba lō i'ata'oefi hadia ia.
- Si ono wōnoetō, ba ilaoe nilaoe zo-wōhō; ba ba zamachai falimosa, ba fatioe dōdō niha bō'ō.
- Sambō tōdō, ba faloecha wa'owōhō; 18 ba satoeatoea, ba la'anaemboe wa'-aboto ba dōdō. (*Efes. 5, 15.*)
- Si lō sōchi ba lō tola lō manga-loeloe ba zi sōchi; ba seboea horō,

- ba mangalaeloe ba mbawa gōli ba zatoelō tōdō.
- 20 Ba zi noemana, ba fa'oedoe gōi zahatō chōnia ; ba somasi si so ana'a, ba no ato. (*F. 19, 4. 7.*)
- 21 Si lō ba dōdō awōnia, ba no solalō ; ba ja ahowoe zi hachōsi tōdō si gōna famakao ! (*Sin. 41, 2.*)
- 22 Hadia, tengā seloengoe zamachai si lō sōchi ? Ba si faloecha fa'omasi ba fa lō farōi zangaloei si sōchi.
- 23 Fefoe ngawalō wa'erege dōdō, ba mofozoe ; ba teatea mbewe andrō, ba isaŵa wa'anoemana. (*F. 10, 4.*)
- 24 Ba niha satoeatoea, ba saembœc ana'a chōra gana'ara ; ba fa lō tōdō zi lō tōdō andrō, ba ha sambalō fa lō tōdō.
- 25 Samadoehoe'ō si doehoe, ba no sangorifi niha ; ba samaloea si lō doe-hoe, ba no si falimo. (*F. 12, 17.*)
- 26 Sangata'oefi Jehovah, ba no si so fanōtōna si lō mangiwa ; ba ono zi manō, ba no si so saŵatō. (*F. 18, 10.*)
- 27 Oemboe wangorifi wangata'oefi Jehovah andrō, ena'ō lō alaое ita ba goe'ō famoenoe. (*F. 13, 14.*)
- 28 Fa'ato niha, ba no lachōmi razo ; ba na ambō niha, ba si lō boto zalaŵa.
- 29 Ba zebolo tōdō, ba no fahōna wa'atoeatoea ; ba ba zi ono wōnoetō, ba fa lō tōdō loealoea. (*F. 16, 32 ; 19, 11.*)
- 30 Fa'ebolo dōdō, ba no fangorifi mboto, ba fa'afōchō dōdō, ba no fa'obooe dōla. (*F. 12, 4.*)
- 31 Samalangōgō si noemana, ba i'o'aja Zombōi ; ba si hachōsi tōdō si noe-mana, ba ifosoemange Zombōi ja'ia. (*F. 17, 5 ; 19, 17.*)
- 32 Seboea horō, ba nitoeli'ō, ba wamakao andrō, si gōna ia ; ba satoelō tōdō, ba lō i'aboesi tōdō na'i wa'amate.
- 33 Ba dōdō zi so tōdō andrō, ba no ahono wa'atoeatoea ; ba si so ba dōdō zi lō tōdō, ba oroma.
- 34 **Fa'atoelō ba no fondroos'ō jaŵa**
- nōri ; **ba fangailasi soi niha horō.**  
Enoni satoeatoea, ba no fa'omasi razo ; ba solaoe saila ita, ba gōna fōnōe. (*Moz. I. 41, 38.*)
- FAZA 15.
- Fa'atoeetoea soroma ba wehede.
- Fanema li nihaogō, ba i'alōsi wōnōe ; ba fangandrō wōnōe wehede sabē'e. (*A. 18. Raz. I. 12, 13. 16.*)
- Lela zatoeatoea, ba ifaloea wa'aboto ba dōdō ; ba ba mbawa zi lō tōdō, ba mangoemboe wa'owōhō mowa. (*F. 12, 23.*)
- Fefoe gofœ heza, ba ichamō hōrō Jehovah, wamaigimaigi si lō sōchi, awō zi sōchi.
- Fa'ehao lela andrō, ba no eoe sowoea fangorifi ; ba fa'atefœjoenia, ba mesocho bacha dōdō ibe'e.
- Si lō tōdō, ba i'ositengagō wotoe andrō chō namania ; ba sanōngōni fanegoe, ba no satoeatoea. (*A. 32. F. 13, 1.*)
- Ba nomo zatoelō tōdō, ba fahōna mbalazo ; ba ba nišōndra zeboea horō, ba faroeka wangadoedoe.
- Bewe zatoeatoea, ba ifazaewe wa'aboto ba dōdō ; ba tōdō zi lō tōdō, ba no tefoejoe.
- Soemange nibe'ze boea horō, ba i'ogorofi Jehovah, ba fangandrō zadōlō tōdō, ba omasi ia. (*A. 29. F. 21, 27 ; 28, 9. Moz. I. 4, 4. 5. Jes. 1, 11. 15. Loek. 18, 9-14.*)
- Lala zeboea horō andrō, ba ni'ogorofi Jehovah ; ba solohi fa'atoelō, ba i'omasi'ō. (*F. 11, 20.*)
- Ba zondrōi lala sadōlō, ba te'a-be'e'ō wotoe ; ba sogoro fotoe, ba fa'amate fōnania. (*F. 10, 17 ; 29, 1.*)
- Narako ba awoewoecha, ba i'ilā'ila Jehovah, ba tengā mendroea manō i'ilā'ila dōdō nono niha ! (*Job. 26, 6. Sin. 139, 8. Jer. 17, 10.*)
- Sango'aja, ba lō omasi, na late-goe ia ; lō i'oroedoegō ia ba zatoeatoea. (*F. 9, 8 ; 13, 1.*)
- Na omoeso dōdō, ba ohahaoe gōi

- mbawa ; ba na so wa'aboe dōdō, ba aragoeragoe gōi ia. (A. 15).
- 14 Tōdō zatoeatoea, ba i'aloei wa'aboto ba dōdō ; ba bewe zi lō tōdō, ba ilaoe wajafaja.
- 15 Ba zi no gōna fainakao, ba lō baŵa si sōchi ; ba ba zomoeso tōdō, ba ero ma'ōchō walōwa. (A. 13. F. 17, 22).
- 16 Sōchi zi lō oja'oja, na fao wangata'oefi Jehowa, moroi ba zi no fahōna, na fao wa lō ahono dōdō. (F. 16, 8; 17, 1. Sin. 37, 16).
- 17 Sōchi zi samba figa hōwa, na fao wa'omasi, moroi ba gōrōbao satabō, na fao watioesa.
- 18 Si ono wōnoetō, ba ifobōrō wasosota ; ba sebolo tōdō, ba ihonogō wagoeagoeasa. (A. 1. F. 26, 21; 29, 22).
- 19 Lala zareoe, ba no hoelō zi toba'a sa'assa'a mao ; ba tōrōwa zadōlō tōdō, ba no moehaogō. (F. 24, 30. 31).
- 20 Ono satoeatoea, ba no fa'omoeso dōdō namania ; ba niha si lō tōdō, ba i'ositengagō ninania. F. 10, 1).
- 21 Si lō tōdō, ba omoeso dōdō ba wajafaja ; ba niha satoeatoea, ba itōrō lala sadōlō.
- 22 Na lō famaggōlō, ba tobali lō boto niŵā'ō ; ba na ato zi so ba hoe-hoeo, ba mofozoe. (F. 11, 14).
- 23 Fa'omoeso dōdō niha mbewenia, wanema li nawōnia ; ba taroma li ba ginōtō, ba ha lō asōchi !
- 24 Ba zatoeatoea, ba mijawa isaŵa lala wangorifi andrō chōnia, fa bōi aloea ia ba mbanoea tooe.
- 25 Idoedoegō Jehowa nomo zi fajawa, ba i'aro'ō nola lacha mbanoea.
- 26 Ni'ogorofi Jehowa gera'era si lō sōchi ; ba sōchi [iŵā'ō] wehede omasiō.
- 27 Samohoe fa'omasi gana'a, ba adoe-doe nomonia ibe'e ; ba sogoro fe-manga gana'a, ba isōndra wa'aoeri. (Sin. 15, 5).
- 28 Tōdō zatoelō, ba i'aloelaoei, he iwisa wanema li ; ba moroi ba mbawa zeboea horō, ba mangoemboe zi lō sōchi.
- Ba zeboea horō, ba arōe Jehowa ; 29 ba fangandrō zatoelō tōdō, ba ifondrondrongo. (A. 8. Joh. 9, 31). Fangomoeso dōdō haga hōrō, ba fanngabe'e dōla doeria si sōchi. (F. 25, 25).
- Tōgi dalinga samondrongo fanegoe 31 fangorifi, ba ba hoenō niha satoeatoea monahia.
- Si lō ba dōdō fotoe, ba ja'lá i'osite- 32 ngagō ; ba samondrongo fanegoe, ba isōndra wa'atoeatoea. (A. 5).
- Fangata'oefi Jehowa andrō, ba no 33 famamaha ba wa'atoeatoea, ba fōna zoemange, ba mowaōwa wa lō fajawa. (F. 1, 7; 18, 12).
- ### FAZA 16.
- Fondrorogō Lowalangi niha ba  
ōmō niha ba Lowalangi.
- |   |    |
|---|----|
| Ba niha so nichoi dōdō ; ba moroi chō Jehowa wanema li.   | 1  |
| Fefoe lala niha, ba no si sōchi iŵā'ō tōdōnia ; ba Jehowa zanoelo tōdō [nihá]. (F. 21, 2).          | 2  |
| Be'e balazi Jehowa wolaoelaoemō andrō ; ba mofozoe nichoi dōdōe. (Sin. 37, 5).                      | 3  |
| Fefoe hadia ia, ba Jehowa zamazōchi, so daninia ; he gōi seboea horō andrō, ba mbaŵa wamakao andrō. | 4  |
| Dozi seboea hocha, ba ni'ogorofi Jehowa ; da dangaoe ! lō zi lō te'o-toe'ō ira. (F. 11, 21).        | 5  |
| Soelō golalōwa wa'omasi ba fa lō farōi ; ba famōhōi zi lō sōchi wanngata'oefi Jehowa andrō.         | 6  |
| Na omasi Jehowa lala niha, ba i'atoelō'ō gōi chōnia zi fa'oedoe chōnia. (Moz. I. 31, 24; 33, 4).    | 7  |
| Sōchi zi lō oja'oja, nisōndra ba wa'atoelō, moroi ba hare seboea ba wa lō atoelō. (F. 15, 16).      | 8  |
| <b>Ichoi tōdōnia lalania niha, ba Jehowa zamatōrō bekania.</b> (F. 19, 21).                         | 9  |
| Taroma li faetasa zi so ba mbewe  | 10 |

- razo ; bōi ja mosala linia ba wangetoe'ō hoekoe.
- 11 Faliéra si lō angaja ba boeloe waliéra si sōchi, ba no chō Jehowa moroi; nilaoenia fefoe zaga ba dokosa. (F. 11, 1).
- 12 Famazōchi si lō sōchi, ba la'ogorofi salaŵa; fa'atoelō sa wangarō da-dao-nara. (F. 20, 28; 25, 5; 29, 14).
- 13 Bewe satoelō zomasi razo; ba solaoe fehede sadōlō, da'ō ni'omasí'ora.
- 14 Fōnoe razo, ba no timba zinenge solohe fa'amate; ba satoeatoea, ba i'ila i'alōsi. (F. 20, 2).
- 15 Ba wehaga hōrō razo so wangorifi, ba fa'omasinia, ba no hoelō lawoee ba deoe sahoelō. (F. 19, 12).
- 16 Sōchi na tasōndra wa'atoeatoea, moroi na tasōndra gana'a; ba fānōndra fa'aboto ba dōdō, ba no sōchi moroi ba wanōndra firō. (F. 3, 14; 8, 10, 11, 19).
- 17 Lala zatoelō tōdō, ba no famōhōi si lō sōchi; ba samaigimaigi lalania, ba irorogō nosēnia.
- 18 Fōna wa'atекiko mowaōwaō wajawāsa; ba fōna wa'alaoe, ba ho-chā. (F. 18, 12).
- 19 Sōchi na ta'ide'ide'ō ita, awō zi lō fajawāsa, moroi na tatema dána chōdā miraboe, awō seboea hochā.
- 20 Sanōngōni taroma li andrō, ba isōndra wa'ohahaoe dōdō; ba sanōtōna chō Jehowa, ba ja ahowoe !
- 21 Si so fa'aboto ba dōdō, ba lafotōi satoeatoea; ba ba wa'ami mbewe, ba tedooe wamahaō.
- 22 Oemboe wangorifi wa'aboto ba dōdō, ba zi so ia; ba fotoe zi lō tōdō wa'owōhō mowa andrō. (F. 13, 14; 14, 27).
- 23 Tōdō zatoeatoea andrō, ba oneche mbawa ibe'e, ba idooe'ō wamahaō ba mbewenia.
- 24 Awa'awa ūwani wehede omasiō, āmi ba dōdō ba no daloedaloe ba nōsi. (F. 12, 25).
- 25 So lala si no adōlō taŵa'ō, ba loe-loe-ania, ba no lala ba wa'amate. (F. 14, 12).
- Fa'olofo zohalōwō zangai halōwōnia, 26  
i'o'oe sa'ae ia tōlōtōlōnia. (F. 18, 7).  
Niha si lō ngaroro, ba icharoe wa- makiko; ba ba mbewenia, ba no hoelō galitō siholahola. 27  
Niha si fālimolimo, ba ifobōrō wa'- oedoesa; ba samatooe awōnia, ba ifabali gōi zabōlō fahoewoesa. (F. 6, 14, 19).  
Samalangōgō awōnia, ba ifowōhō 29 zahatō chōnia. i'ohē ba lala si lō sōchi. (F. 1, 10-14).  
Samakifoe hōrōnia, ba no samachai 30 fālimosa; ba songanga bewenia, ba no ifazōchi zi lō sōchi. (F. 6, 13).  
Saemboe lachōmi hoewa andrō, ba 31 lala satoelō tesōndra ia. (F. 20, 29).  
Jaŵa zabōlō zebolo tōdō; ba sa- 32 ngila mangōhōndrōgō tōdōnia, ba no jaŵa zatoe'a ba mbanoea nisoe-wōnia. (F. 14, 29).  
Dahōdahō andrō, ba lalaoe ba ga- 33 heta, ba moroi chō Jehowa fefoe wa'agōna.

## FAZA 17.

Si lō sōchi wasosota ba fehede ba zi tenga inōtō.

- Sōchi zi sambawa koe, si lō awō'- awō, na fao wa'atoelō, moroi na afōne nomo ūrbao, na fao wasosota. (F. 15, 17; 16, 18). 1
- Sawoejoe satoeatoea, ba tobali sa- matōrō ono zochō ja'ia, solaoe saila ita; ba motána chō, na lafosasi chōra gondrōita si fatalifoesō. 2
- Famahele wirō doega lawoe ba fanoenoe gana'a galitō; ba sana-ndraigō tōdō niha, ba ja'ia Jehowa. (Sin. 66, 10). 3
- Sanao horō, ba ifondrongondrongo mbewe si lō sōchi; irongo waja ba lela famakiko.
- Si igi'ig'iō si noemana, ba i'o'aja Zombōi; ba somoeso tōdō ba wamakao nawōnia, ba lō zi lō te'o-toe'ō. (F. 14, 31). 5
- Saemboe zatoca ma'oewoe, ba la- chōmi namara ndraono. (Sin. 128, 6). 6
- Chō zi lō tōdō, ba lō moadoe we- 7

- hede hocha, ba mendroea manō lō moadoe mbewe sofaja ba zalaŵa.
- 8 Amaedola manimani omasiō gō horō ba zanema ja'ia, iŵa'ō; gofoc heza isawa, ba mofozoe nilaoenia.
- 9 Sangaloei fa'omasi zamaloegō olalōwa; ba si foeli mamokai hoe-hoeo, ba fa'ero dōdō zi fahoewoe ibe'e.
- 10 Ba zi so tōdō, ba abacha gōna wanegoe li, moroi na meotoe tohare mbōzibōzi ba zi lō tōdō.
- 11 Ha sambalō si lō sōchi ifa'oea solawa salawa; ba lafatenge chōnia zinenge si lō fa'ahachō dōdō.
- 12 Alacha faloecha ita zi alawe mbe-roea, si no lahalō ono, ba bōi ba zi lō tōdō ba wa'owōhō mowa andrō chōnia.
- 13 Na so zame'e soelō zi sōchi si lō sōchi, ba lō tebato jomo chōnia wamakao. (*Sin. 109, 5.*)
- 14 Bōrōta wasosota, ba no hoelō na tatōla'ō mba'aba'a nidanō; andrō bato wasosota, fatoea lō oroma nifō.
- 15 Samoe'a horō ba hooeloe zi so sala ba sangetoe'ō hoekoe zi lō horō, ba i'ogorofi Jehowa, faoma daroea ira. (*Jes. 5, 23.*)
- 16 Hadia sa goena gana'a ba danga zi lō tōdō, ba wowōli fa'atoeateoa; me lō'ō sa atō fa'aboto ba dōdō.
- 17 Si ndroehoe si fahoewoe, ba no fadoro i'omasiō nawōnia; ba ba wamakao, ba toemboe ia si fatalifoesō. (*F. 18, 24.*)
- 18 Niha si lō tōdō zi fara'oe tanga, si mōi ba wali chō nawōnia. (*F. 6, 1.*)
- 19 Somasi fasosota, ba i'omasiō horō; ba sangalawā'ō bawandroehō chōnia, ba no sangaloei fa'adoedoe.
- 20 Si no tefoejoe tōdō, ba lō isōndra wa'ohahaoe dōdō; ba sabila lela, ba faloecha wa'ate'ala.
- 21 So'ono si lō tōdō, ba faloecha wa'-aboe dōdō, ba tebai omoeso dōdō nama zowōhō mowa. (*F. 10, 1.*)
- 22 Fa'omoeso dōdō, ba tobali fango-
- rifi; ba fa'arasa dōdō andrō, ba okōli dōla ibe'e. (*F. 15, 13, 15.*)
- Seboea horō, ba i'ā gana'a, nibini'ō 23 fame'e, ba wamila'ō lala satoelō.
- Ba zi so fa'aboto ba dōdō, ba no 24 so ba doedoema hōrō wa'atoeatoea; ba si lō tōdō, ba fondrege danō ifaigi. (*F. 4, 25.*)
- Ono si lō tōdō, ba fangaboe dōdō 25 namania, ba fa'alangoe dōdō zadono ja'ia. (*A. 21.*)
- Na lachaoe gōi zi lō horō, ba si 26 lō sōchi da'ō, ba mendroea manō, na labōzi zatoelō tōdō.
- Sanaha bewenia, ba no si so fa'a- 27 boto ba dōdō; ba sebolo tōdō, ba no niha si so era'era. (*F. 10, 19. Jak. 1, 19.*)
- He si lō tōdō, na lō hedehedo, ba 28 satoeateoa taŵa'ō; si so tōdō wamaigida, na lō ifonoemalō mbewenia. (*Job. 13, 5.*)

## FAZA 18.

Amachoita ba wangomas'iō tali-foesō ba fa bōi fa'oedoe.

Si oniagō ja'ia, ba ha somasi ia i'aloei; ba fefoe hadia ia zaboto ba dōdōda, ba fatoewoe chōnia.

Si lō tōdō, ba lō omasi wa'aboto ba dōdō; ha da'ō zomasi ia, na oroma gera'erania.

Na so zeboea horō, ba fago'ō wango'aja, ba awō wa'aila wana-nrawerā.

Idanō sabacha daroma li, si otarai mbawa niha, mbombo sangoemboe-ngoemboe, oemboe wa'atoeateoa.

Lō sōchi na fa'awō ita ba zeboea horō, ba wamalangōgō satoelō, ba wangetoe'ō hoekoe. (*Moz. V. 1, 17.*)

Bewe zi lō tōdō, ba no samobōrō 6 fasosota, ba sangandrō bōzibōzi mbawania.

Bawa zi lō tōdō, ba tobali fama'alanía, ba bewenia, ba no tandrawā nosonia. (*F. 13, 3; 16, 26.*)

Taroma li zamatoee awōnia, ba no hoelō gō sami, noemalō mitooe ba daloe bacha. (*F. 26, 22.*)

- 9 He sambō fa'atarō dōdō ba halō-  
wōnia, ba no achi zamoefoe. (F. 10,  
4).
- 10 Hati saro dōi Jehowa andrō, ba  
da'ō isaŵa satoelō tōdō, ba tebai  
lachamō ia. (F. 14, 26. Sin. 20, 2).
- 11 Ana'a zi so ana'a, ba no banoea  
saro chōnia; ōli kara si no alawā  
iŵā'ō tōdōnia. (F. 10, 15).
- 12 Fōna wa'atekiko niha wajaŵasa  
dōdō; ba fōna zoemange, ba fa lō  
fajaŵa. (F. 16, 18; 15, 33).
- 13 Na so zanema li, na lō nifondro-  
ndrongonia, ba tebe'e falōtōdō ba  
fangaila chōnia.
- 14 Fa'abe'e dōdō ba niha, ba itaōgō  
wōchō; ba fa'arasa dōdō, ba ha  
niha zanaha? (F. 15, 13, 15).
- 15 Tōdō zi so tōdō, ba isōndra wa'a-  
toeatoea, ba tōgi dalinga zatoeatoea,  
ba i'aloei wa'aboto ba dōdō.
- 16 Boeala niha zamonaha ja'ia, i'ohe  
ia ba ngai zalaŵa. (Moz. I. 43, 11).
- 17 Si fōfōna molohe ba hoehoeo hadia  
ia, ba chōnia zatoelō taŵā'ō, ba so  
si samōsa, ba isechehgō ia.
- 18 Dahōdahō wolohe ba lala wagoea-  
goeasa, fa'ero zabōlō ibe'e. (F. 16,  
33).
- 19 Talifoesō si no moelimo, ba abe'e  
moroi ba mbanoea saro, ba fagoea-  
goeasa, ba no hoelō lazi ba mba-  
wandrehō ba gōdo.
- 20 Boeaboea mbawania, ba no fanga-  
boeso daloe niha; i'aboesoi'ō ia  
loeloea mbewenia. (F. 12, 14; 13,  
2).
- 21 Fa'amate ba fa'aoeri, ba no faoma  
so ba wa'abōlō lela; ba somasi ja'ia,  
ba i'ā mboeania. (F. 13, 3).
- 22 Si no manōndra ira alawe, ba no  
isōndra zi sōchi, ba no faloecha ia  
wa'eboea dōdō Jehowa. (F. 19, 14;  
31, 10).
- 23 Si fakao zi noemana, ba fanema li,  
na itema so'ana'a, ba no fehede  
zafaito.
- 24 Ba zi no ato zi fahoewoe, ba no  
ahatō wa'ate'ala; ba so zi fahoe-  
woe saro moroi ba zi fatalifoesō.
- FAZA 19.
- Tenga ni'ositengagō zi noemana.  
Nihaogō wolohe ba lala iraono.
- Sōchi zi noemana, sanōrō lalania, 1  
lō sinegoe, moroi ba zi tefoejoe  
bewe ba si lō tōdō. (F. 28, 6).
- Ba wa'ambō wa'aboto ba dōdō, ba 2  
lō si sōchi; ba ba zi lō fangananō  
ba wofanō, ba fasala wamekai.
- Ba walōtōdō ba niha tefoejoe lala- 3  
nia, ba abao dania dōdōnia chō  
Jehowa. (Ngen. Jer. 3, 29).
- Ato zi fahoewoe ibe'e ana'a, ba si 4  
noemana, ba i'erogō si fahoewoe  
chōnia. (F. 14, 20).
- Sasi sofaja, ba lō zi lō te'otoe'ō, 5  
ba solaoe si lō doehoe, ba tebai  
aefa. (A. 9. F. 21, 28. Moz. V. 19,  
18-21).
- Ato zangaloei fa'eboea dōdō zalaŵa, 6  
ba ba zame'eme'e boeala, ba oi dozi  
fahoewoe niha.
- Ba zi noemana, ba oi fa'oedoe zi 7  
fatalifoesō chōnia, ba tengā me-  
ndroeia manō la'erogō ia si fahoe-  
woe chōnia [ena'ō]. Ba na ifati ni-  
wā'ōra, ba si lō boto. (A. 4).
- Sangaloei fa'aboto ba dōdō, ba i'o- 8  
masi'ō nosonia, ba samaigi era'era  
dōdō, ba isōndra wa'ohahaoe dōdō.
- Sasi sofaja, ba lō zi lō te'otoe'ō, ba 9  
solaoe si lō doehoe, ba tekiko. (A. 5).
- Ba zi lō tōdō, ba no tengā si na- 10  
ngea wa'ohahaoe dōdō, ba mendroeia  
manō tengā si nangea, na mōi sa-  
matōrō salawa zawoejoe.
- Fa'aboto ba dōdō andrō, ba ebolo 11  
dōdō niha ibe'e; ba tetoeria ia, na  
ibologō dōdōnia ba golalōwā.
- Fa'abao dōdō razo, ba no hoelō we- 12  
ndrōndrōndrōndrō zingo; ba fa'oma-  
sinia, ba no hoelō namo mbanoea  
ba zinanō. (F. 20, 2; 16, 14, 15).
- Ono matoea si lō tōdō, ba no fa- 13  
makoejoe namania; ba no taŵa gahe  
zagō si lō aetoe wasosota ndra ala-  
we. (F. 10, 1).
- Omo ba ana'a, ba no ondrōita za- 14  
toea; ba chō Jehowa moroi ndra

- alawe si so fa'aboto ba dōdō. (F. 18, 22).
- 15 Fa'areoe andrō, ba abōlō wemōrō ibe'e; ba si lō mohalōwō, ba solofo dania. (F. 10, 4; 23, 1).
- 16 Same'e ba dōdō oroisa, ba ibe'e ba dōdō nosonia; ba si lō mamaigi lanalia, ba tekiko. (F. 16, 17).
- 17 **Si hachōsi tōdō si noemana, ba chō Jehowa ibe'e nifalafi, ba ja'ia zanoelōni chōnia fa'eboea dōdōnia andrō.** (F. 14, 31. Sin. 41, 2-4. Mat. 25, 40).
- 18 Otoe'ō nonooe; so na sa wanōtōna; ba bōi fonoemalō dōdōoe ba wamenoje ja'ia. (Ejes. 6, 4).
- 19 Si ono wōnoetō, ba iboe'a gogaoeta; na ūtenaŵa, ba tedooe ūbe'e.
- 20 Fondrondrongo wamolala tōdō, ba tema wanegoe, ena'ō atoeatoea'ō sa'ae.
- 21 Oja ngawalō nichoi dōdō niha; ba nichoi Jehowa zofozoe. (F. 16, 9. Jer. 10, 23).
- 22 Somasi niha, ba fa'eboea dōdōnia; ba no sōchi zi noemana, moroi ba zolaoe faja.
- 23 Fangata'oeifi Jehowa andrō, ba tobalī fangorifi; mōrō ita, lō fa'olofo, lō itōrō famakao. (F. 14, 27).
- 24 Na no iroegi wiga tanga zareoe; ba tebai na'i ifoeli ba mbawania. (F. 26, 15).
- 25 Na ūbago zango'aja, ba atoeatoea zi no owōhōwōhō; ba na tategoe zi so tōdō, ba isōndra wa'aboto ba dōdō. (F. 21, 17).
- 26 Samakao amania ba samofanō inania, ba no ono samobōrō fa'aila ba fango'aja.
- 27 Bato wamondrongo fotoe, ja'oegō onogoe, ba wa'eloengoe, ba wamōhōi famahaō zaboto ba dōdō. (Jak. 1, 22).
- 28 Sasi si lō boto, ba i'o'aja hoekoe; ba isowo zi lō atoelō bawa zeboea horō.
- 29 Ba zango'aja andrō, ba no moehōnagō mo'e'asiwai wotoe, ba si manō mbōzibōzi ba hoeloe zi lō tōdō. (F. 26, 3).

## FAZA 20.

- Famangelama: Ba wemaboe maboe ba ba wa'areoe ba ba walimosa. 1
- No sango'aja nagoe andrō ba si fagoeagoea zi maboe ita; dozi ha niha zi maboe maboe da'ō, ba tebai atoeatoea. (F. 23, 29-35; 31, 5).
- Fameta'oe zalaŵa, ba no hoelō wendrōndrōndrōndrō zingo; ha niha zangandrō fōnoenia, ba no sama'oea famoenoe. (F. 16, 14; 19, 12). I'eboea'ō doeriania niha, na lō ihatō'ō ia ba wasosota; ba ha niha zi lō tōdō, ba no somasi fagoeagoeasa. 3
- Sareoe, ba lō mangahalō na baŵa, ba na idōnadōna dania mboea nowi, na baŵa wamasi, ba lō hadia ia. (F. 6, 6-8).
- Idānō sabacha nichoi dōdō niha barō doto, ba si so tōdō, ba isooe-sooe jaŵa. (F. 18, 4).
- Ahatō dozi niha faloecha zeboea tōdō, ba ha niha zanōndra niha si lō farōi? 5
- Na so zatoelō tōdō, sanōrō lalania lō sinegoe, ba faloecha wa'ohahaoe dōdō nononia foerinia. (F. 14, 26. Sin. 112, 2).
- Razo sidadao ba dadaoma wangoehoekoe, ba ifazawili fefoe zi lō sōchi, hōrōnia. (Sin. 101, 3-8).
- Ha niha zi tola mangoema'ō: „No oehaogō dōdōgōe; no aheta horōgōe?” (F. 28, 13; 30, 12).
- Domboea zaga ba domboea zoe'a-zoe'a, ba no faoma ni'ogorofi Jehowa. (A. 23. F. 11, 1).
- Soe'a nono matoea sa'ae, ba oroma ba mboeaboeania, na sohaoehaoe ba na sadōlō dōdōnia. (F. 22, 6).
- Tōgi dalinga samondrongo ba hōrō sangila niha, ba faoma niwōwōi Jehowa.
- Bōi omasi'ō wemōrō, fa bōi noe-mana ndra'oegō; faboka hōrōoe, ba lō ambō gōoc. (F. 6, 10).
- „Si lō sōchi! si lō sōchi!” iŵa'ō sowōli; ba na no aefia ia, ba isoe-no ia. 14

- 15 So sa gana'a, ba no fahōna mani-mani, ba aja seboea bōli mbewe si so fa'aboto ba dōdō. | FAZA 21.
- 16 Na so zi mōi ba wali ba niha bō'ō, ba halō mbaroenia, ba halō gade chōnia, bōrō niha bō'ō andrō. (*F. 6, 1-5; 27, 13.*)
- 17 Ami ba mbawa niha gō nilimo, ba dania ba fazozo ba mbawania nene. (*F. 9, 17.*)
- 18 Localoea wamagōlō nihonogōi, ba haogō wamatōrō, na manoewō'ō.
- 19 Samokai si tobini, ba no sanandrawāisi awōnia; andrō bōi fabaja ndra'oegō ba zoja bewe. (*F. 24, 6.*)
- 20 Sangelifi amania ba inania, ba no si mate fandroe ba daloe zogōmigōmi. (*Moz. II. 21, 17.*)
- 21 Ondrōita, nichamō ba wa'aōsō wamobōrō, ba lō howoehowoe ba gafoeriata.
- 22 Bōi wā'ō: „Oesoelōni zi lō sōchi” ; dōnadōna chō Jehowa, ba itolo'ō. (*F. 24, 29. Rom. 12, 17-19.*)
- 23 Famodomboea saga ba i'ogorofi Jehowa, ba si lō sōchi waliéra falimosa. (*A. 10.*)
- 24 Jehowa zangoehoekoe beka niha; ba niha andrō — he moroi wa'a-boto ba dōdōnia lalania?
- 25 Tandraōwa niha, na iō'ō manō : „Ni'amoni'ō”, ba na awena itoelo tōdōnia, na no awai ifaboe'oe.
- 26 Razo satoeataea, ba ifazawili zeboea horō, ba ifatōrō chōra gaolo wamō-bōrō wache. (*Sin. 101, 8.*)
- 27 Fandroe nitoenoe Jehowa dōdō niha, isoeloei mbate'e mboto fefoe. (*Kor. I. 2, 11.*)
- 28 Nōoe razo wa'omasi ba fa lō farōi; ba ibe'e toewoetoewoe dadaomania wa'omasi andrō. (*F. 16, 12.*)
- 29 Lachōmi nono matoea wa'abōlōra; ba aja zatoea, ba hoewa andrō. (*F. 16, 31.*)
- 30 Fangeheta zi lō sōchi zocho sendro ba bōzibōzi sanōsō ōsi, irege ba zabacha.
- Famahaō ba zi sōchi, nitarō ba dōdō.
- Amaedola nidanō ba mbombo dōdō razo, ba danga Jehowa; ba zomasi ia ifatōrō, fefoe gofue heza. (*Sin. 33, 15.*)
- Ba wamaigi niha, ba no adōlō lalania fefoe; ba Jehowa zanoelo tōdō [niha]. (*F. 16, 2; 24, 12.*)
- Folaoe satoelō ba sadōlō zomasi Jehowa, moroi ba zoemange nitaba. (*Sam. I. 15, 22. Jes. 1, 11-18. Hos. 6, 6.*)
- Hocha hōrō ba fajawasa dōdō – fangahalō zeboea horō, ba no horō. (*Jes. 2, 11.*)
- Localoea nichoi dōdō zowōlō'ōlō, ba no hare; ba ba zi da'ida'i manō, ba isaŵa wa'ate'ala. (*F. 22, 29.*)
- Ana'a nisōndra ba walimosa, ba no angī, ba zangaloei famoenoe. (*F. 10, 2.*)
- Famalangōgō zeboea horō awōra, ba i'olo'ō ira, me no techōra wolaoc satoelō.
- Lala niha sonoro horō, ba no akiwōkiwō; ba sohaohaoe tōdō, ba satoelō ilaoe.
- Sōchi na ba mboembroe nomo jaŵa so ita, moroi na oreodoe ita jomo ba ndra alawe si fasosososo. (*A. 19. F. 25, 24.*)
- Tōdō zeboea horō, ba no somasi si lō sōchi; lō faloecha nawōnia wa'ahachō dōdō chōnia.
- Na la'otoe'ō zango'aja, ba atoeataea zi no adōlō tōdō; ba na lafa-hāō zatoeataea, ba ihalō chōnia wa'aboto ba dōdō. (*F. 19, 25.*)
- Satoelō (Lowalangi) zamaigimaigi omo zeboea horō; gōna fa'atekiko zeboea horō ibe'e.
- Sondreohō tōgi dalingania ba wanagarōngarō zi noemana, ba lō'ō gōi tefondrondrongo linia, na baŵa mangarōngarō ia.
- Fangalōsī wōnoe game'ela si lō moe oroma'ō, ba famadōhō wa'abao

- dōdō mboeala nibini'ō ba nono mbaroe. (*Sam. I. 25, 18.*)
- 15 Ba zatoelō tōdō, ba fa'omoeso dōdō wolaoe satoelō; ba ba zolaoe si lō sōchi, ba sata'oe ira.
- 16 Niha sondroi lala wa'atoeatoea, ba ba zoroedoe bechoe zi mate ahono dania.
- 17 Somasi fangomoeso dōdō, ba noe-mana dania; ba somasi agoe ba fanicha samohoea, ba lō isōndra wo'ana'a. (*F. 23, 21.*)
- 18 Höli zatoelō tōdō dania zeboea horō, ba fangali zadōlō tōdō zi farōi. (*F. 11, 8.*)
- 19 Sōchi na ba danō si mate so no-modā, moroi na so chōda ndra alawē si fasosososo ba sofōnoefōnoe. (*A. 9.*)
- 20 Girōgirō omasiō ba fanicha zi so ba nomo zatoeatoea; ba niha si lō tōdō, ba zoemaewe ibe'e.
- 21 Solohi fa'atoelō ba fa'eboea dōdō, ba isōndra wa'aoeri ba fa'atoelō dōdō ba fa'eboea dōi.
- 22 Satoeatoea andrō, ba atoe'a ba mba-noea zabōlō, ba idoedoegō gōli, si no abe'e dōdōra. (*F. 24, 5.*)
- 23 Sanaro bewenia, awō lelania, ba lō gōna ia famakao ibe'e. (*F. 13, 3.*)
- 24 Si fajaŵa ba seboea hocha, ba lafotōi sango'aja, solaoe hocha si tengā inōtō.
- 25 Ba zareoe, ba tobali famoenoe wangisōnia, me lō edōna mohalōwō dangania. (*F. 13, 4.*)
- 26 Si lō aetoe wangisō zareoe; ba sa-toelō tōdō, ba mame'e; lō fa'atali.
- 27 Soemange nibe'e zeboea horō, ba no ni'gorof [Jehowa]; ba mendroea manō, na horō mbōrō wame'e ja'ia. (*F. 15, 8.*)
- 28 Sasi sofaia, ba tekiko dania, ba fe-hede zamondrongo li, ba si mōna. (*F. 19, 5. 9.*)
- 29 Sabe'e bawa zeboea horō; ba sa-toelō tōdō, ba ifaigi heza itōrō.
- 30 Lō fa'atoeatoea ba lō fa'aboto ba dōdō ba lō nichoi dōdō, solaŵa Jehowa.
- 31 Lafangarō koedo, na baŵa wanoe-

wō, ba femōna, ba chō Jehovah moroi. (*Sin. 33, 12. Jes. 31, 1. 3.*)

## FAZA 22.

I. Fango'ozoei famahaō si fōfōna andre: Amachoita hadia ia, ba gamoeata niha. II. Famaroee dōdō, ba wamondrongo li wa'atoeatoea andrō. III. Nōnōnōnō: amachoita ni'ozaragō.

- I. Seboea bōli dōi si sōchi, moroi ba gana'a seboea, ba si sōchi moroi ba wirō ba moroi ba mbalaki wa'e-boea dōdō. (*Sangomb. 7, 1.*)  
Faloecha ira zo'ana'a zi noemana; sombōi ja'ira gefoe, ba ja'ia Jehovah. Satoeatoea, ba i'ila wamakao, ba ibini'ō ia; ba sowōhōwōhō, ba latōrō manō, ba te'ala. (*F. 27, 12.*)  
Looe wa lō fajaŵa, loeo wangata'oefi Jehovah, ba fa'eboea gana'a ba fa'e-boea dōi ba fa'aoeri.  
Ba lala zabila tōdō, ba so ndroi ba so wesoe gahe; ba sondrorogō nosonia, ba ihene.  
Fahaō nono matoea, faigi ginōtō; ba lō'ō gōi ibōhōli, na satoea ia. (*F. 20, 11.*)  
Samatōrō si noemana zo'ana'a; ba samalali ana'a, ba tobali sawoejoe zame'e nifalali.  
Sanaroe si lō atoelō, ba ibasi wamakiko; ba bōzibōzinia, na mofō-noe ia, ba ariri. (*Job. 4, 8.*)  
Si sōchi tōdō, ba faloecha howoe-howoe; me iehete ō zi noemana mbalazonia. (*F. 19, 17.*)  
Fofanō zango'aja, ba fao chōnia 10 wasosota; ba tebatō wagoeagoeasa ba fangaila. (*F. 26, 20. Moz. I. 21, 9. 10.*)  
Somasi fa'ohaoehaoe dōdō, si so 11 bewe omasiō, chōnia fahoewoe razo. (*Sin. 101, 6.*)  
Hōrō Jehovah zondrorogō fa'aboto 12 ba dōdō; ba fehede zi farōi andrō, ba lō boto ibe'e.  
Imane zareoe: „So zingo baero, ma 13 dania niboenoe ndra'o ba golajama.“ (*F. 26, 13.*)

- 14 Kohokoho sabacha mbawa ndra a-lawe bō'ō, ba da'ō bacha alaoe zo-fōnoe Jehowa. (F. 5, 3. 4; 23, 27).  
 15 Ba dōdō nono matoea, ba no fabōbō wa'owōhō mowa ; ba bōzibōzi fangotoc'ō wameta ja'ia chōnia. (F. 23, 14; 29, 17).  
 16 Na lafakao zi noemana, ba mohare ia ; ba na mame'e ba zo'ana'a, ba fa'ate'alania.  
 17 II. Be'e mbōrō dalingaoe ba fon-drondrongo, li zatoeatoea ba faoe-dögō tōdōoe wa'aboto ba dōdōgoe andrō.  
 18 Sōchi sa, na ō'irō'ō ba dōdōoe ; ena'ō na lō awoe'a ia fefoe, ba mbeweoe.  
 19 Ena'ō manōtōna ndra'oegō chō Jehowa, ba da'ō oefahaō ndra'oegō ma'ōchō, ja'oegō nifahaōgōe.  
 20 Hadia, tengā si sōchi nisoeragoe chōoe, famobawa lala ba famoto-chi?  
 21 Ena'ō oefarongogō chōoe zi doehoe, taroma li sarō, fa ō'he li salacha lō mangiwa dōdō, ba zamatenge ja'oegō.  
 22 III. Bōi osindra'oei zi so chō zi noemana, me no si noemana ia, ba bōi hoendragō zi no gōna famakao, ba mbawa gōli.  
 23 Jehowa sa zolohe ba lala hoehoeora, ba i'etoe'ō noso zi anagōi ja'ira. (F. 23, 11).  
 24 Bōi ae awō zofōnoefōnoe, ba bōi faofao ndra'oegō ba zi ono wōnoetō. (F. 29, 22).  
 25 Fa bōi ūfamaha ndra'oegō ba nitō-rōnia andrō, ba fa bōi ūwōwōi dan-draŵa wamoenoemō.  
 26 Bōi oroedoegō ndra'oegō ba zi fa-ra'oera'oe tangā, ba zi mōi ba wali ba gōmō. (F. 6, 1).  
 27 Na lō chōoe famoe'a gōmō dania, ba hana wa ūloeloe dofcoe barōoe?  
 28 Bōi woe'ai nola fōna, nitaroe'ō ndra toeaoe. (F. 23, 10. Moz. V. 27, 17),  
 29 Na ū'ilā niha satarō tōdō ba ha-
- lōwōnia, ba tola mōi ia enoni razo, alacha lō mōi ia ba zi lō tōi. (F. 21, 5).
- FAZA 23.
- Tohoetohoe : Amachoita ba we-manga ba fa bōi mohorō ba fa bōi maboemaboe.
- Na moedadao ndra'oegō ba we-manga, ba bōi olifoegō'ō ha nina zi so ba ngaoe.  
 Ba faedoegō ū'ōli ba dōdōtōlōoe, na sanani ndra'oegō. 2  
 Bōi isō zami andrō chōnia, me no ū si falimo. 3  
 Bōi eregeisi dōdōoe, ba wangeboea ana'a ; bōhōli wa'onecheoe andrō. 4  
 (F. 28, 22. Sangomb. 9, 11).  
 Hadia, edōna ūfaigifaigi ia, ba no tobali angi ? Lō zi lō ūfaigi chōnia gafi, si mane afi mojo, si saŵa banoea si jaŵa.  
 Bōi ū gō nibe'e zafōchō tōdō, ba bōi isō zami andrō chōnia.  
 Hoelō zamatoeetooe tōdōnia ia ; imane chōoe : A ! badoe ! ba lō fao dōdōnia chōoe.  
 Si no ū'ā, ba ūfoeli ū'oeta'ō ; ba hadia zi no ūhaogō fehedeoe, ba no zajazaja gōlō.  
 Bōi farongogō ba zi lō tōdō wehedeoe ; lō'ō sa atō ba dōdōnia wa'-atoeatoea andrō ba daroma limō.  
 Bōi woe'ai nola fōna, ba bōi hoe-ndragō mbenoea zi lō ama. (F. 22, 28).  
 Me no sabōlō zangorifi ja'ira — 11  
 ja'ia zolohe ba lala hoehoeora chōoe.  
 Loeloe dōdōoe ba wotoe, ba be'e 12  
 mbōrō dalingaoe ba wehede si so fa'aboto ba dōdō.  
 Bōi ambōsi wotoe ba nono matoea ; 13  
 lō'ō sa mate ia, na ūhare'ō chōnia noeë.  
 Ūbōzi sa ia oeë, ba tobali ū'efā'ō 14  
 mbechoenia ba narako. (F. 13, 24; 22, 15).  
 He onogoe, na atoeatoea dōdōoe, 15  
 ba omoeso gōi dōdōgoe.  
 Ba owoeawoea bacha mboeagoe, 16  
 na satoelō ilaoe beweoe.

- 17 Bōi afōchō dōdōoe ba zamazōchi horō; fangata'oefi Jehowa onorogōi tōdō.
- 18 Si ndroehoe, so na sa zi so fō-nada, ba tengā faja wanōtōnamō andrō.
- 19 Fondrondrongo, ja'oegō onogoe, ba ja atoeatoea ndra'oegō, ba faoedoegō tōdōoe lala sadōlō.
- 20 Bōi oroedoe ndra'oegō ba zamadoemadoe toeo ba ba zoloe'alo'e'asi diwo. (*Loek. 21, 34*).
- 21 Noemana sa dania zamadoemadoe toeo, fabaja solec'alo'e'a, ba loea-loea wemōrōmōrō, ba fa hatō atoe-ala noecha. (*A. 25-35; F. 21, 17, 20, 13*).
- 22 Fondrondrongo li namaoe so'ono ja'oegō, ba bōi ositengagō ninaoe, na atoea ia. (*F. 1, 8*).
- 23 Si doehoe ūli, ba bōi foeli amawa, fa'atoeatoea ba fangenanō ba fa'a-boto ba dōdō.
- 24 Owoeawoea sibai dōdō zi so'ono sataelō tōdō; ba si no mo'ono satoeatoea, ba omoeso dōdō chōnia. (*F. 10, 1*).
- 25 Ja omoeso dōdō ndra amaoe inaoe, ba ja owoeawoea dōdō zadono ja-oegō.
- 26 Chōgea be'e dōdōoe, ja'oegō onogoe, ba ja omasi hōrōoe lala andrō chōgōe.
- 27 Kohokoholo sabacha sa ndra alawe somasi fohorō, ba ba'a side'ide bawa ndra alawe bō'ō. (*F. 22, 14*).
- 28 Sanaronaro ia, si mane soraboe, ba ato zi farōi niha ibe'e. (*F. 7, 12*).
- 29 Ha chō so wa'alai? ha chō so wa'-afa'aōkō? ha chō so wasosota? ha chō so wangarōngarō? ha niha zesocho, lō bōrōbōrō? ha niha zi ndroemō hōrō?
- 30 Ja'ia zi bongisi wamadoemadoe toeo, si mōi ba wanandra nifolare. (*F. 20, 1. Jes. 5, 11. 22*).
- 31 Bōi faigifaigi doeo, na no ojo'ojo, na si takile ia ba makō, na sōchi wa'ahela ba dōlōtōlō.
- 32 Ba loealoeania, ba si fara'oe ia,
- hoelō goelō, si fa'oесoe, hoelō gō'ō. Si tengā inōtō i'ila dania hōrōoe, 33 ba si fakoejoe ilaoe tōdōoe. Ba hoelō zi mōrō ba daloe nasi 34 ndra'oegō, ba hoelō zi mōrō ba mbalō dōla lojo. „No labōzibōzido, ba lō safōchō 35 chōgōe; no labagobagodo, ba lō oe'ila. Ha wa'ara tokeado? Ba oetohoegō wolaoe zoei.” (*Jes. 56, 12*).

## FAZA 24.

Fango'ozoei: I. Nibologō dōdō.  
II. Tohoetohoe, niwā'ō zatoeatoea.

1. Bōi afōchō dōdōoe ba niha si lō sōchi tōdō, ba bōi omasi ndra'oegō, mōi'ō awōra.  
Famalangōgō awōra sa zomasi dō-dōra, ba famakao nilaoe mbewera. Fa'atoeatoea wangotomosi nomo, ba era'era ba dōdō wangaronia. Ba fa'aboto ba dōdō wamo'ōsi naha girōgirō, girōgirō seboea bōli ba girōgirō omasiō. (*F. 31, 10-31*).  
Sabōlō niha satoeatoea, ba ba niha si so fa'aboto ba dōdō, ba oi so wa'abe'e.  
Na sōchi wamatōrō, ba mōna ndra'-oegō ba wanoewō; ba ba zi lō ambō samolala tōdō, ba so wango-rifi. (*F. 20, 18; 11, 14*).  
Si lō tōdō, ba lō ichamō wa'atoeatoe, ba lō hedehedenia ba mbawa gōli.  
Sangaloei folaoe si lō sōchi, ba la-fotōi sanao horō.  
Fa'owōhō mowa horō andrō, ba sogoro niha bō'ō zango'aja.  
Na hoelō zi lō dōladōla ndra'oegō, 10 na baŵa wamakao, ba si lō boto wa'abōlōoe.  
Orifi nisōbi ta'io ba wamoenoe, ba 11 sanaŵa nitaba bagira, lō dōladōla, ba tenaŵa! (*Job. 29, 12. Sin. 82, 4*).  
Ba na ōñwa'ō ena'ō: „Lō nirongoma hadia ia”, ba si ndroehoe, aboto ba dōdō zanoelo tōdō niha andrō, ba sangila zamaigimaigi nō-sooe, ba isoelōni ba niha wolaoenia. (*F. 16, 2. Sam. 1. 16, 7. Rom. 2, 6*).

- 13 A ūe ūani; ja'oegō onogoe, me no si sōchi, ba sami ba gararooe nōsi gawa'awa.
- 14 Amaedola da'ō be'e ba dōdōoe wa'atoeatoea andrō : na no ūsōndra ia, ba so na sa zi so fōnaoe, ba tebai tobali faja wanōtōnamō. (F. 23, 18).
- 15 Bōi darodarrogō nahia zatoelō tōdō, ja'oegō seboea horō, ba bōi doe-doegegō waratenia.
- 16 Mewitoe sa alaoe zatoelō tōdō, ba mewitoe ifoeli maoso ; ba seboea horō, ba tetaroe mbagi, na gōna famakao. (Job. 5, 19. Sin. 37, 24).
- 17 Na alaoe zi fatioe tōdō chōoe, ba bōi omoesoi'ō tōdō ; ba na tetaroe mbaginia, ba bōi owoeawoea dōdōoe. (Job. 31, 29).
- 18 Fa bōi i'ilā Jehowa, ba aboea chōnia, ba lō'ō sa'ae mofōnoe ia ba da'ō no mege.
- 19 Bōi maoso dōdōoe ba zamazōchi si lō sōchi, ba bōi afōchō dōdōoe ba zeboea horō. (F. 3, 31. Sin. 37, 1; 73, 3).
- 20 Lō'ō sa si so fōna zi lō sōchi ; fandroe zeboea horō, ba mate. (F. 13, 9).
- 21 Ata'oefi Jehowa, ja'oegō onogoe, ba ata'oefi razo, bōi ae awō zolawa. (Fet. I. 2, 17).
- 22 Itōrō dania ira famakiko, lō moedōnadōna ; ha zangila ha wa'ara, ba faoma tekiko ira. (Rom. 13, 2).
- 23 II. Niŵa'ō zatoeatoea gōi da'e : Na ebœa dōdō zamboeana ba wangoechoekoe, ba no si lō sōchi. (Moz. III. 19, 15).
- 24 Sangoema'ō ba zi so horō : „Lō horōoe“, ba ni'elifi niha sato, ni'-elifi soi niha.
- 25 Ba sangatoelō'ō fangoechoekoe, ba faloecha wa'ohahaoe dōdō, mōi chōra howoehowoe ba si sōchi.
- 26 Si fa'ago bawa chō nawōnia zi gōna fanema li. (F. 15, 23).
- 27 Asiwai halōwōoe baero, haogō wonowi, awena dania molaoe omo ndra'oegō chōoe.
- Bōi ae sasi ba chō nawōoe, lō bō- rō ; hadia, edōna'ō ūlaoe waja bewoe? (F. 19, 5).
- Bōi ūmane : „Nilaoenia chōgoe oe- laoe chōnia gōi, oeseloñi ba zamō-sana wolaoenia.“ (F. 20, 22).
- No oetōrō hinōloe nowi niha sa- reoe, ba singa kaboe nagoe ba niha si lō tōdō,
- ba hiza, no tehawoe o'o, no toba- loe doe'oe mbolonia, ba ūlinia, ba no aso'a.
- Ba oenehegō, oetōngōni, oefangi ba oehalō fanenaŵa chōgoe.
- Femōrō ma'ifoe, fa'alaoe hōrō ma'- ifoe, famatahō tanga ma'ifoe, ba wolombase. (F. 6, 9-11).
- Ba itōrō'ō moroi sa fa'anoemana, hoelō niha sanōrō tanō, awō wa'-ambō, timba zi no mangarō. (F. 10, 4).

## III.

## FAZA 25.

Oroedoea niŵa'ō Zelomo, ni'ozara- gō me leeo razo Hisikia.

Niŵa'ō Zelomo gōi da'e. Ni'ozara- ragō zi so chō Hisikia razo mado Joeda andrō.

Ba Lowalangi, ba fangeboea doe- riania, na ibini'ō hadia ia, ba ba razo niha, ba fangeboea doeria, na la'aloei sibai, na so hadia ia. Si mane fa'alawā mbanoea si jaŵa ba si mane fa'abacha danō si tooe, si manō gōi dōdō razo, wa tebai tesōndra.

Na laheta gachozila ba wirō, ba mofozoe gamagama nifazōchi doeka gana'a.

Nifofanō ba ngai razo zolaoe si lō sōchi, ba mōi fangaro dadaomania wa'atoelō. (F. 16, 12).

Bōi mohocha ndra'oegō fōna razo, ba bōi bali'ō nahaoe naha zeboea. Sōchi na lamane chōoe : Fa'ese'ō mijawā ; moroi na tānō tooe labe'e ndra'oegō, ba zanehe zalaŵa, si no ūila mege. (Loek. 14, 7-11).

Bōi alio fasoso ndra'oegō ; he ūwisa

- sa dania, na no aila ndra'oegō ibe'e awōoe?
- 9 Fatoenō hoehoeooe chō nawōoe, ba bōi bokai hadia zi tobini chō na-wōoe; (*F. 20, 19.*)
- 10 Fa bōi i'ailasi ndra'oegō samondrongo, ba tebai sa'ae dōhō doeriamō si lō sōchi.
- 11 Si mane boea gae balaki ba wiga firō, si manō daroma li ba ginōtō. (*F. 15, 23.*)
- 12 Si mane walewale ana'a ba aja balaki, si manō zame'e lala ba dōgi dalinga samondrongo.
- 13 Si mane fa'okafoekafoe deoe si bakoe, na baŵa wamasi, si manō zinenge si lō faja, ba zamatenge ja'ia; okafoekafoe dōdō zochō ja'ia ibe'e.
- 14 Si mane lawoeo, awō nangi si lō teoe, si manō niha sanoeno ja'ia ba mboeala, si lō ibe'e. (*Fet. II. 2, 17.*)
- 15 Fa'ebolo dōdō wangai dōdō zangoe-hoekoe, ba famatō dōla lela si lō fōnoe. (*F. 15, 1.*)
- 16 Na ōsōndra ūe ūani, ba ā ndro-hoendrohoe, ena'ō bōi tōra fa'a-boeso, fa bōi ūfoeli ūoeta'ō.
- 17 Bōi asese'ō ūe'amōi jomo ba nomo nawōoe, fa bōi afōli ia ndra'oegō ba fa bōi fatoewoe ndra'oegō chōnia.
- 18 Farōcha ba gari ba ono wana satarō niha, si mōi sasi sofaja ba chō nawōnia. (*F. 19, 5.*)
- 19 Amaedola mboha si no obooe hoe-nō ba amaedola gahe si no fabesoe wanōtōna ba zi farōi na baŵa wamakao.
- 20 Si mane sameta baroe na baŵa wa'oafoe ba si mane folaoe asio ba gigimō, si manō zanoenō ba zaboe tōdō.
- 21 **Na olefo zi fatioe tōdō chōoe, ba be'e gōnia, ba na ūwōchi dōdōnia, ba fabadoegō chōnia nidanō.** (*Rom. 12, 20. Mat. 5, 44.*)
- 22 **Na ūmanō, ba ū'woeloī mbo galitō ba hēgōnia, ba Jehowa zanoc-lōni chōoe.**
- 23 Angi moroi jōoe, ba ifa'aso deoe,
- ba falelalelasa nibini'ō, ba ifobōrō wa'abao mbawa.
- Sōchi na ba mboemboe nomo jaŵa so ita, moroi na oroedoe jomo ita ba ndra alawé si fasosososo. (*F. 21, 9, 19.*)
- Si mane idanō kafoe ba lela si no odoefodoe, si manō doeria si sōchi, moroi ba danō sarōe.
- Si mane oembroe si no olotoe ba si mane ba'a nifakoejoe, si manō zatoelō sangiwa fōna zeboea horō. Na abōlō oja ta'ā ūe ūani, ba lō sōchi; ba na ta'aloeloei tōdōda zafōchō fangaloei, ba eboea dōdi. Si tebai manaha tōdōnia, ba no hoelō mbanoea si no atoe'a sanoewō, banoea si lō ūli. (*F. 29, 11.*)

## FAZA 26.

Fa lō tōdō ba fa lō sōchi, ba te-nga nifosoemange.

- Si mane teoe si bakoe, na baŵa wa'aoechoe zino ba si mane teoe na baŵa wamasi, si manō wa lō fabōbō zoemange ba zi lō tōdō. (*A. 8.*)
- Si mane siliwi sanōrō ba si mane katawaena si hombo, si manō wan-gelifi si lō bōrō, lō gōna.
- Ba koedo, ba bōzibōzi, ba ba ga-lide, ba fesoe mbawa, — si manō wa'afabōbō noe ba hoeloe zi lō tōdō. (*Sin. 32, 9. F. 10, 13.*)
- Bōi be'e dali walōtōdō chōnia wanema li zi lō tōdō, ba bōi ūfala-walāwa ndra'oegō chōnia.
- Be'e zoei dali walōtōdō chōnia wanema li zi lō tōdō, fa bōi ibali satoeatoea ia.
- Sanaba ahenia ba sanōlō famakao zangoroi'ō hadia ia chō zi lō tōdō.
- Si mane ahe zomboejoemboejoe, si no manaŵanaŵa, si manō gamaedola ba mbewe zi lō tōdō.
- Hoelō zamatōfa kara ba riboribo, si manō zamosoemange si lō tōdō. (*A. 1.*)
- Si mane loealoea ndroi ba danga zi no maboe toe, si manō gamaedola ba mbewe zi lō tōdō.

- 10 Loealoca zoja, ba fefoe hadia ia, ba isaŵa zi lõ boto bõli gölõ zi lõ tõdõ, awõ zangoni ja'ia.
- 11 Hoelõ nasoe samoeli ja'ia ba goetania, si manõ zi lõ tõdõ samoeli-moeli molaec fa lõ tõdõ andrõ. (*Fet. II. 2, 22.*)
- 12 Na õ'ila niha sangoema'õ tõdõnia satoeatoea ia — ba abe'e na dõdõ ba zowõhõ mowa, moroi ba chõnia andrõ. (*F. 3, 7.*)
- 13 Imane sareoe: „So zingo ba lala, singo ba daloe newali.” (*F. 22, 13.*)
- 14 Si mane lagõ mbawandroehõ, si tefoejoefoejoe ba izinia andrõ, si manõ zareoe ba doefonia. (*F. 6, 9—11.*)
- 15 Na no ifonoemalõ ba wiga dangania niha sareoe, ba afõchõ chõnia wamoeli ba mbawania. (*F. 19, 24.*)
- 16 Ba dõdõ zareoe, ba atoeatoea ia, moroi ba zi dafitoe, si no atoeatoea wanema li.
- 17 Si maoso tõdõ ba wagoeagoeasa si tengä hoehoeonia, ba no amaedola zondra'oe talinga nono nasoe sa-nõrõ.
- 18 Si mane sowõhõ, samazaoemba alitõ ba solaoe ono wana famoenoe,
- 19 si manõ niha, si no molimo awõnia ba sangoema'õ dania: „Boedegoe manõ.”
- 20 Na lõ eoe sa'ae, ba mate galitõ, ba na lõ samatooe awõnia, ba dõhõ wasosota. (*F. 22, 10.*)
- 21 Fonõnõ mbo, ba acho ba fonõnõ galitõ, ba eoe, ba si manõ niha somasi fasosota, no fondrooe'õ wagoeagoeasa. (*F. 15, 18.*)
- 22 Li zamatooe awõnia, ba no hoelõ gõ sami; abacha si tooe isaŵa. (*F. 18, 8.*)
- 23 Si mane sõnõ wirõ nilaoe ba gero mbowoa tanõ, si manõ mbewe zaba, ba tõdõ si lõ sõchi.
- 24 Si fatioe tõdõ, ba ibini'õ dõdõnia bewenia, ba bacha barõ dotonia, ba ifachai waja.
- 25 Na ihaogõ linia, ba bõi fadoehoe
- dõdõoe chõnia; fitoe ngawaloõ sa zogoro ita, si so ba dõdõnia.  
He meziŵa tobini watioesa andrõ 26  
barõ walimosa, ba teboka zoei wa-lõsõchi zi manõ, ba zi faloecha banoea.  
Sogaroe lõsoelõsoe, ba alaoe bacha, 27  
ba samagaõlõ gowe, ba chõnia tegadõlõ mangawoeli. (*Sin. 7, 16. Sa-nogomb. 10, 8.*)  
Lela sofaja, ba fatioe ba nifoefoenia; ba bewe nihaogõhaogõ, ba ilaoegõ nawõnia.

## FAZA 27.

Bõi jamoesoeno ia niha, bõi ja-farõi, ba bõi faloecha walõtõdõ.

Bõi soeno ndra'oegõ irege mahe-moloe, me lõ õ'ila hadia zi toemboe ma'õchõ. (*Jak. 4, 13, 14.*)

Jamoesoeno ndra'oegõ niha bõ'õ, ba bõi bawaoe; niha baero, ba bõi beweoe. (*Kor. II. 10, 12.*)

Alacha aboea gara ba alacha noro nene, ba no aboea moroi ba zi domboea andrõ wa'abao dõdõ zi lõ tõdõ.

Alacha mo'otoe wa'abao dõdõ ba alacha falawoe wõnroe — ba ha niha zanaha fa'olohoe andrõ?

Sõchi wanegoe, si lõ moebini'õ, 5  
moroi ba wa'omasi, si lõ moe'oramõ'õ.

Moroi ba dõdõ si sõchi, na ibago ita sangomasõ'õ ja'ita, ba no si falawoe, na fa'ago bawa chõda zi fatioe tõdõ chõda. (*Sin. 141, 5.*)

Si no aboeso, ba ihoendrahoendra nõsi ūani, ba ba zolofo, ba ami gõi zafeto fefoe.

Hoelõ wofo soloi, sondrõi azoeni-nia, si manõ niha sondrõi omonia.

Fangomoeso dõdõ wanicha, awõ nitotoenoe samohoea; ba ãami chõda zi fahoewoe chõda, na ifobawa lala chõda, soroi ba dõdõ.

Bõi rõi zi fahoewoe chõoe ba si 10  
fahoewoe chõ namaoe, ba bõi ae ba nomo dalifoesõoe, na baŵa gõ-na'õ safõchõ chõoe. Sõchi zi fahatõ

- omo ba zahatō andrō, moroi ba dalfoesō si no arōe. (F. 14, 20).  
 11 Ja atoeatōea ndra'oegō, ja'oegō ono-goe; omoesoi'ō dōdōgōe, ena'ō oe'-ila oeboe'a, na so zanandraväisi ja'odo.  
 12 Satoeatōea, ba i'ilā wamakao, ba ibini'ō ia; ba sambō tōdō, ba latōrō manō, ba te'ala. (F. 21, 29; 22, 3),  
 13 Halō mbaroenia, me no mōi ia ba wali ba niha bō'ō, ba halō gade zi so chōnia, bōrō hoehoeo mbō'ō. (F. 20, 16).  
 14 Na so zangeboea linia wangowai awōnia, na mahemoloe mbanoea, ba labali fangelifi chōnia.  
 15 Ahe zagō na baŵa deoe ba ira alawe somasi fasosososo, ba no fagōlōgōlō. (F. 19, 13; 25, 24).  
 16 Sanenawā ja'ia, ba no sanenawā angi, ba no sondra'oe fanicha tan-gania kambōlō.  
 17 Si'ōli, ba no fangatarōsi zi'ōli, ba si manō wa i'atarōsi dōdō nawōnia niha nihā.  
 18 Sangehao tōla marafala, ba i'ā mboeания; ba samaigimaigi hadia zogona chō zochō ja'ia, ba nifo-soemange.  
 19 Si mane ba nidanō, wa oroma chalachala mbawada, si manō gōi dōdō niha chō nawōnia niha.  
 20 Banoea tooe ba awoewoecha, ba tebai aboeso, si manō gōi wa tebai aboeso hōrō niha. (F. 30, 15. 16. Sangomb. 1, 8).  
 21 Toega lawoe ba wolaogō firō, ba alitō ba loeha jaŵa ba wolaogēn ana'a, ba ba niha, ba dali nisoeno, boeaboeania.  
 22 He na ōtoetoe ba lōsoe zi lō tōdō haloe, nifao ba wache, ba lō'ō zoei dōhō walōtōdō andrō chōnia.  
 23 Faigi sibai he wisa mbiribiri chōoe, hōrōhōrōgō rorogōfōoe.  
 24 Tenga si lō mamalōmalō wa'asō, ba hadia, gōtōgōtō wa'ara zaembœ? (Tim. I. 6, 7).  
 25 Na no ahori ndroe'oe, ba na no ifoeli molewiō, ba na no la'ohe baose ndroe'oe hili,  
 ba so chōoe nono mbiribiri ba wa- 26 monoecha ja'oegō ba si mateoa mbiribiri, bōli mbenoea.  
 Ba iroegi balazooe ūsi zoesoe na- 27 mbi ba balazo zoroijomooe fefoe ba lalazo zi manga gazi chōoe ono alawe.
- FAZA 28.
- Fanegoë dōdō. Ja ahowoe zange-hao boeaboeania.
- Seboea horō, ba moloi, he ū'a'e 1 lō solohi, ba satoelō, ba sabē'e tōdō, si mane ono zingo.  
 Ba wa lō atoelō ba danō ato zala- 2 ūwa, ba na so niha si so fa'aboto ba dōdō ba fangila watahōgō, ba lō teboelō wa'atoelō.  
 Niha si no noemana ba si no sa- 3 makao si noemana, ba no hoelō deoe si hanigō hadia ia ba si lō molohē balazo.  
 Sangositengagō oroisa, ba lasoeno 4 zeboea horō; ba solo'ō oroisa, ba moñonec chōra. (Sin. 49, 14).  
 Niha si lō sōchi, ba lō la'ila hadia 5 zatoelō, ba ba zangaloei Jehowa. ba ahori aboto ba dōdō fefoe hadia ia.  
 Sōchi zi noemana, sanōrō lalania, 6 lō sinegoe, moroi ba zo'ana'a sanōrō lala sabila (F. 19, 1).  
 Solo'ō oroisa, ba no ono satoeatoea; ba si faofao ba zoloe'aloē'a, ba no fangaila namania. (F. 13, 22).  
 Sangeboea'ō ana'ania ba hare ba 8 ba wabalisō, ba chō zi hachōsi tōdō si noemana dania ni'ozaragōnia.  
 Si lō mame'e bōrō dalingania ba 9 wamondrondrongo oroisa, ba ni'ogorofi na'i wangandrōnia. (F. 21, 27).  
 Samaeloengoe sadōlō tōdō, solohe 10 ba lala si lō sōchi, ba aechoe ba lōsoelōsoe andrō chōnia, ba si lō horō, ba lasōndra zi sōchi.  
 Ba dōdō zo'ana'a, ba satoeatoea 11 ia, ba isōndra dōdōnia si noemana, si so tōdō.

- 12 Na omoeso dōdō zatoelō, ba eboea lachōmi; ba na mōi jaŵa zeboea horō, ba labini'ō ira niha [bō'ō]. (*F. 11, 10, 11*).
- 13 **Samini'ō horōnia, ba si lō fozoe ; ba sangombacha horōnia ba samō-hōi, ba faloecha wa'ahachō dōdō.** (*Sin. 32, 3-5. Joh. I. 1, 8, 9*).
- 14 Ja ahwoe zi lō mamalōmalō fa'-ata'oe; ba sangabe'e'ō tōdōnia, ba gōna famakao.
- 15 Amaedola zingo si ndrōndrōndrōndrō ba amaedola mberoea soloe'-aloe'a zalaŵa seboea horō, ba niha si noemana.
- 16 Salaŵa si lō tōdō, ba si no abōlō famalangōgō niha! Si ogorofi ana'a si lō atoelō, ba anaoe gōlō.
- 17 Niha si so ba haeloe do niboenoe, ba no si lō ahonohono irege mbewe gohokoho; bōi tatabigō ia! (*Moz. I. 4, 14*).
- 18 Sanōrō lalania lō sinegoe, ba no si faloecha fangorifi; ba sanōrō lala sabila, ba alaoe lō moedōnā-dōna.
- 19 Sangahalō, ba fahōna mbalazo isōndra; ba solohi si lō boto, ba no si fahōna fa'anoemana dania. (*F. 6, 6-11; 10, 4; 12, 11*).
- 20 Niha solōsoe lō falimosa, ba no se-boea howoehowoe; ba chō zaōsō ba wangeboea ana'a, ba lō zi lō sala. (*A. 22. F. 22, 21*).
- 21 Na eboea dōdō zamboeana, ba si lō sōchi; ba so, ba ha sambawa gō mbōrō, wa ifazōchi horō nihā.
- 22 Niha safōchō tōdō, ba ida'ida'i wangeboea ana'ania, ba lō aboto ba dōdōnia wa gōna ia fa'ambō dania. (*A. 20. F. 23, 4. Tim. I. 6, 9*).
- 23 Sanegoe niha sangawoeli foeri, ba faloecha wangandrō saoha gōlō, moroi ba zanoeno.
- 24 Si anagōi ira amania inania, wangoema'ō : „Tenga horō”, ba no awō zamakiko. (*Mat. 15, 5*).
- 25 Sangisō ana'a, ba ifobōrō wasosota; ba chō zanōtōna chō Jehowa, ba fahōna dania wangokafoe dōdō.
- Sanōtōna ba dōdōnia, ba no si lō tōdō; ba si no atoeatoea wanōrō lalania, ba saefa dania. (*F. 3, 5*).  
Sanolo si noemana, ba lō faloecha wa'ambō; ba samaloegō hōrōnia, ba asese te'elifi. (*Kor. II. 9, 6, 9*).  
Na mōi jaŵa zeboea horō, ba labi-ni'ō ira niha [bō'ō], ba na tekiko ira, ba tedooe wa'ato zatoelō. (*F. 29, 2*).
- FAZA 29.
- Loealoea wa'atoelō ba loealoea wa'atoeatoea, ba no fangorifi; ba famakiko wozoe walōtōdō ba fozoe horō.
- Niha si no asese moetegoe ba sabe'e bōrō doe'i, ba i'ozemagō adoedoe, si lō fangorifi. (*F. 15, 10*).  
Na tedooe wa'ato zatoelō, ba omoeso dōdō niha sato; ba na salaŵa seboea horō, ba mangarōngarō zato. (*F. 11, 10*).
- Somasi fa'atoeatoea, ba omoeso dōdō namania ibe'e; ba soroedoe ba zomasi fohorō, ba no sangohori ana'a. (*Loek. 15, 13*).
- Razo solaoe satoelō, ba i'a'azōchi mbanoea; ba sangōhōna beo, ba no samoefoo. (*Jes. 32, 7*).
- Sangehangehao linia chō nawōnia, wamini tōdō, ba no samadōlō oe'ō fōna gahenia.
- Ba horō niha si lō sōchi, ba no tobini dandraŵa; ba satoelō, ba ma'iki ba amoeso dōdō.
- Satoelō tōdō, ba isōndra, na lō horō zide'ide; ba ba zeboea horō, ba lō faloecha wa'aboto ba dōdō.
- Sango'aja, ba hoemola mbanoea labē'e; ba satoeatoea, ba la'alōsi wōnōe.
- Na so hoehoeo zatoeatoea chō zi lō tōdō, ba mofōnōe da'ō ba ma'iki ba lō faloecha wa'ahono. (*M. 11, 17*).
- Niha sange'enge'e, ba fa'oedoe ba zi lō horō; ba na so zadōlō tōdō, ba la'aloei wamoenoe da'ō.
- Fefoe wa'abao dōdōnia, ba ifaloea

- baero si lō tōdō ; ba satoeatoea, ba i'aloisi ba dōdō. (*F. 25, 28; 12, 23*).  
 12 Ba zalaŵa samondrongo faja, ba o dozi seboea horō ngoningoni.  
 13 Si noemana ba sangeboea hare, ba faloecha ; ba samehaga hōrōra, da-roea ira, ba ja'ia Jehowa.  
 14 Ba zalaŵa, sangatoelō'ō fangoehoe-koe si noemana, ba lō mangiwa da-daoma, iroegi zi lō aetoe. (*F. 16, 12*).  
 15 Bōzibōzi ba fanegoe, ba ifa'ema wa'atoeatoea ; ba ono matoea, si lō moe'otoe'ō, ba mōi fangaila niania. (*A. 17. F. 22, 15*).  
 16 Na tedooe wa'ato zeboea horō, ba tedooe wa'oja golalōŵa, ba anehe dania zatoelō, na te'ala ira. (*Sin. 37, 36*).  
 17 Otoe'ō nonooe, ba omoeso dōdōoe chōnia ; owoeawoea bacha dōdōoe ibe'e. (*F. 23, 13*).  
 18 Na lō fama'ele'ō, ba lō sōchi mboe-boea zato ; ba ja ahowoe zolo'ō oroisra.  
 19 Taroma li, ba lō mōi fangazōchi zawoejoe ; he meziŵa aboto ba dō-dōnia sa'ae, ba lō i'o'ō.  
 20 Na ū'ila zalio bewe, — ba abōlō na'i tadōnadōna ba zi lō tōdō, moroi ba zi manō. (*Sangomb. 5, 1. 2. Jak. I, 19*).  
 21 Na so zi haogōhaogō manō chō za-woejoenia, i'otarai iraono ia, ba to-balí famaloea zi lō sōchi, ba gafoe-riata.  
 22 Si ono wōnoetō, ba ifobōrō waso-sota ; ba ba zalio abao tōdō, ba fahōna horō. (*F. 15, 18; 26, 21*).  
 23 Fajawasa andrō, ba ihōndrōgō tooe niha ; ba si lō fajawasa, ba isōndra zoemange. (*Mat. 23, 12. Fet. I. 5, 5*).  
 24 Si manga oerachania sinagō, ba no si lō omasi nosonia ; irongo wange-lifi, ba lō i'ombacha'ō. (*Moz. III. 5, 1*).  
 25 Fangata'oefi niha, ba tobali ta-nundraŵa ; ba sanōtōna chō Jehowa, ba ni'orifi.  
 26 Ato zangaloei bawa zalaŵa, ba mo-
- roi chō Jehowa wangetoe'ō hoekoe niha.  
 Solaoe si lō atoelō, ba no ni'ogo-rofi zatoelō tōdō ; ba sogoro zeboea horō zanōrō lala sadōlō.

## IV.

## FAZA 30.

I. Taroma li Nagoeri. II. Amaedola.

Taroma li Nagoeri ono Jake [da'e]. Nilaoenia. Imane niha andrō :

I. „No erege dōdōgoe, Lowalangi ; no erege dōdōgoe, ja'oegō Lowalangi, ariri ndra'ō.

Noa sa abōlō owōhōwōhō ndra'odo, fa laŵa'ō, niha ndra'odo, ba tōdō niha, ba lō chōgoe.

Ba lō nitōngōnigoe fa'atoeatoea, fa aboto ba dōdōgoe ena'ō Ni'amoni'ō andrō.

Ha niha zi no mōi mijawā ba zo-roego ba sangawoeli mitoee ? Ha niha zi gochōi angi ? Ha niha zi olōwōsi idanō andrō ba lembe ? Ha niha zolata balō danō gefoe ? Ha niha dōinia, ba ha niha dōi nononia ? — na no ūrongo. (*Job. 38*). Gefoe heohoco Lowalangi, ba no nihaogō ; baloese ia ba zangaloei saŵatō chōnia. (*Sin. 12, 7; 18, 31*).

Bōi nōnō daroma linia, fa bōi i'otoe'ō ndra'oegō ba fa bōi tobali solaoe faja ndra'oegō. (*Moz. V. 4, 2*).

Doea balō ni'andrōgōe chōoe, bōi zi lō ū'ō'ō chōgoe ba da'ō, gasagasa wa'amategoe :

Fajafaja ba falimosa, ba arōoe'ō chōgoe. Fa'anemana ba fo'ana'a, ba bōi fatōrō chōgoe, ba toledo, ena'ō oesōndra ndroehoendrohoe mbalazogoe. (*Tim. I. 6, 6-8. Mat. 6, 11*).

Ma dania oe'osilō'ōgō ndra'oegō, na no abōlō aboeso ndra'odo, ma oemane : Ha niha Jehowa ? ba fa bōi managō ndra'o, ba wa'anemana, wango'aja tōi Lowalangigoe.

- 10 Bōi fatooe zawoejoe chō dochō ja'ia,  
fa bōi i'elifi ndra'oegō, ba ja'oegō  
zoloe'i.
- 11 Ono niha sangelifi amara ba si lō  
mamahowoe'ō inara;
- 12 ono niha sangoema'ō sohaoehaoe  
ira, ba lō'ō sa soemasai zi ta'oenō;  
(F. 20, 9).
- 13 ono niha — ha lō abōlō wajawāsa  
hōrōra, ha lō abōlō lafajaŵa goeli  
hōrō! (F. 21, 4).
- 14 Ono niha so'ifō fōda, ba soboha  
si'ōli, ba wemanga seboea fama-  
kao, ba wangohori ba goeli danō,  
fabaja si noemana ba niha!
- 15 II. Domboea nono lita, ono ala-  
we: Da! Da! Tōloe zi tebai aboeso;  
ōfa zi lō mangoema'ō: Noa!
- 16 Banoea tooe ba naha nono ba da-  
loe, si no tedoeħō (si lō ono) ba  
tanō tooe, si tebai aboeso idanō,  
ba alitō, si lō mangoema'ō: Noa!
- 17 Hōrō zango'aja amania ba si lō  
ba dōdō wolo'ō li ninania, ba gaga  
ba ndraso zondrooe dania ba ono  
mojo zi manga. (F. 22, 20).
- 18 Tōloe ngawalō zi tebai oechamō,  
ba ūfa zi lō aboto ba dōdōgōe:
- 19 Lala mojo ba daloe mbanoea ba  
lala goelō ba dete gara misa ba lala  
nowo ba daloe nasi ba lala ndra  
matoea ba nono alawe. (F. 6, 16).
- 20 Si manō lala ndra alawe sabao;  
itema, ba i'osi mbawania ba imane:  
Lō nifazōchigoe horō.
- 21 Tōloe balō zi doeroe danō, ba ūfa  
zi tebai itaha:
- 22 Sawoejoe, na tobali salawā, ba niha  
si lō sōchi, na no fahōna mbalazo.  
(Sangomb. 10, 6).
- 23 Ba si lō moe'omasi'ō, na te'owaloe,  
ba sawoejoe ono alawe, na itimba  
zochō ja'ia ira alawe.
- 24 Ūfa zide'ide ba goeli danō, ba noa  
zoei atoeatoca sibai:
- 25 Sichō andrō, ba tengā banoea sa-  
bōlō, ba lahōna zoei mbalazo fatoea  
bawa lōchō. (F. 6, 6-8; 10, 5).
- 26 Sigōloe, tengā gōi banoea sabōlō,  
ba ba dōgi gara labē' nahara.
- Lareŵe andrō, ba lō salawā, ba 27  
mongawawā zoei wofanō, lō fakoe-  
joe.
- Kiliŵi, ba ūila ūra'oe tangaoe, ba 28  
noa zoei ba nomo razo so ia.
- Tōloe zabe'e fofanō ba ūfa zabōlō 29  
fanōrō:
- Singo andrō, fondrege zabōlō ba 30  
zaliwaliŵa ba danō, si lō ata'oe  
hadia ia;
- ba si so bōbō taloe andrō (koedo?), 31  
ba nambi si matoea, ba salawā ba  
hoenō mbanoeania.
- He no owōhō'ō, na si fajaŵa ndra'-  
oegō, ba he si ū era'era — ba ba-  
loegō mbawaoe!
- Na lafera zoesoe zaŵi, ba tobali 33  
matega, ba na tefera'ō nichoe ba  
mendrō, ba na tefera'ō (na tesoko)  
wōnōe, ba aloea wasosota.

## FAZA 31.

I. Famahaō nina razo. II. Fa-  
noeno ira alawe si sōchi boeaboea.

Taroma li Lemoeeli, razo Masa, 1  
famaha'ō ninania ja'ia.

I. Hadia [niŵa'ōgōe chōoe], ja'-  
oegō onogoe? Hadia, ja'oegō ono  
moroi ba daloegoe? Hadia, ja'oegō  
ono nifaboe'oegoe?

Bōi loeloe ba ndra alawe wa'abō-  
lōoe, ba bōi loeloe ba zamakiko razo  
dōrōwamō. (Moz. V. 17, 17. Raz. I.  
11, 1).

Tenga amoetata razo, ja'oegō Le-  
moeeli, tengā amoetata razo wama-  
doe toeo; tengā ū razo zi maboe  
ita. (F. 20, 1).

Fa bōi maboe ia ba fa bōi olifoë  
ia gamachoita, wamoejoe'ō hoehoeo  
zi noemana fefoe.

Ba zi tekiko mibe'e zi maboe niha,  
ba ba zaboe tōdō mibe'e nagoe.

Ena'ō ibadoe ba ena'ō olifoë ia wa'-  
anoemanania, ena'ō lō'ō sa'ae itōrō  
tōdōnia wamakaonia.

Bokai mbawaoe, ba wanolo si lō  
hede ba ba wamatoenō hoehoeo  
niha sariri. (Job. 29, 12, 15).

Bokai mbawaoe, atoelō'ō wangoe- 9

- hoeckoe, ba ohe ba lala hochoeo zi  
no gōna famakao ba hoehoeo zi  
noemana.
- 10 II. Ira alawe si sōchi boeaboea  
— ha niha zanōndra? — ba arōoe  
eboea mbōli, moroi ba manimani.  
(F. 12, 4; 18, 22).
- 11 Chōnia manōtōna dōdō ngambatō-  
nia, ba lō ambō harenia.
- 12 Ilaoe chōnia zomasi ia, ba sagōtō  
ja'ia, ba lō iboesi dōdōnia.
- 13 I'aloei gafasi ba sinasa, ba owōlō'-  
ōlō dangania, wohalōwō.
- 14 Amaedola nowo zaniaga ia: ba  
zarōoe ihalō mbalazo.
- 15 Na ogōmigōmi ná maoso ia, ba  
ibe'e gō zi so jomo chōra, ifasasi  
ndrohoendrohoe ba zawoejoe ono  
alawe.
- 16 I'aloei mbenoea ba isōndra; ōlō  
dangania wolaoe kaboe nagoe.
- 17 I'amōbō taloe wa'abōlō ba woha-  
lōwō, ba i'abe'e'ō mboelōchnania.
- 18 I'ila wa sogoena gōlōnia; sara  
wongi lō mate wandroenia.
- 19 Itoejoe tangania gafasi nigadi, ba  
mogadi doeteeroenia.
- 20 Ira'oe danga zi no gōna fama-  
kao, ba i'oro'ō dangania ba zi noe-  
mana.
- 21 Lō ata'oe ia baomonia deoe si
- bakoe andrō, noa sa'ae baroe loeo  
noecha zoroijomonia fefoe.  
Ambala ifazōchi chōnia; moeko ba 22  
orona si sōchi noechania.  
Fo'omonia, ba no motoeria ba 23  
mbawa gōli, na faloecha ira zalaŵa  
ba danō.
- Itagoe kameza si sōchi, ba i'ama- 24  
wa; bōbō daloe i'amawa ba za-  
niaga. (Hal. zin. 9, 39).  
Fa abōlō ba fa'asalaŵa mbaroenia, 25  
ba lō aboe dōdōnia he wisa ma-  
hemoloe. (Job. 5, 22. Mat. 6, 34).  
Fa'atoeatoea loealoea mbewenia, 26  
ba famahaō omasiō ilaoe lelania.  
Ifaigifaigi he wisa gamoeata baomo 27  
chōnia, ba tengā ba wa'areoe i'ā  
gōnia.
- Ba maoso nononia matoea ba la- 28  
fahowehowoe'ō ia, ba isoeno ia  
fo'omonia:  
„Ato nono alawe si sōchi amoeata, 29  
ba ja'oegō, ba no ahori ūtaloe'i  
ira.”
- Si lō boto wa'asōchi n̄ga'eoē ba 30  
faja wa'asōchi mbawa; ba ira alawe  
sangata'oeffi Jehowa, ba nisoeno.**  
(F. 11, 22).
- Mibe'e chōnia gōlō dangania, ba 31  
ndramoeseno ba mbawa gōli ni-  
laoenia.

## Soera ZANGOMBACHA.

### FAZA 1.

I. Tōdō zangombacha ba zoera  
andre: Isofoe hadia zi lō teboelō,  
me no a'oi fajafaja manō fefoe ha-  
dia ia. II. Tobalibali manō fefoe  
hadia ia ba goeli danō. III. He ba  
wa'atoeatoea niha andrō, ba lō si  
lō teboelō.

1 I. Taroma li zangombacha a-

ndrō, ono Dawido, razo ba Jeroe-  
zalema (Sin. 62, 10).  
Fajafaja si toemboe ba zi lō boto! 2  
iŵa'ō sangombacha andre; fajafaja  
si toemboe ba zi lō boto! Oi fa-  
jafaja manō!  
Hadia hare niha ba wa'erege dō-  
dōnia andrō fefoe, ba ni'eregesinia  
tōdōnia ba goeli danō? (F. 2, 22). 3

- 4 II. Moelalō zi sagōtō niha, ba so zi sagōtō, ba tanō andre, ba si lō teboelō, iroegi zi lō aetoe. (*Sin. 104, 5.*)
- 5 Ba toemboe loeo ba aechoe, si foelōi ia, isaŵa zi toemboe ia dania.
- 6 Tefoejoe nangi miraja, ba iroegi jōe; tefoejoefoejoe manō ia, ba ifoelifelei ia ba nifasoeinia mege.
- 7 Ba nasi noemalō nidanō fefoe, ba lō'ō sa falawoe nasi: ba zi noe-malō idanō andrō, ba da'ō manō zoei loealoea dania.
- 8 Fefoe hadia ia, ba serege tōdō; tebai ahori idoenōdoenō niha; lō aboeso hōrō wamaigi, ba lō afōnoe dōgi dalinga ba wamondrongo. (*Amaed. 27, 20.*)
- 9 Hadia zi no aefa, da'ō zoei zi so dania, ba si no noe-malō, ba ifoeli itōrō dania, ba lō hadia ia zi bo-hooe so ba goeli danō. (*F. 3, 15.*)
- 10 Hadia, so hadia ia niŵa'ōda: Hiza, sawena so da'ō? No fōna sa'ae so, ba gōtō fōnada.
- 11 Lō'ō sa'ae itōrō tōdō zi so mege, fōnada, ba he si so dania, foerida, ba lō dania itōrō tōdō zi so foerira zoei dania.
- 12 III. Ja'odo, sangombacha andre, ba no razo Ndraono Gizeraëli ndra'o, ba Jeroezalema.
- 13 Ba no oebe'e dōdōgoe ba wangaloengaloei ba ba wamaigimaigi fefoe hadia ia ba goeli danō, ba wa'-atoeateagoe: famakao, nibe'e Lowalangi ba nono niha, wangeregesi tōdō ba da'ō! (*Raz. I. 4, 29 b. t.*)
- 14 No ahori oe'ila nilaoelaoe ba goeli danō, ba si ndroehoe: oi si lō boto ba folohi angi.
- 15 Sabila, ba tebai addōlō, ba sambō'a-mbō, ba tebai ni'erai.
- 16 Ba oemane dōdōgoe: Si ndroehoe, no oesōndra wa'atoeateoa, ba itoegoe tedooedoee, italoei fefoe zalaŵa ba Jeroezalema, fōnagoe, no fahōna wa'atoeateoa ba fa'aboto ba dōdō ni'ilā dōdōgoe. (*Raz. I. 3, 12. F. 2, 9.*)
- Ba me oe'aloeloei, ena'ō aboto ba dōdōgoe wa'atoeateoa ba he fa'o-wōhō mowa ba fa'ambō tōdō, ba oesōndra, wa folohi angi da'ō gōi. (*F. 2, 12; 7, 26.*)
- Na no fahōna wa'atoeateoa, ba fahōna gōi wa'aboe dōdō, ba na so zangōhōna fa'aboto ba dōdō, ba no sangōhōna fa'afōchō gōi.
- FAZA 2.
- I. Fajafaja fefoe ngawalō wa'omoeso dōdō. II. Ba he lachōmi ba fa'e-boea gana'a. III. Ba he fa'atoeateoa ba goeli danō, saetoe sa atō, na aetoe noso niha. IV. Ba aragoe-ragoe ena'ō dōdōda, na tafatooetoe da'ō.
- I. No oemane dōdōgoe: Ba da'oetandraigō wa'omoeso dōdō andrō, oe'owocawoea'ō dōdōgoe si sōchi! Ba hiza, no si lō boto da'ō gōi.  
No oemane ba wa'iki andrō: O-wōhō'ō! ba ba wa'omoeso dōdō: Hadia nilaoe da'ō?  
O'aloeloei tōdōgoe wondrorogō hotogoe wamadoe agoe, fatoea ifa'-oea wa'atoeateoa tōdōgoe, ba wangolembai fa'owōhōwōhō, irege oe'ila hadia zogoena lalaoe niha, ba gōtōra ba goeli danō.
- II. Seboeca oelaoe: oelaoe chōgōe nomo, ba oefazōchi chōgōe kaboe nagoe;  
oetanō zinanō ba ngai nomo ba oefazōchi kaboe nihaogō, ba oetanō geoe sowoea ba da'ō, hadia ia ngawalō;  
oefazōchi mbaŵa nidanō, ba wamo'idanō bōrō geoe ba gatoea, sanōinōi;  
ba oehōli zawoejoe, ira matoea ba ira alawe, ba so gōi chōgōe zi no toemboe jomo chōgōe. Ba so gōi chōgōe ngawawá zawi ba biribiri, oja moroi ba gochōta zi so ba Jeroezalema fōnagoe.  
No oehōna gōi chōgōe wirō ba ana'a, nihalō ba zalaŵa ba niha

- ba danō ; ba oe'asogō chōgoe zanoenō, ira matoea ba ira alawe, awō wa'omoeso dōdō niha ba goeli danō : ochōna ndra alawe. (*Raz. I. 11, 3.*)
- 9 Ba tobali seboea ndra'o, seboea moroi ba dánō bō'ō fefoe, fōnagoe ba Jeroezalema; ba he gōi fa'a-toeataeagoe, ba lō teboelō chōgoe.
- 10 Ba fefoe hadia ia gomasiō hōrōgōe, ba oetehe chōnia, ba hadia ia zomasī dōdōgōe, ba oe'o'ō chōnia, omoezo sa dōdōgōe ba wa'akaogoe andrō fefoe, da'ō haregoe ba wa'e-rege dōdōgōe andrō fefoe.
- 11 Ba me oefagi halōwōgōe andrō fefoe nilaoe dangagoe, ba fa'arege dōdōgōe ; ôlōgōe andrō, ba wolaoe ja'ia, ba oe'ilā : oi si lō boto ba folohi angi, ba lō hare ba goeli danō.
- 12 III. Ba oe'otahōgō wa'atoeatoea ba fa'owōhō mowa ba fa lō tōdō, ba wamaigi da'ō ; he iwisa sa niha andrō, si so dania, na lō'ō sa'ae razo andre ? Si no moelaoe fōna sa'ae ilaoe !
- 13 Ba oe'ilā, wa no tohoede wa'atoeatoea, moroi ba wa lō tōdō, timba haga, si tohoede moroi ba wa'o-gōmigōmi.
- 14 Ba zatoeatoea, ba so hōrō ba mbawania, ba sambō tōdō, ba ba zogōmigōmi lalania. Ba oe'ilā gōi, wa no si fagōlōgōlō manō zi gōna ira.
- 15 Ba oemane dōdōgōe : Gōna gōi ndra'o si gōna zambō tōdō, ba hadia goena wa no satoeatoea sibai ndra'odo ? Ba oe'wa'ō tōdōgōe, fajafaja gōi da'ō.
- 16 Faoma sa lō ara itōrō tōdō niha dania, he satoeatoea, ba he sambō tōdō ; ba gōtō dania, ba olifoe manō niha ira fefoe, ba mate manō zatoeatoea, awō zambō tōdō. (*Sin. 49, 11.*)
- 17 Ba anoezoe dōdōgōe wa'aoeri, lō'ō sa omasido nilaoelaoe ba goeli da-
- nō ; oi sa si lō boto manō ba folohi angi !
- Ba anoezoe dōdōgōe wa'erege dō-dōgōe andrō fefoe, fa'akaogoe andrō ba goeli danō, me ba zi so foerigoe oerōi foeri dania. (*A. 21. 26. Sin. 39, 7.*)
- Ba ha niha zangila, na satoeatoea 19 da'ō, ba na sambō tōdō? Ba ja'ia dania zamatōrō si no erege dōdōgōe, si no oefakao ndra'o, ba zi no atoeatoea ndra'o ba goeli danō — ba da'ō gōi, ba no si lō boto !
- IV. Ba oe'erogō, ena'ō aragoera- 20 goe manō dōdōgōe, ba wa'erege dōdō andrō fefoe, nifakaogoe ja'o, ba goeli danō.
- Na so zi so fa'atoeatoea ba fa'aboto 21 ba dōdō, ba si fadoehoe dōdōda ba wangainia halōwōnōia, ba irōi foeri dania ochōta niha si lō erege tōdō chōnia : si lō boto gōi da'ō ba fakakao seboea.
- Hadia atō nisōndra niha, ba wa'-erege dōdōnia andrō fefoe ba ba wangaloengaloei dōdōnia, nifakanonia ja'ia ba goeli danō? (*F. I. 3.*)
- Ero ma'ōchō sa so wa'afōchō chōnia, ba fa'aboe dōdō halōhalōwōnōia ; ba he ba zi bongi, ba lō faloecha wolombase dōdōnia. Si lō boto gōi da'ō ! (*Job. 14, 1.*)
- Awai zi sōchi ba niha : femanga- 24 manga ba famadoemadoe hadia ia ba na i'omoesoi'ō dōdōnia ba wamakaonia andrō : ba he da'ō gōi, ba ba danga Lowalangi moroi — no oe'ilā. (*F. 3, 12. 22; 5, 17; 9, 7.*)
- Ha niha sa zi manga ba ha niha 25 zaboesō, na lō ja'ia?
- Ba zomasi ia sa, ba ibe'e wa'atoeatoea 26 ba fa'aboto ba dōdō ba fa'omoeso dōdō ; ba ba zi so horō, ba da'ō ibe'e halōwōnōia : fangozaragō ba fangōhōna, ba wame'e ja'ia ba zomasī Lowalangi. Ba si lō boto da'ō gōi ba folohi angi. (*Job. 27, 16 b. t. Amaed. 28, 8; 13, 22.*)

## FAZA 3.

- I. Fefoe hadia ia ba goeli danō, ba oi mo'inōtō. II. Oi ba ginōtō ilaoe nilaoenia Lowalangi gōi; ba hana na omoeso dōdō niha wemanga nibē'e Lowalangi. III. Niha si lō Lowalangi, ba no timba zaliwāliwā ba danō.
- 1 I. Fefoe hadia ia, ba so ginōtō, ba hadia ia fefoe nilaoe ba goeli danō, ba oi ba ginōtōnia. (F. 8, 6).  
 2 So mbaŵā wa'atoembroe ba so mbaŵā wa'amate.  
 Fananō ba fondrōni nitanō a-ndrō.  
 3 Famoenoe niha ba fangorifi.  
 Fanoedoegō ba fangotomosi.  
 4 Fegē'ege ba fa'iki.  
 Fa'aboe dōdō ba folaja.  
 5 Fanibo kara ba fangozaragō kara.  
 Fa'omasi ba fa lō fa'omasi.  
 6 Fangaloei ba fa'aechoe.  
 Fangirō ba fanibo.  
 7 Fanika ba fanagoe.  
 Fa lō hedehede ba fehede.  
 8 Fangomasi'ō ba fatioesa.  
 Fasoewōta ba fa'atoelō.  
 9 II. Hadia hare zolaoe hadia ia ba ni'eregesinia tōdōnia?  
 10 No oe'ila halōwō andrō, nibē'e Lowalangi ba nono niha, ba wangergesi tōdōra. (F. 1, 3).  
 11 Fefoe hadia ia, ba no ihaogō woloae, oi ba ginōtōnia, ba he si lō aetoe andrō, ba noa gōi ibē'e ba dōdōra; ha fa tebai aboto ba dōdō niha — i'otarai wamobōrō, iroegi ba gamozoea — nilaoe Lowalangi andrō. (F. 8, 17).  
 12 Ba no aboto ba dōdōgoe, wa lō hadia ia zi sōchi ba chōra, moroi na la'omoeso'iō dōdōra ba na lahaogō-haogō gōra, ba gōtōra ba goeli danō. (F. 2, 24).  
 13 Ba he na mangamanga niha ba na ibadoebadoe hadia ia, na i'aboe-soi'ō ia si sōchi ba wa'erego dōdōnia andrō fefoe, ba no boeala Lowalangi chōnia.
- Ba oi na bawānia.
- No aboto ba dōdōgoe, wa si lō te-boelō, iroegi zi lō aetoe, fefoe hadia ia nilaoe Lowalangi; tebai tanōnō ba tebai tawoewoe: No imanō wolaoe Lowalangi, ena'ō la'ata'-oefi ia niha.
- Hadia zi so, ba no ara, ba si so 15 dania, ba no fōna sa'ae so; ifoeli sa i'aloei Lowalangi zi no noemalō.
- III. Ba so na ni'ilagoe, ba goeli 16 danō: famoejoe'ō hoekoe ba naha wangoehoekoe ba famalangōgō niha ba naha wangatoelō.
- Ba oemane dōdōgoe: he satoelō 17 tōdō ba he seboea horō, ba faoma ihoekoe Lowalangi; fefoe hadia ia nitōrō ba hadia ia nilaoe, ba noa sa ifachoi ginōtō. (F. 12, 14),  
 Ba oemane na dōdōgoe: Bōrō nono 18 niha, ena'ō itandraigō ira Lowalangi, ba ena'ō aboto ba dōdōra, wa no timba zaliwāliwā ba danō ira. Me no faoma zi gōna ira niha za-19 liwāliwā ba danō — ha sara lalara: no faoma wa'amatera, ha samboea nosora; lō si tohoede niha moroi ba zaliwāliwā ba danō, oi sa si lō boto. (Sin. 49, 13, 21).
- Ha sara loealoea lalara, gawoega-20 woe mbōrōta hadia ia fefoe, ba si tobali gawoegawoe zoei dania. Moz. I. 3, 19. Sin. 146, 4).
- Ha zangila, na mijawa isaŵā be-21 choe niha, ba na barō danō tooe isaŵā bechoe zaliwāliwā ba danō? (F. 12, 7).
- Ba aboto sa'ae ba dōdōgoe, wa lō 22 si sōchi, moroi na i'omoeso'iō dōdōnia niha ba nilaoelaoenia andrō, me no da'ō dána chōnia; ha niha sa zangila mama'ele'ō chōnia, he wisa dania, na lō ja'ia sa'ae?

## FAZA 4.

- I. Famalangōgō andrō ba fa'afō-chō dōdō ba fa'omasi gana'a, ba tobali fangaboe dōdō ba niha. II. Ba na hoelō zi fatalifeosō niha, ba tobali howoehowoe. III. No faehoe ira zatoeatoea zambō tōdō.
- I. Ba oe'ila gōi wamalangōgō 1

andrō fefoe, ba goeli danō: mo-wōi daŵa hōrō nifikao andrō, ba lō sondrara tōdōra, lafakao ira samalangōgō ja'ira, ba lō sondrara tōdōra.

- 2 Ba oefahowoe'ō zi no mate, si no mate fōna sa'ae, moroi ba zaoeri, si no na ma'ōchō,
- 3 ba ja ahowoe na moroi andrō zi lō si toemboe na, si lō mangila folaoe si lō sōchi andrō, ba goeli danō.
- 4 Ba oe'ila wa'erege dōdō andrō fefoe, awō wa'oneche ba wolaoe hadia ia, fefoe, wa no fa'afōchō dōdōra chō nawōra. Si lō boto gōi da'ō ba folohi angi.
- 5 Sambō tōdō, ba ifatahō dangania, ba i'aga'aga nōsimia. (*Amaed.* 6, 10; 24, 33).
- 6 Sōchi zi sagochō fa'ahono dōdō, moroi ba zi sandremo fa'erege dōdō ba folohi angi.
- 7 II. Ba so na ni'ilagoe si lō boto, ba goeli danō:
- 8 so zi ha samōsamōsa, si lō awō, lō'ō gōi ononia ba lō talifoesō, ba ifakao zoei ia, si lō aetoe, ba lō aboeso hōrōnia ana'a. Ba ha chō atō mogoena, na oefakao ndra'o, ba na alimagō chōgōe oehaogō gōgoe? Si lō boto gōi da'ō ba zaja-zaja gōlō! (*Sin.* 39, 7).
- 9 Si sōchinia na daroea ira, moroi na ha samōsa, bōrō me so dania mbōli gōlōra si sōchi, ba wa'erege dōdōra andrō.
- 10 Na alaoe zi samōsa, ba i'ila ifazaŵa nawōnia si samōsa; ba alai zi ha samōsamōsa, na alaoe ia, ba lō awōnia, ba wamazaŵa ja'ia.
- 11 Ba si manō gōi na faedo zi daroea ba wemōrō, ba lō oafoe ira; ba heza ihalō wa lō oafoe si ha samōsa?
- 12 Ba na so zamalangōgō si ha samōsa ba la'ila lalaŵa ia si daroea; ba sinali si tōloe winali, ba ha wāraō aetoe?
- 13 III. Ono matoea si noemana ba si no atoeatoea, ba no tohoede mo-

roi chō razo si no satoea ba sambō tōdō, si tebai mamondrongo sa'ae, na so zanenaŵa ja'ia.

Me no ba goeroenga i'otarai [ono 14 matoea andrō], ba we'amōi salaŵa, he ū'a'e no ba mbanoea razo andrō toemboe ia mege si noemana.

No oe'ila zaoeri andrō fefoe, so-waŵaō ba goeli danō, awō nono matoea andrō, si samōsa andrō, si mōi fangali zi samōsa no mege.

Ba si lō moetaha moe'erai niha sato 16 andrō, fefoe zi mōi ia salaŵa. Ba lō'ō zoei dania la'omoesoi'ō tōdō ia nga'ōtō mitooe. Me no si lō boto gōi da'ō ba folohi angi.

Faigifaigi gaheoe, na mōi'ō ba no- 17 mo Lowalangi. Na mōi ita mamondrongo, ba no si sōchi, moroi na la'ohē zoemange nitaba niha sambō tōdō; noa sa si lō mangila watahōgō ira, ba tobali lalaoe zi lō sōchi. (*Sam. I.* 15, 22. *Amaed.* 15, 8).

## FAZA 5.

I. Bōi tafahoelō wehede. II. Faja gana'a. III. Ta'andrō saoha gōlō chō Lowalangi, na ta'ogoena'ō nibéenia chōda.

I. Bōi aliolio mbeweoe, ba bōi 1 ida'ida'i tōdōoe wangoema'ō hadia ia fōna Lowalangi; noa sa ba zo-roego so Lowalangi ba ja'oegō, ba ba goeli danō so'ō: andrō bōi oja'ō limō. (*Amaed.* 10, 19. *Mat.* 6, 7).

Ba zi fahōna fa'aboe dōdō, ba so 2 wangifi, ba ba zi fabōna li, ba so wehede zambō tōdō.

Na ūfaboe'oe hadia ia chō Lowa-langi, ba bōi arōrō'ō wanōrō, lō'ō sa omasi ia zambō tōdō; hadia ni-faboe'oemō, ba ūfaloea gōi. (*Moz.* VI. 30, 3. *Moz. V.*, 23, 21).

Sōchi na lō ūfaboe'oe, moroi na 4 ūfaboe'oe, ba lō ūtōrō.

Bōi tehe ba mbeweoe ifo'ōmō mbo-tooe, ba bōi ūmane chō zinenge Lowalangi: no noemalō mbewegoe! Hana wa [edōna'ō] mofōnoe Lo- 5

- walangi, ba deatea mbeweoe ba ifoefoe nilaoe dangaoe? (*Mal. 2, 7*).  
 6 Na fahōna wangifi ba bewe, ba fahōna gōi wajafaja. Andrō wa ō'ata'oefi Lowalangi.  
 7 II. Na ō'ila ba danō, lafakao zi noemana, ba lafoejoe'ō hoekoe ba labila'ō lala, ba bōi ahōlihōli dō-dōoe ba da'ō; ifaigifaigi sa nawōnia salaŵa, ba Fondrege zalaŵa zamaigmajigi ja'ira [fefoe].  
 8 Ba mohare danō ba da'ō fefoc, na so razo somasi fangahalō.  
 9 Somasi ana'a, ba tebai aboeso ana'a, ba somasi na eboea gana'a-nia, ba lō isōndra zi ndroehoe hare ba da'ō. Si lō boto gōi da'ō. (*Job. 20, 20*).  
 10 Na tedooe mbalazo, ba tedooe gōi zi manga ja'ia, ba hadia hare zochō, baero wamaigi?  
 11 Ba zohalōhalōwō, ba fangokafoe dōdō wemōrō, he na oja gōnia, ba he na lō oja'oja; ba seboea ana'a, ba lō faloecha mōrō, ba wa'afahōna chōnia.  
 12 So wamakao safōchō, ni'ilagoe ba goeli danō: Ana'a seboea ni'irō'-irō'ō zochō, famoenoenia.  
 13 Na taja gana'a andrō, na itōrō zochō hadia ia, ba na so nononia, ba lō tosai hadia ia ba danga da'ō.  
 14 Si mane mege, me i'otarai daloe ninania, si manō wofanōnia dania, lō baloebaloe, si mane me awena so ia; ba lō hadia ia i'ohē, bōli gōlōnia ba wa'erege dōdōnia andrō, noro dangania ena'ō. (*Job. 1, 21. Tim. I. 6, 7*).  
 15 Famakao seboea gōi da'ō: no fāgōlōgōlō sibai ira wa'asonia wofanōnia, ba hadia harenia, na i'eregesi dōdōnia ba nangi?  
 16 Ba sagōtō ja'ia, ba ba zogōmigōmi so ia, ba so wa'aboe dōdō; ba fahōna wa lō sōchisōchi dōdōnia ba fa'afōchō ba fa'abao dōdō.  
 17 III. Si ndroehoe, ni'ilagoe si sōchi ba somasi ita, ba ja'ia na mangamanga nihá ba na ibadoe- badoe-hadia ia, na i'aboesoi'ō ia si sōchi, ba wa'erege dōdōnia andrō fefoe, ba nifakaonia ja'ia ba goeli danō, gōtō wa'anaoe nosonia, nibe'e Lowalangi chōnia; me no da'ō dána chōnia. (*F. 2, 24; 3, 12*).  
 18 Ba he na so niha, nibe'e Lowalangi ana'a ba ochōta hadia ia, ba na no itolo ia ba wemanga si so andrō ba ba wanemia oerachania, ba ba wangomoesoi'ō tōdōnia halō-halōwōnia: ba boeala Lowalangi da'ō.  
 Lō'ō sa bōrō itōrō tōdō niha si 19 manō, wa lō anaoe nosonia; na itehe chōnia Lowalangi wa'omoeso dōdōnia andrō.  
 FAZA 6.  
 Fa'eboea gana'a ba fa'eboea dōi, ba no tengā si lō tsboelō.  
 So wamakao ni'ilagoe ba goeli danō, si no tohare sibai ba hoeloe niha:  
 Na so nibe'e Lowalangi ana'a ba girōgirō ba fa'eboea dōi, na tobali lō ambō chōnia hadia ia zomasi ia, ba na lō itehe chōnia Lowalangi iā; na niha bō'ō zi manga, ba si lō boto da'ō ba famakao safōchō.  
 Na so zi otoe ono, ba na ha me oega fache ia ba goeli danō, na anaue nosonia, ba na lō iā zi sōchi andrō, ba na lō'ō gōi lako'o ia [na no mate ia], ba da'ō niwa'ōgōe: tabina saechoe, ba no sohahaoe tōdō moroi chōnia.  
 Noa sa ba wa lō boto so da'ō, ba ba zogōmigōmi lalania, ba si tobaloë fa'ogōmigōmi dōnia;  
 ba lō'ō gōi ni'ilania haga zi moloeo, lō saboto ba dōdōnia: ba ohahaoe dōdōnia, moroi ba da'ō no mege.  
 Ba he mendroea wa hōnō fache wa'anaoe nosonia, ba na lō nīania si sōchi, ba hadia, tengā ha samboea nahiara fefoe dania?  
 Fefoe hadia ia halōwōnia, ba bōrō dōlōtōlōnia; ba lō'ō manō zoei dōhō wangisōnia andrō.  
 2  
 3  
 4  
 5  
 6  
 7

- 8 Hadia sa zi tohoeede zatoeatoea, moroi ba zambō tōdō? Ba hadia zi tohoeede zi noemana, sangila manōrō lala si sōchi, ba zanehe niha saoeri?
- 9 Sōchi na ha famaigi hōrō, moroi na si lō ahonohono wangisō andrō. Si lō boto gōi da'ō ba folohi angi.
- 10 Hadia zanōrō niha, ba no ara, me lafotōi ia, ba no moehonogōi, he wisa niha dania, ba tebai fasoso ia ba zabōlō moroi chōnia. (*Job. 4, 17; 9, 2.*)
- 11 He na oja linia, fonōnō wa lō bōto, ba hadia hare niha? (*F. 1, 3.*)
- 12 Ha niha sa zangila, hadia zogoenā ba niha, ba we'asonia ba goeli danō, gōtō wa'anaoe nosonia andrō si lō boto, silalō hoelō loemōloemō? Ha niha sa zangombacha ba niha, he wisa dania ba goeli danō, na lō ja'ia sa'ae? (*Job. 7, 7; 14, 1. Sin. 144, 4. F. 8, 7.*)
- II. Sōchi loealoea hadia ia, moroi ba mbōrōtania. Sōchi zebolo tōdō, moroi ba zi fajawā.
- Bōi aliolio abao dōdōoe, me no barō doto zambō era'era so wa'abao dōdō. (*Jak. 1, 19, 20.*)
- Bōi ōmane: Hadia mbōrō, wa no sōchi gōtō fōna, moroi ba gōtō da'e? Tenga sa fanofoe zatoeatoea da'ō.
- No timba gōndrōita zatoea wa'- atoeatoea, ba no sogoena sibai ba zangila haga zi moloeo.
- Ba'aba'a zino sa'ae wa'atoeatoea ba ba'aba'a zino [gōi] gana'a, ba hare ba wa'aboto ba dōdō, ba i'orifi zi so ja'ia fa'atoeatoea andrō. (*Jes. 6, 40.*)
- Faigifaigi nilaoelaoe Lowalangi; ha niha sa zangila mangadōlō nikōi'ōnia?
- Na baŵa si sōchi, ba omoesoi'ō dōdōoe; ba na baŵa si lō sōchi, ba ōmane dōdōoe: nibe'e Lowalangi gōi da'ō, si mane si sōchi andrō, ena'ō lō'ō sa'ae irongo hadia ia, baero ū, nihá, dania.
- III. No ahori oe'ilā ba gōtōgoe 15 andre: Sosō zatoelō tōdō, si tekiko ba wa'atoelō dōdōra andrō, ba sosō zeboea horō, sanaoe noso, ba walōschira.
- Bōi tōra wa'atoelōmō, ba bōi atoe- 16 atoea sibai ndra'oegō ūwa'ō: hana wa ūfakiko'ō? (*Rom. 12, 3.*)
- Bōi abōlōgō wanao horō ba bōi 17 sambō era'era ndra'oegō! Hana wa omasi'ō mate, na lō'ō na inōtō chōoe?
- Sōchi na ū'aro'ō chōoe zi sambalō 18 ba na lō'ō gōi ibōhōli tangaoe zi

### FAZA 7.

- I. Ni'onangegō fefoe hadia ia.  
 II. Ena'ō na ihonogō dōdōnia niha ba nibe'e Lowalangi chōnia. III.  
 Bōi si tengā moroi ba dōdō wolo'ō oroisā, ba bōi molaē si lō sōchi.  
 IV. Wa'afōchō wangaloei fa'atcea-  
 toea si ndroehoe.

- 1 I. Sōchi dōi si sōchi, moroi ba wanicha [famajoini] si sōchi, ba sō-  
 chi mbaŵa wa'amate, moroi ba  
 mbaŵa wa'atoemboe. (*Amaed. 22,  
 1.*)
- 2 Sōchi we'amōi ba nomo, ba ni'e'esi  
 si mate, moroi ba we'amōi ba nomo  
 ba nibadoebadoe toeo; amozoea niha  
 fefoe sa da'ō no mege, ba mōi ba  
 dōdō zi so noso na.
- 3 Sōchi wa'aboe dōdō, moroi ba wa'-  
 iki; ohahaoe sa dōdō, na mange-  
 raoe mbawa. (*Kor. 11, 7, 10.*)
- 4 Ba nomo ba ni'e'esi si mate so dō-  
 dō zatoeatoea, ba tōdō zambō era'-  
 era, ba ba nomo ba zomoeso dōdō  
 niha so.
- 5 Sōchi wamondrongo fanegoe zatoe-

- sambalō; sangata'oefi Lowalangi  
sa, ba lō gōna ia da'ō fefoe.
- 19 Fa'atoeatoea andrō, ba i'abe'e'ō  
zatoeatoea, moroi ba zi dafoeloe  
sabōlō, si so jomo ba mbanoea.
- 20 Lō'ō sa niha satoelō ba goeli danō  
solaoe si sōchi lō olalōwa. (*Raz. I.*  
*8, 40. Rom. 3, 10.*)
- 21 Bōi gōi tōngōni deatea mbewe a-  
ndrō fefoe, nilaoelaoe, fa bōi ūro-  
ngo i'elifi'ō sawoejoemō.
- 22 Me no asese ū'elifi gōi niha bō'ō,  
si lō olifoe'ō.
- 23 IV. Da'ō fefoe, ba no oeta-  
ndraigō, ba wa'atoeatoea andrō; no  
oemanē dōdōgōe: „Omasido na  
atoeatoea ndra'odo,” ba lō'ō sa  
ihatō'ō ia chōgōe.
- 24 No arōe zi so andrō, ba no aba-  
cha sibai; ha niha zogamō? (*Rom.*  
*10, 6 b. t.; 11, 33.*)
- 25 Ba no oe'otahōgō, no oebe'e dō-  
dōgōe, ena'ō aboto ba dōdōgōe ba  
ena'ō oesōndra; ba wangaloei fa'-  
atoeatoea ba fame'e ba lala, ba  
ena'ō aboto ba dōdōgōe, wa no  
fa'ambō tōdō wanao horō, awō wa  
fa'owōhō sa'ae wa'owōhō mowa  
andrō. (*F. 1, 17.*)
- 26 Ba no safeto moroi ba wa'amate  
ndra alawe oesōndra; no timba  
goe'ō ia, ba tōdōnia, ba no timba  
dandrawā, ba tangania, ba fesoe.  
Somasi Lowalangi, ba lō alaoe  
chōnia, ba si so horō, ba te'ala  
ibe'e.
- 27 Hiza, da'ō nisōndragoe, iwa'ō sa-  
ngombacha, no oe'ozaragō, ena'ō  
oesōndra wozoe.
- 28 Da'ō ni'aloeloeigoe, ba lō nisō-  
ndragoe: Ira matoea, ba samōsa  
ba zi hōnō oesōndra, ba ira alawe,  
ba samōsa lō'ō ba da'ō fefoe.
- 29 Hiza, ha da'ō nisōndragoe: no  
adōlō dōdō niha, wombōi Lowala-  
ngi ja'ia, ba ja'ira, ba no oja la'-  
aloei gōikōi.
- FAZA 8.
- I. Si ndroehoe fa'atoeatoea, ba  
ja'ia wamondrongo li zalaŵa ba fa-  
ngata'oefi Lowalangi. II. Bōi aboe  
dōdōba ba zi no amaedola dahōdahō  
ba wamatōrō Lowalangi ūsi goeli  
danō.
- I. Ha niha zi no si mane sa-  
toeatoea? ba ha niha zi no aboto  
ba dōdō eloeha hadia ia? — Fa'-  
atoeatoea nihá andrō, ba hoemaga  
mbawa niha ibe'e, ba tobali wa-  
lōsōchi mbawa.
- Da'ō niwa'ōgōe: tōngōni goroisa  
razo, bōrō wahōloesa andrō ba  
Lowalangi. (*Amaed. 24, 21. Rom.*  
*13, 1 b. t.*)
- Bōi aōsō erogō ia (razo); bōi ba-  
baja hoehoe si lō sōchi.
- Fefoe hadia ia sa zomasi ia, ba  
ilaoe, me no sabōlō li razo ba ha  
niha zi tola manofoe chōnia: Ha-  
dia nilaoemō?
- Sanōngōni oroisania, ba lō faloecha  
zi lō sōchi, ba inōtō ba hoekoe  
isōndra tōdō zatoeatoea.
- Fefoe hadia ia sa nilaoe, ba so gi-  
nōtō ba so hoekoe, me no noro  
niha zi lō sōchi andrō chōnia.
- Lō'ō sa i'ilā hadia zi so dania; ba  
he wisa lala dania, ba ha niha za-  
mokai chōnia? (*F. 7, 1.*)
- Lō niha sabōlō moroi ba nangi,  
fa i'ilā ena'ō iba'a nangi, ba lō  
sabōlō moroi ba mbaŵa wa'amate,  
ba lō fangefa ba wanoewō; ba  
fanao horō andrō, ba lō i'orifi  
zama'oea. (*Job. 14, 5. Sin. 39, 6.*)
- Da'ō fefoe ni'ilagoe, bōrō me no  
oetōngōtōngōni fefoe nilaoelaoe ba  
goeli danō, gōtō wa ibali'ō ia sama-  
tōrō awōnia niha, ba wangalani  
ja'ia.
- Ba noa gōi oe'ila zeboea horō, ni-  
ko'o, sogamō folombase, ba tengā  
ba nahā ni'amoni'ō monahia zo-  
laoe satoelō mege, ba olifoe mba-  
noeara irā. Fajafajá gōi da'ō.
- Me mogasa wamatōrō hoekoe ba  
nilaoe zi lō sōchi andrō, andrō wa

- itoegoe abe'e dōdō nono niha, ba wolaoe si lō sōchi,  
 12 me meotoe ilaoe zi lō sōchi si so horō, ba anaoc nosonia ba da'ō, he wā'ae no aboto ba dōdōgoe, wa sohahaoe tōdō dania zangata'oefi Lowalangi, samondrongo linia. (*Sin. 37, 18. Amaed. 1, 33. Jes. 3, 10.*)
- 13 Ba tengahohaoe tōdō dania zanao horō, no timba loemō, wa lō anaoc nosonia, me no tengahohaoe tōdō dania zangata'oefi Lowalangi ia.  
 14 II. So zi hoelō waja, ba goeli danō, ja'ia wa so zatoelō tōdō si faloecha loealoca wolaoe zeboea hōrō, awō wa so zeboea horō si faloecha loealoea wolaoe zatoelō tōdō. Ba no oemané: Faja gōi da'ō! (*Sin. 37, 11-14.*)
- 15 Ba no oesoeno wa'omoeso dōdō; me no fondrege zi sōchi ba niha ba goeli danō, na mangamanga ia ba na ibadoebadoe hadia ia, na i'omoeso'iō dōdōnō; ba ja lō aefaaefaa chōnia da'ō ba wa'erege dōdōnō andrō, gōtō wa'anaoe nosonia, nibe'e Lowalangi chōnia ba goeli danō. (*F. 2, 24; 3, 12. 15; 5, 18.*)
- 16 Ba me oebe'e dōdōgoe, ena'ō aboto ba dōdōgoe wa'atoeatoea andrō, ba ba wamaigimaigi nilaoelaoe ba goeli danō, — me lō faloecha alaoe hōrō niha, he ba zi bongi ba he ba zi ma'ōchō —
- 17 ba no oe'ilā, wa tebai aboto ba dōdō niha wolaoe Lowalangi fefoe, folaoelaoenia andrō ba goeli danō, me i'ereregesi dōdōnia niha, ba wangalei, ba me lō'ō zoei isōndra, ba he na iwa'ōtōdōnia satoeatoea, no aboto ba dōdōnia, ba lō'ō zoei isōndra.

## FAZA 9.

I. Itari lō oroma ba niha wa'-staelō Lowalangi. II. Ogoena'ō nibe'e Lowalangi chōoe, hana na omoeso dōdō, he wā'aa tebai ōtimba zi gōna ndra'oegō. III. No arōoe tohoe de wa'atoeatoea, moroi ba wa'-ambō tōdō.

I. Da'ō fefoe sa, ba no oetōngōni

sibai ba no oe'aloelaoe fefoe: wa no ba danga Lowalangi so zatoelō tōdō ba satoeatoea, fabaja nilaoelaoera andrō; he fa'omasí, ba he fatioesa, ba tengahohaoe tōdō dania zangata'oefi Lowalangi, samondrongo linia. (*Sin. 37, 18. Amaed. 1, 33. Jes. 3, 10.*)

2 Ba tengahohaoe tōdō dania zanao horō, no timba loemō, wa lō anaoc nosonia, me no tengahohaoe tōdō dania zangata'oefi Lowalangi ia.  
 14 II. So zi hoelō waja, ba goeli danō, ja'ia wa so zatoelō tōdō si faloecha loealoca wolaoe zeboea hōrō, awō wa so zeboea horō si faloecha loealoea wolaoe zatoelō tōdō. Ba no oemané: Faja gōi da'ō! (*Sin. 37, 11-14.*)

15 Ba no oesoeno wa'omoeso dōdō; me no fondrege zi sōchi ba niha ba goeli danō, na mangamanga ia ba na ibadoebadoe hadia ia, na i'omoeso'iō dōdōnō; ba ja lō aefaaefaa chōnia da'ō ba wa'erege dōdōnō andrō, gōtō wa'anaoe nosonia, nibe'e Lowalangi chōnia ba goeli danō. (*F. 2, 24; 3, 12. 15; 5, 18.*)

16 Ba me oebe'e dōdōgoe, ena'ō aboto ba dōdōgoe wa'atoeatoea andrō, ba ba wamaigimaigi nilaoelaoe ba goeli danō, — me lō faloecha alaoe hōrō niha, he ba zi bongi ba he ba zi ma'ōchō —

17 ba no oe'ilā, wa tebai aboto ba dōdō niha wolaoe Lowalangi fefoe, folaoelaoenia andrō ba goeli danō, me i'ereregesi dōdōnia niha, ba wangalei, ba me lō'ō zoei isōndra, ba he na iwa'ōtōdōnia satoeatoea, no aboto ba dōdōnia, ba lō'ō zoei isōndra.

3 Ba tengahohaoe tōdō dania zanao horō, no timba loemō, wa lō anaoc nosonia, me no tengahohaoe tōdō dania zangata'oefi Lowalangi ia.  
 14 II. So zi hoelō waja, ba goeli danō, ja'ia wa so zatoelō tōdō si faloecha loealoca wolaoe zeboea hōrō, awō wa so zeboea horō si faloecha loealoea wolaoe zatoelō tōdō. Ba no oemané: Faja gōi da'ō! (*Sin. 37, 11-14.*)

15 Ba no oesoeno wa'omoeso dōdō; me no fondrege zi sōchi ba niha ba goeli danō, na mangamanga ia ba na ibadoebadoe hadia ia, na i'omoeso'iō dōdōnō; ba ja lō aefaaefaa chōnia da'ō ba wa'erege dōdōnō andrō, gōtō wa'anaoe nosonia, nibe'e Lowalangi chōnia ba goeli danō. (*F. 2, 24; 3, 12. 15; 5, 18.*)

16 Ba me oebe'e dōdōgoe, ena'ō aboto ba dōdōgoe wa'atoeatoea andrō, ba ba wamaigimaigi nilaoelaoe ba goeli danō, — me lō faloecha alaoe hōrō niha, he ba zi bongi ba he ba zi ma'ōchō —

17 ba no oe'ilā, wa tebai aboto ba dōdō niha wolaoe Lowalangi fefoe, folaoelaoenia andrō ba goeli danō, me i'ereregesi dōdōnia niha, ba wangalei, ba me lō'ō zoei isōndra, ba he na iwa'ōtōdōnia satoeatoea, no aboto ba dōdōnia, ba lō'ō zoei isōndra.

4 Ba tengahohaoe tōdō dania zanao horō, no timba loemō, wa lō anaoc nosonia, me no tengahohaoe tōdō dania zangata'oefi Lowalangi ia.  
 14 II. So zi hoelō waja, ba goeli danō, ja'ia wa so zatoelō tōdō si faloecha loealoca wolaoe zeboea hōrō, awō wa so zeboea horō si faloecha loealoea wolaoe zatoelō tōdō. Ba no oemané: Faja gōi da'ō! (*Sin. 37, 11-14.*)

15 Ba no oesoeno wa'omoeso dōdō; me no fondrege zi sōchi ba niha ba goeli danō, na mangamanga ia ba na ibadoebadoe hadia ia, na i'omoeso'iō dōdōnō; ba ja lō aefaaefaa chōnia da'ō ba wa'erege dōdōnō andrō, gōtō wa'anaoe nosonia, nibe'e Lowalangi chōnia ba goeli danō. (*F. 2, 24; 3, 12. 15; 5, 18.*)

16 Ba me oebe'e dōdōgoe, ena'ō aboto ba dōdōgoe wa'atoeatoea andrō, ba ba wamaigimaigi nilaoelaoe ba goeli danō, — me lō faloecha alaoe hōrō niha, he ba zi bongi ba he ba zi ma'ōchō —

17 ba no oe'ilā, wa tebai aboto ba dōdō niha wolaoe Lowalangi fefoe, folaoelaoenia andrō ba goeli danō, me i'ereregesi dōdōnia niha, ba wangalei, ba me lō'ō zoei isōndra, ba he na iwa'ōtōdōnia satoeatoea, no aboto ba dōdōnia, ba lō'ō zoei isōndra.

5 Ba tengahohaoe tōdō dania zanao horō, no timba loemō, wa lō anaoc nosonia, me no tengahohaoe tōdō dania zangata'oefi Lowalangi ia.  
 14 II. So zi hoelō waja, ba goeli danō, ja'ia wa so zatoelō tōdō si faloecha loealoca wolaoe zeboea hōrō, awō wa so zeboea horō si faloecha loealoea wolaoe zatoelō tōdō. Ba no oemané: Faja gōi da'ō! (*Sin. 37, 11-14.*)

15 Ba no oesoeno wa'omoeso dōdō; me no fondrege zi sōchi ba niha ba goeli danō, na mangamanga ia ba na ibadoebadoe hadia ia, na i'omoeso'iō dōdōnō; ba ja lō aefaaefaa chōnia da'ō ba wa'erege dōdōnō andrō, gōtō wa'anaoe nosonia, nibe'e Lowalangi chōnia ba goeli danō. (*F. 2, 24; 3, 12. 15; 5, 18.*)

16 Ba me oebe'e dōdōgoe, ena'ō aboto ba dōdōgoe wa'atoeatoea andrō, ba ba wamaigimaigi nilaoelaoe ba goeli danō, — me lō faloecha alaoe hōrō niha, he ba zi bongi ba he ba zi ma'ōchō —

17 ba no oe'ilā, wa tebai aboto ba dōdō niha wolaoe Lowalangi fefoe, folaoelaoenia andrō ba goeli danō, me i'ereregesi dōdōnia niha, ba wangalei, ba me lō'ō zoei isōndra, ba he na iwa'ōtōdōnia satoeatoea, no aboto ba dōdōnia, ba lō'ō zoei isōndra.

6 Ba tengahohaoe tōdō dania zanao horō, no timba loemō, wa lō anaoc nosonia, me no tengahohaoe tōdō dania zangata'oefi Lowalangi ia.  
 14 II. So zi hoelō waja, ba goeli danō, ja'ia wa so zatoelō tōdō si faloecha loealoca wolaoe zeboea hōrō, awō wa so zeboea horō si faloecha loealoea wolaoe zatoelō tōdō. Ba no oemané: Faja gōi da'ō! (*Sin. 37, 11-14.*)

15 Ba no oesoeno wa'omoeso dōdō; me no fondrege zi sōchi ba niha ba goeli danō, na mangamanga ia ba na ibadoebadoe hadia ia, na i'omoeso'iō dōdōnō; ba ja lō aefaaefaa chōnia da'ō ba wa'erege dōdōnō andrō, gōtō wa'anaoe nosonia, nibe'e Lowalangi chōnia ba goeli danō. (*F. 2, 24; 3, 12. 15; 5, 18.*)

16 Ba me oebe'e dōdōgoe, ena'ō aboto ba dōdōgoe wa'atoeatoea andrō, ba ba wamaigimaigi nilaoelaoe ba goeli danō, — me lō faloecha alaoe hōrō niha, he ba zi bongi ba he ba zi ma'ōchō —

17 ba no oe'ilā, wa tebai aboto ba dōdō niha wolaoe Lowalangi fefoe, folaoelaoenia andrō ba goeli danō, me i'ereregesi dōdōnia niha, ba wangalei, ba me lō'ō zoei isōndra, ba he na iwa'ōtōdōnia satoeatoea, no aboto ba dōdōnia, ba lō'ō zoei isōndra.

7 Ba tengahohaoe tōdō dania zanao horō, no timba loemō, wa lō anaoc nosonia, me no tengahohaoe tōdō dania zangata'oefi Lowalangi ia.  
 14 II. So zi hoelō waja, ba goeli danō, ja'ia wa so zatoelō tōdō si faloecha loealoca wolaoe zeboea hōrō, awō wa so zeboea horō si faloecha loealoea wolaoe zatoelō tōdō. Ba no oemané: Faja gōi da'ō! (*Sin. 37, 11-14.*)

15 Ba no oesoeno wa'omoeso dōdō; me no fondrege zi sōchi ba niha ba goeli danō, na mangamanga ia ba na ibadoebadoe hadia ia, na i'omoeso'iō dōdōnō; ba ja lō aefaaefaa chōnia da'ō ba wa'erege dōdōnō andrō, gōtō wa'anaoe nosonia, nibe'e Lowalangi chōnia ba goeli danō. (*F. 2, 24; 3, 12. 15; 5, 18.*)

16 Ba me oebe'e dōdōgoe, ena'ō aboto ba dōdōgoe wa'atoeatoea andrō, ba ba wamaigimaigi nilaoelaoe ba goeli danō, — me lō faloecha alaoe hōrō niha, he ba zi bongi ba he ba zi ma'ōchō —

17 ba no oe'ilā, wa tebai aboto ba dōdō niha wolaoe Lowalangi fefoe, folaoelaoenia andrō ba goeli danō, me i'ereregesi dōdōnia niha, ba wangalei, ba me lō'ō zoei isōndra, ba he na iwa'ōtōdōnia satoeatoea, no aboto ba dōdōnia, ba lō'ō zoei isōndra.

ngaoe, ba wa'abōlōinō andrō, ba  
ōlaoe; ba mbanoea tooe andrō sa,  
ba zi mōi'ō dania, ba lō halōwō  
ba lō fa'oneche ba lō fa'aboto ba  
dcdō ba lō fa'atoeatoea.

11 Ba so zoei ni'ilagoe ba goeli danō:  
no tengā ba zalio ahe wagohisa,  
ba tengā ba zabōlō wanoewō, ba  
tengā gōi ba zatoeatoea gōi, ba  
tengā ba zoneche wa'eboea gana'a,  
ba tengā ba zaboto ba dōdō wa'-  
eboea dōdō: no ha samboea ginōtō  
ba no ha sara zi gōna ira fefoe.  
(Jer. 9, 23).

12 Lō'ō na'i iila ginōtō chōnia niha:  
si mane ī'a nifa'oe'oe ba ndrialia  
famoenoe ba si mane fofo, nifa'-  
ala ba dandrawa, — si manō gōi  
wama'ala niha, na baŵa wamoenoe,  
na ihawoei ira, si lō moedōna-  
dōna.

13 III, Ba da'ō na gōi ni'ilagoe  
fa'atoeatoea ba goeli danō, ba se-  
boea da'ō wamaigigoe:

14 banoea side'ide, si lō atotō niha,  
ba isoewō ira razo seboea, ifa'oe'oe  
mbanoea ba ifalaoe'ō mba'aba'a se-  
boea ba gero gōli.

15 Ba no so jomo ba mbanoea andrō  
niha si noemana, samōsa, satoe-  
atoea, da'ō zangorifi banoea andrō  
ena'ō, ba wa'onechenia; ba samōsa  
lō si lō clifoe niha si noemana  
andrō.

16 Ba oemane dōdōgōe: Si sōchi moroi  
ba wa'abōlō wa'atoeatoea, ba  
fa'atoeatoea zi noemana andrō, ba  
no lō ba dōdō niha [bō'ō], ba li-  
nia, ba lō lafondrondrongo. (Amaed.  
21, 22).

17 Taroma li zatoeatoea, na ba wa'-  
ahonohono tafondrondrongo, ba no  
si sōchi moroi ba we'ao zalaŵa  
zowōhō mowa.

18 Fa'atoeatoea, ba no si sōchi moroi  
ba wangōna, ba oja ifakoejoe si  
sōchi niha si so horō, he ha sa-  
mōsa ia.

## FAZA 10.

I. Fa'atoeetoea ba fa'ambō tōdō.  
II. Loealoea wa'atoeatoea ba loea-  
loea wa'ambō tōdō. III. Razo si  
sōchi ba razo si lō sōchi.

I. Na so deteho, ba abōoe ba  
wojoe wanicha chō zamazōchi da-  
loedaloe labē'e; si manō gōi, wa  
no eboea wa'owōhō mowa, si ha  
ma'ifoe, moroi ba wa'atoeatoea ba  
moroi ba wa'eboea dōi.

Tōdō zatoeatoea, ba no ba gambō-  
lōnia so, ba tōdō zambō tōdō, ba  
no ba gabera.

Ba he ba lala, na itōrō sowōhō  
mowa, ba no sambō tōdō ia, ba  
idozigō niha wangombacha, wa no  
sowōhō mowa ia.

Na tesao chōoe wōnōe zalaŵa, ba  
bōi boelō'ōgō ba nahaoe, isōsō sa  
horō seboea fa'ebolo dōdō.

So wamakao ni'ilagoe ba goeli da-  
nō, hoelō zi fasala, chō zalaŵa  
mbōrō :

Te'alaŵa'ō jaŵa wa'owōhō mowa,  
alaŵa sibai, ba tooe doemaodao ze-  
boea ana'a.

Ba hoeloe koedo oe'ila zawoejoe,  
ba mowaōwaō zalaŵa, si mane  
sawoejoe.

II. Sogaeo lōsoelōsoe. ba ma  
ja'ja zaechoe bacha, ba sanoedoegō  
ōli gara, ba ma idooe ia oelō. (Sin.  
7, 16).

Samo'ai kara, ba ma mesocho ia  
chōnia, ba sanila eoe, ba ma tetaroe  
ba dangania.

Na no afoeroe zi'ōli, na lō nidalinia  
bawa, ba erege dōdōnia; ba hare  
ba wangehao, ba no fa'atoeatoea.

Na fadooe goelō lō moetaka, ba lō  
hare zanaka. (Sin. 58, 5, 6).

Taroma li zatoeatoea, ba no oma-  
si, ba bewe zambō tōdō zamakiko  
ja'ia. (Loek. 4, 22),

Na ibōrōgō wehede sa, ba no fa'-  
ambō tōdō, ba fozoe wehedenia,  
ba fa'owōhō mowa si lō sōchi.

Ba oja mbewe zowōhō mowa, ba  
lō'ō sa i'ila niha, he wisa dania;

- ba he wisa foerinia dania, ba ha niha zamokai chōnia ?
- 15 Fangerege dōdōnia wamakao zamōbō tōdō andrō, si tebai na'i mōi mijomo ba mbanoea.
- 16 III. Alai ndra'oegō, ja'oegō tanō, ba zi no mōi razo ndraono, ba ba zamorege femangamanga ba famadoemaeoe hadia ia zalaŵa, na mahemoloe mbanoea ! (Jes. 3, 4; 5, 11).
- 17 Ba ja ahowoe ndra'oegō, ja'oegō tanō ba zi no mōi razo zatoelō tōdō, ba ba nifaigi zalaŵa inōtō wemanga, ba wangabe'e ja'ira, ba tenga ba wemaboemaboe.
- 18 Fa'areoe mbōrō wa'adoedoe mboe-loe nomo, ba fa'atebai danga mbōrō wa'abōla zagō.
- 19 Ba wangomoesoi'ō tōdō talaoe mangamanga, ba owoeawoea dōdō ibe'e agoe andrō, ba na so gana'a, ba oi so manō hadia ia fefoe. (Sangoehoek. 9, 13. Sin. 104, 15).
- 20 He ha ba dōdōoe, ba bōi elifi razo, ba ba wōrōmamō, ba bōi elifi zeboca ana'a; ma dania ia'oloi'ō limō fofo ba daloe mbanoea, ba ma la'ombacha'ō niŵa'ōoe so'afi.
- (Moz. II. 22, 28).
- FAZA 11.
- I. Ba zi sōchi tabe'e gōlōda. II. Ta'omoesoi'ō dōdōda fatoea ono matoea ita, ba bōi fahole.
- 1 I. Fa'ohē'ō misi jefo mbalazooe, ba na no ara, ba mangawoeli chōoe.
- 2 Ō'ofitoe, ba ma zoei ō'ōwāloe, lō'ō sa ū'ila, hadia wamakao dania ba goeli danō. (Moz. V. 15, 10. Amaed. 19, 17. Ejes. 5, 16).
- 3 Na no mo'osi lawoee, ba aechoe ba danō deoe; ba na aso'a geoe, he raja, ba he jōoe — ba zaso'a geoe, ba da'ō lō teboelō ia.
- 4 Samaigimaigi angi, ba lō manaroe, ba samaigimaigi lawoee, ba lō masasi.
- 5 Me no lō ū'ila, hadia lala nangi,
- ba he wisa wanōi dōla dabina ba daloe nina ba si manō gōi wa lō aboto ba dōdōoe halōwō Lowalangi andrō, solaoelaoe fefoe hadia ia. (Sin. 139, 15, Joh. 3, 8).
- Ba zangoehoelō wongi fazaewe danōmō zinanō chōoe, ba bōi gōi bōda dangaoe, na tānō owī: me no lō ū'ila, heza so zofozoe, na si fōfōna, ba na safoeria, ba na faoma manō sōchi loealoea.
- II. Ba no omasiō haga, ba fangokafoe hōrō, na ta'ilā loeo.
- Na ha me oega fache sa wa'anaoe noso niha, ba jamoe'omoesoi'ō dōdōnia, gōtō da'ō, ba jamoetōrō tōdōnia mbaŵa wa'ogōmigōmi andrō, wa tenga si lō ara dania. Fefoe hadia ia zi faloecha ita, ba no fajafaja.
- Omoesoi'ō dōdōoe, ja'oegō ono matoea, fatoea ono matoea ndra'oegō, ja sowoeawoea dōdōoe, gōtō wa ono matoea ndra'oegō, ba tōrō nidōnisi dōdōoe ja'oegō, awō ni'ila hōrōoe, ba bōi zi lō aboto ba dōdōoe, wa i'he ba wangoehoekoe dania ndra'oegō Lowalangi, bōrō da'ō fefoe.
- Timba wa lō sōchisōchi dōdōoe, ba faigi, fa bōi ihatō'ō ia ba nō-sioe famakao; noa sa fajafaja wa'a'-onomatoea ba fa'aitō mboe.
- FAZA 12.
- I. Tohoetohoe: Famaroee tōdō nono matoea, fatoea lō fa'afōchō andrō, ba wa'atoea. II. Ahonoa nōsi zoera andre: Ena'ō la'ata'oefi Lowalangi niha, bōi olifoe ira wangoehoekoe andrō dania.
- I. Ba tōrōtōrō tōdōoe zombōi ja'oegō, gōtō wa ono matoea na ndra'oegō, fatoea lō baŵa si lō sōchi andrō ba fatoea lō ahatō na ndrōfi andrō, niŵa'ōoe dania: lō omasido !
- Fatoea lō ndroendroemō loeo ba haga andrō ba baŵa ba dōfi, ba fatoea lō ifoeli alē, na no aefa deoe —

- 3 na loeo manizinizi zanaro omo ba na lakōrōboei ira ira matoea sabōlō, ba na lō'ō sa'ae halōwō zohama fache, me lō atotó sa'ae ira, na ndroendroemō sa'ae zamaigimaij ba zandrela,
- 4 ba na tekoesi sa'ae mbawandroehō saloea ba newali, na alō wekoko-koko haloe andrō, ba na maoso niha na irongo li wofo, ba na lō eboeaboea tō li, na manoeno.
- 5 Ba na anoezoe gōi dōdōda hilihili, ba na so gameta'oeō ba lala, ba na mobowo kare ba na amaedola zanana larewe, ba na lō fa'omoeso dōdō sa'ae. Na isāwā nomonia si lō teboelō niha, ba na ladōrōdōrō newali sange'esī. —
- 6 Fatoea lō aetoe zinali firō andrō ba fatoea lō aboto mako ana'a, ba fatoea lō arasa nasoa ba mba'a ba fatoea lō adoedoe roda ba mba'a,
- 7 ba fatoea lō mangawoeli ba danō gawoegawoe andrō, ba zi so ia mege, ba fatoea lō mangawoeli ba Lowalangi mbechoe, chō Lowalangi same'e ja'ia mege. (Moz. I. 3, 19, Sin. 90, 3).
- 8 Alai wajafaja andrō, si toemboe ba wajafaja ! iwā'ō sangombacha, oi fajafaja manō.
- II. Ba baero ō — wa no satoeatoea zangombacha andrō — ba ifahaō niha sato ba wa'aboto ba dōdō, ba itimbatimba tōdōnia ba i'aloaloei ba oja iwā'ō amaedola. (Raz. I. 4, 32).
- I'aloaloei sangombacha andrō, 10 ena'ō isōndra wehede omasiō, awō nitanō ba zoera, ba wa'adōlō dōdō, taroma li si ndroehoendroehoe. Taroma li zatoeatoea, ba no timba 11 ndroi manaze, ba timba gosō'osō nitaroe'ō daroma li ni'ozaragō andrō, niwā'ō goebalo mbiribiri, si ha samōsa. (F. 7, 28).
- Ba baero ō na : Ja'oegō onogoe, 12 ba be'e nifangelama ndra'oegō ! Famazōchi zoera andrō, soja sibai, ba no si lō aetoe, ba fangaloengaloei niha andrō tōdōnia, ba no fange-rege dōdō
- Fozoe hadia ia fefoe tafondrondro-nge : Ata'oefi Lowalangi, ba o'ō goroisania ! da'ō sa zi nangea ba niha fefoe.** (Moz. V. 6, 2; 10, 12).
- Fefoe hadia ia nilaoe sa, ba i'ohē 14 ba wangoehoekoe Lowalangi, ba wangoehoekoe si tobini andrō fefoe, he si sōchi, ba he si lō sōchi.** (F. 11, 9. Rom. 2, 16. Kor. II. 5, 10).

## SINOENŌ SEBOEA.

### FAZA 1.

I. Fehoeloe dōdō zinandra chō zo-niha ja'ia. II. Fahoehoeo ira.

- 1 I. Sinoenō seboea chō Zelomo.
- 2 Ena'ō na fa'ago bawa ia chōgōe ; no omasiō moroi ba nagoe wa'omasioe ndra'odo. (F. 4, 10).
- 3 Amohoea sibai daloedaloe famajoini andrō chōoe ; no fanicha ni-

fadoewa dōimō andrō, andrō wa la'omasiō ndra'oegō ono alawe. Dōnisido chōoe ; data'aliogō ita ! — ja'odo, ba no i'ohē si bacha chōnia razo. Damalaoe ma'iki, ma'omoesoi'ō dōdōma chōoe ; fa'omasimō andrō, ba masoeno, moroi ba wanoenoma agoe ; no si nangea, na la'omasiō ndra'oegō ! Si no aitō ndra'o, ba omasiō zoei, 5

- ja'ami ono alawe, banoea Jeroeza-lema, timba nose Gedara ba timba goloso nose Zelomo. (*Sin. 120, 5.*)
- 6 Bōi mifaigifaigi ndra'o, wa si no aitō ndra'odo, wa no aitō nōsigoe ba zino. No mofōnoe chōgōe nono ninagoe, ono matoea; no lafataro sanaro kaboe nagoe ndra'odo — kaboe nagoe chōgōe, ba lō nitarogōgoe! (*Jes. 5, 1 b. t.*).
- 7 Ombacha'ō chōgōe, ja'oegō somasi dōdōgōe: Heza ō'he mbiribiri chōoe? heza molombase ndra'oegō, na laloeo? Hana sa wa ōbe'e samaloegō bawania ndra'odo ba ngawawā mbiribiri chō nawōoe?
- 8 Na lō ō'ilā, ja'oegō fondrege zi sō-chi ndra alawe, ba ae si tooe, osisi lahe mbiribiri, ba ohe ba ndroe'oe nono nambi chōoe, ba zinga nose goebalo.
- 9 II. Timba koedo si alawe chōgōe ba goereta Wara'o oebe'e ndra'oegō, ja'oegō ono alawe si fahoewoe chōgōe.
- 10 Omasiō ba mbo'ōmō raeŵeraeŵ andrō, awō naja ba mbagioe. (*Amaed. 2, 9; 6, 21; 16, 16.*)
- 11 Ba dalafazōchi chōoe raeŵeraeŵ ana'a, nidoembodoemboi firō.
- 12 Gōtō wa doemaodao ba gasonia razo, ba lō si teboelō wa'amohoea nārawasoe andrō chōgōe. (*Mat. 14, 3.*)
- 13 Somasido andrō, ba no timba nga'-ōloe emoeri, sahono ba dotogoe;
- 14 timba mboenga chorema, ba kaboe nagoe Engedi zomasi ndra'o chōgōe.
- 15 Ha lō asōchi ndra'oegō, ja'oegō si fahoewoe chōgōe; ha lō asōchi ndra'oegō! Hōrōmō andrō, ba no hōrō marafadi. (*F. 4, 1; 5, 12.*)
- 16 Ha lō asōchi ndra'oegō, ja'oegō ira matoea, somasi ndra'o, ha lō omasiō; doe'oe saoeri doefoda. (*Jes. 33, 17.*)
- 17 Eoe nomoda, ba no eresi, ba senobari mbagolō.

## FAZA 2.

I. Tohoetohoe wahoehoeosara. II.  
So zomasi nono alawe andrō. Baŵa lōchō.

- 1 I. Lahine ba mbenoea Zarona ndra'odo, ladari mbōhō ba ndraso. Si mane ladari mbōhō barō za'a-sa'a mao, si manō zi fahoewoe chōgōe ba gotaloea nono alawe [bō'ō]. Si mane ma'oefa barō geoe gatoea, si manō zomasi ndra'o ba gotaloea nono matoea [bō'ō]. Ba loemōnia omasido doemadaodo, ba ami ba gararogoe mboeania.
- 2 No i'he ba nomo nagoe ndra'o, ba mandrerania jaŵagoe, ba no fa'omasi. (*Esit. 7, 8.*)
- 3 Mi'abe'e'ō ndra'o koee mboea na-goe, mi'okafoei dōdōgōe boea ma'oefa, me no sofōchō ndra'o fōchō fa'omasi. (*Amaed. 9, 2.*)
- 4 Jamoetaja hōgōge tangania kabera, ba jamoe'omōsido kambōlōnia. (*F. 8, 3.*)
- 5 Oebe'e ba hōloe ami, ja'ami ono alawe, banoea Jeroeza-lema, hōloe nago ba bōhō si alawe ba mbenoea: Bōi mikeani wa'omasi andrō, bōi misoesoegi, mibe'e lalazi ia. (*Amaed. 5, 19.*)
- 6 II. Fondrondrongo! So zomasi ndra'o! Hiza, so ia moroi sa, issawō hili, ifanokanoka ia ba hilihili. (*Joh. 3, 29.*)
- 7 No timba nago zomasi ndra'o, ba ma timba nono mbōhō. No iroegi gero nomoma, ifaigifaigi ba zandrela, ihōrōhōrōgō ba darali.
- 8 Hoemedē zomasi ndra'o, imane chōgōe: Faoso, si fahoewoe chōgōe, si sōchi andrō chōgōe, aine!
- 9 Noa sa atō aefa mbaŵa wa'oafoe, no dōhō deoe, no noemalō.
- 10 Toemboe mboenga ba danō; no iroegi baŵa, ba wogoeti ūeŵe nagoe, ba terongo sa'ae li woene, ba danōda.
- 11 Boea ara, ba ibōrōtaigō asoso ba mobowō nagoe, amohoea. Faoso, si

- fahoewoe chōgoe, si sōchi andrō chōgoe, aine !
- 14 Marafadigoe, si so ba dōgi gara, ba mbinimbini andrō, ba gara, oroma'ō chōgoe mbawaoe, ba hana na oerongo limō ! Sami sa limō andrō ba omasiō wangila ja'oegō. (*Sin. 27, 5.*)
- 15 Mifa'alā chōda nasoe gatoea andrō, ono nasoe gatoea, samoefoe kaboe nagoe, me no sobowo nagoe ba kaboeda. (*Hez. 13, 4,*)
- 16 No chōgoe zomasi ndra'o andrō, ba chōnia ndra'odo, chōnia sokoe-baloi biribirinia ba zi so ladari mbōhō. (*F. 6, 2.*)
- 17 Irege okafoe zino, ba irege taja loemō. Foeli'ō, ja'oegō somasi ndra'o, ja timba nago ndra'oegō, ba ma timba nono mbōhō ba hili si no fahōna bawa danō andrō.
- FAZA 3.
- I. Hoemoeloe dōdō zinandra chō zangai ja'ia. II. Farate Zelomo.
- 1 I. Ba gasogoe ba zi bongi oe'a-loaloei zomasi dōdōgoe andrō, no oe'aloaloei ia, ba lō oesōndra. (*Sin. 119, 55. Jes. 26, 9.*)
- 2 Ba damaoso ndra'o ba oetōrōi newali ba mbanoea; ba kade ba ba newali misa oe'aloei zomasi dōdōgoe; no oe'aloei ia, ba lō nisōndragoe ja'ia.
- 3 No fachamō chōgoe zanaro andrō, sanōrōnōrōi ewali ba mbanoea, ba oemané: „Somasi dōdōgoe andrō, hadia no fachamō ami ?” (*Joh. 20, 13.*)
- 4 Ba ha si'aikō oetaloe'i ira, ba hiza ia, somasi dōdōgoe andrō. Ba oera'oe ia ba lō oebōhōli, balazi no oe'ohē jomo chō ninagoe, ba ba mbate'e zadono ja'odo.
- 5 Oebe'e ba hōlōe ami, ja'ami ono alawe, banoea Jeroezalema, nago ba bōhō si alawe ba mbanoea oebe'e hōlōe: „Bōi mikeani wa'omasi andrō, bōi misoeseogi, mibe'e balazi ia.” (*F. 2, 7.*)
- II. Hadia da'ō moroi si tooe ba mbenoea si mane boto zimbo, si fao hoea emoeri ba hoea goemōjō, ba hadia ia na zamohoea chō zolafo ? (*Sin. 45, 9.*)
- Heahea Zelomo da'ō ! Ōnō ngafoeloe niha zamasoei ja'ia, sabōlō Ndraono Gizeraëli.
- Dozi ira, ba lō aefaaefa danga ba zi'ōli, si no to'ōlō ba wasōmirata ira, sarasara zi'ōli ba mbōbō lōwi-lōwira, ba gameta'oeō andrō ba zi bongi.
- No ifalaoe'ō chōnia heahea razo Selomo, eoe moroi ba hili Libano. Dōlādōlania, ba firō ibe'e, ba taralinia, ba ana'a, ba dadaomania, ba oengoe, ba bacha, ba kaso.
- Mīae tooe, ja'ami ono alawe banoea Ziona, mifemanga hōrōmi wamaigi razo Selomo ba takoela boenga andrō, nibe'e ninania ta-koelania, ba loeo wangowaloenia, ba loeo wa'omoeso dōdōnia andrō.
- FAZA 4.
- I. Fa'asōchi nono alawe ni'amasiō andrō. II. Hoelō kaboe si sōchi sibai ia.
- I. Si sōchi sa ndra'oegō, ja'oegō ono alawe, si fahoewoe chōgoe; si sōchi sa ndra'oegō : hōrōoe, ba no hōrō marafadi, moroi barō mba-loebaloe andrō. Boemō andrō, ba no hoelō zi sambawā nambi, si no mōrō ba gahe hili Gileadi. (*F. 1, 13 ; 6, 4.*)
- Ifōmō andrō, ba no hoelō zi sambawā biribiri, si bohooe moegoeti boe, ba si mōi mijāyā moroi ba gamondria; si no dozi abeto si faero, ba zi lō si lō mo'ono, samboea lō'ō.
- Bewemō andrō, ba no hoelō zinali kirimisi, ba no omasiō mbawamō. Bo'ōmō, ba no hoelō zi tambatambai mboea dalimo, moroi barō mba-loebaloe andrō chōoe.
- Bagimō, ba no si hoelō malige andrō chō Dawido, nilaoe nahia wa-

- ngōna. Hōnō nisaitagō chōnia dange, baloese zabōlō andrō fefoe.
- 5 Soesoemō andrō, ba no hoelō zi doea rozi ono nago, ono nago si faero, sangaloei gōra ba zi so iadari mbōhō.
- 6 Irege okafoe zino, ba irege taja loemō, ba mōido ba hili emoeri ba ba hilihili goemōjō.
- 7 Sagee ja'oegō, ba no si sōchi manō, ja'oegō ono alawe si fahoewoe chōgoe, lō hadia ia zi sala, ba mbotooe. (*Efes. 5, 27*).
- 8 Taboe moroi ba hili Libano, ja'oegō ono nihalō, taboe awōgōe moroi ba hili Libano ! Faigi mitooe, moroi ba zoezoe Gamana, moroi ba zoezoe Zeniri ba moroi ba zoezoe Heremono, moroi ba nahia zingo, moroi ba hili harimo.
- 9 No taja gera'eragoe ūbe'e, ja'oegō achigoe ono alawe, ono nihalō ; no taja gera'eragoe ūbe'e, me no ūfagido, si ha samoeza, ba me no oe'ila rate side'ide andrō, si ha sara, ba najamō andrō ba mbagioe.
- 10 Ha lō āmi wa'omasioe andrō, ja'oegō achigoe ono alawe, ono nihalō ! No arōe tohoede wa'omasioe andrō, moroi ba nagoe, ba fa'amohoea da-loedaloe andrō chōoe, nigoele'ō, moroi ba zamohoea bō'ō fefoe !
- 11 We wani zowōi ba mbeweoe, ja'oegō ono nihalō, we wani ba soesoe zi so ba lelamō, ba fa'amohoea noe-chamō, ba no timba wa'amohoea ba hili Libano. (*Hos. 6, 11*).
- 12 II. Kaboe si no moekoesi bawa gōli nachigoe ono alawe, ono nihalō, ba ba'a si no moekoesi, ba oembroe si no moefotandro. (*Jes. 27, 3; 58, 11*).
- 13 Lewiōmō, ba no timba kaboe dali-mo, si so boea sami sibai, no timba mbowo chorema, awō narawasoe,
- 14 ba narawasoe ba koekoema ba daringoe ba koeli mani ba hadia ia ngawalō dōla goemōjō ba emoeri ba gōna farasi ba hadia ia ngawalō zamohoea, fondrege zi sōchi.
- Oembroe ba kaboe ndra'oegō, oembroe 15 soloeaha ba elea so'oeloe ba hili Libano. (*Joh. 7, 38*).  
Faoso otarō, laboc salata, tōrō kaboe andrō chōgoe, ena'ō moezawili wa'amohoea rembaremba andrō chōnia. Ja mōi ba kaboenia zomasi ndra'o, ba jamoe'ā mboea geoe andrō sami sibai. (*Joh. 15, 5*).

## FAZA 5.

I. Fehoeloe dōdō zinandra chō zangai ja'ia. II. Fanoeno fa'asōchi zangowaloe.

- I. No mōido ba kaboe chōgoe, ja'oegō achigoe, nihagoe ; no oeteoe emoeri andrō chōgoe, awō ngawalō rembaremba chōgoe, no oe'ā gawa'-awa andrō chōgoe, fabaja ūsinia ūe wani, ba no oebadoe nagoe, fabaja soesoe andrō chōgoe. Milaoe manga, ja'ami si fahoewoe chōgoe, ba mibadoe zi so andrō, hana na maboe ami, ja'ami somasi ndra'odo ! (*Amaed. 9, 5. Fam. 3, 20*).  
Si mōrō ndra'o, ba tōdōgōe, ba lō mōrō. Fondrondrongo, ibōkōbōkō lagō mbawandroehō somasi ndra'o ! Bokai chōgoe, ja'oegō achigoe ono alawe, si fahoewoe chōgoe, marafadigoe, ja'oegō sohaoehaoe andrō, chōgoe ! Oi namo sa'ae hōgōge, boegoe, ba mowōi namo ba zi bongi. (*Mat. 25, 5*).  
[Ba oemane :] No oehetra mbaroe-goe, hadia oefoeli oe'obaroe ? Ba no oesasai gahegroe, hadia, oefoeli oeta'-oenōi ? (*Fam. 16, 15*).  
Ba l'oro'ō dangania, ba hoemoeloe 4 dōdōgōe chōnia.  
Ba maoso ndra'o, ba wamokai chō 5 zomasi ndra'odo, ba tangagoe, ba mowōi emoeri, gōna ba ndranga lazi emoeri sahele ba doetoeroegoe.  
Ba oebokai chō zomasi ndra'odo, 6 ba no iheta ia somasi ndra'o, no taja. Ba no ambō nosogoe mege, me moehede ia. Ba oe'aloeloei ia, ba lō oesōndra ; moe'aodo chōnia,

- ba lō itema ligoe. (*Mich. 3, 4. Joh. 7, 33, 34.*)
- 7 Ba la'ilado sanaro andrō, sanōrōnō-rōi ewali, ba labōzibōzido, mesocho ndra'o labe'e; baloebaloe mbawagoe, ba lahālō sanaro ba dete gōli kara.
- 8 Oebe'e ba hōloe ami, ja'ami ono alawe, banoea Jeroezalema: Na faloecha ami zomasi ndra'o, ba hadia ni'ombacha'ōmi chōnia? — wa no mofōchō ndra'o fa'omasi! (*F. 2, 5.*)
- 9 Hadia wa'atohoede zomasi ndra'oegō moroi ba zomasi mbō'ō, ja'oegō fondrege zi sōchi ndra alawe? Hadia wa'asōchi zomasi ndra'oegō, moroi ba zomasi mbō'ō, wa ōmanō wame'e ba hōloe ja'aga?
- 10 II. Somasi ndra'o ba no safoesi sibai ba no sojo'ojo, no jaŵa zi 10,000 [ndra matoea bō'ō]. (*Sin. 45, 3.*)
- 11 Hōgōnia, ba no timba mbalaki sa-oesō, ba boenia, ba no hoelō mboeloe nohi sadada, no aitō, si mane boe gaga.
- 12 Hōrōnia, ba no hoelō marafadi ba mbewe mbombo, si mondri ba zoesoe, ba zi no fahōna.
- 13 Bo'ōnia, ba no amaedola gowoto rembaremba, nitanō famasa, ba bewenia, ba no timba [mboenga] ladari mbōhō, ba zahele emoeri. (*Loek. 4, 22.*)
- 14 Ba tangania, ba no hoelō gana'a ni'woelo'iō, nifosinga feremata sembaka, ba botonia, ba no nechenche ifō goeaza, nifobaloebaloe feremata nila.
- 15 Ba fahania, ba no timba daroe nahe maremara, nifetojo ahe ana'a sa'oesō; famaigida ja'ia, ba no hoelō hili Libano, nitoejoe, si mane tōla geresi.
- 16 Araronia, ba no ha sambalō fa'ami, ba sageoe ja'ia, ba ha sambalō omasiō: Da'ō zomasi ndra'odo, ba da'ō zi fahoewoe chōgoe, ja'ami ono alawe, banoea Jeroezalema!
- Heza isaŵa maō somasi ndra'oegō, ja'oegō fondrege zi sōchi ndra alawe? Heza mōi zomasi ndra'oegō, ena'ō matolo'ō, ba wangaloei ja'ia?
- FAZA 6.
- Fanoeno sinandra razo.
- Somasi ndra'o, ba no mōi mitooe ba kaboenia, ba gowoto rembaremba andrō, ba wangaloei ni'a ba kaboe, ba ba wogete boenga ladari mbōhō.
- Chō zomasi ndra'o ndra'odo, ba no chōgoe zomasi ndra'o andrō, sokoebaloi biribiri ba zi so ladari mbōhō. (*F. 2, 16.*)
- Si sōchi ndra'oegō, ja'oegō si fahoewoe chōgoe, no timba Dirisa, ba omasiō, si mane Jeroezalema, ba sata'oe ita, timba zabōlō, si mōi fasewō. (*Raz. I. 14, 17. Sin. 45, 12.*) Bōi tōngō ndra'o, ata'edo hōrōoe! Boemō andrō, ba no hoelō zi sambawá nambi, si mōrō ba gahe hili Gileadi. (*F. 4, 1 b. t.*) Ifōmō, andrō, ba no hoelō zi sambawá zigelo mbiribiri, si otarai mondri, si no fatoetoe abeto si faero, ba ba zi lō si lō ono.
- Timba zi tambatambai mboea daliimo mbo'ōmō, moroi barō mba-loebaloe mbawa andrō. (*F. 4, 3.*) Ōnō ngafaeloe wo'omo razo, ba ndrongania ba dōi, ba ono alawe andrō, ba lō moetaha moe'erai.
- Ba ha samōsa marafadigoe andrō, sohaoehaoe andrō, chōgoe, si ha samboesamboea chō ninanias, nitoejoe zadono ja'ia. La'ilā ia ono alawe andrō, ba lafahowoe'ō ia, ba he fo'omo razo ba he dongania ba dōi, ba oi sanoeno ja'ia. (*F. 5, 2.*) Ha niha zihaga moroi sa, hoelō na no ahatō wa'atoemboe loeo, si sōchi, si mane baŵa, ba sohahaoe si mane loeo, ba sata'oe ita, timba zabōlō, si mōi fasewō?
- No mōido ba kaboe falo, ba wāngomoesoi'ō tōdōgōe ba wa'amānōi zinanō andrō ba ndraso, ba ba

wamaigi na no mobene nagoe, ba na no mobowo dalimo.

- 11 Lō oe'ila hadia — no ifazaŵado ba goereta niwama fehoeloe dōdō-goe andrō, ba goereta niwama sa-dōlō tōdō. (*Raz. II. 2, 12*).

### FAZA 7.

Tohoetohoe wanocend sinandra razo.

- 1 Foeli'ō, foeli'ō, Soelamiti, foeli'ō, foeli'ō, ena'ō ma'ilā'ō ! Hadia nifaigimi chō Zoelamiti ? Folaja ba Mahana'i andrō. (*Moz. I. 32, 1, 2. Nga'ōt. I. 22, 9*).
- 2 Ha lō asōchi gaheoe andrō, ba mbadagahe, ja'oegō ono zalaŵa ! Fa'oboe'oe zolamō, ba no hoelō naja ba mbagi, nilaoe danga doeka ;
- 3 ahetamō, ba no hoelō mako seboea, sowoelo, ba zi lō ambō agoe nifaroeka samohoea, ba taloemō, ba no timba zi samba laoeroe fache, nifadoewa tooe, ba nifasoei boenga ladari mbōhō ;
- 4 ba no hoelō nono nago zoesoemō andrō, hoelō nono nago si faero. (*F. 4, 5*).
- 5 Ba bagimō, ba no amaedola malige ifō goeaza; hōrōmō, ba no timba mbawā nidanō ba Hesibona, ba zinga mbawa gōli Mbatarabi; ba ichoemō, ba no hoelō malige andrō ba hili Libano, si otahōgō Damaseko.
- 6 Ba hōgōmō, ba no fachilichili ba hili Garemeli, ba boemō, ba hōgō jaŵa, ba no timba oengoe, — no mōi fesoē razo mboe andrō !
- 7 Ha lō asōchi ndra'oegō ba ha lō omasiō, ja'oegō fa'omasi, ba wa'-woeawoea dōdō andrō !
- 8 Botomō andrō, ba no hoelō dōla chorema, ba no amaedola ngamohi mboea zoesoemō.
- 9 Ba oemane dōdōgōe : Damanōido ba dōla chorema andrō, ba oetoejoe hachinia. Ena'ō na no timba ngamohi mboea nagoe zoesoemō andrō,

ba ena'ō na timba hoea ma'oefa hoea nichoemō andrō, ba ena'ō na timba wondrege zi 10 sōchi nagoe gararomō, agoe sadōlō ahele ba dōlōtōlō zomasi ndra'o, na no itōrō mbewe ba ifō.

Chō zomasi ndra'o ndra'odo, ba no 11 chōgoe hoemoeloe dōdōnia. (*F. 2, 16; 6, 2*.)

Taboe, ja'oegō somasi ndra'o, mōi 12 ita baero ba mbenoea, ba ba halama mōrō ita, ba tahoelō wongi ba kaboe nagoe, 13 ba tafaigi, na no mobene nagoe ba na no aboto mbowo, ba na no mobowo dalimo ; ba da'ō dania oefaele'ō chōoe wa'omasigoe ndra'oegō. Amohoea mboea doedaji, ba no so 14 ba gahe zagō chōda ngawalō mboea geoe omasiō; si bohooe ba si no ara no oebē'e jaŵa chōoe, ja'oegō somasi ndra'o. (*Moz. I. 30, 14*.)

### FAZA 8.

I. Fahoehoeo ira zoniha nihania:  
Tebai fabali ira. II. Kaboe nagoe chō Zelomo.

- I. Ena'ō na hoelō dalifoesō ndra'oegō chōgoe, talifoesō si no so ba mbagi zoesoe ninagoe mege ! Na faloechado chōoe baero mbanoea, ba fa'ago bawa ndra'o chōoe, ba lō'ō sa lategoe ndra'odo.
- Ba oefasao'ō, oe'ohe'ō ba nomo ninagoe, ba ūfahaōdo ena'ō. Ba oebē'e ūoe nagoe nifaroeka samohoea, awō nidanō mboea dalimo chōgoe.
- Jamoetaja hōgōgōe tangania kabera ba jamoe'omōsido kambōlōnia.
- Oebe'e ba hōloe ami, ja'amī ono alawe, banoea Jeroezalema : bōi mikenai wa'omasi andrō, bōi misoēsoegi, mibe'e balazi ia. (*F. 2, 7*.)
- Ha niha da'ō, si otarai moroi si tooe andrō mbenoea, sanoendreheni ja'ia ba da'io zomasi ia ? Ba mbōrō ma'oefa mege oesoesoegi ndra'oegō ; ba da'ō mege i'adonogō ndra'

- oegō inaoe, safōchō chōnia, ba da'ō  
i'adonogō'ō si asogō ja'oegō.
- 6 Fatōfa ndra'o ba gamaoedoe dōdōe, amaedola laedoeroe, si so ta-  
ndro, ba ba da'iomō. Me no timba  
wa'abōlō wa'amate wa'abōlō wa'o-  
masi andrō, ba fehoeloe dōdō a-  
ndrō, ba no aro, timba wa'aro  
mbanoea tooe; fehōlania, ba no  
fehola galitō, holahola chō Jehowa!  
(Jes. 49, 16. Jer. 22, 24.)
- 7 He idanō seboea, ba tebai ibe'e  
mate wa'omasi andrō, ba tebai  
inōnōi ia hohooe. Ba he na so ena'ō  
zame'e bōli wa'omasi andrō ana-  
ania fefoe, ba la'igi'igi'ō manō ia  
ena'ō. (Kor. I. 13.)
- 8 So chōda nachi, ono alawe, si lō  
fosoe na. He tawisa chō nachida  
andrō, na so zanofoe ja'ia dania?
- 9 Na no ōli kara ia, ba tafa'anō ba  
detenia mba'aba'a firō; ba na bawa-
- ndroehō ia, ba taba'a ia fafa eresi.  
Ōli kara ndra'odo, ba no timba 10  
malige wosogoe; ba no tobali si  
no faloecha fa'ohahaoe dōdō ndra'-  
odo, wamaiginia ja'o. (F. 6, 12.)
- II. So kaboe nagoe chō Zelomo, 11  
ba Mba'ali Hamono; ba no ibe'e  
ba danga zanaro kaboe nagoe a-  
ndrō: 1000 roefia zamōsa lab'e  
bōli mboea nagoe ihoeckoe chōra.  
(Jes. 5, 1 b. t. Mat. 21, 33 b. t.)
- Ba ba kaboe nagoe chōgoe andrō, 12  
ba no balazi ndra'o. Si hōnō a-  
ndrō, ba chōoe, ja'oegō Selomo, ba  
200 ba zanaro boeania!
- Lafondrondrongo limō, ja'oegō si 13  
so nahia ba kaboe: Farongogō ia  
chōgōe!
- Oloi, ja'oegō somasi ndra'o, ja 14  
hoelō nago ndra'oegō, ja hoelō no-  
no mbōhō, ba hili rembaremba a-  
ndrō! (F. 2, 17.)

III. SOERA ZAMA'ELĒ'Ō.



# Soera

## J E S A J A.

### FAZA 1.

I. Fangarōngarō Jehowa`ba wa'-awoewoe Ndraono Gizeraëli andrō. II. Lō ba dōdōnia zoemange andrō chōra. (*Mos. V, 32, 1.*) III. Ifaroee dōdōra ba wamalalini era'era ba ifaboe'oe wangefa horō. IV. Fame-  
ta'oe ba amaboe'oela li.

1 Fama'ele'ō andrō chō Jesaja, ono Gamosi, nifa'ele'ō chōnia, me loeo razo Joeda Oesia ba Jatamo ba Ahasi ba Hisikia, ba nōri Joeda andrō ba ba Jeroezalema.

2 I. Fondrondrongo, ja'oegō banoea si jaŵa! Be'e mbōrō dali-  
ngaoe, ja'oegō tanō! moehede Je-  
howa. No oerorogō ndraono, no  
oe'e'ebœa, ba no la'erogō ndra'odo.

3 Örōba, ba i'lila zochō ja'ia ba ka-  
lide, ba i'lila naha gōnia, chō zochō  
ja'ia andrō. Ba lō la'iла ndra'odo  
Iraono Gizeraëli, si lō tōdō mba-

4 noeagoe andrō. Alai ndra'o soi sa-  
mazōchi horō andrō, sonoro olalōwa!  
Niha si no tanōmō zama-  
zōchi horō, iraono solaoe si tefoejoe.  
No larōi Jehowa, no latandraŵaisi

5 Ni'amoni'ō andrō, ba Ndraono Gi-  
zeraëli, no la'erogō. (*Sin. 78, 8. F.*  
*57, 3.*) Hana wa latohoegō wamōzi  
ja'ami? Mitohoegō sa atō wa'afabali andrō. No falawoe fōchō hōgō  
6 ba no erege sibai dōdō ma'asa-  
mboea. (*Jer. 2, 30.*) I'otarai doe-

toeroe kahe, noemalō jaŵa ba hōgō,  
ba lō si lō fōchō chōnia, ha sa-  
mbalō socho ba mbawa zi'oli ba  
selezitō ba si bohooe mesocho, si  
lō moefera'ō ba si lō moe'olohoeni

ba si lō moe'okafoei fanicha. Tanō  
si mate danōmi andrō, ba banoea  
chōmi, ba no iā alitō. Roea danō  
chōmi, ba no niha bō'ō zi manga,  
ba samaigi ami. Tanō si mate danō,  
si mane nifakiko niha bo'ō. (*Moz. V.*  
*28, 51. Nga'ot. II. 28.*) Ba si tosai ono  
Ziona alawe andrō, ba no hoelō  
nose ba kaboe nagoe, hoelō ni'o-  
tete waōhō, naha wemōrō, ba kaboe  
lawogalō, si mane banoea  
nifa'oe'oe nemali. Ba na lō nisaigō  
Jehowa ngahōnō andrō chōda ga-  
mogamo mena'ō, ba no tobali si  
mane Sodoma ita ba no fagōlōgōlō  
ita ba Gomora andrō! (*Moz. I. 19,*  
*24. Rom. 9, 29.*)

II. Mifondrondrongo li Jehowa, 10  
ja'ami sangoehoekoe andrō ba Zo-  
doma! Ja'ami, banoea Gomora a-  
ndrō, mifondrondrongo goroisa Lo-  
walangida! Hadia wa mi'oja'ō 11  
chōgōe zoemange andrō? iŵa'ō  
Jehowa. No afōli ndra'odo zoe-  
mange nitoenoe andrō, biribiri si  
matoea, ba tawō niboela andrō, ba  
lō omasido ndro nono zaŵi andrō  
ba do nono mbiribiri ba do zi ma-  
toea mbiribiri andrō. (*Sin. 50, 8.*  
*Amaed. 15, 8. F. 66, 3. Jer. 6, 20.*  
*Amos. 5, 22.*) No so ami, ba wa-  
ngondrasí ja'odo, ba ha niha za-  
nangoema'ō chōmi wangoehoendra  
olajama andrō chōgōe? Bōi sa'ae 13  
mi'ohe zoemange faja. Ogoro ndra'-  
odo zoemange nitoenoe andrō chō-  
mi. Tesa'a andrō ba sabato ba  
fogaoni ba gowoeloa andrō, ba te  
chōgōe: si lō atoelō, ba no baŵa  
49

- 14 ni'amoni'ō ! Tesa'a andrō chōmi ba  
owasa nihonogōi andrō, ba lō edō-  
nado; no tobali noro chōgoe, ata-  
15 gedo sa'ae wolohe ja'ia. Ba na  
mī'oro'ō dangami, ba oebaloegō  
hōrōgōe chōmi, ba he mīhōna wa-  
ngandrō, ba lō oefondrondrongo  
chōmi; oi do sa'ae dangami andrō.  
(Amaed. 1, 28. Jer. 14, 12. Mich. 3,  
4).
- 16 III. Misasai ami; mihaoḡ ami!  
miheta mboeaboea si lō sōchi a-  
ndrō chōmi, fa bōi oe'ila sa'ae.  
Mibato wamazōchi si lō sōchi!  
(Sin. 34, 15; 37, 27. Amos 5, 15.)
- 17 Rom. 12, 9. Fet. I. 3, 11). Mifama-  
ha ami ba wolaoe si sōchi? Mi-  
gohi zatoelō! Mi'oroma'ō lala ba  
zamakao awōnia. Mi'ohe ba lala  
hoehoezi lō ama, si lō ina! Mifa-  
toenō hoehoeo lacha mbanoea!
- 18 Mitaboe! iwa'ō Jehowa, datalaoe  
fa'era! **He no hoelō gasoembo wa'-  
ojo horōmi, ba hoelō moeko safoesi**  
**dania; ba he no hoelō mbaroe**  
**loeo wa'ojō, ba hoelō mboe mbiri-**  
**biri dania.** (Sin. 51, 9). Na sedōna  
ami ba na solo'ō, ba mī'a zi sō-  
chi ba danō. (Moz. V. 28, 2 b. t.).
- 20 Ba na te chōmi ba na fabali ami,  
ba ō mbawa zi'ōli ami dania; noa  
sa Jehowa zangoema'ō. (Moz. III.  
20, 14 b. t. Moz. V. 28, 15 b. t.).
- 21 IV. Alai wa'atobali sohorō mba-  
noea andrō, si lō farōi mege! No  
fahōna chōnia hoekoe si sōchi mege,  
nahia hoekoe satoelō ia fōna, ba  
iada'e, ba no nahia zange'enge'e.
- 22 Firōmi andrō, ba no tobali acho-  
zila, ba agoe chōmi, ba no faroeka  
23 idanō. (Hez. 22, 18). Salaŵami a-  
ndrō, ba no farōi ba no awō za-  
nagōnagō. Dozi ira, ba manga ga-  
na'a ba la'aloei mbōli gōlō; lō  
la'ohē ba lala hoehoezi lō ama,  
si lō ina, ba lō latema hoehoeo  
lacha mbanoea. (Moz. II. 22, 22.
- 24 Jer. 5, 28). Da'ō mbōrō, wa imane  
So'aja, Jehowa ngahōnō andrō, sa-  
bōlō ba Ndraono Gizerā'eli andrō:
- Ha! oerara dōdōgoe ba zi fa'oedoe  
chōgoe andrō ba oelaoe mbalōgoe  
ba zi fatioe tōdō chōgoe! (Moz. V.  
28, 63). Ba oebaja ndra'oegō, oehao-  
gō gachozila andrō chōoe, amae-  
dola nilaoe idanō nawoe, ba simo  
andrō chōoe, ba oehori. (Mal. 3, 3).  
Ba oefoeli oefataro zangoehoekoe 26  
andrō chōoe, si mane fōna, ba sa-  
matoenō hoehoeo andrō, si mane  
ba mbōrōta. Ba awena dania labe'e  
tōimō mbanoea satoelō, banoea si  
lō farōi. **Lala sadōlō dania wango-**  
**rifi Ziona andrō, ba fangorifi za-**  
**ngawoeli andrō chōnia, ba hoekoe**  
**satoelō.** Ba si gōna famakiko zo-  
lalō andrō, fabaja samazōchi horō;  
ba sangerogō Jehowa andrō, ba  
nihori. (Sin. 1, 6; 92, 10; 104, 35).  
Saila sa ira dania ba manawa a-  
ndrō, somasi ami, ba afoesi mba-  
wami wa'aila bā kaboe andrō, so-  
masi ami. Me hoelō manawa saleoe 30  
boeloe ami dania, ba hoelō kaboe  
si lō idanō. Ba sabōlō andrō, ba 31  
tobali rabo, ba nifazōchi dangania  
andrō, ba tobali bo galitō, ba faoma  
achozi ira si lō samoenoe alitō.  
(F. 33, 11).

## FAZA 2.

I. Fama'ele'ō banoea Lowalangi  
andrō solachōmi seboea. II. Fangorifi  
mbacha baŵa wangoehoekoe samo-  
soemange adoe andrō.

- I. Taroma li andrō, nifarongogō  
chō Jesaja andrō, ono Gamosi, ba  
nōri Joeda andrō ba ba Jeroezalema.  
Tobali, na loeo safoeria andrō, ba  
aro hili andrō, si so osali Jehowa  
andrō, fondrege zalaŵa hili, jaŵa  
hihihili andrō fefoe, ba lahoeroefai  
ia niha baero fefoe. (Mich. 4, 1).  
Ba lasaŵa soi niha, ha wa'ojā, la-  
mane: „Talaboe, mōi ita misi jaŵa  
ba hili Jehowa andrō, ba gosali  
Lowalangi Jakobo, ena'ō iñahaō  
ita ba lala andrō chōnia, ena'ō  
tatōrō nifatōrōnia andrō; moroi ba  
Ziona sa i'otarai oroisa andrō, ba

- taroma li Lowalangi andrō, ba moroi ba Jeroezalema." (*Sin. 50, 2; 110, 2. Loek. 24, 47. Joh. 4, 22.*)
- 4 Ba ja'ia zangoema'ō lala ba niha baero, oja soi ihoekoe, ba tobali labali'ō fakoe zi'ōlira ba labali'ō sabi nagoe dohora. Samboea lō soi sa'ae sanoejoe si'ōli, ba wanoewō si samboea; lō'ō sa'ae lafamaha ira ba wanoewō. (*Joel. 3, 10.*) Talaboe, ja'a-mi ma'oewoe Jakobo! Tatōrō haga andrō chō Jehowa! (*Joh. 8, 12.*)
- 6 II. Noa sa ōtibo'ō mbanoeaoe, ma'oewoe Jakobo andrō. Noa sa fahōna chōra waetasa, soroi ba gatoemboechā loeo, ba si fakellemoe, si mane ba Ndrawa Wilisiti, ba no fara'oe tanga ira ba niha bō'ō. (*Moz. V. 18, 14.*) No fahōna ba danōra wirō ba ana'a; lō moetaha moetoelo girōgičōra; anōnō danōra koedo; ba koeretara, ba no si tebai ta'erai. (*F. 31, 1. Sin. 33. 8 17: 147, 10.*) Ba no fahōna ba danōra nadoe, mangaloeloe ira ba niwōwōi dangara, ba nifazōchi doetoe-roera. (*Sin. 115, 4.*) Ba da'ō ifaōndrō ia ono mbanoea, ba i'ide'ide'ō ia salawā, ba ja'oegō, ba tebai ū'efā'ō chōra [lalōra andrō]. Ae ba dōgi narō gara ba bini'ō ndra'oegō, baloegō'ō gawoegawoe, ba gameta'oeō andrō chō Jehowa ba ba wa'abōlō lachōminia andrō. (*Loek. 11 23, 30.*) Tefaōndrō dania wajaŵasa niha, ba tehōndrōgō hochā ndra matoea, ba ha Jehowa zalaŵa, na loeo da'ō. Iroegi sa dania baŵa Jehowa ngahōnō, itōrō fefoe zi so hochā ba salawā fefoe ba si fajawā fefoe, ba wangōhōndrōgō ja'ira.
- 12 Itōrō fefoe geresi salawā tōla ba seboea hogoe ba hili Libano ba manawa Mbazana, fefoe. Ba hili seboea fefoe, awō hilihili salawā.
- 13 Ba itōrō fefoe malige salawā ba ū'li kara saro fefoe. Ba owo solojo-lojo ba Darisi fefoe, awō fefoe
- 14 zomasi niha, wamaigi ja'ia. Ba te-faōndrō hochā niha ba tehōndrōgō wajaŵasa ndra matoea, ba ha Jehowa zalaŵa, na loeo da'ō. Ba adoe andrō, ba nihori fefoe. Ba mōi dania niha ba dōgi narō gara ba ba dōgi narō hili, ba gameta'oeō andrō chō Jehowa ba ba wa'abōlō lachōminia andrō, na maoso ia, ba wameta'oe ū'si goeli danō. Na loeo da'ō, ba lahalō nadoe firō andrō, awō nadoe ana'a, niha, nifazōchira, ba wangaloeloe chōnia, ba latibō'ō ba dōgi de'oe ba ba dōgi mbōgi. Ba we'amōi ba dōgi narō hili ba ba zi faefa gara, ba gameta'oeō andrō chō Jehowa ba ba wa'abōlō lachōminia andrō, na maoso ia, ba wameta'oe ū'si goeli danō. Ba mibō-hōli niha, si so noso ba nichoe; hadia sa'ae tabe'e tōira? (*Job. 27, 3.*)

## FAZA 3.

I. Fangotow'ō Jehowa banoeania, si no faboli chōnia, ofōna zalaŵara.  
II. Fangotoe'ō hochā ndra alawe, banoea Jeroezalema.

- I. Hiza sa, iheta So'aja, Jehowa ngahōnō, fefoe ngawalō we'ewe'e ba Jeroezalema ba ba Ndraono Joeda; fefoe we'ewe'e ba mbalazo ba fefoe we'ewe'e ba nidanō. (*Moz. III. 26, 26.*) Sabōlō ba si mōi fasoewō ba sangoeahoekoe ba sama'ele'ō ba sangi'ilā ba satoea. Koemandra ba si so tōi ba anofoela ba toeka ba sonēche ba waetasa. Ba oebe'e salaŵara nono matoea [*iŵa'ō So'aja*] ba iraono zamatōrō ja'ira. (*Sangoe-hoek. 10, 16.*) Ba famakao ba mbanoea; oi zara fa'oedoe ira ba na-wōra; afaito nono matoea ba zatoea ba si noemana ba zalaŵa. Na so zondra'oe talifoesōnia, ono namania [*wangoema'ō*]: „Si so baroe ndra'oegō, iagō salawāma; ja so barō mbawaoe gadoedoela andre;” ba imane dania na loeo da'ō: „Te chōgoe wodaloedaloeni sesocho; jomo chōgoe, ba lō balazo ba lō baroe, — bōi mibe'e salawā mbanoea ndra-

- 8 odo." Sadoedoe sa Jeroezalema ba si tegāõlō tooe Ndraono Joeda, me si fa'oe Doe chō Jehowa wehedera ba folaoera, safōchō famaigi chōnia hōrōnia, hōrō zalaŵa. Bawara zamaele'ō ja'ira, ba lafarongogō horōra, lō labini'ō si mane banoea Zodoma. Alai ira ! Chōra lalaoe zi lō sōchi. (*Moz. I. 13, 13; 19, 5.*) Miwa'ō ba zatoelō tōdō andrō, lō hadia ia !
- 11 La'ā sa loealoea wolaoera andrō. Alai zeboea horō andrō ! itōrō ia si lō sōchi ; teselōni sa chōnia wolaoenia
- 12 andrō. Alai mbanoeagoe andrō ! Iraono zamakao ja'ira ba ira alawe zalaŵa. He ja'ami, banoeagoe ! sماaeloengoe zolohe ja'ami, ba no lafakoejoe lala andrō, nitōrōmi ena'ō.
- 13 No so ba da'ō Jehowa, ba wamatoenō hoehoeo ; no maoso ia, ba
- 14 wangoehoekoe soi niha. I'ohē ba hoekoe Jehowa zatoea mbanoeania, fabaja salawāra : „Ja'ami sa si manga mboea ba kaboe nagoe andrō chōgoe ! Baomo chōmi so niraboe
- 15 ba zi noemana. (*F. 5, 1 b. t.*) Hadia chōmi da'ō, wa mifoefoe mbanoeagoe andrō, wa mirasa zi noemana ?” Da'ō niwā'ō Zo'aja, Jehowa ngahōnō andrō. (*Amaed. 22, 22.*)
- 16 II. **Ba** imane na Jehowa : Me no mohocha nono Ziona alawe, me lafaōga mbagira, na latōrō ba me lafachōlō ira, lō aila'ila, me hoelō zanarinari manō, ba me lafariti naja
- 17 ba gahe ; andrō batoele galizoezoe nono Ziona alawe ibe'e So'aja, ba iheta mbaloebaloe zaila ira Jehowa.
- 18 Na loeo da'ō, ba iheta Jehowa naja ba gahe, si sōchi sibai andrō, awō
- 19 roto, awō rai, awō walewale, awō
- 20 gōla, awō zalendra andrō, awō mbala hōgō, awō ritiriti ba gahe, awō
- 21 mboebaloe, awō mboelibeli za-
- 22 mohoea andrō, awō hazima, awō
- 23 laedoeroe, awō naja ba nichoe, awō mbaroe ba walōwā, awō lembe, awō
- 24 gabaja, awō mbola, awō waloe, awō moeko si sōchi andrō, awō zalendra,
- 25 awō mbaloebaloe mbawa andrō. Ba
- fangali zamohoea andrō zabōoe, ba fangali mbōbō daloe si sōchi andrō zinali, ba fangali mboe nindramdra andrō wa'abatoele, ba fangali gabaja seboea goni, ba fangali wa'asōchi mbawa lahetō zachōzi. Bawa zi'ōli wamoenoē ndra matoea chōmi, ba sabōlō chōmi, ba ba wanowē mate. Ba mangarōngarō dania mbawa gōli mbanoea, ba aboe dōdō, ba doemadao ia ba danō, oi ahori fefoe hadia ia.

## FAZA 4.

Amāboe'oela li ba zi tosai dania.

**N**a loeo da'ō, ba dafitoe ndra alawe zondra'oe ira matoea si ha samōsa, ba lamane : „Mataha mbalazoma ba mataha noechema, ha tōimō andrō be'e tōima, heta chōma wa'aila andrō.”

**N**a loeo da'ō, ba tobali fa'ameadce ba fangeboea dōi ba ni'orifi andrō ba Ndraono Gizerāëli lewiō andrō chō Jehowa, ba fa'asalaŵa, awō lachōmi mboea danō andrō.

(*F. 11, 1. Jer. 23, 5 ; 33, 14 b. t. Sach. 3, 8 ; 6, 12.*) Ba „ni'amoni'ō” dania labe'e tōi zi tosai ba

Ziona ba si lō ahori ba Jeroezalema ; dozi nitanō ba zoera ba Jeroezalema, ni'orifi. (*F. 6, 13.*) Na

no isasai So'aja zi ra'ira'iō andrō ba ndra alawe Ziona ba na no ihanigō horō Jeroezalema, fange'enge'e andrō ba mbanoea, na no ifatōrō nangi fangoehoekoe andrō, awō nangi fangohori. Ba ifatōrō Jehowa ba

naha niha fefoe ba hili Ziona ba ba zowoelo ira fefoe lawoeo, na maōchō, ba simbo, awō haga hola-hola galitō, ba zi bongi ; tefobaloe-baloe sa'ae fefoe zi so lachōmi.

(*Moz. II. 13, 22.*) Ba so nose, ba'a-ba'a wa'aoeahoe zino na ma'ōchō, ba sawatō ba nōoe, na mo'angi ba na moteoe.

## FAZA 5.

- I. Kaboe nagoe chō Jehowa Ndraeli.  
no Gizeraëli. II. Fa'alaisa si meōnō  
ba walōsōchi mbanoeära ba ba ho-  
rōra. III. Fangombacha fotoe, si so  
mrooi sa.
- 1 I. Ba damanoenōdo, oedoenō-  
doenō ni'omasi'ōgoe andrō, oelaoe  
zinoenō zomasido andrō, wamatoe-  
nō kaboe nagoe andrō chōnia. So-  
masido andrō, ba no mokaboe na-  
groe jaŵa ba hili, ba zi sōchi tanč.
- 2 (Jer. 2, 21. Mat. 21. 33. b. t.) Ba  
ifakoe ba itoetoejoe gara, ba itanō  
bacha ūwe nagoe, si sōchi boea.  
Ba daloe bacha ilaoe malige ba ichao  
wolazi, ba ibazebazē'ō, ena'ō mo-  
woea boea nagoe; ba i'owoea mboea
- 3 nagoe ndroe'oe. Ba ija'e, ja'ami  
banoea Jeroezalema ba ja'ami, mo-  
tōi Iraono Joeda, mi'ohé ba lala  
hoehoeo chōma kaboe nagoe andrō
- 4 chōgoe. Hadiana nilaoe mena'ō bak-  
boe nagoe andrō chōgoe, si lō nilaoe-  
goe na? Ba hana wa i'owoea mboea  
nagoe ndroe'oe, me oedōnadōna zi
- 5 ndroehoc nagoe: Ba da'oe'omba-  
cha'ō chōmi, he oewisa ba kaboe  
nagoe andrō chōgoe: Oedeha gōli-  
nia, ena'ō ō zōcha ia, ba oedo-  
doegō gōli kara andrō chōnia, ena'ō  
lahoendrahoendra ia. (Sin. 80, 12).
- 6 Tobali modoe'oe oebe'e, fa bōi sa'ae  
lagoeti ba fa bōi lafakoe mbōrō; ja  
toemboe za'asa'a mao, awō lato. Ba  
oetenawā gōi lawoeo, fa bōi moteoe
- 7 chōnia. Ba kaboe nagoe andrō chō  
Jehowa ngahōnō, ba ja'ia ma'oewoe  
Gizeraëli, ba no sinanō omasiō  
chōnia Ndraelo Joeda. Idōnadōna  
zadōlō -- ba hisa wange'e; idōna-  
dōna wa'atoelō — ba hisa wanga-  
rōngarō.
- 8 II. Alai ami, sama'oli omo ba sa-  
madoro benoea, irege lō naha sa'ae;  
irege tobali hatō ja'ami ba danō.
- 9 No irongo tōgi dalingagoe niwā'ō  
Jehowa ngahōnō andrō, [imane]:  
Si ndroehoe! Oja dania nidoedoegō  
omo; si lō niha dania zeboea ba si
- sōchi. Ha sa samba laoeroc da- 10  
nia nōsi mboea nagoe ba zi foeloe  
laoeroe tanōma, ba si sazo'e tanō-  
mō fache, ba ha samba laoeroe  
mboea. Alai zahoelō maoso, ba wa- 11  
ngaloci gōra toeo, ba sarā mōrō ba  
zi bongi, irege maboe agoe! Si 12  
so biola nitika side'ide ba biola  
nitika seboea ba faritia ba soeroene,  
ba wamadoemadoe agoe andrō. Ba 13  
lō ba dōdōra wolaoe Jehowa andrō,  
ba nifazōchinia tangania, ba lō la'-  
ila. (Job. 21, 12. Amos. 6, 5). Da'ō 13  
mbōrō wa te'olo'i'ō mbanoeagoe a-  
ndrō, si lō moedōnadčna; solofo  
dania zalaŵara, ba sokōlikōlī zato,  
ba wa'owōchi dōdō. Andrō ifaboka 14  
mbawania banoea tooe; si tengā  
inōtō wa'eboea mbawania, ena'ō  
noemalō mitooe lachōmira, awō zi 15  
fagoeagoea andrō, awō zomoeso  
tōdō ba chōra. Ba tefaōndrō niha  
ba te'ide'ide'ō ndra matoea, ba tehō-  
ndrōgō hōrō zi fajaŵa andrō. Ba 16  
si tedoe' wa'asalaŵa Jehowa ba  
wangoehoekoe, ba ni'amoni'ō Lowa-  
langi ni'amoni'ō andrō, ba wa'atoelō  
andrō. Ba mōi ba ndroe'oe ba da'ō 17  
nono mbiribiri, hoelō ba mbenoea;  
latōrōi ba la'aga'aga ndroe'oe ba  
danō si no tekiko, satabō sinanō  
fōna. Alai zanōbi chōra si lō atoelō 18  
sinali sala andrō ba sanōbi horō  
tali zao! Sangoema'ō: Jamoeta'ita'i, 19  
jamoe'aliogō wolaoe nilaoenia, ena'ō  
ta'ilā; ja aloea dōdō Ni'amoni'ō  
Ndraelo Gizeraëli andrō, ja itōrō,  
ena'ō oroma chōma. Alai zamotōi si 20  
sōchi si lō sōchi ba samotōi si lō  
sōchi si sōchi, samali'ō haga sogōmī-  
gōmi ba samali'ō sogōmīgōmi haga;  
same'e āmi safeto ba same'e afeto  
sami! Alai zatoeatoea wamaigira 21  
ba si no oneche wangoema'ōra!  
(Amaed. 3, 7). Alai zi no abōlō wa- 22  
madoe agoe; si lō ada'oeda'oe, ba  
wamaroeka si maboe ira! Si oawōgō 23  
si so horō, bōrō gana'a, nibe'e  
chōra, ba samalangōgō si lō horō.  
(Amaed. 17, 15).

- 24 III. Andrō, hoelō si mane na iā  
ndroe'oe alitō, si mane na ariri  
ndroe'oe sokōli ba holahola galitō,  
si manō dania wa tobali obooela  
wa'ara, awō wa hoemombo mbo-  
wora, hoelō gawoegawoe ; me lō ba  
dōdōra gamachoita Jehovah ngahōnō,  
ba me la'o'aja daroma li Ni'amoni'ō  
Ndraono Gizeraēli andrō. (*Moz. II.*  
*15, 7.*) Andrō gōi tesao wōnoe Je-  
howa ba mbanoeania andrō, ba  
i'oro'ō dangania, ba wamōzi ja'ira,  
fa moehisi hili, fa fahōna baolajama  
mboto zi mate, hoelō zasao. Ba lō  
lai da'ō fefoe, ba lō'ō na dōhō  
wōnoenia, lō'ō na sa ibōda danga-  
nia ni'oro'ō andrō. (*F. 10, 4.*) Ba  
itaroe'ō dania dandra ba niha baero  
ba zarōoe, idōnisi ira moroi ba  
wondrege danō ; ba hiza, lō ararā,  
27 ba so ira, aōsō ira. Lō serege tōdō  
ba chōra ba lō salaoe ; lō si mōrō,  
lō salaoe hōrō ; samōsa lō satoto  
bōbō taloe ba lō saetoe bōbō mba-  
28 daghe. Ono wana chōra, ba no  
moe'atarōsi, ba no moechai wanara  
fefoe. Hoelō gowe za'a koedora ba  
hoelō dawoejoe nangi gaōlō goereta-  
29 ra. Na moendrōndrō ira, ba hoelō zi-  
ngo ; hoelō nono zingo moendrōndrō-  
ndrōndrō ira; doemele ira, ba lara'oe  
zahaeloe ira ba la'ohe, lō sangorifi.  
30 Ba na moe'oegoe chōra [ba Ndrao-  
no Gizeraēli] na loeo da'ō, hoelō si  
mane fe'oegoe'oegoe nasi, ba lafaigi  
tooe danō, ba hiza wa'ogōmigōmi  
sata'oe ita, ba tobaloë haga ba la-  
woeo andrō chōnia. (*F. 8, 22.*)

## FAZA 6.

- I. I'ila lachōmi Jehovah Jesaja.  
II. Famataro Jesaja, ba we'amōi  
sama'ele'ō.

- 1 I. Ba ndrōfi wa'amate Oesia a-  
ndrō, razo, ba oe'ila Zo'aja, sidadao  
ba dadaoma seboea, si no ala'wa :  
anōnō gosali ahe mbaroenia. (*Raz.*  
2 II. 15, 1 b. t. *Joh. 12, 41.*) Serafi  
fōnania, ūnō gafi zamōsa. Doeä  
mbaloebaloe mbawa ba doeä mba-

loebaloe gahe ba doeä ba weho-  
mbo. Ba faoma lamanemane we'ao  
chō nawōra : **Ni'amoni'ō, ni'amoni'ō,**  
**ni'amoni'ō Jehovah ngahōnō andrō ;**  
**no anōnō lachōminia goeli danō**  
**ma'asagōrō !** (*Fam. 4, 8.*) Ba moe-  
dōgō latalata zilōtō ba wa'eboea  
lira, ba we'ao andrō, ba afōne  
nomo simbo. (*Hez. 10, 4.*) Ba oema-  
ne : Alai ndra'o' tekiko ndra'o' ;  
me no niha si ra'ira'iō bewe ndra'-  
odo ba me ba niha si ra'ira'iō bewe  
sodo ; noa sa i'ilā hōrōgoe razo a-  
ndrō, Jehovah ngahōnō ! (*Moz. I.*  
*16, 13; 32, 30. Sangoehoek.* *13, 22.*)  
Ba hoemombo zamōsa Zerafi andrō,  
i'ondrasido, so ba dangania nono  
gara, ni'ojoni ba galitō, niforōnia ba  
naha wame'e soemange. (*Hez. 28,*  
*14.*) Ba ifatōfa ba mbawagoe ba i-  
mane ; Me no fatōfa ba bawaoe  
da'e, ba no aheta golalōwāmō ba  
no moeboe'a horōoe. (*Jer. 1, 9. Dan.*  
*10, 10.*)

Il. Ba oerongo li Zo'aja, imane :  
Ha niha nifatengegoe, ha niha zi  
mōi chōda? Ba oemane : Jā'e ndra'o,  
fatenge ndra'o. Ba imane chōgōe :  
Ae'e, ba ūmane ba niha andrō :  
Mifondrondrongo tōgi dalingami,  
ba bōi ja aboto ha dōdōmi ba mi-  
tōngōni hōrōmi ba bōi ja misōndra  
geloeaha ! (*Mat. 13, 14, b. t. Hal. zin.*  
*28, 26, 27. Rom. 11, 8.*) Abe'e'ō dōdō  
niha andrō ba awe'ewe'e'ō dōgi  
wisora ba fobaloenō hōrōra, ena'ō  
tebai la'ilā hōrōra, ba ena'ō tebai  
larongo tōgi dalingara, fa bōi aboto  
ba dōdōra, fa bōi lafalalini gera'erara  
ba fa bōi lasōndra wangorifi. (*Joh.*  
*12, 40.*) Ba oemane : Ha wa'ara, 11  
So'aja ? Ba imane chōgōe : Irege  
no adoedoe mbanoea andrō, fa lō  
niha sa'ae, fa lō ūsi nomo, ba irege  
no mochoendrahoendra nowi, irege  
no modoe'oe. Irege no ifa'ohe'ō ba 12  
zarōoe niha andrō Jehovah ba irege  
no abōlō wa lō niha ba danō. Ba 13  
na torōi na ba danō zamboea ni'-  
ofoeloe, ba nihori zoei da'ō ; si mane

awōni ba si mane manawa, si tosai  
toehe, na la'ohō — tanōmō ni'amo-  
ni'ō doehe andrō. (F. 4, 3).

## FAZA 7.

I. I'abe'ō dōdō Gahasi razo mado  
Joeda Jessaja, me tedaō'ōdaō'ō wa-  
noewō. II. Tandra wa'atoemboe E-  
manoeeli andrō. III. Fangombacha  
hoekoe, nifatōrō Ndraawa Asiria da-  
nia.

- 1 I. Me loeo razo mado Joeda Ga-  
hasi andrō, ono Jotamo, ma'oewoe  
Oesia, ba so moroi si jaŵa Resino,  
razo Garamo ba Feka andrō, razo  
Ndraono Gizeraēli, lasawa Jeroeza-  
lema, ba wanoewō ja'ira. Ba tebai  
2 atoe'a ira. (Raz. II. 16, 5). Ba me  
te'ombacha'ō ba ma'oewoe Dawido  
andrō : „No laroegi mado Geferaji  
Dawa Garamo, molombase ira ba  
da'ō,” ba manizinizi bacha dōdō  
mbanoeania, si mane na ifaheoe ho-  
3 goe geoe ba gatoea ang. Ba imane  
Jehowa chō Jesaja : Ae faondragō  
Gahasi, ja'oeğō ba onooe Seari-Ja-  
socbi (Mangawoeli zi tosai), ba mba-  
lō lala hele ba mbaŵa nidanō tānō  
si jaŵa, ba lala ba mbenoea zolo-  
choi moeko. (Raz. II. 18, 17; 20, 20).  
4 Ba ūmane chōnia : „Faigifaigi ba  
honogō'ō; bōi ata'oefi, ba bōi aboe  
dōdōoe ba mbalō doedoenga andrō,  
si doea, sanimbonimbo andrō, lō  
lai wa no hoemola dōdō Resino  
andrō, fabaja Dawa Garamo ba fa-  
5 baja ono Remalia andrō!” Me no  
mamagōlō ira, Dawa Garamo andrō  
ba mado Geferaji ba ono Remalia  
andrō, ba walaoe chōoe si lō sōchi,  
6 me no lamane : „Da mōi ita ba  
Ndraono Joeda, tafeta'oe ira, atoe'a  
ita ba mbanoea tabe'e, ba tafataro  
7 razo nono Dabe'eli andrō.” Ba no  
imeane So'aja, Jehowa : Lō fachai  
8 ba lō aloea! Hōgō Garamo andrō  
sa, ba Damaseko, ba hōgō Ndra-  
maseko, ba ja'ia Resino andrō, ba  
ōnō ngafoeloe a lima fache tō, i'ota-  
rai da'e, ba tedoedoegō nōri mado

Geferaji andrō, fa tengā banaoea  
sa'ae. (Raz. II. 17, 24). Ba Samaria 9  
andrō, ba no hōgō mado Geferaji,  
ba ono Remalia andrō, ba hōgō  
Zamaria! Na lō fadoehoe dōdōmi,  
ba lō fangorifimi. (Nga'ōt. II. 22,  
28).

II. Ba itohoegō Jehowa, imane 10  
chō Gahasi : Andrō dandra chō Lo-  
walangioe Jehowa, ma moroi si  
tooe ba mbanoea tooe ba ma moroi  
roi jaŵa ba mbanoea si jaŵa. Ba 12  
imane Ahasi : Lō oe'andrō, lō oeta-  
ndraigō Jehowa. Ba imane [Jesaja]: 13  
Ba mifondrondrongo, ja'ami ma'-  
oewoe Dawido! Hadia, ambō na  
chōmi, na mifikao niha, wa mifa-  
kao na gōi Lowalangigoe? Andrō 14  
So'aja zame'e tandra chōmi : Hiza,  
manabina dania nono aławe ba  
i'adonogō nono matoea, ba ibe'e  
tōinia Emanoeeli (awōda Lowa-  
langi). (Mich. 5, 3. Mat. 1. 23. Loeck.  
1, 31). Soesoe si bakoe ba ūvani 15  
gōnia, irege i'ila itimba zi lō sōchi  
ba itoejoe zi sōchi. Lō'ō sa facha-  
mō isōndra wanimba si lō sōchi 16  
ba fanoetoejoe si sōchi ono andrō,  
ba no adoedoe mbanoea, ni'ata'-  
oefioe razo si daroea andrō. (Raz.  
II. 16, 9).

III. Ba ifatōrō gōi chōoe mbaŵa 17  
Jehowa, chōoe ba ba mbanoeaoe  
andrō ba ba zorojomooe fefoe, si  
lō irai, gōtō wa no fabali mado  
Geferaji ba Ndraono Joeda, balazi  
razo Asiria. (Nga'ōt. II. 28, 20).  
Na loeo da'ō, ba ikaoni Jehowa 18  
goelo andrō ba loeaha nidanō Mi-  
seraji, awō ūvani andrō ba danō  
Asiria. (Raz. II. 18, 13 b. t.; 19, 9).  
Ba so ira fefoe, ba latoegelai mba-  
wa danō ba so'otaloaea gara ba  
songafē sa'asa'a mao ba benoea  
awoejoe fefoe. Ba na loeo da'ō, ba 20  
itōwō So'aja mboe hōgō ba boe ba  
zaila ira fanōwō andrō niwawalō ba  
mbewe Oifarati, razo Asiria andrō;  
noemalō gambi, ba ihori. Na loeo 21  
da'ō, ba sageoe saŵi, si bohooe

- |    |   |   |    |
|----|---|---|----|
| 22 | eboea ba doea geoe biribiri zamōsa.   | itōrō danō mado Joeda, inōnōi, irege falawā bagi, ibaloegō afinia nibologō danō, ha wa'ebolo ia, ja'oegō Emanoeeli ! (Jes. 7, 14.) Ja aboto ba dōdōmi, ja'ami soi niha ba mifondrondrongo, ja'ami ba danō sarōoe. Mifa'anō ami, ba mi'anizinizi ! [Oewā'ō chōmi] : Mifa'anō ami ba mi'anizinizi. Mi'amagolō, ba si lō fozoe dania ! Mifachoi, ba si lō fachai ; <b>noa sa awōda Lowalangi !</b> | 9  |
| 23 | Ba ba wa'oja nōsi zoesoe, ba soesoe si bakoe gōnia; dozi si tosai ba danō sa, ba soesoe si bakoe ba   |   |    |
| 24 | wē wāni gōra. Na loeo da'ō, ba asai'ō fefoe naha si no hōnō tōla nagoe, si 500 roefia mobōli, ba toemboe za'asa'a mao chōnia. Fa ni'ohe fana fabaja ono wana, wanōrō ja'ia ; sagōrō tanō sa'ae, ba          |   |    |
| 25 | sasai'ō ba mosa'asa'a mao. Ba ba hili fefoe, nihalō nowi iada'e, ba lō'ō sa'ae möi niha, bōrō wa'ata'-oera za'asa'a mao andrō ba sasai'ō no mege. La'ohe dania za'wi ba da'ō. ba lahoendrahoendra biribiri. | II. Noa sa imane chōgōe Jehowa, no ira'edo tangania ; no itena'wa ndra'odo, fa bōi oetōrō lala mba-noea andre [no imane] : Bōi ahori ni'amoni'ō chōmi niwā'ō mbanoea  | 12 |

FAZA 8.

I. Foto Ndraono Gizeraëli nifa-törö Ndrawa Asiria ba fa lō fozoe da'ō gói ba gaföriata. II. Tefangelama Ndraono Gizeraëli, fa bōi la'-erögö Jehovah.

- 1 I. Ba imane na Jehowa chōgōe : Halō chōoe gara wanoera sebolo ba soera jaŵa fanoera soroma, ba wōmbaso : „Alio so gahoeloea, aōsō woraboe.” Ba fa’asō chōgōe zi so ba mbōrō, si fadoehoe dōdōda, Oeria andrō, ere, ba Sacharia ono Jerebechia. (Raz. II. 16, 10.) Ba mōido chō wo’omo zama’ele’ō ba manabina ia ba toemboe chōnia nono matoea. Ba imane chōgōe Jehowa : Be’e tōinia : „Alio so gahoeloea, aōsō woraboe.” Lō’ō sa fachamō fa’ama nono andrō ba lō fachamō fa’ina, ba te’ohe chō razo Asiria gana’ a Ndraramaseko andrō, awō niramboe ba Zamaria. (Raz. II. 16, 9),  
5 Ba itohoegō Jehowa, imane chōgōe : Me no lō ba dōdō mbanoea andre nidanō andrō ba Ziloa, si lō abōlō lawoelawoe ba me omasi ira Resino andrō ba ono Remalia, (Jer. 2, 13.  
6 Joh. 9, 7.) ba hiza, ba ifatōrō chōra So’aja nidanō seboea, si no abōlō, Oifarati andrō, Razo Asiria, awō wa’abōlōnia fefoe. Inōnōi dania ndraso molō mbewenia ibe’e. Ba  
7 Gizerāeli andrō si domboea, tandra-wā ba fesoe ba mbanoea Jeroeza-lema andrō. (F. 28, 14. Loek. 2, 34. Rom. 9, 32. Fet. I. 2, 7). Ba 15 ato chōra zanendre ba salaoe ba sarasa ba si te’ala ba wesoe, salaoe. (Mat. 21, 44. Loek. 20, 18.) Irō’ō 16 nifa’ele’ō andrō, fotandro gorosia, ba nifahaōgoe andrō ! (Dan. 12, 4.) Ba oebazebazē’ō chō Jehowa; si no 17 mamini’ō bawania ba ma’oewoe Jakobo, ba oedōnadōna chōnia. Hiza, 18 ja’odo ba iraono andrō, nibe’ e Jehowa chōgōe, ba no tandra ba no sahōlihōli dōdō ba Ndraono Gize-raeli ndra’aga, chō Jehowa ngahōnō andrō si so nahia ba hili Ziona. (F. 7, 3; 8, 3. Heb. 2, 13.) Ba na 19 lamane chōmi : Misofoe ba mbe-choe ba ba zi faeta, si fangōngōngōngō, si lō aloea baeha li — hadia, tengā chō Lowalanginia isofoe lala soi niha ? Hadia, ba zi no mate manofoe ita, na bōrō zaoeri ?, „Oroisa 20 ba famadoehoe’ō.” Na tengā lamanō, ba zi lō fa’amoloeo, (Loek. 16, 20. Joh. 5, 39. Fet. II. 1, 19), ba 21

latōrōi danō, no aōndrō hoeloe ba si mate olofo ira, ba aboe dōdōra, na olofo ira, ba la'elifi razora ba Lowalangira, lafaōga hōrōra mijā-  
22 ū, ba lafaigi tooc danō; ba ha sambalō fa'ata'oe, ba fa'ogōmigōmi, sogōmigōmi sata'oe ita; ba zi bo-  
ngi tefatōrō ira.

## FAZA 9.

I. Fama'ele'ō salaŵa andrō, solohe fa'ohahaoe dōdō. II. Famanglama banoea Ndraono Gizeraëli (F. 9, 8-10, 4), me no la'ostengagō wotoe mege, III. ba me no dozi baloenō hōrōra, IV. ba me no eboea horōra.

- 1 I. Tenga sa si lō teboelō zogōmigōmi, ba zi no gōna famakao. Me fōna, ba no ifatōrō wangaila ba danō Zeboeloni ba ba danō Nafetali, ba dania, ba i'eboea'ō dōi, lala ba nasi andrō, singa Jordano, tanō niha solohe adoe andrō. (Raz. II.  
2 15, 20. Mat. 4, 16. 17.) Banoea sanōrō sogōmigōmi, ba la'ila haga sabōlō dania. Ba zi so ba danō, si no tehawoe si bongi, ba mohaga dania. (Loek. 1, 79. Ejes. 5, 14.)  
3 Omoeso sbai dōdō ñbe'e. Ba zi lō ni'eboea'ōmō fa'omoeso dōdō, ba somoeso tōdō dania fōnaoe, timba wa'omoeso dōdō ba wamasi ba timba wa'omoeso dōdō na lafaosa  
4 gahaeloea ba wanewō. Kalo mbagi andrō, norora, ba oee andrō si tohare ba hoeloera, bōzibōzi andrō ba danga mandroe, ba ñfatō sa'ae, si mane me leeo Midiano andrō.  
5 (Sangoehoek. 7, 22.) Fefoe wangaro zangaro andrō ba wanewō ba baroe andrō, si no gōna do, ba nitcoenoe sa'ae, ñ galitō. (Hez. 30, 9.) **Toemboe dania chōda nono, tebe'e chōda nono matoea; tebe'e ba galisinia wamatōrō ba tebe'e tōinia Zahōli-hōli dōdō ba Samolala tōdō ba Lowangi sabōlō, ba Ama zi lō aetoe ba Salaŵa wa'atoelō.** (Loek. 1, 32.) **Fa'assalawania ba wamatōrō ba fa'atoelō andrō, ba si lō aetoe,**

**ba dadacma Dawido andrō ba ba gamatōrōwania, wangaro ja'ia ba fangabe'e ja'ia fangoehoekoe satoe-lō, i'otarai da'e, ba iroegi zi lō aetoe. Fa'aoechoe dōdō Jehowa ngahōnō zolaoe si manō.** (Jer. 23, 5.)

II. No ifa'ohe'ō daroma li ba ma'oewoe Jakobo Jehowa, ba ba mbanoea Ndraono Gizeraëli gōna. Ba bōi zi lō la'ila banoeara fefoe, mado Geferaji andrō ba banoea Zamarria — ba hochara ba ba wajawāsa dōdō andrō; me lamane: „Kara 10 tembo, ba no adoedoe, ba tafoeli ta'otomosi kara hili nitoto: tōla ara, ba no moe'obō, ba ta'ali eresi.” Ba no i'abe'e'ō Resino andrō Jehowa, ba no ifarooerooe nemalira. Aramo moroi ba gatoemboecha ba 12 Dawā Wilisiti moroi ba gaechosla, ba no la'ā Ndraono Gizeraëli, no la'eboea'ō mbawara. **Ba ba da'o fefoe, ba lō teboelō wōnoenia; fadoro na, i'oro'ō dangania.** (F. 5, 25).

III. Lō'ō sa i'otahōgō soi andre 13 zamōzi ja'ia; lō la'aloei Jehowa ngahōnō andrō. Andrō dania ifalo'o 14 Jehowa hōgō, awō gi'o, ba hogoe nohi, awō zinasa ba Ndraono Gizeraëli, ha ma'ōma'ōchō wa'ara. Hō 15 gō zalaŵa ba si so tōi, ba i'o zamā'ele'ō andrō, sofaja. Ba samatōrō 16 soi andre, ba no tobali samaeloe-nge, ba nifatōrō andrō ba no ni'ohe ba wa'atekiko Andrō wa lō alimagō 17 chō Zo'aja nono matoea chōra, ba lō ihachōsi tōdō zi lō ama ba si lō ina ba si no mate ira matoea, ba chōra. Dozi ira sa'ae, ba no sanao horō ba samazōchi si lō sōchi, ba dozi bewe, ba no solaoe fajafaja. **Ba ba da'o fefoe, ba lō teboelō wōnoe Zo'aja; fadoro na, i'oro'ō dangania.**

IV. Hoemola sa walōsōchi andrō, 18 hoelō galitō, i'ā za'asa'a mao ba sasai'ō, ba ira'i gatoea si fadoro, no aitō zimbo silalō mijāwa. Fōnoe 19 Jehowa ngahōnō andrō wogozi danō, ba timba gō galitō niha; lō

20 alimagō nawōnia ba zamōsana. Lataba ōra gambōlō, ba lō teboelō wa'olofo, ba manga ba gabera, ba lō aboeso; iā nagole da'ionia za-  
21 mōsana. I'ā Ndراono Manase Iraono Geferaji ba iā Ndراono Geferaji Iraono Manase, ba daroea ira, ba si manga Iraono Joeda. **Ba ba da'ō fefoe, ba lō teboelō wōnoe Zo'aja ; fadore na, i'oro'ō dangania.**

## FAZA 10.

I. Fango'ozoei fameta'oe Iraono Gizeraēli ba walōsōchira andrō. II. Fama'e'ō fotoe Ndراawa Asiria si fajaŵa andrō. III. Ni'orifi zi tosai Iraono Gizeraēli. IV. Na so moroi sa Ndراawa Asiria, ba wanoedoegō Siona, ba tefakiko, lō moednādōna.

1 I. Alai zamachoi si lō atoelō, awō doeroetoeli andrō, sanoeranoera fa-  
2 makao ! Fomba'a lala hoekoe, ba zi noemana, ba fa lō lala hoehoeo ba zeboea famakao, ba mbanoeagoe andrō, ena'ō ōra zi no mate ira matoea ba ena'ō la'ilā laraboe zi  
3 so chō zi lō ama, si lō ina. He mi-wisa sa na baŵa wotoe ba na itōrō ami angi sabōlō moroi ba zarōe? Ha chō misaŵa, ba wangaloei fangorifi ba heza mibe'e lachōmimi?  
4 Na lō ikōwō ia zamōsana ba gotoloea niha niraboe, ba te'ō'dōf ia tooe, awō niboeboenoe andrō. **Ba ba da'ō fefoe, ba lō teboeiō wōnoe Zoaja ; fadore na, i'oro'ō dangania.**

5 II. Alai Ndراawa Asiria andrō, bago gama andrō chōgōe, ba wō-noegoe, ba bōzibōzi chōgōe ba wa'a-bao dōdōgōe andrō ! (F. 36, 1 b. t.).  
6 Oefatenge ia fangotoe'ō soi andrō, sanao horō; oe'oro'iō ia fotoe mado andrō, sofōnoe ndra'odo. Ena'ō la'-oloi'ō gamagamara, ena'ō la'osindra'oei, ba ena'ō lahoendragō ira, nifangoehoendra tamboe ba golajama. Ba tengā si manō gera'erania, tengā da'ō dōdōnia; si so ba dōdōnia, ba ena'ō oja ifakiko soi niha, ena'ō oja ihori. Imane sa'ae: „Ha-

dia, tengā no amaedola razo goemandroe andrō chōgōe fefoe? (Raz. II. 18, 24). Hadia, tengā lala Garikemi mege lala Galino? ba tengā lala Garafada lala Hamata? ba tengā lala Ndramaseko andrō lala Zamaria? (Moz. I. 10, 10. Sam. II. 8, 9. Raz. II. 18, 34; 19, 13). Si mane me oebaja mege nōri niha baero andrō, soja adoe, moroi ba Jeroezalema ba moroi ba Zamaria —, Hadia lō oe'ila oelaoe ba Jeroezalema ba ba nadoera andrō nilaoegoe ba Zamaria ba ba ba nadoera?" (F. 36, 13-20). Ba na no awai fefoe halōwō Zo'aja ba hili Ziona andrō ba ba Jeroezalema, ba mōido moe-faigi [iŵa'ō So'aja] mboeaboea hocha razo Asiria andrō, awō watandrosa hōrōnia andrō, seboea fajawasa. Me imane: „Fa'abe'e dangogoe ba fa'atoeatoeagoe, wa oelaoe da'ō, oe'ila sa'ae watahōgō. No oewoe'ai nola soi niha ba no oera-boe nihōnara andrō, no oetimba ira ba dadaomara, si mane sabōlō. No ira'oe tangagoe gana'a soi niha, timba wondra'oe azoeni wofo; si mane na lahalō gadoelo nirōi wofo, si manō wangaigoe tanō ma'afefoe; lō'ō na'i samaliŵa afinia, lō samokai bawa ba lō si faki!" Hadia, isoeno ia maō fato chō zi oleŵa'ō ja'ia? Hadia, fajaŵa garagazi, ilāŵa zamatōrō ja'ia? Amaedola na ifangaha zanocjoe ja'ia bōzibōzi, ba amaedola na ifazaŵa oee zi tengā eoe. (Rom. 9, 20). Andrō dania ifatōrō So'aja, Jehowa ngahōnō andrō, wa'ariri ba zesolo andrō chōnia, ba bat lachōminia andrō, ba ebœa galitō, timba zino wa'oe. (Sin. 22, 30). Ba haga andrō ba Ndراono Gize-raēli, ba tobali alitō, ba ni'amoni'ō andrō chōra, ba tobali holahola, ba hoemola ba iā za'asa'a mao andrō ba sasai'ō andrō chōra, ha ma'ōma'-ōchō. (Heb. 12, 29). Ba ahori gatoea sabōlō andrō, awō geoe sowoea ba kaboe ibe'e, hoenō fabaja ōsi, ti-

- 19 mba na ariri zofōchō baosi. Ba si tosai tōla geoe ba gatoea chōra, ba lō oja' oja, irege i'ilā itanō ba zoera iraono.
- 20 III. Ba na loeo da'ō, ba lō'ō sa'ae labe'e we'ewe'e dōdōra zi no mamakao ja'ira si tosai Iraono Gизeraëli ba si no moloi ma'oewoe Jakobo, Jehowa andrō, ni'amoni'ō Ndراono Gизeraëli sa'ae lahalō we'ewe'e dōdōra, soroi ba dōdō.
- 21 Si tosai andrō, ba lafoeli ira ba zi sōchi; si tosai ma'oewoe Jakobo, ba lafoeli ira chō Lowalangi sabōlō.
- 22 (F. 7, 3). He sa fa'oja ngawoea nene ba mbewe nasi niha chōmi, ja'ami Iraono Gизeraëli, ba ha si tosai andrō zamoeli ja'ira ba zi sōchi. Noa sa moehonogōi wangohori, sanōrō, satoelō lala. (F. 11, 11. Rom. 9, 27, 28. Ifaloea sa dania Jehowa ngahōnō andrō wangohori andrō, nihonogōinia, ba daloe danō. (F. 24 28, 22). Andrō wa imanō Jehowa ngahōnō andrō : Ja'ami banoeagoe, banoea Ziona, bōi mi'ata'oefi Ndrawa Asiria, sangahare'ō oee chōmi ba samangaha bōzibōzi chōmi, si mane ba danō Miseraji fōna. (Moz. 25 II. 14, 26). Lō'ō sa ara tō, ba alō wa'abao dōdō[goe], ba ifaoedoeegō ira fōnoegoe, ba wangohori ja'ira.
- 26 Ba ibaha dania chōra mbōzibōzi Jehowa ngahōnō andrō, si mane me ibago Ndراono Midiano ba gara Oreb. I'oro'ō dania zi'onia ja'wa nasi, si mane me i'oro'ō ba Ndrawa Miseraji. (Sangoehoek. 7, 25. Moz. II. 27 14, 27). Ba na loeo da'ō, ba aboe'a ba galisioe noro andrō chōra, ba kalo mbagi andrō chōra, ba aboe'a ba mbagioe.
- 28 IV. Laroegi Najata, latōrō Migerono ; ba Michima larōi gamagama. Latōrō mbawa danō andrō, ba Geba mōrō ira. Tokeaa Rama; moloi Gibeaa Zaoelo. (Sam. I. 30 13, 23; 10, 26). Mi'eboea'ō li we'ao, ja'ami banoea Galimi! Mifondrondrongo, ja'ami La'isa! Mitema li,
- ja'ami Anatoti! Moloi Madamena, 31 ba banoea Gebimi, ba soloi gōi. (Sam. I. 25, 44). Ba sara wongi ira 32 ba Nobi; ba i'oro'ō dangania ba hili mbanoea Ziona, ba hili mbanoea Jeroezalema andrō. (Sam. I. 22, 11). Ba hiza, ba ilōwa tooe Jehowa 33 ngahōnō andrō ndraha andrō satā'oe ita. Ena'ō te'obō tooe zi no ala'wa hogoe andrō ba ena'ō te'ide'ide'ō zi no tōrá fa'eboea. Sasa'i'ō ba gatoea, ba te'ēwa si'ōli, ba sabōlō zangohori eoe ba hili Libano.

## FAZA 11.

I. Sala'wa satoelō andrō, ma'oewoe Dawido, ba amatōrōwania, si lō hadia ia zaboe dōdō. II. Fangowoeloi banoea Lowalangi moroi ba danō misa, ma'afefoe.

- I. Toemboe dania lewiō ba doe-he Iza'i andrō ba mowoea nono, si oroi wā'ania. (F. 4, 2). Ba ahono chōnia Geheha Jehowa; Eheha sama'ema fa'atoeateoa ba fa'aboto ba dōdō ba famolala tōdō ba fa'abōlō ba fungila watahōgō ba fangata'oefi Jehowa. (Fam. I. 4.) Samohoea chōnia wangata'oefi Jehowa andrō; tengā ni'ilā hōrōnia dali wangoehoekoenia, ba tengā dali wangetoe'ō hoekoe nirongo dōgi dalingania; Satoelō sa'ae dali chōnia wame'e hoekoe ba zi noemana, ba i'adōlō'ō wangetoe'ō hoekoe ba zeboea famakao ba danō. Famōzi niha goeli danō chōnia zi'o mbawania andrō [taroma linia] ba famoe noe zeboea horō chōnia hanoehanoe andrō ba mbewenia. (Job. 4. 9. Tes. II. 2, 8: Fam. 2, 16.) Fa'atoelō mbōbō lōwilōwinia ba fa'adoe-hoe mbōbō taloe chōnia. Ba oroe-doe dania ba nono mbiribiri nasoe gatoea ba si manō harimo ba nono mbiribiri si matoea. Ono za'wi ba ono zingo ba sa'wi niboela, ba oroe-doe, fa tola koebalo ndraono. (F. 65, 25. Hos. 2, 18). Sa'wi si alawe ba be-

1

2

3

4

5

6

7

roea si alawe, ba soroedoe ba mbenoea, ba ha samboea naha wemōrō ba nonora; ba doe'oe dania gō zingo, doe'oe ō zaŭi. Famaimai ba mbawa dōgi goelō zi lō aefa na ba mbagi zoesoe, ba itoefa tangania hōrō daritō si bohooe aefa. (Amaed. 23, 32.) Lō samakao awōnia ba lō samakiko ba hili ni'amoni'ō andrō chōgroe ma'asamboea; anōnō sa'ae danō wa'aboto ba dōdō niha Jehowa, si mane fa'anōnō dojo nasi andrō asi. Ba na loeo da'ō, ba lazofeofoe niha baero lewiō andrō, si toemboe ba ū'a doehe Iza'i andrō, nibe'e tandra soi niha, ba si so lachōmi nahiania.

11 II. Ba na loeo da'ō, ba ifoeli i'oro'ō dangania So'aja, samoeza tō, ba wangōhōli si tosai banoeania andrō, si lō ahori no ba Ndrewa Asiria ba ba Miseraji ba ba Watero ba ba Gaitiofia ba ba Gelama ba ba Zineara ba ba Hamata ba ba hoelo andrō ba nasi. (Moz. V. 30, 1-5). Ba itaroe'ō dandra ba niha baero, ba i'woeloi zizaewe, Iraono Gizerāeli ba sizaewe Iraono Joeda, ba ifoeli i'oroedoei, moroi ba mbalō danō andrō si ūfa. Ba dōhō wa'afōchō dōdō Ndrewa Geferaji ba nihori noedoe Ndrewa Joeda andrō. Lō'ō sa'ae afōchō dōdō Ndrewa Geferaji ba Ndrewa Joeda, ba lō'ō sa'ae lafakao Ndrewa Geferaji 14 Iraono Joeda. Lalaoe sa'ae ira ba zanaere andrō ba Ndrewa Wilisiti tānō ba gaechoela ba la'oroedoegō ira wanowē banoea tānō ba gatoemboechia. Latoetoeoe Ndrewa Gedomo ba Iraono Moabi, ba si mōi 15 barō mbawara Ndrewa Gamoni. Ba i'ogo'ōisi Jehowa zadōni asi andrō ba danō Miseraji ba i'oro'ō dangania ba nidān seboea andrō [Oifarati], ifatōrō nangi sabōlō ba ifabali, fitoe mbombo ibe'e, fa alacha lō mocheta 16 mbadagahe side'ide, na tatōrō. Ba tobali molala zi tosai banoeania andrō, si lō ahori ba Ndrewa A-

siria, si mane lala Ndrewa Gizerāeli no, me la'oturai danō Miseraji. (Moz. II. 14, 21).

### FAZA 12.

Fanoenō mbanoea Lowalangi andrō, si no moe'orifi.

Ba na loeo da'ō, ba ūmane: „Oe'andrō sacha gōlō chōoe, ja'oegō Jehowa; noa sa moñonoe ndra'oegō chōgroe, ba no dōhō wōnoemō andrō, ba no ūrara dōdōgroe. Hiza, fango-rifigoe Lowalangi; abe'e dōdōgroe, ba lō ata'oe ndra'o. Fangabe'egos sa'ae Zo'aja, Jehowa, sinoenō ia chōgroe, ba no tobali fango-rifigoe ia." (Moz. II. 15, 2. Sin. 118. 14).

Ba omoeso dōdōmi wana'oe idanō ba goemboe wangorifi andrō. (Joh. 7, 37). Ba mimane na loeo da'ō: „Mi'andrō saoha gōlō chō Jehowa; mi'angarōfi li dōinia; midoenōdoenō ba niha baero wolaoenia andrō, mitoeriagō, wa no seboea dōinia andrō! (Nga'ōt. I. 16, 8. Sin. 105, 1.) Misoenō Jehowa! seboea sa nilaoenia; ja-terongo da'ō ba goeli danō, ma'asagōrō! Mi'omoeso'ō dōdōmi ba mi'anoenō, ja'ami banoea Ziona! me no seboea Ni'amoni'ō Ndrewa Gizerāeli andrō ba chōmi andrō!"

### FAZA 13.

Fama'ele'ō wa'adoedoe Mbabeli andrō (F. 13, 1-14, 23). I. So moroi sa zanoewō, niha bō'ō. II. Ba'wa wangoehoekoe Babeli andrō, nilaoe Ndrewa Media.

Nitandrōsaigō ba Mbabeli da'e, ni'ilā Jesaja andrō, ono Gamosi.

I. Ba hili si lō eoe'eeo mitaroe'ō mandrera; mi'abōlōgō mi'ao chōra; michawi ira tangami, ena'ō latōrō mba'wa gōli ba zalawā andrō! No oebe'e goroisa ba ni'amoni'ō andrō chōgroe, ba sabōlō andrō chōgroe, ba no oe'oro'ō, ba wōnoegoe andrō, soweawoea tōdō andrō chōgroe, sa-be'e tōdō. Terongo wagoeageesa, sato niha, ba hili, si mane na no

- ato zanoewō ; roemoeroe soi baero andrō, si no oroedoe ; ifaigi Jehowa ngahōnō andrō he wisa zanoewō.
- 5 La'oturai danō sarōoe, mbalō danō, Jehowa ba fakakenia andrō ba wōnoenia, ba wamakiko oeli danō ma'-asagōrō. Mi'ege'ege ! noa sa ahatō mbaŵa andrō chō Jehowa ; iroegi dania, amaedola wanoedoegō chō
- 7 Wondrege Zalāwa. Andrō adada da-naga, fefoe ; mangoeloe bacha dōdō niha, fefoe. Modokea ira, ihawoei ira sihoeloe ba fa'afōchō hoeloe ; mangiwōngiwiō ira, si mane sadono ; itōngō nawōnia zamōsana ; no timba holahola galitō mbaŵara.
- 9 II. Hiza, iroegi baŵa andrō chō Jehowa, sata'oe ita, abōlō wa'abao dōdō ba sihola wōnoe, ba wamali'ō tanō si mate tanō, ba ba wango-
- 10 hori ba danō seboea horō. Lō'ō sa'ae hoemaga dania ndrōfi ba mbanoea, hadia ia ndrōfi andrō ; ba loeo, ba aitō, na toemboe, ba lō'ō sa'ae hoemaga mbaŵa. (Hez.
- 11 32, 7. Joēl. 2, 31. Mat. 24, 29). Ba oebe'e wotoe [iŵā'ō So'aja] ba niha goeli danō, ba walōsōchira andrō ba ba zeboea horō, ba golalōwāra. Oebōzini hocha zafaito andrō ba fajaŵasa zamakao awōra, ba oeh-
- 12 ndrōgō. Eboea dania mbōli niha moroi ba mbalaki, oebe'e, ba eboea mbōli nono niha, moroi ba mbalaki
- 13 Gofiri. Andrō oefahisi mbanoea si jaŵa ba siheoe danō ba sawoe'a ba nahania, ba wa'abao dōdō Jehowa ngahōnō andrō, na loeo hoe-
- 14 mola wōnoenia. Ba dozi ira, ba hoelo nago nigohi ba hoelō mbiribiri si lō koehalo, isaŵa niwara za-
- 15 nōsana, ifoeli ia chōra, moloi. Dozi nisōndra, ba nitaroe'ō toho, ba dozi
- 16 nira'oe, ba ni'ōtō fōda. Onora, ba nirasa ba zanehe hōrōra, ōsi nomo-ra, ba niraboe ba ira alawera, ba ni-
- 17 horōni. (Sin. 137, 9). Hiza, oefaroe Ndrawa Media andrō emalira, si lō ba dōdō firō, ba si lō 'omasi ana'a.
- 18 Fanara, ba famakiko nono matoea,
- ba lō ahachō dōdōra dabina ba daloe, ba lō afōchō chōra ndraono. Ba lala Zodoma ba lala Gomora, 19 nidoedoegō Lowalangi, irege dojo gehomo tooe, dania lala Mbabeli andrō, fondrege zi sōchi banoea, lala lachōmi Ndrawa Galedaia andrō, si no eboea hocha. (Moz. I. 19, 24). Lō'ō sa'ae niha chōnia, sagōtō tanō, 20 tengā banoea, gōtōgōtō wa'ara ; lō labē'e ba da'ō nosera Dawa Ara, ba lō molombase goebalo ba da'ō. Oetoe ndroe'oe zi morō ba da'ō, 21 ba omora, ba sanōnō lamoehoe. Fofondra zonahia ba da'ō ba bechoe zolaja. (Moz. III. 16, 10. Mat. 12, 43). Mockao nasoe gatoea ba gōdo ba 22 asoe ana'a zikao ba nomo zalaŵa omasiō. Itoegoe ahatō mbaŵa andrō chōra, ba lō tefazaŵa mbongi.

## FAZA 14.

Tohoetohoe wama'ele'ō hoekoe si gōna Mbabeli : I. Fa'ahono mbanoea Lowalangi. Fanoenō Ndrano Gizerāeli, me no te'ala razo Mbabeli andrō. II. Tōdō Lowalangi ba Ndrawa Asiria III. Fama'ele'ō hoekoe si gōna Ndrawa Wilisiti.

- I. Iachōsi sa tōdō ma'oewoe Jakobo Jehovah ba ifoeli itcejoe Ndrano Gizerāeli, ifoeli ifataro ira ba danōra. La'ondrasi dania ira niha bō'ō, mōi awō ma'oewoe Jakobo ira. Lahalō ira niha baero, la'ōhe ba nahara, ba ma'oewoe Gizerāeli zochō ja'ira (niha bō'ō andrō) ba danō Jehovah andrō, sawoejoera, ira matoea ba ira alawe. Tobali lara'oe zondra'oe ja'ira mege ba labē'e barō mbaŵara zamakao ja'ira mege. (Sach. 8, 22.) Ba na no ahono ndra'oegō ibe'e Jehovah, na no dōhō wamakao ba fa lō ahonohono andrō ba fa'asawoejoe sabe'e andrō, niha're'ō chōe mege, awena dania manoenō ndra'oegō, fango'aja razo Mbabeli andrō, ōmane : „Ha lō ahono zamakao andrō, ha lō atebato wamakao andrō ! No ifatō Je-

I

2

3

4

5

- howa zi'o zeboea horō, si'o zalaŵa 6 ambō soemange, oi dozi monahia. Ba ja'oegō, ba nitibo'ō, hoelō ndra-  
andrō, samōzimōzi soi niha ba wa'- ha geoe si lō ba dōdō niha, no  
abao dōdōnia andrō, famōzi si lō arōoe lewatōmō ; nihawoei niboenoe  
aetoe, sangoehoendragō niha baero ndra'oegō, fabaja nitaroe'ō si'ōli  
ba wōnoenia, fangoehoendra si lō mege, no timba gamatela nihoe-  
fondrege. Ahono danō ma'asagōrō, ndrahoendra. Lō fao ndra'oegō ba 19  
molombase : ma'iki'iki ira. He na- zogamō lewatō kara tooe, me no  
roe'oe, ba omoeso dōdō, wa maigi ūfakiko danōoe ba me no ūboe-  
ja'oegō andrō, ba eresi ba hili Libano, lamane : „Gōtō wa no te'ala boenoe mbanoeamō ; lō'ō sa'ae itōrō  
ndra'oegō, ba lō si mōi mijāwa ba li niha nga'ōtō zeboea horō andrō,  
da'e chōma, ba wolobō ja'aga.” gōtōgōtō wa'ara. Mifazōchi nahiā, 21  
Banoea tooe, ba hoemoefa ba chōoe ba wanaba bagi nononia, bōrō horō andrō, me so'ō ; ikeani fōnae mbe- ndra amara andrō, fa bōi eboea  
choe zi mate, fefoe zamatōrō mege ira, fa bōi labē'e barō mbawara  
ba goeli danō ; maoso moroi ba dadaomara, iŵa'ō, fefoe razo soi danō  
niha andrō. (Amaed. 2, 18. Sach. adedoela mbanoea. (Job. 18, 19.  
10, 3). Ba dozi, ba latema, lamane Sin. 21, 14; 37, 28). Ba oetema 22  
chōoe : „Hadia, ja'oegō gōi zi no maoso chōra, iŵa'ō Jehowa ngahōnō  
amonō, si mane ja'aga ; no fagōlō- 23  
11 gōlō ndra'oegō chōma? No noemalō ba mbanoea tooe andre wajawasa- mbogo oebe'e ba tobali baŵa ni-  
mō andrō, fabaja li mbiola andrō danō, ba oebōzini ezoē fangohori,  
chōoe ; bonga sa'ae doefooe, ba iŵa'ō Jehowa ngahōnō andrō. (Jes.  
12 koeōkoeō gambahamō. Ha lō atoroe 34, 11. Sef. 2, 14).  
ndra'oegō moroi jaŵa ba mbanoea, II. No fahōloe Jehowa ngahōnō 24  
ja'oegō madala sabōlō haga ! Ha lō andrō, no imane : Si ndroehoe,  
moe'obō ndra'oegō, ja'oegō si hoe- itōrō nihonogōigoe tōdōgōe ba aloea  
13 ndragō soi niha mege !” Ba noa niŵa'ōgoe ! Oeresa Ndrawa 25  
sa'ae ūŵa'ō tōdōoe : „Da'oesaŵa Asiria ba danō chōgoc ; ba hili  
mbanoea si jaŵa ; alaŵa jaŵa ndrōfi chōgōe oehoendragō tooe ia, ena'ō  
andrō chō Lowalangi oebe'e dadao- aheta galō mbagi andrō chōnia ba  
magoe ; ba hili waloechata andrō mbagira ba ena'ō aboe'a ba galisi-  
doemadao ndra'o, ba wondrege jōoe. ra nora andrō chōnia. (F. 37, 36).  
14 (Tes. II. 2, 4). Oetaloe'i lawoeo si Da'ō nihonogōi, nifatōrō ba goeli 26  
jaŵa, oefagōlōgōlō ndra'o chō Wo- danō ma'asagōrō ; da'ō danga andrō,  
15 ndrege Zalaŵa andrō !” Ba tetimba si no moe'oro'ō jaŵa niha baero,  
ba mbanoea tooe ndra'oegō, ba wo- fefoe. Jehowa ngahōnō andrō sa 27  
16 ndrege zabacha kohokoho ! Sangila zi hōnogōi ja'ia, ba ha niha zi  
ja'oegō, ba lafaigifaigō'ō, latōngōni woe'ai ? Na no i'oro'ō dangania,  
ndra'oegō ba lamane : „Hadia, da'ō ba ha niha zamōda ? (Nga'ōt. II.  
niha andrō, same'e manizinizi oeli 20, 6. Job. 9, 12. Amaed. 21, 30).  
danō, samahisi amatōrōwa razo III. Ba ndrōfi wa'amate razo 28  
17 misa ? Hadia, ja'ia zamalī'ō tanō Ahasi, ba da'e niŵa'ō : (Raz. II.  
si mate oeli danō, sanoedoegō ba- 16, 20). Bōi omoeso dōdōoe, ja'oegō 29  
noea ba detenia, si lō mame'e ma- tanō Ndrawa Wilisiti fefoe, me no  
ngawoeli ba chōra niraboenia ?” afatō noee andrō, bōzibōzi si tohare  
18 (Jer. 50, 33). Dozi razo soi niha chōoe mege ; moroi ba gamatela  
andrō — ba a'oi molombase, si lō goelō mege aloea sa'ae dania daritō

- ba loealoea da'ō, ba naga sihombo.  
 30 (*Nga'ot. II. 28, 18, 19*). Ba si a'a zi noemana, ba lasōndra gō, ba si lō tōi ba faloecha mōrō lō hadia ia. Ba ū'a'mō andrō, ba oeboenoe fa'olofo, mate zi tosai chōoe ibe'e. Ege'ege, ja'oegō bawa gōli ! Ira'ira, ja'oegō banoea ! Anizinizi, ja'oegō tanō Ndrawa Wilisiti, ma'afefoe ! Moroi jōoe sa'ae i'otarai simbo, ba lō si fabali ba zato chōra.  
 31 Ba hadia niwā'ō, fanema li zinenge niha baero andrō ? [Tamane] : Jehowa zanaroe'ō banoea Ziona andrō, ba ba da'ō lasōndra za'watō si noe-mana mbanoeania andrō.

## FAZA 15.

Fama'ele'ō si gōna Ndraono Moabi dania. (*F. 15. 16*). Fangarōngarō mbanoea Ndraono Moabi ba wa'a-doedoe andrō, si no maoeloe.

- Nitandrōsaigō ba Ndraono Moabi da'e. (*Jer. 48. Hez. 25, 8 b. t. Amos. 2, 1 b. t.*).  
 1 Hiza, ba zi bongi tedoedoegō Ari-Moabi andrō, nihori ! Hiza, ba zi bongi tedoedoegō Giri-Moabi andrō, nihori ! Mōi mijāwa ba gosali ba hili andrō Ndribona, ba wege'ege. Ba hili Nebo ba ba Medeba mege'ege Ndraono Moabi ; dozi no moetōwō mboe ba hōgō ba no moehori gambi. (*Hez. 7, 3 18*). Ba newali chōra, ba la'onoe-cha gonigoni ; ba dete nomora ja'wa ba ba kade misa, ba ha sambalō feg'ege ba fa'ahele dawā hōrō.  
 4 Mangarōngarō Hesibona ba Eleale, iroegi Jahasi terongo lira. Andrō koemirakira zi ne mangarō andrō Iraono Moabi, dozi afōchō bache dōdō. Me'e dōdōgoe ba Ndraono Moabi andrō ; laroegi Zoara soloi, Soara si no amaedola nono za'wi si medōloe fache. Mege'ege ira wanōrō mijāwa lala ba Loehiti, moe'ira'ira ba lala ba Horona'i. (*Moz. I. 19, 20. Sam. I. 13, 9. Jer. 48, 34*). Noa sa otoefo nidanō Ni-

miri ; no mate ndroe'oe, ariri mboeloe zinanō, lō saoeri sa'ae. Andrō lafa'ōtō ba mbombo ba mbooe andrō girōgirōra, nibe'era ja'wa, awō nihōnara andrō. Itōrōi sa'ae danō Ndraono Moabi ma'afefoe fangarōngarō andrō ; iroegi Negela'i, ba mege'ege ira, ba iroegi Mbe'eri Elimā, ba fege'egera. Noa sa anōnō do nidanō ba Ndrimona ; ba oefatōrō na sa wamakao si bo-hooe ba Ndrimona andrō, wamatengē singo ba zoloi andrō, Iraono Moabi, ba ba zi tosai andrō ba danō.

## FAZA 16.

Tohoetohoe wama'ele'ō si gōna Ndraono Moabi. I. La'aloei wanolo chō razo Ndraono Joeda. II. Ba lō zi lō tohare chōra wotoe ba wajawasara andrō.

- I. „Mifa'ohē'ō nono mbiribiri ba zala'wa ba danō, moroi ba Zela, nifatōrō ba danō si mate, ni'ohē ba hili Ziona.” (*Raz. II. 3, 4; 14, 7*). Ba laroegi gōtōna ba Garono banoea Ndraono Moabi, timba wofo sangafongafo, timba nitaboi ba ga-zoeni. Mifaigi wamolala dōdō, mi'ohē ba lala ! Abōlōgō loemōoe, ba zi laloeo, timba ba zi bongi ; binī'ō zizaewe andrō ; bōi ombacha'ō zoloi andrō ! Alacha fatewoe chōoe zihoefa andrō, Iraono Moabi ; iagō ba'aba'a chōra ba zamakiko andrō ; aetoe sa dania zamakao andrō ba tebato wamalangōgō ; aheta dania ba danō zi hoendragō awōra. Ba fa'eboea dōdō wangaro dadaoma zalawā, ba lō teboelō zidadao ja'wa, ba nose Dawido andrō, sangoehoe-koe ba sangaloei lala satoelō ba sondrooe'ōndrooe'ō fa'atoelō. (*Sam. II. 7, 16. Dan. 7, 27. Mich. 4, 7. Loek. 1, 33*).

- II. No tarongo wajawasa Ndraono Moabi andrō, wa no eboea sibai, hochania andrō ba faja'wasia ba wa'asilōja'wania, bewenia

- 7 faja andrō. (*Jer. 48, 29*). Andrō la'esi Ndraono Moabi Iraono Moabi; oi dozi mege'ege ira. Ba gadoedoela Giri-Haresi mangarōngarō
- 8 ami; si no arasa tōdō ami. Mate zinanō ba nowi Hesibona, agoe ba Zibema, ba no lafoefoe salawā niha baero, agoe andrō siroegi Ja'ezeri, seloengoe irege ba danō si mate, sangoro daha, sangōtō ziloea asi.
- 9 Andrō me'e ndra'o, awō mbanoea Ja'ezeri, ba nagoe Zibema andrō; oebasōi ami ta'wa hōrōgōe, ja'ami Hesibona ba Eleale, noa sa faoedoe ba wangai boea chōmi ba ba wa-
- 10 masimi wa'igi nemali andrō. No abōda wa'omoeso dōdō ba fa'iki, ba nowi; ba ba kaboe nagoe, ba lō'ō sa'ae sanoenō ba lō sowoeawoea tōdō. Lō solazi boea nagoe ba wolazi; no oefadōhō li wa'iki
- 11 andrō. Andrō molili bacha daloegoe, hoelō mbiola, ba Ndramaseko andrō, ba betoe'agoe, ba Giri-
- 12 Haresi andrō. Ba tobali, na so Ndramaseko andrō, na erege dōdōra ba hilihili andrō naha wame'e soemange, na mōi ira ba ni'amoni'ō andrō chōra, ba wangandrō, ba si
- 13 lō fozoe. (*Raz. I. 18, 26*). Da'ō ni'wā'ō Jehowa, me no andrō, nitandrōsaigō ba Ndramaseko andrō.
- 14 Ba iada'e, ba imane Jehowa: Lō'ō sa'ae aloea medōloe fache [inōtō ndrōfi zi manga gazi], ba tobali fama'iki niha lachōmi Ndramaseko andrō, awō wa'ato niha andrō; ba si tosai dania, ba lō atotō, ha ma'ifoe, si no amomō.
- ba tobali adoedoela. (*Jer. 49, 23 b. t. Amos. 1, 3 b. t.*). Si lō niha dania mbanoea Garoëri andrō, tobali nahiā gōrōbao; mōrōmōrō ba da'ō, ba lō sanaboi. Si lō'ō sa'ae banoea saro Ndramaseko Geferaji (Samaria), ba lō'ō sa'ae fa'asala'wa ba Ndramaseko. Ba lala zi tosai ba Garamo, ba si mane lala wa'abōlō Ndramaseko Gizeraëli, iwa'ō Jehowa ngahōnō andrō.
- II. Ba na loeo da'ō, ba ide'ide lachōmi ma'oewoe Jakobo ba ariri wa'esolo nōsira andrō. Tobali hoelō ifarahoegō dōla wache samasi ba na itaba ngalai tangania; tobali si mane na la'ozaragō lai wache ba ndraso Refa'i. Wo'oe wo'oe zi tosai, si mane na lateeoe mboea falo, na so zi tosai irege mato tōloe ngawoea ba lailai, ba irege mato lima ngawoea ba ndraha dōla, iwa'ō Jehowa, Lowalangi Ndramaseko Gizeraëli andrō. (*F. 24, 12*). Awena dania lafoeli lafaō-ga mbagira niha ba zombōi ja'ira, ba la'alei hōrōra Ni'amoni'ō ba Ndramaseko Gizeraëli andrō. Ba lō'ō sa'ae lafaigifaigi naha wame'e soemange andrō, nifazōchi dangara ba he Asera andrō ba adoe loeo, niwōwōira toetoeroera. Ba na loeo da'ō, ba lala mbanoea andrō ba gatoea ba ba hili, nirōi mege fōna Ndramaseko Gizeraëli, lala mbanoea saro andrō chōra: adoedoela gamozoea. Me no olifo'ō Lowalangi, fangorifioe andrō, ba me no lō ba dōdōoe gowe andrō, ba'aba'a andrō chōde: andrō wa ūfazōchi kaboe omasiō ba ūtanō zinanō nihalō ba niha bō'ō. Na loeo ūtanō ia, ba ūkōlini, ba ahoelō mōbowo zinanōe, ūbe'e, ba si lō boto wangai boea, na loeo wōchō ba fa'afōchō si lō famadōhō.
- III. Alai ndra'o! Hiza we'oegoe-oegoe zato sibai niha — fe'oegoe-oegoe nasi we'oegoe-oegoera andrō; ba fegosogoso soi niha andrō — fegosogoso molō seboea wegosogoso

## FAZA 17.

I. Fama'ele'ō hoekoe si gōna Ndramaseko ba Samaria. II. Fa'a-noemana Ndramaseko Gizeraëli, fangesa dōdōra, awō wotoe, nifatōrō chōra. III. I'ozemagō tekiko zabōlō Ndramaseko andrō.

I. Nitandrōsaigō ba Ndramaseko da'e: Hiza, nihori dania Ndramaseko andrō, fa tengə banoea sa'ae,

- 13 sora. Moegosogoso soi niha, si mane fegosogoso molō seboea ! Ba na ite-goe ira [Jehowa], ba moloi ira, lasawa zarōe, nifehombo, si mane adaja ba hili ba nangi sabōlō ba si mane gawoegawoe si tefoejoe ba dawoejoe nangi. (*Job. 24, 18. Sin. 1, 4; 35, 5.*) Hiza, na tānō owī, ba fa'otobali dōdō, ba lō fachamō moloeo, ba lō ja'ira. Da'ō lala zi faraboe ba chōda, oeracha zangosindra'oei gamagamada. (*Raz. II. 19, 35, F. 37, 36.*)

## FAZA 18.

Fama'ele'ō hoekoe si gōna soi niha ba danō Aferika ba fangawoelira ba zi sōchi.

- 1 Alai ndra'oegō, ja'oegō tanō we-hozhozi gafi, jefo nidanō Gaitiofia! 2 (*F. 37, 9. Nah. 3, 8.*) Samolojo sine-nge salio, ba niha seboea boto ba safoesi, ba niha sata'oe niha bō'ō misa, sabōlō sibai, si hoendragō awōra, ba danō si so idanō seboea." Ja'ami fefoe, si so ba goeli danō, ja'ami sowanoera ba detenia : na la'taroe'ō mandrera ba hili, ba mitōngōni; ba na laaloe dorofe, ba mifondrondrongo ! Noa sa imane chōgōe Jehowa : Da'oehonogō ndra'odo ba oe-faigi moroi ba nahagoe, si mane fa'aoechoe zino na lōchō ba si mane saoe, na baŵa wamasi. Gasagasa wangai boea sa, na no atoroe mbo-wo, na itoegoe tobali boea sasoso dania woe'oewoe'oe andrō, ba itaba fōrōgi mbadōbadō, iheta ndraha, ifalo'o. (*Hez. 31, 3 b.t.*) Ahori itehe ba wofo ba hili ba ba zaliwaliwa ba danō, ba monaha ba chōnia wofo, fatoea baŵa lōchō, ba sali-waliwa ba danō, na baŵa deoe. Ba na loeo da'ō, ba la'ohe zoemange niha seboea boto andrō, safoesi, chō Jehowa ngahōnō andrō, niha andrō, sata'oe niha bō'ō misa, niha sabōlō sibai, si hoendragō awōra,

ba danō si so idanō seboea — la'ohe ba naha dōi Jehowa ngahōnō andrō, ba hili Ziona. (*Sin. 68, 32, Hal. zin. 8, 27.*)

## FAZA 19.

I. Fama'ele'ō si gōna Ndrewa Miseraji dania; Faseewō mbanearea ba okōli danō, mate zinanō. II. Tobali lō boto wa'atoeatoea Ndrewa Miseraji andrō. III. Lafoeli ira chō Jehowa Dawa Miseraji ba Dawa Asia-ria, awō Ndrewa Gizerāeli.

1. Nitandrōsaigō ba Ndrewa Miseraji da'e : Hiza, fakoereta Jehowa ba lawoeo salio ba iroegi danō Miseraji. Ba manizinizi nadoe ba danō Miseraji, na so ia, ba mangoeloe dōdō Ndrewa Miseraji barō dotoraa. (*Jer. 46. Hez. 29.*) Ba faoma oefae-oedoe Ndrewa Miseraji ba nawōra, ena'ō oedoe dalifoesōnia zi fatalifoësō ba oedoe zi fahoewoe chōnia zi fahoewoe ba oedoe mbaneaea si samboea zi samboea ba oedoe zi saraōri zi sara. Ba eheha baro dōtō Ndrewa Miseraji, ba nitajaigō, ba era'erara, ba si lō boto oebe'e, ba bawa nadoe dania lasofoe ba bawa zeboea elemoe ba bawa zi faeta ba bawa gere. Ba oebe'e ba danga zalaŵa sabē'e Ndrewa Miseraji andrō; salaŵa safaito dania zamatōrō ja'ira, iŵā'ō So'aja, Jehowa ngahōnō andrō. Ogo'ō dania nidanō Nilo, otoefo bacha noengo nidanō, lō idanō. Abōoe wabaliwānia; tobali lō abachabacha tō nidanō niko'o andrō, ogo'ō; mate zoechoe ba honoe. Doe'oe ba ndraso, ba loeaha Nilo, awō zinanō ba zingania, ba okōli, ariri ba lō ja'ia sa'ae. Tobali mangarōngarō zangaloei i'a, aboe dōdō ; dozi ira, he si fagai ba he si fadora, ba la'a-boesi tōdō. Ba lō lala dōdō zamoto bato taliō, sanoso moeko. Adoedoe 10. dajadaja ba aboe bacha dōdō zi manga gazi, fefoe.
- II. Salaŵa ba Zoana, ba no adōlō 11 si lō tōdō : anofoela Wara'o andrō, fondrege zatoeatoea ; tobali tōdō

- zowōhō mowa dōdōra andrō. Hadia, wa mimane chō Wara'o : „Nga'ōtō zatoeatoea ndra'odo; nga'ōtō zalaŵa fōna ?” (*Moz. IV. 13, 23. Sin. 12 78, 12*). Hezo zatoeatoea andrō chōoe? Ena'ō la'ombacha'ō chōoe, ena'ō aboto ba dōdō he wisa dōdō Jehowa ngahōnō andrō ba Ndrewa Miseraji. Si lō tōdō zalaŵa Zoana andrō, seloengoe zalaŵa Nofi; lafowōhō Ndrewa Miseraji samatōrō 13 banoeara. No ibe'e ba dōdōra Geheha famowōhō Jehowa, ba lafowōhō sa'ae Ndrewa Miseraji ba milaoe-ra fefoe, timba zi maboe toeo, si hoendrahoendra oetania. Ba lō dānia ba danō Miseraji solaoe nilaoe hōgō ba i'ō ba nilaoe boeloe nohi 16 ba boeloe zinasa. (*F. 9, 14*). Ba na loeo da'ō, ba timba ndra alawe Ndrewa Miseraji, wa'atalō dōdō ba fa'ata'oera danga Jehowa ngahōnō 17 andrō, nibahania chōra. Ba ata'oe Ndrewa Miseraji gōi danō Ndrewa Miseraji. Ba nitōrō lida ja'ia, bōrō dōdō Jehowa ngahōnō andrō, tōdōria ba Ndrewa Miseraji. 18 III. Ba na loeo da'ō, ba lima banoea ba danō Miseraji zolaoe li ba danō Gana'ana ba si mōi ba hōloe ba chō Jehowa ngahōnō, ba tōi zi samboea ba banoea wa'atoelō 19 labē'e dānia. (*Moz. V. 10, 20*). Na loeo da'ō, ba so naha wame'e soemange Jehowa ba daloe danō Miseraji, awō gowe tandra, chō Jehowa, ba nolara. (*Moz. I. 28, 18. Moz. II. 20 24. 4. Jos. 22, 10*). Tobali tandra da'ō chō Jehowa ngahōnō ba famadoehoe'ō ba danō Miseraji: na la'-angarōfi li ia, ba zamakao andrō, ba ifatenge chōra zangorifi; da'ō zanimba sanoewō, wangorifi ja'ira. 21 Ba ifa'ele'ō ia ba Ndrewa Miseraji Jehowa, ba tobali aboto ba dōdō Ndrewa Miseraji Jehowa, na loeo da'ō, ba lafosoemange ia soemange nitaba ba soemange bō'ō ba so dānia nifaboe'oera chō Jehowa ba laboe'a gōi. (*Mal. 1, 11*). Si manō 22 wamōzi Jehowa Dawa Miseraji andrō ba famadōhōnia safōchō chōra; ba lafoeli dānia ira chō Jehowa, ba ifondrondrongo li wandaandrōra ba i'orifi ira. Na loeo da'ō, 23 ba so lala nihaogō, i'otarai danō Miseraji noemalō ba danō Asiria; tobali mōi ba danō Miseraji Ndrewa Asiria ba Dawa Miseraji andrō, ba mōi ba danō Asiria; ba awō Ndrewa Asiria Ndrewa Miseraji wamosoemange [Jehowa]. Ba na 24 loeo da'ō, ba tōlōe soi ira, Dawa Miseraji ba Dawa Asiria, ba Iraono Gizeraëli, si fabōbō chōra, hōwoehowoe ba danō. Famahowoe'ō 25 Jehowa ja'ira, wangoema'ō: Ja ahowoe mbanoeagoe Dawa Miseraji ba Dawa Asiria, niwōwōigoe tangagoe, ba tāna chōgoe andrō, Iraono Gizeraëli.

## FAZA 20.

Ifadomaesi Jesaja wangōhōndrōgō Dawa Miseraji ba Dawa Gaitiofia ba Dawa Wilisiti.

Me dōfi mōi ba Gasoto Daratano andrō, me no ifatenge ia Sarago andrō, razo Asiria, me isoewō Gasoto ba me atoe'a ia. (*Raz. II. 18, 1*)

Me loeo da'ō, ba imane Jehowa, nifa'ema Jesaja andrō, Ono Gamosi: Laboe, heta lembe boe andrō ba lōwilōwioe ba heta mbadagahe ba gaheoe! Ba i'o'ō: si lō lembe sa'ae ia ba si lō badagahe. Ba imane Jehowa: Si mane enonigoe Jesaja andrō, si lō lembe ba si lō badagahe, tandra ba amaedola ba Ndrewa Miseraji ba ba Ndrewa Gaitiofia, medōloe fache wa'ara, si manō dānia Ndrewa Miseraji andrō ni'o-loi'ō ba Dawa Gaitiofia ni'ohe misa, ibe'e razo Asiria, he iraono ba he satoea, si lō baroe ba si lō badagahe ba si lō baloebaloe dojo, fangaila Ndrewa Miseraji andrō. Ba tokeā dānia niha, ba aboe dōdō ba Ndrewa Gaitiofia andrō, ba nidō-

- 6 nadōnara fangorifi, ba ba Ndrawa Miseraji andrō, ba nisoenora ja'ira.  
 Ba na loeo da'ō, ba lamane sihene  
 asi andrō [ba danō Ndrawa Wili-  
 sitil]: Na si manō zi gōna nifaagi-  
 faigida andrō, nisaŵada, wangaloei  
 fanolo, ena'ō aoeri ita chō razo Asi-  
 ria andrō — ba he wisa aefa ita ?

## FAZA 21.

I. Sata'oe ita wanoedoegō Babeli  
 andrō. II. Fama'ele'ō si gōna Doema  
 andrō. III. Si gōna Ndrewa Ara.

- 1 I. Nitandrōsaigō ba danō si mate  
 asi andrō [Babilona] da'e : Si mane  
 angi sabe'e moroi raja, sihōngō  
 moroi sa, si manō wa'asonia mo-  
 roii ba danō si mate, moroi ba danō  
 2 sata'oe ita. (F. 14, 22). No moe'o-  
 roma'ō chōgōe gangilata sabe'e :  
 Mamakao awōnia na zamakao a-  
 ndrō ba manoedoegō banoea na  
 zanoedoegō andrō ! Laboe misa, ja'-  
 oegō Elama ! Anoewō, ja'oegō Da-  
 wa Media ! Oefadōhō wangarōnga-  
 3 rōra fefoe ! Andrō doemi'adi'a zo-  
 lagoe, no ihawoiedo fa'afōchō hoe-  
 loe, si mane fa'afōchō hoeloe zadon-  
 no, choemolōchōlo chōgōe mbanoea,  
 fa lō oerongo li niha ; si no tokeā  
 4 ndra'o, fa lō oe'ilā niha. Eloengoe-  
 loengoe bacha dōdōgoe; tobali dō-  
 dōgoe wa'ata'oe ; fa'abongi andrō,  
 somasimasido mena'ō, ba oe'ata'-  
 5 oefi ibe'e. Lafazōchi meza, labologō  
 doefo, manga ba mamadoe hadia  
 ia — milaboe, ja'ami salaŵa, miba-  
 6 joini mbaloese ! Si mané sa niŵa'ō  
 Zo'aja chōgōe : Laboe, fataro zamai-  
 gimaigi ! Jamoe'ombacha'ō hadia  
 7 ni'ilania ! Na i'ila zi fakoedo, koedo  
 si doeadoea geoe ba si fakoedo ba  
 galide ba ma ba gondra, ba jamoefo-  
 ndrongondrongo, jamoebe'e mbōrō  
 dalingania, ba wamondrongondro-  
 8 ngo ! Ba moe'ao ia, timba li  
 zingo linia, imane : „He So'aja,  
 naha zanaro nahagoe, ma'ōma'ō-  
 chō, ba sara wongi lō oeboelō'ō  
 9 wanaro ! (Hab. 2, 1). Ba so sibai zi

fakoedo ; doeadoea geoe koedo. Ba  
 itema imane : „No atoe'a, no atoe'a  
 nemali ba Mbabeli, ba adoe chōra  
 fefoe, ba no larasa tooe !“ (Jer. 51,  
 8, Fam. 14, 8; 18, 2). He ja'ami  
 banoeada, si no moebōbōrō ba ni-  
 hoendrahoendra tooe ! Nirongogoe  
 chō Jehowa ngahōnō andrō, Lowa-  
 langi Ndrewa Gizeräeli, ba oe'o-  
 mbacha'ō chōmi.

II. Nitandrōsaigō ba Doema a-  
 ndrō da'e : So zī'ao chōgōe, banoea  
 Ze'ira, imane : „He sanaro, ha wa'-  
 alawa mbongi ? (Moz. I. 25, 14).  
 Imane sanaro : Moloeo ba bongi 12  
 gōi. Na edōna manofoe ami, ba mi-  
 foeli manō ami wanofoe.

III. Nitandrōsaigō ba Ndrewa 13  
 Ara da'e : Ba gatoea ba danō Ara  
 misförō, ja'ami saniaga Dawa Deda-  
 no ! (Moz. I. 25, 3). Mifaondragō zo-  
 wōchi tōdō, mi'ohē nidanō, ja'ami  
 sowanoea ba danō Dema ! Mioro'ō  
 gō ba zoloi andrō ! (Jer. 25, 23).  
 Bōrō zī'ōli wa moloi ira, si'ōli ni-  
 15 bahā ba fana si no moechai, fa'a-  
 bōlō wanoewō andrō. Si manō sa 16  
 niŵa'ō Zo'aja chōgōe : Lō'ō aloea  
 sibai ndrōfi — inōtō ndrōfi zi ma-  
 naga gazi, — ba no taja wa'abōlō  
 Gedara andrō. (F. 16, 14. Jer. 40,  
 28 b. t.). Ba si tosai dania fana 17  
 zanoewō andrō, mado Gedara, ba lō  
 oja'ojā. Noa sa iŵa'ō Jehowa, Lowa-  
 langi Ndrewa Gizeräeli.

## FAZA 22.

I. Fama'ele'ō fanoewō Jeroezale-  
 ma, bōrō horōra andrō. II. Fang-  
 mbacha fa'ate'ala mandroe Sebena  
 andrō ba famataro Etiati.

I. Nitandrōsaigō ba ndraso wa-  
 ma'e'ō andrō da'e : Hadia da'ō  
 chōmi, wa ahori mōi jaŵa ami ba  
 dete nomomi; ja'oegō banoea se-  
 boea roeroe, sabōlō fagoeagoeasa,  
 ja'oegō banoea saro, sowoeawoea  
 dōdō niha ? Tenga sa ni'ō'ōtō si'ōli  
 zi no mate tooe andrō chōmi, tenga  
 si mate ba wanoewō ! Fefoe zolohe 3

- ja'ami, ba no ahori moloi ba no moera'oe lō fana. Banoeami fefoe, ndrohoendrohoe nichamō, ba no ahori tera'oe, he no arōoe moloi.
- 4 Andrō oemane: Bōi mifaigifaigigido! Da'eforege wege'ege! Bōi mihiōtōi wondrara tōdōgōe, ba wa'-adoedoe mbanoeada andrō. (F. 15, 5. Ngen. Jer. 2, 11). Baŵa wa'atobali dōdō sa'ae moroi chō Zo'aja, Jehovah ngahōnō andrō, baŵa wa'adoedoe, baŵa wa'afakoejoe ba ndraso wa-ma'ele'ō andrō; tededoegō gōli kara ba telobi ba hili we'ira'ira.
- 6 No latoejoe na ha nono wana Dawa Gelama, fao goereta zanoewō ba si fakoedo ba no lahetā loeniloēni mbaloese banoea Giri andrō. (Raz. II. 16, 9. F. 11, 11. Amos. 1, 5). Ba no anōnō koereta ndraso si sōchi andrō chōmi, ba no lafa'anō ira si fakoedo, ba gamaedoe mbawa gōli. Ba no labeta mbaloebaloe mbanoea Joeda andrō, ba samaigi fangōna ami ba nomo eoe gatoea andrō. (Raz. I. 10, 17). Ba mi'ila wa no fahōna zabōcha ūli ba mifaonō nidanō ba mbaŵa tānō tooe. (Sam. II. 5, 9. Nga'ot. II. 32, 5). Ba mi'e-rai nomo ba Jeroezalema, ba midedoegō ūsa, fangazōchi gōli kara.
- 11 Ba mifonaha nidanō ba gotaloea gōli si doea götō andrō, idanō ūsi mbaŵa si no ara andrō. Ba lō'ō sa minehegō zolaoe ja'ia; si no mangohonogōi ja'ia fōna sa'ae, ba lō mitōngōni. (Raz. II. 25, 4. Neh. 3, 15). Moe'ao Zo'aja, Jehovah ngahōnō andrō, me loeo da'ō, ba wege'ege ba ba wange'esi ba ba wanōwō boe ba ba wonoecha noecha
- 13 ba wa'aboe dōdō. Ba ha sambalō fa'iki ba fa'omoeso dōdō ba fanaba ūrbao ba famoenoe biribiri ba famadoemadoe agoe, femangamanga ba famadoemadoe hadia ia — „si mate sa atō ita mahemoloe” [mi-wā'ō]” (F. 56, 12). Kor. I. 15, 32).
- 14 Ba no ifarongorongogō chōgōe Jehovah ngahōnō andrō, ba dōgi dalingagoe, imane: Si ndroehoe, lō tebe'e aefa chōmi lalōmi andrō, irege mate ami — iŵa'ō So'aja, Jehovah ngahōnō andrō.
- II. Si mané niŵa'ō Zo'aja, Jehovah ngahōnō andrō: Laboe, ae jomo chō mandroe andrō, Sebena andrō, mandroe jomo [ba ūmane chōnia]: Hadia chōoe ba ha niha chōoe ba da'e, wa no ūfacharoe'ō chōoe ba da'e lewatō? Ba hili jaŵa ifacharoe'ō lewatōnia, ba gara ifafahō'ō chōnia mbate'e! Hiza, i'a-bōlōgō ifazaoemba ndra'oegō Jehovah, ja'oegō niha andrō; i'abe'e'ō danga, wondra'oe ja'oegō! I'lō mboegō ndra'oegō, amaedola golō-mboe ifazaoemba'ō bæro ba danō sebolo; ba da'ō mate ndra'oegō; ba da'ō dania ofeta goereta andrō chōoe, si sōchi sibai andrō, ja'oegō fangaila jomo ba nomo zochō ja'oegō! Oetimba ndra'oegō ba nifataro ja'oegō andrō; lasōbi ndra'oegō, lahetā'ō ba nahaoe. Ba na loeo da'ō, ba moehededo chō genonigoe Eliaki andrō, ono Hilikia. (Raz. II. 18, 18). Ba oebe'e baroenia mbaroemō andrō ba bōbō taloenia mbōbō taloemō, ba famatōrōmō mege, ba oebe'e ba dangania, ena'ō amaedola nama ia, ba mbanoea Jeroezalema ba ba ma'owoe Joeda. Ba oebe'e ba dangania wogoë mbawandiroehō nomo Dawido andrō, ena'ō lō sokoesi, na ikoë, ba lō sogoë, na ikoesi. (Sam. I. 2, 8). Ba oe'osō ia saita, ba nahia saro ia, ba ena'ō dadaoma lachōmi ia jomo ba nomo namania. Ba tobali la'olembai ia fefoe zi so tōi jomo ba nomo namania, he daha sesolo ba he daha sise'ise, fefoe gamagama sachōchō andrō, he figafiga andrō ba he koendri andrō fefoe. Ba na loeo da'ō — iŵa'ō Jehovah ngahōnō andrō — ba adeha zaita andrō, ni'osō ba naha saro mege, tetimba ba aechoe tooe, ba nisaitagō chōnia, ba tefara'oe; noa sa iŵa'ō Jehovah.

## FAZA 23.

- I. Fama'ele'ō fa'adoedoe Diro andrō. II. Na no ara, wa lō itōrō tōdō, ba tefai gzozi Diro andrō ba la'amoni'ō dania chō Jehowa gōlōra.
- 1 I. Nitandrōsaigō ba mbanoea Diro andrō da'e : Mi'ege'ege, ja'ami si otarai molojo ba Dateso ! hisa fōnami wa'adoedoe; tobali lō omo, lō nahia sa'ae. Moroi ba danō Ndrawa Giti te'ombacha'ō chōra. (*Jer. 47, 4. Hez. 26, 27. Amos. 1, 9. 10.*)
- 2 Bōi mihedehede sa'ae, ja'ami si hene asi. No mege anōnō danō saniaga andrō, banoea Zidona, solojo lojo ba nasi. Ba nasi sa'ae mōi chōra mboea nowi Nilo, nibasi ba ndraso nidanō seboea andrō, tobali
- 3 kade niha baero ba chōra. Aila ndra'oegō, ja'oegō Sidona ! Noa sa imane asi, banoea saro andrō ba mbewe nasi : „Lō safōchō hoeloege, lō sadono ndra'odo ! lō ni'oerigoe ono matoea ba lō ni'e'ebroeagoc ono alawe !” (*Sam. II. 24, 7.*) Na terongo ba Ndrawa Miseraji, ba tobali
- 4 dōdōra ba doeria Diro andrō. Mi'o-lojo, misawa Dateso ! Mi'ege'ege,
- 5 ja'ami si hene asi ! Hadia, da'ō mbanoeami andrō, somoeso dōdō niha, si no gōtōgōtō fa'ara, me tetaroe'ō, sanawa sarōe, ba wan-
- 6 roe'ō banoea misa ? Ha niha zi honogōi da'ō, nifatōrō ba Diro andrō, banoea sama'ema saembœ ana'a, ba zi no salaŵa zi so lafo
- 7 ba ba zi no fondrege zabōlō ba goeli danō zaniaga ? Jehowa ngahōnō andrō zi no mangohonogōi, ba wango'aja famahocha gamagama andrō fefoe ba ba wame'e faja fondrege zalaŵa andrō ba goeli
- 8 danō, fefoe. Minōnōi danōmi, ja'ami banoea Dateso, si mane Nilo
- 9 andrō ; lō ba'aba'a sa'ae. No i'oro'ō dangania [Jehowa] jaŵa nasi, no ifahisi nōri andrō ; no i'oro'ō Jehowa ba chō Gana'ana andrō, ba
- 10 wanoedoegō banoea saro chōra. No imane : Lō'ō sa'ae fa'omoeso dōdō

chōmi, ja'ami banoea Zidona, amae-dola nono alawe ni'aja ! Milaboe, misawa Ndrawa Giti misi jefo ! Ba he ba da'ō, ba lō fa'ahono chōmi. Hiza danō Ndrawa Galedaia 13 andrō — da'ō soi andrō, si no moezaewe ! No latehe ba goetoe ndroe'ce ba danō si mate Dawa Asiria. No lalaoe malige, naha za-naro ; na lafaoeloegō wanoedoegō gōdo chōra, no labali'ō adoedoela. Andrō mi'ege'ege, ja'ami solojo ba 14 Dateso, me no moedoedoegō mba-noea saro andrō chōmi !

II. Ba na loeo da'ō, ba fitoe 15 ngafoeloe fache wa'ara, ba lō itōrō tōdō niha Diro andrō, sagōtō noso razo. Ba na no aefa zi fitoe ngafoeloe fache, ba itōrō ba Diro andrō wanoenō andrō nitandrōsaigō ba ndra alawe sohorōhorō [imane] : „Halō mbiola, tōrōtōrōi newali, ja-oegō ira alawe sohorōhorō andrō, si lō itōrōtōrō tōdō niha sa'ae ! Haogō wolaoe, forege wanoenō, ena'ō ifoeli itōrō tōdō niha ndra'oegō !” Na aefa 17 zi fitoe ngafoeloe fache, ba ifoeli ifaigi Diro andrō Jehowa, ena'ō ifoeli isōndra loeonia ba wohorōhorō andrō, ba ena'ō mohorōhorō ia ba mbanoea niha fefoe, ba goeli danō ma'asagōrō. Ba ūlōnia andrō, loeonia 18 wohorōhorō, ba ni'amoni'ō chō Jehowa ; lō labē'e jaŵa ba lō lahōna ; sabōnō bōli gō a'ine ba bōli noecha si sōchi ba zowanoea ba gamaoedoe nahia Jehowa andrō. (*Sin. 84, 4.*)

## FAZA 24.

- I. Fama'ele'ō fa'atēkiko danō ma'-afeoe. II. Fangoehoekoe ōsi goeli danō ba fangorifi banoea Lowalangi.

- I. Hiza, ihori nōsi goeli danō 1 Jehowa ba ise'e zi so jaŵa, tobali dete danō ibe'e, ifazawili zowanoea jaŵa. Si mane ba gere gōi ba zato, ba he ba zochō ba he ba zawoe-joe, he ba zochō ira alawe ba he ba zawoejoe ono alawe, he ba za-mawa hadia ia ba he ba zowōli,
- 2

he ba zamalali ana'a ba he ba zame'e nifalali, he ba zo'ōmō ba he ba zosoegilō. (*Hez. 7, 12. Hos. 4, 9.*) Salōsoe lō ōsi goeli danō dania, ahori teraboe, noa sa'ae Jehowa zangoema'ō. Aboe dania dōdō goeli danō, saleoe ia, timba zotoefo ilo tooe danō, okōlī; ba salawā niha ba goeli danō, ba mate olofo. Noa sa teta'oēnōi danō barō gahe zowanoea jaŵa; me lō ni'o'ra oroisa ba me no lasawō gamachoitā, ba me no farōi ira ba wawoe'oesa li andrō, si no gōtōgōtō wa'ara. Andrō i'ā danō fangelifi ba laloe'i horō sowanoea jaŵa; ariri niha ba goeli danō ba lō atotō zi tosai niha. Amaedola zaboe tōdō nōsi mboea nagoe ba si mate dōla; ba dozi someso tōdō mege, ba mangarōngarō. Dōhō wamōzi aramba andrō, sowewawoea dōdō niha, tebatō wagoeagoeasa zomoeso tōdō, ba dōhō li mbiola, si no omasiō niha mege. (*F. 16, 10. Jer. 7, 34; 16, 9.*) Lō'ō sa'ae labadoe nagoe ba wanoeñō ba afeto doeo ba zamadoe. No adoedo mbanoea faja andrō; dozi omo, ba no moekoesi mbawandroe-hō, lō lafa'amōi jomo niha. Mangarōngarō niha ba newali, ba nagoe andrō; fa'omoeso dōdō, ba lō'ō sa'ae; fa'asōchi dōdō ba goeli danō, ba no ahori taja. (*Fam. 18, 11 b.t.*)

Ba mbanoea, ba hatō fa'adoedoë : bawa gōli, ba no moerasa. Da'ō sa zi gōna oeli danō, itōrō niha andrō, si mane na lateteoe mboea falo, amaedola wangozaragō wo'ewo'oe, na no awai wangai boea nagoe. (*F. 17, 6.*)

**II. Ba ja'ira andrō, ba la'eboea'ō lira wa'iki, lasoeno wa'asalaŵa Jehowa tānō ba gaechoela loeo [lamane] :** (*F. 12, 6.*) Andrō mifosoe-mange Jehowa, ja'ami si so ba danō tānō ba gatoemboecha; ja'ami si hene asi, mifosoe mange dōi Jehowa, Lowalangi Ndraono Gizeraëli ! Moroi ba wondrege danō tarongo wa-

noenō, [lamane] : „Lachōmi ba zatoelō tōdō!“ Ba oemane : Itōrō ndra'o fōchō ! Itōrō ndra'o fōchō ! Alai ndra'o ! Falimo zi falimo andrō, ha sambalō falimosa ba zi falimo andrō ! Ihawoei ndra'oegō fa'ata'oe, 17 alaoe'ō ba lōsoelōsoe ba ba goe'ō, ja'oegō sowanoea ba goeli danō ! Soloi ba doeria gameta'oeñō andrō, 18 ba alaoe ba lōsoelōsoe; ba si faloecho fe'amōi jaŵa moroi ba lōsoelōsoe, ba alaoe ba goe'ō. Teboka sa zandrela andrō ba mbanoea jaŵa ba hoemeoe dajadaja danō andrō. (*Jer. 48, 44.*) Asila danō, ofetoe, a 19 bōlōbōlō; aboto danō, fabali; mangiwa danō, hoemeoe. Managana-gaele danō, si mane si maboe, hoemeoe, hoelō mboee; aboea noronia olalōwania andrō : alaoe tooe ia, ba wa lō maoso sa'ae. Ba na loeo da'ō, 21 ba ifatōrō wotoe Jehowa ba zabōlō andrō si jaŵa ba mbanoea jaŵa ba ba zalaŵa tooe ba goeli danō. (*Efes. 2, 9; 6, 12. Fet. 11, 2, 4. Fam. 20, 1-3.*) Tekoeroe ira ba gohokoho, 22 nifokoeroe nibe'ē ba goeroenga, ba tekoesi; ba na no ara dania, ba tefaiagi zoei ira. (*Fam. 20, 7.*) Ba 23 aila mbaŵa ba afoesi mbawa loeo wa'aila. Jehowa ngahōnō andrō sa'ae dania zalaŵa ba hili Ziona ba ba Jeroezalema, ba lachōmi fōna nawōnia satoea. (*F. 13, 10. Mat. 24, 29. Fam. 21, 2.*)

## FAZA 25.

I. Fanoeno Lowalangi ba wa'atekkiko zi fa'oedoe andrō. II. Fangombacha fangorifi niha fefoe, ba hili Ziona. Fangoehoekoe Iraono Moabi.

I. **He** Jehowa, Lowalangigoe ndra'oegō ! Da'oe'abōlōgō wanoeño ja'oegō, oesoeno dōimō andrō ! Noa sa ōlaoe zahōlihōlī dōdō; nihonogōi fōna sa'ae ba tengā faja, no si ndroehoe. (*Sin. 8, 2.*) No ōbali'ō bahō gara mbanoea, banoea saro, ba no ōbali'ō adoedoela; gōdo niha bō'ō andrō, ba tengā banoea sa'ae

- ōbe'e; lō'ō sa'ae lafoeli lataroe'ō.
- 3 Andrō lafosuemange dania ndra'-oegō soi sabōlō; la'ata'oefi ndra'oegō banoeai soi si hōndrōgō awōra.
- 4 Hati sa ndra'oegō ba zi lō tōi, hati ba zi noemana, na tosasa ira; sāwatō na so deoe laōhō, loemō na aoechoe zino. Me no amaedola deoe laōhō, sangewe ba mbagolō, sa'ae wōnoe zamalangōgō awōra. Si mane famoenoe wa'aoechoe zino, na no ara lō teoe, si manō wamoenoemō fagoeagoeasa niha bō'ō andrō; si mane fa'aoechoe zino, na haōmō, na so lawoee, si manō wa'adōhō wolaja zamalangōgō awōra andrō. (*Sach. 14, 14 b. t.*)
- 6 II. Ba ilaoe gowoeloa Jehowa ngahōnō andrō, ba hili andrō, fefoe soi ikaoni; ihalō ōra zatabō, agoe si no ara ibe'e nibadoe, sotawō gō, nilaoe oeto dōla, ba agoe si no ararā, nihaogō. (*Sin. 22, 30. Loek. 14, 17.*) Iheta ba hili andrō mba'-aba'a andrō, ba'aba'a soi andrō, fefoe, balcebaloe andrō, fombaloe niha baero, fefoe. Ifakiko wa'amate, si lō mamalōmalō; ba i'osi So'aja Jehowa dāwa horō ba mbawa niha, idozigō, ba taja wa'aila mbanoeania andrō, ibe'e, ba goeli danō, ma'asagōrō; noa sa Jehowa zangoema'ō. (*Hos. 13, 14. Kor. I. 15, 55. Fam. 7, 17; 21, 4.*) Na loeo da'ō, ba lamane: Hiza Lowalangida. sābe'e dōdōda i'orifi ita; hiza Jehowa nidōnadōnada fanolo! Ba dama'iki ita, acha omoeso dōdōda,
- 10 ba wangorifi andrō chōnia! Ahono sa danga Jehowa ba hili andrō. Ba Iraono Moabi andrō, ba nihoe-ndragō tooe, ba nahara, nifangoe-hoendra doe'oe ba golawoea so'i-danō. Ba labologō dangara bacha ba da'ō, si mane solangi, na ibotogō ba wolangi; ba ihōndrōgō wajaŵa-sara [Jehowa], fabaja walimosa dāngara andrō. Ōli andrō chōmi, si no aro ba si no alaŵa, ba itoeli'ō, idoe-doegō, aroeroe tooe ba danō, ibe'e.

## FAZA 26.

I. Fanoeno Ndraono Joeda Lowa-langi, sangorifi ja'ira. II. He na fondrege wa'eboea wamakao, ba lō farōi Zo'aja ba mbanoeania andrō.

- I. Na loeo da'ō dania, ba lamane wanoenō ba danō Ndraono Joeda: „No so chōda mbanoea saro! Ibalī'ō ōli ba ba'aba'a wanolonia andrō [Jehowa]. (*Sin. 46, 2; 125, 4.*) Mibokai mbawa gōli, ena'ō mōi mijomo soi satoelō, si lō farōi. (*Sin. 118, 19.*) No aro dōdō, lō ūboelōboelō'ō wangorifi; chōoe sa'ae ladōnadōna. Bōi mifamalōmalō wanōtōna chō Jehowa; gowe si lō teboelō sa Zo'aja, Jehowa! (*Sin. 25, 2. Jer. 17, 7.*) Noa sa ihōndrōgō zowanoea ba hili jaŵa; banoea andrō si no alaŵa jaŵa, wanimba tooe ja'ia, wanoe-doegō ja'ia, irege danō tooe. Ahe zi noemana zangoehoendra tooe, ahe zi lō tōi andrō. Lala zatoelō tōdō, ba ba zalo'ō itōiō, adōlō lala zadōlō tōdō, nihaogōoe andrō. Ba lala wangoehoekoemō andrō, ja'oegō Jehowa, nidōnadōnama mege. Tōimō andrō ba fanoeno ja'oegō zomasi dōdōma. No hoemoeloe dōdōgoe chōoe, ba zi bongi; arō dotogoe zihoeloe-hoeloe chōoe. Ha si'aikō sa'ae manandrōsa ba goeli danō wangoehoekoemō andrō, ba lasōndra lala satoelō sowanoea ba goeli danō. (*Sin. 119, 67; 130, 6.*) Ba na faloe-cha wa'ebolo dōdō zeboea horō andrō, ba lō latōngōni lala satoelō, manao horō ira ba danō, ba nilaoe satoelō ena'ō, ba lō lafaigi wa'eboea Jehowa andrō. He Jehowa! si no moefazaŵa dangaoe andrō, ba lō la'ila. Ena'ō lanehegō wa'aoechoe dōdōoe ba mbanoeaoe andrō, ba ena'ō aila ira! Ena'ō i'ā ira alitō andrō fangohori noedoemō andrō! He Jehowa! ohahaoe dōdōma, ūbe'e; noa sa ja'oegō zolaoe fefoe hadia ia chōma. (*Sin. 125, 5.*)
- II. He Jehowa, Lowalangima! 13

- No salawa bō'ō zamatōrō ja'aga ; tengha ha ja'oegō. Ba ja'oegō matehe,  
14 tōimō andrō. Si no mate, ba lō ifoeli aoeri ; loemōloemō, ba lō ifoeli maoso. Andrō no ūfatōrō chōra hoekoe ba no ūhori ira ba lō'ō manō sa'ae itōrō, tōdō ūbe'e.  
15 No ū'oja'ō niha, ja'oegō Jehowa, no ūfolachōmi ndra'oegō, no ūfa'ese  
16 nola danō fefoe. **He Jehowa ! na baŵa wamakao, ba no la'alei ndra'oegō ; na ūfatōrō chōra wotoe,**  
17 **ba lalaoe mangandrō.** Si mane sana bina, na no iroegi baŵania, na ikōrōboei ia, na moe'ira'ira, ba wa'afōchō hoeloe andrō, si manō gōi ndra'aga mege, ja'oegō Jehowa,  
18 bōrō ndra'oegō. (*Joh. 16, 21*). No abeto ndra'aga, no makōrōboei ndra'aga, ba me no madonoga, ba no angī. Lō ma'ilā mafaloea wango rifi ba danō, ba tebai aloea zowanoea ba goeli danō. (*Sin. 110, 3. Loek. 20, 38. Rom. 14, 8. Joh. 5, 29*).  
19 **Ena'ō ifoeli aceri zi mate andrō chōoe ; ena'ō ifoeli maoso mboto zi mate andrō chōgōe !** Mifaoso, mi'a'iki, ja'ami si no mōrō nibaloegō tanō, namo haga sa namo andrō chōoe ba ifaloea jaŵa loemō-  
20 loemō tanō andrō. Ba mi'ae si bacha, ja'ami banoeagoe, ba mbate'e andrō chōmi, ba milazi mbawandroeħō foerimi ! Mibini'ō ami, ha mamō'i hōrō wa'ara, irege alō wōnōe andrō. (*Kor. II, 4, 17*). Mangefa sa'ae ba nahania Jehowa, ba wame'e fotoe ba zowanoea ba goeli danō, ba horōra andrō. Ba ifa'ele'ō dania, ndrora andrō tanō, lō'ō sa'ae ibaloegō niboenoe ba goelinia. (*Mich. 1, 3*).

### FAZA 27.

- I. I'otoe'ō niha baero Jehowa ba irorogō kaboe nagoe andrō chōnia.  
II. Te'oroedoegō mbanea Lowalanggi andrō moroi ba danō niha baero misa.

- I. Na loeo da'ō, ba ilaoe zi'ōlinia Jehowa ba Lewiata andrō, oelō a-

ndrō salio foloi, si'ōlinia si no abe'e ba si no eboea ba si no abōlō, ba ba Lewiata oelō si no mogōwai ja'ia, ba iboenoe mboeaja andrō ba Nilo. Ba na loeo da'ō, ba mi'anoenō, nitandrōsaigō ba kaboe nagoe oma siō andrō [mado Gizeraäli], mimane : (*F. 5, 1 b. t.*) „Ja'odo, Jehowa, zamaigimaigi ja'ia ; lō aedoe'aedoe ūfatōrō chōnia nidanō ! Bongi ma'ōchō oedarodarogō, fa bōi ifaitoisi niha. Lō'ō sa'ae mofōnoe ndra'o. Ena'ō na faloechado za'asa'a mao ba sai'ō, ba fasōndrado chōnia, ahori oetoenoe ena'ō. Atō na ladōnādōna chōgōe wanolo, na edōna atoe lō ira chōgōe ; lō tola lō atoelō ira chōgōe.” Ba dania, ba moŵa'a ma'oewoe Jakobo, molehe Ndraono Gizeraäli ba mobowo ; anōnō goeli danō boeara labe'e : Hadia, no ifakao ira si mane famakaonia samakao ja'ira ? Ba hadia, no moeboenoe ira si mane niboenoe da'ō ? No ūndrohoegō wangtoe'ō ja'ira fani bo. No i'oloi'ō ira angī sabōlō andrō chōnia, me loeo angī timoe. Andrō wa tesoelōni ba da'ō lalō ma'oewoe Jakobo andrō, ba da'ō goroedoea localoea, wameta horōra andrō : labali'ō toetoeroe gara nibo bōto fefoe gara naha wame'e soemange andrō, ba lō'ō sa'ae maoso Gasera andrō ba adoe loeo andrō. (*Moz. III, 26, 30. F. 17, 8*). Aōmō'-10 aōmō' sa'ae mbanea saro andrō, banoea si lō niha, si no moerōi, amaedola danō si mate. Mangaloei gō ba da'ō nono zawi, mōrōmōrō ba da'ō ba la'aga'aga lehelehe. (*F. 13, 19 b. t.*) Na no okōli doetoe-11 roenia, ba tefafatō ; so ndra a lawe, ba lahālō eoe galitō. Soi si lō fa'aboto ba dōdō sa ira. Andrō lō ihachōsi tōdō sombōi ja'ia, ba lō ibologō dōdō chōnia samazōchi ja'ia.

II. Na loeo da'ō, ba ibōbōrō 12 ngalai Jehowa, i'otarai Oifarati, noemalō ba nidanō Miseraji andrō.

Ba ja'ami Iraono Gizeraäli, ba nitoe-  
13 toejoe, ni'ozaragõ. Na loeo da'õ, ba telaoe dorofe seboea andrõ, ba dozi si no eloengoe ba danõ Asiria ba si no moezaewe ba danõ Miseraji, ba mangawoeli ba la'angaröfli Jehowa ba hili ni'amoni'õ andrõ ba Jeroezalema. (F. 14, 1. Sach. 10, 8 b. t.).

## FAZA 28.

I. Tedaõ'õdaõ'õ wangoehoekoe Iraono Geferaji. II. Ori Ndraono Jeeda gõi, ba noa gõi abe'e dõdõ, lõ la-fondrondrongo li Jehowa. III. Famarooe tõdõ ba wamalalini era'era, ena'õ tola ifoeli ihachõisi tõdõ ira Lowalangi. IV. Fa'atoeatao Lowalangi ba nichoi dõdõnia andrõ.

- 1 I. Alai zaemboe ana'a andrõ si no moehochaini, ba zi maboe-maboe andrõ Iraono Geferaji, awõ mboenga saleoe andrõ, ajara andrõ, si sõchi sibai ba hõgõ ndraso andrõ, satabõ sinanõ, daso zi no maboe 2 agoe! (Raz. I. 16, 24). So sa'ae moroi sa zabe'e ba sabõlõ chõ Zo'aja! Hoelõ na laõhõ deoe kara, hoelõ nangi sabõlõ sibai, hoelõ deoe toho, si nõnõi tanõ wanimbania tooe ja'ira tangania. (Raz. II. 17, 5. 6).
- 3 Ba tobali tehoendrahoendra tooe zaemboe zi maboemaboe andrõ, Iraono Geferaji, si no moehochaini.
- 4 Ba boenga saleoe andrõ, ajara andrõ, si sõchi sibai ba hõgõ ndraso andrõ, satabõ sinanõ, ba itõrõ lala marafala sahoelõ, na lõ iroeigi baõwa na, nidõlõ niha femanga, na i'ilä, moroi ba danga manõ.

- 5 II. Na loeo da'õ, ba saembœ lachõmi ba roto si no maoeloe Jehowa ngahõnõ andrõ ba zi tosai banoeania andrõ. Ba ibe'e wa'atoelõ dõdõ ba zangoehoekoe ba fa'abõlõ ba zanimba sanoewõ ba mbawa gõli. Ba ja'ira andre gõi, ba alaoelaoe ba nagoe andrõ ba mangiwa ba zi maboemaboe ita! Ere ba sampa'ele'õ, ba alaoelaoe ba zi maboe niha, no fawoeka dõdõ ba nagoe

andrõ, moechõlõchõlõ mbanoea ba zi maboe niha, alaoelaoe ba wama'ele'õ andrõ, mangiwa ba wangetoe'õ hoekoe. Fefoe meza, ba no anõnõ oeta si ta'oënõ, samboea lõ nahia si lõ si ta'oënõ. Ha niha nifahaõnia, ena'õ aboto ba dõdõ, ba ha chõ i'ombacha'õ lala? Hadia, ba zawena aefa famaenoe, ba zawena aefa ba mbagi zoesoe? Falaete manõ sa gamachoita, falaete manõ gamachoita; fatete manõ ndrali, fatete manõ ndrali; ba da'e ma'ifoe ba ba da'õ ma'ifoe." Ja'ia! Ilaoe ba niha andre li si 11 tebai aloea ba mbewe, li Ndrawa bõ'õ. (Moz. V. 28, 49. Kor. I. 14, 21). Ja'ia, si no mangoema'õ chõra : 12 Da'e naha wolombase, mifolombase zelege tõdõ, ba da'e naha wangokfoe tõdõ! Ba lõ edõna ira mamondrongo. Ba si mané sa'ae li Jehowa chõra : Falaete manõ gamachoita ; falaete manõ gamachoita ; fatete manõ ndrali ; ba da'e ma'ifoe ba ba da'õ ma'ifoe, ena'õ alaoe ira ba lala, ena'õ arasa dõla, ena'õ tochai gahe, ena'õ tera'oe ira.

III. Andrõ mifondrondrongo li 14 Jehowa, ja'ami sango'aja, ja'ami samatõrõ soi andre ba Jeroezalema! Me no miwâ'õ: No fawoe'oe li 15 ndra'aga ba wa'amate, ba ba mbanoea tooe andrõ, ba no mafataro zamaigimaigi? Na itõrõ molõ famakao, ba lõ iroeigiga. Noa sa mabe'e sawatõma waja ba ba'aba'a chõma walimosa!" Andrõ imane Jehowa, 16 So'aja: Hiza, no oebe'e tooe gowe dajadaja ba Ziona, gowe si no moetandraigõ, gowe tojo ba watalinga seboea bõli, saro dajadaja. Samati, ba alacha lõ moloi. (Rom. 9, 33. Fet. I. 2, 6. F. 8, 14). Ba 17 oebe'e dali wa'adõlõ, ba fanoelo wa'atoelõ. Saõwatõmi faja andrõ, ba irasa teoe kara ba ba'aba'a andrõ chõmi, ba ihanigõ molõ. Ba fawoe'- 18 oesa li andrõ chõmi ba wa'amate, ba niboenoe [ba zoera] ba hadia

niwa'ōmi ba mbanoea tooe, ba si  
lō boto. Na itōrō molō famakao  
19 andrō, ba imama ami. Ero na itōrō,  
ba ichamō ami; ero mahemoloe  
sa'ae itōrō, he ba zi ma'ōchō, ba  
he ba zi bongi, ba ha sambalō fe-  
20 hochā mboe wamahaō da'ō. Sambō  
fa'anaoe sa'ae dania gaso, tobali te-  
bai mifadōlō ami, ba sabōlō ide'ide  
gambala, fa tebai mibalocgō ami.  
21 Maoso sa'ae dania Jehowa, si mane  
ba gahe hili Werasi, si mane ba ndra-  
so no ba Gibeona wōnoenia dania,  
ba wolaoe nilaoenia — hoelō zi lō  
tarai mila wolaoenia andrō! — ba  
ba wangai nihalōnia — sahōlihōli  
dōdō halōwōnia andrō! (*Jos. 10,*  
*10. Sam. 11. 5, 20. Nga'ōt. I. 14, 11.*)  
22 Andrō bōi mango'aja ami, fa bōi  
tedooe wa'aro mbōbō andrō chōmi;  
noa sa oerongo chō Zo'aja, Jehowa  
ngahōnō andrō, wa no moehonogōi  
wangohori, nifatōrō ba goeli danō  
ma'asagōrō. (*F. 10, 23.*)  
23 IV. Mibe'e mbōrō dalingami ba  
mifondrondrongo ligoe! Mitōngōni  
ba mifondrondrongo hoehoeogoe!  
24 Hadia, adōlō manō sinanō dania?  
Hadia ha sambalō famali'ō tanō ba  
25 famoboto ba nowi? Hadia, tengā si  
mané? Na no ihaogō danō, ba ifa-  
zaewe lōnga ba hōwa ba ifa'oli  
wache, awō rigi ba danō si no moe-  
ndrohoegō, ba rigi ū manoe ba zinga  
26 hinōloe? No Lowalanginia zango-  
roma'ō chōnia satoelō lala, wama-  
27 haō ja'ia. Tenga koereta famōbōrō  
wamōbōrō lōnga ba lō lafatōrō gao-  
lo goereta ba hōwa; famōbōrō lō-  
nga, ba si'o, ba famōbōrō hōwa,  
28 ba ono geoe. Bōra andrō, ba ha-  
dia, nimama? Tenga nimama; lō'ō  
sa ibōbōrō manō wamatōrō koe-  
reta, awō koedo: tengā nimama!  
29 Moroi chō Jehowa ngahōnō andrō  
da'ō gōi! Sahōlihōli dōdōda wamo-  
lalania hadia ia, ba no abōlō si-  
bai wa'atoeatoeania. (*Sin. 86, 10.*  
*Jer. 32, 19.*)

## FAZA 29.

I. Fama'ele'ō fa'atosasa mbanoea  
Jeroezalema ba fangorifi andrō, si  
lō moedōnadōna. II. Fanegoe famini  
tōdō andrō ba chōra. III. Fama-  
boe'oe fa'ahachō dōdō dania.

I. Alai ndra'oegō, ja'oegō Ariēli!  
Ariēli banoea ba nibe'e Dawido  
nahiania! Mifatohoe ndrōfi; na  
iteo woenia, na no fatoetoe mbaŵa  
gowasa andrō, (*Hez. 43, 15.*) ba oe-  
sasagō Gariēli andrō, irege tesao  
wege'ege ba fangarōngarō, ba tobali  
Ariēli ia chōgōe! Ba oefā'oe'oe  
ndra'oegō, oefasoei ndra'oegō na-  
hiagoe andrō; oefera'ō ndra'oegō  
fari ba oebe'e mba'aba'a zanoewō  
ba gamaoedoemō. (*Loek. 19, 48 b.t.*)  
Ena'ō moroi ba danō tooe moehede  
ndra'oegō, moroi ba gawoegawoe  
tooe terongo lioe; ena'ō hoelō li  
mbechoe moroi tooe barō danō  
limō, ba hoelō zi fangōngōngōngō  
moroi tooe ba gawoegawoe hoe-  
hoeomō. Ba fa'ato nemalioe andrō,  
ba timba ngawoea nene, ba fa'ato  
zamakao ja'oegō, ba timba ndrami  
wachi sihombo ba nangi; ba i'ogo-  
moezaō, lō moedonadona. (*Job. 21,*  
*18. Sin. 1, 4.*) Ifatōrō Jehowa  
ngahōnō andrō we'oegoe'oegoe mba-  
noea ba siheoe ba fa'ofetoe, ba  
angi sabōlō ba teoe laōhō ba hola-  
hola galitō si mangamanga hadia  
ia. Ba lala ba wangifi, lala ni'ilada  
ba zi bongi dania lala soi andrō  
fefoe, sanowē Ariēli andrō, ha wa'-  
ato ira, dozi si möi manowē ja'ia,  
banoea saro andrō ba hili, dozi  
sanasagō ja'ia. Ba hoelō na so za-  
ngifi manga ia, ba na tokeia ia, ba  
lō teboelō wa'olofo — ba hoelō  
zowōchi tōdō na mangifi ia ibadee  
nidanō, ba na tokeia ia, ba serege  
tōdō ia, ba lō mamalōmalō wa'o-  
toefo bacha lela — si manō dania  
soi andrō fefoe, ha wa'ato ira, sa-  
nowē hili Ziona andrō. (*F. 37,*  
*33-37.*)

II. Ja atōngō ami, ja ahōlihōli 9

- dōdōmi! Ja tobaloē hōrōmi, ja lō i'ila niha hōrō zaoe'a, moroi ba wa'atobeloe, moroi ba zogōmigōmi. Ba seboea famakao, ba ifoeli omoe-  
 10 19  
 10 ira, ba tengā ba zi maboe niha. Me so dōdō ba chō Jehowa, ba fōndrege zi noemana ba niha, ba wōweawoea dōdō ba chō Ni'amoni'ō Ndraono Gizerāeli andrō. Lō'ō sa'ae samakao dania, ba nihori zango'aja,  
 11 20  
 11 andrō. (*Rom. 11, 8*). Ba fefoe wāma'ele'ō da'ō no mege, ba hoelō 21  
 12 daroma li, si so ba zoera, si no moefotandro, chōmi, na labē'e ba zangila mombaso soera ba na lamane chōnia : Baso we ! Ba imane :  
 12 22  
 12 Ba na labē'e ba zi lō mangila mombaso soera zoera andrō, ba na lamane chōnia : Baso we ! Ba imane :  
 13 23  
 13 ne : Lō oe'ila oebaso zoera ! Ba imane So'aja : Me lahato'ō ira bawara niha andre ba me lafosoemange ndra'o bewera ba me no arōe chōgoe dōdōra ba me ha sambalō amachoita niha, nitōngōnira, wawangata'oefira Lowalangi. (*Hez. 33, 24*  
 14 31. *Mat. 15, 8, 9*), andrō wa ba zahōlihōli dōdō niha oefatōrō soi andre, zamoeza tō, ba zahōlihōli dōdō ba zi lō larai mila, ena'ō taja wa'atoeatoea andrō ba zatoeatoeara, ba ena'ō tobini wa'oneche ba zonechera. (*Mat. 11, 25. Kor. I. 1, 19*), Alai zamorege famini'ō chō Jehowa tōdōra, solaoe ba zogōmigōmi nilaoera, sangoema'ō tōdōra : Ha niha zanehe, ha niha zangila ja'aga ? (*Sin. 94, 7. Hez. 8, 12*).  
 15 I. Fameta'oe Iraono Gizaraēli, si mōi ba Ndrava Miseraji mangaloei fangorifi. II. Tobali fa'atekiko, wa no la'erogō Lowalangi. III. Na lafalalini gera'erara, ba ifoeli ihachōsi tōdō ira Lowalangi. IV. Tefaboe'oe wangefā'ō ba danga Ndrava Asiria.  
 16 I. Imane Jehowa : Alai ndraono andrō, si no abe'e tandro, sama-gōlōsi hadia ia zi tengā moroi chōgoe, si fawoe'oe li si lō omasido ba wamalaete horō ! Si mōi misi tooe ba danō Miseraji ba lō moesofoe li chōgoe, ba wangai fangabe'era fanolo Wara'o andrō ba ba wangaloei sawātō ba loemō Ndrava Miseraji. (*Jer. 37, 7. Hez. 17, 15*). Ba tobali fangaboe dōdō chōmi wanolo Wara'o andrō ba fangaila dania zaŵatō andrō ba loemō Ndrava Miseraji. He wa'ae ba Zoana so goemandroenia, ba he ba Hanesi  
 17 III. Hadia, tengā hatō ma'ifoe tō, fa tobali kaboe zinanō hili Libano, awō wa atoea kaboe zinanō,  
 18 tawa'ō. Na loeo da'ō, ba larongo safiso daroma li si so ba zoera, ba

- 5 laroegi sinengenia, (F. 19, 11), dozi faloecha wangaboe dōdō, ba niha si lō goena chōra; tenga sanolo ba tenga sogoena, ha sambalō fangaboe dōdō ba fangaila. (Jer. 2, 36). Nitandrōsaigō ba zaliwaliwa ba danō andrō si raja: Latōrō danō si fahōna fa'atosasa ba fa'ata'oe, singo si matoea ba singo si alawe ba oelō ba naga sihombo, latōrō wolohe si so chōra, ba hoeloe galide, awō girōgirōra ba geboe gondra, la'oe ba niha si lō goena chōra. Fanolo Ndrawa Miseraji adrō, ba faja ba si lō boto. Andrō oebe'e tōinia: „Si dōfa bawa ba si lō liwaliwa.” (F. 51, 9. Sin. 87, 4).
- 7 II. Ba iada'e, ba ae jomo; tānō ba zoera chōra, fazōchi zoera, famotoehoe'ō ba gōtō dania si lō teboelō! (Moz. V. 31, 19). Niha sab'e tandro sa'ae ira, ono matoea si falimolimo, iraono si lō edōna
- 10 mamondrongo nifachoi Jehowa. Sangoema'ō ba zangi'ilā andrō: „Bōi ja mi'ilā hadia ia;” ba ba zama'ele'ō andrō: „Bōi mifa'ele'ō chōma zi doehoe andrō. Mi'ombacha'ō chōma zomasiga, ba mifa'ele'ō chōma wajafaja! Mirōi lala, mihole'ō ami, mibōhōi nitōrō andrō, bōi mifarongogō chōma Ni'amoni'ō Ndrao-
- 12 no Gizerāeli andrō.” Andrō imane Ni'amoni'ō Ndraono Gizerāeli andrō: Me no mi'ositengagō niwā'ō andrō, ba me no abe'e dōdōmi ba wa'atefоejoе ba ba walimosa, me
- 13 no ba da'ō midōnadōna, andrō ja hoelō zabōcha chōmi golalōwā andrō, hoelō zabōcha ba gōli kara salaŵa, si toegoe eŵāŵa, bōrōta wa'adoedoe, si saŵa fa'adoedoe si lō moedōnadōna, si ha mamō'i hō-
- 14 rō fa'ara dania. Ba irasa sa'ae dania, si mane na larasa mbowoa tanō, nirasa manō, lō alimagō, irege samboea lō toega lawoenia si tola fanooe mbo galitō bawoe, ba ma fanooe nidanō ba mba'a.
- 15 III. Noa sa imane So'aja Jeho-
- wa, Ni'amoni'ō Ndraono Gizerāeli andrō: Na mifalalini ena'ō hoekoe ba na mihonogō ami, ba faloecha ami wangorifi; **ba wa'ahonohono ba ba wanōtōna so wa'abe'emi!** Ba lō sedōna ami. No mimane: „Tenga ja'ia! damafandroeo koe-doma!” — Andrō ja soloi ami dania! ba: „Ma'okoedo zalio ahe!” — andrō ja fagohi zolohi ja'ami! (Raz. II. 25, 4). Ha samōsa zi'ao, ba hōnō 17 ami, soloi; dalima zi'ao, ba moloi ami fefoe, erege hoelō dōla geoe nitaroe'ō ba hili zi tosai, ja'ami, hoelō mandrera ba zoezoe hililihili. Moz. III. 26, 36. Moz. V. 32, 30). Andrō ifogasa Jehovah wangeboea 18 tōdō chōmi, andrō wa ahooe dōdōnia wangahachōsi tōdō ja'ami. Lowalangi ba wa'atoelō sa Jehovah. Ja ahowoe dozi sanōtōna chōnia! (Sin. 2, 12. Amaed. 16, 20. Jer. 17, 7). Ba ja'ami banoea Jeroezalema, ba hili Ziona andrō: Tenga ha sambalō fege'ege chōmi; iha-chōsi tōdō sa ami, ba wangarōngarōmi andrō, na irongo, ba i'o'ō chōmi. Ibe'e sa chōmi So'aja gō 20 ba wa'atosasa ba idanō ba wama-kao, ba lō'ō sa'ae labini'ō ira sa-mahaō ja'ami, hōrōmi sa'ae zangila samahaō ja'ami andrō. Ba tōgi 21 dalingami zamondrongo li zangoe-ma'ō moroi foerimi: „Da'ō lala, mitōrō ia!” — na mihole'ō ami ba gambōlō, ba ma ba gabera. Ba 22 mi'o'aja sa'ae nadoemi andrō, nifo'oeli firō, awō wamaedo andrō chōmi, nifahele, nifo'oeli ana'a. Mitibo'ō dania, nifanibo sogoro ita, mimane: „Laboe'ōgō!” Ba 23 ibe'e dania deoe ba zinanōmi ba nowimi, ba ōmi andrō, boea nowi, ba fangabe'emi, mo'ōsi. Ba mangaloei gō goerifōmi, na loeo da'ō, ba mbenoea sebolo. (F. 32, 15-20). Saŵi andrō ba kalide, soloeloei 24 halōwō ba nowi, ba la'ā gō nifaroeka, nilaoe asio; ba si no moe-bōbōrō ba si ne moetafi'ō ba niroe.

- 25 Fefoe hili salawa ba hilihili salawa  
fefoe, ba mombombo, mo'idanõ  
seboea, na loeo wamoeno seboea  
andrõ, na adoedoe malige andrõ.  
*F. 34, 1-4. Joël. 3, 18. Amos. 9, 13.*
- 26 Ba haga mbawa, ba si mane haga  
loeo, ba haga loeo, ba mewitoe  
fa'abõlõ fõna, si mane na oreoedoe  
haga zi fitoe ngaloeo, na idaloedaoen  
wõchõ mbanoeania andrõ  
Jehowa, na ifadõhõ zesocho ira.
- 27 IV. Hiza wa'ato'ele Jehowa moroi  
ba zarõoe; hoemola wõnoenia,  
lawoedo salõe moroi tooe. Fawoechõ  
gilo ba wa'abao dõdõ, ba lelania, ba  
no hoelõ holahola galitõ, si manga-
- 28 manga hadia ia. Amaedola nidanõ,  
si nñõni daso, si falawa bagi, hanoehanoenia  
andrõ. Ba wanafi'õ niha  
baero ba niroe famakiko, fesoe fa-  
maeloengoe ba zimbi soi niha. (*F.*
- 29 8, 8. *Tes. II. 2, 11.*) Ba sanoenõ  
ami, si mane ba zi bongi, na tefobõrõ  
gowasa; somoeso tõdõ ami, si  
mane si mõi misi ja'wa, solaoelaoe  
soeroene, we'amõi ba hili Jehowa  
andrõ, mangondras gowe Ndraono  
Gizeraëli andrõ. (*Moz. V. 16, 16.*)
- 30 Ifarongogõ Jehowa linia andrõ, sa-  
bõlõ sibai ba ifa'ilã'õ dangania,  
ni'oro'õ mitooe, awõ wõnoe so'otoe,  
ba holahola galitõ, si mangamanga  
hadi ia, ba fao nangi sabõlõ ba  
teoe laõhõ ba teoe kara. (*Sin. 50, 3.*)
- 31 Ba tokeia sa'ae Ndrewa Asiria ba  
we'oege oegoe mbanoea andrõ chõ  
Jehowa, na ilaoe zi'onia andrõ.
- 32 Ba ero na itõrõ bõzibõzi ftoe a-  
andrõ, nifatõrõ Jehowa chõra, ba  
fao wamõzi aramba ba folaoe biola;  
ifaligoi dangania wamoewõ ja'ira.
- 33 (*Moz. II. 15, 20.*) Noa sa ihõnagõ  
i'asiwai ganoenoe! Ja'ia gõi ni'i-  
asiwai chõ razo. Abacha ba ebolo  
mbaho geoe chõnia, no fahõna ga-  
litõ, awõ geoe! Hanoehanoe Jeho-  
wa zanoenoe ja'ia, hoelõ zahele  
talõ balera. (*Raz. II. 23, 10. Mat.*  
25, 41).

## FAZA 31.

Tohoetohoe: Tenga ba niha, ha ba  
Lowalangi tesõndra wangorifi.

- I. Alai zi no mõi misi tooe ba  
danõ Miseraji, ba wangaloei fanolo  
ba ba wame'e we'ewe'e dõdõra  
koedo ba wanoewõ; sanõtõna ba  
goereta, me no oja, ba ba zi fa-  
koedo, me no ato, ba si lõ manõ-  
ngõni Ni'amoni'õ Ndrewa Gizeraëli  
andrõ ba si lõ manofoe li Jehowa.  
(*Sin. 20, 8.*) Ba ja'ia, ba no satoe-  
toea gõi, ba no ifatõrõ wa'ate'ala.  
Lõ iwoe'ai daroma linia ba maoso  
sa'ae ia, ba wolaoe ba mbanoea  
zamazõchi si lõ sõchi andrõ ba ba  
wanimba fanolo zolalõ andrõ. Niha  
sa Ndrewa Miseraji andrõ, ba teng  
Lowalangi! Õsi koedo koedora a-  
andrõ ba teng bechoe. Andrõ te-  
taroe mbagi zanolo andrõ, na i'o-  
ro'õ dangania Jehowa, ba salaoe  
nitolo andrõ, ba faoma tekiko ira,  
dozi ira. (*Jer. 17, 5. Sach. 4, 6.*)  
Noa sa imane chõgoe Jehowa: Si  
mane singo, ono zingo, sindrõndrõ-  
ndrõndrõ ba nira'oenia — no ato  
goebalo, nifatenge ba wamoenoe  
ja'ia, ba lõ tokeia ia ba we'aora,  
ba lõ ba dõdõnia wa'ebõe'a lira —  
si manõ gõi Jehowa ngahõnõ andrõ,  
we'amõi mitooe ba wamoewõ ba  
hili Ziona andrõ, ba hiljili andrõ  
chõnia. Ifoba'aba'a dania Jeroeza-  
lema Jehowa ngahõnõ andrõ, hoelõ  
wofo, sanahanahae [ja'wa gazoeni-  
nia] ifoba'aba'a ba i'orifi; alimagõ  
chõnia ba i'efõ'õ. (*Moz. V. 32, 11.*)  
Mifoeli ami ba zi no fabali sibai  
ami, ja'ami Iraono Gizeraëli! Na  
loeo da'õ, ba dozi latibo'õ sa'ae  
nadoe firõ, awõ nadoe ana'a chõra,  
nifazõchimi tangami, wamazõchi  
horõ. (*Moz. I. 35, 2. F. 2, 20.*)  
Ba teng si'oli niha wamakiko  
Ndrewa Asiria andrõ, teng si'oli  
niha zi manga ja'ira; ba soloi ira,  
ba zi'oli andrõ, ba tobali sawoejoe  
zabõlõra andrõ. Ba sariri gowera
- 9

andrō, ba wa'ata'oe, ba si tokea zalaŵara ba mandrera, iŵa'ō Jehowa, si so alitō ba hili Ziona ba si so farichi ba Jeroezalema. (F. 29, 1).

## FAZA 32.

I. Fama'ele'ō razo wa'atoelō andrō ba famatōrōnia ba zatoelō.

II. Na no aefa wangide'ide'ō andrō, ba fa'ohahaoe dōdō ba fa'ahono.

- 1 I. Ba dania, ba so razo satoelō hoekoe ba koemandroe andrō, ba ba lala sadōlō lafatōrō fefoe hadia ia. (Sin. 45 8; 72, 1. Sach. 9, 9). Ba dozi ira, ba amaedola zaŵatō, na so nangi ba amaedola nōoe, na teoe laôhō ba amaedola mbombo, na no ara lō teoe ba amaedola loemō gara hili, ba danō si no okōlikōli. Tenga sa'ae si baloenō hōrō zamaigi ba labe'e sa'ae mbōrō dalingara samondrongo li. Tōdō zi lō tōdō mege, ba isōndra lala, ba ba lela zangōhōna li mege ba ahele ni'ilada eloehaha. Ba lō'ō sa'ae lafotōi salawa zi lō tōdō; ba he si falimo, ba lō falotōi seboea. Si lō tōdō, ba falotōdō wehedenia, si lō sōchi ifachai tōdōnia, ba wolaoe si lō atoelō ba ba wehede si fakoejoe ba chō Jehowa, ba wa lō mame'e gō ba zolofo ba ba wa lō mame'e idanō ba zowōchi tōdō. Si falimo, ba i'ogoena'ō wakake si lō sōchi, ifachai zi lō atoelō, ena'ō ifakiko zeboea famakao hoehoe falimosa, he no satoelō wehede zi noemana andrō. Ba si ndroehoe salawa, ba era'era sadōlō gera'erania, ba lō ibōhōi zadōlō niha si manō.
- 9 II. Ja'ami ira alawe si lō aboe tōdō! Mifaoso, mifondrondrongo ligoe! Ja'ami ono alawe si no ahonohono! Mibe'e ba dōdōmi wedegoe andre! (F. 3, 16). Ja aloealoea ndrōfi na, ba ja noemalō na mbaŵa, ba tokea ami, ja'ami si lō aboe tōdō iada'e! Lō'ō sa'ae fangozarakō boea nagoe ba lō'ō sa'ae aloea wangai boea geoe andrō.
- 2 Ja tokea ami, ja'ami si no ahonohono! Ja hoemoefa ami, ja'ami si lō aboe todō! Mihefa noehami, mibe'e tooe; mi'olembé lembe ba wa'aboe dōdō. Labōzi dania dotorā ba nowi omasiō andrō ba ba nagoe andrō, sabōlō boea. Sa'asa'a mao ba sai'ō zaloea dania ba nowi mbanoeagoe andrō, ba irege ba dete nomo omasiō fefoe, ba mbanoea sowoeawoea dōdō niha mege. Si lō niha dania gōdo misa ba si lō nininini sa'ae jomo ba mbanoea. Hilihili andrō ba malige naha zanaro, ba amaedola dōgi narō hili dania, gōtō wa'ara dania, omasiō galide ndroe'oe; mode'e, ō gōrōbao. Irege telaoe chōra Geheha moroi jaŵa, ena'ō tobali kaboe zinanō danō si mate andrō ba ena'ō hoelō gatoea kaboe zinanō andrō wamaigida. (F. 29, 17. Joël. 2, 28). Hal. zin. 2, 17). Fa monahia wa'adōlō ba danō si mate andrō ba fa ahono wa'atoelō ba kaboe zinanō no mege. Ba loealoea wa'atoelō andrō, ba fa'ohahaoe dōdō, ba boea wa'atoelō, ba fa'ahonohono ba fa lō hadia ia, gōtō wa'ara dania. Ba mowanoea mbanoeagoe ba nomo wa'ohahaoe dōdō, ba nomo sabē'e dōdōda ba ba golombasewa si lō hadia ia. (Jer. 33, 16). Ba aechoe ba danō deoe kara ba wa'aso'a gatoea andrō, ba wa'adoedoe tooe mbanoea. Ja ahowoe ami, ja'ami sanaroe ba mbeve nidanō misa fefoe, ja'ami si doedoe fefoe gofoe heza sawī ba kalide!
- 10 FAZA 33.
- I. Fameta'oe emali Ndraono Joe-da; ihachōsi tōdō Ndraono Joe-da andrō Jehowa. II. Ba ha satoelō tōdō zi faloecha fanolo Jehowa. Fangorifi banoea Ziona, sahēlihōli dōdō zangila.
- I. Alai ndra'oegō dania, ja'oegō zanoedoegō banoca ba si lō moe-dedoegō banoea na! Ja'oegō si falimo, ba si lō'ō na moelimo! Na

- no awai chōoe wanoedoegō banoea,  
ba nidoedoegō gōi mbanoeaoe ; na  
no a'ozoe chōoe walimosa andrō,  
ba lalimo gōi ndra'oegō. (*Mat. 7, 2*).  
 2 He Jehovah. hachōsi tōdō ndra'aga !  
Chōoe madōnadōna ! Ena'ō na bagi  
mboelōchama ndra'oegō, ero ma-  
hemoloe mbanoea ! Ba ena'ō na  
 3 fangorifima ndra'oegō, na baŵa wa-  
makao ! Ba wa'abōlō we'oegoe'oegoe  
moloi soi niha, ba wa'eboeamō zoe-  
 4 mawili niha baero. Ba mi'ozaragō  
zi torōi foeri [gamagama] nifango-  
zaragō larewe ; lafahaelō si mane  
famahoelō doloetoloe. (*Joël. 2, 9*).  
 5 Ba salawā Jehovah ; ba zalaŵa jaŵa  
so nahania : fahōna hoekoe si sōchi  
ba fa'atoelō ba Ziona, ibe'e. Gōtō  
wa'asōchi dania chōmi, si lō hadia  
ia ; fa'atoeatoea ba fa'aboto ba  
dōdō ba fangorifi, ba fahōna dania,  
ba amaedola girōgirōra wangata'-  
 7 oefi Jehovah. Mangarōngarō tooe  
zabōlō ; mege'ege sibai zinenge a-  
andrō, si no mōi mangandrō fa'a-  
 8 toelō. (*Sam. II. 23, 20*). Lō niha  
ba lala, molombase zikoli ! No fa-  
limo ia ba wawoe'esa li andrō ;  
no ifakao mbanoea, no lō ba dōdō-  
 9 nia niha. (*Raz. II. 18, 17*). Saboe  
tōdō danō, aleoe zinanō, saila hili  
Libano, mate jaŵa geoe ; salo'o ba  
Zarona andrō, ba no hoelō danō si  
mate ; atoroe mboeloe geoe ba  
 10 Mbazana ba ba hili Garemeli. Ba  
imanе Jehovah : Maoso sa'ae ndra'o,  
oefaosodo sa'ae, moeziō sa'ae  
ndra'odo. (*Fam. 14, 11; 19, 3*).  
 11 Manabina ami doe'oe sokōli ba  
mi'adonogō doehe wache ; fabōtoe-  
sami andrō, ba no alitō, si manga-  
manga ja'amī. (*Sef. 2, 14. Fam.*  
 12 *18, 2*). Ba tetoenoe soi niha nifa-  
noenoe betoea, hoelō za'asa'a mao  
ni'ewā, nitoenoe ba galitō.  
 13 II. Mifondrondrongo, ja'amī sa-  
rōoe, hadia nilaoegoe, ba ja aboto  
ba dōdōmi, ja'amī sahatō, wa'abō-  
 14 lōgoe andrō ! Tokea zamazōchi horō  
andrō ba Ziona, ihawoei zolaoe si
- lō sōchi fanizinizi. Lamane : „Ha  
niha chōda zangila so ba zinga  
galitō, si mangamanga hadia ia ?  
Ha niha chōda si tola mangiagō  
ngai zi lō teboelō holahola ?” (*Moz.*  
*V. 4, 24; 9, 3. Hebr. 12, 39*). Sa-  
 15 nōrō lala satoelō, ba solaoe si doe-  
hoe, sangogorofi hare nisōndra ba  
wamakao niha bō'ō, sanoezoe tōdō  
femanga gana'a, sondroehō tōgi  
dalingania, fa bōi irongo na tefagō-  
lōsi wange'e, samakifoe hōrōnia, fa  
bōi teroe dōdōnia ba zi lō sōchi,  
na i'ilā ena'ō. (*Sin. 15; 24, 4*).  
Da'ō dania zonahia ba zalaŵa ja-  
ŵa ; sawatōnia hati saro ba gara  
ba hili ; tebe'e chōnia mbalazonia  
ba lō ogo'ō gōnia idanō. I'ilā dania  
 17 razo andrō ba lachōminia hōrōoe ;  
tanō sebolo misa i'ilā. (*Sin. 45, 3*).  
I'angeragō dania mbaŵa wamakao  
 18 andrō tōdōoe, ba ōmane : „Hezo  
zangerai ana'a mege ? hezo zanoelo  
andrō ? hezo zangerai malige mege ?”  
Niha safaito andrō, ba lō'ō sa'ae  
 19 ū'ilā, niha andrō solaoe li si lō  
ta'ilā eloehaa, si lō aboto ba dōdō-  
da, niha saelo lela. si lō tasōndra  
aechoela weheda. Faigi Ziona andrō,  
 20 banoea gwosa chōda ! I'ilā hōrōoe  
Jeroezalema andrō, nahia sahono  
ita, si lō hadia ia, ose, si lō teboe-  
lō, si lō tedeha taroetaroe, iroegi  
zi lō aetoe, si lō aetoe sinali fefoe.  
 (*Sin. 125, 1*). So sa ba da'ō zi so  
 21 lachōmi Jehovah andrō, fangorifida,  
hoelō na no tefasoci ita idanō se-  
boea, sabōlō hohooe ba si no ebolo,  
si lō owo nisola ba si lō owo se-  
boea, sanōrō. Jehovah sa'ae zangoe-  
 22 hoekoe ja'ita, Jehovah zamatōrō  
ja'ita, Jehovah zalaŵada, ja'ia za-  
ngorifi ja'ita. No aloeeloe zinali chōoe,  
 23 no tengā fangabe'e dōla lojo ba  
tenga famadōlō lojo ! Ba ba da'ō  
tefosisi niraboe, fahōna manō, irege  
zomboejoemboeje tōla, ba lachamō  
niraboe, si fahōna. **Ba samōsa lō**  
**24 ba mbanoea sangoema'ō : No gō-**  
**nado safōchō chōgoe. Niha si so**

**ba da'ō, ba no si faloecha fangefa horō.** (*Jer. 31, 34.*)

### FAZA 34.

I. Fangombacha fangoehoekoe nihā sato, fefoe soi, dania. II. Fangoehoekoe Iraono Gedomo.

- 1 I. Mi'aine, ja'ami niha baero, mifondrondrongo; mibe'e mbōrō dalingami, ja'ami soi bō'ō! Jamoe-fondrondrongo oeli danō ba ōsinia; olia oeli danō, awō fefoe hadia ia
- 2 zaoeri jaŵa! Noa sa abao dōdō Jehowa ba niha fefoe, ha soi ira; mofōnōe ia ba zanoewō, fefoe; no i'elifi ira ba no iloeloe ira niboenoe.
- 3 Ena'ō so manō tooe niboehoenoe andrō chōra, ena'ō abōoe tooe mboto zi mate ba ena'ō omboejoe danō ba hili ba ndrora andrō.
- 4 Adoedoe nōsi mbanoea si jaŵa, tegō-loegō mbanoea, hoelō zoera; ariri nō-sinia fefoe, si máne fa'aleoe mboeloe nagoe, si mane boeloe lehoe ba marafala. (*Mat. 24, 29. Fet. II. 3, 10. Fam. 6, 13, 14.*)
- 5 II. Noa sa maboe ba zoroego zī'ōligoe; ba noemalō mitoee ba Ndraono Gedomo, soi ni'elifigoe,
- 6 ba wamatōrō hoekoe chōnia. So chō Jehowa zī'ōli, sa'oi do, saelo tawō; do nono mbiribiri ba do zi matoea ba tawō mboea ba zi matoea mbiribiri; mame'e soemange sa'ae Jehowa ba Mbosera, ilaoe wamoenoe seboea ba danō Ndraono
- 7 Gedomo. (*F. 63, 1.*) Ba teboenoe tooe gōrōbao, fao ba da'ō, ba fao nono zaŵi ba zi matoea zaŵi; maboe danō do ba aelo tooe ba dawō andrō. Iroegi sa dania chō Jehowa baŵa wolaoe balō, dōfi wamasoelō, bōrō ba Ziona andrō. (*F. 63, 4.*)
- 8 Tobali kita mbombo chōra ba talō balera tooe danō; kita siholahola sa'ae danōra andrō. (*Moz. I. 19, 24.*)
- 9 Bongi ma'ōchō lō mate galitōnia lō mamalōmalō we'amōi mijawa zimbonia; gōtōgōto wa'ara, ba tanō si mate; iroegi zi lō aetoe, ba lō

sanōrō. (*Fam. 14, 11; 19, 3.*) Toe-mbao ba si'ate zangochōgō, ba la-moehoe ba gaga zonahia ba chōnia; ifadōlō chōnia zinali fanoe'a zi lō niha Jehowa, ba ifatōrō wanoezo zi lō ōsi. (*Sef. 2, 14. Fam. 18, 2.*) Ba zalaŵara — ba lō'ō sa'ae samataro hōgōra, tobali si lō'ō zamatōrō ja'-ira, fefoe. Ba gōdo andrō chōra, ba toemboe za'asa'a mao, ba molato ba mo'o'o hatira; tobali nahia nasoe ana'a ba azoeni wofo ondra. Faloecha ira garawi nasoe ana'a ba fa'oechaloecha gōi mbechoe, ba matiana zolombase ba da'ō, faloecha ia zahono ia. (*F. 13, 21.*) Hōngō zangazoeni ba da'ō, mangadoelo ia ba mamaoechoe, ba loemō gōdo andrō ifonahia nononia: mojo zwoelo ba da'ō. Mi'aloei ba zoera andrō chō Jehowa ba mibasobaso: lō'ō sa si lō aloea, oi mo'awō! Bawania sa zangoema'ō ba Ehehania zangoroedoegō. (*Mat. 24, 35. Joh. 5, 39.*) No ja'ia zolaoe dahōdahō chōra ba no tangania zamatōrō fanoe'a danō, wamaosa chōra, ba lō'ō sa'ae teboelō wa chōra, nahia-ra, gōtōgōtō wa'ara.

### FAZA 35.

Mangawoeli dania ni'orifi Lowa-langi andrō, bancea Ziona, omoeso dōdō.

- 1 Somoeso tōdō dania danō si mate andrō, tanō andrō si lō idanō; tanō si lō sinanō, ba sowoeawoea tōdō ba mobowo, si mane ladari mbōhō. Mobowo somasi ita ba owoeawoea dōdō, owoeawoea dōdō ba ma'iki. Tebe'e chōnia lachōmi hili Libano, ba fa'asōchi hili Garremeli ba fa'asōchi ndraso andrō ba Zarona. I'ilā dania lachōmi Jehowa andrō ba anehe ia wa'eboea Lowalangida andrō. Mi'abōlō'ō danga andrō si no atata ba mi'a-be'e'ō mbalōdoehi andrō, sangiwa-nгиwa! (*Heb. 12, 12.*) Mimane ba zi no tobali tōdō: Mi'abe'e'ō dō-

- dōmi, bōi ata'oe ami! Hiza Lowa-langimi! So wolaoe balō, fanoelōni chō Lowalangi. Ja'ia zi so, ba i'orifi ami. (F. 40, 9). **Ba da'ō daniā teboka hōrō zaoe'a ba tōgi dalinga zafiso.** (F. 29, 18; 42, 7. 5 Mat. 11, 5). Ba manoka zi no omboejoemboejoe tōla, hoelō mbō-hō, ba manoēnō lela zi lō hede mege; ba danō si mate sa'ae gōi mangoemboe nidanō; mbombo, ba danō si lō sinanō. (Mat. 15, 30. Joh. 7, 38). Ba tobali baŵa nidanō loemōloemō andrō [ba danō si mate] ba tanō si no odoefodoefo mege, ba tobali oemboe. Sonahia mege asoe ana'a, si mōrōmōrō ira, ba tobali naha zoechoe ba naha honoe. 8 **So ba da'ō lala sasele; lala ni'amo-ni'ō lab'e tōinia, lō itōrō si no gōna si ra'ira'iō, me no ja'ia [Lowalangij] zowaōwaō fōnara; ba he si lō tōdō, ba tebai eloengoe.** (F. 9 30, 21). Singo, ba si lō'ō ba da'ō, ba he oetoe ndroe'oe bō'onia, ba lō mōi mijawa, sara lō faloecha ba 10 ba da'ō; ni'orifi andrō zanōrō. **Tobali mangawoeli ni'efa'ō Jehowa andrō, manoēnōnoenō ira wanga-woeli ba Ziona. Fa'omoeso dōdō si lō aetoe jaŵara, faloecha ira wa-woeawoea dōdō ba fa'iki; ba fa-aboe dōdō ba fangarōngarō, ba si taja.** (F. 51, 11. Fam. 21, 1-7).

### FAZA 36.

I. Faneowō Jeroezalema. II. Fe-hede zinenge Zaneribi, fajaŵasa.  
(Faigi gōi Raz. II. 18, 13-27. Nga'ōt. II, 32.)

- 1 I. Me no aloea meweledōloe fache razo Hisikia andrō, ba so moroi si tooe Zaneribi, razo Asiria, ba waneowō banoea saro andrō, fefoe, ba Ndراono Joeda; ba atoe'a ira. 2 Ba ifatenge ba Jeroezalema Rabisake andrō razo Asiria, moroi ba Lachisi, ba waneowō razo Hisikia, ato chōnia zanoewō; ba tebatō ira ba lala hele ba mbaŵa nidanō

tánō si jaŵa, ba zinga lala ba mbenoea zolochoi noecha. (F. 7. 3). Ba mōi baero chō Rabisake Geliaki, mandroe ba gōdo, awō Zebena, doeroetoeli, awō Joachi, za'asa seboea, ono Gasafo. Ba imane chōra Rabisake: Mimane chō Hisikia: Da'ō niŵa'ō razo seboea andrō, razo Asiria: Hadia we'ewe'e dōdō andrō, nidōnadōnamō? (F. 10, 5 b. t.). Ma ōwai, noa mbewe fa'abe'e dōdō ba fangabōlō ba waneowō? Ha niha atō zabe'e dōdōoe, wa no ū'erogō ndra'odo? Hiza, ūdōnadōna ba Ndراwa Miseraji, si'o lewoeō andrō, si no afatō, ba dozi si an'i'ō ja'ia, ba ifahō danga, atōla ibe'e! Si manō Wara'o andrō, razo Miseraji, ba zabe'e tōdō chōnia, fefoe. (Hez. 29, 6). Ba na mimane ena'ō chōgōe: Chō Jehowa, Lowalangima, madōnadōna, ba no ja'ia nibhōli Hisikia hilihili andrō, awō naha wame'e soemange, wangoema'ō ba Ndراono Joeda ba ba mbanoea Jeroezalema: Fōna naha wame'e soemange andre mangaloeloe ami! Ba laboe, laoe fataroe chō zochō ja'o, razo Asiria: da'oebe'e chōoe koedo, doea ngahōnō nga'oe, ba faigi, na ū'ilā ūsōndra zi fakoedo jaŵa. Ba hadia, ū'ilā ūtimba, he ha samōsa zolaoe chōoe koemandra, enoni zochō ja'o, fondrege zide'ide? ba noa zoei abe'e dōdōoe ba Ndراwa Miseraji andrō, bōrō goereta ba si fakoedo? Ba hadia, tengā sinehe Jehowa we'amōigoe mijawa, ba waneowō banoea ba danō andre ba ba waneoedogō? No ja'ia, Jehowa, zangoema'ō chōgōe: Ae soewō mbanoea ba danō andrō ba doedoegō!

II. Ba lamane chō Rabisake 11 ira Eliaki, Sebena, Joachi: Li Gramo laoe ba genonimō, ma'ilā sa'ae da'ō; bōi laoe li niha Jehoeda, fa bōi larongo sato, si so ba gōli. Ba imane Rabisake: Hadia, chō 12 zochō ja'oegō ifatenge ndra'odo 51

sochō ja'o, ba ma chōoe, ba wa-  
 ngombacha da'ō? hadia, tengā ba  
 niha si so ba gōli, ba wemanga  
 daira ba ba wamadoe giōra, ifate-  
 13 nge ndra'odo! Ba maoso Rabisake  
     ba moe'ao ba li niha Jehoeda,  
     imane: Mifondrondrongo li razo  
 14 seboea andrō, li razo Asiria: Da'ō  
     niwa'ō razo: Bōi mibe'e nifowōhō  
     Hisikia ami; tebai sa i'orifi ami.  
 15 Ba bōi mifondrondrongo, na itoe-  
     toeroe we'ewe'e dōdōmi Jehovah  
     Hisikia, wangoema'ō: Lō zi lō  
     i'orifi ita Jehovah; lō'ō sa teloeloe  
     ba danga razo Asiria mbanoea  
 16 andre! Bōi mifondrondrongo chō  
     Hisikia! Imane sa razo Asiria:  
     Mi'atoelō'ō ami chōgoe, miloeloe  
     ami ba dangagoe, ba i'a mboea  
     nagoe chōnia, awō mboea marafala  
     zamōsana ba ibadoe nidanō ba  
 17 mba'a chōnia. Irege sodo, ba wo-  
     lohe ja'ami ba danō, si fagōlogōlō  
     ba danōmi, tanō si fahōna boea  
     nowi ba ōsi nagoe, tanō si fahōna  
 18 balazo ba kaboe nagoe. Bōi mibe'e  
     nifowōhō Hisikia ami, na imane:  
     I'orifi ita Jehovah! He wisa Lowa-  
     langi niha baero andrō? Hadia, no  
     i'efa'ō mbanoeania zamōsana ba  
 19 danga razo Asiria? Heza so Lowa-  
     langi andrō ba Hamata ba ba Ga-  
     rafada? Heza so Lowalangi ba  
     Zefarawa'i? Ba heza so Lowalangi  
     danō Zamaria? Hadia no la'efa'ō  
     Zamaria ba dangagoe? (Raz. II. 14,  
 20 25. 28; 17, 24). Heza so ba Lowa-  
     langi danō andrō fefoe zi no ma-  
     ngefa'ō banoeara ba dangagoe, fa  
     i'efa'ō ena'ō Jeroezalema Jehovah,  
 21 ba dangagoe andre? Ba lō hedē-  
     hedera sa'ae, lō latema linia, sa-  
     mboea li lō'ō. Noa sa iwa'ō razo:  
 22 Bōi mitema linia: Ba lafoeli ira:  
     ira Eliaki andrō, ono Hilikia, ma-  
     ndroe ba gōdo ba Sebena doeroe-  
     toeli ba Joachi, ono Gasafo, za'asa  
     seboea andrō chō Hisikia; no lasika  
     noechara, ba la'ombacha'ō chōnia  
     niwa'ō Rabisake andrō.

## FAZA 37.

I. Irara dōdō Hisikia Jesaja. II.  
 Soera Zaneribi fameta'oe. Fangan-  
 drō Hisikia. III. Fanema Jehovah  
 li Hisikia, nifa'ema Jesaja. IV. Fa'-  
 ate'ala Ndrawa Asiria ba fa'smate  
 Zaneribi.

(Faigi gōi Raz. II. 19.)

I. Ba me irongo da'ō razo Hi-  
     sikia, ba isika noechnia, i'obaroe  
     mbaroe boe ba möi ba gosali Je-  
     howa. Ba ifatenge Geliaki andrō,  
     mandroe ba gōdo, awō Zebena,  
     doeroetoeli, awō zatoea gere — ba-  
     roe boe mbaroera — chō Jesaja, ono  
     Gamosi, sama'ele'ō andrō. Ba la-  
     mane chōnia: Da'ō niwa'ō Hisikia:  
     Baŵa wa'atosasa ma'ōchō, baŵa  
     wotoe, baŵa wanibō; hatō fa'atoe-  
     mboe nono, ba ambō fa'abōlō ba  
     wadono. Tabe'e no irongo Jehovah,  
     Lowalangioe, hoehoe Rabisake a-  
     ndrō, nifatenge zochō ja'ia, razo  
     Asiria, ba wango'aja Lowalangi  
     saoeri. Ba jamoebe'e wotoe, ba  
     hoehoe andrō nirongo Jehovah, Lo-  
     walangioe andrō. Ba ja'oegō, ba  
     angandrō, salahī zi tosai andrō, si  
     lō ahori na. Ba me laroegi Jesaja  
     enoni razo Hisikia andrō, ba imane  
     chōra Jessaja: Mimane chō zochō  
     ja'ami: Da'ō niwa'ō Jehovah! Bōi  
     ata'oefi hoehoe andrō, nirongooe,  
     fango'aja genoni razo Asiria andrō  
     ja'odo. Hiza, oelaoe chōnia Geheha,  
     fa irongo doeria ba fa mangawoeli  
     ba danōnia, ba mate niboenoē dania  
     ba danōnia oebe'e! (Raz. II. 7,  
     6).

II. Ba mangawoeli Rabisake, a-  
     ndrō, ba fanoewō banoea Libena  
     halōwō razo Asiria, me iroegi; noa  
     sa irongo, wa no irōi Lachisi andrō.  
     Ba me irongo doeria Diraka, razo  
     Gaitiofia andrō, me lamane: So ia  
     moroi si tooe, ba wanoewō ja'oegō,  
     ba ifoeli ifatenge zinenge chō Hisi-  
     kia imane: Mimane chō Hisikia,  
     razo Ndraono Joeda andrō: Bōi  
     be'e nifowōhō Lowalangioe andrō

- ndra'oegō, nihalōoe we'ewe'e dōdōoe, wangoema'ō tōdōoe : Lō te-loeloe ba danga razo Asiria Jeroe-  
 11 zalema andre. Noa sa tōgi dalingaoe zamondrongo, he lawisa razo Asiria ba danō bō'ō misa fefoe, wamakiko ja'ira, ba hadia, saoeri ndra'oegō ?  
 12 Hadia, no la'orifi Lowalangi niha baero soi andrō, nifakiko ndra toeagoe amagoe — Gosana andrō ba Harana ba Resefa ba baneoa Gedena andrō ba Delasara ?  
 13 Heza so razo Hamata andrō ba razo Garafada ba razo mbanoea Zefarawa'i ba razo Hena ba razo  
 14 Iwa?" Ba me no itema Hisikia zoe-ra andrō ba danga zinenge ba me no ibaso, ba mōi ia mijawa ba go-sali Jehowa ba ibologō zoera andrō  
 15 Hisikia fōna Jehowa. Ba mangandrō Hisikia chō Jehowa, imane :  
 16 „He Jehowa ngahōnō, Lowalangi Ndraono Gizeräeli, sidadao ja'wa Keroebi andrō, ha ja'oegō Lowalangi soi niha ba goeli danō fefoe; ja'oegō zamazōchi banoea si ja'wa,  
 17 awō danō. Be'e mbōrō dalingaoe, ja'oegō Jehowa, ba fondrondrongo ; bokai hōrōoe, ja'oegō Jehowa, ba faigi ! Fondrongondrongo li Zaneribi andrō, nifa'ohē'ōnia, ba wango'-  
 18 aja Lowalangi saoeri ! Si ndroehoe sa, ja'oegō Jehowa, noa sa lafakiko razo Asiria andrō soi bō'ō fefoe, fabaja tanōra, noa sa latibō'ō ba galitō nadoera andrō. Tenga sa Lowalangi da'ō, ha sambalō nifazōchi danga niha, eoe ba kara, ba  
 19 la'ilā lafakiko. Ba ija'e, ja'oegō Jehowa, Lowalangima, ba efā'ō ndra'-aga ba dangania, ena'ō aboto ba dōdō soi niha ba goeli danō fefoe, wa no ha ja'oegō Lowalangi, ja'-oegō Jehowa !"  
 20 III. Ba ifatenge zinenge chō Hisikia Jesaja andrō, ono Gamosi, imane : Da'ō niwā'ō Jehowa, Lowalangi Ndraono Gizeräeli : „Ni'an-drōoe chōgōe ba chō Zaneribi a-  
 21 ndrō, razo Asiria, ba no oerongo. Da'ō daroma li, niwā'ō Jehowa, ba chōnia andrō : I'ositengagō ndra'oegō ono alawe andrō, ono Ziona alawe, i'o'aja ndra'oegō, ifalichō ia moroi foerioe ono Jeroezalema andrō, alawe. Ha niha ni'o'ajamō, ha niha nitandrawaisioe ? Ha öchō ötandrōsai-gō, wehedeoe andrō, ha chō öfajawa hōrōoe ? No chō Ni'amoni'ō Ndraono Gizeräeli andrō ! No ö'o'aja Zo'aja, 24 nifa'ema genonioe andrō, no ömane : „No oe'ohē goereta andrō chōgōe, ha wa'ōja, we'amōi ja'wa ba zoe-zoe hili, ba wondrege hili Libano andrō, no oe'cbō geresi salawā adrō ba berosi nitoetoejoe andrō ba no oeroegi wondrege zoezoenia, atoea si fadoro. No oefacharoe'ō danō 25 ba no oebadoe nidanō ba no oe'o-go'ōisi fefoe lala nidanō ba danō Miseraji laloe'a kahegōe'. Hadia, 26 örongo ? No ara sa'ae, me oehonogōi, ba götō fōna sa'ae oefōfō'ō, ba awena iada'e oefaloea, fa ödoedoeğō mbanoea saro, fa öbali'ō adoedoela kara. Ba ösi mbanoea. 27 ba tokeba, ba wa'atebairā ba tobali aila ; tobali hoelō mboeloe ndroe'oe ba mbenoea, hoelō zaoeri moroi tooe ba danō, si mane doe'oe ba gero zagō, si mane fache sariri lō fachamō molai. Femaosomō ba fedadaomō, ba no oroma chōgōe ; fofanōe ba fa'asomō, ba oe'ila, awō wolawāmō ja'odo ! Ba me solāwa ja'o atō ndra'oegō, me no iroegi mijawa dōgi dalingagoe fajawasamō andrō, ba oebe'e ba nichoemō wamachai andrō chōgōe, ba si'ōli andrō chōgōe, ba oebe'e ba mbawaoe, ba oefasao'ō mangawoeli ba lala andrō nitōrōoe me so'ō !" (F. 30, 28). Ba da'e dandra chōoe 30 [ja'oegō Hisikia] : Si dōfi andre, ba la'ā zaoeri manō, ba ba ndrōfia dania, ba sotalinga ba mbōrō doehe, ba mendroea fache tō, ba manaroe ami ba mamasi, mifazōchi kaboe nagoe ba miā mboea. Ba ha niha zaoeri, ma'oewoe Joeda, ha  
 22 ndrō, razo Asiria, ba no oerongo. Da'ō

- niha zi tosai, ba ifoeli moŵa'a ba  
 32 danō ba mowoea jaŵa hogoe. So  
 sa zi otarai Jeroezalema, si tosai,  
 saoeri, si otarai hili Ziona ; fa'aoe-  
 choe dōdō Jehowa ngahōnō zolaeo  
 33 da'ō ! Andrō imane Jehowa ba chō  
 razo Asiria andrō : „Lō tola mōi ia  
 bacha ba mbanoea andre ba lō  
 tola i'efasi bacha nono wana ; lō  
 tola lahatō'ō ba mbanoea mbaloeze  
 ba lō tola lako'o mba'aba'a baero  
 34 göli. Lala nitōrōnia, me so ia, ba  
 itōrō zoei ba wangawoeli, ba lō  
 isōndra lala bacha ba mbanoea a-  
 35 ndrō, iŵa'ō Jehowa. Ja'odo sa'ae  
 zomba'a banoea andre, ba wangor-  
 rifi ja'ira, bōrō ndra'odo ba enoni-  
 goe Dawido andrō.”
- 36 IV. Ba itōrō mala'ika Jehowa,  
 ibōzi zi 185,000 niha ba golombas-  
 seŵa Ndrawa Asiria. Ba me maoso  
 ira ba zangoehelō wongi, ba hiza,  
 37 ba no mate da'ō fefoe. Ba maoso  
 Zaneribi, razo Asiria andrō, lalaoe  
 mofanō, lafoeli ira ba la'iagō Ni-  
 38 niwe. Ba samoeza ma'ōchō, me  
 mangandrō ia ba gosali Lowala-  
 ngninia Nisericho andrō, ba latema  
 laboenoe ia si'oli ononia andrō,  
 Aderamelechi ba Sareseri, ba moloi  
 ira, lasawā danō Ararata. Ba tobali  
 razo nononia Asarado, fangalinia.

## FAZA 38.

I. Fōchō Hisikia andrō; manga-  
 ndrō ia ba tefaboe'oe chōnia, te'a-  
 naoe'ō nosonia na. II. Fanoenō Hi-  
 sikia, me no dōhō wōchōnia andrō.

(Faigi gōi Raz. II. 20. Nga'ōt. II.  
 32, 24).

- 1 I. Ba me loeo da'ō, ba mofō-  
 chō Hisikia, fōchō famoenoe. Ba  
 mōi chōnia zama'ele'ō andrō, Jesaja,  
 ono Gamosi, imane chōnia : Oroi'ō  
 hadia ia niŵa'ōoe, si mate sa'ae  
 2 ndra'oe'ō, lō aocri'ō. Ba ibali'ō  
 ia Hisikia, i'otahōgō mbagolō, ma-  
 3 ngandrō ia chō Jehowa, imane :  
 „He Jehowa, tōrō tōdōoe, wa lō si  
 farōi ndra'odo, wa no tengə si doea
- tōdō ndra'ō, wanōrō lalagoe andrō  
 fōnaoe, awō wa no oe'ō'ō zomasi  
 ndra'oe'ō !” Ba mege'e sibai Hisi-  
 kia. Ba so niŵa'ō Jehowa chō 4  
 Jesaja, imanō : „Ae ūa'ō chō Hisi-  
 kia : Da'ō niŵa'ō Jehowa, Lowa-  
 langi doeaoe Dawido andrō : No  
 oerongo wangandrōe, ba no oe'ila  
 dāwa hōrōoe andrō. Ba da'oe-  
 dooe'ō nosooe, mewevelima fache tō.  
 Ba oe'efā'ō ndra'oe'ō ba banoea  
 andre ba danga razo Asiria andrō;  
 oeba'a sa'ae mbanoea andre. Ba  
 6 da'ō dandra chōoe chō Jehowa, wa  
 ifaloea da'ō Jehowa, nifaboe'oenia  
 andrō : Mangawoeli loemō andrō,  
 oebe'e, ha oega bosi, si no ahōndrō  
 loeo ba dandra loeo andrō chō Ga-  
 hasi, foeloe bosi.” Ba mangawoeli  
 loeo, si foeloe bosi, si no ahōndrō  
 ia, ba dandra loeo andrō. (Jos. 10,  
 13).
- II. Soera Hisikia andrō razo  
 Ndraono Joeda me no mofōchō ia  
 ba me no dōhō wōchōnia andrō :  
 No oemané : „Ha taloe niha ndra'-  
 odo, ba oesawā mbanoea tooe,  
 oetōrō mbawa gōlinia, taja chōgōe  
 10 zi tosai nosogoe. (Sin. 102, 25). No  
 oemané : Lō'ō sa'ae oe'ila Jehowa,  
 Jehowa andrō ba danō zaoeri.  
 Lō'ō sa'ae oe'ila niha ba zi so ba  
 mbanoea tooe andrō. No tedoe-  
 doegō nahiagoe, no te'oloi'ō, no  
 aeja chōgōe, si mane ose goebalo.  
 No oedoedoegō nosogoe, nifolaoe za-  
 noso noecha ; itaba ndra'odo, i'etoe'-  
 11 ō. Lō fachamō bongi, ba lō ja'odo  
 sa'ae ūbe'e. (Job. 4. 21). Mangarō-  
 ngarō ndra'odo : irege mahemoloe  
 mbanoea irasa dōlagoe fefoe, si  
 mane singo. Lō fachamō bongi, ba  
 lō ja'odo sa'ae ūbe'e. Fakore ndra'o  
 14 si mane katawena, si mane toe-  
 mbao ; fakore, si mane marafadi.  
 Mo'ala'ala hōrōgōe, oefāgā mijawā  
 [oemané] : „He Jehowa, si tosasa  
 ndra'odo ; tolodo !” (Jes. 59, 11).  
 Hadia niŵa'ōgōe, me no moehede  
 15 ia chōgōe ba me no ifaloea ? So-

- waōwaō manō ndra'o, gōtō wa'a-naoe nosogoe, lō lai wa'aboe dō-  
16 dōgōe andrō. He So'aja, da'ō gaoe-rifa niha, ba da'ō oesōndra wa'-abōlō nosogoe andrō fefoe. Ba ūfa-dōhō wōchōgōe, ūfoeli ūorifido.
- 17 **Hiza, fāngorifigoe wa no afōchō chōgōe zafōchō andrō. Ba no ūrogō nosogoe, fa lō alaoe ba goho-kohō famakiko; noa sa ū'erogō horēgōe andrō fefoe.** (Heb. 12, 11).
- 18 Lō'ō sa i'andrō saoha gōlō chōhoe banoea tooe, ba lō isoeno'ō fa'a-mate; si no noemalō mitoee ba gohokoho, ba lō ladōnadōna wa lō farōi ndra'oegō. (Sin. 6, 6; 30, 10).
- 19 Ha saoeri, saoeri andrō zangandrō saoha gōlō chōhoe, si mane ja'odo ma'ōchō. I'ombacha'ō chō nononia ama, wa no si lō farōi ndra'oegō.
- 20 Edōna i'orifi ndra'odo Jehowa: ba datalaoe mbiola, sagōtō ja'ita, ba
- 21 gosali Jehowa andrō! Ba iŵa'ō Jesaja, la'ohē daloedaloe nigoele'ō, boea ara, ba lagoele'ō ba waosa andrō, ena'ō abe'e razo. (Raz. II. 20, 7 b. t.). Ba imane Hisikia: Hadia dandra, wa mōido mijawa dania ba gosali Jehowa?
- FAZA 39.
- I. I'oroma'ō ba zinenge razo Mbabeli andrō girēgirēnōa Hisikia. II. I'ombacha'ō chōnia Jesaja, wa nira-boe mbanoea Mbabeli dania da'ō.
- (Faigi gōi Raz. II. 20, 12-19).
- 1 I. Me loeo da'ō ifa'ohē'ō zoera, awō mboeala Merodachi-Balada, ono Mbalada, razo Mbabeli, chō Hisikia; noa sa irongo, wa no mo-fōchō Hisikia, awō wa no ifoeli abe'e. Ba omoeso dōdō Hisikia ba chōra andrō, ba i'oroma'ō chōra nomo girōgirō andrō chōnia, awō wirō, awō gana'a, awō daloedaloe, awō wanicha andrō, seboea bōli; fefoe nahia wangōna. awō fefoe hadia ia zi so ba nahia girōgirō andrō. Sambalō lō'ō, si lō i'oroma'ō chōra Hisikia, si so ba gōdonia ba
- ba zi so barō mbawania fefoe. (Nga'ōt. II. 32, 27).
- II. Ba mōi chō Hisikia Jesaja, sama'ele'ō andrō, imane chōnia: Hadia niŵa'ō niha andrō, ba ha banoea ira, wa mōi ira chōoe? Imane Hisikia: La'otarai danō sarōoe, we'amōi chōgōe, Mbabeli andrō. Ba imane: Hadia ni'ilara baomooe? Imane Hisikia: No ahori la'ila zi so ba gōdo andre chōgōe; lō hadia ia ba nahia girōgirō chōgōe, si tengā ni'oroma'ōgōe chōra. Ba imane Jesaja chō Hisikia: Fondrondrongo niŵa'ō Jehowa ngahōnō: Iroegi baŵa dania, ba te'o-loi'ō ba Mbabeli fefoe hadia ia zi so ba gōdo andre chōoe, fabajae fefoe nihōna ndra toeaoe, amaoe, iroegi ma'ōchō andre; lō hadia ia nisaigō, iŵa'ō Jehowa. Ba lahalō dania ōsa nonooe, nga'ōtōoe, si toemboetoe-mboe chōoe dania, ena'ō ngoningoni ira ba gōdo razo Mbabeli andrō, enoni jomo. Ba imane Hisikia chō Jesaja: Li Jehowa andrō, nifa'e-maoe, ba no si sōchi. Imane sa dōdōnia: Fa'ohahaoe dōdō ba fa'a-honohono sa atō ba gōtōgōe andre.

## FAZA 40.

Fondrara tōdō mbanoea Lowalangangi. I. F. 40-48. I. Fondrara tōdō, fanoetoeroe fa'aso Mesia andrō. II. Fa'eboea Lowalangi ba fa lō boto nadoe andrō. III. Fangabe'e dōdō wanōtōna chō Lowalangangi.

- I. Mirara dōdō, mirara dōdō mbanoeagoe andrō, iŵa'ō Lowalangimi! Mihede ba mbanoea Jeroezalema si gōna ba dōdō, mi'aō chōra, mifarongogō, wa no awai wasōndrata andrō chōra, wa no moeheta horōra, wa no doea wi-naeta latema soelō horōra fefoe, nibe'e Jehowa! (F. 61, 7. Sach. 9, 12). Fondrondrongo, so zi'ao, imane: „Ba danō si mate mihaogō lala Zo'aja, mifadaja ba mbenoea lala, chō Lowalangida. (Mat. 3, 3).

- 4 Fefoe zobawa danō, ba nifo'ōsi ba fefoe hili, fabaja hilihili fefoe, ba nihōndrōgō. Ba soboe'oeboe'oe, ba nibali'ō salo'o ba tanō sohilihili, ba nibali'ō daso. Ba oroma dania lachōmi Jehowa ba endronga la'ilā dozi niha ; noa sa Jehowa zangoe-ma'ō." (*Joh. 1, 14*). Fondrondrongo ! lamane : Ao ! Ba imane : Hadia niwa'ōgoe we'aō ? — „**Doe'oe nōsi niha fefoe ba fefoe wa'asōchinia, ba no hoelō mbowo ndroe'oe ba mbenoea.** (*Job. 14, 2. Sin. 102, 12; 7 103, 15. Jak. 1, 10*). **Okōli ndroe'oe andrō, aleoe mbowo no mege,** me no itōrō ia hanoehanoe Jehowa andrō. Si ndroehoe, doe'oe niha andrō ! Okōli ndroe'oe andrō, aleoe mbowo no mege, ba si lō teboelō daroma li **Lowalangida andrō, iroe-gi zi iō aetoe.**" (*Mat. 5, 18. Fet. 9. 1, 24, 25*). Ae jaŵa ba hili salawā, ja'oegō banoea Ziona, sango-mbacha toeria somoeso dōdō ! Eboea-a'ō lioe, abōlōgō, ja'oegō banoea Jeroezalema, sangombacha toeria somoeso dōdō ; eboea'ō li, bōi ata'-oefi ; ōmane ba mbanoea Ndraono Joeda andrō : Hiza Lowalangimi !
- 10 Hiza, so Zo'aja, Jehowa, sabōlō ia, tangania zamolala hadia ia chōnia, fao chōnia loeo andrō chōnia, ba mowaõwaõ fōnania zoelō andrō chō-nia ! (*F. 62, 11*). Ikoebalo rorogō-fōnia, si mane koebalo ; ihagi nono mbiribiri andrō, i'he, ba dotonia, ba ihaogōhaogō wamasao sigelo, sa-maenoe ono. (*Sin. 23, 1. Hez. 34, 23. Mich. 7, 14. Joh. 10, 11*).
- 12 II. Ha niha zanoe'a asi andrō ba dangania jaŵa, ba ha niha zi litoigō banoea si jaŵa, ha niha zolaoe ba hinaoja gawoegawoe andrō ba danō, ba ha niha zanoelo ba waliéra hili ba ba mboeloe wa-liéra hilihili andrō ? Ha niha zaboto ba dōdō Eheha Jehowa, ba ha niha zangombacha lala chōnia, wamahaõ ja'ia ? (*Rom. 11, 34*). Ha chō magolō ia, ena'ō i'atoeatoea'ō ia
- ba ena'ō i'ombacha'ō chōnia lala satoelō, ba ena'ō ibotochi ba dōdō-nia hadia ia ba ena'ō ifarongogō chōnia lala wangila fefoe hadia ia ? Hiza, amaedola mbōibōi nidanō ba 15 dojo nasoa soi niha, amaedola ga-woegawoe ba mboeloe waliéra wa-maiginia ; hiza, ifazaŵa hoelo, ni-famazawa si samba ngawoea nene. Ba ambō fanoenoe soemange geoe 16 ba hili Libano, ba oetoe ndroe'oe andrō chōnia, ba lō iroegi soemange nitoenoe. Hoelō zi lō'ō fōnania 17 fefoe soi niha ; ha sambalō fajafaja ba si lō boto wamaiginia. (*Dan. 4, 32*). Ba ha chō mifaedo Lowalangi 18 andrō, hadia mibe'e famaedonia ? Famaedo [Lowalangi] andrō, ba no 19 nifahele doeka, ba siamboe zamo'-oeli ana'a, iforate firō toeka siamboe. Ba sambō balazo, ba wame'e 20 si manō, ba ihalō geoe si tebai obooe, ba i'aloei doeka soneche, ena'ō ifataro wamaedo si tebai mangiwa. Hadia, lō aboto ba dōdōmi ? Hadia, 21 lō mirongo ? Hadia, lō moe'omba-chā'ō chōmi, i'oturai mbōrōta ? Lō nitōngōnimī latalata danō andrō ? Ja'ia zidadao jaŵa golia oeli danō 22 andrō, fa timba larewē zownoea ba goeli danō ; samologō banoea si jaŵa, hoelō moekō saboecho ; hoelō nose ibologō, ena'ō monahia ita barōnia. (*Moz. 1. 1, 6. Job. 9, 8. Sin. 104, 2*). Same'e si lō boto 23 salawā ba samali'ō fajafaja sangoe-hoekoe ba goeli danō. (*Job. 12, 21. Sin. 107, 40*). Faefá tetanō ira, 24 faefá tefazaewe danōmō, awena si-bai na mōwa'a ba danō mbōrō, ba ihehaini ira, ba mate ba i'olo'i' angī, si mane dami wache. Ba ha 25 chō atō mifaedo ndra'odo, si fachilichili ndra'o ? iŵa'ō Ni'amoni'ō andrō. Mifaoga hōrōmi ba mifaigi : 26 Ha niha zombōi da'ō ? Ja'ia, solo-he baero ngawawá andrō, ha wa'-oja ira, sanōtōi tōira fefoe ; ba wa'afahōna wa'abōlōnia andrō ba ba wa'abōlō wa'abe'enia andrō, ba

- 27 samboea lō ambō. (*Sin. 147, 5.*) Andrō ba moehocha mboe ; manizinizi wondrege danō ; la'oroedoegō 6  
**III.** Ba hana wa ōwa'ō, ja'oegō ira ba so ira moroi sa. Faoma latolo nawōra ba imane zamōsana chō na-  
ma'owoe Jakobo, ba ja'oegō, Irao- wōnia : Abe'e'ō dōdōoe ! Ifaroe 7  
no Gizeraëli, ba hana wa ūmane : No tobini chō Jehowa lalagoe andrō, ba satoelō andrō chōgroe, ba warōcha, ba ifaroe dōdō zamōzi-mōzi ba daneane, wangoema'ō ba 8  
28 lō i'ilā Lowalangi ? Hadia, lō ū'ilā, wamiza andrō : Sōchi ! Ba i'aro'ō osō osō, fa tebai mangiwa.  
lō nirongooe : Lowalangi si lō aetoe  
Jehowa andrō, sombōi fondrege  
danō andrō ! Lō atage ia ba lō  
erege dōdōnia : si tebai tesōndra  
29 gera'erania andrō. Ibe'e wa'abōlō 9  
ba zerege tōdō ba ihōna wa'abe'e  
30 ba zi tebai. Alacha erege dōdō nono  
matoea ba alacha atata dōla ba  
alacha alaoe ndra matoea sabōlō  
31 na : Ba **sanōtōna chō Jehowa, ba latema wa'abōlō si bohooe, fa manahae ira, fa mo'afi, hoelō mojo ; fa fagohi ira, ba lō atage, fa mowač-waō, ba lō erege dōdō.** (*Sin. 103, 5.*) II. Ba ja'oegō, Irao Gizeraëli, enonigoe, ja'oegō ma'owoe Jakobo, nitoejoegoe ! ja'oegō madooe Gaberrahamo andrō, somasi ja'odo mege ! (*Moz. V. 7, 6; 10, 15. Nga'ōt. II. 20, 7. Sin. 135, 4.*) Ja'oegō, nitoejoegoe ba mbalō danō, nikaonigoe ba wondregenia, wangoema'ō chōoe : Enonigoe ndra'oegō, no oetoejoe ndra'oegō, tengfa lō ba dōdōgōe ja'oegō. Bōi boesi dōdōoe ; lō'ō sa aefado 10  
chōoe ? Bōi tokeā'ō, Lowalangioe sa ndra'odo : oe'abe'e'ō ndra'oegō, ba oetolō'ō, oegogohe ndra'oegō na tangagoe kambōlō andre, samaloea satoelō. Hiza, si faloecha fa'aila ba 11  
fama'iki niha dania, dozi si fa'edoe chōoe ; tobali si lō boto ba si tekiko noedoemō andrō, fefoe. Moz. II. 23, 22. Jes. 60, 12). Ō'alei 12  
I. Ifaloea gera'arania Jehowa, ni-  
kaoninia andrō zamaloea. II. Fama-  
rooe Zo'aja tōdō Ndramo Gizeraëli  
andrō, enoninia. III. Ha Lowalangi  
si ndroehoe andrō zama'ele'ō gōtō  
dania.

## FAZA 41.

- I. Mifondrongondrongo chōgroe, 1  
bōi mihedehede, ja'ami hoelo andrō, ba ja lasōndra wa'abōlō si bohooe 2  
niha baero ; Ndramoe'ondrasi, ba  
hana na hoemedē ira — datalaoe  
2 fahoekoe. Ha niha zogaoni moroi ba  
gatoemboeche si faloecha fa'atoelō  
heza ibekai danō. Ha niha zame'e  
barō mbawania soi niha, ba ha niha  
zanimba [fōnania] razo? Ha niha  
zamali'ō gawoegawoe si'olira ba sa-  
me'e dami wache, ni'olo'i'ō nangi,  
3 fanara andrō. Igohi ira, itōrō manō,  
lō hadia ia ; lō ba dōdōnia, na so  
4 lala ba na lō'ō. Ha niha zolaoe  
da'ō, ha niha zamaloea? Ja'ia andrō,  
sogaoni nga'ōtō niha, i'otarai mbō-  
rōta : ja'odo, Jehowa, si lō teboelō,  
he ba mbōrōta sibai, ba he ba  
zafoeria niha dania. (*F. 43, 10; 44,*  
5 *6. Fam. I, 8. 17; 21, 6.*) La'ilā hoelo  
andrō ba moehocha mboe ; mani-  
zinizi wondrege danō ; la'oroedoegō  
ira ba so ira moroi sa. Faoma latolo  
nawōra ba imane zamōsana chō na-  
wōnia : Abe'e'ō dōdōoe ! Ifaroe  
7  
8  
9  
10  
11  
12  
13  
14  
15  
16  
17  
18  
19  
20  
21  
22  
23  
24  
25  
26  
27  
28  
29  
30  
31  
32  
33  
34  
35  
36  
37  
38  
39  
40  
41  
42  
43  
44  
45  
46  
47  
48  
49  
50  
51  
52  
53  
54  
55  
56  
57  
58  
59  
60  
61  
62  
63  
64  
65  
66  
67  
68  
69  
70  
71  
72  
73  
74  
75  
76  
77  
78  
79  
80  
81  
82  
83  
84  
85  
86  
87  
88  
89  
90  
91  
92  
93  
94  
95  
96  
97  
98  
99  
100  
101  
102  
103  
104  
105  
106  
107  
108  
109  
110  
111  
112  
113  
114  
115  
116  
117  
118  
119  
120  
121  
122  
123  
124  
125  
126  
127  
128  
129  
130  
131  
132  
133  
134  
135  
136  
137  
138  
139  
140  
141  
142  
143  
144  
145  
146  
147  
148  
149  
150  
151  
152  
153  
154  
155  
156  
157  
158  
159  
160  
161  
162  
163  
164  
165  
166  
167  
168  
169  
170  
171  
172  
173  
174  
175  
176  
177  
178  
179  
180  
181  
182  
183  
184  
185  
186  
187  
188  
189  
190  
191  
192  
193  
194  
195  
196  
197  
198  
199  
200  
201  
202  
203  
204  
205  
206  
207  
208  
209  
210  
211  
212  
213  
214  
215  
216  
217  
218  
219  
220  
221  
222  
223  
224  
225  
226  
227  
228  
229  
230  
231  
232  
233  
234  
235  
236  
237  
238  
239  
240  
241  
242  
243  
244  
245  
246  
247  
248  
249  
250  
251  
252  
253  
254  
255  
256  
257  
258  
259  
260  
261  
262  
263  
264  
265  
266  
267  
268  
269  
270  
271  
272  
273  
274  
275  
276  
277  
278  
279  
280  
281  
282  
283  
284  
285  
286  
287  
288  
289  
290  
291  
292  
293  
294  
295  
296  
297  
298  
299  
300  
301  
302  
303  
304  
305  
306  
307  
308  
309  
310  
311  
312  
313  
314  
315  
316  
317  
318  
319  
320  
321  
322  
323  
324  
325  
326  
327  
328  
329  
330  
331  
332  
333  
334  
335  
336  
337  
338  
339  
340  
341  
342  
343  
344  
345  
346  
347  
348  
349  
350  
351  
352  
353  
354  
355  
356  
357  
358  
359  
360  
361  
362  
363  
364  
365  
366  
367  
368  
369  
370  
371  
372  
373  
374  
375  
376  
377  
378  
379  
380  
381  
382  
383  
384  
385  
386  
387  
388  
389  
390  
391  
392  
393  
394  
395  
396  
397  
398  
399  
400  
401  
402  
403  
404  
405  
406  
407  
408  
409  
410  
411  
412  
413  
414  
415  
416  
417  
418  
419  
420  
421  
422  
423  
424  
425  
426  
427  
428  
429  
430  
431  
432  
433  
434  
435  
436  
437  
438  
439  
440  
441  
442  
443  
444  
445  
446  
447  
448  
449  
450  
451  
452  
453  
454  
455  
456  
457  
458  
459  
460  
461  
462  
463  
464  
465  
466  
467  
468  
469  
470  
471  
472  
473  
474  
475  
476  
477  
478  
479  
480  
481  
482  
483  
484  
485  
486  
487  
488  
489  
490  
491  
492  
493  
494  
495  
496  
497  
498  
499  
500  
501  
502  
503  
504  
505  
506  
507  
508  
509  
510  
511  
512  
513  
514  
515  
516  
517  
518  
519  
520  
521  
522  
523  
524  
525  
526  
527  
528  
529  
530  
531  
532  
533  
534  
535  
536  
537  
538  
539  
540  
541  
542  
543  
544  
545  
546  
547  
548  
549  
550  
551  
552  
553  
554  
555  
556  
557  
558  
559  
5510  
5511  
5512  
5513  
5514  
5515  
5516  
5517  
5518  
5519  
5520  
5521  
5522  
5523  
5524  
5525  
5526  
5527  
5528  
5529  
55210  
55211  
55212  
55213  
55214  
55215  
55216  
55217  
55218  
55219  
55220  
55221  
55222  
55223  
55224  
55225  
55226  
55227  
55228  
55229  
55230  
55231  
55232  
55233  
55234  
55235  
55236  
55237  
55238  
55239  
55240  
55241  
55242  
55243  
55244  
55245  
55246  
55247  
55248  
55249  
55250  
55251  
55252  
55253  
55254  
55255  
55256  
55257  
55258  
55259  
55260  
55261  
55262  
55263  
55264  
55265  
55266  
55267  
55268  
55269  
55270  
55271  
55272  
55273  
55274  
55275  
55276  
55277  
55278  
55279  
55280  
55281  
55282  
55283  
55284  
55285  
55286  
55287  
55288  
55289  
55290  
55291  
55292  
55293  
55294  
55295  
55296  
55297  
55298  
55299  
552100  
552101  
552102  
552103  
552104  
552105  
552106  
552107  
552108  
552109  
552110  
552111  
552112  
552113  
552114  
552115  
552116  
552117  
552118  
552119  
552120  
552121  
552122  
552123  
552124  
552125  
552126  
552127  
552128  
552129  
552130  
552131  
552132  
552133  
552134  
552135  
552136  
552137  
552138  
552139  
552140  
552141  
552142  
552143  
552144  
552145  
552146  
552147  
552148  
552149  
552150  
552151  
552152  
552153  
552154  
552155  
552156  
552157  
552158  
552159  
552160  
552161  
552162  
552163  
552164  
552165  
552166  
552167  
552168  
552169  
552170  
552171  
552172  
552173  
552174  
552175  
552176  
552177  
552178  
552179  
552180  
552181  
552182  
552183  
552184  
552185  
552186  
552187  
552188  
552189  
552190  
552191  
552192  
552193  
552194  
552195  
552196  
552197  
552198  
552199  
552200  
552201  
552202  
552203  
552204  
552205  
552206  
552207  
552208  
552209  
552210  
552211  
552212  
552213  
552214  
552215  
552216  
552217  
552218  
552219  
552220  
552221  
552222  
552223  
552224  
552225  
552226  
552227  
552228  
552229  
5522210  
5522211  
5522212  
5522213  
5522214  
5522215  
5522216  
5522217  
5522218  
5522219  
5522220  
5522221  
5522222  
5522223  
5522224  
5522225  
5522226  
5522227  
5522228  
5522229  
55222210  
55222211  
55222212  
55222213  
55222214  
55222215  
55222216  
55222217  
55222218  
55222219  
55222220  
55222221  
55222222  
55222223  
55222224  
55222225  
55222226  
55222227  
55222228  
55222229  
55222210  
55222211  
55222212  
55222213  
55222214  
55222215  
55222216  
55222217  
55222218  
55222219  
55222220  
55222221  
55222222  
55222223  
55222224  
55222225  
55222226  
55222227  
55222228  
55222229  
55222210  
55222211  
55222212  
55222213  
55222214  
55222215  
55222216  
55222217  
55222218  
55222219  
55222220  
55222221  
55222222  
55222223  
55222224  
55222225  
55222226  
55222227  
55222228  
55222229  
55222210  
55222211  
55222212  
55222213  
55222214  
55222215  
55222216  
55222217  
55222218  
55222219  
55222220  
55222221  
55222222  
55222223  
55222224  
55222225  
55222226  
55222227  
55222228  
55222229  
55222210  
55222211  
55222212  
55222213  
55222214  
55222215  
55222216  
55222217  
55222218  
55222219  
55222220  
55222221  
55222222  
55222223  
55222224  
55222225  
55222226  
55222227  
55222228  
55222229  
55222210  
55222211  
55222212  
55222213  
55222214  
55222215  
55222216  
55222217  
55222218  
55222219  
55222220  
55222221  
55222222  
55222223  
55222224  
55222225  
55222226  
55222227  
55222228  
55222229  
55222210  
55222211  
55222212  
55222213  
55222214  
55222215  
55222216  
55222217  
55222218  
55222219  
55222220  
55222221  
55222222  
55222223  
55222224  
55222225  
55222226  
55222227  
55222228  
55222229  
55222210  
55222211  
55222212  
55222213  
55222214  
55222215  
55222216  
55222217  
55222218  
55222219  
55222220  
55222221  
55222222  
55222223  
55222224  
55222225  
55222226  
55222227  
55222228  
55222229  
55222210  
55222211  
55222212  
55222213  
55222214  
55222215  
55222216  
55222217  
55222218  
55222219  
55222220  
55222221  
55222222  
55222223  
55222224  
55222225  
55222226  
55222227  
55222228  
55222229  
55222210  
55222211  
55222212  
55222213  
55222214  
55222215  
55222216  
55222217  
55222218  
55222219  
55222220  
55222221  
55222222  
55222223  
55222224  
55222225  
55222226  
55222227  
55222228  
55222229  
55222210  
55222211  
55222212  
55222213  
55222214  
55222215  
55222216  
55222217  
55222218  
55222219  
55222220  
55222221  
55222222  
55222223  
55222224  
55222225  
55222226  
55222227  
55222228  
55222229  
55222210  
55222211  
55222212  
55222213  
55222214  
55222215  
55222216  
55222217  
55222218  
55222219  
55222220  
55222221  
55222222  
55222223  
55222224  
55222225  
55222226  
55222227  
55222228  
55222229  
55222210  
55222211  
55222212  
55222213  
55222214  
55222215  
55222216  
55222217  
55222218  
55222219  
55222220  
55222221  
55222222  
55222223  
55222224  
55222225  
55222226  
55222227  
55222228  
55222229  
55222210  
55222211  
55222212  
55222213  
55222214  
55222215  
55222216  
55222217  
55222218  
55222219  
55222220  
55222221  
55222222  
55222223  
55222224  
55222225  
55222226  
55222227  
55222228  
55222229  
55222210  
55222211  
55222212  
55222213  
55222214  
55222215  
55222216  
55222217  
55222218  
55222219  
55222220  
55222221  
55222222  
55222223  
55222224  
55222225  
55222226  
55222227  
55222228  
55222229  
55222210  
55222211  
55222212  
55222213  
55222214  
55222215  
55222216  
55222217  
55222218  
55222219  
55222220  
55222221  
55222222  
55222223  
55222224  
55222225  
55222226  
55222227  
55222228  
55222229  
55222210  
55222211  
55222212  
55222213  
55222214  
55222215  
55222216  
55222217  
55222218  
55222219  
55222220  
55222221  
55222222  
55222223  
55222224  
55222225  
55222226  
55222227  
55222228  
55222229  
55222210  
55222211  
55222212  
55222213  
55222214  
55222215  
55222216  
55222217  
55222218  
55222219  
55222220  
55222221  
55222222  
55222223  
55222224  
55222225  
55222226  
55222227  
55222228  
55222229  
55222210  
55222211  
55222212  
55222213  
55222214  
55222215  
55222216  
55222217  
55222218  
55222219  
55222220  
55222221  
55222222  
55222223  
55222224  
55222225  
55222226  
55222227  
55222228  
55222229  
55222210  
55222211  
55222212  
55222213  
55222214  
55222215  
55222216  
55222217  
55222218  
55222219  
55222220  
55222221  
55222222  
55222223  
55222224  
55222225  
55222226  
55222227  
55222228  
55222229  
55222210  
55222211  
55222212  
55222213  
55222214  
55222215  
55222216  
55222217  
55222218  
55222219  
55222220  
55222221  
55222222  
55222223  
55222224  
55222225  
55222226  
55222227  
55222228  
55222229  
55222210  
55222211  
55222212  
55222213  
55222214  
55222215  
55222216  
55222217  
55222218  
55222219  
55222220  
55222221  
55222222  
55222223  
55222224  
55222225  
55222226  
55222227  
55222228  
55222229  
55222210  
55222211  
55222212  
55222213  
55222214  
55222215  
55222216  
55222217  
55222218  
55222219  
55222220  
55222221  
55222222  
55222223  
55222224  
55222225  
55222226  
55222227  
55222228  
55222229  
55222210  
55222211  
55222212  
55222213  
55222214  
55222215  
55222216  
55222217  
55222218  
55222219  
55222220  
55222221  
55222222  
55222223  
55222224  
55222225  
55222226  
55222227  
55222228  
55222229  
55222210  
55222211  
55222212  
55222213  
55222214  
55222215  
55222216  
55222217  
55222218  
55222219  
55222220  
55222221  
55222222  
55222223  
55222224  
55222225  
55222226  
55222227  
55222228  
55222229  
55222210  
55222211  
55222212  
55222213  
55222214  
55222215  
55222216  
55222217  
55222218  
55222219  
55222220  
55222221  
55222222  
55222223  
55222224  
55222225  
55222226  
55222227  
55222228  
55222229  
55222210  
55222211  
55222212  
55222213  
55222214  
55222215  
55222216  
55222217  
55222218  
55222219  
55222220  
55222221  
55222222  
55222223  
55222224  
55222225  
55222226  
55222227  
55222228  
55222229  
55222210  
55222211  
55222212  
55222213  
55222214  
55222215  
55222216  
55222217  
55222218  
55222219  
55222220  
55222221  
55222222  
55222223  
55222224  
55222225  
55222226  
55222227  
55222228  
55222229  
55222210  
55222211  
55222212  
55222213  
55222214  
55222215  
55222216  
55222217  
55222218  
55222219  
55222220  
55222221  
55222222  
55222223  
55222224  
55222225  
55222226  
55222227  
55222228  
55222229  
55222210  
55222211  
55222212  
55222213  
55222214  
55222215  
55222216  
55222217  
55222218  
55222219  
55222220  
55222221  
55222222  
55222223  
55222224  
55222225  
55222226  
55222227  
55222228  
55222229  
55222210  
55222211  
55222212  
55222213  
55222214  
55222215  
55222216  
55222217  
55

- 17 Ndraono Gizera'eli andrō. Seboea famakao ba si noemana, ba la'alei ni danō, ba lō'ō; no otoefo lelara ba wa'owōchi dōdō: ba ja'o, Jehowa, zamondrongo lira; ja'odo, Lowalangi Ndraono Gizeraëli andrō, ba lō oerōi ira. (*Mat. 5, 6*). Aloea ni danō ba hili si lō eoe'eoe oebe'e, ba atōla goemboe ba daloe ndraso. Tanō si mate ba oebali'ō baŵa ni danō, ba tanō si no okōlikōli, ba oebali'ō si so oemboe ni danō misa.
- 18 (*Sin. 107, 35. F. 35, 7*). Mo'eeo danō si mate oebe'e, eresi ba bana ba malimbi ba falo; ba ba mbenoea, ba oetanō mberoea ba simalamboeo
- 20 ba afoa. Ena'ō la'ilā, dozi, ena'ō oroma chōra, ena'ō labē'ba dōdō ba ena'ō aboto ba dōdōra, wa tanga Jehowa zolaoe da'ō ba Ni'amoni'ō Ndraono Gizeraëli andrō zama loea.
- 21 III. Mi'ohe hoehoeomi, iŵa'ō Jehowa, mi'ombacha'ō mbōrō, iŵa'ō razo ma'ocewoe Jakobo andrō. Hana na mōi ira, ba wangombacha chōda, he wisa ba gōtō dania! Mi'ombacha'ō he wisa fōna, ena'ō matanō ba dōdō ba ena'ō aboto ba dōdōma loealoeania! Ba na lō'ō, ba mifarongogō chōma he wisa dania. (*F. 46, 10*). Mi'ombacha'ō chōma zalo ea dania, ena'ō aboto ba dōdōma, wa no Lowalangi ami. Milaoe manō hadia ia, he si sōchi ba he si lō sōchi, ena'ō ahōlihōli dōdōma, ena'ō ma'ila, dozi ndra'aga. Hiza, si ndroehoe si lō'ō ami ba folaoemi, ba no si lō boto manō; ni'ogorofi zolemba
- 25 chōmi. So nikaonigoe moroi jōoe, ba no mōi ia; moroi ba gatoemboe-chā loeo oekaoni, sangombacha tōigoe, ena'ō itōrō goemandroe, si mane na tatōrō lōmboe za'oea, ena'ō ihoendragō, si mane na ihoe ndrahoendra la'oeri samōzi bowoa.
- 26 (*F. 44, 28; 45, 1; 46, 11; 48, 14*). Ha niha zangombacha da'ō, i'otarai mbōrōta, ena'ō ta'ilā, ba ha niha zi hōnagō, ena'ō tola taŵa'ō: Itōrō niŵa'ōnia? Ba samōsa lō sangombacha, samōsa lō samarongogō, lō samondrongo limi. Ja'odo zi fōfōna mangoema'ō ba mbānoea Ziona: Hiza, hiza ira! Ba oefatenge ba Jeroezalema' zangombacha toeria somoeso dōdō. (*F. 40, 9*). Ba na oefachōlō ndra'o, ba lō niha, ba lō sangombacha lala, ba chōra andrō, ena'ō oesofoe chōra ba ena'ō late-ma ligoe. Hiza, fajafaja manō, dozi ira; si lō boto wolaoera andrō; angi nadoera andrō, fajafaja.

## FAZA 42.

I. Fama'ele'ō enoni Lowalangi si ndroehoe, Mesia andrō. II. Fanoeno Jehowa, si mōi manoewō ba si mōna. III. Bōrō wa'atefroejoe dōdō wa tetibō Ndraono Gizeraëli.

I. Hiza genonigoe andrō, si lō oebehōli, nitoejegoe, somasi dōdōgoe! No oehare'ō chōnia Gehehagoe: i'ombacha'ō dania hoekoe ba niha baero. (*F. 11, 1 b. t. Mat. 3, 17; 12, 18-21*). Tenga si'ao ia, tenga seboea li; lō ifarongogō linia baewali. (*Mat. 11, 29*). Soechoe si no moefatō'ō, ba lō ifaloea ifatō, ba fandroe sanimbonimbo, ba lō ifaloea iboenoe; si ndroehoe lala itōrō wangombacha hoekoe.

Lō erege dōdōnia, ba lō atage ia, irege no ifodanedane hoekoe ba goeli danō, ba ladōnadōna nifachoinia si so ba hoelo misa. Da'ō niŵa'ō Lowalangi, Jehowa, samazōchi banoea si jaŵa, samologō ja'ja ba samologō tanō fabaja saoeri jaŵa, samohanehanoe niha ba goelinia ba samonoso sowaŵaō jaŵa, [imane]: Ja'o, Jehowa zogaoni ja'oegō, satoelō lala oetōrō, ba oera'oe dangaoe ba oerorogō ndra'oegō ba oebe'e fawoe'oesa li ba mado Ndraono Gizeraëli ndra'oegō ba oebali'ōgō haga ba niha baero.

(*F. 49, 8. Loek. 2, 32. Joh. 8, 12*). Ba wamokai hōrō zaoe'a, ba wangefa'ō ba goeroenga nikoeroe, ba

- wolohe baero nikoeroe ba zogōmī-gōmī. (F. 35, 5. F. 61, 1. Loek. 4, 8. 18). Ja'o Jehowa — da'ō dōigoe ; lō oebe'e ba mbō'ō zoemangegoe ba lō oebe'e ba nadoe wa'ebœa dōigoe andrō. (F. 48, 11). Hadia ia fōna, ba no itōrō, ba oe'ombacha'ō zi bohooe ; fatoea lō aloea oefarongogō chōmi.
- 10 II. Mi'anoenō chō Jehowa, fanoenō si bohooe ! mitoenō doeriania ba wondrege danō : Ja moe'oegoe'-oegoe nasi, fabaja ōsinia ; ja fao hoelo, awō zowanoea ja'wa ! (Sin. 11 33, 3). Ja moe'ao danō si mate, awō mbanoea andrō chōnia — banoea side'ide andrō, banoea Gedara ! Ja omoeso dōdō mbanoea ba gara andrō, ndra ma'iki moroi ba zoezoe hili ja'wa. Ndramoefosoemange Jehovah, ba ndramoetoenō
- 12 doeriania ba haelo misa ! Itōrō Jehovah, fanōrō zabōlō, si mane sa-noewō ifasoegi wa'aechoe dōdō : Fe'ao ba wanoewō ilaoe, eboea sa'ae linia we'ao, i'oroma'ō wa no abōlō ia, moroi ba nemalinia a-
- 13 ndrō ! No ara lō hedehedegoe, no oehonogō ndra'o, no oetaha dōdō-goe, ba iada'e, ba moe'ira'ira ndra'o, si mane sadono, moehōfoe ndra'o ba
- 14 oefahasohasodo. Oehori geoe ba hili ba ba hilihili, ba oebe'e mate ja'wa fefoe zaoeri ; oebali'ō haelo mboto nidanō ba oe'ogo'ōisi mba-
- 15 wa nidanō. Ba latōrō lala si lō larai mila niha saoe'a oebe'e, oefatōrō ba lala si lō la'ilā mege. So-gōmīgōmī andrō fōnara, ba oebali'ō sohaga, ba hadia zoboe'oebo'e, ba oefadaja. Da'ō niwā'ō — oefatōrō dania, lō oebe'e aechoe ba danō.
- 16 (F. 40, 4). Sawoewoe foeri dania ba saila sibai zabe'e tōdō ba nadoe, sangoema'ō ba wamaedo nifahele andrō : Lowalangima ami. (Sin. 97, 7. F. 1, 29; 44, 11; 45, 16).
- 17 III. Mifondrondrongo, ja'ami safiso, ba mifaōga hōrōmi, ja'ami saoe'a andrō, ba wamaigi ! Ha niha
- zaoe'a, na tengā enonigoe andrō ? ba ha niha zafiso, si mane fa'afiso zinengegoe andrō, nifatengegoe ? Ha chō so wa'ace'a, si mane ba zi fahoewoe andrō, ba ha chō zi mane ba genoni Jehovah andrō ? (F. 41, 8. Mat. 15, 14). No oja 20 ni'ilaoe, ba lō nibe'oe ba dōdōee ; no teboka dōgi dalingamō, ba lō nirongooe. (F. 6, 10). No omasi 21 Jehovah i'ebœa'ō gamachoitania ba ifolachōmi, bōrō wa'atoelō dōdōnia andrō. Ba noa sa atō na niha ni-fakao zoraboe ira, niha ni'olio'ō si so chōra ; niha nifa'oe'oe ba dōgi narō hili misa, dozi ira, ni-bini'ō bacha ba goeroenga ; no ni'olio'ō ira, ba lō sangila mangorifi, no ochōta niha bō'ō ira, ba lō sangoema'ō : Foeli ? Ba ha niha 23 ba chōmi zamondrongo da'e, ha niha zame'e ba dōdō, ba wanōngōni sa'ae : Ha niha zoloeloe ba 24 danga zoraboe ma'oewoe Jakobo, ba Iraono Gizeräeli, ba danga zangosindra'oei si so chōra ? Hadia, tengā Jehovah andrō, ba nifazōchida horō, si lō edōna ita tatōrō lala. ba si lō tafondrondrongo oroisa ? (Dan. 9, 5). Ba no ilaoe 25 chōra holahola wōnoenia andrō ba alitō fanoewō andrō, tobali ifasoei ira holahola, ba lō la'ilā ; ira'i ira, ba lō labē'e ba dōdō.

## FAZA 43.

I. I'che mangawoeli Ndraono Gizeräeli Jehovah, moroi ba ni'olio'ō ja'ira. II. Aefa ira ba Mbabeli, si mane ba danō Miseraji fōna. III. Edōna olifeo Lowalangi, wa lō nifo-soemange mbanoeania andrō ja'ia, ibe'e aefa chōra sa'ae.

I. Ba ija'e, ba imane Jehovah, 1 samazōchi ja'oegō, ja'oegō Iraono Gizeräeli : Bōi bōesi dōdōee, oe'orifi sa'ae ndra'oegō ; oetōtōi dōimō : chōgoe ndra'oegō ! (Moz. V. 4, 20; 7, 6). Na ötōrō nidanō, ba sodo ba 2 ngaioe, ba na ötōrō hohooe, ba lō

- tola alōmō ndra'oegō. Na ūtōrō ga-  
litō, ba si lō achozi ndra'oegō ba  
lō tola ira'i ndra'oegō holahola.
- 3 Ja'odo sa'ae, Jehowa, Lowalangioe,  
Ni'amoni'ō Ndraono Gizeräeli andre,  
zangorifi ja'oegō ! Dawa Miseraji a-  
ndrō oebe'e hōlie, salahioe Gaiti-  
ofia ba Seba andrō. (*Moz. II. 14,*  
*21. Sin. 66, 12. Dan. 3, 25.* Me  
no eboea mbōlioe, wamaigigoe, me  
afōchō chōgōe ndra'oegō, ba me  
omasido ndra'oegō, ba oebe'e hōlie  
niha, soi niha oebe'e bōli nosooe.  
(*Moz. II. 19, 5.*) Bōi boesi dōdōe,  
awōoe sa'ae ndra'odo ; moroi ba  
gatoemboecha oe'ohē mijāwā ma'-  
cwoemō andrō, ba moroi ba gae-  
choela loeo oe'woeloī ami. (*Jer.*  
*30, 10; 46, 27.*) Oemane ba danō  
jōoe : Da chōgōe ! ba ba danō  
raja : Bōi taha ! Ohe nonogoe  
matoea andrō, moroi ba zarōe,  
ba onogoe alawe, moroi ba wo-  
7 ndrege danō : Dozi si so tōigoe ba  
dōira, dozi niwōwōigoe fangeboea  
dōigoe, nifazōchigoe, niwōwōi da-  
ngagoe andre ! Ndrāmoe'ohē niha  
andrō, si no aoe'a, he wā'ae no  
si so hōrō, ba si no afiso, he wā'ae  
8 no motōgi dalinga ! Ja'ami niha  
baero fefoe, mi'woeloī ami, dozi ;  
ndramoe'oroedoegō ira soi niha. Ha  
niha ba chōra zangombacha si  
manō ba samarongogō chōda hadia  
ia niwā'ō fōna ? Ndrāmoe'ohē sasi,  
ba wamoe'a ba hoeloera, ba ena'ō  
larongo ba ena'ō lamane : Ja'ia  
10 da'ō ! (*F. 41, 23.*) Ja'ami zi so ba  
mbōrō chōgōe, iwā'ō Jehowa, ba  
enonigee andrō, nitoejoegoe, ena'ō  
aboto ba dōdōmi ba ena'ō mifati  
ba ena'ō misōndra, wa ja'odo : fō-  
nagoe, ba lō moewōwōi Lowalangi  
ba foerigoe, ba lō'ō ! (*F. 41, 4.*)
- 11 Ja'o, ja'o Jehowa, ba lō sangorifi  
12 baerogoe ! Ja'odo zangombacha ba  
sangorifi ba samarongogō, ba tengā  
bō'ō ba chōmi, ba tobali ja'ami zi  
so ba mbōrō chōgōe, iwā'ō Jehowa.  
13 Ja'odo Lowalangi ! Ba no gōtōgōtō
- wa'ara, ba ja'ojā'odo manō, ba lō  
sangila mangefa'ō ba dangagoe ha-  
dia ia ; ja'o zolaoe, ba ha niha  
zanimba ? (*Job. 9, 12.*)
- II. Imane Jehowa, sangorifi ja'a-  
mi, Ni'amoni'ō Ndraono Gizeräeli  
andrō : Bōrō ami, wa no oefatenge  
ba Mbabeli, ba lasawā mitoce soloi  
andrō fefoe, oebe'e, ba Dawa Ga-  
ledaia, ba nowo andrō, somoeso  
dōdōra mege. Ja'odo andre, Jeho-  
wa, Ni'amoni'ōmi, sombōi Iraono  
Gizeräeli, razomi andre. Da'ō ni-  
wā'ō Jehowa, samatōrō lala ba  
nasi, samolala niha ba nidanō se-  
boea, (*Moz. II. 14, 21. Jos. 3, 16.*)  
sama'ohē'ō koereta, awō koedo, sa-  
matenge sanoewō, sabōlō : hisa  
tooe ira fefoe, ba wa lō maoso  
sa'ae ; no mate, no alele, hoelō  
da'ata'a wandroe. (*Moz. II. 14, 28.*)  
Bōi mitōrō tōdōmi hadia ia fōna,  
ba mi'osilōmilagō hadia zi no noe-  
malō ! Hiza, oelaoe zi bohooe : mo-  
talinga sa'ae ; hadia, lō mi'ilā? Oe-  
fazōchi lala, ba danō si mate ba  
boto nidanō ba zi lō nihaniha mege.  
(*Sin. 107, 35.*) Isoeno dania ndra'o  
oetoe ndroe'oe, asoe ana'a andrō  
ba ono wofo ondra, me oefo'idanō  
danō si mate ba me oe'asogō mbo-  
to nidanō ba zi lō nihaniha mege,  
ba wame'e nibadoe ba mbanoeagoe  
andrō, nitoejoegoe. Banoea da'ō, ni-  
haogōgoe chōgōe, zangombacha toe-  
riagoe dania. (*Loek. 1, 74.*)
- III. Ba tengā ja'o ni'angarōfioe  
li, ja'oegō ma'oewoe Jakobo ba lō  
ni'erēgesioe tōdōmi chōgōe, ja'oegō  
Iraono Gizeräeli ! Lō ni'oheoe chō-  
gōe biribiri, soemangegeoe chōoe, ba  
lō nifosoemangeoe ja'odo soemange  
nitaba andrō chōoe ; lō nifakaogoe  
ja'oegō ba zoemange nitaba, ba lō  
nibe'egoe erege dōdōe ba wanoe-  
noe koemōjō. (*F. 1, 11.*) Lō nibe'eo  
ana'aoe ba wowōli samohoea chō-  
gōe, ba lō nibe'eo ōgoc tawō zoe-  
mange nitaba andrō chōoe. Ba no  
erege dōdōgōe ūbe'e ba horōoe a-

- 25 **ndrō; no ūfakaedo olalōwamō. Ja'o, ja'odō andre zamoenoe lalōoe andrō [ba zoera], bōrō ndra'o, ba lō'ō sa'ae**  
 26 **itōrō tōdōgōe horōe.** Fasoegi ba dōdōgōe: datalaoe fa'era; ofaja, ba wamoe'a ba haeloemō! (F. I, 18).  
 27 Foeroegōoe moroi jaŵa, ba no mazōchi horō, ba sama'ema andrō chōoe, ba no lalaŵa ndra'odo. (Moz. I. 3, 6). Da'ō mbōrō, wa no oebe'e aja zalaŵa ni'amoni'ō, awō wa oebe'e nifakiko ma'oewoe Jakobo ba oebe'e ni'o'aja Ndraono Gizaerāeli.

## FAZA 44.

I. Ifaboe'oe Jehowa ifoeli ilaoe Geheha ba genoninia andrō, Iraono Gizaerāeli. II. Lowalangi saoeri ba adoe andrō, si lō noso. III. Faloecha wangorifi dania Ndraono Gizaerāeli, te'azōchi Jeroezalema ba lafoeli la'otomosi gosali andrō.

- 1 I. **Ba fondrongondrongo sa'ae, ja'oegō ma'oewoe Jakobo, enonigoe, ba ja'oegō Iraono Gizaerāeli nitoejoegoe andrō!** Da'ō niŵa'ō Jehowa sombōi ja'oegō, samazōchi ja'oegō, i'otarai daloe ninaoe, sangorifi ja'oegō, imane: Bōi boesi dōdōoe, ja'oegō enonigoe ma'oewoe Jakobo, ba ja'oegō banoea sadōlō tōdō andrō nitoejoegoe. (Moz. V. 32, 15).  
 2 Oelaoe sa'ae nidanō ba zowōchi tōdō ba oefatōrō mbombo ba danō si no okōlikōli: oelaoe Gehehagoe ba ma'oewoemō, ba howoehowoe andrō chōgoe ba madooemō. (Joël. 2, 28).  
 3 Joh. 7, 38. Hal. zin. 2, 18). Ena'ō molōndroe ira ba gotaloea ndroe'oe, ena'ō manōi, si mane booe ba mbe-we nidanō. Imane si samōsa: Chō Jehowa ndra'odo, ba si samōsa, ba isoeno dōi Jakobo, ba samōsa zoei, ba isoera ba dete dangania: „Chō Jehowa”, ba labe'e nōnōnōnō dōi-nia Gizaerāeli.  
 4 II. **Da'ō niŵa'ō Jehowa, razo Ndraono Gizaerāeli andrō, sangorifi ja'ira, Jehowa ngahōnō andrō:** Si fōtūna ndra'o ba safceria ndra'o,

ba baerogoe, ba lō Lowalangi. (F. 41, 4). Ba ha niha zihede si mane ja'odo, ba jamoefarongogō ba jameofa'ele'ō chōgoe! i'otarai me oefataro soi andrō, si no gōtō-gōtō fa'ara. Ba si lō'ō na, saloea dania, ba ndramoe'ombacha'ō! (F. 41, 22). Bōi ata'oe ami ba bōi tokea! Hadia, tengə no ara sibai, me oe'ombacha'ō chōmi, me oefarongogō? Ja'ami sa'ae zi so ba mbōrō chōgoe! Hadia, so Lowalangi, baerogoe? Lō gowe (danedane); lō ni'ilagoe! (Moz. V. 4, 35; 32, 39. Sam. I. 2, 2. F. 43, 10), Dozi toeka nadoe andrō, ba si lō boto; ba omasiōra andrō, ba si lō goena; lō hadia ia zoroma ba zi so ba mbōrō andrō chōra, lō larongo hadia ia, ba tobali saila ira. (Sin. 115, 4). Ha niha zombōi Lowalangi, ha niha zamahela famaedo Lowalangi, ba walōgoena? Hiza, awōnia fefoe, ba saila dania, ba toeka andrō, ba no niha: Ndramoe'owoeloi ira fefoe, ndramoefa'aso ira; si tokea dania ira ba si faloecha fa'aila, dozi ira. (Sin. 97, 7. F. I, 29; 42, 17). I'atarōsi wahō siamboe ba ifazōchi [nadoe andrō] ba mbo zole, ba ifonga'ee farōcha ba i'asiwai fa'abōlō mboelōchania andrō; itaha wa'olofo, irege lō dōladōla sa'ae; lō ibadoe nidanō, iroegi erege dōdō. (Jer. 10, 3). Ifadōlō ndrali samofoë eoe; isoera fanoera simo, ififoë fōrōgi ba ihoekoe sako, ba loealoea nifa-zōchinia, ba no nga'eoë ndra matoea, famaedo niha, ena'ō jomo ba nomo so dania. No i'obō chōnia manawa ba ihomogōi ma'oesō ba tocho, ena'ō esolo ba gatoea, ba ngai geoe bō'ō; itanō naroe'oe, ba eboea ibe'e teoe. Ba mogoena eoe galitō ba niha. Ba ihalō ōsa ba moleoe ia; ba itoenoe gōi fangasoso gō. Ba ifazōchi gōi Lowalangi. itoehi danō, ibali'ō famaedo, ibalōdoehini danō, fōnania. Si fōfō, ba no itoe-noe, ba si fōfō, ba ibe'e fondrino

- ndriwo, i'ā nirino andrō, ōsi daloe-nia. Ba moleoe ia ba imane : Laoe, lō'ō sa'ae oafoedo, iroegido fa'aoe-
- 17 choe galitō andrō ! Ba si tosai a-andrō, ba no ibali'ō Lowalangi, no ibali'ō famaedo chōnia : ibalōdoehini danō fōnania, ifalōgoe tooe ia, i'a-nagarōfi li, imane : Orifido, me no
- 18 Lowalangigoe ndra'oegō ! Lō lasōndra ba lō aboto ba dōdōra; noa sa fakabi hōrōra, fa lō la'ilā ba tōdōra, fa lō lasōndra. Lō same'e ba dōdō ; lō fa'aboto ba dōdō ba lō era'era fa iwā'ō ena'ō zamōsana : Si fōfōnia, ba no oetoenoe, ba no oebe'e fangasoso gō mbo, ba fondri-no, ba no oe'ā ndriwō andrō, ba hadia, oebali'ō [famaedo] ni'ogorofizi tosai andrō, hadia, oetoehi danō
- 20 fōna mbalō geoe? Somasi awoe, ba no nifowōhō dōdō nilimo, fa lō i'orifi nosonia ba fa lō iwā'ō : Hadia, te-nega faja ni'olembaigoe?
- 21 III. Da'ō tōrō tōdōoe, ja'oegō ma'oewoe Jakobo, ba ja'oegō Ira-no Gizeraēli, me no enonigoe ndra'oegō ! No ja'odo zombōi ja-oegō ; chōgōe ndra'oegō, enonigoe ; ja'oegō Iraono Gizeraēli, bōi olifo-22 gō'ō ndra'odo ! **Oetajaigō golalō-wamō, si mane lawoeo, awō horōoe, si mane saoe. Tema foeli'ō chō-goe, me no oe'orifi ndra'oegō !**
- 23 (Sin. 32, 1. Sin. 103, 3). Anoenō, ja'oegō banoea si jaŵa, me no ifaloea Jehovah ! Mi'a'iki, ja'amī, iroegi barō danō. Mifarongogō li wa'owoeawoea dōdō, ja'amī hili ba ja'oegō atoea, awō geoe bacha, fefoe, me no i'orifi ma'oewoe Jakobo; ba ihalō lachōminia Ndraono Gizeraēli ! (Sin. 96, 11-13. F. 49, 13).
- 24 Da'ō niŵā'ō Jehovah, sangorifi ja'-oegō, sombōi ja'oegō, i'otarai da-loe ninaoe, imane : Ja'o, Jehovah, zolaoe fefoe hadia ia, samologō banoea si jaŵa, ha ja'odo, ba samo-logō tanō : ha niha zanolo ja'o ?
- 25 F. 40, 22). Same'e si lō boto ta-ndra zolaoe faja andrō, ba samo-
- wōhō si faeta andrō ; same'e awoe-woe satoeatoea andrō, samali'ō fa lō tōdō fangilara andrō. Samatōrō 26 niŵā'ō genoninia, ba samaloea ni'o-imbacha'ō zinengenia ; sangoema'ō ba chō Jeroezalema andrō : Ja só zoei niha ba mbanoea ! ba ba mba-noea Ndraono Joeda andrō : Ja tetaroe'ō zoei ; oefoeli oe'azōchi zadoedoe chōra. Sangoema'ō ba 27 namō : Ja ogo'ō ndra'oegō ! ba bōto nidanō andrō chōoe, ba otoeofe oebe'e ! Same'e tōi Kiro andrō „Koebalo chōgōe“ ; ba ja'ia zama-loea nihonogōigoe andrō, fefoe, wangoema'ō ba chō Jeroezalema andrō : Ja tetaroe'ō zoei ! ba ba gosali andrō : Ja tefadanedane ! (Nga'ot. II. 36, 22).

## FAZA 45.

I. Hoehoe chō Kiro andrō, sange-fa'ō Iraono Gizeraēli, II. banoea ni-toeje Jehovah. III. Famaroee tōdō niha baero, ba wamoeli ja'ira chō Je-howa.

- I. Da'ō niŵā'ō Jehovah chō niba-joininia andrō, chō Kiro andrō — nira'oegoe tanga kambōlō, ba wan-goehoendragō fōnania soi niha ba ba wameta bōbō taloe razo, ena'ō teboka mbawandroehō fōnania ba ena'ō tengā nikoesi sa'ae mbawa-gōli : Mowaōwaōdo fōnaoe ba oefadaja zoboe'oeboe'oe : lagō mbawandoehō tōla, ba oerasa, ba lazi si'ōli, ba oe'ewā. Ba oebe'e chōoe girōgirō andrō, si so ba zogōmi-gōmi ba ana'a andrō nibini'ō sibai oebokai chōoe, ena'ō aboto ba dō-dōoe, wa no ja'odo zanōtōi tōimō andrō, ja'odo andre, Lowalangi Ndraono Gizeraēli andre. Bōrō ge-nonigoe Jakobo andrō ba Izeraēli, nitoejoegoe andrō, wa oetōtoi dōimō, wa oefatōrō gamalalata dōimō, me lō'ō na ū'ilā ndra'odo. (F. 24, 28). Ja'odo Jehovah, ba tengā bō'ō, lō Lowalangi, baerogoe. Ja'o zamo-bōbō taloe ja'oegō, me lō ū'ilado

- 6 na. (F. 44, 8). Ena'ō aboto ba dōdō  
niha, ba gatoemboecha ba ba gae-  
choela, wa lō ha niha baerogoe; ja'odō Jehowa, ba baerogoe, ba  
7 lōō. Ja'odo zamazōchi haga, ja'odo  
zombōi sogōmigōmi ba samaloea  
fangorifi, ba samatōrō famakao, —  
ja'odo, Jehowa, zolaoe da'ō fefoe.  
8 (Ngen. Jer. 3, 38. Amos, 3, 6). Owōi-  
wōi, ja'oegō banoea si jaŵa! Fa-  
loea deoe fa'atoelō, ja'oegō lawoee!  
Ja teboka danō, ja mowoea fango-  
rifi, jamoefao wamaloea fa'atoelō!  
Ja'o, Jehowa, zombōi.
- 9 II. Alai zi fasosoni samazōchi  
ja'ia, toega lawoe andrō, abotola  
mbowoa tanō! Hadia, tola iŵa'ō  
la'eri ba zamōbōzi ja'ia: Hadia  
nilaoem? Ba hadia, iŵa'ō ombōi-  
lamō: Lō tangania? (Jer. 18, 6.
- 10 Rom. 9, 20). Alai zangoema'ō ena'ō  
chō nama: Hana wa mo'ono  
ndra'oegō? ba ma ba ndra alawe:  
Hana wa safōchō hoeloe ndra'o-  
egō? Da'ō niŵa'ō Jehowa, Ni'amoni'ō Ndraono Gizerāeli andrō, so-  
mbōi ja'ira: Misofoe chōgōe zi so-  
fōnada na; ba ba ndraonogoe a-  
ndrō, ombōila dangagoe, ba midō-  
12 nadōna chōgōe! Ja'odo zamazōchi  
tanō ba ja'o zombōi niha ba goeli  
danō jaŵa; tangagoe andre zama-  
logō banoea si jaŵa, ba ha wa'oja,  
si so si jaŵa andrō, ba no ja'o zame'e  
13 lala. Ja'odo zama'asó ja'ia (Kiro  
andrō) ba zatoelō lala, ba oehaogō  
lalania fefoe. Ja'ia zanaroe'ō banoeagoe andrō, ba i'efa'ō nitaha  
andrō chōgōe, — tengā nibe'e  
bōli ba tengā nisoelōni boeala,  
iŵa'ō Jehowa ngahōnō andrō.  
Nga'ōt. 11. 36, 22. Eser. 1, 1 b. t. F.
- 14 44, 28). Imane Jehowa: Ölō Ndrawa  
Miseraji andrō, ba hare Ndrawa  
Gaitiofia ba banoea Zeba andrō,  
seboea niha andrō, ba chōoe möi,  
ja'oegō zochō dania; la'o'ō ndra'-  
oegō, nibōbō; ba latoehi danō fō-  
naoe, mangaloeloe ira chōoe, la-  
mane: Ha chōoe so Lowalangi, ba
- lō baero ō, lō Lowalangi bō'ō! Si 15  
ndroehoe, Lowalangi si no tobini  
ndra'oegō, ja'oegō Lowalangi Ndrao-  
no Gizerāeli, sangorifi! Si lō boto 16  
dania ba saila sibai zamazōchi adoe  
andrō; lalaoe mofanō, dozi ira,  
aila. (F. 44, 11). Ba Iraono Gize-  
raeli, ba ni'orifi Jehowa, fangorifi  
si lō aetoe. Tenga si lō boto ami  
ba tenga saila, gōtōgōtō wa'ara!
- III. Da'ō sa niŵa'ō Jehowa, sa-  
mazōchi banoea si jaŵa — ba ja'ia  
Lowalangi, samazōchi tanō, sombōi  
ja'ia; ja'ia zame'e ba nahania:  
tenga tanō si lō nihaniha ifazōchi;  
ena'ō mowancea jaŵa niha, wama-  
zōchinia ja'ia, — imane: Ja'odo  
Jehowa ba tengā bō'ō! (F. 42, 5).  
Tenga ba zi tobini fahoehoeo ndra'o-  
do, tengā ba mbanoea ba danō si  
no ogōmigōmi, ba lō niŵa'ōgoe ba  
ma'ewoe Jakobo: Zajazaja gōlōmi  
wangaloci ja'odo! Ja'o, Jehowa, ba  
no satoelō hoehoeogoe ba si doehoe  
ni'ombacha'ōgoe. (Moz. V. 30, 11).  
Mi'woeloami, mi'aine, mi'ondrasi,  
20 dozi ami, si tosai niha baero a-  
ndrō: solohe adoe eoe andrō, ba  
si lō fa'aboto ba dōdō, si angarōfi  
li Lowalangi, si tebai mangorifi.  
Mi'ombacha'ō, mifarongogō; hana 21  
sa na mamagōlō ira; hana na la-  
mane: Ha niha zi no mangomba-  
cha da'ō, fōna sa'ae? ha niha za-  
marongogō, si no ararā? Hadia,  
tenga ja'o, Jehowa andre? ba lō  
Lowalangi, baerogoe; Lowalangi si  
ndroehoe ba sangorifi, ba lōō, na  
tenga ja'odo. (F. 41, 22). Mi'ota-  
hōgō ndra'o, mibe'e mi'orifi ami,  
ja'ami fondrege danō, fefoe, ja'odo  
sa Lowalangi ba baerogoe, ba lōō!  
No fahōloe ndra'o, ba chōgōe a-  
ndre — si doehoe wehedegoe, ta-  
roma li si tebai tefoeli: — Chōgōe  
akōi fefoe mbalōdoehi, ba chōgōe  
fahōloe fefoe lela, (Rom. 14, 11),  
lamane: „Ha chō Jehowa so wa-  
ngorifi ba fangabōlō;“ chōnia möi  
ba aila dozi si fa'oedoe chōnia

25 mege. Ba chō Jehowa lasōndra wa'atoelō dozi ma'oewoe Gizeraēli ba lasoeno ira ba chōnia.

### FAZA 46.

- I. Fanibo adoe Mbabeli andrō.  
 II. Famaroee tōdō, ba wa lō farō chō Jehowa ba famangelama ba wa-me'e adoe. III. Edōna i'orifi mba-neania andrō Jehowa.

- 1 I. Beli andrō, ba no moetimba, ikōwō ia Nebo andrō [adoe]. Famaedora andrō, ba no moebe'e noro koedo ba noro zoloe'i noro. Ni'ohe'hemī fōna, ba wamatōrō baolajama, ba no moebe'e noro zerege tōdō. Lakōrōboei ira, aso'a, fefoe, tebai la'orifi noro andrō, ja'ira na'i, ba ni'oloi'ō zanoewō.  
 2 II. Mifondrongondrongo chōgōe, ja'ami ma'oewoe Jakobo ba ja'ami fefoe, si tosai nga'ōtō Gizeraēli, ja'ami si no noro dōdōgōe, i'otarai daloe ninami, ni'ohe'ohegoe, i'otarai  
 4 me tabina ami. Ba irege atoea ami, ba ja'ojā'odo manō, irege tohare hoewa, ba ja'odo zi onoro tōdō ja'ami: ja'o zolaoe, ja'odo zanaja ja'ami; oehalō noro dōdōgōe ami,  
 5 ba oefaiagi wangorifi. Ha niha chōmi, nibe'e famaedogoe, nifatahō chōgōe; ha niha mifagōlōgōlō chōgōe, ena'ō faoma ndra'aga? (F. 40, 18). Lafadoewa tooe gana'a ba latoelo ba waliēra wirō; la'oni doeka, siamboe, ena'ō ibali'ō Lowalangi, labalōdoehini tooe danō, mangaeloe ira. La'angalisigō, la'onoro ba lafataro ba nahania, ena'ō i'iagō da'ō ba bōi teboelō: ba na so zi angarōfi li ja'ia, ba lō itema li, lō i'efā'ō ba wa'atosasa. (Raz. I. 18, 27).

- 8 III. Mitōrōtōrō tōdōmi da'ō ba mitōngōni, mibe'e ba dōdōmi, ja'ami si fa'ero andrō! Mitōrō tōdōmi zi no ara andrō, si otarai gōtō fōna, wa no ja'odo Lowalangi ba tengabō'ō; Lowalangi si lō famaedo, fefoe  
 9 gofoe heza. (F. 44, 8; 45, 5). Sango-  
 10 mbacha loealoea, i'otarai mbōrōta,

i'otarai gōtō fōna sa'ae, loealoea zi lō aloea na; sangoema'ō: Lō tola lō aloea dania nihonogōigoe ba hadia fefoe zi so ba dōdōgōe, ba itōrō oebe'e! (Sin. 33, 11. Amaed. 19, 21. Heb. 6, 17). Sogaoni mojo andrō 11 moroi ba gatoemboecha, niha andrō samaloea nihonogōigoe andrō [oekaoni], moroi ba danō sarōe; itōrō ni'ombacha'ōgōe oebe'e: oefaleoa nihonogōigoe andrō! (F. 41, 2. 25; 44, 28). Mifondrondrongo chōgōe, ja'ami sabe'e tandro, si no arōoe fa'atoelō dōdō! No oehatō'ō 13 wa'atoelō andrō chōgōe; tengasarōe sa'ae ia; lō'ō sa'ae iradō ia fangorifi andrō chōgōe. Oebe'e ba mbanoea Ziona wangorifi ba lachō-mi ba Ndraono Gizeraēli.

### FAZA 47.

- I. Fama'ele'ō fa'adoedo Mbabeli andrō. II. Tetegoe wa lō fa'ahachō dōdō chōra ba fa'afaitora andrō. III. Lō'ō gōi i'orifi ira elemoera andrō.

- I. Ae tooe ba dadao ba gawoe-gawoe ba danō, ja'oegō ono alawe banoea Mbabeli! Dadao tooe ba danō, lō dadaoma zalaŵa, ja'oegō ono Ndrawa Galedaia alawe! Lō'ō sa'ae labē'e tōimō „Zerizerize” ba „Nihaogōhaogō fondrorogō”. (F. 13: 26, 5). Halō gisa ba kisa wache! Heta mbaloebaloe mbawa, foerlei lembe! Fahoi goe'i ba waha, tōrō nidanō! Si lō baloebaloe dania ndra'oegō, oroma zaila'ō! Oelaoe sa'ae mbalōgōe chōoe ba samōsa lō oehachōsi tōdō, [iwa'ō]. (Nach. 3, 5. Fam. 17, 16). Sangorifi ja'ita, Jehowa ngahōnō dōnia, Ni'amoni'ō Ndraono Gizeraēli. Dadao, bōi hede-hede, ba ae ba zogōmigōmi, ja'oegō ono Ndrawa Galedaia alawe! Lō'ō sa'ae labē'e tōimō „Toehe nōri misa”.

- II. No mofōnoe ndra'o ba mba-noeagoe andrō, no oe'o'aja dāna chōgōe andrō ba no oeloeloe ba

- dangaoe : lō nihachōsioe tōdō ja'ira, he si no tohare hoewa, ba no ūfō-noro kalo mbagi saboea andrō chōoe. (*Sach. 1, 15*). Noa sa ūmane : Lō teboelō samatōrō ndra'odo, tobali lō ūbe'e ba dōdōoe da'ō no mege, lō ūfatooetooe tōdōoe loaeloa. (*Fam. 18, 7*). Ba iada'e, ba fondrondrongo da'e, ja'oegō nihao-gōhaogō mege hadia ia, sidadao lō mangiwa, sangoema'ō tōdōnia : Ja'odo ba tengā bō'ō ! Lō taŵā'ō, lacha mbanoea dania ndra'odo ba lō oe'ila wa lō ono ! Ba gōna dania ndra'oegō si doea balō andre, lō moedōnādōna, ha ma'ōma'ōchō : fa'lō'ono ba fa lacha mbanoea ndra'oegō ; i'ozoemagō ihawoei ndra'oegō, lō lai wa no fahōna gelemoe chōoe, lō lai wa no fahōna wanaka.
- 9 10 Fangabe'e dōdōoe ba walōsōchi andrō chōoe, fa ūmane : Lō sangila ja'odo. Fa'atoeatoeaoe ba fa'aboto ba dōdōoe andrō zamowōhō ja'oegō, tobali ūmane dōdōoe : Ja'odo,
- 11 ba tengā bō'ō. Andrō itōrō ndra'oegō famakao, si tebai ūtaka ele-moemō andrō ; ihawoei ndra'oegō famoenoe si tebai ūtimba, ba i'ogomozaō gōna ndra'oegō famakiko, si lō moedōnādōna.
- 12 III. Oromā'ō dakamō andrō, awō gelemoe andrō chōoe, si no fahōna, serege dōdōoe, i'otarai iraono ndra'oegō : ma atō ū'ila ūlaoe
- 13 hadia ia, ma ata'oe ūbe'e ! No ū'regesi dōdōoe wangaloengaloei lala : ndramoefa'aso ira, ndramoe'o-rifi ndra'oegō si no to'ōlō wamaigi banoea si jaŵā, samaigimaigi dōfi, sangombacha si gōna ndra'oegō, ero na tesa'a mbaŵā. (*Fam. 18, 4 h. t.*)
- 14 No tobali hoelō dōla wache, ni'ā galitō, ira : tebai la'e-fa'ō nosora ba wa'abōlō galitō andrō — tengā sa bo, ba woleoe, tengā alitō bawoe, si dadao ita
- 15 ba ngai. Si manō chōoe ba zerege dōdōoe, i'otarai iraono ndra'oegō ; - saniaga chōoe, ba no larōi, no elo-
- ngoe, itōrō lalania zamōsana ; lō sangorifi ja'oegō.
- FAZA 48.
- I. No eboea horō Ndراونو Gizařeli, ba ihachōsi zoei tōdō Lowalangi, bōrō ba chōnia. II. Famaroee tōdō zato, ba wame'e ba dēdō fa'e-boea dōdō Lowalangi andrō. III. Famanjelama, ba wondrōi Babeli andrō.
- I. Mifondrongondrongo da'e, ja'ami ma'oeleo Jakobo andrō, nifotōi tōi Gizerāeli, ja'ami si otarai goembroe Joeda andrō ; si fahōloe ba dōi Jehowa, ba si lō aefā ba mbewe tōi Lowalangi Ndراونو Gizerāeli andrō, he ū'ae tengā ū'sidoechoegō ba tengā soroi ba dōdō ! (*Jer. 4, 2*). Ba mbanoea niamoni'ō andrō sa'ae moroi dōira ba ba Lowalangi Ndراونو Gizerāeli abe'e dōdōra : Jehowa ngahōnō dōinia. Hadia ia fōna andrō, ba no ara, me oefarongogō, taroma ligoe, ba no ū'ombacha'ō chōra. No i'ozemagō oefaloea, ba itōrō. (*F. 42, 9*). Me no ū'ila, wa no sabe'e tandro ndra'oegō, wa no amaedola noeo si'ōli mbōrō doe'imō, awō wa no hoelō dōla garamba gangangooe. (*Moz. II. 32, 9; 33, 3. Moz. V. 9, 13; 31, 27*). Ba no ba gōtō fōna sa'ae ū'ombacha'ō chōoe : fatoea lō aloea oefarongogō chōoe, ena'ō tebai ū'wa'ō : Adoe andrō chōgoe zolaoe, famaedo nifoē andrō ba famaedo nifahele chōgoe zangoema'ō. No ūrongo — ba nehegō sa'ae fefoe ! Ba ja'ami — hadia, lō fatehe dōdōmi ? No oefarongogō chōoe zi bohooe, i'otarai da'e, nibini'ō mege, si lō ūrai ūrongo. Awena iada'e aloea, ba tengā ba gōtō fōna ; ba irege da'e, ba lō nirongooe, fa bōi ū'wa'ō : Hiza, no tohōna ū'ila. Lō nirongooe ba lō ni'ilaoe, lō si teboka dōgi dalingaoe fōna ; noa sa ū'ila, ha sambalō si farōi manō ndra'oegō ba no „Sa-

- nawō” dōimō, i’otarai daloe ninaoe !  
 9 Bōrō dōigoe andrō, wa oetaha wō-noegoe ; bōrō doeriagoe andrō, wa oehōndrōgō, wamaigi ja’oegō, fa bōi oefakiko’ō. (*Moz. II. 34, 6. F. 43, 10 25*). Hiza, no oelaoegō ndra’oegō, ba tengā si mane firō. No oeta-ndraigō ndra’oegō ba galitō fama-kao andrō. (*Fet. I. 1, 7. Fam. 3, 18*).  
 11 Bōrō ndra’o, ja’odō mbōrō wolaoe ja’ia ! — wa’abōlō wango’aja tōigoe andrō ena’ō ! — ba lō oeloeloe ba mbō’ō wa’eboea dōigoe andrō. (*F. 42, 8*).  
 12 II. Mifondrondrongo chōgōe, ja’ami ma’oewoe Jakobo ba ja’ami Iraono Gizeräeli, nikaonigoe andrō : Ja’odō, ja’odō zi fofoña ba ja’odō gōi zafoeria ! (*Moz. II. 3, 14. F. 41, 13 4*). Tangagoe andre sa atō zolata tanō, ba kambōlōgōe zamologō banoea si ja’wa. Moe’ando chōra, ba  
 14 ahori so. (*Sin. 39, 9*). Mi’ondrasī, ja’ami fefoe, ba mifondrongondrongo ! Ha niha ba chōra zangomba-chā si mane da’ō ? Ni’omasi’ō Jehowa andrō zolaoe somasi ia, ba Mbabeli andrō ; ja’ia zamatōrō hoe-koenia ba Ndrawa Galedaia. (*F. 15 45, 1*). Ja’o, ja’odō zangoema’ō ba ja’o gōi zogaeni ja’ia, ba ja’o zolohe ja’ia moroi sa ba mofozoe ni-  
 16 laoenia oebe’e. Mi’ondrasido, mifondrongondrongo da’e : I’otarai mbōrōta, ba tengā ba zogōmigōmi fahoehoeo ndra’odo ; aloea, ba so ndra’odō. Ba iada’e, ba no ifatenge ndra’o So’aja, Jehowa, awō  
 17 Gehehania. (*F. 61, 1*). Imane Jehowa, sangorifi ja’oegō, Ni’amoni’ō Ndrao-no Gizeräeli andrō : Ja’o, Jehowa, Lowalangioe zamahaō ja’oegō ba zogoena chōoe, samasao ja’oegō ba  
 18 lala nitōrōoe. Ena’ō ōtōngōni gorisagoe andrō, ba haelō hohooe nidanō wa’ohahaoe dōdōoe ba haelō ndroeloe nasi wa’atoelōmō.  
 19 (*Moz. V. 32, 29. Sin. 81, 14*). Si mane ene ena’ō ma’oewoemō ba madooe mbotooe andrō, ba si mane

fa’oja ngawoea nene. Ba tōira andrō, ba lō tetajaigō ba lō teboe-noe ba gametahōgoe. (*Moz. I. 22, 17*).

III. Miheta ami ba Mbabeli 20 andrō, mi’oloi, mirōi Ndrawa Gelaia, mi’iki, mi’eboea’ō li ! Mi’ombacha’ō, mitoeriaigō, miforongogō, iroegi ba wondrege danō ! Mimane : No i’orifi genoninia ma’oewoe Jakobo andrō Jehowa ! (*F. 52, 11. Jer. 50, 8. Fam. 18, 4*). Ba 21 lō owōchi dōdōra, me ifatōrō ira ba danō si mate ; ifaloea sa’ae ba gara gōra idanō, ifabali gara, fa mangele nidanō ! (*Moz. II. 17, 6. Moz. IV. 20, 11*). Ba zeboea horō, 22 ba lō fa’ohahaoe dōdō, iwa’ō Jehowa. (*F. 57, 21*).

#### FAZA 49.

II. (*F. 49-57*) I. Enoni Jehowa andrō, nikaoni sangorifi banoeania ba haga ba niha baero. II. Fama-boe’oe fanga’azōchi banoea Lowalangi andrō ba fangozaragō ja’ira moroi ba danō bō’ō fefoe.

I. Mifondrongondrongo chōgōe, ja’ami hoelo, mibe’ē mbōrō dalinga-mi, ja’ami soi niha ba zarōoe ! No ikaonido Jehowa, i’otarai me sodo ba daloe ninagoe ; i’otarai me tabina ndra’odo itōtōi dōigoe. Ba no ibali’ō si’ōli satarō mbewegoe : ba loemō dangania oebini’ō ndra’odo ; no ibali’ō ono wana salōsō ndra’odo : no ibini’ō ndra’o ba na ha nono wana andrō chōnia. (*F. 51, 16. Heb. 4, 12. Fam. 1, 16*). Ba no imane chōgōe : Enonigoe ndra’oegō, ja’oegō Iraono Gizeräeli, ba ni’oro-ma’ōgōe lachōmigoe andrō. Ba no oemané : Zajazaja gōlōgōe wa’erege dōdōgōe andrō, ba zi lō bōto, ba ba zi lō goena ochori gōlōgōe, ba dali Jehowa ba lala chōgōe, ba chō Lowalangigoe mbalazi hadia loeogoe. Ba iwa’ō sa’ae Jehowa, si no malii’ō enoninia ja’odo, i’otarai da-loe ninagoe, ena’ō oe’ohe manga-

- woeli chōnia ma'oewoe Jakobo ba  
ena'ō te'ozaragō chōnia Ndraono  
Gizeraëli - ba nifosoemange ndra'o,  
wamaigi Jehovah wa no tobali fa-  
ngabōlōgōe Lowalangigoe andrō. —
- 6 Ba no imane : **Wa encnigee ndra'-oegō** ba wanga'azōchi mado ma'-  
oewoe Jakobo andrō, ba no ambō,  
awō wa ū'ohē mangawoeli ni'orifi  
anérō, Iraono Gizeraëli ; ba andrō  
oebali'ō haga ba niha baero ndra'-  
oegō, ena'ō iroegi ba wondrege  
danō fangorifi andrō chōgōe. (F.  
7 42, 6). Imane Jehovah, sangorifi  
Iraono Gizeraëli, Ni'amoni'ōra a-  
andrō, chō zi lō ba dōdō niha bō'ō  
fefoe, ni'ogorofi niha bō'ō si no  
tobali sawoejoe zamatōrō ja'ia :  
La'ilā dania razo ba maoso —  
la'ilā samatōrō, ba latoehi danō,  
bōrō Jehovah, si lō farōi andrō,  
bōrō Ni'amoni'ō Ndraono Gizeraëli
- 8 andrō, sanoejoe ja'cegō mege ! Ima-  
ne na Jehovah : Oefondrondrongo  
lioe, na baŵa wa'omasi ba oetolo'ō,  
na baŵa wangorifi : ba oerorogō  
ndra'oegō, ba oebe'e fawoe'oesa li  
ba mado Gizeraëli ndra'oegō, ena'ō  
ō'azōchi danō ba ena'ō ū'foeli ba  
zochō zi no tanō si mate iada'e.
- 9 (Kor. II. 6, 2). Ena'ō ū'mane ba zi  
so ba goeroenga : „Mi'ae baero”, ba  
ba zi so ba zogōmigōmi : „Mitaboe  
ba zohaga” ! Ba zinga lala lasōndra  
gōra, ba hili fefoe, si no asele mege,
- 10 mangamanga ira. (F. 42, 6). Lō ololo  
ira ba lō owōchi dōdōra, lō ilimo  
ira loemōloemō andrō ba lō ihandro  
ira sino; sahachō tōdō ja'ira andrō  
sa'ae zolohe tangara ba ihaogō wa-  
masao ba goembœe nidanō ja'ira.
- 11 (F. 35, 7. Fam. 7, 16). Ba fefoe hili  
andrō chōgōe, ba oebali'ō lala, ba  
nitamaba lala andrō chōgōe. (F. 40,  
12 4). Ba so dania zi otarai moroi ba  
zarōoe ba so zi otarai moroi jōoe  
ba moroi ba gaechoela loeo, ba so  
zi otarai danō Sini.
- 13 II. A'iki, ja'oegō banoea si jawā,  
ba anoenō, ja'oegō tanō, mi'eboe'a'ō  
li, ja'ami hili, mifarongogō wa'iki !  
Irara sa'ae dōdō mbaneania Jeho-  
wa ba ihachōsi tōdō zeboea fama-  
kao andrō chōnia ! (F. 44, 23). Ba 14  
imane Siona : „No i'erogō ndra'o  
Jehowa, no olifoe Zo'aja ndra'odo !”  
Hadīa, olifoe maō ndra alawe no-  
nonia ba mbagi zoesoe, fa lō iha-  
chōsi tōdō nono matoea si oroi da-  
loenia? Ba he mezi'wa olifoe ira  
[nonora], ba lō'ō zoei olifoe ndra'o  
ndra'oegō. (Sin. 27, 10). Hiza ba 16  
dete dangagoe no oesoera maedo-  
maedoe : si lō aefā ba doedoema  
hōrōgōe gōlimō andrō. No la'ondrasi 17  
ono matoea chōoe, ba laheta ira  
chōoe sanoedoegō ja'oegō, samakiko  
andrō. Faōga hōrōoe, fachōlō'ō ba 18  
faigi ! No la'owoeloi ira fefoe, no  
la'ondrasi ndra'oegō ! Faja wa no  
saoeri ndra'o, iŵā'ō Jehovah, na lō  
ōhalō ajaoe ira fefoe, fangehaomō,  
na lō ū'be'e ajaoe ira, amaedola  
naja nono nihalō. (F. 60, 4). Adoe-  
doela andrō ba si lō niha sa'ae ba  
danō andrō chōoe, si no moefaitoisi,  
ba ambō dania naha niha [fefoe],  
ba la'arōoe'ō ira si manga ja'oegō.  
Lamane na dania ba dōgi dalingaoe 20  
ono andrō, ba walō'ono mege :  
Ambō nahagoe, fonaha ndra'odo,  
fa oe'ila oebe'e nomogoe ! Ba ū'mane 21  
dania dōdōoe : Ha niha zi adonogō  
chōgōe da'ō? — si lō ono sa mege  
ndra'odo, si lō nga'ōtō, nitibo'ō ba  
si lō goena ! Ba ha niha zange'eboea  
chōgōe da'ō? — ha sa ja'odo zi tosai  
mege, ba he moroi da'ō? Andrō 22  
imane So'aja, Jehovah : Hiza, oef-  
zaŵa dangagoe ba niha solohe adoe  
ba oetaroe'ō mandrera, seroma ba  
niha baero, fa la'ohē nonooe ma-  
toea, niloe'i ba lembe, fa la'angali-  
sigō nonooe alawe, wolohē chōoe.  
(F. 11, 12). Razo sa'ae zolaja ono 23  
chōoe ba fo'omora, fo'omo razo,  
zamaenoe. Lafalōgōe tooe ira ba  
danō, wangaloeloe chōoe ba lafelai  
gawoegawoe, si falemba ba gaheoe,  
ena'ō aboto ba dōdō, wa no Jeho-

wa ndra'odo, si lō mamē'e aila sa-  
24 nōtōna chōnia. (*Sin. 72, 9*). Hadia,  
ta'ila moesōbi ba danga zabōlō ni-  
raboenia ba hadia, lasōndra woloi  
nitaha zabe'e? (*F. 41, 2. Mat. 12,*  
25 *29*). Imane sa Jehowa : Alacha la-  
sōbi ba danga zabolō nitahania, ba  
alacha aefa ba danga zabe'e nira-  
boenia, ba ba zi fa'oedoe chōoe  
fa'oedoe ndra'odo, ba ja'o zango-  
26 rifi onooe andrō. Ba oebe'e ō za-  
malangōgō ja'oegō nagolera ba ma-  
boe ira dora oebe'e, timba wema-  
boe too; ba aboto ba dōdō niha  
fefoe dania, wa no ja'odo, Jehowa,  
zangorifi ja'oegō, ba sangefa'ō ja'-  
oegō, ja'odō, sabōlō andrō ba ma'-  
oewoe Jakobo. (*Fam. 16, 6*).

## FAZA 50.

I. Bōrō horōra andrō. wa no te-  
tibo Ndraono Gизerašli andrō. II.  
Itolo Jehowa genoninia andrō solo'ō  
linia ba si lō farōi.

- 1 I. Da'ō niwā'ō Jehowa : Heza so  
zoera wangefa andrō chō ninami,  
fanibogoe ja'ia? Ba ha niha zosoe-  
gilo chōgōe, ni'amawagoe ja'ami!  
Hiza, si lō atoelō andrō chōmi mbō-  
rō, wa te'amawa ami, ba no olalō-  
wāmi andrō mbōrō, wa tetibo ni-  
nami. (*Moz. V. 24, 1*). Hana wa sa-  
mōsa lō niha, me sodo; hana wa  
lō sanema li, me moe'ao ndra'odo?  
Hadia, ambō sa'ae dangagoe, ba  
wangorifi? ba hadia, lō fa'abōlō  
chōgōe, ba wangefa'ō? Hiza, oe'o-  
go'ōsi sa'ae nasi, na oehedehede'ō,  
oebalī'ō tanō si mate mboto nida-  
nō: obooe bacha gi'a, ba wa lō  
idānō, mate ba wa'owōchi dōdō.  
(*Moz. II. 14, 21. Moz. IV. 11, 23.*)  
3 F. 59, 1). Oefonoecha mbanoea si  
ja'awa salē, oebe'e baloebaloenia go-  
nigoni. (*Moz. II. 10, 21*).  
4 II. No ibe'e ohōgōe lela nifahaō  
So'aja, Jehowa, ena'ō oe'ilā oe'oka-  
foei dōdō zerege tōdō hoehoeogoe  
andrō; ero mahemeloe isoesoegi  
ndra'odo, ititi dōgi dalingagoe, e-
- na'ō cerongo hadia ia, nifamo-  
ndrongo nifahaō. (*Mat. 11, 28. Joh.*  
8, 28). So'aja, Jehowa zamokai tōgi  
dalingagoe, ba ja'odo, ba lō si fata-  
ndrodo, lō nibōdagoe ja'odo. No  
celeloe hoeloege ba zamōzi ja'o,  
ba bo'ōgōe ba zanōbi boe dangida-  
ngigoe; lō nibini'ōgōe bawagoe, ba  
wango'aja ba ba wondrilo. (*Mat.*  
26, 67. *Fil. 2, 8*). Ba no itolodo So'-  
aja, Jehowa : ba lō oe'ilā wa'aila.  
Ba andrō oe'abe'e ō mbawagoe, fa'-  
abe'e gowe; oe'ilā sa atō, wa tengi  
si faloecha fa'aila ndra'o. (*Hez. 3,*  
8, 9). No ahatō zolohoe ba lala hoe-  
hoeogoe andrō! Ha niha zi fasoso  
chōgōe? Da mafaoma mafa'aso  
ndra'aga! Ha niha noedoegoe! Ja-  
moehatō'ō ia chōgōe! (*Rom. 8, 33*).  
Hiza, si fa'awō chōgōe Zo'aja, Je-  
howa! — ha niha atō zangetoe'ō  
hoekoegoe? Hiza, ahori adoedoe ira,  
hoelō mbaroe [satoea], lā' ira ha-  
ma! Ha niha ba chōmi zangata'oeфи  
Jehowa, ba jamoefondrondrongo  
hoehoeo genoninia andrō: sanōrō  
lala ba zogōmigōmi, si lō haga, ba  
ja manōtōna ba dōi Jehowa andrō,  
ba jamoehalō fangabe'enia Lowala-  
langinia. Ba ja'ami fefoe, sangeboea  
alitō, sanoenoe soeloe fanoenoe no-  
mo — ba mi'ae bacha ba holahola  
galitō andrō ba mifatōfa ami ba  
zoeloe andrō, nitoenoemi! Tang-  
gōe andre zamatōrō chōmi si ma-  
nō; ba zafōchō chōni mileagō tooe  
ami! (*Jer. 17, 4*).
- 9
- 10
- 11
- 12
- 13
- 14
- 15
- 16
- 17
- 18
- 19
- 20
- 21
- 22
- 23
- 24
- 25
- 26
- 27
- 28
- 29
- 30
- 31
- 32
- 33
- 34
- 35
- 36
- 37
- 38
- 39
- 40
- 41
- 42
- 43
- 44
- 45
- 46
- 47
- 48
- 49
- 50
- 51

## FAZA 51.

I. Ifoeli itaroe'ō Ziona andrō, si  
no adoedoe, Jehowa. II. Si mane  
fangefa'ōnia banoeania ba danō Mi-  
seraji fōna, si manō gōi wangefa'ō-  
nia ja'ira dania ba danga zamakao  
ja'ira. III. Osi mako wōnoe andrō,  
nibadoera, ba ifabadoegō sa'ae ba  
nemalira.

I. Mifondrondrongo chōgōe, ja'a-  
mi solohi fa'atoelō, ja'ami sangaloei  
Jehowa! Mifaigi gowe andrō, bōrō-

- 2 tami ba wanoto ja'ami mege ba bawa mba'a andrō ba nichao ja'a-mi ! (*Jes. 48, 1*). Mitōngōni [doeami] Aberahamo andrō, foeroegōmi ba [awemii] Sara, sadono ja'ami; ha sa samōsa ia, me oekaoni ia, ba no oefahowoe'ō ia, ba no ato oebe'e !
- 3 (*Moz. I. 12, 1*). Irara sa'ae Ziona Jehovah, irara fefoe gaddeoela chōra : ibali'ō tanō omasio danō si mate andrō chōra, ba si lō hadia ia zaoeri mege, ba ibali'ō kaboe Jehovah. Fa'owoeawoea dōdō ba fa'omoeso dōdō zi faloecha ita ba da'ō, fanganandrō saoha gölō ba fanoenō, seboea li. (*Moz. I. 2, 8. F. 40, 1*). Mifondrondrongo chōgoe ja'ami banoeagoe, mibe'e mbōrō dalingami, ja'ami niha chōgoe ! Me i'otarai ndra'o famahaō, awō hoekoe andrō chōgoe, haga ba niha baero. No ahatō wa'atoelō andrō chōgoe, i'ogomozaō aloea wangorifi andrō chōgoe ba tangagoe andre zangoehoekoe niha baero. Manōtōna chōgoe hoelo misa, ladōnadōna nilaое dangagoe. (*F. 42, 4*). Mifaōga hōrōmi mijāwa ba mbanoea si jaŵa ba mifaigi tooe danō : taja sa dania mbanoea si jaŵa, si mane simbo, ba tanō, ba adoedoe, si mane baroe [satoea], ba sowanoea jaŵa, ba mate tooe, fa'amate ndri mbōhō ; ba fangorifi andrō chōgoe, ba si lō aetoe ba fa'atoelō andrō chōgoe, ba si lō teboelō. (*Sin. 102, 27. Mat. 24, 35*).
- 7 Mifondrondrongo chōgoe, ja'ami si no mangila satoelō, ja'oegō banoea si so ba dōdō oroisa andrō chōgoe : bōi ata'oe ami, na la'o'ja ami niha, ba bōi tokeam i, na latandrawaisi ami. (*Sin. 37, 31. Mat. 10, 28*). I'ā sa dania ira hama, hoelō noecha ba ifemanga mbaroe loeo ira tea-tea : ba fa'atoelō andrō chōgoe, ba si lō aetoe, ba fangorifi chōgoe, ba iroegi wondrege ma'oewoe mitooe. (*F. 50, 9*).
- 9 II. Faoso ba, faoso ba ! Olohoeni ndra'oegō fa'abōlō, ja'oegō tanga
- Jehowa andrō ! Faoso, si mane ba götō fōna, ba nga'ōtō me fōnaшиб ! Hadia, tengā ja'oegō zi ōtō Rachaba [Miseraji] andrō, tengā ja'oegō zangahandro oelō naga andrō ? (*Job. 26, 13. Sin. 74, 13. F. 30, 7. Hez. 29, 3*). Hadia, tengā ja'oegō zi ogo'ōisi asi, asi andrō, si no ebœa? sombalī'ō lala niha tojo nasi, ena'ō la'ilā latōrō ni'orifi andrō ? (*Moz. II. 14, 21*). Mangawoeli ni'orifi 11 Jehovah andrō, manoenōnenō ira wangawoeli ba Ziona Fa'omoeso dōdō si lō aetoe jaŵara ; faloecha ira wa'owoeawoea dōdō ba fa'iki ; ba fa'aboe dōdō ba fangarōngarō, ba no taja ! (*F. 35, 10*). Ja'o, ja'odō 12 zondrara tōdōmi ! Ha niha ndra'oegō, wa ūata'oefi ena'ō niha, si mate dania, ba ono niha, sariri dania, hoelō ndroe'oe ? (*Sin. 118, 6. F. 40, 6. Fet. I. 1, 24*). Awō wa olifo'e'ō 13 Jehovah, sombōi ja'oegō, samologō banoea si jaŵa ba solata tanō, wa fadoro ma'ōma'ōchō manizinizindra-oegō ba wōnoe zamakao [ja'oegō] andrō, hoelō na sangaloei famakiko ja'oegō ? Ba heza so iadae wōnoe zamakao andrō ? (*F. 40, 22*). Lō ara, 14 ba tetoto'ō wesoe zi no tekōrōboe andrō, lō mate ia welalō ba gohoko-ho ba tengā sambō ū ia —. Me 15 si ndroehoe Lowalangioe ndra'odo, ja'odo Jehovah, samodoeloe asi, fa moe'oegoe ndroeloenia : Jehovah ngabiōnō dōinia ! (*Job. 26, 12. Jer. 31, 35*). Ba no oebe'e ba mbeweoe drama ligoe ba ba loemō dangagoe oebini'ō ndra'oegō, ba wamologō banoea si jaŵa ba ba wolata tanō [zamoeza tō] ba ba wangoema'ō ba mbanoea Ziona : Banoeagoe ami ! (*F. 49, 2*).
- III. Faoso ba, faoso ba ! Faza-wā'ō, ja'oegō banoea Jeroezalema, si no mamadoe ūsi mako wōnoe andrō, nitema ba danga Jehovah : no ūbadoe ūnsi dalosoe mako andrō, salimboeanō ita, no ūsowo. (*Sin. 60, 5; 75, 9. Jer. 25, 15*). Ba samōsa 18

- lō samasao ja'ia iraono andrō, si  
no toemboe chōnia, samōsa lō so-  
lohe tangania, iraono andrō ni'e-  
19 eboeania. Doea balō zi no gōna  
ndra'oegō — ha niha zahachō tōdō  
ja'oegō? Fanoedoegō, awō worasa,  
ba fa'olofo, awō mbawa zī'ōli; he  
oewisa wondrara tōdōoe? (F. 47, 9).
- 20 No tegāolō tooe nono matoea chōoe,  
maboe, ba zinga newali fefoe, hoelō  
mbōhō ba goe'ō, no maboe ira fōne  
Jehowa andrō, fanegoe Lowala-  
ngioe. (Ngen. Jer. 2, 41). Andrō fo-  
ndrondrongo da'e, ja'oegō seboea  
famakao, si no maboe, ba tengā  
22 si maboe toeo! Da'ō niwa'ō Zo'aja  
ja'oegō, Jehowa, Lowalangioe a-  
ndrō, solohe ba wa'atoelō hoehoeo  
mbanoeania: Hiza, no oeheta ba  
dangaoe mako zalimboeanō niha,  
talosoe mako wōnoegoe andrō —  
23 alacha lō ūbadee sa ae. Ba oebe'e  
ba danga zamakao ja'oegō andrō,  
sangoema'ō chōoe: Faōndrō'ō, ena'ō  
matōrō hooeloemō! — ba tobali  
ūbali'ō tanō tooe, ūbali'ō lala hoe-  
loemō, lala zanōrō ja'ia. (F. 49, 26).

### FAZA 52.

I. Famaroee tōdō mbanoea Ziona,  
ena'ō omoeso dōdō, me no moe'o-  
mbacha'ō chōra wangorifi andrō. II.  
Fa'asalaŵa genoni Lowalangi andrō  
ba fa'anoemanania gōi.

- 1 I. Faoso, ja'oegō banoea Ziona,  
faoso ba! Olembe wa'abōlō! Onoe-  
cha mbaroe ba walōwā andrō  
chōoe, ja'oegō Jeroezalema, banoea  
ni'amoni'ō andrō! Lō'ō sa'ae ihoe-  
ndragō golajamamō si lō moeboto  
2 ba he si so da'i. (F. 51, 17). Ano-  
togōg gawoegawoe andrō, si no fal-  
lemba chōoe; fazawa'ō, dadao,  
ja'oegō Jeroezalema. Heta wesoe  
andrō ba mbagioe, ja'oegō ono  
3 Ziona alawe, nira'oe mege! Imane  
sa Jehowa: No moe'amawa ami  
lō bōli, ba nihōli gōi ami, lō hōli.  
4 Da'ō sa niwa'ō Jehowa: Ba danō  
Miseraji noemalō misi tooe mba-
- noeagoe fōna, fa si fatewoe ira ba  
da'ō, ba Dawa Asiria andrō, ba no  
lafakao ira lō soelō. (Moz. I. 46, 6.  
Raz. II. 17, 3). Ba iada'e, ba hadia  
nihalōgoe ba da'e, iwa'ō Jehowa,  
me no la'oloi'ō manō mbanoeagoe  
andrō lō bōli? Fajaŵa zamatōrō  
ja'ira, iwa'ō Jehowa, ba te'oaja  
dōigoe lō mamalōmalō, ma'ōma'ō-  
chō. (Rom. 2, 24). Andrō ja aboto  
ba dōdō mbanoeagoe andrō dōigoe,  
ja aboto ba dōdōra, na loeo da'ō,  
wa no ja'odo zangoema'ō: Ja'e  
ndra'o! **Ha lō omasiō ba hili gahe**  
**zanoeriaigō fa'omoeso dōdō, sango-**  
**mbacha fa'atoelō, solohe toeria so-**  
**moeso dōdō, sangombacha fango-**  
**rifi, sangoema'ē ba mbanoea Ziona**  
**andrō: „Razo Lowalangioe andrō!“**  
(F. 40, 9. Nach. 2, 1. Rom. 10, 15).  
Fondrondrongo, moe'ao zanaro a-  
ndrō chōoe, dozi ira ma'iki, me i'ila  
hōrōra wangawoeli Jehowa ba Zi-  
ona, anehe ira. (Hez. 3, 17). Mi'a'ki,  
ja'ami adoedoela Jeroezalema, dozi,  
mifarongogō; irara sa'ae dōdō mba-  
noenia Jehowa, i'orifi Jeroezalema!  
Isa'i'ō da'io mbaroe Jehowa ba 10  
da'ionia ni'amoni'ō andrō, ba za-  
nehe niha baero andrō, fefoe; ba  
la'ila dania wangorifi andrō chō  
Lowalangi dozi fondrege danō!  
(Sin. 98, 2. Loek. 3, 6). Milaboe, mi-  
laboe! miheta ami ba da'ō! Bōi  
mibabaja hadia ia zi ta'oenō! Mi-  
heta ami chōra! Mihaogō ami, ja'-  
ami solohe fakake andrō chō Je-  
howa! (F. 48, 20. Kor. II. 6, 17).  
Tenga sa sida'idai ami, wangeheta 12  
ja'ami, ba tengā soloi ami wofanō;  
mowaŵaō sa'ae fōnami Je-  
howa ba moroi foerimi Lowalangi  
Ndraono Gizeraâli. (Moz. II. 13,  
21).
- II. Hiza, mofozoe wolaoe ge-  
nonigoe andrō: sanōi dania ia, sa-  
laŵa ia, jawā sibai! Si mane fa'a-  
tobali dōdō zato mege chōoe —  
wa'atobali mege nga'oe, tengā fa-  
maedo niha sa'ae wamaigida, ba

tenga sa'ae nga'oeo nono niha  
nga'oenia andrō —, (Joh. 19, 5),  
15 si manō dania, wa ato zi tokea  
soi niha ibe'e; bōrō ia dania, wa  
so razo si lō hedechede, me la'ilā  
zi lō moerai moetoenō chōra ba  
me larongo zi lō moerai moerongo  
ba chōra. (Moz. II. 24, 8. Rom. 15,  
21).

## FAZA 53.

I. Fama'ele'ō famakao Mesia a-  
ndrō, salahi niha. II. Loealoea nitō-  
rōnia andrō, si so lachōmi.

- 1 I. Ba ha niha zi fadoehoe tōdō  
ba ni'ombacha'ō chōda, ba tanga  
Jehowa andrō — ba ha chō tefā'e-  
le'ō ! (Joh. 12, 38. Rom. 10, 16). No  
manōi ia, fōnania, hoelō lewiō,  
hoelō lewiō ba wā'a, moroi ba danō  
si no okōlikōli. Lō fonga'oeo ba  
lō famoadoe, fa tafaigi ena'ō ia,  
ba tengā omasiō, wamaigida ja'ia.  
F. 11, 1). Ni'ositengagō ia ba ni'e-  
rogō niha bō'ō; niha si no fahōna  
fa'afōchō ba si no to'ōlō ba wōchō.  
Ni'ositengagō ia, irege labaloegō  
mbawara fōnania ba fa lō ba dō-  
dōda ia. (Sin. 22, 7. Mar. 9, 12).  
4 Ba fōchōda niloe'inia ba no ihare'ō chōnia zafōchō chōda; ba ba  
dōdōda, ba ni'otoe'ō ia, nibōzibōzi  
Lowalangi ba nifakao. (Mat. 8, 17.  
5 Joh. 1, 29). Ba no lalōda sa mbōrō,  
wa tefesoho ia, ba horōda mbōrō,  
wa terasa ia. Ja'ia zoloe'i hoekoe,  
ena'ō sohahaoe tōdō ita, ba moroi  
ba zochonia, wa no dōhō wēchōda.  
(Rom. 4, 25. Kor. I. 15, 3. Fet. I. 2,  
6 24). Dozi ita, ba no eloengoe, hoelō  
mbiribiri, ha lalania nī'lā zamō-  
sana; ba no ihare'ō chōnia Jeho-  
wa horōda, dozi ita. Nifikao ia,  
he wā'ae ikōwō ia ba itaha ba lō  
hedechedenia, hoelō nono mbiribiri  
ni'ōhe ba wanaba, ba hoelō zigelo  
mbiribiri, si lō hedechede ba danga  
zogoeti boenia, si manō gōi wa lō  
hedechedenia. (Mat. 26, 63. Hal. zin.  
8, 32. 33).

II. Famoenoenia wamakao andrō  
ba hoekoe andrō, ba ha niha ba zi  
faendronga chōnia andrō zame'e ba  
dōdō, wa no olalōwā niwada andrō  
mbōrō, wa tetibo ia moroi ba danō  
niha saoeri, wa gōna famoenoe ia?  
Ba ngai zeboea horō labe'e lewa-  
tōnia ba ba ngai zolaoe si lō sōchi,  
me no mate ia, he wā'ae lō nifa-  
zōchinia si lō sōchi ba he wā'ae lō  
falimosa ba mbewenia. (Mat. 27, 57.  
Joh. I. 3, 3. Fet. I. 2, 22). Ba no 10  
omasi Jehowa ifoefoe, ifofōchō. Na  
no ibe'e soemange fameta horō no-  
sonia, ba i'ilā nga'ōtō, anaaoe noso-  
nia, ba mofozoe ba dangania zomasi  
Jehowa. (Mat. 20, 28. Kor. II. 5, 21).  
Bōrō wa'erege dōdōnia andrō, wa 11  
i'ilā dania zaheno dōdōnia. Ba  
wa'aboto ba dōdōnia andrō, ba  
ato dania zi faloecha fangatoelō,  
ibe'e enonigoe satoelō andrō, ba la-  
lōrā andrō, ba ja'ia zoloe'i. (Kor. I.  
1, 30. Fil. 3, 9). Andrō oebe'e dána 12  
chōnia ba zato andrō, ba ja'ia za-  
maosa ba zato ahoeloea ba wanoe-  
wō, bōlī gōlōnia, me no ibe'e ni'e-  
toe'ō nosonia ba me no tebe'e awō  
zolalō ia, lō lai wa no iloe'i horō  
sato andrō, awō wa no mangandrō  
ia salahi zolalō. (Mar. 15, 20. Loek.  
23, 34).

## FAZA 54.

I. Ifoeli fawoe'oe li Jehowa ba  
Ndraono Gizeräli, fa'eboea dōdō.  
II. Edōna ifoeli itaroe'ō Ziona, ba  
wa'atoelō.

I. Owoeawoea'ō dōdōoe, ja'oegō 1  
si lō ono, si lō irai madono! A'iki  
ba laoe liwaliwa, ja'oegō si lō irai  
afōchō hoeloe! Noa sa'ae oja nono  
matoea chō zi lō awō'awō, moroi  
ba zi no moehalō donga, iīvā'ō Je-  
howa. (F. 49, 20. Gal. 4, 27). Ebolo'ō 2  
naha noseoe, alacha ebolo sibai zagō  
nahiae andrō, labe'e; bōlī tenaŵā!  
Anaaoe'ō gasōnia, aro'ō wanaroe'ō!  
(F. 33, 20). Ōfa'ese sa dania ndra'-  
oegō, ba gambōlō ba ba gabera:

- Labe'e dania barō mbawara soi [bō'ō] ma'oewoemō andrō ba lafoeli lafo'ōsi mbanoea si lō niha sa'ae.
- 4 Bōi boesi dōdōoe, tengā nibe'e ba zi lō boto ndra'oegō, ba bōi aila'ō, tengā sa safoesi bawa ndra'oegō dania. Olifoe'ō sa'ae dania wa'ailaoe andrō, me ono alawe na ndra'oegō, ba lō'ō sa'ae itōrō tōdōoe wa'ailamō andrō, me lacha mbanoea ndra'oegō.
- 5 (Hez. 16, 8). Fo'omoee sa'ae zombōi ja'oegō andrō : Jehowa ngahōnō dōinia ; ba sangorifi ja'oegō Ni'amoni'ō Ndraono Gizeraēli andrō : Lowalangi zi sagōrō oeli danō dōinia.
- 6 (F. 62, 5). Noa sa ikaoni ndra'oegō Jehowa, amaedola ndra alawe ni'erogō mege ba si no aboe sibai tōdō ; ba si bohooe moehalō —, ba hadia, ni'erogō da'ō? iwa'ō Lowalangi. **Dcehoe, no oe'erogō ndra'oegō, si lō ararā, ba oe'ebœa'ō wa'a-hachō dōdēgoe, wangahatō'ō ja'oegō chōgōe.** Me tesao wōnoegoe, ba no oe'bini'ō mbawagoe chōoe, si lō ararā, ba oe'foeli oe'hachōsi tōdō ndra'oegō, fa'ebœa dōdō si lō aetoe, iwa'ō sangorifi ja'oegō andrō, **Jeho-wa.**
- 9 Timba wa'anōnō danō idanō andrō, me loeo Noachi, chōgōe da'ō : si mane fahōloesagoe andrō, wa lō tola ifoeli inōnōi danō idanō andrō chō Noachi, si manō wahōloesagoe, wa lō'ō sa'ae mofōnoedo chōoe, awō wa lō'ō sa'ae oetegoe'ō. (Moz. I, 9, 10) Alacha sa'ae aroeroe hili ba alacha mangiwa hilihili, ba lō'ō sa teboelō chōoe wa'ebœa dōdōgoe ba tebai mangiwa wawoe'oesa li andrō chōgōe, iwa'ō sahachō tōdō chōoe, Jehowa andrō. (Hez. 37, 26).
- 11 **II. He ja'oegō saboe tōdō, ni-fahoeo nangi, si lō fondrara tōdō!** Hiza, oebe'e latalatamō weremata manika ba oefotojo ndra'oegō fere-
- 12 mata nila. (Fam. 21, 19). Ba jasia oebe'e mboemboe gōlimō ba bawa gō-limō, ba feremata ita, ba fefoe gowe nolamō andrō, ba batoe indra'indra.
- 13 Ba onooe fefoe, ba nifahaō Jeho- wa; ebœa wa'ohahaoe dōdō no-nooe andrō. (F. 60, 17. Jer. 31, 34. Joh. 6, 45). Fa'atoelō dania latalatamō, fangarō ; ja arōoe chōoe wamakao! alacha lō ata'oe'ō, ba ja arōoe gameta'oeō, lō'ō sa ihatō'ō ia chōoe. Ba na so zi fa'oedoe chōoe, ba ma'ifoe tengā nilaoe dōdōgoe : gofoe ha niha zi fasōndra chōoe, ba si tekiko! Hiza, ja'o zombōi siamboe andrō, si doeroe-doeroe'ō si'ōli ba galitō, samazōchi fangōna, necheneche dangania ; ja'o gōi zombōi samakiko, ba wamoefoe ja'ia. Fefoe wangōna, nibago ba wamakiko ja'oegō, ba si lō boto ba dozi lela si fa'oedoe chōoe, hadia ia hoehoeo, ba ō'ilā ōlawā. Da'ō dāna chō genoni Jehowa andrō, awō wangatoelō andrō, si faloecha ira chōgōe, iwa'ō Jehowa!

## FAZA 55.

I. Famaroee tōdō, ba wangai fa'-ebœa dōdō Lowalangi andrō. II. Mofozoe nichoi dōdō Lowalangi ba wangerifi niha.

- I. He ja'ami, sowōchi tōdō, fe-foe, mi'ondrasi nidanō ! Ba ja'ami si lō balazo, mi'aine mi'ōli mbōra ba mi'ā ! Mi'aine, mi'ōli mbōra, ba agoe ba soesoe, saoha gōlō ! (Joh. 7, 37. Fam. 22, 17). Hana wa edōna mitoelo gana'a, bōli zi tengā ū, ba ūlōmi, ba zi tebai aboeso ami? Ba mifondrondrongo chōgōe, ba misōndra ūmi zi sōchi ba mōi fango-kafoe dōdōmi zatabō. Mibe'e mbōrō dalingami ba mi'ondrasi ndra'odo ! Mifondrondrongo, ena'ō tedooe nosomi ! **Ba oe'laoe fawoe'oe li chōmi, si lō teboelō : — fa'ebœa dōdōgoe andrō chō dceami Dawido, si tebai awoe'a !** Hiza, no oebe'e samadoe-hoe'ō ia, ba niha baero salawā ba samatōrō soi niha. (Fam. 1, 5). Hiza, ūkaoni dania soi si lō ūrai mila, ba la'ondrasi ndra'oegō niha si lō irai fa'ilā li chōoe. Bōrō Jehowa, Lowalangioe andrō, Ni'a-

- moni'ō Ndraono Gizeraēli andrō, me no ifolachōmi ndra'oegō. (*Mat. 4, 16. Rom. 10, 20.*) Mi'aloei Jehowa, fatoea i'oro'ō ia, mi'angarōfi li ia, fatoea ahatō ia. (*Mat. 7, 7.*) Seboea horō, ba jamoerōi lalania andrō, ba si lō atoelō ba jamoebō-hōli nichoi dōdōnia, jamoefoeli ia chō Jehowa, ba ihachōsi tōdō; ba chō Lowalangida, sangōhōna dania fame'e aefa horōnia. (*Sin. 130, 7. Hez. 18, 27; 33, 19.*)
- 8 II. Me no imane Jehowa : Bō'ō gera'eragoe ba bō'ō gera'erami, bō'ō lalami ba bō'ō lalagoe. (*Rom. 11, 33.*) Fa'alāwā mbanoea si jaŵa jawa danō wa'alāwā lalagoe moroi ba lalami, ba si manō wa'alāwā gera'eragoe, moroi ba gera'erami.
- 9 10 Hoelō deoe andrō, si otarai mbanoea si jaŵa ba si lō mangawceli ba da'ō, — na lō nibasōinia tanō, fangatabō zinanō, na lō nibe'enia aeri zinanō wangasogō tanōmō ba wan-
- 11 naroe ba balazo, ni'a —, si manō daroma ligoe andrō, si otarai mba-wagoe: lō mangaweli chōgōe lō boto, atō na no mofozoe zomasido ibe' ba na no ifaloea ba nifa'e-he'ōgoe ja'ia ! Fa'omoeso dōdō sa chōmi ba wofanō ba tefasao ami, lō hadia ia. Ma'iki hili ba hilihili fōnami, eboea li, ba molaoe tatawō fefoc hogoe geoe ba mbenoea. (*Nga'ōt. 16, 33. Sin. 96, 12; 98, 8.*)
- 12 13 F. 48, 20). Aperi sa'ae ndroeria salahi manaze, ba salahi lato, ba malimbi. Ba tobali fangeboea dōi Jehowa, tandra si lō teboelō, si tebai mate.
- (*Sin. 82, 3. Mat. 3, 2.*) Ja ahowoe niha solo'ō da'e ba ono niha, si lō mamōhōli: samaigi fa bōi telacha zalacha ba loeo sabato, ba sanaha tangania, fa bōi ibabaja si lō sō-chi ! (*Moz. II. 20, 8. Jer. 17, 21.*) Ba niha bō'ō andrō, si olembai Jehowa, ba bōi jamoeŵā'ō tōdōnia : Lō zi lō itibo'ō ndra'o banoeania Jehowa ! ba nichai andrō, ba bōi jamoeŵā'ō : Hiza, tōla geoe si no mate ndra'o ! Da'ō sa'ae niŵā'ō Jehowa : Nichai andrō, si amoni'ō loeo sabato andrō chōgōe ba sanga-loei somasi ndra'o ba si lō mamōhōli fawoe'oesa li andrō chōgōe, (*Fam. 1, 5*), ba oefoharefa ba gosali chōgōe ba jomo ba mbanoegoe, ba oefotōi, si sōchi moroi ba nono matoea ba moroi ba nono alawe : tōi si lō teboelō ba si tebai mate oebe'e ba zamōsanā. Ba niha bō'ō andrō, si olembai Jehowa, ba wangai halōŵōnia ba ba wangomasī'ō tōi Jehowa, ba we'amōi enoninia : dozi si lō mame'e tekiko loeo sabato ba si lō mamōhōli fawoe'oesa li andrō chōgōe, (*Ejes. 2, 11-22*), ba oe'oe mangaweli ba hili ni'a-moni'ō andrō chōgōe, ba omoeso dōdōra ba nomō wangandrō andrō chōgōe oebe'e : somasido dania zoe-mange nitoenoe ba soemange nita-ba, chōra, ba naha wame'e soema-nge andrō chōgōe ; omo wangandrō ba niha fefoe sa dōi nomogoe andrō dania. (*Mat. 21, 13.*)
- II. Da'ō niŵā'ō Zo'aja, Jehowa, sangozaragō sizaewe Iraono Gize-raēli : Oetohoegō na wangozaragō, ni'oroedoegō ba ni'ozaragō andrō. (*F. 11, 12. Joh. 10, 16.*) Mi'owoeloi ami, ja'ami saliŵaliŵa ba mbenoea, mi'ai-ne, ba wemanga, ja'ami oetoe ndroe'-oe barōgatoea ! (*F. 43, 20.*) Sanaro andrō chōra, ba no aoe'a, dozi ira, ba lō fa'aboto ba dōdō : no fadoro asoe si lō lili, si tebai moekaoe ; no lafadōlō ira tooe, mangifingifi, alaoelaoe hōrō. Ba asoe andrō, ba

## FAZA 56.

- I. Niha baero, solo'ō oroisa, ba tefolala gōi ba nomo Jehowa andrō.  
II. Fanegoe sanaro Iraono Gizerāeli andrō, si no aoe'a.

- I. Da'ō niŵā'ō Jehowa : Mitōrō lala ba milaoe zatoelō. Lō ara tō, ba so wangorifi andrō chōgōe ba tefaele'ō wa'atoelō andrō chōgōe.

sanani, tebai aboeso, — ba ja'ira andrō, koebalo andrō, ba tebai la-be'e mbōrō dalingara. Itōrō lalania zamōsana, dozi lafaigi heza lasōndra harera, no fagōlōgōlō. (*Jer. 6, 13; 12, 8, 10.* [Lamane]: „Mitaboe, da'oe-halō nagoe ba tabadoe zi maboe ita. Ba si mane ma'ōchō gōi mahe-moloe, niforege !”)

## FAZA 57.

I. Fanegoe Iraono Gizeraēli ba wame'e adoe andrō. II. Ba zangi-de'ide'ō ja'ia tefaboe'oe wa'ohahaoe dōdō, ba chō zeboea horō, ba lō fa'ohahaoe dōdō.

- 1 I. Tekiko zatoelō tōdō, ba lō saboe tōdō ba da'ō. Mate manō zadōlō tōdō, ba lō sanōngōni, wa no bōrō walōsōchī andrō, ba niha, wa mate manō zatoelō tōdō. (*Sin. 12, 2. Mich. 7, 2.*) Ohahaoe dōdōnia we'amōi barō danō: mōrō ira ba doefera, ja'ira si no manōrō lala sadōlō. (*F. 26, 20. Fam. 14, 13.*) Ba ja'ami, ba mi'ae ba da'e, ja'ami ono zeboea elemoe ira alawe, ja'ami nga'ōtō zohorō; sabao ninami. (*Hez. 16, 12 b. t.*) Ha niha atō ni'ig'i igi'ō-mi? Ha chō mifaboka mbawami, ha chō mi'oro'ō lela? Hadia, tengā ono si no fabali chō namara ami, nga'ōtō walimosa andrō? (*Job. 16, 5. Sin. 35, 21.*) Si no abao ba mbōrō ndroeria, barō geoe sobeloe fefoe; sanaba bagi nonora ba ndraso, ba ba dōgi narō gara misa. (*R9z. II. 6, 16, 4.*) No ōhalō chōoe ōsa gara salōsō ba ndraso, ja'ia nitoejoemō tāna chōoe! No ūfadoewa chōnia zoemange nibadoe, no ūbe'e zoemange ni'ā.   
7 Hadia, oeteha da'ō? Ba zoezoe hili seboea ba salawā ūbe'e wōrō-mamō: ba da'ō gōi mōi'ō jawā, ba wanaba soemange. Ba gero lagō mbawandroehō ba ba zi tambai gehomo ūbe'e dandra andrō chōoe, noa sa ūhetia gambalamō, wangerogō ja'odo, mōrō'ō ba doefooe, ūbologō, mamagōlō ndra'oegō chō-

ra: omasi'ō na mōrō ira ba ngaoe, ūfaigi zogawi tanga ja'oegō. No 9 mōi'ō chō razo andrō, no ū'oke wanicha, oja ūfake daloedaloe nigoele'ō, ba iroegi ba zarōe ūfatenge zinengee, iroegi zabacha si 10 tooe, ba mbanoea toe. Ba wa'a-sese wangōrōngōrō andrō erege dō-dōe, ba lō'ō sa ūwa'ō: Oebato! Tenga si mate na dangaoe, ū'ila, ba ichamō na fa'abōlōoe. (*Fam. 3, 17.*) Ha niha atō zaila'ō, ha niha 11 zata'oe ndra'oegō, wa si falimo ndra'oegō, wa olifoe'ō ndra'odo, wa lō ba dōdōe sa'ae ja'o? Tenga si manō: me lō hedehehedego, si no ararā, — andrō wa lō'ō sa'ae ū'ata'oeſi ndra'odo! (*F. 42, 14.*) Da'oe farongogō wa'atoelō andrō 12 chōoe, ba nilaoemō andrō, — ba si lō goena chōoe. Na mangarōngarō'ō, ba ndramoe'orifi'ō nihōnamō andrō [adoe andrō]: ba ahorī hoe-mombo ba nangi, i'olo'ō oho. Ba si saŵa ja'odo, ba chōnia danō, chōnia hili ni'amoni'ō andrō chōgoe! (*Sin. 37, 9-11. Mat. 5, 5.*)   
II. Ba andrō imane: Mifolala, 14 mifolala! Mihaogō lalā! Miheta zi fatimba ba lala mbanoeagoe andrō! (*F. 62, 10. Mat. 3, 3.*) Da'ō sa ni' ū'ō zalaŵa andrō, seboea lachōmi, si lō teboelō ba dadaoma zalaŵa, sotōi „Ni'amoni'ō,” [imane]: Ba zalaŵa jawā so nahiagoe ba ni'amoni'ō ndra'o, ba ba si no arasa tōdō ba si lō fajawāsa dōdō, ba oedoce'ō wangerifi zi lō fajawāsa dōdō ba oe'orifi oe'orifi dōdō zi no arasa! (*Sin. 51, 19; 113, 5. F. 6, 3; 61, 1. Fam. 4, 8.*) Tenga si lō mammalō-16 malō watahisagoe ba tengā si lō aetoe wōnoegoe, ariri sa ena'ō fō-nagoe gehehara, awō noso andrō, niwōwōigō (*Sin. 103, 9.*) Bōrō lalōnia andrō, fa'omasinia gana'a, wa no mosōne ndra'o, ba no oe'otoe'ō ia; no oebini'ō ndra'o ba sofōne ndra'o, ba no i'erogō [ndra'o], itōrō lala somasi ia. No oe'ila lalania 17 18

- andrō, ba edōna ndra'o oe'orifi ia ; oe'ohē dangania ba oerara dōdōnia, tōdō zaboe tōdō andrō chōnia.  
 19 Ja'ia sangasogō boeaboea mbewe : „Fa'ohahaoe dōdō, fa'ohahaoe dōdō, he ba zahatō ba he ba zarōoe,” iwa'ō Jehowa, „ba oe'orifi ira.” (Hez. 2, 17). Ba seboea horō andrō, ba no hoelō nasi seboea doeloe, tebai sa'ae ahono, ba iohe'ohē mijāwā dai mba ba solotoe doeloenia andrō.  
 21 **Ba zeboea horō, ba lō fa'ohahaoe dōdō, iwa'ō Lowalangigoe.** (F. 48, 22).

## FAZA 58.

Faosatō III. (F. 58-66) I. Fane goe famini tōdō andrō. II. Ha ba wa'atoelō dōdō si ndroehoendroehoe ba ba wa'omasi nawō tesēndra wngrifi ba howoehowoe.

- 1 I. Ao, forege ; bōi bato ! Eboea'ō lioe, amaedola li dorofe, si terongo ba zarōoe ; ombacha'ō ba mbanoeagoe larōra, ba ba ma'oewoe Jakobo farongogō horōra? Ba lazofezofoe zoei ligoe, bongi ma'ōchō, omasi ira la ila lala andrō chōgōe ! Si mane banoea si no molaoe satoelō ba si lō irai mondrōi lala Lowalangira andrō : la'andrō chōgōe oo'a-toelō'ō wangetoe'ō hoekoe, omasi ira na to'ele Lowalangi. [Lamane] : „Hana wa mamoni ba gō ndra'-aga, ba lō ū'ilā, ba hana wa mafakao ndra'aga, ba lō sanehe ndra'-oegō?” Ba na loeo mamoni ami, ba mihalōhalō gōi halōwōmi, ba mifikao zohalōwō chōmi, fefoe !  
 4 Ba wasosota ba ba wagoeagoeasa aechoe wamonimi andrō, ba ba wabagosa ; famonimi ma'ōchō, ba tengā ena'ō tefondrondrongo si jawa wangandrōmi andrō. Hadia, si manō maō wamoni somasi ndra'o : na ifakao ia niha ma'ōchō? na ikaōndrō ia, hoelō kōlōjōmō ba na i'anoefo goni ba awoe — hadia da'ō ūfotōi famoni, da'ō ūfotōi loeo somasi Jehowa? (Sach. 7, 5. Mat. 6, 16).

- II. Hadia, tengā da'ō wamoni somasi ndra'o : na latoto'ō wesoe zi lō horō ba na laboeroesi mbōbō galo mbagi andrō, na la'efa'ō nifakao ba na larasa galo mbagi, fefoe? Ena'ō ūfosasi gōe ba zolofo ba ena'ō ū'ohē jomo chōoe zi noemana, si lō nahia ; na ū'ilā zi lō baloebaloe, ba ena'ō na ūfonoecha, ba fa bōi ū'erogō wōfō nōsioe? (Hez. 18, 7. Mat. 25, 35. Jak. 1, 27). Awena dania toemboe haga chōoe si mane fa'atoemboe zi moloeo, ba mangaōsō wa'adōhō wōchōoe ; mowaōwaō fōnaoe wa'atoelōmō, ba lachōmi Jehowa moroi foerioe ba lala. (Sin. 37, 6; 97, 11; 112, 4. F. 32, 12). Ba moe'ao ndra'oegō ba itema lioe Jehowa ; ū'angarōti li ia, ba imane : Ja'e ndra'odo ! Na ūbato wangōhōndrōgō awōoe, na lō'ō sa'ae ūtoetoeroe niha, ba na ūbato wanandra-waisi awōoe. Na ūbe'e ba zolofo mbalazooe [somasi'ō] ba na ūrara dōdō zeboea famakao, ba hoemaga haga andrō chōoe ba zogōmigōmi, ba hoelō haga ba zi laloeo zogōmigōmi andrō chōoe dania. Ba lō ibato wamasao ja'oegō Jehowa ; ū'aboesi'ō ndra'oegō ba danō si no okōlikōli, ū'abe'e'ō dōlaoe. Ba tobali hoelō kaboe nihaogō famatorō idanō ndra'oegō, hoelō goemboe, si lō aetoe idanō. Ba awōoe andrō, ba la'otomosi zoei gadoedoela andrō, si no ararā ; dajadaja ba gōtō fōna ūfoeli ūfa'anō. Ba labe'e tōimō „Zangazōchi sadoledoc”, ba „Sangehao lala, ena'ō ta'ila ta'iagō da'ō.” (F. 61, 4). Na lō ūlaoe zalachā ba zabato, fa bōi ūhalō halōwōoe, na loeo ni'amoni'ō andrō chōgōe ; na ūbe'e tōi zabato „omasiō” ba tōi loeo ni'amoni'ō andrō chō Jehowa „nifosuemange” ba na ūfosuemange ia, fa bōi ūhalō halōwōoe ba fa bōi ūlaoe nilaoemō, awō deatea mbewe andrō. — Ba tobali omasiō chōoe Jehowa, ba oefatōrō ndra'oegō ba zohili tanō, ba oebē'e ūoe dāna chō

woeroegōmō Jakobo andrō. Hiza, no taroma li Jehowa ! (Moz. V. 32, 13).

## FAZA 59.

I. Horō Ndraono Gizeraēli wamabali ja'ira chō Lowalangira. II. Andrō gōna fotoe ira. III. Ba ba gafoerata, ba ihachōsi tōdō ira Lowalangi.

- 1 I. Hiza, tengā sambō danga Lowalangi, ba wangorifi, ba tengā safisō ia, fa lō ifondrondrongo. (Sin. 94, 9. F. 50, 2). Ha olalōwāmi zamabali ja'amī chō Lowalangimi, ba horōmi andrō mbōrō, wa ibini'ō mbawania chōmi, ba wa lō mamondrongo. (Joh. 9, 31). Me no oi do dangami ba me no falemba ba doe-roemi lalō ; no faja wehede mbe-wemi, ba lelamī andrō, ba no ilaoe zi lō sōchi. (F. 1, 15). Lō satoelō fangombacha badia ia, ba lō sanōrō lala, wangetoe'ō hoekoe : — ba zi lō boto abe'e dōdōra, ba lalaoe waja ; abeto ira famakao, ba la'adonogō wamakiko ! (Job. 15, 35. Sin. 7, 15). Lafaoechoe gadoelo goelō ba lasoso goe'ō galaŵa ; si manga gadoelo andrō chōra, ba mate, ba na laboto, ba aloea nono goelō. (Job. 8, 14). Tengā baroe dania mbewe-ŵō andrō chōra, tebai tahalō baloe-baloeda nilaoera ; folaoera andrō, ba no folaoe famakiko, famalangōgō halōhalōŵō dangara. (Joed. a. 23). Ba zi lō sōchi isaŵa ahera ba alio ira, ba wame'e adoewa ndro zi lō horō ; era'era ba wamakiko gera'erara ; fanedoegō ba famoefoe ba lalara. (Amaed. I, 16. Rom. 3, 15-17). Lala wa'atoelō, ba lō la'ilā ; lō satoelō ba dōrōwāra andrō ; no labila'ō chōra lalara andrō, ba ba zanōrō ja'ia, ba samōsa lō sangila fa'a-toelō.
- 9 II. Andrō wa no arōoe chōda zadōlō lala, ba lō ichamō ita fa'a-toelō. Tadōnadōna haga, ba hiza zogōmigōmi ; tadōnadōna wa'amo-
- loeo — ba tadōrōdōrō zi bongi. (F. 5, 30). Tababajabajaisi, hoelō niha saoe'a, ba zinga gōli, hoelō zi lō hōrō, wa tababajabajaisi misa ; ba zi laloeo manendre ita, hoelō na agō-migōmi nā ; hoelō zi mate ita ba-cha ba hoenō zi lō fōchōfōchō. (Job. 10, 21). Ba moendrōndrōndrōndrō ita, hoelō mberoea, ba fakore hoelō marafadi, lō mamałōmalō. Tadōnadōna zadōlō lala, ba lō'ō ; tadōnadōna wangorifi, ba no arōoe chōda. (F. 38, 14). Noa sa fahōna golalōwāma chōoe, ba i'ombacha'ō ndrāaga horōma : aboto sa'ae ba dōdōma lalōma andrō, ba no ma'ilā zalamā. (Jer. 14, 7). No ta'ergō Je-howa, no falimo ita chōnia ; no tabato wolo'ō chō Lowalangida ; famalangōgō ba fa'erosa hoehoeoda ; no abeto dōdōda fehede faja, ba tafaloea moroi bacha. Tetimba mi-foeri zadōlō lala, ba ba zarōoe so wa'atoelō ; fa'adoehoe andrō, ba manendre ba kade ; ba fa'adōlō, ba tebai isōndra mbawa lala. Ba to-bali lō faloecha zi doehoe, ba si lō mombambaja si lō sōchi, ba no aechoela zoraboe. Me i'ilā da'ō Je-howa, ba fatoewoe chōnia, wa lō satoelō sa'ae.
- III. Ba i'ilā wa samōsa lō niha, ba ahōlihōli dōdōnia, me lō sombellegō ja'ia mena'ō, awena ilaoe manō tangania, ba fa'atoelōnia zanolo ja'ia. (F. 63, 5). Ba i'angōrōba wa'-atoelō ba i'okofia detenaoeloe fango-rifi andrō ; i'obaroe mbaroe ba wolaœ balō ba i'olohoeni ia fōnoe, baroe seboea chōnia. (Efes. 6, 17. Tes. I. 5, 8). Isoelōni nilaoe andrō : 18 fōnoe ba noedoenia ba soelō ba nemalinia ; isoelōni ba hoelo andrō nilaoera. Ba la'ata'oefi dania dōi 19 Jehowa tānō ba gaechoela loeo, ba lachōminia tānō ba gatoemboeche ; itōrō sa dania, hoelō nidanō sise'ise oengo, nibōzi nangi andrō chō Je-howa. Ba ba mbanoea Ziona, ba mōi ia sangerifi ba ba ma'oewoe

**Jakobo andrō, samalalini era'era, sondrōi lalōra andrō, iwa'ō Jehowa.**

- 21 (*Rom. 11, 26*). Ba ba chōgōe andre, ba da'ō wawoe'oesa li andrō chōgōe chōrá : Ehehagoe andrō, si no ahono chōoe, ba taroma ligoe, nibe'egoe ba mbeweoe, ba lō aefa dania ba mbawaoe, ba he ba mbawa nga'ō-tōmō ba he ba mbawa ma'oewoera zoei, iwa'ō Jehowa, i'otarai da'e, iroegi zi lō aetoe.

### FAZA 60.

I. Fama'ele'ō fa'atoemboe haga ba Ziona ba fangawoeli niha baero chō Jehowa. II. Niha bō'ō zangaro Siona ba lafolachōmi. III. Lachōmi Jeroeza lema si bohooe andrō.

- 1 I. Faeso, jamohaga ndra'oegō ; nea sa so hagamō anérō, no hoe-maga jāwaoe lachōmi Jehowa ! Hiza sa : No tobaloet sogōmigōmi danō ba si bongi zombaloegē sei niha ; ba jāwamō, ba hoemaga Jehowa ba lachōminia zi te'ele jāwaoe. Ba la'ondrasi dania haga andrō chōoe niha baero, ba razo zangondrası lachōmi andrō, si no hoemaga ja-wamō. (*Fam. 21, 24*). Faōga hōrōoe, fachōlō'ō ba faigi : No owoelo ira fefoe, la'ondrasi ndra'oegō ! La'otarai zarōoe ono matoea chōoe, ba niloe'i ba lembe nonooe alawe. (*F. 49, 18*). Ba na ō'ila dania, ba hoe-maga mbawaoe [ba wa'omoeso dō-dō], hoemoefa dōdōoe ba ebolo ; isāwa sa'ae ndra'oegō ana'a si otarai nasi, mōi chōoe girōgirō niha baero. Ihawoei ndra'oegō fa'oja gondra andrō, ono gondra Midiano ba ono gondra Gefa ; dozi so ira moroi ba Zaba : la'ohe gana'a ba koemōjō ba latoeriaigō nilaoe Jehowa, fa'e-boea dōnia andrō. (*Sin. 72, 10. Mat. 2, 11*). Fefoe mbiribiri Gedara andrō, ba chōoe owoelo, ba balazi ndra'oegō mbiribiri si matoea ba Ndraono Nabajoti. Ba naha wame'e soemange chōgōe jāwa noemalō, o-masiō, ba oefolachōmi na nomo la-

chōmigoe andrō. Ha niha da'ō si-hombo moroi sa, hoelō lawoee, hoelō marafadi, sanaŵa nahiara ? Ja'odo sa nidōnadōna hoelo andrō, ba sowāwaō nowo Darisi andrō, ba wolohe mangawoeli onooe, moroi ba zarōoe, fabaja ana'a ba firō chōra [ana'a soi andrō] bōrō dōi Jehowa Lowalangioe, bōrō Ni'amoni'ō Ndraono Gizeraëli andrō, me no ifolachōmi ndra'oegō. (*F. 42, 4*).

II. Niha bō'ō dania zangarō ōli chōoe ba mōi enonoe razora ; ba wōnoegoe sa oebago ndra'oegō mege ba ba wa'eboea dōdōgoe andrō oeha-chōsi tōdō ndra'oegō. (*F. 12, 1*). Ba bawa gōlimō andrō, ba ma'ōma'ōchō teboka, ba he ba zi bongi, ba lō lakoesi, ba wolohe mijomo chōoe ana'a niha baero andrō, ba awō fao razo. (*Fam. 21, 25*). Na so soi ba ma ōri, si lō edōna mōi barō mbawaoe, ba tekiko, ba lō zi lō ahorı dania soi andrō. (*Sach. 8, 6; 14, 16*). I'ondrasi dania ndra'oegō lachōmi hili Libano andrō : beroea ba simalambœo ba afoa, fefoe, ba wamolachōmi naha ni'amoni'ō andrō chōgōe ba ba wangeboea tōi nahia gahegōe andrō. (*F. 41, 19*). Ba lakōwō ira wanaŵa ja'oegō ono zamakao ja'oegō mege, ba lasōmba ndra'oegō ba gaheoe dozi sanandra-waisi ja'oegō mege, ba lab'e tōimō „Mbanoea Jehowa“, „Siona Ni'amoni'ō Ndraono Gizeraëli andrō“. (*F. 49, 23. Fam. 3, 9*). Oesalahini chōoe wa no ni'erogō ndra'oegō, wa no ni'ogorofi, irege samōsa lō itōrō niha : oebe'e nisoeno ndra'oegō, si lō mammalōmalō, omasiō, gōtōgōtō wa'ara. (*F. 54, 6*). Ba ūbadoe nōsi zoosoe niha baero, ba ūsisiō mbalō meme razo ; ba ja aboto ba dōdōoe, wa sangefa'ō ja'oegō ndra'oedo, ja'o Jehowa, awō wa sangorifi ja'oegō zabōlō ma'oewoe Jakobo andrō. (*F. 43, 3*).

III. Salahi dōla garamba oefabe'e'ō gana'a ba salahi zi'ōli wirō,

- 18 salahih geoe dōla garamba ba salahih  
gara zi'oli; ba oebe'e salawāmō  
wa'ohahaoe dōdō, ba samatōrō ja'-  
oegō oebe'e wa'atoelō. Lō'ō sa'ae  
terongo wamalangōgō ba danōmi,  
ba he famakiko ba fanoedoegō ba-  
cha barō nola chōmi; „fangorifi”  
ōbe'e tōi gōlimō ba „toeria” ōbe'e  
19 tōi mbawa gōli. Lō'ō sa'ae mogoena  
chōoe loeo, haga na ma'ōchō, ba  
lō'ō sa'ae hoemaga chōoe mbaŵa,  
haga ba zi bongi; Jehovah sa'ae  
haga chōoe, si lō teboelō, ba lachō-  
mioe Lowalangimō. (Fam. 21, 23; 22,  
20 5). Lō'ō sa'ae aechoe loeo andrō  
chōoe, ba baŵa chōoe, ba lō tesa'a;  
Jehowa sa'ae haga chōoe, si lō te-  
boelō, ba sahori sa'ae mbaŵa wa'-  
21 aboe dōdō andrō chōoe. Ba banoea-  
mi, ba ha sambalō satoelō tōdō; chōra danō, si lō mamalōmalō; le-  
wiō zinānōgoe [ira], ombōila danga-  
goe, ena'ō tobali lachōmigoe. (F. 29,  
22 23). Fondrege zide'ide, ba tobali  
hōnō, ba fondrege tooe, ba tobali  
soi sabōlō : Ja'odo, Jehovah zama-  
ngaōsō dania, na bawānia !

## FAZA 61.

I. I'ombacha'ō Mesia andrō ndrōfī  
wangorifi banoea Lowalangi andrō,  
sitoegoe ahatō sa'ae. II. Fa'omoeso  
dōdō ba gamaboe'oela li Lowalangi  
andrō.

- 1 I. No ahono chōgōe Geheha Zo'aja  
andrō, Eheha Jehovah, me no ibajoini  
ndra'o Jehovah, ba wama'ema toeria  
somoeso dōdō ba zeboea famakao;  
no ifatenge ndra'odo, ba wodaloe-  
daloeni si no arasa tōdō, ba ba wa-  
ngombacha fangefa ba nikoeroe, ba  
famolala tōdō ba nifobilagoe; (F.  
2 11, 2; 57, 15; 66, 2. Loek. 4, 48); ba  
wanoeriagō dōfi wa'omasi chō Jehovah  
ba baŵa wolaoe balō chō Lowalangida,  
ba wondrara tōdō zaboe tōdō fefoe. (F. 49, 8. Mat. 5, 4. Tit.  
3 3, 4). Ba wama'ema ba zaboe tōdō  
andrō, banoea Ziona, aja salahih na-

woe ba fanicha fa'owoeawoea dōdō,  
salahi wa'aboe dōdō, ba baroe ba  
walōŵa, salahih wa'ata'oe dōdō ba-  
cha; ba labe'e dania tōira „Dōla  
geoe wa'atoelō”, „Sinanō Jehovah”,  
lachōminia. Ba lafoeli la'otomosi ga-  
doedoela, si no ara sibai, lafoeli  
la'a'azōchi zadoedoe banoea ndra  
toea, bohooe labe'e mbanoea nirōi  
fōna, adoedoela ba gōtō fōna sa'ae.  
(F. 58, 12). So niha bō'ō, ba wokoe-  
baloi oerifōmi; niha bō'ō gōi zonowi  
chōmi ba sohalōŵō ba kaboe nagoe  
chōmi. Ba tōimi, ba „Ere Jehovah”;  
„Enoni Lowalangida” labe'e tōimi.  
Ōmi dania mbalazo niha baero ba  
michamō gana'ara. (Fet. I. 2, 5. Fam.  
1, 6). Doea winaeta dania zalahi  
wango'aja andrō mege, ba ma'iki  
dania ira, ndrohoendrohoe, salahih  
wa'aila mege. Andrō wa doeа wi-  
naeta dania chōra ba danōra : fa'o-  
moeso dōdō si lō aetoe lasōndra.  
(F. 35, 10). Me no somasi satoelō  
ndra'odo, ja'o Jehovah, ba sogoro  
niraboe manō, ba wa lō atoelō;  
oebe'e mbōli gōlōra, lō falimodo,  
ba oetehe chōra wawoe'oesa li, si lō  
teboelō. Ba anehe dania niha baero  
ma'ewoera, ba la'ilā madooera soi  
bō'ō : dozi sangila ja'ira, ba aboto  
ba dōdō, wa no mado nifahowoe'ō  
Jehowa ira.

II. Ba omoeso dōdōgoe ba chō 10  
Jehowa, owoeawoea dōdōgoe ba  
chō Lowalangigoe, me no ifonoescha  
ndra'odo noecha fangorifi, me no  
i'olohoeni ndra'o baroe seboea fa'-  
atoelō andrō, si mane sangowaloe,  
sangehao aja ba hōgō, ba si mane  
ono nihalō si onoecha noecha ni'o-  
waloe. (Rom. 13, 14). Si mane tanō  
sa'ae, saoeri sinanō, ba si mane  
kaboe, ba zolōndroe tanōmō zinanō,  
si manō wa'amolōndroe wa'atoelō  
ba fa'eboea dōi, ibe'e So'aja, Je-  
howa, ba zanehe niha baero fefoe.

## FAZA 62.

I. Tohoetohoe wamaboe'oe fango-rifi Ziona. II. Sanaro ba gōli Je-roezalema.

- 1 I. Bōrō Ziona andrō, wa lō oebato wehede, ba bōrō Jeroeza-lema, wa lō ahono ndra'odo, irege aloea zatoelō andrō chōra, hoelō haga, ba irege aloea wangorifira, hoelō zoeloe siholahola. Ba la'ilā zatoelō andrō chōoe niha baero, ba oroma lachōmiae ba zalaŵa fefoe. Ba tōi si bohooe labe'e tōimō, soroi ba li Jehowa. (F. 65, 15).
- 2 III. Ba amaedola zaemboe soadoe ndra'oegō, ba danga Jehowa ba aja ba hōgō ba zalaŵa ba danga
- 4 Lowalangioe. Tenga tōimō sa'ae „Nirōi”, ba tengā sa'ae „Tanō si mate” dōi danōoe andrō; „Fa'o-masigoe” labe'e tōimō ba tōi da-nōoe, ba „Ni'owaloe”, me somasi Jehowa ndra'oegō ba me no amae-dola ni'owaloe danōoe andrō. (F.
- 5 54, 6. Hos. I, 10. Fet. I, 2, 10). Si mane ono matoea, na i'owaloe no-no alawe, si manō dania wangai nonooe ja'oegō, ba si mane fa'ō-woeawoea dōdō zangowaloe nono nihalō andrō chōnia, si manō da-nia wa'owoeawoea dōdō Lowala-  
ngioe ndra'oegō.
- 6 II. Ba gōlimō andrō, ja'oegō Jeroezalema, ba no oefataro za-naro: ma'ōma'ōchō ba sara wongi, ba bōi ndramoebato we'aō; ja'amī samasoegi ba dōdō Jehowa [Siona], ba bōi mibato! Ba bōi mibe'e ahono ia, irege i'azōchi Jeroeza-lema, irege ibe'e bōrō waneno ba goeli danō ma'asagōrō! No fahōloe Jehowa ba dangania kambōlō ba ba mboelōchania sabe'e andrō, [no imane]: Lō'ō sa'ae oelceloe ō ne-malioe mboea nowi chōoe, ba bōi ndra moebadoe niha bō'ō nōsi mboea nagoe chōoe, si no erege dōdōoe. Samasi zi manga ba lasoeno Jehovah, ba saneteoe boea zamadoe

ōsi ba golajama ni'amoni'ō andrō chōgōe. (Moz. V. 12, 17. 18). Mitōrō, mitōrō mbawa gōli andrō! Mihaogō lala mbanoea[da]! Mifolala! mifolala! Miheta gara ba lala! Mita-roē'ō dōla mandrera, ba niha baero andrō! (F. 40, 3). Hiza, ifarongogō Jehowa, iroegi ba wondrege goeli danō, [imane]: Mimane chō nono Ziona alawe andrō: Hiza, so moroi sa wangorifioe! Hiza, fao chōnia mbōli gōlō andrō, nibe'enia, ba mowaōwaō fōnania zoelō andrō chōnia! (F. 40, 10. Sach. 9, 9. Mat. 21, 5). „Banoea ni'amoni'ō” labe'e tōira ba „Ni'orifi Jehowa”; ba tōimō, ba „Ni'ondrasi”, „Banoea si tebai terōi.”

## FAZA 63.

I. Fango'aja emali mbanoea Lowalangi. II. Famasoegi ba dōdō fa'ebōe dōdō Lowalangi fōna. III. Fangandrō, ena'ō ifoeli ihachōsi tōdō mbanoeania.

- 1 I. Ha niha da'ō, si otarai Gedomo, sojo baroe andrō, si otarai Mbosera? Si no moadoe sibai ba mbaroenia andrō, si no fahōna fa'a-bōlō, wanōrō lalania andrō? Ja'odo da'ō, samaboe'oe fa'ateelō, si no abōlō ba wangorifi. (F. 34, 6. Fam. 19, 11-13). Hana wa no ojo mba-roemō andrō, ba hana wa no hoelō ba zangoehoendra folazi mboea nagoe noechaoe? Noa sa oe hoe-ndragō wolazi, ha ja'oja'o, ba sa-mōsa lō awōgōe, niha baero. No oe hoendragō ba wōnoegoe andrō, ba no oe hōsōini ba wa'abao dōdō-goe, no tobali tokana ba noechagoe nōsinia, oitā'oēnō mbaroegoe oebe'e. (Fam. 14, 18-20; 19, 15). Noa sa so ba dōdōgōe mbaŵa wolaoe balō, ba no iroegi dōfi wangōifi andrō chōgōe. (F. 34, 8). Ba oefachōlō ndra'o, ba lō sanolo, oefraigifaigi, no tobali dōdōgōe, ba lō soloeloei. Ba oelaoe manō boelōchagoe, ba fa'abao dōdōgōe andrō zanolo ja'-

- 6 odo. (F. 59, 16). Tobali oehoendra-gō soi niha, ba wōnoegoe andrō, ba oemama, ba wa'abao dōdōgōe; ahele ba danō nōsira oebe'e." (F. 51, 17).
- 7 II. Da'oesoeno wa'eboea dōdō Jehowa andrō, nilaoe Jehowa andrō sotoeria, dali nilaoe Jehowa chōda, ba fa'eboea dōdōnia andrō, soja finaeta, ba ma'owoe Gize-raëli, ni'amoealagōnia chōra, ba wa'ahachō dōdōnia andrō, ba ba 8 wa'afahōna wa'eboea dōdōnia. Noa sa imane: Si ndroehoe, banoeagoe ira, ono, si lō falimo; ba tobali 9 sangorifi ja'ira ia. (F. 1, 2). Si to-sasa ira, fefoe, ba tosasa ia gōi; ba i'orifi ira mala'ika andrō, chalachalania: ba wa'omasinia ba me no alimagō ira chōnia, i'orifi ira, ifazawa ira ba i'ohē, ero ma'ōchō. ba gōtō fōna andrō. (Moz. II. 23, 10 20. F. 46, 3). Ba ja'ira, ba sabē'e tandro ba laboesi dōdō Gehehania ni'amoniō andrō, bu tobali si fa'-oedoe chōra ia: ja'ia zi fasoewō chōra. (Moz. IV. 14, 11. Sin. 78, 56; 11 95, 9. Efes. 4, 30), Awena itōrō tō-dō mbanoeania gōtō fōna andrō, me loeo Moze [ba lamane]: Heza so zolohe mijāwa ja'ira moroi ba nasi, fabaja koebalo rorogōfōnia andrō? Heza so zame'e Ehehania ni'amoniō andrō ba dōdōra? (Moz. II. 14, 29. Moz. IV. 11, 25. Sin. 77, 12 21). Ifao chō Moze ba gambōlōnia mboelōchania solachōmi andrō, ifabali nidanō fōnara, ba wangai 13 tōi chōnia, si lō teboelō. Ifatōrō ira ba mbalō molō, si mane koedo 14 ba mbenoea salo'o, lō alaoo. Si mane ūrōbao, si mōi mitoee ba ndraso i'ohē ira ba zahono ira Eheha Je-howa. Si manō woloheoe banoeaoe, ba wangai tōi si tetoeria chōoe.
- 15 III. Faigi moroi ja'wa ba zoroego, nehegō moroi ba nahiamō andrō ni'amoniō ba solachōmi! Heza so wa'aoechoe dōdōoe andrō ba fa'a-bōlōoe? Ótaha chōgoe wa'ahachō dōdōoe ba fa'ogolōnia! (Moz. V. 26, 15). Amama sa atō ndra'oegō! [Toeama] Aberahamo andrō, ba lō'ō sa aboto ba dōdōnia ndra'aga, ba [Toeama] Izeraëli, ba lō i'ilaga; ja'cegō, Jehowa, namama, „Sango-rifi ja'aga, gōtōgōtō wa'ara sa'ae" dōimō. (Sin. 27, 10). Hana wa ōtehe 17 eloengoe ndra'aga, marōi lala andrō chōoe, ja'oegegō Jehowa? Hana wa ōtehe abe'e dōdōma, fa lō i'ata'oefi ndra'oegō? Foeli'ō, bōrō genonioe andrō, bōrō mado andrō, si no tāna chōoe! Naha ni'amoniō andrō chōoe, 18 ba no si lō ararā ba danga mbanoea ni'amoniō andrō chōoe, ba emalima zi hoendrahoendra ja'ia. Hoelō zi 19 no ara aefa banoeaoe ndra'aga, hoelō zi lō irai ba dōi tōimō andrō.

## FAZA 64.

I. Tohoetohoe wangandrō ba fa-  
ngombacha horō. II. Ena'ō na ih-  
chōsi tōdō mbanoeania Jehowa!

I. Ena'ō na ūfabali mbanoea si  
jawā, ba we'amōi mitoee, ena'ō  
hoe-misi hili, fōnaoe — si mane ba  
galitō, na ira'i doetoerō geoe ba si  
mane na mo'otoe nidanō ibe'e —  
ena'ō larongo dōimō si fa'oedoe chōoe  
ba ena'ō manizi chōoe niha baero  
andrō. Na ūlaoe zata'oe niha, si lō  
moedōnadōna! No mōi'ō mitoee,  
ba no hoe-misi hili fōnaoe. (Sangoe-  
hoeck. 5, 5. Sin. 68, 9). I'otarai fōna  
sa'ae, ba lō moerongo, lō si mōi ba  
dōgi dalinga, lō irai i'ilā hōrō ni-  
ha Lowalangi baerooe, solaoelaoe  
hadia ia chō zanōtōna chōnia! (Sin.  
31, 20. Kor. I. 2, 9). Ōfaondragō zo-  
masi molaoe satoelō : ba lala andrō  
chōoe itōrō tōdōra ndra'oegō. Hiza,  
no mofōnoe ndra'oegō ba ja'aga  
zoloe'i — me no farōi ndra'aga, ba  
te'etoe'ō hookeoema. Ba tobali amae-  
dola zi ta'oenō ndra'aga fefoe, ba  
fefoe mboeaboeama si sōchi andrō,  
ba no hoelō lembe si no gōna do. Dozi  
ndra'aga, ba saleoe, hoelō mboeloe  
zinanō; ba i'oloi'ō ndra'aga lalōma

- 7 andrō, timba ni'oloi'ō nangi. (*Sin. 90, 5*). Samōsa lō'ō sa'ae si angarōfi li tōimō, si maoso, ba wangolembai ja'oegō; noa sa ūbini'ō chōma mba-waoe, ba ūloeloe ndra'aga ba wa'a-bōlō horōma andrō.
- 8 II. Ba iada'e, ja'oegō Jehowa, ba amama sa atō ndra'oegō: la'oeri ndra'aga, ba ja'oegō zamōbōzi; ombōila dangaoe ndra'aga fefoe! (*F. 45, 9. Rom. 9, 21*). Bōi abōlōgō wofōnoe, ja'oegō Jehowa, ba bōi aragō ba dōdōoe lalō[ma] andrō! Faigi: Banoeaee ndra'aga fefoe! (*Sin. 79, 8*). Naha ni'amoni'ō andrō chōoe, ba no adoedoee: No tobali tanō si mate Ziona, ba no si lō niha-niha Jerezalema. Osali andrō chōda, ni'amoni'ō ba solachōmi, ba nisoeno ndra toeama ja'oegō, ba no i'ā alitō, ba fefoe zomasi sibai
- 10 11 12 ndra'aga, ba no adoedoela. Hadia, ū'ilā zoei ūtaha dōdōoe ba da'ō, ja'oegō Jehowa; hadia, lō hedehe-deoe ba ūfaloea ūhōndrōgō ndra'-aga?
- II. Imane Jehowa: Hoelō na so'ōsi mboea nagoe ba na lamane: „Bōi fakiko, so sa bacha howoe-howoe”, si manō wolaeogoe, bōrō genonigoe andrō, fa lō ahori oefakiko. Ba moma'oewoe Jakobo oe-be'e, ba so madooe Ndraono Joeda, sochō hili andrō chōoe: ba tāna ba nitoejoegoe andrō [tanō], ba enonigoe andrō zowanoea ba da'ō. Benoea nahia mbiribiri dania Zaronna, ba daso Nachori andrō, ba olombasewā zaŵi, ba mbanoeagoe andrō, ha wa'ato ira zanofoenofoe ja'odo. (*F. 35, 2. Jos. 7, 24*). Ba 11 ja'ami sangerogō Jehowa, ba solifoe hili ni'amoni'ō andrō chōoe, ja'ami samazōchi naha wame'e soemange ba „nadoe salōfō” andrō ba samabadoegō soemange nibadoe, nifaroeka, ba „wamachō,” — ba 12 chōmi oefatōrō zi'ōli nihaogō, ba dozi ami, ba mifaōndrō ami ni'ō-ōtō, me no lō mitema li, me moe'ao ndra'o; hoemedē ndra'o, ba lō mifondrondrongo; ba milaoe zi fatoewoe ba hōrōgoe, ba si lō omasi ndra'o, ba omasi ami! (*Amaed. 1, 24. F. 60, 4. Jer. 7, 13*). Andrō imane So'aja, Jehowa: Hiza, si mangamanga genonigoe andrō, ba ja'ami, ba solofo! Hiza, samadoe-madoe hadia ia genonigoe, ba ja'-ami ba sowōchi tōdō! Hiza, so-

## FAZA 65.

I. Itema li Jehowa ba ifasoegi ba dōdō mbanoeania andrō horōra. II. I'ombacha'ō wotoe ba zi no farōi, ba fa'omoeso dōdō ba fangorifi ba genoninia. III. Famaboe'e banoea si jaŵa si bohooe ba tanō si bohooe.

- 1 I. Tola lasōndra ndra'o si lō manofoenofoe ja'odo oebe'e, ba tola faloecha chōoe zi lō mangaloei ja'o. No oemanee ba niha, si lō ba dōi tōigoe: Ja'e ndra'o! ja'e ndra'o! (*F. 52, 15. Rom. 10, 20. 21*).  
 2 No ma'ōma'ōchō oe'oro'ō dangagoe ba niha sabe'e tandro, sanōrō lala  
 3 si lō sōchi, dali nichoi dōdōra: ba niha si lō mangetoe'ō fangandrō fōnoegoe, ba zanehe ndra'odo, wame'e adoe ba kaboe misa, awō wanoeeno koemōjō ba dete gara  
 4 tembo. (*Moz. V. 12, 2. F. 1, 29*). Sidadao ba lewatō ba si mōrō ba

- moezo tōdō genonigoe, ba ja'ami,  
 14 ba saila! Hiza, sa'iki'iki genonigoe, ba wa'owoeawoea dōdō andrō, ba ja'ami, ba sangarōngarō, ba wa'afochō dōdōmi bacha, ba sege'-  
 15 ege ba wa'arasa dōdō! Ba mifa'eema ba nitoetoejoegoe andrō dōimi, ba [wanōtōi ba] wangelifi [na lamané]: Jamoeboenoë'ō So'aja Jehowa! Ba ba genoninia andrō, ba ifatōrō dōi bō'ō. (*Moz. IV. 5, 21.*)
- 16 Tobali, na so ba danō zamahoe-woe'ō ja'ia, ba ba Lowalangi si ndroehoe andrō ifahowoe'ō ia, ba si fahōloe ba danō, ba ba Lowalangi si ndroehoe andrō fahōloe ia, me no taja ba dōdō wamakao anandrō, si no noemalō, ba me lō'ō sa'ae oroma chōgroe.  
 17 III. Hiza sa, oewōwōi mbaneoa si jaŵa si bohoce ba tanō si bo-hooe, ba lō'ō sa'ae itōrō tōdō zi fōfōna andrō, lō'ō sa'ae i'angeragō niha! (*F. 66, 22. Fet. II. 3, 13. Fam. 21, 1.*) Ba owoeawoea dōdō ba ma'iki'iki ba niwōwōigoe andrō si lō mamalōmalō; hiza sa, ma'iki'iki Jeroezalema ba wamazōchigoe ja'ia ba owoeawoea dōdō nōsi mbaneoa!  
 18 19 Ba sa'iki'iki bacha dōdōgoe, bōrō Jeroezalema andrō, ba sowoeawoea dōdōgoe mbaneoagoe, ba lō'ō sa'ae terongo ba chōra li wege'ege ba he li wangarōngarō. (*F. 35, 10.*)  
 20 (*Fam. 21, 4. Sach. 14, 21.*) Lō'ō sa'ae ba da'ō ono sawoejoe, si ha bangaloeo fa'anaoe noso, ba lō satoea, si lō a'ozoe noso; mate ono matoea, na no otoe fache ba si ha otoe fache, ba si so horō, si no gōna fangelifi. (*Moz. I. 5, 5.*) Ba lalaue nomo, ba la'onahia gōi; lafazōchi kaboe nagoe ba la'ā mboea. Tenga solaoe omo ira, ba tānō bō'ō zi onahia ba tenga sananō sinanō, ba tānō bō'ō zi manga mboea; fa'ara dōla geoe sa'ae wa'anaoe noso mbaneoagoe andrō, ba ölō dangara, ba nitoetoejoegoe andrō zi ogoe-  
 23 na'ō. Tenga serege tōdō ira, ba
- zajazaja gōlō, ba tengā so'ono, ena'ō itōrō famachō. Nga'ōtō seboea hōwoehowoe sa'ae ira chō Jehowa, ba so ba ngaira madooera. Ba tobali, lō si'ao na ira, ba no oetemali; fatoea hoemedē na ira, ba oe-fondrondrongo! (*F. 30, 19; 58, 9.*) Oroedoe ira nasoe gatoea nono mbiribiri, wangaloei gōra; i'ā ndroe'oe singo, si mane sawi, ba tanō gō goelō; tengā sa'ae sanganani awōra ba tengā samakiko ira ba hili ni'amoni'ō andrō chōgroe fefoe, iwa'ō Jehowa. (*Moz. I. 3, 14. F. 11, 6-9.*)

## FAZA 66.

I. Na hā ni'ila hōrō niha wamo-soemange Lowalangi, ba lō omiasi. II. Fa'omoeso dōdō zi ndroehoe mbaneoa Lowalangi. III. Fama'ele'ō fangoehoekoe ba gafoeriata andrō, fangoehoekoe si lō mamalalini era'era, awō gōtō wangorifi banoea Lowalangi, he Iraono Gizeräeli, ba he niha baero mbōrōta.

I. Da'ō niwā'ō Jehowa: Dadaomagoe mbaneoa si jaŵa ba dane-dane gahegōe danō. Ba hezo so ena'ō nomo andrō, nilaoemi chōgroe, ba hezo naha solombase ndra'o? (*Raz. I. 8, 27. Hal. zin. 7, 48; 17, 24.*) No tangagoe sa atō zamazōchi da'ō fefoe, wa so da'ō fefoe, iwa'ō Jehowa. Ba da'ō oenehegō: seboea makao ba si no arasa tōdō ba sanizinizi ba daroma ligoe andrō. (*Sin. 51, 19. F. 57, 15.*) Sanaba örō-bao ba samoenoe niha gōi; same'e soemange biribiri ba samao famoenoe asoe; same'e soemange ni'ā ba samao do mbawi; samoenoe koe-mōjō ba samao fanōmba adoe — : si mane ja'ira, me no nilaoe dōdōra wanōrō lalara andrō, ba me omasi ira zogoro ita andrō chōra, (*Sin. 50, 7-13.*) si manō gōi ndra'o, wa omasido mamakao ja'ira ba oefatōrō chōra zihocha mboera, me no lō sanema li, me moe'ao ndra'o, ba

- me lō samondrongo, me hoemedē  
ndra'odo ; ba si fatoewoe ba hōrō-  
gōe, da'ō lalaoe, ba si lō omasi  
ndra'o, ba omasi ira. (F. 65, 12).
- 5 II. Mifondrondrongo li „Jehowa,  
ja'ami sanizinizi ba daroma linia  
andrō ! No lamane talifoesōmi a-  
ndrō, si fatioe tōdō chōmi, sanibō  
ja'ami, bōrō dōigoe andrō : „Jamoc'-  
oroma'ō lachōminia Jehowa, ena'ō  
anehe ndra'aga wa'omoeso dōdōmi  
andrō". Ba saila ira dania. Hiza  
roeroe ba gamaedoeb mbanoea ; mo-  
roi ba gosali tarongo li Jehovah, sa-  
noelōni ba zi fa'edoe chōnia ni-  
laoera andrō. Lō fachamō afōchō  
hoeloe, ba no madono ia ; lō facha-  
mō afōchō hoeloe, ba no i'adonogō  
nono matoea. Ha niha zirai mam-  
ondrongo si manō? ha niha zirai  
mangila? Hadia, bōla zi samboea  
tanō, ha ma'ōma'ōchō? Hadia, ha  
samoeza wa'atoemboe zi samboea  
soi? — wa no afōchō hoeloe Ziona,  
ba no fadoro i'adonogō nononia?  
9 Hadia, irege hatō fa'abōla oe'ohe  
maō [dabina], ba lō oebe'e toembœ?  
iŵa'ō Jehowa. Ba ma same'e toe-  
mboe ba sanaha zoei dania ndra'odo?  
10 iŵa'ō Lowalangioe. Ja omoeso dō-  
dōmi, awō Jeroezalema ba mi'a'i-  
ki'iki ba chōra andrō, ja'ami fefoe,  
somasi ja'ia ! ja owoeawoea dōdō-  
mi awōra, ja'ami fefoe, saboe tōdō  
11 ba chōra. Ena'ō aboese ami, wa-  
madoe ōsi zoesoe fondrara tōdō a-  
ndrō chōra, ena'ō misowo ba ena'ō  
mōi fangokafoe dōdōmi wa'afahōna  
12 lachōmira andrō. Imane sa Jeho-  
wa : Hiza, oefatōrō chōra wa'ohahoe  
dōdō, hoelō mboto nidanō, awō lachōmi  
niha baero andrō, hoelō mbombo,  
si nōnōi daso, ena'ō misi-  
siō ba ena'ō niloe'i ba lembe ami  
ba ena'ō nihagi ba gaheta. (F. 49,  
13 22; 60, 4). Si mane na irara dōdō  
nononia ina wondraragoe tōdōmi,  
ba bacha ba Jeroezalema andrō  
14 dania terara dōdōmi. Ba na mi'ilā  
dania, ba owoeawoea bacha dōdōmi,
- ba aoeri dania dōlamī, si mane  
doe'oe sawoejewoejoe. Ba oroma  
danga Jehowa ba genoninia, ba  
mofōnōe ia ba zi fa'edoe chōnia.  
III. Hiza sa, itōrō dania Jeho-  
wa, fasoei galitō, ba amaedola na-  
ngi sabōlō goeretania, ba wolaoe  
soclō fōnoenia andrō so'alitō ba  
fanegoenia siholahola. (Moz. V. 4,  
24. Sin. 50, 3. Tes. II. 1, 8). Alitō  
sa ilaoe Jehovah, wame'e hoekoe, ba  
si'ōlinia andrō, ba niha fefoe, ba  
ato dania ni'ō'ōtō Jehovah andrō.  
Ja'ira andrō, si amoni'ō ja'ira, sa-  
ngehao ja'ira, ba we'amōi ba kaboe  
andrō, wolo'ō chō zi so ba daloe  
andrō chōra, ba si manga mbawi  
ba hadia ia zogoro ita, ba te'oe :  
ja'ira andrō, ba nihori fefoe, iŵa'ō  
Jehowa. Ba ja'odo, ba oe'ilā wo-  
laoera andrō, fabaja era'erara, no  
oroma : tobali oe'ovoeloi fefoe soi,  
ba hadia lira, ena'ō la'ondrasi, ba  
wamaigi lachōmigoe. Ba oelaoe da-  
ndra, ba zi so ira, ba oefatenge ōsa  
ira, saoeri, ba niha baero : ba Da-  
risi ba ba Woeti ba ba Loedi, ba  
zamadōlō sinali wana, ba ba Ndrama-  
wa Doebalo ba ba Ndrawa Jawa-  
no, ba ba hoelo misa, ba zarōoe,  
ba zi lō irai larongo dōigoe ba ba  
zi lō irai la'ilā lachōmigoe ; ba sa-  
ngombacha lachōmigoe andrō ira,  
ba niha baero. Ena'ō la'ohe manga-  
woeli dalifoesōmi fefoe, sizaewe ba  
niha baero fefoe ; ena'ō la'ohe soe-  
mange Jehovah, si fakoedo ba si  
fakoereta ba nifabea ba si fakoedo  
ba koedo kalide ba ba gondra, mi-  
jaŵa ba hili ni'amini'ō andrō chō-  
gōe, ba Jeroezalema, iŵa'ō Jehovah,  
amaedola na la'ohe ba gosali Jeho-  
wa zoemange andrō Iraono Gize-  
raëli, bacha ba nahia ni'amoni'ō.  
Ba oehalō gōi ōsa da'ō ere ba ono  
Lewi, iŵa'ō Jehovah. (Moz. II. 19,  
6. F. 61, 6). Si mane banoea si ja-  
ŵa si bohooe andrō sa'ae ba si  
mane tanō si bohooe, niwōwōigoe,  
ba si lō teboelō dania fōnagoe —

iwa'ō Jehowa —, si manō gōi dania  
 naga'ōtōmi andrō, fābaja tōimi,  
 23 wa si lō teboelō. (F. 65, 17). Ba  
 ero na tesa'a ba ero na loeo sabato,  
 ba oi so niha, ba wangaloeloe chō-  
 24 goe, iwa'ō Jehowa. Ba mōi ira baero

dania, mamaigi boto zi mate andrō,  
 boto niha si no mangerogō ja'odo ;  
 lō'ō sa mate dania goekoeō andrō  
 chōra ba lō alele galitō chōra, ba  
 sogoro niha fefce ira. (Mar. 9,  
 44).

## Soera

# J E R E M I A.

### FAZA 1.

I. Famataro Jeremias sama'ele'ō.  
 II. Doe balō gangilata, fangotos'ō  
 mado Joeda.

- 1 I. Hoehoeo Jeremias andrō, ono  
 Hilikia, oi ja'ira gere andrō ba Ga-  
 natoti, ba danō mado Mbenijami,  
 (Jos. 21, 18. Nga'ōt. I. 6, 60), ba zi-  
 hede Jehowa, me loeo Josia andrō,  
 ono Gamoni, razo mado Joeda, me  
 no aloea mewelendroea fache razo  
 3 ia. [628 fōn. K.]. (Raz. II. 22, 1). Ba  
 me loeo Jojaki andrō, ono Josia,  
 razo mado Joeda, irege aloea me-  
 welezara fache Zedekia, ono Josia  
 andrō, razo mado Joeda, irege te'-  
 oloi'ō Jeroezalema, me bāwā si  
 lima. [586 fōn. K.]. (Raz. II. 22, 34;  
 4 24, 17; 25, 1. F. 39, 1; 52, 4). So  
 5 niwā'ō Jehowa chōgoe, imane : Lō  
 niwōwōigoe ja'oegō na, ba daloe  
 ninaoe, ba noa sa'ae oe'ilā'ō ; ba  
 lō si toembœ'ō na, ba no oe'amoni'-ō  
 ndra'oegō ; no oehonogōi, sa-  
 ma'ele'ō ndra'oegō ba ngawalō soi  
 6 niha. (Gal. 1, 15). Ba oemane : He  
 So'aja Jehowa, lō'ō sa oe'ilā fa-  
 hoehoeo, me iraono na ndra'odo.  
 7 (Moz. II. 4, 10). Ba imane chōgoe  
 Jehowa : Bōi wā'ō : Iraono na  
 ndra'odo ; ha chō sa'ae fefoe oefaf-  
 teng'e'ō, ba mōi'ō, ba fefoe hadia

ia, ni'oroi'ōgoe chōoe, ba õwā'ō.  
 Bōi ata'oefi ira, oetolo sa ndra'-  
 oegō, ba wangorifi ja'oegō, iwa'ō  
 Jehowa. (Moz. V. 31, 6. Hez. 3, 9).  
 Ba i'oro'ō dangania Jehowa, itoefa  
 mbawagoe. Ba imane chōgoe Je-  
 howa : Hiza, oebe'e ba mbeweoe  
 daroma ligoe. (Jes. 6, 7). Hiza, oe-  
 fataro ndra'oegō ma'ōchō andre,  
 oetehe chōoe soi andrō ba ōri a-  
 ndrō, ba wangohori ba ba wamoe-  
 foe ba ba wamakiko ba ba wa-  
 noedoegō, ba ba wangotomosi ba  
 ba wanano! (F. 18, 7. Kor. II. 10,  
 5).

II. Ba hoemedē chōgoe Jehowa, 11  
 imane : Hadia ni'ilaoe, Jeremias ?  
 Ba oemane : Daha manaloe (sa-  
 hoelō maoso) oe'ilā. Ba imane chō-  
 goe Jehowa : Si ndroehoe, si lō  
 mōrō ndra'odo ba daroma ligoe  
 andrō, fa itōrō oebe'e. Ba samocē 12  
 tō hoemedē chōgoe Jehowa, imane :  
 Hadia ni'ilaoe ? Ba oemane : Bo-  
 woa so'otoe ūsi oe'ilā, ba moroi  
 jōoe i'oturai. Ba imane chōgoe Je-  
 howa : Moroi jōoe dania falawoe  
 wamakao andrō, ihawoei dania  
 fefoe niha ba danō. (F. 4, 6). Oe-  
 kaoni sa'ae dania fefoe soi, ōri  
 mijōoe andrō — iwa'ō Jehowa —  
 ena'ō mōi ira, ena'ō ibe'e ba zinga  
 mbawa gōli Jeroezalema dadaoma-

nia zamōsana, ba ba gero gōli  
misa fefoe, fasoei, ba ba zinga mba-  
noea mādo Joeda fefoe. (F. 5, 15;  
16 6, 22; 10, 22). Ba oe'etoe'ō hoe-  
koera, ba zi lō sōchi andrō fefoe,  
nilaoera, me no la'erogō ndra'o,  
wamosoemange Lowalangi bō'ō, ba  
me no mangaloeloe ira ba nifazō-  
17 chi dangara. Ba ja'oegō, ba amōbō  
taloe, laboe, ba wā'ō chōra fefoe  
ni'oro'ōgōe chōoe! Bōi tokeā'ō  
chōra, ena'ō bōi ja'odo zameta'oe  
18 ja'oegō, fa ata'oe'ō ira oebe'e? Ba  
ja'odo, ba hiza, oebali'ō banoca  
saro ndra'oegō ma'ōchō, ba boha  
mbawa gōli, si'ōli, ba ōli tōla ga-  
ramba, fametahō danō ma'afefoe  
ba fametahō razo mādo Joeda ba  
fametahō goemandroera seboea ba  
fametahō gere ba fametahō niha  
ba danō fefoe. (F. 6, 27; 15, 20).  
19 Ba na fasōndra ira chōoe, ba tebai  
sa atō lalaŵā ndra'oegō, oetolo  
ndra'oegō — iŵā'ō Jehowa —, ba  
wangorifi ja'oegō.

## FAZA 2.

I. Fa'omasi Jehowa Ndraono Gi-  
zeraēli. II. Si sōchi nilaoe Lowala-  
ngi ba Ndraono Gizerāeli ba no la'  
erogō ia. III. Fangotoe'ō Iraono  
Gizerāeli, me no farōi ira. IV. Fa-  
moe'ara ba hoeloera, ba no famini  
tōdō.

- 1 I. Ba hoemedē chōgoe Jehowa,  
2 imane: Ae farongogō ba mbanoea  
Jeroezalema andrō, ōmane: Da'ō  
niŵā'ō Jehowa: Lō olifoedo wa'a-  
toelō dōdōoe me ono alawe na  
ndra'oegō ba fa'omasioe [ndra'o],  
me nifohoe na ndra'oegō, folo'ōmō  
ja'odo ba danō si mate andrō, ba  
danō si lō sinasinanō. (Hez. 16, 8).  
3 No ni'amoni'ō chō Jehowa mege  
Ndraono Gizerāeli, amaedola mboea  
zahaelō chōnia; dozi si manga  
ja'ira mena'ō, ba mosala; gōna  
famakao ira, iŵā'ō Jehowa. (Moz.  
II. 19, 6).
- 4 II. Mifondrondrongo li Jehowa,

ja'ami ma'owoe Jakobo, dozi mādo  
ma'owoe Gizerāeli! Da'ō niŵā'ō 5  
Jehowa: Hadiā ni'ilā ndra toeami  
chōgoe, si lō atoelō, wa no la'erogō  
ndra'odo, wa no la'o'ō waja andrō,  
awō wa no tobali faja ira? Ba lō  
lamane: Heza so Jehowa andrō,  
solohe mijāwa ja'ita, moroi ba danō  
Miseraji, si no molohe tangada ba  
danō si mate, ba danō si no fahōna  
decha ba sowahowahō; ba danō si  
no okōlikōli ba sogōmigōmi sibai, ba  
danō si lō itōrō niha bō'ō, ba si lō  
nihaniha, sonahia ba da'ō? (Moz.  
V, 8, 15). Ba no oe'ohé ami ba  
danō sabōlō sibai sinanō, ena'ō 7  
mi'ā mboea danō hadia ia zi  
sōchi, ba me no miroegi, ba mi-  
fa'oenōi danō andrō chōgoe, sogoro  
ita dána chōgoe mibe'e. Lō lasofoe  
ere: Hezo Jehowa? ba sangoehoe-  
koe, ba lō la'ilā ndra'odo; ba koe-  
balō [zato], ba la'erogō ndra'o, ba  
sama'ele'ō andrō, ba ba dōi Mba'-  
ali andrō mama'ele'ō ba la'o'ō ba  
zi tebai mangorifi niha. (Rom. 2,  
20). Andrō oetohoe'ō wanegoe ja'-  
9 ami — iŵā'ō Jehowa — ba oetegoe  
na ma'oweoemi dania. Mi'ae sa ae 10  
mijefo ba hoelo Ndrawa Giti ba  
mifaigi, ba mifatenge ba Gedara  
ba mitōngōni ba mifaigi, na no  
moe'ila zi manō! (Jes. 23, 1. Dan.  
11, 30. Moz. IV. 24, 24), — na no 11  
lafalalini Lowalangira niha; ba si  
tenga Lowalangi na'i chōra. Ba  
banoeagoe andrō, ba no lahālō sa-  
lahi zolachōmi andrō zi tebai ma-  
ngorifi niha. (Sin. 106, 20. Rom. 1,  
23). Ja tobali dōdōmi, ja'ami ba-  
noea si jaŵā, ba da'ō, ja hoemocha  
mboemi, ja tokeā sibai ami! —  
iŵā'ō Jehowa. (Jes. 1, 2). Doeā 13  
winaeta sa horō, nifazēchi mba-  
noeagoe andrō: Ja'odo andre, oe-  
mboe nidanō, ba no la'erogō, ba  
wogaoe ba'a chōra ba zabōcha ta-  
nō, ba zi lō tosai idanō. (F. 17, 13.  
Joh. 4, 14).

III. Hadiā, sawoejoe mādo Gi- 14

- zeraëli, ma si toemboe ba nomo zo'omo? Hana wa tobali miraboe  
 15 ira? Moendrōndrōndrōndrō chōra zingo, lafarongogō lira, ba labali'ō tanō si mate danōra, tetoenoe mba-noea chōra, ba lō niha sa'ae. (*Jes. 16, 1, 7; 5, 29. F. 4, 7*). Ba banoea Nofi andrō gōi ba banoea Dachifane, ba batoele ndra'oegō labe'e. (*Jes. 19, 17, 13*). Hadia, tengā ba da'ō ōsōndra da'ō, me no ū'erogō Lowalangioe Jehowa, me loeo i'ohē dangaoe ba  
 18 lala? (*F. 4, 18*). Ba i'ja'e, ba ha dōi wa mōi'ō ba danō Miseraji, ba wamadoe idanō Nilo andrō? Ba ha dōi wa mōi'ō ba danō Asiria, ba  
 19 wamadoe idanō Oifarati? Faloecha wotoe ndra'oegō ibe'e si lō sōchi andrō chōoe, ba itegoe ndra'oegō fa'erosa andrō; ba ja aboto ba dōdōe, ja ū'ilā, wa si lō sōchi, wa afōchō, wa no ū'erogō Lowalangioe Jehowa, wa lō ū'ata'oefi ndra'o, iwa'ō So'aja, Jehowa ngahōnō a-  
 20 ndrō. (*Hos. 5, 5*). I'otarai fōna sa'ae, ba ūfatō galō mbagi chōoe ba ū'e-toe'ō wesomō ba ūmane: Lō mōido enoni; ba lō zoezoe hilihili ba lō bōrō geoe, si lō ū'oro'ō ndra'oegō  
 21 ba wohorō. (*Jes. 57, 5. F. 3, 6*). Ba ja'odo, ba no oetanō ndra'oegō ūewe nagoe si sōchi, ha sambalō si doehoe; ba he moroi, wa no tobali ūewe zotanga gari ndra'oegō? (*Moz. II. 15, 17. Sin. 44, 3; 80, 9. Jes. 5, 1. Mar. 12, 1. Loek. 20, 9*). Ba he ūdoe-choe ndra'oegō idanō nawoe ba he ū'oja'ō zaboe, ba da'i zoei horōoe andrō wamaigigoe, iwa'ō So'aja, Je-  
 23 howa. (*Job. 9, 30*). He moroi, wa tola ūwa'ō: Lō nita'oenōigoe ja'odo, lō si mōido ba Mba'ali andrō? Faigi nitōrōoe andrō ba ndraso, ja aboto ba dōdōe nilaoemō, ja'oego sigelo gondra, saoha ahe, si riwa lalania;  
 24 sigelo galide gatoea, si no to'ōlō ba danō si mate, sihasoehasoe ba nangi, ba wa'aoechoenia andrō, — ha niha zamadōhō felowoenia a-ndrō? Dozi sangaloei ja'ia, ba ala- cha lō erege dōdō; na baŵania a-ndrō, ba lasōndra manō. Faigifaigi 25 gaheoe, fa bōi aheta mbadagahe, ba tōlōtōlōe, fa bōi mamorege wa'-otoefo! Ba ūmane: Zajazaja gōlō, lō ū'e'ō'ō, omasido mbō'ō, ba chōra ū'e'ō'ō. Si mane sanagō, saila na lara'oe ia, si manō dania wa'aila ma'cewoe Gizeraëli, awō razora ba koemandroe seboea chōra ba ere ba sama'ele'ō chōra, sangoema'ō ba 27 mbalō geoe: Amagoe ndra'oegō! ba ba gara: Ja'oegō zadono ja'o! Noa sa la'erogō ndra'odo; lō ni'ota-hōgōra ja'o. Ba na baŵa wamakao, ba moe'ao ira: Faoso ba orifiga! Ba heza atō so Lowalangioe andrō, 28 nifazōchiae chōoe? Acha maoso ira, ma atō la'ilā la'orifi'ō, na no gōna famakao ndra'oegō. Fa'ojā mba-noea chōmi sa'ae wa'ojā Lowalangioe, ja'oegō mado Joeda! (*Moz. V. 32, 37. Sangoehoek. 10, 14. Jes. 2, 8. F. 11, 13*).  
 IV. Hana wa moekōkōkō ami 29 chōgoe? Noa sa'ae ahori mi'erogō ndra'odo, iwa'ō Jehowa. Zajazaja 30 gōlōgōe wangotoe'ōgōe iraonomi; lō nibe'emi ba dōdōmi fotoe; no iā zama'ele'ō andrō chōmi si'ōlimi, timba zingo sange'enge'e. (*F. 5, 3. Mat. 23, 34*). He si lō ngaroro! Mitōngōni daroma li Jehowa andrō! Hadia, tanō si mate mege ndra'odo ba Ndraono Gizeraëli, ba ma tanō si no ogōmigōmi? Ba hana wa lameane banoeagoe: Aefaga! Lō'ō sa'ae mōiga chōoe! Hadia, olifee 32 maō nono alawe najania, ba olifee nono nihalō mbōbō daloenia? Ba noa zoei olifoe mbanoeagoe ndra'-odo, ha mega sa'ae! (*F. 13, 1 b. t.*). No maoeloe wamaigoe lala, ba wa-  
 33 ngaloei somasi ja'oegō! Tobali lō'ō na'i ata'oe'ō mamazōchi horō, ba nitōrōmō andrō. Ba gahe mbaroe-mō a'i so ndro zi noemana, niboe-noe lō horō. Tenga sa ba wanōi jomo ūra'oe ira; bōrō da'ō no mege fefoe. (*Moz. II. 22, 2*). Ba ūmane 34

zoei : Lō horōgoe : no atō dōhō wō-noenia chōgōe ! Hiza, oesechēgō dānia ndra'oege, me ūva'ō : Lō horō-goe ! Ba hana wa aōsō molo'iō, ba wanōrō lala bō'ō zoei ? He ba Ndrawa Miseraji andrō, ba aechee ba wa'aila dania, si mane fa'ailamō ba Ndrawa Asiria mege. (*Nga'ōt. II. 28, 20. Jes. 30, 5*). Sondra'oe hōgōe dania ndra'oege, na ūtarai i'a ; itibō'ō sa'ae Jehowa nidōnādōnae fangorifi ba tobali faja chōoe ba chōrā.

## FAZA 3.

I. Fango'ozoei fangotoe'ō Iraono Gizeraēli. II. Fanegoe mado Joeda, me loeo Josia (*F. 3, 6-F. 4, 2*). Mado Joeda andrō gōi, ba lō ihalō fmeta'oenia zi gōna Ndrono Gize-raēli. III. Ena'ō na lafalalini gera'erara, he Iraono Gizeraēli ba he mado Joeda, ba tefaboe'oe wa'ahachō dōdō.

- 1 I. Imane [Jehowa] : Na itibō'ō ngambatōnia niha ba na irōi ia, na mōi donga niha bō'ō, hadia, tola ifoeli ia chōnia [ira matoea andrō] ? Hadia, lō ta'oēnō danō si manō? Ba no ato zi horōni ja'oege, ba hadia, tola ūfoeli'ō chōgōe ? — iwa'ō Jehowa. (*Moz. V. 24, 1 b. t.*)
- 2 Faōga hōrōoe ba hilihili andrō si lō eoe'oe ba faigi : Hezo zi lō te-horōni ndra'oege? Ba zinga lala doemadao ndra'oege, manarogō ja'ira, si mane Dawa Ara ba danō si mate ba ta'oēnō danō ūbe'e ba wohorōmō ba ba walōsōchiae andrō.
- 3 (*Hos. 4, 13*). Ba tetaha deoe ba lō aloea deoe sarā andrō, ba fa'abe'e mbawa ndra alawe sabao wa'abe'e mbawaoe, te chōoe wa'aila. (*Moz. V. 11, 14. Hez. 3, 7*). Ba ija'e, ba moe'ao'ō chōgōe, ūmane : He Ama, si no fahoewoe chōgōe, me ono alawe ndra'odo, ndra'oege ! Hadia, si lō mamalōmalō wōnoenia, ba iroegi zi lō aetoe lō aefa ba dōdōnia ? Si manō sa wehedeoe, ba so-

laoe si lō sōchi ndra'oege, lō ūbato. (*Sin. 103, 9*).

II. Ba hoemedē chōgōe Jehowa, me loeo razo Josia andrō, imane : Hadia, no ūila nilaoe galawe si fa'ero andrō, Iraono Gizerāēli ? No dozi hili salaŵa isaŵa ba dozi bōrō geoe saoeri, ba mohorō ba da'ō. (*F. 2, 20*). Ba oemane dōdōgōe : Na no ahori itōrō da'ō, ba ūfoeli ia chōgōe, ba lō sangawoeli ia ! Ba ūila da'ō si farōi andrō, talifoesōnia, mado Joeda. (*Hez. 16, 46*). Ba he ū'a'e ūila, da'ō mbōrō wanibogoe alawe si no fa'ero andrō, Iraono Gizerāēli, ba bōrō wame'e-gōe soera wangefa chōnia, me no mohorō ia, ba lō'ō zoei ata'oe zi farōi andrō, talifoesōnia, mado Joe-da, mōi zoei ia ba mohorō gōi. Ba ba doeria wohorōnia andrō, ba ta'oēnō danō ; ba gara ba ba geoe sa'ae oroedoe ia, wohorō. Ba he ū'a'e da'ō ūfōe, ba tengā soroi ba dōdō wangawoeli zi farōi andrō, talifoesōnia, mado Joeda, no famini tōdō wangawoelinia chōgōe ! — iwa'ō Jehowa.

III. Ba imane chōgōe Jehowa : 11 Hoelō zi lō horō galawe si fa'ero andrō, Iraono Gizerāēli, wamaigida, ba ūgai zi farōi andrō, mado Joe-da ! (*Hez. 16, 51; 23, 11*). Ae faro-ngogō daroma li andre mijōoe, ūmane : Foeli'ō, ja'oege alawe si no fa'ero, Iraono Gizerāēli — iwa'ō Jehowa — lō'ō sa'ae mofōnoedo chōmi, me no seboea tōdō ndra'odo — iwa'ō Jehowa — tengā si lō aetoe wōnoegōe ! (*Sin. 86, 15*). Ba 13 ja aboto ba dōdōe horōoe, wa no fa'ero ndra'oege chō Lowalangioe, awō wa no ūtōrō lala sakōi, we'a-mōi ba mbō'ō andrō, ba mbōrō geoe saoeri ūfōe : ba lō nifondro-ndrongooe ligoe — iwa'ō Jehowa. Mifoeli ami, ja'ami ono matoea si 14 no fa'ero — iwa'ō Jehowa — me no ja'odo Zo'aja ja'ami — ba oe-halō ami, samōsa zamba banoea ba

- daroea zamba mado, ba oe'oehe  
 15 ami ba Ziona. (F. 31, 32). Ba oefataro chōmi goebalo, si fadoehoe dōdōgoe, ena'ō lakoebaloi ami si so fa'aboto ba dōdō ba fa'atoeatoea. (F. 23, 4). Ba na ato dania ami, na mo'ono'ono ami ba danō, na loeo da'ō — iwa'ō Jehowa —, ba lō'ō sa'ae laŵa'ō : „Tawōla gamaboe'oela li chō Jehowa”! ba lō'ō sa'ae itōrō tōdō niha, lō'ō sa'ae la'angeragō ba lō'ō amalōsi, ba  
 17 lō'ō sa'ae lafoeli lafazōchi. „Dadaoma Jehowa” labe'e tōi Jeroezalema andrō, na loeo da'ō, ba owoelo dania ba da'ō fefoe niha baero, bōrō dōi Jehowa andrō ba Jeroezalema, ba lō'ō sa'ae abe'e dandrora, wolo'ō nichoi dōdōra andrō, si lō'ō sōchi. (Mich. 4, 2). Na loeo da'ō, ba fao ira ma'oewoe Joeda ma'oewoe Gizeraëli, la'otarai danō moroi jōoe, orodeoe ira wanaŵa tanō andrō, nitehegroe chō ndra tœami, 1  
 18 19 tâna chōra. Noa sa oemane dōdōgoe: Si sōchi oebe'e chōoe, ba ndra-nogoe andrō, tanō omasiō oetehe chōoe, fondrege zi sōchi dána chōoe ba niha fefoe. Ba oemane [na] dōdōgoe: Si fa'ama ami chōgoe ba lō'ō miboel'ō wolo'ō chōgoe. (Moz.  
 20 V. 7, 6; 8, 7). Ba no mi'erogō ndra'ō, ja'ami ma'oewoe Gizeraëli, amaedola ndra alawe si fa'ero ba zomasi ja'ia  
 21 — iwa'ō Jehowa. Hiza li, ba hili si lō'ō eoe'oe andrō: fege'ege Ndraono Gizeraëli andrō, me no latōrō lala sabila, me no olifoe ira Lowalangira  
 22 Jehowa! (Sach. 12, 10 b. t.). Mifoeli ami, ja'ami ono matoea si no fa'ero, da'oeffadōhō loelaoea wa'erosami andrō! — Ja'endra'aga, mōiga chōoe, me no Jehowa ndra'oegō, Lowala  
 23 ngima! Si ndroehoe, falimosa wagoegoaea si terongo moroi jaŵa, moroi ba hili; si ndroehoe, chō Lowalangima Jehowa so wangorifi  
 24 Ndraono Gizeraëli! No iā gōlō ndra toeama „fa'aila” andrō, i'otarai iraono ndra'aga, biribirira ba sawira ba onora matoea ba onora alawe!  
 Damaföröni wa'afoesi mbawama 25  
 ba acha ambalamo wa'ailama andrō; me no mafazōchi horō ba Lowalangima Jehowa, ja'aga, ba ira toeama, i'otarai iraono ndra'aga, iroegi ma'ōchō andre, ba lō'ō nifondrondrongoma li Lowalangima Jehowa.

## FAZA 4.

I. Fango'ozoei famaboe'oe fa'eboea dōdō ba Ndraono Gizeraëli ba ba mado Joeda. II. Itegoe zoei ira sama'ele'ō. (F. 4, 3—F. 6, 30). I'ombacha'ō wotoe andrō, si so moroi sa. III. Fangarōngarō ba wa'atekiko danō andrō.

I. Na ūfoeli'ō, ja'oegō mado Gizeraëli — iwa'ō Jehowa —, na ūfoeli'ō chōgoe ba na ūheta ba doedoe-ma hōrōgoe zogoro ita andrō ba na ūbato wanōrōnōrō andrō, ba moroi ba dōdōoe sa'ae ba si ndroehoe-ndroehoe wahōloesamō andrō ba wa'aceri Jehowa, ba lafahowoe'ō ira soi niha ba chōnia andrō ba lasoeno ira ba chōnia. (Moz. V. 10, 20).

II. Da'ō sa niwa'ō Jehowa ba mado Joeda ba ba mbanoea Jeroezalema: „Milahoi zi bohooe ba bōi mi'anaroe ba zi so bōrō za'asa'a mao. (Hos. 10, 12). Miboto ami chō Jehowa, misaka goeli dōdōmi andrō, ja'ami mado Joeda ba ja'ami banoea Jeroezalema, fa bōi moehola wōnoegoe, si mane alitō, fa bōi si tebai mate holaholania, ba walōsō-chi wolaoemi andrō!” (Moz. V. 10, 16. Rom. 2, 28. Kol. 2, 11). Mi'ombacha'ō ba mado Joeda ba ba Jeroezalema, mi'ao chōra, mimane: Milaoe dorofe, ba danō! Mi'ao, mi'eboea'ō li, mimane: Mi'owoeloi ami, ena'ō tasaŵa mbanoea saro andrō! Mitaroe'ō mandrera ba lala ba Ziona: mi'olioi, bōi mibadoegō ami! Famakao sa'ae oefaa'aso moroi jōoe ba famoefoe sabōlōbōlō. (F. 1, 14).

- 7 No mōi mijāvā zingo, moroi ba mbimimbininia doe'oe, no maoso zamakiko soi niha, no irōi nahania, ba wamali'ō tanō si mate tanōmi andrō, fa adoedoe mbanoea, fa lō niha sa'ae. Andrō mi'onoecha gonigoni, mi'e'esi ba mi'abōlōgō wege'ege : lō'ō sa si dōhō holahola wōnoe Jehowa chōda. (F. 6, 26).
- 8 Ba na loeo da'ō - iŵā'ō Jehowa - ba si lō lala dōdō razo ba he koe-mandroe seboea, ba satōngō gere
- 9 Ba na loeo da'ō - iŵā'ō Jehowa - ba si lō lala dōdō razo ba he koe-mandroe seboea, ba satōngō gere
- 10 Ba si tobali tōdō zama'ele'ō. Ba oemane : He So'aja, Jehowa ! Si ndroehoe, no ōhaogō wolimo soi andre ba banoea Jeroezalema, me ūmane : Faloecha ami wangorifi ! si mate ba mbawa zi'ōli ira, a'ine.
- 11 Ba na loeo da'ō, ba lamane ba mado andre ba ba mbanoea Jeroezalema : Amaedola nangi saoechoe ba hili si lō eoe'oe andrō ba danō si mate wolaoe mbanoeagoe andrō, tebai ba wamōbōrō ba tebai ba
- 12 wangehao ! Angi sabōlō zanōrō ja'-odo, moroi ba chōra; ba ija'e, ba
- 13 ja'odo gōi zangetoe'ō hoekoe ! Hiza, hoelō lawoee wa'asora moroi sa, si mane angi sabōlō goeretara ; salio moroi ba mojo koedora. Alai ita,
- 14 si no afoeffoe ita ! Sasai dōdōoe, heta zi lō sōchi andrō, ja'oegō banoea Jeroezalema, ena'ō te'orifi ndra'oegō ; ha wa'ara na lō teboelō ba dōdōoe gera'era si lō sōchi a-
- 15 ndrō? (Sin. 51, 4. Jes. 1, 16). Hiza zangombacha, moroi ba mado Dano lafarongogō wamakao, moroi ba hili mado Geferaji. Mifaŵā'ōgō ba niha baero, mimane : Milaboe ! mikaomi zanoewō Jeroezalema ! So zanoewō moroi ba danō sarōoe, moe'ao ira, wanoewō banoea mado Joeda andrō.
- 17 Amaedola zanaro ba nowi lafasoei, me no lalaŵā ndra'odo - iŵā'ō
- 18 Jehowa. Loealoea lalamō andrō ba loealoea wolaoemō da'ō chōoe : falōsōchiae da'ō, wa no afōchō, wa ira'oe dōdōoe. (F. 2, 29).
- 19 III. Alai dōdōgoe ! Alai dōdō-
- goe ! Wa'afōchō ! Tōdōgoe bacha ! Roemoeroe dōdōgoe ! Tebai ahono ndra'ō ! Ōrongo sa'ae li dorofe, ja'oegō tōdōgoe, fe'ao ba wanoewō. (Jes. 16, 11). Fatete manō wango- 20 mbacha fa'adoedoe, no tekiko danō, ma'asagōrō, adoedoe manō nosegoe andrō, lō moedōnadōna, ha mamō'i hōrō wa'ara, ba adoedoe nōoegoe andrō. Ha wa'ara na oe'ilā'ila ma- 21 ndrera, ba ha wa'ara na oerongo li dorofe ? Sowōhō mowa sa mba- 22 noeagoe andrō ; lō aboto ba dōdōra ndra'odo ; iraono si lō tōdō ira, ba lō fa'aboto ba dōdō. Satoeatoea ira ba wolaoe si lō sōchi, ba folaoe si sōchi, ba lō la'ila. Oefagi danō, ba 23 hiza, no tanō si mate ba si lō ūsi ! ba banoea si jaŵā — ba lō haga- 24 nia sa'ae ! Oefagi hili, ba hiza, ba hoemeoe ; ba hilihili fefoe, ba mangiwa ! Oefachōlō ndra'ō, ba hiza, 25 samōsa lō niha sa'ae, ba fofo ba daloe mbanoea, ba no ahori moloi. Oefachōlō ndra'ō, ba hiza, no to- 26 bali tanō si mate hili Garemeli a-ndrō, ba banoea chōnia, ba no ahori adoedoe — fōna Jehowa, ba holahola wōnoenia andrō. Da'ō sa 27 niŵā'ō Jehowa : Tobali tanō si mate danō, ma'asagōrō ; ba lō'ō sa atō oefaloea wangohori [ja'ira]. (F. 46, 28). Andrō aboe dōdō danō, 28 ba banoea si jaŵā, ba alōe, me no oeŵā'ō da'ō ba me lō mangesa dō- dōgoe ; me no oehonogōi ba me lō'ō sa'ae oewoe'ai. Ba wagoea- 29 goeasa zi fakoedo andrō ba ba wagoeagoeasa zolohe fana, ba moloi mbanoea fefoe, lasaŵā ndroe'oe, manōi ba gara ba hili : dozi banoea, ba lō nihaniha, lō'ō sa'ae si iagō jomo. Ba ja'oegō nidoedoegō, 30 ba he ūwisa ? He ū'onoecha mbaroe loeo si sōchi ba he ū'o'aja naja balaki ba he ūfake wanicha samo-hoea, fangalōsō mboemō, ba zaja-zaja gōlō sa atō wangehaomō andrō, lō edōna zomasi ja'oegō ena'ō ; la'aloei wamoenoe ja'oegō. Oerongo 31

sa'ae wege'ege, hoelō ba zafōchō  
hoeloe, fangarōngarō, hoelō ba za-  
wena madono, fege'ege mbanoea  
Ziona andrō, mangarōngarō ia, i'o-  
ro'ō dangania, imane : Alai ndra'o,  
aetoe nosogoe labe'e sange'e andrō!

## FAZA 5.

I. Falawoe sa'ae zoe'asoe'a horō  
Jeroezalema. II. Andrō gōna ira  
hoeke. III. Loeora ba mboeaboearea  
wotoe andrō.

- 1 I. Mitōrōi newali Jeroezalema ba  
mifaigi, ja aboto ba dōdōmi; mi'-  
aloei ba newalira, na misōndra za-  
mōsa, na so niha solaoe satoelō sa-  
ma'oea fa lō farōi, fa oebe'e aefa  
horōra. (Moz. I. 18, 32. Hez. 9. Fam.)
- 2 7). Ba he laŵā'ō : „Ba wa'aoeri Je-  
hōwa“ ba faja zoei wahōloesa andrō  
chōra. (F. 4, 2). **Ba ja'oegō Jehōwa,**  
**hadiā, tengā si doehoe ôtōngōni** f  
No ôbago ira, ba lō afōchō chōra;  
ôhori ira, ba lō labē'e ba dōdōra  
wotoe andrō; no la'abe'e'ō mba-  
wara, abe'e moroi ba gara; lō se-  
dōna ira mamalalini era'erara. (Jes.  
9, 13. F. 2, 30).
- 4 Ba no oemanē dō-  
dōgoe: Niha si lō tōi ira, sowōhō  
mowa, me lō la'ilā lala andrō chō  
Jehōwa ba satoelō andrō chō Lo-  
5 walangira; damōido ba zalaŵā, fa-  
hoehoeodo chōra, me no ja'ira za-  
ngila lala andrō, chō Jehōwa ba  
satoelō andrō chō Lowalangira! Ba  
dozi no larasa galō mbagi andrō,  
ja'ira andrō, ba no la'etoe'ō wesoe.
- 6 Andrō ira'oe ira singo, si oroi ga-  
toea, ba ifoefoe ira asoe gatooea ba  
danō si mate; manaro harimo ba  
gero mbanoea chōra, ba dozi si mōi  
baero mbanoea ba tesasawi; me no  
mofinaeta lalōra, ba me no asese  
fa'ero ira. (Hos. 13, 7). Hadia, wa  
oebe'e aefa horōoe? No la'erogō  
ndra'o iraonooe ba fahōloe ba zi  
tenga Lowalangi, ba he wā'ae no  
oe'aboesi'ō ira, ba noa zoei la'erogō  
zodonga ja'ira ba lahoeroefai nomo  
8 zohorō. Si lō ahono ira, timba
- koedo satabō; doeemele, i'aloei ndro-  
nga nawōnia zamōsana. (Hez. 22,  
11). Hadia, lō oe'otoe'ō zi manō? 9  
iŵā'ō Jehōwa — ba lō oelaoe mba-  
lōgōe ba niha si manō amoecata?
- II. Mi'anōisi gōli chōra ba midoe-  
doegō, ba bōi mihori [ira]; mi'etoe'ō  
ngenge, me no tengā chō Jehōwa  
ira! (F. 4, 27). Noa sa farōi ira chō-  
gōe, he ma'oewoe Gizeraēli ba he  
ma'oewoe Joeda — iŵā'ō Jehōwa.  
(F. 3, 20). No la'osilō'ōgō Jehōwa,  
no lamane: Tenga ja'ia! ba lō'ō  
sa gōna ita famakao: he si'ōli, ba  
he lofo, ba lō ta'ilā. Ba tobali 13  
angi dania zama'ele'ō andrō; lō'ō  
sa barō dotorā sihede andrō. Ja itō-  
rō ira si manō! (Jes. 28, 15). Andrō 14  
wa imane Jehōwa, Lowalangi ngā-  
hōnō andrō: Me no mimanō we-  
hede, ba oebali'ō alitō daroma ligoe  
ba mbeweoe, ba oebali'ō eoe niha  
andrō, ena'ō i'ā ira [alitō andrō]!  
(F. 1, 9). Hiza, oefatōrō chōmi soi,  
moroi ba zarōe, ja'ami ma'oewoe  
Gizeraēli — iŵā'ō Jehōwa — soi  
sabōlō, soi si no ararā, soi si lō  
mī'ila li ba si lō aboto ba dōdōmi  
hadiā wehedera. (Moz. V. 28, 49. F.  
1, 15; 6, 22). Amaedola lewatō si no  
moechaoe naha nono wana chōra,  
ha sambalō sabōlō ira. La'ā dania 17  
mboea nowimi, ūmi fache, noemalō  
onomi matoea ba onomi alawe, ba  
la'ā, ba biribiri chōmi ba sawī chō-  
mi, ba la'ā, agoe chōmi ba boea  
ara, ba ūra; banoea saro andrō chō-  
mi, niđonadōnami, ba larasa si'ōli.  
(Moz. III. 26, 16. Moz. V. 28, 39).  
Ba he na loeo da'ō gōi, ba lō oefae-  
loea wangohori ja'ami — iŵā'ō Je-  
hōwa. Ba na miŵā'ō dania: Hadia 19  
mbōrō, wa ilaoe chōda da'ō fefoe  
Lowalangida Jehōwa? ba ūmane  
chōra: Si mane fangerogōmi ja'odo,  
wamosoemange Lowalangi bō'ō ba  
danōmi, si manō we'amōimi sawoe-  
joe niha bō'ō, ba danō si tenga  
chōmi. (F. 16, 10 b. t.).
- III. Mi'ombacha'ō da'ō ba ma'- 20

oewoe Jakobo, mifarongogō ba ma-  
 21 do Joeda, mimane : Mifondrondro-  
 ngo da'e, ja'ami niha sowōhō mo-  
 wa. si lō tōdō, si so hōrō, ba lō  
 la'ilā niha, si so tōgi dalinga, ba lō  
 22 larongo li niha ! (*Jes. 6, 9*). Ja'odō,  
 ba lō edōna mi'ata'oefi — iwa'ō  
 Jehowa — ba lō edōna manizinizi  
 ami chōgōe, [chōgōe andre], si no  
 mame'e tooe ene, ola nasi, ba'aba'a  
 si lō teboelō, si lō tola isawō —  
 ba he eboea ndroeloe, ba tebai, ba  
 he moegosogoso, ba tebai zoei isawō.  
 23 (*Moz. I. 1, 9. Job. 26, 10*). Ba soi  
 andre, ba no motōdō sabē'e tandro  
 ba si lō edōna molo'ō : no fa'ero  
 24 ira ba no latōrō lalara. Ba lō'ō sa  
 lamane dōdōra : Data'ata'oefi Lo-  
 walangida Jehowa, same'e teoe a-  
 ndrō, teoe sahoelō ba teoe sarā, na  
 baŵania, si lō mowoe'ai baŵa wa-  
 25 masi chōda. (*Moz. V. 11, 14*). Lalō-  
 miandrō mbōrō, wa no fahole iada'e,  
 ba horōmī andrō mbōrō, wa lō aloeā  
 26 chōmi howehowoe. So sa zanao horō  
 ba mbanoeagoe andrō : manarona-  
 ro, si mane sanaro fofo, na ikōwō-  
 ia, labē'e tooe ra'oera'oe, ba wo-  
 27 ndra'oe niha. Si mane rōkarōka so'-  
 ōsi fofo, si manō wa'amo'ōsi nomora  
 ana'a falimosa : ba wolaoe si manō  
 28 salāwā ira ba so'ana'a. No atabō  
 ira, no ozōnōzōnō. Ba falawoe ba  
 mbewera hoehoeo si lō sōchi; ba  
 hoehoeo zi lō ama, si lō ina, ba  
 lō lafatoenō, ba wame'e mōna ja'-  
 ira, ba hoehoeo zi noemana, ba lō  
 la'ohe ba lala. (*Moz. V. 32, 15. Jes.*  
 29 *I. 1, 23*). Hadiā, lō oehoekoe zi mane  
 da'ō? — iwa'ō Jehowa — ba lō  
 oelaoe mbalōgōe ba niha si manō  
 30 amoeata? (*F. 9, 9*). Sihocha mboeda  
 ba si tobali dōdōda nilaoe ba danō.  
 31 Sama'ele'ō andrō — ba falimosa wa-  
 ma'ele'ōra, ba ere andrō — ba awō'-  
 awōra wolaoe, ba banoeagoe andrō  
 — ba somasi si manō! Ba he mi-  
 wisa ba gamozoea da'ō? (*Hez. 13,*  
*6*).

## FAZA 6.

I. Sanoewō Jeroozalema. II. Alō-  
 soe lō lafondrondrongo Iraono Gize-  
 raëli. III. Moroi jōoe i'oturai fama-  
 kiko andrō, si tebai itimba Jeremia  
 gōi.

I. Mi'oloi, ja'ami mado Mbeni-  
 jami, mirōi Jeroezalema ba ba  
 Dekoa, ba milaoe dorofe, ba Mbeti-  
 kera mitaroe ō mandrera : ma-  
 ngaha sa'ae wamakiko moroi jōoe,  
 famoefoe sabōlōbōlō. (*F. 1, 14*).  
 Da'oefoefoe nono Ziona alawe andrō,  
 si sōchi andrō, nihaogħāoġō mege  
 folaoe hadia ia. Mōi chōnia goe-  
 balo, la'ohe goerifōra, lafassei ia  
 osera ba ikoebaloi goerifōnia za-  
 mōsana, ba dána chōnia. [Lamane] :  
 Mi'amoni'ō ami, ba wanoewō ja'ia!  
 Talaboe, tadegeni ita ba zi laloeo!  
 Alai ita ! bongi sa'ae ; adōni sa'ae  
 loemō, loemō na tānō owi ! Tala-  
 boe, ena'ō tachamō ba zi bongi, ba  
 wanoedeoegō gōdora ! Imane sa'ae  
 2 Jehowa ngahōnō andrō : Mi'obō geoe  
 chōra, mifasoei Jeroezalema fari! Ba-  
 noeia ni'otoe'ō ia. No fahōna wama-  
 langōgō awōra bacha ba mbanoea. Si  
 mane fangoembengoemboe nidanō  
 ba goemboe, wangoembengoemboe  
 zi lō sōchi chōra : fajāwasa ba fama-  
 langōgō zi terongo ba chōra; awai  
 ni'ilagoe, ha sambalō fangaboe dōdō  
 ba famakao. Fondrondrongo wane-  
 goe, ja'oegō Jeroezalema, fa bōi aefa  
 dōdōge chōoe, fa bōi oebali'ō tanō  
 si mate ndra'oegō, tanō si lō ni-  
 haniha sa'ae !

II. Da'ō niwa'ō Jehowa ngahōnō : Lahaogħ dania wangozaragō  
 wo'ewo'oe, si tosai Iraono Gize-  
 raëli, si mane ba mboea nagoe ;  
 lafoelifelei wanoetoejoe, si mane  
 sangozaragō boea nagoe, si lō aefa'-  
 aefa tanga ba ngenge. (*Jes. 24, 13*).  
 Ba ha chō moehededo, ha chō oefae-  
 dohoe'ō, ena'ō lafondrondrongo ?  
 Hiza, si lō moeboto dōgi dalingara,  
 ba tebai lafondrondrongo ! Hiza,  
 la'o'aja daroma li Jehowa, lō omasi

- 11 ira. Ba no fahōna chōgoe wōnōe Jehowa andrō, oe'eregesi dōdōgoe wanaha ja'ia : ba laoe sa'ae ia ba ndraono baewali ba ba nono matoea misa, fefoe ; he sa ira matoca ba he ira alawe, ba gōna dania, fabaja si no tohare hoewa ba si no 12 atoea sibai. Ba niha bō'ō dania zochō omora ba benoeara ba fo'omora, fefoe; oetooeroes a'ae niha ba danō — iwa'ō Jehowa. (*Moz. V. 28, 30.*)
- 13 I'otarai sa'ae ndraono, noemalō ba zatoea, ba oi sangaloei hare ; ba he sama'ele'ō, ba he ere, ba oi dozi so 14 laoe faja ba falimosa. (*Jes. 56, 11.*) Ba lafajaigō wamadōhō fōchō mbanoeagoe andrō, wangoema'ō: Fangorifi ! fangorifi ! ba lō'ō sa fangorifi. (*F. 8, 15. 11. Hez. 13, 10.*) Saila ira ena'ō, me no lalaoe zogoro ita, ba lō'ō sa aila ira, lō'ō sa'ae la'ilā hadia wa'aila. Andrō tegaōlō tooe ira dania, awō zalaoe andrō ; na baŵa wamatōrō hoekoe chōra, ba tetarce 16 mbagi, iwa'ō Jehowa. Da'ō niwa'ō Jehowa: Mi'ae ba lala ba mifaigi ba misofe lala ba gōtō fōna, heza lala ba wa'ohahaoe dōdō, ba mitōrō ia, ena'ō misōndra zolombase dōdōmi ! Ba lamane: Lō edōnaga 17 matōrō ! (*Mat. 11, 29.*) Ba no oefataro zanaro ja'ami [oemane] : Mifondrondrongo li dorofe ! Ba lamane : 18 Lō edōnaga mafondrondrongo ! Ba mifondrondrongo, ja'ami niha bae-ro, ba ja aboto ba dōdōmi, ja'ami 19 banoea, hadia nifatōrō chōra. Fondrondrongo, ja'oegō oeli danō ; oefatōrō sa'ae wamakao ba niha andrō, loealoea nichoi dōdōra andrō, lō'ō sa nitōngōnira niwa'ōgoe andrō, ba famobawagoe lala, ba 20 no la'ositengagō ! Ba hadia goena goemōjō andrō chōgoe, koemōjō Zaba andrō, ba kooli mani si sōchi andrō, moroi ba danō sarōe ? Tenga fa'omasigoc zoemange nitoenoe andrō chōmi ; ba soemange nitaba andrō chōmi, ba lō ka dōdōgoe ! (*Sin. 40, 7. Jes. 1, 11. Mich. 6, 6.*)
- Andrō wa imane Jehowa: Hiza, 21 oebe'e tooe fōna niha andre zanendre ira, ena'ō faoma tetaroe mbagi, he ama ba he ono matoea, ena'ō tekiko zamōsana, fabaja awōnia.
- III. Imane Jehowa: So sa'ae niha 22 moroi jōoe, maoso soi seboea moroi ba wondrege danō. (*Jes. 50, 41.*) Fana 23 ba toho wangōnara, safaito ira, lō la'ilā wa'ahachō dōdō. Amaedola wegosogoso ndroeloc nasi lira, fakoedo ira, no mangarō, si mane niha sanoe-wō, ba wanoewō ja'oegō, ja'oegō ono Ziona alawe. No tarongo doeriania 24 ba no adada dangada, no ihawoei ita fa'ata'oe, fanizinizi, si mane ba zadono ! Bōi ae baero mbanoea ba 25 bōi tōrō lala; noa sa mosi'ōli nemali andrō — ameta'oeō, fasoei ! He ja'ami banoeada ! mi'olembe 26 gonigoni ba mihawoei ami awoe, mi'e'esi nono matoea andrō, si ha samboesamboea, mi'ege'ege ; i'ogomoezaō sa dania ihawoei ita sanedoegō andrō. (*F. 4, 8.*) No oefataro sanandraigō banoeagoe andrō ndra'oegō, hati saro, ena'ō aboto ba dōdōoe lalara andrō, ena'ō ōndrai-gō. No dozi samorege folawa ira, 28 somasi mamōbōgō si lō doehoe, no [ha] tōla ba si'ōli ira, no dozi samakiko ira (*Hez. 22, 18.*) Fahamboeha- 29 mboe ndroeroe, ena'ō ahori zimo andrō, ba galitō: ba zajazaja gōlō wolaogōlaogō ba tebai tofōfō zi lō sōchi. (*F. 24.*) „Firō nitibo'ō“ labē'e tōira ; 30 noa sa'ac Jehowa zanibo ja'ira.

### FAZA 7.

Hoehoeo Jeremia ba gosali. (*F. 7-9.*) I. Famaroee tōdō, ba wamalalini era'era. II. Na lō la'o'ō da'ō, ba nidoedoegō Jeroezalema, si mane Silo. III. Bōi sa'ae mangandrō Jeremia, salahī niha nitibō'ō andrō. IV. Famosoemange si tengā moroi ba dōdō, ba lō omasi Lowalangi. V. Gōna hoekoe ira, bōrō horōra andrō, famosoemange adoe.

I. Da'ō daroma li andrō niwa'ō 1 Jehowa chō Jeremia, me imane :

- 2 I'agō mbawandroehō gosali Jehowa, ba farongogō daroma li andre, ōmane : Mifondrondrongo li Jehowa, ja'ami mado Joeda fefoe, sanōrō bawandroehō andre, we'amōi magandrō chō Jehowa ! Da'ō niwa'ō Jehowa ngahōnō andrō, Lowalangi Ndrono Gizeraeli : **Mihacgō dōrō-wami lala ba boeaboeami, ba lō teboelō ami ba nahiami andre oebe'e.**
- 3 (Jes. 1, 16. F. 18, 11). Bōi mihalō fangabe'e dōdōmi hoehoe falimosa andrō, na lamane : Osali Jehowa, osali Jehowa, osali Jehowa da'e !
- 4 Na moroi ba dōdōmi sa'ae mihaogō dōrōwami lala ba boeaboeami; na si ndroehoe lala mitōrō, na so hoehoeomi ba nawōmi ; na lō mifalangōgō zi fatewoe gana ba si lō ama, si lō ina ba si no mate ira matoea, ba na lō miboenoe zi lō hōrō, ba naha andre, ba na lō mi'o'ō chō Lowalangi bō'ō — famakikomi : ba lō teboelō ami ba nahia da'e oebe'e, ba danō andre, nitehegoe chō ndra toeami, gōtōgōtō wa'ara.
- 5 II. **Ba** hiza, ba mihalō fangabe'e dōdōmi hoehoe falimosa andrō, ba lō goenania. He wisa ? managō, mange'e ba molhorō ba latoenoe goemōjō chō Mba'ali ba la'o'ō chō Lowalangi bō'ō, si lō aboto ba dōdōmi ? (Moz. II. 20, 13 b. t.). Ba dania, ba so ami, mi'ondrasi ndra'odo, ba nomo andre, nifao ba dōi tōigoe, ba mimane : Aoeri ita ! ba wolaoe dania zoei sogoro ita andrō
- 11 fefoe ? Hadia, no tobali tōgi narō hili, nahia zoraboe nomo andre, nifao ba dōi tōigoe, wamaigmī ? Hiza, ja'odo gōi, ba no oe'ila — iwa'ō Jehowa. (Mat. 21, 13. Mar. 11, 17.
- 12 Looek. 19, 46). Mi'ae atō ba nahiagoe andrō ba Zilo, ba nifonahagoe tōigoe, ba gōtō fōna, ba mitōngōni, hadia nifatōrōgōe chōnia, bōrō wālōsōchi mbanoeagoe Iraono Gizeraeli ! (Jos. 18, 1. Sam. I. 1, 3.
- 13 Sin. 78, 60). Ba ija'e, me milaoe da'ō fefoe — iwa'ō Jehowa — ba me lō'ō zoei nifondrondrongomi, he wa'ae no a'oi dōdōgōe wehede chōmi, ma'ōma'ōchō ; ba me lō nitemami ligoe, he wa'ae no moe'aodo chōmi, (Amaed. 1, 24. Jes. 65, 12), ba oefatōrō ba nomo andre nifatōrōgōe ba Zilo andrō, ba nomo andre, nifao ba dōi tōigoe, sabe'e dōdōmi, ba ba nahia andre, nitehegoe chōmi ba chō ndra toeami. Ba oetimba ami ba doedoema hōrōgōe, si mane fanimbagoe mege talifoesōmi andrō, ma'oewoe Geferaji ma'afefoe.
- III. **Ba** ja'oegō, ba bōi angandrō, salahi niha andrō, bōi tarongo wakaosamō, ba chōra andrō ; bōi fakao ndra'odo, lō'ō sa atō oefondrondrongo chōoe ! (Moz. II. 32, 10. F. 11, 14; 14, 11). Hadia, lō'ō sa 17 ū'ilā, hadia nilaoera ba mbanoea mado Joeda andrō misa ba baewali Jeroezalema ! La'ozaragō geoe irauno ba la'eboea'ō galitō ira amara, ba lafarocka hamo ira alawe, ba wamazōchi koe, ū'zala'wa mbanoea si ja'wa andrō ira alawe, ba ba wame'e soemange nibadoe ba Lowalangi bō'ō, ba wamoesi tōdōgōe. (F. 44, 19). Ba hadia, aboe dōdōggē labe'e ? — iwa'ō. Jehowa, — hadia, tengā ja'ira zaboe tōdō, ba wa'aila dania ? Andrō imane So'aja, Jehowa : Hiza, gōna fōnoegoe ba fa'abao dōdōgōe mbanoea andrō, he niha ba he oerifōra ba he eoe ba he sinanō ba nowi, ba moehola [wōnoegoe andrō], tebai mate hola-holania.
- IV. **Da'ō** niwa'ō Jehowa ngahōnō andrō, Lowalangi Ndrono Gizeraeli : Mibe'e nōnōnō zoemange nitaba andrō chōmi zoemange nitoenoe, ba mi'a nōsi ! Lō'ō sa 22 ni'oro'i'ōgōe chō ndra toeami, me loeo oeheta ira ba danō Miseraji, lō niwa'ōgōe hadia ia, ba zoemange nitoba. (Sin. 40, 7, Jes. 1, 11). Da'ō sa 23 niwa'ōgōe chōra : Mi'o'ō goroisagoe,

- ba Lowalangimi ndra'odo ba banoe-agoe ami ; mitōrō si'aikō lala, ni-fachoigoe chōmi, ena'ō ohahaoe dō-dōmi! (*Moz. II. 19, 5. Moz. III. 26,*  
 24 *12. Moz. V. 6, 3.*) Ba lō lafondrondrongo, lō labe'e mbōrō dalingara : lala nichoi dōdōra latōrō, nichoi dōdōra ba wa'abe'enia ba gera'era si lō sōchi andrō, ba no la'erogō ndra'o, lō la'otahōgō ndra'odo. (*F.*  
 25 *2, 27; 32, 33.*) Ba i'otarai loeo, me aheta ndra toeami ba danō Misera-raj, iroegi ma'ōchō andre, ba no oefatengetenge chōmi genonigoe a-ndrō fefoe, sama'ele'ō andrō, ero ma'ōchō oefatenge, i'otarai zi hoelō 26 wongi. (*Nga'ōt. II. 36, 15.*) Ba lō lafondrondrongo chōgoe, lō labe'e mbōrō dalingara, sabe'e tandro ira, abōlōbōl walōsōchi, moroi chō ndra  
 27 toeara. (*F. 16, 12.*) Ba na ōwa'ō chōra niwa'ōgoe andre fefoe, ba lō lafondrondrongo chōoe, ba na moe-hede'ō chōra, ba lō latema lieo. Ba ōmane dania, ba chōra andrō : Da'ō niha andrō si lō mamondrongo oriosa Lowalangira, Jehovah, sangositengagō fotoe ; no taja wa lō farōi, no ahori ba mbewera. (*F. 5, 3.*)  
 29 *V. Ba fagoeti'ō sa'ae naja andrō ba hōgōoe [ja'oegō ono Ziona alawē] ba tibo'ō, ba angarōngarō ba hili andrō, si lō eoe'oe, me no itibo'ō niha andrō Jehovah, me no itimba !*  
 30 (*Job. 1, 20. F. 16, 6.*) Noa sa lalaoe iraono Joeda andrō zi lō omasido famaigi — iwa'ō Jehovah — ; noa sa labe'e ba nomo andrō, nifao ba dōi tōigoe, zogoro ita chōra, ba wanā'oēnōi ja'ia. (*Raz. II. 21, 4. Hez. 31 8, 5.*) Ba no lafa'anō naha wame'e soemange Tofeti andrō [sogoro niha] ba ndraso Mbeni-Hinomo, ba wanenoce onora matoea ba onora ala-we, si tengenī niwa'ōgoe ba si lō irai itōrō tōdōgōe. (*Raz. II. 23, 10. F. 32 19, 5.*) Andrō hiza, iroegi baŵa dania — iwa'ō Jehovah — ba tengenī sa'ae Tofeti ba tengenī sa'ae daso Mbeni-Hinomo lawā'ō, „daso wa-
- nge'enge'e" labe'e tōinia, ba labe'e dania lewatō Dofeti andrō, me lō naha sa'ae. Ba tobali ū wofo ba daloe mbanoea ba ū goetoe ndroe'oe dania mboto niha andre, lō sanaboi ja'ira. (*Moz. V. 28, 26. F. 34, 20.*) Ba tebatō ba mbanoea mado Joeda andrō ba baewali Jeroezalema wa'-iki ba fa'omoeso dōdō, fa'omoeso dōdō zangowaloe ba fa'omoeso dōdō nono nihalō, oebe'e : tobali tanō si mate sa'ae danō. (*Jes. 24, 8.*)
- FAZA 8.
- I. Tohoetohoe wameta'oe Jeroezalema. II. Tebai dōhō wōchōra andrō. III. Itōrō hoekoe, lō moedō-nadōna. IV. Fa'aboe dōdō Jeremia.
- I. **Ba** na loeo da'ō — iwa'ō 1 Jehowa — ba lachaoe dōla razo mado Joeda andrō ba lewatō, ba tōla zatocarea ba tōla gere ba tōla zama'ele'ō ba tōla nōsi mbanoea Jeroezalema andrō. (*Raz. II. 23, 16.*) Ba labologō ba zino ba ba haga mbaŵa ba ba haga ngahōnō andrō ba mbanoea si jaŵa, somasi ira mege, nifosoemangera, nigo'ōgo'ōra, nisofoera li ba sangaloeloe ira : lō lafoeli la'ozaragō ba lō lafoeli lako'o, tobali fangatabō zinanō ba danō. Ba omasi dania ira wa'amate, moroi ba wa'aoeri, dozi si tosai andrō, si lō ahori niha si lō sōchi andre, ba danō andrō fefoe misa, ba nitibo'ōgoe ja'ira, iwa'ō Jehovah ngahōnō andrō.
- II. **Ba** ōmane sa'ae chōra : Da'ō niwa'ō Jehovah : Hadia, alaoe maō niha, lō maoso ? hadia, ta'erogō hadia ia, ba lō tafoeli ta'otahōgō ? Ba hana wa la'erogō Jeroezalema niha andrō, si lō teboelō fa'erosa : Hana wa lō labōhōli waja, hana wa te chōra wamoeli ja'ira ? No oefondrondrongo ba no terongo chōgoe : faja lalaoe, samōsa lō sangesa tōdō ba walōsōchinia andrō, fa iwa'ō : Hadia nilaoegoe ? Oi dozi la'erogō, la'osisi lalara, si mane koedo, so-

- ndrōlō ja'ia ba zi fasōndra niha.  
**7 He soembila ba daloe mbanoea, ba l'ilā mbaŵania, ba boeroe'oe ba kатауена ba тоembao, ba lō lataloe'i mbaŵa wangawoelira, ba banoeagoe andrō, ba lō la'ilā gamachoita Jehowa andrō.** (*Jes. 1, 3. F. 5, 4.*)
- 8 Hadia wa tola miŵa'ō : Satoeatoea ita ba so chōda goroisa Jehowa ? Ja'ia ! ba no ibali'ō faja fanoera waja andrō ba danga zanoera.**
- 9 Saila zatoeatoea andrō, si tobali tōdō ba nira'oe ; hiza, taroma li Jehowa andrō, ba no la'ositengagō, ba hadia wa'atoeatoea si so chōra ?**
- 10 Andrō oeloeloe ba niha bō'ō ndroñgara, ba niha bō'ō dania zochō benoeara ; i'otarai sa'ae ndraono, noemalō ba zatoea, ba oi sangaloei hare, ba he sama'ele'ō ba he ere, ba oi dozi solaoe faja ba falimosa.**
- 11 (*Jes. 56, 11. F. 6, 12 b.t.*). Ba lafajaičō wamatdōhō fōchō mbanoeagoe andrō, wangoema'ō : Fangorifi ! fangorifi ! ba lō'ō sa fangorifi.** (*F. 6, 12 14.*)
- Saila ira ena'ō, me no lalaoe zogoro ita, ba lō'ō sa aila ira, lō'ō sa'ae la'ilā hadia wa'aila. Andrō tegaoł̄ tooe ira dania, awō zalaqe andrō ; na baŵa wamatōrō hoekoe chōra, ba tetaroe mbagi iŵa'ō Jeho-**
- 13 wa. Oefarahoegō, oehori ira — iŵa'ō Jehowa — Lō boea ba nagoe ba ba marafala, no aleoe mboeloe ; noa sa oehonogōi zi manga ja'ia.** (*Jes. 5, 1 b.t. Mat. 21, 19. Loek. 13, 6.*)
- 14 III. Hadia wa doemaodao manō ita ? Mitaboe fefoe, datasawa mbanoea saro andrō, ena'ō ba da'ō mate ita. Ibe'e sa'ae tekiko ita Lowalangida Jehowa, ifabadoegō chōda langoe, me no tafazōchi horō chō**
- 15 Jehovah !** (*F. 9, 15; 23, 15*). Tadōnādōna wangorifi, ba lō hadia ia zi sōchi ; tadōnadōna mbaŵa wamatdōhō fōchō, ba hiza wa'atobali
- 16 dōdō !** (*F. 14, 19*). Moroi ba Dano terongo wehōfoe koedo, hoemeoe danō ma'asamboea, ba wa'abōlō wedele koedo si matoea, ba so ira ba la'ā danō, fabaja ōsinia ba banoea, fabaja niha bacha. (*F. 4, 15*). Hiza sa, oefa'aso chōmi goel, 17 sita, si lō fanaka, ena'ō lara'oe ami, iŵa'ō Jehowa. (*Sin. 58, 5*).
- IV. Heza oesōndra wa'omoeso dōdō, ba wa'aboe dōdō andre ! No mofōchō sibai bacha dōdōgōe ! Hiza, eboea li we'ao mbanoeada andrō, moroi ba danō sarōe, lamane : „Hadia, lō'ō sa Jehowa ba Ziona ? Hadia, lō ba chōra razora ? — Hana wa no la'andrō wōnoegoe, ba geoe nifobawa andrō chōra, ba nadoe niha bō'ō ! No awai wamasi, 20 no ahori moc'ozaragō mboea geoe, ba ja'ita, ba lō nisōndrada fango-rifi ! Me no arasa mbanoeada andrō, ba no arasa gōi dōdōgōe ; saboe tōdō ndra'odo, no tobali dōdōgōe.**
- Hadia, lō daloedaloe sa'ae ba Gi-leadi ba lō'ō sa'ae sodaloedalooni fōchō ? Hana sa, wa lō lafalemba daloedaloe ba mbanoeada andrō ?** (*F. 46, 11*).

## FAZA 9.

I. Fangarōngarō, me no fadore eloengoe ira. II. Soelō mboeaboera hoekoe andrō, nifatorō ba mbanoea Jeroezalema. III. Si nangea taseeno niha, ba ha na no aboto ba dōdōra Lowalangi ; ba Iraono Gizeraëli, ba no fagōlōgōlō ba niha baero.

I. Ena'ō na idanō manō nōsi hōgōgōe ba ena'ō na oemboe daŵa hōrō hōrōgōe, ba bongi ma'čchō oe'e'esi niboenoe andrō, banoeada ! (*Jes. 22, 4. F. 4, 19*). Ena'ō na so nosegoe ba danō si mate, ba oerōi mbanoeada andrō, oehetado chōra, me no ha sambalō sohorō manō ira, oreoedoea zi farōi. (*F. 5, 7*). Lachai lelara, hoelō si mane fanara ; ba waja ba tengə ba zi doehoe samatōrō ira ba danō, fatete manō lalaoe zi lō sōchi — ba lō aboto ba dōdōra ndra'odo ! — iŵa'ō Jehovah. (*F. 6, 7*). Faoma 4

mi'angelama ba nawōmi, ba he talifoesō samoeza, ba bōi mi'amati chōnia; dozi talifoesō sa'ae, ba falimo, ba awōmi fefoe, ba mōi mamōbōgō si lō doehoe; (*Moz. I. 5. 27, 36. F. 12, 6. Mich. 7, 5*), faoma lalimo nawōra ba tengā si doehoe wehedera: lafamaha lelara ba wolaue faja, ba la'eregesi dōdōra wolaue si tefoejoe. No tefasoei ndra'-oegō falimosa, ba ba walimosa andrō, ba te chōra wa'aboto ba dōdōra ndra'odo! — iwa'ō Jehowa.

**II.** Andrō imane Jehovah ngahō-nō andrō: Hiza, oelaoegō ira, oetandraigō, he oewisa na sa, ba walō-sōchi mbanoeagoe andrō? Ono wana famoenoe lelara andrō, lalaue waja; lahaogō mbewera chō nawōra, ba bacha ba dōdō, ba falimosa. Hadia lō oe'otoe'ō zi mane da'ō? — iwa'ō Jehovah, — ba lō oelaoe mbalōgoe ba niha si manō amoeata? (*Sin. 8. 10. 12, 3; 28, 3; 120, 4*). Oelaoe me'e ba hili andrō ba mangarōngarōdo ba oe'e'si mbenoea andrō ba zalo'o, me no itōrō alitō, ba tobali lō'ō sa'ae itōrō niha ba lō'ō sa'ae irongo wedele goerifō nikobaloi; fofo ba daloe mbanoea ba oetoe ndroe'oe, ba no moloi, no aheta. (*F. 5, 29*.)

**III.** Ba oebali'ō adoedoela Jeroezalema, na ha nasoe ana'a, ba banoea mado Joeda andrō, ba oebali'ō tanō si mate, si lō niha. (*Jes. 34, 13. F. 10, 11*)

**IV.** Ha niha zi lō ambō fa'atoeatoea, fa aboto ba dōdōnia da'ō? ba ha niha ba zihede Jehovah, ena'ō ifarongogō, hadia mbōrō, wa no tekiko danō, wa no achozi, hoelō danō si mate, si lō itōrō niha? Ba imane Jehovah: Me no lō ba dōdōra oroisagoe andrō, nibe'ego chōra, ba me lō nifondrondrogora ligoe, me lō ni'o'ōra, me no dali manō chōra dōdōra sabe'e andrō, ba Mba'ali andrō, nifahaōndra amara ja'ira, andrō oeb'e'ō niha andrō zafeto ba oefabadoegō chōra langoe — iwa'ō Jehovah nga-hōnō andrō, Lowalangi Ndrama Gizerāeli. (*F. 8, 14; 23, 15*). Ba oefazawili ira ba niha baero andrō, si lō larai mila, ba he ira amara mege, ba oefago'ōgo'ō chōra zi'ōli, irege no ahori ira oeb'e'. (*Moz. III. 26, 33. Moz. V. 28, 64*). Imane Jehovah ngahōnō andrō: Mifaigi ba mihede ba ndra alawe sange'esi, ena'ō lafa'aso ira; mifatenge ba ndra alawe si no to'ōlō, ena'ō mōi ira, ena'ō la'aliogō ira, ba wange'esi ja'ita, ena'ō mo'ala'ala hōrōda, ba ena'ō mowōiwōi mboe hōrōda ta'wa hōrō? Terongo sa'ae wege'ege seboea li moroi ba Ziona, lamane: „Ha lō afœfœ ita, no tehawoe ita fa'aila, fa tarōi danō, me no ladeo-doegō nahiada!“ Ba mifondrondrongo li Jehovah, ja'ami ira alawe, ja mōi ba dōgi dalingami niwa'ōnia, ba mifahaō nonomi alawe ba wange'esi; jamoefahaō na-wōnia zamōsana ba wa'ala'alaisa! Noa sa i'anōisi zandrela chōda fa'-amate, no mōi jomo ba gōdo chōda, ba wangohori iraono baewali, fabaja ono matoea baolajama. „Wa'ō da'ō“, iwa'ō Jehovah; ba no moezaewe tooe mboto niha si mate, amaedola gobooola fangatabō zinanō ba danō, amaedola ngambōbō wache ba dōla, moroi foeri zamasi, si lō sangozaragō? (*F. 7, 33*.)

**III. Imane Jehovah: Bōi ja-moesoeno ia ba wa'atoeatoeания satoeatoea ba bōi jamoesoeno ia ba wa'abōlōnia sabōlō ba bōi ja-moesoeno ia ba gana'anía seboea ana'a!** (*Kor. I. 1, 31. Kor. II. 10, 17*). **Ba da'ō jamoesoeno ia sedōna manoeno ja'ia, me no so chōnia wa'aboto ba dōdō, me no aboto ba dōdōnia ndra'odo, wa ja'odo, Jehovah, zangeroma'ō fa'ahachō dōdō ba solaoe hoekoe ba satoelō ba goeli danō; da'ō sa zomasido — iwa'ō Jehovah.** Hiza, iroegi ba'wa dania — iwa'ō Jehovah — ba'wa wangoehoekoegefō fefoe niboto si

26 so oeli na. Dawa Miseraji ba mado Joeda, Iraono Gedomo ba Iraono Gamoni ba Iraono Moabi ba dozi si no moefalo'o boe, sowanoea ba danō si mate, — dozi niha baero sa, ba lō moeboto, ba dozi ma'oe-woe Gizeraëli, ba si lō moeboto tōdō.

## FAZA 10.

I. Famangelama ba waja andrō, famosoemange adoe. Fanoeno Lowalangi saoeri. II. Gōna famakiko mado Joeda. Fangandrō Jeremia.

- 1 I. Mifondrondrongo li Jehowa andrō, fehedenia chōmi, ja'ami ma'-oewoe Gizeraëli! Imane Jehowa: Bōi mifamaha ami ba hoekoe niha baero andrō ba bōi tokea ami ba dandra andrō ba mbanoea si jaŵa, me si tokea niha baero ba chōnia! (Moz. III. 18, 3). Faja, sa nifachoi niha baero andrō, eoe, ni'eŵa ba gatoea, nifazōchi danga doeka, ni-fofōe. (Jes. 44, 14 b.t.). Lafo'aja firō ba ana'a, labōzi gosō'osō, fa bōi mangiŵa. (Jes. 41, 7). Hoelō si mane tabotabo wofo ba naha zinanō, ba si lō hede, ni'ohe'ohe, me tebai mowaōwaō: bōi mi'ata'oefi ia, tebai sa ifakiko niha ba tebai gói ifa'ema wangorifi. (Sin. 115, 5 b. t. Jes. 41, 23; 46, 7). Lō'ō sa si fagōlōgōlō chōoe, ja'oegō Jehowa, salawā ndra'oegō ba no ebœa dōimō andrō ba wa'abōlō andrō. (Sin. 86, 8). Ha niha zi lō mangata'oefi ja'oegō ena'ō, ja'oegō razo soi niha? Si nangea chōoe da'ō, me lō ba za-toeatoeca fefoe ba niha misa ba ba mbanoeara fefoe si fagōlōgōlō chōoe! (Fam. 15, 4). Dozi ira sa, ba no sambō era'era ba sowōhō mowa: famahaō andrō ba nadoe — ba no eoe. (Hab. 2, 18. Sach. 10, 2). Firō nibōbōzi, nihalō ba Darisi ba ana'a moroi ba Goefa, nifazōchi doeka ba tanga zamahele ja'ia; oengoe sowē waroewaroe ba oengoe sojo mbaroe, nifazōchi zoneche, ma'afe-

fœ. Ba no Lowalangi si ndroehoe- 10 ndroehoe Jehowa, Lowalangi saoeri ia ba razo si lō teboelō; ba wō-noenia hoemisi danō, ba fa'abao dōdōnia, ba si tebai lataha soi niha. Ba mimane chōra: Lowalangi andrō, 11 si no tengā samazōchi banoea si jaŵa ba tanō tooe, ba si taja dania ba goeli danō ba barō mbanoea si jaŵa. Ja'ia, samazōchi tanō ba 12 wa'atoeatoeania andrō ba samologō banoea si jaŵa ba wa'aboto ba dōdōnia. (Moz. I. 1. Job. 9, 8. Sin. 104, 2). Na terongo linia banoea 13 andrō, ba mogosogoso deeo, ba i'ohe mijawā lawoeo moroi ba gahe mbanoea, i'asogō gari mbanoea, lala deoe, ba ifolala nangi moroi ba zi fahōna ia. (Sin. 135, 7). Dozi atōngō, 14 ba tebai aboto ba dōdō; dozi toeka gana'a, ba saila, ba wamaedo andrō, me no falimosa nifahele andrō ba me si lō noso. (Jes. 44, 11; 45, 10. F. 51, 17). Faja ia, nifazōchi fa- 15 ngo'aja; na baŵa wamatōrō hoekoe, ba tekiko. Ba tengā si fagōlōgōlō 16 ba da'ō dána chō ma'oewoe Jakobo andrō, no samazōchi tanō'a ia, ba soi tâna chōnia Ndraono Gizeraëli, Jehowa ngahōnō dōinia. (Sin. 74, 2).

II. ToeJoe gamagamae ba danō, 17 [ja'oegō ono Ziona] nifasoei nemali! Imane sa Jehowa: Hiza, oefazaoe- 18 mba niha ba danō si samoeza andre, tosasa oebe'e, ena'ō la'ilā[ndra'-odo]. Alai ndra'o ba zochogoe andre! 19 tebai dōhō zi gōnado andrō. Ba no oemané dōdōgoe: Na ha da'ō wamakaogoe, ba oetaha! No adoedoe 20 nosegoe, no ahorí aetoe zinalinia. no aheta chōgoe nonogoe matoea, lō ja'ira sa'ae; lō sangazōchi oste- 21 goe andrō, lō samologō moekonia. Sambō tōdō sa'ae goebalo andrō, ba lō nisofoera Jehowa, andrō lō fazoe chōra ba no moezaewe goe- 22 rifōra fefoe. Mifondrondrongo! moe-hōngō — so sa'ae moroi sa, roerø seboea moroi jōe, ba wamali'ō a- doedoela banoea mado Joeda andrō,

- ena'ō tobali na ha nasoe ana'a! (F. 23 5.15; 9, 11). Oe'ila, ja'oegō Jehowa, wa tebai ihoekoe lalania niha, awō wa tebai ifanandrōsa mbekania niha sanōrō lala. (Amaed 16, 1; 20, 24 24). Otoe'ō ndra'odo, Jehowa, ba faigi ndrohoendrohos, bōi he'e dalī wōnoemō, ba bōi afsoefoe ndra'o ū-be'e! (Sin. 6, 2; 38, 2. F. 30, 11). 25 Ba niha baero andrō laoe wōnoemō, ba zi lō mangila ja'oegō, ba niha si lō mangarōfi li tōimō, me no lahori ma'oewoe Jakobo, me no lafoefoe ba me no labali'ō tanō si mate mbenoeara. (Sin. 79, 6).

## FAZA 11.

I. Famasoegi ba dōdō fawoe'esa li Lowalangi andrō ba Ndraono Gizerāeli. II. Fangotoe'ō sanawō fawoe'esa li andrō. III. Famagōlō mbanoea Ganatoti andrō, ba wamoeoe Jeremia.

- I. Niwa'ō Jehowa chō Jeremia, imane: Mifondrondrongo daroma li fawoe'esa li andre ba ūfa'ema ba mado Joeda ba ba mbanoea Jeroezalema andrō! Ōmane chōra: Da'ō niwa'ō Jehowa, Lowalangi Ndraono Gizerāeli andrō: Ni'elifi niha, si lō mamondrongo taroma li fawoe'esa li andrō, Moz. V. 27, 26. Gal. 3, 10), niwa'ōgoe chō ndra toeami, me loeo oeheta ira ba danō Miseraji, ba mbalanga si'oli andrō folaoegō, wangoema'ō: Mi'o'ō gorisagoe, mibe'e dalī chōmi, mitōrō sibai niwa'ōgoe chōmi, ba banoeagoe ami, ba Lowalangimi ndra'odo. (Moz. III. 26, 3 b.t. Raz. I. 8, 51). Ena'ō lō oeboelō'zī xi zo mōido ba hōloe andrō chō ndra toeami, wa edōnado oebe'e chōra danō si no falawoe soesoe ba ūwē ūwani, si mane ni'ilada ma'ōchō andre! Ba oetema li, oeman: Ja'ia da'ō Jehowa! (Moz. I. 12, 2. Moz. V. 7, 12 b.t.). Ba imane chōgoe Jehowa: Farongogō daroma li andre fefoe ba mbanoea mado Joeda andrō ba baewali Jeroezale-

ma, ūmane: Mifondrondrongo daroma li fawoe'esa li andrō, ba mi'o'ō! Noa sa oefarooerooe si'aikō ndra toeami, me loeo oeheta ira ba danō Miseraji ba irege ma'ōchō andre, oe'ota'oturai zi hoelō wongi, oeman: Mifondrondrongo niwa'ō-goe chōmi! Nga'ot. II. 36, 15. F. 7, 13). Ba lō lafondrondrongo; lō lab'e mbōrō dalingara; itorō manōsa'ae nichoi dōdōnia si lō sōchi andrō zamōsana, ba no oefatōrō chōra fefoe [wangelifi andrō] ba daroma li fawoe'esa li andrō, niwa'ōgoe chōra, ni'o'ō ena'ō, ba si lō ni'o'ōra. (F. 7, 24).

II. Ba imane chōgoe Jehowa: No inamagōlō mado Joeda ba banoea Jeroezalema andrō. No lafoeli 10 ira ba golalōwā ndra toeara moroi jaŵa, si lō edōna mamondrongo ligoe — ba la'o'ō ba Lowalangi bo'ō, ba wamosoemange: no ladoedoegō wawoe'esa li andrō chōgoe, he ma'oewoe Gizerāeli ba he ma'oewoe Joeda, fawoe'esa li andrō chōgoe chō ndra toeara! (Sin. 18, 42. Jes. 1, 15. Hez. 8, 18). Andrō 11 imane Jehowa: Oefatōrō sa'ae chōra wamakao, si tebai aefā ira, ba na la'angarōfi li dania ndra'o, ba lō oefondrondrongo chōra. Ba 12 na mōi dania mbanoea mado Joeda andrō ba banoea Jeroezalema, ba wangarōfi li Lowalangira andrō, nitoenoetoenoera koemōjō, ba tebai gōi latolo ira da'ō, na baŵa wamakao andrō. Fa'oja mbanoea 13 chōmi sa'ae wa'oja Lowalangimi, ja'ami mado Joeda; ba fa'oja ne-wali ba Jeroezalema wa'oja na ha wame'e soemange andrō, nifa'anōmī ba „wa'aila“ andrō, na ha wanoenoe koemōjō chō Mba'ali andrō. (F. 2. 28). Ba ja'oegō, ba 14 bōi angandrō salahi niha andrō, bōi tarongo wakaosamō ba chōra andrō; lō'ō manō sa oefondrondrongo, na la'angarōfi li ndra'o, na baŵa wamakao chōra! (F. 7, 16;

- 15 14, 11). Hadia ni'aleoi wa'omasigoe andrō ba nomogoe andrō? Hadia, ba wamaloea nichoi dōdōnia sonche andrō? Hadia, fangeheta zi lō sōchi chōoe gamaboe'oela li ba ūsi zoemange ni'amoni'ō, ena'ō tola  
 16 owoeawoea dōdōoe dania? Falo satabō, si no fahōna boea si sōchi, ibe'e tōimō Jehowa: ba nangi sabōlō ibe'e galitō ba mbōrō, ba afoefoe ndrahania. (*Hos. 14, 16*).  
 17 Jehowa ngahōnō andrō, sananō ja'oegō mege, ba no ihonogōi chōoe zi lō sōchi, bōrō walōsōchi ma'oewoe Gizeraēli ba ma'oewoe Joeda, folaoera andrō, ba wangandrō fōnoegoe, wanoeone koemōjō chō Mba'ali andrō. (*F. 2, 21*).  
 18 III. Ba no ifarongogō chōgoe Jehowa, ba no oerongo: me loeo da'ō ū'oroma'ō chōgoe wolaoera  
 19 andrō! Ja'odo andre, ba no hoelō nono mbiribiri si mōimōi, ni'ohe ba wanaba ja'ia, ba lō oe'ila, wa so nifachaira nilaoe chōgoe: datafakiko dōla, fabaja boea, tadeha ia ba danō zaoeri, fa bōi sa'ae itōrō tōdō  
 20 niha dōinia! Ba ja'oegō Jehowa ngahōnō, samatōrō hoekoe satoclō ba sanandraigō tōdō, fabaja boea, ba fa'ilā'ō chōgoe wolaoemō balōoe chōra; noa sa oebe'e balazioe hoehoeogoe andrō. (*Sam. I. 16, 7. Sin. 7, 10; 26, 2. F. 20, 12. Rom. 21 12, 19*). Andrō wa no imane Jehowa, ba chō mbanoea Ganatoti andrō, sangaloei famoenoe ja'oegō, wangoema'ō: Bōi ama'ele'ō ba dōi Jehowa, fa bōi maboenoe'ō tanganga  
 22 ma andre! Andrō wa no imane Jehowa ngahōnō: Hiza oefatōrō hoekoe chōra: si mate ba mbawa zi'ōli dania nono matoea, ba si mate olofo nonora matoea, fabaja  
 23 onora alawe. Lō si tosai dania, ja'ira andrō; famoenoe sa'ae oefatōrō ba mbanoea Ganatoti andrō, na dōfi wangoehoekoe ja'ira.

## FAZA 12.

I. Fangarōngarō Jeremia, me no sohahaoe tōdō niha si lō sōchi. II. Fanema Lowalangi linia: Göna hoekoe niha si no farōi andrō. III. Ba he soi bō'ō, si faola tanō chōra. Ba ihachōsi tōdō zamalalini era'era Lowalangi.

- I. Satoelō ndra'oegō Jehowa na fasoso ndra'o chōoe ena'ō; ba da'oesechegō zoei ndra'oegō, hadia wa mofozoe wolaoe zeboea horō ba hana wa lō hadia ia ba zi falimo andrō fefoe? (*Job. 12, 6; 21, 7*). Ōtanō ira ba moŵa'a, manōi ba mowoea gōi: na ba mbewera, ba ahatō ndra'oegō, ba na ba dōdōra ba arōe'ō! (*Jes. 29, 13*). Ba ja'oegō Jehowa ba no aboto ba dōdōoe ndra'odo, ū'ila ndra'o ba ūtandraigō dōdōgoe chōoe: dōni da'iora, si mane biribiri ba wanaba ba amoni'ō ira, ba mbaŵa wamoenoe! (*Sin. 17, 3; 139, 1*). Ha wa'ara na aboe dōdō danō ba ha wa'ara na aleoe zinanō ba mbolo nowi? Ba walōsōchi niha ba danō ahorī goerifō niha, fabaja fofo ba daloe mbanoea. — me laŵa'ō: Lō dania i'ila wozoeda! (*F. 4, 25*).  
 II. Na erege dōdōoe sa'ae labē'e sanōrō tanō, na fao ndra'oegō chōra wagohisa, ba he ūwisa wogamō ahe koedo? — ba na ha ba danō si lō hadia ia abe'e dōdōoe, ba he ūwisa ba gatoea ba mbewe Jordano? (*F. 49, 19*). Talifoesōoe na'i ba moroi jomo chōmi, ba si falimo chōoe; ja'ira gōi zangeboea li we'ao moroi foerioe; bōi fati lira, na lahaogō wehederā chōoe. (*Amaed. 26, 25. F. 9, 4*). No oerōi nomogoe ba no oe'erogō dána chōgoe; fondrege zomasido, ba no oceloeloe ba danga zi fa'oedoe chōnia. Si so chōgoe andrō, ba no tobali hoelō zingo barō gatoea chōgoe; mocndrōndrōndrōndrō ia chōgoe: andrō anoezoe dōdōgoe ia. Hadia, no aamaedola wofo sola'ala'a chōgoe zi so chōgoe andrō, wa lafasoei ia

mojo? Milaboe! Mi'woelo goetoe  
ndroe'oe fefoe, mifa'amōi ira, ba we-  
10 manga [ja'ia]! No ato goebalo, sa-  
moefoe kaboe nagoe andrō chōgoe,  
no lahoendrahoendra mbolo nowi  
chōgoe, no labali'ō tanō si mate  
nowi andrō, somasi dōdōgoe. (F. 6,  
11 3). No tanō si mate labe'e, aboe  
dōdō fōnagoe, no afoefoe, no tanō  
si mate danō ma'asagōro, me lō si  
12 so ba dōdō ja'ia. Fefoe hili andrō,  
si lō eoe'oe ba danō si mate, ba  
no itōrō samoefoe; so sa wōda chō  
Jehowa, si mangamanga hadia ia,  
i'otarai mbalō danō si fōfō, noe-  
malō ba zi fōfō, ba lō ōsi goeli da-  
13 nō si lō gōna. No lataroe wache,  
ba sa'asa'a mao ba wamasi; no  
erege dōdōra, ba lō fozoe, ba saila  
sa'ae ami, ba loealoea andrō chōmi,  
ibe'e fōnōe Jehowa, saoechoe andrō.  
(Moz. III. 26, 16).

14 III. Imane Jehowa, ba chō zi  
faola tanō andrō chōgoe, si lō sō-  
chi, sombambaja tāna chō andrō,  
nibe'egoē ba mbanoeagoe Iraono Gi-  
zeraëli: Hiza, oehori ira ba danōra,  
ba ma'oewoe Joeda andrō gōi, ba  
15 hoenōra. Ba na no aefa oehori ira,  
ba oefoeli oehachōsi tōdō, ba oe'oehe  
mangawoeli ira, oefoeli oefataro ba  
dána chōnia ba ba danō chōnia  
zamōsana. (Moz. V. 30, 3. F. 32,  
16 37). Ba tobali, na lafamaha dania  
ira ba hoekoe mbanoeagoe andrō,  
ba wahōloesa ba tōigoe, na lamane  
[gōi]: Ba wa'aoeri Jehowa! si mane  
famamahara banoeagoe, ba wahō-  
loesa ba Mba'ali andrō, ba te'a'a-  
zōchi ira, bacha ba hoenō mbanoea-  
17 goe. Ba na lō lafondrondrongo, ba  
oedeha niha si manō ba oefaoeloegō  
wangohori — iwa'ō Jehowa.

oli chōoe mbōbō taloe moeko, ba  
amōbō taloe, ba bōi basōi idanō.  
Ba oe'oli mbōbō taloe andrō, oe'o'ō  
niwa'ō Jehowa chōgoe; ba oe'amōbō  
taloe. Ba ifoeli moehede chōgoe Je-  
howa, imane: Halō mbōbō taloe  
andrō ba lōwilōwioe, ni'ōlioé andrō,  
ba ae ba Oifarati ba bini'ō ia ba  
da'ō ba dōgi gara. Ba mōido moe-  
bini'ō ia ba mbewe Oifarati, si ma-  
ne niwa'ō Jehowa chōgoe. Ba ara  
ma'ifoe, ba imane chōgoe Jehowa:  
Ae ba Oifarati ba halō ba da'ō  
mbōbō taloe andrō, niwa'ōgoe chōoe  
nibini'ō ba da'ō. Ba mōido ba  
Oifarati, oe'aleoi, oecharoe ba oe-  
halō mbōbō taloe andrō ba nahania  
andrō, ba nibini'ōgoe ja'ia, ba hisa,  
no obooe mbōbō taloe andrō, lō  
goenania sa'ae. Ba hoemede chōgoe  
Jehowa, imane: Da'e niwa'ō Jeho-  
wa: Si manō dania wamakikogoe  
faja'wasa mado Joeda andrō ba fa-  
ja'wasa mbanoea Jeroezalema, si  
no eboea sibai. Niha si lō sōchi a-  
ndrō, si lō edōna mamondrongo li-  
goe, si no abe'e tandro, wanōrō nichoi  
dōdōra, wolo'ō ba Lowalangi  
bō'ō, ba wamosoemange ba ba wa-  
ngaloeloe chōra, — ba hoelō si ma-  
ne bōbō taloe andrō, si lō goena  
sa'ae dania ira. (F. 7, 24). Hoelō si  
11 mane bōbō taloe sa'ae, si fatōfa  
ba lōwilōwi niha, si manō wama-  
tōfagoe chōgoe ma'oewoe Gizeraëli  
fefoe ba ma'oewoe Joeda fefoe —  
iwa'ō Jehowa — ena'ō banoeagoe  
ba fangeboea doeriagoe ba fanoeno  
ja'odo ba lachōmigoe ira, ba lō la-  
fondrondrongo chōgoe. Ba ōmane  
sa'ae chōra: Da'ō niwa'ō Jehowa,  
Lowalangi Ndراونو Gizeraëli: Fefoe  
migō, ba tefo'ōsi agoe! Ba na la-  
mane dania chōoe: Hadia, lō ma'ilā  
wa tefo'ōsi agoe migō fefoe? Ba  
13 ōmane chōra: Imane Jehowa: Hiza,  
oefo'ōsi femaboe fefoe niha ba danō  
andre, awō razo andrō, ma'oewoe  
Dawido, sidadao ba dadaomania  
andrō, ba ere andrō ba sama'ele'ō

## FAZA 13.

I. Bōbō taloe ba migō, ba wama-  
domaisi fangoloi'ō Iraono Gizeraëli.  
II. Fanegoe razo ba inania andrō,  
ba horōra andrō.

1 I. Imane chōgoe Jehowa: Ae

- ba dozi banoea Jeroezalema andrō. | dania dāna chōoe, oerachaoe, nihoe-  
 14 (Jes. 51, 21; 63, 6. F. 25, 27). Ba koegoe chōoe — iīwa'ō Jehowa —, me no olifoe'ō ndra'odo ba me no abe'e dōdōc ba waja. Ba oefahoi 26  
 faoma oerasa ira ba nawōra, he ama ba he ono matoea, nifarahoe-  
 gō, iīwa'ō Jehowa ; lō alimagō ba lō afōchō chōgoe ba lō ahachō dōdō-  
 15 goe, fa lō oefakiko ira ena'ō. Mi- 27  
 fondondrongo ba mitōngōni! Bōi fajawā ami, me no Jehowa zihede !  
 16 Mifosoemange Lowalangimi Jeho-  
 wa, fatoea lō ogōmigōmi na, fatoea lō manendre gahemi ba hili si no ogōmigōmi ! Ba da'ō mibazebazē'ō sa dania haga, ba fa'ogōmigōmi sa-  
 bōlō ibe'e, si lō oroma toerœ. (Jes.  
 17 59, 9). Ba na lō mifondondrongo, ba me'e ndra'o ba zi lō oroma ndra'odo, ba wajawasa andrō, ja bōi dōhō wengewengoe, ja mangele dāwa hōrōgoe, me ni'olo'iō zanoe-  
 wō rorogōfō Jehowa andrō. (Ngen. Jer. 1, 2).  
 18 II. Ōmane chō razo ba chō za-  
 matōrō andrō, ira alawe : Mi'ae tooe, tānō tooe sibai mi'iagō, me no ahele ba hōgōmi naja ba hōgō, sae-  
 mboe si sōchi sibai andrō! (Raz. II.  
 19 24, 10-16). No ladoehō mbawa gōli mbanoea raja ba lō samokai sa'ae ; te'olo'iō mado Joeda fefoe,  
 20 ahori te'olo'iō ! Mifaōga hōrōmi ba mifaigi zi otarai moroi jōoe andrō ! Heza so nikoebaloi andrō, nibe'e rorogōfōoe, rorogōfō si sōchi sibai  
 21 andrō ? Hadia ūwa'ō, na ifataro salawāmō zi fahoewoe chōoe andrō, nifamahaoe chōoe ? Hadia, lō ira'-  
 oe ndra'oegō fa'afōchō hoeloe, si  
 22 mane ba zadono ? Ba na ōmane ena'ō dōdōc : Hadia wa gōnado si mane da'ō ? — Ba wa'afahōna gō-  
 lalōwāmō tefahoi gahe lembeoe ba tefakao mbōrō sisioe ! (F. 5, 19; 16,  
 23 10). Hadia, i'ilā i'afosiō nōsinia Dawa saitō ba i'ilā iheta la'ala'ania harimo ? awena dania mi'ilā milaoe  
 24 si lō sōchi. Ba oefazawili sa'ae ira, si mane dami wache, ni'olo'iō na-  
 25 ngi moroi ba danō si mate ! Da'ō
- dania dāna chōoe, oerachaoe, nihoe-  
 koegoe chōoe — iīwa'ō Jehowa —, me no olifoe'ō ndra'odo ba me no abe'e dōdōc ba waja. Ba oefahoi 26  
 gōi gahe lembeoe ba gangango mbi-  
 sioe, ena'ō oroma zaila'ō ! (Jes. 47, 3. Hez. 16, 37. Hos. 2, 10). Foho-  
 rōmō andrō ba fedeleoe, fohorōmō salacha andrō, — ba hilihili andrō ba ba mbolo mbenoea, ba no oe'ila zalacha andrō chōoe ! Alai ndra'o ndra'oegō, Jeroczalema, tebai aheta chōoe — ha wa'ara na dania ! (F. 5, 8).

## FAZA 14.

I. Baŵa wa lō teoe. II. Fangandrō Jeremia salahi Ndraono Gize-raëli. Lō edōna ifondondrongo Jeho-wa. III. Fangarōngarō ba zama'sle'ō sofaja andrō ; lasaŵa wa'atekiko, fabaja sato. IV. Ifoeli mangandrō Jeremia.

- I. Niīwa'ō Jehowa chō Jeremia ba wa lō teoe andrō : Aboe dōdō mado Joeda, hoelō zariri mbanoe-ara, doemaodao tooe ba danō, alangoe sibai dōdō ; noemalō mijawa wege'ge Jeroezalema. Salaŵara, ba lafatenge genonira, ba wa-na'oe idanō, mōi ba mba'a, ba lō faloecha nidanō, ba mangawoeli lō ūsi nasoa, no tobali dōdōra ba no aila, ba labaloegō mbawara. Ba danō nowi andrō, si no tobali tōdō, me lō saechoe ba danō teoe tobali dōdō zonowi, babaloegō mbawara. Bōhō na'i ba mbenoea, mo'ono ba irōi, me lō doe'oe ba danō. Ba kalide gatoea, ba no so ba hili si lō eoe'oe, ambō mbادoe, si mane ba nasoe ana'a ; ariri hō-rōra, me lō doe'oe.
- II. Na i'ombacha'ō ndra'aga he-  
 rōma andrō, ja'oegō Jehowa, ba be'e bōrō dōimō andrō, wame'e ba lala ; noa sa fahōna golałōwāma ; chōoe no mafazōchi horō ! Ja'oegō tōtōnafō Ndraono Gize-raëli, sango-  
 rifi ja'ira, na baŵa wa'atosasa,

- hana wa no hoelō niha bō'ō ba lō i'ila dōhō, me no moe'ō'ōtō si-  
danō ndra'oegō, hana wa no hoelō bai nono alawe andrō, banoeada ;  
zikoli solaoe ose na ha wemōrō ? safōchō sibai zochonia. (*Ngen. Jer.*  
9 Hana wa no hoelō niha si no to- 1, 16 ; 2, 18). Na mōido baero ba  
bali tōdō ndra'oegō, hoelō zabōlō, 18 mbenoea, ba hisa tooe ni'ōtō si'ōli,  
si tebai mangorifi awōnia? Ba noa ba na mōido mijomo ba mbanoea,  
zoei soso'ō ba chōma, ja'oegō Je- ba hisa zi mate olofo! He sa sa-  
howa, ba no tōimō mbōrō wamotōi ma'ele'ō ba he ere, ba mōi ba da-  
10 ja'aga : bōi bōhōli ndra'aga! Imane nō si lō larai mila.  
Jehowa, ba niha andre : Si manō IV. **Ba** hadia, no ūfaoeloegō wa-  
wa'omasira wanōrōnōrō, lō lataha nibo mado Joeda ? ba noa sa'ae  
gahera, — ba lō omasi Jehowa anoezoe dōdōe Ziona ? Hana wa  
ira : itōrō sa'ae tōdōnia lalōra ba no ūfesocho ndra'aga, si lō fama-  
11 i'otoe'ō ira ba horōra andrō. Ba dōhō ? Ladōnadōna wangorifi, ba  
no imane chōhoe Jehowa : Bōi lō hadia ia zi sōchi ; ladōnadōna  
āandrō wangorifi niha andrō ! (*Moz.* mbaŵa wamadōhō, ba hisa wa'-  
12 *II. 32, 10. F. 7, 16; 11, 14.*) Na atobali dōdō ! (*F. 8, 15*). He Jeho-  
mamoni ira, ba lō oefondrondrongo 20 wa ! No aboto ba dōdōma walōsō-  
wakaosara andrō, ba na la'ōhe chīma, horō ndra toeama andrō,  
[chōhoe] zoemange nitoenoe ba wa no molalō ndra'aga chōoe !  
soemanga ni'ā, ba tengā somasido ; 21 (*Sin. 106, 6. Dan. 9, 8*). Bōi tibo'ō oehori na'i ira bawa wōda ba lofo [mbanoeaoe], bōrō dōimō andrō ;  
ba bō'a ! (*Jes. 1, 15. F. 6, 20; 7, 21; 11, 11*). bōi be'e fa'aila dadaoma lachōmi  
13 **III. Ba** oemane : He So'aja, Jeho- andrō chōoe ; tōrō tōdōe, bōi  
wa, ba laŵa'ō chōra sama'ele'ō woe'ai wawoe'esa li andrō chōda !  
andrō : Lō mi'ila zi'ōli, ba he lofo, Hadia, so maō ba nadoe niha baero  
ba lō gōna ami ; fangorifi si lō andrō wangōndroe deoe ? hadia  
mamatōmalō oefā'aso chōmi ba na ha  
14 andrō ! (*F. 5, 31*). Ba imane chōhoe moteoe manō mbanoea si jaŵa [ha  
Jehowa : Falimosa nifa'ele'ō zama- ja'ia] ? Hadia, tengā ja'oegō, Jeho-  
ele'ō andrō ba dōigoe ; tengā nifate- wa, Lowalangima ? ba madōna-  
ngegoe ira, lō niŵa'ōgoe chōra, lō dōna chōoe, ja'oegō sa'ae zolaoe  
sihededo chōra ; angilata falimosa da'ō fefoe. (*Sin. 135, 7. F. 5, 24*).  
15 **22** **15.**
- 15 21; 27, 15; 29, 8). Andrō imane Jeho- FAZA 15.
- 16 Ba niha andrō, ba nifa'ele'ō da'ō, I. No moehonogōi hoekoe nifatōrō  
ba sadōlō tooe dania baewali Jer- ba mbanoea Jeroezalema dania.  
roezalema ba lofo ba ba zi'ōli, lō II. Fangarōngarō Jeremia; Fanema  
sogo'o ja'ira ba fo'omora ba onora Lowalangi linia, fandrara tōdō.
- 17 ndrō. Ba ūmane chōra : Mowōi- I. **Ba** imane chōhoe Jehowa : He  
wōi dawā hōrōgoe, bongi ma'ōchō, ū'a'ae so ba da'e ena'ō Moze ba  
1 Hez. 14, 14). Ba no lamane chōoe : Samoeëli, ba lō'ō zoei aolo dōdōgoe  
Heza masawa ? ba ūmane chōra : ba niha andre, — fofanō ira ba  
Da'ō niŵa'ō Jehowa : Nihonogōi doedoema hōrōgoe, ena'ō laheta  
ba wōchō famoenoe — ba ba wō- ira ! (*Moz. II. 32, 11. Sam. I. 7, 9.*  
chō famoenoe, ba nihonogōi ba mba- 2  
wa zi'ōli — ba ba mbawa zi'ōli,

- ba nihonogōi ba lofo — ba ba  
lofo, ba nihonogōi ba wangoloi'ō —  
ba ba wangoloi'ō ! (*Sach. 11, 9.*)
- 3 Ōfa balō oe'oroi'ō oedoera —  
iwa'ō Jehowa : si'oli, ba wamoeno  
ba asoe, ba wanōsōbi. ba fofo ba  
daloe mbanoea ba octoe ndroe'oe,  
ba wemanga, ba wangohori. (*F. 7,*  
*33).* Ba oebe'e nifakao ira, fefoe  
soi niha ba goeli danō zamakao  
ja'ira, bōrō Manase andrō, ono His-  
sikia, razo mado Joeda, bōrō ni-  
laoenia andrō ba Jeroezalema. (*Moz.*  
*V. 28, 25. Raz. II. 21, 1-18.*) Ha  
niha sa'ae zi hachōsi tōdō ja'oegō,  
Jeroezalema ? ha niha zogolō tōdō  
chōoe ? ha niha zi möi jomo chōoe  
manofoe na lō hadia chōmō ? No  
ōtibo'ō ndra'odo, iwa'ō Jehowa, no  
fabali'ō chōgōe : andrō wa oe'oro'ō  
dangagoe chōoe, ba wamakiko ja'-  
oegō ; no atagedo wangahachōsi  
tōdō. Ba oefazaoemba ira ba mba-  
wa gōli danō, si lō ono sa'ae ira  
oebe'e, oefakiko mbanoeageo andrō ;  
lō nirōira lalara andrō. Tobali oja  
lacha mbanoea chōra, moroi ba  
ngawoea nene ba mbewe nasi. Ba  
nina nono matoea chōra oefatōrō  
zamakiko, ba zi laloeo, i'ogomoezaō ;  
ihawoei ira fa'ata'oe ba fa'atobali  
dōdō oebe'e. (*Sin. 91, 6.*) Ariri zi  
fitoe ono, aetoe noso : aechoe loeo  
chōnia lō bongi na, tobali lō boto  
ia, ihawoei ia fa'aila ; ba si totai  
na chōra, ba oeloeloe ba mbawa  
zi'oli nemalira, — iwa'ō Jehowa.  
(*Amos. 8, 9.*)
- 10 II. Alai ndra'o, inagoe ! wa no  
ōadonogō ndra'odo, niha nifakao  
ba nifasosoni niha ba goeli danō  
fefoe ! Lō nibe'ego nifalali ba lō  
moebe'e chōgōe nifalaligoe, ba dozi  
la'elifi ndra'odo ! (*Job. 3, 1. F. 20,*  
*14).* Imane Jehowa : Si ndroehoe,  
oe'abe'e'ō ndra'oegō, ba zi sōchi !  
Si ndroehoe, mangaloeloe chōoe zi  
fa'eedoe oebe'e, na baŵa wamakao,  
12 na baŵa wa'atosasa chōnia. Hadia,  
afatō zi'oli warasi, si'oli moroi jōoe
- ba tōla ? Ana'aoe ba girōgirōe, ba 13  
oebe'e niraboe lō bōli, bōrō sa'ae  
horōoe andrō fefoe, nifazōchiae ba  
danōmi misa ma'asagōrō. (*F. 17, 3.*)  
Ba oebe'e sangai halōwō zi fa'oedoe 14  
chōoe ndra'oegō, ba danō si lō  
ōrai mila ; hoemola sa'ae galitō,  
fōnoegoe andrō ; chōmi te'eboea'ō  
ia. (*Moz. V. 32, 22.*) Ō'ilā sa'ae, 15  
ja'oegō Jehowa ! Tōrō tōdōoe ndra'-  
odo, tolodo ba laoe mbalōgōe ba  
zolohi ja'odo ; bōi boenoedo, ba  
wa'ebolo dōdōoe andrō [chōra] :  
tōrō tōdōoe, wa no bōrō ndra'oegō,  
wa oeloe'i wa'aila ! Faloechado 16  
daroma li chōoe, ba no amaedola  
gōgōe, ba tobali fa'omoeso dōdō-  
goe daroma līoe andrō, ba fa'owcea-  
woea dōdōgōe, no tōimō mbōrō wa-  
motōi ja'odo, ja'oegō Jehowa, Lowa-  
langi ngahōnō. (*Hez. 3, 3. Joh. 4, 34.*  
*Fam. 10, 9.*) Lō soroedoedo fedao-  
dao ba zomoeso tōdō, fa ma'ikido  
ena'ō : ba dangaoe andrō, ba no  
tonia ndra'o wedadao, me no fa-  
hōna wa lō sōchisōchi dōdōgōe  
ōbe'e. (*Sin. 1, 1.*) Hana wa lō'ō 18  
sa'ae mamalōmalō wa'afōchō andrō  
chōgōe, ba hana wa monananana  
zochogoe andrō, fa tebai nifadōhō ?  
Hadia, amaedola mbombo si falimo  
ndra'oegō chōgōe, idanō saetoe'-  
aetoe ? (*Job. 6, 15.*) Andrō imane 19  
Jehowa : Na ūfoeli'ō, ba oefoeli  
oetehe chōoe wangondrasi ja'odo,  
ba na ū'oniagō ira zi nangea zi lō  
sōchi, ba amaedola mbawagoe zoei  
ndra'oegō ? Ja'ira zi otahagō ja'oegō,  
ba ja'oegō, ba lō ū'otahagō ira.  
Ba oebe'e ba'aba'a tōia sarō ndra'-  
oegō fōna niha andrō, ba na fasō-  
ndra ira chōoe, ba tebai lalaŵa ndra'-  
oegō, so sa'ae ndra'odo ba ngaioe,  
ba wanolo ja'oegō ba ba wangorifi  
ja'oegō — iwa'ō Jehowa. (*F. 1, 18.*)  
Ba oe'efa'ō ndra'oegō ba danga zi 21  
lō sōchi ba ba gochō zamakao.

## FAZA 16.

- I. Lō ri lō tetibo mado Joeda.  
II. Te'ohē mangawoeli Ndraono Gizařāli, na no aefā wangotoe'ō ja'ira ba na no lafalalini gera'erara niha baero.
- I. Ba hoemede chōgoe Jehowa,  
1 imane : Bōi mangai ira alawe ndra'-  
2 oegō ba bōi mo'ono ndra'oegō ba  
mbanoea andre, he ono matoea ba  
3 he ono alawe. Imane sa Jehowa ba  
nono matoea andrō ba ba nono  
4 alawe, si toemboe ba mbanoea a-  
ndre, ba ba chō ninara andrō, sa-  
dono ja'ira ba ba chō namara, so'-  
5 ono ja'ira, ba danō andre : Fa'amate  
safōchō sibai dania wa'amatera, lō  
sange'esi ja'ira ba lō sogo'o : tobali  
obocela fangatabō zinanō ba danō  
ira ; bawa zi'ōli ba lofo wangohori  
ba tobali ō wofo ba daloe mbanoea  
ba ō goetoe ndroe'oe mbotorā a-  
ndrō. (*Sin. 79, 2. F. 9, 22; 14, 16;*  
5 *15, 2; 25, 33*). Imane sa Jehowa :  
Bōi ae jomo ba nomo, ba zi so zi  
mate, bōi mōi'ō mange'esi, bōi orō-  
ma'ō wa'ahachō dōdō ; noa sa  
oeheta wa'ohahaoe dōdō andrō chō-  
goe ba niha andrō, — iwa'ō Jehowa  
— ba fa'eboea dōdōgoe ba fa'a-  
6 hachō dōdō. Mate zatoea ba mate  
ndraono, ba danō andre, lō sogo'o  
ba lō sange'esi, lō sogoi ūsinia, ba  
chōra andrō, ba lō samatōwō'ō  
boenia. (*Moz. III. 19, 28. Moz. V.*  
7 *14, 1*). Ba lō samoboto roti, ba  
chōra andrō, ba wondrara tōdō niha  
ba zi mate, ba lō lafabadoegō nōsi  
mako fondrara dōdō ba wa'amate  
nama ba ba wa'amate nina. (*Hez.*  
8 *24, 17*). Ba bōi gōi ae jomo ba  
wemanga, ba wedadao ena'ō, awōra,  
ba wemanga ba ba wamadoe hadia  
9 ia. (*Fangomb. 7, 3*). Imane sa Je-  
howa ngahōnō andrō, Lowalangi  
Ndraono Gizařāli : Hiza, oe'etoe'ō  
ba mbanoca andre, ba zanehe ami  
ba ba gōtōmi andre, li wa'iki ba  
li wa'omoeso dōdō, li zangowaloe  
ba li nono nihalō. (*Jes. 24, 8. F.*
- 25, 10). Ba na ū'ombacha'ō dania 10  
chōra niwa'ōgoe andre fefoe, ba na  
lamane chōoe : Hana wa idaō'ō-  
daō'ō chōna Jehowa wamakao sa-  
bōlōbōlō andrō ba hadia lalōma  
ba hadia horōma nifazōchima chō  
Lowalangima Jehowa ? (*F. 5, 19*),  
ba ū'mane chōra : Me no la'erogō 11  
ndra'o ira toeami ba me no la'ō ū  
Lowalangi bō'ō, wamosoemange ja'-  
ira, awō wangaloeloe chōra, ba ja'-  
odo, ba no larōi ba lō ba dōdōra  
goroisagoe andrō. Ba ja'ami, ba no 12  
midooe'ō na wolaoe si lō ūichi,  
moroi chō ndra toeami, me no sa-  
be'e tandro zamōsana, wolo'ō ni-  
choi dōdōnia si lō ūichi andrō, ba  
wa lō mamondrongo chōgoe. (*F.*  
3, 17; 7, 26). Ba oeheta sa'ae ami 13  
ba danō andre, oefazacemba ami  
ba danō andrō, si lō mirai mila,  
he ira toeami, ena'ō mifosoemange  
Lowalangi bō'ō ba da'ō, bongi ma'-  
chō, me lō edōnado oehachōsi tōdō  
ami ! (*Moz. V. 4, 27; 28, 64*).
- II. Ba hiza, iroegi baŵa dania 14  
— iwa'ō Jehowa —, ba lō'ō sa'ae la-  
wa'ō : „Ba wa'aoeri Jehowa, solohe  
mijawa Iraono Gizařāli moroi ba  
danō Miseraji !“ (*F. 23, 7*). Lamane 15  
dania a'ine : „Ba wa'aoeri Jehowa,  
solohe mangawoeli Iraono Gizařāli,  
moroi jōe ba moroi ba danō andrō  
fefoe, ba nitibo'ōnia ja'ira !“ Ba  
oe'ole mangawoeli ira ba danōra  
andre, nibē'egoē chō ndra toe-  
ra. Hiza, ato oe'oro'i ū si fakiri — 16  
iwa'ō Jehowa — ena'ō lafa'oe'oe,  
amaedola gi'a ; ba aefā da'ō, ba  
ato zoei oe'oro'i ū sialoe, ba wolohi  
ja'ira ba hili ba ba hilihili fefoe ba  
ba dōgi gara. (*Hez. 47, 10. Mat.*  
4, 19). Oehōrōhōrōgō sa dōrōwara 17  
fefoe, tebai tobini ira chōgoe ba  
tebai tobaloē golalōwara, ba wa-  
maigigoe. (*Nga'ot. II. 16, 9. Job. 34,*  
21). Ba oehōnagō oefodoea winaeta 18  
wanoelōni olalōwara andrō, awō ho-  
rōra, me salacha sa'ae danō chōgoe,  
labe'e, ba gamatela zogoro ita a-

ndrō chōra, ba me no anōnō dána  
chōgōe andrō sawai latoda andrō  
chōra. He Jehowa, fa'abōlōgōe ba  
hatigoe ba sāwatōgōe na bāwa wa-  
makao ! Chōoe dania mōi soi niha  
moroi ba wondrege danō ba lama-  
ne : Ha sambalō faja dána chō  
ndra toeama mege, [adoe] faja, si  
lō sogoena. Hadia, i'ila niha ifazō-  
chi chōnia Lowalangi ? — tenga  
sa Lowalangi zi manō ! Ba hiza,  
oe'oroma'ō chōra zi samoeza andre,  
oefa'ila'ō chōra dangagoe ba fa'a-  
bōlōgōe, ba ja aboto ba dōdōra wa  
no Jehowa dōigoe ! (Moz. II. 3, 14).

## FAZA 17.

- I. Ni'otoe'ō mado Joeda, me no lafosoemange nadoe. II. Ni'elifi zanōtōna fangorifi ba niha ba ja ahowoe zanōtōna ba Lowalangi. III. Fangandrō Jeremia. IV. Ni'amoni'ō loeo sabato.
- 1 I. Fanoera si'ōli wanoera horō mado Joeda andrō, fanoera so'ichoe indra'indra. Ba ba naha zoera ba dōdōra tesocera ba ba dandroe naha wame'e soemange andrō chōra. (Job. 19, 24). Itōrō tōdōra naha wame'e soemange andrō ba Asera andrō chōra, hoelō na itōrō tōdōra nonora, ba mbōrō geoe soboeloe andrō ba ba
- 2 hili andrō. He ja'oegō hili ba danō chōgōe ! Nibajabajaoe ba girōgirōe fefoe, ba oebe'e niraboe, hilihili andrō chōoe, bōrō horō andrō, nifa-zōchi ba danō misa fefoe. (F. 15, 13). Ba aefa ba dangaoe dána chōoe andrō, nibe'egoe chōoe, ba oebe'e sangai halōwō zi fa'oedoe chōoe ndra'oegō, ba danō si lō ūrai mila ; hoemola sa'ae wōnoegoe mibe'e, si lō mamalōmalō holaholania.
- 3 II. Imane Jehowa : Ni'elifi niha sanōtōna fangorifi ba nawōnia niha, same'e fa'abōlōnia ūsi niha, si fabali tōdō chō Jehowa ! (Nga'ōt. II. 32, 8). Amaedola zi lō baloebaloe ia, ba danō si mate, lō faloecha zi sōchi, ba danō si no okōlikōli
- so ia, ba danō si mate, ba zo'asio, ba zi tebai monahia niha. (Sin. 107, 34). Ba ja'ahowoe niha, sanōtōna chō Jehowa, same'e fa'abe'e dōdōnia Jehowa ! (Jes. 30, 18). Eoe nitānō ba mbewe nidanō ia, sango-ro'ō ūa'ania ba mbombo ba si lō ata'oe na aoechoe zino; lō aleoe mboeloenia ba lō aboe dōdō, na dōfi si lō teoe, ba lō mo'ataloea wowoea. (Sin. 1, 3). Si no tefoejoe dōdō niha, moroi ba dánō bō'ō fe-foe, ba si lō sochi — ha niha zangila amceata ? Ja'o, Jehowa, zanechegō tōdō ba sanandraigō boea, ba wanoelōni ba zamōsaná boeaboeania, loealoea nilaelaoenia andrō. (Sam. I. 16, 7. Job. 34, 11. Amaed. 31). Amaedola mbōrōkoia samaoechoe adoelo si tēngā ni'angadoologōnia zanōndra ana'a ba zi lō atoelō : na taloe niha ia, ba aefa ba dangania, ba ba gamozoeania, ba amaedola zowōhō mowa ia. (Sam. I. 25, 25. Loek. 12, 20).
- III. He ja'oegō dadaoma lachō-mi, si nō alawa i'otarai mbōrōta, naha ni'amoni'ō chōma ! Ja'oegō tōtōnafō Ndraono Gizerāeli — Jehowa ! dozi sangerogō ja'oegō, ba to-bali si lō boto : si fabali chōoe, ba nisoera ba gawoegawoe tooe, me no larōi goembœe nidanō aeroifa, Jehowa andrō. (Jes. 1, 28. F. 2, 13). Orifide Jehowa, ena'ō te'orifi ndra'-odo, telcō, ena'ō oesōndra wanolo, me no nisoenogoe ndra'oegō ! (Sin. 6, 3). Hiza, lamane sa chōgōe : „He zo daroma li Jehowa ? Ena'ō itōrō !“ (Jes. 5 19. Fet. II. 3, 4). Ba lō'ō zoci nibōdagoe ja'odo, we'amōi koe-balō, wolo'ō chōoe, ba lō'ō sa ni'arōgōe bāwa wamakao andrō — ja'oegō zangila ! Hadia zaloea ba mbewegoe, ba no anehe ndra'oegō. (F. 1, 6). Bōi bali'ō ameta'oeō ndra'oegō chōgōe ; sāwatōgōe ndra'oegō, na bāwa wamakao ! Be'e aila zolohi ja'odo, ena'ō tobali dōdōra ba bōi be'e tobali dōdōgōe : fatōrō

- chōra mbaŵa wamakao andrō ba  
fodoea winaeta worasa ja'ira ! (Sin.  
35, 4 ; 40, 15).
- 19 IV. Imane na chōgōe Jehowa :  
Ae'e, ba iagō mbawa gōli mbanoe-  
ami, nitōrōtōrō razo mado Joeda,  
ba bawa gōli Jeroezalema fefoe,
- 20 ba ōmane chōra : Mifondrondrongo  
li Jehowa, ja'ami razo mado Joe-  
da ba ja'ami mado Joeda fefoe ba  
ja'ami banoea Jeroezalema dozi,
- 21 sanōrō bawa gōli andre! Imane Je-  
howa : Mi'angelama — nosomi mba-  
lazi! Bōi monoro ami na loeo sa-  
bato, noro ni'ohe mijomo ba Je-
- 22 roezalema. (Neh. 13, 19). Ba bōi gōi  
mi'ohe tooe noro, moroi ba nomo-  
mi, na loeo sabato, ba bōi mihalō  
hadia ia halōwō, ena'ō mi'amoni'ō  
loeo sabato, si mane niŵā'ōgōe chō-  
ndra toeami. (Moz. II. 20, 8-11).
- 23 Ba lō lafondrondrongo, lō labē'e  
mbōrō dalingara, sabe'ē tandro ira ;  
lō la'o'ō ba lō labē'e ba dōdōra
- 24 wotoe. (F. 11, 8). Ba na mifondron-  
drongo chōgōe, ja'ami andrō,  
iŵā'ō Jehowa, fa bōi mi'ohe mijomo  
ba mbanoea andre noro, na  
loeo sabato ; na mi'amoni'ō loeo  
sabato, fa bōi mihalō hadia ia ha-
- 25 lōwō, na loeo da'ō, ba latōrō mba-  
wa gōli mbanoea andre razo ba  
satoea, sidadao ba dadaoma Da-  
wido andrō, fakoereta ira ba fa-  
koedo, awō zatoea andrō chōra, ira  
matoea mado Joeda, awō mbanoea  
Jeroezalema andrō, ba lō teboelō  
niha ba mbanoea andre. (F. 22, 4).
- 26 Ba so dania zi otarai mbanoea  
mado Joeda andrō ba si fasoei Je-  
roezalema, tanō mado Mbenijami  
ba moroi ba ndraso ba moroi ba  
hili ba moroi raja, solohe soemange  
nitoenoe ba soemange nitaba  
ba soemange ni'a ba koemōjō, ba  
solohe ba gosali Jehowa soemange
- 27 fangandrō saoha gōlō. Ba na lō  
mifondrondrongo chōgōe, ba we'a-  
moni'ō loeo sabato, ba wa lō mo-  
lohe noro, nifatōrō mijomo ba
- Jeroezalema, ba oegoele'ō galitō  
ba mbawa gōli Jeroezalema, ena'ō  
iā gōdo ba Jeroezalema ba ena'ō  
lō mate.
- FAZA 18.
- I. Amaedola : Samōbōzi bowoa.  
II. Fameta'oe : Tefatōrō wangoehoe-  
koe dania. III. Lafagōnaisi Jeremia.  
Fangandrōnia, ba zi fa'oedoe andrō.
- I. Fehede Jehowa chō Jeremia ;  
imané : Faoso, ae mitooe ba nomo  
zamōbōzi bowoa, ba da'ō dania so  
niŵā'ōgōe chōoe. Ba mōido mitooe  
ba nomo doeka mbowoa, ba moha-  
lōhalōwō ia fōnagoe ba dandrōsa.  
Ba lō sōchi mbowoa andrō, nibō-  
bōzinia, la'ori andrō ba danga za-  
mōbōzi. Ba ifoeli ibali'ō bowoa si  
bohooe, dali zi so ba dōdō za-  
mōbōzi, wamazōchi ja'ia. Ba hoe-  
mede chōgōe Jehowa, imané : Ha-  
dia, lō oe ila oelaoe chōmi nilaoe  
zamōbōzi bowoa andrō, ja'ami ma-  
oewoe Gizeraeli? — iŵā'ō Jehowa.  
Hiza, amaedola la'ori ba danga  
doeka mbowoa ami ba dangagoe.  
ja'ami ma'oewoe Gizeraeli. (Jes. 45,  
9 ; 64, 8. Rom. 9, 21). So, ba oefeta'oe sei niha, ūri heza, oehori,  
oedoedoegō ba oefakiko. (F. 1, 10).  
Ba na larōi zi lō sōchi niha andrō,  
nifeta'oege, ba mangesa dōdōgōe,  
ba wamakao andrō, niŵā'ōgōe, ni-  
fatōrō chōra. (Hez. 33, 11). Ba so,  
ba oefaboe'oe ba soi niha, ba ma-  
ba nōri heza, oe'azōchi ba oetanō ;  
ba na latōrō zi lō omasido, na lō  
la'o'ō goroisagoe, ba mangesa gōidō-  
dōgōe, ba zi sōchi andrō, niŵā'ō-  
gōe, nifatōrō chōra. Ba ija'ē, ba  
ōmane ba mado Joeda ba ba mba-  
noea Jeroezalema andrō : Da'ō ni-  
ŵā'ō Jehowa : Hiza, oewōwōi wa-  
makao ja'ami, ichoi tōdōgōe nilaoe  
chōmi ! Mifoeli ami, jamoerōi lala  
si lō sōchi andrō chōnia zamōsana ;  
mi'aloei wanōrō lala si sōchi ba  
boeaboea si sōchi ! (Raz. II. 17, 13.  
Jes. 1, 16. F. 7, 3). Ba lamane da-

nia : Zajazaja gölō ! Era'era ma sa'-ae mafaloea ba i'abe'e'ō dandronia zamōsana, wolo'ō nichoi dōdōnia si lō sōchi andrō. (F. 2, 25).

13 II. Andrō wa no imane Jehowa : Mitandraigō misofoe ba niha baero, na so zirai mamondrongo si mane da'ō. Si hocha mboeda sa'ae nilaoe nono alawe andrō, Iraono Gизeraëli!

14 (F. 2, 10). Hadia, aheta maō ba dete gara ba hili deoe si bakoe andrō, ba hili Libano? hadia, aetoe mbombo si so oemboe, sigosogoso,

15 sahele mijōoe! Ba banoeagoe andrō, ba no olifoe ira ndra'odo ; ba waja latoenoe goemōjō, ba no alaoe ira ibe'e, ba lalara andrō, tōrōwa ba götō fōna andrō, ba wanōrō lala si lō moehaogō. (F. 3,

16 21; 6, 16). Tobali labali'ō sihochamboeda danōra, labali'ō ni'o'aja, si lō mamalōmalō ; sanōrō, ba hoe-

17 mocha mboe ba ifalichō ia. Amaedola nifazawili nangi moroi ba ga-toemboecha oefazaewe ira fōna nemalira andrō : oe'erogō ira, lō oe'o-tahōgō, na baŵa tekiko ira.

18 III. Ba lamane : Talaboe, te'a-loei wamagōnaisi Jeremia andrō ; lō'ō sa si taja hoekoe, ba gere ba he famobawa lala, ba zatoeatoea ba he hoehoeo, ba zama'ele'ō andrō. Talaboe, taboenoe ia lelada ba bōi tafondrondrongo niŵa'onia,

19 zambalō ! (Mal. 2, 7). Faigifaigido, ja'oegō Jehowa, ba fondrongondro-  
ngō hoehoeo zi fa'oedoe chōgoe

20 andrō ! Hadia, soelō zi sōchi zi lō sōchi, wa no lacharoe lōsoelōsue chōgoe? Tōrō tōdōoe, wangondrasigoe ja'oegō, ba wangandrō, sala-hira, ba wangalōsi fōnoemō chōra !

21 Ba loeloe sa'ae nonora ba wa'olofo, ba tooe'ō ira ba mbawa zi'ōli, ena'ō si lō ono ndra alawe chōra ba si lō ira matoea sa'ae, ena'ō mate ba deoe mbanoea ndra matoea chōra, ba ono matoea, ba ena'ō ni'ō'ōtō si'ōli ba wasōndrata ! (Sin. 109, 9).

22 Ena'ō terongo we'ira'ira jomo chō-

ra, na i'ogomoezaō ōfatōrō chōra nemali : noa sa lacharoe lōsoelōsue. ba wama'ala ja'odo ba no lalaoe wesoe gahegroe. Ba ja'oegō Jehowa, 23 ba no ahori ūila nifachaira chōgoe, ba wamoenoe ja'odo : bōi zi lō tesoelōni lalōra andrō ba bōi tehoe-noe horōra fōnaoe ; ja tegaōlō tooe ira fōnaoe ; na baŵa tesao wōnoemō laoe chōra !

### FAZA 19.

I. Famoto migō tanō ba ndraso Tofeti andrō, amaedola wanoedoegō Jeroezalema. II. Mama'ele'ō Jere-mia ba golajama gosali.

I. Imane Jehowa : Ae ūli chōoe 1 migō nibōbzī doeka mbowoa, ba ohe awōoe zatoea mbanoea ūsa ba satoea gere. Ba ae mitooe ba ndraso

Mbeni-Hinomo, ba gamaoedoe mba-wa gōli doega lawoe, ba ombacha'ō ba da'ō niŵa'ōgoe chōoe dania ; ūmane : Mifondrondrongo li Jeho-wa, ja'ami razo mado Joeda ba ja'ami banoea Jeroezalema ! Imane

Jehowa ngahōnō andrō, Lowalangi Ndraono Gизeraëli : Hiza, oefatōrō wamakao ba mbanoea da'e, safō-chō ba dōgi dalinga zamondrongo ! (Sam. I. 3, 11. Raz. II. 21, 12).

Bōrō wa no la'erogō ndra'o, awō wa no la'osilō'ōgō naha andre, wa no labe'e naha wanoenoe koemōjō

ba Lowalangi bō'ō, si lō aboto ba dōdōra — ja'ira ba ira toeara ba razo mado Joeda — awō wa no

lahōna ndro zi lō horō ba naha andre. (Jes. 65, 11. F. 2, 13). Ba no lafa'anō naha wame'e soemange chō Mba'ali, ba hili, ba wanoenoe

onora soemange nitoenoe chō Mba'-ali andrō, si tengā niŵa'ōgoe ba si tengā nifachoigoe, ba si lō irai itōrō tōdōgoe. (Moz. III. 18, 21). Ba hiza, ba iroegi baŵa dania, iŵa'ō Jehowa, ba tengā sa'ae Tofeti ba daso

Mbeni-Hinomo dōi naha da'e ; daso wange'enge'c dōinia. (F. 7, 32). Ba

1

2

3

4

5

6

7

- oefadoewa tooe sa'ae wa'oneche mado Joeda ba fa'oneche mbanoea Jeroezalema ba na ha andre ba mate ira ba mbawa zi'oli nemalira oebe'e, ba ba danga zangaloei famoenoe ja'ira ; ba oebe'e ò wofo ba daloe mbanoea ba ò goetoe ndroe'oe mbotoro. (F. 15, 3). Ba oebe'e fehocha mboe ba fango'aja mbanoea andre : ha niha zanro ba ja hoe-mocha mboe ba jamoe'ig'i'gi'ò ira ba wotoe andrō fefoe, si no gôna ira. (F. 18, 16). Ba oebe'e òra nôsi nonora matoea ba òsi nonora alawe, ja faoma la'â nôsi nawôra, ba wamakao andrō ba ba wa'atosasa, nifobôrō nemalira andrō chôra, awô zangaloei famoenoe ja'ira. (Moz. III. 26, 29. Moz. V. 28, 53. Raz. II. 6, 28. Ngen. Jer. 4, 10). Ba òrasa migô andrō, ba zanche niha andrō si mõi awôoe. Ba òmane chôra : Da'ò niwa'ò Jehowa ngahônô andrō : Si manô dania worasagoe niha andre ba banoea andre, si mane na tarasa mbowoa nibôbzi, si tebai tefâ'anô zoei, ba ba Dofeti lako'o ira, me lô na ha lewatô. (Jes. 30, 12 14). Da'ò nifatôrögöe ba mbanoea andre — iwa'ò Jehowa —, ba ba nôsinia, ba wamali'ò Tofeti ba noea andre. (Jes. 30, 32). Ba tobali salacha nomo ba Jeroezalema ba omo razo mado Joeda, si mane na ha Dofeti andrō — fefoe nomo ba nitoenoe koemjô ba dete ja'wa, ba ngahônô andrō ba mbanoea si ja'wa, fefoe, ba ba nibe'e soemange nibadoe ba Lowalangi bô'ò. (Raz. II. 23, 12. F. 7, 18).
- II. **Ba** me mangawoeli Jeremia moroi ba Dofeti, ba nifatenge Jehowa ja'ia, ba wama'ele'ò, ba i'igô golajama gosali Jehowa ba imane ba zato fefoe : Da'ò niwa'ò Jehowa ngahônô andrō, Lowalangi Ndراونو Gîzeraëli : Hiza, oefatôrō ba mbanoea andre ba ba mbanoea si fabôbô chôra fefoe wamakao andrō, nida'òda'ògoe chôra, me no
- sabe'e tandro ira ba me lô nifondrondrongora ligoe.

## FAZA 20.

I. Ibe'e ba galo Jeremia Fasoeri andrō. Ifa'ele'ò Jeremia zi gôna Wasoeri dania. II. Fangarôngarô Jeremia, ba zamakao ja'ia. Fanotônia chô Jehowa. III. I'elifi mbawa wa'-atoemboenia.

I. **Ba** me irongo Fasoeri, ono Gimeri, satoea zanaro ba gosali Jehowa, ifa'ema daroma li andrō Jeremia, ba itema ibôzi Jeremia Fasoeri ba ibe'e ba galo, ba mba-wandroehô mado Mbenijami tânô ja'wa, ba gosali Jehowa. (F. 29, 26). Ba mahemoloe ò, ba zangoehoelô wongi, me no i'efâ'ò Jeremia ba galo Fasoeri, ba imane chônia Jeremia : Tenga sa'ae Fasoeri ibe'e tîmôr Jehowa, Magori-Misabibi (A-meta'oe' fasoei) ibe'e tîmôr. Imane sa Jehowa : Hiza, oebali'ò ameta'-oe' ndra'oegô, chôoe ba ba nawôoe fefoe ; mate dania ira ba mbawa zi'oli nemalira, ba zanche ndra'oegô, ba mado Joeda ma'afefoe, ba oebe'e ba danga razo Mbabeli, ena'ò i'oloi'ò ba Mbabeli ba ena'ò iboenoie si'oli. Ba fefoe nihôna ba mbanoea andre, awô nibabajara fefoe, awô gana'ara fefoe, ba oe-loeloe ; fabaja girôgirô razo mado Joeda, ba oebe'e ba danga nemalira, acha laraboe ba acha la'olio'ò ba Mbabeli. (Raz. II. 25). Ba ja'oegô Fasoeri ba si so jomo chôoe fefoe, ba ni'oloi'ò ami ba ba Mbabeli ôroegi, ba da'ò lako'o ndra'oegô, — ja'oegô ba awôoe andrō fefoe, ba ni'ombacha'òoe faja. (Eser. 2, 38).

II. No òfowôhô ndra'o, ja'oegô Jehowa, ba no oebe'e nifowôhô ndra'odo ; no òra'edo ba no òla'wa ndra'o. No tobali fama'iki niha ndra'odo, si lô mamalômalô, dozi la'o'aja ndra'o. (F. 1, 4-8). Ero moehededo, ba mangarongarôdo

ba moe'aodo : „Famakao ba fama-langōgō !” Noa sa tobali bōrō wama'iki chōgōe daroma li Jehowa ba bōrō wango'aja ja'odo, ma'ōma'-  
 9 öchō. Ba oemane : Acha lō'ō sa'ae oefa'ema niwa'ōnia, ba tobali hoelō galitō siholahola ba dōdōgōe bachā, si no te'oe'oe ba nōsigoe ; oe'rege-  
 10 (Kor. I. 9, 16. 17). No ato nirongo-  
goefehede zafōchō tōdō — ameta'oe fasoei —, lamane : „Ni'ombacha'ō ia !” ba „Data'ombacha'ō ia !” Do-  
 11 zi sa ba zi fahoewoe ndra'o, ba la-  
darodarogō ndra'o, ma atō molalō ndra'o, lamane : „Ma ibe'e nifowōhō ia, ena'ō talaŵa ia ba talaoe mbalō-  
 da chōnia”. Ba i'oawōgō ndra'o Jehowa, amaedola zabōlō sibai, ba salaoe dania zolohi ja'odo ba si te-  
 12 bai, tobali fondrege zi lō boto, me no tengə folaoe zatoeatoea wolaoera — tobali fa'ailla si lō aetoe, si lō taja ba dōdō niha. (F. 17, 18; 23,  
 13 40). Ba ja'oegō Jehowa ngahōnō, sanandraigō satoelō tōdō, sangila boea ba tōdō : oroma'ō chōgōe wo-  
 laoe balōe chōra ; noa sa oebe'e noro dōdōoe hoehoeogoe andrō.  
 14 (Sam. I. 16, 7). Mi'anoenō chō Jehowa, misoeno Jehowa, me no sa-  
ngefa'ō noso zi noemana ba danga zolaoe si lō sōchi !  
 15 III. Ni'elifi mbaŵa si toembœe ndra'o ; baŵa andrō ba ni'adonogō ninagoe ja'odo, ba bōi tefahowoe'ō !  
 16 (Job. 3). Ni'elifi niha andrō sango-  
mbacha chō namagoe toeria somoe-  
so dōdō andrō, wangoema'ō : No toe-  
mboe chōoe nono matoea ! same'e  
 17 omoeo sibai dōdōnia ! Ja tefatōrō ba niha andrō nifatōrō ba mbanoea andrō, nifaoeloegō Jehowa fanoe-  
doegō, lō fa'ahachō dōdō, ba ja-  
moerongo wege'ege na mahemoloe mbanoea ba fe'ao'ao ba wanewō na laloeo ! (Moz. I. 19, 24). Me lō ni-  
boenoenia ja'odo ba daloe ninagoe, ena'ō tobali lewatōgōe ninagoe ba ena'ō lō'ō manō teboelō dabinania !

Hana sa wa bōla ndra'o moroi ba 18 daloe ninagoe, ba wangila famakao ba fa'aboe dōdō ba ba wa lō ma-  
malōmalō wa'aila, sagōtō ja'odo !

## FAZA 21.

I. Ifa'ombacha'ōgō Jeremia chō razo Sedekia, atoe'a dania ba Je-roezalema zanoewō ibe'e Neboekanesa. II. Awai wangorifi, ha fangaloeloe. Fameta'oe razo ba si so jomo chōnia.

- I. Niwa'ō Jehowa chō Jeremia, me ifatenge chōnia razo Sedekia Wasoeri andrō, ono Malikia ba Sefania, ere andrō, ono Ma'aseja, wangoema'ō : Tema sofoe chō Jehowa chōma — isoewō sa'ae ndra'-aga Neboekanesa, razo Mbabeli — ma itolo ita Jehowa, dali zahōli-hōli dōdō andrō fefoe, nilaoenia, ena'ō ifoeli iheta ia chōda [Neboekanesa]. (Sangoehoek. I, I. Sam. II. 5, 19. F. 37, 3). Ba imane Jeremia chōra : Mimane chō Zedekia : Da'ō niwa'ō Jehowa, Lowalangi Ndراونو Gizeräeli : Hiza, oebalī'ō wangōna andrō ba dangami, nifikemi ba wasōndrata chō razo Mbabeli ba ba Ndrawa Galedaia andrō, sana-sagō ja'ami, baero gōli, ba oe'oweoeloi bacha ba mbanoea. Ba ja'-odo zanoewō ja'ami tanga ni'oro'ō ba ta'io sabōlō ba wōnoe ba ba wa'abao dōdō ba ba mbachoebachoe dōdō andrō. Ba oebozi tooe nōsi mbanoea andre, he niha ba he oerifō ; fōchō waba sabōlōbōlō wamoenoera. Ba aeفا da'ō — iwa'ō Jehowa — ba oebe'e ba danga Neboekanesa, razo Mbabeli ba ba danga nemalira, ba danga zangaloei famoenoe ja'ira. Zedekia andrō, razo inado Jeeda, awō genoninia, awō zato, si tosai ba mbanoea andre ba wōchō waba ba ba zi'ōli ba ba lofo, ena'ō iboenoë bawa zi'ōli, lō fa'ahachō dōdō, lō alimagō ba lō fa'ogolō dōdō. (F. 39, 1).
- II. Ba ba niha andre, ba ōmane : 8

- Da'ō niwa'ō Jehowa : Hiza, oefaeedo  
ia chōmi lala ba wa'aoeri lala ba  
wa'amate ! (Moz. V. 11, 26). Ha ni-  
ha zi lō teboelō ba mbanoea da'e,  
ba si mate, ma ba mbawa zi'ōli,  
ba ma ba lofo, ba ma ba wōchō  
waba ; ba si mōi baero, same'e  
ja'ia ba danga Ndrawa Galedaia,  
ba saoeri, harenia nosonia. (F. 38,  
10 2). Noa sa oe'otahōgō mbanoea  
da'e, ba wamakiko ba tengba wa-  
ngorifi — iwa'ō Jehowa — ; nibe'e  
ba danga razo Mbabeli ia, ena'ō  
11 itoenoe. Ba ba zi samba omo razo  
mado Joeda, ba ōmane : Mifondro-  
12 ndrongo li Jehowa, ja'ami ma'oe-  
woe Dawido ! Da'ō niwa'ō Jehowa :  
Milaoe rafe, ero mahemoloe mba-  
noea, mi'efa'ō ni'anagōi ba danga  
zamakao ja'ia, fa bōi moehola wō-  
noegoe, si mane alitō, si lō fa-  
moenoe — ba walōsōchi wolaoemi  
13 andrō ! (F. 22, 3). Hiza, oelaoe  
chōoe, ja'oegō si so ba ndraso, ba  
gara ba zalo'o — iwa'ō Jehowa — ,  
chōmi, sangoema'ō : Ha niha zi  
mōi mitooe chōma, ha niha zi mōi  
14 jomo chōmā ? Ba oesoeloni chōmi  
loaelaea wolaoemi andrō — iwa'ō  
Jehowa — ba oetoenoe gatoea a-  
andrō chōra, ena'ō i'a [alitō andrō]  
fefoe hadia ia zi tefasoei ja'ira.

## FAZA 22.

I. Fanenaŵa razo. II. Fameta'oe  
Saloemi ba Jojaki. III. Fangotoe'ō  
Jeroezalema ba Jojachi.

- 1 I. Imane Jehowa : Ae mitooe ba  
gōdo razo mado Joeda, ba ūfa'ema  
chōnia daroma li andre, ōmane :  
2 Fondrondrongo li Jehowa, ja'oegō  
razo mado Joeda, sidadao ba da-  
daoma Dawido andrō, ja'oegō ba  
enonioe ba banoeaoe, sanōrō bawa  
3 gōli andre ! Da'ō niwa'ō Jehowa :  
Lala mitōrō ba satoelō hoekoe ; mi'-  
efa'ō ni'anagōi ba danga zamakao  
ja'ia ! Ba bōi mifikao niha bō'ō  
ba he lacha mbanoea ba he si lō  
ama si lō ina, bōi mifalangōgō ba

bōi mibe'e adoewa ndro zi lō horō  
ba na ha andre. (F. 7, 6 ; 21, 12).  
Na mi'o'ō sibai da'ō, ba latōrō mba-  
wandroehō gōdo andre razo, sidadao  
ba dadaoma Dawido, ma'oeoenia,  
— fakoereta ba fakoedo, — ja'ia  
ba enoninia ba banoeania. (F. 17,  
25). Ba na lō mifondrondrongo  
niwa'ōgoe andre, ba fahōloe ndra'o  
ba chōgōe — iwa'ō Jehowa — wa  
adoedoela dania gōdo andre. Imane  
sa Jehowa ba gōdo razo mado Joe-  
da andre : Amaedola Gileadi ndra'-  
oegō chōgōe, amaedola zoezoe hili  
Libano ! Si ndroehoe, oebali'ō tanō  
si mate ndra'oegō, banoea si lō ni-  
ha sa'ae. (F. 21, 14). Ba oefaho-  
woe'ō zamakiko ja'oegō, oedozigō,  
fabaja fangōnara, ena'ō la'obō ge-  
resi nitoetoejoe andrō chōoe ba e-  
na'ō latibo'ō ba galitō. Ba oja soi  
zanōrō singa mbanoea da'e, ba fao-  
ma lamane chō nawōra : Hana wa  
no ilaoe da'ō ba mbanoea da'e Je-  
howa ? (Moz. V. 29, 24. Raz. I. 9, 8.  
Nga'ōt. II. 7, 21). Ba lamane dania :  
Me no labōhōli wawoe'esa li andrō  
chō Lowalangira Jehowa ba me no  
mangaloeloe ira ba Lowalangi bō'ō,  
wamosoemange da'ō.

II. Bōi me'e ami ba zi mate 10  
andrō, bōi mi'e'esi, da'ō mi'e'esi,  
zi no mofanō andrō, me lō faloe-  
cha mangawoeli lō faloecha ifoeli  
i'ila mbanoeania ! (Raz. II. 23, 33.  
Nga'ōt. II. 35, 25). Imane sa Jehowa 11  
ba chō Zaloemi andrō, ono Josia  
razo mado Joeda, si no tobali razo,  
fangali namania Josia ba si no a-  
heta ba na ha andre : Lō'ō sa'ae  
mangawoeli ia ba da'e ; (Nga'ōt. 3,  
15) ; ba mbanoea andrō, ba ni'olo'iō 12  
ja'ia, mate ia, ba lō'ō sa'ae i'ila  
danō da'e. Alai zame'e folaoe omo-  
nia si lō atoelō ba same'e famazōchi  
bate'enia sabila, samohalōwō awō-  
nia lō bōli gōlō ba si lō mame'e  
loeonia, (Moz. V. 24, 14. Hab. 2, 9.  
Jak. 5, 4), sangoema'ō : Da'oelaoe 14  
chōgōe nomo seboea ba bate'e se-

- bolo ! sangebolo'ō sandrela chōnia, samagolōi eresi ba solaoe se sojo !
- 15 Hadia, razo ndra'oegō, na ūforege wolaoe eresi ? Amaoe andrō, ba mangamanga gōi ba mamadoe hadia ia, ba itōrō lala, satoelō ilaoe : ba
- 16 sohahaoe tōdō ia. I'ohē ba lala hoe-hoeo nifikao ba hoehoce zi noema-na : ba sohahaoe tōdō ia. Hadia, tengā da'ō wa'aboto ba dōdō ndra'-
- 17 odo ? iwa'ō Jehowa. Ba ba hōrōe ba ba dōdōe, ba awai ni'ilā, ha sambalō hareoe ba fanoewagō do zi lō horō, ba famalangōgō ba fa-
- 18 makao, ba wolaoe ja'ia. Andrō imane Jehowa, ba chō Jojaki andrō, ono Josia, razo mado Joeda : Lō dania la'e'si ia, wangoema'ō : „Alai ndra'o, ja'oegō ga'agoe ira matoea !“ „Alai ndra'o, ja'oegō ga'agoe ira alawe !“ — lō la'e'si ia, wangoema'ō : „Alai ndra'o, ja'oegō salawa !“ ba „Alai ndra'o, ja'oegō helanō !“ (Raz. II. 24, 1, 2. Nga'ōt. II. 36, 5-8). Fogo'o kalide wogo'o ja'ia, lafondrōni hachi, wanibo ja'ia, arōoe baero mbawa gōli Jeroezalema. (F. 36, 30).
- 20 III. Ae ja'wa ba hili Libano ba ao chōra ! Farongogō limō ba Mbazana ba ao moroi ba hili Gabari ; noa sa arasa fefoe zomasi ja'oegō.
- 21 No hoemededo chōoe, me sahono-hono na ndra'oegō, me lō'ō na hadia ia chōoe, ba ūmane : Lō edō-nado mamondrongo ! Da'ō gamoeataoe, i'otarai iraono ndra'oegō, wa
- 22 lō ū'o'ō niwa'ōgoe. Fefoe goebalo andrō chōoe, ba angi zangoloi'ō dania ba dozi somasi ja'oegō, ba ni'olo'i'ō sawoejoe : ba tobali ni'igi'igi'ō ndra'oegō ba ihawoei ndra'oegō fa'aila, bōrō walōsōchimō andrō
- 23 fefoe ! Ja'oegō sonahia ba hili Libano, sangazoeni ba hogoe geresi — sangarōngarō ndra'oegō dania, na afōchō hoeloemō, na manizini ndra'oegō, timba zadono ! (F. 21, 14). Faja wa no saoeri ndra'o — iwa'ō Jehowa —, he hoelō lae-
- doeroe ba dangagoe kambōlō me-na'ō Jojachi andrō, ono Jojaki, razo mado Joeda — na lō oeheha ndra'oegō ba da'ō, (Raz. II. 24, 6 b. t. F. 24, 1), ba na lō oebe'e'ō ba
- 25 danga zangaloei famoenoe ja'oegō ba ba danga zihocha mboemō, ba ba danga Neboekanesa razo Mbabeli ba ba danga Ndrawa Galedaia. Ba oefazaoemba ndra'oegō ba danō 26 bō'ō, fabaja inaoe sadono ja'oegō, tengā tanō si toemboe ami, ba ba da'ō mate ami. (Raz. II. 24, 12). Ba
- 27 lō tola mangawoeli ira ba danō andrō, somasi ira mangawoeli. Hadia, amaedola mbowoa si lō ba dōdō, bowoa nirasa, Jojachi andrō, amaedola wakake si lō omasi ita ? Hana sa, wa tefazaoemba ia, awō nononia, hana wa tetibō ira ba danō si lō larai mila ? (Hos. 8, 8). He ja'ami ba danō, he ja'ami ba
- 28 danō, he ja'ami ba danō ! Mifondrondrongo li Jehowa ! Imane Jehowa : Mitanō ba zoera dōi niha da'ō, mibe'e niha si lō nga'ōtō, niha si lō fozoe ba gōtōnia ; lō'ō sa fachai ba ma'oewoenia ha niha, wedadao ba dadaoma Dawido andrō,
- 29 razo mado Joeda na.

## FAZA 23.

I. Fameta'oe koebalo si lō sōchi andrō. Tefaboe'oe zala'wa satoelō fangoeshoeokoe ba folohe mangawoeli Iraono Gizerāeli. II. Fanegoe sa-ma'ele'ō sofaja andrō. III. Famangelama ba walimosara andrō. IV. Bōi la'wa'ō : „Noro chō Jehowa !“

- I. Alai goebalo andrō, samakiko biribiri nikoebaloi andrō chōgōe, ba samazaewe ! iwa'ō Jehowa. (F. 10, 21. Hez. 34, 2). Andrō wa imane Jehowa, Lowalangi Ndraono Gizerāeli, ba chō goebalo andrō sokoe-baloi banoeagoe : No mifazawili mbiribiri andrō chōgōe, no moehafa mibe'e, lō nifaigifaigimi — hisa, oe'otoe'ō ami ba zi lō sōchi andrō, nilaoemi ! iwa'ō Jehowa. Ba ja'odo
- 1
- 2
- 3

- zangozaragō si tosai biribirigoe, ba tōrō chōra, dōfi wangotoe'ō, — iwa'ō Jehowa. Ba he ba zama'e' 13  
danō andrō fefoe, ba nifazaewegoe ja'ira ba oe'ohe mangawoeli ba zi so doe'oe, ōra, ba mo'ono'ono ira le'ō ba Zamaria, ba fa'owōhō mowa oe'ilā ; ba [dōi] Mba'ali andrō mama'ele'ō ira, wamowōhō banoeagoe, Iraono Gizerāēli. Ba ba zama'ele'ō ba Jeroezalema, ba sogoro ita oe'ilā : mohorō ba molaoe faja ba la'abe'e'ō dōdō zamazōchi si lō sōchi, fa samōsa lō samalalini era'erania, wondrōi si lō sōchi andrō chōnia. Dozi ira, ba no amaedola mbanoea Zodoma ira chōgoe ba ōsi mbanoea, ba no amaedola mbanoea Gomora. (Moz. V. 32, 32. Jes. 1, 9). Andrō imane Jehowa ngahōnō andrō 15  
5 Hiza, iroegi baŵa dania — iwa'ō Jehovah — ba oefateemboe'ō mado satoelō chō Dawido, si mōi razo ba si no atoataea wolaoe hadia ia ba samatōrō lala, awō hoekoe satoelō, ba danō. (Jes. 4, 2. Dan. 9, 24. Loek. 1, 33). Na loeo da'ō, ba te'orifi mado Joeda ba lō hadia ia ba Ndراono Gizerāēli ba mbanoeara, ba da'ō nibe'e töinia : „Jehowa fa'atoelōda.” (Moz. V. 33, 7 28. F. 33, 16). Andrō hiza, iroegi baŵa dania — iwa'ō Jehovah — ba lō'ō sa'ae laŵa'ō ; „Ba wa'aeri Jehovah, solohe mijawa Iraono Gizerāēli moroi ba danō Miseraji ! 16  
8 (F. 16, 14). Lamane dania : „Ba wa'aeri Jehovah, solohe mangawoeli ma'owoe Gizerāēli moroi jōoe ba moroi ba danō andrō fefoe, ba nitibo'ōgoe ja'ira, ena'ō lafoeli la'iagō danōra.”  
9 II. Ba zama'ele'ō andrō : No arasa dōdōgoe barō dotogoe, hoe-mifahifa gahegōe ba ta'ilogoe fefoe ; hoelō zi maboe ndra'o, hoelō niha nilawa nagoe, — fōna Jehovah ba ba daroma linia andrō, ni'amoni'ō.  
10 Noa sa anōnō danō sohorō ; ba wangeli andrō sa'ae aboe dōdō danō, ba okōli ndroe'oe ba mbenoea ; fagohisara, ba no si lō sōchi, ba fa'abōlōra, ba no si lō atoelō. (F. 11 9, 2). He sama'ele'ō, ba he ere, ba no sanao horō, noemalō ba gosali andrō chōgoe, ba faloechado walōsōchi andrō chōra ! — iwa'ō Jehovah 17  
12 —. (Hez. 23, 39). Andrō tobali hoelō zaelo ba zogōmigōmi chōra lalara ; tetimba ira ba alaoe ba lala andrō ; famakiko sa'ae oefae-
- tōrō chōra, dōfi wangotoe'ō, — iwa'ō Jehovah. Ba he ba zama'e' 13  
le'ō ba Zamaria, ba fa'owōhō mowa oe'ilā ; ba [dōi] Mba'ali andrō mama'ele'ō ira, wamowōhō banoeagoe, Iraono Gizerāēli. Ba ba zama'ele'ō ba Jeroezalema, ba sogoro ita oe'ilā : mohorō ba molaoe faja ba la'abe'e'ō dōdō zamazōchi si lō sōchi, fa samōsa lō samalalini era'erania, wondrōi si lō sōchi andrō chōnia. Dozi ira, ba no amaedola mbanoea Zodoma ira chōgoe ba ōsi mbanoea, ba no amaedola mbanoea Gomora. (Moz. V. 32, 32. Jes. 1, 9). Andrō imane Jehowa ngahōnō andrō 15  
ba chō zama'ele'ō andrō : Hiza, oebe'e ōra zafeto sibai ba oefabadoegō chōra nidanō langoe ; noa sa ba zama'ele'ō andrō ba Jeroezalema i'otarai si lō sōchi, wanōrō tanō ma'asagōrō ! (Jes. 8, 14).
- III. Imane Jehovah ngahōnō a 16  
andrō : Bōi mifondrondrongo li zama'ele'ō andrō chōmi — lafowōhō ami ; angilata nifachai dōdōra la'ombacha'ō chōmi, tengā niwa'ō Jehovah. (F. 14, 14). Lō aetoe lamane ba zi lō ba dōdō ja'odo : „No moehede Jehovah : Fangorifi misōndra”. Ba he no dozi abe'e dandro, wolo'ō nichoi dōdōra, ba lamane zoei : „Lō'ō sa itōrō ami famakiko”. (F. 6, 14). Ha niha sa 18 zi mōi ba rafe andrō chō Jehovah, ba to'ele chōnia daroma linia ba irono ! Same'e ba dōdō taroma ligoe, da'ō zangombacha. Tesao 19 sa'ae nangi sabōlō chō Jehovah, fōnoenia, ba tawoejoe nangi — itōrō hōgō zeboea horō andrō. (F. 30, 23). Lō alō wōnōe Jehovah andrō, irege 20 no itōrō nihonogōinia ibe'e, irege no ifaloea, — moroi foeri damia aboto sibai ba dōdōmi ! Lō nifatengogē sama'ele'ō da'ō, — ba fagohi zoei ira ; lō sihededo chōra, — ba mama'ele'ō zoei ira ! (F. 27, 15). Na si ndroehoe no mōi ira ba rafe 22 chōgoe mena'ō, ba la'ombacha'ō

- 23 ena'ō ba mbanoeagoe daroma ligoe, ba larōi lala si lō sōchi andrō chōra [banoeage] ba boeaboeara si lō sōchi, labe'e ena'ō. **Hadia, [ha] Lowalangi ba zahatō ndra'odo — iwa'ō Jehowa** — ba tengā Lowalangi ba zarōce [gōi]? (Sin. 139, 8-10). Hadia, i'ila ibini'ō ia ba mbinimbini niha, fa lō oe'ila ia? — iwa'ō Jehowa. Hadia, tengā samo'ōsi banoea si jaŵa ba tanō si tooe ndra'odo? — iwa'ō Jehowa. (Amos. 25, 2). No oeroring niwa'ō zama'ele'ō andrō, sama'ele'ō faja ba dōigoe, me lamane: No mangifi ndra'ō, 26 fangifi chōgoe! Ha wa'ara [zi manō]? Hadia, no so ba dōdō zama'ele'ō andrō, sama'ele'ō faja, si no sama'ele'ō faja, nifachai dōdōra, — 27 hadia, da'ō zomasi ira loealoea wangifira andrō, si faoma ladoenōdoenō chō nawōra, ena'ō olifoe mbanoeagoe dōigoe, si mane fa'olifoe ndra toeara dōigoe, ba Mba'ali andrō? (Sangoehoek. 3, 7; 8, 34).
- 28 Na so zama'ele'ō si no mangifi, ba jamoe'toenō wangifi, ba si so taroma ligoe, ba jamoe'ombacha'ō ligoe, si ndroehoendroehoe! Hadia, tengā no faehoe ira dōla wache mboea? — iwa'ō Jehowa. 29 **wa. Hadia, tengā atō amaedola galitō daroma ligoe andrō — iwa'ō Jehowa — ba amaedola warōcha, famoto gara?** (Heb. 4, 12). Andrō imane Jehowa: Hiza, oelaoe ba zama'ele'ō andrō, si faoma managō taroma ligoe chō nawōra. (Moz. V. 31 18, 20. F. 14, 14). Hiza, oelaoe ba zama'ele'ō andrō — iwa'ō Jehowa — si ogoena'ō lelara ba wangoema'ō: „Niwa'ō Lowalangi.”
- 32 Hiza, oelaoe ba zama'ele'ō andrō, sangombacha fangifi faja — iwa'ō Jehowa — saeoetenō, ba samae-loengoe banoeagoe falimosara ba hochara andrō, ba tengā sa nifa-tengegoe ira, lō niwa'ōgoe chōra, ba lō goenara ba niha andre — iwa'ō Jehowa.

IV. Ba na lasofoe chōoe niha a- 33 ndre, ba ma sama'ele'ō, ma ere, na lamane: „Hadia noro chō Jehowa?” ba ōmane chōra: Ja'ami noro, ba oetibo'ō tooe ami! — iwa'ō Jehowa —. Ba sama'ele'ō ba ere 34 ba sato, sangoema'ō „Noro chō Jehowa”, ba oe'otoe'ō zi manō, oefarahoegō zi samba omo. Ba fao- 35 ma mimane ba nawōmi, ja imane zamōsaná ba dalifoesōnia: „Hadia niwa'ō Jehowa wanema li?” ba ma: „He wisa wehede Jehowa?” Ba „noro chō Jehowa”, ba bōi i- 36 tōrō limi; „noro” ba zamōsana sa linia, me no mifoejoe'ō daroma li Lowalangi saoeri, li Lowalangida, Jehowa ngahōnō andrō. Ba ōmane 37 ba zama'ele'ō andrō: „Hadia niwa'ō Jehowa, wanema lioe?” ba ma: „He wisa wehede Jehowa?” Ba na 38 miwa'ō: „Noro chō Jehowa”, ba imane Jehowa: Me miwa'ō ūa'ō: „Noro chō Jehowa”, — he ūa'ae no oefawa'ōgō chōmi: Bōi miwa'-ō ūa'ō: „Noro chō Jehowa!” — ba hiza, oefazawā ami [si mane 39 noro] ba oetibo'ō ami, fa bōi sa'ae oe'ila ami, ja'ami ba banoea andrō, nibe'egoe chōmi ba chō ndra toe-ami. Ba oehawoei ami fama'iki 40 niha bō'ō si lō aetoe ba fa'aila, si lō'ō manō taja ba dōdō. (F. 20, 11).

## FAZA 24.

I. Angilata: Marafala si sōchi ba marafala si lō sōchi. II. Amaedola wangahachōsi tōdō si no moe'olio'ō andrō ba amaedola wamatōrō hoe-koe ba zi tosai foeri.

I. Ifamaigi ndra'ō Jehowa, ba hiza domboea daga marafala fōna gosali Jehowa (me no i'olo'iō Ne-boekanesa razo Mbabeli razo mado Joeda andrō, Jojachi, ono Jojaki, awō zatoea mado Jocda, awō doeka, awō ziamboe, banoea Jeroezalema, me no i'ohe ba Mbabeli): (Raz. II. 24, 15. 16. Nga'ōt. II, 36, 10). Ba 2

- ndraga si samboea, ba marafala si sōchi sibai, timba marafala sahoe-lō ; ba ba zi samboea, ba fondrege zi lō sōchi, si tebai ni'ā, ba walō-sōchi. Ba imane chōgōe Jehowa : Hadiā ni'ilaoe, Jeremīa ? Ba oemane : Marafala. Marafala si sōchi an-drō, ba no sōchi sibai, ba si lō sōchi, ba fondrege zi lō sōchi, te-bai ni'ā, — balazi walōsōchi.
- II. Ba hoemedē chōgōe Jehowa, imane : Da'ō niwā'ō Jehowa, Lowangī Ndraono Gizerāeli : Si mane fa'asōchi marafala si sōchi andrō, si manō wamaigigoe ni'oloi'ō andrō, mado Joeda, nifa'ohē'ōgōe ba danō Ndراوا Galedaia, nihetagoe ba mbanoea da'e : oehachōsi tōdō ira.
- 6 O'eboea'ō dōdōgōe, wamaigi ja'ira, ba oe'ohē mangawoeli ira ba danō da'e, ena'ō oe'otomosi ba lō oefoeli oedoedoegō, ba ena'ō oetanō ba lō oefoeli oedeha. Ba oebe'e chōra wa'oboto ba dōdō, ena'ō aboto ba dōdōra ndra'o, wa no Jehowa ndra'odo ! Ba banoeagoe dania ira ba Lowalangira ndra'odo, na moroi si'aikō ba dōdōra lafoeli ira chōgōe. (Moz. V. 30, 6. F. 31, 33. Hez. 11, 10).
- 8 Ba si mane marafala si lō sōchi andrō si tcbai ni'ā, balazi walōsōchi — iwa'ō Jehowa — si manō wolaoegoe chō Zedekia, razo mado Joeda andrō ba ba nawōnia satoea ba ba zi tosai banoea Jeroezalema, he ba zi tosai ba danō andre ba he ba zi no mōi fatewoe ba danō
- 9 Miseraji : (F. 29, 17). Ba oebe'e nifikao ira, dozi soi ba goeli danō zamakiko ; oebe'e nihōwōhōwō ba ni'igi'igi'ō ba ni'o'aja ba ni'elifi, ba mbanoea andrō fefoe, ba nitibō'ōgōe ja'ira. (Moz. V. 28, 37. F. 10 15, 4). Ba oefatōrō chōra zī'ōli ba lofo ba fōchō waba, irege no ahori ira ba danō andrō, nibē'egoe chōra ba chō ndra toeara mege. (F. 34, 17).

## FAZA 25.

I. Tefa'ele'ō wa fitoe ngafoeloe fache lataha ira ba Mbabeli. II. Te-hoekoe dania Ndrawa Galedaia. III. Tefabadoegō zalimboeanō ira ba ni-ha baero fefoe. IV. Tefatōrō chōra hoekoe.

- I. Taroma li niwā'ō chō Jere-mia ba mado Joeda fefoe, me no aloea medōlōe fache razo Jojaki andrō, ono Josia, razo mado Joe-da — dōfi si fōfōna da'ō chō Ne-boekanesa andrō, razo Mbabeli. Nifa'ema Jeremīa ba mado Joeda fefoe ba ba mbanoea Jeroezalema fefoe, imane : I'otarai me aloea mewelendroea fache razo Josia, ono Gamoni, razo mado Joeda, ba irege ma'ōchō andre — no doea woeloe a tōloe fache sa'ae — wa no hoemedehede chōgōe Jehowa, awō wa lō satagedo fangombacha chōmi —, ba lō nifondrondrongomi. (F. 29, 19; 35, 14). Ba lō sadage-dage Jehowa famatenge chōmi enoninia fefoe, sama'ele'ō andrō, ba lō nifondrondrongomi, lō nibē'emi bōrō dalingami, ba wamondrongo ena'ō. (F. 7, 25). No ma-mane : „Mifoeli ami! Jamoerōi la-lania si lō sōchi andrō zamōsana, mibōhōli mboeaboeami andrō, si lō sōchi, ba si lō teboelō ba danō ami, ba danō nibē'je Jehowa chōmi ba chō ndra toeami mege, si no gōtōgōtō fa'ara. (Raz. II. 17, 13. F. 18, 11). Ba bōi mifahoelō Lo-walangi bō'ō, ba wamosemange ja'ira ba ba wangaloeloe chōra, bōi mi'andrō wōngogoe nilaoe da-ngami andrō, fa bōi oefatōrō wa-makiko chōmi !” Ba lō'ō zoei mi-fondrondrongo chōgōe — iwa'ō Jehowa — ba wangandrō fōnoegoe nilaoe dangami andrō, famakikomi. Andrō imane Jehowa ngahōnō a-drō : Me lō nifondrondrongomi taroma ligoe, ba oefakaoni'ō fefoe soi moroi jōoe — iwa'ō Jehowa — ba enonigoe andrō, Neboekanesa,

- razo Mbabeli, ba lahawoei danō andre oebe'e, awō niha ba danō, awō soi bō'ō andrō fefoe si tefasoei ja'ira, ba oebe'e nifikiko, oebe'e bōrō wehocha mboe ba bōrō wa'iki ba bōrō wango'aja si lō mammalō malō. (F. 1, 15). Ba oeoenoē ba chōra li wa'owoeawoea dōdō ba li wa'omoeso dōdō, li zangowawaloē ba li nono nihalō ba koko haloe ba haga wandroe. (Jes. 24, 8. Fam. 18, 22). **Ba tanō da'e ma'afeoe, ba nibali'ō sasai'ō, nibali'ō tanō si mate, ba soi andre, ba sawoejoe razo Mbabeli, fitoe ngafaeloe fache wa'ara.**
- 12 II. Ba na no aloea zi fitoe ngafaeloe fache, ba oesoelōni chō razo Mbabeli ba ba soi niha andrō gollalōwāra andrō — iwa'ō Jehowa — ba ba danō Ndrawa Galedaia andrō; ba oebalh'ō tanō si mate, si lō mammalōmalō. (Nga'ot. 11. 36, 21).
- 13 Dan. 9, 2). Ba itōrō ba danō andrō ligoe fefoe, niwa'ōgoe, oebe'e — fefoe nisoera ba zoera andre, nifa'ele'ō Jeremia, ba soi niha andrō fefoe. Ja'ira sa'ae dania gōi, ba ni'osawcejoe soi sabōlō ba ni'osawejoe razo seboea, ba oesoelōni chōra nifazōchira, nilaoe dangara andrō. (F. 27, 7).
- 15 III. Noa sa imane chōgōe Jehowa Lowalangi Ndraono Gizerāeli : Tema zi samba mako agoe andre ba dangagoe, agoe fōnoe, ba fabadoegō ba soi niha andrō fefoe, ba nifatengegoe ja'oegō. (Job. 21, 20).
- 16 Ena'ō labadoe ba ena'ō mabo, ena'ō owōhō ira, ba zi'ōli andrō, nifatōrōgoe chōra. (Jes. 51, 17. Sin. 60, 5 ; 75, 9. Job. 21, 20). Ba oehalō mako andrō ba danga Jehowa, ba oefabadoegō ba soi niha andrō fefoe, ba nifatenge Jehowa ja'odo.
- 18 Ba Jeroezalema ba ba mbanoea mado Joeda, ba razora ba ba zatoeara, ba wamali'ō tanō si mate tanōra, ena'ō bōrō wehocha mboe ba bōrō wa'iki ba bōrō wangelifi, si mane ma'ōchō andre. Fara'o andrō, 19 razo Miseraji, fabaja enoninia ba koemandroenia ba banoeania fefoe, (F. 46, 2), ba Erebi andrō, ma'afeoe, noemalō fefoe razo ba danō Oesi ba fefoe r zo ba danō Wilisiti, ja'ia Gasikalo ba Gasa ba Ekerona ba si tosai Gasoto ; (F. 47, 1). Iraono Gedomo ba Iraono Moabi ba Iraono Gamoni ; (F. 49, 7; 48, 1; 49, 1), noemalō fefoe razo Diro ba 22 fefoe razo Zidona ba razo ba hoelo ba nasi. (Jes. 23, 8. F. 47, 4). Ba 23 Dedano ba Tema ba Boesi ba nifalo'o boe andrō, fefoe, (F. 9, 26). Ba dozi razo Ndrawa Ara ba dozi 24 razo Gerebi andrō, ba danō si mate. Noemalō dozi razo Zimeri ba dozi 25 razo Gelama ba dozi razo Ndrawa Media, (F. 49, 34), awō razo jōoe, 26 fefoe, si fahatō ba si fandrōeandrōoe, — fefoe gamatōrōwā razo ba goeli danō; ba afoeriata, ba mamadoe razo Žezachi (Babeli) ! (Jer. 51, 41). Ba ōmane chōra : Da'ō niwa'ō Jehowa ngahōnō andrō, Lowalangi Ndraono Gizerāeli : Mibadoe, ena'ō maboe ami, ena'ō moeta ba ena'ō tegālō tooe ami, si lō femaoso, ba zi'ōli andrō, nifatōrōgoe chōmi ! Ba ma lō edōna ira, 27 latema mako andrō ba dangaoe, ba wamadoe, ba ōmane chōra : Da'ō niwa'ō Jehowa ngahōnō andrō : Lō tola lō mamadoe ami ! Hiza sa, ba 29 mbanoea andrō, si no fao ba dōi tōigoe, oebōrōtaigō wamatōrō famakiko, ba hadia, saefa ami ? Tenga saefa ami, oekaoni sa'ae zi'ōli, nifatōrō ba niha ba goeli danō fefoe ! — iwa'ō Jehowa ngahōnō —. (F. 49, 12. Fet. 1. 4, 17). Ba ūfa'ema 30 chōra daroma li da'e fefoe, ōmane chōra : Moendrōndrōndrōndrō dania Jehowa, moroi ba mbanoea si ja'wa, ba moroi ba nahiania andrō, ni'amoni'ō ifarongogō linia ! Ebœa linia wendrōndrōndrōndrō ba mbenoea andrō chōnia, ikaraini wa'iki, si mane si hoendragō folazi, ba ni-

- ha ba goeli danō, fefoe. (*Joël. 3, 16.*  
 31 *Amos. 1, 2*). Hoemōngō, iroegi ba wondrege danō ; fasoso sa'ae Jehowa ba soi niha ; ifatōrō hockoe ba nōsi goeli danō fefoe ; seboea horō andrō, ba iloeloe ba mbawa zi'ōli ! — iwa'ō Jehowa.
- 32 IV. Imane Jehowa ngahōnō andrō : Hiza wamakiko, itōrōi soi niha, tesao nangi sabōlō, moroi ba 33 wondrege danō. Ba so tooe ba danō dania niboeboenoe Jehowa, na loeo da'ō, i'otarai wondrege danō, noemalō ba wondrege tānō sa ; lō'ō sa la'e'si ba lō la'ozaragō ba wog'o : tobali fangatabō zinanō ba 34 nowi. (*F. 16, 4*). Mi'eg'e'ge, ja'ami koebhalo, milaee moe'ira'ira, mifagaōlō ami ba danō, ja'ami satoea nikoebaloi ; noa sa iroegi ba wā chōmi, ba wanaba ja'ami, ba ba-wā wamazawili ja'ami, ba tobali aechoe tooe ami, si mane figa se- 35 boea bōli ! (*F. 4, 8 ; 6, 26*). Lō'ō sa'ae sawātō goebalo ba lō lala 36 woloi ba zalaŵa nikoebaloi, Mifondrondrongo ! — fe'ira'ira goebalo ba fege'ege zalaŵa nikoebaloi andrō, me ibali'ō tanō si mate nahā 37 gōra Jehowa, ba benoea si lō hadia ia mege, ba nifoefoe ba wa'aoe- 38 choe wōnoe Jehowa andrō ! No irōi ndroe'oe andrō chōnia [mbinimbini], si mane singo ; tanō si mate sa'ae danōra, ba zi'ōli andrō, sabōlō si-bai ba ba wa'aoechoe wōnoenia andrō.

### FAZA 26.

I. Fama'ele'ō Jeremia ba golajama gosali. II. Mofōnoe chōnia gere ba sama'ele'ō andrō ba la'adoegō ia. III. Ibœ'a Jeremia, fōna zalaŵa, ba latolo ia.

- 1 I. Ba me awena razo Jojaki andrō, ono Josia, razo mado Joeda, ba iwa'ō da'e chō Jeremia Jehowa.  
 2 (*Raz. II. 23, 34*). Imane Jehowa : Tagō golajama gosali Jehowa ba hede ba banoea mado Joeda a-

ndrō fefoe, si no mōi bacha, ba wangandrō ba gosali Jehowa ; farrongogō chōra daroma li andrō fefoe, niwa'ōgoe chōoe nifa'ema chōra ! Samboea li bōi ambōsi. Ma atō lafondrondrongo, ma lafoeli ira, ma irōi lala si lō sōchi andrō chōnia zamōsana, ena'ō mangesa dōdōgōe, ba wamakiko andrō, miwa'ōgoe nifatōrō chōra, ba mboeaboeara andrō, si lō sōchi. (*F. 18, 8*). Ba ūmane sa'ae chōra : Imane Jehowa : Na lō mifondrondrongo ligoe, wolo'ō oroisagoe andrō, ni-fachoigoe chōmi, ba wamondrongo li genonigoe sama'ele'ō andrō, si lō atagedo famatengetenge chōmi, lō lai wa lō nifondrondrongomi, (*F. 25, 3*), ba faoma ira gosali ba da'e gosali andrō ba Zilo no, oebe'e, ba banoea andre, ba oebe'e ni'elifi ba soi niha ba goeli danō fefoe. (*Sin. 78, 60. F. 7, 12*).

II. Ba me larongo ere ba sama'ele'ō ba sato fefoe i'ombacha'ō Jeremia daroma li da'ō, ba gosali Jehowa, ba me no i'o'ozoei Jeremia wama'ema fefoe ni'oroi'ō Jehowa, niwa'ō ba zato, ba lara'oe ia ere ba sama'ele'ō andrō ba sato, lamane : Si mate ndra'oegō ! Hana wa ūmanō wama'ele'ō ba dōi Jehowa, wa ūmane : Lala gosali ba Zilo no andrō lala gosali da'e dania ba banoea andre, ba nidoedoe'goe, ba si lō niha dania ! Ba aechoe niha sato fefoe ba gosali Jehowa, oedoe Jeremia. Ba me terongo doeria da'ō ba zatoea mado Joeda, ba mōi ira mijawā ba gosali Jehowa, la'otarai gōdo razo, ba moedadao ba mbawa gōli Jehowa andrō, si bohooe. Ba lamane ere ba sama'ele'ō andrō ba zatoea no mege ba ba zato : Hoekoe famoenoe hoekoe niha da'ō, me no ifa'ele'ō wa'atekiko mbancea da'e, nirongomi tōgi dalingami ! III. Ba hoemedē Jeremia ba zatoea fefoe ba ba zato, imane :

- Jehowa zamatenge ja'o, ba wama'-ele'ō taroma li andrō fefoe ba gosali andre ba ba mbanoea andre,  
 13 nirongomi andrō. Ba ija'e, ba mitōrō lala si sōchi ba mihaogō mboeaboeami ba mifondrondrongo niwa'ō Lowalangimi, Jehowa, ena'ō mangesa dōdō Jehowa ba wamakiko andrō, nidaō'ōdaō'ōnia chōmi.
- 14 (F. 7, 3). Ba ja'odo andre — ba hiza, no sodo ba dangami. Mifa-  
 15 tōrō chōgōe zatoelō dōdōmi! Ba bōi zi lō aboto ba dōdōmi : na miboenoe ndra'odo, ba do zi lō horō mihare'ō chōmi ba ba mbanoea da'e, fabaja ōsinia; noa sa si ndroehoe, Jehowa zamatenge ja'o-  
 16 da ba chōmi, ba wamarongogō chōmi taroma li andrō fefoe! Ba lamane satoea andrō ba sato ba gere ba ba zama'ele'ō andrō : Tenga niboenoe niha da'e, noa sa ba dōi Lowalangida Jehowa hoe-  
 17 mede ia chōda! Ba maoso ōsa zatoea mbanoea andrō, ba lamane ba niha sato fefoe, si no owoelo  
 18 ba da'ō : Maoso sama'ele'ō Micha andrō, banoea Moreseti, me loeo razo mado Joeda Hisikia, ba imane ba zato mado Joeda : Da'ō niwa'ō Jehowa ngahōnō andrō : Nifakoe nowi dania Ziona, ba adoedoela Jeroezalema, ba satoea eoe hili go-  
 19 sali andrō! (Mich. 1, 1; 3, 12). Ba hadia, no laboenoe ia Hisikia razo mado Joeda? Hadia, tengen no i'ata'oefi Jehowa Hisikia ba tengen no mangaloeloe ia chōnia, irege mangesa dōdō Jehowa, ba wamakiko andrō, nidaō'ōdaō'ōnia chōra? ba ja'ita ba hadia, ta'arō wamakiko seboea, famoe-  
 20 noeda? Ba so gōi na dānō bō'ō, sama'ele'ō ba dōi Jehowa, Oeria dōi, ono Zemaja, banoea Giriati Jeari; ifa'ele'ō zi gōna dania mbanoea da'e ba tanō da'e, ha sara  
 21 wehedera Jeremia. Ba me larongo niwa'ōnia Jojaki andrō, razo ba sabōlō andrō chōnia ba koemandroe
- seboea chōnia, fefoe, ba i'alo ei razo wamaboenoē'ō ja'ia. Ba me terongo chō Goeria, ba ata'oe ia, ilaoe moloi, isaŵa danō Miseraji. Ba ifatenge niha ba danō Miseraji 22  
 Jojaki, razo, Eli-Natano andrō, ono Nachiboro ba awōnia, ba lahalō 23 Goeria, moroi ba danō Miseraji ba la'ohē chō razo Jojaki ; ba ifaboe-  
 noe'ō si'oli ba ifatibō'ōgō ba lewatō nono mbanoea mbotonia. Ba iba'- 24 agō ia chō Jeremia Ahika andrō, ono Zafano, fa bōi labe'e ba danga zato, ba wamoenoe ja'ia. (Raz. II. 22, 12).

## FAZA 27.

I. Amaedola: Fesoe ba kalo mbagi, nifa'ohē'ō Jeremia ba razo ba ngaira, famaroe dōdōra, ba wangaloeloe chō Neboekanessa. II. Si manō gōi niwa'ō chō Zedekia. III. Famangelama ba zama'ele'ō sofaja.

- I. Ba me awena razo Zedekia a- 1  
 ndrō, ono Josia, razo mado Joeda, ba hoemedi Jehowa chō Jeremia. Imane [Jeremia]: Imane chōgōe 2  
 Jehowa: Fazōchi chōoe wesoe ba kalo mbagi, ba be'e ba mbagioe, (F. 28, 10), ba fa'ohē'ō chō razo Ndraono Gedomo ba chō razo Ndraono Moabi ba chō razo Ndraono Gamoni ba chō razo Diro ba chō razo Zidona, fa'ohē'ō ba zinenge andrō, si no mōi chō Zedekia, razo mado Joeda, ba Jeroezalema. Ba 4  
 oroi'ō chōra, ndramane ba razora : Da'ō niwa'ō Jehowa ngahōnō andrō, Lowalangi Ndraono Gizeraëli : Mi- 5  
 mane ba razomi : Ja'odo zombōi tanō, awō niha, awō goerifō niha, ba goeli danō ba wa'abōlōgōe a-  
 ndrō, si lō ambō ba tangagoe ni'orō'ō, ba oebe'e ba zomasido. (Moz. I. 1). Ba ija'e, ba oebe'e barō mba- 6  
 wa genonigoe Neboekanesa andrō, razo Mbabeli danō andrō fefoe, noe-  
 malō sali'wali'wa ba danō, ba oebe'e chōnia, ena'ō ngoningoninia. (Dan. 4, 22). Ba amaedola zawoejoenia 7

- ba sawoejoe nononia ba sawoejoe  
ma'oewoenia fefoe soi, balazi iroegi  
baŵa danōnia andrō gōi, irege la-  
be'e amaedola zawoejoera ia soi  
8 sabōlō ba razo sabe'e. Ba na so soi,  
na so nōri niha, si lō edōna mōi  
enoninia, enoni Neboekanesa, razo  
Mbabeli andrō, si lō edōna mame'e  
bagira ba galō mbagi andrō chō ra-  
zo Mbabeli, ba oefatōrō z'iōli ba  
lofo ba fōchō waba ba niha da'ō,  
iŵa'ō Jehowa, irege no oehori ira  
9 tangania. Ba ja'ami, ba bōi mitō-  
ngōni niŵa'ō zama'ele'ō andrō chō-  
mi, ba he niŵa'ō zi faeta andrō,  
ba he fangifimi, ba he niŵa'ō za-  
ngombacha eloeha dandra hadia  
ia, ba he niŵa'ō zeboea elemoe, na  
lamane chōmi : „Tenga si mōi eno-  
ni razo Mbabeli ami”. (*Moz. V. 18, 10.*)  
10 11. F. 23, 16). Faja nifa'ele'ōra chō-  
mi, ba wameta ja'ami ba danōmi ;  
ena'ō oetimba ami ba ena'ō tekiko  
11 ami. Ba soi same'e baginia ba galō  
mbagi andrō chō razo Mbabeli, ba  
we'amōi enoninia, ba lō oeboelō'ō  
ba danōnia — iŵa'ō Jehowa —,  
ena'ō mangahalō ira ba ena'ō sosō  
ira ba da'ō.  
12 II. Ba chō Zedekia, razo mado  
Joeda andrō gōi, ba oeŵa'ōwa'ō da'ō  
fefoe, oemane : Mi'oro'ō mbagimi  
andrō chō razo Mbabeli ba mi'ae  
enoninia ba enoni mbanoearia, ba  
13 saoeri ami. Hana sa, wa edōna mate  
ami ba mbawa zi'ōli ba ba lofo ba ba  
wōchō waba, nidaō'ōdaō'ō Jehowa  
ba soi andrō, si lō edōna mōi eno-  
ni razo Mbabeli, ja'oegō ba banoe-  
14 aoe andrō ? Bōi sa mifondrondro-  
ngo niŵa'ō zama'ele'ō andrō, na  
lamane chōmi : „Tenga si mōi enoni  
razo Mbabeli ami !” — faja sa ni-  
15 fa'ele'ōra chōmi. (F. 14, 14). Tenga  
sa ja'odo zamatenge ja'ira — iŵa'ō  
Jehowa — sofaja sa'ae ira, wama'e-  
le'ō ba dōigoe, ena'ō oetimba ami  
ba ena'ō tekiko ami, fabaja sama'e-  
le'ō chōmi.  
16 III. Ba oemane gōi ba gere ba
- ba niha da'e fefoe : Da'ō niwa'ō  
Jehowa : Bōi mifondrondrongo ni-  
wa'ō zama'ele'ō andrō, na mama'-  
ele'ō ira chōmi, na lamane : „Hiza,  
alio sa'ae tefoeli wakake ba gosali  
Jehowa andrō, moroi ba Mbabeli !”  
— faja sa'ae nifa'ele'ōra chōmi.  
Bōi mifondrondrongo chōra, mi'ae 17  
enoni razo Mbabeli, ba saoeri ami !  
Hana wa tanō si mate dania naha  
mbanoea da'e ? Ba na sama'ele'ō 18  
atō ira ba na so chōra daroma li  
Jehowa, ba ndramoe'andrō chō  
Jehowa ngahōnō andrō, ena'ō bōi  
te'ohe ba Mbabeli wakake andrō  
si tosai ba gosali Jehowa ba ba  
gōdo razo mado Joeda ba ba Jeroe-  
zalema. Imane sa Jehowa ngahōnō 19  
andrō, ba gehomo andrō ba ba mba-  
wa nidanō andrō ba ba dadaoma  
andrō, ba ba zi tosai fakake, si  
tosai ba mbanoea andre, (*Raz. II.*  
25, 13) nirōi Neboekanesa, razo 20  
Mbabeli, me i'olo'iō Jechonia, ono  
Jojaki, razo mado Joeda, moroi ha  
Jeroezalema, me i'ohē ba Mbabeli,  
fabaja salawā mado Joeda fefoe ba  
salawā Jeroezalema : (*Raz. II. 24,*  
14) imane sa'ae Jehowa ngahōnō a-  
ndrō, Lowalangi Ndrono Gizeraeli,  
ba wakake andrō, si tosai na ba go-  
sali Jehowa ba ba gōdo razo mado  
Joeda ba ba Jeroezalema : Ba Mba-  
beli te'ohe dania, ba ba da'ō ahono,  
balazi iroegi baŵa oefoeli oefai  
— iŵa'ō Jehowa — ba wangai  
ja'ia, ba wamoeli ba naha andre.  
(*Raz. II. 36, 18. F. 29, 10.*)

## FAZA 28.

I. Fama'ele'ō falimosa, chō Hanania. II. Itimba Jeremia ba i'om-  
bachō'ō chōnia wa'matenia.

I. Ba me dōfi da'ō — me bōrōta,  
wa razo Zedekia, razo mado Joeda,  
ba ndrōfi si ūfa, baŵa si lima, ba  
hoemedē chōgoe zama'ele'ō andrō,  
Hanania, ono Gasoeri, banoea Gi-  
beona, ba gosali Jehowa, ba zi so  
ere ba sato fefoe, imane : Da'ō 2

- niwa'ō Jehowa ngahōnō, Lowalangi Ndraono Gizeraeli : Oeresa galombagi andrō chō razo Mbabeli !
- 3 Lō aloea mendroea fache, ba oe'ohoe mangawoeli ba na ha andre fefoe wakake andrō ba gosali Jehovah, nihalō Neboekanesa, ba mbanoea, ni'ohe nenia ba Mbabeli. Faba Jechonia, ono Jojaki, razo mado Joeda, awō fefoe ni'oloi'ō andrō, mado Joeda, si no mondreogi Babeli, ba oe'ohoe mangawoeli ba mbanoea andre — iwa'ō Jehovah — oeresa sa'ae galombagi andrō chō razo Mbabeli. Ba hoe mede Jeremia chō Hanania andrō, sama'ele'ō, ba zi so ere ba sato fefoe, si so ba gosali Jehovah.
- 6 Imane Jeremia, sama'ele'ō : Ja'ia da'ō ! Jamoefaloea da'ō Jehovah ! Jamoebe'e Jehovah itōrō limō, nifa'ele'ōmō, jamoe'ohoe mangawoeli ba mbanoea andre wakake andrō ba gosali Jehovah, awō fefoe niha ni'oloi'ō, moroi ba Mbabeli. Ba fondrondrongo na da'e, nifarongogōgoe chōoe ba ba zato fefoe : Sama'ele'ō andrō fōnagoe ba fōnaoe, i'oturai gōtō fōna sa'ae, ba ba danō soja mama'ele'ō ba ba gamatōrōwā razo seboa ; fanoewō ba famakiko ba fōchō waba la'ombacha'ō ; ba sama'ele'ō fangorifi — ba na itōrō li zama'ele'ō andrō, ba oroma, ha niha zama'ele'ō nifatenge Lowalangi, si ndroechoendroehoe. (Moz. V. 18, 22). Ba ihalō galombagi andrō ba mbagi Jeremia sama'ele'ō Hanania sama'ele'ō andrō, ifatō.
- 11 Ba imane Hanania, ba zi so sato fefoe : Da'ō niwa'ō Jehovah : Lō aloea mendroea fache, ba oemanō worasa kalo mbagi andrō chō Neboekanesa, razo Mbabeli ba mbagi niha fefoe, ha soi ira ! Ba ilaoe mofanō Jeremia.
- 12 II. Ba me no ifatō Hanania sama'ele'ō andrō galombagi Jeremia sama'ele'ō, ba hoemedi Jehovah
- 13 wa chō Jeremia, imane : Ae ū'a'ō chō Hanania andrō : Da'ō niwa'ō : Kalo mbagi eoe nifatōee, ba oefazōchi galombagi si'ōli, fanganinia ! Imane sa Jehovah ngahōnō andrō, 14 Lowalangi Ndraono Gizeraeli : Kalo mbagi si'ōli oehare'ō ba mbagi niha andrō fefoe, ha soi ira, ena'ō enoni Neboekanesa, razo Mbabeli, ira, ena'ō ngoningoninia, noemalō sali-waliwa ba danō, ba oebe'e chōnia. (Moz. V. 28, 14). Ba imane Jeremia 15 sama'ele'ō chō Hanania sama'ele'ō andrō : Fondrondrongo, ja'oegō Hanania ! Tenga Jehovah zamatenge ja'oegō, ba noa zoei ūfowōhō niha andre, ba wa'abe'e dōdō ba walimosa andrō. Andrō imane Jehovah : 16 Hiza, oeheta ndra'oegō ba goeli danō ; barō ndrōfi andre mate ndra'oegō, me no ūfarooe niha ba wolaŵa Jehovah ! (Moz. V. 13, 5. F. 29, 32). Ba mate Hanania, sa'ma'ele'ō andrō ba ndrōfi da'ō, me baŵa si fitoe.

### FAZA 29.

Scera Jeremia ba ni'oloi'ō ba Mbabeli : I. Famangelama ba wama'ele'ō falimosa andrō. II. Balazi iroegi fitoe ngafeloe fache, awena i'che ira mangawoeli Lowalangi. III. Fameta'oe si tosai na ba Jeroezalema IV. Hoekoe, si gōna danna zama'ele'ō si falimo andrō, darea. V. Soera Zemaja andrō, ba fotoenia.

I. Ba da'e zoera andrō, nifa'ohē'ō Jeremia sama'ele'ō, moroi ba Jeroezalema, ba zi tosai satoea ni'oloi'ō andrō ba ba gere ba ba zama'ele'ō andrō, ba ba zato fefoe, ni'oloi'ō Neboekanesa ba Mbabeli, moroi ba Jeroezalema, (me no aheta ba Jeroezalema razo, Jechonia, ba salawā ira alawe andrō ba enonira jomo ba koemandroe seboa andrō, ba Ndraono Joeda, ba ba Jeroezalema ba toeka ba siamboe). (Raz. II. 24, 12). Ifa'ohē'ō chō Geleasa, ono Zafano, awō Gemaria, ono Hilikia, nifatenge Zedekia, razo

- mado Joeda, chō Neboekanesa, razo Mbabeli, imane ba zoera andrō :  
 4 Da'ō niwā'ō Jehowa ngahōnō, Lowalangi Ndraono Gizeräeli ba ni'o-loi'ō andrō fefoe, ni'oloi'ōgoe ba Mbabeli, moroi ba Jeroezalema :  
 5 Milaoe nomo ba ni'onahia, milaoe mokaboe ba mi'ā mboea zinanō bacha. Mi'angowaloe ba mi'o'ono, ono matoea ba ono alawe, ba mifangowaloe nonomi matoea ba mi-be'e nihalō nonomi alawe, ena'ō mo'ono ira, ono matoea ba ono alawe, ena'ō ato ami ba da'ō, ena'ō bōi awoewoe wa'ato. Mi'aloei wangoifi mbanoea andrō, ba ni'oloi'ōgoe ja'ami, mi'angandrō chō Jehowa, salahira ; fangorifimi sa'ae  
 8 wangorifira ! Imane sa Jehowa ngahōnō, Lowalangi Ndraono Gizeräeli : Bōi lafowōhō ami sama'ele'ō andrō chōmi, si so andrō ba chōmi, ba ma si faeta andrō chōmi, ba bōi mi'amati ba wangifimi,  
 9 falimosa sa nifa'ele'ōra chōmi ba dōigoe, tengā ja'odo zamatenge ja'ira ! — iwā'ō Jehowa. (F. 14, 14. Rom. 10, 15).  
 10 II. Imane sa Jehowa : Na no a-loea zi fitoe ngafeloe fache ba Mbabeli, awena oefaiagi ami ba awena oefaloea niwā'ōgoe si sōchi andrō, ba chōmi, wa oe'ohē mangawoeli ami ba mbanoea da'e. (Nga'ōt.  
 11 II. 36, 22. F. 25, 12). Oe'ilā sa, he wisa dōdōgoe chōmi — iwā'ō Jehowa — tōdō ba wangorifi ba tengā ba wamakiko, ba wamaigi fa'oha-haoe dōdō chōmi, ba gōtō dania !  
 12 Awena dania mi'angarōfi li ndra'o, möi ami mangandrō chōgoe, ba ofondrondrongo chōmi. Ba mi'aloei ndra'o, ba misōndrada, na meroi si'aikō ba dōdō mi'aloei ndra'o, (Moz.  
 14 v. 30, 2), ba oebe'e misōndrami ndra'edo — iwā'ō Jehowa — ba oefaiagi wangefa chōmi, oe'ozaragō ami, moroi ba niha fefoe ba moroi ba mbanoea fefoe, ba nitibo'ōgoe ja'ami — iwā'ō Jehowa — ba oe'ohē

mangawoeli ami ba mbanoea andrō, ba nihetagoe ja'ami. (F. 23, 3).  
 III. Ba na mimane : No i'asogō 15 chōma zama'ele'ō ba Mbabeli Jehowa. — Imane sa'ae Jehowa, ba 16 chō razo andrō, sidadao ba dadaoma andrō chō Dawido, ba ba niha sato fefoe, banoea da'e, talifeso'mi, si lō fao chōmi, ja'ami ni'oloi'ō andrō, — imane Jehowa ngahōnō : 17 Hiza, oefatōrō chōra zi'ōli ba lofo ba fōchō waba, oebe'e amaedola marafala saisō ira, si tebai ni'ā, balazi walōsōchi. (F. 24, 3 b.t.). Ba 18 oebe'e solohi ja'ira zi'ōli ba lofo ba fōchō waba ba oebe'e sihocha mboe ira, ba niha ba goeli danō fefoe ; oebe'e bōrō wangelifi ba bōrō wa-atobali dōdō ba bōrō wa'iki ba bōrō wango'aja, ba niha fefoe, ba nitibo'ōgoe ja'ira, (Moz. V. 28, 37), bōrō wa lō nifondrondrongora ligoe 19 — iwā'ō Jehowa — si lō atagedo fama'ohē'ohē'ō chōra ba genonigoe sama'ele'ō andrō, ba lō nifondrondrongomi — iwā'ō Jehowa. (F. 25, 4).  
 IV. Ba ja'ami, ba mifondrondro- 20 ngo li Jehowa, ja'ami ni'oloi'ō andrō fefoe, nifa'ohē'ōgoe ba Mbabeli, moroi ba Jeroezalema : Imane Jehowa 21 ngahōnō, Lowalangi Ndraono Gizeräeli ba chō Gahabi andrō, ono Golaja, ba ba chō Zedekia andrō, ono Maseja, sama'ele'ō faja chōmi, ba dōigoe : Hiza, oebe'e ba danga Neboekanesa, razo Mbabeli, ira, ena'ō ifaboenoe'ō ira, ba zanehe ami ! Ba tobali bōrō wangelifi ira 22 ba ni'oloi'ō andrō fefoe, mado Joe-da, ba Mbabeli, lamane dania : „Jamoefatōrō'ō Jehowa ba lala ndra Sedekia Ahabi, nitoenoe razo Mbabeli, ba galitō !“ (Dan. 3, 6). Me 23 no manao horō ira ba Ndraono Gizeräeli, me no lahorōni ndronga nawōra ba me no la'ombacha'ō waja ba dōigoe, si tengā niwā'ōgoe chōra : — ja'odo sa'ae zangila, si so ba mbōrō ndra'o ! — iwā'ō Jehowa.

24 V. Ba chō Zemaja andrō, ba  
 25 noea Nehalama, ba ūmane : Da'ō  
 niwā'ō Jehowa ngahōnō andrō,  
 Lowalangi Ndraono Gizeräeli : Me  
 no ba dōimō ūfa'ōhe'ō zoera ba  
 mbanoea Jeroezalema fefoe ba chō  
 Zefania ere andrō, ono Maseja ba  
 26 ba gere fefoe, me no ūmane : No  
 ifataro ndra'oēgō ere Jehowa, fangali  
 Jojada, ere andrō, ena'ō ūdarodar-  
 rogō, na so zowhōhō, na so zama'-  
 ele'ō, ena'ō ūbe'e ba galō ba ba  
 mbilagoe mbagi. (*Raz. II. 9, 11;*  
 27 25, 18). Ba hana sa wa lō ūtenawā  
 Jeremia andrō, banoea Ganatoti,  
 28 si no mama'ele'ō chōmi ? Noa sa  
 atō ifa'ōhe'ō chōma [zoera] ba  
 Mbabeli, wangoema'ō : „Ara na sa !  
 Milaoe nomo ba mi'onahia, milaoe  
 mokaboe ba miā mboea zinanō  
 29 bacha !....” Ba ibaso zoera andrō  
 Sefania, ere andrō, ba zamondrongo  
 30 Jeremia. Ba hoemedē Jehowa chō  
 31 Jeremia, imane : Farongogō ba  
 ni'oloi'ō andrō fefoe, ūmane : Imane  
 Jehowa, ba chō Zemaja andrō, ba  
 noea Nehalama : Me no mama'ele'ō  
 chōmi Zemaja andrō, lō lai wa  
 tengā nifatenggegoe ja'ia, ba me no  
 ifowhōhō ami, ena'ō abe'e dōdōmi  
 32 ba waja, ba imane Jehowa : Hiza,  
 oesoelōni da'ō chō Zemaja andrō,  
 banoea Nehalama ba ba ma'oewoe-  
 nia mitooe ! Bōi faloecha ia [ma'-  
 oewoe], si lō teboelō ba mbanoea  
 niha da'e, ba lō ichamō nosonia  
 zi sōchi andrō, ni'asogōgoe dania  
 ba mbanoeagoe andre — iwa'ō Je-  
 howa — me no ifaroee niha ba  
 wolawā Jehowa. (*F. 28, 16*).

### FAZA 30.

Fama'ele'ō fangawoeli moroi ba  
 Mbabeli : I. Na no aefa wamakao  
 seboea, ba itolo mbanoeania Lowa-  
 langi, i'asogō chōra razo, ma'oewoe  
 Dawido. II. Dōhō dania zesochi a-  
 ndrō chōra. III. Te'azōchi mbanoea  
 ba osali.

- 1 1. Taroma li, niwā'ō Jehowa chō  
 2 Jeremia ; imane : Da'ō niwā'ō Je-

howa, Lowalangi Ndraono Gizeräeli : Tānō chōoe ba zoera fefoe da-  
 roma li andrō, niwā'ōgoe chōoe. (*Fam. I. 11*). Hiza sa, iroegi ba'ā  
 dania, — iwa'ō Jehowa, ba oefagi  
 wangefae ba mbanoeagoe Iraono Gi-  
 zeraëli, awō mado Joeda, iwa'ō Je-  
 howa, ba oe'ōhe mangawoeli ira ba  
 danō andrō, nibe'egoē chō ndra toe-  
 ara, ena'ō la'ochōgō. Ba da'ō da-  
 roma li andrō, niwā'ō Jehowa ba  
 chō Ndraono Gizeräeli ba ba mado  
 Joeda : Imane sa'ae Jehowa : Fe'ao  
 sata'oe ita tarongo ; fanizinizi, ba  
 lō fangorifi. Mizofoezofoe ba mifaigi,  
 na madono maō ndra matoea ! Ba  
 hana wa oe'ila lagogohe zolara  
 dozi ira matoea, hoelō zadono ? ba  
 hana wa fatoetoe afoesi mbawa !  
 (*F. 4, 31; 6, 24*). Alai ita ! ba'ā se-  
 boea sa'ae mba'ā da'ō, si lō fa-  
 maedo, ba ba'ā wa'atosasa ba  
 ma'oewoe Jakobo, ba — ni'efā'ō  
 dania ira ba da'ō ! (*Joel. 2, 11, Sep.*  
 1, 15). Na ba'ā da'ō sa — iwa'ō  
 Jehowa ngahōnō — ba oerasa galō  
 mbagi andrō chōra, ba mbagimi,  
 ba oe'etoe'ō wesoe chōmi, ba lō  
 tola sa'ae la'osawoejoe ira [ma'-  
 oewoe Jakobo andrō] niha bō'ō.  
 Enoni Lowalangira Jehowa sa'ae  
 ira ba enoni razora andrō, Dawido,  
 ni'asogōgoe chōra. (*Hez. 34, 23.*  
*Hos. 3, 5*). Ba ja'oēgō enonigoe ma'-  
 oewoe Jakobo, ba bōi ata'oe'ō —  
 iwa'ō Jehowa — ba bōi tokeā'ō,  
 ja'oēgō Iraono Gizeräeli, oe'efā'ō  
 sa'ae ndra'oēgō ba danō sarōe  
 ba oe'efā'ō ma'oewoemō ba danō  
 andrō, ba ni'oloi'ō ja'ira, ena'ō ma-  
 ngawoeli ma'oewoe Jakobo, ena'ō  
 ahono ira ba danō, ena'ō lō hadia  
 ia ba lō ikeani ira niha. (*Jes. 41, 13;*  
 43, 5). Lō'ō sa aefado chōoe — iwa'ō  
 Jehowa — ba wangorifi ja'oēgō. Oe-  
 hori sa'ae fefoe soi niha, ba nifa-  
 zaewegoe ja'ami, ba ja'ami, ba lō  
 oe'ohori ; oe'otoe'ō ami ndrohoendro-  
 hoe, lō tola lō'ō manō fotoe. (*Sam.*  
 II. 7, 14. *Jes. 27, 8. F. 4, 27; 10, 24*).

- 12 II. Imane sa Jehowa : No abōlō-  
bōlō wōchōoe andrō ba si lō daloe-  
daloe zochooe ! Lō samatoenō hoe-  
hoeomō – ba zochooe, sanana andrō,  
ba lō famadōhō, lō daloe daloe ni-  
14 falemba chōoe ! Dozi somasi ja'oe-  
gō mege, ba no olifoe ira ndra'oe-  
gō : lō'ō manō ba dōdōra ja'oe gō,  
me no oebago ndra'oe gō nifama-  
go emali, me no oe'otoe'ō ndra'oe-  
gō nitangotoe'ō safaito, ba wa'ojā  
golalōwāoe andrō, ba ba wa'afahō-  
15 na horōoe. Hana wa mangarōngarō  
ndra'oe gō ba zesochō andrō chōoe,  
me no abōlōbōlō wa'afōchō chōoe ?  
Bōrō wa'ojā golalōwāoe andrō ba  
fa'afahōna horōoe, wa oelaoe chōoe  
16 da'ō ! (F. 5, 6). Ba ni'ā dania dozi  
si manga ja'oe gō, ba dozi samakao  
ja'oe gō, ba ni'oloi'ō dania, fefoe, ba  
dozi sangosindra'oei si so chōoe, ba  
oebe'e ni'osindra'oei si so chōra dani-  
a, ba dozi soraboe gamagamaoe, ba  
oebe'e niraboe ! (Jes. 41, 11. F. 10, 25).  
17 Oefatōfa sa dania chōoe daloe daloe  
nifalemba, oefadōhō zesochō andrō  
chōoe — iwa'ō Jehowa — me „Ni-  
tibō'ō“ labē'e tōimō — „Siona si  
lō ba dōdō niha“ (Sin. 103, 3).  
18 III. Imane Jehowa : Hiza, oefai-  
wangazōchi ma'oewoe Jakobo ba  
oehachōsi tōdō nomora; ifoeli tet-  
roe'ō mbanoea ba hlinia ba ifoeli  
te'onahia gōdo, si mane fōna. (Sin.  
19 126, 1). Ba terongo moroi ba da'ō  
wangandrō saoha gōlō, awō li za'iki,  
ba ato ira oebe'e, bōi awoewoe wa'-  
ato; ba ebœa dōira oebe'e, bōi ito-  
hoegō, wa lō ba dōdō niha bō'ō ira.  
20 (Jes. 35, 10). Ba iraononia (iraono  
Jakobo) ba si mane fōna, ba ban-  
oeara, ba si lō teboelō fōnagoe,  
ba dozi samakao ja'ira, ba oe'otoe'ō.  
21 Ba samatōrō ja'ira, ba oi ja'ira, ba  
salaŵara, ba banoeara. Ba oetehé  
chōnia we'amōi chōgoe, ena'ō i'o-  
ndrasí ndra'o — ha niha na sa zi lō  
ata'oe mate ba wangondrasí ja'odo?  
22 — iwa'ō Jehowa. (Mich. 5, 2). Ba  
tobali banoeagoe ami, ba Lowala-

ngimi ndra'odo ! (F. 24, 7 ; 31, 33).  
Tesaō sa'ae nangi sabōlō chō Je- 23  
hōwa, fōnoenia, angi sabe'e sibai;  
itōrō hōgō zeboea horō andrō : (F.  
23, 19). Lō alō wōnoe Jehowa a- 24  
ndrō, irege no itōrō nihonogōinia  
ibe'e, irege no ifaloea — moroi foeri  
dania aboto ba dōdōmi !

## FAZA 31.

Tohoetohoe wamaboe'oe fa'eboea  
dōdō ba Ndraono Gizerāli; I. Ifoeli  
oroma dania wa'eboea dōdō Lowa-  
langi andrō, si lō aetoe, ba mba-  
noeania. II. Tobali fa'omoeso dōdō  
wege'ege andrō. III. Lō'ō sa'ae la-  
loe'i horō ndra amara iraono. IV.  
Tefaboe'oe wawoe'oesa li si bohooe.  
V. Lō'ō manō itibo'ō mbanoeania  
Jehowa.

I. Ba na loeo da'ō — iwa'ō Je-  
hōwa —, ba Lowalangi mado Gi-  
zeraēli fefoe ndra'odo, ba banoea-  
goe ira. Imane Jehowa : No faloe-  
cha wa'eboea dōdō ba danō si ma-  
te niha andrō, si lō ahori ba mba-  
wa zi'oli. Talaboe ! ba wohole ba  
wa'ahono Iraono Gizerāli ! (Moz.  
II. 33, 14, Heb. 4, 9). No i'oroma'ō  
ia chōgoe Jehowa, moroi ba zarōe,  
no imane : No oe'omasi'ō ndra'-  
oe gō fa'omasi si lō mamalōmalō,  
andrō wa lō teboelō chōoe wa'e-  
boea dōdōgoe andrō. Oefoeli oe'a'-  
azōchi ndra'oe gō, ena'ō te'azōchi'ō,  
ja'oe gō ono alawe, Iraono Gizerāli.  
Ajaoe zoei dania waritia andrō  
chōoe, ena'ō fao ndra'oe gō ba za-  
nari ! Ofoeli ōlaoe kaboe nagoe ba  
hili Zamaria — samazōchi ja'ia,  
ba la'ogoena'ō gōi. Iroegi sa baŵa  
dania, ba moe'ao zanaro, ba hili  
Geferaji, lamane : „Talaboe, mōi  
ita misi jaŵa ba hili Ziona, chō  
Lowalangida Jehowa!“ (Jes. 2, 3.  
Mich. 4, 2). Imane sa Jehowa ; Mi'-  
anoenō ba wa'omoeso dōdō, ba chō  
ma'oewoe Jakobo, mikaraini wa'iki,  
bōrō hōgō soi andrō ! Mi'ebœa'ō  
li wanoenō, mimane : Orifi mbanoe-  
aoe andrō, si tosai Iraono Gizerāli,

- 8 ja'oegō Jehowa ! Hiza, oe'phe mangawoeli ira moroi jōoe, oe'ozaragō ira moroi ba wondrege danō — fao zi lō hōrō ba sogomboejoemboe-joe tōla ba sanabina ba sawena madono fefoe : ato sibai ira, wa-  
ngawoeli ba da'e ! Mege'ege ira wa-aso ba fakao : oefasao ira, oe'phe ba goemboe ; lala si fadaja nitōrō, si tebai manendre ira ; noa sa tobali ama Ndraono Gizeraëli ndra'odo ba  
9 si a'a nonogoe mado Geferaji ! Mifondrondrongo li Jehowa, ja'ami ni-ha baero, mi'ombacha'ō ba hoelo misa, ba zarōe, mimane : Samazaewe mege Iraono Gizeraëli, da'ō gōi zangozaraagō, ba irorogō, si mane fondrorogō goebalo rorogōfonia !  
10 11 Jehowa sa zangorifi ma'oewoe Jakobo, i'efa'ō ba danga zabōlō mōroi chōra. (*Jes. 49, 24*). Ba so ira ba manoēnō ba hili Ziona, lahoe-roefai wa'eboea dōdō Jehowa andrō, boea nowi ba ūsi nagoe ba fanicha ba ono mbiribiri ba ono zaŵi, ba amaedola kaboe si lō ambō idanō  
12 13 nosora, ba lō'ō sa'ae ariri ira. Ba awena dania omoeso dōdō nono alawe ba wanari, fabaja ono matoea ba satoea fefoe, ba oebali'ō fa'o-woeawoea dōdō wa'aboe dōdōra andrō ba oerara dōdōra, omoeso dōdōra oebe'e, aefa wa'alangoe dōdō  
14 andrō. Ba oebe'e fangokafoe dōdō gere dawō ba aboeso mbanoeagoe fa'eboea dōdōgōe andrō — iwa'ō Jehowa.  
15 II. Imane Jehowa : Terongo li wangarōngarō ba Rama, fege'ege sabōlōbōlō ! — i'esi nononia Rachela, ba lō irongo wondrara tōdō, ba nononia andrō, me lō ja'ira sa'ae ! (*Moz. I. 35, 19. 20. Mat. 2, 16 18*). Imane Jehowa : Bato wege'ege, bōi sa'ae mowōi dawā hōrōoe, so na sa mbōli gōlō, ba wa'erege dōdōoe andrō — iwa'ō Jehowa : mangawoeli dania ira moroi ba danō ne-mali. So na sa dōtōnafō, ba gōtō dania chōoe — iwa'ō Jehowa : ma-
- ngawoeli dania ndraono ba danōra. Oerongo sa'ac wangarōngarō mado 18 Geferaji : No ū'otoe'ō ndra'odo, ba tebai oetimba, hoelō nono zaŵi, si lō moefamaha na, — tehe chōgōe wangawoeli, ba mangawoelido, me no Jehowa ndra'oegō, Lowalangigoe ! (*Sin. F. 5, 21*). Me noa 19 sa'ae oe'erogō ndra'oegō, ba mangesa dōdōgōe, ba me no oesōndra wa'aboto ba dōdō, ba oebōzi zolagoe : ailado, aila sibai ndra'odo, ocloe'i sa'ae wa'aila andrō, si otarai me iraono na ndra'odo. Hadia, 20 ono omasiō sa'ae chōgōe mado Geferaji, ono bōrō wa'omoeso dōdō, fa ifoelifoeli zoei itōrō tōdōgōe, ha me oega gōi fategoedo chōnia ? Andrō hoemoelochocloe bacha dōdōgōe chōnia — tebai lō ochachōsi tōdō ia ! — iwa'ō Jehowa.
- III. Taroe'ō chōoe dandra lala, 21 taroe'ō geoe, tōngōni dōrōwā andrō, lala andrō, nitōrōoe, — foeli'ō, ja'oegō ono alawe, Iraono Gizeraëli, foeli'ō ba mbanoea andre chōoe ! Ha wa'ara na ū'ero'erogō, 22 ja'oegō ono alawe si fa'ero ? Si bo-hooe sa ilaoe Jehowa ba goeli danō : Ifohoe ndra matoea ira alawe ! (*Joh. 1, 14; 17, 23. Fam. 21, 2, 3*). Imane 23 Jehowa ngahōnō, Lowalangi Ndraono Gizeraëli : Ifoeli lamane dania ba danō mado Joeda ba ba mbanoea chōra, na no oefagi wangefa chōra : „Jamofahowos'ō ndra'oegō Jehowa, ja'oegō nahiwa wa'atoelō, ja'oegō hili ni'amoni'ō !” (*Jes. 11, 9. Sach. 8, 3*). Ba monahia dania 24 ba da'ō mado Joeda, fabaja banoeara fefoe, sonowi ba sakobaloi oerifō. Oe'okafoei sa'ae dōdō si no 25 odoefodoefo, ba dozi sariri, ba abooso oebe'e. Ba tokeado ba da'ō ba 26 oefachōlōdo, ba no fangokafoe dōdōgōe wemōrōgōe andrō ! (*Sin. 78, 65*). Imane Jehowa : Hiza, iroegi 27 baŵa dania, ba oefazaewe danomō niha ba tanōmō goerifō ba danō Ndraono Gizeraëli ba ba danō mado

- 28 Joeda, ba si mane me lō atage  
ndra'o, ba wangohori ba ba wamoe-  
foe ba ba wanoedoegō, ba ba wama-  
kiko ba ba wangalani [ja'ira], si manō  
gōi dania wa lō atagedo ba wangazō-  
chi ba ba wanānō! — iŵa'ō Jeho-  
wa. (F. 1, 10). Na loeo da'ō, ba lō'ō  
sa'ae laŵa'ō : „Ira ama zi manga  
boea nagoe si lakiritō, ba iraono  
zafoeroe boha.” (Hez. 18, 2). Ba  
horōnia sa'ae mate zamōsana; ha-  
niha zi manga mboea nagoe si la-  
kiritō, da'ō zafoeroe boha.
- 31 IV. Hiza, iroegi baŵa dania —  
iŵa'ō Jehovah — ba oelaoe fawoe'oe  
li ba ma'oewoe Gizeraëli ba ba  
ma'oewoe Joeda, fawoe'oesa li si  
bohoece. (F. 32, 40. Heb. 8, 8-12).
- 32 Tenga si mane me fawoe'oe li  
ndra'o chō ndra toeara, me oe'oehe  
dangara, ba wangeheta ja'ira ba  
danō Miseraji, fawoe'oesa li si no  
labōhōli, he ū'a'e amaedola no  
oe'owaloe ira! — iŵa'ō Jehovah.
- 33 Da'ō sa wawoe'oesa li, na oelaoe  
fawoe'oe li ba ma'oewoe Gizeraëli,  
na no aefā gōtō da'e — iŵa'ō Je-  
howa : Oebe'e barō dotorā goroisa-  
goe andrō, oesoera ba dōdōra, ba  
Lowalangira ndra'edo ba banoeagōe  
ira. (F. 24, 7; 30, 22; 32, 38. Hez.  
11, 19). Ba lō'ō sa'ae ifahaō nawō-  
nia zamōsana ba lō'ō sa'ae ifahaō  
dalifoesōnia sotalifoesō, wangoema'-  
ō : Ja aboto ba dōdōmi Jehovah!  
Noa sa'ae dozi ira zaboto ba dōdō  
ja'odo, i'otarai wondrege ndraono,  
noemalō ba wondrege zatoca — i-  
ŵa'ō Jehovah —, oebe'e aefā sa'ae  
chōra laiōra ba lō'ō sa'ae itōrō tō-  
dōgōe horōra! (Jes. 54, 13. F. 33,  
8. Mich. 7, 18. Joh. 6, 45. Hal. zin.  
10, 43).
- 35 V. Imane Jehovah, sangohonogōi  
loeo, ena'ō hoemaga ba zi ma'ōchō,  
awō lala mbaŵa ba lala ndrōfi, ba  
wehaga ba zi bongi, samahoefa asi,  
fa moe'oege'oege ndroeloenia, —  
Jehowa ngahōnō dōinia, [iman] :  
36 Moz. I. 1. 16. Jes. 51, 15). Si mane
- wa tebai awoe'a fōnagoe nifachoi  
andrō — iŵa'ō Jehovah —, si manō  
gōi wa tebai tengā sa'ae soi fōnagoe  
ma'oewoe Gizeraëli, gōtōgōtō wa'-  
ara. (Sin. 72, 5. Jes. 6, 13. Rom. 11,  
25-27). Imane Jehovah : Si mane wa 37  
tebai tesoe'a mbanoea si jaŵa, awō  
wa tebai te'aloelatalata danōandrō,  
tooe, si manō gōi wa tebai octibō'ō  
madooe Gizeraëli ma'afefoe, ba ni-  
laoera andrō fefoe — iŵa'ō Jehovah!  
Hiza, iroegi baŵa dania — iŵa'ō 38  
Jehowa — ba tetaroe'ō zoei mba-  
noea chō Jehovah, i'otarai malige  
Hananeli andrō, iroegi mbawa gōli  
ba watalinga. (Neh. 3, 1. Sach. 14,  
10). Ba latohoegō, ladōlō misa wan-  
noe'a, ba hilihili Garebi andrō, ba  
lakōi'ō, latoetoerōe Goa. Ba daso 40  
gamatela andrō, ma'afefoe, daso  
nawoe andrō, benoea andrō ma'-  
asagōrō, iroegi mbombo Kendrona;  
ba tānō ba gatoemboechā, iroegi  
zinga mbawa gōli koedo, ba ni'a-  
moni'ō chō Jehovah : ba lō'ō sa'ae  
tefoefoe, lō'ō sa'ae tedoedoegō,  
iroegi zi lō actoe.

## FAZA 32.

I. Mowōli benoea Jeremia, me  
tescēwō Jeroezalema, tandra wa ma-  
ngawoeli dania Ndraono Gizeraëli.  
II. Fangandrō zama'ele'ō. III. I'ō-  
mbacha'ō chōnia Lowalangi, wa ba  
horōra tedoedoegō Jeroezalema. IV.  
Ba na foeri, ba i'oe mangawoeli  
ba danōra mbanoeania, moroi ba  
ni'olo'i'ō ja'ira.

I. Taroma li Jehovah chō Jere-  
mia, me no aloea meziŵa fache  
Zedekia andrō, razo mado Joeda,  
dōfi si feleŵaloe chō Neboekanesa.  
Me loeo da'ō isocēwō Jeroezalema  
razo Mbabeli; ba no moekoeroe Je-  
remia, sama'ele'ō, ba naha zago ba  
gōdo razo mado Joeda. (Raz. II,  
25, 1). Noa sa ifakoeroe'ō ia Sede-  
kia, razo mado Joeda, wangoema'ō :  
Hana wa ūmane wama'ele'ō : Da'ō  
niŵa'ō Jehovah : Hiza, oebe'e ba  
danga razo Mbabeli mbanoea da'e,

- 4 ena'ō atoe'a ira. (*F. 34, 2.*) Ba Se-dekia andrō, razo mado Joeda, ba lō zi lō lara'oe Dawa Galedaia, lō zi lō tebe'e ba danga razo Mbabeli, ba fahoehocō ira ba fa'ilā bawa.
- 5 Ba Mbabeli i'ohe Zedekia, ba ba da'ō ahono ia, irege oefocli oetolo ia! — iwa'ō Jehowa. Na fasōndra ami ba Ndrawa Geledaia, ba lō fo-zoe. Ba imane Jeremia: No hoeme-de chōgōe Jehowa, imane: Lō ara tō, ba mōi chōoe Hanameli, ono namaoe Saloemi, ba imane: Ōli mbeneagoe andrō ba Ganatoti, ja'oegō sa zi tōla mananoe, wowōli ja'ia. (*Moz. III. 25, 25.*) Ba so dā-na nonogoe andrō, Hanameli, itōrō niwa'ō Jehowa, mōi chōgōe ba na-ha zago andrō, imane chōgōe: Tema ōli mbeneagoe andrō, ba Ganatoti, ba danō niwada mado Mbenijami, tola sa ja'oegō mochō, tola ūsanoe — ōli ia chōoe! Ba aboto ba dō-dōgōe, wa no li Jehowa; ba oe'ōli mbeneoa andrō, ba Ganatoti, chō Hanameli, tāna nonogoe, ba oetoelo chōnia mbōli, felewitoe ba roefia. Ba oefazōchi zoera ba oefotandro ba oe'asogō zi so ba mbōrō andrō, si no mame'e tandem tanga ba zoera wo-wōli andrō, ba zi so mado Joeda fefoe, si sosō ba naha zago andrō.
- 13 Ba oemane chō Mbaroechi, ono Nerija ono Mahaseja zoera andrō, ba zi so Hanameli andrō, tāna nonogoe ba si so ba mbōrō andrō, si no mame'e tandem tanga ba zoera wo-wōli andrō, ba zi so mado Joeda fefoe, si sosō ba naha zago andrō.
- 14 Ba zi so ira: Da'ō niwa'ō Jehowa ngahōnō, Lowalangi Ndraono Giza-raëli: Halō zoera wowōli andrō, nifotandro, ba si sagōrō, si lō moe-doeħō, ba ūbe'e ba migō tanō, ena'ō ara manaha. Imane sa Jehowa ngahōnō, Lowalangi Ndraono Giza-raëli: Ifoeli te'ōli dania nomo ba benoea ba kaboe nagoe ba danō andre!
- 16 II. Ba me no oebe'e ba danga Mbaroechi andrō, ono Nerija, zoera wowōli andrō, ba mangandrō ndra'o chō Jehowa, oemane: He So'aja, 17 Jehowa, hiza, no ja'oegō zamazō-chi banoea si jaŵa ba tanō, ba wa'abōlōmō andrō si lō ambō, ta-ngamō andrō, ni'oro'ō, zamazōchi — lō hadia ia zi tebai, chōoe. (*Moz. I. 18, 14.*) Ba ngahōnō ū'e-boea'ō dōdōoe ba ūsoelōni lajō ndra ama ba gaheta ndraonora foerira, ja'oegō Lowalangi seboea, si lō ambō fa'abōlō, sotōi Jehowa ngahōnō, (*Moz. II. 34, 7. Sin. 79, 12.*) seboea lala dōdō ba sabōlō 19 ba wolaoe hadia ia, sanehe lala nono niha fefoe, ba wanoelōni ba zamōsana, dali nitōrōnia andrō, awō loealoea wolaoenia. (*Nga'ōt. II. 16, 9. Jes. 28, 29. Rom. 2, 6.*) Si no mamazōchi tandra ba 20 sahōlihōli dōdō ba danō Misera-ji, ba iroegi ma'ōchō andre, he ba Ndraono Giza-raëli ba he ba niha baero, ba wangeboea toeria-mō, si mane toeriaoe ma'ōchō. No 21 ūheta ba danō Misera-ji mbaneao-mō Iraono Giza-raëli, wamazōchi ta-nundra ba sahōlihōli dōdō, tangaoe sabōlō ba ta'iomō nifadōlō, ba fao wameta'oe, sabōlōbōlō. (*Sam. II. 7, 23. Nga'ōt. I. 17, 21.*) Ba no 22 ūbe'e chōra danō andre, nifaboe'-oemō fame'e, si mōi'ō ba hōloe, chō ndra toeara, tanō ba zi falawoe soe-soe ba ūwani. Ba me no laroegi, 23 me no la'ochōgō, ba lō la'o'ō goroi-samō ba lō latōrō nifachoi-mō, ma'-ifoe lō la'o'ō niwa'ōoe chōra ni'o'ō, andrō wa ūfatōrō chōra wamakao andrō fefoe. No iroegi zinga mba-noea fari andrō, ena'ō atoe'a ne-mali, ba noa sa'ae moebe'e ba da-naga Ndrawa Galedaia andrō, samasoei ja'ia, mbaneoa, ba zi'ōli ba ba lofo ba ba wōchō waba andrō; nida'ōda'ōmō, ba no itōrō, ba hiza, anehe ndra'oegō. Ba noa 25 zoei ūwa'ō chōgōe, ja'oegō So'aja, Jehowa: Ōli chōoe mbeneoa andrō,

be'e mbōli ba asogō zi so ba  
mbōrō! faoedoe wa tebe'e ba da-  
nga Ndrawa Geledaia mbanoea.

- 26 III. Ba hoemedē Jehowa chō  
27 Jeremia, imane : Hiza, Jehowa  
ndra'odo, Lowalangi nōsi goeli danō  
fefoe, — hadia, so maō hadia ia  
zi tebai, chōgōe? (*Moz. IV. 16, 22*).  
28 Andrō imane Jehowa : Hiza, oebe'e  
ba danga Ndrawa Galedaia mba-  
noea andre, ba danga Neboekanesa,  
razo Mbabeli, ena'ō atoe'a ira. (*F.*  
29 21, 10). Ba Dawa Galedaia andrō,  
samasoei banoea andre, ba mōi  
bacha dania ba latoenoe mbanoea  
andre, achozi labe'e, fabaja omo  
andrō, ba nitoenoera koemōjō chō  
Mba'ali, ba dete jaŵa, ba ba ni-  
be'era soemange nibadoe ba Lowa-  
langi bō'ō, ba wangandrō fōnoegoe.  
30 (*F. 19, 13*). Iraono Gizeraëli ba  
mado Joeda, ba i'oturai iraono ira  
sa'ae, ba awai nilaoera, ha si lō  
omasi ndra'o; lō aetoe sa la'andrō  
wōnoegoe Iraono Gizeraëli, ba ni-  
fazōchi dangara andrō — iŵa'ō  
31 Jehovah ; fangandrō wōnoegoe ba  
fangandrō wa'abao dōdōgōe sa'ae  
mbanoea andre, i'oturai loeo, me  
lataroe'ō ia, iroegi ma'ōchō andre,  
ena'ō oeheia ia ba doedoema hōrō-  
goe, bōrō walōsōchi Ndraono Gize-  
raëli, fefoe ba falōsōchi mado Joeda,  
nilaoera andrō, ba wangandrō fō-  
noegoe, ja'ira ba razora ba satoe-  
ara ba ere andrō ba sama'ele'ō  
chōra ba ira matoea mado Joeda  
33 ba banoea Jeroezalema. No la'ero-  
gō ndra'o, lō ni'onahōgōra ja'odo,  
ba he ū'a'e lō sadagedage ita, wa-  
mahaō ja'ira, ba lō'ō zoei nifo-  
ndrondrongora, ba wanōngōni fotoe  
34 mena'ō. (*F. 2, 27; 7, 13*). Sogoro  
ita andrō chōra sa'ae lafedadao  
ba gosali andrō, nifotōi chōgōe, ba  
wana'oenōi ja'ia. (*F. 7, 30; 23, 11*).  
35 Lafa'anō naħa wame'e soemange  
chō Mba'ali ba ndraso Mbeni-  
Hinomo, ba wanoea onora ma-  
toea ba onora alawe chō Molocho
- andrō, — si tengā niŵa'ōgōe chōra  
ba si lō irai itōrō tōdōgōe, folaoe  
sogoro ita andrō, ba wamowōhō  
mado Joeda, ba wamazōchi horō.  
IV. Ba ija'e — ba andrō wa 33  
imane Jehowa, Lowalangi Ndraono  
Gizeraëli, ba mbanoea andre, ni-  
ŵa'ōmi no moebe'e ba danga razo  
Mbabeli ba zi'ōli ba ba lofo ba ba  
wōchō waba andrō : Hiza, oe'ozar-  
ragō zoei ira ba danō andrō fefoe,  
ba nitibo'ōgōe ja'ira ba wōnoegoe  
andrō ba ba mbachoebachoe dōdō-  
gōe ba ba wa'abao dōdōgōe, si no  
abōlōbōlō, ba oe'ohē mangawoeli  
ba naħa da'e ba ahono ira ba da'e,  
lō hadia ia, oebe'e. (*F. 29, 14*). Ba 38  
banoeagoe dania ira ba Lowalangira  
ndra'odo. (*F. 34, 7; 30, 22*). Ba  
ha sara dōdōra ba ha sara lala 39  
nitōrō, oebe'e chōra, fa bōi mama-  
lōmalō wangata'oefira ja'odo, fa-  
ngorifira ba fangorifi ndraonora,  
foerira. Ba oelaoe fawoe'oe li chō-  
ra, fawoe'oesa li si lō teboelō, fa  
lō oebōdado chōra, ba wolaoe si  
sōchi chōra. Ba oebe'e ba dōdōra  
wangata'oefira ja'odo, fa bōi fabali  
ira chōgōe. (*F. 31, 31 b. t.*). Bōrō 41  
wa'ōwoewoea dōdōgōe sa'ae ira  
dania, ba wolaoe si sōchi chōra.  
Ba oetanō ira ba danō andre, si  
ndroehoendroehoe, moroi si'aikō ba  
dōdōgōe ba moroi si'aikō ba gera'-  
eragoe. (*Amos. 9, 15*). Imane sa 42  
Jehowa : Si mane famatōrōgōe ba  
mbanoea andre famakiko andrō  
fefoe, si no abōlōbōlō, si manō dā-  
nia oefatōrō chōra zi sōchi andrō  
fefoe, nifaboe'oegoe chōra. Ba la-  
felei la'ōli mbenoea ba danō andre,  
niŵa'ōmi : „Tanō si mate, lō niħa  
ba lō oerifō! no moebe'e ba danga  
Ndrawa Galedaia!“ La'ōli dania 44  
mbenoea, labe'e mbōli, lafazōchi  
zoera wowōli ba lafotandro ba la'-  
asogō zi so ba mbōrō, ba danō  
mado Mbenijami ba ba zi fasoei  
Jeroezalema ba ba mbanoea mado  
Joeda ba ba mbanoea ba hili ba

ba mbanoea ba ndraso ba ba mbanoea raja : oe'ohe sa mangawoeli ni'olo'iō andrō chōra ! — iwa'ō Jehowa.

## FAZA 33.

I. Fangaro amaboe'oela li fa'ebolo dōdō Lowalangi ba Ndraono Gizeraeli ba fangawcelira moroi ba Mbabeli. II. Tefa'ele'ō madooe Dawido andrō, satoelō. III. Fawoe'esa li si bohoeo andrō, ba si lō teboelo.

- 1 I. Ba hoemedeh Jehowa chō Jeremiah, samoeza tō, me ba goeroenga na so ia, ba naha zago, imane : (F. 32, 2). Da'ō niwa'ō Jehowa, solaoe, Jehowa sogoi tōdōnia, ba wamaloea — Jehowa dōinia —, imane :
- 2 Angarōfi li ndra'o, ba oetema lioe, ba oe'ombacha'ō chōoe zeboea, si tebai aboto ba dōdō niha, si lō òrai òrongo. Imane sa Jehowa, Lowalangi Ndraono Gizeraeli, ba nomo ba mbanoea andre ba ba gōdo razo mado Joeda, nidoedoegō, loealoea fari andrō ba loealoea zi'ōli.
- 3 So zi mōi fasōndra ba Ndrawa Galedaia ba lafo'osi [nomo andrō] boto niha si mate, niboenoegoe ba wōnoegoe andrō ba ba mba-choebachoe dōdōgoe ; bōrō walōsō-chira fefoe, wa no oebini'ō mbawagoe ba mbanoea andre. Hiza, oefatōfa chōnia daloedalo nifalemba, famadōhō ; oefadōhō zochora ba oebōla'ō chōra wangorifi, si fahōna, ba si lō mammalōmalō. Ba oe'ohe mangawoeli ni'olo'iō andrō, mado Joeda ba Iraono Gizeraeli, oefoeli oe'a'azōchi ira, si mane fōna. (F. 24, 6).
- 4 Ba oehaogō ira, oehcta golalōvāra fefoe, lalōra chōgōe ; oebe'e aefa chōra zalara fefoe, salara chōgōe, me lalaŵa ndra'odo. (F. 31, 34).
- 5 Ena'ō toeriagoe omasiō ba fanoeno ja'odo ba lachōmigoe ia (mbanoea andrō), ba niha ba goeli danō fefoe, sogichi tōdō dania ba sanizinizi ba zi sōchi andrō ba ba wangorifi andrō fefoe — na la-

rongo — nibe'ego chōra. Imane 10 Jehowa : Ba naha andre niwa'ōmi : „Tanō si mate, lō niha, ba lō oerifō !” ba ba mbanoea mado Joeda misa ba baewali Jeroezalema, si no asai'ō, si lō nihaniha : lō niha ba lō oerifō, (F. 32, 43), ba terongo 11 zoei wa'iki ba wa'owoeawoea dōdō ba ba wa'omoeso dōdō ba li zangowaloe ba li nono nihalō ba fanoenō zangoemaō : „Nisoeno Jehowa ngahōnō ; si sōchi tōdō sa Jehowa, si lō aetoe sa wa'eboea dōdōnia andrō,” solohe ba gosalı Jehowa soemange fangandrō saoha gōlō : me oebe'e mangawoeli ni'olo'iō andrō, si otarai danō da'e, ena'ō si mane fōna — iwa'ō Jehowa. (F. 7, 34. Sin. 136, 1). Imane 12 Jehowa ngahōnō : Ba naha da'e, si no tanō si mate, si lō niha ba si lō oerifō, ba ba mbanoea chōnia fefoe, ba ifoeli dania monaha goebalo, sokoebalo oerifō. Ba ba mbanoea ba hili ba ba mbanoea ba ndraso ba ba mbanoea raja ba ba danō mado Mbenijami, ba ba zi fasoei Jeroezalema ba ba mbanoea mado Joeda misa, ba ifoeli latōrō dania zangofaja ja'ira biribiri, iwa'ō Jehowa.

II. Hiza, iroegi baŵa dania — 14 iwa'ō Jehowa — ba aloea oebe'e zi sōchi andrō, niwa'ōgoe, ba chō ma'oewoe Gizeraeli ba ba chō ma'oewoe Joeda : (F. 23, 5, 6; 29, 10). Na loeo da'ō ba na gōtō da'ō, ba 15 toembœe madooe chō Dawido, oebe'e, madooe satoelō, ena'ō ifaigi lala ba satoelō, ba danō ! (Jes. 4, 2. Kor. I, 1, 30). Na loeo da'ō, ba 16 te'orifi mado Joeda, ba ahono Jeroezalema, lō hadia ia, ba tōinia dania [tōi Jeroezalema], ba : „Fa'atōelōda Jehowa”. Imane sa Jehowa : 17 Lō tola ambō chō Dawido [ma'oewoe], sidadao ba dadaoma razo ba ma'oewoe Gizeraeli, (Sin. 89, 30). ba ba gere, mado Lewi andrō, ba 18 lō tola ambō [ma'oewoe], si so fō-

nagoe, same'e soemange nitoenoë ba sanoenoe soemange ni'a ba sangasiwai soemange nitaba, si lõ mama-lõmalõ.

- 19 III. Ba hoemedede Jehowa chõ Je-  
20 remia, imane : Da'õ niwa'õ Jehowa : Na mi'ila miwoe'ai nifaehoigoe lala zi ma'ochõ ba nifachoigoe lala zi bongi, fa bõi sa'ae moloeo ba fa bõi sa'ae bongi, ba ginõtõnia, (F. 31, 36), ba oewoe'ai gõi wawoe'oesa li andrõ chõgroe, chõ genonigoe Dawido, fa bõi sa'ae so chõnia ma'oewoe, sidadao ba dadaomania, samatõrõ, ba fawoe'oesa li andrõ chõgroe ba mado Lewi ere andrõ, enonigoe.
- 21 Si mane ngahõnõ andrõ, ba mba-  
noea si jaõva, si tebai te'erai, awõ nene ba mbewe nasi, si tebai te-  
soe'a, si manõ gõi wa tebai te'erai ma'oewoe genonigoe Dawido, oe-  
be'e, ba si manõ nono Lewi andrõ,  
22 si mõi enonigoe. Ba hoemedede Je-  
23 howa chõ Jeremia, imane : Hadia, lõ aboto ba dõdõoe niwa'õwa'õ ni-  
ha andrõ, wangoema'õ : Mado a-  
ndre, si domboea, nitoetoejoe Jeho-  
wa, ba no itibõ'õ ! ba no lõ ba dõ-  
dõra mbanoeagoe andrõ, irege tenga  
25 sa'ae banoea wamaigira? Imane Je-  
howa : Na lõ nifaehoigoe lala ba zi ma'ochõ ba ba zi bongi, ba na lõ nihonogõigoe sinõrõ ba mbanoea si  
26 jaõva ba ba danõ si tooe, ba oeti-  
bo'õ gõi ma'oewoe Jakobo ba ma'-  
oewoe genonigoe Dawido andrõ, fa lõ'õ sa'ae oehalõ ma'oewoenia sa-  
matõrõ ma'oewoe ndra Aberaha-  
mo, Iza'aki, Jakobo ; oefaij sa wa-  
ngefa ehõra ba oehachõsi tõdõ ira.

#### FAZA 34.

I. Pombacha'õ chõ Zedekia Je-  
remia, atoe'a dania zanoewõ ba Jeroezalema ba lara'oe Zedekia, la'-  
ohe ba Mbabeli. II. Itegoe ira Je-  
remia, me no lalimo zawoejoera.

- 1 I. Niwa'õ Jehowa chõ Jeremia, me isowõ Jeroezalema ba banoea ba ngaira Neboekanesa, me no i'ohe

zabõlõ chõnia fefoe, awõ fefoe nõri ba goeli danõ, si so barõ mbawania, awõ fefoe soi niha, imane [Jehowa] : (Raz. II. 25, 1 b. t. F. 52, 4). Da'õ niwa'õ Jehowa, Lowalangi Ndrael-

2

No Gizeraeli : Ae ñwa'õ chõ Zede-  
kia andrõ, razo mado Joeda, õmane chõnia : Da'õ niwa'õ Jehowa : Hiza, oebe'e ba danga razo Mbabeli mba-

3

noca da'e, ena'õ itoenoe. (F. 21, 10 ; 32, 29). Ba ja'oegõ, ba si tebai aefia ba dangania ; lõ zi lõ lara'oe ndra'oegõ ba lõ zi lõ labe'e'õ ba

dangania, ba fa'ilä bawa ndra'oegõ chõ razo Mbabeli andrõ, ba fahoe-  
hoe ami ba te'ohe ba Mbabeli ndra'oegõ ! Ba fondrondrongo li Je-

4

howa, ja'oegõ Sedekia, razo mado Joeda : Imane Jehowa, ba chõoe andre : Lõ tola laboenoë ndra'oegõ ; ba wa'ahonohono mate ndra'oegõ,

ba si mane fanoenoera samohoea chõ ndra amaoe, razo mege, fõnaoe, si manõ gõi latoenoe chõoe dania ba la'e'esi ndra'oegõ, lamane : „A-

lai ndra'o ndra'oegõ, salawa !” me no oemanõ wangoema'õ — iwa'õ Jehowa. (Nga'ot II. 16, 14). Ba ifa'-  
ema chõ Zedekia, razo mado Joeda,

Jeremia sama'ele'õ daroma li da'õ, ba Jeroezalema, me loeo lasoewõ Jeroezalema sabõlõ chõ razo Mbabeli, ba bõ'onia fefoe, si tosai banoea mado Joeda, Lachisi andrõ ba Aseka ; hatõ sa da'õ zi tosai banoea sarõ, ba mado Joeda.

5

II. Niwa'õ Jehowa chõ Jere-  
mia, me no mamagõlõ razo, Sede-  
kia, ba zato mbanoea Jeroezalema fefoe, ba wamarongogõ fangefa chõra, (Moz. II, 21, 2. Moz. V. 15, 12), ena'õ i'efaa'õ zawoejoenia ira

6

matoea ba sawoejoenia ira alawe, Heberaio, zamõsana, fa lõ tola i'osawoejoe niwara, ma'oewoe Joe-  
da, zamõsaná. Ba la'o'õ satoea fefoe

ba sato fefoe, sanche mege fama-  
gõlõ andrõ, dozi la'efaa'õ zawoejoera ira matoea, ba sawoejoera ira ala-  
we, lõ'õ sa'ae la'osawcejoe ; la'o'õ,

7

10

- 11 la'efa'ō. Ba aefa da'ō, ba lahalō mangawoeli zawoejoe ira matoea ba sawoejoe ira alawe, ni'efa'ōra, la'-  
 12 anōsō'ō wangosawoejoe. Ba hoe-mede Jehowa chō Jeremia, imane :  
 13 Da'ō niwā'ō Jehowa, Lowalangi Ndraono Gizeräeli : No fawoe'oe li ndra'o chō ndra toeami, me oeheta ira ba danō Miseraji ba danō ni'osawoejoe ja'ira, wangoe-ma'ō ; „Na iroegi mewitoe fache, ba jamoe'efa'ō dalifoesōnia Heberao zamōsana, na so zi no mamawa ja'ia chōnia ; meōnō fache sawoejoemō ia ba na aefa ō, ba ō'efa'ō ia !“  
 Ba lō lafondrondrongo ligoe ira toeami, lō labe'e mbōrō dalingara.  
 15 (Moz. III. 25, 39 b. t.). Ba no mi-falalini gera'erami ma'ōchō, no mi'o'ō zatoelō chōgoe, me no mi-farongogō wangefa, ba nawōmi, ba me no mamagōlō ami fōnagoe, ba gosali andrō, si no fao ba dōi tōigoe. Ba ija'e, ba no mifoeli mibe'e ra'iō dōigoe, me ihalō mangawoeli zawoejoenia ira matoea ba sawoejoenia ira alawe zamōsana, sawoejoemi, si no mifaloca fangefa'ō ; me no mifoeli mi'anōsō'ō wangosawoejoe ja'ira. Andrō imane Jehowa : Lō nifondrondronganomi ligoe, ba wamarongogō fangefa ba dalifoesōni, ba nawōmi andrō, dozi ami — ba hiza, ja'odo zamarongogō chōmi fangefa, oeloeloe ami ba mbawa zi'ōli ba ba wōchō waba ba ba lofo, ba oebe'e nifikao ami, dozi soi niha ba goeli danō zama-kao ja'ami. Oclocloe zi no manawō nifachoigoe andrō ba si lō molō'ō famagōlō andrō, famagōlōra fōnagoe, me lafabali nono za'wi andrō, ba wanōrō ataloea, (Moz. I. 15, 10. 17), satoea mado Joeda ba satoea mbanoea Jeroezalema ba enoni razo jomo ba ere ba sato ba danō fefoe, si no manōrō otaloea nono za'wi nifabali andrō : — oebe'e ba danga nemalira ira, ba danga zangaloei famoenoera, ba ō wofo ba daloe mbanoea ba ō goetoe ndroe'oe dania mbotor. (F. 7, 33). Manō Zedekia andrō, razo mado 21 Joeda ba koemandroe seboea andrō chōnia : oebe'e ba danga nemalira, ba danga zangaloei famoenoera, ba danga zabōlō andrō chō razo Mbabeli, si no aheta ba chōmi [iada'ō]. Hiza, moehededo chōra — iwā'ō 22 Jehowa — oe'oh mangawoeli ira ba mbanoea da'e, ena'ō lasoewō ba ena'ō atoe'a ira, ba ena'ō latoenoe, ba oebali'ō tanō si mate mbanoea mado Joeda, fa bōi sa'ae monahia bacha niha.
- FAZA 35.
- I. Folo'ō ma'oewoe Rechabi andrō oroisa doeara. II. Tebe'e famaedo da'ō ba Ndراono Gizeräeli.
- I. Niwā'ō Jehowa chō Jeremia, me loeo razo mado Joeda Jojaki andrō, ono Josia, imane : Ae ba ma'oewoe Rechabi andrō ba hede chōra, ba ohe ira ba gosali Jehowa, ba mbate'e andrō zamboea ba be'e ūra nagoe. (Nga'ōt. I. 2, 55). Ba hoemededo chō Jasania andrō, ono Jeremia ono Habasinia, ba ba dalifoesōnia ba ba ndraononia fefoe ba ba watalifoesōta ma'oewoe Rechabi andrō fefoe. Ba oe'oh ba gosali Jehowa ba mbate'e ndraono Hanani andrō, ono Jigidalia, enoni Lowalangi, ba ngai mbate'e zatoea andrō, jawā mbate'e Maseja, ono Zaloemi, sanaro ba mbawandroeħ. Ba oefā'oli migō ba mako, si so agoe ja'wa ba ma'oewoe Rechabi andrō, ba oemane chōra : Mibadoe nagoe ! Ba lamane : Lō mabadoo nagoe ! noa sa i'oroi'ō chōma toe-ama Jonadabi, ono doeama Rechabi, foeroegōma, imane : „Bōi manō mibadoe nagoe ba he iraonomi, (Raz. II. 10, 15), ba bōi milaoe nomo ba bōi manaroe [fache] ami ba bōi mifazōchi kaboe nagoe, bōi so chōmi zi manō ; ba nose sosō ami, sagōtō ja'ami, ena'ō a-

- naoe nosomi ba danō, ba zi so ami si fatewoe !” (*Moz. II. 20, 12.*)
- 8 Ba no ma'o'ō goroisa woeroegōma Jonadabi andrō, ono doeama Rechabi, fefoe hadia ia ni'oroi'ōnia chōma, wa lō mabadoe nagoe, sagōtō ja'aga, he ja'aga ba he ira alawema ba he onoma matoea ba
- 9 he onoma alawe, awō wa lō malaoe nōmo chōma, nahiamā, wa lō mafazōchi kaboe nagoe, wa lō mangahalōga, wa lō bolo nowi chōma.
- 10 Ba tobali ba nose sosōga, molo'ō ndra'aga, matōrō ni'oroi'ō woeroegōma Jonadabi chōma, fefoe. Ba me iroegi danōda Neboekanesa, razo Mbabeli, ba mamane : „Talaboe, talaoe moloi ba zabōlō Ndrawa Galedaia andrō ba ba zabōlō Garamo, tasaŵa Jeroezalema !” andrō soga ba Jeroezalema. (*Raz. II. 24, 1.*)
- 12 II. Ba hoemedē Jehowa chō Jeremias, imane : Da'ō niŵa'ō Jehowa ngahōnō, Lowalangi Ndراono Gizerāeli : Ae hede ba mado Joeda ba ba mbanoea Jeroezalema, ūmane : Hadia, lō mitōngōni wotoe, ba wamondrongo ligoe ena'ō ? iŵa'ō
- 13 Jehowa. Oroisa Jonadabi andrō, ono Rechabi, ni'oroi'ōnia ba ma'oewoenia, fa bōi labadoe nagoe, ba no moe'o'ō ; iroegi ma'ōchō andre lō nibadoera, wolo'ō oroisa woeroegōra andrō : ba no lō sadagedagedo fehede chōmi, ba lō nifondrondrogomi chōgoe. (*F. 7, 25; 11, 7, 25, 3.*)
- 14 Ba lō sadagedagedo famatenge chōmi enonigoe andrō fefoe, sama'e'ō, ba wangoema'ō chōmi : Mifoeli ami, jamoerōi lalania si lō sōchi andrō zamōsana ba mihaogō mboeaboeami ba bōi mi'o'ō ba Lowalangi bō'ō, ba wamosuemange ja'ira, ba lō teboelō ami ba danō, nibe'egoe chōmi ba chō ndra toeami ! — ba lō nibe'emi bōrō dalingami, lō nifondrondrongomi chōgoe. Ma'oewoe Jonadabi andrō, ono Rechabi ba no la'o'ō geroisa woeroegōra, ni'oroi'ōnia chōra ; ba niha da'e, ba lō nifondrondrongora chōgoe. Andrō imane Jehowa, Lowalangi ngahōnō, Lowalangi Ndراono Gizerāeli : Hiza, oefatōrō sa'ae ba ma'oewoe Joeda ba ba mbanoea Jeroezalema wamakiko andrō fefoe, nidaō'ōdaō'ōgoe chōra, me no hoemedē chōra, si lō famondrongo, ba me no moe'aodo chōra, si lō fanema li. Ba 18 ba watalifeſtā ma'oewoe Rechabi, ba imane Jeremias : Da'ō niŵa'ō Jehowa ngahōnō, Lowalangi Ndراono Gizerāeli : Me no mi'o'ō goroisa woeroegōmi Jonadabi, me no mitōngōni ni'oroi'ōnia andrō fefoe ba me no ahori mitōrō niŵa'ōnia chōmi, ba imane Jehowa ngahōnō, Lowalangi Ndراono Gizerāeli : Lō tola ambō chō Jonadabi andrō, ono Rechabi, [ma'oewoe] si so fōnagoe [enonigoe]. (*F. 33, 17.*)
- 15 I. Ifasoera'ō wama'e'ōnia Jeremias ba ifasbaso'ō ba niha sato. II. Ibāso'ōgōi ba zatoea Baroechi andrō. III. Irongo razo ba itoeno zeera. IV. Fama'e'ō ba chō razo Jojaki.
- 16 I. Dōfi si ūfa chō Jojaki ono Josia, razo mado Joeda, ba hoemedē Jehowa chō Jeremias, imane : Halō garate, ba soera daroma li andrō fefoe, niŵa'ōgoe chōoe, nitandrōsaigō ba Ndراono Gizerāeli ba ba mado Joeda, ba ba soi bō'ō fefoe, i'otarai loeo andrō, me awena hoemedē chōoe, me loeo Josia, iroegi ma'ōchō andre. (*Jes. 8, 1. F. 1, 2; 35, 3; 30, 2.*) Ma atō labē'e ba dōdōra ma'oewoe Joeda wamakiko andrō fefoe, si so ba dōdōgoe nifatōrō chōra, ma atō irōi lalania si lō sōchi andrō zamōsana, ma lafoeli ira, ba oebe'e aefa chōra lālōra, awō horōra. Ba hoemedē Jeremias chō Mbaroechi andrō, ono Nerija, ba i'anoera'ō Baroechi, igo'ōgo'ō niŵa'ōwa'ō Jeremias chōnia, fefoe daroma li Jehowa, niŵa'ōnia chōnia, itanō ba zoera. Ba noa

## FAZA 36.

- I. Ifasoera'ō wama'e'ōnia Jeremias ba ifasbaso'ō ba niha sato. II. Ibāso'ōgōi ba zatoea Baroechi andrō. III. Irongo razo ba itoeno zeera. IV. Fama'e'ō ba chō razo Jojaki.

- I. Dōfi si ūfa chō Jojaki ono Josia, razo mado Joeda, ba hoemedē Jehowa chō Jeremias, imane : Halō garate, ba soera daroma li andrō fefoe, niŵa'ōgoe chōoe, nitandrōsaigō ba Ndراono Gizerāeli ba ba mado Joeda, ba ba soi bō'ō fefoe, i'otarai loeo andrō, me awena hoemedē chōoe, me loeo Josia, iroegi ma'ōchō andre. (*Jes. 8, 1. F. 1, 2; 35, 3; 30, 2.*) Ma atō labē'e ba dōdōra ma'oewoe Joeda wamakiko andrō fefoe, si so ba dōdōgoe nifatōrō chōra, ma atō irōi lalania si lō sōchi andrō zamōsana, ma lafoeli ira, ba oebe'e aefa chōra lālōra, awō horōra. Ba hoemedē Jeremias chō Mbaroechi andrō, ono Nerija, ba i'anoera'ō Baroechi, igo'ōgo'ō niŵa'ōwa'ō Jeremias chōnia, fefoe daroma li Jehowa, niŵa'ōnia chōnia, itanō ba zoera. Ba noa

da'ō, ba iŵa'ō li chō Mbaroechi Jeremia, imane : So rōrōgōe, tebai mōido ba gosali Jehowa ; ba ae'e, ja'oegō andre, ba baso zoera andrō, nisoeramō, wolo'ōlo'ō niŵa'ōwa'ōgoe chōoe, taroma li Jehowa andrō; farongogō ba zato ba gosali Jehowa, na baŵa wamoni ; ba bā mado Joeda fefoe, si no mōi ba da'ō, moroi ba mbanoeara misa, 6 farongogō wombaso, ma atō lakao chō Jehowa, wangide'ide'ō ja'ira, ma irōi lalania andrō si lō sōchi zamōsana, ma lafoeli ira : noa sa eboea wōnōe Jehowa ba bacheba-choe dōdōnia, fameta'oe Jehowa ni- 7 ha andre. Ba i'o'ō Baroechi, ono Nerijs, fefoe niŵa'ō Jeremia, sama'e-le'ō, chōnia, ibaso daroma li Jehowa, si so ba zoera andrō, ba gosali 8 Jehovah. Ba me dōfi si lima chō Jojaki, ono Josia, razo mado Joeda, me baŵa si siŵa, ba te'oroi'ō wa- 9 moni fōna Jehowa ba mbanoea Jeroezalema fefoe ba ba mbanoea bō'ō fefoe, si mōi ba Jeroezalema, moroi ba mbanoea mado Joeda 10 misa. Ba ibaso hoehoeo Jeremia andrō Baroechi, ba gosali Jehowa, ba golajama chō Gemaria, ono Zafano, doeroetoeli, ba golajama fōna, si jaŵa, ba zinga mbawā gōli si bohooe, ba gosali Jehowa, ifarongogō wombaso soera andrō, ba niha sato fefoe. (Raz. II. 22, 3. F. 26, 10).

11 II. Ba me no irono Michaja, ono Gemaria ono Zafano, daroma li Jehowa fefoe, ba zoera andrō, 12 ba mōi ia mitoee ba gōdo razo ba kato doeroetoeli, ba no faloecha ba da'ō zalaŵa fefoe, ira Elisama, doeroetoeli, Delaja, ono Zemaja ba Elinatano, ono Nachiboro, ba Gemaria, ono Zafano, ba Sedekia, ono Hanania, ba satoea bō'ō, fefoe. (F. 13 26, 22). Ba i'ombacha'ō chōra Michaja fefoe nirongonia, me ifarongogō ba niha sato Baroechi 14 wombaso soera andrō. Ba lafatenge

Joedi salaŵa andrō fefoe, Joedi ono Natania ono Zelemia ono Choe-si, lafatenge chō Mbaroechi, wan-gōema'ō : Ohe zoera andrō, nifa-rongogōe ba zato ba ae chōma ! Ba i'ohē zoera andrō Baroechi, ono Nerija, mōi ia chōra. Ba lamane 15 chōnia : Dadao, ba farongogō chōma ! Ba ifarongogō chōra Baroechi. Ba me no larongo daroma li andrō 16 fefoe, ba faoma lafaigi mbawa na-wōra, no tobali dōdōra, ba lamane chō Mbaroechi andrō : Nifarongogō chō razo da'ō fefoe ! Ba lasofoe 17 chō Mbaroechi, lamane : Toenō chōma, he ūwisa wanoera taroma li andrō, ni'ombacha'ōnia chōoe. Imane chōra Baroechi : Iŵa'ōwa'ō 18 chōgoe daroma li andre fefoe, ba oetanō ba zoera, taŵa. Ba lamane 19 satoea, chō Mbaroechi : Ae bini'ō ndra'oegō, awō Jeremia, ena'ō lō sangila heza so ami.

III. Ba mōi ira chō razo, ba 20 golajama me no la'irō'ō zoera andrō ba kato doeroetoeli Elisama, ba la'ombacha'ō chō razo da'ō no mege fefoe. Ba ifatenge Joedi razo, 21 ba wangai socra andrō, ba ihalō ba kato doeroetoeli Elisama. Ba ibaso Joedi, ifarongogō chō razo ba ba zatcea andrō, fefoe, si so ba ngainia. Ba ba nahania na baŵa 22 deoe so razo — baŵa si siŵa —, no so galitō fōnania. Ba ero na no 23 tōloe irege ūfa ngaroro ibaso Joedi, ba itaba razo ladawa ba itibō'ō ba galitō, irege no ahori achozi zoea andrō. Ba lō tokeia razo, ba he 24 enoninia andrō fefoe, samondrongo taroma li andrō fefoe, lō lasika noe-chara. Ba heŵa'ae la'andrō chō razo 25 ira Elinatano, Delaja ba Gemaria, bōi jamoetoenoe zoera andrō, ba lō'ō zoei ifondrondrongo chōra. Iŵa'ō 26 na'i chō Jeramiëli, ono razo ba chō ndra Seraja, ono Gaseriëli, Selemia, ono Gabideli, lakaoni doeroetoeli Baroechi ba Jeremia sama'e-le'ō — ba no ibini'ō ira Jehovah.

- 27 IV. Ba hoemedē Jehowa chō Jeremia, me no aefa itoenoe razo zoera andrō, fabaja taroma li andrō, nisoera Mbaroechi, ni'omba-cha'ō Jeremia chōnia, imane [Jehowa] : Halō garate bō'ō, ba soera ja'ā daroma li andrō, si mane mege, si so ba zoera si fōfōna andrō, nitoenoe Jojaki, razo mado Joeda.
- 28 29 Ba ba chō Jojaki andrō, razo mado Joeda, ba ōmane : Da'ō niwā'ō Jehowa : No ōtoenoe zoera andrō, wangoema'ō : Hana wa ūtanō bacha : „Lō zi lō mōi razo Mbabeli, ba wamoefoe tanō da'e ba ba wanogohori ba danō niha, fabaja oerifōra ?” Andrō imane Jehowa ba chō Jojaki andrō, razo mado Joeda : Lō nga'ōtōnia dania, sidadao ba dadaoma Dawido andrō. ba so tooe dania mbotonia, ba zino, na ma'ō-chō, ba ba wa'oafoe, ba zi bongi.
- 30 31 (F. 22, 19). Ba oesoelōni ba chōnia ba ba ma'ōewenia ba ba genoninia andrō lalōra, ba ba mbanoea Jeroezalema ba ba mado Joeda, ba oefatōrō wamakiko andrō fefoe, nidaō'ōdaō'ōgōe chōra, lō
- 32 lai wa lō nifondrondrongora. Ba ihalō garate bō'ō, ibe'e chō doeroetolinia Baroechi, ono Nerija, ba itanō bacha da'ō fefoe nōsi zoera andrō, nitoenoe Jojaki razo mado Joeda, igo'ōgo'ō niwā'ōwā'ō Jeremia chōnia — ba oja lanōnō na hoehoeo bō'ō, hoehoeo si manō gōi.

### FAZA 37.

I. I'ombacha'ō Jeremia, atoe'a dania ba mbanoea Ndrawa Galedaia, lō lai wa no larōi oea. II. Lara'oe ia, me iheta ia ba mbanoea mena'ō. III. Itolo na atō ia Sedekia.

- 1 I. Ba razo fangali Jojachi andrō, ono Jojaki, Zedekia, ono Josia, nifataro Neboekanesa, razo Mbabeli, razo ba danō mado Joeda. (Raz.
- 2 II. 24, 17). Ba lō lafondrondrongo li Jehowa andrō, nifa'ā'ōgōnia chō Jeremia sama'ele'ō, he ja'ia ba he
- enoninia ba he niha ba danō. Ba ifatenge chō Jeremia sama'ele'ō razo Sedekia, — Joechala, ono Zelemia, ba Sefania ere andrō, ono Maseja zinenge —, wangoema'ō : „Angandrō chō Jehowa, Lowalangida, salahima !” Me loeo da'ō, ba idōrōdōrōi na mbanoea Jeremia, lō moekoeroe na. Ba barō ō, ba so moroi sa zanoewō chō Wara'o, moroi ba danō Miseraji, ba me terengo da'ō ba Ndrawa Galedaia, ba laheta ira, labato wanoewō Jeroezalema. Ba hoemedē Jehowa chō Jeremia, sama'ele'ō imane : Da'ō niwā'ō Jehowa, Lowalangi Ndraono Gizeraëli : Mimane chō razo mado Joeda, samatenge ja'ami, ba wanofoe chōgōe : Sanoewō andrō chō Wara'o, si so moroi sa, ba wanolo ja'ami, ba mangawoeli ba danōra, tanō Miseraji, ba sangawoeli gōi Ndrawa Galedaia andrō, ba wanowō banoea da'e, ena'ō atoe'a ira ba ena'ō latoenoe. (F. 34, 22). Da'ō niwā'ō Jehowa : Bōi milimo ami, wangoema'ō tōdōmi : „Aloea laheta ira chōda Dawa Galedaia andrō !” lō'ō sa laheta ira. He wā'ae milawa ena'ō zabōlō Ndrawa Galedaia andrō fefoe, sanoewō ja'ami, ba he ha mato ma'ifoe zi tosai, si no mesocho sibai na'i, ba ifaza'ā zoei ia zamōsana ba nosenia ba latoenoe mbanoea da'e.
- II. Ba me no laheta ira ba Jeroezalema sabōlō Ndrawa Galedaia andrō, ba zanoewō andrō chō Wara'o, ba irōi Jeroezalema Jeremia ba we'amōi ba danō mado Mbenijami, ba wangai oerachania ba da'ō, fao ia ba niha [bō'ō]. Ba me iroegi mbawa gōli mado Mbenijami andrō, chō zanaro sotōi Jeria, ono Zelemia ono Hanania, ba itaha Jeremia sama'ele'ō da'ō, imane : „Ba Ndrawa Galedaia mōi ndra'oegō !” Ba imane Jeremia : Faja ! Tenga si mōi ba Ndrawa Galedaia ndra'odo; ba i'ositengagō. Ba itema ira'oe Je-

- remia Jeria andrō, i'ohe ba zatoea.
- 15 Ba mofōnoe zatoea chō Jeremia, labago ia ba labe'e ba goeroenga ba nomo Jonata doeroetoeli; noa
- 16 sa labali'ō koeroenga da'ō. Ba to-bali labe'e ba goeroenga barō danō Jeremia, ba nibale kara moroi jaŵa; ba ara ia ia ba da'ō.
- 17 III. Ba ifatenge chōnia razo, Sedekia, ifahalō'ō ia. Ba isofoe chōnia razo ba gōdonia, nibini'ō, imane: Hadia, so chōoe daroma li Jehowa? Ba imane Jeremia: So! ba imane: Ba danga razo Mbabeli te-be'e ndra'oegō! Ba imane na Jeremia chō Zedekia, razo: Hadia horōgoe chōoe ba ba genonioe a-ndre, wa no mibe'edo ba goeroe-nga? Ba heza so iada'e zama'ele'ō andrō, sangombacha chōmi, wangoema'ō: „Lō iroegi ami razo Mbabeli ba lō iroegi danō andre!”—?
- 18 20 Ba iada'e, ba fondondrongo ja'-oegō sochō ja'o, razogoe! Fondondrongo wangandrōgōe! Bōi be'e mangawoeli ndra'o ba nomo Jonata doeroetoeli andrō, fa bōi matedo
- 21 ba da'ō! Ba iŵa'ō razo Sedekia, ba na ha zago la'ohe Jeremia, wanaha ja'ia, ba samboea ma'ōchō labe'e roti chōnia, nihalō ba nomo doeka roti, irege ahori roti ba mbanoea bacha. Ba ba na ha zago aho-no Jeremia. (F. 22, 2).

### FAZA 38.

I. Latibō'ō ba dōgi Jeremia satoea andrō. II. I'orifi ia Ebedi-Melechi. III. Isofoe lala chōnia Sedekia, ba iŵa'ō chō razo, jamoeloloe ia ba danga Ndrawa Galedaia.

- 1 I. Ba larongo ira Safatia, ono Matano, Gedalia, ono Wasoeri, ba Joechala, ono Zelemia, ba Fasoeri, ono Malikia, larongo li Jeremia, me fahoehoeo ia ba zato, wangoe-ma'ō: Da'ō niŵa'ō Jchowa: Ha niha zi lō teboelō ba mbanoea da'e, ba si mate ba mbawa zi'ōli ba ba lofo ba ba wōchō waba, ba
- ha niha zoloeloe ja'ia ba danga Ndrawa Galedaia, ba saoeri; amae-dola gondra'oearia nosonia, ba aoeri (F. 21, 9). Imane Jehowa: Banoea da'e, ba lō zi lō tebe'e ba danga zanoewō andrō, chō razo Mbabeli, atoe'a ira dania! Ba lamane koemandroe seboea chō razo: Ena'ō na ūfابوئن اوئن نا ha da'ō! Awai halōwōnia: atalō dōdō za-bōlō, si tosai ba mbanoea da'a bacha, ibe'e, ba hoehoeo si manō chōra; tengā fangorifi mbanoeada zi so ba dōdō niha da'ō, ha famakiko! Ba imane razo, Sedekia: Ba mihalō ia! tebai sa ifadaō limi razo. Ba lahhalō Jeremia ba latibō'ō ia ba dōgi andrō chō nono razo andrō, Malakia, ba golajama na ha zago, ladada mitooe Jeremia sinali — ba lō bacha idanō ba dōgi andrō, ha tamboe, — ba ahondrō ba damboe Jeremia.
- II. Ba me irongo Ebedi-Melechi, Dawa Gaitiofia, nichai, si so ba gōdo razo, no latibō'ō ba dōgi andrō Jeremia — ba ba mbawa gōli mado Mbenijami so razo —, (Jer. 39, 16), ba irōi gōdo razo Ebedi-Melechi, mōi ia chō razo, imane: He sochō ja'odo, razo, tengā si sōchi fefoe nilaoera chō Jeremia sama'ele'ō andrō, wa no latibō'ō ia ba dōgi andrō, fa mate olofo ia ba da'ō, me lō balazo sa'ae ba mbanoea. Ba iŵa'ō razo chō Ndrawa Gaitiofia andrō, Ebedi-Melechi: Ohe awōoc niha moroi ba da'e, datōloe, ba dōni jaŵa Jeremia, moroi ba dōgi andrō, fatoea lō mate ia. Ba i'ohe awōnia niha andrō Ebedi-Melechi, mōi ia ba gōdo razo, ba mbate'e tooe kato hoea, ihalō ba da'ō noechanoecha, atoeala noecha, ba idada sinali chō Jeremia ba dōgi. Ba imane Dawa Gaitiofia andrō, Ebedi-Melechi, chō Jeremia: Be'e ba galogooe gatoeala noecha andrō, toefo zinali! ba i'o'ō da'ō Jeremia. Ba ladōni jaŵa Jere-

- mia moroi ba dōgi, sinali. Ba ba  
naha zago ahono Jeremia.
- 14 III. Ba ifahalō'ō Jeremia sama'-  
ele'ō razo, Sedekia, chōnia ba mba-  
wandroehō andrō, fanete zi do-  
mboea, ba gosali Jehowa, ba imane  
razo chō Jeremia : So nisofoegoe  
chōoe, — bōi bini'ō chōgoe hadia ia.
- 15 Ba imane Jeremia chō Zedekia :  
Na oe'ombacha'ō chōoe, ba hadia,  
ba lō ūboenoedo ? ba na oefolala  
dōdōoe, ba lō'ō zoei ūfondrondrongo
- 16 chōgoe. Ba fahōloe razo Sedekia  
chō Jeremia — lō ifarongogō ba  
niha — imane : Ba wa'aoeri Jeho-  
wa, sombōi chōda nosoda andre, —  
lō oeboenoe ndra'oegō, ba lō oebe'-  
e'ō ba danga niha andrō, sangaloei
- 17 famoenoe ja'oegō ! Ba imane Jere-  
mia chō Zedekia ; Da'ō niwa'ō Je-  
howa, Lowalangi ngahōnō, Lowala-  
ngi Ndraono Gizeraēli : Na ūloeloe  
ndra'oegō ba danga goemandra chō  
razo Mbabeli, ba aoeri ndra'oegō ba  
lō tetoenoe mbanoea andre, ba saoeri
- 18 ndra'oegō awō zoroijomooe fefoe. Ba  
na lō ūloeloe'ō ba danga goemandra  
chō razo Mbabeli, ba tebe'e ba da-  
nga Ndrawa Galedaia mbanoea da'e,  
ba latoenoe, ba tebai aefa ndra'-  
oegō ba dangara ! Ba imane razo
- 19 Sedekia chō Jeremia : Ata'oedo ni-  
wada, mado Joeda, si nc mōi ba  
Ndrawa Galedaia, — ma labē'edo
- 20 ba dangara, ba wango'aja ja'o. Ba  
imane Jeremia : Lō labē'e'ō ba da-  
ngara ! Ba fondrondrongo goroisa  
Jehowa, o'ō niwa'ōgoe chōoe, ba o'-  
hahaoe dōdōoe ba saoeri ndra'oegō.
- 21 Ba na te chōoe ūloeloe ndra'oegō,  
ba ja'ia da'e, nifa'ilā'ō Jehowa chō-
- 22 goe : Hiza, ira alawe andrō fefoe,  
si tosai ba gōdo razo mado Joeda,  
ba te'ohe baero chō goemandra chō  
razo Mbabeli, ba lamane [ira alawe  
andrō] : „No lafowōhō'ō sabe'e dō-  
dōoe ba no lalaŵā'ō ! — me no a'-  
lōsoe gaheoe ba damboe, ba no la'-
- 23 erogō ndra'oegō !” Ba ira alawoe  
fefoe, fabaja onooe, ba la'ohe baero
- ba Ndrawa Galedaia, ba ja'oegō  
gōi, ba tebai aefa'ō ba dangara, te-  
ra'oe ndra'oegō ba tebe'e'ō ba da-  
nga razo Mbabeli, ba banoea da'e,  
ba nitoenoe alitō. Ba imane Sede-  
kia chō Jeremia : Lō tola irono  
niha bōi hoehocōda andre, fa bōi  
mate ndra'oegō. Ba na larongo koe-  
mandroe seboea, no fahoehoeo  
ndra'o chōoe, ba na mōi ira chōoe,  
na lamane chōoe : „Ombacha'ō chō-  
ma, hadia niwa'ōoe chō razo, —  
bōi bini'ō chōma hadia ia, fa bōi  
maboenoe'ō — ba hadia niwa'ō ra-  
zo chōoe,” ba ūmane chōra : No 26  
oe'ide'iide'ō ndra'odo, wangandrō  
chō razo bōi jamoebe'e mangawoeli  
ndra'o ba nomo Jonata, ba wa'a-  
mate ba da'ō. Ba mōi goemandroe 27  
seboea fefoe chō Jeremia, lasofoe  
chōnia, ba i'o'ō sibai niwa'ō razo  
chōnia, wangombacha chōra. Ba la-  
bōhōli ia, ma'ifoe lō moerongo hoe-  
hoco no mege. Ba ba naha zago 28  
ahono Jeremia, irege loeo atoe'a ba  
Jeroezalema zanoewō.

### FAZA 39.

I. Atoe'a zanoewō ba Jeroezalema.  
Famakao Sedekia. II. Ihaogō chō  
Jeremia Neboekanesa. III. ūombacha'ō chō Gebedi-Melechi wangorifi  
Jeremia.

(A. 1-10: Faz. 52, 4-16. Raz. II.  
25, 1-12.)

I. Ba me no atoe'a ira ba Je-  
roezalema (me dōfi si siwa chō  
Zedekia, baŵa si foeloe, ba so Ne-  
boekanesa, razo Mbabeli, awō zabō-  
lō chōnia fefoe, ba wanoewō Je-  
roezalema, ba lafasoei; (Raz. II.  
25, 1 b. t.); ba me dōfi si felezara  
chō Zedekia ba zi meziwa ba mba-  
ŵa si ūfa, ba atoe'a ira ba mba-  
noea), ba so goemandra andrō chō  
razo Mbabeli, ba doemadao ba zinga  
mbawa gōli ba daloe : Ira Neregala-  
Zaresc, Samigaro-Nebo ba Saresechi,  
sa'asa seboea, ba Neregala-Zarese,  
satoea gere, si faeta, awō goemandra

- 4 bō'ō andrō fefoe, chō razo Mbabeli.  
 Ba me la'ila ira ira Sedekia, razo mado Joeda, ba sabōlō andrō chōnia fefoe, ba latema moloi, ba zi bongi larōi mbanoea, latōrō lala ba kaboe razo, mbawa gōli ba gotaloea gōli si doea, ba lasawā Garaba.
- 5 Ba lagohi ira sabōlō Ndrawa Galedaia ba lachamō Zedekia ba ndraso, ba Jericho ; la'one ia, lafasao chō Neboekanesa, razo Mbabeli, ba Ribela ba danō Hamata, ba i'etoe'ō hoekoenia. Ba ifataba'ō mbagi ndrao Zedekia razo Mbabeli, ba da'ō, ba Ribela, ba zanehe Zedekia; ba fefoe zala'wa mado Joeda, ba ifataba'ō mbagi razo Mbabeli. Ba ifakoe'ō hōrō Zedekia, ba larate
- 6 iwa'ō ba la'one ba Mbabeli. Ba gōdo razo andrō, awō nomo zato, ba latoenoe Dawa Galedaia ba ladeoedoe gōli Jeroezalema. Ba si tosai niha, si lō ahori, ba mbanoea, he si no mōi chōra mege, ba he si tosai, si lō ahori, ba i'one ba Mbabeli Neboesa-Adano, sarasá wazoeiri. Ba niha si noemana; si lō ba danga hadia ia, ba isaigō ōsa ba danō mado Joeda Neboesa-Adano, sarasá wazoeri, ba ibe'e chōra kaboe nagoe, awō nowi, me loeo da'ō.
- 11 II. Ba ba chō Jeremia, ba ibe'e goroisa Neboekanesa, razo Mbabeli, chō Neboesa-Adano, imane : Halō ia ba rorogō, bōi fakao ia; o'ō chōnia zomasi ia, nibokainia chōoe!
- 12 Ba lafafenge zinenge ira Neboesa-Adano, sarasá wazoeri, Neboesasiba, sa'asa seboea ba Neregala-Zarese, satoea gere, si faeta, awō fefoe goemandra andrō chō razo Mbabeli, lafatenge, lafahalō'ō Jeremia ba naha zago ba labe'e rorogōfō Gedalia, ono Gahika ono Zafano, ena'ō i'one jomo. Ba tobali torōi ia, awō zato.
- 13 III. Ba no mochede Jehovah chō Jeremia, me tetaha ia ba naha zago, no imane: Ae wa'ō chō Ndrawa Gaitiofia andrō, Ebedi-Melechi:

Da'ō niwa'ō Jehovah ngahōnō, Lowalangi Ndraono Gizeraēli : Itōrō sa'ae ligoe ba mbanoea da'e oebe'e, ba wamakiko andrō, ba tengen ba wangorifi, itōrō ba zanehe ndra'oegō, na loeo da'ō. (F. 38, 7). Ba ja'oegō andre, ba oe'orifi, na loeo da'ō — iwa'ō Jehovah — ba lō tebe'e ndra'oegō ba danga niha andrō, sata'oe ndra'oegō. Aefa ndra'oegō oebe'e, tengen si mate ba mbawa zi'ōli ndra'oegō, amaedola gondra'oeamō nosooe, me no abe'e dōdōoe chōgōe — iwa'ō Jehovah.

## FAZA 40.

I. Te'efa'ō Jeremia. II. Tefataro koemandroe zi tosai niha Jehoeda Gedalia andrō. III. Tefangelama ia, ba lō irongo.

I. Niwa'ō Jehovah chō Jeremia, me no i'efa'ō ia Neboesa-Adano, sarasá wazoeri, ba Rama, wama-halō'ō ja'ia — no moeret ia, awō nira'oe andrō fefoe, banoea Jeroezalema ba mado Joeda, ni'olo'i'ō ba Mbabeli —. Ba ifahalō'ō Jeremia sarasá wazoeri andrō ba imane chōnia : No ida'ōda'ō'ō ba mbanoea da'e wamakiko andrō Jehovah andrō, Lowalangimō, ba no ifatōrō; no ifaloea Jehovah nida'ō'ōda'ō'ōnia, me no molalō ami chō Jehovah ba me lō nifondrondrongomi oroisania, ba andrō itōrō ami da'ō. Ba ija'e, ba hiza! oeheta chōoe rate andrō ba dangace : na omasi'ō mōi awōgōe ba Mbabeli, ba taboe, ba oerorogō ndra'oegō! Ba na anoezoe dōdōoe mōi awōgōe ba Mbabeli, ba acha lō'ō! Hiza, no ebolo danō fōnaoe : heza zomasi'ō mōi, ba da'ō ae'e! Ba me lō mofanō Jeremia na, ba imane : Ba foeli'ō chō Gedalia, ono Gahika ono Zafano, nifataro razo Mbabeli ba mbanoea mado Joeda, ba iagō chōnia, awō zato andrō, ma heza zomasi'ō. bō'ōnia, mōi'ō, ba da'ō ae'e! Ba ibe'e chōnia mba-lazo ba lala ba boeala sarasá wa-

- zoeri andrō, ba ifofanō ia. (F. 26, 6 24; 39, 14). Ba isawa Gedalia, ono Gahika andrō, Jeremia, ba Misefa, ba i'agō chōnia, awō zato, si tosai ba danō.
- II. Ba me larongo koemandra andrō fefoe, baero mbanoea ba si fao chōra, me larongo, no ifataro [koemandroe] ba danō Gedalia, ono Gahika andrō, razo Mbabeli ba no ibe'e barō mbawania ndra matoea, awō ndra alawe, awō ndraano, fabaja niha si noemana, ba danō, ba niha si lō moe'ohē ba Mbabeli, (Raz. II. 25, 22-24), ba mōi ira chō Gedalia, ba Misefa, ira Sima'eli, ono Netania, Jochana ira, ba Jonata andrō, ono Garea ba Seraja, ono Danocemeti, ba iraono Gefa'i andrō, banoea Netofa, ba Jesania, ono mbanoea Ma'acha andrō, awō zi fao chōra andrō. (F. 42, 1). Ba mōi ba hōloe chōra ba ba nawōra andrō Gedalia, ono Gahika ono Zafano, imane: Bōi mi'ata'oefi we'amōi barō mba-wa Ndrawa Galedaia; mi'iagō danō ba mi'o'ō chō razo Mbabeli, 10 ba sohahaoe tōdō ami! Hiza, ba Misefa so ndra'odo, fōnamī ba Ndrawa Galedaia, na so zi mōi chōda; ba ja'ami, ba mi'ozaragō mboea nagoe ba boea geoe bō'ō, fabaja fanicha, ba mibe'e ba nahiā, ba mi'iagō mbanoea andrō, 11 ni'ochōgōmi! Ba larongo gōi fefoe niha Jehoeda andrō, si no fatewoe ba Ndraono Moabi ba ba Ndraono Gamoni ba ba Ndraono Gedomo ba ba danō bō'ō fefoe, larongo, wa no isaigō ōsa mado Joeda razo Mbabeli, awō wa no ifataro koemandroera Gedalia andrō, ono Gahika ono Zafano. Ba mangawoeli fefoe niha Jehoeda moroi ba danō misa fefoe, sizaewe ira, lasaŵa danō mado Joeda, chō Gedalia ba Misefa; ba lasōndra mboea nagoe ba boea geoe bō'ō, fahōna.
- III. Ba mōi chō Gedalia, ba
- Misefa, Jochana andrō, awō goemandra andrō fefoe, si so baero mbanoea, ba lamane chōnia: Hadia, 14 no ūrongo gōi, wa no ifatenge Zima'eli andrō, ono Netania, Ba'alisi, razo Ndraono Gamoni, ba wamoe noe ja'oegō? Ba lō ifati lira Gedalia, ono Gahika. Ba imane Jochana, ono Garea, chō Gedalia, ba Misefa — lō ifarongogō ba niha bō'ō —: Damōido mamoenoe Sima'eli andrō, ono Netania; alacha lō irongo niha bō'ō! Hana wa iboenee ndra'oegō, ba wame'e zoe-maeve zoei fefoe niha Jehoeda, si no oroedoe chōoe ba tekiko zi tosai mado Joeda? Ba imane Gedalia, 16 ono Gahika, chō Jochana, ono Garea: Bōi! faja nibōbōgōoe andrō chō Zima'eli!

## FAZA 41.

I. Iboenoe Gedalia Sima'eli andrō, ba i'olo'iō zato. II. Igohi zange'e andrō Jochana, i'efā'ō zato. III. Edō-na moloi ira, lasaŵa danō Miseraji.

I. Ba me baŵa si fitoe, ba so Zima'eli andrō, ono Netania ono Gelisama, nga'ōtō razo ba salaŵa ba ngai razo; dafoeloe niha nawōnia, lasaŵa Gedalia, ono Gahika. ba Misefa, ba manga ira, tomenia, ba Misefa. (F. 40, 14). Ba maoso Zima'eli andrō ba awōnia fao, si dafoeloe andrō, latema laboenoee Gedalia, ono Gahika ono Zafano, laboenoee si'oli nifataro razo Mbabeli ba danō, fabaja niha Jehoeda fefoe, si so ba da'ō, ba Misefa, chō Gedalia ba Dawa Galedaia ba da'ō, sabōlō, iboenee Sima'eli. Ba sara wongi, aefa no laboenoee Gedalia, me lō samondrongo na, ba so niha si otarai Zichema ba Silo ba Samaria, ūwālōe ngafoeloe ira, no moetōwō gambi ba no lasika noe-chara ba no lachoi ira, so chōra zoemange ni'ā ba koemōjō, ni'ohe ba gosali Jehovah ena'ō. (Jer. 16, 6). Ba ifaondragō ira Sima'eli, ono

- Netania, moroi ba Misefa, me-  
ge'ege ia ba lala, ba me faondra  
ira, ba imane chōra: Mitaboe  
mijomo chō Gedalia, ono Gahika!  
7 Ba ha si'aikō laroegi jomo  
mbanoca, ba i'ō'stō ira Zima'eli,  
ono Netania, ba itibo'ō ba mba'a,  
8 ja'ia ba awōnia fao. Ba dafoeloe  
chōra zangoema'ō chō Zima'eli: Bōi  
boenoega: so chōma mbalazo, ni-  
bini'ō ba danō, fache ba rigi ba  
fanicha ba we wani! Ba ibōhōli  
ira, lō iboenoe, awō mbanoeara  
9 andrō. Ba ba'a andrō, nitibo'ō Zi-  
ma'eli boto niha andrō, niboenoenia,  
fefoe —, ba ja'ia mba'a seboea a-  
ndrō, nifachao'ō Asa, razo, ōra  
idanō, me isowē ira Ba'esa, razo  
Ndraono Gizeraëli: da'ō nifo'ōsi Zi-  
ma'eli, ono Netania, boto niboenoee.  
10 (Raz. I. 15, 22). Ba dozi si tosai  
niha ba Misefa, ba i'olo'i'ō Zima'eli,  
ono razo alawe, awō zato fefoe, si  
tosai ba Misefa, nibe'e Neboesa-  
Adano, sarasá wazoeri barō mbawa  
Gedalia ono Gahika — da'ō ni'o-  
loi'ō Zima'eli, ono Netania, ba mo-  
fanō, ba we'amōi misi jefo ba  
Ndraono Gamoni.  
11 II. Ba me larongo Jochana,  
ono Garea, ba koemandra andrō  
fefoe, awōnia, wamakiko andrō,  
nilaoe Zima'eli andrō, ono Netania,  
12 ba la'ozaragō niha fefoe, maoso  
ira, ba wanowē Zima'eli, ono Netan-  
ia, ba lachamō ia ba zinga mba-  
wa idanō seboea andrō, ba ngai  
13 Gibeona. (Sam. II. 2, 13). Ba ha  
si'aikō la'ilā Jochana, ono Garea,  
awō goemandra andrō, fefoe, si fao  
chōnia, ni'olo'i'ō Zima'eli andrō, ba  
14 omoeso dōdōra. Ba labali'ō ira foeri  
dozi ni'olo'i'ō Zima'eli, moroi ba  
Misefa, lasaŵa Jochana, ono Garea.  
15 Ba moloi Zima'eli, ono Netania,  
chō Jochana, ichamō Ndraono Ga-  
moni, ba daŵaloe nawōnia.  
16 III. Ba dozi niha si tosai, ba i'ohē  
Jochana, awō goemandra zabōlō a-  
ndrō fefoe, si fao chōnia, dozi ni'o-
- lojō Zima'eli, ono Netania, moroi ba  
Misefa, me no iboenoe Gedalia, ono  
Gahika, ira matoea, sabōlō andrō  
ba ira alawe ba iraono ba ni-  
chai andrō, ni'ohenia mangawoeli,  
moroi ba Gibeona. Ba maoso ira,  
17 ba molombase dania oea ba Geroeti  
Kimami, ba ngai Mbetilechema, ba  
we'amōi misi tooe danō Miseraji,  
(Sam. II. 19, 38), ba Ndrawa Ga-  
ledaea andrō; ata'oe sa'ae ira da'ō,  
me no iboenoe Gedalia, ono Gahika,  
nifataro razo Mbabeli ba danō Si-  
ma'eli andrō, ono Netania.
- FAZA 42.
- I. Lafasofoe'ō chō Lowalangi niha  
Jehoeda, chō Jeremia, na itehe chōra  
we'amōi ba danō Miseraji. II. I'o-  
mbacha'ō chōra Jeremia, irorogō ira  
Lowalangi, na la'iagō danōra, ba  
ifatōrō wamakao, na ba danō Misera-  
raji mōi ira.
- 1 I. Ba so goemandra andrō fefoe,  
awō Jochana, ono Garea ba Asa-  
ria, ono Hosaja ba sato fefoe, he  
iraono ba he satoea, ba lamane  
chō Jeremia sama'ele'ō: Fondro-  
ndrongo wangandrōma chōoe ba an-  
gandrō chō Jehowa, Lowalangioe,  
salahima, salahi zi tosai andre fe-  
froe — lō'ō sa atotō ndra'aga, si  
tosai sato no, i'ilā hōrōoe, na ō-  
faigi ndra'aga —; (Sam. I. 7, 8; 12,  
19. F. 37, 3); jamoe'ombacha'ō chō-  
ma Jehowa, Lowalangioe, lala, ni-  
tōrōma, jamoeŵā'ō li, ni'o'ōma. Ba  
imeane chōra Jeremia sama'ele'ō:  
Laoe! Ba da mangandrōdō chō Lo-  
walangimi Jehowa, oe'o'ō zomasi  
ami, ba fefoe niŵā'ō Jehowa chō-  
mi, ba oe'ombacha'ō chōmi; sa-  
mboea li lō oebini'ō chōmi. Ba la-  
mane chō Jeremia: Ja si so ba  
mbōrō chōma Jehowa, si ndroehoe-  
ndroehoe, ba sabe'e dōdōda, na lō  
mabe'e sibai dali wolaoema niŵā'ō  
Jehowa, Lowalangioe, chōoe, nifa-  
ema chōma; he si sōchi ba he si  
lō sōchi, — oroisa Lowalangima
- 2 3 4 5 6

Jehowa, ba nifatengema ja'oegō iada'e, da'ō ma'o'ō, ena'ō ohahaoe dōdōma, na mafondrondrongo goroisa Lowalangima Jehowa. (F. 7, 23).

- 7 II. Ba foeloe bongi, ba iwa'ō li  
 8 Jehowa chō Jeremia. Ba ifakaoni'ō Jochana andrō, ono Garea, ba koe-mandra andrō fefoe, awōnia, awō zato fefoe, he iraono ba he sateoa,  
 9 ba imane chōra : Da'ō niwa'ō Jehowa, Lowalangi Ndراono Gizeraeli, ba nifatengemi ja'odo, ba wa-  
 10 ma'ema wangandrōmi, imane : Na mi'iagō danō da'e, ba oe'a'azōchi ami, ba lō oedoedoegō ami, oetanō ami, ba lō oefoeli oedeha ami ; noa sa'ae chōgōe wamakiko andrō, ni-  
 11 fatōrōgōe chōmi. (F. 24, 6. Jon. 3, 10). Alacha lō mi'ata'oefi razo Mbabeli, sata'oe ami iada'e, — acha lō mi'ata'oefi ia, iwa'ō Jehowa ; fao-fao sa ndra'ō chōmi, ba wanolo ja'-ami ba ba wangefa'ō ja'ami ba da-  
 12 ngania. Faloecha wa'ahachō dōdō ami oebe'e, ena'ō i'ogolōi tōdō ami ba ena'ō itehe chōmi wangawoeli  
 13 ba danōmi. Ba na mimane dōdōmi : Lō ma'iagō danō da'e ! na lō mifondrondrongo goroisa Lowala-  
 14 ngimi Jehowa, wangoema'ō : Lō'ō ! ba danō Miseraji möiga, ena'ō lō ma'ilila wanewō ba ena'ō lō maro-  
 15 ngo li dorofe ba ena'ō lō olfoga, ba wa lō balazo, ba ba da'ō ma'-iagō ! — ba hiza, ba mifondro-  
 16 ndrondrongo daroma li Jehowa, ja'ami si tosai mado Joeda : Imane Jehowa ngahōnō, Lowalangi Ndراono Gizeraeli : Na mi'onahōgō we'amōi ba danō Miseraji, na mōi ami si fatewoe ba da'ō, ba ichamō ami, ba da'ō ba danō Miseraji, si'ōli a-ndrō, ni'ata'oefimi ma'ōchō, ba i-go'ōgo'ō ami ba danō Miseraji lofo andrō, sata'oe ami iada'e, ba teki-  
 17 ko ami ba da'ō. Ba dozi niha, si onahōgō fe'amōi ba danō Miseraji, si mōi fatewoe ba da'ō, ba si te-  
 kiko ba mbawa zi'ōli ba ba lofo

ba ba wōchō waba, ba samōsa lō si tosai dania, ja'ira andrō, si faloecha moloi ba wamakiko andrō, nifatōrōgōe chōra. Imane sa Jehowa ngahōnō, Lowalangi Ndراono Gizeraeli : Si mane fōnoegoe andrō ba bachoebachoe dōdōgōe, me ihawoei mbanoea Jeroezalema, si manō dania, na ihawoei ami bachoebachoe dōdōgōe andrō, na misawa danō Miseraji, ba bōrō wondrakō ami ba famahocha mboe ba fangelifi ba fango'aja, ba lō'ō sa'ae mi'ilā danō da'e ! (Jes. 65, 15. F. 25, 9). Ba noa sa iwa'ō li chōmi Jehowa, ja'ami si tosai mado Joeda, no i-  
 19 mane : Bōi misawa danō Miseraji ! Bōi zi lō aboto ba dōdōmi, wa no oefangelama ami ma'ōchō. Noa sa milimo ami, me no mifatenge ndra'o chō Lowalangimi Jehowa, wangoema'ō : Angandrō chō Lowalangima Jehowa, salahima, ba o'ō sibai niwa'ō Lowalangima Jehowa, wango-  
 20 mbacha chōma, ena'ō matōrō da'ō. Ba no oe'ombacha'ō chōmi ma'-ōchō, ba lō nifondrondrongomi o-  
 21 roisa Lowalangimi Jehowa, ba da'ō fefoe, ba nifatengenia ja'odo, chōmi. Ba ija'e, ba bōi zi lō aboto ba dōdōmi : ba mbawa zi'ōli ba ba lofo ba ba wōchō waba tekiko ami dania ba danō andrō, somasi ami mōi ami fatewoe.

### FAZA 43.

I. Mōi ba danō Miseraji niha Je-hoeda ; lō lab'e ba dōdōra waman-gelama Jeremia. II. Ifa'els'ō wanewō Neboekanessa Dawa Miseraji Jeremia.

- I. Ba me no ahori i'ombacha'ō Jeremia ba zato fefoe daroma li Lowalangira Jehowa, ba nifatenge Lowalangira Jehowa ja'ia chōra, — taroma li andrō fefoe, ba lamane ira Asaria, ono Hosaja, Jochana, ono Garea, awō dozi, si no abe'e hawa chō Jeremia : Fajaoe, lō ni-  
 1 fatenge Lowalangima Jehowa ja'-  
 2

- oegō, ba wangoema'ō chōma : „Bōi  
mī'ae ba danō Miseraji, ba we'a-  
3 mōi si fatewoe ba da'ō!“ Baroe-  
chi andrō, ono Nerija, zama'oedoe  
ja'oegō chōma, ba wame'e ba da-  
naga Ndrawa Galedaia ja'aga, ena'ō  
laboenoega, ba ena'ō la'oloi'ō ndra'-  
4 aga ba Mbabeli! Ba lō la'o'ō go-  
roisa Jehowa ira Jochana ba koe-  
mandra andrō fefoe, awō niha sato  
fefoe, ba wangiaigō tanō mado Joeda  
ena'ō; la'ohe zi tosai mado Joeda  
5 fefoe ira Jochana, ono Garea, ba  
koemandra andrō fefoe, zi tosai a-  
ndrō, sangawoeli moroi ba niha  
6 misa, sizaewe ira mege, ba we'aso  
ba danō mado Joeda, ira matoea  
ba ira alawe ba iraono ba ono  
razo andrō, alawe, awō fefoe ni-  
ha, nisaigō Neboesa-Adano, sarasā  
7 wazoeri, chō Gedalia, ono Gahika  
ono Zafano, fabaja Jeremia sama'-  
ele'ō ba Baroechi, ono Nerija, (F.  
41, 10), ba lasawa danō Miseraji;  
lō'ō sa la'o'ō goroisa Jehowa. Ba  
laroegi Dachifane. (F. 2, 16).
- II. Ba hoemedi Jehowa chō  
9 Jeremia, ba Dachifane, imane: Halō  
gara seboea ba ko'o ba la'oeri ba  
10 nibale kara andrō, ba ngai lala  
jomo, ba gōdo Wara'o, ba Dachi-  
fane, fa'aso niha Jehoeda ōsa, ba  
ōmane chōra: Da'ō niwa'ō Jeho-  
wa ngahōnō, Lowalangi Ndraono  
Gizeraēli: Hiza, oefahalō'ō genoni-  
gōe Neboekanesa, razo Mbabeli,  
11 ba ja'wa gara andre, nik'o'goe, oe-  
fedada dadaomania ba da'ō dania  
ibologo raufa zalo chōnia. Ba so  
ia ba ifoefoe danō Miseraji: ha niha  
niboeno, ba laboeno, ba ni'oloi'ō,  
12 ba la'oloi'ō ba ni'ō'ōtō si'ōli, ba  
la'ō'ōtō si'ōli! (F. 15, 2). Ba oegoelē'ō  
galitō ba gosali Lowalangi Ndrawa  
Miseraji, ba itoenoe [gosali andrō]  
ba i'oloi'ō [Lowalangira] ba i'okaero  
danō Miseraji, si mane na i'okaero  
mbaroenia seboea koebalo, ba ma-  
13 ngawoeli ia, lō hadia ia. Ba irasa  
gowe andrō ba Mbeti Zemesi, ba
- danō Miseraji, ba osali Lowalangi  
Ndrawa Miseraji, ba itoenoe.
- FAZA 44.
- I. Fanegoe Jeremia niha Jehoeda  
ba danō Miseraji. II. Fa'abe'e mba-  
wara. III. Ifoeli itegoe ira Jeremia.
- 1
- I. Taroma li niwa'ō chō Jere-  
mia, ba niha Jehoeda andrō fefoe,  
si so ba danō Miseraji, ba Migidola  
ba ba Dachifane ba ba Nofi ba ba  
danō Wataro, imane: (Moz. II, 14,  
2. Hez. 29, 10; 30, 6. F. 43, 7).  
Da'ō niwa'ō Jehowa ngahōnō, Lo-  
walangi Ndraono Gizeraēli: No ane-  
he ami wamakiko andrō fefoe, nifa-  
tōrōgōe ba Jeroezalema ba ba mba-  
noea mado Joeda andrō, — tanō si  
mate da'ō ma'ōchō ba lō niha —,  
bōrō zi lō sōchi andrō, nifazōchira,  
wangandrō fōneogoe, me mōi ira  
manoeno koemōjō ba Lowalangi  
bō'ō, wamosoemange si lō la'ilā,  
he ja'ira ba he ja'ami ba he ira  
toeami. Ba lō'ō sa sadagedagedo  
famatenge chōmi enonigoe andrō  
fefoe, sama'elō'ō andrō, ba wangoe-  
ma'ō chōmi: Bōi milaoe da'ō, so-  
goro ita, si fatoewoe chōgōe! (F.  
25, 3. 4). Ba lō lafondrondrongo, lō  
labe'e mbōrō dalingara, ba wo-  
ndrōi mena'ō si lō sōchi andrō, fa  
bōi sa'ae latoenoe goemōjō ba Lo-  
walangi bō'ō. Ba falawoe mbachoe-  
bachoe dōdōgōe ba fōneogoe, hoe-  
mola ba mbanoca mado Joeda a-  
ndrō ba baewali Jeroezalema, fa  
tobali adoedoela ba tanō si mate,  
si mane ma'ōchō. (F. 7, 20). Ba  
ija'e, ba imane Jehowa, Lowala-  
ngi ngahōnō, Lowalangi Ndraono  
Gizeraēli: Hana wa miwōwōi chō-  
mi wamakiko seboea, wangohori  
ira matoea ba ira alawe ba ono  
matoea ba ono sawoejoe chōmi, ba  
14 danō mado Joeda, wa lō misai  
gō wōfōmi, wangandrō fōneogoe,  
ba nilaoe dangami andrō, wanoe-  
noe koemōjō ba Lowalangi bō'ō,  
ba danō Miseraji, si mōi ami si
- 2
- 3
- 4
- 5
- 6
- 7
- 8

- fatewoe, fa ahori ami, fa tobali wanoenoe koemōjō chō razo mba-  
bōrō wangelifi ba bōrō wango'aja noea si jaŵa ira alawe andrō ba ba  
ami, ba niha ba goeli danō fefoe ? 9 Hadia, no olifoe ami golalōwā ndra wame'e soemange nibadoe chōnia, si mane folacema mege, awō ndra ama, awō razoma, awō zatoeama, ba mbanoea mado Joeda ba baewali Jeroezalema : me loeo da'ō, ba lō ambō balazoma ba ohahaoe dōdōma, ba lō itōrōga famakao. (F. 7, 18). Ba gōtō me no mabatoe wanoeoe si jaŵa, ira alawe andrō ba fame'e soemange nibadoe chōnia, ba ambō ndra'aga fefoe hadia ia, ba ahori ndra'aga ba mbawa zi'ōli ba ba lofo. Ba na matoenoe iada'e 19 goemōjō chō razo mbanoea si jaŵa, ira alawe andrō ba na mabe'e chōnia zoemange nibadoe — ba tengā si lō larongo ira matoeama, wa mafazōchi kooe chōnia. wolaoe doemadoemania, awō wa mabe'e zoemange nibadoe chōnia.
- III. Ba hoemedē Jeremia ba ni-  
ha sato, ba ndra matoeaa ba ba  
ndra alawe ba zato fefoe, sangoe-  
ma'ō da'ō no mege, imane : Ja'ia, 21  
fanoenoe koemōjō andrō, nilaoemi,  
ba mbanoea mado Joeda ba baewali  
Jeroezalema, ja'ami ba ira amami  
ba razomi ba satoeami ba sato ba danō, — da'ō nitōrō dōdō  
Jehowa, da'ō ni'angeragōnia. Ba 22  
tebai sa'ae itaha Jehowa ba walōsōchi wolaoemi andrō, ba zogoro  
ita andrō, nifazōchimi ; ba andrō  
wa tobali tanō si mate danōmi ba  
bōrō wangelifi ba si lō niha, si ma-  
ne ma'ōchō. Me no manoenoe koe-  
mōjō ami ba me no molalō ami, 23  
chō Jehowa, ba me lō nifondron-  
drongomi niŵa'ō Jehowa ba me lō  
ni'o'ōmi oroisania ba amachoita-  
nia ba famadoehoe'ōnia : andrō  
wa no itōrō ami famakiko andrō,  
si mane, ma'ōchō. (Hos. 9, 1, b. t.).
- II. Ba latema li Jeremia dozi ira  
matoeaa, sangila wa latoenoe goe-  
mōjō ba Lowalangi bō'ō ira alawera  
ba dozi ira alawe, si no ato ba  
da'ō ba sato fefoe, si no fatewoe ba  
danō Miseraji ba Wataro, lamane : 16 Ba niŵa'ōoe andrō chōma, ba dōi  
Jehowa, ba lō mafondrondrongo  
chōoe ; ahori sa mafaloea gamaboe'-  
oela lima andrō, nifaboe'oemā, ba

- 25 Imane Jehowa ngahōnō, Lowalangi Ndraono Gizeraëli : Ja'ami ira alawe, — niwa'ōmi bewemi, da'ō ni-laoemi tangami ! — me miwa'ō : „Mafaloea gamaboe'oela lima andrō, nifaboe'oema, wanoenoe koemojō chō razo mbanoea si jaŵa andrō, ira alawe, awō wame'e soemange nibadoe chōnia !” ba mitōrō ae nifaboe'oemi, mifaloea gamaboe'-oela limi andrō ! Andrō mifondrondrongo li Jehovah, ja'ami niha Jehoeda fefoe, si so ba danō Miseraji : Hiza, fahōloe ndra'o ba dōigoe andrō, seboea, iwa'ō Jehovah : Samōsa lō'ō sa'ae niha Jehoeda, ba danō Miseraji, ma'asagōrō, sanōtōi tōigoe ba wangoema'ō ena'ō : „Ba wa'aoeri Jehovah !” (Jes. 45, 23. F. 36, 4).
- 26 49, 13. Heb. 6, 13). Hiza, oehōrō-hōrōgō ira ba wamakiko ba tenga ba wangorifi, ba dozi niha Jehoeda, si so ba danō Miseraji ba nihori bawa zi'ōli ba lofo, irege no ase'e !
- 27 (F. 1, 12). Ba saefa ba mbawa zi'ōli, ba sangawoeli ba danō mado Joeda; larōi danō Miseraji, ba lō atotō. Ba si tōsai mado Joeda fefoe, si no manawa tanō Miseraji, si fate-woe, ba saboto ba dōdō dania, ha li zi doehoe, na ligoe, ba na lira ! —
- 28 Ba da'ō dania dandra chōmi, iwa'ō Jehovah, wa oe'otoe'ō ami ba danō da'e, ena'ō aboto ba dōdōmi, wa lō zi lō aloea wamakiko andrō,
- 29 30 nida'ō'da'ō'goe chōmi : Imane Jehovah : Hiza, oebe'e ba danga nemalinia Wara'o Hofera andrō, ba danga zangaloei famoenoe ja'ia, si mane fame'ego Sedekia andrō, razo mado Joeda, ba danga Neboekanesa, razo Mbabeli, si no emalinia ba sangaloei famoenoe ja'ia. (Hez. 29, 2).

## FAZA 45.

Tefangelama Mbaroechi andrō ba tefaboe'oe wangorifi.

- 1 Taroma li niwa'ō Jeremia chō Mbaroechi andrō, ono Nerija, me itanō ba zoera hoehoeo andre niwa'ōwa'ō Jeremia chōnia, me dōfi si ūfa chō Jojaki andrō, ono Josia, razo mado Joeda ; imane Jeremia : (F. 36, 4). Da'ō niwa'ō Jehovah, Lowalangi Ndraono Gizeraëli, ba chōoe andre, ja'oegō Baroechi : No ūmane : „Alai ndra'o, inōnō na sa fa'aboe dōdō wa'afōchō andrō chōgōe Jehovah ! Erege dōdōgōe wanganōngarō, lō faloechado wolombase !” Ba ūmane chōnia [ja'oegō Jeremia] : Da'ō niwa'ō Jehovah : Hiza, ni'otomosigoe andrō, ba oe-deoedoe, ba nitanōgōe, ba oedeba, ba goeli danō, ma'asagōrō, ba hadia, ūandrō chōoe zeboea ? Bōi āndrō da'ō ! Hiza sa, dozi niha sa'ae, ba oefatōrō wamakiko, iwa'ō Jehovah, ba ja'oegō, ba oe'orifi, fefoe gofue heza ūsawa. (F. 39, 18).

## FAZA 46.

Fama'ele'ō si gōna Ndrawa Miseraji, doeä balō : I. Te'ala Wara'o Necho andrō ibe'e Neboekanesa. II. Ifeofoe danō Miseraji. III. Tefaboe'oe wangorifi ba Ndraono Gizeraëli.

- I. Taroma li Jehovah chō Jeremia sama'ele'ō, ba niha baero andrō : Ba Ndrawa Miseraji : Ba zanōewō andrō chō Wara'o Necho, razo Miseraji, si no mondroegi boto Oifarati, Karikemi andrō, ni'alani Neboekanesa, me dōfi si ūfa chō Jojaki andrō, ono Josia, razo mado Joeda [iman] : (Raz. II. 23, 29; 24, 7. Nga'ōt. II. 35, 20. Hez. 29, 2). Mihalō mbaloese, awō ndrange, ba milaboe ba wasōndrata ! (Raz. I. 10, 17). Mifa'anō koedo ba mi'ae jaŵa ba haeloe ! Mifa'aso ami, mi'otetenaoeloe ! Mihaogō doho ! Mi'amaree mbaroe sabe'e ! Hana wa tokeaa ira, ba hana wa lawoewoe tete oe'ilā ? Hana wa hoemoefa zabōlōra ba hana wa moloi manō, lō fanaha, lō labali'ō ira foeri ; tehawoe fa'ataoe — iwa'ō Jehovah ? Lō faloecha moloi zalio ahe, tebaj

- aefa zabōlō : jōoe andrō, si jaŵa,  
ba mbewe Oifarati andrō, mane-  
ndre ira, alaoe ! Ha niha atō zanōi,  
si mane Nilo, sohohooe, si mane  
7 idanō seboea ? Dawa Miseraji a-  
andrō zanōi, si mane Nilo, mohohooe,  
si mane idanō seboea, ba lamane :  
8 Möi ita mijawā, tanōnōi danō, ta-  
foefoe mbanoea, fabaja niha bacha !  
9 Mi'androeo, ja'ami koedo ! Mi'abō-  
lōgō, ja'ami koereta ! ba ndramoe-  
laboe sabōlō : Dawa Gaitiofesa andrō  
ba Dawa Libia, samaloese andrō,  
fangōnara, ba Dawa Loedi, si so  
10 fana, nichai ! (*Moz. I. 10, 6*). Ba  
chō Zo'aja mbaŵa da'ō, chō Jeho-  
wa ngahōno andrō, baŵa wolaoe  
balō, ena'ō ilaoe mbalōnia ba zi  
fa'oedoe chōnia ! Manga zi'oli ba  
aboeso, maboe ia dora andrō : sa-  
naba soemange sa'ae Zo'aja, Je-  
howa ngahōnō, ba danō jōoe, ba  
11 mbewe Oifarati ! (*Jes. 34, 8*). Ae  
misi jaŵa ba Gileadi ba halō da-  
loedaloe, ja'oegō ono alawe, ono  
Ndrawa Miseraji ! Ōfalalalala daloe-  
daloe nifalemba chōoe ! (*F. 8, 22*).  
12 Larongo wa'ailamō andrō niha bae-  
ro, ba no anōnō danō fege'egoe  
andrō, itendre nawōnia sabōlō sa-  
bōlō ba faoma alaoe ira, daroea ira.  
13 II. Taroma li niŵa'ō Jehowa chō  
Jeremia sama'ele'ō, ba we'aso Ne-  
boekanesa, razo Mbabeli, ba wa-  
14 noewō Dawa Miseraji, imane : Mi'-  
ombacha'ō ba danō Miseraji, mifa-  
rongogō ba Migidola, mitoenō ba  
Nofi ba ba Dachifane, mimane :  
Faoso ba fa'anō'ō, noa sa'ae ma-  
ngamanga zi'oli ba zi tefasoei ja'-  
15 oegō ! (*F. 44, 1*). Hana wa no te-  
gaôlō tooe zabōlōmō ? Tebai mana-  
16 ha, me no Jehowa zanimba. No a-  
to zalaoe ibe'e, ilangō nawōnia za-  
mōsana, ba lamane : Talaboe, fa-  
foefoe ita ba niwada, ba danō chōda,  
17 ba zi'oli andrō, sabōlō sibai ! La-  
mane ba da'ō : „Si tekiko Wara'o,  
razo Miseraji ; lō ni'ogoena'ōnia wa-  
18 monoso andrō !“ Faja wa no saoe-
- ri ndra'o, iŵa'ō razo andrō, sotōi  
Jehowa ngahōnō — na tengamae-  
dola Dabora hili andrō, ba na  
tenga amaedola Garemeli andrō,  
jaŵa nasi, wa'asonia ! (*Neboekane-  
sa andrō*). Fa'anō gamagamamō ba  
wofanō, ja'oegō niha ba danō, ono  
Ndrawa Miseraji alawē; tanō si mate  
sa dania Nofi, tetoenoe, ba ahori  
niha. Amaedola nono zaŵi si sōchi  
20 sibai Miseraji andrō ; ba so goelo  
moroi jōoe, itōrō. Enoni andrō gōi  
chōra [ni'oni ba wanowē], ba no  
amaedola nono zaŵi niboela, ba  
da'ō gōi zamali'ō ja'ira foeri, moloi,  
dozi, tebai manaha. Noa sa ichamō  
ira baŵa wa'atekikora, baŵa wotoe.  
Lira, ba no hoelō roeroe goelō, na  
22 moloi ia. Ato sa ira, sabōlō, na so  
ira ; lalaoe wato, amaedola zolobō  
eoe. La'obō gatoea andrō chōra, i-  
23 iŵa'ō Jehowa ; lō'ō sa moetaha moe-  
rai ira, oja sa'ae ira, moroi ba da-  
mo, tebai zangerai. Tobali si lō bo-  
to nono Miseraji andrō, alawē, te-  
be'e ba danga niha moroi jōoe ! I-  
25 mane Jehowa ngahōnō andrō, Lo-  
walangi Ndraono Gizeraeli : Hiza,  
oe'otoe'ō Gamoni andrō ba No, fa-  
baja Fara'o ba tanō Miseraji ba  
Lowalangira ba razora, Fara'o a-  
ndrō, fabaja sabe'e tōdō chōnia.  
Ba oebe'e ba danga zangaloei fa-  
moenoera ira, ba danga Neboekan-  
nesa, razo Mbabeli ba ba danga  
genoninia ; ba aefa da'ō ba ifoeli so-  
zowanoea ba da'ō, niha, si mane  
me gōtō fōna — iŵa'ō Jehowa.  
III. Ba ja'oegō enonigoe, ma'-  
oewoe Jakobo, ba bōi ata'oefi, bōi  
tokēa'ō, ja'oegō ma'oewoe Gize-  
zeraeli ; hiza sa oe'efā'ō ndra'oegō  
ba danō sarōe, ba oe'efā'ō ma-  
dooe ba danō andrō, ba ni'o-  
loi'ō ja'ira, ena'ō mangawoeli ma'-  
oewoe Jakobo, ena'ō ahono ira ba  
danō ba ena'ō lō hadia ia, fa bōi si  
keani ja'ira. (*Jes. 41, 13 ; 43, 5* ;  
44, 2). Bōi ata'oefi, ja'oegō enonigoe  
ma'oewoe Jakobo, iŵa'ō Je-

howa, faofao sa ndra'odo chōoe. Oese'e sa niha andrō fefoe, ba nitibō'ogoe ja'oegō, ba ja'oegō, ba lō oese'egō, ha oe'otoe'ō ndra'oegō, ndrohoendrohoe; lō'ō sa tola lō'ō manō oe'otoe'ō ndra'oegō. (F. 30, 11).

## FAZA 47.

Fama'ele'ō si gōna Ndrawa Wili-siti dania ba si hene asi.

- 1 Taroma li niwā'ō Jehowa chō Jeremia ba Ndrawa Wilisiti andrō, me lō nisoewō Wara'o Gasa na. (F. 25, 30. Hez. 25, 15. Amos. 1, 6).
- 2 Imane Jehovah: Mohohooe sa'ae nidanō moroi jōoe, tobali mbombo si nōnōi daso, anōnō danō, fabaja ūsinia, ibe'e, alōmō mbanoea, fabaja niha bacha: moe'ira'ira niha,
- 3 mege'ege fefoe zi so ba danō. Ba wedōzōdōzō danō, ba wangoehoe-ndra za'a koedo chōra ja'ia ba ba roeroe goeretara ba ba werara gao-lo, — ba lō labali'ō ira foeri ba ndraonora ira ama, me no atata dangara, bōrō mbaŵa andrō, si no aloea, ba wamoefoe tanō Ndrawa Wilisiti ma'asagorō, ba ba wango-hori Tiro ba Sidona, dozi si tosai na, sanolo; ifoefoe sa'ae Jehovah Ndrawa Wilisiti, si tosai si hene asi ba Gafatora, (Moz. I. 10, 14.
- 5 Moz. V. 2, 23. Amos. 9, 7). No iroe-gi Gasa fa'asele, no adoedoe Gasikalo. Ja'ami si tosai ma'oewoe Genaki, ha wa'ara na michoichoi nōsimi? (F. 16, 6). He ja'oegō, si'ōli Jehovah! ha wa'ara na, wa lō molombase ndra'oegō? Angawoeli ba zaemboemō, honogō'ō ba bōi aliwaliwa! He iwisa wolombase, me no i'oroi'ō Jehovah? Ba Gasikalo ba ba zi hene asi andrō, — ba da'ō i'oroi'ō!

## FAZA 48.

Fama'ele'ō si gōna Ndraono Moabi dania: I. Tedoedoegō mbanoea chōra. II. Ara lō hadia ia, ba so dania wamakiko. III. Bōrō waja-wasara, wa te'otoe'ō ira. IV. Saōsō hoekoe andrō.

(Faigi gōi Jes. 15, 16. Hez. 25, 8-11. Amos. 2, 1-3. Sep. 2, 8-11.)

- I. Ba chō Ndraono Moabi: Ima-ne Jehovah ngahōnō, Lowalangi Ndraono Gizeraēli: Alai Nebo andrō, noa sa adoedoe! No tobali si lō boto Giriata'i, no atoe'a zanoewō; no si lō boto mbanoea sa-ro andrō! No taja doeria Ndraono Moabi. Ba Hesibona lafagōlōsi wamakiko ja'ira [lamane]: „Talaboe' Tahori ira, ena'ō tengə soi sa'ae". Ba ja'oegō gōi, ja'oegō Madimena, ba nifoefoe; igo'ōgo'ō ndra'oegō si'-ōli! Hiza we'ira'ira moroi ba Horona'i, lamane: „Fa'adoedoe ba famoefoe sabōlōbōlō!" Noa sa afoefoe Ndraono Moabi: Fege'ege nirongoda, iroegi Zoara. Sege'ege ba lala mijāwa, ba Loehiti, ba mitooe ba ngai Horona'i, ba fangarongarō ba wa'afeefoe andrō tarongo. Mi'oloi, mi'orifi ami, ja si lō baloebaloe ami ba danō si mate! Me no abe'e dōdōmi ba nilaoe dangami andrō ba ba gana'ami, ba atoe'a gōi ba mbanoea chōmi zanoewō, ba ni'oloi'ō Gamosi (adoe) andrō, ba ere andrō ba salawā andrō chōnia, fefoe. (Moz. I V. 21, 29. F. 49, 3). Ba dozi banoea, ba itōrō sanoedoegō; samboea lō banoea, saefa: Tekiko ndraso ba afoefoe zalo'o, itōrō niwā'ō Jehovah. Mifo'afi Ndraono Moabi, ena'ō mochombo ba ena'ō moloi: adoedoela sa dania mbanoea chōra, salōsoe lō niha sa'ae! Ni'elifi zongae tōdō wangai halōwō andrō chō Jehovah, ba ni'e-lifi gōi zanaha si'ōlinia ba wama-doewa do andrō.
- II. Potarai mbōrōta, ba lō hadia ia ba Ndraono Moabi andrō, no

- ahonohono manō ba wōrōwōrō andrō, lō moefohani ira ba nahia bō'ō, lō moerai moe'olo'iō ira; andrō wa lō si teboelō wa'amira ba lō si  
 12 tobali hoeara. Ba hiza sa, iroegi bāwa dania, iwa'ō Jehowa, ba oefatōrō chōra zamohani, samadoewa ūsi nahia andrō chōra ba sorasa  
 13 roembira! Ba tobali si lō boto Ndraono Moabi ba Gamosi andrō, si mane falōboto Ndraono Gizeraeli no, ba Mbetielī andrō, ba za-  
 14 be'e dōdōra. (Raz. I. 11, 29). He moroi, wa mimane: Niha sabōlō ndra'aga si no to'ōlō ba wanowē?  
 15 So moroi sa zamoefoe Iraono Moabi, sanoedoegō banoea chōra ba tegaōlō tooe wondrege nitoejoe andrō, ono matoea sabōlō, ni'ō'ōtō, — iwa'ō razo andrō, sotōi Jehowa ngahōnō. No ahatō wa'atekiko Ndraono Moabi andrō, aōsō sibai wamoe-  
 16 noera. Mi'e'si, dozi ami si faola tanō chōra, ja'ami si no mamondrongo tōira, fefoe! Mimane: Ha lō afoefoe zi'o zalaŵa andrō, si'o ba wa'abōlō, si'o lachōmi andrō!  
 17 Ae tooe, rōi lachōmi andrō, dadao tooe, ba zi lō basōbasō dōdō, ja'oegō banoea Dibona, ono alawe; so sa'ac chōoe zamoefoe Iraono Moabi moroi sa, idoedoegō hati andrō  
 18 chōoe! Ae ba zinga lala, ba fachōlō'ō, ja'oegō banoea Garoëri; sofœ ba zoloi andrō, ba zaefa andrō, ū-  
 19 mane: He wisa mege? No tobali si lō boto Ndraono Moabi, noa sa tobali dōdō: mi'ege'ege ba mi'angarōngarō! Mi'ombacha'ō ba mbe-  
 20 we Garono, wa no afoefoe danō  
 21 Moabi! Noa sa itōrō hoekoe danō andrō, ba zalo'o tanō, Holono andrō  
 22 ba Jasa ba Mefa'ata, ba Dibona ba  
 23 Nebo ba Beti Dibelata'i, ba Kiriata'i  
 24 ba Beti Gamoela ba Beti Meona, ba Keriota ba Bosera, banoea Ndraono Moabi fefoe, he ba zahatō ba  
 25 he ba zarōoe. No moe'ewa dandroe Ndraono Moabi ba no moerasa da'-  
 26 io! — iwa'ō Jehowa. Miboesi ira
- toeo, noa sa lalaŵa Jehowa; ena'ō tetaroe mbagi Ndraono Moabi ba goetara ba ena'ō fama'iki niha bō'ō gōi ira. (F. 25, 27). Hadia, lō ni'-  
 27 igi'igi'ōmi Iraono Gizeraeli? Hadia no moera'oe ira si fabaja ba zanagō, wa ūfalichōlichō ndra'oegō, ero na itōrō lice ira? Miheta ami jomo 28 ba mbanoea, ja'ami si so ba danō Ndraono Moabi, ba dōgi narō gara mifaigi nahiamī, ena'ō amaedola mboeroe'oe ami, sangazoeni ba zinga mbahō!  
 III. „No tarongo wajawasa 29 Ndraono Moabi andrō, si no fonndrege, hochara andrō ba fajawasa andrō chōra, hochara ba fajawasa dōdōra!” (Jes. 16, 9). Oe'ilā sa'ae 30 wajawasara andrō, iwa'ō Jehowa: faja wehedera ba faja wolaoera, hadia ia. Andrō wa sege'ege ndra'o 31 ba Ndraono Moabi, sange'esi Iraono Moabi fefoe; sangarōngarō ita ba mbanoea Giri Heresi andrō! Abōlō 32 wange'esigoe ja'oegō, ja'oegō tōla nagoe ba Zibema, moroi ba we'e ba Ja'ezeri andrō; tefā'ōtō ba ziloea asi ndrahamō, ba iroegi mbaŵa nidanō andrō ba Ja'ezeri: ba mbaŵa wamasi chōoe, ba wangazaragō boea nagoe, so zamoefoe. Aheta wa'omoeso dōdō ba fa'iki 33 ba kaboe ba danō Ndraono Moabi; taja nōsi mboea nagoe ba roembi oebe'e, tehato wolazi; fa'iki si tengfa'iki! I'otarai Hesibona, sangarōngarō andrō ba iroegi Eleale, iroegi Jahasa, ba mege'ege niha; i'otarai Zoara, noemalō ba Horona'i ba ba zi tōloē nga'ōtō Negelati; ogo'ō sa'ae gōi nidanō ba Nimeri, tobali tanō si mate. (Jes. 15, 5). Ba oehori ba Ndraono Moabi — 35 iwa'ō Jehowa — zi mōi mijawā ba hilihili, ba wanoweno koemōjō chō Lowalangira. Andrō wa moli bacha dōdōgōe ba Ndraono Moabi andrō, amaedola li zoeroene! molī bacha dōdōgōe, amaedola li zoeroene, ba mbanoea Giri-Heresi andrō: noa sa

- 37 taja ni'irō'ōra, nibe'era javä. Dozi hōgō, ba no batole, ba no moetōwō gambi, fefoe ; dozi ta'io, ba no moechoi ba no la'olembe goni-goni. Ba dete nomo Ndraono Moabi fefoe ba ba newali chōra, ba no ha sambalō fangarōngarō, — me no oerasa Ndraono Moabi, timba worasa bowoa, si lō somasi, iwa'ō 38 Jehovah. Ha lō arasa ! Mege'ege. La'erogō manō [ita] Iraono Moabi, aila ; Tobali fama'i ki niha ba fa'a-tobali dōdō Ndraono Moabi ba zi faola tanō chōra fefoe.
- 40 IV. Imane sa'ae Jehovah : Hiza, amaedola mojo we'asonia (sanoewō andrō) moroi sa, ibologō gafinia javä Ndraono Moabi andrō ; (F. 49, 41 22) ; te'ala mbanoea ba atoe'a ba hati andrō zanoewō, ba tōdō zabōlō Ndraono Moabi, na loeo da'ō, ba no timba dōdō ndra alawe, si so ba 42 daoegedaoege. Ba nifoefoe Ndraono Moabi fa tengə soi sa'ae, me no 43 lalaŵa Jehovah. Fehocha mboe ba lōsoelōsoe ba tandrawā chōoe, ja'-oegō si so ba danō Ndraono Moabi, — iwa'ō Jehovah — : (Jes. 24, 17) :
- 44 Si no moloi ba wehocha mboe andrō, ba aechoe ba lōsoelōsoe, ba si mōi javä moroi ba lōsoelōsoe, ba alaoe ba dandrawā. Da'ō sa nifatō-rōgoe ba Ndraono Moabi, na dōfi wangotoe'ō ja'ira — iwa'ō Jehovah.
- 45 Ba locmō andrō ba Hesibona labadoegō ira soloi, tebai sa'ae, ba aloea galitō ba Hesibona ba holahola galitō ba gödo Zihona ; ba i'ā dangidangi Ndraono Moabi ba amo'e'oe zeboea goegahea. (Moz. IV. 21, 18; 24, 17).
- 46 Alai ami, ja'ami Iraono Moabi, no tekiko mbanoea Gamosi andrō ! ono matoea ba ono alawe chōmi,
- 47 ba ni'olo'i'ō sawoejoe. Ba oefoeli sa oe'efā'ō Ndraono Moabi ba götō foeri, iwa'ō Jehovah. — Ba da'e iroegi fotoe Ndraono Moabi andrō.

## FAZA 49.

- I. Fama'ele'ō si gōna Ndraono Gamoni. II. Si gōna Ndraono Gedomo. III. Si gōna Ndraramaseko. IV. Si gōna Gedara ba Hasora. V. Si gōna Gelama.

- I. Ba Ndraono Gamoni andrō : Da'ō niwa'ō Jehovah : Hadia, lō nga'ōtō Ndraono Gizeraēli, lō sanema ondrōita ? Ba hana wa no itema gondrōita Gado Milikomo andrō, hana wa so ba mbanoeara mbanoeania? (Raz. I. 11, 5. Raz. II. 23, 13. Hez. 21, 28 b. t. 25, 2. b. t. Amos. I, 13 b. t.). Ba hiza, iroegi baŵa dania — iwa'ō Jehovah — ba so wangahahagō ba wanoewō ba Raba Ndraono Gamoni oebe'e, ba tobali adoedoela ia, ba tetoe noe halama soja chōra ba latema sa'ae Iraono Gizeraēli gondrōita zanema ondrōita doeara mege, — iwa'ō Jehovah. Mi'ege'ege, ja'ami banoea Hesibona, me no atoe'a ba mbanoea zanoewō ! Mi'angarōngarō, ja'ami halama soja ba Raba ! Mi'olembe gonigoni, milaoe mange'esi, ja si lō ahono ami, barō göli misa ; ni'olo'i'ō sa'ae Milikomo andrō, fabaja ere andrō ba salaŵa andrō chōnia ! Hadia wa ōsueno ndra'oegō ba ndraso andrō, ba zi no fahōna ba zalo'o andrō, ja'oegō ono alawe si no fa'ero, si no abe'e tōdō ba gana'a, wangoema'ō : „Ha niha zolaoe chōgoe?” Hiza, fehocha mboe oefatōrō chōoe, moroi ba zi tefasoei ja'oegō — iwa'ō Jehovah ngahōnō andrō ; ba nifazaewe ami, itōrō lalania zamōsana, ba lō sangozaragō soloi andrō ! Ba na foeri, ba oe'ohe mangawoeli ni'olo'i'ō andrō, Iraono Gamoni, — iwa'ō Jehovah.
- II. Ba Ndraono Gedomo : Imane Jehovah ngahōnō : Hadia, lō fa'atoeatoea sa'ae ba Demana ? Hadia, no taja gera'era zi so tōdō andrō, hadia, no tobaloë wa'atoeatoeara? (Obad. a. 1 b. t. Job. 15). Mi'olo'i, milaboe ami ! Mibini'ō ami ba

- dōgi, ja'ami banoea Dedano ! Fāmakiko sa'ae oefatōrō ba ma'oewoe  
 9 Gezaoe na loeo oe'otoe'ō ira. Na so zangozaragō boea nagoe, ba hadia, lō lasaigō wo'oewo'oe ? na sanagō, ba zi bongi — ba lafoefoe, irege  
 10 ahono dōdōra. Ba me no ja'odo zamahei baloebaloe Gezaoe, me oe'oroma'ō zi tobini chōnia, fa tebai ibinī'ō ia, ba afoefoe ma'ewoemia ba talifoesōra ba si faola tanō chōra, ba si lō boto sa'ae ! Rōi manō zi lō ama, si lō ina chōoe, — ja'odo zangorifi, ba si no mate ira matoea chōoe, ba hana na chōgoe abe'e dōdōra ! Imane sa Jehowa : Hiza, si tengsi nangea mamadoe ōsi mako andrō, ba lō tola lō labadoe, ba ja'oegō andrō, ba hadia, si lō fotoe ndra'oegō, lō tola lō ūbade ! (F. 12, 15). Imane sa Jehowa : Hiza, si tengsi nangea mamadoe ōsi mako andrō, ba lō tola lō labadoe, ba ja'oegō andrō, ba hadia, si lō fotoe ndra'oegō, lō tola lō ūbade ! (F. 13, 25, 28. Fet. I. 4, 17). Fahōloe sa'ae ndra'o ba chōgoe — iwa'ō Jehowa : Bōrō wehocha mboe ba bōrō wango'aja ba tanō si mate ba bōrō wangelifi Mbosera andrō dania, ba halama soja andrō chōra, ba si lō mammalōmalō adoedoela ! (Jes. 34, 14 6 ; 63, 1). No oerongo doeria chō Jehowa, no tefatenge zinenge ba niha baero, ba wangoema'ō : „Mi'woeloai ami, misawa ira, milaboe, 15 ba wanowēwō !” Hiza sa, oehōndōrōgō ndra'oegō ba ngai soi bō'ō si lō ba dōdō niha bō'ō ndra'oegō 16 oebe'e. Fa'ata'oe niha ndra'oegō ! samowōhō ja'oegō, ba fajawasa dōdōmō andrō, ja'oegō si so banoea saro ba dete gara, sanalagoei zoezoe hili. He wa'ae ūalaŵa'ō jawā gazoenimō, si mane mojo, ba oetimba tooe ndra'oegō, moroi ba da'ō — iwa'ō Jehowa. (Mat. 11, 23).  
 17 Ba bōrō wehocha mboe dania Ndraono Gedomo : dozi sanōrō, ba tobali dōdō, ba fasī ba zochora andrō fefoe. (F. 18, 16 ; 19, 8 ; 50, 13).  
 18 Si mane Sodoma andrō ba Gomora ba si faola chōra, si no tobali arō — iwa'ō Jehowa, — si manō gōi ba da'ō, wa samōsa lō niha ba da'ō, lō nihaniha si iagō da'ō. (Moz. I. 19, 24). Hiza, timba zingo si möi mijawā moroi ba zoechoe ba bewe Jordano, sanaŵā tanō sokara : si manō na oetimba ira, ha mamō'i hōrō wa'ara, ba oefataro salaŵara nitoejoe andrō. Ha niha sa zi fagōlōgōlō chōgoe ? ba ha niha zanofoe li chōgoe ? ba heza so goebalo, sanaŵā fōnagoe ? (F. 12, 15). Andrō mifondrondrongo dōdō Jehowa andrō, tōdōna ba Ndraono Gedomo andrō, ba era'erania ba mbanoea Demana : Si ndroehoe, ni'olo'i'ō ira — side'ide mbiribiri andrō ! Si ndroehoe, si tobali tōdō nahara, ba chōra andrō. Ba weroeroe wa'alaoera andrō, ba moeheoe danō ; fe'ira'ira — ba mbewe nasi zoechoe telobi li ! Hiza, timba mojo wa'asonia moroi sa, moehombo, ba ibologō gafinia jawā Mbosera andrō, ba tōdō zabōlō Ndraono Gedomo, na loeo da'ō, ba no timba dōdō ndra alawe si so ba daoegedaoege. (F. 48, 40).
- III. Ba Ndrāmaseko andrō : No aila Hamata ba Arafadi, me no toeria si lō sōchi nirongora ; no aragoeragoe dōdōra, sideoeloedoele ira, si mane asi, si tebai ahono. (Jes. 17, 1 b. t.). Lō lala dōdō Ndrāmaseko, latema moloi, no iha woei ira fa'ata'oe, no ira'oe ira fa'afōchō hoeloe, si mane ba zardon. (F. 4, 31, 6, 24). Ha lō ateandrōi mbanoea andrō, seboea toeria, banoea omasiō chōgoe ! Andrō te gaōlō tooe ba newalira nono matoea chōra, ba ahori zabōlōra, fefoe, na loeo da'ō, — iwa'ō Jehowa ngahōnō. Ba oe'boea'ō galitō barō gōli ba Ndrāmaseko, ena'ō iā gōdo Mbenihada andrō. (Amos. 1, 4).
- IV. Ba Gedara ba gamatōrō — Hasora andrō, nisoewō Neboekanesa andrō, razo Mbabeli : Imane Jehowa : Milaboe, misoewō Gedara, midoedoegō mbanoea andrō, tānō ba gatoemboecha loeo ! (Job. 1, 3).

- 29 Osera ba biribirira, ba nihalō, ba  
toefora ba gamagamara ba ondra  
chōra, ba ni'oloi'ō, ba lamane dania  
niha, we'ao : „Fehocha mboe, fa-  
soei !“ Mi'oloi, mi'aliogō woloi, mi-  
bini'ō ami ba dōgi, ja'ami banoea  
Hasora ! — iŵa'ō Jehowa ; so sa  
gera'era Neboekanesa, razo Mbabeli,  
chōmi, no ichoi tōdōnia wolaee  
chōmi. Milaboe ! misoewō niha si  
no ahonohono, si lō hadlia ia —  
iŵa'ō Jehowa — si lō lagō mba-  
wandroehō ba si lō lazi, ba si lō  
32 awō'awō. Ondra'oea dania gondrara  
ba ni'oloi'ō goerifōra, soja sibai, ba  
oefazawili ira, fefoe gofoe heza mi-  
sa nifalo'ō boe andrō — ba oefatōrō  
chōra wamakiko, moroi ba zi te-  
fasoei ja'ira — iŵa'ō Jehowa. (F.  
33 9, 26). Ba tobali naha nasoe ana'a  
Hasora andrō, adoedoela si lō ma-  
malōmalō : lō'ō sa'ae niha ba da'ō,  
lō si iagō ja'ia.
- 34 V. Taroma li, niŵa'ō Jehowa  
chō Jeremia sama'ele'ō, ba Gelama  
andrō, me awena razo Zedekia,  
35 razo mado Joeda, imane : Da'ō ni-  
ŵa'ō Jehowa ngahōnō : Hiza, oerasa  
wana Ndrewa Gelama andrō, seboea  
36 wangōnara andrō. Ba ūfa oefatōrō  
ba Ndrewa Gelama andrō angī,  
si oroi wondrege danō, si ūfa andrō,  
ba oefazaewe ira ba zi oroi angī  
andrō, fefoe ; lō niha dania, si lō  
laroegi sizaewe Dawa Gelama a-  
37 ndrō. Aragoeragoe dania dōdō Ndrewa  
Gelama, oebe'e, ba nemalira  
andrō ba ba zangaloei famoenoe  
ja'ira, ba oefatōrō chōra wamakiko,  
feholahola wōnogoe andrō, iŵa'ō  
Jehowa — ba oefago'ō chōra zi'oli,  
38 irege no ahori ira oebe'e. Dadao-  
magoe oefedadao ba danō Ndrewa  
Gelama andrō ba oehori ba da'ō  
razo, fabaja satoea — iŵa'ō Jehowa.  
39 Ba na loeo safoeria dania, ba oe'o-  
he mangawoeli ni'oloi'ō andrō. Da-  
wa Gelama — iŵa'ō Jehowa. (F.  
48, 47).

## FAZA 50.

Fama'ele'ō fa'atoe'a zanoewō ba  
Mbabeli : I. Na no atoe'a zanoewō  
ba Mbabeli, ba te'efa'ō Ndrewa Giza-  
raēli ba danō Ndrewa Galedaia.  
II. Ifalaoe'ō mbalōnia ba Mbabeli  
Jehowa. III. Tehōndrōgō waja-wasa  
Mbabeli fōda Jehowa andrō ba da-  
nga nono matoea nitoejoe andrō.

- I. Taroma li Jehowa andrō, ni-  
fa'ema Jeremia sama'ele'ō, ba Mba-  
beli, ba danō Ndrewa Galedaia a-  
andrō, imane : (Jes. 13, 14. F. 25,  
26) : Mi'ombacha'ō ba niha baero,  
mifarongogō, mitawi mandrera ! Mi-  
toeriagō, bōi mibini'ō ! Mimane : No  
atoe'a zanoewō ba Mbabeli, no aila  
Mbeli andrō, no arasa Merodaki ;  
no si lō boto wamaedo andrō chōra,  
no arasa nadoera. (Jes. 46, 1). So 3  
sa'ae moroi jōoe niha, si mōi ma-  
noewō ja'ira, — samali'ō tanō si ma-  
te tanōra, fa lō niha sa'ae ba danō ;  
he niha, ba he oerifō, ba moloi, aheta.  
Ba na loeo da'ō, na gōtō da'ō — iŵa'ō  
Jehowa — ba mangawoeli Ndrewa Giza-  
raēli, awō mado Joeda, mege'ege  
manō ba lala, we'amōi mangaloei  
Lowalangira Jehowa. (Moz. V. 4,  
29. F. 31, 9). Hili Ziona lazofoezo-  
fue, la'otahōgō da'e. So ira ba  
la'olembai Jehowa, famabōbō si lō  
mamalōmalō, si lō taja sa'ae ba  
dōdō. (Jes. 55, 3). Biribiri sisoena  
mege mbanoeagoe andrō : la'oe  
ira ba lala eloengoea koebalora  
andrō, lafaeloengoe ira, ba hili  
misa, latōrōi hili ba hilihili misa,  
olifoe ira golombasewara. (F. 23, 1  
b. t.). Si manga ja'ira dozi si facha-  
mō chōra, ba lamane emalira a-  
andrō : Lō horōda ! — bōrō me no  
molalō ira chō Jehowa andrō, Je-  
howa nahia wa'atoelō, tōtōnafō  
ndra toeara. (F. 31, 23; 40, 2, 3).  
Mi'oloi, mirōi Mbabeli andrō, mi-  
hetā ami ba danō Ndrewa Galedaia,  
ja hoelō mbiribiri si matoea  
ami, sondrōnia'ō biribiri soja. (Jes.  
48, 20). Hiza sa, oefaso gahe go- 9  
57

- roedoea soi sabōlō moroi jōoe, ba Mbabeli andrō; so ira moroi sa oebe'e, sama'anō ja'ira, sanoewō ja'ira, ba da'ō moroi wa atoe'a dania ira ba [Mbabeli]. Ono wana niha da'ō ba no timba zabōlō, sahoe-loe, si lō mangawoeli lō hadia ia.
- 10 (Sam. II. 1, 22). Ba tobali ondra'oea danō Ndrawa Galedaia, ba dozi si faraboe ba da'ō, ba aboeso —
- 11 iwa'ō Jehowa. Ja omoeso dōdōmi, ja ma'iki ami, ja'ami soraboe nibabajagoe, — ja mamarōga ami, si mane ono zaŵi ba wamōbōrō fache, milaoe moedele, si mane si
- 12 matoea koedo. (Moz. V. 25, 4). Saila sibai dania ninami, afoesi mbawa zadono ja'ami, — ja'ira, soi safeteria andrō ba tanō si mate ba
- 13 adoedoela ba bencea awoejoe! Ba wōnoe Jehowa andrō, ba lō niha sa'ae, tanō si mate manō: dozi sanōrō Babeli andrō, ba tobali dōdō ba fasī, ba zochora andrō fefoe. (F. 18, 16).
- 14 II. Mifa'anō ami, mifasoei Mbabeli andrō, ja'ami solohe fana! Mi'efasi wana chōra, bōi mi'ambōsi nono wana, me no chō Jehowa mo-
- 15 lalō ira! Mihehegō, fasoei: No iloe-loe ia [Babeli], no adoedoe wangabe'e, no moedoedoegō gōli! — Me no folaoe balō, chō Jchowa, ba milaoe mbalōmi chōra! Folaoera mege misoelōni chōra! (Moz. II. 21, 24. Sin. 137, 8). Mihori ba Mbabeli andrō, he sanaroe, ba he samasi! Ba zi'oli sabōlō andrō, ba isaŵa niwara zamōsana, oi
- 17 zara moloi, lasaŵa chōra. Ono mbiribiri nikeani Ndraono Gizeraeli, nikeani zingo; bōrōtania, ba i'ā ira razo Asiria, ba ija'e, ba gafoe-riata, ba i'ō'ōchi dōlara razo Mbabeli. Andrō wa imane Jehowa ngahōnō, Lowalangi Ndraono Gizeraeli: Hiza, oe'otoe'ō razo Mbabeli andrō, fabaja banoeania si mane fango-toe'ōgoe mege razo Asiria. (Raz. II. 19, 19, 35). Ba oe'ohē mangawoeli ba
- mbenoeara Ndraono Gizeraeli, ena'ō ba hili Garemeli ladoedoe goerifōra, ba ba Mbazana, ba ena'ō ba hili mado Geferaji andrō ba ba danō Gileadi lafadōhō wa'olofora! **Ba na** 20 loeo da'ō, na gōtō da'ō — iwa'ō Jehowa — ba la'aloelaoei lalō Ndraono Gizeraeli, ba lō'ō sa'ae, ba la'aloelaoei lalō mado Joeda, ba lō lasōndra; oe'efā'ō sa'ae ba nisaigō-goe andrō. Ae laoe ba danō ; si 21 doea gōtō fanandro' ba mbanoea „wotoe” andrō; se'egō, fakiko, gohi ira — iwa'ō Jehowa — o'ō sibai niwa'ōgoe chōoe! Hiza wanoewō 22 ba danō ba famoefoe sabōlōbōlō! Ha lō afoefoe warōcha andrō, fa- 23 mōzi oeli danō ma'asagōrō, ha lō arasa! Ha lō atobali dōdō niha bō'ō Mbabeli andrō! No oelaoe wesoe 24 chōoe, ba no alaoe ndra'oegō, ja'oe'ōgō Babeli, lō nidōnadōnaoe! No lachamō ndra'oegō ba no lara'oe'ō, me no lō ata'oe'ō wolawa Jehowa. No ibokai naaha wangōna andrō 25 chōnia Jehowa ba no isao'ō baero wangōna andrō, na mofōnoe ia; so sa'ae halōwō Zo'aja, Jehowa ngahōnō, ba danō Ndrawa Galedaia, [fanoewō]. Milaboe chōra, gofoe he- 26 za moroi sa; mibokai halasa chōra mifahisi ira, amaedola wache nibōbōrō, ba mifakiko; ja lō si tosai chōra! Mihahandro nono zaŵi si 27 matoea chōra, fefoe, — ni'ō'ōtō tooe! Alai ira! noa sa iroegi baŵa chōra, baŵa wotoe! (F. 48, 15). Hiza! Soloi ba saefa ba danō Mbabeli, sangombacha ba hili Ziona folaoe balō andrō, nilaoe Lowalangi- 28 da Jehowa, balō gosalinia andrō.
- III. Mifaoso gahe zolohe fana, 29 ba Mbabeli andrō, dozi zogai fana! Mifasoei mbanoea! Bōi faloecha moloi ira! Misoelōni chōra wolaoera andrō! Mibe'e dali wolaoemī chōra wolaoera mege; noa sa lalaŵa Jehowa, Ni'amoni'ō Ndraono Gizeraeli! Andrō ni'ō'ōtō tooe ba newali no- 30 no matoea chōra, ba dozi sabōlō

- chōra, ba nihori, na loeo da'ō —  
 31 iŵa'ō Jehowa. — Hiza, oelaoe chōoe, „ja'oegō „fajawāsa”, iŵa'ō So'aja, Jehowa ngahōnō, noa sa iroegi baŵa chōoe, inôtō wango
- 32 toe'ōgoe ja'oegō ! (Jes. 47, 7). Ba salaoe sa'ae „wajawāsa”, tegaōlō tooe, ba lō samaoso. Ba oegole'ō galitō ba mbanoeara, ena'ō i'a fefoe zi
- 33 tefasoei ja'ira ! Imane Jehowa ngahōnō : Nifakao Ndراono Gizeräeli, awō mado Joeda fefoe, ba dozi sangoloi'ō ja'ira mege, ba lataha,
- 34 te chōra la'efā'ō. Ba sangefa'ō ja'ira, ba no sabōlō, — Jehowa ngahōnō dōinia ; ja'ia dania zamatoenō hoehoeora, ena'ō ahono goeli danō ibe'e, ba ena'ō manizinizi mbanoea Mba
- 35 beli. Fōda nifatōrō ba Ndراawa Galedaia andrō — iŵa'ō Jehowa, ba mbanoea Mbabeli ba ba zalaŵara ba ba zatoeatoea andrō chōra !
- 36 Fōda nifatōrō ba zoja bewe andrō, ena'ō sowchō mowa ira ! Fōda ba zabōlō andrō chōra, ena'ō atalō
- 37 dōdōra ! Fōda ba koedora ba ba goeretara ba ba niha bō'ō andrō, si no fatewoe, ena'ō tobali ira ala-we ! Fōda ba girōgirōra andrō, e-na'ō teraboe ! Fōda ba nidanō chōra, ena'ō aetoe ! Tanō naha nadoe sa danō, ba ba zihocha imboeda a-
- 38 ndrō owōhō ira. Andrō monaha dania ba da'ō garawi ba asoe ana'a, kanōwō zonahia ba danō ; ba iroegi zi lō aetoe, ba lō niha sa'ae ; gōtēgōtō wa'ara, ba lō sowanoea :
- 40 (Jes. 34, 14): Si mane famali'ō Lowalangi arō Zodoma, awō Gomora, awō mbanoea ba ngaira, — iŵa'ō Jehowa — si manō dania ba da'ō, wa lō niha, wa lō si iagō. (Moz. I. 19, 24). Hiza niha moroi jōoe, soi seboea ba razo si no ato zi maoso
- 42 moroi ba wondrege danō ! Mofana ba manoho, safaito ira, lō la'ilā wa'ahachō dōdō. Fagoeagoeasara, ba hoelō we'oegoe'oegoe nasi, fakoe-do, no mangarō ira, fangarō zabō-lō, ba wanoewō ja'oegō, ja'oegō
- ono Mbabeli alawe ! (F. 6, 23). I- 43 rongo doeriara razo Mbabeli, ba atata danga, no ihawoei ia fa'ata'oe, fanizinizi, si mane ba zadono. Hiza, timba zingo si mōi mijawā, 44 moroi ba ndroe'oe ba mbewe Jordano, sanaŵa tanō sokara : si manō na oetimba ira, ha mamō'i hōrō wa'ara, ba oefataro salaŵara nitoejoe andrō. Ha niha sa zi fagō-lōgōlō chōgōe ? ba ha niha zanofoe li chōgōe ? ba heza so goebalo, sanaha fōnagoe ? (Job. 41, 1. F. 49, 19 b. t). Andrō mifondrondrongo 45 dōdō Jehowa andrō, tōdōnia ba Mbabeli andrō, ba era'erania ba danō Ndراawa Galedaia : Si ndroehoe, ni'olo'iō ira — side'ide mbiri-biri andrō ! Si ndroehoe, si tobali tōdō nahara, ba chōra andrō ! Ba 46 we'ao andrō : „No atoe'azanoewō !” ba hoemeoe danō, ba fe'ira'irara, ba terongo ba niha baero misa !

## FAZA 51.

Tohoetohoe : I. Bōrō Ndراono Gizeräeli, wa teselöni ba Mbabeli wolaera. II. Farōcha andrō, forasa niha bō'ō misa, ba nirasa sa'ae gōi. III. Te'otoe'ō sa'ae Mbabeli, bōrō zi lō sūchi andrō, nilaoera ba Ziona. IV. Lō tola lō te'ala Mbabeli, ba Iraono Gizeräeli, ba ni'orifi. V. Iŵa'ō chō Zeraja Jeremia, ena'ō ibaso dania wama'ele'ō andrō, ba Mbabeli

- I. Imane Jehowa : Hiza, oefaroe dōdō zamakiko, samoefoe Babeli, banoea ba hoenō noedoegoe andrō, (F. 4, 11; 25, 12), ba oefatenge ba Mbabeli zamōbōrō, si mōi mamōbōrō ja'ira, ena'ō lō niha sa'ae ba danōra labe'e. Na lafa'-oe'oe ira, na baŵa wamakao andrō, (F. 15, 7), ba lō [ba Mbabeli] sogai fana, ba lō sangōrōba, sanimba ! Ba bōi mihachōsi tōdō nono matoea chōra [ja'ami sanoewō]. mifakkiko zabōlō andrō chōra, fefoe, ena'ō tegaōlō tooe niboenoe ba danō Ndراawa Geledaia, awō niha-
- 1  
2  
3  
4

- 5 handro, ba newali chōra. (F. 49, 26). Iraono Gizeraëli ba mado Joe-da, ba tengā sa amaedola lacha mbanoea, tengā ni'erogō Lowalangira, Jehovah ngahōnō andrō, he ū'a'e no fahōna ba danōra gola-lōwa chō Ni'amoni'ō Ndراونو Gi-zeraëli. **Mi'oloi, miheta ami ba Mbabeli, jamœfaig̃i wangorifinia zamōsana ! Bōi gōna ami fama-kiko, ba golałōwara andrō !** Inōtō wolaoe balō sa'ae, chō Jehovah : isoelōni chōra wolaoera mege (F. 48, 20). Mako ana'a mege Mbabeli andrō, ba danga Jehovah, ba zi maboe ōsi goeli danō ma'afefoe : labadoebadoe nagoe andrō jaŵa niha baero, andrō wa no timba zowhōh̃ soi niha misa. (F. 25, 15. Fam. 17, 4). Ba no i'ogomoezaō te'ala Mbabeli ba no afœfœ : mi'e'-esi ira ! Mihalō daloedaloe ba za-fōchō andrō chōra, ma atō dōhō ! (Jes. 21, 9. F. 8, 22; 46, 11). „Ma-fadōhō mena'ō wōchō Mbabeli andrō, ba tebai dōhō“; mibōhōli, talaboe ita, jamoesaŵa mbanoea chōra zamōsana. Noa sa iroegi mbanoea si jaŵa hoekoe andrō, si 10 gōna ira, ichamō lawoeo jaŵa ! No ibokai hoehoeoda satoelō andrō Jehovah : Talaboe, tadoenōdoenō ba Ziona wolaoe Lowalangida Je-howa !
- 11 II. Mihaogō nono wana, mi-toejoe mbaloese ! No ifarooe dōdō razo Ndراونا Media andrō Jehovah, si fa'oedoe ba Mbabeli dōdōnia, ba wamakiko ja'ira. Folaoe balō sa'ae da'ō, chō Jehovah, balō gosa-linia andrō. (F. 50, 28. Sach. 9, 13).
- 12 Mitaŵi mandrera, mi'otahōgō göli Mbabeli ! Mihaogō wama'oe'oe ! Mifataro zanaro ! Mifa'aso ba mbi-nimbini ōsa ! Ifaloea sa'ae Jehovah nihonogōinia, nida'ōda'ōnia ba 13 mbanoea Mbabeli andrō. Ja'cegō andrō, si so ba mbewe nidanō se-boea, seboea ana'a, — no iroegi wozoe chōoe, inōtō wamalo'o ja'- oegō sa'ae. (Fam. 17, 15). Fahōloe Jehovah ngahōnō ba chōnia, imane : He ū'a'e no oeo'ōsi ndra'oegō niha, timba wali [wa'ato, ja'oegō Babeli], — ba lalaoe zoei dania wanoenō zi mōna, ba chōoe andrō ! (F. 25, 30). Ja'ia, samazōchi tanō ba wa'atoeatoeania andrō ba samologō banoea si jaŵa ba wa'aboto ba dōdōnia. (Moz. 1. 1. Job. 9, 8. Sin. 104, 2). Na terongo linia banoea andrō, ba moegosogoso deoe, ba i'ohē mijāŵa lawoeo moroi ba gahe mbanoea, i'asogō gari mbanoea, lala deoe, ba ifolala nangi moroi ba zi fahōna ia. (Sin. 135, 7). Dozi atōngō, ba tebai aboto ba dōdō ; dozi tocka gana'a, ba saila, ba wamaedo andrō, me no falimosa nifahele andrō ba me si lō noso. (Jes. 44, 11; 45, 10. F. 51, 17). Faja ia, nifazōchi fango'-aja ; na baŵa wamatōrō hoekoe, ba tekiko. Ba tengā si fagōlōgōlō ba da'ō dána chō ma'oewoe Jakobo andrō, no samazōchi tanō'a ia, ba soi tána chōnia Ndراونو Gizeraëli, Jehovah ngahōnō dōnia. (Sin. 74, 2). Farōcha mege ndra'oegō chōgoe, fangōna, no oebe'e forasa soi niha ndra'oegō ba famoefoe gamatōrōwa razo misa. Oebe'e forasa koedo, fabaja si fakoedo jaŵa ndra'oegō ba forasa goereta, fabaja samatōrō, ba forasa ndra matoea, awō ndra 22 alawé, awō zatoea, awō ndraono, awō nono matoea, awō nono alawé, ba forasa goebalo, fabaja nikoebaloi, awō zonowi, awō gōrōbao chōra, awō goemandroe, fabaja mandroe. Ba oesoelōni ba Mbabeli 23 ba ba mbanoea Galedaia fefoe zi lō sōchi andrō, fefoe, nilaoera ba Ziona, ba zanehe ami — iŵa'ō Jehovah. Hiza, oelaoe chōoe, ja'oegō hili wamakiko — iŵa'ō Jehovah — si no mamakiko ōsi goeli danō, ma'afefoe ; to'ilā chōoe wa'abōlōgōe oebe'e ; oefagaōlō tooe ndra'oegō, moroi ba gara andrō, ba oebali'ō hili sachozi ndra'oegō. Samboea 24

dania lō lahalō ba chōoe gowe ba samboea lō lahalō tojo gehomo ; tanō si mate ndra'oegō, si lō mamałomalō, — iwa'ō Jehowa.

- 27 III. Mitavī mandrera ba goeli danō ! Milaoe dorofe ba niha misa ! mi'amoni'ō soi bō'ō, sanoewō ja'ira ! Mikaoni oedoera gamatōrōwā razo Ararata ba amatōrōwā razo Mini ba amatōrōwā razo Asekena ! Mi'oroi'ō zondrōnia'ō ! Mi'asogō koedo, si hoelō damo sosōri ! (*Moz. I. 10, 3.*)
- 28 Raz. II. 19, 37). Mi'amoni'ō soi bō'ō oedoera, razo Ndrawing Media andrō, awō goemandroe chōra, awō mandroe, amatōrōwara ma'afefoe !
- 29 Ba hoemisi dania danō ba hoemeoe, itōrō sa'ae niwa'ō dōdō Jehowa, ba Mbabeli andrō : tanō si mate danō
- 30 Mbabeli, ibe'e, ba ahori niha. Labato wasōndrata sabōlō Mbabeli, doemaodao ba hati andrō chōra, no ariri wa'abōlōra, no tobali ira alawe irā : no moetoenoe nomora,
- 31 no afatō lazi mbawa göli. Faondra zi fagohi ba sinenge, ba wangombacha chō razo Mbabeli, wa no atoe'a zanoewō ba mbanoeania,
- 32 fasoei, awō wa no ba danga nemali so götōna, wa no la'ogo'ōisi mbandra nidanō, awō wa no tobali dō-
- 33 dō zabōlō. Imane sa Jehowa ngahōnō, Lowalangi Ndraono Gizeraëli : Ono Mbabeli andrō alawe, ba amae-dola golajama mbasitō, na ba'wa latoetoe danōnia ; lō ara tō, ba ba'wa wamasi ! (*Jes. 21, 10.*) „No i'ā ita Neboekanesa, razo Mbabeli, no itimba ita ; no ibali'ō nahia, si lō ōsi ita, no itōlō ita, nifanđlō hioe, famo'ōsi daloenia, no itimba ita ba danōda omasiō” . (F. 30, 14, 35 19, 11). Ja mōi ba hoeloe Mbabeli wamalangōgō ja'odo ba ōsigoe andrō [ni'ā] — ja imanō banoe Zi-ona — ba dogoe andrō, ba ja mōi ba hoeloe mbanoea Galedaia ! — 36 ja imanō Jeroezalema. Andrō imane Jehowa : Hiza, oefatoenō hoehoe-omō, ba oelaoe mbalōe ; oe'ogo'ōisi

nidanō andrō chōra ba oe'etoe'ō goemboe ! Ba adoedoela dania Mbabeli, nahia nasoe ana'a, tobali bōrō wehocha mboe, ba fama'iki niha, ba si lō niha sa'ae ! Moendrō ndrōndrōndrō na ira, si mane singo, ba fangōngōngōngō, si mane ono zingo : Ba ba wangisōra andrō oefā'oli chōra mbinaloe ba oefabadoegō chōra zi maboe ira, ena'ō owoeawoea dōdōra ; ba alaoe dania hōrōra, ba wemōrō si lō mamałomalō, si lō tokeia ira sa'ae ! — iwa'ō Jehowa. (*Dan. 5*). Hoelō nono mbiribiri nitaba tegālō tooe ira oebe'e, hoelō zi matoea mbiribiri ba si matoea nambi.

IV. Alai „Zezachi“ andrō, no a- toe'a zanoewō, no mōi ba danga zanoewō wondrege nisoeno andrō ba goeli danō, ma'asagōrō ! Alai Mbabeli, no tobali bōrō wehocha mboe ba niha baero ! (F. 25, 26). No inōnōi asi Mbabeli andrō, no ihawoei doeloenia sigosogoso. No tobali adoedoela mbanoeara, tanō si mate, tanō si lō niha sa'ae, si lō itōrō niha. Oe'otoe'ō Mbeli andrō ba Mbabeli ; hadia nitōlōnia andrō, ba oesōbi ba mbawania, ba bōi sa'ae lahoeroefai ia niha baero ! Ba sadoedoe göli göli Mbabeli ! Miheta ami ba chōra, ja'ami banoeagoe, jamoefaigi wangoriffinia zamōsana, ba holahola wōnoe Jehowa andrō ! Bōi sa atatō dōdōmi, fa mi'ata'oe fi doeria andrō, si terongo ba danō, na sambalō doeria zi dōfi andre ba sambalō ba ndrōfia, ba na famakao ba danō, na faoma lala'wa na-wōra sala'wa. Andrō hiza, iroegi ba'wa dania, ba oefatōrō wotoe ba nadoe Mbabeli andrō, ba aila danōra ma'asagōrō, ba hiza tooe ba danō fefoe niboenoe andrō chōra. Ba sowoeawoea tōdō dania mbanoea si ja'wa ba tanō tooe ba ōsinnia fefoe, ba Mbabeli andrō ; moroi jōoe sa lahawoei ira sanoedoegō andrō — iwa'ō Jehowa. (*Fam. 18,*

49 20). Si te'ala gōi Mbabeli, ja'ami  
Iraono Gizeraēli niboeboenoe, me  
no bōrō Mbabeli, wa sagōrō oeli  
50 danō matemate niha. Ja'ami si no  
aefa ba mbawa zi'ōli, miheta ami,  
bōi mibato ! **Mitōrōtōrō tōdōmī Jeho-  
wā, ba zarōe andrō ; bōi ae-  
fa'aefa ba dōdōmī Jeroezalema !**

51 (*Sin. 137, 5, 6.*) Saila sibai ita, me  
no tarongo wango'aja ; no ihawei  
mbawada fa'aila, me no laroegi ni-  
ha bō'ō ni'amoni'ō andrō ba gosali

52 Jeho- ! Andrō hiza, iroegi bawā  
dania — iwa'ō Jeho- — ba oe-  
fatōrō wotoe ba nadoera andrō, ba  
sagōrō tanōra ba so zangarōngarō,

53 niboenoe ! He no ba mbanoea si  
ja'wa iroegi Babeli, ba he si lō lala  
mijawa hatira andrō, labe'e, ba ba  
chōgōe la'oturai chōra sanoedoegō

54 — iwa'ō Jeho-. (*Jes. 14, 13.*) Hiza  
we'ira'ira moroi ba Mbabeli ba fa'-  
afaoefoe sabōlōbōlō tarongo, moroi

55 ba danō Galedaia ! Idoedoegō sa'ae  
Mbabeli andrō Jeho-, tebatō wa-  
goeagoeasa andrō, ba chōra ibe'e ;  
moegosogoso ndroeloera, [doeloe  
zanoedoegō] timba nasi ; hoemō-

56 ngō we'aora andrō ! Laroegi sa'ae  
Mbabeli sanoedoegō ba nira'oe za-  
bōlōra, nirasa wanara ; Lowalangi  
solaoe balō sa Jeho-, ihaogō wa-

57 masoelōni. Ba ba zalaŵara ba ba  
zatoeatoea ba ba goemandroe ba  
ba mandroe ba ba zabōlō chōra,  
ba oefabadoegō zi maboe ira, ba  
alaoe hōrōra, ba mōrō si lō ma-  
malōmalō ; lō'ō sa'ae tokeaa ira !  
— iwa'ō razo andrō, sotōi Jeho-

58 ngahōnō. Imane Jeho- ngahōnō  
andrō : Oli Mbabeli andrō, si no  
awe'ewe'sibai, ba nidoedoegō, i-  
rege dojo tooe, ba bawa gōli sala-  
ŵā andrō, ba nitoenoe alitō, ba  
itōrō niwa'ō andrō : Aechoe ba wa-  
ja wohalōhalōwō niha, ba ba galitō  
aechoe wa'erege dōdō soi niha.

59 V. Taroma li niwa'ō Jeremia sa-  
ma'ele'ō chō Zeraja andrō, ono Ne-  
ria ono Mahaseja, me mōi ba Mba-

beli da'ō, awō Zedekia, razo mado  
Joeda, me no mendrōfa fache razo  
ia, — mandroe ba wofanō Zeraja  
andrō. (*F. 32, 12.*) Ba itanō ba zoe-  
ra Jeremia wamakiko andrō fefoe,  
si gōna Mbabeli dania — hoehoeo  
andrō fefoe, nisoera, ba Mbabeli  
andrō. Ba imane Jeremia chō Ze-  
raja : Na ūroegi Mbabeli, ba faigi,  
fa ūbaso daroma li andre fefoe,  
ba ūmane : He Jeho-, ja'oegō zi  
daō'ōdaō'ō ba mbanoea da'e fanoe-  
doegō ja'ia, fa bōi si iagō ja'ia sa'-  
ae, he niha ba he oerifō ; noa sa  
ūmane : Tanō si mate dania ndra'-  
oegō, si lō mamalōmalō. Ba na no  
ahori ūbaso zoera andrō, ba fotam-  
boea kara ba tibo'ō ba Oifarati,  
ba ūmane : Si manō dania wa'alō-  
mō Mbabeli, ba lō'ō sa'ae ifoeli mōi  
ja'wa, ba wamakiko andrō, nifatō-  
rōgōe chōra ; erege dōdōra.

Iroegi da'e hoehoeo Jeremia a-  
ndrō.

## FAZA 52.

I. Si gōna Zedekia ba si sambao mo  
ja'ira, me atoe'a ba Jeroezalema za-  
noewō. II. Fa'adoedoe mbanoea, fa-  
baja osali. III. Te'olo'iō Ndrao Gi-  
zeraēli. IV. Te'efā'ō ba goeroenga  
Jojachi andrō, ba Mbabeli.

*Faigi gōi Faz. 39, 1-10. Raz. II. 24,  
18-25, 21. Ngaōt. II. 36, 11-21.*

I. Doeaa woeloe a sara fache 1  
Zedekia, me toemaro razo ia, ba  
felezara fache razo ia ba Jeroezale-  
lema. Hamoetala dōi ninania, ono  
Jeremia, banoea Libena. Ba si lō  
omasi Jeho- ilaoe, si mane si'ai-  
kō folaoe Jojaki andrō. Itōrō sa'ae  
mbanoea Jeroezalema, awō mado  
Joeda [si lō sōchi andrō], bōrō wō-  
noe Jeho-, irege no itimba ira  
ba doedoema hōrōnia. Ba fabali  
Zedekia chō razo Mbabeli. Ba me  
no ahatō iroegi meziŵā fache razo  
ia, ba zi mewoeloe ba mbaŵā si  
foeloe, ba so Neboekanesa, razo Mba-  
beli, awō zabōlō chōnia fefoe, ba

5 wanoewō Jeroezalema, lafa'oe'oe, nahe tōla andrō ba gosali Jehowa  
 5 lafazōchi mba'aba'ara, fasoei. Ba ba dajadaja andrō ba gala nidanō  
 6 ndrōfi si felezara chō Zedekia. Ba andrō, tōla, ba gosali Jehowa, ba  
 6 ba zi meziwā ba mbawā si ūfa, me larasa Dawa Galedaia; ba tōlania  
 7 no abōlō lofo ba mbanoea, me lō'ō fefoe, ba la'ohe ba Mbabeli. (F.  
 7 sa'ae ū niha ba danō, ba atōla gōli 18  
 7 labe'e sanoewō ba moloi razo, awō ndroesoendroe ba si'ōli ba figa ba  
 zabōlō fefoe, ba zi bongi, larōi wanefe ba figa bō'ō ba fefoe wa-  
 mbanoea, latōrō mbawa gōli ba kake tōla, ba wame'e soemange,  
 8 gotaloea gōli si doea, tānō ba kā- 19  
 8 boe razo (ba samasoei banoea na boe razo (ba samasoei banoea na  
 Ndrawa Galedaia) ba latōrō lala  
 9 ba Garaba. Ba lagohi razo sabōlō Ndrawa Galedaia ba lachamō Ze- 20  
 9 dekia ba ndraso ba Jericho, me no larōi ia sabōlō chōnia fefoe, me no  
 9 moezaewe. Ba lara'oe razo, la'ohe chō razo Mbabeli ba Ribela ba 21  
 10 danō Hamata; ba i'etoe'ō hoekoe- nia da'ō. Ba ifataba'ō mbagi ndrao-  
 10 no Zedekia razo Mbabeli, ba zane- no Zedekia, ba fefoe zalawā mado  
 11 ne Zedekia, ba fefoe zalawā mado Joeda, ba ifataba'ō mbagi, ba 22  
 11 Ribela. Ba ifakoë'ō hōrō Zedekia, ba larate iwa'ō. Ba ifa'ohe'ō ba Mbabeli razo Mbabeli ba ifakoe-  
 12 roe'ō, iroegi wa'amatenia. III. Ba ihalō sarasá wazoeri 24  
 12 II. Ba ba zi mewoeloe ba mba- ū si lima, — me no sara ambō doea woeloe fache dania razo Ne-  
 12 boekanesa, razo Mbabeli andrō — ba so Neboesa-Adano andrō, sa-  
 13 rasá wazoeri, si lō aefa'aefa chō razo Mbabeli, mōi ia ba Jeroeza- 25  
 13 lema, ba itoenoe gosali Jehowa, awō gōdo razo ba omo ba Jeroezalema fefoe; omo zalawā fefoe, ba itoe-  
 14 noe. Ba sara ūli Jeroezalema, fa-  
 14 soei, ba lādoedoegō sabōlō Ndrawa Galedaia, dozi ira, si fao chō zarasá  
 15 wazoeri andrō. Ba si tosai niha, si lō ahori ba mbanoea ba si no mōi chōra mege, sanawā razo Mbabeli andrō, ba si tosai toeka, ba i'oe ba Mbabeli Neboesa-Adano, sarasá  
 16 wazoeri. Ba niha si noemana ba danō, ba isaigō ūsa Neboesa-Adano, sarasá wazoeri, irōi sohalōwō ba 26  
 16 kaboe nagoe ba sonowi. Ba taroe  
 17 nahe tōla andrō ba gosali Jehowa  
 17 ba dajadaja andrō ba gala nidanō andrō, tōla, ba gosali Jehowa, ba larasa Dawa Galedaia; ba tōlania fefoe, ba la'ohe ba Mbabeli. (F.  
 17 27, 19). Ba bowoa andrō ba soe- 18  
 17 ndroesoendroe ba si'ōli ba figa ba wanefe ba figa bō'ō ba fefoe wa-  
 17 kake tōla, ba wame'e soemange, ba lahalō, ba mako seboea andrō 19  
 17 ba gali ba figa ba wanefe ba bowoa ba naha wandroe ba mako ba wama-  
 18 doe, fefoe wakake ana'a ba fefoc wa-  
 18 kake firō, ba ihalō sarasá wazoeri a-  
 18 ndrō. Doea rozi taroe nahe andrō ba 20  
 18 samboea gala nidanō ba sawī tōla andrō, si felendroe, dajadajania,  
 18 dajadaja andrō, nifazōchi razo Sel-  
 19 lomo, ba gosali Jehowa, — tebai tetoelo dōla wakake andrō fefoe. (Raz. I. 7, 15). Ba taroe nahe a- 21  
 19 ndrō, ba felendroe hela wa'alawā zara ba mato daōfa manalagoe; ūfa toeroe wa'awe'ewe'e, ni'okoro. lō ūsi bacha. Ba mohōgō tōla; sa- 22  
 19 mboea hōgō, ba lima hela wa'alawā, ba no tefasoei ni'oboea dalimo hōgō andrō, tōla manō; ba 22  
 19 si manō gōi ba daroe nahe si sara. Siwā woeloe a ūnō ni'oboea dalimo, 23  
 19 soroma, ba otoe fefoe ni'oboea dalimo, fasoei ba ni'otarali andrō.  
 III. Ba ihalō sarasá wazoeri 24  
 20 zatoea gere andrō, Seraja, ba tam-  
 20 balinaria ere, Sefania, ba sanaro ba mbawandroehō, datōloe. Ba 25  
 20 ihalō ba mbanoea genoni jomo, zamōsa, si no koemandra zabōlō gōi, ba dafitoe zi lō aefa'aefa mege chō razo, nisōndra ba mbanoea, ba doeroetoeli goemandra seboea, sa-  
 21 noetoejoe saradadoe niha danō ba ūnō ngafoeloe na niha ba danō, nisōndra ba mbanoea. Da'ō nihalō 26  
 21 Neboesa-Adano, sarasá wazoeri, ba i'oe chō razo Mbabeli ba Ribela. Ba ifaboenoe'ō ira razo Mbabeli, 27  
 21 ba da'ō ba Ribela, ba danō Hamata. Si manō wa'aheta mado  
 21 Joeda ba danōra, fangoloi'ō ja'ira.

- 28 Da'e wa'ato niha, ni'olo'i'ō Neboekanesa : Me dōfi si fitoe chōnia, ba tōloe ngahōnō a doea woeloe a tōloe mado Joeda i'olo'i'ō ; ba me dōfi si felewāloe, ba wāloe ngaotoe a tōloe ngafoeloe a roea, banoea
- 29 30 Jeroezalema. Ba me dōfi si doea woeloe a tōloe chō Neboekanesa, ba fitoe ngaotoe a ūfa woeloca lima mado Joeda i'olo'i'ō Neboesa Adano, sarasá wazoeri ; tobali ūfa ngahōnō a ūnō ngaotoe niha, fefoe.
- 31 IV. Ba me dōfi zi tōloe ngafoeloe a fitoe, i'otarai me te'olo'i'ō Jojachi andrō, razo mado Joeda, ba zi doea woeloe a lima, ba mba-
- wa si felendroea, ba ihachōsi tōdō Jojachi andrō, razo mado Joeda, Ewili-Merodaki, razo Mbabeli — ba ndrōfi me toemaro ia razo, i'efa'ō ba goeroenga. (*Raz. II. 25, 27 b. t.*) Ihaogō wehedenia chōnia ba jaŵa naha dadaoma zalaŵa bō'ō, awōnia ba Mbabeli, ibe'e dadaoma Jojachi. Ifaheta'ō noechnia ba goeroenga ba awōnia ia ba wemanga, gōtō wa'anaoe nosonia na. Ba razo Mbabeli zanaha balazonia — balazonia si lō mamalōmalō, hadia zahori ma'ōchō, iroegi wa'amateria, gōtō wa'anaoe nosonia na.

## NGENOENGEOE JEREMIA.

### FAZA 1.

- I Fa'eboea wamakao, si no gōna ira.  
II. Ena'ō na aboe dōdō zamondrongo gōi : III. Fangandrō Jeremia.
- 1 I. Alai mbanoea andrō, no amo'māomō, sato niha no ; no tobali lacha, seboea no ba ngai niha bō'ō ; samatōrō banoea bō'ō no, ba no gōna rodi ! Sara wongi manō mege'ege, mowōi daŵa hōrōnia. Lō sondrara tōdōnia, dozi somasi ja'ia mege. Dozi si fahoewoe chōnia mege, ba no farōi chōnia, no si fa'oedoe. (*Sin. 6, 7*). No awoe'a mado Joeda, ba wangaboe dōdō andrō ba ba rodi andrō, si no abe'e. Ba niha baero so ira, lō faloecha zahono ira. No lachamō ira solohi ja'ira, ba zambō fa'ebolo lala. Saboe tōdō lala ba Ziona, me lō si mōi ba gowasa. Bawa gōlinia fefoe, ba no adoedoela ; mangarōngarō gere chōra; saboe tōdō nono ala-we chōra ; ba ja'ira, ba no sala-
- ngoe tōdō. No mōi jaŵa zamakao ja'ira, ba ba zi fa'oedoe chōra, ba lō fa'aboe dōdō. Jehowa sa'ae zamoesi tōdōra, ba wa'oja horōra andrō ; noa sa moe'olo'i'ō ndraonora, niraboe zamakao ja'ira. Ba no ahetia ba nono Ziona alawé lachōminia fefoe. Salaŵara, ba no timba mbōhō, si lō ū doe'oe, mowaôwaō lō dōladōla, fōna zolohi. Itōrō tōdō Jeroezalema — na baŵa wamakao ba na baŵa wolohi — zi sōchi andrō fefoe, si otarai gōtō fōna sa'ae, me mōi ba danga zamakao mbanoeara, me lō sangorifi ; lafagigaiagi samakao andrō, la'igi'igi'ō ira, ba wa'ate'alara andrō. Seboea horō Jeroezalema, andrō wa tobali ni'ogorofi ira. Dozi samosoemange ja'ira mege, ba no si lō ba dōdō ja'ira sa'ae, me no la'ilā zaila ira ; ba ja'ira, ba sangarōngarō, ba labali'ō ira foeri. (*Sin. 44, 15. Jes. 47, 3. Jer. 13, 26*). No ta'oenō gahe mba-roera, lō itōrō tōdōra loealoea. Ba

- sahōlihōli dōdōda wa'ahōndrōra andrō, lō sondrara tōdōra. „Faigi wa'anoemanagoe, ja'oegō Johowa”, 10 noa sa fajawa zi fa'oedoe! No i'oro'ō dangania samakao andrō, ba wangai ana'ara fefoe. Ba no la'ilā me mōi ba ni'amoni'ō andrō chōra niha baero, niwa'ōoe: lō tōla oroedoe ira ba mbanoeami. (Moz. 11 V. 23, 3. Jer. 52, 17). No ara wanganōngarō mbanoeara fefoe, wanganaloi balazo; labē'ebe'e gana'ara bōli gōra, fangorifira. Faigi, ja'oegō Jehovah, nehegō, wa no lō ba dōdō niha ja'odo! (Jer. 52, 6. F. 4, 10).
- 12 II. Ja'ami fefoe, sanōrō, mifaigi ba minehegō, na so na wa'afōchō si mane fa'afōchō andrō chōgoe, nilaoe chōgoe, chōgoe andre, ni-boesi Jehovah tōdō, me baŵa wō-noenia andrō, si no abōlōbōlō sibai. 13 (Jer. 14, 17). No ilaoe galitō, moroi jaŵa, ifatōrōi'ō ba dōlagoe, ba no ilaoe wesoe gahegōe ba no itimba foeri ndra'odo. No ifoefoe 14 ndra'o, fadoro wōchōgoe ibe'e. No ifa'anō kalo mbagigoe horōgoe andrō. tangania; no tefabōbō, ba no moehare'ō ba mbagigoe — erege dōdōgoe ibe'e. No ibe'e ba danga zi tebai oelawā ndra'odo So'aja. 15 No itibo'ō So'aja fefoe zabōlō, si so ba chōgoe mege. No ikaoni ba gowasa zi fa'oedoe chōgoe, ba womama ono matoea chōgoe. So'aja zangoehoendragō folazi chō nono Joeda andrō alawe. (Jes. 63, 16 3). Da'ō mbōrō wege'egegōe; mangale manō dawā hōrōgoe. Noa sa arōoe chōgoe zondrara tōdō, si okafoei tōdōgoe ena'ō. No aboe dōdō ndraonogoe, me no abōlō nemali andrō. (Jer. 23, 17). I'oro'ō dangania Siona, lō faloecha zondrara tōdō. No ifaoso gahe zamakao ma'oewoe Jakobo Jehovah, fasoei. No tobali ni'ogorofi Jeroezalema, ba chōra andrō. Satoelō Jehovah, noa sa oefadaō linia. Mifondrondrongo, ja'ami niha baero fefoe, ba mifaigi wa'a-
- fōchō andre chōgoe! Ono alawe chōgoe ba ono matoea, ba no moe'-olo'iō. No oekaoni zomasi ja'odo 19 mege, ba lalimodo. Ere chōgoe ba satoea, ba no mate olifo, ba mbanoea, me la'aloei gōra, fangorifira. (Jer. 30, 14).
- III. Faigi, ja'oegō Jehovah, wa'- atosagoe andre; hoelō galitō bacha dōdōgoe. Ibalī'ō ia tōdōgoe barō dotogoe, me no sabē'e tandro ndra'odo mege. Baero, ba si'ōli, famoenoe ndraono, ba jomo ba mbanoea, ba teoe mbanoea. (Jes. 16, 11. Jer. 14, 18). Larongo niha 21 wanganōngarōgoe — ba sondrara tōdō, ba lō'ō. Dozi si fa'oedoe chōgoe, ba larongo wamakao andrō chōgoe, ba omoeso dōdōra, me no ūlaoe [chōgoe]. Aloea dania mbaŵa andrō, nifarongogōmō, ūbe'e, ba fagōlōgōlō ira chōgoe. Ja mōi ba doe-doema hōrōoe walōsōchira andrō, fefoe, ba laoe chōra, si mane folaoemō chōgoe, ba horōra andrō fefoe! Noa sa fahōna wanganōngarōgoe, ba sofōchō bacha dōdōgoe. (Jer. 8, 18).
- FAZA 2.
- I. Fangarōngarō, me no adoedoe sibai Jeroezalema. II. Fanegoe sa-m'ele'ō sofaja andrō. III. Famaroee tōdō, ba wamalalini era'era.
- I. Ha lō ateloemō nono Ziona andrō alawe, ibe'e So'aja ba wōnoenia andrō! Moroi ba mbanoea si jaŵa itibo'ō tooe ba danō lachōmi Ndraono Gizerāeli, ba lō itōrō tōdōnia mbakoebakoe gahe andrō chōnia, me baŵa wōnoe andrō chōnia. (Sin. 78, 61; 99, 5). Lō fa'aha-chō dōdō Zo'aja wamoefoe tanō ma'oewoe Jakobo; no idoedoegō hati nono Joeda alawe, ba wōnoenia andrō; no itimba tooe gama-tōrōwā, fabaja salaŵa, salacha ibe'e. No i'ewā dandroe Ndraono Gizerāeli fefoe, ba weholahola wōnoenia andrō; no ibōda gambōlōnia, ba

1

2

3

- nemali andrō, ba no i'eboea'ō galitō siholahola, si mangamanga hadia ia, fasoei, ba ma'oewoe
- 4 Jakobo. No ichai wanania, si mane emali, abe'e gambōlōnia - si mane ba zi fa'oedoe, ba no ahori iboenoē zomasi ira famaigi, ba nose nono Ziona alawe; no ilaoe mbachoebachoe dōdōnia, hoelō galitō. Amaedola nemali sa'ae Zo'aja, no ise'egō Ndraono Gizeraēli; no ifoefoe gōdo chōra fefoe; hati chōra, ba no idoedoegō; ba no falawoelaete wangarōngarō nono Joeda
- 6 alawe ibe'e. (*Sin.*, 89, 41). No ideha gōlira, si mane ba kaboe; no ifoefoe naha gwoeloā chōra; olifoe mbanoēa Ziona gowasa ba sabato, ibe'e Jehowa, ba no itibo'ō razo, fabaja ere, ba mbachoebachoe dōdōnia andrō. (*Jes.*, 5, 5). No lō ba dōdō Zo'aja naha wame'e soemange andrō chōnia, no itibo'ō ba dōdōnia ni'amoni'ō andrō chōnia; no iloeloe ba danga nemali gōdōra andrō; no moe'ao'ao ira ba gosali Jehowa, si mane na baŵa gowasa.
- 8 No ihonogōi Jehowa wanoedoegō ūli nono Ziona alawe; no ifatōrō wanoe'a, lō ibōda dangania wanoedoegō, saboe tōdō mba'aba'a, fabaja ūli, ibe'e, no faoma salangoe tōdō. (*Raz.* II, 21, 13). No ahōndrō ba danō mbawa gōlinia; no ifoefoe lazinia, no ifatō; razora ba satoea chōra, ba no so ba niha baero — no taja goroisa; ba he sama'ele'ō chōra, ba lō'ō sa'ae faloecha wama'ele'ō chō Jehowa. (*Sin.*, 74, 9).
- 10 No doemaodao tooe ba danō, lō hedehede, zalawā nono Ziona alawe; no lalaoe gawoegawoe ba hōgōra ba no la'onoecha gonigoni; lafatoegoe ira ono Jeroezalema a-
- 11 lawe. Ariri hōrōgoe, ba daŵa hōrō andrō, no aoechoe bacha narō dotogoe; hoelō zi fabali bacha dōdōgoe, ba wa'atekiko nono mbanoēada andrō alawe, me si mate olofo ndraono, fabaja ono sawoejoe, ba newali ba mbanoēa. (*Job.* 16, 13. *A-maed.* 7, 23). Lamane chō ninara: 12 Heza so wache ba agoe? Me mate olofo, si mane sesocho famoenoē, ba newali, ba mbanoēa, me aetoe nosora ba gahetā ninara. Hadia 13 nibe'egoe famadoehoe'ō chōoe, hadia wamaedooe oebe'e, ja'oegō ono alawe, Jeroezalema? Hadia oebe'e si falawalaŵa chōoe, ono Ziona? Fa'eboea nasi sa'ae wa'eboea zochooe; ha niha zamadōhō?
- II. Sama'ele'ō andrō chōoe, ba 14 faja, ba si lō asio wang'iilara chōoe; lō nibokaira horōoe ba wangefa'ō ja'oegō, taroma li faja ba fanibo ni'iilara chōoe. (*Jer.* 2, 8; 5, 31; 14, 14; 23, 16. *Hez.* 13, 2). Soilaoe tatawō chōoe dozi sanōrō, fasī ira ba lafalichō ira, ba nono alawe andrō, Jeroezalema [lamane]: „Hadia, da'ō mbanoēa andrō, nibe'era tōi ,fondrege zi sōchi' ba, ,omasiō nōsi goeli danō, ma'afefoe?” (*Sin.* 48, 3; 50, 2). Lafaboka mbawara 16 chōoe dozi si fa'oedoe chōoe; fasī ira ba lafatangi mbohara, lamane: „No mafoefoe! Ja'ia sa'ae mbaŵa nidōnadōnama; no machamō, no ma'ilā!” (*F.* 3, 46). No ifaloea Jehowa nichoi dōdōnia, no ifatōrō ba niwa'ōnia, ni'oroi'ōnia, i'otarai gōtō fōna sa'ae — no idoedoegō lō fa'ahachō dōdō, ba no ibe'e omoeso chōoe dōdō zi fa'oedoe, chōoe — no i'alaŵa'ō dandroe zamakao ja'oegō! (*Moz.* V, 28, 15).
- III. Angarōfi li Zo'aja, ja'oegō 18 ono alawe, ono Ziona; alacha mo-wōi daŵa hōrō, hoelō gelea, bongi ma'ōchō; bōi olombase, bōi ibadoegō ia ono hōrō chōoe. (*Jer.* 14, 17). Laboe, angarōngarō ba zi bōngi, na mōrō niha; fadoewa dōdōoe, timba nidanō, ba doedoema hōrō Zo'aja; oro'ō chōnia dangaoe, ba wangorifi iraonooe, si mate olofo, ba watalinga newali, fefoe. (*Sin.* 62, 9). Nehegō, ja'oegō Jehowa, 20 faigi: ha chō ūlaoe zi manō!

- Hadia, la'ā nonora ira alawe, iraono andrō, rorogōfōra ? Hadia, teboe-boenoe gere, fabaja sama'ele'ō, ba ni'amoni'ō andrō chō Zo'aja ? (Raz. 21 II. 6, 29). No so tooe ba danō, ba newali, ndraono, awō zatoea : ono alawe chōgoe ba ono matoea chōgoe, ba no mate ni'ō'ōtō ; no mange'e ndra'oegō, me baŵa wōnoe andrō, chōoe — no mamoenoe ni-ha ndra'oegō, lō fa'ahachē dōdō. 22 No ōkaoni — nifogaoni ba gowasa — gameta'oeō chōgoe, fasoei, ba samōsa lō'ō, me baŵa wōnoe Jehowa andrō, soloi ba saefa ; nirogōgoe andrō, ni'e'ebroeagoe, ba no ihori emaligoe andrō.

## FAZA 3.

I. Mangarōngarō Jeremia ba wamakao andrō, si gōna ia. II. Fangandrōnia ; i'dide'ide'ō ia ba idōnādōna wa'ahachō dōdō Lowalangi. III. Fangombacha horō. IV. Ifondrondrongo Lowalangi ba itolo nifikao.

- I. Ja'odo niha andrō, sangila famakao, ba mbōzibōzi andrō chōnia ba wōnoenia. Ja'odo nifasaonia, nifatōrōnia ba zogōmigōmi ba ba zi lō haga. Chōgoe ifonoemanoe-malō dangania, ma'ōma'ōchō. Sari-ri nōsigoe ba oeligoe, ibe'e ; tōlagoe, ba no irassa. No ifasoei ndra'odo, wama'anō langoe ba famakao. No ibe'e ba zogōmigōmi ndra'odo, amaedola zi mate, lō fangorifi sa-ae. No ikōlini ndra'o kara, lō lala, no aboea rate chōgoe, ibe'e. (Job. 8, 23). Ba he moe'ao ndra'o, he wā'ae eboea ligoe, ba iba'a wanga-nrōgoe. Iba'a lalagoe kara seboa ; ifeofoe nitōrōgoe ena'ō. Amaedola mberoea sanaronaro ia chōgoe, amaedola zingo ba mbimimbini. (Job. 11 10, 16). Seloengoe lalagoe ibe'e ; no isasawi ndra'odo ; adoedoela ndra'odo ibe'e. No ichai wanania, ba no ibe'e tandra wana ndra'odo. (Job. 16, 12. Sin. 7, 13). No ifa-tōrō ba mboeagoe nono wana chō-

nia. No tobali fama'iki ndra'o ba 14 mbanoeama fefoe, ajara ma'ōma'ō-chō. (Job. 30, 9). No i'aboesoi'ō 15 ndra'o safeto, no ifabadoegō chōgoe nidanō mboeloe mbala. Oebo-hagō nene ibe'e, ba oefagaōlō ndra'o bawoe. No ötajaigō wa'ohahaoe 17 dōdōgoe, olifoe ndra'o zi sōchi. Ba 18 oemane : No taja wa'abe'egoe, ba fanōtōnagoe chō Jehowa.

II. Tōrō tōdōoe wa'anoemana-goe ba folohi ja'odo andrō, ba idanō mboeloe mbala andrō, awō langoe andrō ! Oe'angerangeragō, ba ikōwō 20 ia bacha tōdōgoe. Da'ō oetanō ba 21 dōdōgoe, ba andrō oedōnadōna : Lō'ō sa atō saetoe na wa'eboea 22 dōdō Jehowa, lō sahori na wa'a-hachō dōdōnia ; ero mahemoloe, ba 23 ifoeli bohooe, abōlō wa lō farōi ndra'oegō ! (Sin. 30, 6). Tāna chō- 24 goe Jehowa, iwa'ō tōdōgoe, andrō wa chōnia oedōnadōna. (Sin. 16, 5; 73, 26. Jer. 10, 16). Seboea tōdō 25 Jehowa ba zanōtōna chōnia, ba niha sangaloei ja'ia. Si sōchinia, 26 tādōnadōna wangorifi andrō chō Jehowa, lō hedehede. Sōchi ba niha, 27 na iloe'i galo mbagi andrō, fatoea ono matoea na ia. Ja doemaodao 28 lō awō ba lō hedehede, na ihare'ō ba mbaginia. Ja fa'ago bawa ia ba 29 gawoegawoe tooe — ma atō so na dōtōnafō ; Jamoe'oro'ō mbo'ōnia ba 30 zamalisi ja'ia, ja aboeso fango'aja. Tenga si lō mamaidōmalō wanibō 31 Zo'aja. Na no ifatōrō wa'aboe dōdō, 32 ba [ifoeli] ahachō dōdō, ba wa'afa-hōna wa'eboea dōdōnia andrō. Te- 33 nga sa fa'omasinia wamakao ba famoesi tōdō nono niha. Wa 34 lahoendragō fefoe nira'oe andrō, ba danō, wa lawoe'ai hoekoe, ba 35 zanehe Wondrege Zalaŵa, wa la-foejoe'ō hoehoeo niha, ba hadia, lō i'ilā So'aja ? Ha niha zangoe- 37 ma'ō, ba no itōrō, na tengā moroi ba li Zo'aja ? (Sin. 33, 9). Hadia, 38 tengā oemboe zi lō sōchi ba oemboe zi sōchi gōi mbawa Wondrege Zala-

- 39 ūwa? (*Jes. 45, 7*). **Hadia wa mangarō-nagarō manō niha, sagōtō ja'ia ? Ba horōnia ja mangarōngarō zamōsana !**
- 40 III. Datafaigi dōrōwāda, ta'aloelaoei, ba tafoeli ita chō Jehowa !
- 41 Datafazaŵa dōdōda ba tangada chō
- 42 Lowalangi ba zoroego ! No eloengoe ita, ba no tandrotandrofō ita — ba
- 43 lō nibē'eeo aefā [da'ō]. No ūfobaloebaloe ndra'oegō fōnoe ba no ūgohi ndra'aga, no ūboebenoē ndra'aga, lō
- 44 fa'ahachō dōdō. No ūbaloegō ndra'oegō lawoeo, fa tebai isōsō fanga-
- 45 ndrō. No ūbali'ō sasao ba sogoro niha ndra'aga, ba hoenō niha baero.
- 46 (*Kor. I. 4, 13*). No lafaboka mba-wara chōma dozi si fa'oedoe chōma.
- 47 (*F. 2, 16*). Fehocha mboe ba koho-koho goerachama, ba fa'adoedoe ba
- 48 fa'afoeoe. Mangele daŵa hōrōgoe, ba wa'afoeoe nono alawe andrō,
- 49 ono niwada. (*F. 3, 11*). Mo'ala'ala manō hōrōgoe, lō mamalōmalō, (*F.*
- 50 2, 18), balazi ifaigi moroi jaŵa, balazi ifaigi lala Jehowa, moroi ba zo-
- 51 roego. Afōchō bacha dōdōgoe ibē'e [*taŵa*] hōrōgoe andrō, ba nono alawe
- 52 andrō, banoeada, fefoe. No lagohi ndra'o, nifolohi fofo, si fa'oedoe
- 53 chōgoe, lō bōrbōrō, no la'etoe'ō nosogoe ba gohokoho danō ba no lahawoei ndra'o kara. (*Jer. 38, 6*).
- 54 No ilawoei hōgōgoe idanō, ba oeman-ne : si mate ndra'o.
- 55 IV. **Ba no oe'angarōfi li dōimō, ja'oegō Jehowa, moroi ba wondrege**
- 56 gohokoho. (*Sin. 130, 1*). Ba no ūfondrondrongo we'aogoe andrō : „Bōi doehō dōgi dalingaœ ; afaoei dō-
- 57 dōgoe, tolodo !” No ahatō ndra'oegō, me moe'aodo chōoe, ūmane :
- 58 „Bōi boesi dōdōoe !” No ūfatoenō hoehoeogoe, ja'oegō Jehowa, no ū-
- 59 orifi ndra'odo. No ū'ilā wamakao ja'odo andrō, ja'oegō Jehowa : ohe
- 60 ba lala hoehoeogoe andrō ! No a-nehe'ō dōdōra ba wolaoe chōgoe,
- 61 fefoe nifachaira chōgoe. No ūrongo wango'ajara andrō, ja'oegō Jehowa,
- 62 fefoe nifachaira chōgoe, hoehoe zi
- fa'oedoe chōgoe ba tōdōra fa'oedoe, chōgoe, ma'ōma'ōchō. Faigi, 63 ba wedadaora ba ba wemaosora, ba ajara ndra'odo. Ja'oegō Jehowa 64 zanoelōni chōra, dali nilaoe dangara; (*Rom. 2, 6*) ; ūabōsi'ō dōdōra — 65 ba ja tohare chōra wangelifie ! Ūgohi ira ba wōnoemō ba ūhori ira, 66 barō mbanoea chō Jehowa !

## FAZA 4.

I. Fōna, ba sohahaoe tēdō Ziona, ba famakao iada'e. II. Horō Jeroe-zalema mbōrō da'ō. III. Fameta'oe Iraono Gedomo, somoeso tōdō.

- I. **Ha lō aitō gana'a andrō, ha lō atobali mbalaki, ba tetibo manimanī ni'amoni'ō, ba watalinga newali fefoe ! Ono matoea omasiō andrō, ba Ziona, nifatimba balaki, ba no timba mbowoa tanō, nilaoe danga zamōbōzi bowoa ! (*Jer. 19, 11*). He asoe ana'a, ba i'oro'ō mbagi zoesoe, ifaenoe nonononia ; ba ono mbanoeada andrō, alawe, ba no si lō fa'ahachō dōdō, no timba ganōwō ba danō si mate. No falemba ba gararo lela nono sawoejoe, ba wa'owōchi dōdō andrō ; mangandrō gō ndraono, ba lō same'e chōra. Si manga gō sami mege, ba no mate olofo baewali ; nifokaso baroe loeo mege ba wangahagi, ba no latalagoei golawoea. Noa sa ebœa horō mbanoeada andrō, moroi ba horō Zodoma no, nibali'ō arō, ha mamō'i hōrō wa'ara, ba tengā nibabaja tanga. Safoesi moroi ba mbōtoea zalawāra, safoesi moroi ba nōsi zoesoe ; sojo moroi ba doetoeroe gara sojo nōsira, no timba weremata nila nga'eoera. Ba noa sa'ae aitō moroi ba ndra'i mbowoa wamaigida, lō oroma dōi niha, ba newali ; falemba ba dōlara goelira, no okōlikōli, timba geoe. Ohahaœ dōdō zi mate ba mbawa zi'ōli mege, moroi ba zi mate olofo andrō ; sariri manō, no timba ni-fahō tōdō, me lō boea nowi. Ira 10**

alawe sahachō tōdō, ba labe'e bawoe nonora tangara ; labali'ō ōra, ba wa'adoedoe nono alawe andrō, ono mbanoeada. (*Jer. 19, 9. F. 2, 11 20*). No i'oigō mbachoebachoe dōdōnia Jehowa, no ilaoe holahola wōnoenia andrō ba no i'eboea'ō galitō ba Ziona, si manga latalata.

**12 II. Lō'ō** sa fadoehoe mena'ō dōdō razo ba goeli danō, ba he tōdō nōsi goeli danō ma'afefoe, wa atoe'a ba mbawa gōli Jeroezalema

**13** zanoewō ja'ira, emalira andrō. Bōrō horō zama'ele'ō andrō chōra ba horō gere chōra, si no mame'e adoewa ba mbanoea ndro zatoelō, **14** wa alaoelaoe ira, timba zaoe'a, ba newali; si no ta'oenō do ira, to **15** bali tebai tababaja noechara. „Mihole'ō ami! Si ra'iō!” — lamanō fōnara —, „mihole'ō ami! mihole'ō ami! bōi fatōfa ami!” Na moloi ira ba na alaoelaoe, ba lamane niha baero : Lō tola sa'ae la'iagō **16** da'e! (*Moz. III. 13, 45*). Ba Jehowa zamazawili ja'ira, lō'ō sa'ae ifaigi-faigi ira. Lō ba dōdōnia gere, lō sahachō dōdōnia si no tohare hoe-

**17** wa. Ha wa'ara ariri manō hōrōda, wamaigi fangorifi chōda zajazaja gōlō! Ba naha wanaro andrō chōda tadōnadōna niha, si lō manolo

**18** [ja'ita]. Ladarodarogō nihoendragōda tanō, tobali tebai tatōrō newali chōda ; no ahatō wozoe chōda,

**19** no iroegi bawāda, fozoe sa'ae. Alio gahe zolohi ja'ita, moroi ba mojo ba daloe mbanoea, lagohi ita ba hili, latarogō ita ba danō si mate.

**20** Nosoda andrō [razo], nibajoini Jehowa, ba no alaoe ba lōsoelōsoe andrō chōra — ja'ia andrō, niwā'ōda tōdōda : Ba loemōnia aoceri ita, ba niha baero.

**21 III. Ja** omoeso dōdōoe, ja owoe-awoea, ja'oegō ono Ndraono Gedomo alawe sowanoea ba danō Oesi; iroegi dania ndra'oegō gōi mako andrō; maboe dania ndra'oegō ba ōheta mbaloeba:oemō! (*Jer. 25, 15*;

**49, 12**). No aboe'a gōmōoe, ja'oegō ono Ziona alawe, lō'ō sa'ae itibō'ō ndra'oegō ; ba ōmōoe, ja'oegō ono Ndraono Gedomo, ono alawe, ba i'aloei, ibokai horōoe. (*Jes. 40, 2*).

### FAZA 5.

I. Fa'aila Jeroezalema. II. Fangadrō fa'ahachō dōdō.

**I. He** Jehowa, tōrō tōdōoe zi no gōna ndra'aga ; faigi, ba nehegō wa'ailama andre ! Si so chōma mege, ba no mōi ba danga niha bō'ō, ba omoma ba no la'ochōgō Dawa baero. Si lō ama ndra'aga sa'ae, no lacha mbanoea ninama. Ōma idanō, ba ni'ōli, ba awena faloechaga geoema, na mabe'e mbōli. Faloe'i chōma zolohi ja'aga ; no eruge dōdōma, lō labe'e molombase ndra'aga. No ma'oro'ō dangama ba Ndrava Miseraji, ba ba Ndrava Asiria, ena'ō masōndra zabōnō ōma. No molalō ndra toeama ; lō ja'ira sa'ae, ba ja'aga zoloe'i olalōwāra. Sawoejoe zamatōrō ja'aga ; lō sangefa'ō ja'aga ba dangara. Sata'oe mate ndra'aga wangai gōma ; ba zi'ōli nemali andrō, ba danō si mate. No aitō goelima, hoelō mbowoa, ba wa'afōchō wa'olofo andrō. Ira 11 alawe ba Ziona, ba no lahorōni, fabaja ono a'awe, ba mbanoea mado Joeda misa. No latawī zalaŵa tangara, ba bawa zatoea, ba lō ba dōdōra. Ono matoea, ba no labe'e sanoetoe fache, ba salaoelaoe ndrao-no ba norora eoe. Lō'ō sa'ae mōi ba mbawa gōli zatoea ; ba no labato wolaoe biola ono matoea. (*Moz. I. 34, 20*). No taja wa'omoeso dōdōma ; no tobali fangarōngarō wanoeñōma. No aechoe tooe zaemboe ana'a andrō moroi ba hōgōma : alai ndra'aga, me no mafazōchi horō ! Ba da'ō, wa tobali sofōchō dōdōma ; ba da'ō, wa no baloenō hōrōma ; ba hili Ziona andrō, me no afioefoe, me ladōrōdōrō ssōe gatoea. (*Neh. 4, 3*).

**II. Ba** ja'oegō Jehowa, ba si lō

aetoe fa'asalaŵa ; dadaomamō a-  
ndrō, ba götögötō wa'ara. (*Sin. 9,  
20 8; 90, 2; 102, 13*). Hana wa lō  
mamalōmalō õ'olifoegō'õ ndra'aga,  
hana wa õ'erogō ndra'aga, sagötō  
21 ja'aga ? He Jehovah, halō manga-

woeli ndra'aga chōoe, ba mafoeliga ;  
bohooeni mbaŵama, si mane ba  
götō fōna ! (*Jer. 31, 18*). Ma no aloea 22  
ötibō'õ ndra'aga ; hadia, no falawoe  
wōnoemō chōma ?

## Soera

# HEZEKIËLI.

### FAZA 1.

I. Fama'ele'õ lachōmi Jehovah chō zama'ele'õ andrō. II. Amoeata zali-ŵaliŵa andrō, saoeri, soloe'i dadaoma Lowalangi. III. Gaolo ba goereta dadaoma andrō. IV. Dadaoma Jehovah, sihaga.

- 1 I. Me no aracha 30 fache ndra'o, me sodo ba ni'olo'iõ andrō ba mbewe Chebara, ba zi melima ba mbawa si õfa, ba teboka mbanoea ba oe'ila 2 gangilata chō Lowalangi. Ba zi melima ba mbawa da'õ (no tōra mendlōfa fache, me te'olo'iõ razo 3 Jojaki), (*Raz. II. 24, 15*), ba hemedē Jehovah chō Hezekiëli, ono Mboesi, ere, ba danō Galedaia, ba mbewe Chebara, ba ira'oe ia tanga 4 Jehovah, ba da'õ. Ba oe'ila, ilaboe angi sabölöbölö, moroi jõoe, ba fao lawoeo seboea, ba alitõ si no amaedola nimbajaini, ba si no magri lawoeo andrō, fasoei, ba moroi bacha ba galitõ andrō, ba so zihaga, timba dōla garamba, si takile. (*Fam. 1, 15*).

- 5 II. Ba õfa nga'coe zi oroi bacha ba galitõ andrō saliŵaliŵa ba danō. Ba famaigida ja'ira, ba no monga'-6 eoe niha. (*Fam. 4, 6*). Ba dozi ira, ba õfa'õfa mbawa ba õfa'õfa gafi. 7 (F. 10, 74). Ba ahera, ba no adölö, ba laloea kahera, ba no si mane

laloe'a kahe nono zaŵi ba si takili, timba wa'atakile dōla garamba si no moedoechoe. Ba barō 8 gafira, ba tanga niha, fōna ba foeri ba faoma fatambai, õfa'õfa. Ba bawa zi õfa andrō ba afira — oi 9 si fatōfa ba nawōra gafi andrō — ba lō labal'õ ira, na mofanō ira, idölō manō ia zamōsana. Ba famaigida 10 bawara, ba tānō fōna, ba no bawa niha, ba ba gambölö, ba bawa zingo, ba zi õfa andrō, ba ba gabera, ba bawa zaŵi si matoea, ba zi õfa andrō, ba bawa mojo, ba zi õfa, mibacha. (*Fam. 4, 7*). Ba 11 afira, ba si no moebologō mijawa : doeadoea zi no fatōfa, ba doeadoea mbaloebaloe mbotorā. (*Jes. 6, 2*). Ba dozi, ba ladölö manō ira ; heza 12 i'o'oe ira Eheha, ba da'õ mõi ira ; ba lō laholehole'õ ira, na mofanō ira. Ba ba gotaloea zaliŵaliŵa a- 13 andrō, ba hoelö mbo galitõ, wamai-gigoe, hoelö zoeloe sangōrōngōrō ba ba gotaloea zaliŵaliŵa andrō, ba sihaga galitõ andrō, ba i'otarai galitõ andrō gari mbanoea. Ba manōrōngōrō zaliŵaliŵa andrō, si mane haga gari mbanoea.

III. Ba me oefaiigi na zaliŵaliŵa 15 andrō, ba hiza, ba samboeasa-mboea gaolo ba danō, ba ngai zali-ŵaliŵa andrō si õfa nga'coe. Ba gaolo 16

- andrō ba famazōchi ja'ia, ba famaigida, ba no timba w'a'atakile weremata wirosesi. Ba ha samboea wonga'oezi ūfa andrō, ba famaigida ba famazōchi ja'ia, ba hoelō na bacha ba 17 nawōnia so zi samboea. Mifōna ba mifoeri, ba faoma fatambai lasaŵa na mofanō ; lō tobali, na mofanō.
- 18 Ba gama gaolo, ba no alaŵa ba sata'oe ita ; ba no si falawoe hōrō gama andrō, fasoei, ba zi ūfa andrō
- 19 fefoe. (*Fam. 4, 8*). Ba na mofanō zaliwaliŵa andrō, ba mofanō gaolo andrō, ba ngaira, ba na lafazaŵa ira moroi ba danō saliwaliŵa andrō,
- 20 ba moezaŵa gōi gaolo. Heza ifatōrō ira Eheha, ba da'ō lasaŵa, ba ero na lafazaŵa ira, ba fao gōi gaolo, me no ba gaolo so Geheha zaliwaliŵa andrō. Na mofanō da'ō, ba mofanō gōi gaolo, ba na labadoegō ira, ba ahono gōi gaolo, ba na lafazaŵa ira, moroi ba danō, ba fao gōi wezaŵa gaolo, me no ba gaolo so Geheha zaliwaliŵa andrō.
- 22 IV. Ba jaŵa zaliwaliŵa andrō, ba so zi hoelō mbanoea si jaŵa, si takile, timba mbaloeri, sata'oe 23 ita, no tebolosō jaŵara. Ba barō zi hoelō mbanoea andrō, ba no tebolosō gafira, no faondra ; ba no doea zageoe gafi, baloebaloe mbo- 24 tora. Ba oerongo roeroe gafira, no timba wegosogoso nidanō seboea, timba mbanoea chō Zi lō ambō fa'abōlō ; na mowaôwaō ira, ba timba werararara ba golombaseŵa zanoewō li weroeroe andrō ; ba na labadoegō ira, ba sadada manō ga- 25 fira. Ba terongo roeroe jaŵa zi hoelō mbanoea andrō, jaŵara ; ba na labadoegō ira, ba sadada manō ga- 26 fira. (*Sin. 29, 3*). Ba jaŵa zi hoelō mbanoea andrō, jaŵara, ba no hoelō weremata nila wamaigida, amoeata dadaoma, ba so zidadao ba dadaoma andrō, hoelō niha wamaigida,
- 27 jaŵa. (*Fam. 4, 2*). Ba oe'ila haga, timba wa'atakile dōla garamba, si takile, timba haga galitō, bacha ba nahiā, i'otarai zi hoelō zolania wamaigida, mijawa; ba i'otarai zi hoe-lō zolania ba mitooe, ba no hoelō galitō, wamaigigoe. Ba si tefasoei ja'ia, ba no haga : si mane doemi, 28 ni'ilada ba lawoeo na loeo moteoe, si manō wamaigida haga andrō, fasoei. Si manō wa'oroma lachōmi Jehowa andrō wamaigigoe. Ba me oe'ila, ba oefalōgōe tooe ndra'o. Ba oerongo li zihede.

## FAZA 2.

I. Famataro Hezekieli sama'ele'ō ba fangabe'e tōdōnia. II. Soera, nitānō bacha fangarōngarō ba fa'a-la'alaisa.

- I. Ba imane chōgōe : He ono niha, zizio, ena'ō fahoehoeodo chōoe ! Ba mōi ba dōdōgōe, Geheha, me imanō chōgōe, da'ō zamazizio ja'odo, ba oerongo li zi fahoehoeo chōgōe. Ba imane chōgōe : „He ono niha ! Da'-oefatenge ndra'oegō ba ma'oewoe Gizeraeli andrō, ba niha andrō si no fa'ero, si no mangerogō ja'odo, ja'irā ba ira toeara mege, ba no la'erogō ndra'o, iroegi ma'ōchō andre. Ba niha sabe'e bawa ba sabe'e tandro oefatenge ndra'oegō, ba ūmane chōra : Da'ō niŵa'ō Zo'aja Jehowa ! Ba he lafondrondrongo, ba he lō ba dōdōra — me no niha sabe'e tandro ira —, ba ja aboto zoei ba dōdōra, wa no tefataro chōra zama'ele'ō. Ba ja'oegō, ono niha, ba bōi ata'oefi ira, ba he feheder, ba bōi ata'oefi, na amaedola lato ira chōoe ba na amaedola za'asa'a mao, ba na tongo zi fatewoe ndra'oegō jomo ; bōi ata'oefi weheder, bōi tokeā'ō ibe'e bawara, me no niha sabe'e tandro ira. (*F. 1, 8. Fet. I. 3, 14.*) Taroma ligoe ūfa'ema chōra, he lafondrondrongo, ba he lō'ō ; no ha sambalō fa'abe'e dandro chōra.
- II. Ba ja'oegō, ono niha, ba fcnondrondrongo niŵa'ōgoe chōoe ; ja'oegō, ba bōi sabe'e tandro ndra'

oegō, si mane niha sabe'e tandro andrō. Faboka mbawaoe ba ā ni-be'egoë chōoe." Ba oefagi, ba hiza danga ni'oro'ō chōgoe; ba soera ba 9 danga andrō. Ba ibologō fōnagoe, ba no moesoera ba dete ba barō, 10 ngenoengenoe ba fangarōngarō ba fa'alā'alaisa nitanō bacha.

## FAZA 3.

I. Famatenge sama'ele'ō andrō ba ma'oewoe Gizeraëli sabe'e tandro. II. I'he ia ba ni'olo'iō andrō, ba mbewe Chebara, Eheha. III. Ba wamangelama si no mangerogō Lowalangi. IV. Ifoeli to'ele lachōmi Jehowa ba mame'e oroisa Geheha.

- 1 I. **Ba imane chōgoe :** He ono niha, ā zi so fōnaoe; ā nga'ōloe zoera andre, ba ae'e ba hede ba
- 2 ma'oewoe Gizeraëli. Ba oefaboka mbawagoe, ba ibe'e ōgoe nga'ōloe
- 3 zoera andrō, ba imane chōgoe: He ono niha, be'e ū daloemō ba ūsi mbetoe'amō nga'ōloe zoera andre, nibe'egoë chōoe. Ba oe'ā, ba ami ba mbawagoe, timba ū ūani, (*Sin.*
- 4 19, 11. F. 15, 16. Fam. 10, 9. 11). Ba imane chōgoe: He ono niha, laboe! ae ba ma'oewoe Gizeraëli ba fa-
- 5 ema chōra daroma ligoe. Tenga sa ba niha si lō aboto ba dōdōda li ba tengsa ba zabe'e lela, no ba ma'oewoe Gizeraëli tefatenge ndra'-
- 6 oegō; tengsa ba ngawalō niha baero, si lō aboto ba dōdōda li ba si no abe'e lela, si lō ū'ilā li; no ba chōra oefatenge ndra'oegō. Ja'ira ba tengsa si tebai aboto ba dōdō niwa'ōoe!
- 7 Ba ma'oewoe Gizeraëli andrō, ba si lō edōna mamondrongo chōoe, me no te chōra wamondrongo chōgoe; noa sa sabe'e angango ba sa-be'e tōdō ma'oewoe Gizeraëli ma'a-
- 8 fefoe. Ba hiza, ba oc'abe'e'ō mbawaoe, si mane bawarā, ba oe'abe'e'ō gangangomō, si mane anga-
- 9 ngorā: timba indra'indra, sabe'e moroi ba gowe, gangangomō dania, oebe'e. Bōi ata'oefi ira, ba bōi to-

ke'a'ō chōra, me no niha sabe'e tandemro ira! (*Jes. 50, 7. F. 1, 18*). Ba 10 imane chōgoe: He ono niha, taroma ligoe andre fefoe, niwa'ōgoe chōoe, ba ūtanō ba dōdōce ba ūbe'e mbōrō dalingaoe, ba wamondrongo! Ba laboe sa'ae, ba ae ba 11 ni'olo'iō andrō, iwami, ba hede chōra, ūmane chōra. Da'ō niwa'ō Zo'aja, Jehowa....! he lafondrondrongo, ba he lō'. (*F. 2, 7*).

II. **Ba ifazaŵa ndra'o Eheha** ba 12 oerongo moroi foerigoe roeroe zihoe sabōlōbōlō, me ifazaŵa ia la-chōmi Jehowa andrō, moroi ba nahania, (*Mich. 1, 3. Sach. 2, 13*), awō 13 roeroe gafi zaliwaliŵa ba danō andrō, si fabaja ba nawōra, awō roeroe gaolo, si fao, awō roeroe zihoe, sabōlōbōlō. Ba ifazaŵa ndra'o 14 Eheha, i'ohedo misa, ba mowaōwaō ndra'o, saboe tōdō ndra'odo, ba wehoefa dōdōgoe andrō, no to-hare chōgoe dangga Jehowa. Ba oe-roegi ni'olo'iō andrō, ba Deli Abibi, ba mbewe Chebara, ba oe'īagō da'ō chōra, fitoe bongi ndra'o chōra, lō tōdōtōdōgōe.

III. **Ba me no iroegi fitoe bongi,** 16 ba so niwa'ō Jehowa chōgoe, imane: **He eno niha, no oefataro ndra'-oegō sanaro ma'oewoe Gizeraëli,** ba na ūrongo daroma ligoe, ba ūfangelama ira chōgoe, ū'o'ō niwa'ōgoe. (*Jer. 62, 6. F. 33, 7*). **Na oe'wa'ō** 17 ba zi no mangerogō Lowalangi: **Si mate ndra'oegō!** ba na lō ūfangelama ia, na lō hedechedeo, ba wamangelama si no mangerogō Lowalangi, ba lalania eloengoea andrō, ba wangorifi ja'ia, ba si mate ia, ja'ia, si no mangerogō Lowalangi, bōrō horōnia andrō, ba donia, ba ba dangaoe so, chōoe oesoegi. Ba na ūfangelama zi no 18 mangerogō Lowalangi, ba na lō ūbōhōli horōnia, ba he lala eloengoea andrō chōnia, ba si mate sa ia, bōrō horōnia andrō, ba ja'oegō, ba saoeri. Ba na ibōhōli wa'atoelō dō- 20

- dōnia satoelō tōdō, na ilaoe zi lō atoelō, ba na oefatōrō chōnia zi te'ala ia, si mate ia, ba na lō nifangelamaoe ja'ia, ba si mate ia, ba horōnia andrō, ba boeaboeania si sōchi andrō, ba lō tebe'e harenia; ba donia andrō, ba ba dangaoe so, 21 chōoe oesoegi. (F. 18, 24). Ba na ūfangelama zatoelō tōdō andrō, fa bōi molalō ia, ba na lō mosala ia, ja'ia, satoelō tōdō andrō, ba saoeri ia, me no ūfangelama ia, ba ja'oegō, ba saoeri [gōj].
- 22 IV. Ba tohare chōgoe danga Jehowa ba da'ō, ba imane chōgoe Jehowa: Faoso, ae misa, ba ndraso andrō, ba ba da'ō moehededo 23 chōoe dania. Ba maoso ndra'o, mōido mitoee ba ndraso, ba hiza, no so ba da'ō lachōmi Jehowa, si mane lachōmi andrō, ni'ilagoe ba mbe-we Chebara no; ba oefalōgoe tooe 24 ndra'o. (F. 1, 3). Ba mōi ba dōdōgoe Geheha, samazizja'o; ba hoemedi ia chōgoe, imane chōgoe: Ae jomo ba nomooe, ba koesi mbawandroehō foerioe. (F. 2, 2). Ba hiza, ja'oegō ono niha, labōbō dania ndra'oegō, fa bōi mangōrōngōrō 25 26 ndra'oegō chōra. Ba falemba lelamō ba gararoe oebe'e, ena'ō si lō hede ndra'oegō, fa bōi mōi'ō sane-goe ja'ira, me no niha sab'e ta-ndro ira. Ba na moehededo chōoe, 27 ba oebokai mbawaoe, ba ūmane chōra: Da'ō niwa'ō Zō'aja, Jehowa....! Sedōna mamondrongo, ba jamoefondrondrongo, ba si lō edōna, ba jamoebati! me no niha sab'e tandro ira.
- FAZA 4.
- I. Famodomaisi fanoewō Jeroezalema, ba II. fa'ata'oēnō Ndraono Gизeraëli ba niha baero. Lofo ba Jeroezalema.
- 1 I. Ba ja'oegō ono niha, halō gara tembo ba be'e fōnaoe ba soea ba dete ja'wa wamaedo mbanoea 2 Jeroezalema. Ba fazōchi mba'aba'a
- ba laoe malige zanoewō chōnia; laoe fari chōnia, fa'aso zanoewō ja'ia ba fasoei ia famoto gōli kara. Ba chōoe halō gali si'ōli ba be'e ba'aba'a si'ōli ba gotaloeami mbanoea, ba otahōgō mbanoea, ena'ō tobali nisoewō ia; ja'oegō zanoewō. Ja tobali famaedo da'ō ba ma'oewoe Gизeraëli. Ba ja'oegō, ba be'e ngaimō ba halō norooe horō ma'oewoe Gизeraëli andrō: gōtō wa si manō wemōi'ōe tooe, ba ūbe'e langōlangōmō horōra. Ba ha me oega fache horōra mege, ba oebali'ō ngaloeo chōoe — 390 ngaloeo — ba langōlangōmō horō ma'oewoe Gизeraëli andrō. (Moz. IV. 14, 34). Ba na no ahōwō mbongi andrō chōoe, ba foeli be'e ngaimō kambōlō, ba be'e langōlagōmō horō ma'oewoe Joeda, 40 wongi, dōfidōfi, ba sarasara ngaloeo ūerai chōoe. Ba otahōgō wanoeō Jeroezalema andrō, ba oro'ō chōnia da'iomō, nifahoi baroe, ba mama'ele'ō ndra'oegō chōra. Ba hiza, ba oebōbō ndra'oegō, fa tebai ūbalibali'ō ndra'oegō, irege no ahōwō chōoe mbongi wanoeō andrō. (F. 3, 25).
- II. Ba halō chōoe gandroe ba se'iri ba harita niha ba harita side'ide ba rigi ba rigi ūmane, laoe ba nahia ba bali'ō roti chōoe; gōtō wa'ara andrō, wa ūbe'e ngaimō tooe, si 390 wongi, ūā ia. Ba 10 ūtoelo gōoe, ba wemanga ja'ia, 20 roefia fanimba ma'ōchō; ba ūfotaloea wemanga. Ba ūoe idanō, 11 ba ūsoe'a gōi, samba botoboto ma'ōchō, ba ūfotaloea gōi wamadoe. Ūbali'ō kooe ze'iri, ba wemanga 12 ja'ia, ba tai niha, sokōli ūbe'e eoe, ba wogore ja'ia. ba zanehe ira. Ba imane Jehowa: Si manō gōi 13 dania Ndraono Gизeraëli: Ū si ta'oēnō la'ā ba mbanoea niha baero, ba nitibo'ōgōe ja'ira. (Hos. 9, 3). Ba 14 oeman: He Jehowa, So'aja! Hiza, lō oerai gōna si ta'oēnō ba lō oerai ūā zi mate, ba he nisasawi goetoe

- ndroe'oe, i'otarai iraono ndra'o, iroegi ma'ōchō andre, ba lō irai itōrō mbawagoe sobooe. (*Jes. 65,*  
 15 *4. Hal. zin. 10, 14*). Ba imane chōgōe: Ba hiza, ba oetehe chōoe dai zaŵi, salahi dai niha, eoe gōoe  
 16 andrō. Ba imane na chōgōe: He ono niha, hiza, oefatō dania ba Jeroezalema zi'o ūra andrō, ba ni-toelo gōra ba fao wa'aboe dōdō, na la'ā ia, ba nisoe'a nidanō, ba fao wa'atobali dōdō, na labadoe,  
 17 (*Moz. III. 26, 26*), ena'ō sambō ū ba sambō idanō ira ba ena'ō fao-ma tobali dōdōra, fa ariri ira, ba horōra andrō.

## FAZA 5.

I. Amaedola; fōda ba faliēra. II.  
 Eloeaha: hoekoe nifatōrō ba mba-noea Jeroezalema.

- 1 I. Ba ja'oegō ono niha, halō chōoe wōda satarō, be'e fanōwō; halō ia, ba fatōrō ba hōgōoe ba ba gambioe. Ba aefa da'ō, ba halō 2 waliēra, ba otōloe mboe andrō. Si saraō, ba ūtoenoe ba galitō, ba daloe newali ba mbanoea, na no noemalō mbongi wanoewō andrō, ba si saraō, ba ūhalō, ba fazawili ba zi fasoei, ūtimba si'ōli, ba si saraō, ba ūfazawili ba nangi, ba 3 oesōbi zi'ōli moroi foeri! Ba ha ma'ifoe ūhalō, ba ūfaboe'oe ba watalinga mbaroemō. (*Moz. IV. 15,*  
 4 *38*). Ba ūhalō zoei da'ō ma'ifoe, ba ūtibo'ō ba galitō, ūtoenoe. Ba da'ō i'otarai alitō sanōrō ma'owoe Gizeraëli ma'afefoe. Ba ūmane ba ma'owoe Gizeraëli fefoe:  
 5 II. Da'ō niwa'ō Jehowa, So'aja: Da'ō Jeroezalema andrō, nitaroe'ō-goe ba hoenō niha baero, si no tefasoei tanō bō'ō. (*Gen. Jer. 1, 1*).  
 6 Ba ja'ira, ba no sabe'e tandro, lō la'o'ō hoekoe andrō chōgōe, no se-boea horō ira, moroi ba niha baero, ba no lafadaō nifachoigoe, moroi ba niha ba danō bō'ō misa, si tefasoei ja'ira. No lō ba dōdōra hoekoe a-
- ndrō chōgōe, ba nifachoigoe andrō, ba lō la'o'ō. Andrō wa imane So'aja, Jehowa: Me no sabe'e tandro ami, moroi ba niha baero, si tefasoei ja'ami, me no lō ni'o'ōmi nifachoigoe ba me lō nitōngōnimi hoekoe andrō chōgōe, me lō'ō na'i ni'o'ōmi hoekoe ba niha baero andrō ba ngaimi, andrō wa imane So'aja, Jehowa: Hiza, oelaoe sa'ae chōmi, oefatōrō hoekoe chōmi, ba zanehe niha baero. Ba oelaoe chōmi zi lō 7 oerai oelaoe ba si lō'ō sa'ae oelaoe gōi dania, bōrō zogoro ita andrō chōmi, fefoe. Tobali la'ā dania nonora ira ama, ba chōmi, ba la'ā namara iraono, ba oefatōrō chōmi hoekoe, ba si tosai ja'ami, ba oefazawi misa ba zi fasoei fefoe. (*Jer. 49, 36. Ngen. Jer. 4, 10*). Andrō: „ba wa'adoehoe wa'aoerigoe” iŵa'ō Jehowa, oe'erogō gōi ami, bōrō me no mita'oenō ni'amoni'ō andrō chōgōe sihocha mboeda andrō chōmi ba sogoro ita, fefoe, ba lō aha-chō dōdōgōe wamaigi ja'ami ba si lō alimagō ami chōgōe, oebe'e. (*F. 7, 4, 8, 18*). Si saraō ja'ami, ba 12 si mate ba wōchō waba ba sahorī ba lofo, ba chōmi, ba si saraō, ba si mate ba mbaŵa zi'ōli, ba zi tefasoei ja'ami, ba si saraō [si tosai], ba oefazawili ba nangi misa, ba oesōbi zi'ōli moroi foerira. Ba acha 13 ahori wōnoegoe ba oehonogōi wa'abao dōdōgōe ba chōra andrō, ba oe'okafoei dōdōgōe, ena'ō aboto ba dōdōra, wa no ja'o, Jehowa, zihede ba wa'aoechoe dōdōgōe ba chōra. Ba oebali'ō tanō si mate nahami, 14 oebe'e bōrō wangehera ja'ami, ba niha baero, si tefasoei ja'ami, ba zanehe zanōrō fefoe. (*Moz. V. 28, 37*). Ba tobali bōrō wangehera ami 15 ba bōrō wanandraŵa, fanenaŵa, ba bōrō wa'atobali dōdō, ba niha baero, si tefasoei ja'ami, na oefatōrō chōmi hoekoe ba wōnoe ba ba wa'abao dōdō, ba fotoe ba wōnoe. Ja'o, Jehowa, zangoema'ō.

- 16 Na oe'efa'ō chōra nono wana lofo andrō, safōchō, famakiko andrō, ni'efa'ōgoe dania, ba wamakiko ja'ami, ba na lō aetoe oefatōrō chōmi lofo, ba oefatō chōmi zi'o 9  
 17 andrō, si'o ōmi, (*F. 4, 16*), ba oefatōrō chōmi lofo ba oetoe ndroe'oe, ena'ō si lō ono ami labe'e, ba itōrō ami fōchō waba ba fa'adoewa ndro, ba si'ōli oefatōrō chōmi. Ja'-odo, Jehovah, zangoema'ō ! (*Moz. III. 26, 22*).

## FAZA 6.

Fama'ele'ō ba hili Ndraono Gize-raëli andrō : I. Te'otoe'ō dania wa-me'e adoe andrō, ba tobali lō ato zi tosai niha. II. Fa'ala'alaisa ba chō Ndraono Gizeräeli.

- 1 I. Ba so niwa'ō Jehovah chōgroe, imane : He ono niha, otahōgō hili Ndraono Gizeräeli andrō ba ama'-ele'ō nitandrōsaigō ba da'ō, (*F. 36, 1*), ōmane : He ja'ami hili Ndraono Gizeräeli, mifondrondrongo niwa'ō Zo'aja, Jehovah ! Imane So'aja, Jehovah ba hili andrō ba ba hilihili, ba ba mbombo ba ba ndraso andrō : Hiza, oefatōrō chōmi zi'ōli ba oefoefoe hilihili andrō chōmi.  
 4 Ba nidoedoegō naha wame'e soemange andrō chōmi ba nirasa nadoe loeo andrō, ba fōna nadoe mi oeti-bo'ō tooe niboenoe andrō chōmi.  
 5 (*Moz. III. 26, 30. Jes. 17, 8*). Boto zi mate ba Ndraono Gizeräeli, ba oetooe'ō tooe fōna nadoe, ba tō-lami, ba oefazawili, oefasoei naha  
 6 wame'e soemange andrō chōmi. Ba danōmi misa fefoe, ba banoea sa-doedoe dania ba hilihili si no afoefoe, ena'ō si lō moe'ogoena'ō sa'ae naha wame'e soemange chōmi, ba si no adoedoe, si no moerasa nadoe mi ba si no moeheta, si no moetoeli'ō tooe nadoe loeo andrō ba si no moe-hori nifazōchi dangami andrō. Ba so zi mate niboenoe ba chōmi, ena'ō aboto ba dōdōmi, wa ja'odo  
 7 Jehovah. Ba na so ōsa, banoeami,

saefa ba mbawa zi'ōli, ba niha bae-ro misa, na nifazawili ami ba danō zotanō, ba itōrō tōdō zoloi andrō chōmi, ba niha baero, ba ni'olo'i'ō ja'ira, nibotogoe tōdō andrō, si no fa'ero, si no mangerogō ja'o, awō hōrō, si lō aefaa'efa ba nadoe, ti-mba ba zohorō, ba ogoro ira irā, bōrō zi lō sōchi andrō, nilaoera sogoro ita andrō. Ba aboto ba 10 dōdōra, wa tengə faja me oedaō'-ōdaō'ō wamatōrō famoenoe andrō chōra, ja'o, Jehovah.

II. No imane So'aja, Jehovah : 11 Laoe datawō ba bōrōbōrō danō ba laoe wa'ala'alaisa ba zogoro ita andrō fefoe, ba ma'owoe Gizeräeli, me si'ōli ba lofo ba fōchō waba wamoenoera dania. Sarōoe, ba ba 12 wōchō waba tekiko, ba sahatō, ba ba mbawa zi'ōli mate, ba si tosai, si lō gōna da'ō, ba ba lofo mate, ba tobali oe'oiōgō wōnoegoe ba chō-ra andrō. Ba ja aboto ba dōdōmi 13 wa ja'o Jehovah, na no so tooe ba ngai nadoe niboenoe andrō chōmi ba zi tefasoei naha wame'e soemange andrō chōra, ba hilihili salawa fefoe ba ba zoezoe hili fefoe, dozi bōrō geoe ba dozi bōrō manawa sabōlō boeloe, ba nitoenoera samo-hoea ba nadoe fefoe. Ba oe'oro'ō 14 dangagoe, ba chōra andrō, oebali'ō tanō si mate ba si lō nihanīha danōra, i'otarai danō si mate andrō, iroegi Ribela, ba naha mbanoeara fefoe ; ba ja aboto ba dōdōra, wa no ja'o Jehovah. (*Jer. 48, 22*).

## FAZA 7.

I. Amozoea Ndraono Gizeräeli. II Lō foelitō sa'ae. III. Fondrege zafaitō niha baero zamakiko ja'ira.

I. Ba so niwa'ō Jehovah chōgroe, imane : Ba ja'oegō ono niha, ba ōmane : Da'ō niwa'ō Zo'aja, Jehovah, ba danō Ndraono Gizeräeli andrō : So moroi sa gamozoea ; ba mbalō danō ma'a'ōfa, ba amozoea sa'ae. Itōrō'ō sa'ae amozoea ba oef- 1  
 2  
 3

- tōrō chōoe wōnoegoe ba oehoekoe  
 ndra'oegō, dali mboeaboeaoe andrō,  
 ba oe'otoe'ō ndra'oegō ba zogoro  
 ita andrō chōoe, fefoe. Ba lō aha-  
 chō dōdōgoe wamaigi ja'oegō, lō  
 alimagō ndra'oegō chōgoe, oefatōrō  
 sa'ae chōoe wotoe ba mboeaboeaoe  
 andrō, ba bacha ba hoenōmi dania  
 so zogoro ita andrō chōmi; ba ja a-  
 boto ba dōdōmi. wa no ja'o Jehowa.  
 5 Da'ō niwā'ō Zo'aja, Jehowa : Fa-  
 makiko, hiza, so moroi sa wama-  
 kiko ! Amozoea sa'ae so moroi sa  
 gamozoea, isawā ndra'oegō, hiza ia  
 7 moroi sa ! Itōrō'ō famachō, ja'oegō  
 niha ba danō ; iroegi inōtō, no a-  
 hatō mbaŵa, baŵa wa'atobali dōdō  
 ba tengā baŵa wa'iki, ba hili. (Jes.  
 8 16, 10). Ba lō ara tō, ba oehawoei  
 ndra'oegō fa'abao dōdōgoe andrō  
 ba oe'oigō wōnoegoe ba chōoe a-  
 ndrō, ba oehoekoe ndra'oegō. dali  
 mboeaboeaoe andrō, ba oefatōrō  
 chōoe wotoe, ba zogoro ita andrō  
 9 chōoe, fefoe. Ba lō ahachō dōdōgoe  
 wamaigi ja'oegō, ba lō alimagō  
 ndra'oegō chōgoe. Oefatōrō chōoe  
 nifatōrō, dali mboeaboeaoe andrō,  
 ba ba hoenōmi dania so zogoro ita  
 andrō chōmi ; ba ja aboto ba dō-  
 dōmi, wa no ja'o, Jehowa, zamago  
 10 ja'ami. Hiza mbaŵa andrō ; hiza  
 ia ! aloea dakoela, mobowo zi'o,  
 moboeloe hocha andrō ! (Jes. 10, 5).  
 11 Maoso wamakao andrō, fotoe ba zi  
 lō atoelō ; ma'ifoe lō ja'ira sa'ae,  
 lō si tosai sato andrō, lō si tosai  
 si no fahōna, ba lō sange'esi ja'ira.  
 12 Iroegi baŵa, no ahatō loco andrō :  
 bōi omoeso dōdō zowōli ba bōi aboe  
 dōdō zaniaga ; tesao sa'ae wōnoe  
 13 ba zi no ato andrō. Lō'ō sa ifoeli  
 mōi ba danga zamawa ni'amawa  
 andrō, he wā'ae lō mate ia na ; lō  
 mamōhōi wōnoe andrō, ba zi no  
 ato andrō fefoe. Ba dozi ira, ba  
 lō faloecha wa'abe'e, bōrō horōra  
 andrō.  
 14 II. Milaoe dorofe, mifa'anō fefoe  
 hadia ia, ba samōsa lō saloea mōi
- ba wasoewōta, me no tesao wōnoe-  
 goc ba zato andrō fefoe. Baero, ba 15  
 si'ōli, ba jomo ba mbanoea, ba fō-  
 chō waba, ba lofo. Si so baero ba  
 mbenoea, ba si mate ba mbawa  
 zi'ōli, ba si so jomo ba mbanoea,  
 ba ni'ā lofo ba fōchō waba. Ba na 16  
 so zoloi ūsa, ja'ira andrō, ba timba  
 mboerō'oe ba mbawa danō dani-  
 aira, sangarōngarō fefoe --- ba  
 horōnia mangarōngarō zamōsana.  
 Adada danga fefoe ba sangoeloe 17  
 mbalōdoehi. (Sam. II. 4, 1. Jes. 13,  
 7). Ba sonoecha noeche ba wa'aboe 18  
 dōdō ira ba si tehawoe fa'ata'oe ;  
 fa'aila ba mbawara fefoe, ba dozi  
 hōgō, ba si batole. (Jes. 15, 3. Jer.  
 48, 37). Firōra, ba latibō'ō tooe ba 19  
 newali, ba ana'ara, ba sasao laŵā'ō.  
 Tenga sa sangorifi ja'ira wirōra ba  
 ana'ara, na baŵa wōnoe Jehowa  
 andrō ; no tengā fangaboeso ba wa'-  
 atebachara andrō, ba tengā ūsi da-  
 loera, noa sa tobali tandraŵa horō  
 ia chōra (Amaed. 11, 4. Tim. I. 6,  
 9, 10). Ba no labē'e bōrō wajawasa 20  
 gana'ara lachōmira andrō, ba no  
 labali'ō adoera andrō, sogoro ita,  
 sihocha mboeda andrō chōra ; andrō  
 wa oebali'ō sasao ia chōra. Ba oe-  
 loeloe niraboe niha bō'ō ia, ahoe-  
 loea wondrege zeboea horō ba goeli  
 danō, ena'ō lafatōrō ba zalacha.  
 Ba oe'erogō ira, ba ndramoefatōrō 22  
 ba zalacha girōgirōgōe andrō, hana  
 na mōi zoraboe ba hana na lalaoe  
 zalacha chōnia. Fazōchi rate ; me 23  
 no anōnō danō fange'e ba me no  
 anōnō mbanoea horō.
- III. Ba oefatōrō sa'ae wondrege 24  
 zafaito niha baero, hana na da'ō  
 zangochōgō omora, ba oe'ezosi  
 sa'ae wajawasa zabōlō andrō, ba  
 acha telaoe zalacha ba ni'amoni'ō  
 andrō chōra. So wa'ata'oe, ba la'-  
 25 aloci wangorifi, ba lō faloecha : Si  
 fatete manō wamakao ba si lō aeto  
 doeria [sata'oe ita] ; ba lazofoezo-  
 foe gangilata chō zama'ele'ō, ba ba  
 gere, ba taja lala, ba ba zatoea, ba

27 taja wamolala tōdō. (*Mal. 2, 7*). Sabeo tōdō razo, ba salawa, ba i'o-noecha wa'atobali dōdō, ba sadada danga niha ba danō, lō dōladōla. Boeaboeara oebe'e dali wolaoe chōra, ba hoekoe ba chōra oebe'e dali wangoehoekoe ja'ira, ba ja aboto ba dōdōra, wa no ja'o Jehowa.

## FAZA 8.

I. Angilata : sogoro ita andrō ba Jeroezalema. II. Mame'e adoe zatoea ba ira alawe ba ere, ba gosali.

- 1 I. Ba ba ndrōfi si őnō, ba zi melima ba mbaŵa si őnō, me doe-madaodo ba nomogoe, ba me doe-madao fōnagoe zatcea mado Joeda, ba ira'edo fanga Jehowa. (*F. 1, 2*).
- 2 Ba oefachōlōdo, ba oe'ila wamaedo, hoelō niha wamaigigoe; i'otarai lōwilōwinia mitooe, ba alitō, ba mi-jāwa, ba hoelō haga, timba wa'a-takile dōla garamba si takile. (*F. 1, 4*).
- 3 Ba i'oro'ō zi hoelō danga, itoejoe mboegoe ba ifazaŵado ba daloe mbanoea Eheha ba i'ohedo ba Jeroezalema, ba gangilata chō Lowalangi, ba zinga mbawandroehō ibe'e ndra'o, bawandroehō tānō bacha, mijōoe, ba zi so adoe andrō,
- 4 bōrō wa'olhoe [Jehowa]. Ba hiza, ba so ba da'ō lachōmi Lowalangi Ndراono Gизeraëli, si mane fangi-lagoe ja'ia no, ba ndraso. (*F. 3, 23*).
- 5 Ba imane chōgōe : He ono ni-ha, fachōlō'ō mijōoe ! Ba me oefachōlōdo mijōoe, ba hiza, ba so ba zinga mbawandroehō ba naha wame'e soemange, tānō jōoe, nadoe bōrō wa'olhoe andrō. Ba imane chōgōe : He ono niha, hadia, ő'ilaoera ba da'ō ? No sogoro ita sabōlōbōlō nilaoe ma'oewoe Gизeraëli ba da'e, tobali lō tola lō oe'erogō ni'amoni'ō andrō chōgōe ; ba so na dania ni'ilaoe sabōlō ogoro ita, baero da'ō !
- 7 II. Ba i'ohedo ba zinga mbawa gōli ba golajama. Ba me oefachōlōdo, ba hiza zatōla gōli kara. Ba

imanе chōgōe : He ono niha, tōrō gōli andrō ! Ba me oetōrō gōli, ba hiza mbawandroehō. Ba imane chōgōe : Ae bacha ba faigi zo-goro ita, sabōlōbōlō andrō, ni-laoera ba da'ō ! Ba me mōido ba-chā, ba me oefagi, ba hiza ngawalō wamaedo goeñkoē sihocha mboeda, ba famaedo goerifō niha, ba adoe ma'oewoe Gизeraëli fefoe nisoea ba mbagolō, fasoei. Ba so 11 niha, 70, satoea ma'oewoe Gизeraëli, ba Ja'asania. ono Zafano, ba hoe-nōra bacha, solohe ja'ira, ba no dozi ira naha wanoenoe koemōjo ba danga, noemalō mijāwa hoea zimbo goemōjō andrō. Ba imane chōgōe : 12 Hadia, no ő'ilā, ja'oegō ono niha, hadia nilaoe zatoea Ndراono Gизeraëli, ba zogōmigōmi, ba mbate'e nadoe chōnia ilaoe zamōsana. Lamane sa dōdōra : Lō i'ilā ita Je-howa, no iheta ia ba danōda Je-howa. (*Job. 22, 13. Sin. 94, 7. Jes. 29, 15*). Ba imane na chōgōe : So 13 na dania ni'ilaoe, baero da'ō, sogoro ita sabōlōbōlō, nilaoe ! Ba 14 i'ohedo ba zinga mbawandroehō ba gosali Jehowa, tānō jōoe, ba hiza ndra alawe sidadao ba da'ō, sange'esi Tamoesi andrō. Ba imane 15 chōgōe : Hadia, no ő'ilā, ja'oegō ono niha ? So na dania ni'ilaoe sogoro ita, sabōlōbōlō moroi ba da'ō. Ba i'ohedo ba golajama gosali Je-howa, tānō bacha ; ba mato 25 niha ba da'ō, ba zinga mbawandroehō ba gosali Jehowa, ba gotaloeara ge-we'ewe andrō naha wame'e soemange, sangerogō osali Jehowa ira ba si otahōgō atoembœcha loeo ba sangaloeloe ba loeo, ba gatoembœcha. (*Moz. V. 17, 3. Job. 31, 26. Raz. II. 23, 5*). Ba imane chōgōe : Hadia, 17 no ő'ilā, ja'oegō ono niha ? Hadia, ambō na ba ma'oewoe Joeda wolaœ sogoro ita andrō, nilaoera ba da'e, wa lanōnōi [na gōi] danō famakao awōra, awō wa lō aetoe la'-andrō wōnoegoe ? ba hiza, ba la'a-

18 go'ago doetoeroe geoe saoeri. Ba ja'-odo gõi, ba fõnoegoe oefatõrõ chõra : lõ ahachõ dõdõgœ, wamaigi ja'ira ba lõ alimagõ ira chõgœ. Ba he eboea dania lira wangarõngarõ chõgœ, ba lõ oefondrondrongo. (F. 5, 11).

## FAZA 9.

I. Angilata : Mala'ika si daõnõ, samenoemoenoe niha, awõ niha samroe baroe gere. II. Te'ombacha'õ geloeahaa gangilata andrõ chõ Hezekieli.

- 1 I. Ba moe'ao ia chõgœ, eboea linia, imane : So moroi sa wotoe mbanoea andrõ, ba no so ba danga zamõsana wanoedoegõ. Ba hiza moroi sa niha, daõnõ, la'otarai mbawa göli tânõ si jaŵa, tânõ mijõoe, sara wanoedoegõ ba danga zamõsana, ba baroe tarafali mbaroe zi samõsa ba fanoera ba lõwilöwinia. So ira ba la'iagõ ba ngai naha wame'e soemange tõla garamba andrõ. (Nga'öt. II. 27, 3. Moz. III. 16, 4).
- 2 Ba no iheta ia lachõmi Jehovah andrõ, no irõi Keroebi andrõ, si so ia jaŵa mege, isaŵa dojo mba-wandroehõ ba gosali ; ba moe'ao ia chõ zamaroe tarafali andrõ, si so fanoera andrõ ba lõwilöwi. Ba imane chõnia Jehovah : Tõrõ mbanoea, taloe Jeroezalema andrõ, ba fotandra gangango niha andrõ sangarõngarõ, saboe tõdõ ba zogoro ita andrõ fefoe, nilaoe ba mbanoea andrõ ! (Moz. III. 12, 22. Fam. 7, 5, 3). Ba ba nawõnia, ba imane — irongo tõgi dalingagoe — : Mi'o'õ ia, mitõrõ mbanoea ba milaoe chõra, bõi ahachõ dõdõmi, wamaigi ja'ira, ba bõi alimagõ ira chõmi !
- 6 Si no tohare hoewa ba ono matoea ba ono alawe ba iraono ba ira alawe, ba mi'o'õtõ tooe ; ba dozi zi so tandra, andrõ, ba bõi mibabaja. Ba ni'amoni'õ andrõ chõgœ mibõrõtaigõ ! Ba labõrõgõ ba zatoea andrõ, si so ba golajama

gosali. (Moz. II. 32, 27. Jer. 25, 29. Fet. I. 4, 17). Ba imane chõra : Mi'ta'oenõi gosali ba mibe'e anõnõ newali boto niboenoe ! Milaboe ! Ba mõi ira ba lalaoe ba mbanoea andrõ.

II. Ba me la'o'õtõ tooe niha, me no torõido foeri, ba oefalõgœ toe ndra'o, moe'aodo, oeman : He So'aja, Jehovah, hadia, õfaloea wangoheri si tosai Iraono Gizeraëli, wangahawoei Jeroezalema fõnoemõ andrõ ? Ba imane chõgœ : No eboea sibai horõ ma'oewoe Gizeraëli ba he horõ ma'oewoe Joeda, ba no anõnõ danõ fange'e, ba banoea, ba no anõnõ famoejoe'õ hoekoe, lamane sa dõdõra : „No iheta ia ba danõ Jehovah”, ba : „Lõ i'ila Jehovah.” (F. 8, 12). Ba lõ'õ sa'ae gõi aha-chõ dõdõgœ, wamaigi, ba lõ alimagõ ira chõgœ : oeselõni chõra mboeaboeara andrõ ! (F. 5, 11). Ba i'ombacha'õ sobaroe tarafali andrõ, si so fanoera ba lõwilöwi, imane : No oe'o'õ niŵa'õoe chõgœ.

## FAZA 10.

I. Oroisa chõ zobaroe baroe gere, ba wamazawee bo galitõ ba Jeroezalema. II. Angilata andrõ, lachõmi Jehovah.

- 1 I. Ba oefachõlõdo, ba hiza, ba jaŵa zi hoelõ mbanoea andrõ, jaŵa hõgõ Keroebi andrõ, ba so zi hoelõ weremata nila ; oroma jaŵara zi hoelõ wamaedo dadaoma zalaŵa. (F. 1, 26). Ba imane chõ zobaroe tarafali andrõ : Ae bacha ba gotaloea gaolo andrõ, tooe Keroebi, gochõi mbo galitõ ba gotaloea Keroebi andrõ, ba fazaewe jaŵa mbania [Jeroezalema] ! Ba mõi ia bacha, anehe ndra'o. Ba ba gambõlõ gosali so Keroebi andrõ, me mõi ia bacha, ba inõnõi golajama tânõ bacha lawoeo andrõ. Ba ifazaŵa ia lachõmi, irõi Keroebi andrõ, isaŵa dojo mbawandroehõ gosali, ba anõnõ gosali lawoeo andrõ, ba ola-
- 2
- 3
- 4

- 5 jama, ba anõnõ haga lachõmi Je-  
howa. (F. 1, 13; 9, 3). Ba terongo  
roeroe gafi Keroebi, iroegi golajama  
tánõ baero sibai, no timba li Lo-  
walangi Si lõ ambõ fa'abõlõ, na  
moehede ia. (F. 1, 25). Ba me  
iwa'õ chõ zobaroe tarafali andrõ :  
Halõ galitõ ba gotaloea gaolo a-  
ndrõ, ba gotaloea Keroebi, ba mõi  
ia bacha, i'iagõ ba ngai gaolo.  
7 Ba i'oro'õ dangania Keroebi andrõ  
ba galitõ ba gotaloea Keroebi,  
itoejoe [õsa] ba ibe'e ba danga  
zobaroe tarafali andrõ, ba ihalõ ba  
mofanõ.
- 8 II. Ba oroma ba Keroebi andrõ  
zi hoelõ danga niha, barõ gafira.  
9 Ba oefai, ba hisa gaolo ba ngai  
Keroebi andrõ, õfa, samboea Ke-  
roebi, ba samboea gaolo ba ngai-  
nia, ba gaolo andrõ, ba no timba  
wa'atakile weremata wiroesi, wa-  
10 maigigoe. (F. 1, 16). Ba famaigida  
ja'ia, ba no fagõlõgõlõ, ma'a'õfa,  
hoelõ na bacha ba gaolo zi za-  
11 mboea so zi samboea. Ba na mo-  
fanõ, ba õfa rozi lala; lõ labali'õ  
ira, na mofanõ; ba ni'otahõgõ zi  
samboea la'o'õ; lõ labali'õ ira, na  
12 mofanõ. Ba õsira ma'asamboea ba  
hoeloera ba tangara ba afira ba  
he gaolo andrõ, ba no anõnõ hõ-  
rõ, fasoei, ba zi õfa andrõ. (Fam.  
13 4, 6, 8). Ba aerongo, me tebe'e tõi  
14 gaolo andrõ „dawoejoe nangi.” Ba  
õfa bawa zamboea. Bawa zi za-  
mboea, ba bawa zaŵi si matoea,  
ba si samboea, ba sobawa niha, ba  
fanete da'õ, ba sobawa zingo, ba  
fanete da'õ, ba sobawa mojo. (F.  
15 1, 10). Ba lafazaŵa ira Keroebi  
andrõ. Ja'ia manõ ni'ilagoe no, ba  
16 mbewe Chebara. (F. 1, 3 b. t.). Ba  
na mofanõ Keroebi andrõ, ba fao  
gaolo andrõ, ba ngaira, ba na la-  
bologõ gafira Keroebi, ba wamaza-  
wa ja'ira moroi ba danõ, ba lõ  
17 teboelõ ba ngaira gaolo. Ba na la-  
badoegõ ira Keroebi, ba tebatõ gõi  
gaolo, ba na lafazaŵa ira Keroebi,
- ba fao gõi gaolo, me no so bacha  
geheha zaliwaliŵa andrõ. Ba iheta 18  
ia ba dojo mbawandroehõ gosali  
lachõmi Jehowa ba i'iagõ jaŵa Ke-  
roebi. Ba labologõ gafira Keroebi, la-  
fazawa ira moroi ba danõ — anehe  
ndra'o, me aefä ira, ba fao gaolo a-  
ndrõ. Ba la'iagõ zinga mbawandroe-  
hõ gosali, tânõ ba gatoemboechä loeo,  
ba jaŵara so lachõmi Lowalangi  
Ndraono Gizeraeli. Ja'ia zaliwaliŵa 20  
andrõ, ni'ilagoe no, dajadaja Lo-  
walangi Ndraono Gizeraeli. Ba oe'-  
ila, wa Keroebi. No õfa'õfa mba-  
wara ba õfa'õfa gafira, ba barõ ga-  
fira, ba no si hoelõ danga niha.  
Ba bawara andrõ, ba no si mane 22  
bawa ni'ilagoe no ba mbewe Che-  
bara ; famaigida ja'ia ba si ndroe-  
hoe gõi; ba idõlõ manõ ia zamboeana.

## FAZA 11.

I. Horõ zatœa mbõrõ wamakao  
Jeroezalema andrõ. II. Fama'ele'õ  
wamazawili Iraono Gizeraeli. III.  
Iheta ia ba Jeroezalema lachõmi  
Jehowa andrõ.

- I. Ba ifazawado Eheha ba i'ohedo  
ba zinga mbawandroehõ gosali Je-  
howa tânõ ba gatoemboechä loeo,  
si otahõgõ atoemboechä ; ba 25 niha  
ba da'õ, ba zinga mbawandroehõ,  
ba oe'ila ba chõra zalaŵa, Ja'as-  
ania, ono Assoeri ba Felatia, ono  
Mbenaja. (F. 8, 16). Ba imane chõ-  
groe : He ono niha, da'õ niha andrõ  
sangaloei famakiko, samachai tõdõ  
si lõ sõchi ba mbanoea andre, sa-  
ngomea'õ : „Lõ alio sibai ginõtõ  
wolaoe omo : bowoa mbanoea, ba  
diwo nirino ita !” Ba ama'ele'õ ba  
chõra, ama'ele'õ, ja'oegõ ono niha !  
Ba ihawocido Eheha Jehowa, ba  
imane chõgroe : Ōmane : Da'õ ni-  
wa'õ Jehowa : Si manõ wehedemi,  
ja'ami ma'oewoe Gizeraeli, ba ha-  
dia zi tesao ba dõdõmi, ba noa  
sa'ae aboto ba dõdõgroe. Ato niboen-  
noemi jomo ba mbanoea andre, no  
mibe'e anõnõ newali niboenoe tooe.

- 7 Andrō wa imane So'aja Jehowa : Niboenoemi andrō, ni'ō'ōtōmi tooe, da'ō ndriwo andrō ba banoea mbo-woa ! Ba ja'amī, ba niheta ba
- 8 mbanoea. Si'ōli mi'ata'oefi, ba si'ōli oefatōrō chōmi, iŵā'ō So'aja, Je
- 9 howa. Ba oeheta ami ba mbanoea, oebe'e ba danga niha bō'ō ami ba
- 10 oefatōrō chōmi hoekoe. Si'ōli wa-menoemi dania, ba nola danō Ndraono Gizeraëli oehoekoe ami, ba ja aboto ba dōdōmi wa no ja'o
- 11 Jehovah. Bōi tobali bowoa chōmi mbancea ba tengā diwo ami bacha ; ba nola danō Ndraono Gize-
- 12 raëli oehoekoe ami. Ba ja aboto ba dōdōmi ba da'ō, wa no ja'o Jeho wa, si lō ni'o'ōmi nifachoinia ba si lō nitōngōnimi hoekoe ; no hoekoe niha baero, si tefasoei ja'amī, mi'o'ō.
- 13 Ba fatoea mama'ele'ō ndra'o, ba no mate Welatia, ono Mbenaja. Ba oefalōgōe tooe ndra'o, moe'aodo, eboea ligoe, oemane : Alai ndra'o, ja'oegō So'aja, Jehovah, hadia, ūfaloaea sa'ae wangohori si tosai Iraono Gizeraëli ?
- 14 II. Ba hoemedē chōgōe Jehovah, 15 imane : He ono niha, talifoesōmi, iwami, si tengabō'ōmi ba ma'oewoe Gizeraëli fefoe, oroeoe, niŵā'ō mbanoea Jeroezalema : „No arōoe gotaloeara Jehovah ; chōma no moe-
- 16 tehe danō, ochōtama !“ Andrō wa ūmane : Da'ō niŵā'ō Zo'aja, Jehovah : Ja'ia, no oebe'e ba zarōee ira, ba niha baero, no oefazawili ira ba danō zotanō, ba no ha ma'ifoe ni'amoni'ō ndra'o chōra, ba danō
- 17 andrō misa, si no laroegi. Andrō wa ūmane : Da'ō niŵā'ō Zo'aja, Jehovah : Ba oe'ozaragō ami ba ni-ha bacro andrō ba oe'owoeloi ami moroi ba danō andrō misa, ba ni-fazaewe ja'amī, ba oebe'e chōmi
- 18 danō Ndraono Gizeraëli. Ba laroegi dania da'ō, ba lahori ba danō zi-hocha mboeda andrō chōra, fefoe,
- 19 awō zogoro ita andrō, fefoe. Ba oebe'e chōra dōdō si bohcoe, ba
- Eheha si bohcoe oebe'e ba dōdōra bacha ; tōdō kara andrō, ba oeheta barō doto, ba oebe'e chōra dōdō nagole, (Jer. 24, 7; 32, 37 b.t. F. 36, 27 b.t.), ena'ō la'o'ō nifachoigoe ba ena'ō latōngōni hoekoe andrō chōgōe ba ena'ō latōrō ; ba banoeagoe dania ira ba Lowalangira ndra'odo. (Jer. 30, 22). Ba na so zadōni tōdō ba zogoro ita andrō chōra ba ba zi-hocha mboeda andrō, chōra oesoe-lōni wolaoera ! — iŵā'ō So'aja, Jehovah.
- III. Ba labologō gafira Keroebi andrō, ba fao chōra gaolo andrō, ba jaŵara so lachōmi Lowalangi Ndraono Gizeraëli. Ba ifazawa ia lachōmi Jehovah, moroi ba daloe newali mbanoea, ba i'iagō zoezoe hili, tānō ba gatoemboecha loeo, na ta'otrai mbanoea. (F. 10, 18; 43, 2). Ba ifazawa ndra'o Eheha, i'ohedo ba danō Ndrawa Galedaia, ba ni'o'oli'ō andrō, ba gangilata. Eheha Lowalangi zolohé ja o. Ba iheta ia chōgōe angilata andrō, ni'ilagoe mege. Ba oe'ombacha'ō ba ni'o'oli'ō andrō darama li Jehovah fefoe, nifa'ele'ōnia chōgōe.

## FAZA 12.

I. Jamoefa'anō ia Hezekiëli, ba wa'awoe'a. II. Ba wangoloi'ō sala-wa ba banoea Jeroezalema tetandrō-saigō gammaedola andrō. III. Iraono Gizeraëli, ba sege'ege dania ba we-manga gōra. IV. Lō zi lō alio gōna ira hoekoe andrō.

I. Ba hoemedē chōgōe Jehovah imane : He ono niha, bacha ba hoe-nō niha sabe'e tandro sosó ndra'oegō, ba hoenō niha si so hōrō, ba wangila niha, ba lō sa la'ilā niha, ba si so tōgi dalinga, ba wamondrongo, ba lō'ō sa larongo li ni-wā'ō chōra, me no niha sabe'e tandro ira. (Jes. 6, 9; 42, 18. Jer. 5, 21). Ba ja'oegō ono niha, ba faigi chōoe zogona ba wa'awoe'a, ba a-heta'ō, ba zi ma'ōchō, ba zanehe

- ira ; ōheta'ō ba nahiamō, ba ōsa-  
wa mbaneoa bō'ō, ba zanehe ira,  
— ma atō latōngōni, noa sa niha  
4 sabe'e tandro ira ! Ba zi ma'ōchō,  
ba zanehe ira, ōbe'e tooe gamaga-  
mamō, gamagama ba wa'awoe a ;  
ba ja'oegō, ba na owi mofanō'ō,  
ba zanehe ira, amaedola wa'aheta  
5 nifofanō. Otōla'ō göli, ba zanehe  
ira, ba ötōrō da'ō, we'amōi baero.  
6 Öfa'ele'ō chōra, na ö'angalisigō ga-  
magamamō ; ba zi bongi mofanō'ō  
ba öbaloegō mbawaoe, fa lō ö'ilā  
dano. Oebe'e famaedo ndra'oegō ba  
7 Ndraono Gizeraëli. Ba oe'o'ō ni-  
wā'ō chōgōe : gamagamagoe, ba ba  
zi ma'ōchō oe'ohe tooe, amaedola  
gamagama ba wa'aheta, ba tānō-  
tānō owi, ba oetola'ō göli tanga-  
gōe ; ba me bongi, ba oe'angalisigō  
gamagamagoe ba oe'ohe baero, ba  
zanehe ira.  
8 II. Ba ba zangoechoelō wongi,  
ba hoemede chōgōe Jehovah, imane :  
9 He ono niha, hadia, lō niwā'ō ma'-  
oewoe Gizeraëli, niha sabe'e tandro  
andrō : „Hadia nilaemō andrō ?”  
10 Ömane chōra : Da'ō niwā'ō Zo'aja  
Jehowa : Ba zalaŵa tetandrōsaigō  
niwā'ō andre, ba Jeroezalema, ba  
ba ma'oewoe Gizeraëli fefoe banoe-  
11 ara. (*Jes. 13, 1*). Ömane : Famaedo  
ndra'o chōmi ; Nilaoegoe andrō, ba  
itōrō ira dania : ba danō niha bō'ō  
12 te'olo'iō ira dania. Ba salawā andrō,  
ba chōra, ba i'angalisigō gamagama-  
nia ba ba zi bongi aheta ia. Latōla'ō  
dania göli, lalania ; ba bawania,  
ba ibaloegō, ena'ō lō i'ilā ia niha,  
ba ja'ia, ba ena'ō lō i'ilā danō.  
13 (*Raz. II. 25, 4*). Ba oehawoei ia  
oe'ō andrō chōgōe, ba alaoe dania  
ia ba goe'ōgōe, ba oe'ohe ba Mba-  
beli ia, ba danō Ndrawa Galedaia ;  
ba lō'ō sa i'ilā hōrōnia, ba ba da'ō  
mate ia dania. (*Jer. 39, 7; 52, 11*).  
14 F. 17, 20). Ba awōnia andrō, tohoe-  
tohoe dangania, ba sabōlō andrō  
chōnia fefoe, ba oefazawili misa,  
ba zi fasoei, ba oesōbi zi'ōli, moroi
- foerira. Ba ja aboto ba dōdōra, wa 15  
no ja'o Jehovah, na oefazaewe ira  
ba niha baero ba ba danō misa.  
Ba oesaigō ōsa, si lō atotó, banoe-  
ara, si lō mate ba mbawa zi'ōli  
ba ba lofo, ba ba wōchō waba,  
ena'ō ladoenōdoenō ba niha baero  
misa zogoro ita andrō chōra, fefoe,  
ba niha niroegira dania, ena'ō  
aboto ba dōdōra, wa no ja'o Jehovah.
- III. Ba so na niwā'ō Jehovah 17  
chōgōe, imane : He ono niha, sani-  
zinizi ndra'oegō dania ba wemanga  
gōe, ba sogichi tōdō ba saboe tōdō,  
ba wamadoe idanō, ba ömane ba 19  
niha ba danō : Da'ō niwā'ō Zo'aja,  
Jehowa, nitandrōsaigō ba mbaneoa  
Jeroezalema, ba danō Ndraono  
Gizeraëli : saboe tōdō ira dania,  
ba wemanga gōra ba sihocha boe,  
na labadoe nidanō ; ena'ō tanō si  
mate dania danōra, si no aheta  
si fahōna mege, bōrō horō niha  
ba danō andrō, fefoe. Ba banoea 20  
andrō, si so niha iada'e, ba tobali  
si lō niha dania, ba tanō si mate  
danō, ena'ō aboto ba dōdōmi, wa  
no Jehovah ndra'odo.
- IV. Ba so zoei niwā'ō Jehovah, 21  
chōgōe, imane : He ono niha, hadia 22  
chōmi niwā'ō andrō ba danō Ndrao-  
no Gizeraëli, na lamane : Lō'ō manō  
i'ilā iroegi baŵa ba tobali manō  
si lō boto gangilata fefoe ? (*Hab.*  
2, 3. *Fet. II. 3, 4*). Andrō wa ömane 23  
chōra : Da'ō niwā'ō Zo'aja, Jehovah :  
Da'oc'etoe'ō niwā'ō andrō, fa bōi  
sa'ae laŵa'ōwā'ō Iraono Gizeraëli !  
Ömane sa'ae chōra : Itoegoe ahatō  
mbaŵa andrō ba cloeaha gangilata  
andrō, fefoe. Bōi sa'ae ta'ilā ba 24  
ma'oewoe Gizeraëli gangilata si lō  
boto, ba he fama'ele'ō faja. Ja'odo 25  
a'i, Jehovah, zihede, oewā'ō niwā'ō-  
gōe, ba itōrō dania. Lō mogasa  
sa'ae, ba götōmi andre, ja'ami niha  
sabe'e tandro ; so niwā'ōgōe, ba  
itōrō göi oebe'e ! — iŵā'ō So'aja,  
Jehowa. Ba so niwā'ō Jehovah 26  
chōgōe, imane : He ono niha, hiza,

lamane dödöra ma'oewoe Gizeraëli : Angilata andrō, ni'ilania, ba ba wa ara dania, ba götö foeri nifa'-  
28 ele'onia andrō. Andrō wa ömane chöra: Niwa'ögöe andrō fefoe, ba lō mogasa sa'ae : taroma ligoe andrō niwa'ögöe, ba itörö dania ! — iwa'ö So'aja, Jehovah.

## FAZA 13.

I. Fama'ele'ö nitandrösaigö ba zama'ele'ö sofa ja andrō, II. ba ba zama'ele'ö ira alawe.

1 I. Ba so niwa'ö Jehovah chögoe,  
2 imane : He ono niha, ama'ele'ö, ni-  
tandrösaigö ba zama'ele'ö andrō ba  
Ndraono Gizeraëli, ömane ba za-  
ma'ele'ö nichoi dödöra andrō : Mi-  
fondrondrongo li Jehovah! *Fet. II.*  
3 1, 21). Da'ö niwa'ö Zo'aja, Jehovah :  
Alai zama'ele'ö andrō, si lō tödö,  
solo'ö manö nichoi dödöra, si no  
4 tenga ni'ila höröra. No timba na-  
soe gatoea ba gadoedoela mbanoea  
zama'ele'ö andrō chömi, ja'ami Irao-  
5 no Gizeraëli. (*Sin. seb. 2, 15*). Lō  
si möi ami mijawa ba zatöla göli,  
ba lō nikölinimi ma'oewoe Gize-  
raëli, ba wangabe'e'ö ja'ami ba  
wasoewöta na bawa Jehovah. (*Sin.*  
6 106, 23. *F. 22, 30*). Si lō boto mege  
la'ila ba faetasa faja, ja'ira andrō,  
si'ao mege : „Niwa'ö Jehovah”, ba  
lō nifatenge Jehovah ja'ira ba no  
7 sombalombaloi, ena'ö itörö niwa'ö  
andrō. Hadia, tenga angilata si lō  
boto ni'i'ilami ba tenga faetasa faja  
wehedemi, ba no minane : „Niwa'ö  
Jehowa”, ba lō sihede ndra'odo.  
8 Andrō wa imane So'aja, Jehovah :  
Me no si lō boto wehedemi ba me  
no faja ni'ila hörömi, ba oelaoe  
sa'ae chömi ! — iwa'ö So'aja Je-  
howa. Ilaoe ba zama'ele'ö andrō  
tangagoe, ba zama'ele'ö si no mangi'ila  
si lō boto, ba si no mama'ele'ö  
faja ; tebai monaha ira ba mba-  
noeagoe andrō, ba ba zoera nga'ötö  
ma'oewoe Gizeraëli, ba lō latanö  
döira, ba lō tola laroegi danö Ndrai-

no Gizeraëli; ba ja aboto sa'ae  
ba dödömi, wa no So'aja, Jehovah,  
ndra'odo. Börö me no lafaeloengoe 10  
mbanoeagoe wangoema'ö : „Fa'a-  
toelö”, ba zi lō fa'atoelö sa atö,  
ba na lalaoe göli kara banoeagoe,  
ba ja'ira zolaoe betoea fangafoesi.  
(*Jer. 6, 14*). Ba ömane sa'ae ba zo-  
laoe betoea andrō : Ja adoedoe ! Si  
ndroehoe, oefatöö deoe sabölbölbö,  
fangahanigö ja'ia ; aechoe ba danö  
deoe kara ba ilaoe angi sabölbölbö.  
Ba adoedoe sa'ae göli kara andrō. 11  
Hadia, lō lasofoe dania chömi :  
Heza so mbetoea andrō, nilaoemi ?  
Andrō wa imane So'aja, Jehovah : 13  
Ja'ia, ilaoe angi sabölbölbö oebe'e,  
ba wa'abao dödögoe andrō ba teoe  
sabölbölbö fangahanigö, localoea wö-  
noegoe ba teoe kara, bachoebachoe 14  
dödögoe, ba wangohori. Ba oedoe-  
doegö sa'ae göli andrō, nilaoemi  
betoea, oelaoe tooe ba danö, ena'ö  
oroma dajadajania ; sadoedoe ia ba  
ja'ami, ba si tekiko ba da'ö, ba  
ja aboto ba dödömi, wa no ja'odo  
Jehowa ! (*Mat. 7, 27*). Ba oe'ögö 15  
wa'abao dödögoe ba göli kara  
andrō, ba ba zolaoe betoea chönia,  
ba imane dania chömi : Lō'ö sa'ae  
öli kara andrō ba lō'ö sa'ae solaoe  
betoea, sama'ele'ö andrō ba Ndrai-  
no Gizeraëli, sama'ele'ö nitandrö-  
saigö ba Jeroezalema ba sangi'ila 16  
angilata fangorifi chöra, me lō'ö sa  
attö fangorifi ! iwa'ö So'aja Jehovah.  
II. Ba ja'oegö ono niha, otahö-  
gö nono mbanoeami alawe, sama'ele'ö  
17 nichoi dödöra, ba ama'ele'ö  
nifaedoegö chöra, ömane : Da'ö 18  
niwa'ö Zo'aja, Jehovah : Alai ndra  
alawe andrō. sanagoe loeniloeni  
mboelöcha fefoe ba samazöchi  
ba loebaloe högö, sondrozigö niha, he  
iraono ba he zatoea, ba wogaigö  
niha. Hadia, edöna mifa'oe'oe ösa  
chömi ? Ba no mibe'e ba zalacha 19  
ndra'o, ba mbanoeagoe, ha mato  
matonga kata fache mböli gölömi  
ba mato doea mbawa kooe, ba wa-

- moenoe niha, salacha lō mate ena'ō, ba ba wangorifi niha, si lō tola aeroi ena'ō, me milaoe waja ba mbanoeagoe, si no samondromondrongo 20 faja. (*Moz. V. 18, 20*). Andrō wa imane So'aja, Jehowa: Hiza, oelaoe ba loeniloeni andrō chōmi fontra'oemi niha, timba wondra'oe wofo, ba oesōbi ba dangami, ba oe'efa'ō niha andrō nira'oemi, nifa-  
21 moloi fofo. Ba oere'a mbaloebaloe andrō chōmi, ba oe'efa'ō ba dangami mbanoeagoe andrō, fa bōi sa'ae ahoeloea ira ba dangami, ba ja aboto ba dōdōmi, wa no ja'odo  
22 Jehowa. Me no miboesi dōdō niha satoelō tōdō, falimosa, me lō omasi ndra'o lafakao ira, ba me no mi'abe'e'ō danga zi no mangerogō Lowalangi, ena'ō lō ibōhōli mboeaboeania si lō sōchi andrō, fa lō mate  
23 ia. Ba bōi sa'ae mi'ilā zi lō boto ba bōi sa'ae milaoe waetasa, oe'efa'ō sa'ae ba dangami mbanoeagoe andrō, ba ja aboto ba dōdōmi, wa no ja'odo Jehowa.  
8 9 10 11 12 13 14

## FAZA 14.

- I. Satoea mbanoea samini tōdō.  
II. Hoekoe satoelō hoekoe andrō nifatōrō Jehowa, ba he no faloecha mato samōsa satoelō tōdō, ba tebai itimba.

- I. Ba mōi chōgōe niha, satoea Ndraono Gizeräeli, ba moedadao 1 ira fōnagoe. Ba so niwā'ō Jehowa 2 chōgōe, imane. He ono niha, no 3 la'aro'ō ba dōdōra nadoera niha andrō ba no labe'e fōnara, tandra- 4 wa horōra; ba hadia, oetehe chōra lasofoe chōgōe hadia ia? Ba hede chōra, ōmane: Da'ō niwā'ō Zo'aja, Jehowa: Dozi Iraono Gizeräeli, sangaro'ō ba dōdōra adoera ba same'e fōnara tandra- 5 wa horōra, ba si mōi chō zama'e'ele'ō dania, ba ja'odo, Jehowa, zangoema'ō li chōra, ba wa'afahōna nadoera andrō, ba wombaja tōdō ma'ewoe Gizeräeli, me no la'erogō ndra'o, ba nadoera a-

ndrō gefoe. Andrō wa ōmane ba ma'ewoe Gizeräeli: Da'ō niwā'ō Zo'aja Jehowa: Mifalalini gera'erami, ba mibōhōli nadoemi andrō ba mi'erogō zogoro ita andrō chōmi gefoe. Dozi ma'ewoe Gizeräeli sa, ba niha bō'ō, si no fatewoe ba Ndraono Gizeräeli, si fabali chōgōe, ba sangaro'ō ba dōdōra adoera, ba same'e fōnara, tandra- 7 wa horōra andrō ba si mōi chō zama'e'ele'ō dania, ba wanofoe chōgōe ba hoehoe hadia ia chōra, ba ja'odo, Jehowa, zangoema'ō li chōra. Oetōngō niha si manō ba oebe'e tandra ira ba amaedola ba oehori ira ba mbanoeagoe andrō, ena'ō aboto ba dōdōmi, wa no ja'odo Jehowa. (*Moz. V. 28, 37*). Ba na ibe'e nifowōhō ia sama'e'ele'ō, ba wangoema'ō li, ba no ja'odo, Jehowa zamowōhō sama'e'ele'ō andrō, ba oe'oro'ō dangagoe chōnia ba oeboenoe ia ba hoenō mbanoeagoe Iraono Gizeräeli. Ba laoe'i horōra, fagōlōgōlō ira zala zanofoe zala zama'e'ele'ō andrō, ena'ō lō'ō sa'ae eloengoe ma'ewoe Gizeräeli wangerogō ja'odo, ba bōi sa'ae lata'oēni ira, ba horōra andrō gefoe; ja banoeagoe ira ba Lowalangira ndra'odo, iwa'ō So'aja, Jehowa. (*Raz. I. 22, 22. Tes. II. 2, 11*).  
12 13 14

II. Ba so na niwā'ō Jehowa chōgōe, imane: He ono niha, na mosala chōgōe niha ba danō, heza, na farōi ira chōgōe, ba na oebabaja ira, na oefoefoe wangabe'era andrō, ōra, na oefatōrō chōra lofo ba na oehori ba danō niha, fabaja oerifōra, (*F. 4, 16*), ba na so ba danō andrō niha andrō si datōloe: Noah-chi ba Daniēli ba Jobi, ba ha ja'ira zaoeri, ba wa'atoelō dōdōra andrō, — iwa'ō So'aja, Jehowa. (*Moz. I. 6, 8. Dan. 9, 23. F. 28, 3. Job. 42, 10*). Na oe'ohe ba danō goetoe ndroe'oe ena'ō lahorī ndraono, ena'ō lō nihaniha sa'ae, ena'ō tanō si mate sa'ae, si lō sanōrō, bōrō goetoe ndroe'oe a-

- 16 ndrō, ba na so ba danō niha andrō, si datōloe, ba faja wa no saoeri ndra'o, iŵa'ō So'aja, Jehowa, na so zaoeri labe'e, he ono matoea, ba he ono alawe : ha ja'ira zaoeri. ba tanō, ba tobali tanō si mate.
- 17 Ba ma na si'oli oefatōrō ba danō andrō, na oemane : „Jatoemōrō danō andrō si'oli !“ ba na oehori
- 18 ba danō niha, fabaja oerifōra, ba na so ba danō niha andrō, si datōloe, ba faja, wa no saoeri ndra'o, iŵa'ō So'aja, Jehowa, na so zaoeri labe'e, he ono matoea, ba he ono
- 19 alawe ; ha ja'ira zaoeri. Ba ma na fōchō waba oefatōrō ba danō andrō, ba na oelaoe chōra wōnogoe andrō, iroegi ndro, ba wangohori ba danō niha, fabaja oerifōra,
- 20 ba na so ba danō ndra Noachi, Daniëli, Jobi, ba faja, wa no saoeri ndra'o, iŵa'ō So'aja, Jehowa, na so zaoeri labe'e, he ono matoea, ba he ono alawe ; ha ja'ira zaoeri, ba
- 21 wa'atoelō dōdōra andrō. Ba imane sa'ae So'aja, Jehowa : Ba na oefatōrō ba Jeroezalema wotoe andrō chōgoe, si ūfa balō, si lō sōchi : Si'oli ba lofo ba oetoe ndroe'oe ba fōchō waba, ba wangohori ba danō niha, fabaja oerifōra. (*Jer. 15, 3.*)
- 22 *Fam. 6, 8.*, ba hiza, ba so zi tosai ba danō, ni'orifi, sangoloi'ō ono matoea ba ono alawe. Da'ō dania zi mōi chōmi, ba mi'ila mboeaboeara, awō nilaoera, ba arāra dōdōmi, ba wamakao andrō nifatōrōgōe ba Jeroezalema, ba ngawalō hadia ia, fefoe, nifatōrōgōe chōra. (*F. 24, 26.*)
- 23 Ba tobali arāra dōdōmi labe'e, na anehe ami mboeaboeara, awō nilaoera, ba aboto ba dōdōmi, wa no tengsi lō bōrō, me oelaoe chōra nilaegoe andrō fefoe, iŵa'ō So'aja, Jehowa.

## FAZA 15.

Nitoenoes Jeroezalema, timba ūwe nagoe, si lō goena.

1 Ba so niŵa'ō Jehowa chōgoe,

imanē : He ono niha, hadia zi to-hoede ūwe nagoe, moroi ba doe-toeroe geoe satoroe moroi ba hogoe geoe ba gatoea? (*Sin. 80, 9. Jer. 2, 21. Joh. 15, 6.*) Hadia, so zangai ja'ia, samali'ō fakake, hadia ia, hadia so zamali'ō saita ja'ia, ba wanaitagō ngawalō hadia ia wakake ? Hiza, ū galitō labe'e ia ; ba na no achozi mbałonia fafōfō, ba na no ifelai alitō daloenia gōi, ba hadia, so na goenania dania ba ngawalō hadia ia ? Hiza, me lō sa-chozī na ia, ba lō goenania, ba walaoe hadia ia ; ba mendroea manō tebai la'ogoena'ō ia ba da'ō, na no lā alitō ba na no achozi ūsa. Andrō wa imane So'aja Jehowa : Timba dōla nagoe ba ngai geoe ba gatoea, nihonogōigoe ū galitō, oebe'e dania mbanoea Jeroezalema andrō. Ba oetōngō ira : No aefa ira ba galitō, ba alitō zoei zi manga ja'ira dania, ba ja aboto ba dōdōmi, wa no ja'ō Jehowa, na oetōngō ira. Ba oebali'ō tanō si mate danō, me no farōi ira, iŵa'ō So'aja Jehowa.

## FAZA 16.

Amaedola ndra alawe sohorō Jeroezalema. I. No ifaigi ia Jehowa ba wa'anoemania ba no ifohoe. II. Ba no ilceloe wa'asochinia ba no morōrō ia ba Ndrawa Miseraji ba ba Ndrawa Asiria ba ba Ndrawa Gale-daiia. III. Ba to'otoe'ō sa'ae ba wohorō andrō. IV. Ebœa horōnia, moroi ba horō Zodoma ba moroi ba horō Zamaria. V. Ba ifoeli zoei na ihachōsi tōdō ira dania Jehowa ba ifoeli fawoe'ee li ba .. eroezalema.

(*Faigi gōi Hos. 1-3.*)

I. Ba so niŵa'ō Jehowa chōgoe, imane : He ono niha, tegoe Jeroezalema ba zogoro ita andrō chōra, ūmane : Da'ō niŵa'ō Zo'aja, Jehowa, ba mbanoea Jeroezalema : Si otarai ja'ogēgō ba bōrōtamō, ba no ba danō Ndrawa Gana'ana : Toeaoe, ba Iraono Gamori, ba aweoe, ba Irao-no Cheti. Ba ba wa'atoemboemō

- andrō, me loeo toemboe ndra'oegō, ba lō moetaba woesōmō ba lō moefemonndri ndra'cēgō, ba wangehao ūsioe, ba lō moedoechoe a-sio ndra'oegō ba lō moelōlō. Lō sahachō tōdō ja'oegō, ba wolaoe chōoe hadia ia, da'ō, ba wangaha-chōsi tōdō ja'oegō. No nitibo'ō bae-ro ba mbenoea ndra'oegō, — awai zi so ba dōdōra nosooe, me loeo 5 toemboe ndra'oegō. Ba oetōrō ndra'oegō, ba anehedo, me manaranara ndra'oegō, oi do, ba oemane chōoe : Ja'oegō andrō ba ndro andrō chōoe, toe, ba ni'orifi ndra'oegō ! oemane chōoe : saoeri ndra'oegō, ba ndro a-7 ndrō chōoe ! Ba no oe' oja' ūndra'oegō, timba wa' oja rozi ngawalō ndroe oe ba danō, ba no manōi'ō, eboea ndra'oegō, ba no tobali fondrege oma-siō ndra'oegō : no afosoe ndra'oegō, ba no itoegoe abōlō mboemō, ba si lō noecha na ndra'oegō, si lō ba-loebaloe. Ba oetōrō ndra'oegō, ba oe'ila'ō, ba hiza, ba no iroegi bāwa wa'omasi chōoe. Ba oebologō gam-balagoe baloebaloemō, oebaloegō ndra'oegō, me no lō noechaoe, ba fawoe'oe li ndra'o chōoe, mōido ba hōloe, iŵa'ō So'aja, Jehovah, ba no chōgoe sa'ae ndra'oegō. (Roet. 3, 9. 9 Moz. II. 19, 5. Moz. V. 7, 6). Ba oefemonndri'ō ba nidanō, oesasai ndro andrō chōoe ba oebajoini fa-10 nicha ndra'oegō. Ba oefonoecha ndra'oegō noecha nifola'ala'a, ba wanoso, ba oefobadagahe oeli zaŵi nasi ndra'oegō ; ba oefolemba ndra'oegō lembé tarafali ba salendra 11 soeto oebe'e chōoe. (Sin. 45). Ba oefo'aja ndra'oegō ba oebe'e gōla ba mboelōchamō ba aja ba mbagioe. 12 Ba aja ba nichoemō ba saeroe dalinga ba dalingaoe ba takoela si sō-chi sibai ba hōgōoe. (Moz. I. 24, 47). 13 Ba no nifo'aja ndra'oegō, aja ana'a ba aja firō, ba noechara, ba no tarafali, awō noecha sola'ala'a. Ba fache samohoea ba ūe ūani ba fanicha gōoe ba tobali si maoeloe 14 wa'asōchiae ba ūchamō wa'asalaŵa. Ba eboea doeriamō ba niha bāero misa, bōrō wa'asōchiae andrō, me no a'oi so, ba wangehao andrō, ni-be'egoe chōoe, iŵa'ō So'aja, Jehovah. 15 II. Ba no ūbe'e fa'abe'e dōdōe wa'asōchimō andrō, ba mohorō ndra'oegō, bōrō doeriamō andrō, ūhōna wohorōmō andrō ba zanōrō fefoe, ūlocloe ndra'oegō. (Jer. 2, 20. F. 23, 3). Ba ūhalō noechara andrō ūsa, ba ūbe'e toefo ba hilihili andrō chōoe, sola'ala'a ba da'ō, ba mohorōhōrō'ō ba da'ō — si lō irai ba si lō'ō sa'ae gōi dania. (F. 7, 20). Ba ūhalō najamō andrō, ana'agoe 16 ba firōgoe, ni-be'egoe chōoe, ba ūbali'ō famaedo ndra matoea, ba mohorō'ō chōra. (Hos. 2, 8). Ba ūhalō noechara, sola'ala'a andrō, ba ūbe'e noechara ; ba fanicha andrō chōgoe ba koemōjō chōgoe, ba ūbe'e soemangera. Ba kooe andrō chōgoe, 17 ni-be'egoe chōoe, hamo si sōchi andrō chōgoe, ba no ūbe'ebe'e soemangera, samohoea ; si manō mege, iŵa'ō So'aja, Jehovah. Ba ūhalō no-18 noechara ba onooe alawe, ni-adonogōmō chōgoe, ba ūtaba, ūra ; hadia, sambō na wohorōmō andrō, (Moz. III. 18, 21), wa ūtaba na gōi 21 nonogoe matoea ba wame'e chōra, wa no ūtoetoenoe ūra. (Raz. II. 16, 3). Ba ba zogoro ita andrō chōoe 22 fefoe ba ba wohorōhōrōmō, ba lō'ō sa itōrō tōdōe gōtō me ono sawoejoe ndra'oegō, me lō noechaoe, me lō baloebaloemō, ba me manara-nara'ō tooe ba me oi do ndra'oegō ! Ba nōnōnōnō zi lō sōchi andrō 23 chōoe fefoe, — Alai ndra'oegō, alai ndra'oegō ! — iŵa'ō So'aja, Jehovah, ba ūlaoe chōoe nose ba ūfazō-chi chōoe hilihili ba golajama misa fefoe. Ba ngai waeroea lala fefoe 25 ūfazōchi chōoe hilihili ba ūbe'e ba zalacha wa'asōchimō andrō, dozi sanōrō, ba ūfolala chōoe ; no ūhōna wohorōmō. Mohorō'ō ba nono ma-toea Ndrawa Miseraji, si faola tanō

- chōoe, seboea ōsi; ba ūtotohoegō na wohorōmō, ba wangandrō fōnoe-goe. Ba hiza, ba no oe'oro'ō dāngagoe jaŵaoe ba no oe'ambōsi nihonogōi chōoe, ba no oeloeloe ndra'oegō ba wa'atebacha zi fa'oe-doe chōoe andrō, ono Ndrawa Wili-siti alawe, si no aila ba mboea-boeamō fohorō andrō. Ba no mo-horō'ō ba Ndrewa Asiria, ba tebai aboeso ndra'oegō; no mohorō'ō chōra ba tebai afōli'ō. (*Raz. II. 16, 7. Nga'ōt. II. 28, 23. F. 23, 12.*)
- 27 Ba no ūtotoetohoegō na wohorōmō ba danō zaniaga andrō, ba danō Galedaia, ba he ba da'ō gōi, ba lō safōli ndra'oegō. No si tebacha si-bai dōdōoe! iŵa'ō So'aja. Jeho-wa — wa no ūlaoe da'ō fefoe, ni-folooe zohorō, si no maoeloomae-30
- 31 loe, wa no ūdozigō waerœa lala, wolaoe ose chōoe, ba he ewali fefoe, wamazōchi hilihili chōoe; ba no tengā zoei si mane sohorō, sa-negoema'ō no ambō loeo, ndra'oegō.
- 32 He alawe sohorōhorō, soloeloe ja'ia ba mbō'ō, lō lai wa no modonga 33 ndra'oegō! Dozi ira alawe sohorō, ba manema boeala, ba ja'oegō, ba mamoeala ba zomasi ja'oegō fefoe, no ūbe'e gana'a, ena'ō mōi ira chōoe, moroi ba zi fasoei fefoe, ba wohorō chōoe. (*Hos. 8, 9.*) Ba no tobali ba chōmō andrō, no tengā si mane hoekoe ba ndra alawe bō'ō, ba wohorōhorōmō andrō, no tengā nigohi ndra'oegō, no ja'-oegō zame'e loeo, ba lō'ō sa moe-foloco ndra'oegō. No tobali ba chōmō andrō.
- 34 III. **B**a me no si manō, ja'oegō sohorōhorō, ba fondrondrongo li 35 Jehowa! Da'ō niŵa'ō Zo'aja, Je-howa : Me no moelaoe zaila'ō, ba me no moefa'ele'ō zi lō baloebaloe chōoe, ba wohorōhorōmō andrō ba zomasi ja'oegō, ba ba nadoemō a-nandrō fefoe, sihocha mboeda, ba bōrō na gōi ndro ndraonooe andrō, ni-36 be'eeoe soemangera, ba hiza ba
- oe'ozaragō fefoe zomasi ja'oegō, ba zi no omasiō ndra'oegō, ba somasi ndra'oegō, fabaja si lō edōna'ō ba si no te chōoe ūwa'ō. Oe'ozaragō ira chōoe ba oefahoi mbaloebaloe zaila'ō, ba zanehe ira, ena'ō la'ilā zaila'ō andrō fefoe. (*Jes. 47, 3. Jer. 13, 26. Hos. 2, 10 b. t.*) Ba oehoekoe 38 ndra'oegō, hoekoe zohorō oefatōrō chōoe, hoekoe ndra alawe sange'e, ba oebe'e aedoewa ndromō, ba wō-noegoe andrō ba ba wa'olohoege. (*Moz. III. 20, 10.*) Ba oebe'e ba da-39 ngara ndra'oegō, ba ladoedoegō no-seoe andrō ba lafoeffoe hilihili andrō chōoe ba laheta chōoe noechamō ba lahalō najaoe ba si lō noecha sa'ae ndra'oegō, si lō baloebaloe labē'e. Ba faloecha dania ira, oe-doemō, ba lateboe kara ndra'oegō ba la'ō'ōtō ndra'oegō si'ōli. Ba latoenoe nomooe ba lafatōrō chōoe hoekoe, ba ato ndra alawe bō'ō sa-maigimaigi, ba lō'ō sa'ae oetehe sohorōhorō ndra'oegō, ba lō tola sa'ae ūbe'e loeora ba wohorō andrō. (*Raz. II. 25, 9.*) Ba oe'okafoei wō-noegoe ba chōoe andrō, dohō wa'-olohoege chōoe, ba lō hedehede-goe sa'ae, ba lō'ō sa'ae mofōnoedo. (*F. 5, 13.*) Me lō itōrō tōdōoe me-43 ge, he wisa me ono sawoejoe ndra'-oegō, ba me no ū'andrō wōnoegoe ba ngawalō andrō fefoe, ba hiza, ba oesoelōni sa'ae chōoe mboeaboe-aoe andrō! iŵa'ō So'aja, Jehowa, ba hadia, lō nifazōchiae fondrege horō, nōnōnōnō zogoro ita andrō chōoe fefoe? (*F. 9, 10; 11, 21.*)
- IV. **H**iza, dozi solaoe amae-dola, 44 ba labōbōgō chōoe, lamane : „No famaedo nina nono alawe“. Ono ni-naoe ndra'oegō, ono ninaoe andrō, sanoezoe tōdō mege fo'omonia, fabaja ononia. Ba no talifoesō dali-foesōe ndra'oegō, sanoezoe tōdō fo'omora ba onora : Iraono Cheti gawemi ba Iraono Gamori doeami. Samaria ga'aoe ira alawe, ja'ia ba 45 ononia alawe, si so ba ngaimō,

- ba gabera, ba achioe andrō, si so  
ba gambölöoe, ba ja'ia Zodoma ba  
ononia alawe. (*Moz. V. 32, 22. Jes.*  
**47** 1, 10. *Jer. 3, 8*). Ba no tengā lalara  
nitörömō ba tengā sogoro ita chōra  
nilaoemō ; lō ararā, ba tedooe wa-  
**48** ba mboeaboeara. Faja wa no saoeri  
ndra'o, iŵa'ō So'aja, Jehowa, na no  
irai ilaoe achioe Sodoma ba ononia  
alawe nilaoemī onooe alawe ! (*Mat.*  
**49** 10, 15). Hiza, da'ō horō nachioe  
Sodoma : Hocha, ba fa'afahōna  
mbalazo ba fa lō fa'aboe dōdō zi  
faloecha ia, ba ononia alawe, ba si  
noemana ba sambō balazo, ba lō  
**50** latolo. (*Loek. 17, 28*). Fajaŵa ira ba  
lalaoe zogoro ita fōnagoe ; ba oe-  
heta ira, me oe'ila da'ō. (*Moz. I.*  
**51** 19, 24). Ba lō'ō na'i matonga ho-  
rōmō nifazōchi Zamaria ; no abölō-  
bölō wolaoemō sogoro ita andrō,  
moroi chōra, ba tobali no ūboe'a  
ba haeloe ndra talifoesōoe, ba zo-  
goro ita andrō fefoe, nilaoemō. (*Jer.*  
**52** 3, 11). Ba ūtaha sa'ae gōi wa'aila-  
mō, ja'oegō andrō, me no mōi'ō  
samoe'a ba haeloe ndra talifoesōoe,  
ba horōmō andrō, ba zi no ūlaoe  
sogoro ita, sabölōbölō, moroi ba  
nilaoera, ba tobali satoelō moroi  
chōoe ira. Ba jagō aila sa'ac, ba ū-  
taha wa'ailamō, me no haelō za-  
toelō dalifoesomō ūbe'e.  
**53** V. *Oefoeli* sa'ae oehachōsi tōdō ira,  
Sodoma ba ononia alawe ba Samaria  
ba ononia alawe, ba oehachōzi  
**54** tōdō gōi ndra'oegō, ba chōra oe'oe  
ndra'oegō, (*Fet. I. 3, 19, 20*), ena'ō  
ūtaha wa'ailamō, ena'ō aila ndra'oegō  
ba nilaoemō andrō fefoe, na arāra  
**55** dōdōra ūbe'e. Ba talifoesōe andrō,  
Sodoma ba ononia alawe, ba lacha-  
mō si mane fōna, ba Samaria ba  
ononia alawe, ba lachamō, ba ja'-  
oegō ba onooe alawe, ba michamō  
**56** si mane fōna. Ba lō nitörō lioe So-  
doma, talifoesōe andrō, gōtō waja-  
**57** ūwasamō andrō, me lō oroma na  
walösōchimō, si mane me loeo la'-  
 o'aja ndra'oegō ono Ndraono Ge-  
domo alawe, awō zi tefasoei ja'ira  
fefoe, ono Ndrawa Wilisiti alawe,  
sango'aja ja'oegō, fasoei. (*Jes. 7, 1*).  
 Fohorōmō andrō ba sogoro ita a-  
andrō chōoe, ba no ūloe'i, iŵa'ō So'-  
aja, Jehowa. Da'ō sa niŵa'ō Zo'-  
aja, Jehowa : Oesoelōni chōoe ni-  
laoemō, me ūositengagō wahōloesa  
andrō ba me ūdoedoegō wawoe'oesa  
li andrō. Ba ja'o, ba lō olifoedo  
wawoe'oesa li andrō, me fawoe'oe  
li ndra'o chōoe, me iraono ndra'-  
oegō, ba [oefoeli] fawoe'oe li chōoe,  
siroegi si lō aetoe. (*Jer. 31, 31 b.t.*).  
 Awena dania itōrō tōdōoe mboe-  
aboeamō andrō ba aila ndra'oegō,  
na ūhalō chōoe ndra ga'aoe andrō,  
fabaja achioe, na oebe'e onooe ira,  
ba tengā ba wawoe'oesa li andrō  
chōoe. Ba oelaoe fawoe'oe li chōoe,  
**62** ba ja aboto ba dōdōoe, wa no ja'o  
Jehowa. Ena'ō itōrō tōdōoe, ba e-  
na'ō aila'ō, fa lō hehehedeoe sa'ae,  
ba wa'aila andrō, na oebe'e aefa  
chōoe nilaoemō andrō fefoe, iŵa'ō  
So'aja, Jehowa.

## FAZA 17.

I. Amaedola : hogoe geresi ba ū-  
we nagoe. II. Eloeahania, nitandrō-  
saigō chō razo Sedekia. III. Fama'e-  
le'ō : eresi Mesia ba hili Ziona.

- I. **Ba** so niŵa'ō Jehowa chōgoe, 1  
imane : He ono niha, laoe dahō-  
dahō ba amaedola ba ma'oewoe 2  
Gizeraëli, ūmane : Da'ō niwa'ō  
Zo'aja, Jehowa : No so moroi sa  
mojo seboea, seboea sibai afi, sa-  
naoe sibai boe, no a'oi so mboe  
si sōchi la'alā'a ; isaŵa hili Libano  
ba ifatō hogoe geresi. (*Jer. 48, 40;*  
**49, 22**). Ichete mbadōbadō ba i'o-  
loi'ō ba danō zaniaga ; ba mbanoea  
soja lafo ibe'e. (*F. 16, 29*). Ba ihalō  
zinanō ba danō, sara, ba itanō ba  
kaboe, ba zabölō idanō ibe'e, timba  
mbooe. Ba aoeri ba tobali ūwe  
nagoe sanana tooe ba danō, ba  
tobali akōi mangawoeli chōnia ga-

sinia ba barōnia so ū'a'ania. Ba me no tobali ū'e'ne nagoe, ba fadahadaha ia, i'oro'ō ndrahania.  
 7 Ba so mojo bō'ō, seboea ba seboea afi ba sabōlō boe, ba hiza, ba ifaoedoegō ia ū'a'ania ū'e'ne nagoe andrō, ba i'oro'ō chōnia ndrahania, ena'ō chōnia isōndra nidanō, ba tengā ba gowoto andrō nitanō ja'ia, he ū'a'ae no ba danō si sōchi ba sabōlō idanō tetanō ia mege, ena'ō modaha ia ba ena'ō mowoea, ena'ō tobali ū'e'ne nagoe  
 8 9 si no maoeloe fa'asōchi. Ba ū'mane: Da'ō niŵa'ō Zo'aja, Jehowa: Hadia, si sōchi maō loealoea dania? Hadia, lō ideha dania ū'a'ania [sananō ja'ia mege], ba lō iteoe mboeania, fa aleoe lehelehenia fefoe? Ba tengā ba ū'a'abōlō danga, ba tengā ba ū'a'ato  
 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24 25 26 27 28 29 30 31 32 33 34 35 36 37 38 39 40 41 42 43 44 45 46 47 48 49 50 51 52 53 54 55 56 57 58 59 59 60 61 62 63 64 65 66 67 68 69 69 70 71 72 73 74 75 76 77 78 79 79 80 81 82 83 84 85 86 87 88 89 89 90 91 92 93 94 95 96 97 98 99 100 101 102 103 104 105 106 107 108 109 110 111 112 113 114 115 116 117 118 119 120 121 122 123 124 125 126 127 128 129 130 131 132 133 134 135 136 137 138 139 140 141 142 143 144 145 146 147 148 149 150 151 152 153 154 155 156 157 158 159 159 160 161 162 163 164 165 166 167 168 169 170 171 172 173 174 175 176 177 178 179 180 181 182 183 184 185 186 187 188 189 190 191 192 193 194 195 196 197 198 199 200 201 202 203 204 205 206 207 208 209 210 211 212 213 214 215 216 217 218 219 220 221 222 223 224 225 226 227 228 229 229 230 231 232 233 234 235 236 237 238 239 239 240 241 242 243 244 245 246 247 248 249 249 250 251 252 253 254 255 256 257 258 259 259 260 261 262 263 264 265 266 267 268 269 269 270 271 272 273 274 275 276 277 278 279 279 280 281 282 283 284 285 286 287 288 289 289 290 291 292 293 294 295 296 297 298 299 299 300 301 302 303 304 305 306 307 308 309 309 310 311 312 313 314 315 316 317 318 319 319 320 321 322 323 324 325 326 327 328 329 329 330 331 332 333 334 335 336 337 338 339 339 340 341 342 343 344 345 346 347 348 349 349 350 351 352 353 354 355 356 357 358 359 359 360 361 362 363 364 365 366 367 368 369 369 370 371 372 373 374 375 376 377 378 379 379 380 381 382 383 384 385 386 387 388 389 389 390 391 392 393 394 395 396 397 398 399 399 400 401 402 403 404 405 406 407 408 409 409 410 411 412 413 414 415 416 417 418 419 419 420 421 422 423 424 425 426 427 428 429 429 430 431 432 433 434 435 436 437 438 439 439 440 441 442 443 444 445 446 447 448 449 449 450 451 452 453 454 455 456 457 458 459 459 460 461 462 463 464 465 466 467 468 469 469 470 471 472 473 474 475 476 477 478 478 479 480 481 482 483 484 485 486 487 488 489 489 490 491 492 493 494 495 496 497 498 498 499 499 500 501 502 503 504 505 506 507 508 509 509 510 511 512 513 514 515 516 517 518 519 519 520 521 522 523 524 525 526 527 528 529 529 530 531 532 533 534 535 536 537 538 539 539 540 541 542 543 544 545 546 547 548 549 549 550 551 552 553 554 555 556 557 558 559 559 560 561 562 563 564 565 566 567 568 569 569 570 571 572 573 574 575 576 577 578 579 579 580 581 582 583 584 585 586 587 588 589 589 590 591 592 593 594 595 596 597 598 598 599 599 600 601 602 603 604 605 606 607 608 609 609 610 611 612 613 614 615 616 617 618 619 619 620 621 622 623 624 625 626 627 628 629 629 630 631 632 633 634 635 636 637 638 639 639 640 641 642 643 644 645 646 647 648 649 649 650 651 652 653 654 655 656 657 658 659 659 660 661 662 663 664 665 666 667 668 669 669 670 671 672 673 674 675 676 677 678 678 679 680 681 682 683 684 685 686 687 687 688 689 689 690 691 692 693 694 695 696 696 697 698 698 699 699 700 701 702 703 704 705 706 707 708 709 709 710 711 712 713 714 715 716 717 718 719 719 720 721 722 723 724 725 726 727 728 729 729 730 731 732 733 734 735 736 737 738 739 739 740 741 742 743 744 745 746 747 748 749 749 750 751 752 753 754 755 756 757 758 759 759 760 761 762 763 764 765 766 767 768 769 769 770 771 772 773 774 775 776 777 778 779 779 780 781 782 783 784 785 786 787 788 789 789 790 791 792 793 794 795 796 797 797 798 799 799 800 801 802 803 804 805 806 807 808 809 809 810 811 812 813 814 815 816 817 818 819 819 820 821 822 823 824 825 826 827 828 829 829 830 831 832 833 834 835 836 837 838 839 839 840 841 842 843 844 845 846 847 848 849 849 850 851 852 853 854 855 856 857 858 859 859 860 861 862 863 864 865 866 867 868 869 869 870 871 872 873 874 875 876 877 878 879 879 880 881 882 883 884 885 886 887 888 889 889 890 891 892 893 894 895 896 897 897 898 899 899 900 901 902 903 904 905 906 907 908 909 909 910 911 912 913 914 915 916 917 918 919 919 920 921 922 923 924 925 926 927 928 928 929 929 930 931 932 933 934 935 936 937 938 939 939 940 941 942 943 944 945 946 947 948 949 949 950 951 952 953 954 955 956 957 958 959 959 960 961 962 963 964 965 966 967 968 969 969 970 971 972 973 974 975 976 977 978 979 979 980 981 982 983 984 985 986 987 988 989 989 990 991 992 993 994 995 996 997 997 998 999 999 1000

wa no mangadoloe geoe saoeri  
oebe'e, awō wa no mobowo geoe  
si no mate mege: ja'odo, Jehovah  
zangoema'ō ba no ja'odo zolaoe.

## FAZA 18.

I. Nisoelöni nilaoe zamōsana. II.  
Na ifalalini gera'erania si no mange-  
rogō Lowalangi, ba aeroi ia; ba na  
i'erogō Lowalangi satoelō tōdō me-  
ge, ba si mate ia. III. Famarooe  
tōdō ba wamalalini era'era.

- 1 I. Ba so niwā'ō Jehovah chōgroe,  
2 imane: Hana ami, wa milaoelaoe  
gamaedola andrō ba danō Ndraono  
Gizeraëli, wa mimane: „Ira ama  
mege zi manga mboea nagoe saisō,  
ba iraonora zafoeroe boha?“ (*Jer.*  
3 31, 29). Faja wa no saoeri ndra'o,  
4 iwa'ō So'aja, Jehovah, na milaoe  
na dania gamaedola andrō, ba  
Ndraono Gizeraëli! Hiza, no chō-  
goe noso niha, fefoe, he noso na-  
ma, ba he noso nono, ba no chō-  
goe; sosala zaetoe noso! (*Rom.* 5,  
5 *Jak.* 1, 15). Na so zatoelō tōdō,  
6 na ilaoe zadōlō ba satoelō, na lō  
iā gō nadoe, ba hili, ba na lō  
ifaōga hōrōnia ba nadoe ma'oewoe  
Gizeraëli andrō, ba na lō i'aohafi  
ndronga nawōnia, ba na lō oreodoe  
ia ba ndra alawe, gōtō wa'afōchō  
daloenia, (*Jes.* 57, 7. *F.* 22, 9. *Moz.*  
7 *III. 18, 20; 20, 18*), na lō ifakao  
nawōnia, ba na ifoelifoeli gade  
zoegilōnia, ba na lō falaoe horō  
ia ba na ibe'e ō zolofo gōnia ōsa,  
ba na ifobaloebaloe zi lō noecha,  
(*Moz.* 11, 22, 26, *Moz.* *III. 19, 13.*  
8 *Moz. V. 15, 7. Jes. 58, 7*), ba na lō  
i'eboea'ō hare gana'ania, na lō  
ifo'ono gana'ania, ba na lō ibabaja  
zi lō sōchi, ba na lō ifoejoe'ō hoe-  
koe ba niha bō'ō, (*Moz.* 11, 25),  
9 ba na i'o'ō nifachoigoe, ba na itō-  
ngōni hoekoe andrō chōgroe, wolaoe  
sadōlō, — da'ō niha satoelō, ba lō  
zi lō aeroi zi manō, iwa'ō So'aja,  
10 Jehovah. Ba na mo'ono ia ono sa-  
makao awōnia, sange'enge'e ba

solaoe si lō sōchi, ba si lō manōrō 11  
lala namania andrō, satoelō tōdō;  
si manga gō nadoe, ba hili, ba si  
angaoahafi donga nawōnia, ba sa-  
makao side'ide ba si noemana, ba  
si falaoe horō, ba si lō mamoelei  
gade, ba samaōga hōrōnia ba na-  
doe andrō, ba solaoe sogoro ita, ba 13  
sangeboea hare zoegilōnia, samo'ono  
ana'ania, hadia, saoeri zi manō?  
Lō aeroi zi mane da'ō! Me no ilaoe  
zogoro ita andrō, fefoe, ba hoeke  
famoeoe hoekoenia; ja'ia zoloe'i  
donia. Ba na mo'ono zoei zi manō, 14  
ba na i'ilā zala namania fefoe ono  
andrō, ba na ata'oe ia ba na lō  
i'ohia'ō da'ō, na lō iā gō nadoe, 15  
ba hili, ba na lō ifaōga hōrōnia ba  
nadoe ma'oewoe Gizeraëli andrō,  
ba na lō i'aohafi ndronga nawōnia,  
ba na lō ifakao nawōnia, ba na 16  
lō itagō gade ba na lō falaoe horō  
ia, ba na ibe'e ō zolofo gōnia ōsa  
ba na ifobaloebaloe zi lō noecha,  
ba na lō ibabaja zi lō sōchi, ba 17  
lō i'eboea'ō hare zoegilōnia, na  
lō ifo'ono gana'ania, ba na i'o'ō  
hoeke andrō chōgroe, na itōrō ni-  
fachoigoe, — ba lō mate ba horō  
namania zi manō, saoeri ia. Ama-  
nia andrō, me no ifakao nawōnia  
ba me no falaoe horō ia, ba me  
no ilaoe zi lō sōchi, bacha ba  
hoenō niwara, — da'ō zi mate,  
bōrō hōrōnia andrō. Ba mimane: 18  
Hana wa lō iloe'i gōi horō namania  
ono? Na no i'o'ō hoekoe ono,  
ba na no ilaoe zatoelō, ba na no  
itōngōni nifachoigoe, ba na no i'o'ō,  
ba saoeri ia. Niha sokalō, da'ō zi 20  
mate. Lō iloe'i horō namania ono,  
ba lō iloe'i horō nononia ama. Lō  
teboelō chō zatoelō tōdō wa'atoelō  
dōdōnia andrō, ba lō teboelō chō  
zeboea horō golalōwania andrō!  
(*Moz.* V. 24, 16. *Hab.* 2, 4).

II. Ba na ifalalini gera'erania 21  
seboea horō, na ibōhōlī horō a-  
ndrō nifazōchizōchinia mege, ba  
na itōngōni nifachoigoe ba na

- ilaoe zadōlō ba satoelō, ba aceri  
22 ia, lō mate. Fangerogōnia andrō,  
boeaboeania mege, ba lō'ō sa'ae  
tebe'e horōnia; aoeri ia, bōrō za-  
23 toelō andrō, nilaoenia. Hadia, so-  
masi fa'amate zeboea horō ndra'o-  
do, iwa'ō So'aja, Jehowa, hadia, lō  
omasido, na ibōhōli mboeaboeania  
si lō sōchi andrō, ba na aceri ia?  
(F. 33, 11. Tim. I. 2, 4. Fet. II. 3, 9).
- 24 Ba na ibōhōli wa'atoelō dōdōnia  
satoelō tōdō, ba na ilaoe zi lō sō-  
chi, si mane sogoro ita andrō, ni-  
laoe zeboea horō, ba lō'ō sa'ae  
goena mboeaboeania si sōchi andrō,  
mege; si mate ia, bōrō walimosania  
andrō, nilaoenia, awō horōnia a-  
25 ndrō, nifazōchinia. (F. 3, 20). Ba  
na miwa'ō: Tenga satoelō wolaoe  
Jehowa! ba mifondrondrongo, ja'-  
ami ma'oewoe Gizeraëli: hadia,  
folaoegē zi lō atoelō? Hadia, tengen  
folaoemi zi lō atoelō? (F. 33, 17).
- 26 Na ibōhōli wa'atoelō dōdōnia sa-  
toelō tōdō, ba na ilaoe zi lō sōchi,  
ba si mate ia, bōrō da'ō; bōrō wa'a-  
matenia zi lō sōchi andrō, nilaoe-  
27 nia. Ba na ibōhōli mboeaboeania  
mege seboea horō ba na ilaoe za-  
dōlō ba satoelō, ba lō mate ia.  
28 Me no ibōhōli wangerogōnia andrō,  
mege, fefoe, ba saoeri ia, lō mate.  
29 Ba na lamane ma'oewoe Gizeraëli:  
Tenga satoelō wolaoe Jehowa!  
ba hadia, si ndroehoe, folaoegē  
zi lō atoelō, ja'ami ma'oewoe Gi-  
zeraëli? Hadia, tengen folaoemi a-  
ndrō zi lō atoelō?
- 30 III. Andrō wa boeaboea zamō-  
sana oebe'e dali wangoehoekoe  
ja'ami, ja'ami ma'oewoe Gize-  
raëli! iwa'ō So'aja, Jehowa. Mi-  
falalini gera'erami, mibōhōli wa-  
limosami andrō fefoe, fa bōi tobali  
31 tandraŵa horō, chōmi. Mibōhōli  
walimosami andrō fefoe, nilaoemi  
chōgōe, ba mifaigi chōmi dōdō si  
bohooe ba era'era si bohooe; hana  
sa wa edōna mate ami, ja'ami  
ma'oewoe Gizeraëli! (F. 11, 19; 36,

26). Lō'ō sa omasido wa'amate zi 32  
mate andrō, iwa'ō So'aja, Jehowa.  
Ba mibōhōli, ena'ō aoeri ami.  
(F. 33, 11).

## FAZA 19.

I. Fangarōngarō ba wa'atekiko  
razo Ndراونو Gизераëли ba II. ba  
Jeroezalema, nibe'e amaedola ūvē  
nagoe.

I. Ba ja'oegō, ba e'esi razo Ndراونو  
Gизераëли, ômane: Ha niha ni-  
naoe? Singo si alawe; ba ngai zingo  
mōrōmōrō ia, ba ngai nono zingo  
i'e'ebœa nononia. Sara zeboea ono-  
nia; ba tobali ono zingo da'ō ba  
ifamaha ia ba wondra'oendra'oe,  
i'ā niha. Ba la'echoegō niha chō-  
nia niha baero, ba lōsoelōsœe chō-  
ra lafa'ala ia, lafesoe nichoe ba  
la'ohe ba danō Miseraji ia. (Raz.  
II. 23, 31 b. t. Jer. 22, 11. Jes. 37,  
29). Ba me i'ila [inania] ara manō  
ba lō tōtōnafō sa'ae, ba ihalō nono-  
nia si sara, ba ibali'ō ono zingo.  
Ba faofao ia ba zingo, tobali ono  
zingo, ifamaha ia ba wondra'oend-  
ra'oe, i'ā niha. Ba i'aoahafi lacha  
mbanoea chōra ba idoedoegō mba-  
noea, ba tobali tanō si mate danō,  
fabaja ūsinia, ba wendrōndrōndrō-  
ndrōnia. Ba lafasoei ia niha baero,  
neoenia, moroi ba danō si tefas-  
soei ja'ira, ba lahawoei ia oe'ōra,  
ba ba lōsoelōsœe chōra lafa'ala ia.  
Ba lafesoe nichoe ba ladōni ba  
haja, ba la'ohe ia chō razo Mbabeli,  
si jaŵa ba hati labe'e, ena'ō lō'ō sa'ae  
terongo linia ba hili Ndراونو Gизе-  
раëли. (Raz. II. 24. 1 b. t. Nga'ōt.  
II. 36, 5 b. t. Jer. 22, 19).

II. No timba ūvē nagoe ni-  
naoe, si mane ja'oegō, ūvē nagoe  
nitanō ba mbewe nidanō; no abōlō  
mboea ba no abōlō ndraha, bōrō  
wa'abōlō nidanō. (F. 17, 6). Ba 11  
sara zesolo dahania, tola si'o zala-  
ŵa; manōi ia, bacha ba zarege  
daha, ba to'ele ia, ba wa'alawania  
ba ba wa'oja zi fadahadaha. Ba 12

tedeha ia ba wōnoe, tetibo'ō toe  
ba danō, ba okōli mboeania ibe'e  
angi timoe; nilōwa ndrahania se-  
solo ba mangadoloe, ō galitō.  
13 17, 10). Ba ija'e, ba no moetanō  
ba danō si mate, ba danō sokōli-  
14 kōli, si no timba zowōchi tōdō. Ba  
no i'ā doetoeroenia alitō, si otarai  
ndraha no mege, ba lō si tosai chō-  
nia dahan sesolo, lō'ō sa'ae si'o za-  
laŵa. Fangarōngarō da'e ba no  
tobali fange'esi.

## FAZA 20.

Hoehoeo ba zatoea Ndraono Gi-  
zeraëli: I. Famasoegi ba dōdō wa'a-  
be'e dandrora ba danō Miseraji, II.  
ba ba danō si mate, ba III. ba gōtō  
me aefa da'ō. IV. Andrō wa i'ohē  
ira, ba danō si mate, ba niha baero,  
Jehowa V. Ba na foeri, ba i'ohē ma-  
ngawoeli ira ba danōra.

- 1 I. Ba ba ndrōfi si fitoe, ba zi me-  
woeloe ba mbaŵa si lima, ba sozatoea  
Ndraono Gizeräli, ōsa. ba wanofoe  
chō Jehowa, ba moedadao ira fō-  
nagoe. Ba hoemedé chōgōe Jehowa,  
2 3 imane chōgōe: He ono niha, hede  
ba zatoea Ndraono Gizeräli andrō,  
ōmane chōra: Da'ō niŵa'ō Zo'aja,  
Jehowa: Hadia, ba wanofoe chōgōe  
mōi ami, Faja wa no saoeri ndra'o,  
na oetehe chōmi wanofoe chōgōe,  
4 iŵa'ō So'aja, Jehowa. Ba na ūfa-  
tōrō chōra hoekoe, na ū'otoe'ō  
ira, ja'oegō ono niha, ba omba-  
cha'ō chōra zogoro ita andrō chō  
ndra toeara mege, (F. 22, 2; 23, 36),  
5 ba ūmane chōra: Da'ō niŵa'ō Zo'aja,  
Jehowa: Me loeo oetoejoe Ndraono  
Gizeräli, ba no oefazaŵa dangagoe  
[we'amōi ba hōloe] ba nga'ōtō ma'-  
oewoe Gizeräli, ba no oefae'ele'ō  
ndra'o chōra, ba danō Miseraji; no  
oefazaŵa dangagoe chōra, ba no  
oemane: Jehowa ndra'odo, Lowa-  
langimi! (Moz. II. 6, 2 b. t.). Me  
loeo da'ō oefazaŵa dangagoe chōra  
[we'amōi ba hōloe] wa oeheta ira  
ba danō Miseraji, awō wa oe'ohē

ira ba danō ni'aloegoe chōra, tanō  
si falawoe soesoe ba wē ūani, —  
fondrezi sōchi danō fefoe! (Moz.  
II, 3, 8). Ba no oemane chōra:  
Dozi ami, ba mitibō'ō zibocha mboe-  
da andrō, ba doedoema hōrōmi, ba  
bōi mihalō zalacha chōmi nadōe  
Ndrawa Miseraji andrō! No ja'odo  
Jehowa, Lowalangimi! Ba no sa-  
be'e tandro ira, ba lō edōna lafo-  
ndrondrongo ligoe; sihocha mboeda  
andrō fōnara, ba lō latibō'ō, ba  
adoe Ndrawa Miseraji andrō, ba lō  
labōhōli. Ba oehawoei ena'ō ira ba-  
choebachoe dōdōgōe andrō, ba oe-  
horigō ena'ō wōnoegoe ba chōra,  
ba daloe danō Ndrawa Miseraji.  
Ba lō olifoedo dōigōe andrō, fa  
bōi te'o'aja da'ō ba zanehe niha  
baero, ba zi so ira, sanehe, me  
oefae'ele'ō ndra'o chōra, me oeheta  
ira ba danō Miseraji.

II. Oeheta ira ba danō Miseraji 10  
ba oe'ohē ira ba danō si mate;  
ba oefachoi chōra nifachoigoe, ba 11  
oe'ombacha'ō chōra hoekoe chōgōe,  
ni'o'ō niha, ena'ō aoeri ia ba da'ō.  
(Moz. III. 18, 5. Loek. 10, 28). Ba 12  
leoo sabato andrō chōgōe gōi oebe'e  
chōra, ena'ō tandra ia chōma, ena'ō  
aboto ba dōdōra, wa no ja'o, Jeho-  
wa, zi amoni'ō ja'ira. (Moz. II. 20,  
8; 31, 13; 35, 2). Ba no lō la'o'ō 13  
chōgōe ma'oewoe Gizeräli, ba danō  
si mate, lō latōrō nifachoigoe  
ba lō ba dōdōra hoekoe andrō chō-  
gōe, ni'o'ō niha, ena'ō aoeri ia ba  
da'ō; ba loeo sabato andrō chōgōe,  
ba no laforege wango'aja. Ba oe-  
hawoei ena'ō ira bachoebachoe dō-  
dōgōe andrō, ba danō si mate, ba 14  
wangohori ja'ira. (Moz. II. 16, 28;  
32, 10). Ba lō'ō zoei olifoedo dōi-  
gōe andrō, fa bōi te'o'aja da'ō ba  
zanehe niha baero, si no anehe, me  
oeheta ira. Ba no oefazaŵa gōi da-  
ngagoe chōra, ba danō si mate  
[mōido ba hōloe chōra], wa lō oe'ohē  
ira ba danō andrō nitehegōe chōra.  
tanō si falawoe soesoe ba wē ūani —,

- fondrege zi sôchi danôfefoe ! (*Moz. IV. 14, 30*), me no lô ba dôdôra hoekoe andrô chôgoe, ba me lô latôrô nifachoigoe ba me la'o'aja loeo sabato andrô chôgoe ; me no ba nadoe chôra molemba dôdôra. (*A-mos. 5, 25, 26*). Ba no abôlô ahachô dôdôgroe ira, ba tebai oefakiko ira, ba lô oefaloea wangohori ja'ira, ba danô si mate. Ba no oemane ba ndraonora, ba danô si mate : Bôi mi'o' gamoeata ndra amami ba bôi mitôngôni hoekoe andrô chôra ba bôi mits'oënôi ami ba nadoera !
- 19 Ja'odo Jehowa, Lowalangi : nifa'choigoe mitôrô ba hoekoe chôgoe
- 20 mitôngôni ba mi'o'ô ! Ba he loeo sabato andrô chôgoe, ba mi'amoni'ô, ena'ô tandra ia chôda, ena'ô aboto ba dôdô, wa no ja'odo Je-
- 21 howa, Lowalangimi. Ba iraonora andrô gôi, ba lô lafondrondrongo ligoe : lô latôrô nifachoigoe ba lô latôngôni hoekoe andrô chôgoe, ba wolo'ô ena'ô ni'o'ô niha, ena'ô aoe-ri ia ba da'ô ; ba he loeo sabato andrô chôgoe, ba no la'o'aja. Ba oehawoei ena'ô irabachoebachoe dôdôgroe andrô, ba oehorigô ena'ô wônoegoe chôra, ba danô si mate.
- 22 Ba oefoeli zoei oebôda dangagoe, ba lô olifoedo dôigoe andrô, fa bôi te'o'aja da'ô, ba zanehe niha baero andrô, si no anehe mege, me
- 23 oeheta ira. Ba no oefazawa danga-  
gue chôra ba danô si mate [*môido ba hôloe*] wa oetibo'ô ira ba niha baero, wa oefazawili ira ba danô zotanô misa, (*Moz. III. 26, 33*), me no lô la'o'ô hoekoe andrô chôgoe, ba me lô ba dôdôra nifachoigoe, ba me la'o'aja loeo sabato andrô chôgoe, ba me lô aefa hôrôra ba
- 25 nadoe ndra amara andrô. Ba no oefachoi chôra zambô fa'asôchi ba no oehonogôi hoekoe si tengafafa ngorifira. (*Rom. 1, 28*). Ta'oenô ira oebe'e, ba gô nadoe andrô chôra — me no ahori manô lafatôrô ba galitô zi a'a nonora — ena'ô moe-

hocha mboera oebe'e, fa aboto ba dôdôra, wa no ja'odo Jehowa. (*Moz. III. 18, 21. Moz. V. 12, 31. F. 16, 20*).

III. Andrô wa moehede'ô ba ma'-  
ewoe Gizeraëli, ja'oegô ono niha, ômane chôra : Da'ô niwa'ô Zo'aja Jehowa : Sambalô na wango'aja ndra toeami ja'odo, me no la'erogô ndra'o. Me no oe'ohe ira ba danô andrô, nifaboe'oegoe chôra, we'a-môi ba hôloe, ba na lâila hilihili salâwa, heza, ba ma eoe sabôlô boeloe, ba latataba ba da'ô zoema-nge nadoe chôra ba ba da'ô labe'e game'elara andrô, sanoezoe dôdôda, ba he soemange samohoea andrô chôra ba he soemange nibadœ. (*Jes. 57, 5*). Ba oemane chôra : Hadia hilihili andrô, si mõimôi ami ? Andrô wa labe'e tõinia „hilihili”, iroegi ma'ôchô andre. Ba ômane sa'ae ba ma'owoe Gizeraëli : Da'ô niwa'ô Zo'aja, Jehowa : Hadia, hoe-koe chô ndra toeami mi'o'ô, wan'a'oënôi ja'ami, ba mohorôhorô ami ba zihocha mboeda andrô chôra. Ba wame'e soemange andrô chômi ba ba wamatôrô ba galitô onomi matoea, mita'oënôi ami ba nadoe andrô chômi, fefoe, iroegi ma'ôchô andre, ba hadia, ba oetehe chômi wanofoe chôgoe, ja'ami, ma'owoe Gizeraëli ? Faja wa no saoeri ndra'o, iwa'ô So'aja, Jehowa, na oetehe chômi wanofoe chôgoe ! Ba hadia niwa'omi tôdômi, ba lô'ô manô itôrô, me no mimane dôdômi : Tafaomagô ita ba niha baero, ba niha ba danô niha baero, wamosoemange eoe ba kara. (*Jzr. 44, 17*).

IV. Faja, wa no saoeri ndra'o, iwa'ô So'aja, Jehowa, na lô mõido samatôrô ja'ami ba na lô oe'abe'e'dangagoe ba na lô oc'oro'ô ba na lô oelaoe mbachoebachoe dôdôgroe. (*Moz. V. 5, 15*). Ba oeheta ami ba niha baero, oe'ozaragô ami moroi ba danô misa, ba zi no tefazawili

- ami, oe'abe'e'ō dangagoe ba oe'o-ro'ō ba oelaoe mbachoebachoe dōdōdōgoe. Ba oe'ohē ami ba danō si mate ba niha baero, ba ba da'ō fahoehoeo ita, si faoedoe wawa ita. (Jes. 31, 2. Hos. 2, 14). Si mane me fahoehoeo ndra'o chō ndra toeami ba danō si mate, ba danō Miseraji, si manō gōi na fahoe-hoeodo chōmi, iwa'ō So'aja, Je-36 howa. Ba oefatōrō ami barō zi'o ba oebe'e ba wesoe wawoe'esa li andrō ami. (Moz. III. 27, 32. Mich. 37 7, 14). Ba oeheta ba chōmi zi no molaŵa ja'odo ba si no fabali chōgoe. Oeheta ira ba danō andrō, ba zi no niha bō'ō ira, ba lō'ō sa laroegi danō Ndraono Gizeraëli, ena'ō aboto ba dōdōmi, wa no 38 ja'odo Jehovah. Ba ja'ami, ma'oewoe Gizeraëli, ba da'ō niwa'ō Zo'aja, Jehovah : Mi'ae mitoenoe nadoemi andrō, dozi ami ; ba aefa da'ō — hadia, si ndroehoe lō mifondron-drongo ligoe ? — ba lō'ō sa'ae mi'o'aja dōigoe andrō, ni'amoni'ō ba gō nadoe andrō chōmi ba ba nadoemi andrō.
- 40 V. Ba hili ni'amoni'ō andrō chōgoe, ba hili salaŵa andrō ba Ndraono Gizeraëli, iwa'ō So'aja, Jehovah, ba da'ō lafosoemange dania ndra'odo ma'oewoe Gizeraëli ba danō, dozi ; ba oe'ebœa'ō sa'ae dōdōgoe, wangai ja'ami chōgoe ba eboea dōdōgoe ba zoemange nihalō fegero ba ba zi a'a game'ela andrō chōmi, ba game'elami ni'amoni'ō andrō, fefoe. Ba wa'amohoea andrō oe'ebœa'ō dōdōgoe wangai ja'ami chōgoe, na oeheta ami ba niha baero ba na oe'ozaragō ami ba danō misa, ba nifazawili ja'ami, ba oefae'ele'ō wa no ni'amoni'ō ndra'odo, ba 41 zanehe niha baero. Ba aboto dania ba dōdōmi, wa no ja'o Jehovah, na oe'ohē ami ba danō Ndraono Giza-42 reëli, ba danō si no mōido ba hōloe chō ndra toeami, ba wa-43 me'e chōra. Ba itōrō dania tōdōmi
- mboeaboeami, awō zi lō sōchi andrō, fefoe, nilaoemi, wana'oenōi ja'ami, ba ogoro dania ami wo-laoemi andrō, bōrō zi lō sochi andrō, fefoe, nifazōchimi. (F. 6, 9). Ba ja aboto ba dōdōmi, wa no ja'o 44 Jehovah, na lō olifoedo dōigoe andrō, ba nilaoegoe chōmi, na lō oebe'e dali mboeaboeami andrō, si lō sōchi, ba he folaoemi andrō, si lō sōchi, ja'ami ma'oewoe Gize-raëli, iwa'ō So'aja, Jehovah.

## FAZA 21.

I. Ida'ō'ōda'ō na wangoehoekoe Jeroezalema Jehovah. II. No moesōbi zi'ōli jaŵa Jeroezalema ba jaŵa Ndraono Gizeraëli. III. Ja'ia wama-tōrō Jehovah hoekoe ba mbaneoania. IV. Famoenoe mbaneoa Jeroezalema zi'ōli razo Mbabeli. V. Ba Ira-no Gamoni gōi itōrō hoekoe fōnoe andrō.

I. Ba so niwa'ō Jehovah chōgoe, imane : He ono niha, otahōgō danō miraja, ba miraja laoe hoehoeomō ba ama'ele'ō, nitandrōsaigō ba gatoea andrō ba mbenoea, ba danō tānō raja, (F. 21, 2), ba ōmane ba gatoea andrō, ba danō tānō raja : Fondrondrongo li Jehovah ! Da'ō niwa'ō Zo'aja, Jehovah : Hiza, oe'ebœa'ō galitō chōoe, si manga geoe saoeri fefoe, fabaja adoloe fefoe. Si lō mate holahola galitō andrō, ba bawa niha fefoe, i'otarai moroi raja, noemalō mijōoe, ba ariri ibe'e. (Loek. 23, 31). Ba dozi niha dania zangila, wa no ja'o, Jehovah, zangeboea ; si lō mate ia. Ba oemané : Alai ndra'o, ja'oegō So'aja, Jehovah ! Lamane dania ba chōgoe andre : Hadia, tengə solaoe maedaola ? (F. 17, 2).

II. Ba so niwa'ō Jehovah chōgoe, imane : He ono niha, otahōgō Jeroezalema, ba angombacha, nitandrōsaigō ba ni'amoni'ō andrō ba ama'ele'ō, nitandrōsaigō ba danō Ndraono Gizeraëli. Ōmane ba

- danō Ndraono Gizeraëli : Da'ō ni-  
vā'ō Jehowa : Hiza, oelaoe chōoe,  
cesobi zi'ōligoe ba oehori ba danō  
he satoelō tōdō, ba he seboea ho-  
rō. Me edōnado oehori ba danō  
zatoelō tōdō, fabaja seboea horō  
andrō, wa aheta ba zaemboe zi'ōli-  
goe, famoenoe niha fefoe, i'otarai  
10 moroi raja, noemalō mijōoe. Ba ja  
aboto ba dōdō niha fefoe, wa no  
ja'odo, Jehowa, zanōbi si'ōli ; lō'ō  
11 sa'ae mangawoeli ba zaemboe. Ba  
ja'oegō ono niha, ba angarōngarō !  
Ja timba safatō sola ndra'oegō ba  
saboe sibai tōdō wangarōngarō,  
12 zanehe ira ! Ba na lamane chōoe :  
Hadia wa mangarōngarō'ō ? ba ō-  
mane : Me no moerongo doeria ba  
zangoeloe dōdō fefoe ba ba zadada  
danga fefoe, ba zi taja gera'era  
fefoe ba ba zi tobali idanō mbalō-  
doehi fefoe. Hiza, aloea, itōrō, i-  
vā'ō So'aja, Jehowa. (F. 7, 17).
- 13 III. **Ba** so niwā'ō Jehowa chō-  
14 goe, imane : He ono niha, ama'ele'ō,  
ōmane : Da'ō niwā'ō Jehowa : Ō-  
mane : Si'ōli, no moedali zi'ōli, no  
15 moehaogō ! Ba wangō'ōtō niha, wa  
no ladali ia, ba wa'atakile, wa no  
lahaogō. Tenga si lō abōlō mbōzi-  
bōzi nonogoe andrō, no si lō ba  
16 dōdō ngawalō geoe fefoe. Ba no  
ibe'e nihaogō, ena'ō itoejoe tanga-  
nia. No moedali zi'ōli andrō ba no  
moehaogō, ba wame'e ba danga za-  
17 moenoemoenoe niha ja'ia. Ege'ege  
ba angarōngarō, ja'oegō ono niha,  
telaoe sa'ae ba mbanoeagoe ba ba  
zalaŵa Ndraono Gizeraëli, fefoe !  
Ō zi'ōli sa'ae ira, fabaja banoeagoe  
18 andrō ; ba bōzi zolamō ! Noa sa  
moetandraigō — „ba he wisa, na  
te chō mbōzibōzi andrō ?“ Tebai  
19 da'ō, iŵā'ō So'aja, Jehowa. Ba ja-  
oegō, ono niha, ba ama'ele'ō ba  
laoe datawō, ba tōloe dania zi'ōli,  
si'ōli famoenoe, si'ōli famoenoe se-  
boea zamaseoi ja'ira, (F. 6, 11),  
20 ena'ō mangoeloe dōdō, ba ena'ō ato  
ni'ō'ōtō tooe, ba mbawa gōli chōra

fefoe. Takile zi'ōli oebe'e, na amae-  
dola gari mbanoea tebe'e ia, no  
ba wamoenoe ladali. Bali'ōgō foeri, 21  
saŵa gambōlō, dōlō'ō, saŵa gabera,  
he zi no moewa'ō mbawace !  
Ba ja'odo gōi, ba oelaoe datawō, 22  
ba oefadōhō wōnoegoe ; ja'odo, Je-  
howa zangoema'ō. (F. 16, 42).  
IV. **Ba** so niwā'ō Jehowa chō- 23  
goe, imane : He ono niha, honogōi, 24  
doea rozi lala zi'ōli andrō chō razo  
Mbabeli, ha samboea danō, si ota-  
rai lala andrō, si doea rozi. Ba do-  
zi bawa lala ba mbanoea heza, ba  
ōbe'e dandra, ena'ō itōrō Raba 25  
Ndraono Gamoni ba tanō mado  
Joeda, ba Jeroezalema ba daloe, si'-  
ōli andrō. Noa sa so ba wabaliŵa 26  
lala razo Mbabeli, ba mbawa lala  
andrō si doea rozi, ba wolaoe fae-  
tasa ; ifahisi nono wana, isofoe ba  
ziraha ba ifaigi gate. (Moz. I. 31,  
19). Ba dangania kambōlō, ba da-  
hōdahō „Jeroezalema“, ba wame'e  
famoto gōli ba ba we'ao ba ba  
wangahahagō ba ba wamatara fo-  
rasa mbawa gōli, ba wogo'o fari  
ba ba wolaoe malige zanoewō. (F.  
4, 2). Ba ba dōdōra, ba no hoelō 28  
waetasa faja ; famaigira, ba ara na,  
ha oega migoe na, ba tefasoegi ba  
dōdō horōra, ena'ō te'olo'i'ō ira.  
Andrō wa imane So'aja, Jehowa : 29  
Me no mifasoegi ba dōdō horōmi,  
me no oroma wangerogōmi [ja'odo],  
me no tobali to'ele horōmi ba ni-  
laelaoemi andrō, fefoe, — me itō-  
rō tōdō ami, ba nira'oe ami, bōrō  
da'ō. Ba ja'oegō niboenoe seboea 30  
horō, salaŵa Ndraono Gizeraëli, si  
no iroegi baŵa ba ginōtō wangasi-  
wai horō : Da'ō niwā'ō Zo'aja Je-  
howa : Niheta zaemboe, niheta da-  
koela ! Tenga si lō teboelō da'ō.  
Nibe'e jaŵa zi no ide'ide tooe ba  
nihōndrōgō tooe zi no alaŵa jaŵa.  
Tōloe winaeta oebali'ō adoedoela ; 32  
da'ō gōi, ba si lō'ō sa'ae dania,  
irege so zochō andrō, ba chōnia  
oebe'e. (Moz. I. 49, 10).

- 33 V. Ba ja'oegō ono niha, ba a-  
ma'ele'ō, õmane : Da'ō niwa'ō Zo'-  
aja Jehowa, ba chō Ndraono Ga-  
moni ba ba wango'ajara andrō, ba  
õmane : Si'õli, no moedōni zi'õli,  
no moehaogō ba wango'ō'õtō niha  
34 ba wa'atakile ba ba wehaga, fatoea  
lafaigi chōoe walimosa ba fatoea  
lalaoe chōoe waetasa faja, ba wa-  
maeoedoegō ja'ia ba mbagi zi mate  
seboea horō, siroegi baŵa ba ginō-  
35 tō wangasiwai horō. Foeli sae-  
mboegō ! Ba mbanoea ba niwōwōi  
ja'oegō, ba danō mbōrōtamō oe-  
36 hoekoe ndra'oegō. (*Jer. 47, 6*), ba  
ohawoei ndra'oegō fōnoegoe ; alitō  
bachoebachoe dōdōgoe oe'eboea'ō  
chōoe, ba oebe'e ba danga niha si  
no timba goetoe ndroe'oe ndra'oe-  
37 gō, niha sama'oea famakikomō. Ó  
galitō dania ndra'oegō, ba ba da-  
loe danō adoewa ndromō ; lō'ō sa'-  
ae itōrō tōdō ndra'oegō ; noa sa  
ja'odo, Jehovah, zangoema'ō !

## FAZA 22.

I. Ba wamazawili ja'ira ba niha  
baero te'otoe'ō horō Jeroezalamā,  
si no fahōna. II. Arnaedola tetoe-  
nōe ira ba galitō fa'aboe dōdō. III.  
Tesoelōni dania horō zama'ele'ō a-  
ndrō ba he horō gere ba he horō  
zalaŵa.

- 1 I. Ba so niwa'ō Jehovah chō-  
2 goe, imane : Ba ja'oegō, ono niha,  
hadia same'e fotoe ndra'oegō, sa-  
me'e fotoe ba mbanoea zange'enge'e  
andrō ? Ba fasoegi ba dōdōra zogoro  
ita andrō chōra, fefoe, (*F. 20, 4;*  
*24, 9*), õmane : Da'ō niwa'ō Zo'aja,  
Jehowa : Alai mbanoea andrō, sa-  
me'e adoewa ndro niha ba chōra,  
ena'ō iroegi baŵa andrō chōra, ba  
samazōchi chōra adoe, ba wana'oe-  
nōi ja'ira ! Ba ndro andrō chōoe,  
nidowagōmō, tohare chōoe horō, ba  
ba nadoe andrō chōoe, nifazōchimō,  
ba no ta'oēnō ndra'oegō. Ba no ara  
ndra'oegō, no noemalō ndrōfioe. A-
- ndrō wa oebe'e ni'o'aja niha baero  
ndra'oegō ba fama'iki ba danō misa,  
fefoe. (*Raz. II. 21, 16. Moz. V. 28, 37.*  
*F. 5, 14*). He sahatō, ba he sarōoe,  
ba la'igi'igi'ō ndra'oegō, ja'oegō si  
no ebœa toeria wa'ata'oēnō, si no  
fahōna fa'afakoejoe. Hiza, salaŵa  
Ndraono Gizerāeli andrō ba chōoe,  
ba fatandro, ba dangania abe'e dōdō  
zamōsana, ba wamoenoemoenoe ni-  
ha. Ama ba ina, ba la'ositengagō  
ba chōmi, ba si fatewoe, ba lafa-  
langōgō, ba si lō ama, si lō ina,  
ba he lacha mbanoea, ba lafakao,  
ba chōmi andrō. No lō ba dōdōmi  
ni'amoni'ō andrō chōgoe, ba he loeo  
sabato andrō chōgoe, ba mi'o'aja.  
So ba chōmi niha samōbōgō si  
lō sōchi, ba wamoenoe niha dania,  
ba ba hili ba chōmi, ba la'aga'a-  
ga gō nadoe, ba mohōrōhōrō mba-  
noeami. (*F. 18, 6*). Sangeheta ba-  
loebaloe zaila nama ami, ba soroe-  
doe ba ndra alawe si no ra'ira'iō  
ba wa'afōchō daloe. (*Moz. III. 18,*  
*8, 19*). Si samōsa, ba ihorōni ndro-  
nga nawōnia, ba si samōsa, ba  
ra'ira'iō noemōnōnia ibe'e, woho-  
rōni ja'ia, ba si samōsa ba chōmi,  
ba ihorōni dalifoesōnia, ono nama-  
nia. (*Moz. III. 18, 9, 15, 20*). Ma-  
naga gana'a ami, ba wamoenoe ni-  
ha ; no mi'eboea'ō hare zoegilōmi  
ba no mifo'ono gana'ami, no mi-  
be'e te'ala nawōmi, no mifikao,  
ba no olifee ami ndra'odo, iŵa'ō  
So'aja, Jehovah. Ba hiza, ba no 13  
ahōlihōli dōdōgoe ba haremō andrō,  
nisōndramō, ba ba wamoenoemoenoe  
niha andrō ba chōmi. (*F. 21,*  
*17*). Ba hadia, lō teboelō wa'abe'e 14  
dōdōmi andrō ba lō mamalōmalō  
wa'abe'e dangami, na loeo oeseche-  
gō ami ? No ja'odo, Jehovah, za-  
ngōema'ō, ba oefaloea gōi. (*F. 17,*  
*24*). Ba oefazawili ami ba niha 15  
baero, ba danō zotanō misa zoemae-  
we ami oebe'e, ba cehetra chōmi  
zi ra'ira'iō andrō, (*F. 12, 14*), ba 16  
oe'ochōgō ami, ba zanehe niha

- baero, ena'ō aboto ba dōdōmi, wa no ja'o Jehowa.
- 17 II. Ba so niwa'ō Jehowa chōgoe, imane: He ono niha, no tobali achozila chōgoe ma'oewoe Gi-zeraëli andrō. Ja'ira fefoe, ba no timba dōla garamba ba simo mbanoea ba si'oli ba simo itō, ba galitō famahele; no tobali tai wirō.
- 18 19 (Jes. 1, 22. Jer. 6, 28). Andrō wa imane So'aja, Jehowa: Me no ahori tobali achozila ami, ba hiza, ba oe'owoeloi ami ba Jeroezalema b-
- 20 cha. Si mane na la'oroedoegō bacha ba galitō wirō ba tōla garamba ba si'oli ba simo itō ba simo mbanoea, ba wangeboea alitō chōnia ba ba wolaoegō ja'ia, si manō na oe'oroedoegō ami dania ba wōnoegoe andrō ba ba wa'abao dōdōgoe, ba oetoeli'ō tooe ami, ba alaoe ami
- 21 oebe'e. Ba oe'owoeloi ami, ba oe'ebœa'ō chōmi galitō bachoebachoe dōdōgoc, ena'ō alaoe ami bacha ba
- 22 da'ō. Si mane na latoenoe wirō ba galitō, si manō dania wolaoegō ja'ami bacha ba da'ō, ena'ō aboto ba dōdōmi, wa no oehawoei ami fōnoegoe, ja'odo andre, Jehowa.
- 23 III. Ba so niwa'ō Jehowa chōgoe, imane: He ono niha, ñmane chōnia: Tanō si lō teoe ndra'oegō si lō basōbasō, me loeo wōnoegoe
- 24 andrō. Sama'ele'ō andrō ba chōra, ba no mamagōlō; la'ā niha, si mane singo sindrōndrōndrōndrō, sondra'oendra'oe; gamagama ba ana'a, ba laraboe, ba fahōna ba danō lacha mbanoea labe'e. (Hos.
- 25 6, 9. Mat. 23, 14). Ere ba chōra. ba mo'olalōwa ba nifachoigoe andrō ba la'o'aja ni'amoni'ō andrō clōgoe; ni'amoni'ō ba si lō moe'amoni'ō, ba lō lafaehoesi, ba lō lafahaōzato, he wisa ba ni'amoni'ō ba he wisa ba zi lō moe'amoni'ō; ba loeo sabato andrō chōgoe, ba lafakifoë horōra, ba tobali ni'o'aja
- 26 ndra'o ba chōra. (F. 44, 23). Salawara andrō, ba no hoelō nasoe ga-
- toea sondra'oendra'oe niha, ba wame'e adoewa ndro ba ba wamoenoe niha, wangaloei harera. (Mich. 3, 11. Sef. 3, 3). Ba sama'ele'ō andrō chōra, ba labaloegō da'ō, wangi'ilafaja, ba lafa'ele'ō chōra walimosa, lamane: „Niwa'ō Jehowa!“ ba lō'sa hedehedeh Jehowa. (F. 13, 10). Niha ba danō, ba lafakao nawōra 29 ba faraboeraboe; lafakao zide'ide ba si noemana ba lafalangōgō zi fatewoe, lō bōrō. Ba no oe'aloë'a-loei zamōsa, same'e ba'aba'a ba mā samlelegō nosonia ba danō andrō, chōgoe, fa bōi oefakiko, ba lō ni-sōndragoe. (Sin. 106, 23). Ba no 31 oelaoe chōra wōnoegoe, no oehori ira alitō bachoebachoe dōdōgoe andrō, no oesoelōni chōra mboeaboeara andrō, iwa'ō So'aja, Jehowa. (F. 9, 10; 11, 21; 16, 43).

## FAZA 23.

I. Fanegoe ira alawe andrō si daroea, sohorōhorō, Ohola ba Oholiba (Samaria ba Jeroezalema): II. Fohorō Gohola andrō, ba no la'otoe'ō Dawa Asiria. III. Ba Oholiba gōi, ba no mohorōhorō ba Ndrawa Galedaia. IV. Andrō wa Dawa Galledaia gōi zangotoe'ō ja'ia. V. Samoeza tō idoenōdoenō Jehowa zogoro ita andrō ba zi daroea andrō, awō wotoe wohorōra.

I. Ba so niwa'ō Jehowa chōgoe, imane: He ono niha! So ndra a-lawe, domboea, ha samboea nina, sohorōhorō ba danō Miseraji, me ono alawe ira na mohorōhorō ira. Lababaja zoesoera [ira matoea] ba la'omōsimōsi wosoera. (F. 16, 26; 20, 8). Ohola dōi zi a'a, ba Oholiba dōi nachinia. Ba no oehalō ira, ba mo'ono ira, ono matoea ba ono alawe, ba Ohola dōi Zamaria ba Oholiba dōi Jeroezalema

II. Ba oroedoe ba ndra matoea bō'ō, salahigoe, Gohola, ba aoechoe ia ba zomasi ja'ia andrō, ba Ndrawa Asiria, si mōi chōnia, (Raz. II. 15, 19; 17, 3. F. 16, 28), sobaroe oe-

- ngoe sowē warocwaroe, residé ba koemandroe, oi ono matoea omasiō, 7 si fakoedo. Ba iloeloe ia chōra, ba wohorō andrō; oi ono matoea Ndrawa Asiria, nitoetoejoe; ba ba chōra fefoe, ba zi no aoechoe ia, ba ra'ira'iō ia ibe'e, ba nadoera andrō 8 fefoe. Ba fohorōhorōnia andrō, si oroi ba danō Miseraji sa'ae, ba lō ibōhōlī; noa sa mohorō da'ō chōria, me ono alawe ia na, no lababaja wosoenia ba no lalaoe chōria wohorōra andrō. Andrō wa no oebe'e ia ba danga zomasi ja'ia, ba danga nono matoea Ndrawa Asiria 10 andrō, ba zi no aoechoe ia. Ba lahetā mbaloebaloe zaila ia, ba la'o-loi'ō nononia matoea, fabaja ononia alawe, ba laboenoe ia si'ōli, ba tobali amaedola ia ba ndra alawe bō'ō, ba lafatōrō chōria hoekoe. (F. 16, 37).
- 11 III. Ba he ū'a'e no i'ila da'ō achinia Oholibā, ba abōlōbōlō zoei na wa'aoechoenia, moroi chō ga'a-nia, ba tedooe na wohorōnia, moroi ba wohorō ga'ania mege. (Jer. 12 3, 11). Aoechoe ia ba nono matoea Ndrawa Asiria andrō, ba residé ba ba goemandroe, si mōi chōnia, si sōchi sibai noecha, ba si fakoedo; 13 oi ono matoea omasiō. Ba no oe'iila, wa ja'ia gōi zana'oēnōi ja'ia; no fagōlōgōlō mboeaboea zi daroea 14 andrō. Ba ja'ia, ba itohoegō wohorōhorōnia andrō. Ba me i'ila wamaedo ndra matoea, nisoea ba mbagolō, famaedo Ndrawa Galedaia, nilaoe se sojo, ba sobōbō lōwiōwi, ba sanaemboe, oi koe-mandra wamaigida, famaedo nono matoea Mbabeli, banoea Ndrawa 15 Galedaia, — ba aoechoe ia ba da'ō, me i'ila ira, ba ifatenge zinenge chōra ba danō Ndrawa Galedaia: 16 Ba mōi si bacha chōria nono matoea Mbabeli, ba wohorō chōria ba ra'ira'iō ia labe'e, ba wohorōra andrō, tobali si ra'ira'iō ia ba chōra andrō, ba aefa da'ō, ba fa'ero dō- 17 dōria chōra. Ba me no ba zoroma 18 ba niha ilaoe wohorōnia andrō, ba mē iheta mbaloebaloe zaila ia, ba fa'ero dōdōgoe chōria, si mane mege, me oe'erogō ga'ania. Ba ja'ia, ba itohoegō na wohorōhorōnia andrō, itōrō tōdōnia gōtō me ono alawe ia, me mohorōhorō ia ba danō Miseraji. Ba aoechoe ia 20 ba zohorō chōria, si so famatoea si mane ba galide ba fa'adoewa goela, si mane ba koedo. Ba no 21 ūfoeli ū'aloeloei wohorōmō ba gōtō me ono alawe na ndra'oegō, me la'omōsimōsi wosoemō Dawa Mis-eraji, ba me lababaja zoesoemō andrō, si bohooe eboea.
- IV. Andrō wa imane So'aja, Je-howa, ja'oegō Oholiba: Hiza, oefar-roe oedoemō zomasi ja'oegō andrō mege, ja'irā andrō, ba zi no fa'ero dōdōoe, so ira moroi ba zi fasoei fefoe, ba wolaoe chōoe, oebe'e. Ono matoea Mbabeli andrō ba 23 Dawa Galedaia fefoe, Fekodi ba Soa ba Koa, ono matoea Ndrawa Asiria fefoe, awōra, oi ono matoea omasiō, residé ba koemandroe, oi koemandra ba salawā, si fakoedo. Ba so ira, ba wolaoe chōoe, oja 24 sibai goereta ba gaolo, ba ato sibai niha; mamaloese ba modange ba motetenaoeloe, wolaoe chōoe, lafa-soei ndra'oegō, ba oe'ombacha'ō chōra hoehoeo andrō, ena'ō lahoe-koe ndra'oegō, dali hoekoe ba chōra. (Raz. I. 10, 17). Ba oelaoe 25 chōoe wōnoegē, ba lō ahachō dō-dōra ndra'oegō, ichoemō ba talingamō, ba latataba, ba si tosai chōoe, ba si mate ba mbawa zí'ōli. Onooe matoea ba onooe alawe, ba la'olo'ō, ba si tosai chōoe, ba ū galitō dania. Ba lahetā chōoe noe- 26 chamō ba lahalō najaoe. Ba oe-e- 27 toe'ō hochamō ba fohorōmō andrō, si oroi danō Miseraji, fa bōi sa'ae ūfaōga hōrōoe chōra ba fa bōi sa'ae itōrō tōdōoe danō Miseraji. Imane 28 sa So'aja, Jehowa: Hiza, oebe'e

ba danga zi fatioe dōdōoe ndra'oe-  
 gō, ba danga zi no fa'ero dōdōoe a-  
 29 ndrō. Ba lafakao ndra'oegō ba ahori  
 lahalō zi so chōoe ba larōi tooe  
 ndra'oegō lō noecha, lō baloebaloe,  
 aheta mbaloebaloe zaila ndra'oegō,  
 saila zohorōhorō, ba oroma woho-  
 rōhorōmō andrō, awō hochamō.  
 30 Bōrō wa lalaoe chōoe da'ō, ba me  
 no mohorōhorō ndra'oegō ba niha  
 baero, me no ra'irai'ō ndra'oegō ba  
 31 nadoera andrō. No ōtōrō lala  
 ga'aoe andrō; ba oefabadoegō sa'ae  
 chōoe gōi nōsi mako andrō, niba-  
 32 doenia. (*Sin. 75, 9*). Da'ō niwā'ō  
 Zo'aja, Jehowa : Ōsi mako andrō,  
 nibe'e chō ga'aoe mege, ba ōbadeo  
 gōi, ōsi mako sabacha ba seboea,  
 seboea sibai ōsi, ba tobali fama'iki  
 niha ndra'oegō ba borō wango'aja,  
 (*Jes. 51, 17. Jer. 25, 15; 49, 12. Obad.*  
 33 a. 16), ba maboe sibai ndra'oegō  
 ba aboe sibai dōdōoe, no mako ba  
 wehocha mboe ba ba wa'atobali  
 dōdō, mako nibe'e chō ga'aoe Sa-  
 34 maria mege. Ba ōbadeo nōsi, ōhori  
 wangohofo ja'ia, ba ūfelaflai ga-  
 motola ba ūcha'acha'ai zoesoemō,  
 me no ja'o zangoema'ō, iwā'ō So-  
 35 aja, Jehowa : Andrō wa imane So'-  
 aja, Jehowa : Me no olifoe'ō ndra'o  
 ba me no ū'erogōdo, ba ūloe'i gōi  
 hochamō, awō wohorōhorōmō a-  
 ndrō. (*Raz. 1. 14, 9. Jez. 2, 32; 13,*  
*23. F. 22, 12*).  
 36 V. **Ba** imane chōgoe Jehowa :  
 He ono niha, na ū'otoe'ō ndra O-  
 hola Oholiba, ba fasoegi ba dōdōra  
 zogoro ita andrō chōra. (*F. 20, 4*).  
 37 Noa sa mohorō ira ba no togoele  
 ba dangara ndro. ba no ba nadoe  
 andrō chōra mohorōhorō ira, no  
 lafatōrō ba galitō nono matoea a-  
 ndrō, si no toemboe chōra chōgoe,  
 38 no labē'e ū nadoe. (*F. 16, 20*). Ba  
 da'ō na gōi nilaoera chōgoe : No  
 lata'oenoī ni'amoni'ō andrō chōgoe,  
 me loeo da'ō, ba no la'o'aja loeo  
 sabato andrō chōgoe. (*Raz. II. 21,*  
 39 4). Ba na laboenoe ū nadoe nono-

ra matoea, ba mōi ira ba ni'amo-  
 ni'ō andrō chōgoe, na loeo da'ō, ba  
 wango'aja ja'ia, ba hiza, ba si ma-  
 nō gōi wolaoera bacha ba gosali  
 chōgoe ! Ba lafakaoni'ō na'i gōi ni-  
 ha moroi ba zarōe, ba ha si'aikō  
 tohare chōra zinenge, ba so ira, ba  
 mondri ndra'oegō ba ūhaogō rōngō-  
 rōngōoe ba ūfake najamō. Ba moe-  
 41 dadao ndra'oegō ba gaso si sōchi  
 sibai, ba meza fōnaoe, si no moe-  
 haogō, ba ūbe'e jawā goemōjō a-  
 ndrō chōgoe ba fanicha chōgoe.  
 (*Amaed. 7, 17*). Ba jomo ba mba-  
 42 noe, ba fagoeagoaea niha, fagoea-  
 goeasa si lō fa'aila. Ba awō niha  
 si lō tōi, ba lafakaoni'ō zamadoe-  
 madoe toeo ba danō si mate, da'ō  
 zame'e aja ba dangara ba saemboe  
 si sōchi sibai ba hōgō. Ba oemané : 43  
 Mohorōhorō na zi no aleoe, lō ibō-  
 hōli wohorōnia, ilaoe manō. Ba mōi  
 44 ira si bacha chōnia, si mane na  
 mōi ba zohorō ; mōi ira si bacha  
 chō Gohola ba chō Goholiba, ira  
 alawe seboea hocha. Ba niha satoelō  
 45 zamatōrō fotoe chōnia dania, fotoe  
 ba zohorō ba fotoe ba zange'e, noa sa  
 sohorōhorō ira ba no togoele ba da-  
 ngara ndro. (*F. 16, 38*). Imane sa 46  
 So'aja, Jehowa : Nilaoe faloechata  
 chōra, nibe'e nifikao ba niraboe si  
 so chōra irá. (*F. 16, 40*). Ba ndra-  
 47 moeteboe kara ira sato ba ndra  
 moe'ō'ōtō ira si'ōlira. Niboenoe tooe  
 nonora matoea, fabaja onora alawe,  
 ba omora, ba nitoenoe. Ba oef-  
 48 dōhō wohorō andrō ba zi manō, e-  
 na'ō labē'e nitegoe ira ira alawe  
 [bō'ō] fefoe, fa bōi mohorōhorō  
 ira, si mane ja'irā andrō. Ba labē'e 49  
 ba hoeloemi wohorōmi andrō, ba  
 olalōwami ba nadoemi andrō, ba  
 miloe'i, ena'ō aboto ba dōdōmi,  
 wa no ja'odo Zo'aja, Jehowa.

## FAZA 24.

I. Famaedo wanoedoegō Jeroezalema : Bowoa, so'otoe idanō. II. Mate wo'omo Hezekiēli ba lō tola i'e'si.

- 1 I. Ba ndrōfi si siwa, ba zi me-woeloe ba mbawa si foeloe, ba hoemede chōgōe Jehowa, imane : (Jer. 52, 4). He ono niha, tānō ba zoera dōi mbawa da'e, tōi mba-wa da'e sibai, ma'ōchō ! Ma'ōchō andre ilaoe ba Jeroezalema razo
- 2 Mbabeli. Andrō wa ōlaoe gamae-dola ba niha sabē'e tandro andrō, ūmane chōra : Da'ō niwa'ō Zo'aja, Jehowa : Fedadao bawoe mbowoa, fedadao ba laoe gōi nidanō bacha.
- 3 (Jer. 1, 13. F. 11, 3). Be'e bacha ndriwo andrō, ūsinia, hadia ia zi sōchi, osoe ba ta'io, fo'osi si so tōla, ni toetoejoe. Biribiri nitoe-toejoe halō, ba fa'anō gōi geoe barōnia ; rino ndriwo andrō bacha : mo'otoe sa'ae bacha zi so tōla andrō. Andrō wa imane So'aja, Jehowa : Alai ndra'o ndra'oegō, ja'-oegō banoea zange'e, bowoa andrō, si no molemba howoe, ba si tebai aheta sa'ae howoe andrō ! no lazara-razara wangi ūsi, ba lō moelace dahōdahō. Me no so na bacha ba mbanoea ndro andrō nidoewagōra. No ba dete gara si lō tanō lalaoe, tenga ba danō ladoewagō, ena'ō ibadoe tanō. Ba wamatōrō fōnoe chōra, ba ena'ō oe'ila oelaoe mbalō, andrō wa ba dete gara si lō tanō tohare ndro andrō nidoewagōra, oebe'e, fa bōi ibadoe tanō. Andrō wa imane So'aja, Jehowa : Alai ndra'o ndra'oegō, ja'oegō banoea zange'-enge'e ! Hiza, oe'eboea'ō mbaho geoe andrō ! (F. 22, 2. Nach. 3, 1. 10 Hab. 2, 12). Mihōna geoe, mi'e-boea'ō galitō, mi'asosoi ndriwo andrō, jamo'otoe nidanōnia, ena'ō achozi dōla andrō. Ba aefa da'ō, ba be'e bawoe mbowoa, lō ūsi, ena'ō aoechoe ia ba ena'ō ojo dōla-nia, fa adoedoe bacha zi ta'oēnia

ba ena'ō ahori howoe. Ba no zaja-12 zaja gōlō ibe'e, ba lō aheta chōnia howoe sawe'ewe'e andrō, howoe sabōe andrō, ba wa'ata'oēnōmō, 13 ba wohorōhorō andrō. Me no oeta-andraigo wangehao ja'oegō ba me no tebai aheta zi ta'oēnō andrō chōoe, ba alacha lō'ō sa'ae aheta, irege no oefadōhō wōnoegoe, ba chōmō andrō. No ja'o, Jehowa, za-14 ngoema'ō ; itōrō dania ba oefaloea : ma'ifoe lō oewoewoe, lō oehachōsi tōdō ami, ba lō mangesa dōdōgoe. Boeaboeamō ba folaoemō andrō labē'e dalī wamatōrō hoekoe chōoe, iwa'ō So'aja, Jehowa. (F. 5, 11). II. Ba so niwa'ō Jehowa chō-15 goe, imane : He ono niha, oeheta chōoe gomasiō hōrōoe andrō, ba wōchō oeheta chōoe. Ba bōi angarōngarō ba bōi e'ē ; bōi mowōi dāwā hōrōoe. Angarōngarō lō li, 16 bōi e'si : anaemboe ba amadagahe : bōi baloegō mboe mbawamō ba bōi ā kooe ba wa'aboe dōdō ! (Jer. 16, 7). Ba fahoehoeo ndra'o ba 18 niha, si hoelō wongi ; ba tānō ūwi, ba mate wo'omogoe, ba mahemo-lō ū, si hoelō wongi, ba oe'ō ū niwa'ō chōgōe. Ba lamane chōgōe 19 niha : Hadia, lō ūbotochi ba dōdō-ma, hadia geloeahania, wa ūmanō? Ba oemané chōra : No moehede 20 chōgōe Jehowa, no imane : ūmane 21 ba ma'oewoe Gizeraēli : Da'ō niwa'ō Zo'aja, Jehowa : Hiza, oebe'e ba zalachā ū'amoni'ō andrō chōgōe, ūibe'emi bōrō wajaŵasami, omasiō hōrōmi andrō, fa'omasi dōdōmi ; ba onomi matoea ba onomi alawe, ūirōimi, ba si mate ba mbawa ū'ōli dania. Ba ba da'ō dania mi'ō ū nilaoegoe andre : lō mibaloegō mboe mbawami ba lō mi'ā kooe ba wa'aboe dōdō. Lō mibaelō ū zae-mboe ba hōgōmi, ba he badagahe ba gahemi, lō mangarōngarō ami ba lō sege'ege, sariri manō ami, ba horōmi andrō, ba faoma chō nawō-mi mangarōngarō ami. (Moz. III. 22 23

- 24 26, 39. F. 4, 17). Ba tobali amae-dola chōmi Hezekiëli andre; mi'o'ō sibai dania nilaoenia andre, na itōrō dania, ena'ō aboto ba dōdōmi, wa no ja'odo Jehowa. (F. 12. 6).
- 25 Ba ja'oegō, ono niha, ba hiza, na loeo oeheta chōra nidōnadōnara andrō, omasiōra andrō si sōchi sibai, awō zomasi dōdōra, onora
- 26 matoea ba onora alawe, na loeo da'ō, ba so zoloi, si mōi chōoe, ba
- 27 wanoeriagō ja'ia. (F. 33, 21). Na loeo da'ō, ba teboka mbawaoe, endronga ami soloi andrō, ba hoe-mede ndra'oegō, tengā sa'ae si lō hede ndra'oegō, ba amaedola ndra'oegō chōra, ena'ō aboto ba dōdōra, wa no ja'odo Jehowa.

## FAZA 25.

I. Fama'e'le'ō nitandrōsaigō ba Ndراونو Gamoni, ba II. ba Ndراونو Moabi, ba III. ba Ndراونو Gedomo, ba IV. ba Ndراونو Wilisiti.

- 1 I. Ba so niwa'ō Jehowa chōgōe, imane: He ono niha, otahōgō Ndراونو Gamoni ba ama'e'le'ō nitandrōsaigō chōra, (Jer. 49, 1 b. t.), ōmane ba Ndراونو Gamoni andrō: Mifondrondrongo li Zo'aja, Jehowa! Da'ō niwa'ō Zo'aja, Jehowa: Me no fahā! ami ba ni'amoni'ō andrō chōgōe, me no moe'o'aja ia, ba ba danō Ndراونو Gizeraēli, me no moebali'ō tanō si mate ia, ba ba ma'oewoe Joeda, me no moe'o'lio'ō
- 2 ira, ba hiza, ba oebe'e ochōta niha tanō ba gatoemboechā loeo ami, ena'ō lalaoe hatira ba chōmi ba ena'ō lataroe'ō nahiara. Ja'ira zi manga boea danō chōmi ba ja'ira zamadoe soesoe za'wi chōmi. Ba oebali'ō nikoebaloi gondra Raba andrō, ba tanō Ndراونو Gamoni, ba oebali'ō fōrōma mbiribiri, ena'ō aboto ba dōdōmi, wa no ja'odo Jehowa. Imane sa So'aja, Jehowa: Me no molaoe tatawō ami ba me no mibōrō danō ba me no mi'ositengagō Ndراونو Gizeraēli ba

me no a'oi so wa'omoeso dōdōmi ba zi gōna ira, (F. 35, 15), ba hiza, ba oe'oro'ō dangagoe ja'wami ba oebe'e ondra'oea niha bāero ami ba oehori ami bacha ba hoenō niha bō'ō, taja ami ba danō oebe'e; oefakiko ami, ena'ō aboto ba dōdōmi, wa no ja'odo Jehowa.

II. Da'ō niwa'ō Zo'aja, Jehowa: Me no lamane Iraono Moabi ba banoea Ze'ira: No tobali si mane niha bō'ō fefoe ma'oewoe Joeda! (Jer. 48, 1 b. t.), ba hiza, ba oelahozi zanaere tanō andrō, ba Ndراونو Moabi, fa lō banoea sa'ae, banoea andrō mege, ba zi fasoei: fa'amoadoe danō andrō, Beti Jesimoto ba Ba'ali Meono ba Kiriata'i. Oebe'e ochōta niha tanō ba gatoemboechā loeo, awō danō Ndراونو Gamoni, ena'ō lō'ō sa'ae itōrō tōdō niha bō'ō Ndراونو Gamoni andrō. Ba ba Ndراونو Moabi, ba oefatōrō hoekoe, ena'ō aboto ba dōdōra, wa no ja'odo Jehowa.

III. Da'ō niwa'ō Zo'aja, Jehowa: Me no molaoe balō ba ma'oewoe Joeda Ndراونو Gedomo, ba me no ebœa horō, me no lalaoe mbalōra chōra, (Sin. 137, 7. Amos. 1, 11), andrō wa imane So'aja, Jehowa: Oe'oro'ō sa'ae dangagoe ja'wa Ndراونو Gedomo, ba oehori ba danō niha, fabaja oerifō, ba oebali'ō tanō si mate danō; i'otarai Demana, noemalō ba Dedano, ba matemate ira ba mbawa zi'oli. Ba folaoege 14 balōgōe ba Ndراونو Gedomo, ba oebe'e ba danga mbanoeagoe Iraono Gizeraēli, ena'ō fōnoegoe ba fa'abao dōdōgōe labe'e dali wolaoe ba Ndراونو Gedomo, ba ena'ō la'ilila wolaoege balōgōe andrō, iwa'ō So'aja, Jehowa. (Jes. 11, 14).

IV. Da'ō niwa'ō Zo'aja, Jehowa: Me no molaoe balō Ndراونو Wilisiti, me no la'ositengagō ami ba me no moroi si'aikō ba dōdōra lalaoe mbalōra chōmi, me no famakiko lafa'oea, ba watioesa andrō si lō ae-

16 toe, (*Jer. 47, 1 b. t. Sef. 2, 5*), andrō wa imane So'aja, Jehowa : Hiza, oe'oro'ō dangagoe javä Ndrawa Wilisiti, ba oehori Ndrawa Gereta andrō, ba oefakiko zi tosai sihene  
 17 asi. Folaoe balō sabölöbölö oefatörö chōra, fotoe ba wönoe, ena'ō aboto ba dödöra, wa no ja'edo Jehowa, na oelaoe mbalögöe chōra.

## FAZA 26.

- I. Fama'ele'ō : Fanoedoegö Tiro.  
 II. Neboekanesa zamatörö fotoe a-ndrō chōra. III. Fa'atobali dödö ba wa ate'alara andrō.

(*Faigi gōi Jes. 23. Amos. 1, 9. Joël. 3, 4 b. t.*)

- 1 I. Ba ba ndrōfi si felezara, me  
 2 tesa'a, ba so niwa'ō Jehowa chōgöe,  
 imane : He ono niha, me no fahā !  
 Diro andrō, ba Jeroezalema, me no  
 lamane : „No moebokai mbawa göli  
 ba niha baero ; tānō ba chōda  
 no teboka ia, sato niha fōna, ba  
 3 no si lō nihaniha, ba imane So'aja,  
 Jehowa : Hiza, oelaoe chōoe, ja'-  
 oegö Tiro, oja soi oe'oe oedoemö  
 niha, timba ndroeloe ba nasi, sabo-  
 4 to baene. Ba ladoedoegö dania göli  
 Diro, öli kara, ba laso'agö malige  
 andrō chōra. Ba oebözini chōnia  
 goeli danō, oebali'ō kara si lō tanō  
 5 javä. Naha wolochoi kiri dania ia,  
 ba daloe nasi bacha, me no ja'o  
 zangoema'ō, iwä'ō So'aja, Jehowa,  
 6 ba ahoeloea soi bō'ō dania ia. Ba  
 banoea halama soja chōra, sihene  
 asi, ba si mate ba mbawa zi'öli da-  
 nia, ena'ō aboto ba dödöra, wa no  
 ja'odo Jehowa.

- 7 II. Imane sa So'aja, Jehowa :  
 Hiza oefatenge sanoewö Tiro Ne-  
 boekanesa, razo Mbabeli, moroi  
 jōoe, fondrege razo andrō, solohe  
 koedo ba hoereta ba si fakoedo,  
 8 awō niha sato sibai. Da'ō zamoe-  
 noe tooe si'öli mbanoea halama  
 soja chōmi, sihene asi, ba ilaoe  
 malige zanoewö chōmi ba ifako'o'ō  
 fari chōmi ba ifafazöch'i'ō mba'a-

ba'a chōra. Ba la'olobigö ba göli 9  
 kara chōmi wamoto andrō ba la-  
 rasa maligemi si'öli andrō chōra.  
 Ba tehawoe ami gawoegawoe ba 10  
 wa'oya koedo chōra moroi sa; ba  
 ba werara zi fakoedo ba gaolo ba  
 koereta, ba hoemisi göli mbanoea  
 chōmi, na latörö mbawa göli chō-  
 mi, si mane na atoc'a ba mbanoea  
 zanoewö. Afoefoe newalimö fefoe 11  
 [ja'oegö Tiro] labe'e ahe koedo  
 chōra, ba ösimö, ba laboenoe tooe  
 si'öli, ba adoedoe tooe gehomo se-  
 solo andrō chōoe. Ba laraboe ga- 12  
 na'amö, ba faniaga andrō ba chōoe,  
 ba lahalö, ba ladoedoegö gölimö,  
 öli kara andrō, ba omo, seboea  
 balazo mege ba wolaoe, ba lafoefoe,  
 ba karania ba eoenia, adoedoela,  
 ba latibo'ō ba nasi. Oe'etoe'ō li 13  
 wanoenö ba chōoe, ba he li mbiola  
 chōoe, ba lō terongo sa'ae. (*Jes.*  
 24, 8). Ba oebali'ō kara si lō tanō 14  
 javä ndra'oegö : tobali naha wo-  
 lochoi kiri ndra'oegö; lō'ō sa'ae  
 lafoeo lataroe'ō ndra'oegö, me no  
 ja'o, Jehowa, zangoema'ō, iwä'ō  
 So'aja, Jehowa.

III. Da'ō niwa'ō Zo'aja, Jehowa, 15  
 nitandrōsaigö ba Diro andrō : Ha-  
 dia, lō moehee hoelo ba nasi ba  
 werara wa'adoedoemö ba ba wa-  
 ngaröngarö nitaroe'ō si'öli, na möi  
 famoenoe ba chōmö zi'öli andrō ?  
 Ba möi tooe zalavä ba mbewe nasi 16  
 fefoe, laröi dadaomara, laheta mba-  
 roera, baroe zalavä, awō noechara  
 nigili sola'ala'a. Ba la'ouoecha wan-  
 nizinizi, ba tooe ba danō moedadao  
 ira; lō mammalömalö wanizi ba no  
 tobali dödöra ba chōmö andrō.  
 Ba la'e'si ndra'oegö ba lamane 17  
 chōoe : „Ha lō afoefoe ndra'oegö,  
 ha lō ataja ndra'oegö ba nasi,  
 ja'oegö banoea nisoeno sibai mege,  
 si no abölö ba nasi, ja'ia ba ösi-  
 nia, same'e manizinizi chōnia dozi  
 si so ba ngai ! (*Fam. 18, 9*). Ba 18  
 iada'e, ba hoemeoe hoelo, me loeo  
 wa'adoedoemö, ba si tobali tödö

- hoelo ba nasi, ba wozoemō andrō.  
 19 Imane sa So'aja, Jehowa : Na oebali'ō banoea si no adoedoe ndra'oegō, si mane banoea bō'ō andrō, si lō niha sa'ae, na oefatōrō chōoe  
 20 goloro, ena'ō anōnō'ō asi, ba oeteli'ō si tooe ndra'oegō, awō zi no mōi si tooe ba gohokoho, ba niha ba gōtō fōna, ba ba mbanoea tooe oe'asiwai nahiamō, timba gadoedoela si no ara sibai, ba zi no mōi ba gohokoho, fa bōi sa'ae la'iagō ndra'oegō niha, ba fa bōi sa'ae monaha ndra'oegō ba danō  
 21 niha saoeri. I'ogomoezaō adoedoe ndra'oegō oebe'e, ba lō'ō sa'ae ja'oegō. La'aloei dania ndra'oegō, ba iroegi zi lō aetoe, ba lō lasōndra'ō, iŵa'ō So'aja, Jehowa.

## FAZA 27.

- I. Fange'esi Tiro. Fa'asōchi mbanoea mege ba fa'eboea gana'ara.  
 II. Fa'abōlō waniagara. III. Fa'a-doedenia ba fange'esi da'ō.

- 1 I. Ba so niŵa'ō Jehowa chōgoe,  
 2 imane : Ba ja'oegō ono nihā, ū'esi  
 3 Diro andrō, ūmane chōnia : Si so  
 ba mbewe nasi, ba mbewe laboea,  
 saniaga ba niha baero, ba zihene  
 asi misa : Da'ō niŵa'ō Zo'aja, Je-  
 howa : Ja'oegō Tiro, ba no ūmane dōdōoe : „No fondrege zi sōchi  
 4 ndra'o !” (F. 28, 12). No ba daloe  
 nasi so nahiamō ; no maoeloe wa'a-  
 sōchimō labē'e sanaroe'ō ja'oegō.  
 5 No senobari moroi ba Zeniri labē'e  
 fafamō fefoe, ba eresi moroi ba hili  
 Libano lahalō, ba wamotōla lojo  
 6 ja'oegō. Ba taligae moroi ba Mba-  
 zana labē'e sola, ba bagolōmō ba  
 tetemō ba simalamboeo, moroi ba  
 hoelo Ndrawa Giti, nifosinga ifō  
 7 goeaza. (Jes. 23, 1). Ba tarafali  
 nigili sola'ala'a, moroi ba danō  
 Miseraji, ūbologō mandreramō, ba  
 oengoe sowē waroewaroe ba sojo,  
 moroi ba mbewe nasi ba Gelisa  
 8 mba'aba'a zino chōoe. Banoea Zi-  
 dona ba banoea Garawada ūhalō

sanola ; ba sabōlō oneche si so  
 ba chōoe, ja'oegō Tiro, ba no mōi  
 sangamoeri. Satoea mbanoea Gebala 9  
 ba toeka chōra zi mōi sanga'azō-  
 chi si bōla ba chōoe ; owo ba nasi  
 fefoe, awō nono nowo, ba no so  
 ba chōoe. (Raz. I. 5, 18). Dawa 10  
 Weresia ba Dawa Loedi ba Dawa  
 Woeti, ba no mōi saradādœ chōoe  
 ba wasoewōta ; baloese ba tete-  
 naoeloe, ba no lasaitagō ba chōmō  
 andrō, nōnōnōnō lachōmioe. Banoea 11  
 Garawada andrō ba sabōlō andrō  
 chōoe [fefoe], ba no so ba gōlimō,  
 fasoei, ba sabōlō zi so jaŵa ba  
 maligemō. Baloesera, ba no lasai-  
 tagō ba gōlimō fasoei ; lafo'ahonoa  
 wa'asōchimō.

II. Tarisi zaniagō chōoe, ba wa'oja 12  
 ngawalō waniaga. Firō ba si'ōli ba  
 simo mbanoea ba simo itō la'ohe ba  
 kade chōoe. Jawano ba Toebala ba 13  
 Mesechi zaniaga chōoe ; sawoejoe ba  
 fakake tōla garamba la'ohe chōoe,  
 faniaga. Ma'oewoe Dogarima zolohe 14  
 ba kade chōoe koedo goereta ba koe-  
 do ba wakoedosa ba kalide koedo.  
 Dawa Dedano zaniaga chōoe. No 15  
 mōi barō mbawaoe ba waniaga  
 zihene asi misa ; ifō goeaza ba eoe  
 zati labe'e beo chōoe. Dawa Gara-  
 mo zaniaga chōoe, ba wa'oja ngawalō necheneche danga chōra ; fere-  
 mata zoemoeroedi ba oengoe ba  
 noecha nigili sola'ala'a ba tara-  
 fali ba meredia ba jasia la'ohe ba  
 kade chōoe. Mado Joeda ba iraono 17  
 Gizeraëli zaniaga chōoe. Gandroe  
 moroi ba Miniti ba koe sami ba  
 ū ūani ba fanicha ba fanicha  
 samohoea la'ohe chōoe faniaga. Da-  
 maseko zowōliwōli chōoe, ba wa'-  
 oja ngawalō necheneche danga  
 chōoe, ba wa'afahōna waniaga, agoe  
 moroi ba Helebono ba boe mbiri-  
 biri, moroi ba Zachara, si takile  
 fa'afoesi, la'ohe. Wedano ba Jawano 19  
 ba Oesala zolohe faniaga ba kade  
 chōoe ; fakake si'ōli ba koeli mani  
 ba deringoe la'ohe chōoe faniaga.

- 20 Dedano zaniaga chōoe, danedane  
 21 zela koedo, ba wakoedosa. Dawa Ara ba salaŵa Gedara fefoe, ba no so barō mbawaoe saniaga : ono mbiribiri ba biribiri si matoea ba nambi si matoea la'ohē :  
 22 da'ō waniagara chōoe. Sikoli Zaba ba sikoli Raëma zaniaga chōoe. Fondrege zi sōchi rembaremba, awō ngawalō weremata ba ana'a  
 23 la'ohē ba kade chōoe. Harana ba Káne ba Edena, sikoli Zeba ba sikoli Dawa Asiria ba si-  
 24 koli Gilimada zaniaga chōoe. Faniagara ba kade chōoe, ba baroe loeo ba baroe seboea oengoe sowē waroewaroe ba noecha nigili sola'-ala'a ba ambala sochoicho ba sinali ni-  
 25 tali. Owo Darisi zolohe faniaga chōoe, ba tobali seboea ana'a ndra'-oegō ba seboea lachōmi, ba daloe nasi.  
 26 III. Misi tooe ba nasi la'ohē ndra'oegō sanola owooe ; — ba irasa ndra'oegō ang timoe, ba daloe nasi.  
 27 Ana'amō ba faniagamō ba ūsi lafo ba ono nowo chōoe ba sangamoeri, sanga'azōchi si bōla chōoe, ba samawamawa faniaga andrō chōoe ba saradadoemō, fefoe, si so jomo ba mbanoea chōoe, fabaja niha sato fefoe chōoe, ba sahōndrō ba daloe nasi dania, na loeo wa'adoedoemō.  
 28 Ba ba we'ira'ira zangamoeri andrō chōoe, ba hoemisi nowo soja. Ba dozi sangamoeri, ba larōi nowora ; ono nowo ba dozi sangamoeri, ba  
 30 nasi, ba mōi jaŵa ba danō. Ba la'e'si ndra'oegō ba moe'ira'ira ba lalaoe gawoegawoe ba hōgōra, ba lahawoei ira awoe. (Fam. 18, 11).  
 31 Latōwō mboera, bōrō ndra'oegō, ba la'onecha noecha ba wa'aboe dōdō ba mege'egē ira ba chōmō andrō, aboe sibai dōdōra, afōchō si-  
 32 bai chōra. Ba ba wa'aboe dōdōra andrō, ba mangarōngarō ira ba chōmō andrō, ba la'e'si ndra'oegō, lamane. Ha niha zi no si mane Ti-
- ro andrō, si lō nininini sa'ae ba-cha ba daloe nasi ! Me mōi jaŵa 33 moroi ba nasi waniagamō andrō, ba no oja soi zaboeso ūbe'e ; ba wa'ebœa gana'amō ba ba wa'oja waniagamō, ba no ūfo'ana'a razo ba goeli danō. Ba ija'e, ba no 34 aboto ndra'oegō, no aheta'ō ba nasi jaŵa ; no ahōndrō si tooe wan-iagamō andrō, fabaja niha sato fefoe, ūsioe. Dozi si hene asi, ba 35 tobali dōdō ba chōmō andrō, ba hoemocha mboe zalaŵara, mange-raoe mbawa. Saniaga andrō ba 36 niha bō'ō, ba la'o'aja ndra'oegō ; no i'ogomoezaō adoedoec ndra'oegō, ba lō'ō manō ja'oegō sa'ae.

## FAZA 28.

I. Fama'ele'ō nitandrōsaigō chō razo Diro. II. Fangarōngarō zama'ele'ō ba chōnia. III. Fama'ele'ō nitandrōsaigō ba Zidona. IV. Fangazōchi ma'owoe Gizerašli.

- I. Ba so niŵa'ō Jehowa chōgoe, imane : He ono niha, ūmane chō razo Diro andrō : Da'ō niŵa'ō Zo'aja, Jehowa : Me no fajaŵa dōdōoe, me no ūmane : „Lowalangi ndra'odo, nahia Lowalangi nahia-goe ba daloe nasi bacha !“ ba no niha ndra'oegō, ba tengā Lowalangi, ba me ūwa'ō zoei tōdōoe, Lowalangi ndra'oegō, — (Jes. 14, 13; 31, 3), hiza, no atoeatœa ndra'oegō, moroi chō Danieli, lō hadia ia si tobini, si lō ūsōndra. (Dan. 1, 20). Ba wa'atoeatœamō andrō ba ba wa'aboto ba dōdōoe, ba ūsōndra gana'a ba ūhōna gana'a ba firō, barō dawōla. Ba wa'afahōna wa'atoeatœamō andrō ba ba waniagamō, ba ūdooe'ō wa'ebœa gana'aoe, ba fajaŵa dōdōoe, bōrō wa'ebœa gana'amō andrō. Andrō wa imane So'aja, Jehowa : Me ūwa'ō tōdōoe, Lowalangi ndra'oegō, ba hiza, ba oefatōrō chōoe niha bō'ō, niha si lō fa'ahachō, dōdō, ba lasōbi zi'ōlira ba wa'atoeatœamō 5 6 7

- andrō, ba la'o'aja lachōmioe andrō. | maigimaigi ja'oegō. Ba wa'afahōna 18  
 8 (F. 30, 11). Ba gohokoho si tooe golalōwamō andrō ba ba walimosa  
 latoeli'ō ndra'oegō, ba fa'amate andrō ba waniagamō, ba ōbe'e ba  
 niboenoe wa'amateoe, ba daloe zalachā ni'amoni'ō andrō chōoe.  
 9 nasi bacha. Ba hadia, ūwa'ō na Ba aloea galitō ba chōmō oebe'e,  
 gōi dania: „Lowalangi ndra'o!“ ba no i'ā'ō, ba no oebali'ō awoe  
 fōna zamoenoe ja'oegō, me no niha ndra'oegō, ba tengā Lowalangi, ba  
 10 danga zi ange'eli ja'oegō? Fa'amate ndra'oegō ba danō tooe, ba zanehe  
 zi lō moeboto wa'amateoe dania, zamaigi ja'oegō, fefoe. Dozi si no 19  
 ba danga niha bō'ō, me no ja'o za- no tobali li chōoe. ba niha baero, ba  
 ngoema'ō, iŵa'ō So'aja, Jehowa. lō'ō manō ja'oegō sa'ae. (F. 26, 16).  
 11 II. Ba so niŵa'ō Jchowa chō- III. Ba so niŵa'ō Jehowa chō- 20  
 12 goe, imane: He ono niha e'esi razo Diro andrō, ōmane chōnia: Da'ō 21  
 niŵa'ō Zo'aja, Jehowa: No tandro Zidona, ba ama'ele'ō nitandrōsaigō  
 ba wa'amo'ahonoa ndra'oegō, mege, chōra, ōmane: Da'ō niŵa'ō Zo'aja, 22  
 no fahōna wa'atoeatoea ba no Jehowa: Hiza, oelaoe chōoe, ja'oegō Sidona, ba molachōmi ndra'o  
 13 mo'ahonoa wa'asōchi. No ba Gedena, ba kaboe Lowalangi andrō, so ba chōmō andrō, oebe'e, ena'ō  
 ndra'oegō; baloebaloemō ngawalō aboto ba dōdōra, wa no ja'odo  
 weremata, aki ba sabaradi ba ita Jehowa, na oefatōrō chōra hoekoe  
 ba firoesa ba oena ba jasia ba ba na oe'orma'ō chōra, wa no  
 nila ba soemoeroedi ba jakoedi; ba ni'amoni'ō ndra'odo. Ba oefatōrō 23  
 ana'a waritia ba soeroene chōoe; me loeo tewōwōi ndra'oegō tefazōchi. (Moz. I. 2, 8. Moz. II. 28, 17- chōra wōchō waba, ba fange'e ba  
 14 20). No Keroebi ba'aba'a oefataro newali chōra, ba mate tooe niboe-  
 ndra'oegō; ba hili Lowalangi andrō noe si'ōli, ba mbanoea bacha, te-  
 ni'amoni'ō so'ō; ba gotaloea gara, fasoei si'ōli ira, ena'ō aboto ba  
 15 Si lō sinegoe ndra'oegō ba mboe- dōdōra, wa no ja'odo Jehowa. Ba 24  
 aboeamō andrō, i'otarai loeo, me ba ma'oewoe Gizeräeli, ba lō'ō sa'ae  
 tewōwōi ndra'oegō, irege tesō- doi fainakao ba lō'ō sa'ae zoezoemō  
 16 ndra dania golalōwā ba chōoe. Ba safōchō, ba niha si tefasoei ja'ira, 25  
 waniagamō andrō, si no abōlō si- fefoe, si lō ba dōdō ja'ira, ena'ō  
 bai, ba mo'ōsi ndra'oegō si lō sō- aboto ba dōdōra, wa no ja'odo  
 chi, mosala ndra'oegō; ba no oebe'e Jehowa.  
 ba zalachā ndra'oegō, no oeheata'ō 17 timba galitō, ba no oeheata'ō. No  
 ba hili Lowalangi andrō, no oefatōrō da'ō, lō hadia ia chōra, molaoe  
 kiko'ō, ja'oegō Keroebi ba'aba'a, omo ira ba lafazōchi kaboe nagine,  
 ba gotaloea gara andrō, si no andrō, ba taja wa'atoeatoeamō  
 fajawā dōdōoe, bōrō wa'asōchimō ba lō hadia ia chōra, na oefatōrō  
 andrō, ba taja wa'atoeatoeamō ūbe'e, ba lachōmimō andrō.  
 Ba danō tooe no oetibō'ō ndra'oegō, no oebe'e ba danga razo bō'ō  
 ndra'oegō, ena'ō wa'omasira wa-

## FAZA 29.

I. Fama'ele'ō fa'atekiko danō Miseraji: ūfa woeloe fache tanō si mate ia. II. Fanga'azōchi dania. ba tengā si mane fōna. III. Chō razo Neboekanesa dania ia.

(Faigi gōi Jes. 19.)

- 1 I. Ba ba ndrōfi si foeloe, ba zi mewelendroea ba mbaŵa si foeloe, ba so niŵa'ō Jehowa chōgōe, imane: He ono niha, otahōgōe Wara'o andrō, razo Miseraji, ba ama'ele'ō nitandrōsaigō chōnia ba ba danō 2 Miseraji, ma'asagōrō. Hede, ūmane: Da'ō ni'ŵa'ō Zo'aja, Jehowa: Hiza, oelaoe chōoe, ja'oegō Fara'o, razo Miseraji boe'aja seboea, si so ba daloe nidanō andrō chōnia, sangoema'ō: Chōgōe Nilo, no ja'o zamazōchi! (Jes. 27, 1; 51, 9. F. 32, 2). Oelaoe sa'ae gai ba zimbimō, ba falemba ba hoenahoenamō gi'a, ba nidanō andrō chōoe, oebe'e, ba oedōni'ō jaŵa, moroi ba daloe nidanō andrō chōoe, fabaja i'a fefoe, ba nidanō chōoe, si no falemba ba hoenahoenamō. 5 Ba oetibo'ō ndra'oegō ba danō si mate, ja'oegō ba i'a andrō fefoe, ba nidanō andrō chōoe; ba mbenoea aechoe tooe ndra'oegō, ba lō'ō sa'ae lahalō'ō ba lō lako'o ba danō ndra'oegō: ūgoetoe ndroe'oe ba ū wofo ba daloe mbanoea oebe'e 6 ndra'oegō. Ba ja aboto ba dōdō Ndrawa Miseraji fefoe, wa no ja'odo Jehowa. Me no si'o soechoe ndra'oegō ba ma'oewoe Gizeraëli — 7 (Raz. II. 18, 21. Jes. 36, 6), na latoejoe ndra'oegō, ba afatō'ō, ba oi mesocho dangara ūbe'e, ba na labē'e tendrotendrora ndra'oegō, ba tefatō'ō, ba oi mangiwa zolara ūbe'e! — Andrō wa imane So'aja, Jehowa: Hiza, oefatōrō chōoe zi'-ōli: ba oehori ba chōmō niha, fabaja oerifō. Ba tanō si mate ba si lō nihaniha dania danō Miseraji, ena'ō aboto ba dōdōra, wa no ja'odo Jehowa. Me no ū-

ŵa'ō: „Chōgōe Nilo, no ja'o zama-zōchi!” Ba andrō, ba hiza, oelaoe 10 chōoe ba ba nidanō andrō chōoe, ba oebali'ō si lō nihaniha ba tanō si mate danō Miseraji, i'otarai Migidola, noemalō ba Ziène, ba ba nola Choesi. (Jer. 44, 1; 46, 14). Lō'ō sa'ae itōrō ahe niha, ba he 11 ahe zaliwaliŵa ba danō: si lō niha ia, 40 fache wa'ara. Oebali'ō 12 tanō si mate danō Miseraji, bacha ba daloe danō bō'ō, si no moefoeffe, ba banoeara, ba adoedoela, bacha ba hoenō mbanoea bō'ō, si no adoedoegōi, 40 fache wa'ara; ba Dawa Miseraji, ba oefazaewe ba niha baero, ba danō bō'ō misa oefazawili ira.

II. Imane sa So'aja, Jehowa: 13 Na no iroegi 40 woeloe fache dania, ba oefoeli oe'ozaragō Ndrawa Miseraji, ba niha baero misa, ba nifazaewe ja'ira. Ba oe'ohē manga-woeli Ndrawa Miseraji, ni'olo'i'ō mege, ba danō Wataro, ba danō mbōrōtara oe'ohē ira; ba soi side'i-de dania ira ba da'ō. Ide'ide ira, 15 moroi ba soi niha bō'ō, ba lō'ō sa'ae fajaŵa ira, ba niha baero, ba lō ato ira oebe'e, fa tebai sa'ae ja'ira zamatōrō niha bō'ō. Ba tengā 16 sa'ae tōtōnafō ma'oewoe Gizeraëli zangadoegō ja'ira, ba lalōra andrō, na la'olembai ira; ba aboto ba dōdōra, wa no ja'odo Jehowa, So'aja. (F. 21, 24).

III. Ba ndrofi si 27, ba zī sa- 17 mboea desa'a ba mbaŵa si fōfōna, ba hoemedē chōgōe Jehowa, imane: He ono niha! No halōwō safōchō 18 lahalō sabōlō andrō chō Neboekanesa ba Diro andrō, ibe'e Neboekanesa, razo Mbabeli: no ahori adeha mboe hōgō, ba alisi fefoe, ba no azaza; ba lō nitemara bōlō gōlōra, ba Diro andrō, ba halōwōra, nihalōra ba chōra, he ja'ia ba he sabōlō andrō chōnia. Andrō wa i- 19 mane So'aja, Jehowa: Hiza, oebe'e boealagoe chō Neboekanesa, razo 60

Mbabeli, danō Miseraji andrō, ena'ō i'olo'i'ō gana'ara, ba ena'ō iraboe ba ibo'ai zi so : da'ō mbōli gōlō zabōlō andrō chōnia dania. Loeora ba halōwō andrō nihalōra oebe'e danō Miseraji, me no mohalōwō ira chōgoe, iwa'ō So'aja, Jehowa. Ba na loeo da'ō, ba oefatoemboe'ō dandroe ba ma'cewoe Gizeraëli, ba ja'oegō, ba oetolo, fa lō ata'oe'ō moehede ba chōra, ena'ō aboto ba dōdōra, wa no ja'odo Jehowa. (*Sin. 182, 17.*)

### FAZA 30.

I. Iroegi dania ba'wa wangoehoekoe Dawa Miseraji, fabaja si fa'awō chōra. II. Neboekanesa zamatōrō hoekoe. III. Samomó dania razo Miseraji, ba sabōlō razo Mbabeli.

- 1 I. Ba so niwa'ō Jehowa chōgoe, imane : He ono niha, ama'ele'ō, ōmane : Da'ō niwa'ō Zo'aja, Jehowa : Mi'ege'ege, alai mba'wa andrō !
- 2 3 Noa sa ahatō mba'wa andrō ; ba'wa andrō chō Jehowa, ba no ahatō ! Ba'wa salē mbanoea, inōtō ba niha baero ia, (*Sef. 1, 14, b. t.*). Ba i-roegi Ndrawa Miseraji si'oli, ba hoe-meeo danō Choesi, na tegālō tooe niboenoe ba Ndrawa Miseraji, ba na la'olo'i'ō gana'ara ba na ladoe-
- 4 5 doegō mbanoea. Choesi ba Foeti ba Loedi, fabaja niha si fachōjō andrō fefoe, ba Koebi ba Dawa Greta, ba mate ba mbawa zi'oli, a-wōra. (*Jer. 46, 9.*) Da'ō niwa'ō Jehowa : Aso'a dania toewoetoewoe Miseraji andrō, ba awoewoe tooe lachōmira andrō, si no ebœa ; i'-tarai Migidola, noemalō ba Ziène, ba mate ira ba mbawa zi'oli iwa'ō
- 7 So'aja, Jehowa. (*F. 29, 10.*) Ba tanō si mate dania danōra, bacha ba daloe danō bō'ō, si no moebali'ō tanō si mate gōi ; ba banoea chōra ba bacha ba hoenō mbanoea si no adoedoe so. (*F. 29, 12.*) Ba aboto dania ba dōdōra, wa no ja'odo Jehowa, na oegoele'ō galitō ba danō

Miseraji, ba na te'ōtō tooe fefoe zi fa'awō chōra. Ba na loeo da'ō, ba so zinenge, sowaōwaō fōnagoe, ba nowo, ba wokeani Choesi andrō, si lō fa'aboe dōdō na, ba hoemeoe dania danōra, ba mba'wa Miseraji andrō ; hiza sa, iroegi dania !

- II. Da'ō niwa'ō Zo'aja, Jehowa : 10 Oe'etoe'ō sa'ae goeagoea andrō ba danō Miseraji tanga Neboekanesa, razo Mbabeli. Ja'ia ba banoeania, 11 awōnia, ni'ohe moroi sa, soi safaito, ba wamoefoe tanō, ba lasōbi zi'olira ba danō Miseraji ba anōnō danō niboenoe labe'e. (*F. 28, 7.*) Ba oe'-ogo'ōisi nidanō, ba tanō, ba oe'amawa ba niha si lō sōchi, ba oe-bali'ō tanō si mate danō ba oefoe-foe nōsinia tanga niha bō'ō. No ja'o Jehowa zangoema'ō ! (*Jes. 19, 5.*) Da'ō niwa'ō Zo'aja, Jehowa : 13 Oefoefoe nadoe andrō ba oehori wamaedo andrō ba Nofi, awō zala'wa ba danō Miseraji, fa lō ja'ira sa'ae dania ; ba oehawoei fa'ata'oe Ndrawa Miseraji. Ba oedoedoegō 14 Wataro ba oegoele'ō galitō ba Zona ba oefatōrō hoekoe ba No. (*Jes. 19, 13. Jer. 46, 25. Nach. 3, 8.*) Ba 15 oehawoei bachoebachoe dōdōgoe Zini, banoea saro andrō ba danō Miseraji, ba oehori zato andrō ba No. Oegoele'ō galitō ba danō Miseraji, ba sanizinizi ba sogichi dania Zini ; ba ba No, ba atoe'a nemali, ba ba Nofi, ba emali ba zi ma'ōchō. Ono matoea ba Oni ba ono matoea ba Wibese, ba si mate ba mbawa zi'oli, ba banoea bō'ō, ba ni'olo'i'ō. (*Moz. I. 41, 45.*) Ba Dachifane, ba 18 ogōmigōmi ba zi ma'ōchō, na oefatō ba da'ō zi'o zala'wa ba Ndrawa Miseraji, ba na a'ozoe ba da'ō lachōmira andrō, si no ebœa. Banoea andrō, ba ibaloegō salē, ba halama soja chōra, ba ni'olo'i'ō. (*Jes. 43, 8.*) Hoekoe oefatōrō ba 19 Ndrawa Miseraji, ena'ō aboto ba dōdōra, wa no ja'odo Jehowa.
- III. Ba ba ndrōfi si felezara, 20

- ba zi mewitoe ba mbaŵa si fōfōna,  
ba so niŵa'ō Jehowa chōgōe, imane:  
21 He ono niha, ta'io Wara'o andrō,  
razo Miseraji, ba no oefatō, ba  
hiza, ba lō labēe daloedaloe; ena'ō  
ifoeli abe'e, na labēe daloedaloe,  
na la'olohoeni, ena'ō ifoeli abe'e,  
ba wanoejoe si'ōli. (*Jer. 37, 7.*)
- 22 Andrō wa imane So'aja, Jehowa :  
Hiza, oelaoe chō Wara'o andrō,  
razo Miseraji, oefatō da'ionia, he  
ta'ionia sabē'e na, ba he si no  
afatō andrō; ba oetimba ba da-
- 23 ngania zi'ōli. Ba oefazaewe ba niha  
baero Ndrawa Miseraji, ba danō  
zotanō misa oefazawili ira. (*F. 29,*  
24 12). Ba oe'abe'e'ō danga razo Mbabeli,  
ba oebe'e ba dangania zi'ōli  
andrō chōgōe; ba ta'io Wara'o,  
ba oefatō, ena'ō mangarōngarō ia  
fōna razo Mbabeli, timba wanga-
- 25 rōngarō nihandro toho. Ba tanga  
razo Mbabeli, ba oe'abe'e'ō, ba  
sadada danga Wara'o, ba ja aboto  
ba dōdōra, wa no ja'odo Jehowa,  
na oebe'e ba danga razo Mbabeli  
zi'ōli andrō chōgōe, ena'ō ilaoe ba
- 26 Ndrawa Miseraji. Ba oefazaewe ba  
niha baero Ndrawa Miseraji, ba  
danō zotanō misa oefazawili ira,  
ena'ō aboto ba dōdōra, wa no  
ja'odo Jehowa.

## FAZA 31.

Famangelama Fara'o: I. Amae-  
dola geresi' si sōchi sibai ia mege.  
II. Ba no iso'agō ia Lowalangi ba  
tobali dōdō niha baero ba wa'aso'a-  
nia andrō.

boeania mege, no molō wamanōi;  
no ifasoei hohooenia naha andrō  
ba nitanō ja'ia, ba iroegi mbōrō  
geoe ba mbenoea fefoe eleania.  
Andrō wa no ebœa ia moroi ba  
geoe bō'ō fefoe, ba mbenoea; itoe-  
goe tedooe wa'ebœa hogoenia, itoe-  
goe anaœ ndrahania ba wa'abōlō  
nidanō, na i'oro'ō ndraha. Ba  
ndrahania andrō mangazoeni nga-  
walō wofo ba daloe mbanoea, ba  
ba mbōrōnia mo'ono goetoe ndroe'-  
oe fefoe, ba ba loemōnia mowanoea  
soi niha andrō, ha wa'ojā. Ba no si sōchi ia, ba wa'ebœania  
andrō, ba wa'anaœ ndrahania, me  
no iroegi zabōlō idanō wā'ania.  
Lō'italoe'i ia eresi bō'ō, ba kaboe  
Lowalangi, ba lō si falaŵalawā  
chōnia daha zenobari, ba daha  
mbaranga, ba lō si fagōlōgōlō chō-  
nia; sara lō eoe ba kaboe Lowa-  
langi andrō, si falaŵalawā chōnia,  
ba wa'asōchi. (*Moz. I. 2, 8.*) No si  
sōchi ia b̄a wa'afahōna ndrahania  
oebe'e, ba fefoe dōla geoe ba Gedēna,  
ba kaboe Lowalangi andrō,  
ba no safōchō tōdō chōnia.

II. Andrō wa imane So'aja, 10  
Jehowa: Me no alaŵa sibai ia ba  
me no iroegi lawoeo si jaŵa hogoenia,  
ba me no fajaŵa dōdōnia, ba  
wa'amanōnia andrō, andrō wa no 11  
oebe'e ia ba danga zabōlō ba niha  
baero, da'ōdania zolaoe chōnia; no ba  
walōsōchinia, wa oeheta ia ba danō.  
Ba no la'obō ia niha bō'ō, fondrege 12  
zafaito ba niha baero, no laso'agō  
tooe. Ba hili ba ba ndraso misa  
fefoe moezawili doetoeroenia, ba  
dahania, ba no safatō tooe ba  
ndraso mbombo misa ba danō, ba  
mofanō soi niha ba danō fefoe,  
laheta ira ba loemōnia, ba larōi  
tooe ia. (*F. 28, 7.*) Ba ba mbotonia 13  
tooe manoegē wofo ba daloe mba-  
noea, ba barō ndrahania sosō goe-  
toe ndroe'oe ba mbenoea fefoe,  
ena'ō bōi sa'ae ebœa hadia ia geoe 14  
ba mbewe nidanō, bōi sa'ae iroegi

- 1 I. Ba ba ndrōfi si felezara  
andrō, ba zi samboea desa'a ba  
mbaŵa si tōloe, ba so niŵa'ō Je-  
2 howa chōgōe, imane : He ono niha,  
ōmane chō Wara'o andrō, razo Mi-  
seraji: Ha niha zi falaŵalawā chōoe,  
3 ba wa'ebœamō andrō? Hiza geresi  
ba hili Libano, si sōchi daha ba  
si sōchi hogoe ba si no alaŵa si-  
bai, ba lawoeo si jaŵa iroegi hogoe-  
nia. (*Dan. 4, 7.*) No idanō wange-

lawoeo si jaŵa hogoe, bōi sa'ae fajaŵa zabôlōnia ba da'ō, fefoe zanisiō idanō andrō. Noa sa moe-loeloe ba wa'amate fefoe, ba mbanoea tooe, ba hoenō nono niha bacha, ba zi no mōi mitooe ba goho-  
15 koho. Imane So'aja, Jehowa : Me loeo mōi mitooe ia ba mbanoea tooe, ba aboe dōdō idanō oebe'e ba oetaha hohooenia, ba toba'a idanō andrō, si no abôlō. No oebaloegō salē hili Libano, bōrō ia, ba no ba chōnia, wa no ariri  
16 geoe ba mbanoea, fefoe. Ba werara wa'aso'ania andrō, ba hoemisi niha baero oebe'e, me oetoeli'ō ia si tooe ba mbanoea tooe, ba zi no noemalō mitooe ba gohokoho, ba arāra dōdō geoe Gedena fefoe, ba mbanoea tooe, eoe nitoetoejoe a-ndrō, fondrege zi sōchi ba hili Libano, fefoe zanisiō idanō. (Jes.  
17 14, 8). Si fao chōnia gōi da'ō mitooe ba mbanoea tooe, ba niboe-noe si'ōli andrō, fabaja nga'ōtōra, sonahia ba loemōnia mege, bacha  
18 ba hoenō niha baero. Hezo zi falawalaŵa ndra'oegō ba wa'asōchi ba ba wa'alaŵa, ba geoe Gedena andrō? Ba awō geoe Gedena andrō tetoeli'ō si tooe ndra'oegō, ba mbanoca tooe; tooe, bacha ba hoenō zi lō moeboto so'ō dania, ba ni-boenoe si'ōli andrō: da'ō Wara'o andrō, fabaja lachōminia fefoe, iwa'ō So'aja, Jehowa. (F. 28, 10).

FAZA 32.

I. Fange'esi Fara'o razo Mis raji.  
II. Fange'esi Dawa Miseraji sato, nitoeli'ō si tooe, ba mbanoea tooe, si mane soi niha baero bō'ō.

1 I. Ba ba ndrōfi si felendroea, ba zi samboea desa'a ba mbaŵa si fe-lendroea, ba so niwa'ō Jehowa chō-goe, imane: He ono niha, e'esi Wara'o andrō, razo Miseraji, òmane chōnia: Ja'oegō ono zingo ba niha baero, lō ja'oegō sa'ae! no timba mboeaja ba molō ndra'oegō, no izō'-izō nichoemō, no õ'olotoei idanō ahemō, no manamboenamboe ndra'-oegō ba hohooe. (F. 29, 3). Da'ō niwa'ō Zo'aja, Jehowa : Oehawoei sa'ae ndra'oegō dialagoe ba zoja aechoe soi niha, ba ladōni jaŵa ndra'oegō, ba ndrialagoe andrō. (F. 12, 13). Ba oefazaoemba jaŵa ba danō ndra'oegō, ba mbenoea oeti-bo'ō tooe ndra'oegō, ba manoege ba mbotomō wofo ba daloe mbanoea fefoe oebe'e; ba oetoe ndroe'-oe ba goeli danō ma'asagōrō, ba oe'aboesoi'ō õsioe. (F. 29, 5). Ba oe'oe jaŵa ba hili nōsioe, ba oe-fo'ōsi ndraso amatelamō. Ba ba danō ninōnōimō mege, ba oefabadoegō ndromō, iroegi ba gahe hili, ba afōne ngōfī mbombo õbe'e. Ba ba wa'amatemō, ba alē mbanoea oebe'e ba oebaloegō saitō ndrōfinia; loeo, ba oebaloegō lawoeo, ba bawā, ba si lō haga. (Jes. 13, 10). Sihaga andrō ba mbanoea si jaŵa, ba oebaloegō saitō, bōrō ndra'oegō, ba oehawoei sogōmigōmi danōmō, i-wa'ō So'aja, Jehowa. Ba oja soi niha, ba aboe dōdō oebe'e, na oe'-ohe ba niha baero gadoedoelamō, ba danō zotanō, si lō ūrai õ'ilā. Ba oja soi niha zi tobali tōdō oe-be'e, ba chōmō andrō, ba razora, ba sihocha mboe, bōrō ndra'oegō, na oefaligoi zi'ōli fōnara, ba sanizinizi ira, si lō mamalōmalō; ba nosonia manizinizi zamōsana, na loeo wa'ate'alamō andrō. Imane sa So'aja, Jehowa : Iroegi dania ndra'-oegō si'ōli razo Mbabeli. Si'ōli zabōlō andrō oebe'e famoefoe lachō-mimō andrō; fondrege zafaito niha fefoe. Da'ō dania zamoeefoe hocha Miseraji andrō; ba lachōmira fe-foe, ba nihori. (F. 28, 7). Ba oerifōra fefoe ba zabōlō idanō andrō, ba oehori, ba sara lō ahe niha sa'-ae dania si olotoei idanō andrō, ba he sa'a zaliwaliŵa ba danō. Ba o-hahaoe dania idanō andrō chōra, oebe'e, ba hoelō wanicha wa'ahele

- hohooenia, iwa'õ So'aja, Jehowa.  
 15 na oebali'õ tanõ si mate danõ Misseraji, na no afloefoe danõ ba na si lõ ōsi sa'ae, na oeboenoe fefoe zowanoea ba danõ, ena'õ aboto ba  
 16 dôdôra, wa no ja'odo Jehowa. Fang'e'si da'e, nilaoe, ono niha bae-ro alawe zolaoe ja'ia : ba danõ Misseraji ba ba lachõmira andrõ fefoe latandrõsaigõ, iwa'õ So'aja, Jehowa.  
 17 II. Ba ba ndrõfi si felendroea, ba doeli, ba so niwa'õ Jeho-  
 18 wa chõgœe, imane : He ono niha, e'esi lachõmi Misseraji andrõ, ba dada tooe ia ba mbanoea tooe, ba zi no noemalõ mitooe ba gohokoho, ja'oegõ ba ono soi seboea alawe.  
 19 (F. 31, 14). Hadia, tengia no oma-siõ ndra'oegõ moroi ba niha bõ'õ fefoe ? Ae si tooe ba be'e nifafõrõ ba ngai zi lõ moeboto ndra'oegõ !  
 20 (F. 28, 10). Bacha ba hoenõ niboenoe si'õli tegaõlõ tooe ira. No moe-be'e zi'õli ; ba tefafõrõ tooe ia, fa-  
 21 baja lachõminia fefoe ! Ba lamane dania chõnia sabõlõ andrõ moroi ba daloe mbanoea tooe, chõnia ba ba zi no fa'awõ chõnia : No ahõndrõ si tooe, no so tooe ba da'õ zi lõ moeboto, niboenoe si'õli a-  
 22 ndrõ. Hiza Asiria ba sato chõra fefoe, si no tefasoei lewatõnia, - oi niboenoe tooe, si mate ba mba-  
 23 wa zi'õli mege — ba wondrege ba watalinga tebe'e mege lewatõra, ba no tefasoei satonia lewatõnia, oi niboenoe tooe mege, si mate ba mbawa zi'õli, sameta'oe niha  
 24 mege ba danõ niha saoeri. Hiza Gelama ba satonia fefoe, si tefasoei lewatõnia, oi niboenoe tooe mege, si mate ba mbawa zi'õli, si no noemalõ mitooe ba mbanoea tooe lõ moeboto, sameta'oe niha mege, ba danõ niha saoeri, ba so-loe'i ija'õ wa'ailara, awõ zi no noe-malõ mitooe ba gohokoho. (Jer. 49,  
 25 36). Bacha ba hoenõ niboenoe la-fazõchi chõnia naha wemõrõ, awõ naha zatonia andrõ, tefasoei ia le-
- watõra, oi si lõ moeboto, si mate ba mbawa zi'õli mege — noa sa sameta'oe niha mege ira ba danõ niha saoeri — ; ba laloe'i ija'õ wa'ailara, ba ngai zi no noemalõ mitooe ba gohokoho, bacha ba hoenõ niboenoe tebe'e nahara. Hiza Me-  
 26 sechi ba Toebala ba satora fefoe, no tefasoei ia lewatõ da'õ, oi si lõ moeboto, si mate ba mbawa zi'õli mege, sameta'oe niha mege, ba danõ niha saoeri: (F. 27, 13; 38, 2). Tenga ba ngai zabõlõ andrõ so ira, 27 tenga ba ngai zabõlõ si mate ni-boenoe ba gõtõ fõna sibai, si lõ a-heta fangarõ, ba welalõ mitooe, ba mbanoea tooe, nibe'e tandraja si'õlira, ba ambala gamatelara mba-loesera ; noa sa sata'oe niha zabõlõ andrõ, ba danõ niha saoeri mege. Ba bacha ba hoenõ zi lõ moeboto 28 arasa ndra'oegõ, ba ba ngai niboenoe si'õli mõrõ tooe ndra'oegõ ! Hiza Gedomo andrõ, awõ razora, 29 awõ zalaŵara fefoe, si no moebe'e ba ngai niboenoe si'õli, ba wa'abõ-lõra andrõ ; ba ngai zi lõ moeboto tooe so ira, ba ngai zi no noemalõ mitooe ba gohokoho. Hiza razo 30 moroi jõoe ba banoea Zidona fefoe, si no noemalõ mitooe niboenoe, lõ lai wa no sata'oe ita mege, loealoea wa'abõlõra, si no aila ira. No tooe ba da'õ so ira, lõ moeboto, ba ngai niboenoe si'õli ; ba laloe'i wa'ailara, awõ zi no noemalõ mitooe ba gohokoho. Da'õ [fefoe] ni'ilä Wa-ra'o andrõ dania, ba arâra dôdõnia, ba lachõminia andrõ fefoe ; niboenoe si'õli Wara'o andrõ, awõ zabõlõ andrõ chõnia fefoe, iwa'õ So'aja, Jehowa. Noa sa sata'oe niha ia 32 mege ba danõ niha sa'ori ; andrõ wa labe'e tooe ia bacha ba hoenõ zi lõ moeboto, ba ngai niboenoe si'õli : Fara'o andrõ, fabaja lachõminia fefoe, iwa'õ So'aja, Jehowa.

## FAZA 33.

I. Nibe'e sanaro zama'ele'ō, ena'ō ifangelama zi no mangerogō Lowalangi. II. Somasi Lowalangi na ifalalini gera'erania si so horō ba na aeri ia. III. Me no moerongo wa'adoedoe Jeroozalema, ba ifoeli tefatenge ba mbanoeara zama'ele'ō, ba wamasoegi ba dōdōra lalōra. IV. Ha sambalō fango'aja nidōnadōnania chōra.

- 1 I. Ba so niwā'ō Jehowa chōgoe, imane: He ono niha, hede ba ndraono mbanoeami, ōmane chōra: Na oefatōrō zi'ōli ba danō, heza, ba na lateojoe zamōsa, ba chōra
- 2 3 fefoe, nibe'e sanaro chōra, ba na i'ilā, itōrō danō si'ōli, ba na ilaoe dorofe, na ifangelama niha, —
- 4 ba na lō ibe'e nifangelama ia samondrongo li dorofe andrō, ba na mōi famoenoenia, ba ja ba hoeleenia so ndronia! (F. 18, 13). No irongo li dorofe, ba lō nibe'enia nifangelama ja'ia: ja ba hoeleenia so ndronia! Ba sanaro no mege, ba no ifangelama ia, ba no i'orifi nosonia. Ba na i'ilā moroi sa zi'ōli sanaro andrō, ba na lō ilaoe dorofe, na lō tefangelama zato, ba na itōrō si'ōli, na mōi famoenoenia niha ba chōra, ha niha ia; ba si mate ba lalōnia da'ō, ba donia, ba ba danga zanaro andrō oe'aloei.
- 7 Ba ja'oegō ono niha, ba no oebe'e sanaro ba ma'oewoc Gizeraëli, ena'ō ūfangelama ira, ena'ō ūfa'ema niwā'ōgoe, na no ūrongo daroma ligoe. (F. 3, 17). Na cewā'ō chō zi no mangerogō Lowalangi: „Si mate ndra'oegō, seboea horō!” ba na lō hedehedeeoe, ba wamangelama si no mangerogō Lowalangi, ba mboeaboeania andrō, ba si mate zeboea horō andrō ba lalōnia, ba donia, ba ba dangaoe oe'aloei. Ba tengba chōoe so, na no ūfangelama zi no mangerogō Lowalangi, ba mboeaboeania andrō, ena'ō ifalalini gera'erania, ba na lō ibōhōli mboe-

boeania, ba si mate sa ia, bōrō lalōnia andrō, ba ja'oegō, ba no ūorifi nosooe.

- II. Ba ja'oegō ono niha, ba ūmane ba ma'oewoe Gizeraëli: No mimane: Si ndroehoe, no tohare chōma lalōma, awō horōma, ba moroi ba da'ō, wa ariri ndra'aga, ba heza masōndra fa lō mate ndra'aga? (F. 24, 23). ūmane chōra: Faja 11 wa no saceri ndra'o, na omasido mate zeboea horō; somasi ndra'o na irōi latania andrē seboea horō, na ifalalini gera'erania, ba na ace-ri ia. Mifalalini gera'rami, mirōi latami andrō, si lō sōchi! Hana sa wa edōna mate ami, ja'ami ma'oewoe Gizeraëli? (Sam. II. 14, 14. F. 18, 23). Ba ja'oegō ono niha, ba ūmane ba niwami: Ba zatoelō tōdō andrō, ba tengā fangorifi wa'atoelō dōdōnia andrō, na loeo molalō ia; ba ba zi so horō, ba tengā famoe-nce horōnia, na loeo ifalalini gera'erania, na ibōhōli horōnia andrō; ba satoelō tōdō, ba lō aeroi ba da'ō, na loeo molalō ia. Na oemane chō zatoelō tōdō: Lō zi lō aeroi ndra'oegō, ba na abe'e dōdōnia ba wa'atoelō dōdōnia andrō, ba na ifazōchi zi lō sōchi, ba lō'ō sa'ae itōrō tōdō mboeaboeania si sōchi andrō; ba zi lō sōchi andrō, nilaoenia, mate ia. Ba na oemane chō zi so horō: Si 14 mate ndra'oegō! ba na ifalalini gera'erania, na ibōhōli horōnia andrō ba na ilaoe zadōlō ba satoelō, na ifoeli gade ba na i'ali zinagō, ba na i'ō'ō nifachoigoe, ba wangorifi, na lō'ō sa'ae ifazōchi zi lō sōchi, ba saoeri ia, lō mate! (Moz. II. 22, 4. 26. Moz. III. 6, 2 b. t.). Horōnia andrō fefoe, nifazōchinia mege, ba lō'ō sa'ae tebe'e horōnia: no sadōlō ba satoelō nilaoenia, ba saoeri ia. Ba lamane na iwami: „Tenga 17 satoelō wolaoe Jehowa,” ba no folaoerā zi lō atoelō. (F. 18, 25). Na 18 ibōhōli wa'atoelō dōdōnia satoelō tōdō ba na ifazōchi zi lō sōchi, ba

- 19 si mate ia ba da'ō. Ba na ifalalini gera'erania si so horō, na ibōhōli horōnia andrō, ba na ilaoe zadōlō ba satoelō, ba mōi bōrō wangorifi-  
20 nia da'ō. Ba no mimane : „Tenga satoelō wolaoe Jehovah !” Boeaboe-ami oebe'e dali wangoehoekoe zamōsana ba chōmi, ja'ami ma'oewoe Gizeraëli !
- 21 III. Ba me no aracha mewe-ndroea fache aefā wangolo'ō ja'aga, ba mōi chōgoe zoloi ba Jeroezalema, solohe toeria, imane : „No atoe'a zanoewō ba mbanoe !” (Raz.
- 22 II. 25. 4. 5. F. 24, 26). Ba sara wongi lō'ō na soloi andrō, ba no ira'-oe ndra'o tanga Jehovah, ba no ibo-kai mbawagoe, fōna we'amōi da'ō chōgoe, si hoelō wongi, ba lō'ō sa'ae oebato wehede, tengā sa'ae
- 23 si lō hede ndra'o. Ba so niwa'ō
- 24 Jehovah chōgoe, imane : He ono niha, lamane si so ba gadoedoela a-ndrō ba danō Ndraono Gizeraëli : Ha samōsa Gaberahamo, ba tebe'e zoei ochōtania danō andre, ba ja'-aga, ba no ato, chōma tebe'e o-chōtia danō. Andrō wa ōmane chōra : Da'ō niwa'ō Zo'aja, Jehovah : Ba hili mangamanga ami [ō nadoe] ba ba nadoe andrō chōmi mifaōga hōrōmi, ba manoewagō do ami — ba midōnadōna mōi ochōtami danō ?
- 26 (Moz. I. 9, 4. Moz. III. 19, 26). Abe'e dōdōmi ba zi'ōlimi, molaoe si lō sōchi ami, faoma mibe'e ta'oēnō ndrōnoga nawōmi — ba midōnadōna ochōtami danō ? Ōmane chōra : Da'ō niwa'ō Zo'aja, Jehovah : Faja wa no saoeri ndra'odo, na fajagoe : si so ba gadoedoela andrō, ba si mate ba mbawo, ba oebe'e ō goetoe ndroe'-oe, ba si so ba dete gara ja'wa ba ba dōgi narō hili, ba si mate ba wōchō waba. Ba oebal'ō tanō si lō nihaniha danō ba tanō si mate, ba awai sa'ae dania hochania a-ndrō, ba tanō si mate hili Ndrao-no Gizeraëli, fa lō sanōrō sa'ae.
- Ba aboto dania ba dōdōra, wa no ja'odo Jehovah, na no oebal'ō tanō si lō nihaniha danō ba tanō si mate, bōrō zogoro ita andrō chōra, fefoe, nilaoera.
- IV. He ono niha, fahoehoe ni-wami ba zalogotō ba ba mbagi nora; faoma lamane chō nawōra ba da'ō : Mitaboe ba mifondrondro-ningo hadia daroma li Lowalangi andrō ! Ba lahoeroefai ndra'oegō, ba doemaodao ira fōnae, banoe-agōe, ba na no larongo niwa'ōoe, ba lō'ō zoei la'o'ō. Fa'omasi la-fa'oea bawara, ba tōdōra, ba no solohi hare. Ba hiza, ba amaedola wanoenō omasiō ndra'oegō chōra, si sōchi li ba si no oneche folaoe biola, ba larongo limō. ba lō la'o'ō. Ba na itōrō dania — ba hiza, itōrō — ba awena aboto ba dōdōra, wa no so zama'ele'ō ba chōra.

## FAZA 34.

I. Fanegoe koebalo andrō si falimo. II. Jehovah sa'ae zamaigi nikoe-baloi andrō, ba ifosli i'ozaragō. III. Ifaboe'e chōra, ifatengē goebalo si lō farōi, enoninia Dawido andrō. IV. Fa'ohahaoe dōdō barō mbawa da'ō.

I. Ba so niwa'ō Jehovah chōgoe, imane : He ono niha, ama'ele'ō ni-tandrōsaigō ba goebalo Ndraono Gizeraëli andrō ; ama'ele'ō, ōmane ba goebalo andrō : Da'ō niwa'ō Zo'aja, Jehovah : Alai goebalo Ndraono Gizeraëli andrō, sokoebaloi botora ! Hadia, tengā biribiri ikoe-baloi koebalo ? (Jer. 23, 1 b. t.). Soesoe, ba no mibadoe, ba boe, ba no mihalō noechami, ba si no atabō, ba no mitaba, ba fokoebaloimi biribiri, ba no lō'ō ! (Sach. 11, 16). Samomō, ba lō ni'abe'e'ōmi, ba ba zafōchō, ba lō nifadōhōmi fōchō, ba ba zesochō, ba lō nibe'e-mi daloedaloe, ba si no moezaewe, ba lō nihalōmi mangawoeli, ba si-soena, ba lō ni'aloemī, no sabē'e

1  
2

3

4

- 5 ami wamatōrō ja'ira, no safaito. (Fet. I. 5, 3). Ba no tobali moezae-we ira, me no lō koebalo, ba no tobali ō goetoe ndroe'oe ba danō 5  
 6 fefoe ira, ba moezawili. Ba hili misa fefoe ba ba hilihili salaŵa fefoe eloengoeloengoe mbiribiri; ba ba danō ma'asagōrō misa zoema-wili mbiribirigoe andrō, ba lō sa- 15  
 7 maigimaigi ja'ira, lō sangaloei. Andrō, ja'ami koebalo, mifondrondro-  
 8 ngo li Jehowa! Faja, wa no saoeri ndra'o, na fajagoe, iŵa'ō So'aja, Jehowa; si ndroehoe, me no tobali ahoeloea mbiribirigoe andrō, me no ō goetoe ndroe'oe ba danō mbiri-birigē, lō koebalo, ba me no lō ba dōdō goebalo andrō chōgōe mbiribirigoe — noa sa botora la-koebalo koebalo, ba biribirigoe, ba 18  
 9 lō nikoebalaira — : andrō, ja'ami koebalo, mifondrondrogo li Je-howa! Da'ō niŵa'ō Zo'aja, Jehowa: Hiza, oelaoe ba goebalo andrō; ba dangara oesoegi mbiri-biri ba oe'etoe'ō wokoebaloira biri-biri; ba bōi sa'ae lakoebaloi mbotora koebalo andrō, oefadōni sa'ae ba mbawara mbiribiri andrō, fa bōi sa'ae möi ūra. 19  
 11 II. Imane sa So'aja, Jehowa: Hiza ndra'odo, ba wangaloei biri-birigoe andrō ba ba wamaigimaigi  
 12 ja'ira. (Joh. 10, 11 b. t.). Si mane famaigimaigi goebalo biribiri, na loeo so ia ba hoenō mbiribirina, si no moezaewe, si manō dania wangaloeigoe biribirigoe, ba oe'orifi ira, moroi ba danō andrō misa fefoe, ba nifazaewe ja'ira, me loeo abōlō lawoeo ba me alōe. (F. 30, 3.  
 13 Joël 2, 2). Ba oe'ohé ira mijawa, moroi ba niha baero ba oe'ozaragō ira ba danō zotanō misa, ba oe'ohé ira ba danōra, ba oekoebalo ira ba hili Ndraono Gizeraëli ba ba mbewe mbombo, ba ba danō misa fefoe, ba zi so banoea niha. (F. 28,  
 14 25). Ba zabōlō doe'oe oekoebalo ira, ba ba hili salaŵa ba Ndraono 25  
 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24 25 26 27 28 29 30 31 32 33 34 35 36 37 38 39 40 41 42 43 44 45 46 47 48 49 50 51 52 53 54 55 56 57 58 59 59 60 61 62 63 64 65 66 67 68 69 69 70 71 72 73 74 75 76 77 78 79 79 80 81 82 83 84 85 86 87 88 89 89 90 91 92 93 94 95 96 97 98 99 100 101 102 103 104 105 106 107 108 109 110 111 112 113 114 115 116 117 118 119 120 121 122 123 124 125 126 127 128 129 130 131 132 133 134 135 136 137 138 139 140 141 142 143 144 145 146 147 148 149 150 151 152 153 154 155 156 157 158 159 159 160 161 162 163 164 165 166 167 168 169 169 170 171 172 173 174 175 176 177 178 179 179 180 181 182 183 184 185 186 187 188 189 189 190 191 192 193 194 195 196 197 198 199 199 200 201 202 203 204 205 206 207 208 209 209 210 211 212 213 214 215 216 217 218 219 219 220 221 222 223 224 225 226 227 228 229 229 230 231 232 233 234 235 236 237 238 239 239 240 241 242 243 244 245 246 247 248 249 249 250 251 252 253 254 255 256 257 258 259 259 260 261 262 263 264 265 266 267 268 269 269 270 271 272 273 274 275 276 277 278 279 279 280 281 282 283 284 285 286 287 288 289 289 290 291 292 293 294 295 296 297 298 299 299 300 301 302 303 304 305 306 307 308 309 309 310 311 312 313 314 315 316 317 318 319 319 320 321 322 323 324 325 326 327 328 329 329 330 331 332 333 334 335 336 337 338 339 339 340 341 342 343 344 345 346 347 348 349 349 350 351 352 353 354 355 356 357 358 359 359 360 361 362 363 364 365 366 367 368 369 369 370 371 372 373 374 375 376 377 378 379 379 380 381 382 383 384 385 386 387 388 389 389 390 391 392 393 394 395 396 397 397 398 399 399 400 401 402 403 404 405 406 407 408 409 409 410 411 412 413 414 415 416 417 417 418 419 419 420 421 422 423 424 425 426 427 427 428 429 429 430 431 432 433 434 435 436 437 437 438 439 439 440 441 442 443 444 445 446 447 447 448 449 449 450 451 452 453 454 455 456 457 457 458 459 459 460 461 462 463 464 465 466 467 467 468 469 469 470 471 472 473 474 475 476 477 477 478 479 479 480 481 482 483 484 485 486 487 487 488 489 489 490 491 492 493 494 495 496 496 497 498 498 499 499 500 501 502 503 504 505 506 506 507 508 508 509 509 510 511 512 513 513 514 515 515 516 517 517 518 518 519 519 520 521 522 523 523 524 525 525 526 527 527 528 528 529 529 530 531 532 533 533 534 535 535 536 537 537 538 538 539 539 540 541 542 543 543 544 545 545 546 547 547 548 548 549 549 550 551 552 553 553 554 555 555 556 557 557 558 558 559 559 560 561 562 563 563 564 565 565 566 567 567 568 568 569 569 570 571 572 573 573 574 575 575 576 577 577 578 578 579 579 580 581 582 583 583 584 585 585 586 587 587 588 588 589 589 590 591 592 593 593 594 595 595 596 597 597 598 598 599 599 600 601 602 603 603 604 605 605 606 607 607 608 608 609 609 610 611 612 612 613 614 614 615 616 616 617 617 618 618 619 619 620 621 621 622 623 623 624 625 625 626 627 627 628 628 629 629 630 631 631 632 633 633 634 635 635 636 637 637 638 638 639 639 640 641 641 642 643 643 644 645 645 646 647 647 648 648 649 649 650 651 651 652 653 653 654 655 655 656 657 657 658 658 659 659 660 661 661 662 663 663 664 665 665 666 667 667 668 668 669 669 670 671 671 672 673 673 674 675 675 676 677 677 678 678 679 679 680 681 681 682 683 683 684 685 685 686 687 687 688 688 689 689 690 691 691 692 693 693 694 695 695 696 697 697 698 698 699 699 700 701 701 702 703 703 704 705 705 706 707 707 708 708 709 709 710 711 711 712 713 713 714 715 715 716 717 717 718 718 719 719 720 721 721 722 723 723 724 725 725 726 727 727 728 728 729 729 730 731 731 732 733 733 734 735 735 736 737 737 738 738 739 739 740 741 741 742 743 743 744 745 745 746 747 747 748 748 749 749 750 751 751 752 753 753 754 755 755 756 757 757 758 759 759 760 761 761 762 763 763 764 765 765 766 767 767 768 768 769 769 770 771 771 772 773 773 774 775 775 776 777 777 778 779 779 780 781 781 782 783 783 784 785 785 786 787 787 788 789 789 790 791 791 792 793 793 794 795 795 796 797 797 798 799 799 800 801 801 802 803 803 804 805 805 806 807 807 808 809 809 810 811 811 812 813 813 814 815 815 816 817 817 818 818 819 819 820 821 821 822 823 823 824 825 825 826 827 827 828 828 829 829 830 831 831 832 833 833 834 835 835 836 837 837 838 838 839 839 840 841 841 842 843 843 844 845 845 846 847 847 848 848 849 849 850 851 851 852 853 853 854 855 855 856 857 857 858 859 859 860 861 861 862 863 863 864 865 865 866 867 867 868 868 869 869 870 871 871 872 873 873 874 875 875 876 877 877 878 878 879 879 880 881 881 882 883 883 884 885 885 886 887 887 888 889 889 890 891 891 892 893 893 894 895 895 896 897 897 898 899 899 900 901 901 902 903 903 904 905 905 906 907 907 908 909 909 910 911 911 912 913 913 914 915 915 916 917 917 918 918 919 919 920 921 921 922 923 923 924 925 925 926 927 927 928 928 929 929 930 931 931 932 933 933 934 935 935 936 937 937 938 938 939 939 940 941 941 942 943 943 944 945 945 946 947 947 948 948 949 949 950 951 951 952 953 953 954 955 955 956 957 957 958 959 959 960 961 961 962 963 963 964 965 965 966 967 967 968 968 969 969 970 971 971 972 973 973 974 975 975 976 977 977 978 978 979 979 980 981 981 982 983 983 984 985 985 986 987 987 988 988 989 989 990 991 991 992 993 993 994 995 995 996 997 997 998 999 999 1000 1000 1001 1001 1002 1002 1003 1003 1004 1004 1005 1005 1006 1006 1007 1007 1008 1008 1009 1009 1010 1010 1011 1011 1012 1012 1013 1013 1014 1014 1015 1015 1016 1016 1017 1017 1018 1018 1019 1019 1020 1020 1021 1021 1022 1022 1023 1023 1024 1024 1025 1025 1026 1026 1027 1027 1028 1028 1029 1029 1030 1030 1031 1031 1032 1032 1033 1033 1034 1034 1035 1035 1036 1036 1037 1037 1038 1038 1039 1039 1040 1040 1041 1041 1042 1042 1043 1043 1044 1044 1045 1045 1046 1046 1047 1047 1048 1048 1049 1049 1050 1050 1051 1051 1052 1052 1053 1053 1054 1054 1055 1055 1056 1056 1057 1057 1058 1058 1059 1059 1060 1060 1061 1061 1062 1062 1063 1063 1064 1064 1065 1065 1066 1066 1067 1067 1068 1068 1069 1069 1070 1070 1071 1071 1072 1072 1073 1073 1074 1074 1075 1075 1076 1076 1077 1077 1078 1078 1079 1079 1080 1080 1081 1081 1082 1082 1083 1083 1084 1084 1085 1085 1086 1086 1087 1087 1088 1088 1089 1089 1090 1090 1091 1091 1092 1092 1093 1093 1094 1094 1095 1095 1096 1096 1097 1097 1098 1098 1099 1099 1100 1100 1101 1101 1102 1102 1103 1103 1104 1104 1105 1105 1106 1106 1107 1107 1108 1108 1109 1109 1110 1110 1111 1111 1112 1112 1113 1113 1114 1114 1115 1115 1116 1116 1117 1117 1118 1118 1119 1119 1120 1120 1121 1121 1122 1122 1123 1123 1124 1124 1125 1125 1126 1126 1127 1127 1128 1128 1129 1129 1130 1130 1131 1131 1132 1132 1133 1133 1134 1134 1135 1135 1136 1136 1137 1137 1138 1138 1139 1139 1140 1140 1141 1141 1142 1142 1143 1143 1144 1144 1145 1145 1146 1146 1147 1147 1148 1148 1149 1149 1150 1150 1151 1151 1152 1152 1153 1153 1154 1154 1155 1155 1156 1156 1157 1157 1158 1158 1159 1159 1160 1160 1161 1161 1162 1162 1163 1163 1164 1164 1165 1165 1166 1166 1167 1167 1168 1168 1169 1169 1170 1170 1171 1171 1172 1172 1173 1173 1174 1174 1175 1175 1176 1176 1177 1177 1178 1178 1179 1179 1180 1180 1181 1181 1182 1182 1183 1183 1184 1184 1185 1185 1186 1186 1187 1187 1188 1188 1189 1189 1190 1190 1191 1191 1192 1192 1193 1193 1194 1194 1195 1195 1196 1196 1197 1197 1198 1198 1199 1199 1200 1200 1201 1201 1202 1202 1203 1203 1204 1204 1205 1205 1206 1206 1207 1207 1208 1208 1209 1209 1210 1210 1211 1211 1212 1212 1213 1213 1214 1214 1215 1215 1216 1216 1217 1217 1218 1218 1219 1219 1220 1220 1221 1221 1222 1222 1223 1223 1224 1224 1225 1225 1226 1226 1227 1227 1228 1228 1229 1229 1230 1230 1231 1231 1232 1232 1233 1233 1234 1234 1235 1235 1236 1236 1237 1237 1238 1238 1239 1239 1240 1240 1241 1241 1242 1242 1243 1243 1244 1244 1245 1245 1246 1246 1247 1247 1248 1248 1249 1249 1250 1250 1251 1251 1252 1252 1253 1253 1254 1254 1255 1255 1256 1256 1257 1257 1258 1258 1259 1259 1260 1260 1261 1261 1262 1262 1263 1263 1264 1264 1265 1265 1266 1266 1267 1267 1268 1268 1269 1269 1270 1270 1271 1271 1272 1272 1273 1273 1274 1274 1275 1275 1276 1276 1277 1277 1278 1278 1279 1279 1280 1280 1281 1281 1282 1282 1283 1283 1284 1284 1285 1285 1286 1286 1287 1287 1288 1288 1289 1289 1290 1290 1291 1291 1292 1292 1293 1293 1294 1294 1295 1295 1296 1296 1297 1297 1298 1298 1299 1299 1300 1300 1301 1301 1302 1302 1303 1303 1304 1304 1305 1305 1306 1306 1307 1307 1308 1308 1309 1309 1310 1310 1311 1311 1312 1312 1313 1313 1314 1314 1315 1315 1316 1316 1317 1317 1318 1318 1319 1319 1320 1320 1321 1321 1322 1322 1323 1323 1324 1324 1325 1325 1326 1326 1327 1327 1328 1328 1329 1329 1330 1330 1331 1331 1332 1332 1333 1333 1334 1334 1335 1335 1336 1336 1337 1337 1338 1338 1339 1339 1340 1340 1341 1341 1342 1342 1343 1343 1344 1344 1345 1345 1346 1346 1347 1347 1348 1348 1349 1349 1350 1350 1351 1351 1352 1352 1353 1353 1354 1354 1355 1355 1356 1356 1357 1357 1358 1358 1359 1359 1360 1360 1361 1361 1362 1362 1363 1363 1364 1364 1365 1365 1366 1366 1367 1367 1368 1368 1369 1369 1370 1370 1371 1371 1372 1372 1373 1373 1374 1374 1375 1375 1376 1376 1377 1377 1378 1378 1379 1379 1380 1380 1381 1381 1382 1382 1383 1383 1384 1384 1385 1385 1386 1386 1387 1387 1388 1388 1389 1389 1390 1390 1391 1391 1392 1392 1393 1393 1394 1394 1395 1395 1396 1396 1397 1397 1398 1398 1399 1399 1400 1400 1401 1401 1402 1402 1403 1403 1404 1404 1405 1405 1406 1406 1407 1407 1408 1408 1409 1409 1410 1410 1411 1411 1412 1412 1413 1413 1414 1414 1415 1415 1416 1416 1417 1417 1418 1418 1419 1419 1420 1420 1421 1421 1422 1422 1423 1423 1424 1424 1425 1425 1426 1426 1427 1427 1428 1428 1429 1429 1430 1430 1431 1431 1432 1432 1433 1433 1434 1434 1435 1435 1436 1436 1437 1437 1438 1438 1439 1439 1440 1440 1441 1441 1442 1442 1443 1443 1444 1444 1445 1445 1446 1446 1447 1447 1448 1448 1449 1449 1450 1450 1451 1451 1452 1452 1453 1453 1454 1454 1455 1455 1456 1456 1457 1457 1458 1458 1459 1459 1460 1460 1461 1461 1462 1462 1463 1463 1464 1464 1465 1465 1466 1466 1467 1467 1468 1468 1469 1469 1470 1470 1471 1471 1472 1472 1473 1473 1474 1474 1475 1475 1476 1476 1477 1477 1478 1478 1479 1479 1480 1480 1481 1481 1482 1482 1483 1483 1484 1484 1485 1485 1486 1486 1487 1487 1488 1488 1489 1489 1490 1490 1491 1491 1492 1492 1493 1493 1494 1494 1495 1495 1496 1496 1497 1497 1498 1498 1499 1499 1500 1500 1501 1501 1502 1502 1503 1503 1504 1504 1505 1505 1506 1506 1507 1507 1508 1508 1509 1509 1510 1510 1511 1511 1512 1512 1513 1513 1514 1514 1515 1515 1516 1516 1517 1517 1518 1518 1519 1519 1520 1520 1521 1521 1522 1522 1523 1523 1524 1524 1525 1525 1526 1526 1527 1527 1528 1528 1529 1529 1530 1530 1531 1531 1532 1532 1533 1533 1534 1534 1535 1535 1536 1536 1537 1537 1538 1538 1539 1539 1540 1540 1541 1541 1542 1542 1543 1543 1544 1544 1545 1545 1546 1546 1547 1547 1548 1548 1549 1549 1550 1550 1551 1551 1552 1552 1553 1553 1554 1554 1555 1555 1556 1556 1557 1557 1558 1558 1559 1559 1560 1560 1561 1561 1562 1562 1563 1563 1564 1564 1565 1565 1566 1566 1567 1567 1568 1568 1569 1569 1570 1570 1571 1571 1572 1572 1573 1573 1574 1574 1575 1575 1576 1576 1577 1577 1578 1578 1579 1579 1580 1580 1581 1581 1582 1582 1583 1583 1584 1584 1585 1585 1586 1586 1587 1587 1588 1588 1589 1589 1590 1590 1591 1591 1592 1592 1593 1593 1594 1594 1595 1595 1596 1596 1597 1597 1598 1598 1599 1599 1600 1600 1601 1601 1602 1602 1603 1603 1604 1604 1605 1605 1606 1606 1607 1607 1608 1608 1609 1609 1610 1610 1611 1611 1612 1612 1613 1613 1614 1614 1615 1615 1616 1616 1617 1617 1618 1618 1619 1619 1620 1620 1621 1621 1622 1622 1623 1623 1624 1624 1625 1625 1626 1626 1627 1627 1628 1628 1629 1629 1630 1630 1631 163

- ba tola mōrō ba daloe gatoea.] samō andrō, ba me no ōbe'e ba  
 26 F. 37, 26. Hos. 2, 18). Ba ja'ira ba mbaŵa zi'oli Ndraono Gizeraëli,  
 hadia zi tefasoei hilihili andrō chōgoe, ba oebali'ō howoehowoe, ba  
 oebe'e aechoe ba danō deoe na  
 27 ndrō! (Moz. III. 26, 3-6). Ba mōwaea geoe ba kaboe, ba tanō, ba  
 mowoea, ba la'iagō danōra lō hadia ia, ba aboto ba dōdōra, wa no  
 ja'odo Jehowa, na oefatō dōla galombagi andrō chōra, ba na oe'efā'ō  
 ira ba danga zangosawoejoe ja'ira  
 28 mege. (Sin. 85, 13). Ba bōi sa'ae ahoeloea niha baero ira ba bōi  
 sa'ae mōi ō goetoe ndroe'oe ba danō; sahono ira, lō hadia ia, ba nahiara,  
 lō si keani ja'ira. (Jer. 30, 10; 46,  
 29 27). Ba si no maoeloe zinanōra  
 oebe'e, ba samōsa lō'ō sa'ae ba  
 danō si mate olofo, ba alacha lō'ō  
 sa'ae lataōgō wango'aja niha baero.  
 30 Ba ja aboto ba dōdōra, wa oetolo  
 ira, ja'odo andre, Jehowa, Lowalangira,  
 awō wa no banoeagoe ira,  
 ja'ira, ma'oewoe Gizeraëli, iŵa'ō  
 31 So'aja, Jehowa. Ba ja'ami, ba no  
 biribirigoe ami, biribiri nikoebaloi<sup>g</sup>oe [niha] ami; ja'odo Lowalangimi!  
 iŵa'ō So'aja, Jehowa. (F. 36, 37).

### FAZA 35.

Fama'ele'ō nitandrōsaigō ba mba-neoa ba hili Ze'ira ba ba Ndراono  
 Gedomo, si no ma'iki, me te'ala  
 Ndراono Gizeraëli.

- 1 Ba so niŵa'ō Jehowa chōgoe,  
 2 imane: He ono niha, otahōgō hili  
 Ze'ira ba ama'ele'ō, ūmane chōnia:  
 3 (Jer. 49, 7 b. t. F. 25, 8). Da'ō ni-  
 ūwa'ō Zo'aja, Jehowa: Hiza, oelaoe  
 chōoe, ja'oegō hili Ze'ira, oe'oro'ō  
 dangagoe jaŵaoe ba oebali'ō tanō  
 4 si lō nihaniha ba tanō si mate  
 ndra'oegō. Banoea chōoe, ba oebali'ō  
 adoedoela, ba ja'oegō, ba si  
 tobali tanō si mate, ena'ō aboto  
 ba dōdōoe, wa no ja'odo Jehowa!  
 5 Me no si lō mamalōmalō watioe-

samō andrō, ba me no ūbe'e ba  
 mbaŵa zi'oli Ndraono Gizeraëli,  
 me loeo wa'ate'alara andrō, me  
 loeo wangasiwai horō, (Jer. 18, 21),  
 andrō faja, wa no saoeri ndra'o,  
 na fajagoe: Hiza, oebali'ō do  
 ndra'oegō ba do zolohi ja'oegō; si  
 ndroehoe, ba ndro horōmō andrō,  
 ba do dania zolohi ja'oegō! Ba  
 oebali'ō tanō si lō nihaniha hili  
 Ze'ira andrō ba tanō si mate,  
 ba oehori ba danō zangōrōngōrō.  
 Fahōna ba hilira misa niboenoe  
 tooe oebe'e; ba hilihili misa chōoe  
 ba ba ndraso ba ba mbewe mbo-  
 mbo chōoe tegāolō tooe niboenoe  
 si'oli. Oebali'ō tanō si lō nihaniha  
 ndra'oegō, si lō mainalōmalō, ba si  
 lō niha mbanoea chōoe, ena'ō aboto  
 ba dōdōmi, wa no ja'o Jehowa.  
 (F. 34, 30). Me no ūmane: Chōgoe  
 10 dania soi si domboea andrō ba tanō  
 andrō si doea gōrō, ja'aga zi ochō-  
 gō! — he ū'a'e no Jehowa zi so  
 ba da'ō —. Andrō: faja, wa no  
 11 saoeri ndra'o, na lō oebe'e dali ba  
 wolaoeogoe chōoe wōnoemō andrō  
 ba fa'oechoe dōdōoe ba wolaoe  
 chōra, me no fatioe dōdōoe, ba  
 to'ila ndra'o chōoe oebe'e, na oehoe-  
 koe ndra'oegō, ena'ō aboto ba dō-  
 dōoe, wa no ja'o Jehowa. Noa sa  
 12 oerongo wanandraŵaisimō andrō  
 fefoe, nilaoemō ba hili Ndراono  
 Gizeraëli andrō, me ūmane: No ta-  
 nō si mate ia, ūda sa'ae! Ba no  
 abe'e mbawami chōgoe, no mihōna  
 wehedemi chōgoe. No oerongo. Da'ō  
 14 niŵa'ō Zo'aja Jehowa: Me no omoe-  
 so dōdōoe ba danō andrō chōgoe,  
 me no tanō si mate, ba oemanō  
 gōi wamatōrō chōoe. Me no omoeso  
 15 dōdōoe ba danō ma'oewoe Gizeraëli,  
 ondrōita ndra toeara chōra, me no  
 tanō si mate, ba oemanō gōi wa-  
 matōrō chōoe. Tanō si mate dania  
 ndra'oegō, ja'oegō hili Ze'ira, ba  
 tanō Ndراono Gedomo ma'asagōrō,  
 ena'ō aboto ba dōdōra, wa na ja'odo  
 Jehowa. (F. 25, 6).

## FAZA 36.

I. Fama'ele'ō nitandrōsaigō ba hili Ndraono Gizeraëli; ifoeli so jaŵa niha dania. II. Ifoeli dania itolo mbanoeania Jehowa ba i'ozaragō ira ba niha baero. III. Tefaboe'oe wanguaz̄chi: famohooeni tōdō ba fa'ohahaoe dōdōra ba goeli danō.

dangagoe, [mōido ba hōloe], oeman-

ne : Si ndroehoe, niha baero andrō, si tefasoei ja'ami, zanaōgō dania

wango'ajami ! Ba ja'ami hili Ndrao-

no Gizeraëli, ba acha moboeloe geemi

ba acha mowoea, ō mbanoeagoe

Iraono Gizeraëli; lō'ō sa ara tō

mangawoeli ira ! Hiza sa, mōido chō-

mi, oe'otahōgō ami ba lahalō ami,

labali'ō nowi ami. (F. 34, 30). Ba

ato niha chōmi oebe'e, — ma'oewoe

Gizeraëli ma'afefoe, — ba ba mba-

noea misa, ba so niha, ba adedoela

andrō, ba lafoeli lataroe'ō. Ba he 11

niha, ba he oerifōra, ba oe'oja'ō ba

chōmi, itoegoe oja ira ba mo'ono'o-

no. So niha ba chōmi oebe'e, si

mane ba gōtō fōna, ba oebe'e zi sō-

chi, oedoe'ō moroi ba nibe'egoe ba

gōtōmi fōna, ena'ō aboto ba dōdō-

mi, wa no ja'odo Jehowa ! Ba mo-

waōwaō ba detemi niha oebe'e, ba-

noeagoe Iraono Gizeraëli ; da'ō zi

ochōgō ja'oegō, ena'ō chōra ndra'oe-

gō, amaedola gondrōita, ba lō'ō sa'ae

ōhori ndraonora. Imane So'aja, Je-

howa : Me no lamane chōmi : No

ira alawe si manga niha ndra'oegō,

no ōhori hori ndraono mbanoeaoe —

andrō wa bōi sa'ae si manga niha 14

ndra'oegō ba bōi sa'ae ōhori ndraono

mbanoeamō, iŵā'ō So'aja, 15

Jehowa. Ba lō'ō sa'ae oefarongogō

chōoe wa'iki niha baero andrō, ba

fango'aja soi niha, ba lō'ō sa'ae

ōtāgō, ba lō'ō sa'ae ōhori ndraono

mbanoeamō, iŵā'ō So'aja, Jehowa.

II. Ba so niŵa'ō Jehowa chōgoe,

imané : He ono niha, me so na ba 17

danōra ma'oewoe Gizeraëli, ba no

lata'oēnōi ia ba mboeaboeara andrō

ba ba zi lō sōchi andrō nifazōchira.

No timba wa'ata'oēnō ndra alawe,

na afōchō daloenia, mboeaboeara a-

ndrō fōnagoe. (Moz. III. 15, 19). Ba

no oehawoei ira fōnoegoe, bōrō ndro

andrō, nidoewagōra ba danō, ba me

no lata'oēnōi ia ba nadoe andrō

chōra. Ba no oefazaewe ira ba niha 19

baero, tefazaewe ira ba danō zota-

- 1 I. Ba ja'oegō ono niha, ba ama'e-le'ō nitandrōsaigō ba hili Ndraono Gizeraëli, ōmane : Mifondrondrongo li Jehowa, ja'ami hili Ndraono Giza-9  
eraëli ! Da'ō niŵa'ō Zo'aja, Jeho-10  
wa : Me no lamane ba chōmi andrō  
emali : „Ha ! no tanō si mate, si  
lō mamalōmalō ! no mōi ochōta-11  
ma !“ (F. 6, 2; 25, 3; 26, 2). Andrō  
wa mama'e-le'ō ndra'oegō, ōmane :  
Da'ō niŵa'ō Zo'aja, Jehowa : Hiza,  
me no labali'ō tanō si mate [danō-12  
mi], ba me no lafasoei ami, wangisō  
ja'ami, ena'ō niha bō'ō zochō ja'ami,  
ba me no lafatoenō ami, me no la-13  
fatooe ami niha, andrō ja'ami hili  
Ndraono Gizeraëli, mifondrondrongo  
li Zo'aja, Jehowa ! Da'ō niŵa'ō Zo'aja,  
Jehowa, ba hili andrō ba ba hilihili  
ba ba mbombo ba ba ndraso, ba  
gadoedoela andrō, si lō niha-14  
niha sa'ae ba ba mbanoea si no  
aheta niha, si no tobali ahoeloea  
ba fama'iki niha bō'ō, si tefasoei  
ja'ira, — andrō wa imane So'aja,  
Jehowa : Hiza, ba wa'aoechee dōdō-15  
goe andrō moehede ndra'o ba niha  
bō'ō andrō ba ba Ndraono Gedomo  
fefoe, si no mamaigi chōra tanō  
chōgoe, no omoeso sibai dōdōra,  
ba me no ma'iki ira, ba wanimbā  
niha ba danō ba ba woraboe si  
so chōra. Andrō wa mama'e-le'ō  
ndra'oegō, nitandrōsaigō ba danō  
Ndraono Gizeraëli, ba ōmane ba  
hili andrō ba ba hilihili ba ba mbo-16  
mbo ba ba ndraso : Da'ō niŵa'ō Zo'aja,  
Jehowa : Hiza, ba wōnoegoe andrō ba  
ba wa'abao dōdōgoe mege  
moehede ndra'odo, me no sanaōgō  
fango'aja niha baero ami. Andrō  
wa imane So'aja, Jehowa : Oefaza-17
- 2
- 3
- 4
- 5
- 6
- 7

- nō ; boeaboeara ba si lō sōchi a-ndrō nifazōchira oebe'e dali wan-goehoekoe ja'ira. Ba no laroegi niha baero ; ba heza laroegi, ba te'o'aja dōigoe andrō, ni'amoni'ō, labē'e, me no lamane [niha bō ō], ba chōra andrō : „da'ō mbanoea Jehowa andrō, ba noa zoci aheta ira ba danō 20 andrō chōnia !” (Jes. 52, 5). Ba arōoe-rōe ba dōdōge dōigoe andrō, ni'amoni'ō, ni'o ajara ba niha baero, ja'ira ma'oewoe Gizeraëli, fefoe go-21 foe heza laroegi. Andrō wa ūmane ba ma'oewoe Gizeraëli : Da'ō niwā'ō Zo'aja, Jehowa : Tenga ja'ami mbōrō, wa oefaiji lala, ja ami ma'oe-woe Gizeraëli, bōrō dōigoe andrō, ni'amoni'ō, ni'o'ajami ba niha baero, 22 heza miroegi. Ba oe'amoni'ō dōi-goe andrō, seboea, si no moe'o'aja ba niha baero, si no mi'o'aja ba chōra, ena'ō aboto ba dōdō niha baero, wa no ja'odo Jehowa, iŵā'ō So'aja, Jehowa ; na oe'oroma'ō ba chōmi andrō, wa no ni'amoni'ō 23 ndra'odo, ba zanehe ira. Ba oehalō ami ba niha baero andrō ba oe'-ozaragō ami ba danō zotanō misa fefoe, ba oe'ohe ami ba danōmi. (F. 11, 17, b. t.). 24 III. Ba oetefe ami idanō soha-haoe, ba aheta ndra'imi, fefoe zi ra'ira'iōmi ba adoemi andrō fefoe, ba oeheta chōmi. (Jes. 44, 3. Sach. 13, 1). **Ba oebe'e chōmi dōdō si bohcoe ba Eheha si bohcoe oebe'e ba dōdōmi bacha ; tōdō kara andrō, ba oeheta barō dotomi ba oebe'e chōmi dōdō nagole.** (Moz. 27 V. 30, 6. Jer. 31, 33; 32, 39). **Ba E-hehagoe oebe'e ba dōdōmi ba mi'-ō'ō nifachoigoe oebe'e, ba mitōngōni** 28 **lala nibe'egoe ba mitōrō.** Ba lō'ō sa'ae teboelō ami ba danō andrō, nibe'egoe chō ndra toteami ; ba banoegoe ami, ba Lowalangimi ndra'-odo. Ba oeheta chōmi zi ra'ira'iō andrō fefoe ba hoemede ndra'o ba mboea nowi ba oe'oja'ō, ba lō'ō 29 sa'ae oefatōrō chōmi lofo. Ba boea
- geoe ba boea danō, ba oe'oja'ō, fa bōi sa'ae zamoeza tō milos'i wa'-aila ba lofo, ba niha baero. Ba i-tōrō dania tōdōmi mboeaboeami si lō sōchi andrō, awō nilaoemi andrō si lō gōna, ba ogoro dania dōdōmi ami, bōrō lalōmi andrō ba sogoro ita chōmi. (F. 6, 9; 20, 43. Tenga 31 ja'ami mbōrō, wa oe'aloei lala, iŵā'ō So'aja, Jehowa ; bōi zi lō mirongo! Acha aila ami ba acha afoesi mba-wami ba mboeaboeami andrō, ja'ami ma'oewoe Gizeraëli. Imane 32 So'aja, Jehowa : Na loeo oeheta chōmi lalōmi andrō fefoe, ba so zoei niha ba mbanoea misa oebe'e, tetaroe'ō zoei gadoedoela andrō, Ba tanō andrō, si no modoe'oe, ba 33 lafoeli lahalō, fa bōi sa'ae si mane fōna, me no tanō si mate, sanehe niha fefoe, sanōrō. Balamanedania: 34 „Tanō andre, si no tanō si mate mege, ba no tobali timba kaboe Edena, ba banoca andrō, si no adoedoela mege, si lō nihaniha sa'-ae ba si no afoefoe, ba no moe'a-ro'ō ijae, ba so niha !” Ba aboto 35 dania ba dōdō niha andrō si tosai, si tefasoei ja'ami, wa no ja'o, Jehowa, zanaroe'ō si no adoedoe mege ba samali'ō kaboe si no tanō si mate. No ja'o, Jehowa, zangoema'ō ba oefaloea gōi ! (F. 17, 24). Imane 37 So'aja, Jehowa : Ba da'ō gōi na oefondrondrongo wangandrō ma'oewoe Gizeraëli, fa oe'o'ō chōra : Ato ira oebe'e, timba mbiribiri nikoebaloi. (F. 34, 31). Timba mbiri-biri nibe'e soemange. Si mane fa'afahōna mbiribiri ba Jeroezalema, na loeo gowasa, si manō dania wa'afahōna ngawawá niha ba mbanoea andrō, si lō nihaniha sa'ae mege, ena'ō aboto ba dōdōra, wa no ja'-odo Jehowa ! 38

## FAZA 37.

I. Angilata : Fangorifi tōla zi mate, amaedola wa'aoeri Ndraono Gizeraëli dania. II. Famodomaisi fa'oroedoera mado Joeda Ndraono Gizeraëli, barō mbawa razo si ha samōsa, razo Dāwido.

- 1 I. Ira'oe ndra'o tanga Jehovah, ba i'oe baero ndra'o Eheha Jehovah ba ba daloe ndraso ibe'e tebatō ndra'odo, ba ndraso si no fa-
- 2 hōna tōla zi mate. Ba ifatōrō ndra'o, oefasoei ibe'e. No fahōna tooe ba
- 3 ndraso, ba no okōli sibai. Ba imane chōgoe : He ono niha, hadia, ifoeli mađ aperi dōla zi mate andrō ! Ba oetema linia, oemané : He So'aja, Jehovah, ja'oegō zangila !
- 4 Ba imane chōgoe : Ama'ele'ō nitanndrōsaigō ba dōla zi mate andrō, ōmané : He ja'ami tōla zi mate andrō, si no okōli, mifondrondro-
- 5 ngo li Jehovah ! Da'ō niwa'ō Zo'aja, Jehovah, ba dōla zi mate andrō : Hiza, oefonoso dania ami, ena'ō ifoeli aperi ami. Oefo'eo ami ba oefonagole ami, ba oefo'oeli ami ba oefonoso ami, ena'ō aperi ami, fa aboto ba dōdōmi, wa no ja'odo
- 7 Jehovah. Ba mama'ele'ō ndra'o, oe'o'ō niwa'ō chōgoe. Ba moeroeroe, me mama'ele'ō ndra'o, ba moerara ba te'anō'anō dōla zi mate
- 8 andrō. Ba oe'ila wa itoegoe mo'eo ba monagole ba tobalo eeli. Ba
- 9 lō'ō na bacha noso. Ba imane chōgoe : Hede ba nangi, ama'ele'ō, ono niha, ōmane ba nangi : Aine noso, moroi jōoe ba moroi raja, moroi ba gatoemboecha ba moroi ba gaechoela, hehaini niboenoe andre,
- 10 fangorifi ! Ba me mama'ele'ō ndra'o, me oe'o'ō niwa'ō chōgoe, ba monoso ira, aperi ba maoso, moezino
- 11 zio ato sibai ira ! Ba imane chōgoe : He ono niha, ma'oewoe Gizeraëli ma'afefoe dōla zi mate andre. So ūsa zangoema'ō : No okōlikōli dōlama, lō tōtōnafōma sa'ae : si lō
- 12 bōto sa'ae ndra'aga ! Ba ama'ele'ō,

ōmane chōra : Da'ō niwa'ō Zo'aja, Jehovah : Hiza, oebokai lewatōmi ba oehalō ja'wa ami, moroi ba lewatōmi, ja'ami banoeagoe, ba oe'ohe ba danō Ndraono Gizeraëli ami, ena'ō aboto ba dōdōmi, wa no ja'odo Jehovah, na oebokai lewatōmi, ba na oehalō ja'wa ami moroi ba lewatōmi, ja'ami banoeagoe. Ba 14 oebe'e barō dotomi noso andrō chōgoe, ena'ō ifoeli aperi ami ; ba ba danōmi oe'ohe ami, ba aboto dania ba dōdōmi, wa no ja'odo Jehovah ; no ja'odo zangoema'ō, ba oefaloea gōi, iwa'ō Jehovah.

II. Ba so niwa'ō Jehovah chōgoe, imane : He ono niha, halō zio, ba soera ba detenia : „Mado Joeda ba awōra Iraono Gizeraëli ;“ ba noa da'ō ba sara tō ūhalō si'o ba ūsoera ba detenia : „Mado Josefo, si'o Geferaji, ba awōnia ma'oewoe Gizeraëli ma'afefoe“. Ba aefaa da'ō, ba fabōbō 17 ira, ha sara si'o ūbe'e, ena'ō ha sara ba dangaoe. (*Jes. 11, 13. Jer. 31, 9.*) Ba na lamane chōoe iwami : Hadia, lō ūbotochi ba dōdōma, hadia danielie wolaoe da'ō ? ba ūmane chōra : Da'ō niwa'ō Zo'aja, Jehovah : Hiza, oehalō zī'o mado Josefo andrō, si so ba dangaoe mado Geferaji ba ba dangaoe nawōnia, mado Ndraono Gizeraëli, ba oe'oroedoegō ba zī'o mado Joeda, ena'ō ha sara si'o ba dangaoe zī'o andrō, ni-soeramō, ba zanehe ira. Ba ūmane 21 chōra : Da'ō niwa'ō Zo'aja, Jehovah : Hiza, oehalō Ndraono Gizeraëli, ba hoenō niha baero, ba zi no laroegi, oe'ozaragō ira ba zi fasoei misa ba oe'ohe ira ba danōra. Ba ha sambœa soi dania ira oebe'e, 22 ba danō, ba hili Ndraono Gizeraëli, ba ha samōsa razora, ja'ira fefoe, bōi sa'ae domboea soi ira ba bōi sa'ae doea ūri, bōi si no fabali. (*Hos. 1, 11. Joh. 10, 16.*) Ba bōi 23 sa'ae lata'oēnōi ira ba nadoe andrō chōra ba ba zogoro ita andrō chōra

- ba ba walimosara fefoe; ba oe'efa'õ  
ira ba wa'erosara andrõ fefoe, ola-  
lōwara andrõ, ba oehaogõ ira, ena'õ  
ifoeli banoeagoe ira, ba Lowala-  
ngira ndra'odo ! (F. 36, 25 b. t. Kor.  
24 II. 6, 16). **Ba razora genonigoe**  
**Dawido, ba ja'ira fefoe, ba ha sa-**  
**môsa goebalora ba la'õ'õ geroisa-**  
**goe, latõngõni nifachoigoe ba latõrõ.**
- 25 (*Jer. 30, 9. F. 11, 20; 34, 23 b. t.*) Ba  
la'igõ danõ andrõ, nibe'egoë chõ  
genonigoe Jakobo, tanõ ba zi so  
ira toeami mege; ba da'õ gõi so  
ira, ba iraonora ba ma'oewoera, i-  
roegi zi lõ aetoe, ba enonigoe Da-  
wido zalaŵara, si lõ mammalõmalõ.  
26 Ba fawoe'oe li ndra'õ chõra, fa-  
woe'oesa li ba wa'atoelõ, fawoe'oesa  
li chõra, si lõ teboelõ, iroegi zi lõ  
aetoe, Ba oefataro ira ba ato ira  
oebe'e, ba oebe'e ba hoenõra bacha  
ni'amoni'õ andrõ chõgoe, ba lõ oe-  
boelõ'õ. (*Sin. 89, 4. Jes. 55, 3.*) Ba  
jawara dania nahiagoe, ba Lowala-  
ngira ndra'odo ba banoeagoe ira.  
28 Ba aboto dania ba dõdõ niha baero,  
wa no ja do Jehowa, si amoni'õ  
Iraono Gizeräeli, na lõ teboelõ ba  
hoenõra bacha ni'amoni'õ andrõ  
chõgoe.
- FAZA 38.
- Fama'ele'õ nitandrõsaigõ ba Gogi  
ba ba Magogi. I. Ba götõ safoeria  
dania, ba Gogi zi mõi manœwõ ba  
danõ ni'amoni'õ andrõ. II. Ba Jeho-  
wa zamakiko ja'ira ba da'õ.
- 1 I. **Ba so niwa'õ Jehowa chõgoe,**  
2 imane : He ono niha, otahõgõ Gogi  
andrõ ba danõ Magogi, razo ba  
Rosi ba ba Mesechi ba ba Doebala,  
ba ama'ele'õ nitandrõsaigõ chõnia,  
3 (*Moz. I. 10, 2. Fam. 20, 8*), õmane :  
Da'õ niwa'õ Zo'aja, Jehowa : Hiza,  
oelaoe chõoe, ja'oegõ Gogi, razo ba  
Rosi ba ba Mesechi ba ba Doebala,  
4 ba oedõnisi ndra'oegõ, oegaini zi-  
mbimõ, oe'ohé baero ndra'oegõ, a-  
wõ zabõlõ andrõ chõoe fefoe, fabaja  
si fakoedo, oi si no mangehao, fo-
- ndrege zi sõchi noecha, ato sibai ira,  
samaloese ba sodange, sara wõda  
ba danga zamõsana. (*Raz. II. 19,*  
28. F. 29, 4). Awõra Warasa ba Choe-  
si ba Foeti, oi samaloese ba sote-  
tenaoeloe; (F. 27, 10). Gomeri ba  
sabõlõ andrõ chõra fefoe ba ma'-  
oewoe Dogarima, fondrege jõoe ba  
sabõlõ andrõ chõra fefoe — oja soi  
nawõoe ! (F. 27, 14); Angaró ba fa'-  
anõ fefoe hadia ia chõoe, ja'oegõ  
ba sabõlõ andrõ chõoe, fefoe, si no  
owoelo chõoe, ba iagõ nitõngõnira.  
Na ara dania, ba tevä'õ li chõoe,  
ba götõ na foeri, ba õroegi danõ,  
si no moefadõni ba mbaŵa zi'õli  
[ba niha] si no moe'ozaragõ ba ni-  
ha baero misa, soja soi, si no moe-  
fataro ba hili Ndراono Gizeräeli,  
si no lõ mammalõmalõ, wa lõ niha-  
niha mege; moroi ba niha baero  
te'ohé mijawa ira mege; ba dozi  
la'igõ danõ, lõ hadia ia. Ba so  
ndra'oegõ moroi sa, timba deoe sa-  
bõlõbõlõ fabaja angí, timba lawoeo  
ndra'oegõ moroi sa, ba wangaha-  
woei tanõ, na so'õ, ja'oegõ ba sa-  
bõlõ andrõ chõoe fefoe, ba soi soja,  
awõoe. Da'õ niwa'õ Zo'aja, Jeho-  
wa : Na loeo da'õ, ba so zi tesao  
ba dõdõoe ba si lõ sõchi nichoi  
dõdõoe, ba õmane : „Da'oesewõ  
zi fahalama, niha sahonohono  
oehawoei, niha si lõ hadia ia;  
lõ moe'õli nahiara, lõ bawa göli  
ba lõ lazi!“ (*Sach. 2, 4. 5*). Ba  
wamaigi sahoeloe ndra'oegõ, ba  
ba woraboe, ba wolaoe ba gadoe-  
doela andrõ, si so niha zoei, ba ba  
niha ni'ozaragõ ba niha baero, niha  
sangaloei ana'a, sowanoea ba woesõ  
danõ. (F. 5, 5). Seba ba Dedano ba  
saniaga andrõ, banoea Darisi ba o-  
no zingo andrõ chõra fefoe, ba la-  
mane chõoe : Hadia, ba wamaigi  
sahoeloe ndra'oegõ so'õ ? Hadia ba  
woraboe õ'woeloi zabõlõ chõoe, ba  
wangolo'iõ firõ ba ana'a, ba wolohe  
misa nibabajaba, ahoeloea seboea ?  
Ba ama'ele'õ, ja'oegõ ono niha, õ- 14

mane chō Gogi andrō : Da'ō niŵa'ō Zo'aja, Jehowa : He wisa ? Na loeo ahonohono ba danō mbanoeagoe Iraono Gизeraëli, na lō hadia ia chō-15 ra, maoso ndra'oegō, ba so'ō moroi sa ba nahiamō ba wondrege jōoe, ja'oegō ba soi soja andrō, awōoe, oi si fakoedo, ato sibai, ato zabōlō, ba moi'ō moesoewō mbanoeagoe Iraono Gизeraëli, hoelō la-wooe, ba wangahawoei tanō ? Ba gōtō safoeria andrō oe'ohe mijāwā ndra'oegō, ba wanoeuwō ba danōgōe, ena'ō aboto ba dōdō niha baero ndra'odo, na oe'oroma'ō ba chōmō andrō, ja'oegō Gogi, wa ni'amoni'ō ndra'odo, ba zanehe ira.	Ba oe'oroma'ō, wa no seboea ndra'o, awō wa ni'amoni'ō ndra'o ba oe-fa'ele'ō ndra'o ba zanehe soi soja, ena'ō aboto ba dōdōra, wa no ja'odo Jehovah.	23
16 II. Da'ō niŵa'ō Zo'aja, Jehovah : Hadia, ja'oegō nitōrō ligoe me fōna, nifa'ema genonigoe sama'ele'ō andrō, ba Ndraono Gизeraëli, si nō mama'ele'ō me loeo da'ō, ha me oega fache wa'ara, wa oe'ohe chōra ndra'oegō sanoewō ja'ira ? (Jes. 24, 21. Jer. 30, 23. Joël. 3, 2). Ba na loeo da'ō, na loeo so Gogi, ba wanoeuwō Iraono Gизeraëli, iŵa'ō So'aja, Jehovah, ba hoemola wōnoegoe ba nichoegoe. Ba wa'aocchoe dōdōgōe ba ba galitō wa'abao dōdōgōe andrō oe'wa'ō ia : Si ndroehoe, na loeo da'ō, ba itōrō danō Ndraono 20 Gизeraëli siheoc sabōlōbōlō. Hoemisi dania fōnagoe gi'a ba nasi ba fofo ba daloe mbanoea ba oetoe ndroe'oe ba danō ba koeökoeö fefoe, sanna ba danō, awō niha fefoe ba goeli danō ; ba hili, ba adoedoe, ba kara sisindro, ba aso'a, ba öli kara fefoe, ba adoedoe tooe ba danō.	Tohetoehoe wama'ele'ō andrō, nitandrōsaigō chō Gogi ba ba Magogi : I. Tefaoeloeägō dania wamakiko Gogi. II. Ba da'ō dania to'ele lachōmi Jehovah ba niha baero. III. Ba Iraono Gизeraëli, ba banoea Jehovah.	1
17 21. Ba na loeo da'ō, na loeo so Gogi, ba wanoeuwō Iraono Gизeraëli, iŵa'ō So'aja, Jehovah, ba hoemola wōnoegoe ba nichoegoe. Ba wa'aocchoe dōdōgōe ba ba galitō wa'abao dōdōgōe andrō oe'wa'ō ia : Si ndroehoe, na loeo da'ō, ba itōrō danō Ndraono 20 Gизeraëli siheoc sabōlōbōlō. Hoemisi dania fōnagoe gi'a ba nasi ba fofo ba daloe mbanoea ba oetoe ndroe'oe ba danō ba koeökoeö fefoe, sanna ba danō, awō niha fefoe ba goeli danō ; ba hili, ba adoedoe, ba kara sisindro, ba aso'a, ba öli kara fefoe, ba adoedoe tooe ba danō.	I. Ba ama'ele'ō, ja'oegō ono ni-ha, nitandrōsaigō chō Gogi andrō, ömane : Da'ō niŵa'ō Zo'aja, Jehovah : Hiza, oelaoe chōoe, ja'oegō Gogi, Razo ba Rosi ba ba Mesechi ba ba Doebala, ba oedōnisi ndra'oegō ba oefasao'ō ba oe'ohe mijāwā ndra'oegō, moroi ba wondrege jōoe, oe'ohe ba hili Ndraono Gизeraëli ndra'oegō. Ba oetimba ba dangaoe kabera wana ba ahele ba dangaoe kambōlō nono wana oebe'e. Ba hili Ndraono Gизeraëli mate ndra'oegō, ja'oegō ba sabōlō andrō chōoe fefoe, awō soi bō'ō andrō awōoe. Ba wofo sandra'oendra'oe andrō, ba zo'afi fefoe ba ba goétoe ndroe'oe ba danō oetehe ndra'oegō, ūra. (F. 29, 5; 32, 4). Baero ba mbenoea tegālō tooe ndra'oegō, me no ja'o zangoema'ō, iŵa'ō So'aja, Jehovah. Ba oegole'e'ō galitō ba Magogi ba ba zihene asi andrō, si lōfa'aboe dōdō, ena'ō aboto ba dōdōra, wa no ja'odo Jehovah ! Ba terongo dōdigoe ni'amoni'ō bacha ba hoenō mbanoeagoe Ira'ono Gизeraëli oe-be'e, ba lō'ō sa'ae oebe'e ni'o'aja dōdigoe andrō, ni'amoni'ō, ena'ō aboto ba dōdō niha baero, wa no ja'odo Jehovah, ni'amoni'ō ba Ndraono Gизeraëli. Hiza, itōrō, aloea, iŵa'ō So'aja, Jehovah : da'ō mbaŵā andrō niŵa'ōgoe. Ba möi baero dania zi so ba mbanoea Ndraono Gизeraëli ba labe'e fangeboea galitō ba fangasoso gō wangōna andrō, dange ba baloese ba fana ba ono	2
22 faoma lalaoe chō nawōra zi'öli. Ba fahoehoeodo chōnia ba wōchō waba ba ba wa'adoewa ndro, ba deoe sabōlōbōlō ba ba deoe kara ; moteoe alitō ba talō balera ia ba sabōlō andrō chōnia, awō soi soja andrō, awōnia, oebe'e. ((Sin. 11, 6).		3
		4
		5
		6
		7
		8
		9

## FAZA 39.

Tohetoehoe wama'ele'ō andrō, nitandrōsaigō chō Gogi ba ba Magogi : I. Tefaoeloeägō dania wamakiko Gogi. II. Ba da'ō dania to'ele lachōmi Jehovah ba niha baero. III. Ba Iraono Gизeraëli, ba banoea Jehovah.

- wana ba bago gama ba toho, me-  
witoe fache wa'ara labe'e fangeboea  
10 galitō da'ō. Lō lahalō geoe ba mbe-  
noea, lō la'obō ba gatoea; fangōna  
andrō labe'e fangeboea galitō ba  
laraboe gamagama zoraboe, gama-  
gamara mege, ba lahalō gana'a za-  
ngai ana'ara mege, iwa'ō So'aja,  
11 Jehovah. Ba na loeo da'ō ba oeho-  
nogōi naha Gogi, naha lewatōnia  
ba Ndraono Gизeraëli, ba ndraso  
zikoli andrō, tānō ba gatoemboe-  
cha, na ta'otarai nasi; ba tobali  
ba'aba'a lala zikoli. Ba da'ō lako'o  
dania Gogi, fabaja sabōlō andrō  
chōnia fefoe, ba labe'e tōi ndraso  
andrō ndraso zato andrō chō Gogi.  
12 Ba fitoe wawa, wa'ara la'oko'o'ō  
ira Iraono Gизeraëli, ba wangehao  
13 tanō. Niha sato ba danō fefoe zo-  
go'o ja'ira, ba tobali fangeboea  
dōira, na loeo oefa'ele'ō lachōmigoe,  
14 iwa'ō So'aja, Jehovah. Ba latoetoe-  
joe dania niha, lafataro ba wanō-  
rōi tanō, ba wogo'o si tosai na tooe  
ba danō, sikoli, ba wangehao tanō,  
na no aefia zi fitoe wawa, ba la'a-  
15 aloealoei. Ba na latōrōi danō ba na  
so zangila tōla niha, ba jamoebe'e  
dandra ba ngai, irege lako'o ba  
ndraso zato andrō chō Gogi sogo'o  
16 si mate andrō. Ba labe'e tōi mbaw-  
noea Hamona („sato“). Ba lahao-  
gō danō ba zi manō.  
17 II. Ba ja'oegō ono niha, da'ō  
niwa'ō Zo'aja, Jehovah: Omane ba  
wofo andrō so'afi, fefoe ba ba goe-  
toe ndroe'oe ba mbenoea, fefoe:  
Mi'woocloai ami ba mi'aine, mifa'-  
aso ami, moroi ba zi fasoei fefoe,  
ba wemanga zoemange andrō ni'a-  
sogōge chōmi, — soemange seboea  
ba hili Ndraono Gизeraëli, ba ni-  
āmi ūsi ba ba nibadoemi do. /Jes.  
18 34, 6. Fam. 19, 17/. ūsi zabōlō mi'ā  
ba do zalaŵa ba goeli danō miba-  
dooe: biribiri si matoea ba ono  
mbiribiri ba nambi si matoea ba  
ono zaŵi, awō niboela mbanoea  
19 Mbazana fefoe! Ba tawō mi'ā,
- irege aboeso ami ba do mibadoe,  
irege maboe ami, soemange andrō  
chōgoe, ni'asogōge chōmi. Ba we-  
20 manga chōgoe aboeso ami koedo  
ba koreeta ba sabōlō ba sanoewō,  
ha niha ira, iwa'ō So'aja, Jehovah. Ba  
oefa'ele'ō ba niha baero lachō-  
migoe andrō, ba dozi niha, ba  
la'ilā hoekoe andrō, nifatōrōgoe,  
ba tangagoe, fombambaja ja'ira.  
Ba ba ma'oewoe Gизeraëli, ba ja a-  
boto ba dōdō, wa no ja'odo Je-  
howa, Lowalangira, i'otarai loeo  
da'ō, ba mitoee dania. Ba ba niha  
23 baero, ba ja aboto ba dōdō, wa no  
lalō Ndraono Gизeraëli mbōrō, wa  
no tetibo ira, — bōrō me no la'e-  
rogō ndra'odo; tobali oeabin'ō mbaw-  
goe chōra, ba oebe'e ira ba  
danga nemalira, ba tobali ahori  
mate ira ba mbawa zi'ōli. Dali  
24 ba wolaoegoe chōra wa'ara'iōra  
ba fangerogōra ja'odo, ba no oeabin'ō  
mbawagoe chōra.
- III. Andrō wa imane So'aja, 25  
Jehowa: Ija'e, ba oe'ohē mangawoeli  
ni'oloi'ō andrō, ma'oewoe Jakobo,  
ba oehachōsi tōdō Ndraono Gизeraëli  
fefoe, ba amaedola zolohoe ndra'o, ba dōigoe andrō  
ni'amoni'ō. (F. 16, 61; 20, 43;  
36, 31). Ba acha olifoe ira wa'ai-  
lara andrō ba fangerogōra ja'odo  
fefoe, na ahono zoei ira ba danō,  
lō hadia ia, lō si keani ja'ira. Na  
27 oe'ohē mangawoeli ira, moroi ba  
niha baero, ba na oe'ozaragō ira  
ba danō nemalira; ba oefa'ele'ō  
ba chōra andrō, wa no ni'amoni'ō  
ndra'o, ba zanehe niha baero, soja  
soi, ena'ō aboto ba dōdōra, wa no  
ja'odo Jehovah Lowalangira, me  
noa sa oetibo'ō ira ba niha baero  
misa, ba me no oefoeli oe'ozaragō  
ira ba danōra; samōsa lō oerōi  
foeri ba da'ō. Ba lō'ō sa'ae oeabin'ō  
mbawagoe chōra, me no oe-  
laoe Gelehagoe ba ma'oewoe Gизeraëli,  
iwa'ō So'aja, Jehovah. (F.  
36, 25. Joël. 2, 28).

## FAZA 40.

Angilata Hezekieli: osali si bohooe.  
 I. Famobôrô. II. Bawa gôli ba golajama tânô baero ba ewe'ewe. III. Bawa gôli ba golajama tânô bacha, tôle. IV. Bate'e, awô meza ba golajama tânô bacha ba hadia goenania.

- 1 I. Ba ndrôfi si doea woeloe a lima, aefa te'oilo'i ndra'aga, me bôrta ndrôfi, ba zi mewoeloe ba mbawa si fôfôna, meweleôfa fache aefa atoe'a zanoewô ba Jeroezalema, — me loeo da'ô itoejoe ndra'o tanga Jehowa, ba i'ohedo ba da'ô. (*Moz.*)
- 2 II. 12, 2, 3. F. 33, 21). Ba gangilata soroi ba Lowalangi i'ohedo ba danô Ndraono Gizeraëli ba itooe'ô tooe ndra'o ba hili salawa; ba ba da'ô, ba no so ba gametahôgoe zi hoelô
- 3 mbanoea nitaroe'ô. (F. 8, 3). Ba me no i'ohedo ba da'ô, ba oroma niha, hoelô dôla garamba wamaigigoe, sinali tarafali ba helo ba dangania; ba singa mbawa gôli so ia. (F. 1, 4.
- 4 *Dan. 10, 6. Fam. 11, 1; 21, 15.* Ba hoemedê chôgoe niha andrô, imane: He ono niha, nehegô ba fondrondrongo ba tõngöni gefoe ni'orma'ôgoe chôoe. Ba da'ô te'ohe ndra'oegô ba da'e, ena'ô la'oroma'ô chôoe; ba ahori ô'ombacha'ô ba ma'oewoe Gizeraëli ni'ilaoe!
- 5 II. Ba hiza gôli kara baero gosali, fasoei, ba so helo ba danganiha andrô, ono hela wa'anaoe, sahesahela a laloe'a hela andrô. Ba isoe'a wa'ebolo nomo andrô: sahe
- 6 lo, ba fa'alawa, ba sahelo gôi. Ba möi ia bacha ba mbawa gôli, si otahôgô atoemboecha loeo; möi ia mijawa ba mbosinia ba isoe'a dojo mbawa gôli: sahelo wa'ebolo, sa
- 7 ra tojo ba sahelo wa'ebolo, ba si hoelô mbate'e side'ide andrô, ba sahelo wa'anaoe ba sahelo wa'ebolo, ba otaloea zi hoelô mbate'e side'ide andrô, ba lima hela, ba tojo mbawa gôli ba ngai gewe'ewe ba mbawa gôli andrô, tânô bacha, ba no
- sahelo. Ba isoe'a gewe'ewe andrô, ba mbawa gôli, tânô bacha, ba sahelo. Ba isoe'a gewe'ewe andrô ba mbawa gôli, ba no walo hela, ba ehomonia, ba doea hela; ba ewe'ewe andrô ba mbawa gôli, ba no mibacha. Ba si hoelô mbate'e side'ide andrô ba mbawa gôli, si otahôgô atoemboecha loeo, ba tôle-tôle, fatambai. No fagôlögôlô wa'eboea zi tôle andrô; ba si manô gôi gehomo andrô fatambai: no fagôlöhôlô wa'ebœa. Ba isoe'a wa'ebolo mbawa gôli, ba no foeloe hela; fa'anaoe mbawa gôli, ba feleddlöe hela. Ba fôna zi hoelô mbate'e side'ide andrô, ba so darali, sahesahela darali andrô, fatambai; ba si hoelô mbate'e andrô, ba ònô-ònô hela, fatambai. Ba isoe'a mbawa gôli, i'otarai zagô mbate'e si samboea, noemalô ba zagô zi samboea: doea woeloe a lima hela wa'ebolo, no fatahô mbawandroehô. Ba ewe'ewe andrô, ba doea woeloe, ba bate'e andrô ba mbawa gôli, ba no mibaero ba golajama, fasoei. Ba i'otarai fôna mbawa gôli, lala mibacha, iroegi fôna gewe'ewe ba mbawa gôli tânô bacha, ba no lima woeloe hela. Ba bawa gôli, ba no fasoei zandrela, si no ahole ba wangothahôgô si hoe'ô mbate'e andrô ba ehomonia andrô, tânô bacha, ba si manô gôi gewe'ewe andrô, no fasoei zandrela, mibacha, ba ba gehomo andrô, ba famaedo nohi. (*Raz. I. 6, 4.*) Ba i'ohedo bacha, ba golajama tânô baero. Ba so mbate'e ba da'ô, ba no moelaoe mbale ba golajama, fasoei; tôle ngafoeloe mbate'e side'ide ba zinga mbale andrô. Ba ngai mbawa gôli so mbale andrô, dali wa'anaoe mbawa gôli, bale tânô tooe andrô. Ba isoe'a wa'ebolo golajama, i'otarai fôna mbawa gôli tânô tooe, iroegi wondrege golajama tânô bacha: otroe hela, tânô ba gatoemboecha loeo ba tânô mijôoe. Ba bawa

- göli ba golajama tânō baero, si  
otahögō tânō mijōoe, ba isoe'a,  
21 fa'anaoe ba fa'ebolo. Ba si hoelō  
mbate'e side'ide ba da'ō, ba töle-  
tlöe, no fatambai, ba ehomonia  
ba ewe'ewenia, ba no falawalawa  
ba mbawa göli no mege; lima woeloe  
22 hela wa'anaoe ba doea woeloe  
a lima hela wa'ebolo. Ba sandre-  
lania ba ewe'ewenia ba famaedo  
nohi andrō, ba no falawā ba mba-  
wa göli andrō, si otahögō tânō ba  
gatoemboecha loeo; fitoe bosī lala  
mijaña chōnia, ba fōnania gewe'e-  
23 wenia andrō. Ba bawa göli ba go-  
lajama tânō bacha, ba no faoedoe  
ba mbawa göli tânō mijōoe ba ba  
mbawa göli tânō ba gatoemboecha  
loeo. Ba isoe'a, i'oturai mbawa göli  
si samboea, noemalō ba zi samboea:  
24 otoe hela. Ba i'ohedo miraja; ba  
so ba da'ō mbawa göli si otahögō  
tânō miraja. Ba isoe'a gehomonia  
ba ewe'ewenia, ba no falawalawa  
25 ba zoe'asoe'a no mege. Ba no mo-  
sandrela, si mane ewe'ewenia göi,  
fasoei, si mane sandrela no mege;  
lima woeloe hela wa'anaoe ba doea  
26 woeloe a lima hela wa'ebolo. Ba  
fitoe bosī lala mijawa chōnia, ba  
fōnania gewe'ewenia. Ba so wa-  
maedo nohi, sagesageoe, fatambai,  
27 ba gehomonia. Ba samboea mba-  
wa göli ba golajama tânō bacha,  
si otahögō tânō miraja, ba isoe'a,  
i'oturai mbawa göli si samboea, noe-  
malō ba zi samboea, miraja: otoe  
hela.
- 28 III. Ba i'ohedo ba golajama tâ-  
nō bacha, ifatörōdo, ba mbawa göli  
tânō miraja ba isoe'a mbawa göli  
tânō miraja ba zoe'asoe'a no mege,  
29 ba si hoelō mbate'e side'ide andrō  
ba ehomonia ba ewe'ewenia, ba zoe'-  
asoe'a da'ō göi. Ba no mosandrela,  
si mane ewe'ewenia göi, fasoei; li-  
ma woeloe hela wa'anaoe ba doea  
30 woeloe a lima hela wa'ebolo. Ba no  
mo'ewe'ewe, fasoei, doea woeloe a  
lima hela wa'anaoe ba lima hela
- wa'ebolo. Ba ewe'ewenia, ba no tânō 31  
ba golajama tânō baero, ba ba ge-  
homonia, ba famaedo nohi, ba wälœ  
bosī lala mijawa. Ba i'ohedo ba 32  
mbawa göli, tânō ba gatoemboecha  
loeo, ba isoe'a mbawa göli andrō,  
ba zoe'asoe'a no mege. Ba bate'e 33  
side'ide andrō ba ehomonia, ba e-  
we'ewe andrō chōnia, ba no falawalawa  
göi, ba no mosandrela, si mane ewe'ewe andrō chōnia, fasoei;  
lima woeloe hela wa'anaoe ba doea  
woeloe a lima hela wa'ebolo. Ba 34  
ewe'ewenia, ba i'otahögō golajama  
tânō baero, ba famaedo nohi ba  
gehomonia, faoma fatambai; wälœ  
bosī lala mijawa chōnia. Ba i'ohedo 35  
ba mbawa göli tânō jöoe ba isoe'a,  
ba zoe'asoe'a no mege, bate'e si-  
de'ide andrō chōnia ba ehomonia  
ba ewe'ewenia, ba no mosandrela,  
fasoei; lima woeloe hela wa'anaoe  
ba doea woeloe a lima hela wa'ebolo.  
Ba ewe'ewenia, ba i'otahögō gola- 37  
jama tânō baero, ba famaedo nohi  
ba gehomonia, fatambai; wälœ bo-  
si lala mijawa chōnia.
- IV. Ba so mbate'e; ba gewe'ewe 38  
mbawa göli andrō so mbawandroe-  
hōnia, naha ba wanasaï soemange  
nitoenoe. Ba barō gewe'ewe mba- 39  
wa göli andrō, ba no domboedo-  
mboea meza, no fatambai, naha  
ba wanaba soemange nitoenoe ba  
soemange fameta horō ba soema-  
nge ogaoeta. Ba ba zinga mbagolō 40  
tânō baero, tânō mijōoe, na so  
zanörō bawa göli mijawa, ba  
no domboea meza, ba ba zinga  
mbagolō ba zi tambai, ba gewe'e-  
we mbawa göli, ba domboea göi  
meza; öfa'öfa meza, no fatambai, 41  
ba zinga mbagolō mbawa göli a-  
ndrō; wälœ meza naha ba wanab-  
anaba soemange. Öfa meza ba zoe-  
mange nitoenoe, kara, si öfa sagi, sa- 42  
hela a matonga wa'anaoe ba sahela  
a matonga wa'ebolo ba sahela wa'-  
alawa, ba wanooe'ö ba da'ö fakake  
andrō, nifake ba wanaba soemange ..

- 43 nitoenoe ba soemange nitaba. Ba no moefosinga mibacha, laloe'a wa'ebolo, fasoei, ba ba meza andrō labe'e-be'e nōsi zoemange andrō. Ba fōna mbawa gōli tānō bacha, ba so mbate'e, nahia zanoenō ba gola-jama tānō bacha, samboea ba zinga mbagolō mbawa gōli tānō jōoe, ba i'otahōgō dánō miraja, ba samboea ba zinga mbagolō mbawa gōli tanō ba gatoemboechā loeo, si otahōgō tānō mijōoe. Ba imane chōgōe : Bate'e andre, si otahōgō tānō miraja, ba mogoena nahia gere, sangaingai halōwō bacha ba gosali. Ba bate'e andrō, si otahōgō tānō mijōoe, ba mogoena nahia gere, sangaingai halōwō ba naha wame'e soemange. Ma'oewoe Zadoki da'ō ; ha da'ō ma'oewoe Lewi si tola mangahatō'ō ja'ira chō Jehowa, ngoningoninaria. (F. 43, 19 ; 44, 15. Raz. I. 1, 47 8. 39. Nga'ōt. I. 5, 34). Ba isoe'a golajama andrō : otoe hela wa'anaoe ba otoe hela wa'ebolo, si ōfa sagi. Ba fōna gosali so naha wa-48 me'e soemange. (F. 43, 13). Ba i'ohedo ba gewe'ewe gosali, ba isoe'a gewe'ewe gosali andrō, lima hela dambai, ba fa'ebolo mbawa gōli, ba feleōfa hela, ba bagolō mbawa gōli, ba no tōloe hela dambai. 49 (Raz. I. 6, 3). Fa'anaoe gewe'ewe andrō, ba doea woeloe hela, ba fa'ebolo, ba felendroea hela, ba foeloe bosi lala mijāwa chōnia. Ba ba ngai gehomo andrō, ba so zi hoelō daroe nahe, faoma fatambai. (Raz. I. 7, 21).

### FAZA 41.

Tohoetohoe : I. He wisa bacha ba gosali. Fondrege ni'amoni'ō ba bate'e ba ngai ba olajama. II. Fa'amoadoe; naha wame'e soemange.

(Faigi gōi Raz. I. 6.)

- 1 I. Ba i'ohedo bacha ba nōsi gosali ba isoe'a gehomo : ōnō ōnō hela wa'ebolo, faoma fatambai.
- 2 Ba fa'ebolo mbawandroehō, ba no foeloe hela, ba bagolō kara andrō ba mbawandroehō, ba lima hela dambai. Ba isoe'a wa'anaoe : ōfa woeloe hela, ba fa'ebolo : doea woeloe hela. Ba mōi ia bacha ba isoe'a gehomo ba mbawandroehō : doea hela, ba fa'ebolo mbawandroehō : ōnō hela, ba bagolō fatambai mbawandroehō : fitoe hela dambai. Ba isoe'a wa'anaoe : doea woeloe hela, ba fa'ebolo : doea woeloe hela, fōna gosali. Ba imane chōgōe : Da'ō wondrege ni'amoni'ō andrō ! (F. 43, 12). Ba isoe'a mbagolō gosali : ōnō hela, ba fa'ebolo zahesahe andrō : ōfa hela si fasoei gosali. Ba bate'e ba ngai, ba no te'oli, medōloe wa tōloe ngafoeloe, no monga'ōtō, ba tehandro ba mbagolō, bagolō gosali tānō ba mbate'e andrō, fasoei, ba wangabe'e, ba lō'ō sa moefachai ba mbagolō. Ba ebolo, tedooe mijāwa; tedooe nōsi ba nga'ōtō mijāwa, fasoei, ba gosali, tobali ebolo nōsi mbate'e andrō, tānō mijāwa. Ba so lala, i'oturai zi sagōtō tānō tooe, noemalō ba zi sagōtō ba daloe ba ba zi sagōtō tānō ja'awa. (Raz. I. 6, 8). Ba oe'ilā mbosi ba gahe gosali, fasoei : tojo mbate'e ba ngai andrō : sahelo ; ōnō hela iroegi nindrotoi andrō. Ba fa'awe'ewe'ē mbagolō kara andrō ba mbate'e andrō, tānō baero, ba no lima hela ; ba otaloea mbate'e ba ngai andrō, ba gosali. Ba bate'e andrō, ba no mo'otaloea, doea woeloe hela, si fasoei ba gosali. (F. 42, 1-3). Ba bawandroehō ba mbate'e andrō, ba i'otahōgō zi lō bate'e ; samboea mbawandroehō mijōoe ba samboea miraja, ba fa'ebolo zi lō bate'e, ba no lima hela, fasoei. Ba ōsi nomo, fōna newali ni'oniagō andrō, ba watalinga, tānō ba gaechoela loeo, ba fitoe ngafoeloe hela wa'anaoe, ba fa'ebolo mbagolō kara, ba nomo andrō, ba no lima hela, fasoei, ba fa'a-naoe, ba si'wa woeloe hela. Ba isoe'a 13

- nomo andrō: otoe hela wa'anaoe ba olajama ni'oniagō andrō ba omo andrō, awō mbagolō kara ba no o-
- 14 toe hela wa'anaoe. Ba fa'ebolo nomo, tānō fōna, fabaja olajama ni'oniagō andrō, tānō ba gatoemboe-
- 15 cha loeo, ba no otoe hela gōi. Ba isoe'a wa'anaoe nomo andrō, tānō ba golajama ni'oniagō andrō ba geronia, ba hareharenia fatambai : otoe hela. Ba ba nōsi gosali andrō, awō nifosagō andrō, ba golajama,
- 16 ba no eoe nihaoogō fokata zilōtō ba sandrela nifotarali andrō, awō lesi, ba zi tōloe nahia, fōna zilōtō andrō, fasoei manō. I'otarai danō, iroegi zandrela — ba sandrela, ba no moe-
- 17 doehō, — iroegi jaŵa mbawandroehō ba iroegi gosali tānō bacha, ba baero ba ba mbagolō fefoe, fasoei, bacha ba baero, ba so zoe'asoe'a.
- 18 II. Ba no moelaoe wamaedo Keroebi ba famaedo nohi, sagesageoe nohi ba gotaloea zi domboedomboea Keroebi. Ba si domboedomboea ba-
- 19 wa Keroebi andrō : Si samboea, ba bawa niha, si otahōgō ohi ba zi tambai, ba si samboea, ba bawa zingo, si otahōgō ohi ba zi tambai, ba nomo andrō ma'asamboea, fa-
- 20 soei. I'otarai danō, iroegi jaŵa mbawandroehō so wamaedo Keroebi andrō ba famaedo nohi ; ba mbagolō.
- 21 Ba ehomo gosali, ba si ūfa sagi. Ba fōna ni'amoniō, ba so zi hoelō na ha wame'e soemange. wamaigida,
- 22 na ha wame'e soemange eoe, tōloe hela wa'alawā; fa'anaoenia, ba doea hela, ba fa'ebolonia, ba doea hela gōi; ba no motalinga, ba ahenia, awō ngainia, ba eoe. Ba imane chōgōe : Da'ō meza andrō, si so fōna Jehowa. (Moz. II. 30,
- 23 1-10). Ba domboea mbawandroehō ba nomo osali andrō ba ba ni'a-
- 24 moniō. Ba doeadoea gōrō lagō mbawandroehō, lagō nifoejoe'ō; doea gōrō ba zi samboea ba doea gōrō gōi ba zi samboea. (Raz. I. 6, 34).
- 25 Ba ba mbawandroehō gosali andrō,
- ba no moelaoe wamaedo Keroebi ba famaedo nohi, si mane nilaoe ba mbagolō misa, ba so lesi eoe, baero, fōna gewe'ewe andrō, ba sandrela nifotarali ba famaedo nohi, faoma fatambai ba mbagolō gewe'-ewe. 26

## FAZA 42.

Tohoetohoe : I. Bate'e nahia gere ba ngai golajama, baero. II. Fanoe'a ūli kara ba golajama baero.

- I. Ba i'ohedo baero ba golajama baero, tānō mijōe. Ifasaodo ba mbate'e andrō, ba gamaedoee ni'oniagō andrō ba ba gamaedoee nomo no mege, tānō mijōe; ba mbawa doeasania, otoe hela wa'anaoenia, tānō mijōe; ba fabolo, ba lima woeloe hela. (F. 41, 13). Ba ba gamaedoee zi doea woeloe hela andrō, ba golajama tānō bacha, ba fōna mbale andrō, ba golajama baero, ba no fatahō harehare, tōloe nga'ōtō. (F. 41, 10; 40, 17). Ba fōna mbate'e andrō, ba so lala, foeloe hela wa'ebolo, tānō ba golajama bacha, otoe hela wa'anaoe, ba tānō mijōe mbawandroehō. Ba bate'e tānō jaŵa, ba no obōda, noa sa naha harehare da'ō, moroi tānō tooe ba ba daloe. Noa sa tōloe nga'ōtō, ba lō ehomo, si mane ehomo ba golajama andrō; andrō wa no abōda [tānō jaŵa], ebolo tānō tooe ba ba daloe, moroi tooe ba danō. Ba ūli kara andrō, ba dali mbate'e andrō, tānō ba golajama baero, fōna mbate'e andrō, ba no lima woeloe hela wa'anaoe. Me no lima woeloe hela gōi wa'anaoe mbate'e andrō, tānō ba golajama baero; ba hiza ba gamaedoee gosali, ba otoe hela. Ba tooe mbate'e andrō so lala mibacha, tānō ba gatoemboecha loeo, ba ta'otarai golajama baero, we'amōi bacha, ba mbolo gōli kara andrō, ba golajama. Ba tānō ba gatoemboecha loeo, fōna ni'oniagō andrō ba fōna nomo andrō, ba so [gōi] mbate'e. 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10

- 11 Ba fôna da'ō, ba so lala, si mane bate'e andrō, wamaigida, bate'e tânō mijōe; fa'anaoe ba fa'ebolo, ba no si mane ba da'ō, ba bawandroehō fefoe ba wamazōchi, ba no fagôlō-  
 12 gôlō ba da'ō. Ba no si mane bawandroehō mbate'e andrō, tânō mireja, sambœoa mbawandroehō ba mbawa lala. lala fôna gôli kara andrō. si ohia'ō ja'ia, tânō ba gatoemboecha loeo, na möi bacha.  
 13 Ba imane chôgœe: bate'e andrō tânō jœe ba bate'e tânō raja, fôna ni'oniagō andrō, ba no bate'e ni'amoni'ō andrō, nahia gere si tola mangahatō'ō ja'ira chô Jehovah, ba wemanga wondrege ni'amoni'ō andrō. Ba da'ō labe'e wondrege ni'amoni'ō andrō ba he soemange ni'ā ba soemange fameta horō ba soemange ogaceta; me no ni'amoni'ō  
 14 nahia andrō. (*Moz. III. 21, 22*). Ba na möi bacha gere — ba lō tola möi ira ba golajama baero, la'otrai ni'amoni'ō andrō — ba labe'e ba da'ō noechara, noechara ba halōwōra andrō, me no ni'amoni'ō da'ō, ba la'onoecha noecha bō'ō, ba awena lasawa nahia zato.  
 15 II. Ba me no awai isoe'a nomo andrō tânō bacha, ba i'ohedo baero, masawa mbawa gôli, si otahōgō tânō ba gatoemboecha loeo, ba  
 16 isoe'a baero, ifasoei. Isoe'a tânō ba gatoemboecha loeo, helo andrō :  
 17 500 helo, ba helo andrō, fasoei. Ba isoe'a tânō jœe: 500 helo, ba helo  
 18 andrō, fasoei; ba isoe'a tânō raja :  
 19 500 helo, ba helo andrō. Ba ifasoei, isawa dâno ba gaechoela loeo, 500  
 20 helo, ba helo andrō : saginia si ūfa [fefoe] isoe'a. No tefasoei ūli kara : 500 wa'anaoe ba 500 wa'ebolo, ba wangoniagō ni'amoni'ō ba zi tengá ni'amoni'ō.

## FAZA 43.

Tohoetohoe: I. To'ele lachōmi Jehovah ba gosali, ba fahoehoe ia chō zama'ele'ō andrō. II. Naha wame'e soemange. III. Fe'amoni'ō na ha wame'e soemange.

- I. Ba i'ohedo ba mbawa gôli andrō tânō ba gatoembacha loeo. Ba hiza, ba to'ele lachōmi Lowalangi Ndراونو Gizeraeli, moroi ba gatoemboecha loeo, no timba wegoso-goso nidanō seboea we'oegoe'oegoe-nia, ba hoemaga danō ba lachōminia andrō. (*F. I. 24; 11, 23*). Ba famaigigoe andrō, ba no timba wamaigigoe me fôna, me to'ele ia ba wamakiko banoea; ba famaigigoe koereta andrō, ba no si mane famaigi ba mbewe Gebara no; ba oefalōgœe tooe ndra'odo. (*F. 8-11; F. 1, 4*). Ba isawa gosali lachōmi Jehovah, itôrō mbawa gôli andrō, si otahōgō atoemboecha loeo. (*F. II. 22, 23; 10, 19*). Ba ifaza-wa ndra'o Eheha ba i'ohedo ba golajama bacha, ba hiza, ba no anõnō gosali lachōmi Jehovah. (*Moz. II. 40, 34. Raz. I. 8, 10, 11*). Ba oerongo li zihede chôgœe, si otarai gosali; ba no so na ba ngai-goe niha andrō, imane chôgœe: He ono niha! Hadia, no ūila nahia dadaomagoe andrō, awō nahia laloe'a kahegœe, nahiagoe ba hoenō Ndراونو Gizeraeli, si lō teboelō? Ba bōi sa'ae labe'e ma'oewoe Gizeraeli ra'ira'iō dōigoe andrō ni'amoni'ō, — ja'irā andrō ba razora, ba wame'eme'era adoe ba ba hili-hili andrō chôra ba ba mboto razora si no mate, (*Sin. 132, 7. 13, 14; 99, 5. Nga'ot. I. 28, 2. Jes. 66, 1*). me lafaedo zilōtora ba zilōtō chôgœe ba ehomo chôra ba gehomo chôgœe, tobali ha bagolō gotaloeama; ba lō mamalōmalō wa ra'ira'ō dōigoe andrō, ni'amoni'ō, labe'e, ba zogoro ita andrō chôra, nilaoera, ba no tobali oehori ira ba wōnoegoe andrō. (*F. 8, 7-18*). Ba ija'e, ba

- lō'ō sa'ae lahatō'ō chōgōe wame'e  
me'era adoe andrō ba he boto zi  
mate andrō, boto razora, ena'ō lō  
10 mammalōmalō oe'iagō ba chōra. Ba  
ja'oegō ono niha, ba ūtanō ba  
zoera nibe'ba ma'oewoe Gizeräli,  
he wisa gosali andrō, ena'ō aila  
ira' gola'ōwara andrō, ba acha la-  
soe'a gōi nomo andrō? (F. 16, 61.  
11 63; 36, 32). Ba na aila ira nilaoera  
andrō fefoe, ba botoshi ba dōdōra  
he wisa gosali andrō, he wisa wol-  
aoe ja'ia ba he lala ba we'amōi  
baero, awō la'a ba we'amōi bacha  
ba amoeatania fefoe, ba he wisa  
wame'e ja'ia fefoe ba hadia nifachoi  
ba chōnia ba oroisa fefoe, ba tānō  
ba zoera, ba zanehe ira, ena'ō latō-  
ngōni he wisa wolaoe ja'ia, ba  
hadia gamachoita, ba ena'ō la'o'ō.  
12 Si mané wame'e osali andrō: ba  
zoezoe hili andrō, ba ni'amoni'ō  
sibai nahania andrō fefoe, fasoei.  
Hiza, da'ō nifachoi ba gosali andrō.  
13 II. Ba da'ō wa'eboea naha wa-  
me'e soemange andrō ba hela, ba  
sahela, ba no sahela a laloe'a: To-  
jonia, ba no sahela, ba sahela wa'-  
ebolo; ba lesinia ba zinga, ba lito,  
fasoei. Ba da'ō wa'alawā naha wa-  
me'e soemange andrō: (F. 40, 47.  
14 Moz. II. 27, 1-8): I'otarai dojō a-  
ndrō tooe, iroegi lesi andrō, tānō  
tooe, ba doea hela, ba fa'ebolo, ba  
sahela; ba i'otarai lesi side'ide a-  
ndrō, iroegi lesi seboea, ba ūfa hela,  
15 ba sahela wa'ebolo. Ba farichi a-  
ndrō ba zoemange, ba ūfa hela, ba  
farichi andrō, ba sotandroe mijā-  
wa, ūfa dandroe. Ba farichi, ba fe-  
lendroe a hela wa'anaoe ba fele-  
ndroe a hela wa'ebolo, no si ūfa sa-  
gi, si fagōlōgōlō. (Moz. II. 27, 2. Jes.  
17 29, 1). Ba lesi andrō, ba fele'fa  
hela wa'anaoe ba fele'fa wa'ebolo,  
saginia andrō si no fagōlōgōlō, ba  
tarali, fasoei, ba matonga hela. Ba  
tojo andrō, fasoei, ba sahela. Ba  
nibosi andrō, ba no tānō ba gatoe-  
mboecha loeo.
- III. Ba imane chōgōe: He ono 18  
niha! Da'ō niwa'ō Zo'aja, Jehowa:  
Da'ō nihonogōi ba naha wame'e  
soemange andrō, na loco wama'anō  
ja'ia, ba wame'e soemange nitoenoe  
ba detenia, ba ba wanēfe ja'ia do.  
Ba ūbe'e ba danga gere andrō, ma'-  
oewoe Lewi, nga'ōtō Zadoki, si tola  
mangahatō'ō ja'ira chōgōe, iwa'ō  
So'aja, Jehowa, ba wamosoemange  
ja'o ūbe'e ba dangara nono za'wi,  
soemange fameta horō. (Moz. II. 29.  
F. 40, 46). Ba ūhalō ndronia ūsa, 20  
ba ūgoele'ō ba dandroe wame'e soe-  
mange andrō, si ūfa, ba watalinga  
lesi andrō, si ūfa ba ba darali, fa-  
soei, fameta sala ba chōnia ba o-  
gaoeta. Ba aefa da'ō, ba ūhalō no-  
no za'wi andrō, soemange fameta  
horō, ena'ō latoenoe ia ba naha  
nihonogōi andrō, baero ni'amoni'ō.  
(Moz. III. 16, 27). Ba mahemoloe 22  
ō ba ūbe'e soemange fameta horō  
nambi si matoea, si lō si sala, fa-  
meta zala ba naha wame'e soema-  
nge, si mane me lab'e fameta zala  
ba chōnia nono za'wi andrō. Ba 23  
na no ū'o'ozoei wameta sala andrō,  
ba ūbe'e soemange nono za'wi si  
matoea, si lō si sala, sara, ba sa-  
geoe gōi zi matoea mbiribirī si lō  
si sala. Ū'ohē fōna Jehowa, ba la-  
laoe ja'wa nasio ere ba lab'e soe-  
mange Jehowa. soemange nitoenoe.  
(Moz. III. 2, 13). Fitoc bongi wa'-  
ara, ba sageoe ma'ōchō ūbe'e si  
matoea nambi, soemange fameta  
horō, ba sara gōi nono za'wi, si  
matoea, lab'e, ba sageoe mbiribirī  
si matoea, si lō si sala. Fitoc bo-  
ngi wa'ara lahetahta zala ba naha  
wame'e soemange ba lahaogō ia ba  
la'amoni'ō. (Moz. II. 28, 41). Ba si 27  
manō wa'ahōwō mbongi andrō chō-  
ra; ba na loco si ūvaloc ba na aefa  
da'ō, ba lab'e zoemange nitoenoe  
andrō chōmi, ba soemange nitaba,  
ere, ba naha wame'e soemange a-  
ndrō, ba oehachōsi tōdō ami, iwa'ō  
So'aja, Jehowa.

## FAZA 44.

Tohoetehoe: I. Nihonogōi ba mba-wa gōli andrō, tānō ba gatoemboe-chā loeo, ba bawandroehō ba ni'amoni'ō.

II. Nihonogōi ba Nono Lewi.

III. Nihonogōi ba gere, hadia gamonita chōra ba hadia zinemara.

ni'amoni'ō andrō chōgoe; nichoi dōdōmi zi no mibe'e dali a'ine, ba wamataro sanaro ba ni'amoni'ō andrō chōgoe.

II. Da'ō niwā'ō Zo'aja, Jehowa: Lō tola mōi bacha ba ni'amoni'ō andrō chōgoe niha bō'ō si lō moeboto tōdō ba si lō moeboto ōsi, — niha bō'ō andrō fefoe, si no fate-woe ba Ndراono Gизeraëli. Ono Lewi a'ine, si no mangerogō ja'odo, me eloengoe Ndراono Gизeraëli, me no larōi ndra'odo, wame'eme'e adoe andrō chōra, fa'eloengoe, da'ō zoloei lalōrā andrō. Ba sangaingai halōwō ba ni'amoni'ō andrō chōgoe ira, sanaro ba mbawandroehō gosali ba ngoningoni ba gosali; sana-banaba soemange nitoenoe ba soemange nitaba ira, soemange nibe'e zato; la'igō sanolo ja'ira, ngonigonira. (Nga'ot. I. 23, 28). Me no mōi ira ngoningonira ba nadoera andrō [fōna], ba me no tobali tandraŵa golalōwā ira ba ma'oewoe Gизeraëli, andrō wa no oefazaŵa dangagoe chōra, iŵā'ō So'aja, Jehowa; ba laloe'i lalōrā andrō. Lō tola lalahatō'ō ira chōgoe, ba wangai-ngrai halōwō gere andrō chōgoe, we'amoni'ō ba ni'amoni'ō andrō chōgoe fefoe, ba ni'amoni'ō sibai andrō. Laloe'i wa'ailara a'ine, awō wotoe ba zogoro ita andrō chōra, nilaoera. Ba wangaingai halōwō ba gosali oefataro ira — haiōwō ngoningoni andrō ba hadia ia, fefoe, nihalōhalō ba da'ō, ba ja'ira zangaingai.

III. Ba ere Ono Lewi andrō — nga'otō Zadoki —, sangaingai halōwō ba ni'amoni'ō andrō chōgoe, mege, me la'erogō ndra'odo Iraono Gизeraëli, da'ō zangahatō'ō ja'ira chōgoe, ngonigonigoe, ba la'ondrasni ndra'odo, ba wame'e chōgoe tawō ba do, iŵā'ō So'aja, Jehowa. (F. 40, 46; 48, 11). Mōi ira bacha ba ni'amoni'ō andrō chōgoe ba lalahatō'ō ira ba meza chōgoe, ngoningonigoe, sangaingai halōwō chōgoe.

- 1 I. Ba i'he mangawoeli ndra'o, masaŵa mbawa gōli ba ni'amoni'ō, bawa gōli baero, si otahōgō atoe-mboecha loeo; ba si no moekoesi da'ō. Ba imane chōgoe Jehowa: Bōi teboelō nikoesi mbawa gōli andre, bōi labokai. Lō tola itōrō niha; me no itōrō ia Jehowa, Lowalangi Ndراacno Gизeraëli, we'amoni'ō bacha, andrō wa lō labokai ia. (F. 43, 4).
- 2 Ba razo zidadao ba da'ō, ba wemanga andrō, fōna Jehowa. Ba gewe'ewe mbawa gōli andrō itōrō we'amoni'ō bacha, ba da'ō gōli lalania ba wangawoeli. (F. 45, 7, Moz. II. 29, 32).
- 3 Ba l'ohedo tānō ba mbawa gōli jōoe, fōna gosali; ba oe'ila wa'anōnō gosali Jehowa lachōmi Jehowa, ba oefalōgōe tooe ndra'odo. (F. 43, 5).
- 4 Ba imane chōgoe Jehowa: He ono niha, tōngōni ba faigi hōrōe ba fon-drondrongo tōgi dalingamō fefoe niwā'ōgōe chōoe ija'e, ba nihonogōi andrō fefoe, ba gosali Jehowa, awō nifachoi ba chōnia, fefoe; tōngōni lala ba we'amoni'ō bacha ba gosali, awō lala we'amoni'ō baero,
- 5 na la'otarai ni'amoni'ō andrō. Ba ūmane ba zabe'e tandro andrō, ba ma'oewoe Gизeraëli: Da'ō niwā'ō Zo'aja, Jehowa: No abōnō wa'ara wolaoelaoemi sogoro ita andrō chōmi, ja'ami ma'oewoe Gизeraëli, me no mi'ohe bacha niha bō'ō, si lō moeboto tōdō, ba he ōsi, me no mitehe so ira ba ni'amoni'ō andrō chōgoe, ba wango'aja osali chōgoe, na mibe'e gōgōe, tawō ba do, ba tobali midoedoegō wawoe'oesa li andrō chōgoe, nōnōnōnō zogoro ita andrō chōmi, fefoe. (Moz. III. 3, 17).
- 6 Ba no lō mi'o'ō nifachoi ba
- 7
- 8

- 17 Ba na latōrō mbawa gōli, we'amōi ba golajama tānō bacha, ba baroe tarafali la'obaro; lō tola labe'e ba nōsira mboe mbiribiri, na lahhalō-halō halōwōra barō mbawa gōli golajama tānō bacha ba ba gosali.
- 18 (*Moz. III. 16, 4*). Saemboe tarafali ba hōgōra ba saraewā tarafali ba wahara; bōi la'onoecha zabōbōi
- 19 ira. (*Moz. II. 28, 42*). Ba na mōi ira baero, ba golajama baero, ba niha sato, ba laheta noechara, noechara ba halōwōra mege, ba latooe'ō tooe ba mbate'e andrō, ba noecha bō'ō la'onoecha, fa bōi la'amoni'ō zato, ba noechara andrō. (*F. 42, 14*).
- 20 *Moz. III. 16, 4. 23*). Bōi lafatōwō'ō ira, ba bōi gōi ladoedoe mboe, nifalo'o a'i mboera. (*Moz. III. 19, 21 27; 21, 5*). Ba agoe, ba bōi ibadoe ere, na mōi ira ba golajama bacha.
- 22 (*Moz. III. 10, 9*). Ba lō tola lahhalō lacha ba he ira alawe nitibo'ō; ono alawe a'i lahhalō, ono ma'oewoe Gizeraëli; ba lacha gere sa, ba hana na lahhalō. (*Moz. III. 21, 7. 13. 14*).
- 23 Ba banoeagoe ba lafahaō he wisa wa'afaehoe ni'amoni'ō ba zi tenga ni'amoni'ō, ba fa'afaehoe zi ra'iō ba zi sōchi, ba labotochi ba dōdōra.
- 24 (*Moz. III. 10, 10. F. 22, 26*). Ba samatoenō hoehoeo ira; hoekoe chōgoe la'o'ō ba wangoehoeke, ba oroisagoe, awō nifachoigoe, ba latōngōni ba loeo ni'amoni'ō andrō chōgoe fefoe, ba la'amoni'ō zabato andrō chōgoe. (*Moz. V. 17, 8. Nga'ōt.*
- 25 *II. 19, 10*). Ba mboto zi mate, ba bōi lahatō'ō ira, fa bōi ra'iō ira; ha na amara ba ma inara ba ma onora matoea ba ma onora alawe ba ma talifoesōra matoea ba ma talifoesōra alawe, si lō moerai moehalō, ba hana na ra'iō ira. (*Moz. III. 21, 1-4*). Ba na no moefoeli moehaogō, ba fitoe bongi na la'erai chōnia. (*Moz. IV. 19, 11*). Ba na loeo ifoeli mōi ba ni'amoni'ō, ba golajama bacha, ba wangai halōwōba ni'amoni'ō, ba ibe'e zoemange
- fameta horō andrō chōnia, iwa'ō So'aja, Jehowa. Tāna chōra benoea, 28 ba lō labe'e chōra — no ja'odo dána chōra — ba bōi mibe'e chōra zotōi chōra dania: no ja'odo gochōtara! (*Moz. IV. 18, 20. Moz. V. 10, 9*). Soemange ni'ā andrō ba soe-mange fameta horō ba soemange ogaoeta, da'ō gōra, ba hadia fefoe nilacha'ō, ba Ndraono Gizeraëli, ba chōra. Ba si sōchi zi a', hadia ia 30 ngawalō fefoe ba hadia ia ngawalō zoemange, nihalō fegero, fegero andrō fefoe, ba zoemange nihalō fegero, ba ere zanema. Ba si a'a hamo chōmi, ba chō gere mibe'e, e-na'ō mōi howoehowoe ba nomomi mibe'e. (*Moz. II. 13, 2*). Ba hadia 31 zi mate ba he nira'oe wofo ba he nisasawi goetoe ndroe'oe, ba lō tola la'ā ere. (*Moz. III. 22, 8. Moz. II. 22, 31*).

## FAZA 45.

Tohoetohoe: I. Famaosa tanō ni'amoni'ō andrō. Benoea mbanoea ba benoea razo. II. Amachoitaa ba wegero andrō chō razo. III. Amachoitaa ba gowasa fasa ba ba gowasa nose daha geoe.

- I. Na mifaosa danō, na milaoe dahōdahō, ba wame'e tāna chō, ba mifachoi chō Jehowa ōsa, ame'ela tanō ni'amoni'ō, 25,000 hela wa'anaoe ba 20,000 hela wa'ebolo; ni'amoni'ō da'ō, ma'asagōrō, fasoei. Ba ba nisoe'a andrō ba ōsoe'a na, ba 25,000 hela wa'anaoe ba 10,000 hela wa'ebolo, naha ni'amoni'ō, ni'amoni'ō sibai andrō. Ame'ela tanō ni'amoni'ō da'ō; tāna ba gere, sangaiingai halōwō ba ni'amoni'ō andrō, si tola mangahatō'ō ja'ira, ngonigoni Jehowa, naha nomora. Ba si no tonia ni'amoni'ō andrō. Naha ni'amoni'ō andrō ba da'ō, ba si 500 hela sagi, fasoei, si ūfa sagi, ba 50 hela golajamania, fasoei. Ba 25,000 hela wa'anaoe ba 10,000 wa'ebolo, ba nibe'e tanō Nono Lewi andrō,

- 6 sangaingai halōwō ba gosali, doea  
woeloe banoea naha nomo. Ba  
mihonogōi ba mbanoea andrō, ba  
5000 hela wa'ebolo ba 25,000 wa'-  
anaoe, dali nifachoi no mege, ni'amoni'ō. Ba ba ma'oewoe Gizeraëli  
7 fefoe da'ō. Ba chō razo, ba  
faoma fatambai ni'amoni'ō andrō,  
iroegi faoma fatambai mbenoea  
andrō, he tānō ba gaechoela loeo,  
ba he tānō ba gatoemboecha. Si  
fanaoenaoe ba nifachoi ba zi sa-  
mboesamboea mado, i'otarai nola  
danō tānō ba gaechoela loeo, noe-  
malō ba nola tānō ba gatoemboe-  
cha. (F. 44. 3; 48, 21, 22). Da'ō  
8 mbenoeania ba Ndraono Gizeraëli,  
ena'ō bōi sa'ae lafakao mbenoea-  
gōe razo andrō chōgōe, ena'ō latehe  
a'ine ba ma'oewoe Gizeraëli —  
dali madora — danō [si tosai].
- 9 II. Da'ō niwa'ō Zo'aja, Jehowa :  
Mibato sa'ae, ja'ami razo Ndraono  
Gizeraëli : Famakao ba famala-  
ngōgō, ba mibōhōli, ba milaoe za-  
dōlō ba satoelō. Mibato wamakao  
banoeagoe andrō! iwa'ō So'aja,
- 10 Jehovah. Saga satoelō ba toemba  
satoelō ba laoeroe satoelō mifake.
- 11 (Moz. III. 19, 35). Toemba ba lao-  
roe, ba ni'osara'ō; felelima laoeroe  
zi sa so'e labe'e ba waloē hinaoja  
zi samba laoeroe. Ba zi sazo'e la'o-
- 12 tarai wangerai. Ba tōloe ngafoeloe  
saga zi samba fondroejoe; na lima  
saga, ba lima saga gōi labe'e, ba  
na foeloe saga, ba foeloe saga, ba  
doea woeloe roefia zi samba fo-
- 13 ndroejoe. (Moz. II. 30, 13). Da'ō  
gamaedola wegero, nibe'emi : Sa-  
doemba ba zi sazo'e gandroe ba  
sadoemba gōi ba zi sazo'e ze'iri.
- 14 Ba nihonogōi ba wanicha, ba sa-  
mba hinaoja ba zi sazo'e, ba zi
- 15 felelima laoeroe, si sazo'e. Ba sara-  
sara nono mbiribiri ba zi 200 biri-  
biri, amaedola fegero, nibe'e mado  
Ndraono Gizeraëli fefoe, nibe'e soe-  
mange ni'a ba soemange nitoenoe  
ba soemange fangorifi, ba wameta
- salara, iwa'ō So'aja, Jehowa. Niha 16  
sato fefoe nifo'ōmō si hoelō wegero  
andrō chō razo Ndraono Gizeraëli.  
Ba ōmō razo zoemange nitoenoe 17  
ba soemange ni'a ba soemange ni-  
bادoe ba gowasa ba ba wascelōna ba  
ba zabato, ba goweloa ma'oewoe  
Gizeraëli fefoe. Ja'ia zame'e soe-  
mange fameta horō ba soemange  
ni'a ba soemange nitoenoe ba soe-  
mange fangorifi, ba wameta sala  
ma'oewoe Gizeraëli.
- III. Da'ō niwa'ō Zo'aja, Jehowa : 18  
Ba zi samboca desa'a ba mbawa  
si fōfōna, ba ūhalō nono za'wi, si  
matoea, si lō sala, ba wameta sala  
ba ni'amoni'ō andrō. Ba ihalō ndro 19  
zoemange fameta horō andrō ōsa  
ere, ba igole'ō ba gehomo gosali  
ba ba watalinga lesi naha wame'e  
soemange andrō, si ūfa, ba ba mbo-  
ha mbawa gōli ba golajama bacha.  
Ba si manō gōi ūlaoe ba zi samboea 20  
desa'a ba mba'wa si fitoe, bōrō zi  
no mosala, seloengoe, ba ma sa-  
mbō fa'aboto ba dōdō, ba miheta  
zala ba gosali ba zi manō. Ba ba 21  
zi mewelesōfa, ba mba'wa si fōfōna,  
ba milaoe gowasa fasa andrō ; fitoe  
bongi wa'ara la'ā roti si lō moe'-  
aisōni. (Moz. III. 23, 5). Ba razo, 22  
ba ibe'e nono za'wi soemange fa-  
meta horō, na loeo da'ō, chōnia ba  
ba niha sato ba danō fefoe. Ba si 23  
fitoe ngaloeo gowasa andrō, ba fa-  
doro fitoe rozi ma'dchō ibe'e ono  
za'wi soemange nitoenoe chō Jehovah  
ba fitoe nga'eo gōi mbiribiri  
si matoea. si lō si sala, ba sageoe  
ma'ōchō nambi si matoea, soe-  
mange fameta horō. Ba soemange ni'a, 24  
ba tōloe laoeroe ibe'e, awō nono  
za'wi andrō, ba tōloe laoeroe gōi awō  
mbiribiri, ba fanicha, tōloetōloe hi-  
naoja ba zi tōloetōloe laoeroe andrō.  
Ba doeli ba mba'wa si fitoe, ba gowa-  
sa, ba si manō gōi ibe'e, fitoe bongi  
wa'ara, he soemange fameta horō ba  
he soemange nitoenoe, ba he soe-  
mange ni'a ba fanicha. (Moz. III. 23, 34).

## FAZA 46.

Tohoetohoe: I. Amachoita ba zoe-mange nibe'e razo. II. Amachoita ba mbenoea andrō, nibe'e razo boeala. III. Naha wondrino soemange, nibe'e gere.

- 1 I. Da'ō niwā'ō Zo'aja, Jehowa : Bawa gōli andrō ba golajama bacha, tānō ba gatoemboecha loeo, ba si ōnō ngaloeo barō zabato, ba lō labokai, ba na loeo sabato, ba labokai, ba si manō gōi ba wasoelōna. Ba itōrō gewe'ewe, mbawa gōli andrō razo, moroi baero, we'amōi bacha, ba i'iagō ba ngai mboha mbawa gōli. Ba labe'e zoemange nitoenoe andrō chōnia ba soemange fango-rifi ere; ba ja'ia, ba sangaloeloe, ba zilōtō mbawa gōli andrō, ba aefa da'ō, ba ifoeli mōi baero, ba bawa gōli ba lō lakoesi, irege bo-ngi. Ba niha ba danō, ba sangaloeloe chō Jehowa, fōna mbawa gōli na loeo sabato ba ba wasoelōna.
- 2 Ba da'ō zoemange nitoenoe andrō, nibe'e razo chō Jehowa : na loeo sabato, ba ōnō rozi nono mbiribiri, si lō si sala, ba sageoe mbiribiri si matoea, si lō si sala, ba ni-fo'awō soemange ni'ā, tōloetōloe laoeroe ba mbiribiri si matoea andrō; balazi ira ha wa'eboea zoemange ni'ā andrō awō nono mbiribiri andrō, ba tōloe hinaoja wanicha ba zati tōloe laoeroe. Ba ba wasoelōna, ba ono za'wi si matoea, si lō si sala, ba ōnō rozi nono mbiribiri ba sageoe mbiribiri si matoea, oi si lō si sala [nibe'e]. (*Moz. IV. 28, 11*), Ba soemange ni'ā, ba tōloe laoeroe i'asiwai, awō nono za'wi andrō, ba tōloe laceroe, awō mbiribiri si matoea; ba awō nono mbiribiri andrō, ba dali ia ha wa'eboea, ba tōloe hinaoja wanicha ba zi tōloe laoeroe. Ba na mōi bacha razo, ba ewe'ewe mbawa gōli andrō itōrō, ba da'ō gōi lalania we'amōi baero. Ba na la'ondrasi Jehowa niha ba danō, na bawa
- gowasa, ba sanōrō bawa gōli tānō jōoe we'amōi bacha, ba bawa gōli tānō raja itōrō we'amōi baero, ba sanōrō bawa gōli tānō raja we'amōi bacha, ba bawa gōli tānō jōoe itōrō we'amōi baero; bōi latōrō ba wangawoeli mbawa gōli nitōrōra ba we'amōi bacha; ba zi fatahō a'i latōrō ba we'amōi baero. Ba razo, ba bacha ba hoenōra so, 10 na mōi ira bacha, ba fao ia chōra, na mōi ira baero. Ba ba gowasa 11 ba na loeo ni'amoni'ō, ba tōloe-tōloe laoeroe zoemange ni'ā, awō nono za'wi andrō ba awō mbiribiri si matoea; ba balazi ira ha wa'eboea ba nono mbiribiri andrō; ba tōloe-tōloe hinaoja wanicha ba zi tōloe-tōloe laoeroe. Ba na ibe'e ga-me'ela saoha gōlō razo, soemange nitoenoe ba ma soemange fango-rifi, saoha gōlōnia chō Jehowa, ba labokai chōnia mbawa gōli, tānō ba gatoemboecha loeo; ba ibe'e soemange fango-rifi, nibe'ebe'enia, na loeo sabato, ba ifoeli mōi baero; ba no mōi ia baero, ba nikoesi mbawandroehō. Ba ero ma'ōchō, 13 ba sara ibe'e ono mbiribiri si dōfi fa'eboea ba si lō si sala, soemange Jehowa, soemange nitoenoe; ero na mahemoloe mbanoea ibe'e. Ba 14 ifo'awō soemange ni'ā — ero mahemoloe — doea doemba, ba samba hinaoja wanicha, ba wanefe hamo si sōchi andrō, soemange Jehowa, soemange ni'ā, amachoita si lō te-boelō. Ba si manō wame'era ono 15 mbiribiri andrō ba soemange ni'ā andrō, awō wanicha, ero mahemoloe, soemange nitoenoe, si lō mama-lōmalō.
- II. Da'ō niwā'ō Zo'aja, Jehowa : 16 Na ibe'e chō nononia mbenoea razo, boealandia, ba iraononia zochō, ondrōita. Ba na chō genoninia ibe'e 17 bocala mbenoea, ba ha iroegi ndrōfi wangefaa andrō, wa chōnia. Ba ba da'ō, ba mangawoeli chō razo; ba benoea ba ndraononia andrō, ba lō

- teboelō wa chōra. (*Moz. III. 25, 10.*)
- 18 *Moz. IV. 36, 4).* Ba lō tola ihalō hadia ia mbenoea zato razo, wama-kao ja'ira, na i'ambōsi dána chōra; benoea chōnia, ba hana na ibe'e ba ndraononia, ondrōita, fa bōi tetimba mbanoeagoe, ha niha ia, ba dána chōnia.
- 19 III. **Ba** ifatōrōdo ba mbaw-androehō andrō, ba mbagolō ba zinga mbawa gōli andrō ba mbate'e ni'amoni'ō andrō, nihonogōi nahia gere, tānō mijōoe. Ba ba da'ō, ba so nahia ba watalinga ba wondre-
- 20 ge tānō ba gaechoela loeo. Ba i-mane chōgōe: Da'ō na ha andrō ba nirino gere soemange ogaoeta andrō ba soemange fameta horō ba ba nigore soemange ni'ā andrō, fa bōi la'ohe baero ba golajama, ba golajama baero, ba we'amoni'ō
- 21 niha sato. Ba i'ohedo baero, ba golajama baero, ifa'amōido ba watalinga golajama andrō, si ūfa, ba hiza, dozi fatalinga golajama, ba
- 22 so golajama [side'ide]. Ba watalinga golajama andrō, si ūfa, ba so golajama ni'oniagō, 40 hela wa'anaoe ba 30 hela wa'ebolo; no fagōlōgōlō wa'eboea zi ūfa andrō, nahia andrō,
- 23 ba watalinga. Ba no moebale kara, fasoei, ma'a'ōfa, ba ba gahe mbale
- 24 andrō, ba so nawoe, fasoei. Ba i-mane chōgōe: Da'ō nahia koki a-nandrō; ba nirino zangaingai halōwō ba gosali soemange nitaba andrō, nibe'e niha sato.
- FAZA 47.
- Tohoetohoe: I. Idanō ni'amoni'ō andrō ba gosali. II. Ola ba wamaosa tānō ni'amoni'ō.
- 1 I. **Ba** i'ohedo mangawoeli, ba mbawandroehō gosali, ba hiza ni-danō, si otarai dojo nomo andrō, tanō ba gatoemboecha loeo; atoe-mboecha loeo sa i'otahōgō osali. Ba ahele mitooe nidanō andrō ba gahe mbagolō gosali tānō raja, raja na ha wame'e soema-
- nge. (*Joël. 3, 18. Fam. 22, 1*). Ba i'ohedo baero, ifatōrōdo be mbawa gōli tānō jooe ba matōrō lala, ba wamasoei ba mbawa gōli baero, si otahōgō atoemboecha loeo; ba hiza nidanō, si otarai narō mbagolō tānō raja. Ba mōi baero niha andrō, si so helo ba danga, me isaŵa tānō ba gatoemboecha loeo, ba isoe'a, ba 1000 hela. Ba ifatōrōlo ba ni-danō andrō; iroegi mboe'oe gawo-no. Ba ifoeli isoe'a, ba 1000 hela, ba ifatōrōdo ba nidanō, ba iroegi mbalōdochi. Ba ifoeli isoe'a, ba 1000 hela, ba ifatōrōdo ba nidanō, ba no falawā sola. Ba ifoeli isoe'a, ba 1000 hela, ba no idanō seboea si tebai oe'ōtō. Me no abōlō aba-chā nidanō andrō — no idanō so-langi ita — no idanō seboea, si te-bai ta'ōtō. Ba imane chōgōe: Hadi-a, no anehe'ō da'ō, ono niha? Ba i'ohedo mangawoeli ba mbewe nidanō andrō. Ba me oefoelido, ba hiza, no fahōna geoe ba mbewe ni-danō andrō, faoma fatambai. Ba i-mane chōgōe: Idanō andre, ba isaŵa baero ba danō tānō ba gatoemboe-cha loeo, ba Garaba misi tooe moloe-aha; ba na iroegi ziloea asi andrō [siloea asi si mate] ba nidanō sasi'asi, ba idanō si sōchi nasiandrō. (*Moz. V. 3, 17*). Ba hadia ia fefoe saliŵaliŵa, solihaliha ba da'ō, heza iroegi ho-hooenia, ba aoeri, ba si fahōna dania gi'a; na no iroegi sa'ae idanō andrō, ba tobali idanō si sōchi [nasi andrō], ba hadia ia fefoe ba ziroegi idanō andre, ba aoeri. (*Sach. 14, 8*). Ba so dania zangai i'a ba mbewe, i'otarai Enigedi, noe-malō ba Enegela'i; nahia ba nilaoe kiri dania ia; oi so ngawalō gi'a, si mane i'a ba nasi seboea, fa-hōna. Ba laza andrō chōnia, awō 11 zi faonō andrō, ba lō tobali, dōrō-dōrō asi'asi a'ine, ba wangasio. Ba ba mbewe nidanō andrō, ba 12 ngōfinia fatambai, ba so ngawalō geoe sowoea, ū niha; boeloenia,

ba lō aleoe, ba boea, ba si lō aetoe. Sarasara waŵa, ba so mbœa si bohoe; me no ba ni'amon'iō andrō i'otarai idanō andrō chōnia. Boea, ba õ niha, ba boeloe, ba daloedaloe. (*Fam.* 22, 2).

- 13 II. Da'ō niwa'ō Zo'aja, Jehowa : Da'ō nola danō andrō, nifaosami chōmi, dali mado Ndraono Giza-  
raëli andrō, si felendroea ; ba ba  
mado Josefo, ba domboea waosatō.

14 (Moz. I. 48, 5). Mifagölögölō wao-  
satō chōmi, ondröita dania, me no  
fahöloe ndra'o me fōna, oebe'e  
chō ndra toeami, ba tobali ja'ami  
zochō tanō andre, ondröita. (Moz.

15 I. 12, 7; 17, 8). Ba da'ō nola danō,  
tánō jōe : I'otarai nasi seboea ba  
itoetoroet Hetelono, iroegi lala ba

16 Zedada, Hamata ba Berota ba Si-  
bera'i, ba nolara danō Ndrämaseko  
danō Hamata, iroegi Hasara-Enono,  
ba nola Haoerana. (Jos. 13, 5. Sa-  
ngoehoek. 3, 3). Tobali i'otarai nasi  
ola andrō, ba iroegi Hasara-Enono,  
tobali italoe'i mijōoe tanō Ndrämaseko  
ba tanō Hamata ; da'ō dánō  
18 mijōoe. Ba tánō ba gatoemboecha  
loeo : I'otarai Hasara-Enono ba go-  
taloearea Ndrämaseko Haoerana, ba  
no Jordiano nolara Gileadi danō  
Ndraono Giza-ëli, iroegi ziloea asi  
tánō ba gatoemboecha loeo, iroegi  
dánō ba Damara ; da'ō dánō ba  
19 gatoemboecha loeo. Ba tánō mira-  
ja : I'otarai Damara, iroegi Me-Me-  
riboto ba ngai Gadesi ba itoetoroet  
mbombo andrō mitoee ba nasi  
seboea ; da'ō dánō miraja. (Moz.  
I. 14, 7. Moz. IV, 20, 1; 27, 14; 34,

20 5). Ba tánō ba gaechoela loeo : Asi  
seboea nola, iroegi ba gamaaoedoe  
sibai lala ba Hamata ; da'ō dánō  
21 ba gaechoela loeo. Da'ō danō andrō  
nifaosami chōmi, dali mado Ndrao-  
no Giza-ëli andrō. (Moz. IV. 33,

22 54). Milaoe dahödahö, ba wamaosa  
ja'ia ondröita chōmi ba ba niha  
bō'ō andrō, si no fatewoe chōmi,  
si no mo'ono ono matoea ba chō-

mi. Si falawālawā ba Ndراونو  
Gizeraëli, ono ba danō, ira, mibe'e.  
Sanema ondrōita gōi ira, awōmi,  
bacha ba hoenō mado Ndراونو  
Gizeraëli. Ba mado andrō, ba zi 23  
so niha bō'ō andrō, mitoetoeroe  
chōnia gondrōita chōnia, iwa'ō  
So'aja, Jehowa.

FAZA 48.

Fango'ozoei: I. Fame'e ola ba mado tānō jōe andrō, si fitoe. II. Sinema gere ba sinema Nono Lewi ba sinema mbanoea andrō ba sinema razo, ba daloe danō. III. Ola ba mado tānō raja andrō, si lima. IV. Bawa göli mbanoea ni'amoni'ō andrō, si felendroea.

- 16 itoetoeroe Hetelono, iroegi lala ba Zedada, Hamata ba Berota ba Siberia'i, ba nolara danō Ndraramaseko danō Hamata, iroegi Hasara-Enono, ba nola Haoerana. (*Jos. 13, 5. Sangoehoek. 3, 3*). Tobali i'otarai nasi ola andrō, ba iroegi Hasara-Enono, tobali italoe'i mijōoe tanō Ndraramaseko ba tanō Hamata; da'ō dánō mijōoe. Ba tánō ba gatoemboecha loeo: I'otarai Hasara-Enono ba gatloearea Ndraramaseko Haoerana, ba no Joridano nolara Gileadi danō Ndraono Gizeraëli, iroegi ziloea asi tánō ba gatoemboecha loeo, iroegi dánō ba Damara; da'ō dánō ba gatoemboecha loeo. Ba tánō miraja: I'otarai Damara, iroegi Me-Meriboto ba ngai Gadesi ba itoetoeroe mbombo andrō mitoee ba nasi seboea; da'ō dánō miraja. (*Moz. I, 14, 7. Moz. IV, 20, 1; 27, 14; 34, 5*). Ba tánō ba gaechoela loeo: Asi seboea nola, iroegi ba gammaoedoe sibai lala ba Hamata; da'ō dánō ba gaechoela loeo. Da'ō danō andrō nifaosami chōmi, dali mado Ndrao-

17 I. Ba da'e dōi mado andrō: Ba wondrege jōoe, ba ngai lala ba Hetelono, iroegi lala ba Hamata ba ba Hasara-Enana ba nola Ndraramaseko tánō raja, ba ngai Hamata, tobali chōra i'otarai dánō ba ba gatoemboecha loeo, noemalō ba dánō ba gaechoela, ba mado Dano, samboea. Ba ba ngai mado Dano, i'otarai dánō ba gatoemboecha loeo, noemalō ba dánō ba gaechoela, ba mado Gaseri, samboea. Ba ba ngai mado Gaseri, moroi ba gatoemboecha, noemalō ba gaechoela, ba mado Nafetali, samboea. Ba ba ngai mado Nafetali, moroi ba gatoemboecha, noemalō ba gaechoela, ba mado Manase samboea. Ba ba ngai mado Manase, moroi ba gatoemboecha, iroegi ba gaechoela, ba mado Geferaji, samboea. Ba ba ngai mado Geferaji, moroi ba gatoemboecha, iroegi ba gaechoela, ba mado Roebeno, samboea. Ba ba ngai mado Roebeno, moroi ba gatoemboecha, iroegi ba gaechoela, ba mado Joe-da, samboea.

18 2

19 3

20 4

21 5

22 6

23 7

II. Ba ba ngai mado Joe-  
da, moroi ba gatoemboecha, iroegi  
ba gaechoela, ba boeala andrō, ni-  
be'emi, labe'e, 25,000 hela wa'ebolo  
ba fa'anaoe, ba i'ohia'ō dána ba zi

- samboesamboea mado, moroi ba fachōjō, dozi mado Ndraono Gizeräeli. Ba ahonoa nibe'emi boeala 20  
 gatoemboechä, iroegi ba gaechoela ; tanō, ba si ōfa sagi, 25,000 hela :  
 ba ba daloenia labe'e ni'amoni'ō boeala ni'amoni'ō andrō, fabaja  
 9 andrō. Ba boeala andrō nibe'emi baneoa mbanoea. Ba si tosai, ba 21  
 chō Jehowa, ba 25,000 hela wa'a- chō razo, faoma fatambai mboeala  
 10 naoe, ba 20,000 hela wa'ebolo. Ba ni'amoni'ō andrō, ba zi fabaja be-  
 da'ō zochō boeala ni'amoni'ō andrō : Ere, mijöoe, ba 25,000 hela, noea mbanoea tānō ba gatoemboechä  
 ba tānō ba gaechoela loeo, ba 10,000 hela wa'ebolo, ba tānō ba gatoemboechä, ba 10,000 hela gōi  
 hela wa'ebolo, ba tānō miraja, ba 25,000 hela wa'anaoe. Ba ba daloenia ba- gaechoela, nola tānō ba  
 cha labe'e ni'amoni'ō andrō chō 11 Jehowa. Ba gere ni'amoni'ō andrō, nola tānō ba gatoemboechä, ba  
 nga'ōtō Zadoki, si iagō ngoningo- 22 Lewi ba benoea mbanoea, ba go-  
 nigoe, si lō eloengoe, me eloengoe Ndraono Gizeraëli, si mane fa'eloengoe Nono Lewi andrō. (F. 44, 15). taloea dána chō razo, ba chō razo  
 12 Chōra ia si fabōbō ba mboeala a- gotaloeara dána ba mado Joeda  
 ndrō, fōfō mboeala tānō andrō, ni'- dána ba mado Mbenijami.  
 amoni'ō sibai, si faola ba mbenoea III. Ba mado si tosai, ba i'ota- 23  
 13 Nono Lewi. Ba ba Nono Lewi, ba dali rai dánō ba gatoemboechä loeo, nibe'e ba gere : 25,000 hela wa'anaoe noemalō ba dánō ba gaechoela, ba  
 ba 10,000 helawa'ebolo, tobali 25,000 hela wa'anaoe, fefoe, ba 20,000 hela mado Mbenijami, samboea. Ba ba 24  
 14 wa'ebolo. Ba lō tola la'amawa ha- ngai mado Mbenijami, moroi ba ga-  
 dia ia ba lō tola lafalalini, lō tola toemboechä, iroegi ba gacchoela,  
 mōi ba danga mbō'ō wondrege zi ba mado Zimeoni, samboea. Ba i'-  
 sōchi danō andrō, me no ni'amoni'ō 25  
 15 chō Jehowa. Ba si 5000 hela andrō, si tosai na, bolo andrō, ba zinga zi 25,000 hela andrō, ba ba  
 mbanoea, ba zato, mōi, naha no- mado Isasari, samboea. Ba ba ngai 26  
 mo ba benoea zato ; ba banoea, ba 16 ba daloe bacha so. Ba da'ō wa'e- mado Isasari, moroi ba gatoe-  
 boea : Tānō jōoe, ba 4500 hela, ba mboecha, iroegi ba gaechoela, ba  
 tānō raja, ba 4500 hela, ba tānō mado Zeboeloni, samboea. Ba ba 27  
 ba gatoemboechä ba 4500 ba tānō ba ngai mado Zeboeloni, moroi  
 17 ba gaechoela, ba 4500. Ba benoea ba gatoemboechä, iroegi ba gae-  
 mbanoea andrō, ba 250 hela tānō chaela, ba mado Gado, samboea. Ba  
 jōoe ba 250 tānō raja ba 250 tānō 18 gaechoela. Ba si tosai naoenaoe, tānō raja, ba ola, i'otarai Damara, itōrō  
 ba gatoemboechä ba 250 tānō ba Me-Meriba, ba zinga Gadesi, iroegi  
 19 gaechoela. Ba si tosai naoenaoe, mbombo andrō (ola danō Miseraji),  
 ba zinga mboeala ni'amoni'ō andrō, ba i'osisi, iroegi nasi seboea. Da'ō 29  
 10,000 hela tānō ba gaechoela, danō andrō, nifaosami ondrōita da-  
 da'ō nibe'e si faola ba mboeala ni'- nia ba mado Ndraono Gizeraëli,  
 amoni'ō andrō, ba boeania, ba ō si fadahōdahō ami, ba da'ō dána  
 mbanoea. Ba banoea andrō, ba si chōra andrō, iwa'ō So'aja, Jehowa.  
 IV. Ba da'ō mbawa gōli mba- 30  
 noea — tōi mbawa gōli mbanoea, ba si ohia'ō tōi mado Ndraono Gi-  
 zeraëli — : Tānō jōoe, 4500 hela 31

ba zoe'asoe'a andrō, ba tōloe mbawa göli, tānō mijōoe : bawa göli mado Roebeno, samboea, ba bawa göli mado Joeda, samboea, ba bawa göli mado Lewi, samboea. Ba tanō 32 ba gatoemboecha loeo, 4500 hela, ba tōloe mbawa göli : bawa göli mado Josefo, samboea, ba bawa göli mado Mbenijami, samboea, ba bawa göli mado Dano, samboea.

33 Ba tānō raja, 4500 hela, ba tōloe

mbawa göli : bawa göli mado Zimeoni, samboea, ba bawa göli mado Isasar', samboea, ba bawa göli mado Zeboeloni, samboea. Ba tānō 34 ba gaechoela loeo, 4500 hela, ba tōloe mbawa göli : bawa göli mado Gado, samboea, ba bawa göli mado Gaseri, samboea, ba bawa göli mado Nafetali, samboea. 18,000 hela, fa- 35 soei, ba tōi mbanoea, na loeo da'ō dania. ba „Jehowa ba da'ō.”

## Soera

# DANIËLI.

### FAZA 1.

I. Te'che ba Mbabeli Daniëli ba awōnia andrō si datōloe ba lafahaō ira ba gödo razo Neboekanesa. II. Lō i'ā gō salacha Daniëli. III. Fa'omasi razo nono matoea andrō.

- 1 I. Me no aloea mendroea fache razo Jojaki andrō, razo mado Joe-da, ba so Neboekanesa, razo Mbabeli, möi ia ba Jeroezalema, ba wanowē ja'ira. (*Raz. II. 24, 1*). Ba ibe'e ba dangania Jojaki razo mado Joeda So'aja, awō gamagama ba nomo Lowalangi ōsa, ba i'ohé ba danō Zineara, ba gosali Lowalanginia, ba gamagama andrō, ba ibe'e ba mbate'e girōgirō andrō chō
- 2 Lowalanginia. (*Moz. I. 10, 10*). Ba ibe'e li razo chō Asifena, mandroe genoni jomo, ena'ō ifaigi ba Ndraono Gizeraëli nga'ōtō razo, awō nga'ōtō zalawā, ono matoea si lō si sala [ba mbotora] ba si no moefahaō ba sangila watahōgō ba si so fa'aboto ba dōdō, si nangea möi ngoningoni razo, ba gödo, ba ena'ō na ifahaō ira ba wanowera ba ba li
- 4 Ndrawa Galedaia. Ba iwa'ō razo gōra ma'ōchō, fōfō gō razo ba fōfō
- 5

nagoe nibadocbadoenia, ba ibe'e li, medōloe fache wa'ara la'e'ebœa ira, ba na aefa da'ō, ba möi ira ngoningoni razo. Ba ja'ira göi mado Joeda andrō, ira Daniëli, Hanania, Mizaëli ba Asaria. Ba ifalalini dōira mandroe genoni jomo : Tōi Daniëli, ba Belizasari, ba tōi Hanania ba Saderachi, ba tōi Mizaëli, ba Mezachi ba tōi Asaria ba Abedo-Nego ibe'e.

II. Ba iwa'ō sibai tōdōnia Daniëli, lō ihalō salacha chōnia we-manga gō razo, ba he famadoe agoe andrō, fōfō nibadocbadoe razo. Ba i'andrō chō mandroe genoni jomo, ena'ō alacha lō ihalō salacha chōnia. (*Moz. III. 11*). Ba faloecha wa'ebœa dōdō ba fa'ahachō dōdō Daniëli, chō mandroe genoni jomo, ibe'e Lowalangi ; ba imane zoei mandroe andrō chō Daniëli : Sosó dōdōgoe, ma dania sa-foeofoe ami, moroi ba nono matoea bō'ō, si faziazia'a chōmi, wamaigi zochō ja'o, razo, sangoema'ō gōmi andrō, ba ma ifaboenoe'ō dania ndra'o razo, bōrō ami ! Ba imane Daniëli chō mandroe za-me'eme'e gō, nibe'e mandroe genoni

6

7

8

9

10

11

jomo barō mbawa ira Daniëli, Ha-  
 12 nania, Mizaëli ba Asaria : Tema ta-  
 ndraigō ba genonioe andre, foeloe  
 bongi, ena'ō ha sambalō sinanō la-  
 13 be'e ūma, ba idanō, nibadoe. Ba  
 hana na ūfaigi dania, he wisa nōsi-  
 ma ba he wisa nōsi nono matoea  
 si mangamanga wōfō gō razo ; ba  
 heza zi fadochoe dōdōoe dania, ba  
 14 da'ō ūlaoe ba genonioe. Ba i'o'ō  
 ni'andrōra, ba itandraigō foeloe bo-  
 15 ngi. Ba me no aefā zi foeloe bo-  
 ngi, ba no sōchi nōsira ba no esolo  
 ira, moroi ba nono matoea andrō  
 fefoe, si mangamanga wōfō gō razo.  
 16 Ba i'otarai da'ō, ba ifaheta'ō ma-  
 ndroe same'eme'e gō gōra andrō ba  
 agoe andrō, ba sinanō ibe'e ūra.  
 17 Ba ibe'e ba nono matoea andrō si  
 daōfa Lowalangi wangila watahōgō  
 ba fa'aboto ba dōdō ngawalō zoera  
 fefoe, awō ngawalō wa'atoeatoea ;  
 ba Daniëli, ba i'ilā gōi geloeaha  
 gangilata ba eloeha wangifi fefoe.  
 18 III. Ba me no iroegi inōtō niwā'ō  
 razo, ba wama'ele'ō ja'ira chōnia,  
 ba ifa'ele'ō ira chō Neboekanesa  
 19 mandroe genoni jomo. Ba me fa-  
 hoehoeo chōra razo, ba lō ba chōra  
 fefoe si mane ira Daniëli, Hanania,  
 Mizaëli ba Asaria ; ba mōi ngoni-  
 20 ngoni razo ira. Ba ero na balazi  
 wa'atoeatoea ba fa'aboto ba dōdō,  
 ba isōndra razo — ero na izofoe-  
 zofoe chōra — mewoeloe lataloe'i  
 zeboea elemoe ba si faeta fefoe, ba  
 21 mbanoeania, fefoe. Ba Daniëli, ba  
 lō si mate na, me awena tobali ra-  
 zo Kiro. (Eser. 1, 1. F. 6, 28).

### FAZA 2.

I. Mangifi Neboekanesa, ba me lō  
 la'ilā geloeaha soneche chōra, ba ifa-  
 boenoë'ō ira ena'ō. II. So Daniëli. Ma-  
 ngandrō ira ndra awōnia andrō, ba  
 ifondrondrongo Lowalangi. III. Itoe-  
 nō chō razo wangifinia Daniëli. IV.  
 I'ombacha'ō geloeaha : amatōrōwa  
 andrō si ūfa ba banoea Lowalangi.  
 V. Ifosoemange Daniëli razo.  
 1 I. Ba me no tōra dōfi razō Ne-

boekanesa, ba mangifi ja, ba hoe-  
 moefa dōdōnia, ba lō'ō sa'ae i'ilā  
 mōrō. Ba ibe'e li razo, lakaoni ze-  
 boea elemoe ba si faeta ba sanoto  
 ba Dawa Galedaia, ba wangomba-  
 cha chō razo hadia wangifinia. Ba  
 me so ira, me la'ondrasi razo, ba  
 imane chōra razo : No mangifi  
 ndra'o, ba no hoemoefa dōdōgoe,  
 ena'ō oe'ila geloeaha wangifi andrō.  
 Ba latema li razo Dawa Galedaia  
 andrō, ba li Ndrawa Garamo, la-  
 mane : He razo, ja si lō aetoe  
 nosooe ! Toenō wangifi andrō ba  
 genonioe, ena'ō ma'ombacha'ō ge-  
 loeahania ! Ba imane razo ba  
 Ndrawa Galedaia andrō : No oe'e-  
 toe'ō tōdōgoe : Na tebai mitoenō  
 chōgoe wangifi andrō, fabaja eloeha-  
 hania, ba la'ō'ōtō ami, ba labali'ō  
 obooela nomomi. Ba na mi'ilā mi-  
 toenō chōgoe wangifi, fabaja eloeha-  
 hania, ba oja ngawalō mboeala ba  
 soemange seboea mitema chōgoe.  
 Andrō mi'ombacha'ō chōgoe wa-  
 ngifi andrō, awō geloeahania ! Ba  
 lafoeli latema linia, lamane : Ja-  
 moetoenō manō wangifi andrō razo,  
 ba genoninia, ba ja'aga dania za-  
 ngoema'ō hadia geloeahania. Ba  
 imane chōra razo : Aboto sibai  
 sa'ae ba dōdōgoe, wa edōna mi-  
 rōrō ndra'odo, me no mirongo, no  
 oe'etoe'ō tōdōgoe : Na lō'ō sa mi'-  
 ila mitoenō chōgoe wangifigoe a-  
 ndrō, ba lō teboelō hoekoe, ni'e-  
 toe'ōgoe chōmi, me no mamagōlō  
 ami, ba wolace faja chōgoe, ba  
 wolimo ja'o, irege no olifoe ndra'o.  
 Andrō mitoenō chōgoe wangifi a-  
 ndrō, ena'ō aboto ba dōdōgoe,  
 mi'ilā gōi miwā'ō chōgoe, hadia  
 geloeahania. Ba latema li razo Dawa  
 Galedaia andrō, lamane : Samōsa  
 lō niha ba goeli danō, sangila ma-  
 ngoema'ō ni'andrō razo, ba lō'ō gōi  
 irai iŵā'ō ba zeboea elemoe ba ba  
 zi faeta ba ba Ndrawa Galedaia  
 zi mane da'ō razo seboea ba sa-  
 bōlō, fefoe gofoe heza. No abōlō 11

- afōchō ni'andrō razo, me samōsa  
lō sangila mangombacha'ō da'ō chō  
razo, baero zi no motōi Lowalangi,  
ba tengā ba ngai niha si matemate  
12 so da'ō. Ba mofōnōe sibai razo,  
abao dōdōnia, ba ibē'e li, ahorī  
laboenoe zonecheneche ba Mbabeli.  
13 Ba me no moebe'e goroisa andrō,  
ba wamoenoe sonecheneche andrō,  
ba la'aloei gōi Daniëli ba awōnia  
andrō, ba wamoenoe ja'ira.  
14 II. Ba hoemedē Daniëli, si so era'-  
era ba si so tōdō, chō Gariochi, koe-  
mandra wazoeri, si mōi mamoenoe  
15 sonecheneche ba Mbabali. Hoemedē  
ia, imane chō Gariochi andrō, koe-  
mandra chō razo: Hadia mbōrō  
goroisa sabē'e andrō, nibē'e razo?  
Ba me no i'ombacha'ō chō Daniëli  
16 mbōrō Ariochi, ba mōi Daniëli  
mangandrō famonoso chō razo, ba  
i'ombacha'ō chō razo geloeaha  
17 [wangifi andrō] iwa'ō. Aefa da'ō,  
ba ifoeli ia ba nahiania Daniëli ba  
idoenōdoenō ba nawōnia andrō, chō  
ndra Hanania, Mizaëli, Asaria hoe-  
18 hooe andrō, ba iwa'ō chōra la'a-  
garōfi li Lowalangi ba zoroego, ba  
zi no tobini andrō, ena'ō ihachōsi  
tōdō ira, fa bōi lafao dania ba zo-  
necheneche bō'ō ba Mbabeli Daniëli  
19 ba awōnia, wamoenoe ja'ira. Ba  
tebokai chō Daniëli zi no tobini  
andrō ba gangilata, ba zi bongi.  
Ba isoeno Lowalangi ba zoroego  
20 Daniëli. Hoemedē ia, imane: Ni-  
soeno dōi Lowalangi, gōtōgōtō wa'-  
ara dania; me no chōnia wa'atoe-  
toea ba fa'abōlō. (*Sin. 113, 2.*)  
21 Ja'ia zamalalini nga'ōtō ba inōtō,  
itimba razo ba ifoeli ifatāro razo  
bō'ō; ba ja'ia zame'e fa'atoeatoea  
ba zatoeatoe'a ba fa'aboto ba dōdō  
ba zaboto ba dōdō. (*Raz. I, 3, 7 b.t.*)  
22 *Job. 12, 13 b.t.*) Ja'ia zamokai si  
no tobini sibai, ba i'ilā nilaoe ba  
zogōmigōmi; ba haga andrō, ba ba  
23 chōnia so. Oe'andrō saoha gōlō  
chōoe, ja'oegō Lowalangi ndra toeae-  
goe, oesoeno ndra'oegō, me no  
ōbē'e chōgoe wa'toeatoea ba fa'a-  
bōlō, ba me no ōbokai gōi chōgoe  
iada'e ni'andrōma chōoe; noa sa  
ōbokai chōma niwa'ō razo andrō.  
III. Ba mōi sa'ae Daniëli chō 24  
Gariochi, ba niwa'ō razo famoenoe  
sonecheneche ba Mbabeli; mōi ia  
chōnia, imane chōnia: Bōi boenoe  
zonecheneche ba Mbabeli! Ohe  
ndra'o jomo chō razo, ba oe'omba-  
cha'ō geloeaha [wangifi andrō] chō  
razo. Ba i'aliogō i'ohē chō razo 25  
Daniëli Ariochi, imane chōnia: No  
oesendōra niha, ba Niha Jehoeda,  
ni'olo'iō moroi ba mbanocarea, se-  
dōna mangombacha eloehaha [wan-  
gifi andrō] chō razo. Ba hoemedē 26  
razo, imane chō Daniëli, si no moe-  
fotōi Belizasari: Hadia, ō'ila ō'om-  
bacha'ō chōgoe hadia wangifigoe  
andrō ba hadia geloeahania? Ba 27  
hoemedē Daniëli, imane chō razo:  
Ba zi no tobini andrō, ni'andrō  
razo, ba lō sonecheneche ba lō  
si faeta ba lō seboea elemoe ba  
lō sangila eloehaha ndrōfi, sangila  
mangombacha chō razo; ba so Lo-  
walangi, ba zoroego, samokai si no 28  
tobini, ba no da'ō zama'ele'ō chō  
razo Neboekanesa, he wisa dania,  
foerida. Ba da'ō wangifioe andrō  
ba angilata hōrōoe ba wemōrōoe:  
(*Amos. 4, 13*). Ja'oegō razo, ba no 29  
mangerangera tōdō ndra'oegō ba  
gasooe, he wisa maō foerida; ba  
samokai si no tobini, ba no ifa'e-  
le'ō chōoe he wisa. Ba no tengā 30  
bōrō wa'atoeatoea, si no so chōgoe  
tawa'ō, ba si lō ba niha bō'ō fe-  
foe, wa no moe'oroma'ō chōgoe;  
bōrōnia: ena'ō irongo geloeaha razo,  
ba ena'ō te'ombacha'ō chōoe hadia  
gera'era dōdōoe andrō. Ja'oegō ra-  
zo, ba no ō'ila, no so ba doedoe-  
ma hōrōoe wamaedo niha, seboea  
sibai. No eboea wamaedo andrō,  
ba si no eboea sibai lachōmi gōi;  
no moesindro fōnaoe ba sata'oe ita  
wamaigi ja'ia. Hōgō wamaedo a- 32  
andrō, ba no si ndroehoe mbalaki,

- ba totonia, awō da'io, ba firō, ba taloe ba lafojo, ba tōla garamba,  
 33 ba fahania, ba si'ōli, ba ahenia, ba no matonga zi'ōli, ba si matonga,  
 34 ba la'oeri. Ba ūfaigi, ba i'ogomoezaō abo'a gowe — tengā moroi ba danga niha — ba gōna ba wamaedo niha andrō, ba gahenia si'ōli ba  
 35 la'oeri, ba arasa ibe'e. Ba i'ozoomagō moezawili, he si'ōli ba he la'oeri, ba he tōla garamba, ba he firō, ba he balaki, timba ndrami ba golajama mbasitō ba wamasi, ba i'olo'iō angī, tobali ezai moetō lō moesōndra sa'ae. Ba gowe andrō, same'e arasa wamaedo niha andrō, ba manōi ba tobali hili seboea, anōnō goeli danō ma'asagōrō ibe'e. (*Jes. 2, 2; 28, 16*).  
 36 IV. Da'ō wangifi andrō, ba datā'ombacha'ō chō razo hadia geloeahania; Ja'oegō razo, ba no razo ja'wa razo bō'ō ndra'oegō, nibe'e Lowalangi ba zoroego fa'asalaŵa ba fa'abōlō ba fa'abe'e ba fa'eboea  
 37 dōi, (*Hez. 26, 7*), ba nibe'enia barō mbawa niha, fefoe gofœ heza so ira, awō zaliwaliŵa ba danō, awō wofo ba daloe mbanoea, nibe'enia samatōrō ja'ira fefoe: ja'oegō hōgō balaki andrō. (*Jer. 27, 6; 28, 14*).  
 39 Ba foerioe dania, ba so gamatōrōwā bō'ō, sambō moroi ba chōmō; ba aefa da'ō, ba so zoei, si no tōla garamba, ba iroegi goeli danō ma'a sagōrō famatōrō. Ba aefa da'ō, ba amatōrōwā fanete zi tōloe, sabe'e, timba zi'ōli, si mane si'ōli, sorasa fefoe hadia ia, samoto, si manō wa ifoefoe dania da'ō no mege fefoe ba irasa, si mane si'ōli, forasa ha-  
 40 dia ia. Ba ahe andrō ba toetoeroe kahe ni'ilaoe, wa no matonga la'oeri ba si matonga, ba si'ōli, ba falōarō gamatōrōwā andrō [geloeahania]. Ba so sa atō chōnia gōi wa'abe'e zi'ōli; ja'ia wa no ūila,  
 42 no fachōjō ira zi'ōli la'oeri. Ba fangilace, wa no faroeka ira zi'ōli la'oeri, ba doetoeroe kahe, ba ja'ia

wa matonga aro, matoga lō aro gamatōrōwā andrō; awō wa no 43 faroeka ira zi'ōli la'oeri, ūila: ba he lafachōjō ira, na fahalō ira, ba lō'ō sa atō fabōbō, si mane si'ōli ba la'oeri, si tebai gōi ta-faroeka. Ba na loeo razo andrō, 44 ba i'asogō gamatōrōwā Lowalangi ba zoroego, amatōrōwā si tebai adcedoe, gōtōgōtō wa'ara, ba fa'asalaŵa da'ō, ba lō mēi ba niha bō'ō; irasa dania gamatōrōwā no mege fefoe, ba ihori, ba ja'ia, ba lō teboelō, iroegi zi lō aetoe. (*F. 4, 31; 6, 26, 44. Mich. 4, 7. Luk. 1, 33*). Si mane fangilaoe, wa abo'a 45 gowe ba hili — tengā moroi ba danga niha — sorasa si'ōli ba tōla garamba ba la'oeri ba firō ba balaki. No Lowalangi seboea zama'ele'ō chō razo, he wisa dania. Ba fangifi andrō, ba no si ndroehoe, ba eloeahania, ba no si fadoehoe dōdōda.

V. Ba ifalōgoe tooe ia razo Ne-boekanesa, ba mangaloeloe ia chō Daniëli, ba ibe'e li, labe'e zoemange chōnia ba samohoea. Ba hoemedē 47 razo, imane chō Daniëli: Si ndroehoe: no Lowalangi ja'wa Lowalangi bō'ō Lowalangimi andrō, ba no So'aja razo fefoe, ba no sangila mamokai si no tobini ia, me no ūila ūfa'ele'ō zi no tobini andrō. Ba ifosoemange sibai Daniëli razo; oja sibai ibe'e chōnia boeala seboea, ba ifataro salaŵa ia ba nōri Mbabeli ma'asara, ba ibe'e fondrege zatoea zonecheneche ba Mbabeli fefoe ia. Ba me mangandrō Daniëli chō razo, ba ibe'e ba danga ndra Saderachi, Mezachi Abedo-Nego wamatōrō ūri Mbabeli. Ba Daniëli, ba lō aefa aefa ba gōdo razo.

## FAZA 3.

I. Ifafazōchi'ō wamaedo niha Neboekanesa, famaedo seboea sibai, balaki, ba ibe'e li, ba wangaloeloe ba da'ō. II. Lō la'o'ō ira awō Daniēli andrō, ba latibo'ō ira ba mba-ho galitō. III. l'orifi ira Lowalangi, ba ifosoemange Lowalangi si ndroe-hoe Neboekanesa.

- 1 I. Ifafazōchi'ō wamaedo niha Neboekanesa, famaedo ana'a, 60 hela wa'alawā ba 6 hela wa'ebolo, ba ndraso, ba Doera, ba danō
- 2 Mbabeli. Ba ifatenge zinenge razo Neboekanesa ba zalaŵa ba chō ndra toea seboea ba ba goeman-droe ba ba hōgō zangoehoekoe ba ba zangirō ana'a ba ba zangila amachoita ba ba zangoehoekoe sato ba ba nifataro ba danō misa, ba halōwō chō razo, fefoe, ifakaoni'ō ira, ba wangaroewoesi famaedo niha andrō, nifafazōchi'ō razo Neboekanesa.
- 3 Ba owoelo zalaŵa ba ira toea seboea ba koemandroe, awō hōgō zangoehoekoe ba sangirō ana'a ba sangila amachoita ba sangoehoekoe sato, awō nifataro ba danō misa, ba halōwō chō razo, fefoe, ba wangaroewoesi famaedo niha andrō, nifafazōchi'ō Neboekanesa, ba la'iagō fōna wamaedo andrō. Ba moc'ao zi'ao andrō, eboea linia, imane: Da'ō niŵa'ō chōmi, ja'ami, ha niha ami, ha soi ami ba hadia limi. Ha si'aikō mirongo li dorofe ba li zoeroene ba li mbiola nitika side'ide ba li mbiola nitika seboea ba li mbiola nifosinali, ba li laigi niwoewoesi, ba hadia ia na fefoe nifoli, ba mifalōgoe tooe ami, ba wangaloeloe ba waemaedo niha andrō, nifafazōchi'ō razo Neboekanesa. Ba si lō mammalōgoe tooe ja'ia, ba si lō mangaloeloe, ba ladōlō latibo'ō ba mbaho galitō siholahola! (*Jer. 29. 22.*) Andrō wa la'anema'ō lafalōgoe tooe ira dozi ha niha ira ba ha soi ira ba hadia ngawalō lira, me
- 4
- 5
- 6
- 7

larongo li dorofe ba li zoeroene ba li mbiola nitika, side'ide ba seboea ba li mbiola nifosinali, ba hadia ia na, fefoe, nifoli, ba wangaloeloe ba wamaedo niha andrō ana'a, nifafazōchi'ō razo Neboekanesa.

II. Ba i'anema'ō so Ndrawa Galedaia, sangadoegō Niha Jehoeda. Hoemedé ira, lamane chō razo Neboekanesa: He razo, ja si lō aetoe nosooe! (*F. 2, 4.*) No ōbe'e goroisa, ja'oegō razo, ena'ō lafa-lōgoe tooe ira niha, fefoe, na larongo li dorofe ba li zoeroene ba li mbiola nitika, side'ide ba seboea ba li mbiola nifosinali ba li laigi niwoewoesi, ba hadia ia na, fefoe nifoli, ba wangaloeloe ba wamaedo niha andrō ana'a, awō wa nitibo'ō ba mbaho galitō siholahola zi lō mammalōgoe tooe ja'ia ba si lō mangaloeloe. Ba no so ba da'ō Niha Jehoeda, nifataromō samatōrō ōri Mbabeli, ira Saderachi, Mezachi, Abedo-Nego. No la'ositengagō goroisamō niha andrō, ja'oegō razo; Lowalangimō, ba lō lafosoemange, ba ba wamaedo niha andrō ana'a, nifafazōchi'ōmō, ba lō mangaloeloe ira. Ba mofōnoe sibai Neboekanesa, a-bao dōdōnia, ba ibe'e li, la'ohé chōnia ndra Saderachi, Mezachi, Abedo-Nego. Ba me la'ohé ira chō razo, ba hoemedé Neboekanesa, imane chōra: Hadia, ni'odōdōgō, ja'ami, ira Saderachi, Mezachi, Abedo-Nego, wa lō mifosoemange Lowalangigoe, awō wa lō mangaloeloe ami ba wamaedo niha andrō ana'a, nifalaoe'ōgoe? Hiza, na edōna ami mifalōgoe tooe ami, ba wangaloeloe ba wamaedo niha andrō, nifalaoe'ōgoe, na ha si'aikō mirongo li dorofe ba li zoeroene ba li mbiola nitika, side'ide ba seboea, ba li mbiola si 10 sinali, ba he li laigi niwoewoesi, ba hadia ia na, fefoe, nifoli, ba laoe; ba na lō mangaloeloe ami, ba ladōlō latibo'ō ami ba mbaho galitō siholahola, ba ha

- niha maō Lowalangi, sangila mangefa'ō ja'ami ba dangagoe! (*Sam. I. 17, 45, Jes. 36, 20; 37, 20*). Ba latema li ira Saderachi, Mezachi Abedo-Nego, lamane chō razo Neboekanesa : Alacha lō matema li-  
 16 mō. Na i'ila i'orifi ndra'aga Lowalangima andrō, nifosoemangema, ba i'efā'ōga ba mbaho galito siholahola ba ba dangaoe, ja'oegō razo ;  
 17 (*Hal. zin. 4, 19*) ; ba na lō'ō, ba ja aboto ba dōdōoe, ja'oegō razo, wa lō'ō zoei mafosoemange Lowalangi-mō, ba lō'ō gōi mangaloeloe ndra'-aga ba wamaedo niha andrō ana'a,  
 18 nifalaoe'ōmō. Ba mofōnoe sibai Neboekanesa chō ndra Saderachi, Mezachi, Abedo-Nego, ojo mbawania, ba i'oro'ō ladooe'ō galitō, mewitoe fa'abōlōnia mege, si na-  
 19 ngea fa'aoechoenia fōna. Ba ibe'e gōi li ba zabōlō zaradadoenia, labōbō ndra Saderachi, Mezachi, Abedo-Nego, ba wanibo'ō ja'ira ba  
 20 mbaho galitō andrō. Ba labōbō niha andrō — lō moeheta zaraewara ba lembera ba baroera, ba hadia ia noechea bō'ō — ba latibo'ō ba  
 21 mbaho galitō siholahola. Ba me no abe'e sibai goroisa razo ba me no tōra wa'abōlō galitō, ba mate niha andrō solohe mijawa ira Saderachi, Mezachi Abedo-Nego, ibe'e holahola  
 22 galitō andrō ; ba si datōloe andrō, Saderachi ba Mezachi ba Abedo-Nego, ba aechoe si tooe ba mbaho galitō andrō, nibōbō. (*Jes. 43, 2*).  
 23 III. Ba tobali dōdō razo Neboekanesa, ba i'aliogō maoso ; hoemeđe ia, imane chō ndra anofoelania : Hadia, tengha datōloe nibōbōda niha, nitibo'ō ba galitō ? Ba latema li razo, lamane chōnia :  
 24 Si ndroehoe, razo ! Ba imane chōra : Ba daōfa oe'ila iada'e niha, sowāwaō ba galitō, lō bōbō, ba lō hadia zachozi ira, ba si samōsa, ba no hoelō nono Lowalangi wamai-  
 25 gida. (*Job. 1, 6*). Ba mōi ba mbawa mbaho galitō andrō siholahola Ne-  
 boekanesa, hoemeđe ia, imane : He ja'ami, ira Saderachi Mezachi, Abedo-Nego, ja'ami enoni Lowalangi Fondrege zalaŵa, mi'ae jaŵa, mi'ae ba da'e ! Ba larōi galitō ira Saderachi, Mezachi Abedo-Nego, ba o-  
 26 woelo zalaŵa ba ira toea seboea ba koemandroe ba anofoela razo, ba la'ila, wa no tebai iā nōsi niha andrō alitō, wa lō sachozī mboera, awō wa lō sadoedoe noechara ba he sabōoe alitō, ba lō'ō, ba chōra andrō. Ba hoemeđe Neboekanesa, 28 imane : Nisoeno Lowalangi ndra Saderachi, Mezachi, Abedo-Nego, si no mamatenge mala'ikania ba si no mangorifi enoninia andrō, si no abe'e tōdō chōnia, ba si no manawō oroisa razo, wolaeloe botora, ba bōi lafosoemange Lowalangi bō'ō, ba fa bōi mangaloeloe ba Lowalangi bō'ō, ha ba Lowalangira. Andrō 29 wa no oebe'e goroisa : Dozi, ha niha ira, ba ha soi ira, ba hadia ngawalō lira, ha niha zango'aja Lowalangi ndra Saderachi, Mezachi, Abedo-Nego, ba ni'ō'ōtō, ba omonia, ba nibali'ō obouela, me no lō Lowalangi bō'ō, sangila mangorifi niha, si mane Lowalangira. (*F. 2, 5*).  
 Ba ifataro koemandroe seboea ba 30 danō Mbabeli ndra Saderachi, Mezachi, Abedo-Nego, razo. Oroisa razo 31 Neboekanesa ba niha fefoe, ha soi ira ba hadia ngawalō lira, ba goeli danō : Ja ahlowoe ami ! Omasi 32 ndra'o, oefarongogō dandra andrō ba sahōlihōli dōdōda, nilace Lowalangi Fondrege zalaŵa chōgoe. Si 33 no eboea sibai dandra andrō chōnia, ba si no abōlōbōlō sibai zahōlihōli dōdōda andrō ! Amatōrōwania andrō, ba no amatōrōwā si lō teboelō, iroegi zi lō aetoe, ba fa'asalawānia andrō, ba gōtōgōtō wa'ara dania ! (*Sin. 93, 1. F. 2, 44*).

## FAZA 4.

- I. Soera Neboekanesa. II. I'ombacha'ō chō Daniëli wangifinia : eoe seboea andrō, seboea sibai. III. I'ombacha'ō geloeahania Daniëli : fa'o wōhō Neboekanesa dania. IV. Itōrō. V. Fadoehoe dōdō Neboekanesa.
- 1 I. „Ja'odo Neboekanesa ba no so-sódo ba nomogoe lō fangaboe dōdō, ha sambalō fa'ohahaoe dōdō cbōgōe  
2 ba gōdogoe. Ba mangifi ndra'o ba tobali dōdōgoe ba tokeado ibe'e era'eragoe ba gasogoe ba angilata  
3 hōrōgoe andrō. Ba oebe'e li, la'ohe chōgōe zonecheneche ba Mbabeli, fefoe, ena'ō la'ombacha'ō chōgōe  
4 geloeaha wangifigoe andrō. Ba so zeboea elemoe ba si faeta ba Dawa Galedaia andrō ba sangila eloeha  
5 ndrōfi, ba oetoenō chōra wangifigoe andrō ; ba lō la'ilā la'ombacha'ō chōgōe geloeahania. (F. 2, 2). Ba ba  
6 gafoeriata, ba so Daniëli andrō, so-tōi Belizasari, wangohia'ō tōi Lowalangigoe andrō, ba si so Eheha Lowalangi, ni'amoni'ō, ba oetoenō chōnia wangifigoe, oemane :
- II. He Belizasari, hōgō zeboea elemoe, si so Eheha Lowalangi ni'amoni'ō, oe'ilā, ba sangila māmokai si no tobini, fefoe, fondrondrongo ni'ilagoe ba wangifi, ba  
7 Angilata hōrōgoe, ba gasogoe, ba oefagi, ba hisa geoe seboea sibai, ba daloe danō. (Hez. 31, 3 b. t.) Ba tedooedooc wa'ebœa geoe andrō ba fa'esolonia ; iroegi mbanoea si jaŵa hogoenia, ba iroegi ba wondrege danō oroma ia. Boeloenia, ba no si sōchi ba boeania, ba no fahōna, dozi niha zanōndra gōra chōnia ; mōrōmōrō ba mbōrōnia zaliwaliwa ba danō, ba loemō, ba  
9 ba ba ndrahania; ba mangazoeni wofo ba daloe mbanoea, ba ba chōnia lasōndra gōra fefoe zonoso.  
10 Ba oe'ilā ba gangilata hōrōgoe andrō, ba gasogoe, ba hisa moroi jaŵa ba mbanoea si jaŵa zanaro
- ni'amoni'ō ; moe'ao ia, ibe'e li, 11 imane : Mi'obō ge'oe andrō ba mitoenga ndrahania ; miboeroesi mboeloe ba mifazawili mboea ! Ena'ō moloi zaliwaliwa ba danō ba mbōrōnia, ba he fofa ba ndrahania. Ba bōrōnia, ba nirōi ba 12 danō, ba nirate, rate si'oli ba tōla, ba mbenoea, ena'ō hamboenō ia ia namo mbanoea, ba ena'ō i'aga'-agā ndroe'oe ba danō, awō zaliwaliwa ba danō. Tōdō niha andrō 13 chōnia, ba niheta chōnia, ba tōdō zaliwaliwa ba danō nibe'e chōnia, ba mewitoe fache wa'ara da'ō chōnia. Nihoncōgi zanaro andrō 14 da'ō, ba no oroisa ni'amoni'ō andrō ba da'ō, ena'ō aboto ba dōdō niha saoeri, wa no ba danga Wondrege zalaŵa so wa'asalaŵa niha ba ibe'e chō zomasi ia, awō wa i'ila gōi ifataro salawā wondrege zide'ide. (Raz. I. 22, 19). Da'ō wangifi andrō, 15 me mangifi ndra'odo, ja'odō, razo Neboekanesa ; ba ja'oegō, Belizasari, ba hadia geloeahania ? Fefoe zonecheneche ba danōgōe, ba lō'ō sa la'ilā la'ombacha'ō chōgōe geloeaha ; ba ja'oegō zangila, me no so chōoe Geheha Lowalangi andrō, ni'amoni'ō."
- III. Ba tobali dōdō Daniëli, 16 sotōi Belizasari, ara ma'ifoe, aboe dōdōnia, me mangera'era ia. Ba hoemedē razo, imane : He Belizasari, bōi tobali dōdōoe ba wangifi andrō, ba ba geloeahania ! Ba itema linia Belizasari, imane : He Toea ! Ena'ō na si fatioe tōdō chōoe dandrōsa wangifi andrō, ba ena'ō na ba nemalioe tetandrōsaigō geloeahania ! Eoe andrō, ni'ilaoe, salawā 17 ba sesolo, siroegi ba mbanoea si jaŵa hogoe ba soroma iroegi ba wondrege danō fasoei, si sōchi boeloe ba si 18 no fahōna boea, irege lasōndra gōra dozi si mōi chōnia, ba zonahia zaliwaliwa ba danō, ba loemō, ba ba zangazoeni fofa, ba ndraha, ba ja'oegō da'ō, ja'oegō razo, se- 19

- boea ba sabôlô, si no tedooedoee  
fa'ebœa, iroegi ba mbanœa si jaŵa  
ba siroegi ba wondrege danô fa'-  
20 bôlô. Ba fungila razo, wa so moroi  
jaŵa zanaro ni'amoni'ô, sangoe-  
ma'ô : Mi'obô geoe andrô ba mi-  
chôchô, ba bôrônia, ba mirôi ba  
danô ba mirate, rate si'ôli ba tôla,  
ba mbenœa, ena'ô hamboenô ia  
namo mbanœa, ba ena'ô iâ wô-  
fô gô zaliwaliwa ba danô, iroegi  
21 mewitoe fache, ba da'ô geloeaha-  
nia, ja'oegô razo, — no nihonogôi  
Wondrege zalaŵa, nifatôrô chô zo-  
22 chô ja'o, razo — latibo'ô dania  
ndra'oegô niha, ba ba zaliwaliwa  
ba danô nahiaoe dania : boeloe  
ndroe'oe labe'e ðoe, fôfô gô zaŵi,  
ba si hamboenô namo mbanœa  
ndra'oegô, mewitoe fache wa'ara  
chôoe da'ô, irege aboto ba dôdôoe,  
wa no ba danga Wondrege zalaŵa  
so wa'asalaŵa niha, ba i'ilâ ibe'e  
23 ba zomasi ia. (*Jer. 27, 5*). Ba oroisa  
andrô, wa lô laboelô'ô ba danô  
mbôrô geoe andrô, ba eloehania,  
ba si lô teboelô chôoe wa'arazomô ;  
ha si'aikô aboto ba dôdôoe, wa no  
24 abôlô zoroego. Ba andrô, ja'oegô ra-  
zo, fondrondrongo niŵa'ôgoe chôoe :  
salahini horôoe andrô fa'atoelô dôdô,  
ba olalôwamô, ba salahini fa'ahachô  
dôdôoe zi noemana, ma atô ara da-  
nia wa'ohahaoe dôdôoe.
- 25 IV. Ba itôrô razo Neboekanesa  
26 da'ô fefoe. Döfi aefa da'ô no mege,  
ba samoeza ma'ôchô, ba manôrônô-  
27 rô razo ba dete gôdonia, Ba hoe-  
mede ia, imane : Hadia, tengâ Ba-  
beli seboea andrô da'e, nitareo'ôgoe  
banœa razo, ba wa'abôlôgoe, si no  
maoeloe, ba ba wangeboea lachô-  
28 migoe ! Ba lô saetoe na ba mbewe  
razo niŵa'ônia andrô, ba so li si  
oroi mbanœa si jaŵa, imane : Da'ô  
niŵa'ô chôoe, ja'oegô razo Neboe-  
kanesa : no aheta chôoe wa'asala-  
29 wamô, latibo'ô sa'ae ndra'oegô a-  
wôra nihá, ba ba zaliwaliwa ba da-  
nô nahiamô dania. Boeloe ndroe'oe,
- fôfô gô zaŵi, labe'e ðoe, ba mewi-  
toe fache wa'ara da'ô chôoe, irege  
aboto ba dôdôoe, wa no ba danga  
Wondrege zalaŵa so wa'asalaŵa  
niha, ba i'ilâ ibe'e ba zomasi ia.  
Ba i'anema'ô itôrô Neboekanesa ni-  
30 ña'ô andrô : latibo'ô ia banœania  
ba tobali i'aga'agâ mboeloe ndroe'-  
oe, fôfô gô zaŵi, ba hamboenô ia  
namo mbanœa, irege anaaoe mboe-  
nia, timba mboe mojo, ba sa'ania,  
ba tobali timba za'a wofo.
- V. Ba me no iroegi inôtô andrô, 31  
ba maoso ndra'o, ja'odo Neboekanesa,  
oefâoغا hörögœe ba ifoeli motôdô  
ndra'o ; ba oe'andrô saoha gölô  
chô Wondrege zalaŵa ba oesoeno  
zaeroi iroegi zi actoe ba oe'ebœa'ô  
döinia, töi zi so fa'abôlô si lô aetoe,  
ba fa'asalaŵania, ba götôgôtô wa'a-  
ra. Faja manô fefoe 'niha ba goeli 32  
danô ; somasi ia ba ilaoe, he ba  
ngahôñô andrô ba mbanœa si jaŵa,  
ba he ba niha ba goeli danô ; ba  
samôsa lô sangila manenaŵa ja'ia,  
si tola mangoema'ô chônia : Hadia  
nilaoemô ? (*Job. 9, 12, Jes. 40, 17*;  
14, 27). Ba i'anema'ô ifoeli motôdô 33  
ndra'odo ba oesôndra mangawoeli  
wa'ebœagee fôna, awô lachômigoe,  
fangeboea dôi wa'asalaŵagoe. La'-  
aloei ndra'o ira anofoelagoe ba a-  
wôgoe salâwa, ba ifoeli tefataro  
razo ndra'odo, ba tebe'e chôgoe  
wa'abôlô, si tedooe moroi me fôna.  
Ba ija'e, ba manœnô ndra'o ba 34  
oe'andrô saoha gölô, ba oesoeno  
razo ba zoroego. No si ndroehos  
welacenia fefoe, ba he lala andrô  
chônia, ba no sateelô, ba sanôrô  
lala hochâ, ba i'ilâ ihêndrêgô.

## FAZA 5.

I. I'ilâ zoera ba mbagolô razo  
Belisasa, me fatome ia. II. Lafakaoni'ô Daniëli ba i'ombacha'ô ge-  
loeaha zoera andrô, famakiko razo  
Belisasa. III. Atoe'a ha Mbabeli za-  
noewô, ba laboenoe Mbelisasa.

IV. Ilaoe fatome razo Belisasa, fa- 1

- 2 tomesa seboea, hōnō nikaoni awōnia salawā, ba ibadoebadoe nagoe ba zi so zi hōnō andrō. (*Jer. 27, 7; 51, 39. 57*). Ba me no ibōrōtaigō maboe Mbelisasa, ba iwa'ō lahalō mako ana'a andrō ba mako firō, nihalō doeania Neboekanesa ba gosalī ba Jeroezalema, ena'ō la'amadoegō ira razo awōnia salawā ba fo'omonia ba dongania ba dōi andrō. (*F. 1, 2*). Ba la'ohe chōnia mako ana'a andrō, nihalō ba nomo Lowalangi ba Jeroezalema, ba ni'amoni'ō andrō, ba la'amadoegō ira razo awōnia salawā, ba fo'omonia
- 3 ba dongania ba dōi andrō. Labadoebadoe nagoe ba lasoeno nadoe ana'a, awō nadoe firō, awō nadoe tōla, awō nadoe si'ōli, awō nadoe eoe, awō nadoe kara. Ba ba da'ō si'aikō oroma doetoeroe danga niha, sanoera ba mbagolō nilaое betoea, ba gamaoedoe naha wandroe, ba mbate'e seboea nihaogō; ba iila razo danga andrō, sanoera. Ba oefoesi mbawa razo ba tobali dōdōnia, ba hoelō zadeha zolania ba manizinizi mbalōdehinia. Ba moe'ao razo, eboea linia, ena'ō lafakao-ni'ō zi faeta ba Dawa Galedaia ba sangila eloeha ndrōfi. Ba hoe-mede razo, imane ba zonecheneche andrō, ba Mbabeli: Ha niha zangila mombaso soera ba sangila mangombacha chōgōe eloehania, ba lafobaroë baroe loeo ba labe'e ba mbaginna naja ana'a, ba labe'e fahandrona ba gamatōrōwā razo ia.
- 4 5 6 7 8 9 10
- dōoe ba bōi afoesi mbawae! (*F. 2, 4*). So niha ba mbanoeaoe, si so 11 Eheha Lowalangi andrō, ni'amoni'ō; me loeo razo doeaoe, ba no lasōndra, wa no so chōnia haga ba tōdō satoeatoea ba fa'atoeatoea Lowalangi; ba toeaoe, razo Neboekanesa, ba no ifataro ia hōgō ba zeboea elemoe ba ba zi faeta, ba ba Ndrawa Galedaia ba ba zangila eloeha ndrōfi — toeaoe andrō, ja'oegō razo! — (*F. 2, 48; 4, 6*). Me 12 no la'ilā, wa Eheha si sōchi zi so chō Daniëli andrō, ba fa'aboto ba dōdō bā fangila eloeha wangifi ba eloeha dahōdahō ba famokai si no tobini, chō Daniëli andrō, nifotōi razo „Belizasari.” Andrō ūfakaoni'ō Daniëli andrō, ba i'ombacha'ō chōoe geloeaha zoera andrō. Ba la'ohe chō razo ba gōdo Daniëli. Ba hoemedē razo, imane chō Daniëli: Hadia, ja'oegō Daniëli andrō, awō ni'oloi'ō andrō, Niha Jehoeda, banoea mado Joeda, ni'oloi'ō doeagoe razo [Neboekanesa]? No oerongo ndra'oegō, wa no so chōoe Geheha Lowalangi, awō wa no moe'ila chōoe haga ba fa'atarō dōdō ba fa'atoeatoea, si no maoeloe. No faefā mege la'ohe chōgōe 13 zonecheneche ba si faeta, ba wombaso soera andrō, ba ba wango-mbacha chōgōe eloehania; ba lōla'ilā geloeaha, tebāi la'ombacha'ō chōgōe. Ba no oerongo ndra'oegō, 14 wa ū'ilā ū'ombacha'ō geloeaha hadia ia ba ū'ilā ū'bokai zi no tobini. Ba ija'e, ba na ū'ilā ū'boso zoera andrō, ba na ū'ilā ū'ombacha'ō chōgōe geloeahania, ba lafobaroë baroe loeo ndra'oegō, ba labe'e ba mbagioe naja ana'a, ba labe'e fahandrona ndra'oegō, ba gamatōrōwagoe! Ba 17 imane Daniëli chō razo: Boeala andrō, ba alacha lō ūbe'e chōgōe, ba ame'elamō andrō, ba hana na ba mbō'ō ūbe'e; ba oebaso sa chō razo zoera andrō, ba oe'ombacha'ō chōnia hadia geloeaha. He 18
- II. Ba me irongo ina razo hoehoeora awōnia salawā, ba mōi ia ba mbate'e wemanga andrō. Hoe-mede ia, imane chō razo: He razo, ja si lō aetoe nosooe! Bōi boesi dō-

- razo! Fondrege Lowalangi andrō, ba no ibe'e chō doeaoe Neboekanesa wa'asalaŵa ba fa'abōlō ba soemange ba fa'eboa dōi. Ba ba wa'abōlō andrō, nibe'enia chōnia, ba manizinizi niha fefoe, ha soi ira ba hadia ngawalō lira, ba la'a-ta'oefi ia. Tola iboenoe zomasi ia ba tola i'orifi zomasi ia; tola ibe'e salaŵa zomasi ia, ba tola ihō-nrōgō zomasi ia. Ba me fajaŵa dōdōnia, me tesao hochania, irege zi tengā inōtō, ba tetimba ia ba da-daoma razo, ba aheta chōnia wa'a-razonia. Latibo'ō ia awōnia nihá, ba tōdōnia, ba tobali timba dōdō zaliwaliŵa ba danō, ba ngai galide gatoea nahiania, ba labe'e ōnia mboeloe ndroe'oe, fōfō gō zawi; hamboenō nōsinia namo mbanoea, irege aboto ba dōdōnia, ba danga wondrege Lowalangi so wa'asalaŵa niha ba somasi ia ifataro salaŵa.
- 22 (F. 4, 22). Ba ja'oegō, Belisasa, ma'-oewoenia, ba no lō ni'ide'ide'ōmō ja'oegō, he wa'ae no ōrongo da'ō fefoe, no ūlawa Zo'aja ba zoroego; mako andrō, ba gosalinia, ba no ū'oroi'ō chōoe, ena'ō mi'amadoegō, ja'oegō ba awōoe salaŵa ba fo'o-mooe ba dongaoe ba dōi andrō, wamadoe agoe; ba no ūsoeno nadoe firō, awō nadoe ana'a, awō nadoe tōla, awō nadoe si'ōli, awō nadoe eoe, awō nadoe kara, si lō mangila niha, ba si lō mamondrongo li niha ba si lō tōdō; ba Lowalangi andrō, si so ba danga nosooe, ba si no balazi ba zanōrō ja'oegō fefoe, ba no lō nifosuemangeoe. Da'ō mbōrō, wa no ifatenge doetoeroe dangā andrō, ba wanoera soera a-ndrō ba da'ō. Ba nisoera andrō ba da'ō, ba : **Menē, menē, tekēl, oe-**
- 26 **pharsin.** Ba eloeha li andrō, ba : „**menē**”, ba : No i'erai wa'arazo-27 mō Lowalangi, ba no i'etoe'ō. Ba „**tekēl**”, ba : No **lateolo** ndra'oegō ba waliéra, ba no lasōndra, wa no 28 abōlō aoha ndra'oegō, „**peres**”,
- (upharsin), ba : No **lafaosa** gamatōrōwamō ba no labe'e ba Ndrawa Media ba ba Ndrawa **Were-sia.**
- III. Ba ibe'e li Belisasa, lafobroe baroe loeo Daniëli ba labe'e ba mbaginia naja ana'a andrō, ba lafa-rongogō ba niha, wa nibe'e salaŵa ia ba gamatōrōwa razo, fahandro-na. Ba ba zi bongi andrō, ba la-boenoe Mbelisasa andrō, razo Ndrawa Galedaia. (*Jes. 21, 1 b. t.; 47, 11. Jer. 51, 53.*)

## FAZA 6.

I. Ibe'e goroisa Dario : 30 wongi wa'ara, ba ha chō razo mangandrō niha. II. La'adoegō Daniëli si fa'oe-doe chōnia ba tetibo'ō ba lōsaelōsœ nahia zingo ia. III. Lō laboenoe ia singo, ba lasasawi sa zi fa'oeedoe chōnia andrō. IV. Ifosuemange Lowalangi Daniëli razo.

- I. **Ba** Dario, Dawa Media, zi tobali razo, me no 52 fache wa'atoe-ania. Ba omasi Dario andrō, 120 ifataro koemandroe, ba gamatōrōwania ma'asagörō, ifosasi. Ba datōlē i-be'e hōgōra toea seboea, samōsa Daniëli, ena'ō la'ombacha'ō ba da'ō koemandroe andrō, he wisa, fa bōi manō te'ala razo. Ba hōgō zoei Daniëli, hōgō doea seboea andrō, ba hōgō goemandroe fefoe, me no so chōnia Geheha seboea; ba tōdō razo sa'ae: ibe'e barō mbawa Daniëli gamatōrōwania ma'asagörō. Ba la'-aloei sibai ira toea seboea andrō, awō goemandroe, nibe'e esoeanō Daniëli ba halōwōnia famatōrō andrō. Ba lō lasōndra hadia ia gesoeanō, ba he hadia ia zi lō sōchi, me no lō falimosa chō Daniëli, ba he fa'areoe ba he bō'ōnia si lō sō-chi, ba lō lasōndra chōnia. Ba lame-ne niha andrō: Lō tasōndra mbōrō chō Daniëli andrō, na tengā ba wolo'ōnia oroisa Lowalangira. Ba mangandrō sibai ira chō razo, ira toea seboea andrō, awō goema-

- ndroe, lamane chōnia : He razo Dario ! Ja si lō aetoe nosooe ! (F. 2, 4).
- 8 No mamagōlō ndra toea seboea fefoe ba gamatōrōwāmō, ba satoea ba koemandroe ba ira anofoelamō ba koemandra, ena'ō ibe'e goroisa razo ba ena'ō ifeta'oe niha : dozi ira, na so zangandrō hadia ia, he chō Lowalangi, ba he ba niha, na tengā chōoe, ja'oegō razo, 30 wongi wa'ara, ba nitibo'ō ba lōsoelōsoe, 9 nahia zingo. Ba ija'e, ja'oegō razo, ba be'e goroisa andrō, ba fa'ohe'ō zoera, soera goroisa, si tebai awoe'a, dali lala goroisa andrō ba Ndrawa Media ba ba Ndrawa Weresia, si 10 tebai lawoe'ai. (Esit. I, 10; 8, 8). Ba ifasoera'ō goroisa andrō, awō wamaetoe no mege, razo Dario.
- 11 II. **Ba** me irongo Daniëli, wa no moebe'e goroisa andrō, ba mōi ia ba nomonia, ba no teboka zandrela ba mbate'e ba zi sagōtō chōnia, si otahōgō Jeroezalema ; ba medōloe ma'ōchō ibalōdoehini tooe zalo, mangandrō ia chō Lowalanginia ba iseno Lowalangi, lō iboelō'ō zi no to'ōlō ia. (Raz. I, 8, 48. Sin. 55, 18).
- 12 Ba fagohi moroi tooe niha no mege ba la'ilā, me mangandrō Daniëli ba
- 13 fakaosania chō Lowalangi. Ba mōi ira chō razo ba lasofoe chōnia, ba goroisania andrō, lamane : Hadia, tengā no ōbe'e goroisa nitanō ba zoera, wa nitibo'ō ba lōsoelōsoe nahia zingo dozi sangandrō hadia ia, he chō Lowalangi, ba he ba niha, na tengā chōoe, ja'oegō razo, 30 wongi wa'ara ? Ba itema lira razo, imane : Ja'ia, no moehonogōi da'ō, dali goroisa ba Ndrawa Media ba ba Ndrawa Weresia, si tebai awoe'a.
- 14 Ba lamane chō razo : Ba Daniëli andrō, awō ni'oloi'ō andrō, Niha Jehoeda, ba no i'ositengagō ndra'oegō, ja'oegō razo, ba he oroisa andrō, nibe'eoc ; medōlot ma'ōchō mangandrō ia. Ba me irongo da'ō razo, ba aboe sibai dōdōnia, ba i'aloealoei tōdōnia, he iwisa wangorifi
- Daniëli ; iroegi aechoe loeo i'aloelala, ba wangefā'ō ja'ia. Ba laforege chō razo niha no mege, lamane chōnia : Bōi zi lō aboto ba dōdōoe, ja'oegō razo, wa no hoekeo ba Ndrawa Media ba ba Ndrawa Weresia, wa tebai awoe'a. na so nitenaŵā razo, ba he ni'oroi'ōnia, fefoe gofoe hadia ia ! Awena ibe'e li 17 razo, lahalō Daniëli, ba wanibo ba lōsoelōsoe nahia zingo. Ba hoemede razo, imane chō Daniëli : Jamoe-orifi'ō Lowalangimō andrō, nifosoe-mangeoe, si lō mamalōmalō ! Ba 18 la'ohe gowe, doehōdoehō mbawa lōsoelōsoe andrō, ba ifotandro razo, tandronia ba tandem nawōnia salawā, ena'ō bōi awoe'a nihoekoe andrō ba chō Danieli. (Mat. 27, 66). Ba mōi ba gōdōnia razo, ba mamoni 19 ia ba zi bongi andrō ; lō ifa'amōi si bacha ndra alawe ; ba lō alaoe hōrōnia.
- III. **Ba** me moloeo, me afoesi 20 wali, ba maoso razo, ba i'aliogō isawa lōsoelōsoe nahia zingo. Ba 21 me lō arōoe tō iroegi lōsoelōsoe, ba moe'ao ia chō Daniëli, timba ze'ē. Hoemede razo, imane chō Daniëli : He Daniëli, enoni Lowalangi saoeri andrō, hadia, no i'ilā itimba chōoe zingo andrō Lowalangioe andrō, nifosoe-mangeoe, si lō mamalōmalō ? Ba hoemede Daniëli, imane chō razo : He razo ! Ja si lō aetoe nosooe ! No ifatenge mala'ika chōnia Lowalangigoe, ba no ikoesi mbawa zingo, fa bōi laboenoe ndra'o, me no lō horōgoe i'ilā, ba he chōoe gōi, ja'oegō razo, ba lō lalōgoe. (F. 3, 25. Heb. 11, 33). Ba omoeso sibai dōdō razo, ba iwa'ō lahalō ja'wa Daniëli, moroi ba lōsoelōsoe. Ba me lahalō ja'wa ia, ba ma'ifoe lō lasōndra sesocho ia, me no abe'e dōdōnia chō Lowalanginia. Ba iwa'ō razo, latibō'ō ba lōsoelōsoe nahia zingo niha andrō, sangadoegō Daniëli mege. Ba la'ohe ba latibō'ō si tooe, fabaja fo'omora ba iraonora ; ba lō

- sikoko ira ba dojo lōsoelōsoe, ba lara'oe sa'ae ira singo, ba larasa dōlara fefoe.
- 26 IV. Ba ifa'ohe'ō zoera razo Dario, ba niha fefoe, ha soi ira ba hadia ngawalō lira, ba goeli danō misa, ma'asagōrō, imane : „Ja aho-  
27 woe ami! (F. 3, 31). Da'ō niwa'ōgōe chōmi : ba gamatōrōwagoe ma'asagōrō, ba chō Lowalangi Daniëli manizinizi ami ba ja'ia mi'ata'oefi. Me no ja'ia Lowalangi saoeri, si lō teboelō, iroegi zi lō aetoe ; amatōrōwania, ba no si tebai adoedoe,  
ba fa'asalawania, ba si lō aetoe  
28 (F. 2, 44). I'ila i'orifi niha ba i'ila i'efa'ō, ifazōchi dandra ba ilaoe zahōlihōlī dōdō, ba mbanoea si ja'wa ba ba goeli danō tooe, ja'ia andrō, si no mangefa'ō Daniëli ba wa'abōlō  
29 zingo andrō". Ba Daniëli andrō, ba sohahaoe tōdō, barō mbawa Dario andrō, ba he barō mbawa Giro, Dawa Weresia andrō, dania. (F. 1, 21).

## FAZA 7.

I. Fangifi Daniëli; sali'waliwa ba danō si ūfa nga'ee ba tandroe si-de'ide andrō. II. Angilatania: fangoehoekoe ūsi goeli danō ba fa'salaŵa Nono Niha andrō. III. Eloeaza zali'waliwa ba danō andrō, si ūfa nga'ee : ūfa gamatōrōwa ba goeli danō, ba ba gafoeria, ba amatōrōwa Lowalangi zabōlō.

- 1 I. Ba me lō dōfi na razo Mbabeli Belisasa, ba mangifi Daniëli, so gangilata hōrōnia, ba gasonia. Ba itanō ba zoera wangifi andrō,  
2 toehonia. (F. 2, 29). Hoemedé Daniëli, imane : Ni'ilagoe ba zi bongi ba wangifigoe, ba ilaboe angi, isawa nasi seboea, ūfa nangi mbanoea  
3 si ja'wa. (Jes. 17, 12). Ba so moroi tooe ba nasi zali'waliwa ba danō seboea sibai, ūfa nga'ee ba no fa-  
4 zamboezamboea. Si fōfōna, ba no hoelō zingo, ba no mo'afi mojo. Ba oefraigifaigi manō ia : ba tedeha ga-
- finia ba tefasindro ia, moroi ba dānō, tefazizio ba gahenia si doea, hoelō niha ba tebe'e chōnia dōdō niha. (Jer. 4, 7. F. 2, 13). Ba aefa da'ō, ba so zageoe tō, doea geoe, mōi da'ō, ba si hoelō mberoea da'ō; ba si tambainia, ba no sisindro, ba ba mbawania, ba tōloe rozi dōla nosoe, ba nifōnia, ba so zangoema'ō chōnia : Laboe, oja'ō wemanga nagole hadia ia ! (F. 5, 28; 8, 3). Ba oefraigifaigi, ba oroma zageoe tō, si hoelō harimo, ba ūfa gafi wofo ba hoe-loenia; ba ūfa gōi hōgōnia, ba no moebe'e chōnia wa'abōlō. (F. 8, 5, 21, 22). Ba aefa da'ō, ba oe'ila ba gangilatagoe ba zi bongi, ba sageoe tō si zo moroi tooe sata'oe ita ba sihocha mboeda, ba sabōlō sibai. Si'oli nifōnia, seboea sibai ; i'aga'-agā gōnia ba ibohagō; ba si tosai, ba ihoendrahoendra tooe. Ba no faehoe ia ba da'ō no mege fefoe, ba foeloe rozi dandroenia. (F. 2, 40, 41). Ba oetōngō sibai dandroe andrō, ba hisa dandroe bō'ō side'ide si toemboe ba gotaloea, ba tōloe rozi nideha tandroe no mege, si fōfōna. bōrō zide'ide andrō; ba hisa, ba si so hōrō dandroe andrō, hoelō hōrō niha ; ba noa gōi mobawa solaoe fajaŵassa.
- II. Ba oefraigifaigi, iroegi tefedadao ba da'ō dadaoma zalaŵa ba irege doemadao „zatoea andrō," si no ararā ; baroenia, ba no si takile, afoesi, fa'afoesi mbetoea, ba boenia, ba no timba zi ndroehoe mboe mbiribirī, ba dadaomania, ba holahola galitō, ba no moroda alitō siholahola. (Hez. 1, 16. Mat. 19, 28. Fam. 20, 4). Ba hoelō zahele misa galitō, seboea, si otarai ia; mehōnō wa hōnō ngonongoninia, ba mewoeloe ngahōnō wa foeloe ngahōnō zi so ba ngainia. Ba doemadao zangoehoekoe ba labokai zoera. (Sin. 68, 18. Fam. 4, 5. Fam. 20, 12). Ba oefraigifaigi manō — bōrō waja-  
wasa andrō, hoehoe dandroe andrō,

seboea li — oefraigifaigi manō, irege laboenoë zaliwaliwa ba danō andrō, ba irege lafakiko mbotonia, ba irege latibō'ō ba galitō si holahola. (*Fam.*

12 19, 20). Ba he ba nawōnia saliwiwa ba danō andrō, ba teheta

13 ba inōtō, ha wa'anaoe nosora. Ba ni'ilagoe na ba gangilata andrō, ba zi bongi, ba so moroi sa, ba

lawooeo ba mbanoea si jaŵa, zi hoelō niha, ba iroegi zatoea no mege, te'ohe chōnia. (*Hez. 1, 26. Mark. 13, 26. Hal. zin. 1, 11. Fam. 1, 13; 14,*

14 14). Ba ba da'ō tebe'e sa'ae wa'abolo ba fa'ebœa dōi ba fa'asalaŵa : enoninia niha fefoe, ha soi ira ba hadia ngawalō lira ; ba fa'abōlōnia andrō, ba siroegi si lō aetoe ba si

lō teboelō, ba amatōrōwania andrō, ba lō'ō manō adoedoe. (*Sin. 2, 6; 110, 2. F. 2, 44. Fil. 2, 9.*)

15 III. Ba ja'o, Daniëli, ba saboe sibai bacha tōdō; tobali dōdōgœ andrō

16 ibe'e angilata hōrōgœ andrō. Ba oe'ondrasi zamōsa, si so ba da'ō, ba oc'andrō chōnia, ena'ō i'ombacha'ō chōgœ zi ndroehoe geloeaha da'ō fefoe. Ba itema ligoe, i'ombacha'ō chōgœ geloeaha ni'ilagoe a-

17 ndrō, imane : Saliwaliwa ba danō andrō, seboea sibai, si ūfa nga'ee, ba da'ofa dania razo ba goeli danō;

18 ba ni'amoni'ō andrō chō Wondrege zalaŵa dania zanema fa'asalaŵa, ba chōra manō dania, lō teboelō,

19 gōtōgōtō wa'ara. Ba omasido, na oerongo geloeaha zaliwaliwa ba danō andrō, fanete zi tōloe, si no faehoe ba nawōnia andrō, fefoe, ba sata'oe sibai ita, si so ifō si'ōli ba sa'a tōla garamba, si mangamanga gōnia ba samohagō, ba si

20 hoendrahoendra tooe si tosai, ba eloeha dandroe andrō si foeloe, ba hōgōnia, ba eloeha dandroe si sara andrō, si toemboe [ba gotolea], ba zabo'a si tōloe rozi, tandroe andrō, si so hōrō ba si so bawa, si so hoehoeo fajawasa, ba

si no arōoe ebœa moroi ba nawōnia, wamaigida. Ba noa gōi oe'ila : 21 Isoewō ni'amoni'ō andrō tandroe

andrō, ba ja'ia zabōlō, (*Fam. 11, 7; 13, 7*); ba ba gafoeriata, ba so „za-

22 toe“ no mege, ba te'ohe ba lala hoehoeo niha ni'amoni'ō andrō chō Wondrege zalaŵa, ba inōtō sa'ae,

wa mōi ba ni'amoni'ō andrō wa'asalaŵa. Ba imane chōgœ : Saliwā- 23

liwa ba danō andrō, fanete si tōloe, ba no amatōrōwā fanete zi tōloe,

si no faehoe ba gamatōrōwā bō'ō fefoe, si toemboe ba goeli danō

dania, ba i'ā danō ma'afefoe ba ihoendrahoendra ba ifoefoe. Ba ta-

ndroe andrō si foeloe rozi, ba da-

foeloe dania razo ba gamatōrōwā andrō, ba aefa da'ō, ba so zamōsa

tō, si faehoe ba zi so mege, fōna-

nia, ba datōloe itimba razo. (*Fam. 17, 12*). Ba ilaoe hoehoeo fajawasa 25

chō Wondrege zalaŵa, ba ifakao ni'amoni'ō andrō chō Wondrege zalaŵa ; iwai dania tola iwoe'ai

ginōtō ba oroisa ; ba dōfi ba me-

ndroea fache ba matonga ndrōfi tebe'e ba dangania ira. (*F. 12, 7. Fam. 12, 14; 13, 5*). Ba doemadao 26

sa. dania zangoehoekoe; ba teheta chōnia wa'abōlōnia, adoedoe ba

afœfœ, si maoeloe. Ba tebe'e sa'ae 27

dania ba niha ni'amoni'ō chō Wondrege zalaŵa wa'asalaŵa ba fa'a-

be'e ba fa'abōlō, ba gamatōrōwā andrō, ba goeli danō ma'asagōrō ;

amatōrōwania, ba amatōrōwā si lō teboelō, gōtōgōtō wa'ara, ba tobali

ngoningoninia zalaŵa fefoe, barō mbawania ira. Awai ni'ombacha'- 28

ōnia chōgœ. Ba ja'odo, Daniëli, ba si tobali tōdō, afoesi mbawagoe ; ba

oetanō ba dōdōgœ da'ō no mege.

## FAZA 8.

I. Angilata Daniëli: biribiri si matoea ba nambi si matoea andrō si toemboe tandroe side'ide ba gotaloea dandroenia si ūfa rozi; ba samoefoe naha ni'amoni'ō andrō dandroe side'ide andrō. II. Eloeha gangilata andrō: amatōrōwā Ndrawa Media, fabaja Dawa Weresia ba amatōrōwā Ndrawa Heleni andrō, ni'o'ōfa dania. III. Ba zi samboea dania maoso zamoefoe naha ni'amoni'ō, ba nifakiko dania ia.

- 1 I. Ba me no tōra mendroea fache razo Belisasa, ba so gangilatagoe bō'ō, ja'odo Daniëli andre, me no aefa gangilata si samboea no. (F. 7, 1). Oe'ila ba gangilata andrō, ba hoelō ba gōdo ba Zoesa, ba danō Gelama, sodo, me oe'ila; ba oe'ila ba gangilata andrō, wa no ba mbewe Goela'i sodo. (Neh. 1, 1,
- 2 Esit. 1, 2). Ba me oefaoiga hōrōgōe, ba hiza mbiribiri si matoea, si doea rozi tandroe, ba mbewe nidanō, ba si sara tandroenia sanaoe andrō, ba no anaoe na moroi ba zi sara; ba sanaoe andrō, ba safoeria manōi. (F. 5, 28; 7, 5). Ba oe'ila, me fatandroe mbiribiri si matoea andrō, tānō ba gaechoela loeo ba mijōoe ba miraja; ba lō saliŵaliŵa ba danō sangila molawā ja'ia. Lō sangefa'ō ba wa'abōlōnia; ilaoe zomasī ia, ba itoegoe abōlō sibai.
- 3 Ba me oefaoigi sibai na, ba hiza nambi si matoea, moroi ba gaechoela loeo, itōrō goeli danō ma'a-sagōrō, ba lō manandrōsa ba danō gahenia; ba ba nambi andrō, ba sara dandroe si tengā inōtō fa'a-naoe, ba mbōrō nichoenia. (F. 7, 6). Ba i'ondrasi mbiribiri si matoea andrō, si doea rozi tandroe, ni'ilagoe mege, ba mbewe nidanō ba itandroe, sofōnoe ia, ba a'oi dōlania. Oe'ila, wa no ngai mbiribiri itandroe; abao sibai dōdōnia ba i'olobigō ia ba mbiribiri andrō, afatō dandroe, ma'adoea rozī, ibe'e; ba

me no ambō wa'abōlō mbiribiri, ba wolaŵa ja'ia, ba itoeli'ō tooe ba ihoendrahoendra, ba lō sangefa'ō biribiri ba wa'abōlōnia andrō. Ba itoegoe abōlō sibai nambi andrō, ba me no iroegi wondrege wa'abōlōnia, ba afatō dandroe sanaoe andrō, ba ūfa zi toemboe tandroe bō'ō ba nahania, miraja ba mijōoe ba tānō ba gatoemboechalooe, ba tānō ba gaechoela. Ba ba zī sara, ba toemboe dandroe side'ide, sanōinōi sibai miraja ba tānō ba gatoemboechalooe ba tānō ba wondrege zi sōchi tanō andrō. (F. 7, 8. Sin. 106, 24. Hez. 20, 6). Bailawā ngahōnō ba mbanoea si jaŵa, ba atoroe ūsa ibe'e, ba dōfi ūsa atoroe ba danō ba ihoendrahoendra. Ba he salaŵa ngahōnō andrō, ba ilawā; tobali lō'ō sa'ae labe'e ba da'ō zoemange, nibe'ebe'e chōnia mege, ba ladoedoegō naha ni'amoni'ō chōnia. (Jos. 5, 14). Ba bōrō 12 golalōwā andrō, wa no ngahōnō ni-loeloe, fabaja soemange andrō, sero ma'čhō; ba itoeli'ō tooe zi doe-hoe, ba mofozoe wolaoenia. Ba oe- rongo zihede, ni'amoni'ō, ba ni'amoni'ō bō'ō zanofoe chō zihede andrō, imane: Ha wa'ara gangilata andrō, fa'atebato zoemange andrō, nibe'ebe'e mege ba fanao horō andrō, götō wa no iloeloe nihoe-ndrahoendra naha ni'amoni'ō andrō, awō ngahōnō andrō? Ba itema linia, imane: Doeā ngahōnō a-tōloe ngaotoe wongi, ba te'azōchi zoei naha ni'amoni'ō andrō. (F. 9, 21. Loek. 1, 26). Ba so ia, i'iagō ba ngaigoe, ba tokeaa ndra'o, me so ia, ba oefalōgōe tooe

- ndra'o. Ba imane chōgoe : Fondrondrongo, ono niha, me ba gōtō safoeria dania itōrō gangilata andrō.
- 18 (*Hez. 1, 28*). Ba me fahoehoeo ia chōgoe, ba tobali hoelō zi ono matelō ndra'o, si no telōgoe tooe ba danō ; ba itoejoe ndra'o, ifazizio
- 19 ndra'odo, ba zi sodo mege. Ba imane chōgoe: Da'oe'ombacha'ō chōoe, he wisa dania, na alō sa'ae wō-noe [Lowalangi], me no ba gōtō
- 20 safoeria tetandrōsaigō ia. Biribiri si matoea andrō, ni'ilaoe, si doea rozi tandroe, ba no razo Ndrawa
- 21 Media, fabaja Dawa Weresia. Ba nambi si matoea andrō, sanaoe boe, ba no razo Ndrawa Heleni. Ba tandroenia andrō, sanaoe, ba mbōrō
- 22 nichoe, ba ja'ia zi a'a razora. Ba fa'afatōnia, awō wa no ūfa rozi zi toemboe ba nahania, ba ūfa gamatōrōwa dania zi so barō mbawania mege, lō lai wa sambō fa'abōlō dania ira, moroi chōnia mege.
- 23 III. Ba ba gamozoea wa'asala-wara dania, na no lafōnoei zoe'aso'e a sanao horō andrō, ba so zalaŵa sa-
- 24 faito, sangila kōikōi fefoe. Sabōlō sibai ia dania, ba tengā sa fa'abōlō si to'oea chōnia ; famakiko si tengā inōtō ilaoe, ba sofzoe wolaoenia ; sabōlō ifakiko, ba tōdōnia dania, ena'ō i'ila ihori ni'amoni'ō andrō.
- 25 Ba falimosa andrō, nifachainia, ba mofozoe, si fajawā ia ba ato ifakiko, si lō moedōnadōna, ba ilaŵa Wondrege zalaŵa, ba nirasa dania ia, ba tengā moroi ba danga [niha].
- 26 (*F. 11, 24*). Ba angilata andrō, ni-fa'ele'ō — ha oega bongi ia — ba no si ndroehoe ; ba ja'oegō, ba bōi ombacha'ō gangilata andrō, me no ba gōtō sarōoe mitooe dania tetandrōsaigō. (*Hez. 12, 27. F. 10, 14*).
- 27 Ba ja'odo, Daniëli, ba mofōchō, ha oega bongi. Ba aefa da'ō, ba ifoeli abe'e ndra'o, ba oe'ila oehalō halō-wōgōe chō razo ; ba no sahōlihōli sibai tōdō ndra'o ba gangilata andrō, lō lai wa lō aboto ba dōdōgoe ia.

## FAZA 9.

I. Fangandrō Daniëli. II. Fama'-ele'ō si 70 migoe [dōfi], irege to'ele Mesia ba famoenoe da'ō ba fanoe-doegō Jeroezalema, fabaja osali.

- I. Ba me lō dōfi na Dario andrō, Dawa Media, ono Gahasiwero, si no tobali razo Ndrawa Galedaia, me lō'ō na dōfi razo ia, ba oefagi, ja'odo Daniëli, ba zoera, ha me oega fache, niŵa'ō Jehowa chō Jeremiah sama'ele'ō, si lō teboelō, wa adoedoela Jeroezalema, 70 fache. (*Jer. 25, 11, 12; 27, 7; 29, 10*). Ba oe'otahōgō Lowalangi So'aja, manmoni ndra'o, oe'obaroe gonigoni ba moedadaodo bawoe, ena'ō oesōndra wangandrō ba fakaosa chōnia. (*Sangoehoek. 20, 26*). Mangandrō ndra'o chō Lowalangigoe Jehowa. oe'ombacha'ō lalōda, oemanē : „He So'aja, Lowalangi seboea ba sata'oe ita, si lō mowoe'ai fawoe'oesa li andrō ba fa'ahachō dōdō ba zomasi ja'oegō, ba zolo'ō oroisamō ! (*Moz. V. 7, 9. Neh. 1, 5*). No mamazōchi horō ndra'aga ba no malaoe zi lō atoelō ; no seboea horō ndra'aga ba no malawā ndra'oegō, no masawō goroisamō ba amachōitamō. (*Sin. 106, 6. Jes. 64, 5*). Noa gōi lō nifondrondrongoma li genonimō, sama'ele'ō andrō, sama'ema niŵa'ōoe ba razoma ba ba zalaŵama ba chō ndra toeama ba ba niha ba danō, fefoe. Ba ja'oegō So'aja, ba si no a'oi so fa'atoelō, ba no safoesi bawa fa'aila mado Joeda ba banoea Jeroezalema ba Iraono Gizerāeli fefoe, he ba zahatō, ba he ba zarōoe, ba danō andrō fefoe misa, ba nifazae-weoe ja'ira, bōrō wa no la'erogō ndra'oegō. He So'aja, saila ndra'aga, ja'aga ba razoma ba salaŵama ba ira toeama, me no molalōga chōoe. Ba no chō Zo'aja. Lowalangima, so wa'ahachō dōdō ba fangefa horō. Noa sa molaŵa ndra'aga chōnia, ba lō nifondrondro-
- 1  
2  
3  
4  
5  
6  
7  
8  
9  
10

- ngoma li Lowalangima Jehowa, ba wanõrõ ena'õ lala nifachoinia nifarongogõnia chõma ba genoninia sa-
- 11 ma'ele'õ andrõ. Iraono Gizeraëli fefoe, ba no lasawõ goroisamõ, no lõ ni'o'ra chõoe, no la'erogõ ndra'oegõ. Ba no gõna ndra'aga fangelifi andrõ ba fahõloesa, si so ba zoera goroisa andrõ chõ Moze, enoni Lowalangi, me no molalõ ndra'aga chõnia. (*Moz. III. 26, 14 b. t. Moz. V. 27, 15 b. t.; 28, 15 b.t.; 29, 20 b.t.; 30, 18 ; 32, 19 b. t.*) No ifatõrõ ba niwa'onia, fameta'oe ja'aga ba salawama, samatõrõ ja'aga, wa ifatõrõ dania chõma wamakao seboea, si lõ moerai moelaoe ba goeli danõ, ha ba Jeroezalema. (*Ngen. Jer. 1, 12; 13, 2, 13.*) Itõrõ manõ zi so ba zoera goroisa andrõ chõ Moze, no gõnaga famakao andrõ, fefoe. Ba lõ ni'alõsimä tõdõ Lowalangima Jehowa, lõ nifalalinima era'era, lõ nibatoma wanao horõ ba lõ nitõngõnima si
- 14 doehoe andrõ chõoe. Andrõ wa no itõrõ tõdõ Jehowa wamakao andrõ, ba no ifatõrõ chõma, me no satoelõ Lowalangima Jehowa, ba nilaoenia fefoe; ba ja'aga, ba no si lõ molo'õ linia. (*Jer. 1, 12 ; 31, 28 ; 24, 15 27.*) Ba ija'e, ja'oegõ So'aja, Lowalangima, me no õfawoe'a mbanoeaoe, me no õheta ira ba danõ Miseraji tangaoe sabõlõ ba me no eboea dõimõ õbe'e, iroegi ma'õchõ andre; no molalõ ndra'aga, no molaoega si lõ atoelõ. He So'aja, alõsi wõnoemõ ba mbanoeaoe Jeroezalema, ba hili ni'amoni'õ andrõ chõoe, dali wa'ahachõ dõdõoe andrõ, ni'oromaroma'õmõ, götõgõtõ wa'ara sa'ae! Bõrõ sa horõma andrõ ba olalõwã ndra toeama, wa no tobali fama'iki niha si tefasoei ja'aga fefoe Jeroezalema
- 17 ba banoeamõ andre. Ba ija'e, ja'oegõ Lowalangima, ba fondrondrongo wangandrõ genonioe ba fakao-sania, ba fehaga mbawaoe ja'awa ni'amoni'õ andrõ chõoe, si no adoe-doe, bõrõ ndra enonimõ andrõ, ja'.
- oegõ So'aja! (*Moz. IV. 6, 25.*) Ba'e 18 mbõrõ dalingaoe, ja'oegõ Lowalangigoe, ba fondrondrongo! Fehaga'õ ba faigi wa'adoeoe andrõ chõma ba banoea andrõ, sotõi tõimõ. Tenga sa bõrõ wanõtõnama ba wa'-atoelõma, ni'oroma'õma, wa ma'o-he chõoe wakaosama andrõ, bõrõ wanõtõnama fa'ahachõ dõdõoe andrõ, si no eboea sibai. He So'aja, 19 fondrondrongo! be'e aefä chõma horõma, So'aja! be'e mbõrõ dalingaoe, So'aja, ba ta'ita'i, bõrõ ndra'oegõ, ja'oegõ Lowalangigoe; me no sotõi tõimõ mbanoea andrõ chõoe ba banoeaoe [niha]!"
- II. Ba me lõ saetoe na wehede-goe ba fangandrõgoe, me oe'omba-chä'õ horõgoe. awõ horõ mbanoeama Iraono Gizeraëli ba me oe'ohé chõ Lowalangigoe Jehowa wangerdrõgoe fanolo ba hili ni'amoni'õ andrõ chõ Lowalangigoe, me mangandrõngandrõ na ndra'odo, ba i'ondrasido Gaberiëli andrõ — ni'ilagoe ba gangilata andrõ no — me inõtõ wame'e soemange na tanõ owi so ia, me no erege sibai dõdõgoe. (*F. 8, 16. Loek. 1, 19.*) Mõi ia 22 fahoehoeo chõgoe, ba imane: He Daniëli, ba wamotochi sibai ba dõdõoe so ndra'odo iada'e. Me 23 õbõrõtaigõ mangandrõ mege, ba tebe'e li, ba no sodo, ba wango-mbacha chõoe, wa no omasiõ ndra'oegõ. Ba fondrondrongo, ba aboto ba dõdõoe dania gangilata andrõ! (*F. 10, 12.*) Fitoe ngafoeloe migoe 24 (mewitoe fache zi samigoe) nihnogõi ba niwami ba ba mbanoea ni'amoni'õ andrõ chõoe, ba wango'-ozoei fanao horõ andrõ ba ba wamõnoei soe'asoe'a horõ ba ba wangleheta olalõwã ba ba wangasogõ ba atoelõ dõdõ si lõ aetoe, ba ba wamotandro angilata zama'ele'õ andrõ ba ba we'amoni'õ fondrege ni'amoni'õ andrõ. (*F. 8, 23. Heb. 9, 12. Mat. 5, 17.*) Ba bõi zi lõ õrongo, 25 ba ja aboto ba dõdõoe: I'otarai

mbāwa me tefaboe'oe, lafoeli lata-roē'ō Jeroezalema, irege so Mesia, salawā, ba fitoe migoe, ba 62 migoe wa'ara la'angazöchi'ō ewali ba banda [ba Jeroezalema], ba lō aefa wamakao ba götō da'ō. [Ezer. 26 7, 11 b. t.; 9, 9. Neh. 9, 36]. Ba na no aefa zi 62 migoe andrō, ba tetimba Mesia lō horōnia, ba banoea, fabaja ni'amoni'ō andrō, ba sabōlō chō razo si so moroi sa zanoedoe-goe, ba timba na itōrō oloro gamozoeania; iroegi gamozoea, ba fanoewō ba famakao ba fanoedoe-goe. (Jes. 53, 8. Mat. 26, 66). Ba ato nibe'enia oroisa sabe'e dania, samigoe wa'ara, ba ba daloe zi samigoe andrō dania, ba itenāwa wame'e soemange nitaba ba soemange ni'ā, ba bōrō wondrege zogoro ita andrō, ba so zanoedoegō ba iroegi wangohori, si no moehonogōi sibai, si hawoei dania sanoe-doegō. (F. 11, 31; 12, 11, Mat. 24, 15. Mar. 13, 14. Loek. 24, 20).

## FAZA 10.

I. Iila mala'ika Daniëli. II. Ibōrōtaigō ibokai chōnia mala'ika a-andrō, he wisa dania mitooe.

1 I. Ba me no tōra mendroeafache razo Ndrawa Weresia andrō, Kiro, ba so nifa'ele'ō chō Daniëli andrō, nifotōi Belizasari. Si ndroe-hoe nifa'ele'ō andrō, ha no famakao seboea nifa'ele'ō. Ba itanō ba dōdōnia nifa'ele'ō andrō ba itōngōni gangilatania. Ba ja'odo Daniëli, ba saboe tōdō, me loeo da'ō, tōloe migoe wa'ara: Lō oe'ā gō sami, ba he diwo, ba lō oebadoe nagoe, ba samoeza lō oebajoini ndrä'o, iroegi aloea zi tōloe migoe. 2 Ba za zi doea woeloe a ūfa ba mbāwa si fōfōna. ba ba mbewoe nidanō seboea andrō, Tigeri, sodo. 3 (Moz. I. 2, 14). Ba oefādōgō hōrō-goe, oefachōlōdo, ba hiza niha, noecha tarafali noechnania, ba bōbō lōwilōwinia, ba balaki sa'oësō, ba-

laki Oefasa. (F. 12, 6. Fam. 1, 13). Ba botonia, ba no timba we-remata wirosa, ba sihaga mba-wania, hoelō gari mbanoea, ba hōrōnia, ba hoelō zoeloe, ba ta'ionia ba ahenia, ba no tōla garamba si no moedoechoe, si takile, wamai-gida, ba linia, ba no hoelō goso-goso sabōlōbōlō. (Hez. 1, 7. 26-28). Ha ja'odo, Daniëli, zangila angi-lata andrō, ba awōgoe, ba ma'ifoe lō la'ilā; ba noa sa ihawoei ira fa'ata'oe sabōlōbōlō, ba moloi ira, ba wamini'ō ja'ira. (Raz. II. 6, 17. Hal. zin, 9, 7). Ha ja'o zi torōi, ba me oe'ila gangilata seboea andrō, ba atata manō dōlagoe, ba afoesi mba-wagoe, tobali, ba lō dōladōlagoe sa'ae. (F. 7, 28; 8, 18). Oerongo li-nia, ba me oerongo da'ō, ba alaoe tooe ndrä'o, hoelō zi ono matelō, telōgoedo tooe ba danō. Ba i'ogo-moezaō itoefa ndrä'o tanga ba ifahisi ndrä'odo; ba oebalōdoehini da-nō, ba oetoendreheni ndrä'o tanga-goe.

II. Ba imane chōgōe: He Daniëli 11 omasiō! Fondrondrongo ligoe, ni-wā'ōgōe chōoe ba zizio, me no ija'e sibai tefatengenndrä'o chōoe. Ba me iwā'ō chōgōe da'ō, ba moezizio ndrä'o, manizinizado. (F. 9, 23). Ba 12 imane chōgōe: Bōi boesi dōdōoe, Daniëli, i'otarai loeo, me ibōrōtaigō omasiō ōsōndra wa'aboto ba dōdō ba me ū'ide'ide'ō ndrä'oegō fōna Lowalangioe, ba no tefondrondrongo wangandrōoe, ba no fangandrōoe andrō mbōrō wa'asogē. Doea woeloe a sara wongi wa'ara iba'a ndrä'o mala'ika samaigimaigi amatōrōwa Ndrewa Weresia a-andrō; ba hiza, ba so Michaëli, salawa mala'ika, seboea, itolodo, me no ha ja'odo ba wasōndrata ba razo Ndrewa Weresia. Ba no sodo, 14 ba wangombacha chōoe, he wisa ba madomi, ba götō foeri; noa sa zoei angilata, nitandrōsaigō ba götō mitooe dania. (F. 8, 26). Ba me 15

- imanō chōgoe, ba oefatoegoe ndra'o,  
 16 ba lō hedehedegoe. Ba hiza zi hoelō  
 niha, wamaigigoe, sanoefa bewegoe  
 toetoeroenia; ba oebokai mbawa-  
 goe, hoemedē ndra'o, oemane ba zi  
 so fōnagoe andrō : He Toeha ! No  
 gōna ndra'o faniri, bōrō ni'ilagoe  
 17 andrō, ba lō dōladōlagoe sa'ae. Ba  
 he oewisa gōi, ja'odo enoni zochō  
 ja'o, he oewisa fahoechoe chō Doeħa,  
 si mane ja'oegō? Lō dōladōlagoe  
 18 sa'ae ba ambō manō nosogoe ! Ba  
 ifoeli itoefa ndra'odo tangania, si  
 hoelō niha, wamaigigoc, i'abe'e'ō  
 19 ndra'o. Ba imane : Bōi boesi dō-  
 dōoe, ja'oegō omasiō, ja ohahaoe  
 dōdōoe! Abe'e'ō ndra'oegō, ja'ia, ō'-  
 abe'e'ō ndra'oegō ! Ba me iīwa'ō  
 chōgoe da'ō, ba abe'e ndra'odo, ba  
 oe'ila oeŵa'ō : Hede Toeha, me no  
 20 ū'abe'e'ō ndra'odo ! Ba imane : Ha-  
 dia, ū'ila, hana wa mōido chōoe ?  
 Mangawoeli ndra'o iada'e, mōido  
 fasōndra ba mala'ika samaigimaigi  
 Dawa Weresia, ba na aefado ba  
 da'ō, ba no so sa'ae mala'ika Ndra-  
 21 wa Heleni. Ba oe'ombacha'ō atō  
 chōoe zi so ba zoera zi doehoe a-  
 ndrō, he ū'ae lō awōgoe, ba wo-  
 laoe ba chōra andrō, baero mala'-  
 ikami andrō, Michaëli.

### FAZA 11.

Tohoetohoe: I. Fama'ele'ō he wisa  
 dania gamatōrōwā Ndrewa Weresia  
 ba amatōrōwā Ndrewa Heleni. II.  
 Ba he wisa gamatōrōwā Ndrewa  
 Miseraji ba amatōrōwā Ndrewa Ga-  
 ramo, ba famadōnira tanō ni'amoni-  
 ū'ō. III. Razo Andriocho Efifane,  
 razo Ndrewa Garamo ba famakao-  
 nia banoea Lowalangi. IV. Fa lō  
 ba dōdōnia Lowalangi ba folaoenia  
 bō'ōnia ba fa'amateria.

- 1 I. **Ba ja'odo**, me ambō dōfi na  
 razo Dario andrō, Dawa Media, si  
 iagō awōgoe, ba wanolo ja'o ba  
 2 ba wombā'a chōgoe hadia ia. Ba  
 ija'e, ba si doehoe oe'ombacha'ō  
 chōoe : Datōloe tō na dania razo  
 Ndrewa Weresia; ba fanete da'ō,  
 ba ana'a seboea moroi ba gana'ara  
 fefoe isōndra, ba na sabōlō sibai  
 sa'ae ia dania, ba i'woelozi zabōlō  
 fefoe, ba wanoewō amatōrōwā Ndrewa  
 Heleni. Ba so dania razo sabōlō,  
 samatōrō amatōrōwā seboea, ba i-  
 faloea zomasi ia. (F. 8, 5). Ba si  
 mane fa'asonia, si manō gōi wa'-  
 adoedoe gamatōrōwānia [wa'alio],  
 ni'o ūfa, mangohia'ō mata angī  
 si ūfa. Ba samboea lō mōi ba  
 nga'ōtōnia, ba samboea gōi lō so-  
 gamō fa'abōlō chōnia mege. Fa'a-  
 salawānia ba ni'osi sa'ae, ba ba  
 mbō'ō mōi, tengā ba nga'ōtōnia.  
 (F. 8, 8).
- II. **Ba abōlō** dania razo raja, ba  
 sabōlō na moroi chōnia goemandra  
 chōnia, samōsa, ba salawā da'ō,  
 salawā gamatōrōwā, tanō sebolo  
 ibe'e barō mbawania. Ba mato  
 mendroea fache, ba fahoewoe ira,  
 ba mōi fo'omo razo jōoe nono razo  
 raja, ba wahoewoesa, ba lō anaue  
 gōlō dolotolo da'ō; ba he tolotolo  
 bō'ō chōnia, ba si lō boto, tebe'e  
 nifakiko dania ia [ira alawe andrō],  
 awō zolche ja'ia mege, awō nama-  
 nia, awō zanolō ja'ia mege. Ba so  
 dania wangalinia, lewiō ba lali  
 andrō, si otarai ira alawe andrō,  
 mege; da'ō dania zi mōi fasoeŵō  
 ba zabōlō andrō, ba atoe'a ia ba  
 mbanoea saro andrō, chō razo jōoe,  
 ba ilaoe chōra zomasi ia ba sabōlō  
 ia. Noemalō adoera ba famaedo  
 nifahele chōra, awō gamagamara  
 seboea bōli, firō ba ana'a, ba i'o-  
 he ahoeloea, ba danō Miseraji; ba  
 irege mato mendroea fache dania,  
 ba lō'ō sa'ae isoewō razo jōoe;  
 ba da'ō dania zi mōi ba danō razo  
 raja, ba wanoewō ja'ira, ba ifoeli  
 sa atō ia ba chōra. Ba iraononia  
 dania zanohoegō fanoewōnōewō a-  
 drō, ba ato sibai la'woelozi sabōlō.  
 Da'ō dania zi so, timba molō  
 seboea, ba lanōnōi danō; ba lafoeli  
 lalaoe, laroegi mbanoea saro andrō  
 chōnia. Ba abao sibai dania dōdō 11

- razo raja, ba so ia moroi si tooe,  
 ba wasoewōta chō razo jōoe. Ato  
 12 zoei razo raja. Ba ahori zanoewō  
 andrō; ba fajaῶa razo raja, ba ngā-  
 foeloe ngahōnō iboenoe niha, ba te-  
 13 nga sa atō sabōlō ia dania. Ifoeli i'ō-  
 woeloi zabōlō razo jōoe, sato moroi  
 ba zi fōfōna mege; ba na no mato  
 mendroea fache zoei, ba ifoeli so  
 ia, ato sibai zabōlō chōnia, ba fa-  
 14 ngōna, ba si no fahōna. Ba ba  
 da'ō dania, ba ato zi maoso oedoe  
 razo raja, ba molaῶa gōi zabōlō  
 andrō, soimi, ena'ō itōrō wama'e-  
 15 le'ō andrō, ba si te'ala ira. So  
 razo jōoe, ifako'o'ō mba'aba'a ba  
 atoe'a ia ba mbanoea saro; lō'ō sa  
 manaha zaradadoe moroi raja, ba  
 fondrege zabōlō chōnia, ba no sa-  
 mbō fa'abōlō, ba wanimba ja'ira  
 16 ena'ō. Ba solaoe chōnia andrō, ba  
 ilaoe manō zomasi ia, me lō sabe'e.  
 Ba i'aro'ō naha ba wondrege zi  
 sōchi tanō andrō; famakiko nilaoe  
 17 dangania. (F. 8, 9). Ba da'ō nifai-  
 ginia dania, ena'ō chōnia manō ga-  
 matōrōwa razo raja, ma'asagōrō,  
 ba i'atoelō'ō ia chōnia ba ibe'e  
 chōnia nononia alawe, ba ba wa-  
 makiko; ba lō itōrō [nifachainia],  
 18 lō fozoe. Ba ifaigi wangai tanō ba  
 mbewe nasi ba ebolo ihalō chōnia;  
 ba so dania goemandra seboea, sa-  
 madōhō fango'ajania andrō, isoelō-  
 ni sa'ae chōnia wango'ajania andrō.  
 19 Ba awena dania ifaigi mbanoea  
 saro ba danōnia, ba amaedola za-  
 nendre ia ba da'ō, ba alaoe ia, ba  
 20 lō ja'ia sa'ae. Ba fangalinia, ba  
 ifatenge ba wondrege zi sōchi tanō  
 andrō zanoegi beo; ba lō ara, ba  
 mate niboenoe ia, ba tengba wō-  
 noe ba tengba wanowō.  
 21 III. Ba fangalinia, ba si lō ngā-  
 roro, si tengba ni'odōdōgō famataro  
 razo; ba so manō ia, lō moedōna-  
 dōna ba ba walimolimosa i'ochōgō  
 22 wa'asalaῶa. (F. 8, 25). Ba sanoewō  
 sato sibai, ba amaedola ihanigō  
 manō, ba ihorī, ba iboenoe gōi za-  
 totea ba wawoe'oesa li andrō, sa-  
 mōsa. Ba he na so zi no fahoe 23  
 chōnia, ba ilimo; lō ato sibai chō-  
 nia zabōlō, na mōi ia manoewō,  
 ba ja'ia zoei zi mōna. Ihawoei ma-  
 nō danō fondrege zatabō sinanō,  
 lō moedōnadōna, ba ilaoe zi tengā  
 nilaoe ndra amania, ba he ira toea-  
 nia fōna; niraboenia ba ahoeloea-  
 nia, ba ifaosa ba nawōnia, tengā  
 ha ma'ifoe, ba ifachai wolaoe ba  
 mbanoea saro misa; ba lō ara sibai.  
 Ba ilaoe chō razo raja wa'abōlōnia 25  
 andrō ba fa'abe'e dōdōnia, ato si-  
 bai i'ōhe niha, ba no maoeloe gōi  
 wa'ato chō razo raja, ba no sabōlō  
 sibai, ba ifaondragō, ba wasoewōta,  
 ba tebai ilawā, bōrō me so zi ma-  
 naga mbōli. Soroedoe manga chōnia 26  
 zamoefoe ja'ia; timba nihanigō za-  
 bōlō andrō chōnia fefoe, ba ato  
 niboenoe si'ōli. Falimosa dōdō ra-  
 zo andrō si daroea; ha samboea  
 naha wemanga ba faoma lalimo  
 nawōra; ba lō fozoe, me awena  
 amozoea, na no iroegi inōtō. Ba 28  
 tobali ifoeli ia ba danōnia, ba no  
 eboea sibai gahaeloea, ba awena  
 dania ifaigi ba wolaoe ba zi no fa-  
 woe'e li andrō, ni'amoni'ō, ba ifa-  
 loea ba ifoeli ia ba danōnia. Ba 29  
 na no iroegi inōtō, ba isaῶa zoei  
 danō si raja, ba bō'ō loealoea ba  
 zi samoeza andrō, bō'ō me fōna.  
 Lalaoe chōnia si so ba nowo Giti, 30  
 ba ata'oe ia labē'e, ba tobali ma-  
 ngawoeli, ba ba zi no fawoe'e li  
 andrō, ni'amoni'ō, itandrōsaigō wō-  
 noenia. Ba ifoeli ia ba chōra, ba  
 i'otarai da'ō, ba itandrōsaigō ba zi  
 no mangawoeli foeri, si no mondri'i  
 fawoe'e salali ni'amoni'ō andrō. (Moz.  
 I V. 24, 24. Jes. 23, 1). Ifatenge za-  
 bōlō, si iagō da'ō, ba solaoe salacha  
 ba ni'amoni'ō andrō, ba hati a-  
 ndrō, ba sanenawā soemange andrō,  
 nibe'ebe'e ba samedadao sogoro ita  
 andrō, fanoedoegō [hoekoc Lowa-  
 langi]. (F. 9, 27). Ba zi no manawō 32

- fawoe'oesa li andrō, ba ilimo, ena'ō la'erogō [hoeckoe Lowalangi] ; ba si no aboto ba dōdō Lowalangirā, ba lō mangiwa, latandro. Satoeatoea ba chōra, ba labotochi ba dōdō zato, ba mato mendrōfa fache wa'-ara tefakiko ira bawa zī'ōli ba alitō ba fokoeroe ba foraboeraboe si so chōra. Ba na loeo wa'ate'alara andrō, ba faloecha ira wanolo side'-ide, fangorifira ; ba ato dania zi fao chōra, samini tōdō. Ba so zi mate, ōsa, satoeatoea chōra, ba wameta si fabaja, si lō gōna, ba si no amaedola gadaja, ba wange-hao, gasagasa gamozoea ; ba ginōtō sa dania da'ō. (F. 12, 10).

36 IV. Ba razó andrō, ba ilaoe zomasí ia ; sohocha ia ba si fajawā ia ba zi no motōi Lowalangi, fe-foe, ba chō Lowalangi Fondrege zalaŵa, ba ilaoe hoehoeo sihocha mboeda, ba mofozoe wolaoenia, ire-ge no alō wōnōe Lowalangi [ba Ndraono Gizeraēli], me no moefloeia nihonogōi. (F. 7, 25. Tes. II, 2, 4. Hez. 28, 2. Fam. 13, 5). Ba he Lowalangi ndra toeania mege, ba lō ba dōdōnia, ba he „fa'omasi ndra alawe“ andrō, ba he hadia ia Lowalangi bō'ō, ba lō ba dōdōnia, fajawā manō ia chōra fefoe. Ba nifosoemangenia, salahī, ba Lowalangi hati andrō, Lowalangi si lō moerongo chō ndra toeania, ifosoe-mange firō ba ana'a ba manimani ba barasi. (Hab. 1, 11). Ba ba mbanoea saro misa, ba ifaigī chōnia zo-lo'ō hoeckoe Lowalangi bō'ō ; ba ba nitoetoejoenia andrō, ba i'eboea'ō zoemange ba ifataro salaŵa ira, ato ibe'e barō mbawara, ba ifachoi chō-ra danō, bōli gōlōra. Ba ba gōtō safoeria andrō, ba fatandra fa'a bōlō chōnia razo raja, ba ilaoe chōnia razo jōe, i'ohe goereta ba si fakoedo, ba oja gōi nowo, lasawa danōnia ba lahawoei, lanōnōi. (Hez. 38, 15. Fam. 9, 16). Ba mōi ia gōi ba wondrege zi sōchi tanō a-ndrō, ba ba ngafoeloe ngahōnō zi mate ibe'e. Ba si lō ibabaja, ba Iraono Gedomo ba Iraono Moabi ba toeho Ndraono Gamoni. I'oro'ō dangania jaŵa danō andrō misa, ba he tanō Miseraji gōi, ba lō aefā chōnia ; ana'a ba firō ba hadia gamagama seboea bōli ba danō Miseraji, ba ihalō chōnia, ba solo'ō chōnia gōi Ndrawa Libia ba Dawa Choesi. Ba so dania doeria moroi ba gatoemboechaa loeo ba moroi jōe, si tokeia ia ; ba maoso ia, isaŵa, ena'ō ato ifakiko ba ilori. Ba ba gota-loeara nasi hili andrō, si so famo-adoe andrō, ni'amoni'ō, ibe'e nose-nia, amaedola gōdonia ; ba ba da'ō ichamō ia fa'amate, ba lō sangorifi ja'ia. (F. 7, 26. Fam. 19).

FAZA 12.

Fango'ozoei: I. Famaloea fango-rifi banoea Lowalangi. II. Nibini'ō oea gangilata andrō.

I. Ba na loeo da'ō dania, ba mao-so Michaēli andrō, salaŵa mala'ika, seboea, samaigimaigi soimi andrō, ba gōtō wamakao ba da'ō, si lō irai, iroegi da'ō, i'otarai mbōrōta soi niha. Ba ba gōtō da'ō, ba da'ō fefoe ni'orifi, soimi, si no moetanō ba zoera. (F. 10, 21. Mat. 24, 21. F. 12, 7). Ba ato zi maoso dania, si no mōrō barō danō, ba wa'aeri si lō aetoe ōsa, ba tānō bō'ō, ba ba wa'ailla ba ba wa'ogoro si lō aetoe. (Jes. 66, 24. Mat. 25, 46. Joh. 5, 29. Hal. zin. 24, 15). Ba satoeatoea, ba sihaga, timba haga mbancea si jaŵa, ba si no ato molohē ba wa'at-teelō, ba timba ndrōfi dania, gōtōgōtō wa'ara, si lō aetoe. (Amaed. 4, 18. Mat. 13, 43. Jak. 5, 20). Ba ja'oegō Daniēli, ba bōi ombacha'ō hoehoeoda andre ba fotandro zoera, iroegi ba gōtō safoeria. Ato dania zangaloengaloei eloeaha ba tedooe-dooe dania wa'aboto ba dōdō. (Jes. 29, 11).

II. Ba ja'odo, Daniēli, ba oe'ilā,

- ba hiza mala'ika, daroea, si so ba da'ō, si samōsa, ba ba mbewe ni-danō tānō andre, ba si samōsa, ba ba mbewe tānō si jefo. Ba imane si samōsa ba niha andrō, sonoecha tarafali, si so jaŵa nidanō : Ha wa'-ara dania wa'a'ozoe zahōlihōli dōdō andrō ? (F. 10, 5). Ba oerongo me hoemede zonoecha tarafali andrō, si so jaŵa nidanō — i'oro'ō mijawa dangania ma'adoea, mijawa ba zoroego, fahōloe ia ba chō zaoeri andrō, iroegi zi lō aetoe — imane : Fa'arania, ba dōfi ba mendroea fache, ba matonga ndrōfi ; na no a'ozoe wa'abōlō zamakiko soi ni'amoni'ō, ba itōrō da'ō no mege fefoe ! (F. 7, 25. Fam. 10, 5. 6.) Oerongo sa, ba lō aboto ba dōdōgoe, ba oemané : He Toeha ! He wisa loealoea da'ō no mege fefoe dania ? 9 Ba imane chōgōe : Foeli'ō, ja'oegō Daniëli ! irege gōtō safoeria andrō, ba tengā sa ni'ombacha'ō hoehoe andre; nifotandro. Ato dania zi hoelō nitafi, nihaogō, ba niheta si lō sō-chi, ba seboea horō, ba si dōrōdōrō manao horō ; dozi seboea horō, ba dōrōdōrō lō fa'aboto ba dōdō ; ba ba zatoeatoea, ba so wa'aboto ba dōdō. (F. 11, 35. Hos. 14, 9. Fam. 22, 11). Ba i'otarai loeo andrō, na tetenaŵa zoemange andrō, nibe'e-be'e mege, ba wamedadao sogoro ita andrō, fanoedoegō hoekoe Lō-walangi, ba 1290 wongi tō. (F. 8, 11; 9, 27; 11, 31). Ja ahowoe za-naoe ölō ba sanaoe noso, iroegi no noemalō zi 1335 wongi ! Ba ja'oegō, 13 ba ae'e, amaedola ūfaondragō gamozoea ; solombase ndra'oegō oea, ba maoso'ō dania, ba wanema tāna chōoe andrō, ba gamozoea gōtō da-nō andre. (Kol. 1, 12).

## Soera

# H O S E A.

### FAZA I.

Ihalō ndra alawe sohorō Hosea, amaedola walimosa Ndraono Gize-raëli.

- 1 Da'e daroma li Jehowa chō Hosea andrō, ono Mbe'eri, me loeo Oesia ba Jotamo ba Ahasi ba Hissikia, razo mado Joeda, ba me loeo Jerobeamo andrō, ono Jo'asi, razo Ndraono Gizeräeli. (Jes. 1, 1).  
 2 Me bōrōta wehede Jehowa chō Hosea, ba imane Jehowa chō Hosea : Ae halō ndra alawe sohorō-horō, fabaja nono horō, me no so-horōhorō niha ba danō, wangerogō Jehowa. (Jer. 3, 1. Hez. 23, 3). Ba mōi ia mangai Gomeri andrō, ono

Dibila'i, ba manabina da'ō ba mo'-ono chōnia, ono matoea. Ba imane chōnia Jehowa : Jezere'eli be'e tōinia ; hatō sa ma'ifoe tō, ba oelaoe mbalō ndro Jezere'eli andrō, ba naga'ōtō Jehoe andrō ba oese'e nōri Ndraono Gizeräeli andrō. (Raz. I. 21, 1. Raz. II. 10, 1 b. t.; 15, 12). Ba na loeo da'ō, ba oefatō wana Ndraono Gizeräeli ba ndraso andrō, ba Jezere'eli. Ba ifoeli manabina ba mo'ono, ono alawe. Ba imane chōnia Jehowa : Lo-Roehma (si lō moe-hachōsi tōdō) be'e tōinia, me lō'ō sa'ae oehachōsi tōdō ma'oewoe Gizeräeli, wame'e aefa chōra horōra ena'ō. Ba ma'oewoe Joeda andrō, ba oehachōsi tōdō, ba oe'orifi ira 7 63

- tanga Lowalangira, Jehowa, ba lō oebe'e fangorifira wana ba si'ōli ba fanoewō, ba he koedo ba he si  
 8 fakoedo. (*Raz. II. 19, 34*). Ba i'efā'ō ba mbagi zoesoe Lo-Roehama andrō, ba ifoeli manabina ba mo'ono, ono  
 9 matoea. Ba imane Jehowa: Lo-Ami (tenga banoeagoe) be'e tōinia, me no tenga banoeagoe ami, ba me lō edōnado, chōmi ndra'odo.

## FAZA 2.

I. Faloecha ira wa'ahachō dōdō dania. II. Tohoetohoe gamaedola walimosara ba fotoera. III. Ama-boe'ela li fa'eboea dōdō,

- 1 I. **Ba** fa'ato Ndraono Gizeräeli dania, ba timba wa'ojā ngawoea nene ba mbewe nasi, si tebai ni-soe'a ba si tebai ni'erai; ba tobali: ba mbanoea, ba niwā'ō chōra: „Tenga banoeagoe ami”, ba lamane chōra: „Ja'ami, ono Lowalangi saoeri.” (*Moz. I. 32, 12. Rom. 9, 26. Fet. I. 2, 10*). Balafoeli la'oroedoegō ira Iraono Joeda ba Iraono Gizeräeli fefoe, ba si ha samōsa lafataro hōgōra ba mōi ira mijawa, moroi ba danō andrō; baŵa seboea sa mbaŵa Jezere'eli andrō. (*Jer. 3, 18; 30, 9. Hez. 37, 22*).  
 2 II. **Mimane** ba dalifoesōmi matea andrō: „Banoeagoe [ami]!” ba ba dalifoesōmi alawe: „Niha-chōsi tōdō [ami]!” Mihoekoe ni-nami andrō, mihoekoe! me no tengā fo'omogoe ia ba me no tengā ngambatōnia ndra'odo, ena'ō iheta ba mbawania hochania, ba fohorōnia ba gotaloea zoesoenia. (*Jer. 3, 1. Hez. 23, 3; 16, 16*). Fa bōi oeheta mbaloebaloenia, fa bōi oebe'e si mane me loeo wa'atoemboenia ia, ba fa bōi oefaomagō ia ba danō si mate, ba danō si lō ida'idanō, ba fa lō oebe'e mate owōchi dōdō ia.  
 5 Ba ononia andrō, ba lō oehachōsi tōdō, me no ono horō. Noa sa mo-horō ninara, no ilaoe zaila ita sadono ja'ira; noa sa imane: Da-

ego'ōgo'ō zomasi ja'odo, same'e ōgoe fache ba ōgoe idanō ba boe mbiribiri ba afasi ba fanicha chōgoe ba hadia ia nibadoegoe. Andrō hiza, oeba'a lalania doi ba oefā-anō gōli kara chōnia, ba alacha lō isōndra lalania. Ba igohi zomasi ja'ia, ba lō ichamō: i'aloei, ba lō isōndra, ba imane dania: Da'oe-foelido chō ngambatōgoe si fōfōna andrō; noa sa ohahaoe dōdōgoe, me loeo da'ō, moroi iada'e. Ba lō saboto ba dōdōnia, wa ja'odo zame'e chōnia fache ba agoe ba fanicha andrō, ba si no mangōhōna chōnia firō ba ana'a; ba ba chō Mba'ali la'ogoena'ō. (*Hez. 16, 16 b. t.*). Ba ja'odo gōi, ba oehalō sa'ae gōi wache andrō chōgoe, na asotō, ba agoe andrō chōgoe, na baŵania; ba boe mbiribiri ba afasi andrō chōgoe, nibe'enia baloebaloenia ena'ō, ba oesōbi chōnia. Ba oeheta mba-loebaloe zaila ia, ba zanehe zohorōni ja'ia; ba lō sangefa'ō ja'ia ba dangagoe! (*F. 5, 14*). Ba oe'etoe'ō fefoe wa'omoeso dōdōnia, awō wa-lōŵa andrō, awō wasoelōna andrō, awō loeo sabato ba awō gowasa andrō chōnia, fefoe. (*Amos. 8, 10*). Ba tōla nagoe andrō chōnia ba tōla marafala chōnia, ba oefoefoe, niwā'ōnia tōdōnia: boeala chōge da'ō, nibe'e zomasi ndra'o andrō, ba oebali'ō sasai'ō, ena'ō ō goetoe ndroe'oe. (*Sin. 80, 13. Jes. 5, 5*). Oehoekoe ba chōnia gōtō nadoe a-andrō, gōtō wamosoemangenia ja'ia, wango'aja laedoeroe ba aja bō'ō, me olifoe ia ndra'odo, iŵa'ō Jehowa.

III. **Andrō hiza, oedōnisi ia, ba** oe'ohē ba danō si mate, ba oehaogō wehede chōnia. (*Jes. 40, 2. Hez. 20, 35*). Ba ba da'ō oefoeli chōnia ka-boe nagoe andrō chōnia ba oebali'ō bawa gōli ba wanōtōna mba-wa danō wa'aboe dōdō andrō; ena'ō manoēnō ia ba da'ō, si mane me ono alawe ia, si mane me

- i'otarai moroi si tooe danō Misseraji. (*Moz. II. 15, 1. Jos. 7, 26.*)
- 18 Na loeo da'ō — iwa'ō Jehowa — ba „fo'omogoe” ōbe'e tōigoe, ba
- 19 tengā sa'ae „Ba'aligoe.” Ba ōbe'e taja sa'ae ba mbewenia dōi Mba'ali andrō, ena'ō lō'ō sa'ae tetōtōi
- 20 dōira andrō. Ba na loeo da'ō, ba ōbe'e gamachoita ba goetoe ndroe'oe ba ba wofo ba daloe mbanoea, ba ba goeōkoeō ba danō, fangorifira, ba fana ba si'ōli ba fanoewō, ba oehori ba danō, ba lō hadia ia chōra- ba danō ōbe'e. (*Job. 5, 23. Jes. 11, 6. Hez. 34, 25.*)
- 21 Ba ōe'oniha ndra'oegō, si lō mama-lōmalō; ōe'oniha ndra'oegō ba wa'a-toelō ba ba wa'adōlō ba ba wa'aboea dōdō ba ba wa'ahachō dōdō;
- 22 (*Hez. 16, 8.*); ba wa lō farōi ōe'oniha ndra'oegō, ena'ō aboto ba dōdōes Jehowa! (*Jer. 31, 34.*) Na loeo da'ō, ba oefondrondrongo li, iwa'ō Jehowa; oefondrondrongo li mbanoea si jaŵa, ba ja'ia zamondrongo li Jezere'eli andrō.
- 24 ndrongo li danō. (*Sach. 8, 12.*) Ba tanč, ba ifondrondrongo li wache ba li nagoe ba li wanicha ba ja'ira zamondrongo li Jezere'eli andrō.
- 25 (*F. 1, 11.*) Ba oetaroe'ō ia chōgoe ba danō, ba oehachōsi tōdō Lo-Roehama (si lō moehachōsi tōdō) andrō, ba oemane chō Lo-Ami (tenga banoeagoe) andrō: „Banoeagoe ndra'oegō”! ba ja'ia, ba imane: „He Lowalangigoe.” (*F. 1, 6, 9, 10.*)

## FAZA 3.

Ifoeli ihalō ndra alawe sohorō sama'ele'ō, amaedola, ba tefaboe'oe zoei wamalalini era'era Ndraono Gizeraēli.

- 1 Ba imane chōgoe Jehowa: Ae foeli omasi'ō ndra alawe, sangomasi'ō niha bō'ō ba si no mohorō, si mane fa'omasi Jehowa Ndraono Gizeraēli, he ū'a'ae no adōni dōdōra ba Lowalangi bō'ō ba he ū'a'ae no oma-

- si ira koee nifaroeka boea nagoe. Ba no oehōli ia chōgoe felelima roefia ba sazo'e gandroe; ba oemane chōnia: Ara dania doemadao ndra'oegō chōgoe; bōi mohoro'ō ba bōi mōi'ō donga ndra matoea bō'ō, ba si manō ndra'o chōoe. Iraono Gizeraēli andrō sa, ba ara dania, ba doemaodao manō, lō salawa, lō hōgō, ba lō fame'e soemange ba lō harefa ba lō ono mbaroe ba doto ba lō siraha. (*Moz. I. 31, 19. Nga'ōt. II. 15, 3. F. 10, 3.*) Ba na aefa da'ō, ba lafalalini gera'erara Iraono Gizeraēli ba la'aloei Jehowa, Lowalangira, ba Dawido andrō, salawa, ba la'ondrasi Jehowa ba fa'ebœa dōdō andrō chōnia, oi so wa'ata'oe, na aefa da'ō dania. (*Jes. 2, 2 b. t. Jer. 30, 9.*)

## FAZA 4.

I. Fanegoe lalō Ndraono Gizeraēli, awō lalō zama'ele'ō andrō chōra, awō lalō gere. II. Famangelama mado Joeda.

- I. Mifondrondrongo li Jehowa, ja'ami Iraono Gizeraēli! So hoe-hoeo Jehowa ba niha ba danō, me lō falōfarōi, ba me lō fa'omasi, ba me lō fa'aboto ba dōdōra Lowalangi, ba danō: mangelingelifi ira ba molaoelaoe faja ba mange'enge'e ba managōnagō ba mohorō-horō; manōinōi jomo ira ba te'oli manō wamoeno niha. Da'ō mbōrō, wa okōlikōli danō [lō teoe], awō wa ariri niha ba danō, fabaja oetoe ndroe'oe ba fofo ba daloe mbanoea; ba noemalō ī'a ba nasi, ba mate-mate. Ba bōi fasoso niha ba bōi fatahi chō nawōnia. Ba chōmi, ja'ami ere, so hoehoeogoe! (*Moz. V. 17, 12.*) Ba zi ma'ōchō alaoe ami ōebe'e, ba he sama'ele'ō andrō, ba salaoe, awōmi, ba zi bongi, ba oe-fakiko ninami! Ba wa'atekiko lasawa banoeagoe, me no lō fa'aboto ba dōdō. Ba me no lō ba dōdōmi

- wa'aboto ba dōdō andrō [ja'ami ere], ba foetibo'ō ami, fa bōi sa'ae ere ami. Ba me no olifoe ami nifachoi Lowalangimi, ba da'oe'oli foegō gōi ndra'o ndraonomi. (Jes. 7, 5, 13). Me itoegoe abōlō ira mege, ba no itoegoe oja lalōra chōgōe; ba oebe'e salahi lachōmira wa'aila.
- 8 Ba horō mbanoeagoe andrō lasōndra gōra, ba no omasi ira golalōwā mbanoeagoe. (Moz. III. 6, 26).
- 9 Ba dalafaomagō wolaoe chōra, ba gere ba ba niha sato: Oe'otoe'ō mboeaboeara, ba mangandraoeli chōra nilaoelaoera oebe'e. (Jes. 24, 10 2). Na manga ira, ba bōi ja aboesso ira; ba na oreodoe ira ba ndra alawe, ba bōi mo'ono'ono ira, me no labōhōli wame'e ba dōdōra Jehowa. (Moz. III. 26, 26. Hag. 11 1, 6). Ba wohorōhorō ba ba wemaboemaboe agoe taja gera'era:
- 12 Ba mbalō geoe faeta mbanoeagoe ba si'ora zangombacha chōra lala. Noa sa bechoe ba wohorōhorō zamowōhō ja'ira, fa lafosoemange 13 nadoe, salahi Lowalangi. Ba zoezoe hili misa latataba zoemange, ba ba hilihili labe'e, ba mbōrō manawa ba ba mbōrō ma'oesō ba ba mbōrō zimalamboeo — no omasiō loemō geoe andrō. Ba tobali mohorōhorō nonomi alawe ba laloeloe ira ba zohorōni donga zodonga oemōnōmi. (Raz. II. 17, 20. Jes. 37, 7, Hez. 6, 14 13; 20, 28). Ba onomi alawe, ba lō oe'otoe'ō ba wohorōhorōna andrō, ba he oemōnōmi, me laloeloe ira ba zohorōni donga zodonga, ba lō oe'otoe'ō. Ja'irā [ere] ba noa sa fao ira ba ndra alawe sabao, ba zi tobini, ba no faofao ira ba ndra alawe nifataro ba wohorōhorō, wame'e soemange nitaba, ba tobali tekiko niha sato, si lō fa'aboto ba dōdō.
- 15 **II. Ba** na mamosoemange adoe ami, ja'ami Iraono Gizeraëli, ba bōi atō molalō mado Joeda! Bōi mi'ae ba Giligala, ba bōi mi'ae mijawā ba Mbeti Awene, ba bōi mifao ba da'ō wahōloesa andrō: „Ba wa'a doehoe wa'aeri Jehowa! (Raz. I. 12, 29. F. 9, 15. Amos. 8, 14). Na no 16 sabē'e tandro Ndراono Gizeraëli, timba za'wi samoe'i, ba hadia, ba ikoebaloi ira Jehowa, ba mbenoea sebolo, amaedola nono mbiribiri? No la'olembai nadoe mado Gefe-raji; ba nibōhōli sa'ae ira! No te-nega inōtō wemaboemaboe, ba so-horōhorō ira! Fangeboea dōira an-drō, ba lō ba dōdōra; fa'aila zo-masi ira. (Mich. 7, 3). Ifoejoe'ō ira 19 tawoejoe nangi sabōlō ba tobali si lō boto wanōtōnara ba naha wame'e soemange andrō chōra.

## FAZA 5.

I. Fanegoe mado Geferaji, awō mado Joeda. II. Idaō'daō'ō sa-ma'ele'ō wangoehoekoe Lowalangi ja'ira.

I. Mifondrondrongo da'e, ja'ami ere! Mibe'e mbōrō dalingami, ja'-ami Iraono Gizeraëli, ba mitōngōni, ja'ami ba gōdo razo! Me no chōmi manandrōsa hoehoeo andrō, me no tobali tandrawā ami ba Misefa ba oe'ō nifadōlō ba hili Dabora. No la'erogō [Lowalangi] ba no abacha wanao horō. Andrō oe'otoe'ō ira fefoe dania! Noa sa aboto ba dō-dōgōe mado Geferaji, ba tebai labim'ō ira chōgōe Iraono Gizeraëli; noa sa faefā mege mame'e adoe ami, ja'ami mado Geferaji ba no latā'oenōi ira Iraono Gizeraëli, wanōrō salacha. Boeaboeara wamatimba, na lafoeli ira chō Lowalangira ena'ō; no mobechoe ira bechoe wo-horō, ba fa'aboto ba dōdōra Jehowa, ba lō chōra. (F. 4, 12). Ba fangeboea dōi Ndراono Gizeraëli an-drō zamadoehoe'ō dania, oedoera, wa lasaŵa wa'atekiko Iraono Gize-raëli, fabaja mado Geferaji, bōrō golalōwāra andrō — ba si tekiko gōi mado Joeda, awōra. (F. 7, 10).

- 6 Ba na maoso dania ira, na la'ohembiribirira, awō zaŵira, ba wangkanloei Jehowa, ba lō lasõndra ia : noasa i'erogō ira. (*Jer. 11, 11. Joh. 7, 34*). No farōi ira chō Jehowa, noasa mo'ono'ono ono horō ira. Andrō i'ā dania ira owasa ba wasoelōna andrō, fabaja tanōra.

7 II. Milaoe dorofe ba Gibeal, milaoe dorofe ba Rama ! Mihahagōba Mbeti Awene ! Mi'angelama, ja'ami mado Mbenijami ! Si tobali tanō si mate danō mado Geferaji dania, na bawā wangotoe'ō. Si doe-hoe ni'ombacha'ōgoe, si gōna Ndraelo Gizeraeli dania ! Satoea mado Joeda andrō, ba no timba zama'-ese gowe nola ; ja'ira dania oehawoei fōnoegoe, nifamadoewa idanō. (*Moz. V. 19, 14*). Ba mado Geferaji, ba latehe wamoejoe'ō hoekoe, latehe na lahoendrahoendra ; noa sa lō ata'oe ira, la'o'ō wajafaja a-andrō. (*Raz. I. 12, 28*). Ba no tobali timba hama ndra'o ba mado Geferaji ba timba go ba mado Joeda.

13 Ba me la'ilā wōchōra mado Geferaji ba me la'ilā waosara mado Joeda, ba mangandrō tolo mado Geferaji ba Ndrawa Asiria, lafate-nge zinenge chō razo Jarebi, ba te-bai i'abe'e'ō ami da'ō, ba lō i'ilā ifadōhō waosami andrō, me timba zingo dania ndra'odo ba mado Geferaji, ba timba nono zingo ba ma'oewoe Joeda. Ja'odo andre, oesasawi ira ba oelaoe mofanō ; oe'oloi'ō ira, ba lō sangefa'ō ja'ira, ba mofanō ndra'o, oefoelido ba nahiagoe. Ba fozoe dania, ba aboto ba dōdōra ba la'aloei wamaigigoe ja'ira ; na tosasa ira, ba hoemoeloe dōdōra chōgōe.

14 FAZA 6.

I. Famaroee tōdō ba wamalalini era'era. II. Lafalalini sibai iwa'ō Lowalangi.

1 I. „Talaboe, tafoeli ita chō Jehowa; ifoeli sa ifadōhō zochoda,

me no amaedola isasawi ita, idaloedaloeni zochoda andrō, me no ifesoscho ita ! (*Moz. V. 32, 39. Job. 5, 18. Jes. 30, 26*). Ha mato doea wongi, ba i'orifi ita, ba mahemoloē ō, ba ifoeli i'abe'e'ō ita, ena'ō aoeri ita rorogōfōnia. (*Jes. 26, 19. Kor. I, 15, 4*). Acha aboto ba dōdōda, ba ena'ō na taforege wangaloei fa'aboto ba dōdōda Jehowa, —mōi ia chōda, si ndroehoendroe-hoe, timba wa'adohoe wa'amoloeo, ena'ō itōrō ita, timba deoe, timba deoe sarā, si basōi tanō.” (*Sam. II. 23, 4. Sin. 72, 6*).

II. He oewisa chōmi, ja'ami mado Geferaji ? Hadia nilaoegoe chōmi, ja'ami mado Joeda ? me no hoelō lawoee ba zangoehoelō wongi wa'omasimi andrō, me no hoelō namo mbanoea, salio sibai taja. (*F. 13, 3*). Ba me no si manō, ba lō tola lō oefabago'ō ira ba zama'ele'ō andrō, ba lō tola lō oeboboenoe ira taroma ligoe andrō, ba nifa'ele'ō wangoechoekoe-goe, si mane fa'atoemboe loeo. Fa'omasi sa zomasido, ba tenga soemange nitaba ; fa'aboto ba dōdōra Lowalangi zomasido, ba tenga soemangc nitoenoe ! (*Sam. I. 15, 22. Amaed. 21, 3. Mat. 9, 13*). Ba ja'ira andrō, ba no lasawō nifachaoigoe, nifolaoe niha baero. No falimo ira chōgōe ba da'ō. (*F. 8, 1*). Gileadi andrō, ba no banoea zanao horō, si no ta'oenō do. No timba zi faraboe, sanarogō sanōrō, gere andrō ; mange'enge'e ira ba ngai lala ba Zichema. Horō sa nilaoera ! Sihocha mboeda ni'ilagoe ba mbanoea Ndraono Gizeraeli : No mame'e-me'e adoe ba da'ō mado Geferaji, no lata'oenōi dangara Iraono Gizeraeli. Ba ba chōmi gōi, ja'ami mado Joeda, ba famasi dania labe'e, na oefoeli dania oe'azzōchi mba-noeagoe andrō.

## FAZA 7.

I. Fangarōngarō ba horō mado Geferaji andrō. II. Ba niha baero la'aloei wangorifi; ba Lowalangi, ba la'erogō.

- 1 I. Ero na omasido oe'orifi Ndraono Gizeräli, ba oroma horō mado Geferaji ba si lō sōchi ba mbanoea Zamaria, me no si falimo ira ba me manōinōi jomo zanagō, ba me no ato zi faraboeraboe, baero, ba lala. Ba lō'ō sa lafatooe-tooe tōdōra, wa lō olifoelifee ndra'o mboeaboeara andrō. si lō sōchi, fefoe. Ba no te'oe'oe ira nilaoelaera andrō; lō aefa'aefa ba doedoema hōrōgōe da'ō. Labe'e fondrara dōdō razora zi lō sōchi andrō chōra ba fondrara dōdō zalaŵa labe'e wamini tōdō andrō chōra. Dozi ira, ba sohorō, timba nawoe famogō roti, nibōda doeka roti alitō, irege no manōi gombōila roti andrō, si no moefaroeka. Na owasa chō razo, ba maboe agoe zalaŵa andrō, irege achōmōchōmō ira. Ba i'oro'ō dangania ba zango'aja. No timba nawoe si'ōli dō-dōra, ba walimosara andrō. Sara wongi manōi mōrōmōrō doeka roti, ba ba zangoehoelō wongi, ba eboea galitō, alitō siholahola. Dozi ira, ba no hoelō nawoe si'ōli, seboea alitō, ba tobali la'ā zangoehoekoe ja'ira. Salaŵara fefoe, ba no moebocnoe, ba samōsa lō'ō ba chōra sangombacha chōgōe. (*Raz. II, 15, 10, 14.*)
- 8 II. No fao ba niha baero mado Geferaji; no tobali hoelō koe si lō moebali'ō ira. (*Sin. 106, 35.*)
- 9 Niha bō'ō zi manga wa'abōlōra, ba lō la'ilā; no tohare hoewa, ba lō la'ilā. Ba si lō lai wa no ifadoehoe'ō wolaoera lachōmi Ndraono Gizeräli andrō: lō nifoelira ja'ira chō Lowalangira Jehowa, lō ni'a-loeira ja'ia, lō lai da'ō fefoe. (*F. 11 5, 5).* Folaoe mado Geferaji, ba no

nifolaoe marafadi, sowōhōwōhō ba si lō tōdō; no lakaoni Ndrewa Misseraji, ba no la'angarōfi li Ndrewa Asiria. (*Raz. II, 17, 4. F. 5, 13.*) Ba me ba da'ō lasawā, ba oetaŵi woeka, oehalō ira ba daloe mbanoea ba oe'otoe'ō, dali zi no moefarongogō ba mbanoeara; Alai ira, me no la'erogō ndra'o! Ja itōrō ira fa'adoedoe, me no lalaŵa ndra'odo! He na edōna ndra'o oe'orifi ira, ba lalaoe waja, wamatoenō waloegoe. Ba tengā soroi ba dōdōra wangarōfi li ja'odo, ha fege'ege tooe ba zalo. Ba lachoi nōsira, wolaŵa ja'odo, ena'ō abōlō mboea nowi, awō nagoe. Ba noa sa atō ja'o zamobawa lala chōra ba sangabe'e'ō tangara. Ba no si lō sōchi dōdōra chōgōe. Labali'ō sa foeri ira, ba no tengā mijāŵa. Hoelō wana si lō aefa ira! Ba salaŵara, ba niboenoe si'ōli, bōrō mbewera andrō, fōnoerā andrō — andrō wa la'igi'igi'ō dania ira ba danō Misseraji. (*Sin. 78, 57. Jes. 30, 3.*)

## FAZA 8.

I. Fanegoe fame'eme'e adee andrō, ba Zamaria. II. Fame'e soemange si tengā moroi ba dōdō, ba lō omasi Lowalangi.

- 1 I. Laoe dorofe! Laoe'ō ba nomo Jehovah, hoelō si mane mojo! Me no lasawō nifachoigoe ba me no molaŵa ira, ba niŵa'ōgōe chōra. (*Moz. V. 28, 49, F. 5, 8; 6, 7.*) Ba moe'ao ira chōgōe, lamane: He Lowalangigoe! Aboto sa ba dōdōma ndra'oegō, ja'aga Iraono Gizeräli! Ba no lō ba dōdō Ndrewa Gizeräli fangorifi andrō — ba alachia lagohi ira emali! No lafataro razo, ha ja'ira, si tengā balazi ndra'odo; no latoejoe hōgōra, si lō nirongogoe. No lafahele adoe wirōra ba ana'ara; ba hadia goeanania? Ha sambalō famakikora. (*Raz. I. 12, 20. F. 2, 8.*) Ono zaŵi andrō chōmi, ja'ami banoea Zama-

- ria, ba no abōoe; no tesao wōnoe-goe chōra. Ha wa'ara na dania, wa tebai si lō horō ira! (Raz. I. 12, 28).
- 6 No ba Ndراونو Gizerāeli mbōrōtānia [bōrōta zāwi andrō] no toeka zolaoe ja'ia, ba tengā Lowalangi ia. Nifoefoe sa dania zāwi Zamaria andrō! Angi sa nitaroera, ba angi sabōlō dania labasi; lō tōla, saoerri andrō, ba si lō ōsi, ba na so ena'ō, ba niha bō'ō zi manga. Ni'ā Ndراونو Gizerāeli! Amaedola wakake si lō goena sa'ae ira, ba niha baero! (Jes. 30, 14. Jer. 22, 28).
- 9 Me no mōi ba Ndراuna Asiria mado Geferaji, timba galide ndroe'oe, somasi si lō awō'awōnia, ba no lafachai zi fahoewoe chōra, nifoloeo.
- 10 (Hez. 16, 33). Ba famachaira si fahoewoe chōra andrō, ba niha baero, mbōrō, wa oesasagō sa'ae ira, ena'ō lō ara tō mangarōngarō ira, ba mbeo andrō, nibe'e chō razo seboea andrō.
- 11 II. Noa sa'ae oja lafa'anō nahawame'e soemange mado Geferaji, ba localoeania chōra, ba no ba horō ba Lowalangi. Ba he oehōna wamachoi chōra lala, ba hoelō nifa-choi niha bō'ō wamaigira. Lataba zoemange nitaba ba la'ā nōsi, ba lō omasi Jehowa ira. Ba lō olifoe-lifoe ia wa'atefoejoerā, ba i'otoe'ō dania horōra Ja'irā andrō dania zangawoeli ba danō Miseraji ba si manga gō salacha ba danō Ndراuna 14 Asiria. (F. 6, 6. Jes. 66, 3). Me no olifoe Ndراونو Gizerāeli zombōi ja'ira mege, ba me no lalaoe gōdo chōra, ba me no la'oja'ō chōra mbanoea saro mado Joeda, ba oefā'ohē'ō galitō ba mbanoeara andrō, alitō si manga hati andrō chōra.
- FAZA 9.
- I. Iroegi inōtō wangotoe'ō Iraono Gizerāeli. II. Teloeloe ba danga niha baero mado Geferaji.
- 1 I. Bōi mi'abōlōgō wangomoesoi'ō tōdōmi, ja'ami Iraono Gizerāeli, bōi si mane niha baero! Noa sa mierogō Lowalangimi, no farōi ami; no omasi ami loeo wohorō ba golajama mbasitō misa fefoe. Ba i'ositengō sa ira olajama mbasitō ba he folazi mboea nagoe; ba lō chōra dania. Aheta dania ira ba danō 2 Jehowa andrō. Sangawoeli ba danō Miseraji mado Geferaji, ba si manga gō salacha ba danō Asiria. (Hez. 4, 13). Lō'ō sa'ae lafadōewa nagoe chō Jehowa, ba lō'ō sa'ae la'asiwai chōnia zoemange nitaba andrō chōra. Timba gō ba wa'aboe dōdō gōrā dania; dozi si manga ja'ia, ba ra'ira'iō. Ha sa famadōhō wa'oloftora gōra, ba lō'ō sa iroegi gosali Jehowa. (Moz. V. 26, 14). Ba he miwisa na baŵa gwoeloa ba na owasa chō Jehowa? Hiza, no lō ichamō ira famoenoe, ba wa'adoe-doe andrō, ba ba danō Miseraji gahonoa, ba Membisi lewatōra dania; ahonoa najara firō, ba ba lato, ba sa'asa'a mao zi toemboe ba nosera. (Jes. 32, 13; 34, 13). Iroegi dania baŵa wangotoe'ō, iroegi baŵa wamasoelōni, ba nisōndra Ndراونو Gizerāeli fa'aboto ba dōdō, me no lamane: Sowōhō mowa zama'ele'ō andrō ba sowōhō zi so Eheha! Balazi wa'abōlō wa'atefoejoemi ba fatioesami andrō. Sanaronaro mado Geferaji ba gametahō Lowalangigoe. Chō zama'ele'ō andrō, ba no lalaoe wesoe, nifolaoe zama'ala fofo, ba bōlōdi, ba gosali Lowalanginia. No manao horō seboea ira, si mane ba Gibeia no: lō olifoe ia golałōwara, i'otoe'ō dania horōra!
- II. Nisōndragoe Ndراونو Gizerāeli, timba mboea nagoe ba danō si mate, ba fangilagoe ira toeami, ba no timba wangilada si a'a mboea ara ba hogoe zawena mowoea. Ba me laroegi Mba'ali Weoro andrō, ba lalaoe mamosemange adoe, ba tobali sogoro ita ira, si mane ni'olembairā andrō. (Moz. IV. 25, 3. Jer. 24, 1 b. t.). Hoelō wofo soloi 11

- dania [wa'ataja] mado Geferaji sa-to andrō ; tebato wo'ono, lō'ō sa'ae manabina, lō'ō sa'ae moetoege nono.
- 12 Ba he la'e'eboea nonora matoea, ba oeheta dania chōra, ena'ō lō i-ra matoea sa'ae dania. Ba he ja'-ira gōi, ba alai ira, na lō'ō sa'ae 5  
13 oefaiagi ira ! No timba Diro nitaroe'ō ba ndraso mado Geferaji wa-maigigoe, ba laloeloe dania ba da-naga zange'e nonora matoea mado 14 Geferaji andrō. Be'e chōra zoma-si'ō ōbe'e chōra, ja'oegō Jehowa ! Bōda chōra nōsi daloe ba ūsi zoe- 15 soe ! Ba Giligala lafazōchi horōra andrō fefoe. Ba da'ō sa tesao wa'-oedoesagoe chōra. Oeheta ira ba no-mogoe andrō, oefofanō ira, bōrō zi lō sōchi andrō nilaoera. Lō'ō sa'ae oe'omasi'ō ira ! Salaŵara fefoe, ba no si fa'ero [chōgōe]. (F. 4, 15. Jes. 16 1, 23). No gōna famoenoe mado Ge-feraji, obooē ū'a, tebai sa'ae mo-woea ! Ba he na mo'ono ira, ono matoea, ba oeboenoe nonora oma- 17 siō andrō. Itibo'ō ira Lowalangigoe ; me no lō nifondrondrongora linia : alacha si lō hinaoma ira ba niha-baero misa !

## FAZA 10.

I. Aheta ba danōra Ndراونو Gi-  
zeraēli, mōi ba danō Asiria, bōrō wamosoemangera adoe andrō. II.  
Famarooe tōdō ba wangaloei Jeho-wa, ena'ō lō gōna ira fotoe andrō.

- 1 I. Tōla nagoe sabōlō manōi Ndراونو Gизeraēli mege, ba si sōchi fo-woea. Ba itoegoe abōlō mboea, ba oja lafa'anō chōra naha wame'e soemange [ba nadoe] ; itoegoe abō-lō mboea danō, ba itoegoe lafazō-chi chōra nadoe nihaogō. (Jes. 5, 3. 2 F. 8, 11). No tōdō si falimo dōdō-ra ; andrō wa ni'otoe'ō ira. Ja'ia zanoedoegō naha wame'e soemange 3 andrō chōra, ba irasa nadoera. La-mane sa dania : Lō chōma razo sa'ae, me no lō ni'ata'oefima Jehowa. Ba hadia goena razo chō- ma ? — (F. 3, 4). Hadia, samagōlō [ba nawōnia] ia, si mōi ia ba hōloe si lō itōrō, ba ma si fawoe'oewoe'oe li wamatoemboe'ō hoekoe si bo-hooe, timba ndroe'oe langoe ba nowi, na no lafakoe ? Sawi si ma-toea andrō ba Mbeti Awene ni'a-boesi mbanoea Zamaria tōdō dania ; aboe dōdō zi olembai ja'ia mege, ba manizinizi gerenia ba chōnia, dania, — ba girōgirō andrō chō-nia, me saheta chōnia. (Raz. II. 23, 5. Sef. 1, 4). Ba ja'ia na'i, ba ni'olo'i'ō ba danō Asiria, boeala chō razo Jarebi ; fa'aila mado Geferaji andrō ihalō chōnia, ba tobali faja wanōtōna Ndراونو Gизeraēli ba nichoi dōdōra andrō. (F. 5, 13). Safoefoe Zamaria andrō, ba razora, ba si hoelō wahawaha geoe solangi ba dete nidanō. Sadoedoe dania hilihili famakiko andrō, horō Ndراونو Gизeraēli andrō, ba lato ba sa'a-sa'a mao zi toemboe dania ba naha wame'e soemange andrō chōra. Ba ba da'ō dania lamane ba hili : Mi-hawoei ndra'aga ! ba ba hilihili : Milangōgōga ! (Jes. 2, 19, Loek. 23, 30).
- II. P'otarai gōtō ba Gibea andrō, ba no molalō ami, ja'ami Iraono Gизeraēli. Lō si teboelō ira ba da'ō, ba ichamō ira fanoewō sanao horō andrō, ba Gibea andrō. (F. 9, 9). Na edōna ndra'o, ba oe'ilā oe'otoc'ō ira, ni'owoeloi dania soi niha baero, solaoe chōra, wango-te'ō ja'ira ba lalōra andrō si no doea winaeta. Mado Geferaji a-ndrō, ba no hoelō nono zaŵi si no moehaogō famamaha, somasi ma-mōbōrō fache. Noa sa lō nibe'egoe kalo mbagi ba mbaginia si sōchi andrō, mege, ba ija'e, ba oefokalo mbagi sa'ae mado Geferaji ; ba sondrōni famali'ō danō mado Joeda ba sondrōni korikori ma'oewoe Jakobo. Fa'ahachō dōdō mitaroe, ba so fōnami wamasi dania, ibe'e fa-eboea dōdō [Lowalangi] andrō !

- Mitea'ō zi bohooe, me no iroegi inōtō, ba wangaloei Jehowa, ena'ō i'ondrasi ami, ba ena'ō ifatōrō chō-mi deoe fangorifi. (*Amaed. 11, 18.*)
- 13 Ba me no mitaroe horō, ba no famakiko nibasimi, ba no boea walmosami gōmi! Noa sa tōtōnafōce goereta ba wanoewō andrō ba fa'
- 14 ato zabōlō andrō chōoe! Ba roemoeroe dania moroi sa zanoewō sato andrō chōoe; ba banoea saro andrō chōoe gefoe, ba ladoedoegō, si mane me idoedoegō Mbeti Arebeli Salama, me loeo manoewō no, me la'ō'ōtō nina ndraono, fabaja
- 15 iraonora. (*Raz. II. 17, 3.*) Si manō sibai dania wolaoera chōmi, ja'ami Iraono Gizeraëli, me no hatō falō-sōchi chōmi. Ba zangoehoelō wongi dania mate niboenoe razo Ndraono Gizeraëli!

## FAZA 11.

I. Lō ni'andrō Ndraono Gizeraëli saha gōlō fa'omasi Lowalangi ira.  
II. Ba ifoeli zoei na ihachōsi tōdō ira.

- 1 I. Me ono'ono na Ndraono Gizeraëli, ba no omasido ira ba oekaoni zato andrō, oeheta ba danō Miseraji. (*Moz. II. 4, 22. Mat. 2, 15.*)
- 2 Ba na hoemededo chōra ba la'erogō ndra'o. Latataba zoemange nadoe ba lafosoemange wamaedo andrō, (*Moz. II. 32, 4. Raz. I. 11, 8,*)
- 3 ba ja'odo, ba oetoejoe galogo mado Geferaji [nifolaoe ba Ndraono], ba oehagi ira. Ba lō la'ilā, wa oefadōhō wōchōra. (*Moz. II. 15, 26.*)
- 4 No oedōni ira sinali, si mane ni'ogoena'ō niha, fesoe fa'omasi, ba no amaedola zoloeloe kalo mbagi andrō, ba mbagira, ndra'odo, ba oe'oro'ō gōra. Sangawoeli ba danō Miseraji ira, ba razo Ndrawa Asiria razora dania, me no te chōra wamoeli ja'ira chōgōe. Ba nidōni sa'ae zi'ōli, ba wolaoe ba mbanoeara andrō, famoefoe lazi mbawa gōli

ba si manga hati andrō chōra. Noa sa aso'ala dōdō mbanoeagoe andrō, wangerogō ja'odo; ba he na moe'ao ita chōra: mijāwa! ba samōsa lō sedōna.

II. Ba hadia, tola oebōhōli ami, ja'ami mado Geferaji, tola oeloeloe ami, ja'ami Iraono Gizeraëli? Tola oebōhōli ami si mane Adama no, tola oebali'ō Sebo'i ami? Tobali bacha dōdōgoe, ba no a'oi tesao wa'ahachō dōdōgoe. (*Moz. I. 14, 2; 19, 24.*) Bōi moloealoea wōnoegoe sae-choe andrō; lō oefaloea wamakiko mado Geferaji. Me no Lowalangi ndra'odo, ba me tengenihā, oe'ia-gō ba chōmi, Lowalangi ni'amoni'ō, ba lō tesao wōnoegoe. (*Moz. IV. 23, 19.*) La'o'ō dania chō Jehowa; si ndrōndrōndrōndrō ia, hoelō zingo; sindrōndrōndrōndrō ia, ba so moroi sa ba mbewe nasi nono matoea, manizinizi. So ira moroi sa, ba danō Miseraji, hoelō wofo, manizinizi, hoelō marafadi si oroi danō Asiria. Ba sahono baomora dania ira oebe'e, iwa'ō Jehowa. (*Jes. 60, 8.*)

## FAZA 12.

I. Falimosa Ndraono Gizeraëli.  
II. Fanegoe ja'ira famasoegi ba dōdōra gōtō fōna.

I. No tefasoei manō mado Geferaji faja nilaoe chōgōe labē'e, ba si tefasoei falimosa Ndraono Gizeraëli, ba mado Joeda, ba sanoefa tōdō manō na, ba chō Lowalangi ba ba chō Ni'amoni'ō andrō, si lō falimosa. Mado Geferaji, ba no somasi angī sabōlō ba lagohi nangi timoe, ero ma'ōchō manō lahōna waja ba famakao awōra; fawoe'oe li ira ba Ndrawa Asiria; ba ba Ndrawa Miseraji, ba la'ohē wanicha. (*F. 5, 13; 7, 11.*) Ba ifatōrō dania hoekoe ba mado Joeda Jehowa, ba i'otoe'ō ma'oewoe Jakobo, dali mboeaboeara, ba isoelōni chōra nilaoelaoera andrō.

7

8

9

10

11

1

2

3

- 4 II. Ba daloe ninara ilimo ga'a-nia [Jakobo], ba me no ira matoea ia, ba si fasōndra chō Lowalangi ia. (*Moz. I. 25, 26; 32, 25-29.*)
- 5 No fasōndra ira mala'ika andrō, ba Jakobo zabōlō : mege'ege ia ba i-andrō wa'ahachō dōdō chō mala'ika andrō. Ba Mbetišli faloecha chōnia mala'ika andrō, ba ba da'ō fahoe-hoeo ia chōnia, — (*Moz. I. 28, 19; 35, 10.*) Jehowa andrō, Lowalangi ngahōnō, ja'iā andrō, sotōi Jehowa.
- 7 Ba si manō gōi ndra'oegō ena'ō, wamoeli ja'oegō chō Lowalangioe. Fa'omasi ba fa'atoelō fa'oea, ba bōi aetoe wanōtōnamō chō Lowalangioe ! Ba danga Ndrawa Gana'ana so waliéra faja, ja'ia zomasi mangalani awōnia. (*Moz. I. 14, 2; 19, 24.*)
- 9 Ba imane [gōi] mado Geferaji : Ha fangeboea ana'a ni'aloiegoe ; ena'ō na eboea gana'agoe dōdōgoe. Ba ba wangaloegoe andrō fefoe, ba tebai lafo'esoeanō ndra'o, tebai labē'e horōgoe hadia ia. (*Fam. 3, 17.*) Ba ja'odo Jehowa, ba no Lowalangimō ndra'odo, i'otarai ba danō Miseraji no — ba oe'ilā oefoeli oefā'aso ba nose ndra'oegō, si mane me loeo waloechata andrō [ba gahe hili Hobi] — (*Jes. 43, 11*), ba no tenga ha samoeza hoemedē ndra'o ba zama'ele'ō andrō ; ja'odo zangoja'ō fame'e angilata ba same'e molaoe
- 12 amaedola zama'ele'ō andrō. Na si lō ngaroro mbanoea Gileadi andrō, ba nihori ira ; na labē'e soemange zaŵi si matoea, ba Giligala, ba nibali'ō baho kara ba hinōlōe nowi nahā wame'e soemange andrō chō-ra. (*F. 4, 15; 6, 8.*) Me moloi Jakobo, me isaŵa danō Mezofotami, ba tobali sawoejoe Gizeraëli, bōli ndra alawe ; bōli ndra alawe wa koebalo mbiribiri ia. (*Moz. I. 28, 14; 29, 20.*) Sama'ele'ō ifataro Jehowa, ba wangeheta Iraono Gizeraëli ba danō Miseraji, ba sama'ele'ō za-maigimaigi ja'ira. Ba no sangandrō fōnoe mado Geferaji. Andrō wa ibe'e ba hoeloera wange'enge'era andrō sochō ja'ira, ba mangandraeli chōra horōra andrō ibe'e.

## FAZA 13.

I. No eboea zala mado Geferaji, seboea tōi mege, andrō wa ifatōrō hoekoe Lowalangi, aetoe wa'ahachō dōdō. II. Ba edōna i'orifi na dania ira So'aja, i'efā'ō ira ba wa'amate ba ba mbanoea tooe.

- I. Ero na lafeta'oe niha bō'ō mado Geferaji, fōna, ba salavā ira wamaigi Ndraono Gizeraëli. Ba no mosala ira, me no mame'eme'e a-doe ira, ba matemate ira. (*Sangoe-hoek. 8, 1; 12, 1.*) Ba he ma'ōchō andre, ba latohoetohoegō wamazō-chi horō : no labali'ō adoe nifahele wirōra, adoe bō'ō nibe'e famaedo — ba ha sambalō halōwō doeka da'ō fefoe. Da'ō ni'angarōfira li ! Niha same'e soemange, ba fa'ago bawa ba zaŵi si matoea ! (*Raz. I. 19, 18. F. 2, 8.*) Andrō wa tobali timba lawoeo ba zangoehoelō wongi ira ba timba namo mbanoea, salio sibai taja, ba timba ndrami wache, ni'olioi'ō nangi, moroi ba golajama mbasitō, ba timba zimbo, sanōrō bawa doewoetoewoe. (*Sin. 1, 4. Dan. 2, 35.*) Ba ja'odo, Jehowa, ba noa sa atō Lowalangimō ndra'odo, i'otarai ba danō Miseraji sa'ae — tānō bō'ō, si no Lowalangi gōi, ba lō ni'ilaoe ; ba tānō bō'ō, si no sangorifi gōi, ba lō'ō. (*Moz. II. 20, 2. F. 12, 10. Sin. 18, 32. Jes. 45, 22.*) Ja'odo mege zame'e gómi ba danō si mate, ba danō si no okōlikōli tooe. (*Moz. V. 8, 15; 32, 10.*) Ba itoegoe oja góra, ba itoegoe abōlō lafo'ōsi daloera, ba me no abōlō sibai la-aboesoi'ō ira, ba tesao hocha, ba tobali olifoe ira ndra'odo. (*Moz. V. 32, 15.*) Andrō wa no timba zingo ndra'o chōra ; oedarodarogō ira ba zinga lala, hoelō si mane harimo ; oera'oe ira nifondra'oe mberoea si alawe, niheta ono, ba oere'a góro-

- ba dōdōra (totora). Ba da'ō la'ā i-  
ra ono zingo, ba lasasawi ira oetoe  
ndroe'oe. (*Sam. II. 17, 8. Amaed.*  
 9 **Na oefakiko ami, ja'ami Irao-**  
**no Gizeraëli, ba ha niha zangorifi**  
 10 **ja'ami?** Ba heza so iada'e razomi,  
ena'ō i'orifi ami, ba he hōgōmi a-  
ndrō fefoe, ba wolohe ba lala hoe-  
hoeomi andrō? niwā'omi: Fataro  
chōma razo ba satoea! (*Sam. I. 8,*  
 11 *5; 16, 1).* Oesa'aso chōmi razo, ba  
wōnoegoe andrō, ba oefoeli oeheta  
ia ba wa'abao dōdōge!
- 12 **II. Lalō mado Geferaji andrō, ba**  
no moebe'e jaŵa, ba horōra, ba no  
 13 moe'irō'ō. Tesao chōra wa'afōchō  
hoeloe; ba no timba ndraono, si lō  
mamondrongo li, ira. Na inōtō sa'ae,  
 14 ba lō toemboe ira. Hadia, **oefagi**  
**chōra wa'aefä ba wa'abōlō mbanoea**  
**tooe, oe'efä'ō ira ba wa'amate?**  
**Hezo wōchō andrō chōoe, ja'oegō**  
**fa'amate?** **Hezo wamakao andrō**  
**chōoe, ja'oegō banoea tooe?** Lō'ō  
sa'ae oe'ilā wa'ahachō dōdō! (*Jes.*  
*25, 8. Kor. I. 15, 55. Rom. 11, 29.*  
 15 He wā'ae no timba geoe sowoea  
mado Geferaji, ba ngai mado bō'ō  
andrō, fabaliwara, ba ilaboe zoei  
angi timoe, angi sabōlō chō Jeho-  
wa, ba danō si mate tesao ia, ba  
tobali ogo'ō nidanō ba mba'a ba  
aetoe noeloe mbombo. Ba ja'ia [razo  
Ndraono Gizeraëli] zangohori ga-  
gamma andrō fefoe ba naha girōgirō  
chōnia. (*Moz. I. 41, 32.*)
- FAZA 14.
- I. Famarooe tōdō ba wamalalini  
era'era. II. Tefaboe'oe wa'ahachō  
dōdō Lowalangi ba zangesa tōdō.
- 1 I. Tohare wotoe ba Zamaria, me  
no lō ba dōdōra li Lowalangira. Ba  
mbawa zi'ōli mate ira; ono sawoe-  
joe, ba nirasa dania; ba sanabina,  
ba nisikōi taloe. (*Raz. II. 15, 16.*
- Mifoeli ami chō Lowalangimi Je-  
howa, ja'ami Iraono Gizeraëli!  
Olalōwāmi andrō wamaikomi.  
 2 (*Hez. 18, 32.*) Mi'ohe daroma li (fa-  
ngesa dōdō) wamoeli ja'ami chō  
Jehowa, ba mimane chōnia: Be'e  
æfa chōma horōma, fefoe, ba ha-  
chōsi tōdō ndra'aga, ba mabe'e sa-  
lahi zoemange ono zaŵi mbewema  
andre: (*Sin. 116, 14. Jes. 57, 19.*  
*Heb. 13, 15).* „Lō'ō sa'ae ma'andrō<sup>3</sup>  
tolo ba Ndrewa Asiria, lō'ō sa'ae  
fakoedo ndra'aga, ba lō'ō sa'ae ma-  
be'e tōi nechenecene dangama „Lo-  
walangima", chōoe sa lasöndra wa'-  
ahachō dōdō si lō ama si lō ina.”
- II. Oefoeli dania oefadōhō loea-  
loea wangerogōra ja'o andrō, ba  
aoha gōlōgōe wangomasi'ō ja'ira.  
noa sa alō wōnoegoc chōra. Timba  
namo mbanoea dania ndra'odo ba  
Ndrewa Gizeräli: mobowo dania  
ira, si mane ladari mbōhō, ba mo-  
wā'a, si mane eoe gatoea ba hili  
Libano. Ba atabō lewiōrá, ba hog-  
oe, ba timba hogoe zai, ba fa'amo-  
hoeania, ba timba wa'amohoea ba  
hili Libano. (*Sin. 52, 10. Sin. seb.*  
 4, 11). Ba si so nahia ba loemōra,  
ba ifoeli lasöndra mboea nowi ba  
mobowo, si mane agoe; eboea dania  
doeriara, timba doeria nagoe  
ba hili Libano. He ja'ami mado  
Geferaji! Hadia goena nadoe andrō  
chōgoe sa'ae dania? Ja'odō andre  
zamondrongo chōra dania ba oehō-  
rōhōrōgō ira; no timba zenobari si  
sōchi lehelehe ndra'odo! Boeami a-  
ndrō dania, ba ja'odo zangasogō.  
Ha niha zatoeatoea, ba wanōndra  
da'ō, ba ha niha zi so tōdō, saboto  
ba dōdō ja'ia? **Sadōlō sa lala a-**  
**ndrō chō Jehowa. Latōrō satoelō**  
**tōdō, ba sangerogō Jehowa, ba**  
**alaoe ba lala andrō.** (*Sin. 107, 43.*  
*Amaed. 10, 29. Dan. 12, 10. Kor. II.*  
*2, 16.*)

## Soera

# JOËLI.

## FAZA I.

I. Famakao andrō, sangohori sinanō. II. Famaroee tōdō, ba wangaloe-loe chō Lowalangi.

- I. Taroma li Jehowa, niwa'ōnia  
2 chō Joëli, ono Wetoeëli. Mifondro-  
ndrongo da'e, ja'ami satoea, mibe'e  
mbōrō dalingami, ja'ami niha ba  
danō, fefoe! Hadia, no irai si manō  
ba gōtōmi, ba ma ba gōtō ndra  
toeami? Midoenōdoenō ba ndraon-  
omi, ba iraonomi zanoetoenō ba  
ndraonora, ba iraono da'ō, ba  
4 sama'ema mitoee! Si lō ahori iā  
tamo lea, ba iā era, ba si lō ahori  
iā era, ba ifakiko fōla, ba si tosai  
ba wōla, ba iā siliwi. (*Moz.* I.  
5 10, 14). Mifaoso, ja'ami si maboe  
andrō, ba mi'ege'ege! Mi'angarō-  
ngarō, ja'ami samadoemadoe agoe,  
fefoe, me no moebōda ba mbawa-  
6 mi nidanō nagoe! Noa sa ihawoei  
danōgoe soi baero, soi sabōlō, si  
lō moetaha moe'erai ha wa'ato  
niha; ifō zingo nifōra ba boha zi-  
7 ngor si alawe mbohara. Tola nagoe  
chōgoe, ba no lafoefoe, ba tōla ara  
chōgoe, ba no lafatō; no ahori  
labo'a goeli ba no laso'agō, tobali  
8 afoesi manō ndraha; Mi'ege'ege,  
timba nono alawe, si no mamaroe  
baroe ba wa'aboe dōdō, wamat-  
matoee tōdōnia soniha ja'ia, me  
9 ono alawe ia! Lō'ō sa'ae soemange  
niā ba lō'ō sa'ae soemange niba-  
dooe ba gosali Jehowa; aboe dōdō  
10 gere, enoni Jehowa. No moebali'ō  
tanō si mate mbeneoa ba no saboe

tōdō danō salo'o; noa sa moefoe-  
foe zinanō ba nowi, otoefo nōsi  
nagoe, ariri wanicha. Ja afoesi  
mbawami wa'aila, ja'ami sangahalō,  
ba mi'ege'ege, ja'ami sokaboe na-  
goe, ba gandroe andrō ba ba ze'iri;  
me si lō boto sa'ae mbasitō ba  
nowi. Tōla nagoe ba no mate, ba  
ara, ba aleoe, ba he dalimo ba  
ohi ba ma'oefoa, ba eoe ba mbe-  
noea fefoe, ba oi matemate; ba  
noa sa ogo'ō wa'omoeso dōdō nono  
niha.

II. Mi'obaro [mbaroe ba wa'-13  
aboe dōdō] ba mi'ege'ege, ja'ami  
sangai halōwō ba naha wame'e soe-  
mange ! Mi'ae bacha [ba gosali], ba  
sara wongi bōi mihetā noeche ba  
wa'aboe dōdō, ja'ami enoni Lowa-  
langigoe ! Me lō'ō sa'ae faloecha  
zoemange ni'ā ba he soemange ni-  
bادoe, ba gosali Lowalangimi. Mi-  
wā'ō wamoni ni'amoni'ō, mikaoni  
zato ba gowoeloa ! Mifa'aso zatoea,  
awō niha ba danō fefoe, ba gosali  
Lowalangimi Jehowa, ba mikao chō  
Jehowa. (F. 2, 15). Alai mbaŵa da'-  
ō ! Noa sa ahatō mbaŵa andrō chō  
Jehowa, so moroi sa wanoedoegō,  
nifatōrō Zi lō ambō fa'abōlō. (Jes.  
13, 6. F. 2, I). Hadia, tengā no moe-  
bōda fōnada gōda, ba he fa'omoe-  
so dōdō ba fa'iki ba gosali Lowa-  
langida ? No ariri ba danō wache  
si no moetaroe, si lō ōsi looe, awō  
halasa, ba si no adeoedoe naha mba-  
lazo, me no mate zinanō ba nowi.  
Moe'ō'dō'ō sibai goerifō, ba sihoe-  
fa ngawawá zaŵi, me lō ōra, fefoe  
14  
15  
16  
17  
18

gofoe heza ! Ba famakao sa'ae gōi | lō sanaŵa lala nawōnia. Lō sani- 8  
 19 ba ngawawá mbiribiri. He Jehowa, mba awōnia, idōlō manō ia zamō-  
 ja'oegō oe'angarōfi li ! Me no acho- sana; latōrō manō doho ni'oloedoe,  
 zi mbenoea si so doe'oe mege, ba fagohi manō, lō labadoegō ira.  
 20 geoe ba danō, fefoe. Ba he oetoe Ladōrōdōrōi newali, ba si foelōfē-  
 ndroe'oe, ba mangarōngarō chōoe, lōi ira ba dete gōli kara, manōi  
 me no ogo'ō mbombo ba me no iā alitō mbenoea, si so doe'oe me- jomo ira, latōrō zandrela, si mane  
 ge. (*Sin. 104, 20 ; 147, 9.*) sanagō. Modoeroe danō fōnara, ba 10

## FAZA 2.

I. Itoegoe ahatō mbaŵa wangoe-  
 hoekeo andrō. II. Famaroee todō,  
 ba wamalalini era'era. III. Ba ihā-  
 chōsi tōdō mbanoeania Jehowa.

- 1 I. Milaoe dorofe ba Ziona, ba mi- bōzi garamba, ba hili ni'amoni'ō andrō chōgoe, ena'ō manizinizi ni- ha ba danō, fefoe ! Iroegi sa dania baŵa andrō chō Jehowa, no ahatō ia. (*Sef. 1, 14. Jes. 13, 6.*) Baŵa wa'ogmigōmi, ba baŵa wa'abongi, ba baŵa wa'alē, ba fe'oegoe'oegoe mbanoea ba zi bongi, timba na ibōrōgō fa'amolooe ba hili misa. Sato sibai ba sabōlō [zi so moroi sa], si lō moerai moe'ilā; i'oturai gōtō fōna sibai, ba si lō'ō sa'ae gōi dania, iroegi gōtō wondrege mitoee. (*Amos. 5, 18.*) Sowaŵaō fōnara, ba no alitō si mangama- naga hadia ia ba holahola galitō gōi moroi foerira. Ba na no timba kaboe no, ba Gedena danō fōnara mege, ba no tanō si mate mbenoea foerira, ba lō fangorifi ba chōra andrō ! Koedo ira, wamaigida, ba fa'ailio zi fakoedo wa'aliora. (*Fam. 9, 9.*) Si mane feroeroe goereta, na lafanoka ira, na lasawō zoezoe hili ba si mane feriri holahola galitō, na achozi go'o, timba zanoe- wō si no ato, ba si no mangarō ba wasōndrata. Manizinizi fōnara soi niha ; dozi niha, ba no safoesi bawa. (*Nach. 2, 11.*) Fagohisa za- bōlō wagohisara, lasawō gōli kara, si mane sanoewō si no to'ōlō; la- lania itōrō zamōsana, ba samōsa | lō sanaŵa lala nawōnia. Lō sani- 8  
 9  
 10  
 11  
 12  
 13  
 14  
 15  
 16  
 17  
 18  
 19  
 20  
 21  
 22  
 23  
 24  
 25  
 26  
 27  
 28  
 29  
 30  
 31  
 32  
 33  
 34  
 35  
 36  
 37  
 38  
 39  
 40  
 41  
 42  
 43  
 44  
 45  
 46  
 47  
 48  
 49  
 50  
 51  
 52  
 53  
 54  
 55  
 56  
 57  
 58  
 59  
 60  
 61  
 62  
 63  
 64  
 65  
 66  
 67  
 68  
 69  
 70  
 71  
 72  
 73  
 74  
 75  
 76  
 77  
 78  
 79  
 80  
 81  
 82  
 83  
 84  
 85  
 86  
 87  
 88  
 89  
 90  
 91  
 92  
 93  
 94  
 95  
 96  
 97  
 98  
 99  
 100  
 101  
 102  
 103  
 104  
 105  
 106  
 107  
 108  
 109  
 110  
 111  
 112  
 113  
 114  
 115  
 116  
 117  
 118  
 119  
 120  
 121  
 122  
 123  
 124  
 125  
 126  
 127  
 128  
 129  
 130  
 131  
 132  
 133  
 134  
 135  
 136  
 137  
 138  
 139  
 140  
 141  
 142  
 143  
 144  
 145  
 146  
 147  
 148  
 149  
 150  
 151  
 152  
 153  
 154  
 155  
 156  
 157  
 158  
 159  
 160  
 161  
 162  
 163  
 164  
 165  
 166  
 167  
 168  
 169  
 170  
 171  
 172  
 173  
 174  
 175  
 176  
 177  
 178  
 179  
 180  
 181  
 182  
 183  
 184  
 185  
 186  
 187  
 188  
 189  
 190  
 191  
 192  
 193  
 194  
 195  
 196  
 197  
 198  
 199  
 200  
 201  
 202  
 203  
 204  
 205  
 206  
 207  
 208  
 209  
 210  
 211  
 212  
 213  
 214  
 215  
 216  
 217  
 218  
 219  
 220  
 221  
 222  
 223  
 224  
 225  
 226  
 227  
 228  
 229  
 230  
 231  
 232  
 233  
 234  
 235  
 236  
 237  
 238  
 239  
 240  
 241  
 242  
 243  
 244  
 245  
 246  
 247  
 248  
 249  
 250  
 251  
 252  
 253  
 254  
 255  
 256  
 257  
 258  
 259  
 260  
 261  
 262  
 263  
 264  
 265  
 266  
 267  
 268  
 269  
 270  
 271  
 272  
 273  
 274  
 275  
 276  
 277  
 278  
 279  
 280  
 281  
 282  
 283  
 284  
 285  
 286  
 287  
 288  
 289  
 290  
 291  
 292  
 293  
 294  
 295  
 296  
 297  
 298  
 299  
 300  
 301  
 302  
 303  
 304  
 305  
 306  
 307  
 308  
 309  
 310  
 311  
 312  
 313  
 314  
 315  
 316  
 317  
 318  
 319  
 320  
 321  
 322  
 323  
 324  
 325  
 326  
 327  
 328  
 329  
 330  
 331  
 332  
 333  
 334  
 335  
 336  
 337  
 338  
 339  
 340  
 341  
 342  
 343  
 344  
 345  
 346  
 347  
 348  
 349  
 350  
 351  
 352  
 353  
 354  
 355  
 356  
 357  
 358  
 359  
 360  
 361  
 362  
 363  
 364  
 365  
 366  
 367  
 368  
 369  
 370  
 371  
 372  
 373  
 374  
 375  
 376  
 377  
 378  
 379  
 380  
 381  
 382  
 383  
 384  
 385  
 386  
 387  
 388  
 389  
 390  
 391  
 392  
 393  
 394  
 395  
 396  
 397  
 398  
 399  
 400  
 401  
 402  
 403  
 404  
 405  
 406  
 407  
 408  
 409  
 410  
 411  
 412  
 413  
 414  
 415  
 416  
 417  
 418  
 419  
 420  
 421  
 422  
 423  
 424  
 425  
 426  
 427  
 428  
 429  
 430  
 431  
 432  
 433  
 434  
 435  
 436  
 437  
 438  
 439  
 440  
 441  
 442  
 443  
 444  
 445  
 446  
 447  
 448  
 449  
 450  
 451  
 452  
 453  
 454  
 455  
 456  
 457  
 458  
 459  
 460  
 461  
 462  
 463  
 464  
 465  
 466  
 467  
 468  
 469  
 470  
 471  
 472  
 473  
 474  
 475  
 476  
 477  
 478  
 479  
 480  
 481  
 482  
 483  
 484  
 485  
 486  
 487  
 488  
 489  
 490  
 491  
 492  
 493  
 494  
 495  
 496  
 497  
 498  
 499  
 500  
 501  
 502  
 503  
 504  
 505  
 506  
 507  
 508  
 509  
 510  
 511  
 512  
 513  
 514  
 515  
 516  
 517  
 518  
 519  
 520  
 521  
 522  
 523  
 524  
 525  
 526  
 527  
 528  
 529  
 530  
 531  
 532  
 533  
 534  
 535  
 536  
 537  
 538  
 539  
 540  
 541  
 542  
 543  
 544  
 545  
 546  
 547  
 548  
 549  
 550  
 551  
 552  
 553  
 554  
 555  
 556  
 557  
 558  
 559  
 560  
 561  
 562  
 563  
 564  
 565  
 566  
 567  
 568  
 569  
 570  
 571  
 572  
 573  
 574  
 575  
 576  
 577  
 578  
 579  
 580  
 581  
 582  
 583  
 584  
 585  
 586  
 587  
 588  
 589  
 590  
 591  
 592  
 593  
 594  
 595  
 596  
 597  
 598  
 599  
 600  
 601  
 602  
 603  
 604  
 605  
 606  
 607  
 608  
 609  
 610  
 611  
 612  
 613  
 614  
 615  
 616  
 617  
 618  
 619  
 620  
 621  
 622  
 623  
 624  
 625  
 626  
 627  
 628  
 629  
 630  
 631  
 632  
 633  
 634  
 635  
 636  
 637  
 638  
 639  
 640  
 641  
 642  
 643  
 644  
 645  
 646  
 647  
 648  
 649  
 650  
 651  
 652  
 653  
 654  
 655  
 656  
 657  
 658  
 659  
 660  
 661  
 662  
 663  
 664  
 665  
 666  
 667  
 668  
 669  
 670  
 671  
 672  
 673  
 674  
 675  
 676  
 677  
 678  
 679  
 680  
 681  
 682  
 683  
 684  
 685  
 686  
 687  
 688  
 689  
 690  
 691  
 692  
 693  
 694  
 695  
 696  
 697  
 698  
 699  
 700  
 701  
 702  
 703  
 704  
 705  
 706  
 707  
 708  
 709  
 710  
 711  
 712  
 713  
 714  
 715  
 716  
 717  
 718  
 719  
 720  
 721  
 722  
 723  
 724  
 725  
 726  
 727  
 728  
 729  
 730  
 731  
 732  
 733  
 734  
 735  
 736  
 737  
 738  
 739  
 740  
 741  
 742  
 743  
 744  
 745  
 746  
 747  
 748  
 749  
 750  
 751  
 752  
 753  
 754  
 755  
 756  
 757  
 758  
 759  
 760  
 761  
 762  
 763  
 764  
 765  
 766  
 767  
 768  
 769  
 770  
 771  
 772  
 773  
 774  
 775  
 776  
 777  
 778  
 779  
 780  
 781  
 782  
 783  
 784  
 785  
 786  
 787  
 788  
 789  
 790  
 791  
 792  
 793  
 794  
 795  
 796  
 797  
 798  
 799  
 800  
 801  
 802  
 803  
 804  
 805  
 806  
 807  
 808  
 809  
 810  
 811  
 812  
 813  
 814  
 815  
 816  
 817  
 818  
 819  
 820  
 821  
 822  
 823  
 824  
 825  
 826  
 827  
 828  
 829  
 830  
 831  
 832  
 833  
 834  
 835  
 836  
 837  
 838  
 839  
 840  
 841  
 842  
 843  
 844  
 845  
 846  
 847  
 848  
 849  
 850  
 851  
 852  
 853  
 854  
 855  
 856  
 857  
 858  
 859  
 860  
 861  
 862  
 863  
 864  
 865  
 866  
 867  
 868  
 869  
 870  
 871  
 872  
 873  
 874  
 875  
 876  
 877  
 878  
 879  
 880  
 881  
 882  
 883  
 884  
 885  
 886  
 887  
 888  
 889  
 890  
 891  
 892  
 893  
 894  
 895  
 896  
 897  
 898  
 899  
 900  
 901  
 902  
 903  
 904  
 905  
 906  
 907  
 908  
 909  
 910  
 911  
 912  
 913  
 914  
 915  
 916  
 917  
 918  
 919  
 920  
 921  
 922  
 923  
 924  
 925  
 926  
 927  
 928  
 929  
 930  
 931  
 932  
 933  
 934  
 935  
 936  
 937  
 938  
 939  
 940  
 941  
 942  
 943  
 944  
 945  
 946  
 947  
 948  
 949  
 950  
 951  
 952  
 953  
 954  
 955  
 956  
 957  
 958  
 959  
 960  
 961  
 962  
 963  
 964  
 965  
 966  
 967  
 968  
 969  
 970  
 971  
 972  
 973  
 974  
 975  
 976  
 977  
 978  
 979  
 980  
 981  
 982  
 983  
 984  
 985  
 986  
 987  
 988  
 989  
 990  
 991  
 992  
 993  
 994  
 995  
 996  
 997  
 998  
 999  
 1000  
 1001  
 1002  
 1003  
 1004  
 1005  
 1006  
 1007  
 1008  
 1009  
 1010  
 1011  
 1012  
 1013  
 1014  
 1015  
 1016  
 1017  
 1018  
 1019  
 1020  
 1021  
 1022  
 1023  
 1024  
 1025  
 1026  
 1027  
 1028  
 1029  
 1030  
 1031  
 1032  
 1033  
 1034  
 1035  
 1036  
 1037  
 1038  
 1039  
 1040  
 1041  
 1042  
 1043  
 1044  
 1045  
 1046  
 1047  
 1048  
 1049  
 1050  
 1051  
 1052  
 1053  
 1054  
 1055  
 1056  
 1057  
 1058  
 1059  
 1060  
 1061  
 1062  
 1063  
 1064  
 1065  
 1066  
 1067  
 1068  
 1069  
 1070  
 1071  
 1072  
 1073  
 1074  
 1075  
 1076  
 1077  
 1078  
 1079  
 1080  
 1081  
 1082  
 1083  
 1084  
 1085  
 1086  
 1087  
 1088  
 1089  
 1090  
 1091  
 1092  
 1093  
 1094  
 1095  
 1096  
 1097  
 1098  
 1099  
 1100  
 1101  
 1102  
 1103  
 1104  
 1105  
 1106  
 1107  
 1108  
 1109  
 1110  
 1111  
 1112  
 1113  
 1114  
 1115  
 1116  
 1117  
 1118  
 1119  
 1120  
 1121  
 1122  
 1123  
 1124  
 1125  
 1126  
 1127  
 1128  
 1129  
 1130  
 1131  
 1132  
 1133  
 1134  
 1135  
 1136  
 1137  
 1138  
 1139  
 1140  
 1141  
 1142  
 1143  
 1144  
 1145  
 1146  
 1147  
 1148  
 1149  
 1150  
 1151  
 1152  
 1153  
 1154  
 1155  
 1156  
 1157  
 1158  
 1159  
 1160  
 1161  
 1162  
 1163  
 1164  
 1165  
 1166  
 1167  
 1168  
 1169  
 1170  
 1171  
 1172  
 1173  
 1174  
 1175  
 1176  
 1177  
 1178  
 1179  
 1180  
 1181  
 1182  
 1183  
 1184  
 1185  
 1186  
 1187  
 1188  
 1189  
 1190  
 1191  
 1192  
 1193  
 1194  
 1195  
 1196  
 1197  
 1198  
 1199  
 1200  
 1201  
 1202  
 1203  
 1204  
 1205  
 1206  
 1207  
 1208  
 1209  
 1210  
 1211  
 1212  
 1213  
 1214  
 1215  
 1216  
 1217  
 1218  
 1219  
 1220  
 1221  
 1222  
 1223  
 1224  
 1225  
 1226  
 1227  
 1228  
 1229  
 1230  
 1231  
 1232  
 1233  
 1234  
 1235  
 1236  
 1237  
 1238  
 1239  
 1240  
 1241  
 1242  
 1243  
 1244  
 1245  
 1246  
 1247  
 1248  
 1249  
 1250  
 1251  
 1252  
 1253  
 1254  
 1255  
 1256  
 1257  
 1258  
 1259  
 1260  
 1261  
 1262  
 1263  
 1264  
 1265  
 1266  
 1267  
 1268  
 1269  
 1270  
 1271  
 1272  
 1273  
 1274  
 1275  
 1276  
 1277  
 1278  
 1279  
 1280  
 1281  
 1282  
 1283  
 1284  
 1285  
 1286  
 1287  
 1288  
 1289  
 1290  
 1291  
 1292  
 1293  
 1294  
 1295  
 1296  
 1297  
 1298  
 1299  
 1300  
 1301  
 1302  
 1303  
 1304  
 1305  
 1306  
 1307  
 1308  
 1309  
 1310  
 1311  
 1312  
 1313  
 1314  
 1315  
 1316  
 1317  
 1318  
 1319  
 1320  
 1321  
 1322  
 1323  
 1324  
 1325  
 1326  
 1327  
 1328  
 1329  
 1330  
 1331  
 1332  
 1333  
 1334  
 1335  
 1336  
 1337  
 1338  
 1339  
 1340  
 1341  
 1342  
 1343  
 1344  
 1345  
 1346  
 1347  
 1348  
 1349  
 1350  
 1351  
 1352  
 1353  
 1354  
 1355  
 1356  
 1357  
 1358  
 1359  
 1360  
 1361  
 1362  
 1363  
 1364  
 1365  
 1366  
 1367  
 1368  
 1369  
 1370  
 1371  
 1372  
 1373  
 1374  
 1375  
 1376  
 1377  
 1378  
 1379  
 1380  
 1381  
 1382  
 1383  
 1384  
 1385  
 1386  
 1387  
 1388  
 1389  
 1390  
 1391  
 1392  
 1393  
 1394  
 1395  
 1396  
 1397  
 1398  
 1399  
 1400  
 1401  
 1402  
 1403  
 1404  
 1405  
 1406  
 1407  
 1408  
 1409  
 1410  
 1411  
 1412  
 1413  
 1414  
 1415  
 1416  
 1417  
 1418  
 1419  
 1420  
 1421  
 1422  
 1423  
 1424  
 1425  
 1426  
 1427  
 1428  
 1429  
 1430  
 1431  
 1432  
 1433  
 1434  
 1435  
 1436  
 1437  
 1438  
 1439  
 1440  
 1441  
 1442  
 1443  
 1444  
 1445  
 1446  
 1447  
 1448  
 1449  
 1450  
 1451  
 1452  
 1453  
 1454  
 1455  
 1456  
 1457  
 1458  
 1459  
 1460  
 1461  
 1462  
 1463  
 1464  
 1465  
 1466  
 1467  
 1468  
 1469  
 1470  
 1471  
 1472  
 1473  
 1474  
 1475  
 1476  
 1477  
 1478  
 1479  
 1480  
 1481  
 1482  
 1483  
 1484  
 1485  
 1486  
 1487  
 1488  
 1489  
 1490  
 1491  
 1492  
 1493  
 1494  
 1495  
 1496  
 1497  
 1498  
 1499  
 1500  
 1501  
 1502  
 1503  
 1504  
 1505  
 1506  
 1507  
 1508  
 1509  
 1510  
 1511  
 1512  
 1513  
 1514  
 1515  
 1516  
 1517  
 1518  
 1519  
 1520  
 1521  
 1522  
 1523  
 1524  
 1525  
 1526  
 1527  
 1528  
 1529  
 1530  
 1531  
 1532  
 1533  
 1534  
 1535  
 1536  
 1537  
 1538  
 1539  
 1540  
 1541  
 1542  
 1543  
 1544  
 1545  
 1

mõi salawara niha baero! Hana wa õbe'e lamane niha baero: Heza so Lowalangira? (*Sin. 42, 11; 70, 10; 115, 2. Mich. 7, 10.*)

- 18 III. Ba afõchõ bacha dõdõ Jehowa ba danõnia andrõ, ba iha-  
19 chõsi tõdõ mbanoeania. Hoemedeh Jehowa, imane ba mbanoeania: Hiza, oebe'e chõmi mboea nowi ba agoe ba fanicha, ena'õ aboeso ami; ba lõ'õ sa'ae oebe'e la'o'aja ami  
20 niha baero. Ba soroi jõoe andrõ, ba ba zarõoe oetimba ira chõmi, ba danõ si no okõlikõli, ba danõ si mate oetibo'õ ira; si so fõna, ba oetimba ba ziloea asi tânõ ba gatoemboecha, ba si so moroi foeri, ba ba nasi tânõ ba gaechoela, ba tobali mõi jaŵa wa'abõoe, hoea zi no mate, me no si tengen inõtõ  
21 nilaoera! Bõi boesi dõdõoe, ja'oegõ tanõ, a'iki ba omoesoi'õ dõdõoe, me no seboea nilaoe Jehowa!  
22 Bõi miboesi dõdõmi, ja'ami oetoe ndroe'oe; toemboe sa'ae ndroe'oe ba mbenoea ba ndraso, mowoea geoe sowoea: ara ba agoe, ba no  
23 abõlõ mboea. Ba ja'ami gõi, ba gahe hili Ziona, mi'a'iki ba mi'omoesoi'õ dõdõmi, ba chõ Lowalangimi Jehowa, me ibe'e chõmi deoe,  
24 mane fõna. (*Moz. V. 11, 14.*) Fahõna mboea nowi ba golajama mbasitõ, ba si falawoe agoe ba fanicha  
25 wolazi. Oesalahini chõmi zi lõ'õ ba ndrõfi andrõ, me no la'â tamo lea ba era ba fõla ba siliwi, — soja andrõ chõgroe, nidoedoegoe chõmi.  
26 (*F. I. 4.*) Si fahõna dania gõmi, ba aboeso ami ba misoeno dõi Lowalangimi, Jehowa, si no mamatõrõ chõmi sahõlihõli dõdõ, ba lõ'õ manõ sa'ae itõrõ mbanoeagoe fama-  
27 kiko. Ba ja aboto ba dõdõmi dania, wa no ja'odo zi so ba hoenõ Ndraono Gizeräeli; Jehowa sa atõ ndra'odo, Lowalangimi, ba Lowalangi bõ'õ, ba lõ'õ; ba lõ'õ manõ

sa'ae itõrõ mbanoeagoe famakiko. (*Sach. 12, 9.*)

### FAZA 3.

I. Folaoe Eheha ba niha fefoe, ba fao zahõlihõli dõdõ. II. Famakiko niha baero andrõ, ba ndraso chõ Jozafati. III. Ba Ziona i'iagõ Jehowa, awõ mbanoeania.

I. Ba na aefa da'õ, ba oelaoe Gehehagoe ba niha fefoe; ba mama'ele'õ dania nonomi matoea ba onomi alawe, ba mangifi zatoea chõmi ba la'ilã gangilata ono matoea chõmi. Noemalõ ba zawoejoe ira matoea ba ba zawoejoe ira alawe, ba oelaoe Gehehagoe, na loeo da'õ. (*Jes. 44, 3. Hez. 39, 29. Hal. zin. 2, 17 b. t.*) Ba oefa'ele'õ dandra sahõlihõli dõdõ ba mbanoea si jaŵa ba ba danõ tooe: do ba alitõ ba boto zimbo. Tobali ogõmigõmi loeo ba do mbaŵa, gasagasa wa iroegi baŵa seboea andrõ, sata'oe ita, chõ Jehowa. (*A. 20. Mat. 24, 29.*) Ba dozi si angarõfi li tõi Jehowa, ba ni'orifi; so sa wangorifi ba hili Ziona ba ba Jeroezalema, itõrõ niwa'õ Jehowa, fangorifi zi tosai andrõ, nikaoni Jehowa, (*Obad. a. 17. Rom. 10, 13.*)

II. Hiza sa, na loeo da'õ dania, na oefoeli oetolo mado Joeda, ba banoea Jeroezalema, ba oe'owoeloi soi niha baero, fefoe, ba oe'ohé mitooe ira ba ndraso andrõ chõ Jozafati, ba wamatõrõ hoekoe chõra ba da'õ, bõrõ mbanoeagoe, tâna chõgroe andrõ, Iraono Gizeräeli, me no lafazaewe ba niha baero misa, ba me no lafaosa danõgroe; (*Nga'ot. II. 20.*) ba me no fadahõdahõ ira ba mbanoeagoe andrõ; ono matoea ba no labé'e bõli ndra alawe sohorõhorõ, ba ono alawe, ba no bõli nagoe chõra, ba no laforege wamadoemadoe agoe. Hadia atõ ni'aloceimi chõgroe, ja'ami banoea Diro ba banoea Zidona, ba ja'ami fefoe, ba danõ Ndrawa Wilisiti? Hadia, chõgroe

- misoelōni nilaoe chōmi, ba ma mi-  
laoe chōgoe hadia ia ? Da'oe'aliogō  
sibai oebe'e mangandraoeli ba hoe-  
loemi nilaoemi andrō. (*Hez. 22, 31*).  
 10 Noa sa miraboe wirōgōe ba ana'a-  
goe, ba fondrege zi sōchi najagoe,  
 11 ba no mibe'e ba gosali chōmi. Ba  
mado Joeda ba banoea Jeroezalema,  
ba no mi'amawa ba Ndrawa Hele-  
ni, ba wangarōoe'ō ja'ira, aefa ba  
 12 mbanoeara. (*Hez. 27, 13*). Ba hiza,  
ba oesoeseogi ira, ba mbanoea a-  
ndrō ba ni'amawami ja'ira, ba ma-  
ngandraoeli ba hoeloemi nilaoemi  
 13 oebe'e. Oe'amawa dania ba mado  
Joeda nonomi matoea, fabaja ono-  
mi alawe, ba ja'ira ba la'amawa ba  
Ndrawa Zaba, soi ba zarōoe sibai,  
 14 me no Jehowa zangoema'ō ! Mifa-  
tenge zi'ao ba niha baero, mima-  
ne : Mifa'anō ami ba wanoewō ni'-  
amoni'ō ! Mifarooe zabōlō ! Ndra-  
 15 mōi manoewō ! (*Jer. 6, 4*). Mibali'ō  
fōda wakoemi ba rosōmi, ba miba-  
li'ō toho. Samomō, ba jamoeŵā'ō :  
„Sabōlōndra'odo !” (*Jes. 2, 2. Mich.*  
 16 4, 3). Mita'ita'i, mitaboe, mi'owoe-  
loi ami, ja'ami soi si tefasoei ja'-  
aga ! — Ba da'ō dania dada zabōlō  
 17 andrō chōoe, ja'oegō Jehowa ! Fao-  
ma ndramoefarooe nawōra soi ni-  
ha ba ndramoesawā ndraso andrō  
chō Jozafati ; ba da'ō sa dania doe-  
madao ndra'o, ba wangoehoekoe soi  
 18 niha andrō fefoe, misa. Milaoe zabi,  
me no basitō sa'ae ; mi'aine ba mi-  
hoendragō wolazi, me no moefo'ōsi,  
si falawoe to andrō, me no eboea si-
- bai horōra ! (*Fam. 14, 15*). Monga- 19  
wawā ira wa'aso ; me no ahatō mba-  
wa andrō chō Jehowa, ba ndraso  
andrō, ba wangetoe'ō hoekoe. Noa 20  
sa ndroendroemō loeo, fabaja baŵa,  
ba no taja haga ndrōfi. (*F. 2, 10*).  
 III. Ba si ndrōndrōndrōndrō Je- 21  
howa, moroi ba Ziona, ba moroi ba  
Jeroezalema ifarongogō linia, ba to-  
balī modoeroe mbanoea si jaŵa,  
fabaja tanō ; ba no saŵatō mba-  
noeania Jehowa, ba no hati Ndrao-  
no Gизeraēli ia. (*Jes. 31, 4. Jer. 25,*  
*30. F. 11, 10. Hag. 2, 6. Heb. 12, 26*).  
Ba ja'aboto ba dōdōmi, wa no Je- 22  
howa ndra'odo, Lowalangimi ; hili  
Ziona oe'iagō, hili ni'amoni'ō andrō  
chōgoe ! Ba Jeroezalema andrō, ba  
ni'amoni'ō ; lō'ō sa'ae latōrō ia ni-  
ha bō'ō. (*Sach. 14, 21. Fam. 21, 27*).  
Ba na loeo da'ō, ba mowōiwōi nō-  
si nagoe, ba hili misa ; mangele nōsi  
zoesoe moroi ba hilihili, ba-falawoe  
idānō mbombo fefoe, ba mado Je-  
da. Samboea dania goemboe ba go-  
sali Jehowa, samo'idānō daso Ziti-  
mi andrō. (*Amos. 9, 13. Hez. 47, 1*).  
Ba tanō Miseraji, ba si tobali ta- 24  
nō si mate, ba tanō Ndراono Ged-  
omo, ba tobali benoea si lō doe'-  
oedoe'oe, bōrō horōra andrō ba  
Ndراono Gизeraēli, me no labe'e a-  
doewa ndro zi lō horō, ba danōra.  
(*Amos. 1, 11*). Ba tanō mado Joeda, 25  
ba si lō teboelōboelō niha, ba he  
Jeroezalema, iroegi nga'ōtō mitooe  
sibai. Ba oelaoe mbalō ndrora, si 26  
lō nilaoegoe na, ba i'iagō manō hi-  
li **Ziona Jehowa !**

# Soera

## G A M O S I.

### FAZA 1.

I. Famobōrō hoehoeo Gamosi a-ndrō. II. Fameta'oe Damaseko, III. ba Gasa, IV. ba Tiro, V. ba Iraono Gedomo, VI. ba Iraono Gamoni.

- 1 I. Hoehoeo Gamosi da'e, Amosi koebalo andrō, banoea Dekoa, hoe-hoeo ba Ndraono Gizeraëli, nifa'e-le'ō chōvia, me loeo razo mado Joeda Oesia andrō, ba me razo Ndraono Gizeraëli Jerobeamo, ono Joasi, mendroea fache lō doeroe andrō. (*F. 7, 14. Hos. 1. 1. Sach. 14, 5.*) Ba imane : Moendrōndrōndrōndrō Jehowa, moroi ba Ziona, moroi ba Jeroezalema ifarongogō linia. Ba aleoe dania mbenoea goebalo andrō, ba mate ndroe'oe ba zoe-zoe hili Garemeli. (*Joël. 3, 21.*)
- 2 II. Da'ō niwa'ō Jehowa : Bōrō horō Ndraramaseko andrō, si tōloe balō, si ūfa balō na, wa lō oefoeli ligoe — me no lafatōrō ba mbanoea Gileadi wamōbōrō wache nifosi'ōli. (*Raz. II. 13, 7.*) Andrō wa oefatōrō galitō ba mbanoea Hazaëli, si manga gōdo Mbenihada andrō. (*Raz. II. 13, 3.*)
- 3 Lazi ba mbawa gōli Ndraramaseko, ba oefatō, ba ūsi mbanoea, ba oehori, ba ndraso horō andrō, ba solohe si'o zalaŵa, ba oeboenoe ba nomo wa'omasi andrō, ba soi Ndrawa Garamo andrō, ba ni'oloi'ō ba Giri, iwa'ō Jehowa. (*Jes. 17, 1. Raz. II. 16, 9.*)
- 4 III. Da'ō niwa'ō Jehowa : Bōrō horō [Ndrawa Wilisiti] ba Gasa, si tōloe balō andrō, si ūfa balō na, wa lō oefoeli ligoe — me no samba-

samba banoea manō sa'ae la'oloi'ō, ba wame'e ba danga Ndraono Gedomo. *Nga'ot. II. 21, 16. 17; 28, 18. Jer. 47, 5.* Andrō wa oefatōrō galitō ba gōli Gasa, alitō si manga gōdo andrō chōra. Banoea Gasoto, ba oehori, ba solohe si'o zalaŵa ba Gasikalo, ba oeboenoe, ba oefoeli-do foeri, ba Nekerona, ba tobali tekiko si tosai Dawa Wilisiti, iwa'ō So'aja, Jehowa.

IV. Da'ō niwa'ō Jehowa : Bōrō horō [Ndrawa Wōnikia] ba Diro, si tōloe balō, si ūfa balō na, wa lō oefoeli ligoe — me no sambasamba banoea manō sa'ae la'oloi'ō, nibe'e ba danga Ndraono Gedomo, ba me no olifoe ira wawoe'oesa li andrō ba zi fatalifoesō. (*Raz. I. 5, 1.*) Andrō wa oefatōrō galitō ba gōli andrō chōra.

V. Da'ō niwa'ō Jehowa : Bōrō horō Ndraono Gedomo andrō, si tōloe balō, si ūfa balō na, wa lō oefoeli ligoe — me no lagohi si'ōli dalifoesōra ba me no fadoro manō laboenoe wa'ahachō dōdōra, me no lō lafamalōmalō wōnoera, ba me lō latajaigō wa'abao dōdōra. (*Moz. I. 27, 40.*) Andrō wa oefatōrō galitō ba Demana, alitō si manga gōdo ba Mbosera. (*Jes. 34, 6. Obad. a. 9.*)

VI. Da'ō niwa'ō Jehowa : Bōrō horō Ndraono Gamoni andrō, si tōloe balō, si ūfa balō na, wa lō oefoeli ligoe — me no lasikōi daloe zanabina, ba Gileadi, ba wangebolo tanōra. (*Sam. I. 11, 2. Raz. II. 8, 12.*)

- 14 Andrō wa oefatōrō galitō ba gōli Raba andrō, alitō si manga gōdora, ba fao we'ao'ao, na baŵa wasōndrata, ba angi sabōlō, na baŵa  
 15 we'oegoe'oegoe mbanoea. Ba ni'o-loi'ō Milikomo andrō, fabaja ere ba satoea andrō chōnia, iŵa'ō Jehowa.

## FAZA 2.

I. Fameta'oe Iraono Moabi, II. ba mado Joeda, III. ba Iraono Giza-reäli.

- 1 I. Da'ō niŵa'ō Jehowa : Bōrō horō Ndراono Moabi andrō, si tōloe balō, si ūfa balō na, wa lō oefoeli ligoe — me no latoenoe dōla razo Ndراono Gedomo, nifanoenoe betoea. (*Jes. 15, 1*). Andrō wa oefatōrō galitō ba Ndراono Moabi, alitō si manga gōdo ba Gerioto. Ba mate nisoewō Ndراono Moabi, ba fao we'ao'ao ba wanoe-wō, ba telaoelaoe dorofe. (*Jer. 48, 24*). Oeboenoë zalaŵa, bacha ba hoenōra, ba satoeara fefoe, ba oeboenoë awōnia, iŵa'ō Jehowa.  
 2 II. Da'ō niŵa'ō Jehowa : Bōrō mado Joeda andrō, si tōloe balō, si ūfa balō na, wa lō oefoeli ligoe — me no la'ositengagō gorroisa Jehowa, ba me lō ni'o'ōra amachoitania ; noa sa labe'e nifo-wōhō ira, wolo'ō faja andrō, ni'o'ōndra toeara mege. Andrō wa oefatōrō galitō ba mado Joeda, alitō si manga gōdo ba Jeroezalema.

- 6 III. Da'ō niŵa'ō Jehowa : Bōrō horō Ndراono Giza-reäli andrō, si tōloe balō, si ūfa balō na, wa lō oefoeli ligoe — me la'amawa ba gana'a zatoelō tōdō, ba si noemana, ba ba zi safasa badagahe, ja'ira andrō, sangisō tanō andrō ba hōgō zi noemana, ba samila'ō lala ba zi no gōna famakao ; ha samboea ndra alawe sohorōhōrō, ba faoma mōi ira chōnia, he ama, ba he ono, ba wango'aja tōigoe andrō, ni'amo-ni'ō. Labe'ebe'e toefora noecha ni-

halō gade, ba zinga na ha wame'e soemange fefoe, ba labadoebadoe nagoe ogaoeta, ba gosali Lowalangira. (*Moz. II. 22, 26*). Ba noa sa ja'odo zangohori mege Iraono Gamori, fōnara, si no timba dōla geseri fa'eboea ba si no timba dōla manawa fa'abe'e. Ba no oehori mboea ba hogoe ba he ū'a tooe. (*Moz. IV. 21, 24. Jos. 24, 8*). No ja'odo zolohé ja'ami mijāwā, moroi ba danō Miseraji ba samatōrō ja'ami ba danō si mate andrō, ūfa woeloe fache wa'ara, ena'ō mi'ochogō danō Ndراono Gamori andrō ! (*Moz. II. 12, 51*). Ba iraonomi, ba sama'ele'ō ūsa, ba ono matoea chōmi, ba naziri ūsa, oebe'e. Hadia, tengā si manō, ja'ami, Iraono Giza-reäli ? iŵa'ō Jehowa. (*Moz. IV. 6, 2*). Ba no mibe'e ū naziri andrō nagoe, ba ba zama'ele'ō andrō, ba no mimane : Lō tola mama'ele'ō ami ! (*Jes. 30, 10. Jer. 11, 21. F. 7, 13*). Ba hisa, ba oefera'ō ami, ba zi so sibai ami, si mane koereta famōbōrō wache, famera dōla wache si no fahōna ba golajama, ena'ō tobali faja wolozi alio ahe, ba ena'ō tobali si lō bōto wa'abe'e zabōlō ; ena'ō lō faloche wangorifi zabōlō, ba ena'ō lō manaha zi fafana, ena'ō lō mōi fangorifi alio ahe gahenia andrō, ba ena'ō lō aperi gōi zi fakoedo. Ba na so ba zabōlō andrō zabe'e tōdō, — ba moloi lō baloebaloe, na loeo da'ō dania, iŵa'ō Jehowa.

## FAZA 3.

I. Fama'ele'ō fotoe Ndراono Giza-reäli fefoe, ni'ombacha'ō Lowalangi ba zama'ele'ō andrō. II. Nihoekoo Zamaria, ba horōrō andrō.

- I. Mifondrondrongo daroma li andre, taroma li Jehowa, fanegoe ja'ami, Iraono Giza-reäli, fanegoe sato fefoe, ni'ohegoe mijāwā moroi ba danō Miseraji ; imane : Ba niha fefoe ba goeli danō, ba no ha ja'ami nitoejoegoe ; andrō wa

- oe'otoe'ō ami ba lalōmi andrō fe-  
3 foe. Hadia, so zi daroea, si fao ba  
4 lala, na lō samagōlō ira? Hadia,  
moendrōndrōndrōndrō zingo ba ga-  
5 toea, na lō ahoeloeania? Hadia,  
ifarongogō linia ono zingo, ba na ha  
wemōrō chōnia, na lō hadia ia ni-  
ra'oenia? Hadia, alaoe wofo ba da-  
6 ndraŵa tooe ba danō, na tengā chō-  
nia mege lalaoe dandraŵa andrō?  
Hadia, aefā dandraŵa ba danō  
7 tooe, na lō hadia zalaoe? Hadia,  
lalaoe gōi dorofe jomo ba mbanoea,  
si lō tokeā niha sato? **Hadia,**  
**itōrō mbanoea famakao hadia ia,**  
**na tengā chō Jehowa mbōrō?** (*Jes.*  
7 45, 7). Lō'ō! Lō ilaoe hadia ia Je-  
howa, na lō nibokainia oea tōdō-  
nia, ba genoninia andrō, sama'e'ō.  
8 Na no moendrōndrōndrōndrō zi-  
ngo, ba ha niha zi lō ata'oee? Ba  
na no moehede Zo'aja, Jehovah, ba  
ha niha zi lō mama'e'ō?  
9 II. Mifarongogō ba gōdo ba  
Gasoto ba ba gōdo ba danō Mise-  
raji, ba mimane: Mi'owoeloi ami  
ba hili andrō, si tefasoei Samaria,  
ba mifaigi wagoeageesa sabōlōbōlō  
andrō ba famalangōgōra awōra!  
10 Lō'ō sa la'ilā wolaoe satoelō, iŵa'ō  
Jehowa, ja'ira andrō, sangōhōna  
horō ba famakao awōra, ba gōdora  
andrō. Andrō wa imane So'aja,  
11 Jehovah: Lasasagō dania danō  
emali, fasoei manō, ba ladoedoegō  
mba'aba'a andrō chōmi, ba niraboe  
12 dania gamagama ba gōdomi. Da'ō  
niŵa'ō Jehovah: Si mane na ifa-  
dōni ba mbawa zingo kabalo zi  
doea rozi faha [mbiribiri], ba ma  
si samboca mboeroemboeroe, si  
manō dania wangorifi Iraono Gi-  
zeraëli andrō, sidadao ba Zamaria  
ba watalinga warate ba ba gaso  
13 Ndrāmaseko. (*Hos.* 5, 14). Mifo-  
ndrondrongo ba mifadoehoe'ō ba  
ma'oewoe, iŵa'ō So'aja Jehovah,  
14 Lowalangi ngahōnō: Si ndroehoe,  
na oe'otoe'ō Ndراono Gizeraëli ba  
horōra, ba oelaoe ba na ha wame'e  
soemange andrō, ba Mbetiëli, ena'ō  
ni'ēwa dandroe ba na ha wame'e  
soemange, ena'ō atoroe tooe ba  
danō. *Moz.* II. 27, 2. *Raz.* I. 12, 32.  
*Raz.* II. 23, 15). Ba he omo, na 15  
baŵa deoe, ba he omo, na baŵa  
lōchō, ba oedoedoegō. Ba nifoefoe  
gōi nomo ifō goeaza; oja manō zi  
taja dania omo, iŵa'ō Jehovah. (*Jer.*  
36, 22. *Raz.* I. 22, 39).
- FAZA 4.
- I. Fameta'oe banoea Zamaria;  
ni'olo'i dania ira. II. Lō nifalalinira  
era'erara ba wotoe andrō mege.  
III. Famarooe tōdō zoei, ba wangawoeli  
ba zi sōchi.
- I. Mifondrondrongo ligoe andre,  
ja'ami sawi Mbazana ba hili Zamaria,  
ja'ami samakao side'ide ba  
samoefoe si noemana ba sangoe-  
ma'ō chō zochō ja'ira: Faigi chōnia  
nibadoema! (*Raz.* I. 16, 24. *Jes.* 56,  
11. 12). No fahōloe Zo'aja, Jehovah,  
ba wa'asalaŵania andrō, no imane:  
Hiza, iroegi baŵa dania chōmi,  
nidōni jaŵa ami ba chaichai, ba  
nga'ōtōmi, ba ba gai gi'a. Ba mi-  
tōrō zatōla gōli, we'amōi baero  
mbanoea, idōlō ia zamōsanā, ba  
tetibo ami ba Haramono.
- II. Mi'ae ba Mbetiëli ba mi-  
sao'ō horō, ba ba Giligala, ba mi'-  
oja'ō wanao horō. Mibe'e zoemange  
nitaba andrō chōmi, na mahemoloe  
mbanoea, ba ba zi doea wongi,  
ba mibe'e zi samboea ni'ofoeloe  
andrō chōmi. (*Hos.* 4, 15; 12, 12).  
Mitoenoe manō roti ni'aisōni, soe-  
mange fangandrō saoha gōlō, ba  
mi'ao ba niha sato, ena'ō labe'e  
game'ela saoha gōlō! Da'ō sa atō  
zomasi ami, ja'ami Iraono Gizer-  
äli! iŵa'ō So'aja, Jehovah. Ba he  
ŵa'ae lō halōwō mbohami oebe'e  
ba mbanoeami fefoe, ba he ūa'ae  
ambō balazo ba nahiami fefoe, oe-  
be'e, ba lō'ō zoei nifalalinimi era'-  
erami, wamoeli ja'ami chōgoe, i-  
ŵa'ō Jehovah. Ba he ūa'ae lō oe-

1

2

3

4

5

6

7

- be'e chōmi deoe mege, me tōloe  
wāwa lō famasi na; tengha ha samoeza,  
ba ba mbanoea si samboea  
aechoe ba danō deoe, ba ba zi samboea,  
ba lō'ō — nowi si sagōrō,  
ba no si gōna teoe, ba ba zi sagōrō,  
ba mate zinanō, me lō si gōna  
8 ia — ba he wā'ae tengha samoeza,  
ba domboea banoea, tōloe banoea na,  
zondrōni ja'ira ba mbanoea si samboea,  
ba wamadoe idanō, si lō'ō sa atō dōhō fa'owōchi  
dōdō, ba lō'ō zoei nifalalinimi era'  
erami, wamoeli ja'ami chōgoe, iwa'  
9 ō Jehowa. No oe'otoe'ō ami fa'a-  
chozi ngalai wache ba fa'ongaō;  
ba tamo zi manga zinanō ba kaboe na-  
groe, ba he ara chōmi ba he zai,  
ba la'ā. Ba lō'ō zoei nifalalinimi  
era'erami, wamoeli ja'ami chōgoe,  
iwa'ō Jehowa. (*Moz. V. 28, 22. Raz.*  
*I. 8, 37. Joël. 1, 4; 2, 25. Hag. 2, 17.*)  
10 Ba no oefatōrō chōmi wōchō waba,  
si mane ba Ndrawa Miseraji no;  
no oeboenoe si'ōli zabōlōmi, lō lai  
wa no lahalō gōi koedomi, ba no  
oefa'amōi mijawa ba nichoemi wa'  
abōoe golombasewāmi andrō. Ba  
lō'ō zoei nifalalinimi era'erami, ba  
11 wamoeli ja'ami chōgoe mena'ō. Ba  
no oebali'ō ami, si mane me iba-  
li'ō Zodoma ba Gomora Lowalangi,  
ba tobali timba ndroendroenga ni-  
sōbi ba galitō ami. Ba lō'ō zoei ni-  
falalinimi era'erami, ba wamoeli ja'  
ami chōgoe mena'ō. (*Moz. I. 19, 24.*  
*Sach. 3, 2. Jeed. a. 23.*)  
12 III. Andrō wa oelaoe chōmi da'ō,  
ja'ami Iraono Gizeraëli: — ba me  
oemanō dania chōmi, ba mifa'anō  
ami, ja'ami Iraono Gizeraëli, ba  
13 wangondrası Lowalangimi! Hiza sa,  
so zamōsa, samazōchi hili mege ba  
sombōi angi, sama'ele'ō ba niha  
hadia ba dōdōnia, samali'ō sogōmigōmi  
fa'amoloeo, ba sanawō hili  
ba goeli danō, — Jehowa, Lowalangi  
ngahōnō dōinia. (*F. 5, 8.*)

## FAZA 5.

I. Fange'esi Iraono Gizeraëli. II.  
Famarooe tōdō, ba wangaloei So'aja.  
III. Fanegoe fa'atefoejoe dōdō Ndرا-  
no Gizeraëli. IV. Famarooe tōdō  
zoei, ba wamalalini era'era. V. Fa-  
meta'oe: no hatō fangochoekoe  
ja'ira.

1. Mifondrondrongo ligoe andre,  
fange'esigoe ja'ami, ja'ami Iraono  
Gizeraëli! No alaoe nono alawe a-  
ndrō soi Ndraono Gizeraëli, ba te-  
bai maoso sa'ae. No moetoeli'ō  
tooe ia ba danōra tooe, ba lō sa-  
mazaŵa ja'ia! Da'ō sa niŵa'ō Zo'  
aja, Jehowa: Ba mbanoea andrō,  
si hōnō sabōlō, ba hatō otoe zi to-  
sai dania, ba ba zi otoe sabōlō me-  
ge, ba hatō foeloe zi tosai dania,  
ba mbanoea Ndraono Gizeraeli.  
(*Moz. V. 28, 62. Jes. 6, 13.*)

II. Da'ō sa niŵa'ō Jehowa ba  
mbanoea Ndraono Gizeraëli andrō:  
Misofoe ndra'odo, ena'ō aoeri ami!  
Ba bōi mi'aloei Mbetiëli andrō! Bōi  
mi'ae ba Giligala ba bōi misawa  
Mbereseba! Giligala andrō sa, ba  
ni'olo'iō dania, ba Betiëli, ba ni-  
foefoe. (*F. 4, 4.*) Mi'aloei Jehowa,  
ena'ō aoeri ami! Fa bōi ihawoei  
mado Josefo, timba galitō, si man-  
ngamanga hadia ia, si lō samoenoe,  
ba Mbetiëli; ja'ia andrō, sombōi  
„zara“ andrō ba „si tōloe“ (dōfi),  
samali'ō fa'amoloeo si bongi, sogō-  
migōmi sibai, ba samali'ō si bo-  
ngi si moloeo; si no hoemede ba  
nasi mege, ena'ō inōnōi goeli danō:  
Jehowa dōinia! Sangasogō fama-  
kiko zabōlō, si lō moedōnadōna, ba  
he fa'adoedoe mbanoea saro. Ja'ira  
andrō, samali'ō safeto sibai hoekoe  
satoelō, ba samila'ō lala. (*Job. 9, 9.*  
*Moz. I. 7, 10.*)

III. Si fatioe tōdō ira ba zoloh  
ba lala hoehoeo, ba kato, ba la'o-  
gorofi zolaoe si doehoe. Me no sa-  
ngohoendragō si noemana ami, ba  
me mitema chōra mboeala, boea  
nowi, ba alacha milaoe nomo kara

- nitoto, ba lō tola mi'onahia ; ba a-lacha mifazōchi kaboe nagoe oma-siō, ba lō tola mibadoe nōsi mboea.
- 12 (*Sef. 1, 13. Hag. 1, 6*). Noa sa aboto ba dōdōgroe : no fahōna golalōwami ba no oja sibai horōmi ! Mifakao zi lō horō ba manga gana'a ami ba mifalangōgō zi noemana, ba ka-
- 13 to. Andrō wa lō hedehede zatoeatoea, ba gōtō da'e, me no gōtō si lō sōchi. (*Ejes. 5, 16*).
- 14 IV. Mi'aloei zi sochi, ba bōi si lō sōchi, ena'ō aoeri ami ! Awena dania itolo ami Jehovah Lowalangi
- 15 ngahōnō, si mane niwā'ōmi. Mi'ogorofi zi lō sōchi ba mi'omasī'ō zi sōchi ; bōi mifoejoe'ō hoekoe, ba kato ! Ma atō ihachōsi tōdō zi tosai mado Josefo Jehovah, Lowalangi ngahōnō ! (*Sin. 34, 15. Jes. 1, 16*).
- 16 V. Andrō wa imane Jehovah, Lowalangi ngahōnō, So'a : Dozi olajama dania, ba fege'ege, lamane ba newali fefoe : Alai ndra'o ! alai ndra'o ! Sangahalō ba danō, ba hoemededania ba zi no to'ōlō ba wege'ege ba
- 17 wa'aboe dōdō ba ba wange'esī, ba dozi kaboe nagoe misa, ba fege'ege dania, na oetōrō ami, iwā'ō Jehovah.
- 18 wa. Alai zomasi na alio iroegi bāwā andrō chō Jehovah ! Hadia goena mbaŵā andrō chō Jehovah chōmi ? Fa'ogōmigōmi dania ia, ba tenga haga ! (*Jer. 17, 15; 30, 19. Jes. 13, 6*). Hoelō zi faloecha beroea, na no moloi ia ba zingo, ba nidooe oelō, na no iroegi jomo, ba na itoefa tangania dowa. (*Jes. 20, 24, 18*). Hiza, fa'ogōmigōmi dania mbaŵā andrō, chō Jehovah, ba tenga haga ; sogōmigōmi, ba tenga
- 21 sihaga ! Anoezoc dōdōgroe gowasami andrō, lō ba dōdōgroe, tebai oe'ago
- 22 gowoeloami (*Jes. 1, 11*). Na mibe'e chōgroe zoemange nitoenoe ba ame'e-lami andrō, ba no tenga somasido ; ba soemange fangandrō saoha gōlō, ono zaŵi niboela andrō chōmi, ba
- 23 lō'ō na'i oefai. Arōoe'ō chōgroe wakoresa andrō, fanoenōmō ; li mbiola andrō chōoe, ba lō omasido oerongo ! Ba ena'ō na mangoe-mboengoemboe zatoelō lala, timba nidanō ; ba hoekoe satoelō, ba ena'ō na timba mbombo, si tebai ogo'ō ! Hadia, no mibe'e chōgroe zoemange nitaba ba ame'e'ela, ba danō si mate no, si ūfa woeloe fache wa'ara ; ja'ami Iraono Gize-raëli ? (*Hal. zin. 7, 42. 43. Hez. 20, 16 b. t.*) . Ba mi'osa'ō Zikoeti andrō, razomi, ba Kewana andrō, Lowalangi, famaedo andrō chōmi, ni-fazōchimi ! (*Raz. I, 11, 7. Sef. 1, 5*). Ba oebē'e ni'oloi'ō ami, amaedola 27 nitibo'ō, iroegi ba zi tambai Ndramaseko, iwā'ō Jehovah -- Lowalangi ngahōnō dōinia. (*Raz. II, 17, 6*).

## FAZA 6.

I. Fanegoe Siona ba Samaria. II. Fameta'oe : so wotoe dania.

- I. Alai zi lō mangaboesi tōdō hadia ia ba hili Ziona, ba si no ahonohono manō ba hili Zamaria, si no seboa tōi ba zi a'a soi andrō, ba ni'ondra'ondrasi ma'oewoe Gize-raëli ! (*Loek. 6, 24*). Mi'ae ba Galene, ba mifachōlō ami ba mi'otarai da'ō, ba miroegi Hamata seboea, ba mi'ae mitoee ba Gata, ba danō Ndrawa Wilisiti : Hadia, si sōchi ami, moroi ba mbanoea da'ō, ba hadia, eboea danōmi, moroi ba danōra ? (*Jes. 10, 9. Nga'ōt. II, 26, 6*). Ja'ami, sangoema'ō tōdōra, arōoe na sa mbaŵā si lō sōchi, ba sangahatō'ō dadaoma horō. (*Hez. 12, 27. F. 9, 10*). No farate ifō goeaza waratera, ba lafadōlō ira ba gasora ; ono mbiribirī satabō gōra, ono mbiribirī nikobaloi, ba ono zaŵi moroi ba kandra. Si fakore ira, na telaoe mbiola nitika, ba lawai nifolaoe Dawido wolaoera biola. (*Jes. 5, 12. Nga'ōt. I, 23, 5*). Mako zoemange la'amadoegō wamadoe agoe, ba labajoini ira fondrege zi sōchi wanicha, ba fōchō ma'oewoe Josefo andrō, ba lō la'aboesi tōdō ! Andrō

wa si a'a ni'oloi'ō sa'ae ira, ba  
tebato wa'iki zi no mamadōlō  
ja'ira ba zalo. 8

II. No fahōloe Zo'aja, Jehovah,  
iwa'ō Jehovah, Lowalangi ngahōnō,  
[imane] : Ogoro ndra'odo wajawasa  
ma'oewoe Jakobo, anoezoe, dōdōgoe  
hatira andrō, ba oeloeloe mbanoea  
andrō, fabaja ūsinia. Ba na dafoe-  
loe dania zi tosai niha ba nomo  
heza, ba ahori mate ira. Ba na  
ihalō dania ira sahatō chōra, so-  
go'o ja'ira, ba wangeheta jomo, ba  
na imane chō zi so si bacha ba  
mbate'e side'ide: Hadia, so na na-  
wōoe? ba na imane da'ō: Lō'ō,  
ba imane: Bōi hedehede! Lō tōla  
sa latōtōi dōi Jehovah. Hiza sa,  
ibe'e goroisa Jehovah, ba idoedoegō  
nomo seboea ba irasa zide'ide.  
12 (Hez. 24, 15 b. t.). Hadia, latōrō dete  
gara koedo, ba hadia, ta'ila tabe'e  
sangoehoendra asi zawi? Me no  
mibalī'ō langoe hoekoe, ba me no  
mibalī'ō safeto sibai mboeaboea  
13 wa'atoelō. (F. 5, 7). Omoeso dōdō-  
mi zi lō boto, mimane dōdōmi: Moroi ba wa'abe'eda, wa no sa-  
14 bōlō ita! (Raz. I. 22, 11). Ba hiza,  
ja'ami Iraono Gizeräeli — iwa'ō Je-  
howa, Lowalangi ngahōnō — oe'a-  
sogō sa'ae chōmi soi samakao ja'-  
ami, i'otarai ba lala ba Hamata,  
iroegi mbombo andrō ba danō si  
mate. (Jes. 7, 17. Nga'ōt. II. 7, 8).

## FAZA 7.

I. Angilata Gamosi, tōloe ngawa-  
lō. II. I'adoegō ia chō razo Amasia,  
ba itimba ja, ifofanō ba danō. III.  
Fama'ele'ō ba chō Gamasia andrō.

1 I. Da'e nifa'ele'ō Zo'aja Jehovah  
chōgoe: So nono damo, me ibōrō-  
taigō aoeri zinanō ba nowi sebolo,  
ba so zaracha mo'ahonoa fa'eboea,  
me no aefa ifagoeti'ō mboe mbiribiri  
2 chōnia razo. (Raz. II. 15, 17). Ba me  
no ahori la'ā mboeloe ndroe'oe ba  
danō, ba mangandrō ndra'o, oema-  
ne: He So'aja, Jehovah, be'e aefa

horō! Heza lasōndra wangorifi ma'-  
oewoe Jakobo? No si noemana si-  
bai ira! Ba mangesa dōdō Jehovah.  
Bōi! iwa'ō Jehovah. (Jer. 18, 8). Ba  
da'e [zoei] nifa'ele'ō Zo'aja Jehovah  
chōgoe: Iwa'ō wanoewō galitō So'-  
aja, Jehovah. Ba iā nasi seboea ali-  
tō; ba me iā ena'ō dána chō Je-  
howa, ba mangandrō ndra'o, oema-  
ne: He So'aja, Jehovah, bōda! He-  
za lasōndra wangorifi ma'oewoe Ja-  
kobo? No si noemana sibai ira!  
Ba mangesa dōdō Jehovah. Bōi! i-  
wa'ō Jehovah. Ba da'e [zoei] nifa'-  
ele'ō Zo'aja, Jehovah, chōgoe: No  
so ba dete göli kara, sadōlō fesi-  
ndro, Zo'aja, ba no so ba dang-  
nia zimo (fanimba, na adōlō). (Jes.  
34, 11). Ba imane chōgoe Jehovah:  
Hadia ni'ilamō, Amosi? Ba oema-  
ne: Simo. Ba imane So'aja: Hiza,  
oelaoe zimo ba hoenō mbanoeagoe  
Iraono Gizeräeli; lō'ō sa'ae oefoeli  
oebe'e aefa horōra! Raz. II. 21, 13).  
Nidoedoegō ine hilihili andrō ba ma'-  
oewoe Giza'aki, ba nifoefoe ni'amoni'-  
ō andrō ba ma'oewoe Gizeräeli; ba  
ba zi samba omo ndra Jerobeamō, ba  
oetema oelaoe zi'ōli! (Jer. 17, 2).

II. Ba ifatenge zinenge Amasia, 10  
ere ba Mbetieli, chō Jerobeamō,  
razo Ndراono Gizeräeli, imane:  
Amosi andrō, ba ifawe'e ma'oewoe  
Gizeräeli, ba wolaŵa ja'oegō; tebai  
itaha tanō hoehoeonia andrō fefoe!  
(Raz. II. 14, 23). Da'ō sa niwa'ō 11  
Gamosi: Ba mbawa zi'ōli mate  
Jerobeamō, ba Iraono Gizeräeli, ba  
lō zi lō moe'oloi'ō dania, aheta ira  
ba danōra. Ba imane Amasia chō 12  
Gamosi: He sangi'ilā, faoso! oloi,  
saŵa danō mado Joeda! Ba da'ō  
aloei gōe, ba ba da'ō möi'ō sa-  
ma'ele'ō! Ba ba Mbetieli, ba lō 13  
tola sa'ae möi'ō sama'ele'ō! me no  
ni'amoni'-ō chō razo da'e, osali zato  
fefoe chō razo. (Jes. 30, 10. F. 2, 12).

III. Ba itema li Gamasia Amosi, 14  
imane: Tenga sama'ele'ō ndra'odo  
ba tenga göi ono zekola zama'ele'ō,

- 15 koebalo za'wi ndra'odo a'ine, ba si so kaboe ara. (F. 1, 1). Ba no ihalō ndra'odo Jehowa, no ihetado koebalo, ba no imane chōgōe Jehowa: Ae'e, ba iagō sama'ele'ō ba mbanoeagoe Iraono Gizeraēli.
- 16 (Hez. 21, 2). Ba fondrondrongo sa'ae li Jehowa: Ja'oegō, ba ōmane: Lō tola ū'iagō sama'ele'ō ba Ndراونو Gizeraēli, ba lō tola ūlaoe hoeo ba ma'owewo Giza'aki! Andrō wa imane Jehowa: Fo'omooe, ba si tobali sohorō, ba mbanoea, ba onooe matoea ba onooe alawe, ba si mate ba mbawa zi'ōli. Tanōee, ba lasoe'a sinali, wamaosa ja'ia, ba ja'oegō, ba ba danō si ra'ira'iō mate'ō. Ba Iraono Gizeraēli, ba lō zi lō moe'oloi'ō dania, aheta ira ba danōra. (Hoz. 4, 13).

## FAZA 8.

I. Angilata: Daga so'ōsi boea geoe sasoso, amaedola wa no hoelō zi no asoso Ndراونو Gizeraēli, ba wamatōrō hoekoe chōra. II. No ihonogči Jehowa wamakiko banoeania andrō.

- 1 I. Da'e nifa'ele'ō Zo'aja Jehowa chōgōe: Hiza ndraga so'ōsi boea geoe sasoso. Ba isofoe chōgōe, imane: Hadia ni'ilaoe Amosi? Ba oemane: Daga so'ōsi boea geoe sasoso! Ba imane chōgōe Jehowa: Iroegi dania baŵa wangozaragō boea geoe ba mbanoeagoe Iraono Gizeraēli andrō; ba lō'ō sa'ae oefoeli oebe'e aefa horōra! (F. 7, 8).
- 2 Ba sege'ege dania zanoenō, ira alawe andrō, ba gōdo misa, na loeo da'ō, iwa'ō So'aja, Jehowa. Fahōna mboto zi mate! Lafazawili manōlō hedehede! Mifondrondrongo da'e, ja'ami solohi si noemana ba samakiko seboea famakao ba danō,
- 3 5 wangoema'ō tōdōmi: Ha wa'ara aefa wasoelōna, ena'ō tola ta'amawa mboea nowi, ba ha wa'ara aefa loeo sabato, ena'ō tola tabokai naha wache, ba ena'ō ta'ide'ide'ō laoeroe, ba ena'ō ta'eboea'ō zaga

ba tafaigi waliēra falimosa, ba wolimo niha, (Hos. 12, 8), ba ena'ō ta'ōli niha side'ide; tabe'e gana'a, ba si safasa badagahe tabe'e bōli zi noemana, ba ena'ō ta'amawa gōi dampōni.

II. No fahōloe Jehowa, ba wangeboea dōi ma'owewo Jakobo andrō, no imane: Si ndroehoe, lō'ō manō olifoedo zambalō, nilaoera andrō! (F. 6, 8). Hadia, lō moeheoe danō ba zi mane da'ō, ba hadia, lō aboe dōdō dozi sonahia ba detenia? hadia, lō manō ena'ō danō ma'asagōrō, si mane Nilo, ba ifoeli alō, si mane Nilo ba danō Miseraji? Ba na loeo da'ō — iwa'ō So'aja, Jehowa — ba na laloeo aechoe loeo oebe'e, ba ba zi ma'ōchō oefatōrō wa'ogōmigōmi, ba goeli danō. (Jer. 15, 9).

Owasami, ba oebali'ō fa'a-boe dōdō, ba fanoenōmi fefoe, ba oebali'ō fange'esı; dozi lōwilōwi, ba molembe lembe ba wa'aboe dōdō, ba dozi hōgō, ba nitōwō oebe'e. Tobali amaedola wange'esı ono matoea si ha samboesamboea, oebe'e, ba amozoeania, ba si mane baŵa safōchō sibai. (Jer. 6, 26; 48, 37. Hez. 7, 18. Sach. 12, 10).

**Hiza, iroegi baŵa dania — iwa'ō So'aja Jehowa — ba oefatōrō ba danō lofo mbanoea, tengā fa'olefo ba gō, ba tengā fa'owōchi dōdō ba nidanō, fa'olefo ba wamondrongo li Jehowa a'ine, ba tobali lafangōrō ira, i'otarai nasi si samboea, noemalō ba zi samboea, ba latōrōi danō, i'otarai moroi jōoe, noemalō ba gate-mboecha loeo, ba wangaleei taroma li Jehowa; ba lō lasōndra!** Ba na loeo da'ō, ba ono matelō nono alawe si sōchi bawa ba ira matoea sabōlō, ba wa'owōchi dōdō! (Hos. 2, 3). Ja'ira andrō, same'e hōloe olalō-wa Zamaria andrō, wangoema'ō: „Ba wa'adoehoe wa'aoeri Lowalangimi andrō, ja'ami — banoea Danō!“ ba: „Ba wa'adoehoe wa'aoeri Lowalangimi andrō, ja'ami — ba-

noea Mbereseba !” — tegaelō tooe ira, ba lō lafoeli maoso. (*Raz. I. 12, 29.*)

## FAZA 9.

I. Angilata : Adoedoe gosali, ba te'olo'i'ō mbanoea. II. Fama'eles'ō, tefoeii tetaroe'ō dania nose Dawido andrō, si no adoedoe.

- 1 I. Ba oe'ila Zo'aja, si iagō ngai na ha wame'e soemange, ba imane : Bōzi hōgō [daroe nahe] andrō, ena'ō moehisi mboeatō, rasa, [echoe-gō] ba hōgōra, fefoe ! Nga'ōtōra, ba oeboeboenoe si'ōli, samōsa bōi moloi, samōsa bōi i'orifi ia. (*Jes. 6, 4.*)
- 2 F. 2, 14). Ba he banoea tooe lasawa, ba ihalō ira ba da'ō tangagoe, ba he mijawa ba mbanoea si jaŵa mōi ira, ba oetoeli'ō si tooe ira, moroi ba da'ō. (*Sin. 139, 8. Jer. 23, 24. Heb. 4, 13.*) Ba na labini'ō ira ba zoezoe hili Garemeli, ba oe'aloei ira ba da'ō, ba oehalō ira. Ba he si tooe ba dojo nasi labini'ō ira, fa bōi oe'ila ira, ba oefatōrō goelō ba da'ō, sondrooe ja'ira. Ba na mōi ni'oloi'ō ira, emalira moroi foeri, ba oeŵa'ō zi'ōli ba da'ō, famoenoe-ra ; ba oenehegō ira ba zi lō sōchi, ba tenga ba zi sōchi ! (*Jer. 44, 11.*)
- 5 Ba ja'ia So'aja, Jehovah ngahōnō, na ibaja danō, ba alaoe, ba aboe dōdō dozi sonahia ba detenia, ba manōi danč ma'asagōrō, si mane Nilo, ba ifoeli alō, si mane Nilo ba danō Miseraji. (*Sin. 97, 5. F. 8, 8.*)
- 6 Ba mbanoea si jaŵa ilaoe mbate'e chōnia, ba ba goeli danō itaroe'ō nōoe chōnia, no hoemedē ia ba nasi ba no ifadoewa ba goeli danō misa — Jehovah dōinia. (*Sin. 104, 3. F. 5, 8.*)
- 7 II. Hadia, tengā si mane Dawa Gaitiofia ami chōgoe, ja'ami Irao-
- no Gizeraēli ? iŵa'ō Jehowa. Hadia, lō ni'ohegoë mijawa Iraono Gize-raēli moroi ba danō Miseraji, ba Dawa Wilisiti moroi ba Gafora, ba Dawa Garamo moroi ba Giri ? (*Jer. 47, 4. F. 1, 5.*) Ba hisa, ba inehegō mbanoea seboea horō andrō So'aja, Jehovah ; ba oehori ba goeli danō. Ba lō'ō sa oefaloea sibai wangohori ma'owoe Jakobo andrō, iŵa'ō Jehowa. (*Jer. 5, 18; 30, 11.*) Hiza sa, oebe'e li dania, ena'ō lasichi ma'oe-woe Jakobo, ba niha baero fefoe, timba na lasichi dambōni ba data, ba samboea ngawoea lō aechoe ba danō. Ba mbaŵa zi'ōli mate 10 dozi si so horō ba mbanoeagoe, sangoema'ō tōdōra : „Lō ichamō ita famakiko, lō ihawoei ita !” (*F. 6, 3.*) Ba na leeo da'ō, ba 11 oefoeli oetarce'ō nose Dawido andrō, si no adcedoe, ba oefoeli oe'-a'azōchi zadodoenia ; adoedoela-nia, ba oefoeli oefasindro, ba oe-foeli oe'otomosi, si mane ba gōtō fēna. (*Hal. zin. 15, 16.*) Ena'ō labē'e 12 barō mbawara zi tosai Iraono Gedomo, ba soi bō'ō fefoe, ba nitōtōi tōigoe mege — iŵa'ō Jehovah, solaoe da'ō dania. Ba iroegi baŵa dania, iŵa'ō Jehovah, ba ichamō zamasi samakoe, ba ichamō zolazi boea nagoë sanaroe ; ba mowōi ōsi nagoë hili misa, ba mangoeloe hilihili fefoe. (*Joēl. 3, 18.*) Ba oefoeli oe'azō-chi mbanoeagoe Iraono Gizerāeli, ba tobali na tafoeli lataroe'ō mbanoea si no adoedoe, ba la'onahia gōi, ba na lafazōchi kaboe nagoë, ba labadoe gōi nōsi mboea, ba na latanō geoe sowoea, ba la'ā gōi mboeania. Ba amaedola oetanō ira 13 ba danōra, fa bōi sa'ae adeha ira ba danōra andrō, nibe'egoe chōra, iŵa'ō Jehovah, Lowalangioe. (*Jer. 32, 41.*)

# Soera

## G O B A D I A.

I. Fanegoe Iraono Gedomo, me no fajaŵa ira, ba me no omoeso dōdōra wamakao Ndraono Gizerāeli.  
II. Amaboe'ela li: fangorifi ba Ziona.

- 1      I. Fama'ele'ō chō Gobadia. Da'ō iñwa'ō Zo'aja, Jehovah, ba chō Ndraono Gedomo andrō: No marrongo doeria chō Jehovah, ba no moefatenge zinenge ba niha baero, [no imane]: Talaboe, möi ita ma-  
2      noewō ja'ira! (*Jer. 49, 7 b. t.*). Hiza, oehōndrōgō tooe ndra'oegō, ba ngai soi bō'ō, ni'ositengagō manō ndra'-  
3      oegō dania. No ifowōhō ndra'oegō tōdōe si fajaŵa andrō, no amae-dola zi so omo ba dete gara ba hili ndra'oegō, ba dadaoma si no alaŵa jaŵa, no õmane dōdōe: „Ha  
4      niha zanoeli'ō tooe ja'odo!“ Ba he no ba zalaŵa jaŵa õbe'e ga-zoenimō, si mane mojo, he ba ngai ndrōfi si jaŵa õbe'e, ba oetoeli'ō tooe ndra'oegō moroi ba da'ō, iñwa'ō Jehovah. Na möi jomo chōoe zanagō, si faraboe ba zi bongi — ba no nifakao sibai ndra'oegō — ba ha ndrohoendrohoe zomasi ira sa atō la'oli'ō. Ba na möi ba kaboe-mō zaneteoe boea nagoe, ba hadia,  
5      lō lasaigō wo'ewo'oe? Ba no moe-boe'ai sibai nomo ma'ewoe Gezaoe, iroegi wondrege mbinimbini!  
6      Latimba ami dozi si fa'awō chōmi mege, lō lafa'amōi ba danōra ami; lalimo ami si no fahoewoe chōmi mege, lahōndrōgō ami; si no manga gōmi mege, ba lalaoe dandra-  
7      wa chōmi, si lō oroma. Hiza, na loeo da'ō — iñwa'ō Jehovah — ba oehori zatoeatoea ba Ndraono Gedomo, awō wa'aboto ba dōdō ba hili ma'ewoe Gezaoe. (*Jes. 29, 14*). Satalō tōdō dania zabōlō andrō chōmi, ja'ami, banoea Dema, ena'ō samōsa lō tosai dania niha ba hili ma'ewoe Gezaoe, ena'ō ahori, ba wasōndrata andrō. (*Hez. 25, 13*). Si tehawoe fa'aila dania ndra'oegō, 10 bōrō horōoe andrō chō nachioe Jakobo, ba nihori ndra'oegō, si lō foelitō. (*Moz. IV. 27, 41. Sin. 137, 7. Hez. 35, 5. Amos. 1, 11*). Me loeo 11 möi'ō oedoenia, me loeo la'olo'i'ō gana'ania niha bō'ō, me atoe'a ba mbanoeania Ndrawa, ba me fada-hōdahō ira ba Jeroezalema, ba no so gōi ndra'oegō, hoelō na awōra ndra'oegō. (*Nga'ot. II. 21, 16 b. t.*) Bōi omoesoi'ō dōdōe, ba mbaŵa 12 wamakao andrō, chō nachioe, ba mbaŵa wa'ate'ala andrō chōnia. Bōi owoeawoea dōdōe ba mado Joeda andrō. na baŵa wa'atekikora; bōi õmanō wamaboka ba-waoe, na baŵa wa'atosasa chōra. Bōi tōrō mbawa gōli mbanoeagoe, 13 na baŵa wamakao chōra; bōi omoeso dōdōe gōi ba wamakaora, na baŵa wamakao chōra, ba bōi babaja zi so chōra, na baŵa wamakao chōra. Bōi iagō wabaliŵa 14 lala, ba wamoenoe soloi, banoearea, ba bōi ra'oe zoloi andrō, na baŵa wa'atosasa! (*Hez. 35, 15*). Noa sa 15 ahatō mbaŵa andrō chō Jehovah, ba niha baero fefoe [baŵa wangoe-hoekoe]. Tesoelōni chōoe nilaoemō

- 16 andrō, mangandraoeli ba hōgōe | me no moroi ba li Jehowa. Banoea 19  
 wolaoemō! (*Joël. 2, 1*). Si mane fa- | tānō raja andrō zangochōgō hili  
 madoemi mege ba hili nī'amoni'ō | Ndraono Gedomo, ba banoea ba  
 andrō chōgoe, si manō dania wa- | zalo'o zangochōgō tanō Ndrawa  
 madoe niha baero fefoe, si lō aetoe; | Wilisiti; ba he benoea mado Ge-  
 mamadoe ira ba mangohofo, ba | refaji, ba he benoea Zamaria, ba  
 tobali si mane si lō mangila haga | la'otanō, ba mado Mbenijami za-  
 zi moloeo! | ngai tanō Gileadi. Ba Iraono Gi- 20  
 17 II. Ba ba hili Ziona, ba so wa- | zeraëli nī'oloi'ō mege, banoea sarō  
 ngorifi, ba „nī'amoni'ō“ dōinia, ba | andre, ba la'ochōgō danō Ndrawa  
 la'ochōgō dána chōra ma'oewoe | Gana'ana, iroegi tānō ba Zarefa,  
 18 Jakobo. Tobali alitō nga'ōtō Ja- | ba nī'oloi'ō, banoea Jeroezalema, si  
 kobo, ba holahola galitō nga'ōtō | so ba Zefarada, ba la'ochōgō mba-  
 Josefo. Ba ma'oewoe Gezaoe, ba | noea tānō raja. Sangorifi zanaāwa 21  
 tobali tōla wache sokōlī, ba ira'i | hili Ziona, ba wamatōrō hoekoe  
 alitō no mege, ba iā, ba tobali lō | ba hili ma'oewoe Gezaoe, ba chō  
 hadia ia zi tosai nga'ōtō Gezaoe; | Jehowa wa'arazo.

## Soera

# J O N A.

### FAZA 1.

I. Hoemedē Lowalangi chō Jona, ifatenge ia ba Niniwe; moloi Jona.  
 II. Bade, sata'oe zojō. I'ombacha'ō Jona, wa ja'ia mbōrō wōnoe Lowalangi andrō. III. Latibo'ō ba nasi ia.

- 1 I. Ba hoemedē Jehowa chō Jona, ono Gamita'i, imane: (*Raz. II. 14, 25*): Faoso, ae ba Niniwe, banoea seboea andrō, ba angombacha chōra; noa sa iroegi ndra'o, ba da'e si jaŵa horōra andrō! (*Moz. I. 10, 11; 18, 21. F. 18, 5*). Ba mao-so Jona, ba woloi chō Jehowa, i-sawā Darisi ena'ō. Ba iroegi si tooe Jafo, ba isōndra nowo, sanawā Tarsi. Ba ibe'e wanofa, ba mōi ia jaŵa, ba wefao chōra ba Darisi, ba woloi chō Jehowa. (*Hal. zin. 9, 36*).  
 2 II. Ba ifatōrō nangi sab'e ba nasi Jehowa, tobali bade sabōlō-

bōlō, ba nasi, hatō ma'ifoe tō, ba abōto nowo. Ba ata'oe sibai zolohé owo, ba i'angarōfi li Lowalanginia zamōsana. Ba latibo'ō ba nasi gamagama ba nowo, ena'ō aoha. Ba no mōi si tooe Jona, ba wondrege si tooe ba nowo, no ifadōlō ia, ba mōrō sibai. Ba mōi chōnia Nakoda, imane chōnia: Hadia chōoe da'ō, wa mōrō'ō? Faoso, angarōfi li Lowalangimō! Ma atō itōrō tōdō Lowalangi da'ō ita, fa bōi ahōndrō ita! Ba faoma lamane chō nawōra: Talaboe, talaoe fadahōdahō, ena'ō tasōndra, ha niha mbōrō, wa gōna ita famakao andre! Ba me fadahōdahō ira, ba Jona zi gōna. Ba lamane chōnia: Ombacha'ō chōma, ha niha mbōrō, wa gōna ita famakao andre: Hadia halōha-lōwōoe, ba heza ō'otarai? Ha banoea ba ha soi ndra'oegō? Ba i- 5  
 6  
 7  
 8  
 9

- mane chōra : Niha Heberaio ndra'-odo, samosoemange Jehowa, Lowa-langi zoroego, sombōi asi ba tanō 10 sabe'e. Ba ata'oe sibai niha andrō, ba lamane chōnia : Hadia nilaoemō andrō ? Noa sa larongo niha andrō, wa no soloi chō Jehowa ia, me no 11 i'ombacha'ō chōra. Ba lasofoe chōnia, lamane : He mawisa chōoe, e-na'ō tebato mbade andre chōda ? 12 itoegoe manō eboea ndroeloe. Ba i-mane chōra : Mitojoe ndra'o ba mitibo'ōdo ba nasi, ba ahono chō-mi nasi. Noa sa aboto ba dōdōgōe, wa no ja'odo mbōrō, wa gōna ami bade sabōlōbōlō andre ! 13 III. Ba laforege niha andrō, ba wolohe ba laboea owō, ba tebai ; me itoegoe manō abōlōbōlō mbade 14 andrō chōra. Ba la'angarōfi li Jehowa, lamane : He Jehowa ! Bōi be'e tekiko ndra'aga, bōrō noso ni-ha andre, ba bōi be'e ba haeloema ndro zi lō horō ! Noa sa ōlae zo-masi ndra'oegō, ja'oegō Jehowa ! 15 Ba latoejoē Jona, ba latibō'ō ba 16 nasi; ba dōhō mbade. Ba ata'oe si-bai niha andrō Jehowa, labe'e chō-nia zoemange nitaba ba lafaboe'oe na chōnia.

## FAZA 2.

Itōlō Jona i'a, mangandrō ia ba i'ota'ō ia i'a andrō.

- 1 Ba ifatōrō gi'a seboea Jehowa, ba wanōlō Jona. Ba tōloe ngaloeo ba tōloe mbongi Jona ba daloe gi'a. (*Mat. 12, 40; 16, 4. Loek. 11, 29 b. t.*). Ba mangandrō Jona ba daloe gi'a andrō chō Lowalanginia 2 3 Jehowa, imane : „Ba wa'atosasagoe andre oe'angarōfi li Jehowa, ba no itema ligoe; moroi ba daloe mbanoea toe moe'ao ndra'o, ba no ūfondrondrongo ligoe. (*Sin. 120, 1*). No ūtibo'ō ba namō ndra'odo, ba daloe nasi, ba no te'oe'oe ndra'o hooe, no ihawoei ndra'o hooe ba doeloe andrō chōoe, fefoe.

No oemane sa'ae dōdōgōe : No te-tibō ndra'odo, lō'ō sa'ae ūfaigido ! Hadia, ifoeli maō oe'ila gosali andrō chōoe, ni'amoni'ō ? Note'oe'oe ndra'o asi, iroegi nosogoe, no ifasoei ndra'o hooe, no ibōbō hōgō-gōe doc'oe ba nasi. No noemalō si tooe ndra'o ba wondrege daja-daja hili; ilazi ndra'o tanō, si lō mamalōmalō. Ba no ūsōbi jaŵa nosogoe, moroi ba gohokoho, ja'oe-gō Lowalangigoe Jehowa ! Me no aragoeragoe bacha dōdōgōe, ba itōrō tōdōgōe Jehowa, ba iroegi ndra'oegō fangandrōgōe, ba gosali andrō chōoe, ni'amoni'ō. Si olembai adoe faja andrō, ba la'ositengagō wa'eboea dōdō andrō, si faloecha ira ena'ō. (*Sin. 144, 2*). Ba ja'odo, ba oe'eboea'ō ligoe wangandrō saoha gōlō chōoe, oefosoemange ndra'oegō ; hadia nifaboe'oegoe, ba eboe'a : chō Jehowa i'oturai fanganorifi !” (*Sin. 3, 9; 50, 14*). Ba 11 ib'e li chō gi'a andrō, Jehowa, ba i'ota'ō baene Jona.

## FAZA 3.

I. I'ombacha'ō wa'atekiko Niniwe Jona, me no ifoeli iŵa'ō chōnia Jehowa. II. Mangaloeloe mbanoea Niniwe andrō, ba ihachōsi tōdō ira Lowalangi.

I. Ba ifoeli hoemedē Jehowa chō Jona, imane : Faoso, ae ba Niniwe, banoea seboea andrō, ba toeriagō chōra niŵa'ōgoe chōoe. Ba maoso Jona, mōi ia ba Niniwe, i'o'ō niŵa'ō Jehowa chōnia. Ba no banoea seboea sibai Niniwe andrō, tōloe ngaloeo fofanō wa'anaoe. Ba ibōrōtaigō Jona itōrō newali mbanoea, ma'čhō fofanō, mangombacha ia, imane : Hatō ūfa woeloe wongi, ba adoedoe Niniwe !

II. Ba fadoehoe dōdō mbanoea Niniwe chō Lowalangi, laŵa'ō wanmoni ba la'obaroe mbaroe ba wa-aboe dōdō, he satoea ba he iraono.

- 6 (Dan. 9, 3. Mat. 12, 41, Loek. 11, 30). Ba me irongo doeria andrō razo Niniwe, ba maoso ia, irōi dadaoma razo, iheta mbaroenia baroe seboea, ihalō baloebaloenia mbaroe ba wa'- aboe dōdō ; ba moedadao ia bawoe.
- 7 Ba ifatenge zihede ba mbanoea Ni-niwe, imane ; Da'ō goroisa razo ba oroisa nawōnia salawa : Bōi manga niha ba he oerifō, he sāwi, ba he biribiri ; lō tola mōi ba ndroe'oe, ba lō tola labadoe nidanō. La'obroe mbaroe ba wa'aboe dōdō — he niha, ba he oerifō — ba laforege wangarōfi li Lowalangi, ba ibōhōli mboeabocania si lō sōchi andrō zamōsana, awō horō andrō, si no falemba ba dangara. (Jes. 59, 6). Ma atō aloeloe dōdō Lowalangi, ma arōerōoe ba dōdōnia, ma alō wōnonesia, fa bōi tekiko ita ! (Joēl. 2, 14).
- 9 10 Ba me i'ila wolaoera Lowalangi, wa labōhōli mboeabocara si lō sōchi andrō, ba arōerōoe ba dōdō Lowalangi wamakiko andrō niwa'ōnia, fameta'oe ja'ira, ba lō ifaloca. (Jer. 18, 8).
- 3 4 5 6 7 8 9

## FAZA 4.

I. Itahigō Lowalangi Jona, ba wa'ahachō dōdōnia andrō. II. Iailasi Jona Lowalangi, ibe'e famaedo lafandroe andrō.

- 1 I. Ba abao sibai dōdō Jona, mo-  
2 fōnoe ia. (Loek. 15, 20). Ba mangandrō ia chō Jehowa, imane : He Jehowa, ja'ia da'ō niwa'ōgoe, me so-  
do ba chōma na, ba da'ō mbōrō woloigoe, me oesāwa Darisi ena'ō, fa bōi si manō ! Noa sa aboto ba dōdōgoe, wa no Lowalangi seboea tōdō ba sahachō tōdō ndra'oegō, si lō aliolio mēfōnoe ba si no fahōna
- 10 11
- fā'asōchi dōdō, awō wa arōerōoe ba dōdōoe dania wamakiko andrō [niwa'ōoe] ! (Moz. II, 34, 6. Sin. 86, 5. Joēl. 2, 13). Ba etoc'ō manō sa'- ae nosogoe, ja'oegō Jehowa, sōchi sa na matedo, moroi na aoerido !
- II. Ba imane Jehowa : Hadia, si ndroehoe, so mbōrō wōnoemō andrō ? Ba iheta ia jomo ba mbanoea Jona, tooe mbanoea i'agō, tānō ba gatoemboecha loeo. Ilaoe nose chōnia ba da'ō, ba moedadao ia baose andrō, ba loemō, ba wamaigi hadia nifatōrō [Jehowa] ba mbanoea andrō. Ba ifatoemboe'ō lafandroe Jehowa, Lowalangi ; manōi, jāwa Jona, ena'ō teloemō hōgōnia, ba ena'ō dōhō walōsōchisōchi dōdōnia ; ba omoeso sibai dōdō Jona lafandroe andrō. Ba me molooe, me mahemoloe ō, ba i'asogō goekoeō Lowalangi, sanōgi tōla lafandroe, ba aleoe. Ba me toemboe loeo, ba ifatōrō nangi timoe, angi lōchō, Lowalangi, ba ihandro hōgō Jona sino, ba atata sibai dōlania. Ba omasi ia mate, imane : Sōchi na matedo, moroi na aoerido ! Ba imane Lowalangi chō Jona : Hadia, si ndroehoe, so mbōrō wōnoemō, ba lafandroe andrō ? Ba imane : Tenga si lō bōrō, na mofōnoe ndra'odo, iroegi wa'amategoe ! Ba imane Jehowa : Ja'oegō, ba no sahachō tōdō lafandroe andrō, si lō erege dōdōoe ba si tengā ni'e'boemō ; ha sara wongi wanōnia ba ha sara wongi gōi wa'amatenia. Ba ja'odo, ba hadia, ba lō oehachōsi tōdō Niniwe andrō, banoea seboea, si no tōra 120,000 nono niha, si lō mangila hezo gambōlō, ba hezo gabera, awō goerifō niha, soja sibai ? (Sin. 145, 9).

# Soera

## M I C H A.

### FAZA 1.

Fangoehoekoe Samaria, awō Je-roezalema. I. l'etoe'ō hoekoe Zama-ria, awō hoekoe Jeroezalema, sangoe-hoekoe ōsi goeli danō. II. Fangarōngarō, me no adeoedoe mbanoea'mado Joeda andrō.

- 1 Da'e daroma li Jehowa andrō, niwa'ōnia chō Micha andrō, banoea Moreseti, me loeo razo mado Joeda Jotamo ba Ahasi ba Hisikia ; ni-wā'ō chōnia, nitandrōsaigō ba Za-maria ba ba Jeroezalema. (*Nga'ōt. II. 27, 1. Raz. II. 16, 1; 18, 1; 15, 32. Jes. 1, 1. Jes. 26, 18.*)
- 2 I. Mifondrondrongo, ja'ami niha baero, fefoe! Be'e mbōrō dalingaoe, ja'oegō tanō, fabaja ōsioe! Ba acha mōi si so ba mbōrō Zo-aaja, Jehowa, ba chōmi andrō, So'aja andrō, moroi ba gosalinia andrō, ni'amoni'ō. (*Moz. V. 32, 1. Jes. 1, 2.*). Hiza sa, mangefa ba na-hiania Jehowa, mōi ia mitooe ba itōrō misa hili ba goeli danō. (*Moz. V. 32, 13; 33, 29. Sin. 115, 3. Jes. 26, 31.*) Ba alaoe hili, barō gahenia ba asila zalo'o, timba zigoesigoe ba galitō ba timba nidanō, moroi jaŵa ba hili. (*Sin. 97, 5. Amos. 9, 5.*)
- 3 Bōrō da'ō fefoe, ba olalōwā ma'oe-woe Jakobo, awō horō Ndraono Gizeraëli andrō. Hadia golalōwā ma'oe-woe Jakobo andrō? Hadia, tenga Samaria andrō? Ba hadia horō mado Joeda? Hadia, tenga Jeroezalema andrō? (*Raz. II. 23, 13.*) Ba oebali'ō sa'ae baho gara ba mbenoea Zamaria, oebali'ō naha

kaboe nagoe. Ba karania, ba oefagaõlō mitooe ba zalo'o tanō, ba oe'orama'ō dajadajania. Adoe nifofoē andrō chōra, fefoe, ba nirasa, ba boeala andrō chōra, fefoe, ba nitoenoe ba galitō, ba he naha nadoe andrō chōra, fefoe, ba oebali'ō tanō si mate; me no loeo zohorō mege wangōhōna ja'ia, ba si tobali loeo zohorō zoei dania.

II. Andrō wa mangarōngarō ndra'o, ba mege'egedo, mowaõwādō manō ndra'o, lō badagahe ba lō baroe seboea; oelaoe mege'ege, si mane asoe ana'a, ba mangarōngarōdo, si mane fofo ondra. (*Job. 30, 29. Jes. 21, 3. Jer. 4, 19.*) Me no tebai nidaloedaloeni zochora andrō; iroegi sa'ae mado Joeda, ichamō mbawa gōli mbanoeagoe andrō, iroegi Jeroezalema! Bōi sa mifarongogō ba Gata, bōi mi'ege'ege ba Ako! Ba Mbeti Afera milaoe gawoegawoe ba nōsimi. (*Sam. II. 1, 20. Jer. 6, 26.*) Mitōrō, ja'ami banoea Zafiri, si lō baloebaloe, acha aila ami! Ata'oe mōi tooe mbanoea Za'ana; fege'ege Mbeti Eseli andrō zi fatimba chōmi, na mi'iagō da'ō ena'ō. (*Jes. 47, 3.*) Manizinizi sa'ae mbanoea Maroto andrō, wanganloei fangorifi; so sa wamakiko mbawa gōli Jeroezalema, si otarai moroi jaŵa chō Jehowa. (*Amos. 3, 6.*) Mifa'anō koedo, ba goereta, ja'-ami banoea Lachisi! Da'ō zamobōrō horō ba mbanoea Ziona, me no ba chōoe tesõndra lalō Ndraono Gizeraëli andrō. Andrō wa ōbe'e 14

- zoera wangefa ba Moreseti Gata ; tobali falimosa ba razo Ndraono Gizeraëli nomo ba Nachisibi andrō.  
 15 Samoeza tō oefatōrō chōmi zanoe-wō ja'ami, ja'ami banoea Maresa ; laroegi dania Gadoela salaŵa Ndrao-no Gizeraëli. Fatōwō'ō mboemō, awō gambioe, bōrō ndraono omasiō andrō chōoe, ebolo'ō zi lō boe, si mane ba wofo nazari! aheta sa ira chōoe, ni'olo'iō.
- FAZA 2.
- I. Alai zalaŵa samalangōgō side'ide, ba si lō ba dōdō niŵā'ō zama'ele'ō.  
 II. Amaboe'oela li, fandrara dōdō.
- 1 I. Alai zamachai si lō atoelō, ba sama'oea si lō sōchi, ba gasora [ba zi bongil], ba wamaloea ja'ia, na moloeo, na ha si'aikō lasōndra lala.  
 2 (Job. 12, 6). Na omasi ira mbenoea, ba la'ochōgō ; ba na omo zomasi ira, ba lafadōni ba nawōra. Lafakao nawōra, ba lahalō manō zi so chōra ; lafalangōgō manō zochō, fabaja si so chōnia. (Jes. 5, 8. Amos. 2, 7. 8). Andrō wa imane Jehowa : Hiza, no so ba dōdōgōe zi lō sōchi, nilaoe ba mbanoeagoe andrō, si tebai mifadōni mbagimi, ba si tebai mifaōga mbawami ba wowaōwaō, me baŵa si lō sōchi dania da'ō !  
 4 (Amos. 5, 13; 2, 14-16). Na loeo da'ō dania, ba manoenō niha, fango'aja ja'ami, ba latema la'e'si ami, lamane : „Noa sa'ae ! No sa-dedoedoe manō mbanoeada. Nisoe'a sinali mbenoea mbanoeada, ba wamaosa ! Ifadōni manō chōma ! Ba niha baero ifaosa mbenoeam' !”  
 5 Andrō wa lō chōoe, samatōrō sinali fanoe'a ba dána ba mbanoea Jehowa. Lamane bewera : „Bōi milaoe deatea mbewe.” „Bōi lahalō teatea mbewera da'ō ! Lō aetoe wango'aja andrō !” (Jes. 30, 10. Amos. 7, 16).  
 7 Hadia manō hoeohoeo andrō, ja'ami ma'oewoe Jakobo ? Hadia, si ono wōnoetō Jehowa, ba no si manō wolaoenia? **Hadia, tenga fangorifi**
- 8  
9  
10  
11  
12  
13  
14  
15  
16  
17  
18  
19  
20  
21
- daroma linia, tenga fangorifi zadōlō tōdō wanōrō lafania?** Ba no ara sa'ae, ba molaŵa mbanoeagoe andrō, si fa'oedoe ira. Ba zanōrō si lō famaoedoe dōdō, ba sanoczoe tōdō fagoeagoeasa, ba misčbi mbaroe seboea, baloebaloe gameza. Ira alawe mbanoeagoe, ba mitimba jomo ba nomora, sohahaoe dōdōra, ba ba ndraonora, ba mifadōni naja andrō nibe'egoe, ba lō mifoeli. Mi-faoso, milaboe ami ! lō'ō sa tola mi'agō da'e, bōrō wa'ara'ira'iō andrō, famakiko ba famoenoe. (Moz. III. 18, 25). Na ilimo ena'ō ndra'o-e-gō sama'oea angī ba faja, na imane ena'ō : Da mama'ele'ō ndra'o chōoe : agoe ba hadia ia nibadoe, si maboe ita ! — da'ō zama'ele'ō zi gōna ba mbanoea andre ! (Jes. 30, 10).
- II. Ahori oe'ozaragō ami, ja'ami ma'oewoe Jakobo ! Ahori oefoeli oe'owelozi tosai Iraono Gizeraëli ! Oe'oroedoegō ira, si mane biribiri ba kandra, si mane nikoebaloi ba mbenoea, ba tobali ato sibai, siroeroeroere ! (Jer. 31, 10). Ba mowaō-waō fōnara zamolala ja'ira ; latimba zi fatimba ba latōrō manō, lasaŵa baero mbawa gōli. Ba mowaōwaō fōnara razora, ba Jehowa zolohe ja'ira. (Jes. 52, 12).

FAZA 3.

I. Fama'ele'ō nitandrōsaigō ba zalaŵa Ndraono Gizeraëli. II. Nitandrōsaigō ba zama'ele'ō andrō. III. Bōrō zalaŵa ba ere ba sama'ele'ō andrō, wa gōna famakiko Jeroeza-lēma.

- I. Ba no oemané : Mifondrondro-nge ae, ja'ami hōgō ma'oewoe Jakobo ba ja'ami samatōrō nga'ōtō Gizeraëli. Hadia, tengā sangila hoe-koe ami ena'ō ? (Jer. 5, 5. F. 6, 8). Labōhōli zi sōchi, ba eboea dōdōra ba zi lō sōchi, labo'ai goeli nawōra, ba lafaefa nagole ba dōla. (Jes. 5, 20). Ōra nōsi mbanoeagoe andrō, labo'ai goeli ba nōsi ba lafatō dōla;
- 1  
2  
3

- latatawi, si mane nibe'e bawoe, si mane nagole ba mbalanga. (*Sin. 14, 4*). Awena dania mangarōngarō ira chō Jehowa, ba lō'ō sa ifondrondrongo lira, ba ibini'ō mbawania chōra, na loeo da'ō, bōrō me no lalaoe zi lō sōchi. (*Job. 27, 9. Amaed. 1, 29. Hez. 8, 18*).
- 5 II. Da'ō niwā'ō Jehowa ba zama'ele'ō andrō, si no molohē ba lala eloengoea banocagoe, sangoema'ō : „Ja ahwoe !“ na so gōra ; ba si lō mame'e gōra, ba lasoewō. (*F. 2, 11. Mat. 7, 15*). Andrō wa itōrō ami si bongi, lō angilata, ba fa'ogōmigōmi, lō fangombacha lala ; aechoe loeo ba zama'ele'ō andrō ba ogōmigōmi chōra ba zi ma'ōchō. (*Jes. 8, 22. Amos. 8, 9*). Ba tobali si lō boto zangi'ila andrō, ba saila zama'ele'ō ; dozi dania labaloegō gambira, me lō itema lira Lowalangi ! (*Sach. 8, 4 b. t.*). Ba ja'odo. ba si no fahōna fa'abōlō, Eheha Jehowa ba hoe-koe satoelō ba fa'abe'e, ba wango-mbacha ba ma'oewoe Jakobo fangerogōra Lowalangi. ba ba Ndراونو Gizeräeli horōra. (*Jes. 50, 4; 58, 1*).
- 9 III. Mifondrondrongo, ja'ami hōgō ma'oewoe Jakobo, ba ja'ami samatōrō nga'ōtō Gizeräeli, sanoezoe tōdō ba hoekoe satoelō ba samila'ō sadōlō fefoe : (*Amos. 5, 7*). Fange'-enge'e wanaroe'ō Ziona chōra ba horō wanaroe'ō Jeroezalema. (*Hez. 22, 27. Nga'ōt. II. 28, 3*). Manga ganna'a zalawā, ba wolohe ba lala hadia ia, ba ere chōra, ba latema loeo ba wamahaōra ; sama'ele'ō chōra, ba no sama'ele'ō nifoloeo, ba ladōnadōna chō Jehowa, lamane dōdōra : So sa atō ba chōda Jehowa, tebai gōna famakao ita ! (*Sam. I. 8, 3. Jes. 1, 23. Hos. 4, 18*). Andrō wa lafakoe nowi dania Ziona, bōrō ami, ba Jeroezalema, ba si tobali adoedoela, ba hili satoea eoe dania hili gosali andrō ! (*Sin. 79, 1. Jer. 26, 18. Loek. 19, 43*).

## FAZA 4.

I. Amaboe'oela li: fa'ohahaoe dōdō dania. II. Ba so na wa'afōchō oea, timba wa'afōchō haeloe, ba mbanoea Ziona andrō.

(*Faigi gōi Jes. 2*.)

- I. Ba ba gōtō safoeria dania, ba si no modajadaja saro hili gosali Jehowa andrō, salawā hili ba sana-loe'i hilihili misa ; ba lahieroefai ia niha baero. (*Sach. 8, 21-23*). Oja soi dania zi maoso, ba lamane : „Talaboe, tasaŵa mijawā hili Jehowa andrō, ba osali Lowalangi, ena'ō ifahaō ita ba lala andrō chōnia, ba ena'ō lanalia andrō tatōrō !“ **Me ba Ziona i'oturai amachoita andrō, ba ba Jeroezalema i'oturai taroma li Jehowa.** (*Sin. 25, 4; 122, 1. Sach. 8, 18; 14, 16 b. t.*). Ba oja soi dania nifatoenōnia hoehoe, ba he ba niha baero sabōlō, iroegi ba zarōe, ba ja'ia zangetoe'ō hoekoe ; ba labali'ō fakoe zi'ōlira si'ōli nihaogō, ba tohora, ba labali'ō fondra'a. Samboea lō soi sa'ae solohe si'ōli, ba wanoewō soi bō'ō ; lō'ō sa'ae lafamaha ira ba wanoewō. (*Joēl. 3, 15*). Sahono manō dania zamōsana ba loemō nagoe chōnia ba ba loemō marafalania, lō si keani ja'ia, me no Jehowa ngahōnō zangoema'ō. (*Raz. I. 4, 25. Jes. 11, 6 b. t. Jer. 30, 10*). Ba niha bō'ō fefoe, ba no tōi Lowalangira chōra, ba wanōrō lalara, ba chōdā, ba no tōi Lowalangida Jehowa, ba wanōrōda lalada, gōtōgōtō wa'ara ! Ba na loeo da'ō, iwā'ō Jehowa, ba oe'ozaragō zi no mangahole'ō ja'ira, ba oe'owoeloi zi no moezaewe, fabaja si no oe-be'e te'ala mege. (*Moz. V. 30, 4*). Ba edōna oe'orifi zi no mangahole'ō ja'ira, ba oebali'ō soi sato niha zi no moezaewe misa. Ba razora Jehowa, ba hili Ziona andrō, i'oturai da'ō, ba iroegi zi lō aetoe. (*Hez. 34, 16. Sef. 3, 19. Dan. 2, 44*). Ba ba chōmō andrō, ja'oegō mali-

- ge Ederi, hilihili mbanoea Ziona, ba mōi chōoe wa'asalaŵa fōna, mangawoeli chōoe, fa'arazo ba mbanoea Jeroezalema ! (Moz. I. 35, 21).
- 9 II. Hana wa si manō wangarōngarōmō ? Hadia, lō razo chōmi, ba ma no mate zamobawa lala chōmi, wa no gōna faniri ndra'oegō,
- 10 timba zadono ? Mikōrōboei ami, ja'ami Siona, ja afōchō hoeloemi, si mane ba zadono ! Saheta jomo ba mbanoea sa'ae ami, ba baero ba mbenoea mōrōmōrō ami, ba miroe-gi Mbabeli. Ba da'ō faloecha ami wangorifi, ba da'ō i'efā'ō ami Je-howa, ba danga nemalimi ! Ba ija'e, ba no oja soi sowoelo oedoemi, sa-ngoema'ō : Jatoemōrō ira salacha chōra, ena'ō fa'omasida wamaig-i
- 11 maigi Siona andrō. (Sin. 54, 9). Ba ma'ifoe lō saboto ba dōdōra gera'-era Jehowa andrō, ba lō la'ilā watahōgō dōdōnia andrō, wa no i'woeloi ira, timba nganoe'i wache
- 12 ba golajama mbasitō. Mifaoso, ja'-ami banoea Ziona, ba mibōbōrō ! Oebali'ō si'ōli sa'ae dandroemi, ba sa'ami, ba oebali'ō tōla garamba, ena'ō oja soi mifoefoe. Ba ō'amoni'ō chō Zo'aja tanō ma'asagōrō. (Sach. 12 4, 14; 6, 5). Ba mi'owoeloi ami, ja'-ami banoea nidegeni mege ! No la-fasoei ita fari [sanoewō]. Lafalisi oee dania mbo'ō zangochoekoe Ira-no Gizeraëli. (Joh. 18, 22).

## FAZA 5.

I. Fama'ele'ō : salaŵa andrō, banoea Mbetilechema, salaŵa sohahaoe dōdō mbanoea. II. Lō'ō sa'ae faja-wasa ba he fame'e adoe.

1 I. **Ba ja'oegō Betilechema Eferrata, noa sa abōlō ide'ide ndra'oegō, ba wamadoro ja'oegō ba mbanoea zalaŵa ba mado Joeda ena'ō. Ba ba chōoe sa i'otarai chōges samōsa, si mōi samatōrō Ira-no Gizeraëli; me fōna sa'ae mbōrōta-**

**nia, ba gōtō fōna sibai sa'ae. (Mat. 2, 6. Joh. 7, 42. Amaed. 8, 23). Andrō wa iloeloe ira, iroegi loeo no madono zo'ono andrō. ba iroegi mangawoeli niwania si tosai andrō, awō Ndraono Gizeräeli. (Jes. 7, 14. Fam. 12, 5). Ba da'ō dania so ia, ba ikobeloi dania ira, fa'abōlō Jehowa wa'abōlōnia, ba ba dōi Lowalanginia Jehowa, si no eboea sibai; ba tobali sahono ira; seboea sa dania ia, iroegi ba wondrege danō [wa'asalaŵania]. (Sin. 72, 4, Jes. 9, 7. Hez. 34, 11). Ba ja'ia dania wa'atoelō ! Na lasaŵa danōda Dawa Asiria, na mōi ba chōda, ba dafitoe tabe'e sanimba ja'ira koebalo mbiribiri, ba daŵaloe zalaŵa. (Ejes. 2, 14). Da'ō dania zamatōrō si'ōli ba zi so ba danō Ndrawa Asiria, ba fōda si no moesobi lafatōrō ba danō Nimerodi, ba tobali i'orifi ita, lō ibē'be ba danga Ndrawa Asiria itá, na lasaŵa danōda, na mōi ba chōda. (Sach. 8, 13. Sin. 110, 3). Ba si tosai ma'oewoe Jakobo, ba niha baero, sizaewe ba niha bō'ō, soja misa, ba tobali timba namo mbanoea, timba dawā deoe, satoroe ba mboeloe zinanō, si lō manōtōna ba niha, si lō mombaloi fa'aso nibā. Si tosai ma'oewoe Jakobo andrō, ba niha baero, sizaewe ba niha bō'ō soja misa, ba tobali timba zingo ba goetoe ndroe'oe, ba timba nono zingo ba ngawawā mbiribiri,, si hoendrahoe-nandra ba sanasawi na itōrō, lō sangorifi. Sabōlō dania ndra'oegō, ba ñlaŵa zamakao ja'oegō, ba ahori dania nemalioe fefoe !**

**II. Ba na loeo da'ō, iŵa'ō Jehowa, ba oehori koedo chōoe, ba oeheta goereta, (Sach. 9, 10), banoea andrō ba danōc, ba oehori, ba hati andrō chōoe, ba ahori oedoedoegō. Ba elemoe andrō, ba oehori ba 11 dangaoe, ba sanoto, ba lō'ō sa'ae ba chōmi. Adoe nifofoë andrō 12 chōoe ba famaedo hadia ia, ba**

- 13 oehori ba chōmi, ba lō'ō sa'ae mangaloeloe ndra'oegō ba nifazōchi dangaoe. (*Nach. I, 14*). Aseramō andrō, ba oedehy chōoe, ba adoe-
- 14 mō, ba oefoefoe. Ba oelaoe mbalō ba niha baero andrō, si lō mamondrongo ligoe, mofōnoedo chōra ba abao dōdōgoe.

## FAZA 6.

- I. Hoehoe Jehowa ba mbanoeania. II. Ha famalalini era'era, si ndroehoendroehoe, zomasi Jehowa. III. Ba solaoe si lō sōchi, ba nihoekoe.

- 1 I. Mifondrondrongo hadia niwā'ō Jehowa : Faoso, fatoenō hoe-hoeo ba zanehe hili, ena'ō irongo
- 2 limō bawō andrō ! Mifondrondrongo, ja'ami hili, hoehoeo Jehowa andrō, ba ja'ami si lō teboelō, ja'ami dajadaja danō ! So sa hoehoeo Jehowa ba mbanoeania, ba ifatōrō hoekoe ba Ndraono Gizeraëli. (*Hos.*
- 3 4, 1. *Amos. 3, 9*). „Hadia horōgoe chōmi, ja'ami banoeagoe, ba heza so nifakaogoe ja'ami ? Mitoenō chō-
- 4 goe ! (*Jer. 2, 5*). Noa sa atō oe'oe mijawa ami moroi ba danō Miseraji, no oe'efā'ō ami ba danō, ba zi no mōi sawoejoe ami, ba no oebe'e solohe ja'ami ndra Moze, A'aroni,
- 5 Mirija. (*Moz. II. 15, 20*). Mitōrōtōrō tōdōmi, ja'ami banoeagoe, hadia dōdō Mbalaki andrō, razo Ndraono Moabi, ba hadia niwā'ō Mbileamo andrō, ono Mbeoro, wanema linia, ba he wisa, i'otarai Ziti, noemalō ba Giligala, ena'ō aboto ba dōdōmi wa'eboea dōdō Jehowa andrō.” (*Moz. IV. 22, 18; 25, 1. Jos. 4, 20*).
- 6 II. „Hadia ni'ohegroe chō Jehowa, wangondrasi ja'ia, wangaloeloe chō Lowalangi ba zalaŵa jaŵa ? Hadia, oe'oe chōnia zoemange nitoenoe, ono zaŵi si dōfi fa'e-boea ? (*Sin. 50, 8; 51, 18. Jes. 1, 11*).
- 7 Hadia, omasi Jehowa ngahōnō

mbiribiri si matoea, ba omasi ia hele fanicha si lō moetaha moe'erai ? Hadia, oebe'e chōnia zi a'a nonogoe, ba wameta horōgoe andrō; nga'ōtōgoe oebe'e chōnia, hōli nosogoe ? **No iŵā'ō chōoe, ja'oegō niha, hadia zi sōchi ! Ba hadia gorroisa Jehovah chōoe, baero ba wolaee satoelō ba ba wangomasī'ō awōoe ba fa bōi fajawā ndra'oegō ba wanōrō Ialamō, fōna Lowalangioe ?** (*Moz. V. 10, 12*).

III. Fondrondrongo ! Lō aefa'-aefa we'ao Jehowa ba mbanoea, ba fangorifi larongo sangata'oefi tōinia. Mifondrondrongo wotoe andrō ba ha niha zangoema'ō ja'ia. Hadia, so jomo chō zeboea horō gana'a si lō atoelō, ba wangaloei ja'ia mege, awō laeroe sabōlō ide'ide, ni'elifi ena'ō ? (*Amos. 8, 5*). Hadia, si lō sala zi so falieri 11 falimosa ba tokosa naaha zaga silō atoelō ? (*Moz. III. 19, 35. Hos. 12, 8*). Na famakao awōra lafa'oea seboea ana'a ba chōra, ba na faja lalaoe banoeara ba na si falimo lela ba mbawara ? (*Jer. 9, 8*). Ba ja'odo 13 gōi, ba oebōrōtaigō oebōbōzi'ō, oe'asogō wanoeedoegō, bōrō horōoe andrō. Na manga'ō, ba lō aboeso'ō oebe'e, dōrōdōrō manō wa'olofo da-loemō a'ine. Ba na mangirō ndra'oegō, ba lō'ō sa atō zi tōra balazooe; si tōra, ba oelaeloe ba mbawa zi'ōli a'i. (*Moz. III. 26, 26*). Na manaroe fache ndra'oegō, ba lō mama-si'ō oebe'e ! Na ȫlazi imboea zai, ba lō ȫbajoini fanicha ndra'oegō ; ba na boea nagoe ȫlazi, ba lō ȫbادое nōsi. (*Moz. V. 28, 38. Amos. 5, 11. Sef. 1, 13. Hag. 1, 6*). Ba no ȫtōngōni gamachoita Omeri, awō ni-laoe zi samba omo ndra Ahabi, fe-foe, tōdōra zi no mi'ohia'ō, ena'ō oebali'ō tanō si mate ndra'oegō ba fama'iki niha bō'ō zowanoea ba danō ; tohare sa dania chōmi wango'aja niha baero. (*Raz. I. 16, 25-30*).

## FAZA 7.

I. Fangarōngarō ba walōsōchi Ndraono Gizeraeli. II. Fangandrō. III. Ifoeli dania ihachōsi tōdō mba-noeania Lowalangi.

- 1 I. Alai ndra'o, no timba zango-zaragō boea geoe ndra'odo, hoelō zangezōchōi wo'oewo'e ba wane-teeo boea nagoe : Lō'ō sa'ae boea nagoe, ōgoe, ba lō'ō sa'ae boea āra sahoelō, somasido ena'ō. (*Jer. 24*). Niha satoelō tōdō, ba no taja ba danō ; sadōlō tōdō, ba lō'ō sa'ae ba nihá ; no dozi sanaro ira, ba wange'enge'e ; ilaoe goe'ō nawōnia zamōsana. (*Sin. 12, 2. Jes. 57, 1*). Si lō sōchi nifa'oea dangara ba wama-loea ja'ia ba wa'lio. Salawa, ba mangandrō ana'a, ba sangoehoe-koe, ba itema loeo, ba seboeara, ba iwa'ō manō zomasi dōdōnia ; si manō wamachaира ja'ia. (*F. 3, 11*). Si sōchira, ba no timba manaze, ba satoelō, ba no atarō moroi ba gōli hao mbitaha. Baŵa zanaro andrō chōoe, fangotoe'ō ja'oegō, ba no a-hatō ! Ba si tokea dania ira ! Bōi sa'ae abe'e dōdōmi chō zi fahoewoe chōmi ! Bōi manōtōna ami ba zi no ha sara tōdō chōmi mege ! Faigifaigi mbawandrochō mbawaoe, he ba chō nitalagoeimō andrō. (*Jer. 9, 4*). I'oaja sa'ae namania ono matoea, ba ilawa ninania ono alawe, ba bōli gana'a, ba ilawa ninania sowōli ja'ia : Si fa'oedoe ba nihá, ba ja'ia zorojomonia fefoe ! (*Hez. 22, 7. Mat. 10, 21*).
- 7 II. Ba ja'odo, ba oetōngōtōngōni chō Jehowa, manōtōna ndra'o chō Lowalangi andrō, sangorifi ja'odo. Ifondrondrongo sa ligoe Lowalangi-goe. Bōi omoeso dōdōoe ba chōgoe andrō ja'oegō si fa'oedoe chōgoe ! Na no alaoe ndra'o, ba oefoeli mao-so ; na ba zogōmigōmi so ndra'o, ba haga chōgoe Jehowa ! Fōnoe Jehowa andrō, ba oeloe'i, me no molalō ndra'o chōnia, irege ifondrondrongo hoehoeogoe andrō, ba ire-

ge i'ohe ba lala. I'ohe ba haga dania ndra'odo, ba fangokafoe dōdōgōe dania wa'atoelōnia andrō. (*Jer. 50, 34*). Ba acha ifaigifaigi dania 10 oedoegoe andrō, ba ja tehawoe fa'aiala ! Ja'ia andrō, sanofoe chōgoe : Heza so Jehowa, Lowalangimō andrō ? Wa'omasi hōrōgōe dania wamaigmāi ja'ia. Ba tehoendra-hoenda dania ia, timba damboe baewali. (*Joēl. 2, 17*).

III. Iroegi baŵa dania, ba la'a'-11 azōchi gōlimō ; na loeo da'ō, ba arōoe to'ese misa nolamō andrō. (*Sin. 72, 8. Amos. 9, 11. Sach. 9, 10*). Na loeo da'ō, ba la'ondrasī'ō si o-roi danō Ndrawa Asiria, iroegi danō Miseraji, ba i'otarai zoei danō Asiria, noemalō ba mboto Oifarati, ba i'otarai nasi si samboea, noema-lō ba zi samboea, ba hili si samboea, noemalō ba zi samboea, la'otarai sangondrá. (*Jes. 19, 23*). Ba 13 tobali tanō si mate goeli danō, bōrō zowanoea jaŵa, boeaboeara andrō. (*Jer. 21, 14*). Koebaloj imbanoeamō 14 andrō si'ooe, timba mbiribiri, ochō-tamō, ena'ō ba zi lō nilaniha monahia ira, ba gatoea, jaŵa ba hili Garemeli. Acha ba Mbazana ba ba danō Gileadi la'aloei gōra, si mane ba gōtō fōna. (*Moz. IV. 23, 9. Sin. 23. Jer. 50, 19*). Fa'ilā'ō 15 chōra zahōlihōli dōdō, si mane me loeo la'otarai danō Miseraji. Acha la'ilā niha baero, ba acha 16 aboto ba dōdōra, wa no si lō boto wa'abōlōra andrō ; hana na la'ochō dania mbawara ba hana na afiso ira. (*Job. 21, 5*). Lafelai gawoegawoe 17 dania, si mane oelō ; si mane sana-na ba danō tooe ; laheta ira ba mbinimbini andrō chōra, manizinizi, ata'oe ira, ba lanehegō Lowalangida Jehowa ba la'ata'oefi ia ! (*Sin. 18, 46 ; 72, 9. Jes. 49, 23*). He-za so Lowalangi si mane ja'oegō, same'e aefā horō ba zi tosai tāna chōnia, ba sangosilōmilagō olalō-wā ; si tengā si fadoro moſēnoe, so-65

- masi a'i wamatōrō fa'ahachō dōdō.** ba nasi! (*Moz. I. 3, 15*). Si lō farōi 20  
(*Moz. II. 34, 6. Jez. 57, 16. Jer. 3, 5*).  
19 Ifoeli dania ihachōsi tōdō ita, ba ndra'oegō chō Jakobo ba ōhachōsi  
ihōndrōgō tooe golalōwada andrō. tōdō Gaberahamo, nifaboe'oemō chō  
Horōma andrō, ba ūtibo'ō ba namō, ndra toeama, ba gōtō fōna sa'ae,  
we'amōi ba hōloe chōra. (*Loek. 1, 73*).

## Soera

# N A C H O E M I.

### FAZA 1.

Fama'ele'ō, nitandrōsaigō ba Ni-niwe: I. Sangoehoekoe emali mba-noenia Jehowa. II. Ifatōrō hoekoe-dania ba Niniwe ba ba nadoera andrō.

1 Nitandrōsaigō ba mbanoea Ni-niwe. Soera wama'ele'ō andrō chō Nachoemi andrō, banoea Gelikosi. (*Jes. 10, 3. Hez. 31, 3 b. t.*)

2 I. Lowalangi solohoe ba solaoe balō Jehowa; solaoe balō Jehowa ba si no fahōna fōnoe. Solaoe balō ba zi fa'oedoe chōnia Jehowa, lō aefa wōnoenia chōra. (*Moz. II. 20, 5. Sin. 94, 1*).

3 Lō alilio mofōnoe Jehowa, ba no sabōlō sibai ia, ba lō zi lō ibe'e wotoe. Si fao ba nangi sabōlō ba ba mbanoea Jehowa, ba no gawoegawoe barō gahenia lawoeo. (*Moz. II. 34, 6*).

4 Itenaŵa nasi, i'ogo'ōisi, ba otoefo noengo nidanō fefoe, ibe'e. Aleoe zinanō ba Mbazana ba ba hili Garemeli; ba ba hili Libano, ba aleoe mbowo.

5 Hoemeoe hili, fōnania, ba hilihili, ba alaoe; maōga danō fōnania, oeli danō, fabaja sowanoea jaŵa. (*Moz. II. 19, 18. Sin. 18, 8; 97, 5*).

6 Ha niha zanaha fa'abao dōdōnia andrō ba ha niha zabe'e ba wō-noenia andrō, siholahola? Timba galitō na itōrō fōnoenia andrō, ba fabali fōnania gara bā hili.

7 Seboea tōdō Jehowa, ba'aba'a ia,

na baŵa wa'aboe dōdō; aboto ba dōdōnia zanaŵa ja'ia. (*Sin. 1, 6*).

Ba timba nitōrō molō, na ifakiko zolaŵa ja'ia, ba sogōmigōmi zolohi si fa'oedoe chōnia. He wisa dōdō-mi ba chō Jehowa, Ifakiko [ami] — lō ifomendroea famakao! Timba za'asa'a mao, si no fachai, ba si no maboe nibadoera andrō, iā ira alitō, si mane tōla wache, si no okōli sibai. Chōmi mege i'otarai si so era'era si lō sōchi ba chō Jehowa, samachai famakiko. (*Jes. 36*).

II. Da'ō niŵa'ō Jehowa: He na lawā'ō tōdōra, sabōlō ira ba ato irā, ba nihori zoei ira, saheta irā. Na no oehōndrōgō ndra'oegō, ba lō oefoeli oehōndrōgō'ō zamoeza tō. Ba oerasa sa'ae galō mbagi andrō chōnia, ba mbagioe, ba oe'etoe'ō wesoemō andrō. Ba ba chōmō a-andrō, ba ibe'e li Jehowa: si taja sa'ae dōimō, lō nga'ōtō. Ba ba gosali Lowalangimō andrō, ba oehori nadoe nifofoē ba adoe nifa-hele, ba oe'asiwai sa'ae lewatōmō, me nitibo'ō ndra'oegō. (*Jes. 37, 38. Dan. 5, 27*).

### FAZA 2.

I. Terongo ba Jeroezalema, wa no lasoewō Niniwe, awō wa no atoe'a zanoewō. II. Awai sa'ae wamakaora niha bō'ō.

I. Hiza moroi sa ba hili zango-

- mbacha toeria somoeso dōdō, wa lō fanoewō sa'ae. Milaoe gowasa chōmi, ja'ami mado Joeda, mitōrō nifaboe'oemi andrō, lō'ō sa'ae latōrō ami samakiko andrō, no moehori ira, lō si tosai. (*Jes. 52, 7.*)
- 2 *Rom. 10, 15. Raz. I. 22, 19 b. t.*) So moroi sa chōmi zanoedoegō! Midarodarogō hatimi andrō! Bōi aefa'afea ba lala hōrōmi! Mi'a-be'e'ō dōdōmi, mihaogō wama'anō ja'ami! Ifoeli i'a'azōchi wa'asalawa ma'oewoe Jakobo Jehowa, ba he fa'asalawa Ndraono Gizerāeli; noa sa lataboe si faraboeraboe andrō, no lafoefoe lewiō. (*Jes. 10, 12.*) No ojo mbaloese zabōlō andrō chōnia, baroe loeo mbaroe zi möi fasoewō andrō; hoelō galitō wa'atakile zi'ōli andrō ba goereta, na ifa'anō, ba lafangaha doho.
- 5 Moerara goereta ba newali, ladōrō-dōrō golajama; hoelō zueloe, wamaigida, timba gari mbanoea, na latōrō. Itōrō tōdōnia zalaŵa andrō chōnia: alaoelaoe ira ba lala, si foelōi ira, lasaŵa, gōli mbanoea —
- 7 ba lafazōchi sa'ae mba'aba'a. Ba labokai sa'ae mbawa gōli ba ni-
- 8 danō, ba si taja gōdo. Ba no moehonogōi: ni'olo'i'ō ia, ni'ohe misi jaŵa, ba mangarōngarō genoninia ono alawe, hoelō li marafadi
- 9 lira, ba labōzō dōtō'ara. No timba mbaŵa nidanō Niniwe, i'otarai fōna sa'ae, ba moloi zoei ira. „Mibadoegō ami! Mibadoegō ami!” —
- 10 (*Jon. 4, 11.*) Mihalō wirō, mihalō gana'a! Me no si fahōna girōgirō; no oja sibai ngawalō gamagama
- 11 seboea bōli. Tobali si lō'ō sa'ae, si lō ōsi sa'ae, no adoedoela, ba tōdō si no atalō ba balōdoehi sanzinizi, ba dozi sola, ba akandro, ba dozi bawa, ba afoesi! (*Jes. 13, 7. Joël. 2, 6.*)
- 12 II. Heza so nahia zingo andrō, nahia andrō ba ni'e'ebœa ono zingo, nidōrōdōrō zingo si matoea ba

singo si alawe ba ono zingo, lō si keani ja'ira? (*Hez. 19, 2 b. t.*) Mondra'oendra'oe mege zingo, irege abōnō ū nononia, ba mange'enge'e, ū zi alawenia; ihōna gahoeloeania ba nahiania tōgi narō gara, ba ondra'oearia ba wōrōmania. Hiza, 14 oelaoe chōoe! iŵa'ō Jehowa ngahōnō, ba oetoenoe ba galitō goreta chōoe, ba ū mbawa zi'ōli nono zingo andrō chōoe. Ba oehori ba danō gondra'oeamō andrō, ba lō'ō sa'ae terongo li zinengemō!

## FAZA 3.

I. Bōrō horō Niniwe andrō, wa tefatōrō chōra hoekoe. II. Itōrō ira gōi si gōna No Amoni mege. III. I'ohia'ō wa'abōlōra fōna fa'abōlō wa'atekikora.

- I. Alai mbanoea sange'enge'e andrō, si no fahōna falimosa ba famakaora awōra, si lō mamōhōli famara'oe. (*Hez. 24, 9.*) Tarongo sa'ae li mbōzibōzi koedo! Tarongo werara gaolo goereta, awō koedo si mandroeo, awō weroeroe goereta, ba si fakoedo, si so moroi sa, ba si'ōli ba toho, oi takile! No ato tooe niboenoe, no fahōna manō mbotō zi mate, no fadoro manō tooe, tobali alaoe ita, tatendre mboto zi mate andrō. Ba wa'asese horō ndra alawe sohorō andrō, ira alawe oma-siō andrō, si no to'ōlō ba wakelemoesa, si no mamowōhō soi niha ba wohorōnia andrō, ba samaeloengee niha — ha soi ira — ba wakelemoesania. (*Fam. 17, 1 b. t.; 18, 1 b. t.*) Ba hiza, ba oelaoe chōoe! iŵa'ō Jehowa ngahōnō, ba oefahoi goe'imō, fōna, ba oe'oroma'ō ba niha zi lō baloebaloe chōoe, oefae'ele'ō ba gamatōrōwa niha zaila'ō. (*Jer. 13, 26.*) Ba oehawoei ndra'oe-gō sogoro ita, ba aila'ō oebe'e, oe-balī'ō fama'iki niha ndra'oe-gō, ena'ō moloi dozi sangila ja'oegō, ba ena'ō lamane: No moedoedoegō Ni-

- niwe ! Ha niha zahachō tōdō ja'ira ?  
Heza oesōndra zondrara tōdōmi ?
- 8 II. Hadia, sōchi ami, moroi ba  
No Amoni andrō, ba mbewe Nilo,  
si no tefasoei idanō, si so ba'aba'a  
9 asi ba öli idanō ? Fangabölöra  
Ndrawa Gaitiofia ba Dawa Miseraji,  
si lō moetaha moe'erai, ba awōra  
na Ndrawa Woeti ba Dawa Libia.  
10 Ba no ni'oloi'ō gōi ira, ni'osawoe-  
joe ; ba ono sawoejoe chōra ba no  
moerasa ba watalinga newali fefoe.  
Salaŵara, ba nilaoe dahōdahō, ba  
11 seboeara fefoe, ba nibōbō. Ba ja'-  
ami gōi, ba si maboe dania, si so  
ba zogōmigōmi, sangaloei saŵatō  
fōna nemali ami gōi ! (Jer. 25, 15).  
12 Hati andrō chōmi fefoe, ba no ti-  
mba dōla āra, si so boea sahoelō ;  
na lafadōgō, ba atoroe mboea, gō-  
13 na ba mbawa zi manga ja'ia. Hi-  
za, sabčlō andrō ba chōmi, ba no  
tobali ira alawe — teboka manō  
mbawa gōli ba danōmi, alitō zi  
manga lazi chōmi ! (Jes. 19, 16).  
14 Mita'oe chōmi nidanō, sogoena na
- lasoewō ami ! Mi'a'aro'ō hatimi !  
Mihonendrahoendra lōmboe za'oea,  
mitoetoe la'oeri, mitoejoe golaboe-  
ta gara tembo ! Ba da'ō i'ā ami a-  
litō, ahori ami ba mbawa zi'oli, ti-  
mba wemanga larewe, he oja sibai  
ami oea, si mane fali. (Jer. 51, 14).
- III. No oja moroi ba ndrōfi ba  
mbanoea si jaŵa zaniaga andrō  
chōoe, ba latōrō fōla andrō, ba hoe-  
mombo misa. No timba larewe za-  
laŵami, ba koemandra andrō chō-  
mi, ba no timba damo, si mōrōmō-  
rō ba zinga gōli kara, na oafoe ira,  
ba na toembœ loeo, ba moloi ira,  
ba lō sangila, heza lasaŵa. Koeba-  
lo andrō chōoe, ja'oegō razo Asiria,  
ba manoekōe, ba salaŵa andrō  
chōoe, ba no mōrōmōrō tooe ; ba-  
noeaoe, ba no moezaewe ba hili mi-  
sa, lō sangowoeloi ja'ira ! Lō fa-  
ngokafoe wōchōoe andrō, ba lō fa-  
madōhō zochooe. Dozi samondro-  
ngō toeriamō, ba lalaoe datawō, ba  
chōmō andrō ; ha niha na sa, zi lō  
öfakao mege, si lō mamalōmalō ?

## Soera

# HABA KOEKI.

### FAZA 1.

I. Fangarōngarō zama'ele'ō ba  
wa'awoewoe Ndraono Gizeraēli. II.  
Fama'ele'ō : lasoewō dania ira Dawa  
Galedaia. III. Fangandrō zama'ele'ō.

- 1 Taroma li, nitema Habakoeki  
sama'ele'ō andrō. (Jes. 13, 1).  
2 I. Ha wa'ara sa'ae oe'andrō  
tolo chōoe, ja'oegō Jehowa, ba lō  
öfondrondrongo ; ha wa'ara sa'ae  
moe'aodo chōoe : „Famakao !” ba  
3 lō'ō sa ötolo ! Hana wa öfa'ilā'ō

chōgoe zi lō sōchi, ba öfaigifaigi  
manō gōi wamakao niha awōra ?  
Famalangōgō ba famakao zi so ba  
doedoema hōrōgōe ; andrō wa no  
toembœ wasosota, ba sosó manō  
zoei wagoeagoeasa. Andrō wa aloe-  
loe wolohe ba lala hadia ia, ba

satoelō, ba lō'ō manō oroma sa'ae.  
Lafa'oe'oe sa'ae zatoelō seboea horō  
andrō, andrō wa fafoejoe hoekoe,  
na aloea.

II. Mifaōga mbawami, ja'ami si  
no farōi, mifachōlō ami ! Ja atōngō

- ami ba ja tobali dōdōmi ! Nilaoenia  
ba gōtōmi andrō, ba lō fadoehoe  
dōdōmi, na nitoenō chōmi ena'ō !  
6 (Jes. 28, 21. Hal. zin. 13, 41). Hiza  
sa, oe'asogō Ndrawa Galedaia a-  
andrō, soi safaito ba salio ahe, sanō-  
rōi bolo goeli danō, ba wangochōgō  
7 nahia niha bō'ō. (Jer. 5, 15). Siho-  
cha mboeda ba sata'oe ita ira. Ba  
chōra manō toemboe hoekoe andrō  
8 chōra ba fa'asalaŵara. Koedo chōra,  
ba no alio moroi ba harimo ba  
afaito moroi ba nasoe gatoea, na  
bongi; si fakoedo andrō chōra, ba  
lafandroeo koedora, seboea hochira,  
ba zarōoe la'otarai, sihombo  
ira, timba mojo sondra'oe gōnia.  
(Jer. 4, 13; 5, 6. Moz. V. 28, 49.
- 9 Mat. 24, 28). Dozi ira, ba famakao  
awōra lafa'oea, atoemboecha loeo  
la'otahōgō; lahōna niha ni'oilo'iō,  
10 timba ngawoea nene wa'oja. Ba  
ja'ia — ba i'igi'igi'ō razo, ba ta-  
ndrōsa wango'ajania zalaŵa. Ma'iki  
ia ba hati andrō, fefoe, ilaoe fari  
11 tanō, ba atoe'a ia dania. Ba ilaoe  
angi sabōlō, itōrō, ba mosala ia,  
ja'ia andrō, same'e Lowalangi fa'a-  
bōlōnia. (Hez. 28, 2).
- 12 III. Hadia, tengā Lowalangigoe  
ndra'oegō, i'otarai gōtō fōna sibai  
sa'ae, hadia, tengā ni'amoni'ō chō-  
goe ndra'oegō, ja'oegō, si lō'ō manō  
mate ? He Jehowa, ba wamatōrō  
hoekoe ōhonogōi ia, ba no ūfataro  
13 same'e fotoe ia — (Jes. 10, 5) ja'-  
oegō andrō, si so hōrō satoelō, fa-  
tebai ūfaigifaigi zi lō sōchi, ba tebai  
anehe ndra'oegō wamatōrō  
14 lō horō chōnia? (Sin. 5, 5). Noa sa  
tobali timba gi'a ba nasi nihā ūbe'e,  
timba goeökoeō si lō sochō. Ja'ira  
fefoe, ba no igaini, idōni misa ba  
waoeroenia, ba ifa'oe'oe ba giri. A-  
ndrō wa omōeso dōdōnia ba owoea-  
15 woea dōdō : andrō wa itaba zoe-  
mange waoeroenia ba ifosoemange
- gōi girinia. Me ba da'ō isōndra  
gondra'oea seboea ba ū satabō. A-  
ndrō wa lō aetoe idōni zi'ōli ba  
iboenoebenoē soi bō'ō lō fa'aha-  
chō dōdō.
- FAZA 2.
- I. Tēngā faja wama'ele'ō andrō,  
itōrō manō dania. II. Fa'ala'alai  
zama'ele'ō ba nemali Ndraono Gize-  
raēli andrō, samakao ja'ira.
- I. Damōido ba naha wanaro chō-  
goe, mōido ba hati andrō, ba wa-  
maigimaigi, ena'ō oerongo hadia  
hoeheoenia chōgoe, ba hadia ni-  
wa'ōnia chōgoe, ba wangadoegoe  
andrō. (Jes. 21, 8. Hez. 33, 7). Ba  
itema ligoe Jehowa, imane chōgoe:  
Tanō ba zoera gangilata andrō,  
haogō wanoea ba gara wanoera,  
ena'ō lō afōchō wombaso ja'ia. (Jes.  
30, 8. Fam. I, 19). Mogasa na sa  
2 wa'aleoa gangilata andrō, ba aōsō  
ia ba wa'aleoa, ba no tengā faja.  
Na mogasa ia, ba dōnadōna manō;  
lō'ō sa zi lō itōrō, lō zi lō aleoa !  
(Heb. 10, 37. Fet. II. 2, 9). Hiza, no  
si so hochā dōdōnia, lō bachā tōdō  
sadōlō ; ba satoelō tōdō, ba ba wa-  
matinīa aperi ia. (Joh. 3, 36. Rom.  
1, 17. Gal. 3, 11. Heb. 10, 38).
- II. Ba baero ū na, ba no famo-  
wōhō nagoe andrō; ba si lō boto  
niha si fajaŵa, samokai bawania,  
timba narako, ba si no timba wa'-  
amate, ba wa'atebai aboeso, si no  
mondronisi chōnia niha bacro, fefoe,  
ba sangwoeloi chōnia dozi soi.  
(Amaed. 30, 16. Jes. 5, 14. Dan. 5, 1).  
Ba hadia, lō la'o'aja dania ia da'ō  
fefoe, lō lafatooe ia, ba lō labē'e  
amaedola ? Lamane dania : Alai  
zangōhōna ana'a mbō'ō — ha wa'-  
ara maō ? — ba sangai noronia ni-  
halō gade. Hadia, lō i'ogomoezaō  
maoso dania zosoegilō chōoe, ba lō  
i'ozoemagō tokeazamakao ja'oegō ?  
Ba ahoeloeara ndra'oegō ! Si mane  
ja'oegō sa, me no oja soi niraboe-  
raboemō si so chōra, si manō gōi

- laraboeraboe dania zi so chōoe soi  
si tosai andrō, bōrō ndro niha a-  
ndrō, si no adoewa, ba famakaomō  
tanō ba banoea ba ōsi mbanoea.  
9 (Jes. 33, 8). Alai zangaloei ana'a  
si lō atoelō, ni'ochōgō, ba wa-  
me'e ba zalaŵa jaŵa azoeninia, ba  
wangefa'ō ja'ia ba wa'abōlō wama-  
10 kiko! (Jer. 22, 13). Fangailami, ja'-  
ami si samba omo, dōdōoe andrō,  
ba wangohori soi soja; famakiko  
11 nosooe ūaloei. Moe'ao sa'ae dania  
gara tojo gehomo ba itema linia  
boeatō jaŵa ba mboeloe. (Loek. 19,  
12 40). Alai zame'e fanaroe'ō banoea  
seboea fange'e, ba fanaroe'ō banoea  
13 side'ide horō! (Hez. 24, 9). Hadia,  
tenga soroi chō Jehowa ngahōnō zi  
manō? Mohalōhalōwō soi niha, ba  
ba galitō loealoea, ba erege dōdō  
niha, ba si lō boto! (Jer. 51, 58).  
14 Anōnō sa dania danō fa'aboto ba  
dōdō lachōmi Jehowa, timba nasi,  
balobaloe dojonia tanō. (Jes. 11,  
15 9). Alai zamabadoegō ba nawōnia  
nifaroeka si maboe niha, ena'ō ma-  
boe irā, ba ena'ō oroma zalla ira!  
16 (Jer. 25, 15 b. t). Fangaboesooe me-  
ge, ba fa'aila, ba tengā fangeboea  
dōi: ba badeo ija'e, ja'oegō gōi, ba  
oroma'ō mbotolō chōoe! Iroegi sa'-  
ae ndra'oegō mako andrō ba danga  
Jehowa kambōlō, ba ichamō'ō fa'-  
aila seboea, salahi lachōmi. (Jer.  
17 25, 26). Ilaeogō sa dania ndra'oegō  
famaroechoemō mege, ba hili Libano,  
ba hoemocha mboemō ibe'e  
famoenoemoenemō oetoe ndroe'oe  
andrō, bōrō ndro niha andrō, si no  
adoewa ba famakaomō tanō ba ba-  
noea ba ōsi mbanoea. (Jes. 14, 8;  
18 37, 24). Hadia goena nadoe nifofoē  
andrō, wa ifofoē mege toekania?  
Ba hadia goena nadoe nifahele ba  
si faeta sofaja, wa no abe'e dōdō  
doekania chōnia, fa ifazōchi Lowa-  
19 langi si lō hede? (Jer. 10, 8). Alai  
zangoema'ō ba geoe: Faoso! ba sa-  
ngoema'ō ba gara sab'e: Aliwaliŵa!  
Hadia, ifahaō niha? Hiza, no la-
- fosinga ia ana'a ba firō, ba lō ba-  
cha noso. Ba Jehowa, ba no so ba 20  
gosali andrō chōnia; ba jamoeho-  
nogō ia fōnania oeli danō ma'asa-  
gōrō! (Sin. 11, 4. Set. 1, 7).

## FAZA 3.

Fangandrō zama'ele'ō. I. To'ele  
Jehowa, molachōmi, ba wamatōrō  
hoeckoe ba niha baero. II. So ia mo-  
roi sa, ba wangorifi banoeania.

- Fangandrō Habakoeki sama'ele'ō,  
dali wa'ala'alaisa andrō. (Sin. 7, 1).  
I. He Jehowa, no oerongo doe-  
ria andrō chōoe, ba ata'oe sibai  
ndra'odo! He Jehowa, faloea ni-  
laoemō andrō, barō ndrōfi andrō, ba-  
rō ndrōfi andrō fa'ele'ō ia! Na mo-  
fōnōe ndra'oegō, ba bōi olifoegō'ō  
wa'ahachō dōdō. (Rom. 11, 22). So  
moroi sa Lowalangi, i'oturai De-  
mania, ba hili Warana i'oturai Ni'-  
amoni'ō andrō. Tobaloe mbanoea  
si jaŵa lachōminia andrō, ba anō-  
nō danō toeriania. (Moz. V. 33, 2.  
Sangoehoek. 5, 4). Mohaga, timba  
haga loeo, moragi faoma fatambai,  
ba ba da'ō so mbaloebaloe wa'a-  
bōlōnia. (Raz. I. 8, 12). Mowaōwaō  
fōnania deoe mbanoea, ba itara  
lahenia fa'aoechoe, fōchō waba.  
(Moz. II. 9, 3. Sam. II. 24, 15).  
Hoemeoe danō, na ithoendragō; ba  
na ifaōga mbawania, ba hoemeofa  
soi niha. Ba fabali hili si lō teboelō  
andrō, ba ahōndrō hili si no ararā.  
Lala ba gōtō fōna sibai itōrō! (Sin.  
68, 9). Tohare wamatōrō ba nose  
Goezana oe'ilā; hoemeoeheeō go-  
lolo nose ba danō Ndrawa Midiano.  
Hadia, ba mboto nidanō mofōnōe  
Jehowa, boto nidanō dandrōsa wō-  
noenia? Hadia, asi ötahigō, wa  
fakoedo ndra'oegō, na ötōrō, wa  
ba goereta zabōlō so'ō? (Sin. 68,  
18; 114, 3. 5. Jes. 66, 15). Lō'ō ma-  
nō loeniloeni wanamō, no ödaō'ō-  
daō'ō wotoe, no fahōlōe ndra'oegō.  
Mangoembōe nidanō seboea moroi  
barō danō. (Moz. I. 7, 11). Na la'ilā 10

- ndra'oegō hili, ba manizinizi ira; inōnoi danō molō, ifarongogō we'oe-goe'egoenia asi: ifazaŵa dangania.  
 11 (Sin. 114, 4). La'iagō manō nahiara loeo ba baŵa, ba haha nono wa-na andrō chōoe, sanōrō, ba wa'-atakile dohomō andrō. (Jos. 10, 13.)  
 12 Jes. 13, 10. Hez. 32, 7). Ba wa'abao dōdō andrō ôtōrōi danō ba ñooefoe soi niha ba wōnoe. (Jes. 25, 10; 41, 15).  
 13 II. Ba wangorifi banoeamō so ndra'oegō, ba wangorifi nibajoinimō andrō; ñfazaoemba tooe mboemboe nomo zeboea horō, ñheta ñōoe dajadaja, iroegi mbagi zilalōjāŵa.  
 14 (Sin. 110, 6). Ôtōla'ō toho hōgō zangoloi'ō ja'ira, na so ira, na fagoi ira, ba wamazaewe ja'aga; lahehegō, timba na la'ā ena'ō zi  
 15 noemana ba mbinimbini. Ôfatōrō ba nasi koedomō, ba ndroeloe nasi andrō, seboea sibai. (Sin. 77, 20). Me oerongo, ba hoemisi nōsigoe; 16 ba doeria andrō manizinizi mbe-wegoe. No timba wa'obooe dōla ba nōsigoe, manizinizi ndra'o ba zi sodo, si lō hedehede ndra'o, iroegi mbaŵa wamakao, na so moroi sa zamakao banoea [Ndraono Gizeraeli]. Na lō mobowo āra ba 17 na lō boea nagoe, na si lō fachai mboea zai ba na lō faloecha gō ba danō, na ambō biribirī ba kandara ba na lō saŵi ba kandrara, — (Jer. 5, 17; 8, 13), ba ja'odo, ba smoëso tōdō zoei ndra'odo ba chō Jehowa, owoeawoea dōdōgōe chō Lowalangi sangorifi ja'o! (Sam. II. 22, 34. Sin. 18, 34). Fa'abōlōgōe Jehowa, So'aja! Timba gahe mbōhō gahegōe ibe'e, ba ba zalaŵa jaŵa ifatōrōdo. — Chō doeka wanoenō; nilaoe biola nitika

## Soera Z E F A N I A.

### FAZA 1.

I. Fameta'oe mado Joeda ba baneoa Jeroezalema; so wamakiko dania. II. No ahatō mbaŵa andrō chō Zo'aja, baŵa wangotoe'ō Jeroezalema. III. Baŵa safōchō dania mbaŵa da'ō.

1 Taroma li Jehowa, chō Zefania andrō, ono Gedalia ono Gamaria ono Hisikia, me loeo razo mado Joeda Josia, ono Gamoni. (Raz. II. 22, 1).

2 I. Oefarahoegō wanibo fefoe hadia ia ba goeli danō! iŵa'ō Jehowa. Oehori niha, fabaja oerifō niha, oehori wofo ba daloe mba-noea ba ū'a ba nasi, ba fangala

andrō, fabaja seboea horō, oehori niha ba goeli danō! iŵa'ō Jehowa. (Hos. 4, 3. Mat. 13, 41). Oe'oro'ō dania dangagoe jaŵa mado Joeda ba jaŵa mbanoea Jeroezalema, ba oehori ba da'ō dōi Mba'ali andrō ba tōi gere nadoe andrō, fabaja ere, (Raz. II. 23, 5. Jer. 19, 13. Hez. 14, 4), awō fefoe zangaloeloe ba ngahōnō ba mbanoea si jaŵa, ba dete nomora jaŵa, awō zangaloeloe andrō, si mōi ba hōloe ba chō Jehowa ba same'e hōloe gōi Milikomo andrō, (Amos. 5, 26), awō zi no mangerogō Jehowa, si lō mangaloei ja'ia, si lō mancofōe ja'ia! (Jes 1, 4. Jer. 15, 6).

- 7 II. Bōi mihedehede fōna Jeho-wa, So'aja ! Me no ahatō mbaŵa andrō chō Jehowa ; no i'asiwai zoe-mange Jehowa, no i'amoni'ō nikao-ninia andrō. (*Jes. 34, 6. Jer. 46, 10.*)
- 8 *Hab. 2, 20.* Ba na baŵa wame'e soemange andrō chō Jehowa, ba oe'otoe'ō zalaŵa, awō nono razo, awō dozi sonoecha Ndrawa.
- 9 (*Raz. II. 25, 7.*) Na loeo da'ō, ba oedozigō oe'otoe'ō sanawō tojo mba-wandroehō, sangōhōna famakao a-wōra ba falimosa, ba nomo Zo'aja
- 10 ja'ira. (*Sam. I. 5, 5.*) Na loeo da'ō dania — iŵa'ō Jehowa — ba so we'ira'ira, i'otarai mbawa gōli gi'a, ba fege'ege si otarai zi mamatonga mbanoea, ba fangarōngarō sabōlō-bōlō, si otarai hilihilī. (*Raz. II. 22,*
- 11 14). Mi'ege'ege, ja'ami si so omo ba „lōsoe“, me no ahori tekiko zaniaga andrō, ba me no moehori
- 12 zoloe'iloe'i ana'a. Ba na loeo da'ō, ba oe'ohē zoeloe, wamaigimaigi ba Jeroezalema, ba oe'otoe'ō ira, si no abe'e manō ba wōrōwōrō andrō chōra, ba sangoema'ō tōdōra : „Jehowa andrō, ba tebai ibe'e zalōfō, ba tebai gōi ibe'e te'ala ita !“ (*Sin. 13 94, 7.*) Ba niraboe dania zi so chōra, ba omora, ba sadoedoe : ba na molaoe omo ira, ba lō la'ona-hia, ba na lafazōchi kaboe nagoe, ba lō'ō zoei labadoe nōsi mboea ! (*Moz. V. 28, 30. 39. Amos. 5, 11.*)
- 14 III. No ahatō mbaŵa seboea andrō chō Jehowa ; no ahatō ia, ba alio sibai iroegi. Mifondrondro-nego ? no baŵa andrō chō Jehowa ! Moe'ao mege'ege zabōlō andrō.
- 15 Baŵa wōnoe mbaŵa andrō ba baŵa wa'ata'oe ba baŵa wa'atosa-sa, baŵa wa'adoedoe ba baŵa wa'afoe-foe, baŵa zi bongi ba baŵa wa'ogōmigōmi, baŵa lawoeo ba baŵa wa'alōe ; (*Jer. 30, 7. Amos. 16 5, 18.*) baŵa wolaoe torofe ba baŵa wangechoegō niha, ba wanoeŵō banoea saro, awō watalinga gōli andrō si no alaŵa. Ba oefeta'oe
- niha, ena'ō timba zi lō hōrō ira wowaōwaō, me no molalō ira chō Jehowa. Ba adoewa dania ndrora, timba gawoegawoe, ba betoe'ara, timba zōi. Tebai mōi fangorifira 18 wirōra, ba he ana'ara, na baŵa wōnoe Jehowa andrō, ahori dania i'a danō alitō wōnoenia andrō. Ihori manō sa dania zowanoea ba goeli danō fefoe, lō moedōnadōna. (*Hez. 7, 19. Sef. 3, 8.*)

## FAZA 2.

I. Famarooe tōdō ba wamalalini era'era. II. Fameta'oe Dawa Gana'-ana, III. ba Dawa Gaitiofia, awō Niniwe andrō, banoea razo ba Ndrava Asiria.

I. Mi'ide'ide'ō ami, ba tooe 1 manō mi'agō, ja'ami, banoea si lō fa'aila, fatoea tengā na amae-dola ndrami wache ami, sihombo ba nangi, fatoea lō'ō na itōrō ami alitō wōnoe Jehowa andrō ; fatoea lō ichamō ami baŵa wōnoe Jehowa ? (*Sin. 1, 4; 35, 5. Job. 21, 18.*) Mi'a-loei Jehowa, ja'ami fefoe, si lō fajaŵasa, ba danō, ja'ami solaoe satoelō andrō chōnia ! Fa'atoelō dō-dō mifa'oea, ba fa lō fajaŵa mi'a-loei : ma atō te'orifi ami, na baŵa wōnoe Jehowa andrō ! (*Joēl. 2, 14. Amos. 5, 15. Jon. 3, 9.*)

II. Si lō niha sa dania Gasa 4 ba tanō si mate Gasikalo. Ba banoea Gasoto, ba soloi ba zi laloeo, nifeta'oe, ba Ekerona, ba nidoe-doegō, nifaoeloegō. (*Jer. 47, 4.*) Alai ami, ja'ami sihene asi, ja'ami 5 Dawa Gereta ! Chōmi tetandrōsaigō li Jehowa, ja'oegō tanō Gana'ana, tanō Ndrawa Wilisiti ! Oefakiko ndra'oegō, oehori niha ! (*Sam. I. 30, 14.*) Ba tobali benoea awoejoe ndraso nasi andrō, tobali nahia goebalo ba nahia kandra mbiribiri. Ba ba zi to-sai ma'oewoe Joeda mōi dania ndraso nasi andrō : ja'ira zokoebaloi goerifōra ba da'ō ; ba nomo ba Ga-

7

- sikalo mōrō ira na bongi; mōi sa  
dania mamaigi ja'ira Lowalangira  
8 Jehowa, ba ifolala dōdōra. No oe-  
rongo wango'aja Ndraono Moabi ba  
fanandrawa Ndraono Gamoni, me  
la'o'aja mbanoeagoe ba me lafadō-  
ni chōra danōra. (*Jer. 48, 29. Hez.*  
9 25, 8). Andrō, faja wa no saoeri  
ndra'odo — iŵa'ō Jehowa ngahōnō,  
Lowalangi Ndraono Gizeraēli, — na  
lō itōrō dania Ndraono Moabi si  
gōna Zodoma no, ba na lō itōrō  
Ndraono Gamoni si gōna Gomora;  
benoea sabōlō lato dania ba da'ō,  
ba ladoe ba tanō si mate, si lō  
mamalōmalō : si tosai mbanoeagoe  
dania zangai si so chōra, si tosai  
mbanoeagoe zanema ondrōitara.  
10 (*Sin. 107, 34. Jer. 17, 6*). Bōrō waja-  
wāsara andrō, wa itōrō ira da'ō,  
me no mango'aja ira ba me no la-  
fakao mbanoea Jehovah wa ngahōnō.  
11 Ifeta'oe dania ira Jehovah, **ariri sa**  
**dania Lowalangi ba goeli danō fe-**  
**foe, ibe'e, ena'ō mangaeloes chōnia**  
**hoelo niha baero fefoe, i'otarai na-**  
**hania zamōsana.** (*Jes. 60, 9*).  
12 III. **Ba ja'ami gōi, ja'ami Dawa**  
Gaitiofia, ba ba mbawa zi'ōli chō-  
13 goe mate ami ! Ba i'oro'ō dania  
dangania mijōe ba ifakiko Ndرا-  
wa Asiria ba ibali'ō adoedoela Ni-  
niwe, sokōlikōli, si mane tanō si  
14 mate, (*Nach. I, 4*), ena'ō ba daloe  
naha mbanoea mōrōmōrō mbiribiri  
nikoebaloi ba oetoe ndroe'oe ba da-  
nō : toemba ba borokoa zi mōrō  
ba gadoedoela nomo, li wofo ta-  
rongo ba mbawa zandrela, adoedoel-  
la ba mbawandroehō ; bagolō ere-  
si andrō, ba sabo'a. (*Jes. 13, 21;*  
15 *34, 11*). Hadi, da'ō mbanoea sa'i-  
ki'iki andrō, somoeso tōdō, sida-  
dao manō, lō hadia ia, sangoema'ō  
tōdōnia : Ja'odo, ba no tengā si  
manō mbanoea bō'ō ? Ha lō atobali  
bōrō wehocha mboe ; no tobali na-  
hia goetoe ndroe'oe. Ha niha za-  
nōrō, ba fasī, ba ifangewe dangania.  
(*Jes. 47, 3*).

## FAZA 3.

I. Horō Jeroezalema ba fotoe da-  
nia. II. Amaboe'oela li : gōtō wango-  
rifi.

- I. Alai mbanoea andrō sabe'e 1  
tandro, si no ra'ira'iō, banoea sa-  
makao awōra ! Lō lafondrondrongo  
goroisa ba lō ba dōdōra wotoe, lō  
manōtōna chō Jehovah, ba lō la'ō-  
ndrası Lowalangira. No timba zingo  
si ndrōndrōndrōndrō zalaŵara, ba 2  
sangoehoekoe ba chōra, ba no timba  
nasoe gatoea, na bongi, lō lasaigō  
hadi ia iroegi mahemoloe mba-  
noea. (*Hez. 22, 27. Hab. 1, 8*). Sa-  
ma'ele'ō andrō chōra, ba no si lō 3  
ngarcro, no niha si falimolimo ;  
ere chōra, ba ra'ira'iō ni'amoni'ō  
labe'e, mosala ba goroisa ira. (*Jer.*  
23, 11. *Hez. 22, 26*. (*Hos. 9, 7*). Ba 5  
no satoelō Jehovah, ba chōra, lō ilaoe  
zi lō atoelō ; ero mahemoloe  
ifa'ele'ō lala andrō chōnia, lō ita-  
loe'i, — ba ma'ifoe lō i'ilā aila ni-  
ha si lō atoelō ! (*Moz. V. 32, 4. Jer.*  
8, 12). No oehori niha bacro ; ma-  
lige andrō chōra, ba no adoedoe ;  
ba lala ba chōra, ba no lō niha oe-  
be'e, samōsa lō sanōrō : banoeara,  
ba no adoedoe, si lō niha sa'ae, no  
ahori niha ! (*F. I, 16*). Ba no oe-  
mane : „Ata'oeffi manō ndra'o, o'ō 6  
wanegoegoe ja'oegō !“ ba lō tehori  
nahiara, lō itčōrō niŵa'ōgoe nifatō-  
rō chōra, fefoe. Ba si ndroehoe, ba  
no lō atage ira ba wamahole fefoe  
hadi ia nilaoera ! (*Jer. 6, 8*). Andrō  
midōnadōna manō chōgoe, iŵa'ō  
Jehowa, iroegi loeo maoso ndra'o  
sasi [oedoemi]. Me no hoekoe chō-  
goe wangorōpedoegō soi niha, fango-  
woeloi amatōrōwā razo, ba wanga-  
hawoei ja'ira fa'abao dōdōgoe, alitō  
wōnoegoe andrō fefoe ; i'ā sa da-  
nia goeli danō ma'asagōrō alitō wō-  
noegoe andrō. (*F. I, 18*).  
II. **Ba ba da'ō dania oe'asogō** 9  
**ba niha mbewe si sōchi, ena'ō do-**  
**zi la'angarōfi li dōi Jehovah, ba e-**

- na'ō te'anō manō ira we'amōi eno-ninia.** Jefo nidanō Gaitiofia lafosose-mange ndra'o soemange nitaba, ba soemange niā labe'e chōgoe. (*Sin. 11 68, 32. Jes. 18, 1; 66, 20.*) Ba na loeo da'ō, ba lō'ō sa'ae aila ndra'-oegō golalōwaoe andrō fefoe, si no molalō ndra'oegō chōgoe. Na loeo da'ō, ba oeheta ba chōmi zi faja-wa, sa'iki ba chōmi, ba lō'ō sa'ae faja-wa ndra'oegō ba hili andrō chō-goe ni'amoni'ō. (*Hez. 39, 26.*) **Ba oesaigō chōmi niha si noemana, si lō fajawasa; da'ō dania zame'e**
- 13 sāwatōra tōi Jehowa.** Ba si tosai Iraono Gizeraeli andrō, ba lō'ō sa'ae molalō; lō'ō sa'ae molaoe faja ira, ba lō'ō sa'ae faloecha lela si falimo, ba mbawara; mangaloei gōra ira ba mōrō dania lō sikeani ja'ira.
- 14 (Mich. 7, 14).** A'iki, ja'oegō ono Zi-ona alawe, mi'owoeawoea'ō dōdōmi, ja'ami Iraono Gizeraeli! Omoesoi'ō dōdōoe, ba a'iki, moroi si'aikō ba dōdōoe, ja'oegō ono Jeroezalema alawe! (*Jes. 12, 6; 54, 1. Sach. 9, 9.*)
- 15 No ibōda wangotoe'ō ja'oegō Jehowa, no itimba nemalimō andrō!** No

so ba chōmi razo Ndraono Gizeraeli andrō, Jehowa: lō'ō sa'ae itōrō ndra'oegō si lō sōchi. Ba na loeo 16 da'ō, ba lamane ba mbanoea Je-roezalema: Bōi miboesi dōdōmi! Bōi adada dangami, ja'ami Siona! No so ba chōmi Lowalangimi Je-howa, sabōlō; mōna ami ibe'e. O-moeso dōdōnia ndra'oegō, owoeawoea dōdō; lō hedechedenia, ba wa'omasinia andrō; ma'iki ia, o-woeawoea dōdōnia ndra'oegō. Saboe tōdō andrō, me lō lachamō go-wasa, ba oe'ozaragō, no iwami ira, ba no tohare wa'aila. Ba na loeo 19 da'ō, ba oelaoe ba zamakao ja'oegō, fefoe; ba oe'orifi zi no mangohole'ō ja'ira ba oe'ozaragō zi no moezae-we, ba oebali'ō fanoeno ja'ira ba fangeboea dōira wa'ailara andrō, ba goeli danō ma'asagōrō. (*Mich. 4, 6.*) Na loeo da'ō, ba oe'ohe mangawoeli 20 ami, na loeo oe'ozaragō ami. Oebali'ō nisoeno sa'ae ami ba seboea tōi, ba niha ba goeli danō fefoe, na oefoeli oetolo ami, ba zanehe ami, iwa'ō Jehowa.

## Soera

# H A G A 'I.

### FAZA 1.

I. Fanegoe niha Jehoeda, me no aboea gölöra ba wolaoe osali. II. La'o'ō li zama'ele'ō satoea, awō ni-ha sato.

- 1 I. Me no tōra dōfi razo Dario,** me fasoelōna ba mbaŵa si ñōnō, ba so niwa'ō Jehowa, nifa'ema Haga'i, sama'ele'ō, chō Zeroebabeli, ono Ze-latiēli, koemandroe ba mado Joeda ba chō Josoea, ono Josadaki, ere

seboea, imane: (*Nga'ōt. I. 3, 17. Eser. 4, 24; 5, 1. 2:*) Da'ō niwa'ō 2 Jehowa ngahōnō: Lamane niha andrō: Tenga na inōtō wolaoe osali 3 Jehowa andrō? Ba so niwa'ō Jehowa, nifa'ema Haga'i sama'ele'ō, imane. Ba hadia, ba no inōtō chō-mi wangonahia omo, nihaogō bagolō, me no adoedoela nomo da'e? Ba ija'e, ba imane Jehowa ngahōnō: Mifaigi ba, he wisa ba chōmi! 5 No ebolo nowimi, ba lō eboea ni'ohe 6

jomo : mangamanga ami, ba lō iroegi ba wa'aboeso, mibadoebadoe hadia ia, ba tebai aboeso ami, monoecha ami, ba ambō ba wa lō oafee, ba si manga gazi, ba ba mbola satōla ibe'e gazinia. (*Moz. III. 26, 26. Moz. V. 28, 38. Mich. 7, 14.*) Da'dō niwa'ō Jehowa ngahōnō : Mifajigaigi, he wisa ba chōmi andrō ! Mi'ae jaŵa ba hili, mi-halō geoe, ba milaoe gosali, ena'ō omasi ndra'o ba ena'ō eboea dōlgoe ! iŵa'ō Jehowa. No eboea mīdōnadōna ba no ide'ide loealoea ; no mi'ohē jomo, ba no oewoewoesi. Hana wa si manō ? iŵa'ō Jehowa ngahōnō ; bōrō nomogoe andrō, me no adoedoela, ba me ba nomonia idōlō ia zamōsana, ba chōmi andrō. *10* Andrō wa lō ifaloea chōmi namo banoea jaŵa, ba lō ifaloea mboeania tanō. (*Moz. III. 26, 19. Moz. 11 V. 28, 23.*) Ba no moehededa ba wa lō teoe, no oefatōrō ba danō ba ba hili, ba zinanō ba nowi ba ba nagoe ba ba wanicha, ba ba mboea danō hadia ia, ba niha ba ba zaliwaliwa ba danō ba ba wanganloe niha, fefoe hadia ia. (*Raz. II. 8, 1.*)

**12** *II. Ba lafondrondrongo li Lowalangira Jehowa ira Seroebabeli, ono Zelatiēli, Josoea, ono Josadaki, ere seboea, awō niha sato fefoe, ba labe'e ba dōdōra niwa'ō Haga'i, sama'ele'ō, me no Lowalangira Jehowa zamatenge ja'ia, ba la'ata'-13 oefi Jehowa niha sato. Ba imane Haga'i, sinenge Jehowa andrō, ba niha sato — dali niwa'ō Jehowa —:*

**14** „Oetolo ami !“ iŵa'ō Jehowa. Ba ifarooe Jehowa dōdō Zeroebabeli, ono Zelatiēli, koemandroe ba mado Jeeda, ba tōdō Josoea. ono Josadaki, ere seboea, ba tōdō niha sato fefoe, ba so ira, ba labōrōtaigō ha-lōwō folaoe osali Lowalangira Jehowa ngahōnō, ba zi doea woeloe a ūfa, ba mbaŵa si ūnō, si no tōra dōfi razo Dario.

## FAZA 2.

I. Amaboe'oela li: eboea dania lachōmi gosali si bohooe andrō, moroi ba zi fōfōna. II. Howoehowō si faloecha genoni Jehowa andrō, si lō farōi. III. Fa'adoedoe gamatōrō-wā niha baero andrō, ba fangaro amatōrō-wā Lowalangi.

- I. Ba ba zi doea woeloe a sara, 1 ba mbaŵa si fitoe, ba so niwa'ō 2 Jehowa, nifa'ema Haga'i sama'e-le'ō, imane: Hede chō Zeroebabeli, ono Zelatiēli, koemandroe ba mado 3 Joeda, ba chō Josoea, ono Josadaki, ere seboea, ba ba niha sato, 4 ūmane: Ha niha na zi tosai ba chōmi, si no mangila osali andre, lachōminia fōna ? Ba he wisa wamaigimi ja'ia iada'e ? Hadia, ten- 5 ga hoelō zi lō boto, wamaigimi ? (*Eser. 3, 12.*) Ba ijae, ba bōi boesi dōdōoe, ja'oege Seroebabeli ! iŵa'ō 6 Jehowa ; bōi boesi dōdōoe, ja'oege Josoea, ono Josadaki ere seboea ! Bōi miboesi dōdōmi, ja'ami niha ba danō fefoe, iŵa'ō Jehowa, ba mibabaja halōwō ; oetolo sa'ae ami, iŵa'ō Jehowa ngahōnō, nifagōlōsi- 7 goe chōmi, me aheta ami ba danō Miseraji, ba abōlō Gehehagoe ba chōmi. Bōi miboesi dōdōmi ! (*Moz. 19, 5. Sach. 4, 6.*) Imane sa Jehowa ngahōnō : **Hatō ma'ifoe tō, ba oefahoe mbancea si jaŵa, awō danō, ba asi ba tanō sabe'e.** (*Heb. 12, 26.*) Oefahoefta niha baero, fe- 8 fofe, ba tobali owoelo gamagama niha baero fefoe, ana'a, ba anōnō nomo andre lachōmi oebe'e, iŵa'ō 9 Jehowa ngahōnō. (*Sin. 72, 10. Jes. 60, 5.*) Chōgōe wirō ba chōgōe ga-na'a, iŵa'ō Jehowa ngahōnō. La-chōmi gosali andre dania, ba eboea moroi ba lachōminia fōna, iŵa'ō Jehowa ngahōnō, ba fangorifi oebe'e ba naha andre, iŵa'ō Jehowa ngahōnō. (*Jes. 56, 7.*)**
- II. Ba ba zi doea woeloe a ūfa 10 ba mbaŵa si siŵa, si no tōra dōfi razo Dario, ba so niwa'ō Jehowa,**

- nifa'ema Haga'i, sama'ele'ō, imane :  
 11 Da'ō niŵa'ō Jehowa ngahōnō : Sofoe  
 12 ba gere he wisa lala ba da'ō : Na  
 so si zo saŵi ni'amoni'ō ba nono  
 mbaroenia, ba na tobaja nono  
 mbaroenia ba roti, ba ma ba goe-  
 legoele, ba ma ba nagoe, ba ma ba  
 wanicha, ba ma hadia ia ni'ā, ba  
 he wisa, ni'amoni'ō dania gōi da'ō ?  
 13 Ba lamane ere : Lō'ō ! Ba isofoe  
 na Haga'i, imane : Ba na so zi  
 no ra'ira'iō ba zi mate, ba na iba-  
 baja hadia ia da'ō no mege, hadia,  
 si ra'ira'iō dania da'ō gōi ? Ba la-  
 mane ere : Ja'ia ! (Moz. IV. 19, 11).  
 14 Ba hoemedede Haga'i, imane : Si  
 manō gōi ba niha andre, si manō  
 ba soi andre, wamaigigoe, iŵa'ō  
 Jehowa, si manō gōi ba nilaoe da-  
 nangara fefoe : nibe'era soemange  
 chōgoe, ba da'ō, ba no si ra'ira'iō.  
 15 Ba iada'e, ba mifaigi he wisa ma'-  
 ñchō ba he wisa mege, me lō ni-  
 fa'anōmi kara na, omo Jehowa !  
 16 He wisa chōmi mege ? Laroegi  
 mbasitō : 20 nganoe'i ladōnadōna,  
 ba no ha 10. Ba laroegi, wolazi  
 nagoe : 50 laoeroe laŵa'ō, ba no  
 17 ha 20. No oe'otoe'ō ami fa'achozi  
 ngalai wache ba fa'ahohomō ba  
 teoe kara, ba halōwō dangami a-
- ndrō, fefoe ; ba no lō fangawoeli  
 chōgoe ba chōmi ! iŵa'ō Jehowa.  
 (Amos. 4, 9. Hag. 1, 11). Ba mifaigi, 18  
 i'otarai ma'ñchō andre ba ba gōtō  
 dania, i'otarai zi doea woeloe a ñfa,  
 ba mbaŵa si siŵa, baŵa me tebe'e  
 tooe dojo gosali Jehowa ! (Eser. 3,  
 10), Mitōngōni, na so na ba halasa 19  
 mboea danō ba na lō'ō na mowoea  
 nagoe ba āra ba dalimo ba falo !  
 I'otarai loeo da'ō, ba oefahowoe'ō  
 ami.
- III. Ba ifoeli hoemedede Jehowa 20  
 chō Haga'i, ba zi doea woeloe a  
 ñfa, ba mbaŵa da'ō, imane : Õmane 21  
 chō Zeroebabeli. koemandroe ba  
 mado Joeda : Oefahoeo mbanoea  
 si jaŵa, awō danō, oetoeli'ō dadao- 22  
 mo razo ba oehori wa'abōlō gamatōrōwa niha baero. Oetocliō goere-  
 ta, fabaja si fakoereta jaŵa, ba  
 alaoe koedo, fabaja si fakoedo ba  
 hoeloe, faoma ba mbawa zi'ōli na-  
 wōra. (Hez. 38, 21). Ba na loeo 23  
 da'ō — iŵa'ō Jehowa ngahōnō —  
 ba oehalō ndra'oegō, ja'oegō Seroe-  
 babeli, ono Zelatiëli, enonigoe, iŵa'ō  
 Jehowa, ba oefataro ndra'oegō, ti-  
 mba laedoeroe tandro ; me no oe-  
 toejoe ndra'oegō, iŵa'ō Jehowa ngahōnō, (Sin. seb. 8, 6. Jer. 22, 24).

## Soera ZACHARIA.

### FAZA 1.

- I. Famangelama Iraono Gizeraeli,  
 fa bōi la'ō'ō mboeaboea ndra toeara.  
 II. Angilata si fofona : Si fakoedo  
 ba gotaloea malimbi. Fa'ahachō  
 dōdō Lowalangi Jeroezalema. III.  
 Angilata fanete zi fofona : Tandroe  
 si ñfa rozi ba siambœe si dañfa.  
 Sameta'oe emali mado Joeda.

I. Ba mbaŵa si ūlaoe, si no

tōra dōfi Dario, ba so niŵa'ō Je-  
 howa chō Zacharia andrō, sama'e-  
 le'ō, ono Mberechia ono Ido, imane :  
 (Eser. 5, 1. Neh. 12, 16. Hag. 1, 1) :  
 No mofõnoe sibai Jehowa chō ndra 2  
 toeami. Andrō õmane chōra : Da'ō  
 niŵa'ō Jehowa ngahōnō : Mifoeli  
 ami chōgoe — iŵa'ō Jehowa ngahōnō —, ba oefoelido gōi chōmi,  
 iŵa'ō Jehowa ngahōnō. (Jes. 31, 6.

- Jer. 3, 12; 18, 11. Hez. 18, 30.  
 4 Hos. 14, 1). Bōi si mane ira toeami ami, toeami andrō ba niwa'ō zama'ele'ō fōna : Da'ō niwa'ō Jehowa ngahōnō : Mifalalini gera'erami, mibōhōli lala si lō sōchi andrō chōmi ba boeaboeami andrō si lō sōchi ! — ba lō lafondrondrongo ba lō latōngōni niwa'ōgoe, iwa'ō Jehowa. Ira toeami andrō, ba heza so ? ba sama'ele'ō andrō, ba hadia, si lō aetoe noso ? Ba taroma ligoe andrō, awō nifachoigoe andrō, niwa'ōgoe ba genonigoe, ba tenga no manga ba dōdō ndra toeami, ba no lafalalini gera'erara, ba no lamane : Nihonogōi Jehowa ngahōnō nifatōrō chōda — dali lala andrō nitōrōda ba boeaboeada andrō — ba no ifatōrō chōda.
- 7 II. Ba ba zi doea woele a ūfa, ba mbaŵa si felezara, baŵa Sebatī, si no tōra dōfi Dario, ba so niwa'ō Jehowa chō Zacharia sama'ele'ō, 8 ono Mberechia ono Ido, imane : So gangilatagoe, ba zi bongi : niha ba hooel koedo sojoramō, ba gotaloca malimbi ba ndraso so ia, ba moroi foerinia, ba koedo sojoramō ba sojo ba safoesi. (F. 6, 2. Fam. 6, 4).
- 9 Be me oesofoe : Hadia geloeaha da'ō, Toeha? ba imane chōgoe mala'ika andrō, sihede chōgoe : Da'oe-ambacha'ō chōoe, hadia geloeaha 10 da'ō. Ba hoemedē niha andrō, ba gotaloea malimbi, imane : Nifatēnge Jehowa da'ō, ba wanōrōi oeli danō ! Ba hoemedē ira chō mala'ika Jehowa andrō, ba gotaloea malimbi, lamane : No matōrōi goeli danō, ba hiza, ba no sahono manō goeli danō ma'asagōrō, lō hadia ia.
- 12 Ba hoemedē mala'ika Jehowa andrō, imane : He Jehowa ngahōnō, ha wa'ara tō na lō ahachō dōdōoe Jeroezalema ba banoea mado Joe-da, si no mofōnoe ndra'oegō, no 70
- 13 fache ae ? Ba itema li mala'ika andrō, sihede chōgoe, Jehowa, ihaogō wehedenia chōnia, fandrara dōdō.
- Ba imane chōgoe mala'ika andrō, 14 sihede chōgoe : Ebœa'ō lioe, ōmane : Da'ō niwa'ō Jehowa ngahōnō : Hoemoelo sibai dōdōgoe ba Jeroezalema ba ba Ziona, (Sach. 8, 2), ba mofōnoe sibai ndra'o ba niha 15 baero andrō, si no ahonohono, si no moloeloei mege ba wamakiko, me mofōnoe ndra'o, si lō abōlōbōlō. (Jes. 47, 6). Andrō wa imane 16 Jehowa : Oefoeli oefagi Jeroezalema, ahachō dōdōgoe : telaoe zoei gosali chōgoe, ba chōra, iwa'ō Jehowa ngahōnō, ba tefadōlō ba Jeroezalema wanoe'a danō. Ba farongogō na, ōmane : Da'ō niwa'ō Jehowa ngahōnō : Ebœa sa'ae danaia mbanoea andrō chōgoe, balazi wa'ohahaoe dōdōra, ba ifoeli irara dōdō Ziona Jehowa, ba ifoeli itoe-joe chōnia Jeroezalema.
- III. Ba oefāgā hōrōgoe, oefā-chōlōdo, ba hiza dandroe, ūfa rozi. Ba oemane chō mala'ika andrō, 19 sihede chōgoe : Hadia geloeaha da'ō ? Ba imane chōgoe : Da'ō dandroe andrō samazawili mado Joeda ba Iraono Gizerāeli ba banoea Jeroezalema mege. Ba ifa'ele'ō chōgoe 20 ziambœ Jehowa, daōfa, ba oemane : Hadia halōwō da'ō ? Ba imane chōgoe : Da'ō no mege, ba tandroe andrō, si no mamazawili mado Joe-da, irege samōsa lō'ō sa'ae samaōga bawania, ba da'e, ba si mōi mameta'oe ja'ira ba ba wangohori tandroe niha baero, si no mamaōga tandroe ba wolaoe ba danō mado Joeda, ba wamazawili ja'ira.

## FAZA 2.

I. Angilata fanete zi doea balō andrō : niha si so fanoe'a danō ba danga. Fa'eboea Jeroezalema. II. Amaboe'oela li : Mangawoeli dania ira moroi ba danō ba ni'oloi'ō ja'ira, ba i'iagō Ziona Jehowa.

- I. Ba oefāgā hōrōgoe, oefachō-lōdo. Ba hiza niha si so fanoe'a danō ba danga. (Hez. 40, 3). Ba oema- 2

- ne : Heza mōi ndra'oegō ? Ba i-mane chōgoe : Ba wanoe'a Jeroe-zalema, ba wamaigi ha wa'ebolo,  
 3 ba ha wa'anaoe. Ba hiza, ba so mala'ika andrō, si fahoehoeo chōgoe, ba so na mala'ika bō'ō, ba  
 4 gametahōnia ; ba imane ba da'ō : Foelōi, ba hede chō nono matoea andrō ba da'ō, ōmane : Si lō ūli dania Jeroezalema, ba wa'ato niha ba ba wa'ojā goerifō, si so jomo  
 5 ba mbanoea, (*Hez. 38, 11*), **ba ja'-odo — iwa'ō Jehowa — ba ūli a-litō ndra'o-odo, fasoei, ba lachōmi ndra'o jomo ba mbanoea.** (*Jes. 60, 19*).  
 6 **II. Hai, hai !** Mi'oloi, miheta amī ba danō jōoe andrō, iwa'ō Jehowa ; noa sa amaedola ba zi ūfa balō mata angi oefazawili ami, iwa'ō  
 7 Jehowa. (*Jes. 48, 20 ; 52, 11*). Hai, ja'oegō Siona, orifi'ō, ja'oegō sonahia ba ngai nono Mbabeli alawe !  
 8 Noa sa imanō wame'e li Jehowa ngahōnō, no ifatenge ndra'o ba ni-ha baero andrō, si no moraboe si so chōmi, ba wangaloei fa'eboea dōi ifatenge ndra'o ; me no sombambaja ono hōrōnia zombambaja ja'-ami ! (*Moz. V. 32, 10. Sin. 17, 8*).  
 9 Ba hiza, ba oe'oro'ō dangagoe, ja-wara, ena'ō ondra'oea zi so barō mbaŵara ira, ba ena'ō aboto ba dōdōmi, wa no Jehowa ngahōnō za-  
 10 matenge ja'o ! A'iki, ba omoesoi'ō dōdōoe, ja'oegō ono Ziona alawe ! hiza sa, so ndra'o, ba wame'e na-hiagoe ba chōmi, iwa'ō Jehowa. (*Moz. III. 26, 12. Jes. 12, 6. Hez. 37, 27. Sef. 3, 14*). Ba na loeo da'ō, ba oja soi zi olembai Jehowa, ena'ō fabōbō banoeania ira, ba ena'ō ba chōmi la'iagō ; ba aboto dania ba dōdōmi, wa no Jehowa ngahōnō za-  
 11 matenge ja'o ba chōmi, (*Jes. 60, 3*). I'ochōgō dania mado Joeda Jehowa, ihalō tāna chōnia, ba danō ni'-amoni'ō andrō ba ifoeli itoejoe chō-  
 12 nia Jeroezalema. Dozi niha, ba ndramoehonogō ira fōna Jehowa !

Noa sa maoso ia, no irōi nahiania andrō ni'amoni'ō. (*Hab. 2, 20*).

### FAZA 3.

I. Angilata fanete zi tōloe : Ere seboea andrō, Josoea, ba fameta ho-rōnia. II. Amaboe'oela li : so wa-norifī dania chō genoni Jehowa andrō nifotōi „Lewiō”.

- I. Ba i'oroma'ō chōgoe Josoea andrō [Jehowa], Josoea ere seboea ; fōna mala'ika Jehowa so ia, ba no so ba ngainia Zatana, ba wa-ngadoegoe ja'ia.** (*Eser. 2, 2. Hag. 1, 1. Job. 1, 6. Sin. 109, 6. Fam. 12, 10*). Ba imane Jehowa chō Zatana : Jehowa zangoema'ō chōoe : bōi hedehede, ja'oegō Satana ! Jehowa, si no manoejoe chōnia Jeroezalema, zangoema'ō chōoe : bōi hedehede ! Hadia, tengā doedoenga nisōbi ba galitō da'e ? (*Joed. a. 9. Amos. 4, 11*). Ba no noecha soda'i noecha Josoea, me so ia ba da'ō, fōna mala'ika. (*Fam. 3, 18*). Ba hoemedē da'ō, imane ba zi so ba da'ō : Miheta chōnia noecha soda'i andrō ! Ba noa da'ō, ba imane chōnia : Hiza, no oebe'e aefa chōoe horōoe, ba oefafonoecha'ō sa'ae ndra'oegō noecha ba walōwā. (*Sin. 51, 9. Jes. 61, 10. Loek. 15, 22*). Ba imane na : Mifanaemboe ia saemboe si lō da'i ! Ba lafanaemboe ia saemboe si sōchi ba lafonoecha ia ; ba sosō na ba ngaira mala'ika Jehowa andrō. (*Moz. II. 28, 39. F. 6, 11*). Ba ifadoehoe'ō chō Josoea mala'ika Jehowa, imane : Da'ō ni-wa'ō Jehowa ngahōnō : Na ūtōrō lala andrō chōgoe, ba na ū'o'ō nifachoigoe ; na ūhaogō halōwōoe ba nomogoe, ba na ūhaogō gōi wamaigi he wisa ba golajama, ba oefolala ndra'oegō, awō genonigoe andre. (*Moz. V. 11, 1. Hez. 44, 15. Sin. 9, 11*).  
**II. Ba fondrondrongo, ja'oegō Josoea, ere seboea, ja'oegō ba a-**

- wōoe andrō, sidadao fōnaoe — noa sa tandra ira he wisa dania, sa-hōlihōli dōdōda — : Hiza sa, oefā'asō genonigoe „Lewiō” andrō ! (*Jes. 9, 2. Hez. 12, 6. F. 6, 12*). Ba kara andrō, nibe'egoe fōna Josoea — fitoe hōrō zamaigi kara, si ha samboesamboea —, ba oesoea dania, iwa'ō Jehowa ngahōnō, ba olalōwā andrō, ba danō andre, ba ha ma'ōma'ōchō oe'angohori'ō. (*Sin. 118, 22. Jes. 11, 1. 2; 28, 16. F. 4, 10*).
- 10 Ba na loeo da'ō — iwa'ō Jehowa — ba tola faoma mikaoni nawōmi ba loemō nagoe ba ba loemō marafala ! (*Raz. I. 4, 25. Mich. 4, 4*).
- FAZA 4.
- I. Angilata fanete zi ūfa : Naha wandroe ana'a ba tōla zai, si doea geoe. II. Nibajoini andrō, si daroea : Josoea ba Seroebabeli.
- 1 I. Ba isoeseogido mala'ika andrō, si fahoehoe chōgōe, timba 2 na lasoeseogi zi mōrō, ba imane chōgōe : Hadia ni'ilaoe ? Ba oemane : Naha wandroe oe'ila, ana'a manō, naha wanicha tānō jaŵa ba fitoe wandroenia ba fitoe goro wanicha, ba wolaoe ba wandroe andrō, tānō 3 jaŵa. Ba ba ngainia, ba doea geoe dōla zai, sageoe ba gambōlō naha wanicha andrō ba sageoe ba gabera. 4 Ba hoemede ndra'o, oemane chōmala'ika andrō, si fahoehoe chōgōe : Hadia geloeaha da'ō, Toeha ? 5 Ba itema ligoe mala'ika andrō, si fahoehoe chōgōe, imane chōgōe : Hadia, lō ūila, hadia geloeaha da'ō ? Ba oemane : Lō'ō, Toeha ! 6 Ba hoemede ia, imane chōgōe : Tarama li Jehowa chō Zeroebabeli da'ō, imane : Tenga ba wa'abōlōoe ba tenga ba wa'abe'ee, ha ba Gehēhagoe a'i, iwa'ō Jehowa ngahōnō. 7 (*Hag. 1, 1; 2, 5*). Hadia atō, ndra'oegō, ja'oegō hili seboea, fōna Zerœbabeli ? Salo'o dania ndra'oegō ! Ena'ō alaŵa jaŵa ibe'e gara andrō,
- ba ena'ō lahehegō : Ja ahowoe ! ja ahowoe !
- II. Ba hoemede chōgōe Jehowa, imane : Tanga Zerœbabeli mege zame'e tooe tojo ba watalinga nomo andre, ba tangania gōi zangasiwai, ena'ō aboto ba dōdōoe, wa no Jehowa ngahōnō zamatenge ja'o chōmi. (*Eser. 3, 8 b.t.*) Ha niha 10 sa zangositengagō baŵa mbōrōta andre ! oi no ide'ide na ! Somoeso tōdō ira, na la'ila zimo ba danga Zerœbabeli ; si fitoe andrō — hōrō Jehowa andrō — zondroegi oeli danō ma'asagōrō (*Nga'ōt. II. 16, 9. Fam. 5, 6*). Ba hoemede 11 ndra'o, oemane chōnia : Ba tōla zai andrō, fatambai naha wandroe, ba hadia geloeaha ? Ba oesofoe na 12 chōnia, oemane : Ba hadia geloeaha doetoeroe zai andrō, ba ngai goro andrō ana'a, si doea andrō, lala wanicha ana'a andrō moroi jaŵa ? Ba imane chōgōe ; Hadia, lō ūila 13 hadia geloeaha da'ō ? Ba oemane : Lō'ō, Toeha ! Ba imane : Da'ō nibajoini andrō, si daroea, si iagō nonganiongi fōna zamatōrō ūsi goeli danō ma'asagōrō. (*Fam. 11, 4*).
- FAZA 5.
- I. Angilata fanete zi lima : soera sihombo, soera wangelifi. II. Angilata fanete zi ūnō : looe, si so bacha horō, ni'ohe ba Mbabeli.
- I. Ba oefoeli oefā'asō hōrōgōe, 1 oefachōlōdo, ba hisa zoera sihombo. (*Hez. 2, 9*). Ba imane chōgōe : Hadia ni'ilaoe ? Ba oemane : Soera sihombo oe'ila, doea woeloe hela wa'anaoe, ba foeloe hela wa'ebolo. Ba 2 imane chōgōe : Da'ō wangelifi andrō, sanōrōi tanō ma'asagōrō ; dozi sanagō, ba nihori ba da'e, dalī nisoera ba zoera andrō ; ba dozi si mōi ba hōloe [na faja], ba nihori ba da'e, dalī nisoera ba zoera andrō. No oefā'ohe'ō ia, iwa'ō Jehowa ngahōnō, ena'ō iroegi jomo ba nomo zanagō ba ba nomo zi mōi ba hō-

loe ba dōigoe [na faja], ena'ō jomo chōra i'iagō, ba ena'ō ifoefoe, he eoe, ba he kara.

5 II. Ba so mala'ika andrō, si fa-hoehoe chōgoe, ba imane chōgoe : Faōga hōrōoe ba faigi hadia zoroma andrō ! Ba oemane : Hadia ia ? Ba imane : Looe zoroma ; ba imane na : Olalōwara da'ō, ba danō, ma'asagōrō. Ba hiza, ba teboka lagō looe, simo sowoelo, ba hiza ndra alawe sidaodao, bacha ba looe. Ba imane [mala'ika] : Da'ō horō andrō. Ba itoeli'ō tooe ba looe [ndra alawe andrō], ba ilagō'ō simo no mege. Ba me oefaōga horōgoe, ba hiza, daroea ndra alawe soroma, ba ibōzi angi gafira — no hoelō gafi doembao gafira —, ba lafazaŵa looe no mege, la'ohē ba daloe mbanoea. Ba oemane chō mala'ika andrō, si fahoehoe chōgoe : Heza 10 la'ohē looe andrō ? Ba imane chōgoe : Ba wamaigi nahiania ba danō Zineara, ba na no awai, ba lafedadao ba da'ō, ba nahania. (Moz. I. 10, 10).

## FAZA 6.

I. Angilata fanete si fitoe : koretā, si ūfa, fa'aloea hoekoe, nifatōrō Lowalangi. II. Angilata fanete zi ūlaoe : takoela nibe'e ba hōgō ndra Josoea, fa'asalaŵa razo ere andrō, sohahaoe dōdō mbanoea Lowalangi.

1 I. Ba oefoeli oefaōga hōrōgoe, oefachōlōdo, ba hiza goereta, ūfa endronga, si otarai gotaloea hili ; ba hili andrō, ba tōla garamba.

2 Ba sondrōni koereta si so fōna, ba koedo sojoramō, ba ba goereta fanete da'ō, ba koedo saitō, ba ba wanete da'ō, ba safoesi, ba ba wanete da'ō, ba sombaŵambawē. (F. 1, 8. Fam. 6, 4). Ba hoemede ndra'o, oemane chō mala'ika andrō, si fahoehoe chōgoe : Hadia geloe-aha da'ō, Toeha? Ba imane chōgoe mala'ika : Da'ō mata angi andrō,

si ūfa ; latōrō, me no faefá la'o-ndrasi zamatōrō ūsi goeli danō ma'afeoe. (Jer. 49, 36). Koereta andrō, nidōni koedo saitō andrō, ba ba danō mijōoe isaŵa, ba la'o'ō safoesi andrō ; ba sombaŵambawē, ba ba danō mirāja lasaŵa. Ba mofanō gōi sojoramō andrō ; ba me mangefa ira ena'ō, ba imane [Jehowa] : Milaboe ! Mitōrōi goeli danō ! ba latōrōi goeli danō. Ba hoemede ia chōgoe, ba imane chōgoe : Faigi, sanaŵa tanō mijōoe andrō, ba ahono Gehehagoe ba danō jōoe andrō misa lab'e. (Hez. 5, 13).

II. Ba so niŵa'ō Jehowa chōgoe, imane : Halō ūsa game'ela mbanoea 10 si no moe'oloi'ō, Helida'i zama'ema chōoe, nibe'e ndra Tobia Jedaja ; ba ae jomo chō Josia, ono Zefania, na loeo da'ō, ja'oegō andrō, ba nomo ba zi mōi ira, me la'oturai Mbabeli. Ba halō wirō ba ana'a, 11 ba bali'ō takoela, ba fotakoela Ze-roebabeli ba Josoea, ono Josadaki, ere seboea, (Sach. 3, 1), ba ūmane 12 chōra : Da'ō niŵa'ō Jehowa ngahō-nō : Hiza niha sotōi „Lewiō“ — na so ia, ba toemboetoemboe [zi sō-chi], ba ja'ia zolaoe osali Jehowa. (Jes. 4, 2. Jer. 23, 5. F. 3, 8). Ja'ia 13 zolaoe osali Jehowa, ba si faloecha fa'asalaŵa ia, ba tobali doemadao ia ba dadaoma zalaŵa chōnia, ba salawa ia, ba so ba ngainia gere, ba ha sara dōdō zi daroea andrō. (Hez. 37, 16. Ejes. 2, 14 b. t.). Ba takoela no mege, ba nibe'e ba gosali Jehowa, fa bōi aefa'aefa itōrō tō-dōra ndra Helida'i Tobia Jedaja, ba fa'obōwō nono Zefania andrō. Ba banoea sarōoe, ba mōi manolo 15 ba wolaoe osali Jehowa, ena'ō aboto ba dōdōmi, wa no Jehowa ngahō-nō zamatenge ja'o chōmi, ba na moroi ba dōdōmi mi'o'ō goroisa Lowalangimi Jehowa, ba itōrō. (Jes. 46, 6; 10, 10).

## FAZA 7.

I. Fanofoe zi samba omo ndra Elizarese ba Regemi-Melechi, na latohoegō na wamoni andrō. II. I'ombacha'ō chōra sama'ele'ō : ha fanolo si noemana zomasi Lowalangi.

- 1 I. Ba me no tōra medōloe fache razo Dario, ba so niwa'ō Jehowa chō Zacharia. Ba zi mendrōfa, ba mbaŵa si siŵa, baŵa Kisilewi ba lafatenge zinenge si samba omo ndra Elizarese ba Regemi-Melechi ba banoeara, 2 3 ba wangaloeloe chō Jehowa, ba wanofoe ba gere, ba gosali Jehowa ngahōnō, ba ba zama'ele'ō, lamane : Hadia, oetohoegō na ba mbaŵa si lima we'ē ba famoni, hadia, oetohoegō na wolaoegoe no, ha me oega fache sa'ae. (*Jer. 52, 12*).

- 4 II. Ba hoemedē chōgoe Jehowa 5 ngahōnō, imane : Hede ba niha ba danō fefoe ba ba gere, ūmane : Na no fitoe nagafoeloe fache mamoni ami ba mege'ege, na baŵa si lima ba na baŵa si fitoe, ba hadia, no chōgoe tetandrōsaigō wamonimi andrō ? (*Raz. II. 25, 25. Jer. 41, 1*).

- 6 Ba na manga ami ba 'na mibadoe hadia ia, ba hadia, tenga ja'ami zi manga, ba tenga ja'ami zamadoe 7 nibadoe andrō ? Hadia, tenga da'e daroma li andrō, nifa'ombacha'ōgō Jehowa ba zama'ele'ō no andrō, fōna, me so na niha ba Jeroezalema, me lō'ō na hadia ia chōra, ba ba mbanoea si tefasoei ja'ira, ba me lō saheta niha raja, ba ba zallo'o ? (*Jer. 58, 3*). Ba so niwa'ō Jehowa chō Zacharia, imane :

- 9 Da'ō niwa'ō Jehowa ngahōnō : „Satoelō mifaigi, ba wamatoenō hoehoeo, ba faoma mi'omasí'ō nawōmi, ba faoma mihachōsi tōdō ! (*Jer. 7, 5 ; 21, 10 12*). Bōi mifakao lacha mbanoea ba si lō ama, si lō ina, ba he niha bō'ō, ba he si noemana, ba bōi mifachoi tōdōmi zi lō sōchi ba na- 11 wōmi !” (*Jer. 1, 23*). Ba no te chōra wamondrongo, no abe'e mbōrō doe'i;

la'afiso'ō dōgi dalingara, ba tobali lō larongo. Ba la'abe'e'ō dōdōra, 12 timba naoma, ba tobali lō larongo goroisa ba taroma li andrō nifafa'ema'ō Jehowa ngahōnō chō Gehehania, ba zama'ele'ō andrō, fōna. Ba tesao wōnoe Jehowa ngahōnō, fōnoe sabōlōbolō, (*Jes. 48, 4. Mich. 3, 8*), ba si mane ba we'aonia mege, 13 si lō lafondrondrongo, si manō dānia na moc'ao'ao ira, iŵa'ō Jehowa ngahōnō, lō oerongo ; (*Jes. 1, 15. Jer. 11, 11*) ; oefazawili dānia ira 14 a'i, ba danō niha baero fefoe; si lō larai la'ila, ba tanōra, ba si tobali tanō si mate, na no aheta ira, ba tobali lō sanōrō sa'ae; ba tobali tanō si mate danō si sōchi sibai labe'e.

## FAZA 8.

I. Amaboe'oela li : mangawoeli dānia ira ba Jeroezalema. II. Ifahwoe'ō ira Jehowa, na fa'atoelō ba fa'omasī lafa'oea. III. Tobali baŵa wa'omoeso dōdō dānia mbaŵa wamoni andrō chōra, ba la'ondrasī dānia ira niha bō'ō, ba wolo'ō chō Jehowa.

- I. Ba ifoeli so niwa'ō Jehowa chōgoe, imane : Da'ō niwa'ō Jehowa ngahōnō : Omasido sibai Ziona andrō, solohe ndra'odo, ba no tesao wōnoegoe chōra, fōnoe sabōlōbolō. (*F. 1, 14*). Da'ō niwa'ō Jehowa : Sangawoeli ba Ziona ndra'odo, ba ba daloe Jeroezalema oebe'e nahiagoe ; „banoea si lō farōi” dānia dōi Jeroezalema, ba „hili ni'amoni'ō” dōi hili Jehowa ngahōnō. (*Sef. 3, 13*). Da'ō niwa'ō Jehowa ngahōnō : So na dānia zidaodao ba golajama ba Jeroezalema ira matoea satoea ba ira alawe satoea, dozi so zi'o ba dangara, me no atoea sibai ira. Ba ewali jomo ba mbanoea, ba anōnō iraono, ono matoea ba ono alawe, si famaimai baewali chōra. Da'ō niwa'ō Jehowa ngahōnō : Na sahōlihōli dōdō da- 66

- nia da'ō, na loeo da'ō, wamaigi zi tosai soi da'e, ba chōgoe gōi, ba sahōlihōli dōdō ia, iwa'ō Jehowa ngahōnō. Da'ō niwa'ō Jehowa ngahōnō : Hiza, oe'orifi mbanoeagoe, oe'efa'ō ba danō tānō ba gatoe-mboechalooe misa ba ba danō tānō ba gaechoela loeo, ba oe'ohe mangawoeli ira, ena'ō jomo ba Jeroezalema labē'e. nahiara, ba banoeagoe ira, si lō teboelō ba si ndroehoe, ba Lowalangira ndra'odo!
- II. Da'ō niwa'ō Jehowa ngahōnō : Mi'abe'e'ō dangami, ja'ami samondrongo taroma li andre, ba gōtō da'e, taroma li nifa'ema zama'ele'ō andrō, sama'ele'ō me loeo tebe'e tooe dojo ba wolaoe omo Jehowa ngahōnō, osali andrō. (Eser. 3, 10). Fōna da'ō sa, ba lō bōli gōlō niha ba halōwōra, ba he halōwō goerifō, ba no zajazaja gōlō ; ba zofanō ba ba zangawoeli, ba so gameta'oeō emali, ba no oefadooe manō niha fefoe. (Hag. 1, 6). Ba ija'e, ba bō'ō dōdōgōe ba zi tosai soi da'e, bō'ō me fōna, iwa'ō Jehowa ngahōnō ; lō'ō sa'ae hadia ia ba zinanō chōra. Mowoea nagoe ba mowoea danō, ba sosō namo mbanoea ba oetehe manō da'ō fefoe ba zi tosai soi andre. Ba si mane mege, me no tobali fangelifi dōimi ba niha baero, ja'ami ma'oewoe Joeda ba ma'oewoe Gizeraeli, si manō wanologoe ja'ami, ena'ō tobali famahowoe'ō dōimi ! Bōi miboesi dōdō-14 mi ! Mi'abe'e'ō dangami ! Imane sa Jehowa ngahōnō : Si mane mege, me oehonogōi wamakao ja'ami, me labaosi dōdōgōe ira toeami, iwa'ō Jehowa ngahōnō, ba me lō arōoerōe ba dōdōgōe, si manō gōi wangohonogōigoe ma'ōchō famatōrō si sōchi ba Jeroezalema ba ba ma'oewoe 15 Joeda. Bōi miboesi dōdōmi ! Ba da'ō nilaoemī : Faoma si doehoe milaoe chō nawōmi ba bōi mibila'ō wamatoenō hoehoeo ba kato chōmi, hoekoe satoelō mifatōrō ! (Moz. I. 34, 20. Eges. 4, 25). Bōi mifachai 17 tōdōmi zi lō sōchi chō nawōmi, ba bōi omasi ami we'amōi ba hōloe ba zi lō doehoe, me no si fatoewoe chōgoe da'ō fefoe, iwa'ō Jehowa. (F. 5, 3; 7, 10).
- III. Ba so niwa'ō Jehowa ngahōnō chōgoe, imane : Da'ō niwa'ō 18 Jehowa ngahōnō : Famoni andrō, na baŵa si ūfa ba si lima ba si fitoetoe ba si foeloe, ba tobali fa'o-moeso dōdō ba fa'iki ba si no amaedola walōŵa, ba ma'oewoe Joe-da ; ba mi'omasi'ō zi doehoe ba fa'-atobelōmi chō nawōmi ! (Jer. 52, 6. 12; 41, 1; 52, 4). Da'ō niwa'ō Jehowa ngahōnō : Faloecha na dania, ba la'ondrasī ami soi bō'ō, samboe-samboea soi manō, ba oja banoea zangondrasī ja'ami. Faoma mōi chō 21 nawōra mbanoeara ba lamane : Talaboe, mōi ita fakao chō Jehowa ngahōnō ! Ja'odo gōi, ba si mōi ! (Jes. 2, 3. Mich. 4, 2). Ba oja soi, ato niha baero zangondrasī, ba wanganloei Jehowa ngahōnō, ba Jeroezalema, ba ba wakaosa, chō Jehowa. Da'ō niwa'ō Jehowa ngahōnō : 22 Na loeo da'ō dania, ba hiza, ba dafitoe niha, hadia lira fefoe, li niha baero, zondra'oe ahe mbaroe niha Jehoeda si ha samōsa, ba sangoe'mō : Faoga chōmi, me no marrongo, wa lō aefaaefā chōmi Lowalangi ! (Kor. I. 14, 25).

## FAZA 9.

I. Fama'ele'ō : nifatōrō Lowalangi dania ba niha si fa'oedoe ba Ndraono Gizeraeli, niha si faola tanō chōra. II. Fama'ele'ō fa'asalaŵa Mesia, ba Ziona, sohahaoe dōdō mbanoeania.

I. Niwa'ō [zama'ele'ō]. Taroma li Jehowa, nitandrōsaigō ba danō Haderachi, si tohare ba Ndramaseko dania. Ifaigifaigi sa niha Jehowa, ba he mado Ndraono Gizeraeli fefoe. (Jes. 13, 1). Ba ba Hamata, si faola ba da'ō, ba ba Diro 2

- ba ba Zidona ; noa sa oneche sibai  
3 ira ! (*Jes. 10, 9*). No la'aro'ō mba-  
noea chōra banoea Diro andrō. No  
lahōna wirō, timba gawoegawoe,  
4 ba balaki, timba damboe baewali  
wa'oja. Ba hiza, ba Jehowa za-  
toe'a dania, ba itimba ba nasi wa-  
ngabe'era andrō, ba banoea, ba  
5 õ galitō. Lafaigifaigi dania Asikalo,  
ba hoemocha mboera : ba banoea  
Gasa, ba lakōrōboei ira [ba wa'-  
afōchō], ba si manō gōi Nekerona —  
me no tobali faja dōtōnafōra  
andrō. Ba ba Gasa, ba lō razo  
sa'ae ; ba Asikalo, ba si lō niha  
6 sa'ae dania, ba ba Gasoto, ba niha  
si no fachōjō zowanoea. Oehō-  
ndrōgō waja'wasa Ndrawinga Wilisiti  
7 andrō, ba oefadōni ba mbawara si  
fao do andrō ; ba sogoro ita andrō  
chōra, ba oesōbi ba nifōra. Ba si  
tosai dania ira gōi, chō Lowalangida.  
Si falawālawa ba zala'wa  
mado Joeda dania ira, ba banoea  
Nekerona, ba si falawālawa ba  
Ndrawinga Jeboesi. (*Sam. II. 24, 18*).  
8 Ba oe'iaigō ba'aba'a ba gosali a-  
ndrō chōgōe, ba'aba'a zanōrō fefoe.  
Bōi sa'ae iroegi ira samakao ; oefai-  
gifaigi sa'ae.  
9 **II. Abōlōgō a'iki, ja'oegō ono**  
**Ziona alawe ! Owoeawoea'ō dōdō,**  
**ja'oegō ono Jeroezalema alawe !**  
**Hiza, mōi jomo ba mbanoea chōmi**  
**razomi, razo satoelō ba sabōlō ! si**  
**lō fajawasa ia, ba hoeloe galide so**  
**ia, ba hoeloe nono galide si alawe.**  
(*Jes. 62, 11. Mat. 21, 5. Joh. 12, 15*).  
10 Ba ihori goereta ba wanoewō, ba  
mado Geferaji, ba he koedo ba Je-  
roezalema : ba he fana ba wanoe-  
wō, ba nihori dania ; ba fa bōi fa-  
soewō iwa'ō ba soi niha misa. Ba  
oi barō mbawania so, i'otarai nasi  
ba zi tambai, noemalō ba nasi ba  
zi tambai, tānō sa, ba i'otarai  
mboto Oifarati, noemalō ba wo-  
11 ndrege danō. (*Sin. 72, 8*). Ba me  
no do oebe'e tandro tanga ba  
zoera wawoe'esa li andrō chōda,
- ba oe'efa'ō gōi ni'olo'iō andrō  
chōoe, ba mba'a andrō, si lō idanō.  
(*Jes. 61, 1. Mat. 26, 28*). Mifoeli ami 12  
ba mbanoea saro andrō, ja'ami si  
no timba nikoeroe, sanōtōna na  
fangefa. Ma'ōchō na gōi, ba tefarongogō : Oefodoea winaeta wa-  
noelōni chōoe. No oechai chōgoe 13  
mado Joeda, nifogai fana, no oeo'-  
ōsi [ono wana] mado Geferaji, ba  
oefarooe nonooe matoca, ja'oegō  
Siona, ba wolaoe ba ndraono Ja-  
wano, oebali'ō si'ōli zabōlō ami.  
(*Joēl. 3, 6*). To'ele dania Jehowa, 14  
ja'wara, ba itōrō ono wana chōnia,  
timba gari mbanoea ; ilaoe dania  
dorofe Jehowa ba fao ia ba nangi  
sabōlō moroi raja wanōrō. (*Sin. 18,*  
15. *Jes. 27, 13*). Ifoba'aba'a ira Je-  
howa ngahōnō, mangamanga ira, ba  
lahoendrahoendra tooe nono gara  
riboribo. Labadoe ndro [zaneowō]  
nifamadoe agoe, ba oi do ira,  
timba wiga andrō, ba wame'e soe-  
mange, ba timba watalinga naha  
wame'e soemange. Lowalangira 16  
Jehowa zame'e abōlō ira, na loeo  
da'ō, ja'ira andrō, nikoebaloi, ba-  
noeania, me no manimani ba da-  
koela ira, si takile ba danōnia. Ha 17  
lō ebœa lachōminia ! ba ha lō  
abōlō wa'asōchinia ! So mboea danō,  
fangabōlō nono matoea, ba so nōsi  
mboea nagoe fangabōlō nono alawe.  
(*Moz. V. 33, 28*).
- FAZA 10.
- I. Me itolo Jehowa, ba abōlō mba-  
noeania Iraono Gizerašli. II. I'ohē  
mangawoeli ira ba danōra, ba ihō-  
ndrōgō zi fa'oeedoe chōra.
- I. Mi'andrō deoe chō Jehowa ! 1  
Ibe'e deoe sarā ba teoe sahoełō,  
na inōtō ; ifatōrō gari mbanoea ba  
teoe laōhō ba ndroe'oe ba ba zi-  
nānō ba danō fefoe. (*Sin. 72, 16*).  
Fajafafa sa niwa'ō ziraha, ba no  
angilata faja gangilata zi faeta ;  
nifachai dōdō, si lō boto, wehedera,  
ba no angi wondrara dōdō andrō 2

- chōra. Andrō wa mowaōwaō manō ira, timba ngawawá mbiribiri, ba no iroegi ira famakao, me no lō sokoebaloi ja'ira. (*Jer. 10, 8*). Ba no tesao wōnoegoe, ba goebalo andrō, ba oe'otoe'ō dania zi matoea andrō [sondrōnia'ō ja'ira]. Noa sa ifaigi Jehowa ngahōnō nikoebaloi andrō chōnia, ma'oewoe Joeda, ba no ibali'ō koedo chōnia, koedo soadoe ba wanoewō. (*Hez. 34, 2*).
- 4 Chōnia i'otarai tojo ba watalinga ba moroi chōnia gōi daroetaroe nose, moroi chōnia wana ba wanoe-wō, ba ba chōnia la'otarai sondrōnia'ō fefoe. (*Jes. 19, 13; 22, 23*).
- 5 *Sam. II. 1, 22*). Hoelō sabōlō ira ba wasōndrata, samōbōrō tooe tamboe ba ewali, ba·lalaoe fasōndra, me no Jehowa zanolo ja'ira, ba tobali si lō boto zi fakoedo (emali).
- 6 (*Mich. 7, 10*). Ba oe'abe'e'ō ma'oewoe Joeda, ba oetolo ma'oewoe Josefo; ba oe'ohē mangawoeli ira, me no ahachō dōdōgōe ira, ba tobali hoelō na lō oerai oetibo'ō ira. Me no Jehowa ndra'odo, Lowalangira, ba oefondrondrongo chōra.
- 7 Ba tobali sabōlō mado Geferaji, ba abe'e dōdōra, timba zi no mama-doe agoe. Ba la'ilā iraonora; ba o-moeso dōdō, owoeawoea dōdōra ba chō Jehowa! (*F. 9, 15*).
- 8 II. Oedōniši ira ba oe'owoeloi ira, me no sangorifi ja'ira ndra'odo; ba ato dania ira, si mane me fōna.
- 9 Oefazawili ira ba danō niha baero, ba he ba wondrege zarōe tanō, ba itōrō tōdōra ndra'odo; ba la'e'e-boea ndraonora, ba lafoeli ira. (*Jer. 51, 50*).
- 10 Oe'ohē mangawoeli ira, moroi ba danō Miseraji ba oe'owoeloi ira moroi ba danō Asiria; oefa'a-mōi ba danō Gileadi ira ba ba hili
- 11 Libano, ba ambō nahara. La'ōtō nasi, lasawa Diro, ba itoeli'ō ba nasi hati andrō chōra, ba ogo'ō namō Nilo, fefoe. Ba tetelo'i tooe Asiria, si no fajaŵa andrō, ba aheta zi'ō zalaŵa ba Ndrawa Miseraji.
- (*Jes. 11, 15*). Abe'e dania ira ba chō 12 Jehowa oebe'e, ba lasoeno dania ira ba dōnia andrō, iŵa'ō Jehowa.
- FAZA 11.
- I. Fama'ele'ō nitandrōsaigō ba goebalo si lō sōchi andrō. II. Koebalo si sōchi andrō, ba si'o si doea rozi: „fa'ebaea dōdō” ba „famabōbō”. III. Ba me latibō'ō goebalo si sōchi andrō banoeania, ba i'efā'ō ia chōra ba ilaeloe ira chō goebalo si lō tōdō.
- I. Bokai mbawa gölimō, ja'oegō hili Libano, ena'ō i'ā alitō dōla gesri andrō chōoe! (*Raz. I. 7, 2. Jer. 22, 23*). Ege'ege, ja'oegō senobari, me no tekiko geresi, me no afoefoe zoadee andrō! Mi'ege'ege, ja'ami manawa ba danō Mbazana, me no tooe ba danō so gatoea andrō, si tebai itōrō niha mego! (*Jes. 2, 13*). Tarongo wege'ege goebalo andrō, me no afoefoe wa'asōchi andrō. Tarongo wendrōndrōndrōndrō nono zingo, me no tobali tanō si mate zatoea eoe andrō ba ndraso Jorida-no. Da'ō niŵa'ō Lowalangigoe Jehowa: Koebaloi mbiribiri andrō nitaba dania; (*Sin. 44, 23. Rom. 8, 36*); nitaba zowōli lō fotoe; ba niŵa'ō zamawa: Nisoeno Jehowa, so'ana'a sa'ae ndra'odo! ba koebalora, ba lō lahachōsi tōdō ira. I'otarai da'e sa, ba lō'ō sa'ae oehachōsi tōdō niha ba danō, iŵa'ō Jehowa; ja'odo sa'ae zoloeloe niha, oelueloe ba danga goebalonia zamōsana, ba ba danga razonia; da'ō sa'ae zamakiko tanō, ba samōsa lō oe'efā'ō ba danganra.
- II. Ba no oekoebaloi mbiribiri sinocteroe andrō, biribiri sabōlō ahachō dōdōda, me no si manō, ba doea rozi oehalō chōgōe si'o goebalo; „fa'eboca dōdō” oebe'e tōi zi sara, ba „famabōbō” dōi zi sara chōgōe. Ba me oekoebalobaloi mbi-ribiri andrō, ba me no oetimba goebalo si datōloe andrō, barō zi ba

- sara wa'wa, ba anoezoe dōdōgoe  
ira, ba ja'ira gōi, ba no sanoezoe  
9 tōdō ja'odo. (*Jer. 2, 8; 23, 1*). Ba  
oemane: Lō omasido wokoebaloi  
ja'ami: si mate, ba alacha mate  
ia, ba si tekiko, ba alacha tekiko, ba  
si tosai na dania, ba hana na faoma  
la'sā nawōra! (*Jer. 15, 2; 43, 11*).  
10 III. Ba oetoejoe zi'ogoe „fa'eboea  
dōdō” andrō, ba oefatō, ba wa-  
noedoegō fawoe'esa li andrō chō-  
11 goe, ba niha baero fefoe. Ba me-  
tededoegō, me loeo da'ō, ba aboto  
ba dōdō mbiribiri andrō, fondrege  
zahachō dōdōda, sanōngōni nilaoe-  
12 goe, wa no taroma li Jehowa. Ba  
oemane chōra: Na lō aboea chōmi,  
ba mibe'e loeogoe, ba na lō mi-  
be'e, ba bōi. Ba latoelo loeogoe,  
13 30 roefia. (*Mat. 26, 15; 27, 9*). Ba  
imane chōgōe Jehowa: Fazaoemba  
ba mbate'e girōgirō, mbōli soadoe  
andrō, niwa'ōra bōligoe! Ba oehalō  
roefia andrō, si 30, ba oefazaoemba  
ba mbate'e girōgirō, ba gosali Je-  
14 howa. Ba oefatō gōi zi'ogoe si sara,  
„famabōbō” andrō, ba wanoeoe-  
gō fa'afatalifoesōra mado Joeda  
15 Ndraono Gizeräeli. (*Hez. 37, 16*). Ba  
imane chōgōe Jehowa: Halō chōoe  
16 wakake goebalo sambō tōdō; Hiza  
sa, ja'odo zangasogō dania koebalo  
ba danō, si lō ba dōdō si tekiko  
sa'ae, ba si lō mangaloei sisoena  
ba si lō mamadōhō socho zesochō,  
ba si lō mondrorogō si lō fōchō  
[na], si aga'agā nōsi zatabō, ba sa-  
17 mabali sa'ara. (*Hez. 34, 2*). Alai goe-  
baloi andrō, si lō ngaroro, si farōi  
ba nikoebaloi andrō. Ja okōli da'-  
ionia, ba ja aboto hōrōnia kambōlō!  
Ja okōli sibai da'ionia, ba acha  
aloea mate hōrōnia kambōlō!
- FAZA 12.
- I. Lasasagō Jeroezalema niha bac-  
ro ba abe'e ira; ja'ira zabōlō, ibe'e  
Lowalangira. II. Telaoe dania Ge-  
heha fa'ahachō dōdō, Eheha ba wa-  
kaosa, ba wamalalini era'era.  
1 I. Taroma li. Taroma li Jeho-
- wa, nitandrōsaigō ba Ndraono Gi-  
zeraëli, niwā'ō Jehowa andrō, sa-  
mologō banoea si ja'wa mege ba  
solata tanō, ba sombōi eheha nihā,  
barō dotonia. (*Jes. 13, 1; 42, 5*).  
Hiza, oebali'ō mako zalimboeanō  
niha Jeroezalema, salimboeanō niha  
baero fefoe, si tefasoei ja'ira, ba  
tefarahoe gōi mado Joeda, na la-  
soewō Jeroezalema. (*Jes. 51, 17. 22*).  
Na loeo da'ō dania, ba oebali'ō  
gowe nifazaŵā Jeroezalema, ba ni-  
ha baero fefoe, dozi ha niha ira  
samazaŵā, ba mesocho; ba dozi  
soi ba goeli danō, ba owoelo, oe-  
doenia. (*Mat. 21, 44*). Ba na loeo  
da'ō, iŵā'ō Jehowa, ba oebōzi fa'a-  
toke koedo fefoe; ba si fakoedo  
ba haeloe, ba oebōzi fa'owōhō. Ba  
ma'oewoe Joeda andrō, ba oehōrō-  
hōrōgō, fatoea oehawoei bōsi koedo  
niha baero fefoe. (*Raz. II, 6, 18*).  
Ba lamane dania dōdōra salaŵā  
mado Joeda: We'ewe'e dōdō mba-  
noea Jeroezalema Jehowa ngahōnō,  
Lowalangira, we'ewe'e dōdō sabē'e!  
Na loeo da'ō dania, ba timba  
ndroendroenga ba mbaho ge'oe  
zalawā mado Joeda oebe'e, ba  
timba zoeloe siholahola ba mbaho  
ngambōbō wache, ba tobali la'ā  
niha baero fefoe, si tefasoei ja'ira,  
he ba gambōlō, ba he ba gabera;  
ba Jeroezalema, ba si lō teboelō  
ba nahania, lō hadia ia chōra.  
I'ofonai'ō wanolo ba nose mado  
Joeda Jehowa, fa bōi fajawā ba  
mado Joeda ma'oewoe Dawido ba  
banoea Jeroezalema, ba wa'eboea  
dōira andrō. Na loeo da'ō, ba  
amaedola ibaloegō baloesenia Je-  
howa mbanoea Jeroezalema, ba  
samomé chōra, ba no timba Da-  
wido, na loeo da'ō, ba ma'oewoe  
Dawido, ba no timba Lowalangi,  
si mane mala'ika Jehowa andrō,  
si iagō fōnara. Ba na loeo da'ō,  
ba oe'aloei wangohori fefoe niha  
baero, si no mōi manoewō Jeroe-  
zalema. (*Hez. 38, 32. Fam. 20, 9*).  
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9

- 10 II. Ba ba ma'oewoe Dawido, ba ba mbanoea Jeroezalema, ba ce-laoe Geheha fa'ahachō dōdō, Eheha ba wakaosa, ba latōngēni nifahōra mege, ba la'e'si ia, nifange'esī ono matoea si ha samboesamboea; mege'ege sibai ira ba chōnia, timba wa'aboe dōdō ba chō nono si a'a. (*Jer. 6, 26. Joël. 2, 28. Amos. 8, 10.*)
- 11 Joh. 19, 34. Fam. 1, 7). Na loeo da'ō, ba tesao wange'esī sabōlōbōlō, ba Jeroezalema, timba wange'esī no ba Hadandrimo ba danō salo'o, ba Mēgido. (*Nga'ot. II. 35, 20.*) Mege'ege niha ba danō fefoe, samboesamboea mado: Si tonia ma'oewoe Dawido ba si tonia ndra alawe chōra; ba si tonia ma'oewoe Natano ba si manō gōi ndra alawe chōra; (*Sam. II. 5, 13, 14;*) ba si tonia mado Lewi ba si manō gōi ndra alawe chōra; ba si tonia ma'oewoe Zime'i ba si manō gōi ndra alawe chōra; (*Moz. IV. 3, 14, 18;*) ba si manō madora fefoe; samboesamboea mado, ba si tonia, ba si manō gōi ndra alawe chōra.

### FAZA 13.

I. Oemboe fangehao, fameta horō. Fangohori adoe, fabaja sama'e'ele'ō sofaja. II. Telaoe zi'ōli chō goebalo andrō, ba fangehao rorogōfōnia.

- 1 I. Ba na loeo da'ō, ba no atēla goembroe ba ma'oewoe Dawido ba ba mbanoea Jeroezalema, oemboe ba wanasi horō ba si ra'ira'iō. 2 (*Hez. 47, 1. F. 14, 8.*) Ba na loeo da'ō — iwa'ō Jehowa ngahōnō, ba oehori irege dōi nadoe, ba danō, ba tobali lō itōrō lira sa'ae, ba oemanō gōi wangohori ba danō sama'e'ele'ō andrō, fabaja eheha andrō si ra'ira'iō. (*Jer. 14, 15. Hos. 2, 17.*) Ba na so zoei na zabe'e tōdō, ba we'amōi sama'e'ele'ō, ba lamane dania chōnia amania ba inania, so'ono ja'ia: Jagō mate, me no ūlaoe waja ba dōi Jehowa! Ba satoeania, amania ba inania zana-roē'ō chōnia si'ōli, na mōi ia sa-

ma'ele'ō. (*Moz. V. 13, 9.*) Ba na loeo da'ō, ba dozi sama'e'ele'ō, ba saila ba gangilatara, na mōi ira sama'e'ele'ō, ba lō'ō sa'ae la'obaro mbaroe boe andrō, ba wolimo niha; (*Raz. II. 1, 8,*) dozi lamane a'ine: Tenga sama'e'ele'ō ndra'odo, no sangahalō ndra'o; me iraono sibai na ndra'o, ba no lahōli sawoejoe ndra'odo. (*Amos. 7, 14.*) Ba na tamanō dania: Ba hadia laheto andrō, ba dōtō'āmō? ba imane: Me no labōbōzido jomo ba nomo zomasi ja'odo! (*Sin. 22, 17.*)

II. Faoso, ja'oegō si'ōli, chō goebalo andrō chōgoe, ba niha andrō, sahatō chōgoe! iwa'ō Jehowa ngahōnō. Laoe chō goebalo andrō, ena'ō moezaewe mbiribiri, ba ena'ō oelaoe ba niha side'ide. (*Mat. 26, 31.*) Ba ba danō ma'asagōrō — iwa'ō Jehowa — ba tobali doeata zahori, si mate, ba ha saraō zi to-sai ba danō. Ba he si saraō andrō, ba oefatōrō ba galitō, oetoenoe, nifanoenoe firō, oehaogō ira, nifangehao ana'a. Da'ō dania zi angarōfi li tōigce, ba oefondrondrongo chōra, ba oemane dania: Da'ō mbanoeagoe! ba lamane: He Jehowa, Lowalangigoe! (*Sin. 50, 15; 91, 15. Hos. 2, 23. Fet. I. 1, 7.*)

### FAZA 14.

I. Fanoewō niha baero Jeroezalema, safoeria. ba fangorifi banoea Lowalangi andrō. II. Razo ba goeli danō ma'asagōrō Jehowa. III. Fakamikoo niha baero. IV. Dozi niha, ba lafosemange Jehowa.

- I. Hiza, iroegi dania ba'wa chō Jehowa, ba jomo ba mbanoea chōmi lafosasi gondra'oea niraboe ba chōmi. Oe'owoeloi sa'ae dania niha baero fefoe, ba wanoewō Jeroezalema, ba atoe'a dania ira ba mbanoea, ba laraboeraboe gamagama ba nomo, ba lahorōni ndra alawe; ba si matonga nōsi mbanoea, ba ni'oloi'ō, ba si tosai niha, ba tengi nihori ba mbanoea. (*Hez. 38, 14 b. t.*)

- 3 To'ele dania Jehowa a'i, mōi fa-  
soewō ba soi niha andrō, si mane  
no, me fasoewō ia, me loeo wa-  
sōndrata andrō. (*Jes. 42, 13. Hez.*  
4 39, 4). Ba hili wanicha i'agō, na  
loeo da'ō, ba hili wanicha andrō  
ba gamaoedoe Jeroezalema, tānō  
ba gatoemboecha loeo. Ba fabali  
hili wanicha, i'otarai zoezoenia,  
noemalō ba gatoemboecha ba ba  
gaechoela, tobali bawa danō sebo-  
lo, mijōoe to'ese zi tambai hili ba  
miraja to'ese zi tambai. Ba moloi  
ami, misawa mbawa danō andrō,  
otaloea hili andrō chōgōe — me  
no ba Gaseli iroegi bawa danō a-  
ndrō, otaloea hili — ba soloi ami,  
si mane me moloi ami ba ziheoe  
no andrō, me loeo razo mado  
Joeda Oesia. Ba si to'ele Jehowa,  
Lowalangigoe, ba awōnia ni'amoni'ō  
fefoe. (*Amos. 1, 1*). Ba na loeo  
da'ō, ba lō'ō manō mololeo, tobali  
ogōmigōmi zihaga andrō. Ba ma'-  
chō dania — nihonogōi Jehowa —  
ba tengsi si moloeo ba tengsi si  
bongi; ba na tānō owi, ba awena  
mololeo. (*Jes. 60, 19. Fam. 21, 23;*  
22, 5).
- 8 II. Na loeo da'ō, ba so nidanō  
goembroe, si oroi moroi jomo ba  
Jeroezalema, sangele misa: sara  
zoloeaha ba ziloea asi tānō ba ga-  
toemboecha loeo, ba si sara, ba ba  
nasi tānō ba gaechoela moloeaha;  
faoma, he ba mbaŵa lōchō, ba he  
ba mbaŵa deoe. (*Joel. 3, 18. F. 13,*  
9 1. *Fam. 22, 1*). **Ba Jehowa razo ba**  
**danō, ma'asagōrō. Na loeo da'ō,**  
**ba ha samōsa Jehowa, ba tōinia,**  
10 **ba ha samboea.** (*Fam. 19, 16*). To-  
bali salo'o dania danō ma'asagōrō,  
i'otarai Geba, noemalō ba Rimono,  
raja Jeroezalema. Ba Jeroezalema,  
ba si lō teboelō ba dadaomania  
andrō, si no alaŵa, i'otarai mbawa  
gōli mado Mbenijami, iroegi naha  
mbawa gōli me fōna ba iroegi  
mbawa gōli ba watalinga andrō;  
ba i'otarai malige Hananeli, ba
- iroegi wolazi andrō chō razo. (*Jes.*  
2, 2. *Jer. 38, 7. Raz. II. 14, 13. Neh.*  
3, 1). Ba sosō ira ba da'ō, ba lō fa-  
ngelifi sa'ae, ba sahono mbanoea Je-  
roezalema, lō hadia ia. (*Fam. 22, 3*).
- III. **Ba da'ō wamakao, famōzi** 12  
Jehowa niha baero andrō fefoe, si  
no manoewō Jeroezalema: Mango-  
booe nōsira, fatoea moezizio na ira;  
hōrōra, ba obooe ba nahania ba-  
cha, ba lelara, ba obooe ba mba-  
wa. **Na** loeo da'ō, ba ihawoei ira 13  
fa'afakoejoe sabōlōbōlō Jebowa, ba  
tobali fara'oera'oe tanga ira, ba i-  
laoe chō nawōnia zamōsana. Ba ma-  
do Joeda gōi zi fasōndra chōra,  
jomo ba Jeroezalema. Ba te'owoe-  
loi dania gana'a niha baero fefoe,  
si fasoci, ana'a ba firō ba noecha,  
si fahōna. Ba famoenoe da'ō gōi zi 15  
gōna koedo ba koedo kalide ba o-  
ndra ba kalide, oerifō niha fefoe,  
si so ba naha zanoewō andrō.
- IV. **Ba dozi si tosai niha baero** 16  
andrō fefoe, si no mōi manoewō  
Jeroezalema, ba ero rōfi mōi ira  
misi jaŵa, ba wangaloeloe chō Jeho-  
wa ngahōnō ba ba wolaoe owasa  
nose daha geoe andrō. (*Jes. 66, 23*).  
Ba si lō mōi misi jaŵa ba Jeroeza-  
lema, soi niha ba goeli danō, ba  
wangaloeloe chō razo Jehowa ngahōnō,  
ba lō aechoe ba danōra deoe. 17  
Ba na lō mōi misi jaŵa Ndrawa  
Miseraji, na lō ja'ira, ba gōna ira  
famakao andrō, nifatōrō Jehowa ba  
niha baero andrō, si lō mōi misi  
jaŵa, ba wolaoe owasa nose daha  
geoe. Da'ō dania horō Ndrawa Mi-  
seraji ba horō niha baero fefoe, me  
lō mōi ira misi jaŵa ba wolaoe o-  
wasa nose daha geoe. Ba na loeo 20  
da'ō, ba soera ba dete ritiriti andrō  
ba koedo, ba : „Ni'amoni'ō chō Je-  
howa !“ ba bowoa fondrino andrō  
ba gosali Jehowa, ba no si mane  
figa andrō, ba wame'e soemange.  
(*Moz. II. 39, 30*). Dozi bowoa da-  
nia, ba Jeroezalema ba ba mado  
Joeda, ba no moe'amoni'ō chō Je-

howa ngahōnō, ba dozi same'e soe-| loeo da'ō ba lō'ō sa'ae saniaga, ba  
mange, ba so ira, ba lahalō ōsa, ba | gosali Jehowa ngahōnō. (*Jes. 35, 8.*  
labe'e fondrino [zoemange], ba na | *Joël. 3, 17. Fam. 21, 7.*)

## Soera

# MALEACHI.

### FAZA 1.

I. Jakobo nitoejoe Lowalangi, ba  
tenga Ezaoe. II. Ba lō'ō zoei lafo-  
soemange Jehowa ere andrō; lalaoe  
zalacha ba ni'amoni'ō andrō.

- 1 I. Taroma li. Niwa'ō Jehowa ba  
Ndraono Gизeraeli, nifa'ema Male'-  
achi andrō. (*Jes. 13, 1*). Imane Je-  
howa: No oe'omasi'ō ami, ba mimane:  
Heza zi no ū'omasi'ō ndra'a-  
ga? Ba imane Jehowa: Hadia, te-  
nga ga'a Jakobo Gezaoe? ba noa  
zoei oe'omasi'ō Jakobo, (*Moz. I. 25,*  
*24 b. t. Rom. 9, 13*), ba fa'oedoe  
ndra'o chō Gezaoe, ba no oebali'ō  
sasai'ō hili andrō chōnia; ba tāna  
chōnia tanō, ba no oebali'ō tanō si  
mate, nahia nasoe ana'a. (*Moz. I.*  
*36, 8. Jer. 49, 17. Obad. a. 18*). Na  
lamane Iraono Gedomo: Si no moe-  
rasa ndra'aga, ba mafoeli ma'a'a-  
zōchi gadoedoela andrō, ba imane  
Jehowa ngahōnō andrō: Sotomo  
ira, ba sanoedoegō ndra'odo, ba  
labe'e tōira „tanō horō" ba „soi  
sofōnoe Jehowa, si lō mamalōma-  
lō". Ba i'ila hōrōmi, ba mimane  
dania: Seboea Jehowa, italoe'i nola  
Ndraono Gизeraeli!
- 6 II. Ono, ba ifosuemangc nama-  
nia, ba sangai halōwō, ba ifosoe-  
mange zochō ja'ia. Ba na Ama  
ndra'o, ba hezo zoemangegeoe? Ba  
na sochō ndra'o, ba hezo wang-  
ta'oefi ja'odo? iwa'ō chōmi Jehowa
- ngahōnō andrō, ja'ami ere andrō,  
si lō ba dōdō tōigoe. Ba mimane  
zoei: Hezo zi lō ba dōdōma tōimō?  
Ja'ami, same'e ba naha wame'e soe-  
mange andrō chōgoe roti nita'oenōi,  
ba mimane zoei: Hezo zi ta'oenō  
andrō, ni'ohema chōoe? Me no mi-  
wa'ō: Meza chō Jehowa andrō, ba  
no si lō ba dōdōda. (*Moz. III. 21,*  
*8*). Ba na mibe'e soemange zi lō  
hōrō, ba tengā si lō sōchi [miwa'ō].  
Ba na mibe'e zomboejoembroeje  
tōla ba sofōchō, ba tengā si lō sō-  
chi gōi [miwa'ō]. Tema be'e boeala  
chō goemandroe chōoe, hadia, eboea  
maō dōdōnia chōoe, ba hadia, ine-  
hegō ndra'oegō? iwa'ō Jehowa ngahōnō.  
(*Moz. III. 22, 22*). Ba iada'e, ba mi'angarōfi li Lowalangi,  
ena'ō ihachōsi tōdō ita —  
tangami zolaoe si manō — hadia,  
so ba chōmi zeboea dōdōnia? iwa'ō  
Jehowa ngahōnō. Ena'ō na so za-  
mōsa ba chōmi sondroehō bawa-  
ndroehō; fa bōi sa'ae mi'eboea'ō  
galitō ba naha wame'e soemange  
andrō, si lō boto! Lō omasido  
ami, iwa'ō Jehowa ngahōnō. ba  
soemange nibe'e dangami, ba lō ba  
dōdōgōe. (*Amos. 5, 21*). I'otarai sa  
ba gatoemboecha loeo, noemalō ba  
gaechoela, wa'eboea dōigoe, ba niha  
baero, ba dozi banoea, ba tetoenoe  
zamohoea, soemange dōigoe, soe-  
mange si sōchi; seboea sa dōigoe  
ba niha baero, iwa'ō Jehowa nga-

hōnō. (*Sin. 113, 3. Sach. 14, 16 b.t.*) .

- 12 Ba ja'ami, ba salacha milaoe chōnia, wangoema'ō : Meza Jehowa andrō, ba no moeta'o'enōi, ba tāna chōda andrō ba da'ō, ōda, ba no  
 13 sanoezoe dōdōda. Ba mimane : Wa'eboea wa'akao ! ba te chōmi, iŵa'ō Jehowa ngahōnō, ba mi'ohe gondra'oea ba somboejoemboejoe tōla ba sofōchō ; mibe'e soemange ; hadia, somasido da'ō, nibe'e da-  
 14 ngami ! iŵa'ō Jehowa. Ba ni'elifi zi falimo, si so si matoea ba goerifōnia ba samaboe'oe hadia ia, ba same'e soemange Zo'aja dania si alawe, si so sala; razo seboea sa ndra'odo, iŵa'ō Jehowa ngahōnō, ba sata'oe niha dōigoe, ba niha baero.

### FAZA 2.

I. Fanegoe ere andrō, sanawō fawoe'oesa li andrō chō Lowalangi.

II. Fanegoe sato, me falimolimo ira, si a'ania ba chō ngambatōra.

- 1 I. Ba iada'e, ba ba chōmi te-tandrōsaigō goroisa andre, ja'ami ere. Na lō mifondrondrongo ba na lō mibe'e ba dōdōmi, ba wamo-soemange dōigoe, iŵa'ō Jehowa ngahōnō, ba oefatōrō chōmi wangelifi ba oe'elifi wamahoewomi andrō ; ba noa sa'ac oe'elifi, me lō edōna mibe'e ba dōdōmi. (*Moz.*  
 2 III. 26, 16. *Moz. V. 28, 15*). Hiza, oetegoe dangami, ba oelaoe ba mbawami golawoea, olawoea zoe-mange andrō chōmi, ba ba da'ō lafao ami. Ba aboto dania ba dōdōmi, wa no oefafa'ema'ō chōmi goroisa andrō, ena'ō fawoe'oesa li chōgoe ba Ndراونو Lewi, iŵa'ō Jehowa ngahōnō. (*Moz. IV. 25,*  
 4 12). Fawoe'oesa ligoe andrō chōra, ba no fangorifi ba fa'ohahaoe dōdō, ba ba wangata'oei ja'odo oeb'e chōra, ba no la'ata'oei ndra'odo, ba no manizinizi ira ba dōigoe andrō. (*Jer. 32, 40*). Oroisa si ndroehoe nifa'emara, ba si lō atoelō, ba mbewera. Ba wa lō

sinegoe ba ba wa'atoelō latōrō larala somasi ndra'o, ba no ato ladō-nisi mangawoeli, ba wondrōi lala si lō atoelō. (*Jak. 1, 25*). **Ba mbewe gera sa, ba bōi aesa wamahaō si ndroehoe ; famobawa lala ta'aloei ba mbewenia, me no sinenge Jehowa ngahōnō ia.** (*Jer. 18, 18*). Ba ja'ami, ba no mirōi lala, no ato zi te'ala mibe'e famahaōmi andrō, no mifoefoe wawoe'oesa li andrō, ba Ndراونو Lewi, iŵa'ō Jehowa ngahōnō. Ba ja'odo gōi, ba si lō ba dōdō ami, oeb'e, ba si lō tōi, ba zato fefoe, me no olifoe ami lala andrō chōgoe, ba me no eboea dōdōni zamboeana, ba wamahaō andrō.

II. Hadia, tengha ha samōsa namada, ja'ita fefoe ? Tenga ha samōsa Lowalangi sombōi ja'ita ? Ba hana wa faoma falimolimo ita chō nawōda, wolaoe salacha ba wawoe'oesa li andrō chō ndra toeada ? (*Efes. 4, 6*). Si falimo mado Joeda, 11 ba ba Ndراونو Gizeraēli ba ba Je-roezalema, ba no telaoe zogoro ita ; mado Joeda, ba noa sa lalaoe zalachā ba ni'amoni'ō andrō, chō Jehowa, somasi ia ; ba no omasi ira nono Lowalangi bō'ō, ba nola'owaloe. (*Eser. 9, 1 b. t. Neh. 13, 23*). Jamoe-hori Jehowa zi lō mōrō ba sanedema li, ba nose ma'oewoe Jakobo, ba niha andrō, same'e soemange chō Jehowa ngahōnō ! Ba da'ō na nilaoemi : miyawoe taŵa hōrō na ha wame'e soemange andrō chō Jehowa, ba fege'ege ba fanganōngarō ; tobali lō'ō sa'ae i'otahōgō zoemange nibe'emi, ba lō'ō sa'ae ihalō ba dangami zomasi ia. Ba mimane : 13 Hana ? Me no anehe Lowalangi wolaemō chō ngambatōmō me ono matoea ndra'oegō, ba zi no falimo ndra'oegō, lō lai wa no awōoe ia ba fo'omo ba wawoe'oesa li andrō chōoe. (*Mat. 5, 32*). Ba samōsa lō solaoe si manō, si so tōdō na ma'ifoe. Ba he wisa dōdō zi samōsa andrō ?

Chō Lowalangi i'aleoi nga'ōtō. Ba mi'angelama, tōdōmi andrō, ba bōi manō falimo ndra'oegō chō ngambatōoe me ono matoea ndra'oegō !

- 16 (*Moz. I. 15, 3; 16, 3*). Me no si fatoewoe chōgoe wanibo andrō, iwa'ō Jehowa, Lowalangi Ndraono Gizeräli; ihawoei horō mbaroenia [solaoe da'ō], iwa'ō Jehowa ngahōnō. Ba mi'angelama sa'ae, tōdōmi andrō, ba bōi manō falimo ami !

- 17 (*Moz. V. 24. 1. Mat. 19, 8*). Atage Jehowa mibe'e, ba wehdedemi andrō, ba mimane: Heza mabe'e atage ndra'oegō ? Me miwa'ō : Dozi solaoe si lō atoelō, ba no si sōchi, wamaigi Jehowa, ba no ja'ira zomasi ia : ma hezo na Lowalangi andrō, samatōrō hoekoe satoelō ?

### FAZA 3.

I. Tefa'ele'ō wa'aso Mesia ba fa'a-so zangehao lala chčnia. II. Ba wangoehoekoe so Jehowa, ba ndramoe-falalini gera'erara ba ndra moetōrō nifachoi andrō. III. No faehoe ira zeboea horō zangata'oeffi Lowalangi.

- 1 I. Hiza, oefatenge zinenge andrō chōgoe, ena'ō ihaogō lala fō-nagoe ; ba lō moedōnadōna, ba mōi ba gesalinia Zo'aja andrō, ni'aleci-mi, mala'ika wawoe'oesa li andrō, somasi ami, zi so ; hiza so ia dania, iwa'ō Jehowa ngahōnō. (*Mat. 11, 10. Mar. 1, 2. Lock. 1, 76; 7, 27*).
- 2 Ba ha niha zanaha baŵa wa'asonia andrō, ba ha niha zi tola, na to'ele ia ? Me hoelō si mane alitō ba zolaoegō ana'a ia, ba me hoelō si mane idanō nawoe ba zamabago noecha. (*Jer. 2, 22. Sach. 13, 9*).
- 3 Ba doemadao dania ia wolaoegō firō andrō ba fangehao ja'ia, ba ihaogō Nono Lewi andrō, iheta zi tengā, nifolaoe ba gana'a ba ba wirō, ena'ō tobali solohe soemange Jehovah ira, si nangea. (*Hes. 44, 15. Sin. 5, 21*). Ba ena'ō omasi dania Jehovah zoemange nibe'e mado Joeda, awō nibe'e Jeroezalema, si

mane me loeo fōna sibai, si mane ba gōtō si no noemalō.

II. Ba mōido chōmi, ba wangoe-hoekoe, ba sasi salio ndra'o, oedoe zi fakelemoe andrō ba oedoe zohorō, fabaja si mōi ba hōloe na faja ba sangambōsi loeo genoni ba samakao lacha mbanoea ba si lō ama, si lō ina, ba samoejoe'ō hoekoe ba niha bō'ō, lō fangata'-oeffi ja'odo, iwa'ō Jehowa ngohōnō. (*Moz II. 22, 22. Moz. III. 19, 13. Jak. 5, 4*). Ja'odo sa, Jehowa, ba lō si tobali ndra'odo ; ba ja'ami, Iraono Gizeräli, ba lō sahori na ami. (*Moz. IV. 23, 19. Sin. 33, 1. Amaed. 19, 21*). I'otarai gōtō ndra toeami, ba no mi'ergō gamachoita-goe ba lō ni'o'omi. Mifoeli ami chōgoe, ba oefoelido chōmi, iwa'ō Jehowa ngahōnō, ba mimane : Hezo atō nifalalinima era'erama ? (*Sach. 1, 3*). Hadia, tola maō ilimo Lowalangi niha, wa milimo ndra'odo ? ba mimane: Hezo nilimoma ja'oegō ? Ba zi samboea ni'ofoeloe andrō ba ba zoemange nihalō fegero andrō. (*Neh. 13, 10*). Andrō wa no moe'elifi ami, me milimolimo ndra'odo, samboea soi manō ja'ami. Mi'ohe ba nomo girōgirō zi samboea ni'ofoeloe, ma'-asamboea, ena'ō so mbalazo ba nomo andrō chōgoe, ba mitandraigō ndra'o ba da'ō, iwa'ō Jehovah ngahōnō, na lō oe bokai dania chōmi mba'aba'a andrō ba mbanoea si jaŵa, wamadoewa howoehowoe chōmi, irege zi no fahōna. (*Moz. I. 7, 11. Raz. II, 7, 19*). Ba oetenawa chōmi damo andrō, fa bōi lafakiko mboea danō, ba lō'ō sa'ae chōmi si zizimō ba ūē nagoe ba kaboe, iwa'ō Jehovah ngahōnō. Ba lasoeno 12 dania ami soi baero, fefoe, soha-haoe tōdō ami lawā'ō ; me tanō omasiō sa'ae ami, dania, iwa'ō Jehovah ngahōnō. (*Jes. 62, 4. Dan. 11, 16. Sach. 7, 14*).

III. Milawa ndra'o fehdedemi, i-13 wa'ō Jehovah, ba misofoe na : Hadia

- 14 nifagōlōsimā chōoe ? Mimane : Za-jazaja gōlō wamosoemange Lowalangi, ba hadia hare, me tatōrō ni-fachoinia, ba me ta'onoecha noe-cha ba wange'esi, bōrō Jehowa ngag-  
 15 hōnō ? (*Gen. 26, 5*). Ba taseno sa'-ae zi fajaŵa; tengā ha fa no mo-fozoe zolaoe si lō atoelō, noa na gōi latandraigō Lowalangi, ba lō  
 16 fotoe. Ba fahochoeo zangata'oefi Jehowa, ba inehegō Lowalangi ba irongo, ba tefazōchi zoera fōnania, soera famasoegi ba dōdō, bōrō za-  
 17 mange tōinia. (*Fam. 20, 12*). Ba chō-goe ira, iŵa'ō Jehowa ngahōnō, na no iroegi baŵa andrō, ni'asogōgoe, ba oe'orifi ira, si mane fangorifi niha ononia matoea samosoemange ja'ia. (*Moz. V. 7, 6; 8, 5. Sin. 118, 24*).  
 18 *Sach. 14, 7*). Ba ifoeli dania mi'ilā wa'afaehoera zatoelō zi lō atoelō, ba fa'afaehoera zamosoemange Lowalangi zi lō mamosoemange ja'ia.
- FAZA 4.
- I. Famabali seboea na so Mesia.  
 II. Fa'aso Gelija andrō.
- 1 I. Hiza sa, iroegi dania baŵa a-
- ndrō siholahola, timba galitō ba wanoenoe bōtoea, ba timba mbōrō wache dania dozi si fajaŵa, awō dozi solaoe si lō atoelō, ba achozi ibe'e baŵa andrō dania, iŵa'ō Jehowa ngahōnō, tobali lō tosai chōra ibe'e, he ū'a ba he dahā. (*F. 3, 2*). **Ba chōmi sangata'oefi tōigoe, ba toembos loeo andrō, fa'atoelō, ba fangorifi barō gafinia, ba maoso ami ba manoka ami, si mane ono zaŵi niboela**; (*Jer. 23, 6. Loek. 1, 78*). Ba mihoendrahoeendra zeboea horō, awoe sa'ae ira barō gahemi, na baŵa da'ō, ni'asogōgoe dania, iŵa'ō Jehowa ngahōnō. Mitōrotōrō tōdōmi gorisa andrō nifa'ema Moze, enonigoe andrō, ba ni'oroi'ō-goe amachoita ba hoekoe, ba Ndraono Gizeraēli fefoe, ba hili Horebi. (*Moz. V. 4, 10*).
- II. Hiza, oefatenge chōmi Gelija andrō, sama'ele'ō, gasagasa wa iroegi baŵa andrō chō Jehowa, seboea ba sata'oe ita.** (*Fam. 11, 1*). **Ba ifoeli ba ndraono dōdō ndra ama, ba tōdō ndraono chō ndra ama, fa bōi mōi ndra'o, ba wanohori niha ba danō.** (*Mat. 11, 14. Mar. 9, 11. Loek. 1, 17*).



HET  
NIEUWE TESTAMENT  
IN HET NIASSISCH VERTAALD

DOOR

H. SUNDERMANN.  
*Zendeling.*

---

SOERA  
GAMABOE'OE LA LI  
SI BOHOOE.

---

II. DRUK.

---

UITGEGEVEN DOOR HET NEDERLANDSCH BIJBELGENOOTSCHAP.

AMSTERDAM  
1911.

1906.

# WILHELMUS AURELIUS

COLLECTIE VAN HISTORISCHE STUUDIEN

— — — — —

— — — — —

— — — — —

— — — — —

LAATSTE OUDHEDEN  
VOOR DE KUNST.

— — — — —

— — — — —

— — — — —

— — — — —

# FAMŌFŌ'Ō

ZOERA GAMABOE'OELA LI SI BOHOOE ANDRE:

## I. Toeria somoeso dōdō.

1. Nisoera Mataio.
2. " Mareko.
3. " Loeka,
4. " Johane.

## II. Halōwō zinenge andrō, nisoera Loeka.

## III. Soera Waoelo andrō, nifa'ohe'ō.

1. Soera ba mbanoea Roma.
2. " " " Gorindro I.
3. " " " II.
4. " " Ndrawa Galatia.
5. " " mbanoea Nefeso.
6. " " " Wilifi.
7. " " " Golose.
8. " " " Desalonika I.
9. " " " II.
10. " chō Dimoteo I.
11. " " II.
12. " " Dito.
13. " " Wilemo.
14. " ba Niha Heberaio.

## IV. Soera zinenge bō'ō andrō, si fitoe.

1. Soera Jakobo.
2. " Wetero I.
3. " " II.
4. " Johane I.
5. " " II.
6. " " III.
7. " Joeda.

## V. Soera wama'ele'ō andrō, chō Johane.



# SELOENGOE.

## Soera Mataio.

Be'e:

- Faza 2, 9 : fōnara, fangali fōnarn.  
„ 2, 13 : da'ō, fangali do'ō.  
„ 2, 14 : da'ō, fangali da'o.  
„ 5, 25 : so ami, fangali sa ami.  
„ 6, 32 : zoroego, fangali zoeroego.  
„ 8, 31 : ḫofanō, fangali ḫafanō.  
„ 11, 13 : mama'ele'ō, fangali mama'le'ō.  
„ 12, 39 : tandra chō, fangali chō tandra.  
„ 15, 22 : Gana'ana, fangali Kana'ana.  
„ 16, 24 : jamoe'o'ō, fangali jamoe'ō'ō.  
„ 18, hōgō : dania, fangali dunia.  
„ 22, 44 : chōoe, fangali choē.  
„ 23, 26 : saoe'a, fangali sa-oe'a.  
„ 26, 69 : VIII, fangali VII.  
„ 27, 19 : fo'omonia, fangali fo'omania.

## Soera Mareko.

- Faza 1, 29 : ira, fangali lira.  
„ 2, 17 : zofōchō, fangali sofōchō.  
„ 5, 40 : zi so, fangali si zo.  
„ 7, hōgō : Gana'ana, fangali Kana'ana.  
„ 8, 1 : nifahaōnia, fangali nifahōōnia.  
„ 8, 11 : fahoehoeo, fangali tahoehoeo.  
„ 9, 31 : wanofoe.  
„ 10, 1 : no to'ōlō, fangali na to'ōlō.  
„ 15, 21 : Simoni, fangali Simeoni.

## Soera Loeka.

- Faza 4, 21 : chōra, fangali chōrō.  
„ 10, 35 : mahemoloe ō, fangali mahemoloe'ō.  
„ 11, 43 : so, fangali sa.  
„ 12, 1 : owoelo, fangali owolo.  
„ 13, 35 : Ja'ahowoe, fangali Ja'ohowoe.  
„ 14, 3 : loeo, fangali loea.  
„ 17, 28 : mananōnanō, fangali manōnanō.

- Faza 18, 35 : zidadao, fangali zidadado.  
 „ 20, 47 : balazo, fangali halazo.  
 „ 22, 23 : solaoe.

### Soera Johane.

- Faza 1, 37 : daroea, fangali daroera.  
 „ 4, 42 : sangorifi.  
 „ 7, 30 : sombambaja, fangali mbambaja.  
 „ 8, 14 : samadoehoēō.  
 „ 9, 38 : mangaloeloe.  
 „ 16, 12 : niŵa'ōgōe.  
 „ 18, 16 : mbawandroehō.  
 „ 21, 23 : dalifoesō.

### HalōŴō zinenge.

- Faza 1, 1 : ja'oegō.  
 „ 4, 10 : ja'aboto.  
 „ 5, 12 : boenoe „ira“, fōna ha.  
 „ 7, 49 : nilaoemi.  
 „ 7, 53 : Gal., fangali Gel.  
 „ 8, 4 : ba latōrōi.  
 „ 15, 16 : oe'a'azōchi, fangali ō'a'azōchi.  
 „ 15, 17 : tōigoe, fangali dōigoe.  
 „ 16, 11 : mahemoloe ū, fangali mahemoloeo.  
 „ 19, 19 : ba la'ofaja, fangali be la'of.  
 „ 26, 22 : ba ba zatoea.

### Soera ba Roma.

- Faza 2, 19 : ndra'oegō.  
 „ 8, 25 : tataha, fangali tahaha.

### Soera ba Gorindro, si samboea.

- Faza 7, 3 : Noa sa.  
 „ 8, 7 : famahaō, fangali famahō.  
 „ 8, 18 : II. (fōna Ba).

### Soera ba Nefeso.

- Faza 1, 1 : moroi, fangali mōrōi.  
 „ 2, 12 : gamaboe'oela.  
 „ 5, 33 : ena'ō na i'ata'oefi.

### Soera ba Golose.

- Faza 2, 19 : tefabōbō, fangali tafabōbō.  
 „ 3, 12 : ni'omasī'ō.

## Soera ba Desalonika I.

Faza 3, 11 : Amada, fangali Amad.

## Soera ba Desalonika II.

Faza 2, 10 : fa'omasi, fangali wa'omasi.  
" 3, 6 : boenoe „na”, fōna „niha ia”.

## Soera chō Dimoteo I.

Faza 1, 10 : si ndroehoe.  
" 3, 7 : si so.  
" 5, 13 : zi tenga.

## Soera ba niha Heberaio.

Faza 9, 5 : horō, fangali hōrō.  
" 10, 26 : tosai, fangali tasai.  
" 11, 3 : dōdōda, fangali dōdōra.

## Soera Jakobo.

Faza 1, 15 : ba, fangali ha.  
" 2, 5 : ba zangomasī'ō.

## Soera Johane I.

Faza 3, 5 : tefa'ele'ō, fangali tafa'ele'ō.

## Soera Wama'ele'ō.

Faza 3, 22 : jamoefondr., fangali jamoefandr.  
" 9, 14 : Oifarati, fangali Oiferati.  
" 16, 12 : fangali  
" 22, 9 : zolo'ō, fangali zolō'ō.

---

Faigi na ba „zi faoedoe” andrō, fefoe gofoe heza : ba zi so Sal. be'e Raz., ba ba zi so Hes. be'e Hez.

Ba Zoera Moze I. Faz. 8, 21 be'e : tanō, **ba** niha, fangali tanō **ha** niha.

---



# Soera doeria somoeso dōdō andrō nisoera

## MATAIO.

### FAZA 1.

I. Toea Jesoe. II. Fa'atoemboe-nia.

(A. 1-17; Loek. 3, 23-38).

- 1 I. Soera mbōrōta Jesoe Keriso, ma'oewoe Dawido andrō, ma'oewoe Gaberahamo. (Sam. II. 7, 12. 13.)  
2 Iza'aki nono Gaberahamo, Jakobo nono Giza'aki, Joeda nono Jakobo ba talifoesōnia andrō. (Moz. I. 21, 3 ; 25, 26 ; 29, 35.) Feresi nono Joeda ba Sera, ononia chō Damara andrō. Eseromo nono Weresi. Aramo nono Geseromo. (Moz. I. 38, 29).  
4 Roet. 4, 18-21). Aminadabi nono Garamo, Na'aso nono Gaminadabi,  
5 Salemo nono Na'aso. Boasi nono Zalemo, ononia chō Rachaba andrō. Jobedi nono Mboasi, ononia chō Roeti andrō. Iza'i nono Jobedi.  
6 Dawido nono Giza'i, Dawido razo andrō. Selomo nono Dawido, ononia chō wo'omo Goeria andrō.  
7 (Sam. II. 12, 24.) Rehabeamo nono Zelomo. Abia nono Rehabeamo. Asa nono Gabia. (Ngā'ōt. I. 3, 10-17).  
8 Jozafati nono Asa. Joramō nono  
9 Jozafati. Oesia nono Joramō. Jotamo nono Oesia. Ahasi nono  
10 Jotamo. Hisikia nono Gahasi. Manase nono Hisikia. Amoni nono  
11 Manase. Josia nono Gamoni. Jecho-
- nia nono Josia ba talifoesōnia andrō, me loeo tefawoe'a ira, me te'ohe ba Mbabilona. (Eser. 3, 2.) Ba me no 12 aefa tefawoe'a ira, me te'ohe ba Mbabilona, ba mo'ono Jechonia, Selatiēli nononia. Seroebabeli nono Zelatiēli. Abioedi nono Zeroebabeli. Eliaki 13 nono Gabioedi. Asori nono Geliaki. Sadoki nono Gasori. Achimi nono 14 Zadoki. Elioedi nono Gachimi. Eleasarī nono Gelioedi. Matana nono Geleasari. Jakobo nono Matana. Josefo nono Jakobo, Josefo fo'o 16 mo Maria andrō, ina Jesoe, ni-fotōi Keriso. (F. 27, 17. 22). Tobali feleōfa nga'ōtō fefoe, i'otarai 17 Gaberahamo, iroegi Dawido, ba feleōfa nga'ōtō i'otarai Dawido, iroegi tefawoe'a ira, te'ohe ba Mbabilona; ba i'otarai tefawoe'a ira, te'ohe ba Mbabilona, iroegi Keriso, ba feleōfa nga'ōtō zoei.
- II. Ba si mané w'atoemboe Je- 18 soe Keriso andrō: Me no ifohoe nina Jesoe, Maria, Josefo andrō, me lō soroedoe ira na, ba terongo, manabina ia chō Geheha ni'amoni'ō (Loek. I. 26-38). Ba ibōhōi manō 19 ia mena'ō Josefo, soniha ja'ia, lō i'ombacha'ō, me niha satoelō ia, lō edōna i'ailasi. (Moz. V. 24, 1 b. t). Ba 20 me ifatooetooe tōdōnia da'ō, ba hiza, oroma chōnia mala'ika Zo'aja ba

- wangifi, imane : He Josefo, ma'oe-  
woe Dawido, bōi ata'oefi wangai  
Maria andrō, nihamō ; tabina andrō,  
si so ba daloenia, ba no moroi  
ba Geheha ni'amoni'ō. (*Rom. 3, 1.*)
- 21 Ba madono ia dania, ono matoea,  
ba ōbe'e tōi nono andrō Jesoe,  
me ja'ia **zangefa'ō banoeania ba**  
**horōra.** (*Loek. 1, 31. Hal. zin. 4,*  
*22 12; 5, 31.*) Ena'ō itōrō niwa'ō Zo'a-  
ja, ni'ombacha'ō zama'ele'ō, andrō  
si manō da'ō fefoe; imane samā'ele'ō
- 23 andrō : „H i z a , s o d a n i a n o-  
n o a l a w e s a n a b i n a , b a  
m a d o n o o n o m a e t o e a , b a  
l a b e ' e tōi n o n o a n d rō  
„E m a n o e ' e l i ” , „awōda Lo-  
walangi” geloeahania, na la'ali  
[ba li niha].” (*Jes. 7, 14. Tim. I.*  
*24 3, 16.*) Ba me tokeia Josefo, ba  
i'ōd niwa'ō mala'ika Zo'aja andrō  
*25 chōnia, ihalō nihania.* Ba lō oroeoe  
ira, iroegi madono ia, ono matoea,  
ba ibe'e tōi nono Jesoe. (*Loek. 2, 7,*  
*21.*)

### FAZA 2.

I. Ere si otarai danō ba gatoe-  
mboecha loeo. II. Foloi ba danō  
Miseraji. III. Famoenoe ono ba  
Mbetilechema. IV. Fangawoeli moroi  
ba danō Miseraji.

- 1 I. **Ba** me no toemboe Jesoe  
ba Mbetilechema, ba Joedaia, me  
loeo razo Herode andrō, ba hiza  
gere, moroi ba danō ba gatoe-  
mboecha, si möi ba Jeroezalema.  
2 (*Loek. 2, 4 b. t.*) Lamane : Hezo  
razo Niha Jehoeda andrō, sawena  
toemboe ? No oroma chōma ndrō-  
finia ba danō ba gatoemboecha, ba  
möiga mangaloeloe chōnia. (*Moz.*  
*3 IV. 24, 17.*) Ba me irongo da'ō razo  
andrō, Herode, ba tobali dōdōnia  
ba samba banoea manō Jeroezale-  
ma, awōnia. Ba ifaloecha'ō gere  
seboea fefoe, awō zangila amachoita  
ba niha Jehoeda, ba izofoezofoe  
chōra, hadia niwa'ō, heza toemboe  
Keriso. Ba lamane chōnia da'ō :  
Ba Mbetilechema ba Joedaia, si
- mané sa ba zoero zama'ele'ō : (*Joh.*  
*7, 42*) „B a j a ' o e g ō , B e t i l e -  
c h e m a , b a d a n ō m a d o  
J o e d a , m a ' i f o e t e n g a f o -  
n d r e g e z i d e ' i d e n d r a ' o e -  
g ō b a z o l o h e m a d o J o e d a  
a n d rō, m e b a c h ō o e i ' o -  
t a r a i d a n i a s o l o h e a -  
n d rō, s o k o e b a l o i b a n o e -  
a g o e a n d rō I r a o n o G i -  
z e r a ē l i ” . (*Mich. 5, 1.*) Awena  
ifakaoni'ō gere no mege Herode,  
ibini'ō wamakaoni'ō, ba izofoezo-  
fue sibai chōra, ha mega oroma  
ndrōfi andrō (*Jes. 60, 1.*) Ba ifatenge  
ira ba Mbetilechema, imane: Mī'ae'e,  
mī'aloeloei sibai, heza so nono  
andrō, ba na no misōndra, ba  
mī'ombacha'ō chōgoe, ena'ō möido  
gōi mangaloeloe chōnia. Ba me no  
larongo niwa'ō razo andrō, ba  
mōi ira, ba hiza ndrōfi andrō, ni'ilara  
ba danō ba gatoemboecha, mowaō-  
waō fōnarn, iroegi tebatō ia faoedoe  
zi so ono andrō. Ba me la'ila 10  
ndrōfi andrō ba omoeso sibai dō-  
dōra. Ba möi ira jomo ba da'ō, 11  
ba hiza nono, awō ninania Maria,  
ba labalōdoehini tooe dauō, ma-  
ngaloeloe chōnia ba labokai naha  
gana'ara, mamoeala ira chōnia, ba-  
laki ba koemōjō ba emoeri. (*Sin.*  
*72, 10, b. t.*) Ba iwa'ō chōra Lowa-  
langi, ba wangifi, bōi lafoeli ira chō  
Herode; ba latōrō lala bō'ō, wa-  
ngawoeli ba danōra.
- II. **Ba** me no mofanō ira, ba 13  
hiza mala'ika Zo'aja, sangoroma'ō  
ja'ia chō Josefo, ba wangifi, imane:  
Faoso, ohe nono, awō ninania, ba  
oloi ba danō Miseraji ba ba do'ō  
iagō, irege moehededo chōoe; i'aloei  
sa dania nono Herode, ba wama-  
kiko ja'ia. Ba maoso ia, i'ohē 14  
nono, awō ninania, ba zi bougi ba  
isaŵa danō Miseraji. Ba da da'ō so  
ia iroegi wa'amate Herode, ena'ō  
itōrō niwa'ō Zo'aja, ni'ombacha'ō  
zama'ele'ō andrō, me imane: „No  
o e k a o n i n o n o g o e m o r o i

- |    |  |   |
|----|--|---|
|    | ba danō Miseraji". Hos. 11,<br>1).  | noa sa'ae ahatō mbanoea zoroego<br>andrō. (F. 4, 17). Da'ō sa niwa'ō<br>Jesaja, sama'ele'ō andrō, me imane:<br>„So li z'i a o ba danō si<br>mate, i mane: Mi ha og ō la-<br>la Zo'aja, mifa da ja la la-<br>nia. (Jes. 40, 3). Ba baroe Jo-<br>hane andrō, ba boe gondra ba<br>oeli za wi mbobō taloe, ba ñnia,<br>ba tamo, awō ūe ūani ba gatoea.<br>(Loek. 1, 15, Sal. II, 1, 8). Ba möi<br>baero chönia mbanoea Jeroezalema<br>ba banoea Joedaia andrō, fefoe,<br>awō mbanoea si fatambai Joridano,<br>fefoe. Ba lafabajagō̄ idanō ira<br>chönia ba Joridano ba la'ombacha'ō<br>horðra. (Hal. zin. 19, 3, 4).   |
| 16 | III. Ba me i'ila Herode, no<br>lalimo ia ere andrō ba mofönoe<br>sibai ia, ba ifatenge, ifaboenoe'ō<br>fefoe ndraono ba Mbetilechema ba<br>ba zi fasoei fefoe, i'otarai zi me-<br>ndroea fache fa'eboea, noemalō ba<br>zide'ide moroi andrō, dali wa'ara<br>andrō nizofoezofoenia ba gere andrō. | II. Ba me i'ila, ato zi möi chönia<br>farizaio basadoekaio, nibajagō idanō,<br>ba imane chöra: He ja'ami, ono<br>goelō! ha niha zangoroma'ō chömi<br>lala wangefa ba wōnöe andrō da-<br>nia? (F. 12, 34; 23, 33). Mi'-<br>a'asogō sa'ae mboeaboea, si na-<br>ngea boeaboea wamalalini era'era.<br>Böi miwai, tola miwa'ō tōdōmi:<br>Foeroegöma Gaberahamo; oeŵa'ō<br>sa chömi, i'ila Lowalangi, ibali'ō<br>ma'oewoe Gaberahamo gara andre.<br>(Joh. 8, 33, b. t.). Ba no moefaoe-<br>doegō wato ba ū'a geoe, ba fefoe<br>döla geoe sa'ae, si lō boea si sôchi.<br>ba la'obö ba latibo'ō ba galitö.<br>(F. 7, 19, Joh. 15, 6). Ja'odo,<br>ba idanō oebajagō chömi, ba<br>wamalalini era'era, ba si so foerigoe<br>dania, ba saböld moroi chögöe;<br>ambö solohe badaghenia ndra'odo, |
| 17 | Ba da'ō itörö niwa'ō Jeremia andrō,<br>sama'ele'ō, me imane: „No te-<br>rongo wangarōngarō ba<br>Rama, fege'ege, ba fa-<br>nge'esi sabölbölbö; i'e'e-<br>si nononia Rachela, ba<br>lō edöna i alarara dödö-<br>nia, me lō ja'ira sa'a e".<br>(Jer. 31, 15).                                      |   |
| 18 |  |   |
| 19 | IV. Ba me no mate Herode, ba<br>hiza mala'ika Zo'aja, sangoroma'ō<br>ja'ia chö Josefo, ba wangifi, ba  |   |
| 20 | danō Miseraji. Imane: Faoso, ohe<br>nono, awō ninania ba foeli'ō ba<br>danō Ndraono Gizeraëli, noa sa<br>mate zamoenoe ono andrō ena'ō.  |   |
| 21 | Ba maoso ia, i'ohé nono, awō<br>ninania, ba isaŵa danō Ndraono   |   |
| 22 | Gizeraëli. Ba me irongo, no tobali<br>razo Joedaia Garichela'o, fangali<br>namania Herode, ba ata'oe ia möi<br>ba da'ō. Ba hoemedé chönia Lowa-<br>langi, ba wangifi; ba isaŵa danō  |   |
| 23 | Galilaia. Möi ia ba mbanoea sotöi<br>Nazareta, ena'ō itörö niwa'ō za-<br>ma'ele'ō, wa banoea Nazareta da-<br>nia döinia. (Loek. 2, 39. Jes. 11,<br>1; 53, 2. Sach. 6, 12).   |   |

### FAZA 3.

I. Johane samajagō idanō. II. Fangombachania. III. Tebajagō idanō Jesoë.

(A. 1-12: Mar. 1, 1-8. Loek. 3, 1-20.  
Joh. 1, 6-28).

- 1 I. Ba me loeo da'ō, ba so Johane  
andrō, samajagō idanō, mangombacha ia ba danō si mate, ba Joe-  
daia, imane : **Mifalalini gera'erami**,

**noa sa'ae ahatō mbanoea zoroego andrō.** (*F. 4, 17*). Da'ō sa niwa'ō Jesaja, sama'e'ō andrō, me imane: „So li zi'a o ba danō si mate, imane: M i h a o g ō l a l a Z o ' a j a , m i f a d a j a l a l a n i a . (*Jes. 40, 3*). Ba baroe Jokane andrō, ba boe gondra ba oeli zaŵi mbōbō taloe, ba ōnia, ba tamo, awō ūe wāni ba gatoea. (*Loek. 1, 15, Sal. II. 1, 8*). Ba mōi baero chōnia mbanoea Jeroezalema ba banoea Joedaija andrō, fefoe, awō mbanoea si fatambai Joridano, fefoe. Ba lafabajagō'ō idanō ira chōnia ba Joridano ba la'ombacha'ō horōra. (*Hal. zin. 19, 3, 4*).

II. Ba me i'ila, ato zi mōi chōnia  
farizaio ba sadockaio, nibajagō idanō,  
ba imane chōra : He ja'ami, ono  
goelō ! ha niha zangoroma'ō chōmi  
lala wangefa ba wōnoe andrō da-  
nia ? (F. 12, 34; 23, 33). Mi'-  
a'asogō sa'ae mbœabœa, si na-  
ngea boeabœa wamalalini era'era.  
Bōi miwai, tola miwā'ō tōdōmi:  
Foeroegōma Gaberahamo ; oeŵā'ō  
sa chōmi, i'ila Lowalangi, ibali'ō  
ma'oewoe Gaberahamo gara andre.  
(Joh. 8, 33, b. t.). Ba no moefaoe-  
doegō wato ba ū'a geoe, ba fefoe  
dōla geoe sa'ae, si lō boea si sōchi.  
ba la'obō ba latibo'ō ba galitō.  
(F. 7, 19, Joh. 15, 6). Ja'odo, 11  
ba idanō oebajagō chōmi, ba  
wamalalini era'era, ba si so foerigoe  
dania, ba sabōlō moroi chōgōe ;  
ambō solohe badagahenia ndra'odo,  
ba Eheha n'i'amoni'ō ba alitō iba-  
jagō chōmi da'ō. (Hal. zin. 13, 24.  
25; 2, 3, 4; Jes. 4, 4). So ba dangania  
dōrinia ba ihaogō golajama mbasitō  
chōnia ba oelitō, ba ifa'anō ba  
halasa ba adaja andrō, ba itoenoe  
ba galitō si lō matemate.

(A. 13-17: Mar. 1, 9-11. Loek. 3,  
21. 22. Joh. 1, 31-34.)

III. Me loeo da'ō so Jesoe, 13  
i'otarai Galilaia, isawa Joridano,  
chō Johane, ba wamabajagō'ō idanō

- 14 ja'ia chōnia. Ba itenaŵa ia Johane, imane: Mogoena sa chōgoe tebagō idanō ndra'o chōoe, ba mōi  
 15 ndra'oegō chōgoe? Ba itema linia Jesoe, imane chōnia: Laoe manō sea; si manō sa zi nangea chōda, ba wolo'ō satoelō andrō, hadia ia  
 16 fefoe. Awena itehe chōnia. Ba me no moebajagō idanō Jesoe, ba i'anema'ō mōi mijāwa moroi ba nidanō; ba hiza, tebokai mbanoea si jaŵa, ba i'ila Geheha Lowalangi, si mōi mitoee, hoelō marafadi, we'amōi  
 17 chōnia. Ba hiza li, si otarai zoroego, imane: **Onogoe da'ō, ono omasiō, wa'omasigoe.** (*Jes. 11, 2; 42, 1. F. 17, 5. Loek. 9, 25. Fet. II. 1, 17.*)
- b. t.) Imane chōnia Jesoe: So gōi 7 ba zoera: „B ū i t a n d r a i g ū Z o ' a j a, L o w a l a n g i o e". (*Moz. V. 6, 16.*) Ba. i'ohē zoei ia Afōcha, 8 ifasao ba hili salawā sibai, i'orma'ō chōnia mbanoea ba goeli danō fefoe, awō lachōminia, ba imane 9 chōnia: Ahori oebe'e chōoe da'ō, na ūtoehi danō, ba wangaloeloe chōgoe. Ba imane chōnia Jesoe: 10 Beta'ōgō Satana! Noa sa so ba zoera: „C h ū Z o ' a j a, L o w a l a n g i o e, m a n g a l o e l o e n d r a ' o e g ū b a h a j a ' i a ū f o s o e m a n g e". (*Moz. V. 6, 13. Fam. 22, 8, 9.*) Awena irōi ia Afōcha, ba 11 hiza, ba la'ondrasia ia mala'ika, mōi ira ngoningoninia. (*Heb. 1, 14.*)  
 (A. 12-17: *Mar. 1, 14. 15. Loek 4, 14. 15.*)

#### FAZA 4.

I. Itandraigō Jesoe Afōcha. II. Mōi ba Galilaia Jesoe. III. Ikaoni nifahaōnia si fōfōna andrō. IV. Mamahaō ia ba mamadōhō fōchō.

(A. 1-11: *Mar. 1, 12. 13. Loek. 4, 1-13.*)

- 1 I. Aefa da'ō, ba i'ohē ba danō si mate Jesoe Eheha, ena'ō itandraigō ia Afōcha. (*Heb. 4, 15. Moz. I. 3.*) Ba me lō si manga ia, ūfa woeloe wongi wa'ara, ba olofo 2 ia, me aefa da'ō. Ba mōi chōnia zanandraigō andrō, imane chōnia: Na ono Lowalangi ndra'oegō, ba 3 ū'ō, ena'ō tobali roti gara andre. Ba itema linia, imane: „T e n g a h a b a g ū n i a a o e r i n i h a, b a n g a w a l ū l i f e f o e, s i o t a r a i m b a w a L o w a l a n g i, a o e r i 4 i a". (*Moz. V. 8, 3.*) Ba i'ohē ia bambanoeani'āmoni'ōandrō Afōcha, 5 ba mboemboe gosali ifa'aso. Ba imane chōnia: Na ono Lowalangi ndra'oegō, ba tibo'ōgō tooe, noa 6 sa so ba zoera: „I ū a'ō b a m a l a ' i k a a n d r ū c h ū n i a d a n i a, b a c h ū m ū a n d r ū, b a l a t a j a t a n g a r a n d r a ' o e g ū, f a l ū m a n e n d r e g a 7 h e o e b a g a r a." (*Sin. 91, 11,*

II. Ba me irongo Jesoe, no tekoe-rore Johane, ba ifoeli ia ba Galilaia (*F. 14, 3. Loek. 4, 14. 15.*) Ba 13 iheta ia ba Nazareta, mōi ia fatewoe ba Gafanaoema, ba zinga mbaŵa nidanō andrō, ba danō mado Nafetali, ba ngai mado Zeboeloni. (*Loek. 4, 16-31.*) Ena'ō itōrō niŵa'ō 14 Jesaja, sama'ele'ō andrō, me imane: „T a n ū N d r a o n o Z e b o e l o 15 n i b a t a n ū N d r a o n o N a f e t a l i, t a n ū b a z i n g a m b a ū a, j e f o J o r i d a n o, G a l i l a i a n i h a b a e r o a n d r ū, n i h a a n d r ū, s i d a d a o 16 b a z o g ū m i g ū m i, b a n o l a ' i l a h a g a s e b o e a, b a n o t o e m b o e h a g a b a z i d a d a o b a d a n ū w a ' a m a t e b a b a l o e m ū w a ' a m a t e." (*Jes. 9, 1, 2.*) I'otarai da'ō, ba ibōrōtaigō 17 mangombacha Jesoe, imane: **Mifa-lalini gera'erami, noa sa'ae ahatō mbanoea zoroego andrō!** (*F. 3, 2.*)  
 (A. 18-22: *Mar. 1, 16-20. Loek. 5, 1-11.*)

III. Ba me mowaōwaō ia ba zinga 18 mbaŵa Galilaia andrō, ba i'ila niha, si fatalifoesō, Simoni, nifofōi Fetero ba Andrea talifoesōnia, lalaoe giri ba

- mbaŵa, me no toeka giri ira. (*Joh. I., 35, b. t.*). Ba imane chōra : Mi'ō'ō ndra'o. ba oebali'ō sama'oe'oe niha ami. Ba i'anema'ō larōi giri, ba la'o'ō ia. (*F. 19, 27*). Ba me mofanō ia ba da'ō, ba i'ilā dánō bō'ō, daroea zoei, si fatalifoesō gōi, Jakobo, ono Zebedaio ba Johane, talifoesōnia, no so ba doendraha, awō namara Sebedaio, mamōnō kirira. Ba hoe mede ia chōra. Ba la'anema'ō larōi doendraha, awōnamara, ba la'o'ō ia.
- IV. Ba itōrōi danō Galilaia ma'a-fefoe, mamahaō ia ba zekola chōra ba manoeriagō toeria somoeso dōdō, toeria mbanoea Lowalangi andrō, ba ifadōhō ngawalō wōchō fefoe, awō ngawalō wa'atebai, ba niha. (*F. 9, 23* 35. *Hal. zin. 10, 38*). Ba hoemōngō doeriania ba danō Ziria ma'asagōrō. Ba la'ohe chōnia fefoe zofōchō, hadia ia ngawalō wōchō, ma hadia ia zafōchō chōra, awō zobechoe, awō zaniri, awō zi no mate dambai, ba ifadōhō. (*Mar. 3, 7, b. t.*). Ba ato zolo'ō ja'ia banoea Galilaia, ba si foeloe banoea, ba banoea Jeroezalema, ba banoea Joedaia, ba banoea jefo Joridano andrō. (*Loek. 6, 17, b. t.*).**

### FAZA 5.

Hoehoeo Jesoe ba hili : I. Fama-howeo'si sōchi boeaboea. II. Famaroee tōdō nifahaō. III. Fambawa lala satoelō.

- (*Faz. 5-7. faigi gōi Loek. 6, 20-49.*)
- I. Ba me i'ilā niha sato andrō, ba möi ia ba hili, ba me no moedadao ia, ba la'ondras ia nifahaōnia. Ba ibōrōtaigō fahoehoeo, ifahaō ira, imane: **Ja'ahowoe zi noemana tōdō, me chōra mbanacea zoroego andrō.** (*Loek. 6, 20. Jes. 57, 15*). **Ja'ahowoe zebolo tōdō, me ja'ira zochō oeli danō dania.** (*Sin. 126, 5. Kor. II. 7, 10*). **Ja'ahowoe zaboe tōdō, me ja'ira nirara tōdō dania.** (*Sin. 37, 11*). **Ja'ahowoe zolofo ba sowōchi tōdō fa'atoelō dōdō andrō, me ja'ira ni'aboe-**

- soi'ō dania.** (*Loek. 6, 21, Joh. 6, 35*). **Ja'ahowoe zahachō tōdō, me ja'ira nihachōsi tōdō dania.** (*F. 25, 35, b. t. Loek. 6, 36. Jak. 2, 13*). **Ja'ahowoe zohaoehaoe tōdō, me ja'ira zangila Lowalangi dania.** (*Sin. 24, 3-5. Joh. I, 3, 2, 3*). **Ja'ahowoe zanga-toelō'ō niha, me ja'ira nifotōi ono Lowalangi dania.** (*Heb. 12, 14*). **Ja'ahowoe nigohi bā wa'atoelō dōdō andrō, me chōra dania mbanoea zoroego andrō.** (*Fet. I. 3, 14*). **Ja'ahowoe ami, na la'o'aja ami niha, ba na lagohi ami, ba na siwa mbalō labōbōgō chōmi si lō sōchi, na bōrō ndra'o.** (*Loek. 6, 22, 23. Fet. I. 4, 14*). **Mi'omoesoi'ō dōdōmi ba mi'owoeawoea'ō dōdōmi, me eboea loeomi ba zoroego.** No si manō gōi ira, wolohi sama'ele'ō andrō, fōnami. (*Jak. 5, 10. Hal. zin. 7, 52*).

- II. Ja'ami nasio ba goeli danō.** Ba na taja wa'asi'asi nasio, ba ha labē'e fangasingasinia ? Lō goenauia sa'ae, hatō fanibo ja'ia, fa lahoendrahoeandra niha. (*Mar. 9, 50. Loek. 14, 34, 35*). **Ja'ami haga ba niha ba goeli danō.** Tebai tobini mbanoea, si so ba hili jaŵa. (*Fil. 2, 15*). **Lō'ō gōi tatoenoe wandroe ba tabaloegō toemba jōoe, tabe'e jaŵa ba naha wandroe, ba ihagaini hadia ia, chōra fefoe, si so jomo.** (*Mar. 4, 21. Loek. 11, 33*). **Jasi manō hagami andrō, jahuemaga ba niha, ena'ō la'ilā mboeaboeami andrō, si sōchi, ba ena'ō lasoeno Namami andrō, si so ba zoroego.** (*Fet. I. 2, 12*).

- III. Bōi miŵa'ō tōdōmi, ba wo-woe'ai oroisa, awō zoera zama'ele'ō andrō, möi ndra'o; tengā ba wo-woe'ai, ba wolo'ō oroisa möi ndra'o.** (*Rom. 3, 31*). **Si ndroehoe sa niŵa'ō-goe chōmi, iroegi adedoedoe mbanoea si jaŵa, awō danō, ba lō awoe'a zamboea dandra zoera andrō, ba he si samboea niti, ba goroisa andrō, irege no ahori itōrō.** (*Jes. 40, 8. Loek. 16, 17*). **Andrō, na so zowoe'ai oroisa sambalō, fondrege zide'ide,**

- ba na imanō wamahaō niha, da'ō nifotōi fondrege zide ba mbanoea zoroego andrō. Ba na so zolo'ō ja'ia, ba na samahaō niha ia, da'ō nifotōi seboea ba mbanoea zoroego.
- 20 (Jak. 2, 10. Dan. 12, 3). Oe'wa'ō sa chōmi, na lō arōoe tohoe de wa'atoelō dōdōmi, moroi ba wa'atoelō dōdō zangila, amachoitā andrō, ba moroi ba wa'atoelō dōdō warizaio andrō, ba tebai mōi ami ba mbanoea zoroego andrō. (F. 23, 2. b. t. Loek. 18, 11, 12).
- 21 No mirongo, wa no moe'wa'ō chō ndra toeā: Bōi ange'e; ba na so zange'e, ba gōna ia hoekoe.
- 22 (Moz. II. 20, 13; 21, 12). Ba ja'o, ba oe'wa'ō chōmi: Fefoe, ha niha zofōnoe chō dalifoesōnia, ba si gōna hoekoe; ba sangoema'ō chō dalifoesōnia: „sowōhō mowa ndra'oegō”, ba nihoekoe ba rafe seboea andrō, ba sangoema'ō „sowōhō ndra'oegō”, ba si gōna narako alitō. (Joh. I. 3, 15).
- 23 Andrō, na ūbe'e game'elaoe ba naha wame'e soemange, \*ba na itōrō tōdōoe ba da'ō, so hadia ia zinegoe dalifoesōoe chōoe, (Mar. 11, 25).
- 24 ba rōi ba da'ō game'elaoe fōna naha wame'e soemange, ba ae oea, ba atoelō'ō ndra'oegō chō dalifoesōoe, ba awena ūfoeli'ō, ba ūbe'e game'elaoe andrō. (F. 6, 14).
- 25 Ta'ita'i folo'ō chō zi fa'oedoe chōoe, fatoea sa ami ba lala, fa lō ibe'e ba danga zangoehoekoe andrō ndra'oegō si fa'oedoe chōoe andrō, ba ibe'e ba danga wazoeri ndra'oegō sangoehoekoe ba tebe'e ba goeroenga ndra'oegō. (F. 18, 34, 35. Loek. 12, 58, 59).
- 26 Si ndroehoe niwā'ōgōe chōoe, lō aefa'ō ba da'ō, na tosai zi sakefe ūmōoe, si lō moeboe'a. No mirongo, wa no moe'wa'ō: Bōi o h o r ū! (Moz. II. 20, 14.)
- 27 Ba ja'o, ba oe'wa'ō, chōmi: Dozi, ha niha zamaigi ira alawe, wangisō ja'ia, ba no ihorōni tōdōnia. (Job. 31, 1).
- 28 (Jak. 2, 10. Dan. 12, 3). Oe'wa'ō sa chōmi, na lō arōoe tohoe de wa'atoelō dōdōmi, moroi ba wa'atoelō dōdō zangila, amachoitā andrō, ba moroi ba wa'atoelō dōdō warizaio andrō, ba tebai mōi ami ba mbanoea zoroego andrō. (F. 23, 2. b. t. Loek. 18, 11, 12).
- 29 Ba na i'alani ndra'oegō hōrōoe kambōlō, ba tema koē ia ba tibo'ō. Mohare'ō sa ba da'ō, na tekiko ndroondrotooe zamboea, moroi tetibō ba narako mbotooe ma'asamboea. (F. 18, 8. Mar. 9, 43).
- 30 Ba no moe'wa'ō: „Na so zangefa'ō ngam batōnia, ba jamo e be'e chōnia zoe-ra wangefa'ō”. (Mat. 19, 3—9. Moz. V. 24.) Ba ja'o, oe'wa'ō chōmi: Dozi, ha niha zangefa'ō ngambatōnia, na tengā horō mbōrō, ba samohorō ngambatōnia da'ō, ba sangowaloe ni'efa'ō, ba sohōrō. (Loek. 16, 18. Kor. I. 7, 11.) No mirongo gōi, wa no moe'wa'ō chō ndra toeā: „Bōi a e b a hōloe, na si lō doehoe, ba ūtōrō chō Zō'a ja ba zi mōi'ō ba hōloe”. (Moz. III. 19, 12. Moz. IV. 30, 37).
- 31 Ba ja'o, ba oe'wa'ō chōmi: Bōi manō mi'ae ba hōloe. Bōi mibe'e hōloe mbanoea si ja'wa, me no dadaoma Lowalangi. (Jes. 66, 1; F. 23, 16 b. t.). Ba bōi gōi tanō, me no danedane gahenia, ba bōi gōi Jeroezalema andrō, me no banoea razo seboea. (Sin. 48, 3).
- 32 Bōi gōi be'e hōloe hōgōoe, me sara mboe lō ū'ilā ū'afoesi'ō ba lō ū'ilā ū'aitōni. Da'ō wehedeni: Ja'ia, na ja'ia! ba: lō'ō, na lō'ō! Ba moroi ba Gafōcha zi tōra da'ō. (Jak. 5, 12).
- 33 No mirongo, wa no moe'wa'ō: „Hōrō fangali hōrō ba ūfō fangali nifō.” (Moz. II. 21, 23, 24).
- 34 Ba ja'o, ba oe'wa'ō chōmi Bōi mila'wa zi lō sōchi andrō. Ba na so zamalisi bo'ōmō kambōlō, ba oro'ō chōnia zi tambai gōi. (Loek. 6, 29. Amaed. 24, 29).
- 35 Ba na so zangadoegō ja'oegō, ba wangai baroemō, ba loeloe chōnia lembe gōi. (Kor. I. 6, 7).
- 36 Ba na so zamorege chōoe, ba wolohē ja'oegō awōnia ba lala zi saza fa'arōoe, ba ae awōnia

- 42 zi doea za. Be'e ba zangandrō chōoe, ba bōi erogō, na so zamalali chōoe hadia ia. (*Moz. V. 15, 7, b. t.*)  
 43 *Loek. 6, 30. 34*). No mirongo, wa no moewā'ō : „O m a s i ū z a h a t ū c h ū o e, b a j a f a t i o e d ū d ū o e b a z i f a t i o e t ū d ū c h ū o e.“ (*Moz. III. 19, 18; 23, 44 3 b. t.*) Ba ja'o, ba oewā'ō chōmi : Mi'omasi'ō zi fatioe tōdō chōmi ba mi'angandrō, salahi zolohi ja'ami ; (*Amaed. 25, 21. 22. Loek. 6, 27 b. t. Loek. 23, 34. Hal. zin. 7, 60. Fet. I. 45 3, 9. Rom. 12, 14—20*). ena'ō tobali ono Namami andrō, si so ba zoroego, ami, me ifatoemboe'ō loeonia andrō ba zi lō sōchi ba ba zi sōchi, ba teoe andrō chōnia, ba ibe'e ba zatoelō ba ba zi lō atoelō. (*Loek. 6, 46 35. Efes. 5, 1*). Na mi'omasi'ō sa zomasi ja'ami, ba hadia loeomi ? Tenga lamanō gōi sanema beo andrō ?  
 47 (*Loek. 6, 32*). Ba na ha talifoesōmi mi'owai, ba hadia zi sōchi nilaoemi ?  
 48 Tenga lamanō gōi niha baero ? **A-andrō jame'ahonoa ami, si mane fa'amo'ahonoa Namami andrō ba zoroego.** (*Loek. 6. 36. Kol. 3, 14*).

## FAZA 6.

Fanohoegō hoehoeo ba hili andrō :  
 I. He wisa wame'e ame'ela ba zi noemana. II. He wisa wangandrō.  
 III. He wisa wamoni. IV. Bōi omasi ita gana'a. V. Bōi ta'aboesi tōdō mbalazo.

- 1 I. Ba mifaigi wa'atoelōmi andrō, bōi ha ba zanehe niha atoelō ami, ena'ō la'ilā ami ; ba na si manō, ba lō loeomi chō Namami andrō,  
 2 si so ba zoroego. (*F. 23, 5*). Andrō, na ūbe'e game'ala ba zi noemana, ba bōi falaoe'ō dorofe fōnaoe, si mane samini tōdō andrō, ba zekola ba ba newali, ena'ō lasoeno ira niha. Si ndroehoe niwā'ōgoe chōmi, no latema loeora. Ba na mangandrō ami, ba bōisi  
 3 mane samini tōdō ami. Noa sa omasi ira ba zekola so ira, ba ma ba newali, ba waeroea lala misa, na mangandrō ira, afoera oroma ira ba niha. Si ndroehoe niwā'ōgoe chōmi, no latema loeora. Ba ja'oegō, na mangandrō'ō, ba ae si bacha ba mbate'e chōoe ba koesi mbawandroehō chōmō, ba angandrō chō Namaoe andrō, ba zi tobini, ba isoelōni chōoe Amaoe andrō, sangila si tobini. (*Sal. II. 4, 33*). Ba na mangandrō ami, ba bōi mi'ojā'ō li, si mane niha baero ; lawai sa tefondrondrongo chōra, ba wa'oja lira. (*Sal. I. 18, 26. Jes. 1, 15*). Andrō bōi mifaomagō ami chōra, noa sa i'ilā Amami andrō, hadia zogoena chōmi, he lō'ō na ni'andrōmi chōnia. (*Sin. 38, 10*). Andrō mimane wangandrō : **He Ama chōma si so ba zoreego ! Jate'amoni'ō dōjoe.** (*Loek. 11, 2—4. Sin. 115, 1*). **Jatobali banoeace fefoe niha. Ja'itōrō zomasi ndra'oegō, hoeiō ba zoreoge, jasi manō gōi ba goeli danō.** (*Loek. 17, 20 b. t., 22, 42. Sin. 103, 21*). **Ōma siroegi ma'-ōchō be'e chōma ma'ōchō andre.** (*Amaed. 30, 8*). Ba efa'ō chōma horōma, si mane fangefā'ōma sala ba zi so sala chōma. (*F. 18, 21 b.t.*). Ba bōi ohe ndra'aga ba wanandraigō, ba efa'ōga ba Gafōcha. Me chōce mbancea, awō wa'abōlō, awō lachōmi, iroegi zi lō aetoe. **Jadehoe.** (*F. 26, 41. Kor. I. 10, 13. Tim. II, 4, 18*). Na mi'efa'ō sa'ae zala niha, ba i'efa'ō gōi chōmi Amami andrō, si so ba zoroego. (*Mar. 11, 25. 26. Kol. 3, 13*). Ba na lō mi'efa'ō zala niha, ba lō'ō gōi i'efa'ō chōmi horōmi Amami andrō.  
 4 III. Ba na mamoni ami, ba bōi mifangeraoe mbawami, si mane samini tōdō; me labaloegō mbawara,

afoera oroma ira ba niha, ba wa-  
 monira andrō. Si ndroehoeniwa'ōgōe  
 chōmi, no latema loeora. (*Jes. 58,*  
 17 5). Ba ja'oegō, na mamonī'ō, ba  
 bajoini hōgōoe ba sasai mbawaoe ;  
 18 ena'ō lō oroma ba niha, na 'mamo-  
 ni'ō, ba ena'ō oroma chō Namaoe  
 andrō, si so ba zi tobini, ba isoe-  
 lōni chōoe Amaoe andrō, sangila  
 19 si tobini. Bōi mihōna chōmi girō-  
 girō ba goeli danō, nifakiko hama-  
 ba ni'ā howoe, nicharoe zanagō ba  
 20 nitagō. (*F. 19, 21; Loek. 16, 9*). Ba zo-  
 roego mihōna chōmi girōgirō, ba zi lō  
 ifakiko hama, ba zi lō i'ā howoe,  
 ba zi lō lacharoe sanagō, ba zi lō  
 latagō. (*Loek. 12, 33. Tim. I. 6,*  
 21 17 b. t.). Ba zi so girōgirō chōoe sa,  
 22 ba da'ō gōi so dōdōoe dania. Haga  
 mboto hōrō; na si sōchi hōrōoe,  
 ba mohaga mbotooe ma'asamboca.  
 23 (*Loek. 11, 34 b.t.*). Ba na no mofōchō  
 hōrōoe, ba ogōmigōmi mbotooe  
 ma'asamboea. Andrō, na no sogōmi-  
 gōmi haga andrō, si so ba dōdōoe,  
 ba ha wa'abōlō wa'ogōmigōmi andrō.  
 24 Tebai enoni zi daroea nihā, ma  
 fa'oedoe ia ba zi samōsa ba i'oma-  
 si'ō zi samōsa, ba ma zoei molemba  
 ia ba zi samōsa, ba i'ositengagō zi  
 samōsa. Tebai enoni Lowalangi ami  
 ba enoni gana'a gōi. (*Loek. 16, 13.*  
*Kor. II. 6, 14 b. t. Sal. I. 18, 21.*  
 (A. 25—33: *Loek. 12, 22—31.*)  
 25 V. Andrō oeŵa'ō chōmi : Bōi  
 mi'aboesi tōdō nosomi, hadia mba-  
 lazomi, ba ma botomi, hadia noe-  
 chami. Tenga no ebœa noso, moroi  
 ba gō, ba tengæ no ebœa mboto,  
 moroi ba noecha? (*Fil. 4, 6. Fet.*  
 26 I. 5. 7.) Mifaigi wofo andrō, ba  
 daloe mbaneoa, lō manaroe ira  
 ba lō mamasi, lō mangōhōna ba  
 halasa ira, ba ibalazoi ira. Ama-  
 mi andrō, si so ba zoroego. Tenga  
 no arōoe faehoe ami wofo? (*F.*  
 27 10, 29—31). Ba ha niha ba chōmi  
 zangila mondrooe'ō fa'anaoe no-  
 sonia samba si'oe, na i'aboesi tōdō ?  
 28 Ba ba noecha, ba hana wa mi'a-

boesi tōdō ? Mitōngōni ladari mbōhō  
 andrō ba danō, he wisa wanōinia,  
 lō mohalōwō ia, lō managoe. Ba 29  
 oeŵa'ō chōmi, lō si manō wa'a-  
 sōchi noecha Zelomo, ba lachōmī-  
 nia andrō fefoe, si mane noecha  
 zi sara da'ō. Ba na imanō Lowa-  
 langi wamonoœcha doe'oe ba danō,  
 si so ma'ōchō andre, nitibō'ō ba  
 galitō mahemoloe, ba tengæ me-  
 droea manō imanō chōmi, ja'-  
 ami sambō famati ? Andrō bōi 31  
 miboesi dōdōmi ba bōi miŵa'ō :  
 Ha ma'ā ? ma : ha mabadoe ?  
 ma : ha ma'onoœcha ? A'oi sa 32  
 ni'aloei niha baero da'ō fefoe ;  
 no'a sa i'ila amami andrō, ba  
 zoeroego, wa sogoena chōmi da'ō  
 fefoe. Mi'ofōnai'ō wangaloei banoea 33  
 Lowalangi andrō, awō wa'atoelō  
 dōdō andrō chōnia, ba tebe'e nō-  
 nōnōnō dania chōmi da'ō fefoe.  
 (*Loek. 10, 42; 12, 31*). Andrō bōi 34  
 mi'aboesi tōdō zogoena mahemoloe ;  
 mahemoloe tesōndra lala zaboe dō-  
 dō mahemoloe. Noa manō wama-  
 kao zi sarasara ngaloeo.

## FAZA 7.

Fango'ozoei hoehoe ba hili andrō :  
 I. Bōi mangoehoekoe niha ita. II. Bōi  
 ta'o'aja ni'amoni'ō. III. Tefondro-  
 ndrongo wangandrōda. IV. Toeho  
 goroisa. V. Lala ba mbaneoa Lowa-  
 langi. VI, Bōi tafondrondrongo li  
 zamahaō, samini tōdō. VII. Amae-  
 dola : Omo nitaroe'ō ba dete gara.

(A. 1—5: *Loek. 6, 37—42.*)

I. Bōi mihoekoe niha, fa bōi - 1  
 tehoekoe ami. (*Rom. 2, 1. b. t; 14, 10.*)  
 Hadia hoekoe nifatōrōmi ba niha  
 bō'ō, da'ō nifatōrō chōmi zoei  
 dania ; ba soe'asoe'a ni'anoe'a'ōmi,  
 ba la'anoe'a'ō zoei dania ba wanoe'a  
 chōmi. (*Mar. 4, 24*). Ba hana wa-  
 ō'ila golowingō, si so ba hōrō dali-  
 foësōoe, ba lō ba dōdōoe mboto geoe  
 andrō ba hōrōmō ? Ba hadia wa  
 ōwa'ō chō dalifoesōoe: Base'ō, da'oe-  
 heto golowingō andrō ba hōrōoe, ba

5 hiza mboto geoe ba hōrō chōoe. Ofōnai'ō ba hōrōoe, wangeheta boto geoe andrō, samini tōdō, ba awena dania ūfaigi wameta olowingō andrō ba hōrō dalifoesōoe.

6 II. Bōi mibe'e ō nasoe ni'amoni'ō andrō, ba bōi mitibo'ō ba mba'o mbawi manimani andrō chōmi, fa bōi lahoendragō ahera bawi ba fa bōi labal'ō ira foeri, ba wanasawi ja'ami.

(A. 7-11: Loek. 11, 9-13.)

7 III. Mi'angandrō ba tebe'e chōmi; mi'angaloei, ba misōndra, mi'bōkōbōkō mbawandroehō, ba tebokai chōmi. (F. 21, 22. Joh. 14, 14).

8 Dozi sangandrō manema, ba sanga-loei, ba isōndra, ba chō zamōkō-mōkō bawandroehō, ba tebokai. Ma ha niha ba chōmi niha, same'e chō nononia kara, na i'andrō roti chōnia ? Ba ma same'e oelō, na i'andrō

9 gi'a ? Andrō, na mi'ilā mibe'e ba ndraonomi game'ela si sōchi, ja'ami si lō sōchi, ba tengā mendroea manō ibe'e zi sōchi Amami andrō, si so ba zoroego, ba zangandrō chōnia ? (Jak. 1, 5. 6. 17).

12 IV. Andrō, gefoe hadia ia, zomasí ami lalaocé chōmi niha, da'ō gōi milaoe chōra ; da'ō sa goroiwa andrō ba da'ō niwa'ō zama'ele'ō andrō. (Loek. 6, 31. Rom. 13, 8—10.)

13 V. Mitōrō mbawa gōli sise'ise andrō, me no ebōea mbawa gōli ba me no ebōla lala saechoe ba wa'ate-kiko andrō, ba me no ato zanōrō ja'ia. (Loek. 13, 24). Ba me no ide'-ide mbawa gōli ba me no ise'ise lala saechoe ba wa'aori andrō, ba me lō ato zanōndra ja'ia.

15 VI. Mi'angelamaisi zama'ele'ō andrō, si falimo, si möi chōmi, si so noeche mbiribiri, ba bacha, ba asoe gateoa, si manga niha, ira. (F. 24, 4. 5. 24. Hal. zin. 20, 29). Ba mboeaboearea aboto ba dōdōmi ira. Hadia, teteteoe mboea nagoe ba za'asa'a mao, ba ma boea marafala ba lato ? (Loek. 6, 44. Jak.

3, 12). Si manō wa i'owoea mboea 17 si sōchi gefoe geoe si sōchi, ba eoe sobooe, ba i'owoea mboea si lō sōchi. (F. 12, 33 b. t.). Tebai 18 i'owoea mboea si lō sōchi eoe si sōchi ba tebai i'owoea mboea si sōchi eoe sobooe. Gefoe geoe si lō 19 mowoea boea si sōchi, ba te'obō ba tetibō'ō ba galitō. (F. 3, 10). Andrō, ba mboeaboearea aboto ba 20 dōdōmi ira. Lō dozi molala dania 21 ba mbanoea zoroego andrō si fasō'-aja chōgōe, wangoema'ō : He So'aja ! he So'aja ! ha solo'ō somasi Nama-goe andrō, si so ba zoroego. (Loek. 6, 46. (Jak. 1, 22—25). Ato dania 22 zangoema'ō chōgōe, na loeo da'ō : He So'aja ! he So'aja ! Hadia, tengā tōimō chōma, ba wama'ele'ō, ba hadia, tengā tōimō chōma, wamo-fanō bechoe, ba hadia, tengā no oja nifazōchima tandra, soroi ba dōimō andrō ? (Loek. 13, 25 b. t.) Ba ba 23 da'ō dania, ba lō oebini'ō chōra, oemanē : Lō oerai fa'ilā chōmi, mihiati ami chōgōe, ja'ami solaoe si lō atoelō. (F. 25, 41). .

VII. Andrō, gefoe ha niha zamon-drongo niwa'ōgōe andre, ba solo'ō, ba ba niha satoeatōea, sanaroe'ō omonia ba zokara, fachilichili ia. (Loek. 6, 47. 48. Joh. 13, 17). Ba 25 ilaoe teoe sabōlōbōlō, so molō, ilaoe angi, itōrō nomo andrō, ba lō aso'ia, me no nitaroe'ō ba dete gara. Ba gefoe ha niha zamondrongo 26 niwa'ōgōe andre, si lō molo'ō, ba ba niha sambō tōdō, sanaroe'ō omonia ba gawoe nasi, fachilichili ia. (Loek. 6, 49). Ba ilaoe teoe sabōlō-27 bōlō, so molō, ilaoe angi, itōrō nomo andrō, ba aso'a, abōlōbōlō wa'aso'ania. (Hes. 13, 11 b. t.). Ba 28 tobali, me no i'o'ozoei hoehoeonia andrō Jesoe, ba tobali dōdō zato ba wamahaōnia. (Mar. 1, 22. Loek. 4, 32). Me no famahaō zabōlō 29 wamahaōnia ja'ira, ba tengā si mane ba zangila amachoita andrō chōra.

## FAZA 8.

I. Ifadōhō mbooe aperi Jesoe,  
 II. ba fōchō zawoejoe goemandra  
 andrō ba Gafanaoema, III. ba fōchō  
 matoea Wetero, ira alawe, IV. Ifa-  
 haō ira ba wolo'ō ja'ia, V. itenaŵa  
 mbade; VI. ifadōhō wōchō zobe-  
 choe, daroea.

(A. 1-4: Mar. 1, 40-45; Loek. 5,  
 12-15.)

1 I. Ba ato zolo'ō ja'ia, me mōi ia  
 2 mitoee, moroi ba hili. Ba hiza  
 3 zobooe aperi, si mōi chōnia, ma-  
 4 ngaloeloe chōnia, imane: He Toea,  
 5 ū'ila ūfadōhō wōchōgoe, na edōna  
 6 ndra'oegō. Ba i'oro'ō dangania, iba-  
 7 baja, imane: Edōna ndra'o, ja-  
 8 dōhō! Ba i'anema'ō dōhō mbooe  
 9 aoerinia. Ba imane chōnia Jesoe:  
 Faigi, fa bōi ū'ombacha'ō ba niha,  
 ba ae oroma'ō ndra'oegō chō gere  
 ba be'e game'ela andrō, niŵa'ō  
 Moze, ba wamadoehoe'ō chōra. (Loek.  
 17, 14. Moz. III. 14, 2 b.t.).

(A. 5-13: Loek. 7, 1-10.)

5 II. Ba me mōi ia mijomo ba  
 Gafanaoema ba i'ondrasi ia koe-  
 mandra, mangandrō chōnia, imane:  
 6 He Toea, so jomo zawoejoegeoe,  
 tooe ba zalo manō, no mate dampai,  
 7 a'oi so wa'afchō. Imane chōnia:  
 8 Mōido moefadōhō wōchōnia. Ba  
 itema linia koemandra andrō, imane:  
 He Toea, ambō ndra'o mōi'ō ba  
 nomogoe, ba hede manō, ha sa-  
 mboea li, ba dōhō wōchō zawoejoe-  
 goe. (Sin. 107, 20). Ja'odo sa gōi,  
 ba no niha si so barō mbaŵa zalaŵa,  
 ba so barō mbawagoe zaradadoe,  
 ba na oeŵa'ō ba zi samōsa: Ae'e, ba  
 mofanō ia, ba ba zi samōsa: Aine,  
 ba so ia; ba na oeŵa'ō chō zawoe-  
 joegoe: Halōŵōoe da'ō, ba ihalō.

10 Ba me irongo da'ō Jesoe, ba ahōli-  
 hōli dōdōnia, ba imane ba zolo'ō  
 ja'ia: Si ndroehoe niŵa'ōgōe chōmi,  
 ba Ndraono Gizeraeli na i, ba lō  
 11 nisōndragoe famati si manō. Ba  
 oeŵa'ō chōmi, ato dania zi otarai  
 danō ba gatoemboecha, awō zi

otarai danō ba gaechoela ba manga  
 ira, awō ndra Aberahamo, Iza'aki,  
 Jakobo ba mbanoea zoroego andrō,  
 (Loek. 13, 29). Ba nitibo'ō baero nono  
 12 mbanoea andrō ba zogōmigōmi, bae-  
 ro sibai, ba fege'ege dania ba da'ō,  
 ba fatangisa mboha. (F. 23, 13;  
 25, 30). Ba imane Jesoe chō goe-  
 mandra andrō: Foeli'ō, ja'itōrō  
 13 zi fadoehoe dōdōoe. Ba ba da'ō  
 sibai dōhō wōchō zawoejoe no  
 mege. (F. 9, 22, 29; 15, 28).

(A. 14-17: Mar. 1, 29-34. Loek. 4,  
 38-40.)

III. Ba me mōi jomo Jesoe ba  
 14 nomo Wetero, ba i'ila matoeania  
 ira alawe, tooe ba zalo, achōmō.  
 (Kor. I. 9, 5). Ba ira'oe danga ba  
 15 dōhō wa'achōmō, maoso ia mangai  
 gō Jesoe. Ba me bongi, ba ato  
 16 la'ohē chōnia sobechoe; ba ifofanō  
 mbechoe linia ba dozi sofōchō, ba  
 ifadōhō wōchō. Ena'ō itōrō niŵa'ō  
 17 Jesaja, sama'ele'ō andrō, me imane:  
 „No iheta wa'atebaida ba no  
 jaja zoloei fōchōda.” (Jes. 53,  
 4. Fet. I. 2, 24).

IV. Ba me i'ila Jesoe, ato niha,  
 18 sowelo chōnia; ba iŵa'ō la'otō  
 inbaŵa. (Loek. 8, 22). Ba i'ondrasi  
 19 ia sangila amachoita, samōsa,  
 imane chōnia: He samahaō, oe'o'ō  
 ndra'oegō, gofoe heza mōi'ō. (Loek.  
 9, 57 b. t.) Ba imane chōnia Jesoe:  
 So dōgi narō hili ba zigōloe ba so  
 gazoeni ba wofo ba daloe mbanoea,  
 ba chō Nono Niha, ba lō naha  
 wemōrō. (Kor. II. 8, 9). Ba imane  
 21 chōnia nifahaō hō'ō: He Toea,  
 tehe chōgoe, ena'ō mōido oea mo-  
 go'o amagoe. Ba imane chōnia:  
 22 Ō'ō ndra'o ba ndramoeko'o zi mate  
 chōra niha si mate (Efes. 2, 1 b. t.)

A. 23-27: Mar. 4, 35-41. Loek. 8,  
 23-25.)

V. Ba me mōi ia baowo, ba  
 23 la'o'ō ia nifahaōnia. Ba hiza, ilaboe  
 24 bade sabē'e ba mbaŵa andrō, to-  
 bali tehawoe doeloe nowo, ba ja'-  
 ia, ba no mōrō. Ba la'ondrasi ia, 25

- lasesoegi, lamane : Tolo Toea, teki-  
26 ko ita ! Ba imane chōra : Ha lō  
ata'oe ami, sambō famati! Awe-  
na maoso ia, itenāwa nangi, awō  
ndroeloe, ba tobali ahono sibai.  
27 (F. 14, 31. Sin. 107, 29). Ba  
ahōlihōli dōdō niha, lamane : Ha  
niha da'ō, me lafondrondrongo gōi  
linia angi ba doeloe ?  
(A. 28-34: Mar. 5, 1-20. Loek. 8,  
26-39.)
- 28 VI. Ba me iroegi si jefo, danō  
mbanoea Gadara, ba faloecha ia  
niha sobechoe, daroea, la'otarai  
lewatō, no owōhō sibai, tebai itōrō  
29 lala andrō niha kō'ō labe'e. Ba hiza,  
moe'ao ira, lamane : Hadia ni-  
wa'ōoe chōma, Ono Lowalangi ?  
Hadia, ba wamakao ja'aga mōl'ō  
ba da'e, ba tengā inōtō na ? (Mar.  
30 1, 24. Loek. 4, 41). Ba so ba da'ō,  
sarōoe chōra, mbawi, sambawā  
31 seboea, nikoebaloi. Ba la'andrō  
chōnia bechoe andrō, lamane : Na  
ōfafanō ndra'aga, ba fatengega ba  
32 mbawi si sambawā andrō. Ba imane  
chōra : Mi'a'e. Ba larōi niha andrō,  
lasawā mbawi. Ba hiza, fagohi  
ira ba zanaere, latibo'ō ira ba  
mbawā, sambawā manō, ba alōmō.  
33 Ba moloi goebalo, lasawā mbanoea,  
ba la'ombacha'ō da'ō fefoe, ba  
34 hadia ia ba zobechoe andrō. Ba  
hiza, mōi ira baero, samba banoea  
manō, ba wamaondragō Jesoe, ba  
me la'ila ia, ba la'andrō chōnia,  
ena'ō iheta ia ba danōra andrō.

## FAZA 9.

- I. Ifadōhō wōchō zi mate dambai  
Jesoe. II. Ikaoni Mataio andrō.  
III. Lō mamoni nifahaōnia. IV. Ifa-  
dōhō wōchō ndra alawe sendro ta-  
loe. V. Isesoegi nono Ja'iro andrō.  
VI. Ifadōhō wōchō hōrō zaoe'a, da-  
roea ba fōchō zobechoe, sanōsa.  
VII. Ebolo mbasitō, ba lō ato zamasi.

(A. 1-8: Mar. 2, 1-12. Loek. 5,  
17-26).

I. Ba mōi ia baowo, isaŵa si

- jefo, mbanoeara. Ba hiza, la'ohē  
chōnia zi mate dambai, si mōrō-  
mōrō ba gaso. Ba me i'ila wamatira  
Jesoe, ba imane ba zi mate da-  
mbai andrō : Bōi ata'oefi, onogoe,  
no te'efa'ō chōoe horōoe. Ba hiza,  
lamane dōdōra ōsa, sangila ama-  
choita : Sangaohangaoha da'ō. Ba  
me i'ila gera'erara Jesoe, ba imane :  
Hana wa lō sōchi gera'erami, ba  
dōdōmi bacha ? (Joh. 2, 24. 25).  
He zaoha ira sa, fangoema'ō : No  
te'efa'ō chōoe horōoe, ba ma fangoem-  
ma'ō : Faoso, ba owaōwāo ? Ba  
ena'ō mi'ilā, tola i'efa'ō Ono Niha  
horō ba goeli danō, (ba awena imane  
ba zi mate dambai andrō) : Faoso,  
fazawā gasomō ba foeli'ō chōmi.  
(Joh. 5, 8). Ba maoso ia, ifoeli ia  
chōra. Ba me la'ila da'ō niha sato,  
ba ata'oe ira ba lasoeno Lowalangi,  
same'e fa'abōlō si manō ba niha.  
(A. 9-13: Mar. 2, 13-17. Loek. 5,  
27-32.)

- II. Ba me itōrō Jesoe, me i'ota-  
rai da'ō, ba i'ila niha, sidadao ba  
naha wanema beo, Mataio dōinia,  
ba imane chōnia : O'ō ndra'o. Ba  
maoso ia, i'o'ō. Ba me manga ia  
jomo, ba hiza, ato zi mōi sanema  
beo, awō zeboea horō, oroedoe  
manga ira chō Jesoe ba chō nifa-  
haōnia. Ba me la'ila da'ō farizaio,  
ba lamane ba nifahaōnia : Hana  
wa oroedoe manga zamahaō ja'ami  
ba zanema beo ba ba zeboea horō ?  
(Loek. 15, 2). Ba imane, me irono  
da'ō : Ba zabōlō, ba lō mogoena  
zame'e daloedaloe, ha ba zofchō  
mogoena. Ba mi'aē mibeē ba dō-  
dōmi, hadia niwā'ō andrō : „F a' a-  
h a c h ū d ū z o m a s i d o , b a  
t e n g a s o e m a n g e . ” Tenga sa  
ba wogaoni saotelō mōi ndra'o, ha  
ba wogaoni si so horō. (F. 12, 7.  
Hos. 6, 6. Tim. I. 1, 15.)

- III. Ba da'ō mōi chōnia nifahaō  
Johane andrō, lamane : Hana ndra'-  
aga ba farizaio, wa mamoni ba  
gō ndra'aga, ba lō'ō sa mamoni

- 15 nifahaõmõ ? (*Loek.* 18, 12). Ba imane chõra Jesoe : Hadia, tola aboe dõdõ zi mõi ba walõwa, fatoea awõra zangowaloe ? Ba iroegi baõwa dania, ba aheta chõra zangowaloe, ba awena dania mamoní ba gõ ira.
- 16 (*Joh.* 3, 29). Ba lõ sombalo baroe satoea balobalo si bohooe ; asika zoei sa mbaroe, ba zinga mbalobalo andrõ, ba tobali ebœa za-sikania.
- 17 Ba lõõ gõi lalaoe nagoe si bohooe ba nahia satoea. Ba na lalaoe, ba asika nahia andrõ ba adoewa nagoe ba tekiko nahia. Ba nahia si bohooe lalaoe nagoe si bohooe, ba faoma lõ hadia ia. (*A.* 18-26; *Mar.* 5, 22-43. *Loek.* 8, 41-56.)
- 18 IV. Me iwaõ chõra da'õ, ba hiza zalaõwa, si mõi jomo, mangaloeloe chõnia, imane : No mate mege nonogoe alawe, ba ae toefa ia ta-
- 19 ngaoe, ba aoeri ia. Ba maoso Jesoe,
- 20 i'õõ, awõ nifahaõnia. Ba hiza ndra alawe, sendrotaloe, no mewelendroea fache sa'ae ; i'ondrasi Jesoe moroi foeri, ibabaja gahe mbaroenia ; imane sa dõdõnia : He ha baroenia oeba-baja, ba dõhõ wõchõgoe. (*F.* 14, 22 36).
- 21 Ba ibaliõ ia Jesoe, i'ila ba imane : Bõi ata'oefi, onogoe ; no i'orifi ndra'oegõ famatimõ andrõ. Ba abe'e ndra alawe andrõ, i'otarai da'õ sibai.
- 22 V. Ba me iroegi nomo zalaõwa no mege Jesoe, me i'ila zolaoe sigoe, awõ niha sato, si fagoeagoea, ba
- 23 imane : (*Jer.* 9, 17). Miheta ami, tengsa si mate nono alawe andrõ, si mõrõ. Ba la'ig'iig'iõ ia.
- 24 (*Joh.* 11, 11.) Ba me no tefofanõ baero niha sato, ba mõi ia si bacha, ira'oe danga, ba maoso nono alawe andrõ. Ba hoemõngõ doeria da'õ ba danõ andrõ, ma'asagõrõ. (*Loek.* 7, 17).
- 25 VI. Ba me mofanõ Jesoe ba da'õ, ba la'oõ ia niha saoe'a, daroea, moe'ao ira, lamane : Hachõsi tõdõ ndra'aga, ma'oewoe Dawido ! (*F.*
- 26 20, 30). Ba me mõi ia jomo, ba la'-ondrasa ia saoe'a andrõ, ba imane chõra Jesoe : Hadia, fadoehoe dõdõmi, oe'ila oelaoe da'õ ? Lamane chõnia : Fadoehoe dõdõma, Toea. Awena ibabaja hõrõra, imane : Ja'-itõrõ zi fadoehoe dõdõmi. (*F.* 8, 13). Ba teboka hõrõra. Ba itenawã sibai ira Jesoe, imane : Mi-faigi, bõi irongo da'õ niha, gofœe ha nihã. (*F.* 12, 16. *Mar.* 1, 44).
- 27 Ba mõi ira baero, ba la'ombacha'õ ia ba danõ andrõ ma'asagõrõ. Ba me no mõi ira baero, ba hiza, la'õhe chõnia niha si lõ hede, sobechoe. (*F.* 12, 22). Ba me no tefofanõ mbechoe andrõ, ba hoemedé zi lõ hede no mege, ba ahõlõõli dõdõ niha sato, lamane : Lõ irai oroma zi manõ ba Ndraono Gizeraëli. Ba lamane farizaio : Moroi ba zalaõwa mbechoe andrõ, wa ifofanõ mbechoe. (*F.* 12, 24. *Mar.* 3, 22).
- VII. Ba itõrõi mbanoea seboea. awõ mbanoea side'ide Jesoe, mamaõia ba zekola chõra, manoe-riagõ toeria mbanoea Lowalangi andrõ, toeria somoeso dõdõ, ba ifadõhõ fefoe ngawalõ wõchõ ba fefoe ngawalõ wa'atebai. (*F.* 4, 23). Ba me i'ila niha sato, ba ahachõ dõdõnia ira, me no nifakao ira, nifa-zaewe, hoelõ mbiribiri, si lõ koe-balo. (*Hes.* 34, 4. 5. *Mar.* 6, 34). Ba imane chõ ndra nifahaõnia : Ebolo sa mbasitõ, ba lõ ato zoha-lõwõ. (*Lock.* 10, 2). Andrõ mi'andrõ chõ zochõ basitõ andrõ, ena'õ ifatenge zohalõwõ ba mbasitõnia.

## FAZA 10.

I. Ifatenge zinengenia, si felendroea, Jesoe. II. Ifobawa lala chõra. III. Ifaroee dõdõra.

(*A.* 1-15. *Mar.* 3, 13-19; 6, 7-13. *Loek.* 6, 13-16; 9, 1-6).

I. Ba hoemedé ia ba nifahaõnia andrõ, si felendroea, itehe chõra, wolawã bechoe si ra'iõ, ena'õ lafo-

- fanō ba ena'ō lafadōhō fefoe ngawalō wōchō ba fefoe ngawalō wa'-atebai.
- 2 II. Da'e dōi zinenge andrō, si felendroea : Si fōfōna Zimoni, nifotōi Fetero ba Andrea, talifoës-sōnia ; ba Jakobo, ono Zebedaiō ba talifoës-sōnia Johane, (*Hal. zin.* 1, 3 13). ba Filifo ba Batolomaio, ba Toma ba Mataio, sanema beo andrō, ba Jakobo, ono Galifaio ba 4 Lebaio, ba Simoni selote, ba Joeda, banoea Kariota, si manga mbōlinia 5 dania. Si felendroea andrō nifatengen Jesoe ba iīwa'ō li chōra, imane: Bōi misawa lala niha baero ba bōi mi'ae ba mbanoea Ndrawa Zama- 6 ria andrō. Ba mbiribiri sisoena andrō, ma'oewoe Gizeraëli mi'ae'e. 7 (*F.* 15, 24. *Hal. zin.* 13, 46). Mi'-ae'e ba mi'angombacha, mimane : No ahatō mbanoea zoroego andrō. 8 (*F.* 4, 17. *Loek.* 10, 9). Mifa-dōhō wōchō zofōchō, ba misoe-soegi zi mate, ba mifadōhō mbooe aeri ba mifofanō mbēchōe. Lō 9 nibe'emi bōli, ba bōi gōi mihalō mbōli. (*Mar.* 16, 17 b. t. *Hal. zin.* 8, 20). Bōi mi'ohe gana'a ba bōi gōi firō ba bōi gōi kefe, ba mbōbō 10 taloemi. (*Loek.* 22, 35). Bōi mamola ami ba lala, bōi domboea mbaroemi, bōi mobadagahe ami ba bōi mani'o, noa sa si nangea labe'e gō ba zohalōwō. (*Loek.* 10, 7. *Kor.* I. 11 9, 7. 14. *Tim.* I. 5, 18). Ba ba zi mōi ami ba mbanoea seboea, ba ma ba mbanoea side'ide, ba mizo-fœzofoe ha niha zi nangea ba da'ō, ba ba da'ō mi'iagō, irege mofanō ami. 12 Ba na mōi ami jomo ba nomo, ba 13 mi'owai ira. (*Loek.* 10, 5. 6). Ba na si nangea nomo andrō, ba jafaloeca ia wa'ohahaoe dōdō andrō chōmi. Ba na tengen si nangea ia, ba jamangawoeli chōmi wa'ohahaoe 14 dōdō andrō chōmi. Ba na so zi lō mama'amōi jomo ja'ami ba si lō mamondrongo limi, ba mihetā ami ba nomo andrō ba ba mbanoea andrō, mi'anotogō gawoegawoë ba gahemi. (*Hal. zin.* 13, 51; 18, 6). Si ndroehoe niwa'ōgoe chōmi, ōna'-ōna na zi gōna mbanoea Zodoma ba banoea Gomora andrō, na loeo wangoehoekoe, moroi ba zi gōna mbanoea andrō. (*F.* 11, 24). Hiza, 16 oefatenge ami, hoelō mbiribiri, ba hoenō nasoe gatoea. Andrō ja'oneche ami, si mane oelō ba ja'atoelō ami, si mane marafadi. (*Loek.* 10, 3. *Hal. zin.* 23, 6).
- (A 17-22: *Mar.* 13, 9-13.)
- Ba mi'angelamaisi niha; la'ohe sa 17 dania ami ba rafe, ba ba zekola chōra, labōzibōzi dania ami. (*F.* 24, 9. *Loek.* 21, 12. *Hal. zin.* 5, 40). Ba 18 ba goemandroe ba ba razo te'ohe ami, bōrō ndra'o, ba wamadoehoe'ō chōra ba ba niha baero. (*Hal. zin.* 25, 23). Ba na labe'e ba dangara 19 ami, ba bōi mi'aboesi tōdō he miwisa ba hadia niwa'ōmi ; tebe'e sa chōmi dania, ba da'ō sibai, hadia niwa'ōmi. (*Loek.* 12, 11. 12). Tenga sa ja'ami zihede, Eheha Nammami andrō zihede, na hoemedé 20 ami. Ibe'e dania niboenoe dali-foes-sōnia niha, ba ibe'e niboenoe nononia ama, ba maoso ndraono, oedoe ndra amara, laboenoe. Ba 22 dozi ira dania fa'oedoe chōmi, bōrō dōigoe. Ba sanaoe ūlō, iroegi gamozoea, da'ō ni'orifi. (*Loek.* 21, 16. 17. *Joh.* 15, 18-21. *F.* 24, 13). Ba na lagohi ami ba mbanoea 23 si samboea, ba mi'oloi, misawa mbanoea bō'ō. Si ndroehoe niwa'ōgoe chōmi : Lō fachamō midozigō mbanoea Ndraono Gizeraëli, irege so Nono Niha. Tenga seboea 24 moroi chō zamahaō nifahaō, ba tengen seboea moroi chō zochō ja'ia zawoejoe. (*Joh.* 13, 16; 15, 20). Abōnō sa'ae chō nifahaō, na tobali 25 faoma ira zamahaō ja'ia, ba na faoma ira zochō zawoejoe. Na no labe'e tōi zochō omo Mbeleseboe, ba tengen mendroea manō lamanō gōi ba zoroijomonia ? (*F.* 12, 24).

- (A. 26-33: *Loek.* 12, 2-9).
- 26 III. Andrō bōi mi'ata'oefi ira. Lō'ō sa hadia ia nibaloegō, si lō tefa'ele'ō dania, ba lō nibini'ō, si lō aboto ba dōdō dania. (*Mar.* 4, 27 22. *Loek.* 8, 17). Hadia niwa'ōgoe chōmi ba zogōmigōmi, ba miwa'ō ba zohaga; ba hadia nirongomi tōgi dalingami, ba mitoeriagō ba 28 mbawa doewoetoewoe. Ba bōi mi'ata'oefi zamoenoe boto, si tebai mamoenoe noso. Ba mendroea manō mi'ata'oefi zangila mamakiko noso, 29 fabaja boto, ba narako. Tenga domboea zakefe, na la'amawa ziliwi nali? ba samboea lō aechoe tooe ba danō da'ō, na tengā moroi chō 30 Namami andrō; ba ba chōmi, ba no te'erai gōi rozi mboe fefoe, ba 31 hōgō ja'wa. Andrō bōi ata'oe ami; no tohoeo ami moroi ba ziliwi 32 nali, he wā'ae oja ira. **Ba dozi ha niha zamadoehoe'ō ja'o ba niha, da'ō gōi nifadoehoe'ōgoe chō Namagoe. si so ba zoroego.** (*Rom.* 33 10, 9, 10.) **Ba sangosilō'ōgō ja'o ba niha. ba oe'osilō'ōgō gōi chō Namagoe, si so ba zoroego.** (*Loek.* 34 9, 26. *Tim.* II. 2, 12.) Bōi miwa'ō tōdōmi, ba wolohe fa'atoelō ba goeli danō so ndra'o; tengā ba wolohe fa'atoelō mōi ndra'o, ba 35 wolohe fasōndrata mōido. Ba wama'oedoe niha chō namania mōi ndra'o, ba ba wama'oedoe ono alawe chō ninania ba ba wama'oedoe oemōnō ira alawe chō ninania matoe- 36 ania. (*Mich.* 7, 6). ba si fa'oedoe 37 ba niha dania zoroijomonia. Ha niha zomasi amania, ba ma inania, moroi ba wa'omasinia ndra'o, ba tengā si nangea chōgōe da'ō; ba ha niha zomasi ononia matoea, ba ma ononia alawe, moroi ba wa'omasinia ndra'o, ba tengā si nangea chōgōe. (*Moz.* V. 13, 6. b. t. *Loek.* 38 14, 26). Ba ha niha zi lō manoejoe rōfania, ba wolo'ō ja'o, ba tengā si nangea chōgōe. (*F.* 16, 24. b. t. *Loek.* 39 14, 26). Chō zanōndra noso-
- nia aetoe ia, ba ha niha zaetoe noso, na bōrō ndra'o, da'ō zanōndra ja'ia. (*Loek.* 17, 33. *Joh.* 12, 25). Sama'amōi jomo ja'ami, ba ifa'amōi jomo ndra'o, ba sama'amōi jomo ja'o, ba ifa'amōi jomo zamatenge ja'o andrō. (*F.* 18, 5. *Joh.* 13, 20). Sama'amōi jomo 41 sama'ele'ō, me no sama'ele'ō dōinia, ba itema loeo zama'ele'ō, ba sama'amōi jomo satoelō, me no satoelō dōinia, ba itema loeo zatoelō. (*Sal.* I. 17, 10 b. t.; *Sal.* II. 4, 8 b. t.) Ba ha niha zamabadoegō si samba 41 mako idanō kafoe, he ha da'ō, ba zi samōsa, side'ide andre, me no nifahaō dōinia, ba si ndroehoe niwa'ōgoe chōmi, tebai aechoe loeonia. (*F.* 25, 40. *Mar.* 9, 41).

## FAZA 11.

I. Ifatengō chō Jesoe nifahaōnia Johane andrō. II. Fa'eboea Johane. III. Itegoe mbanoea andrō, si lō molo'ō, Jesoe. IV. Ikaoni chōnia zerege tōdō.

(A. 2-6: *Loek.* 7, 18-23).

- I. **Ba me no i'o'ozoei Jesoe** wa-  
mobawa lala andrō ba nifahaō-  
nia si felendroea andrō, ba mofanō  
ia ba da'ō, mōi ia mamahaō ba  
mangombacha ba mbanoea chōra  
misa. Ba me irongo nifazōchi Je-  
soe Johane andrō, ba goeroenga,  
ba ifatenge nifahaōnia, (*F.* 14, 3).  
ifasofoe'ō chōnia, imane: Hadia,  
ja'oegō zi mōi andrō, ma mabal-  
baloi dánō bō'ō? (*Moz.* V. 18, 15).  
Ba itema lira Jesoe, imane chōra :  
Mi'ae mi'ombacha'ō chō Johane  
nirongomi, awō ni'ilā hōrōmi andrō.  
Ifoeli la'ilā niha saoe'a, ba mowaō-  
waō zomboejoemboejoe tōla, dōhō  
mbooe aoeri, ba larongo li niha  
safiso, ba maoso zi mate, ba ba  
zi noemana te'ombacha'ō doeria  
somoeso dōdō, (*F.* 15, 30, 31.  
*Jes.* 35, 5; 61, 1). ba ja'ahowoe  
ba zi lō fatoewoe ndra'o.

(A. 7-19: Loek. 7, 24-35.)

7 II. Ba me no mofanō da'ō, ba  
ibōrōtaigō Jesoe, imane ba niha  
sato, ba chō Johane andrō : Hadia  
nifaigimi, wa mōi baero ami ba  
danō si mate ? Hadia, soechoe,  
8 nifaheoehoe nangi ? Ma hadia,  
wa mōi baero ami ? Hadia, ba  
wamaigi niha sonoecha somboe-  
9 joemboejoe ? Hiza, ba nomo razo  
so zonoecha somboejoemboejoe. Ma  
hadia, wa mōi baero ami ? Hadia,  
ba wamaigi sama'ele'ō? Si ndroe-  
10 hoe niwa'ōgoe chōmi, si tōra sa-  
ma'ele'ō. (Loek. 1, 76). Ja'ia zi so  
ba zoera : „Hiza, oefowaō-  
waō fōna o e zinengego e,  
s a n g e h a o l a l a m ō fōna o e.”

11 (Mal. 3, 1. Mar. 1, 2). Si ndroe-  
hoe niwa'ōgoe chōmi, lō irai so  
zeboea moroi chō Johane andrō,  
samajagō idanō, ba ni'adonogō ndra  
alawe, ba fondrege zide'ide ba  
12 mbanoea zoroego andrō, ba no  
eboea moroi chōnia. Ba i'otarai  
loeo Johane andrō, samajagō idanō,  
iroegi da'e, ba teforege wangaloei  
banoea zoroego andrō, ba samorege  
andrō, da'ō zondra'oe ja'ia chōra.  
13 (Loek. 16, 16). Noa sa mama'le'ō  
zama'ele'ō andrō fefoe, awō go-  
14 roisa, iroegi Johane, ba na edōna  
ami, ba ja'ia Gelija andrō, niwa'ō  
15 si so. Si so tōgi dalinga, ba jamoe-  
16 fondrondrongo ! (F. 13, 9.) Ba  
ha chō oefaoedoegō niha andre ?  
Amaedola ndraono ira, sidadao ba  
17 kade, si'aō ba nawōra, lamane :  
No malaoe zigoe chōmi, ba lō solaja  
ami, no me'e ndra'aga, ba lō saboe  
18 dōdōmi. Noa sa so Johane andrō,  
lō manga ba lō mamadoemadoe  
hadia ia, ba lamane : Sobechoe.  
19 (F. 3, 4). Ba no so Nono Niha,  
mangamanga ba mamadoemadoe  
hadia ia, ba lamane : Hiza niha  
soloe'alo'e'a, samadoemadoe agoe,  
si fahoewoe ba zanema beo andrō  
ba ba zeboea horō ; ba tobali sa  
famoe'a ba hoeloe wa'atoeataoea

andrō nifazōchi dangania. (F. 9,  
10. Joh. 2, 2).

III. Ba da'ō ibōrōtaigō ihede-  
hede'ō mbanoea andrō, ba zoja  
tefazōchi tandra andrō chōnia,  
me lō nifalalinira era'erara, imane :  
Alai ndra'oegō, Chorasi ! alai ndra'-  
oegō, Betisa'ida ! Na ba Diro ba  
na ba Zidona mena'ō tefazōchi  
dandra andrō, nifazōchi ba chōmi  
andrō, ba no fōna sa'ae lafalalini  
gera'era mena'ō, no la'onoecho goni,  
ba no lalaoe nawoe ba hōgōra  
mena'ō. (Hes. 26. ba 27. Job. 42, 6).  
Ba oeŵa'ō na chōmi : Ōna'ōna na  
zi gōna Diro ba Sidona, na loeo  
wangoehoekoe andrō, moroi ba zi  
gōna ami. Ba ja'oegō, Kafanaoema, 23  
tenga no moe'alawa'ō ndra'oegō,  
iroegi mbanoea si jawā? Iroegi  
mbanoea tooe tetibō'ō ndra'oegō  
dania. Na ba. Zodoma mena'ō  
tefazōchi dandra andrō, nifazōchi  
ba chōmō andrō, ba lō si teboelō  
ia mena'ō, iroegi ma'ōchō andre.  
Ba oeŵa'ō na chōmi : Ōna'ōna na  
zi gōna mbanoea Zodoma andrō,  
na loeo wangoehoekoe andrō, moroi  
ba zi gōna ndra'oegō. (F. 10,  
15. Loek. 12, 47). Me loeo da'ō 25  
hoemedre Jesoe, imane : Oesoeno  
ndra'oegō, Ama, Sochō soroego,  
awō danō, me no ōbini'ō da'ō ba  
zatoeatoea, awō ba zoneche, ba  
me no ūfa'ele'ō ia ba ndraono.  
(F. 5, 3. Kor. 1, 19-29). Ja'ia,  
Ama, me no wa'omasioe zi manō.  
Fefoe hadia ia, ba no ibe'e ba  
27 dangagoe Amagoe. Ba lō saboto  
ba dōdō Ono, baero Nama, ba lō  
saboto ba dōdō Ama, baero Nono,  
awō ba zedōna ifa'ele'ō Ono. (Joh.  
1, 18; 3, 35; 14, 6. F. 28, 18).  
IV. Mi'aine chōgōe, dozi serege 28  
tōdō, awō zonoro, ba oefolombase  
ami. (Jer. 31, 25). Mihare'ō chōmi 29  
kalo mbagi andrō chōgōe ba mitō-  
ngōni chōgōe, me no sebolo tōdō  
ndra'o ba si lō fajawa tōdō, ba  
faloecha ami wolombase dōdōmi.

30 (*Sach. 9, 9. Fil. 2, 5 b. t.*) **Mogoena sa kalo mbagi andrō, chōgoe, ba no aoha noro andrō chōgoe.** (*Joh. I. 5, 3.*)

### FAZA 12.

I. Ladōdōni lai wache ira nifahaō. II. Ifadōhō wōchō danga sōkolikōli Jesoe, me loeo sabato. III. Latandra-waisi Jesoe farizaio, ba ibos'a ba hoeloenia. IV. La'andrō dandra farizaio. V. Ira ina Jesoe.

(A. 1-8 : Mar. 2, 23-28. Loek. 6, 1-5.)

- 1 I. Me loeo da'ō itōrō nowi Jesoe, me loeo sabato, ba no oloofonifaōnia ba labōrōtaigō ladōdōni lai wache ba la'ā nōsi. (*Moz. V. 23, 25.*) Ba me la'ila da'ō farizaio, ba lamane chōnia : Hiza, lalaoe zi lō tola ba loeo sabato ira nifahaōmō. Ba imane chōra : Hadia, lō ni'ilami ba zoera, he iwisa Dawido, me olofo ia, ba awōnia fao? (*Sam. I. 21, 6.*) Me mōi ia ba nomo Lōwalangi, ba me la'ā roti nifaigifaigi andrō, si lō tola i'ā ba si lō tola la'ā awōnia fao? ha ere zi tola manga da'ō. (*Moz. III. 24, 5-9.*)
- 2 *Moz. II. 29, 32-33.* Ba lō ni'ilami ba zoera goroisa andrō, wa lō la'amoni'ō loeo sabato ere ba gosali, ba lō salara? (*Moz. IV. 28, 9 b. t.*)
- 3 Ba oēwa'ō chōmi, no so ba da'e zeboea moroi ba gosali. Ba na aboto ba dōdōmi ena'ō, hadia geloeaha niwa'ō andrō : „F'a'ahachō dōdō zomasido, ba tengasoemange”, ba lō mi-hoekoe ena'ō zi lō sala. (*F. 9, 13. Hos. 6, 6.*) So'aja loeo sabato sa Nono Niha.
- 4 (*A. 9-14 : Mar. 3, 1-6. Loek. 6, 6-11.*)
- 5 II. Ba mofanō ia ba da'ō, mōi ia ba zekola chōra. Ba hiza niha si no ariri tanga, si sara. Ba lasofoe chōnia, lamane : Hadia, tola madōhō fōchō na loeo sabato? ba wangadoegō ja'ia. (*Loek. 13, 14; 14, 3 b. t.*) Ba imane chōra : Ha niha

ba chōmi, si so biribiri, sageoe, si lō mondra'oe da'ō, ba wanōbi ja'wa, na aechoe ba dōgi, na loeo sabato? Ba he zi sōchi ira niha mbiribiri? Tobali tola tafazōchi zi sōchi na loeo sabato. Awena iwa'ō ba niha andrō: Oro'ō dangaoe andrō! Ba i'oro'ō. Ba ifoeli sōchi si mane si sara. Ba mōi baero wariazo, mamagōlō, 'ba chōnia andrō, ba wamoenoe ja'ia. (*Joh. 5, 16-18.*) Ba me aboto da'ō ba dōdō Jesoe, ba iheta ia ba da'ō. Ba ato zolo'ō ja'ia ba ifadōhō wōchōra fefoe. Ba itena'wa ira, fa lō la'ombacha'ō ia. (*F. 9, 30.*) Ena'ō itōrō niwa'ō Je-saja andrō, sama'ele'ō, me imane : „Hiza genonigoe andrō, nitoejoegoe, ni'omas'i'ōgōe, somasi dōdōgōe andrō, oebe'e chōnia Gehagoe, ba i'ombacha'ō hoekoe ba niha baero. (*Jes. 42, 1-4; 11, 2.*) Lō fasoso ia ba lō moe'ao'ao ba lō larongo linia banewali misa. Onogeoesi no tefatō, ba lō ifaloea ifatō ba fandroe si lō holaholas'a'e, ba lō iboeno, irege mōna hoekoe ibe'e. Ba ba dōinia dania manōtōna niha bae-ro.” (*Rom. 15, 12.*)

(A. 22-32 : Mar. 3, 22-30. Loek. 11, 14—23.)

III. Aefa da'ō, ba la'ohē chōnia zobechoe, saoe'a ba si lō hede, ba ifadōhō, tobali moehede zi lō hede andrō ba i'ila niha. (*F. 9, 32.*) Ba tobali dōdō niha sato fcfoe ba lamane: Hadia, tengama'oewoe Dawido andrō da'ō? Ba lamane farizaio, me larongo da'ō: Lō ifofanō mbechoe da'ō, na tengamoroi chō Mbeleseboe, salawā mbechoe andrō. (*F. 9, 34.*) Ba me no i'ila gera'erara, ba imane chōra: Dozi ūri adoedoe, na no fabali dōdō; ba dozi banoea ba

- dozi omo, ba lō fachai, na no fabali  
26 dōdō. Ba na ifofanō Zatana Sa-  
tana, ba noa sa'ae fabali, dōdōnia,  
ba he wisa wa'aro mbanoeania ?  
27 Ba na moroi chō Mbeleseboe, wa  
oefofanō mbechoe ba ha chō mo-  
roi, wa lafofanō iraonomi? Andrō  
ja'ira dania zangoehoekoe ja'ami.  
28 Ba na moroi chō Geheha Lowa-  
langi, wa oefofanō mbechoe, ba  
noa sa'ae i'ondrasi ami banoea Lo-  
29 walangi andrō. (Joh. I. 3, 8). Ba he  
wisa niha we'amōi jomo ba nomo  
zabōlō, ba woraboe gamagamania,  
na lō ihōnagō ihōbō zabōlō andrō ?  
ba awena i'osindra'oei hadia ia ba  
30 nomonia. (Jes. 49, 24). Si lō fao  
chōgoe, ba no si fa'oedoe chōgoe,  
ba si lō mangozara, awōgoe, ba  
31 samazaewe. (Mar. 9, 40). Andrō  
oewa'ō chōmi : Fefoe hadia ia horō  
ba fefoe hadia ia wanandrawā, ba  
te'efa'ō ba niha ; ba fanandra-  
waisi Eheha andrō, ba lō te'efa'ō.  
32 (Heb. 6, 4-6 ; 10, 26). Ba na so  
zamōbōgō hadia ia chō Nono Niha  
ba te'efa'ō chōnia ; ba na so zamō-  
bōgō hadia ia chō Geheha ni'amo-  
ni'ō, ba lō te'efa'ō chōnia, he ba  
gōtō da'e, ba he ba gōtō dania.  
33 (Loek. 12, 10). Sōchi dōla geoe  
mibe'e, ba si sōchi mboeania, ba na  
lō'ō, ba sobooe dōla geoe mibe'e, ba  
sobooe mboeania. Ba mboea sa  
aboto ba dōdōda dōla geoe. (F. 7,  
34 17. Loek. 6, 44). He ja'ami, ono  
goelō! he moroi mi'ilā miwā'ō zi  
sōchi, me no si lō sōchi ami? Hadia  
sa zi no fahōna ba dōdō, da'ō za-  
35 loea ba mbewe. (F. 3, 7). Isao'ō  
baero zi sōchi nihā si sōchi, moroi  
ba girōgirō si sōchi andrō ; ba niha  
si lō sōchi, ba isao'ō baero zi lō  
36 sōchi andrō. (Loek. 6, 45)., Ba oewa'ō  
chōmi, tezofoezofe dania, na loeo  
wangoehoekoe, fefoe ngawalō we-  
hede si lō goena, nilaoe niha.  
37 (Efes. 4, 29). Moroi ba wehedemō sa  
satoelō ndra'ogō dania, ba moroi  
ba wehedemō te'etoe'ō hoekoemō.

(A. 38-42: Loek. 11, 16, 29-32).

IV. Ba so ōsa zanema linia, 38  
sangila amachoita ba farizaio, la-  
mane : He samahaō, omasiga ma'-  
ila dandra chōmō. (F. 16, 1 b. t.  
Joh. 6, 30.) Ba itema lira, imane 39  
chōra : La'andrō dandra niha andre,  
si lō sōchi, sohorōhōrō, ba lō te-  
be'e chōra dandra, ha chō tandra  
Jona sama'ele'ō andrō. (F. 16, 4).  
Hoelō si mane Jona sa, me tōloe 40  
ngaloeo tōloe mbongi ia ba daloe  
gi'a seboea andrō, si manō gōi  
Nono Niha dania, tōloe ngaloeo  
tōloe mbongi dania ia ba hoenō  
danō. (Jon. 2, 1). Maoso dania 41  
mbanoea Niniwe andrō, na loeo  
wangoehoekoe, oedoe niha da'e ba  
la'etoe'ō hoekoe niha da'e; me no  
lafalalini gera'erara ba wangomba-  
cha Jona andrō, ba hiza, so ba  
da'e zeboea moroi chō Jona. (Jon. 3,  
5 b. t.). Maoso dania razo ira alawe 42  
andrō, moroi raja, na loeo wangoe-  
hoekoe, oedoe niha da'e, ba i'etoe'ō  
hoekoe niha da'e, me no mōi ia  
moroi ba wondrege danō, ba wa-  
mondrongo fa'atoeateoa Zelomo a-  
ndrō ; ba hiza, so ba da'e zeboea  
moroi chō Zelomo. (Sal. I. 10, 1 b. t.)

(A. 43-45 : Loek. 11, 24-26.)

Ba na aheta mbechoe si ra'iō ba 43  
niha, ba itōrōi danō si lō idanō, ma-  
ngaloei nahia wolombase, ba lō isō-  
ndra. Awena dania imane: Da'oefoe-  
44 lido ba nomogoe, ba zi otara! ndra'ō.  
Ba na so ia, ba lō moc'onahia i'ilā,  
ba no labōzini ba no lahaogō. Ba 45  
mōi ia, ihalō awōnia mbechoe bō'ō,  
dafitoe, safaito moroi chōnia, ba  
mōi ira bacha, labe'e nahiara da'ō,  
ba tobali tedooe walōsōchi zafoeria  
ba niha andrō, moroi ba zi fōfōna  
mege. Si manō gōi dania ba niha si  
lō sōchi andre. (Fet. II. 2, 20).

(A. 46-50 : Mar. 3, 31-35.  
Loek. 8, 19-21);

V. Ba lō nibatonia na hoehoeonia 46  
andrō ba niha sato, ba hiza ninania,  
awō ndra talifoesōnia, so ira baero,

- la'aloei lala, so niŵa'õra chõnia.  
**47** (Joh. 7, 5). Ba so zangoema'õ chõnia : Hiza baero ninaoe, awõ ndra talifoesõoe, la'aloei lala, so niŵa'õra chõoe. (F. 13, 57). Ba itema li, imane ba zangoema'õ chõnia : Ha niha ninagoe, ba ha niha dali-  
**48** foesõgoe? Ba i'oro'õ dangania, jaŵa ndra nifahaõnia, imane : Ja'e nina-  
**49** goe ba talifoesõgoe! Ha niha sa zolo'õ somasi Namagoe andrõ, si so ba zoroego, da'õ dalifoesõgoe matoea ba talifoesõgoe alawe ba inagoe.

## FAZA 13.

Amaedola : I. Samazaewe tanõmõ zinanõ. II. Doe'oe barõ wache. III. Tanõmõ lada. IV. Tanõmõ roti. V. Girõgirõ nibin'õ ba mbanoea. VI. Manimani. VII. Kiri. VIII. La'-ositengagõ Jesoe banoeara.

(A. 1-23: Mar. 4, 1-20. Loek. 8, 4-15.)

- 1** I. Me loeo da'õ mõi baero Jesoe, moedadao ia ba zinga mbaŵa a-  
**2** ndrõ. Ba ato zowoelo chõnia niha, ba mõi ia baowo ba moedadao,  
**3** ba baene so niha sato fefoe. Ba oja hoehoeonia chõra, amaedola, imane : Hiza, mõi ba nowi zamazaewe tanõmõ, ba wamazaewe tanõmõ zinanõ. Ba ba wamazaewenia, ba so zi gõna ba lala, ba so wofo, ba  
**5** la'â. Ba so zi gõna ba zokara, ba zi lõ awe'ewe'e tanõ chõnia, ba i'ane-  
**6** ma'õ motalinga, me lõ awe'ewe'e danõ chõnia. Ba me toemboe loeo, ba angongo ba mate, me no ambõ  
**7** ũ'a'ania. Ba so zi gõna barõ ndroi, ba ebœa ndroi ba mate zinanõ ibe'e. Ba so zi gõna ba danõ si sôchi, ba mowoea, so zowoea si doea waeloe, so zi felendroea ba so zi  
**9** õnõ, zamba jõoe. Si so tõgi dalinga, ba jamoefondrondrongo! (F. 11,  
**10** 15). Ba la'ondrasi ia nifahaõnia, lamane chõnia : Hana wa amaedola  
**11** niŵa'õoe chõra ? Ba itema li, imane : Chõmi no moebe'e wa'aboto ba
- dõdõ zi no tobini andrõ, ba mbanoea zoroego andrõ, ba chõrá, ba lõ moebe'e. (F. 11, 25; 16, 17. Kor. I. 2, 7-10). Ba zi ho so sa, ba tebe'e na, lahõna chõnia, ba ba zi lõ'õ, ba laheta gõi zi no so chõnia. (F. 25, 29. Mar. 4, 25. Loek. 8, 18; 19, 26). Da'õ mbõrõ waamaedola hoehoeogoe chõra, me lõ mangila ira, he ū'a'ae no teboka hõrõra, ba me lõ mamondrongo, he ū'a'ae larongo, ba me lõ aboto ba dõdõra. Ba itõrõ ba chõra nifa'ele'õ Jesaja, me imane : „Mirongo dania ia tõgi dalingami, ba lõ'õ manõ aboto ba dõdõmi; anehe hõrõmi, ba lõ mi'ila. Noa 15 sa moe'abe'e'õ dõdõ niha andre ba no afisofiso ira, ba no lafakifoe hõrõ, ena'õ lõ la'ila hõrõra ba ena'õ lõ larongo tõgi dalingara ba ena'õ lõ aboto ba dõdõra, fa lõ lafoeli ira, ena'õ oe'orifi ira.” Ba ja'ahyoe hõrõmi, me la'ilä, 16 ba tõgi dalingami, me larongo. (Loek. 10, 23. b. t.) Si ndroehoe 17 niŵa'õgoe chõmi : No ato zama'ele'õ ba no ato zatoelõ somasi mangila ni'ilami andrõ, ba lõ ni'ilara, ba somasi mamondrongo nirongomi andrõ, ba lõ nirongora, (Fet. I. 1, 10. Heb. 11, 13.) Ba mifondrondrongo geloeaha gamaedola andrõ, samazaewe tanõmõ zinanõ : Na so 19 zamondrongo toeria mbanoea andrõ, ha niha ia, ba na lõ aboto ba dõdõnia, ba so Gafõcha, i'olo'iõ nifazaewe ba dõdõnia; da'õ nifazaewe tanõmõ si gõna ba lala andrõ. Ba nifazaewe ba zokara, ba da'õ ia : 20 Irongo daroma li andrõ, ba i'ane-  
**21** ma'õ itema, omoeso dõdõnia. Ba lõ moŵa'a ba dõdõnia, lõ'õ sa anaoneaoe gõlõ; ba na tesao wamakao, ba ma folohi, na bõrõ daroma li andrõ, ba i'anema'õ mangawoeli foeri. Ba nifazaewe barõ ndroi, 22 ba da'õ ia : Irongo daroma li

- andrō, ba so wa'aboe dōdō ba goeli | chōra, imane : No fachilichili ira  
danō andre, awō wamaeloengoe a- | mbanoea zoroego andrō danōmō  
drō, ba gana'a, ba iboence daroma | roti, nihalō ndra alawe, nifaroe-  
li, ba tobali lō mowoea. (*F.* 19, | kania ba zi tōloe jōoe hamo, irege  
23 23. *Tim.* I. 6, 9). Ba nifazaewe | aisō ma'afefoe. Da'o fefoe niwā'ō 34  
ba danō si sōchi, ba da'ō ia : Irongo | Jesoe ba niha sato, amaedola, lō  
daroma li, ba aboto ba dōdōnia, ba | bō'ōnia, hoehoeonia chōra, ha sa-  
ja'ia zowoea, so zowoea si doea | mbalō amaedola. Ena'ō itōrō ni 35  
woeloe, so zi felendroea ba so zi | wā'ō zama'ele'ō andrō, me imane :  
ōnō, zamba jōoe.
- 24 II. **Amaedola** tānō bō'ō iwā'ō | „Da mo e h e d e d o , o e l a o e g a-  
chōra, imane : No fachilichili ira | m a e d o l a , o e b o k a i z i n o  
mbanoea zoroego andrō niha sam- | t o b i n i , i ' o t a r a i m bōrōtō-  
zaeue tanōmō si sōchi ba nowinia. | a d a n ō .” (*Sin.* 78, 2. *Kor.* I.  
25 Ba me no mōrō niha, ba so zi fatioe | 2, 7). Aefa da'ō, ba ifofanō niha 36  
tōdō chōnia, mōi moefazaewe, danō- | sato ba mōi ia jomo. Ba mōi chō-  
mō ndroe'oe barō zinanō ba ilaoe | nia nifahaōnia, lamane : Ombacha'ō  
26 mofanō. Ba me no ebœa zinanō, me | chōma geloeaha gamaedola andrō,  
molai, awena gōi oroma ndroe'oe | doe'oe ba nowi. Ba itema lira, 37  
27 andrō. Ba so genoni zochō, lamane | imane : Samazaewe tanōmō zinanō  
chōnia : He Toea ! hadia, tengā | si sōchi andrō, ba ja'ia Nono Niha,  
tanōmō zinanō si sōchi nifazaee- | ba nowi andrō, ba ja'ia niha ba 38  
weoe ba nowioe? Ba he moroi | goeli danō ; ba tanōmō si sōchi  
28 chōnia ndroe'oe andrō ? Ba imane | andrō, ba ono mbanoea andrō ;  
chōra : Niha si fatioe tōdō zolaoe | ba dooe, ba ono Gafōcha. (*Joh.*  
da'ō. Ba lamane chōnia enoni : Ba | 8, 44; *Joh.* I. 3, 8). Ba si fatioe 39  
hadia, omasi'ō na mōiga moe'ozara- | tōdō andrō, samazaewe ja'ia, ba  
29 gō ia ? Ba imane : Bōi, ma dania | ja'ia Gafōcha andrō. Ba famasi, ba  
mifao wondrōni sinanō, na mi'o- | amozoea gōtō danō andre ; ba  
30 zaragō ndroe'oe. (*Jes.* 65, 8). Acha | samasi, ba mala'ika andrō. (*Fam.*  
faoma ebœa ia, irege wamasi, ba | 14, 15). Ba hoelō si mane na la'o- 40  
na baŵa wamasi, ba oeŵa'ō ba | zaragō ndroe'oe, nitoenoe ba ga-  
zamasi, oemane : Mi'ofoñai'ō wangō- | litō, si manō gōi dania ba gamo-  
zarañgō doe'oe ba milaoe ba ngambō- | zoea gōtō danō andre. Ifatenge 41  
bō, ba wanoenoe ja'ia, ba boea | dania mala'ikania Ono Niha, ba  
zinanō, ba mi'owoeloi ba halasa | la'ozaragō fefoe wangala ba mba-  
chōgōe. (*F.* 3, 12. *Sam.* II. 23, 6). | noeania andrō, awō zamazōchi si  
(A. 31-34 : *Mar.* 4, 30-34. | lō atoelō, (*F.* 24, 31). ba latibō'ō 42  
*Loek.* 13, 18-21.) | ba mbaho galitō andrō, ba fege'ege  
31 III. **Amaedola** tānō bō'ō iwā'ō | dania ba da'ō ba fatangisa mboha. |  
chōra, imane : No fachilichili ira | (*Sin.* 50. *Fam.* 19, 20). Ba hoema- 43  
mbanoea zoroego andrō hoenō lada, | ga dania zatoelō andrō, hoelō loeo,  
nihalō niha, nifazaewenia ba no- | ba mbanoea Namara andrō. Ha  
32 winia. Fondrege zide'ide mboea | niha zi so tōgi dalinga, ba jamoe-  
zinanō sa ia, ba na no manōi, ba | fondrondrongo ! (*Dan.* 12, 3. *Kor.* I.  
ebœa ia moroi ba goelegoele bō'ō ba | 15, 40 b. t.).  
tobali motōla, tobali mōi wofo ba | V. No fachilichili ira mbanoea 44  
daloe mbanoea, mangazoeni ba | zoroego andrō girōgirō nibini'ō ba  
ndrahania. | mbenoea, nisōndra niha, ba ibini'ō ;  
33 IV. **Amaedola** tānō bō'ō iwā'ō | ba ba wa'omoeso dōdōnia andrō,  
ba mōi ia, i'amawa fefoe hadia ia

zi so chōnia, ba i'ōli mbenoea andrō.  
(Fil. 3, 7).

- 45 VI. Fachilichili zoei ira mbanoea zoroego andrō niha saniaga, sangaloei manimani si sōchi. Ba me isōndra zamboea manimani seboea bōli, ba mōi ia, i'amawa fefoe hadia ia zi so chōnia ba i'ōli da'ō. (Amaed. 8, 10, 11).

- 47 VII. Fachilichili zoei ira mbanoea zoroego andrō giri, milaoe ba nasi, fama'oe'oe fefoe hadia ia ngawalō gi'a. Ba na no afōnoe ia, ba lādōni jaŵa baene ba moedadao ira, la'ozaragō zi sōchi, lalaoe ba nahia ba si lō sōchi, ba latibō'ō. Si manō gōi dania ba gamozoea gōtō danō andre. Mōi dania mala'ika andrō ba lafabali zi lō sōchi andrō ba zatoelō; 50 ba latibō'ō ba mbaho galitō andrō, ba fege'ege dania ba da'ō ba fatangisa mboha. (F. 22, 13; 24, 51).

- 51 Hadia, no aboto ba dōdōmi da'ō feso? Lamane chōnia: Noa. Ba imane chōria: Me si manō, ba dozi sangila amachoita, nifahaō ba ngawalō mbanoea Lowalangi andrō, ba no fachilichili ba niha, satoea baomo, sanao'ō baero, moroi ba girōgirōnia andrō, si bohooe, awō zi no ara.

(A. 53-58: Mar. 6, 1-6. Loek. 4, 16, 22-24.)

- 53 VIII. Ba me no i'o'ozoei Jesoe gamaedola andrō, ba iheta ia ba da'ō. Ba me iroegi mbanoeara, ba ifahaō ira ba zekola chōria, irege tobalī dōdōra, ba lamane: Heza moroi chōnia wa'atoeataoea andrō, awō wa'abōlō andrō? Tenga onodoeka andrō ia? Tenga Maria dōi ninania andrō, ba tenga Jakobo ba Josefo ba Simoni ba Joeda dōi dalifoesōnia matoeaa andrō? (F. 12, 46. Joh. 6, 42). Ba talifoesōnia alawe andrō, ba tenga chōda so ira, fefoe? Ba heza

- 57 moroi chōnia da'ō fefoe? Ba fatoewoe ia chōria. Ba imane chōria Jesoe: Lō'ō sa te'ositengagō zama'ele'ō, na tenga ba mbanoeara ba na tenga mo-

roi jomo chōra. (Joh. 4, 44). Ba lō 58 oja ifazōchi ba da'ō tandra, bōrō wa lō mamaati ira.

#### FAZA 14.

I, Laboenoe Johane andrō, samajagō idanō. II. Tebe'e gō ba niha si lima ngahōnō. III. Mowaōwaō ba dete nidanō Jesoe. IV. Oja ifadōhō fōchō.

(A. 1-12 : Mar. 6. 14-31. Loek. 9, 7-9.)

- I. Me loeo da'ō irongo doeria Jesoe andrō Herode, razo ba zi sagōrō ni'o'ōfa tanō andrō. Ba imane ba genoninia: Johane da'ō, samajagō idanō; no maoso da'ō moroi ba ngai zi mate, andrō so chōnia wa'abōlō andrō (F. 16, 14). Noa sa ifara'oe'ō Johane andrō Herode, no ifabōbō'ō ba no ifabe'e'ō ba goeroenga, bōrō Herodia andrō, fo'omo dalifoesōnia [Filifo]. (Loek. 3, 19, 20). Noa sa iŵa'ō chōnia Johane: Lō tola so ia chōoe (Moz. III. 18, 16). Ba iboenoee ena'ō Johane Herode, ba ata'oe ia niha sato, me ba dōdōra sama'ele'ō Johane andrō. (F. 21, 26). Ba me baŵa wa'atoemboe chō Herode, ba manari nono Herodia andrō chōria ba da'ō, ba omasi Herode. Andrō ifaboe'oe chōnia, fahōloe ia, ibe'e chōnia hadia ia ni'andrōnia. Ba me no isofoe chō ninania oea; ba imane: Be'e chōgoe ba da'e, ba wiga jaŵa, hōgō Johane andrō, samajagō idanō. Ba aboe dōdō razo, ba ba wahōloesa no mege ba ba domenia andrō, ba i'oroi'ō labe'e. Ba ifatenge, ifa'eŵa'ō mbagi Johane ba goeroenga. Ba la'ohe hōgōnia, ba wiga, ba labe'e chō nono alawe andrō, ba i'ohe chō ninania. Ba so ndra nifahaōnia, lahalō mbotonia ba lako'o; ba mōi ira mangombacha da'ō chō Jesoe.

(A. 13-21: Mar. 6. 31-44. Loek. 9, 11-17. Joh. 6, 1-14.)

Ba me irongo Jesoe, ba iheta ia 13

ba da'ō, molojo ia, isaŵa danō si mate, ba zi ha ja'ia ; ba me larongo niha sato, ba la'ō'ō ia, latōrō tanō, moroi ba mbanoea misa.

- 14 II. Ba me iroegi Jesoe, ba i'ila niha sato sibai andrō, ba ahachō dōdōnia ira ba ifadōhō wōchō ba zofōchō chōra. (*F. 9, 36*). Ba me tānō owi, ba mōi chōnia nifahaō, lamane : Tanō si mate da'e, ba bongi; fofanō sa'ae niha sato, ena'ō mōi ira ba mbanoea misa, mowōli 16 gōra. Ba imane chōra : Alacha lō mofanō ira, mibe'e gōra, ja'ami.
- 17 Ba lamane chōnia : Lō chōma ba da'e, ha lima roti ba ha doea rozi 18 gi'a. Ba imane : Mi'ohe ia chōgoe 19 ba da'e. Ba iŵa'ō moedadao niha sato ba ndroe'oe, ba ihalō roti andrō, si lima, awō gi'a andrō, si doea rozi, ifaōga hōrōnia mijawa ba zoroego, i'aohasi gōlō Lowalangi ba iboboto ba ibe'e chō ndra nifa- haō roti no mege, ba ira nifahaō zame'e ba niha sato. (*F. 15, 32 b. t.*)
- 20 Ba manga ira fefoe ba aboeso, ba la'ozaragō zi tōra, achōchōla, fele- 21 ndroea koede. Ba si manga andrō, ba mato lima ngahōnō ndra matoea, baero ndra alawe, baero ndraono. (*A. 22-36: Mar. 6, 45-56. Joh. 6, 15-21.*)
- 22 III. Ba ifarooe nifahaō, ena'ō mowaōwaō ira baowo, molojo mijefo, gasagasa wamofanōnia niha sato.
- 23 Ba me no ifofanō niha sato, ba mōi ia ba hili, ha ja'ia, mangandrō. Ba me no bongi, ba ha ja'ia ba da'ō.
- 24 Ba no so ba daloe mbaŵa nowo no mege, no tosasa ba ndroeloe, noa sa 25 zoezoemō nangi. Ba me miwo manoe, ba mōi chōra Jesoe, mowaō- 26 waō ba dete nidanō. (*Joh. 9, 8*). Ba me la'ila, ia, sowaōwaō ba dete nida- nō, ba tokeia ira, lamane : Bechoe! ba moe'ira'ira ba wa'ata'oe. (*Loek. 24, 27 37.*) Ba i'anema'ō moehede chōra Jesoe, imane : Mihonogō ami, ja'-odo ; bōi mi'ata'oefi ! Ba itema linia Fetero, imane : Na ja'oegō,

Toea, ba wā'ō chōgoe, mōido chōoe ba dete nidanō. Ba imane : Aine ! 29 Ba mōi tooe Wetero, moroi ba no- wo, mowaōwaō ia ba dete nidanō, i'ondrasi Jesoe. Ba me i'ila nangi, 30 ba ata'oe ia ba ibōrōtaigō ahōndrō, ba imane : He Toea, orifido ! Ba 31 i'anema'ō i'oro'ō dangania Jesoe, ira'oe, imane chōnia : He sambō famati, hana wa manoefa dōdōoe? (*F. 8, 26*). Ba me mōi ira baowo, 32 ba tebato nangi. Ba mangaloeloe 33 chōnia zi so baowo, lamane : Doechoe, Ono Lowalangi ndra'oegō. (*F. 16, 16*).

IV. Ba la'ōtō mbaŵa, lasawā 34 danō Genezare. Ba me la'ila ia ba- 35 noea da'ō, ba lafatenge zinenge ba zi fasoei andrō fefoe ba la'ohe chōnia fefoe zi so fōchō. Ba la'andrō chō- 36 nia, ena'ō ha ahe mbaroenia lababa- ja, ba dozi sombambaja, ba dōhō wōchō. (*F. 9, 21. Loek. 6, 19*).

### FAZA 15.

I. Oroisa niha, si lō goena. II. Ifa- dōhō wōchō nono ndra alawe Ga- na'ana andrō Jesoe. III. Ibe'e gō ba n ha si ōfa ngahōnō.

(A. 1—20 : Mar. 7, 1—23).

- I. Meloeo da'ō mōi chō Jesoe wa- rizaio ba sangila amachoita, banoea Jeroezalema, lamane : Hana wa lasawō niŵa'ō ndra toea ira nifahaō- mō ? Lō'ō sa mombanō ira, na la'ā gōra. (*Loek. 11, 38*). Ba itema, li, imane chōra : Ba hana ami gōi, wa misawō goroisa Lowalangi, ba ni- fachooimi andrō? Noa sa i'oro'ō Lo- walangi, imane : „Fos e m a n g e n a m a o e, a w ū n i n a o e b a : „s i m a t e z a n g e l i f i a m a n i a b a m a i n a n i a.” *Moz. II. 20, 12 : 21, 17. Amaed. 23, 22*). Ba ja'ami, ba mimane : Na so za- ngoema'ō chō namania, ba ma chō ninania : Tebe'e soemange [Lowalangi] zinemaoe chōgoe ena'ō, ba alacha lō ifoesemange namania, awō ninania. Ba no miwoe'ai goroisa Lowalangi andrō, ba ni-

- 7 fachoimi andrō. He ja'ami, samini tōdō ! Si ndroehoe wama'ele'ō Jesaja  
 8 ba chōmi andrō, me imane : „La-  
 fosoemange ndra'o bē-  
 vera niha andrō, ba tō-  
 dōra, ba no arōe chō-  
 9 goe. Zajazaja gōlōra wa-  
 mosoemangera ja'o, me no  
 nifachoi niha wamahaō-  
 10 ra andrō.” Ba ikaoni chōnia  
 niha sato, ba imane chōra : Mifo-  
 ndrondrongo ba ja'aboto ba dōdōmi!  
 11 Tenga da'ō zana'oenōi niha si mōi  
 bacha ba mbawania, ha si mōi  
 baero, si oroi mbawania da'ō zana'-  
 oenōi niha. (*Hal. zin.* 10, 15. *Rom.* 14,  
 12 14), Ba so ndra nifahaō, lamane  
 chōnia : Hadia, ō'ilā wa no fatoe-  
 woe ba warizaio, me larongo niwā-  
 13 ūoe andrō ? Ba itema li, imane :  
 Fefoe zinanō, si tengā nitanō Na-  
 magoe andrō ba zoroego, ba ladeha  
 14 dania. (*Hal. zin.* 5, 38). Mibōhōi ira;  
 niha saoe'a ira, samasao saoe'a,  
 ba na ifasao nawōnia saoe'a saoe'-  
 á, ba faoma aechoe ira ba goho-  
 koho. (*F.* 23, 16. *Loek.* 6, 39.  
 15 *Rom.* 2, 19). Ba itema linia Fetero,  
 imane chōnia : Ombacha'ō chōma  
 16 geloeaha gamaedola andrō. Ba ima-  
 ne : Hadia, lō'ō na saboto ba dōdō-  
 17 mi gōi ? Hadia, lō'ō mi'ilā, wa isa-  
 ūa mbetoe'a fefoe zi mōi bacha ba  
 mbawa, awō wa ifoeli mōi baero ba  
 18 dōgitōgi ? Ba hadia ia zi otarai mba-  
 wa, ba ba dōdō i'oturai, ba da'ō  
 19 zana'oenōi niha. (*Jak.* 3, 6). Moroi  
 ba dōdō sa i'oturai era'era si lō sō-  
 chi, ba fange'e, ba fohorōni donga  
 zodonga ba fohorō bō'ō ba fanagō  
 ba famōbōgō si lō doehoe ba fana-  
 ndrawā. (*Moz.* I, 6, 5. *Rom.* 7, 18).  
 20 Ja'ia wana'oenōi niha. Ba lō ita-  
 oenōi niha, na manga lō mombanō.  
 (*A.* 21-31: *Mar.* 7, 24-31).  
 21 II. Ba iheta ia ba da'ō Jesoe,  
 isaŵa danō Diro ba tanō Zidona.  
 22 Ba hiza ndra alawe Kana'ana, si-  
 oturai danō da'ō; moe'ao ia, imane : Hachōsi tōdō ndra'o Toea,
- ma'oewoe Dawido ! ifakao sibai no-  
 nogoe alawe bechoe. Ba lō itema 23  
 linia, samboea li lō'ō. Ba mōi chō-  
 nia ndra nifahaōnia, mangandrō  
 ira chōnia, lamane : Fofanō ia, me  
 si ao'ao moroi foerida. Ba itema 24  
 lira, imane : Ha ba mbiribiri si-  
 soena andrō, ma'oewoe Gizerāëli,  
 tefatenge ndra'o. (*F.* 10, 6). Ba 25  
 mōi ndra alawe no mege, itoehi  
 danō fōnanina, imane : He Toea, to-  
 lodo ! Ba itema linia, imane : Lō 26  
 tola lahalō gō ndraona, ba wame'e  
 ū nasoe. Ba imane : Si ndroehoe 27  
 Toea, ba la'ā sa atō asoe gachō-  
 chōla, saechoe tooe, na manga  
 zochō ja'ira. Ba itema linia Jesoe, 28  
 imane chōnia : He alawe, no eboea  
 wamatimō andrō, jafaloecha'ō zo-  
 masi ndra'oegō ! Ba dōhō wōchō  
 nononia alawe, ba da'ō sibai. (*F.*  
 8, 10, 13). Ba iheta ia ba da'ō Jesoe, 29  
 isaŵa mbaŵa Galilaia andrō, ba mōi  
 ia ba hili, moedadao ia ba da'ō. Ba 30  
 ato zangondras i ja'ia niha, si so  
 sogomboejoemboejoe ba sagaoe'a  
 ba si lō hede ba sagabōda ba bō'ōnia,  
 ato, ba latoe'e'ō tooe fōnania ; ba  
 ifadōhō wōchōra, (*F.* 11, 5. *Jes.* 35,  
 5 b. t.). tobali ahōlihōli dōdō niha 31  
 sato, me la'ila hoemedē zi lō hede  
 andrō ba dōhō wōchō zagabōda ba  
 mowaōwaō zogomboejoemboejoe ba  
 la'ila niha sagaoe'a ; ba lasoeno  
 Lowalangi Ndraono Gizerāëli.  
 (*A.* 32-39 : *Mar.* 8, 1-10.)
- III. Ba hoemedē Jesoe ba nifa- 32  
 haōnia, imane : Ahachō dōdōgoe  
 niha sato andrō, me no tōloe bongi  
 wa'ara lō niroira ja'o, ba lō ūra,  
 ba lō omasido oefofanō ira lō manga,  
 fa lō mate olofo ba lala. (*F.* 14,  
 15 b. t.). Ba lamane chōnia nifahaō : 33  
 Heza tahalō gō si manō fa'oja, ba  
 danō si mate, fangaboeso niha si  
 manō fa'atō ? Ba imane chōra Jesoe : 34  
 Ha oega roti, si so chōmi ? Ba la-  
 mane : Fitoe, ba so ma'ifoe gi'a. Ba 35  
 iŵa'ō ba niha sato, ena'ō moeda-  
 dao ira ba danō ; ba ihalō roti 36

- andrō si fitoe, awō gi'a andrō, ba i'ahasi gōlō Lowalangi, ba iboboto ba ibe'e chō ndra nifahaō, ba ira  
 37 nifahaō zame'e ba niha sato. Ba manga ira fefoe, ba aboeso; ba la'ozaragō zi tōra, achōchōla, fitoe  
 38 koede. Ba si manga andrō, ba no ūfa ngahōnō ndra matoea, baero  
 39 ndraono, baero ndra alawe. Ba ifofanō niha sato, ba mōi ia baowo, isawa danō Magada.

## FAZA 16.

I. Tandra moroi ba mbanoaea si jaŵa. II. Tanōmō roti warizaio andrō. III. Famadoehoe'sō Wetero.  
 IV. Ibōrōtaigō mangombacha famakao ja'ia Jesoe. V. Ifobawa lala ba wolo'ō ja'ia.

(A. 1-12 : Mar. 8, 11-21).

- 1 I. Ba mōi chōnia warizaio ba sa-  
 doekaio, latandraigō ia, la'andrō chōnia, ena'ō na i'oroma'ō chōra dandra, moroi si jaŵa ba mbanoaea.  
 2 (F. 12, 38). Ba itema li, imane chōra: Na tānō owi, ba mimane: Lō-chō dania, me no ojo mbanoaea;  
 3 (Loek. 12, 54, b. t.) ba na mahemoloe mbanoaea, ba mimane; Moteoe sa-bōlōbōlō ma'ōchō, me no ojo mbanoaea ba me no aloe. Amoeata mbanoaea andrō, ba mi'ilā mihoekoe, ba tandra ginōtō andrō, ba tebai mi-  
 4 hoekoe. La'aloei dandra niha si lō sōchi, sohorōhorō, ba lō tebe'e chōra dandra, ha tandra chō Jona andrō. Ba irōi ira, mofanō ia. (F. 12, 39. Jon. 2, 1).  
 5 II. Ba me no laroegi si jefo ira nifahaō, ba no olifoie ira wolohe roti. Ba imane chōra Jesoe: Mi-faigi, mi'angelama ba danōmō roti warizaio andrō ba ba danōmō roti zadoekaio. (Loek. 12, 1. Gal. 5, 9.  
 7 Kor. 1, 5, 6). Ba lafatoetooe tōdōra,  
 8 lamane: Me lō ni'oheda roti. Ba me i'ila da'ō Jesoe, ba imane: Hadia nifatooetooemi tōdōmi, sambō fa-  
 9 mati, wa lō ni'ohemi roti? Hadia, lō'ō na saboto ba dōdōmi, ba hadia,

lō itōrō tōdōmi roti no, si lima ba zi lima ngahōnō niha ba ha oega koede ni'ozaragōmi? (F. 14, 17 b. t.). Ba he roti si fitoe ba zi 10 ūfa ngahōnō niha, ba ha oega koede ni'ozaragōmi? (F. 15, 34 b. t.). Hana wa lō aboto ba dōdōmi, wa 11 tengā roti niwā'ōgoe chōmi, me oemane: Mi'angelama ba danōmō roti warizaio andrō ba ba danōmō roti zadoekaio? Awena aboto ba 12 dōdōra, wa tengā da'ō niwā'ōnia: Mi'angelama ba danōmō roti warizaio andrō ba ba danōmō roti zadoekaio, wa famahaō warizaio ba famahaō zadoekaio niwā'ōnia.

(A. 13-20: Mar. 8, 27-30. Loek. 9, 18-21.)

III. Ba me iroegi Jesoe danō 13 Kaisaria Wilifo, ba isofoe chō ndra nifahaōnia, imane: Hadia laŵa'ō niha, ha niha Nono Niha? Ba la- 14 mane: So zangoema'ō Johane andrō, samajagō idanō ba so zangoe- 15 ma'ō Elija, ba so, ba Jeremia la-ŵa'ō, ba ma fasamōsa zama'ele'ō andrō. (F. 14, 2; 17, 10). Ba imane chōra: Ba ja'ami, ba ha miwā'ō, 16 ha niha ndra'odo? Ba itema li Simoni Fetero, imane: Kerisondra'- 17 oegō, Ono Lowalangi saoeri andrō. (F. 14, 33. Joh. 6, 69; 11, 27). Ba itema linia Jesoe, imane chōnia: Ja'ahowoe ndra'oegō Simoni, ono Jona, me no tengā niha zama'ele'ō chōoe da'ō, me Amagoe andrō, si so ba zoroego, zama'ele'ō. (Gal. 1, 16. Kor. 1, 2, 14). Ba ja'odo gōi, oeŵa'ō 18 chōoe: Fetero ndra'oegō, ba ba dete gowe andrō oetaroe'ō mbanoe- 19 agoe andrō dania, ba lō lalaŵa ia bawa gōli mbanoaea tooe. (Joh. 1, 43. Hal. zin. 15, 7). **Oebē'e dania chōoe wogoē mbanoaea zoroego andrō, ba na so nibōbōmō ba goeli danō, ba nibōbō gōi ba zoroego, ba hadia ni'efa'ōoe ba goeli danō, ba ni'efa'ō gōi ba zoroego.** F. 18, 18. Joh. 20. 23). Aefa da'ō iŵa'ōchō ndra nifahaō, 20 bōi laŵa'ō ba niha, wa Keriso ia.

- A. 21-28 : Mar. 8, 31-38 ; 9, 1 ;  
Lock. 9, 22-27.)
- 21 IV. Potarai da'ō, ba ibōrōtai-gō Jesoe ibokai chō ndra nifahaōnia, wa lō tola lō mōi ia ba Je-roezalema, awō wa la'oja'ō dania wamakao ja'ia satoea andrō ba ere seboea ba sangila amachoita, awō wa laboenoe dania ia, awō wa tesseesoegi dania ia, na no iroegi tōloe ngalooe. (F. 17, 22, 23; 29,  
22 18, 19). Ba isōbi ia chōnia Fete-ro, ibōrōtaigō itenawā, imane : Ja-moetimba chōoe Lowalangi. Toea !  
23 Bōi gōna ndra'oegō si manō. Ba ibali'ō ia, imane chō Wetero : Ae foerigoe, Satana ! fangalagoe ndra'oegō ; me lō ūfatootoe zomasi Lowalangi, ha somasi niha ūfatootee. (Sam. II. 19, 22).  
24 V. Aefa da'ō, ba imane Jesoe chō ndra nifahaōnia : Na so zedōna molo'ō ja'o, ba jamoe'ositengagō ia ba jamoeloe'i rōfania ba jamoe'ō'ō  
25 ndra'o. (F. 10, 38). Ba zangaloei fa'anaoe nosonia, aetoe ia, ba saetoe noso, na bōrō ndra'o, da'ō zanōndra  
26 ja'ia. (Loek. 17, 33. Joh. 12, 25). Hadia sa goena ba niha, na isōndra harenia fefoe hadia ia zi so ba goeli danō, ba na te'ala ia nosonia ? Ba hadia ena'ō nibe'e niha hōli noso-nia ? (Sin. 49, 8, 9). So sa dania Nono Niha, so chōnia lachōmi Namania, awōnia mala'ika chōnia, ba ba da'ō ibe'e zoelō ba zamōsana, dalī mboeaboeania. (F. 24, 30 ; 25, 31.  
27 Kor. II. 5, 10). Si ndroehoe niwā'-ōgōe chōmi, so ūsa, zi so ba da'e, si lō mate, irege no la'ilā so Nono Niha ba mbanoeania andrō. (F. 10, 23).

## FAZA 17.

I. Famolachōmi Jesoe. II. Ifadōhō wōchō zaniri Jesoe. III. Ifa'ele'ō wa-makao ja'ia. IV. Fame'e bobotolō.

(A. 1-13 : Mar. 9, 2-13. Loek. 9, 28-36.)

1 I. Ba ūnō bongi aefa da'ō, ba

iwā'ō awōnia Jesoe Wetero ba Jakobo ba Johane, talifoesō Jakobo ba i'ohe ira ba hili salaŵa, ba zi ha ja'ira. (F. 26, 37 b. t.) Ba tobali ia fōnara, hoemaga mbawania, hoelō lōeo, ba noechania, ba afoesi, hoelō haga. (Fet. II. 1, 16—18). Ba hiza, oroma chōra Moze ba Elija, si fahoe-hoeo chōnia. Ba hoemedē Wetero, imane chō Jesoe : He Toea, ba da'e zi sōchi nahada, na omasi ndra'oegō, ba da'oelaoe nose ba da'e, tōloe, samboea chōoe ba samboea chō Moze ba samboea chō Gelija. Ba me moehede ia na, ba hiza lawoee si-haga, si loemō'ō ja'ira, ba hiza li, si otarai lawoee andrō, imane : Ono-goe da'ō, ono omasiō, wa'omasi-goe ; mifondrondrongo linia. (F. 3, 17. Moz. V. 18, 15). Ba me larongo da'ō ira nifahaō, ba lafalōgōe tooe ira, ata'oe sibai. Ba mōi chōra Jesoe, itoefa ira tangania, imane : Mifaoso, ba bōi mi'ata'oefi. Ba me lafaōga hōrōra, ba lō nī'ilara niha, ha Jesoe. Ba me latoceli hili, ba iwā'ō chōra Jesoe, bōi la'ombacha'ō gangilata andrō, gofoe ha ūchō, irege no maoso Nono Niha moroi ba ngai zi mate. Ba lasofoe 10 chōnia nifahaō andrō, lamane : Ba hana wa lawā'ō sangila amachoita, lō tola lō mōi Gelija oea? (Mal. 3, 1; 4, 5). Ba itema li, imane : Mōi sa Gelija ba ifoeli i'a'azōchi fefoe hadia ia. (Fam. 11, 3 b. t.) Ba oeŵā'ō chōmi : Noa sa'ae mōi Gelija, ba lō saboto ia ba dōdōra, ba no lalaoe chōnia hadia zomasi ira. Si manō gōi ba Nono Niha ; lafakao dania. (F. 11, 14 ; 14, 8. Loek. 1, 17). Awe-na aboto ba dōdō ndra nifahaō, wa chō Johane, samajagō idanō andrō, tetandrōsaigō niwā'ōnia chōra.

(A. 14-21 : Mar. 9, 14-29. Loek. 9, 37-43.)

II. Ba me laroegi niha sato, ba i'ondrasi ia niha, itoehi danō fōnania, imane : He Toea, hachōsi 15 tōdō nonogoe andrō, maniri, mo-

- 16 fōchō sibai ; asese sa'ae alaoe ia ba galitō ba asesc gōi ba nidanō. Ba no oe'ohē ia chō ndra nifahaōmō, 17 ba tebai lafadōhō. Ba itema linia Jesoe, imane : He ja'ami, niha si lō famati, si no tefoejoe tōdō ! ha wa'aragoe na chōmi ena'ō ? ha wa'-ara oetaha wolaoemi andrō ? Mi'-ohe ia chōgoe ba da'e. Ba itenaŵa ia Jesoe, ba aheta chōnia mbechoe andrō, ba dōhō wōchō nono andrō, 19 i'otarai da'ō sibai. Aefa da'ō, ba mōi ndra nifahaō chō Jesoe, ba zi ha ja'ira, lamane : Hana ndra'-aga, wa tebai mafofanō ia ? Ba imane chōra : Ba wa'ambō wamatimi andrō. Si ndroehoe sa niwa'ōgoe chōmi, na so chōmi wamatii, sezaï boea lada, ba miwa'ō ba hili andrō : Fawoe'a'ō ba da'e, fa'ese'ō ba da'ō ! ba ifawoe'a ia ; ba lō hadia ia zi tebai chōmi. (F. 21, 21. Mar. 21 11, 23. Loek. 17, 6). Ba lō aheta zi sambalō andrō, na tengā ba wangandrō ba ba wamoni.
- (A. 22. 23 : Mar. 9, 30. 32. Loek. 9, 43-45.)
- 22 III. **Ba** me oreodoe ira ba Galilaiā, ba imane chōra Jesoe : Tebe'e 23 damia Nono Niha ba danga niha, ba laboenoe ia, ba na no iroegi tōloe ngaloeo, ba maoso ia, ifoeli aoeri. Ba aboc sibai dōdōra.
- 24 IV. Ba me laroegi Gafanaoema, ba mōi chō Wetero zanema bobotolō andrō, lamane : Hadia, lō ib'e mbobotolō andrō samahaō ja'ami ? 25 (F. 22, 17). Imanc : Ibe'e. Ba me no mōi ia jomo, ba ihoelō linia Jesoe, imane : Hadia ba dōdōoe, Simoni, razo ba goeli danō andrō, ha chō lahalō mbeo ba sevā ? hadia, ba ndraonora, hadia, ba niha bō'ō ? 26 Ba me imane : Ba niha bō'ō, ba imane chōnia Jesoe : Ba tobali aefā ndraono andrō. Ba fa bōi fatoewoe ita chōra, ba ae ba mbaŵa, ba laoe gai, ba halō gi'a andrō, si fōfōna mōi jaŵa, ba na ōbokai mba-wania, ba ōsōndra bacha zamboea
- roefia ; da'ō halō ba be'e ōmōda dарoea ita. (F. 3, 15. Rom. 13, 7. Kor. I. 10, 32).
- FAZA 18.
- I. Bōi fajaŵa ita. II. Bōi tafobōrō wangala chō nawōda. III. He tawisa, na mosala chōda nawōda. IV. Amaedola : Razo same'e boeala soegilōnia chō zawoejoenia, silōfā'ahachō dōdō dunia.
- (A. 1-5 : Mar. 9, 33-37. Loek. 9, 46-48.)
- 1 I. **Ba** da'ō mōi chō Jesoe ndra nifahaōnia, lamane : Ha niha atō zeboea ba mbanoea zoroego andrō ? Ba hoemedē ia ba ndraono, ifa'aso fōnara, ba imane : Si ndroehoe niwa'ōgoe chōmi, na lō mifoeli ami, ba na lō tobali hoelō ndraono ami, ba lō'ō manō lalami ba mbanoea zoroego andrō. (F. 19, 14 b. t. Mar. 10, 15. Kor. I. 14, 20). Ba ha niha zangide'ide'ō ja'ia, si mane iraono andre, da'ō zeboea ba mbanoea zoroego andrō. (F. 23, 12). Ba na so zama'amōi jomo ebōnia iraono si manō, samboea, ba dōigoe, ba ja'o nifa'amōinia jomo. (F. 30, 40).
- (A. 6-9 : Mar. 9, 42-48.)
- II. **Ba** na so zangalani side'ide andrō, samōsa, samati chōgoe, ba sōchi chōnia ena'ō, na lataŵi ba mbaginia gara seboea ba na latibo'ō ia ba daloe nasi. (Loek. 17, 2.) Alai niha ba goeli danō, ba wangala andrō ! Lō'ō sa tola lō fangala, ba alai niha samobōrō fangala. (Loek. 17, 1. Kor. 1, 11, 19.) Ba na i'alani ndra'oegō tangaoe, ba ma aheeo, ba tema eŵa ia ba tibo'ō ; mohare'ō na sabōda ndra'oegō, ba ma sakelakela, ba ōchamō wa'aoeri, moroi doea dangaoe ba doea gaheoe, ba tetibo ndra'oegō ba galitō andrō, si lō matemate. (F. 5, 30). Ba na i'alani ndra'oegō hōrōoe, ba tema koē ia ba tibo'ō ; mohare'ō na si bakole ndra'oegō ba ōchamō wa'aoeri, moroi doea mboea hōrōoe, ba tetibo ndra'oegō

- ba narako alitō andrō. (*F. 5, 29.*)  
 10 Mifaigi, fa bōi mī'ositengagō zide'-ide andrō, samōsa. Oeŵā'ō sa chōmi, mala'ikara andrō ba zoroego, ba lō mamalōmalō wa la'ila mbawa Nammagoe andrō, si so ba zoroego. (*Sin. 34, 8. Heb. 1, 14.*) Ba wangorifi si no eloengoe sa mōi Nono Niha. (*9, 13; Loek. 19, 10. Tim. I. 1, 15.*)  
 (A. 12-14: *Loek. 15, 4-7.*)
- 12 Hadia ba dōdōmi? Na so niha, si so biribiri, otoe nga'oe, ba na no eloengoe zi sageoe; hadia, lō irōi zi siŵa waeloe a siŵa ba hili misa ba mōi mangaloei seloengoe andrō?  
 13 Ba na tobali isōndra, ba si ndroehoe niŵā'ōgoe chōmi, abōlō wa'omoeso dōdōnia ba da'ō, moroi ba wa'omoeso dōdōnia ba zi siŵa waeloe a siŵa,  
 14 si lō eloengoe. Si manō gōi chō Nammami andrō, si so ba zoroego; tengā nilaoe dōdōnia taja zamōsa, side'ide andrō.
- 15 III. **Ba** na mosala chōoe dalifoe-sōoe, ba ae tegoe ia, ba zi ha ja'ami, daroeami; na ifondrondrongo chōoe, ba no ōsōndra dalifoe-sōoe (*Moz. III. 19, 15. Gal. 6, 1.*) Ba na lō ifondrondrongo, ba halō awōnia zamōsa tō ba ma daroea, e n a'ō a r o h o e-h o e f e f o e b a n i ū a'ō z i d a r o e a, b a m a s i d a t ū l o e, s i s o b a m b ū r ū. (*Joh. 8, 17.*) Ba na lō ifondrondrongo chōra andrō, ba ombacha'ō ba mbanoea. Ba na lō'ō gōi ifondrondrongo niŵā'ō mbanoea, ba ja hoelō niha baero ia chōoe, ja hoelō zanema beo. (*Kor. I. 5, 11. 13. Tes. II. 3, 6. 14. 18. 15.*) Si ndroehoe niŵā'ōgoe chōmi, hadia nibōbōmi ba goeli danō, ba nibōbō gōi ba zoroego; ba hadia ni'efa'ōmi ba goeli danō, ba ni'efa'ō gōi ba zoroego. (*F. 16, 19. Joh. 19. 20, 23.*) Ba oeŵā'ō gōi chōmi, na daroea ba chōmi zangosara'ō tōdōra, ba goeli danō, ba ngawalō hadia ia, nī'andrōra, ba ibe'e chōra Amagoe andrō, si so ba zoroego.  
 20 (*Mar. 11, 24.*) Ba zoroedoe zi da-
- roe, ba ma si datōloe, ba dōigoe, ba da'ō sodo chōra ba gotaloeara. (*F. 28, 20. Loek. 24, 36.*)
- IV. **Ba** mōi chōnia Wetero, imane chōnia: He Toea, ha me oega oe'efa'ō zala dalifoesōgoe, na mosala ia chōgoe? Hadia, iroegi me-witoe? (*Loek. 17, 3. 4.*) Imane chōnia Jesoe: Oeŵā'ō chōoe: tengā ha iroegi zi mewitoe, iroegi zi mewitoe nagafoeloe wa fitoe. Andrō fachilichili ira mbanoea zoroego andrō razo, sedōna mangerai ūmō chō zawoejoenia. Ba me ibōrōtaigō mangerai, ba te'ohe chōnia zamōsa, so'ōmō si foeloe ngahōnō balaki. Ba me lō chōnia famoe'a, ba iŵā'ō sochō, la'amawa ia, awō wo'omonia, awō nononia, awō fefoe hadia ia zi so chōnia, famoe'a gōmō. Ba itoehi danō sawoejoe andrō, mangaloeloe ia chōnia, imane: Bologō dōdōoe chōgoe, ba ahori oeboe'a ia chōoe. Ba ahachō dōdō zochō za-woejoe andrō, i'efa'ō ba ibe'e boe-alania chōnia zoegilō andrō. Ba me mōi baero zawoejoe andrō, ba faloecho ia nawōnia sawoejoe, so'ōmō chōnia si lima waeloe roefia. Ba ira'oe, itōgi mbagi, imane: Boe'a gōmōoe chōgoe. Ba itoehi danō awōnia sawoejoe andrō, mangandrō chōnia, imane: Bologō dōdōoe chōgoe, ba oeboe'a chōoe. Ba lō edōna ia; mōi ia, ifakaoerō'ō, irege iboe'a gōmō. Ba me la'ila da'ō awōnia sawoejoe bō'ō, ba aboe sibai dōdōra ba mōi ira, la'ombacha'ō chō zochō ja'ira da'ō no mege fefoe. Ba ifakaoni'ō ia sochō ja'ia, imane chōnia: He sawoejoe si lō sōchi! ūmō no andrō fefoe, ba no oebe'e boealagoe chōoe, me no mangandrō ndra'oeğō chōgoe; ba hadia, lō ūhachōsi tōdō gōi mena'ō nawōoe sawoejoe, si mane ja'o, me no oebehachōsi tōdō ndra'oeğō? (*Jak. 2, 13.*) Ba mofōnoe zochō ja'ia, ibe'e ba danga zamakao, irege iboe'a gōmōnia chōnia fefoe. (*F. 5, 25.*)

35 26). Si manō gōi ilaoe chōmi dania Amagoe andrō ba zoroego, na tenga moroi ba dōdōmi mi'efa'ō zala, dozi ami, ba dalifoesōmi. (F. 6, 15. Mar. 11, 25 b. t.).

## FAZA 19.

I. Lasofoe, na tola itibo'ō ngambatōnia niha. II. Ifahowoe'ō ndraono Jesoe. III. Ono matoea andrō, so'a-na'a. IV. Ha waraō isōndra lala wangerifi so'a-na'a.

(A. 1-9 : Mar. 10, 1-12.)

1 I. Ba me no i'o'ozoei Jesoe hoe-hoeo andrō, ba iheta ia ba Galilaea, isaŵa danō Joedaia, jefo Joridano. 2 Ba ato zolo'ō ja'ia niha, ba ifa-dōhō wōchōra ba da'ō. Ba mōi chōnia warizaio, latandraigō ia, lamane : Hadia, tola itibo'ō ngambatōnia niha, gofoe hadia mbōrō ?

4 (Mar. 10, 3). Ba itema li, imane : Hadia, lō ni'ilami ba zoera, wa ira matoea ba ira alawe nifazōchi zombōi ba mbōrōta ? (Moz. I. 1, 27; 5, 2). ba no imane : „And rō i rō i d a n i a n a m a n i a , a w ū n i n a n i a , n i h a , b a i ' o l e - m b a i n g a m b a t ū n i a , b a t o - b a l i h a s a m b o e a b o t o z i d a r o e a a n d r ū ? (Moz. I. 2,

6 24. Efez. 5, 31). Ba tengā sa'ae dāroea ira, ha samboea boto. Ba bōi jamoefabali niha nifabōbō Lowa-langī. (Kor. I. 7, 10), Lamane chōnia : Ba hana wa no i'oro'ō Moze labe'e zoera wangefa, ba latibō'ō ia?

8 (F. 5, 31). Imane chōra: Bōrō wa'abe'e dōdōmi, wa itehe chōmi Moze wanibō'ō ira alawemi ; ba moroi ba mbōrōta, ba tengā si manō.

9 Ba oeŵa'ō chōmi : Na so zanibō'ō ira alawenia, na tengā horō mbōrō, ba na ihalō dánō bō'ō, ba sohorō da'ō. (F. 5, 32. Loek. 16.

10 18.) Lamane chōnia nifahaňia : Na si manō hoekoe niha ba ndra alawe, ba lō sōchi wangowaloe.

11 (Kor. I. 7, 1). Ba imane chōra : Lō dozi aboto ba dōdō hoehoeo andre,

ha ba nibe'e fa'aboto ba dōdō. (Kor. I. 7, 2; 7, 17). So sa nichai, si no tohōna si manō, moroi ba daloenina ; ba so nichai, nichai niha, ba so nichai, si no mogai ja'ira tangara, bōrō mbanoea zoroego andrō. Sangila mamotochi ba dōdōnia, ba jamoebotochi. (Kor. I. 7, 26. 32 b. t. Tim. I. 4, 3. Tim. II. 3, 6.)

(A. 13—15 : Mar. 10, 13—16. Loek 18, 15—17).

II. Ba la'ohe chōnia ndraono sawoejoe, ena'ō itoefa ira tanga ba mangandrō. Ba latenaŵa ira nifa-haō. Ba imane chōra Jesoe : Mifa'- amōi ndraono, bōi mitaha ira we'- amōi chōgoe, ba zi manō sa mbanoea zoroego andrō. (F. 18, 3). Ba itoefa ira tanga, ba iheta ia ba da'ō. (A. 16—22 : Mar. 10, 17—22. Loek. 18, 18—23.)

III. Ba hiza niha si mōi chōnia, imane : He samahaō ! hadia zi sō-chi nilaoegoe, ena'ō oesōndra wa'-aoeri si lō aetoe andrō ? (Loek. 10, 25). Ba imane chōnia : Hadia wa 17 ñosofoe chōgoe zi sōchi ? Ha samōsa zi sōchi. Ba na omasi'ō ñochamō wa'-aoeri, ba o'ō goroisa andrō. (Loek. 10, 26—28. Gal. 3, 12. 21). Imane : 18 Hadia goroisa ? Ba imane Jesoe : Da'ō : Bōi a n g e ' e ! Bōi o h o - rō ! Bōi a n a g ū ! Bōi bō - bōgō z i lō d o e h o e ! (Moz. II. 20, 12 b. t.) Fosoemange na-

m a o e , a w ū n i n a o e ! b a : O m a s i ' ū z a h a t ū c h ū o e , s i - m a n e f a ' o m a s i o e n d r a - o e g ū ! (F. 22, 39. Moz. III. 19, 18). Imane chōnia ono matoea a-

ndrō : No ahori oe'o'ō da'ō, hadia zambōndra'o ? Imane chōnia Jesoe : 21 Na omasi'ō mo'ahonoa, ba ae amawa zi so chōoe ba be'e ba zi noema-na, ba so chōoe girōgirō ba zoroego ba taboe, o'ō ndra'o. (F. 5, 48; 6,

20. Loek. 12, 33. 34.) Ba me irono 22 da'ō ono matoea andrō, ba mofa-nō ia, aboe dōdō ; me no seboea ana'a ia.

(A. 23-30 : Mar. 10, 23-31. *Loek.*  
18, 24-30.)

- 23 IV. Ba imane Jesoe ba nifahaōnia : Si ndroehoe niwa'ōgoe chōmi, afōchō sibai ba zo'ana'a wogamō banoea zoroego andrō. (*Tim. I, 6, 9.*)
- 24 Ba oēwa'ō gōi chōmi, aoha na i itōrō dōgi walōlōwā koedo, moroi ichamō mbanoea zoroego so'ana'a.
- 25 (*F. 13, 22.*) Ba me larongo da'ō nifahaōnia, ba tobali sibai dōdōra, ba lamane : Ba ha niha zogamō fa-
- 26 aoeri ? Ba ifaigi ira Jesoe ba imane chōra : Na ba niha, ba tebai ; ba ba Lowalangi, ba molala fefoe hadia ia.
- 27 (*Loek. I, 37.*) Ba hoemedē Wetero, imane chōnia : Faigi ndra'aga, no marōi fefoe hadia ia ba no ma'o'ō ndra'oegō, ba hadia chōma dania ?
- 28 (*F. 4, 20.*) Ba imane chōra Jesoe : Si ndroehoe niwa'ōgoe chōmi, ja'-ami solo'ō ja'o, ba ba wangazōchī dania, na moedadao Nono Niha ba dadaoma lachōminia andrō, ba doe-madao gōi ami, felendroea dadaoma ba sangoehoekoe mado Gизeraeli andrō, si felendroea, ami. (*F. 25, 31. Loek. 22, 28 b. t. Fam. 3, 21. Kor. I, 6, 2.*) Ba dozi si no mondri'i talifoesō matoea, ba ma talifoesō a-lawe, ba ma ama, ba ma ina, ba ma ono, ba ma benoea, na bōrō dōigoe, ba oja winaeta lasōndra mangawoeli, ba latema wa'aoeri si lō aetoe andrō, amaedola gondrōita. Ba ato zi mōi foeri dania si so fōna iada'e, ba si mōi fōna, si so foeri iada'e. (*F. 20, 8, 16. Loek. 13, 30.*)

### FAZA 20.

I. Amaedola : Looe zohalōwō ba kaboe nagoe. II. Ifoeli i'ombacha'ō wamakao ja'ia Jesoe. III. Ina nono Zebedaiō andrō. IV. Ifadōhō Jesoe hōrō niha saoe'a, daroea.

- 1 I. Noa sa fachilichili ira mbanoea zoroego andrō niha, satoea baomo, si mōi, si hoelō wongi, mangoni sohalōwō ba kaboe nagoe chōnia. (*F. 21, 33.*) Ba me no mamagōlō ira zo-

halōwō, sasoekoe ma'ōchō loeora, ba ifatengē ira ba kaboe nagoe andrō chōnia. Ba me ifoeli mōi, me labōzi siwa, ba i'ila dánō bō'ō, si so ba kade, si lō halōwō, ba imane chōra : Mi'ae'e, ja'ami gōi, ba kaboe nagoe, ba si nangea loeomi, ba oebe'e chōmi. Ba mōi ira. Ba ifoeli mōi me laloeo ba me labōzi tōloe, ba imanō zoei. Ba me mōi ia me labōzi lima, ba faloecha ia dánō bō'ō, si so ba da'ō, ba imane chōra : Hadia wa'mi'oma'-ōchōi manō ba da'e, lō halōwō ? Lamane chōnia : Me lō sangoni ja'-aga. Imane chōra : Mi'ae'e gōi, ba kaboe nagoe andrō. Ba me bongi sa'ae, ba imane sochō kaboe nagoe andrō chō doeroetoelinia : Hede ba zohalōwō andrō ba be'e loeora; bōrōgō ba zafoeria mōi, noemalō ba zi fōfōna andrō. (*F. 19, 30.*) Ba la'o-ndrasi ni'oni me labōzi lima, ba sasoeke zamōsa loeora. Ba me so zi 10 fōfōna andrō, ba lawai eboea zinemara. Ba tebe'e sasoeke zamōsa chōra gōi. Ba me no latema da'ō, 11 ba koemōkōkō ira chō zatoea baomo andrō, (*Loek. 15, 29 b. t.*), lamane : Ha saza wohalōwō zafoeria andrō, ba no fagōlōgōlō ndra'aga ōbe'e, ja'aga si no manaha fa'a-fōchō andrō, ma'ōma'ōchō, awō wa'aoechoe zino. (*F. 19, 29.*) Ba 13 itema li zi samōsa andrō, imane: He le, lō oelimo ndra'oegō. Tenga no mamagōlō ita ba zi sasoeke ? Halō dāna chōoe ba ofanō. Soma-sido, oefagōlōlō wame'e chōmi safoeria andre. Ma lō tola oe'o'ō manō 15 nilaoe dōdōgōe ba zi so chōgōe ? Ma afōchō dōdōoe, me no seboea tōdō ndra'o ? (*Rom. 9, 21, b. t.*) Si manō 16 wa tobali si so fōna zi so foeri, awō wa tobali si so foeri zi so fōna. (*F. 19, 30; 22, 14.*)

(A. 17-19 : Mar. 10, 32-34.  
*Loek. 18, 31-34.*)

- II. Ba me mōi misi ja'wa Jesoe 17 ba Jeroezalema, ba i'ohē awōnia zi felendroea, ba zi ha ja'ira ba imane

- 18 chōra ba lala : Hiza, mōi ita misi jaŵa ba Jeroezalema ; ba tebe'e dania ba danga gere seboea ba ba danga zangila amachoita andrō Nono Niha, ba la'etoe'ō hoekoenia, hoe-koe famoenoe, (*F. 16, 21*). ba labe'e ia ba danga niha baero, ba wango'aja ja'ia ba ba wamōbōzi ba ba wamorōfa ; ba na no iroegi tōloe ngaloeo, ba maoso ia, ifoeli aeroi. (*F. 27, 2 b. t.*)  
 (A. 20-28 : *Mar. 10, 35-45*.)
- 19 III. Ba mōi chōnia nina nono Zebedaio andrō, awō nononia, itoehi danō fōnania, so ni'andrōnia chōnia. (*F. 10, 2*). Ba imane chōnia : Hadia niŵa'ōoe? Imane chōnia : Wa'ō, ena'ō doemadao dania nonogoe andre, si daroea, samōsa ba gambōlōoe ba samōsa ba gaberaoe, ba mbanoeaoe andrō. Ba itema linia Jesoe, imane : Lō mi'ilā watahōgō hadia ni'andrōmi. Hadia mi'ilā mibadoe nōsi mako andrō, nibadoegoe dania ? Lamane chōnia : Ma'ilā. (*F. 26, 39. Loek. 12, 50*).  
 20 Imane chōra : Mibadoe sa nōsi mako andrō chōgoe dania, ba fedadao andrō ba gambōlōgoe ba ba gabera-goe, ba tengā ja'o zangoema'ō ; ha da'ō zidadao ba da'ō, nihonogōi Naga-goe fedadao. (*F. 25, 34*.) Ba me larongo da'ō si dafoeloe, ba lō sō-chisōchi dōdōra ba zi daroea a-andrō, si fatalifoesō. Ba hoemedē chōra Jesoe, imane : Mi'ilā, lafatōrō mbanoeara salaŵa niha ba labe'e barō mbawara niha seboeara. (*Loek. 22, 25 b. t.*) Ba ba chōmi, ba bōi si manō ; ha niha zomasi eboea ba chōmi, ba jamōi enonimi ; (*F. 23, 11; Mar. 9, 35; Efes. 5, 21*). ba na so ba chōmi zomasi mōi fōnami, ba jamōi sawoejoemi. Si mane Ono Niha, tengā si mōi mangoni, no si mōi enoni, si mōi mame'e no-sonia hōli zato. (*Loek. 22, 27. Jes. 55. 10. 12. Tim. 1. 2, 6. Fet. 1. 1, 18. 19.*)  
 (A. 29-34 : *Mar. 10, 46-52. Loek. 18, 35-43*.)
- IV. Ba me mofanō ira, me aefa 29 ira ba Jericho, ba ato zolo'ō ja'ia niha. Ba hiza niha saoe'a, daroea, 30 sidadao ba zinga lala ; me larongo itōrō Jesoe, ba moe'ao ira, lamane : Hachōsi tōdō ndra'aga, ma'oewoe Dawido ! (*F. 9, 27*). Ba latena- 31 wā ira sato, ena'ō labato. Ba la-hōtōi fe'ao, lamane : He Toea, ma'-oewoe Dawido, hachōsi tōdō ndra'-aga ! Ba ibadoegō ia Jesoe, moe- 32 hede ia chōra, imane : Hadia zomasí ami, he oewisa chōmi ? La- 33 mane chōnia : He Toea, ena'ō teboka hōrōma ! Ba ahachō dōdō 34 Jesoe ba ibabaja hōrōra, ba i'anema'ō ifoeli la'ilā niha ba la'o'ō ia.

## FAZA 21.

I. Fe'amōi Jesoe mijomo ba Jeroezalema. II. Fangehao osali. III. Mafrafala si mate. IV. Lasofoe, hana wa tola imanō Jesoe. V. Amaedola : Sohalōwō ba kaboe nagoe.

(A. 1—11 : *Mar. 11, 1—10. Loek. 19, 29—38. Joh. 12, 12—18*.)

- I. Ba me no ahatō ira ba Jeroezalema, me laroegi Mbetifage, ba gahe hili wanicha, ba ifatenge nifahaōnia Jesoe, daroea, imane chōra : Mi'ae ba mbanoea side'ide andrō, fōnami, ba i'anema'ō faloecha ami galide si alawe ni'amōhōgō ba so gōi nono ; mitoto'ō wesoe ba mi'ohe ia chōgoe. Ba na so zangoema'ō chōmi hadia ia, ba mimanc : Mogoena chō Doe, ba i'anema'ō ifa'ohe'ō. Andrō si manō, ena'ō itōrō niŵa'ō zama'ele'ō andrō, me imane : „Miŵa'ō chō nono Ziona alawe andrō : „Hiza, i'ondras-i'ō razomō, seholo tōdō, fa koedo ia ba hoeloe galide, ba ba hoeloenono zonoro". (*Sach. 9, 9*.) Ba mōi nifahaō andrō, la'o'ō niŵa'ō Jesoe. chōra, la'ohe galide andrō, awō nono, ba labologō noecha ba hoeloe ba fakoedo ia jaŵa. Ba ato niha samologō ba lala noechara ; ba so

- solewa toetoeroe geoe ba lafazawili  
9 ba lala. (*Sal. II. 9, 13*). Ba moe'-  
ao niha sato, si so fôna, awô zolo'ô  
moroi foeri, lamane : „Hozana chô  
ma'œwoe Dawido andrô, ja'ahowoe  
zi zo andrô, ba dôi Zo'aja ; hozana  
ba zalaŵa jawa!“ (*Sin. 118, 25, 26*).  
10 Ba me iroegi jomo ba Jeroezalema,  
ba hoemoefa mbanoea ma'afefoe,  
11 lamane : Ha niha da'ô ? Ba lamane  
niha sato : Da'ô zama'ele'ô andrô,  
Jesoe, banoea Nazareta, ba Galilaia.  
(*F. 2, 23. Joh. 1, 46*).  
(A. 12—17 : *Mar. 11, 15—17.*  
*Loek. 19, 45, 46*).  
12 II. Ba mõi ia ba gosali Lowalangi  
andrô Jesoe, ba ifofanô baero fcfoe  
zamawamawa hadia ia, awô zo-  
wôliwôli ba gosali, ba iso'agô meza  
zanoeka ana'a, awô dadaoma za-  
13 mawa marafadi. (*Joh. 2, 14 b. t.*) Ba  
imane chôra : No so ba zoera : „O m o  
w a n g a n d r ô d ô i n o m o g o e .“  
Ba ja'ami, ba no mibali'ô tôgi narô  
hili na ha zoraboe. (*Jes. 56, 7. Jer. 7.*  
14 11.) Ba la'ondrasi ia saoe'a, awô  
zomboejoembroejoe tôla, ba gosali,  
15 ba ifadôhô wôchôra. Ba me la'ila ere  
sehoea ba sangila amachoitâ zahô-  
lihôli dôdô andrô, nilaoenia, ba me  
larongo li ndraono, si'ao ba gosali,  
sangoema'ô : „Hozana chô ma'-  
œwoe Dawido andrô !“ ba lô sô-  
16 chisôchi dôdôra. Ba lamane chônia :  
Ôrongo, hadia niwa'ô da'ô ? Ba  
imane chôra Jesoe : Oerongo. Ha-  
dia, lô mirai mi'ilâ ba zoera : „No  
ô'asogô chôoe waneno  
si oroi mbewe ndraono  
silô hoemedena, ba si oroi  
mbewe zamaenoe ?“ (*Sin.  
17 8, 3*). Ba irôi ira, mõi ia baero  
mbanoea, isaŵa Mbetania, ba mõrô  
ia ba da'ô. (*Mar. 11, 11, 19*).  
(A. 18—22 : *Mar. 11, 12—14.*  
20—24.)  
18 III. Ba me mangawoeli ia mijoo-  
mo ba Jeroezalema, si hoelô wongi,  
19 ba olofo ia. Ba me i'ila marafala,  
sageoe, ba ngai lala, ba mõi ia ba
- da'ô, ba lô jaŵa boea ni'ilania, ha  
boeloe. Ba imane chônia : Bôi  
jamowoea ndra'oegô sa'ae, iroegi  
zi lô aetoe. Ba i'anema'ô mate mara-  
fala andrô. Ba me la'ila da'ô ni-  
fahaô, ba ahôlihôli dôdôra ba la-  
mane : Ha lô alio mate marafala a-  
ndrô ! Ba hoemedê Jesoe, imane 21  
chôra : Si ndroehoe niwa'ôgœe chômi:  
Na so chômi wamatî, na lô manoefâ  
dôdômi, ba tengâ ha da'ô milaoe, ba  
marafala andrô ; na miwa'ô gôi ba  
hili andrô : Fazaŵa'ô ba tibo'ögô ba  
nasi, ba itôrô niwa'ômi. (*F. 17,*  
*20*). Ba hadia ia, fefoe, ni'andrômi 22  
ba wangandrô, na mamati ami ba  
lô zi lô mitema. (*F. 7, 7 ; 18, 19*).  
(A. 23—27 : *Mar. 11, 27—33.*  
*Loek. 20, 1—8*.)
- IV. Ba me mõi ia ba gosali, ba 23  
la'ondrasi ia ere sehoea ba satoea  
mbanoea, me mamahaô ia, la-  
mane : Hadia, wa tola ôlaoe da'ô  
ba ha niha zanehe chôoe ? (*Joh. 2,*  
*18*). Ba itema lira Jesoe, imane 24  
chôra : So gôi nisofoegoe chômi  
zambalô ; na miwa'ô chôgoe da'ô,  
ba oeŵa'ô gôi chômi, hadia, wa  
tola oclaoe da'ô. Famajagô idanô 25  
andrô chô Johane, he moroi ia, ha-  
dia, moroi ba zoroego, hadia, moroi  
ba niha ? Ba la'era'era tôdôra, ba  
lamane : (*Loek. 3, 3 ; 7, 30*). Na ta-  
wa'ô : Moroi ba zoroego, ba imane 26  
chôda dania : Ba hana wa lô ma-  
mati ami no chônia ? Ba na taŵa'ô :  
Moroi ba niha, ba ata'oe ita niha  
sato, me ba dôdôra fefoe, sama'e-  
le'ô Johane andrô. (*F. 14, 5*). Ba 27  
latema li Jesoe, lamane : Lô ma'ila.  
Ba imane chôra gôi : Ba lô'ô gôi  
oeŵa'ô chômi, hadia, wa tola oe-  
laoe da'ô. Ba hadia ba dôdômi ? 28  
So niha, si so ono matoea, daroea.  
Ba mõi ia ba zi samôsa, imane :  
He onogoe, ae ohalôwô ba kaboe  
nagoe ma'ôchô. Ba itema linia, 29  
imane : Lô edõnado. Ba aefa da'ô,  
ba mangesa dôdônia, ba mõi ia.  
Ba mõi ia ba zi samôsa, ba imanô 30

- 31 gōi. Ba itema linia da'ō, imane : Mōi ndra'o, ama, ba lō mōi ia. Ha niha ba zi daroea andrō zolo'ō somasi nama ? Lamane : Si fōfōna andrō. Imane chōra Jesoe : Si ndroehoe niwa'ōgōe chōmi, ofōna molala ba mbanoea Lowalangi andrō zanema beo ba sohorō. mona
- 32 roi chōmi. (*Loek. 3, 12 ; 18, 14*). Noa sa mōi Johane chōmi, wangombacha lala satoelō, ba lō samati ami chōnia, ba no mamati chōnia zanema beo ba sohorō. Ba me mi'ilā da'ō, ba lō sangesa dōdōmi, foeri ō, ba wamati chōnia ena'ō. (*F. 3, 17*). (*A. 33-46 : Mar. 12, 1-12. Loek. 20, 9-19*)
- 33 V. Mifondrondrongo gamaedola bō'ō : So niha, satoea baomo, samazōchi kaboe nagoe, ifasoei ōli, iko'o ba danō wolazi, ba i'otomosi malige, ba ibe'e nisewa kaboe andrō ba zohalōwō, ba ilaoe mofanō. (*Jes. 5, 1 b. t. Jer. 2, 21*). Ba me no ahatō mbaŵa wangai boea, ba ifatenge zawoejoenia ba zohalōwō andrō,
- 35 ba wanema boea nagoe chōnia. Ba lara'oe zawoejoenia andrō sohalōwō, so nibōbzī, so niboenoe manō, ba so niboenoe niteboe kara.
- 36 (*F. 22, 6*). Ba ifoeli ifatenge zawoejoe bō'ō, ato moroi ba zi fōfōna andrō, ba lamanō gōi ba da'ō. Ba ba gafoerianta, ba ifatenge chōra nononia, imane : Ata'-oe ira nonogoe. (*Heb. 1, 1. 2*). Ba me la'ila nononia andrō sohalōwō, ba lamane dōdōra : Sanema ondrōita da'ō, talaboe, taboenoe ia ba tahalō chōda gondrōita andrō chōnia. (*F. 26, 3. 4. 66 ; 27, 23*). Ba lara'oe ia, latoeli'ō baero kaboe nagoe, ba laboenoe. (*F. 23, 37*.
- 40 *Heb. 13, 12*). Ba na mōi zochō kaboe nagoe andrō, ba he iwisa ba zohalōwō andrō ? Lamane chōnia : Ihaogō wamakiko seboea horō andrō, ba kaboe nagoe andrō, ba ibe'e nisewa ba zohalōwō bō'ō, same'e boea chōnia na baŵania.
- Imane chōra Jesoe : Hadia, lō 42 mirai mi'ilā ba zoera: „Gowe andrō, nitibo'ō zotomo andrō, ba no tobali tojo ba watalinga; chō Zo'a ja moroi da'ō, ba sahōlihōli dōdōda." (*Sin. 118, 22. 23. Hal. zin. 4, 11. Jes. 28, 16*) Andrō 43 oeŵa'ō chōmi: Laheta dania chōmi mbanoea Lowalangi andrō, ba labē'e ba niha sowoea boeania. (*Hal. zin. 13, 46*) Ba sarasa zalaoe ba goewe andrō, ba nilangōnia, ba imama. (*Jes. 8, 14, 15. Dan. 2, 34 b. t*) Ba me 45 larongo gamaedola andrō chōnia ere seboea ba farizaio, ba aboto ba dōdōra, wa chōra itandrōsaigō da'ō. Ba la'aloei wondra'oe ja'ia, 46 ba no ata'oe ira niha sato, me ba dōdōra sama'cle'ō ia. (*Loek. 7, 16. Loek. 19, 48. Mar. 12, 12*)

## FAZA 22.

I. Amaedola; Falōwā. II. Lasofoe, na labē'e mbeo, ba na lō'ō, ba III. he wisa ba wemaoso zi mate andrō, ba IV. hadia zeboea goriosa. V. Ha ma'owee Keriso ?

- I. Ba hoemedē Jesoc, amaedola 1 zoei ilaoe chōra, imane : (*A. 2-14 : Loek. 14, 16-24*). No fachilichili ira 2 mbanoea zoroego andrō razo niha, samangowaloe ononia. Ba ifatenge 3 zawoejoenia, ba wehede ba zi ho koemaoni, ba we'amōi ba walōwā, ba lō edōna mōi ira. Ba ifoeli ifatenge 4 zawoejoe bō'ō, imane : Mimané ba zi ho koemaoni andrō : Hiza, no oe'asiwai gō andrō chōgōe, ūrbao chōgōe ba hadia ia goerifō ni'a'atabō, ba no toemaba ba no awai fefōe hadia ia, mitaboe ba walōwā. Ba lō ba dōdōra ; mofanō 5 ira, so zi mōi ba nowi chōnia, ba so si mōi maniaga. Ba tānō bō'ō, ba 6 lara'oe zawoejoenia andrō, la'o'aja ba laboenoe. (*F. 21, 35. 36*). Ba 7 mofonoe razo no mege, ba ifatenge zaradadoenia, ifafakiko'ō zange'e andrō ba banoeara, ba ifa-

- 8 toenoe'ō. (*Dan. 9, 26*). Aefa da'ō, ba imane ba zawoejoenia : Noa sa moelaoe walō̄wa, ba tengā si nangea mōi nikaoni andrō. (*Hal. zin. 13, 9, 46*). Ba mi'ae ba wabaliwa lala misa, ba ha wa'ato zi faloecha ami, ba mi-  
 10 kaoni ba walō̄wa. Ba mōi ba' lala zawoejoe no mege, ba la'ozaragō fefoe zi faloecha ira, si sōchi, awō zi lō̄ sōchi, ba afōnoe niha si manga  
 11 naaha walō̄wa. Ba me mōi baoeloe razo, ba wamaigi si manga andrō, ba i'ila zamōsa ba da'ō, si lō̄ baroe ba walō̄wa. (*Jes. 61, 10. Efes. 4, 22—12, 24*). Ba imane chōnia : He le, hadia wa mōi'ō jomo ba da'e, ba lō̄ baroe  
 13 ba walō̄wa ? Ba lō̄ hedehedenia. Ba imane razo ba genoni : Mibōbō gahenia ba tangania, ba mitibo'ō ia ba zogōmigōmi, baero sibai ; ba fege'ege dania ba da'ō ba fatangisa  
 14 mboha. (*F. 8, 12*) Ato sa nikaoni, ba lō̄ ato nitoetoejoe. (*F. 20, 16*).  
 (A. 15-22 : Mar. 12, 13-17. Loek. 20, 20-26).
- 15 II. **Ba** mōi mamagōlō warizaio,  
 16 ena'ō la'alani ia ba hoehoeonia. Ba lafatenge chōnia nono zekola a-ndrō chōra, awō zi faofao chō He-rode, lamane : He samahaō ! ma'-ila, satoelō ndra'oegō ba si ndroehoe wangombacha'ōoe lala Lowalangi, ba lō̄ ba dōdōoe niha, lō̄'ō sa ūfaigi  
 17 mbawa niha. Ba ū̄'ō chōma, hadia ba dōdōoe, tola labe'e mbeo chō  
 18 kaizaro, ma lō̄'ō ? Ba me no aboto ba dōdō Jesoe walō̄sōchira, ba imane : Hana wa mitandraigō  
 19 ndra'o, samini tōdō ? Mi'oroma'ō chōgōe hoea mbeo andrō. Ba la'oro'ō  
 20 chōnia zamboea hoea soekoe. Ba imane chōra Jesoe : Ha famaedo da'e, ba ha ū̄chō zoera andre ?  
 21 Lamane : Chō kaizaro. Ba imane chōra : Ba mibe'e chō kaizaro hadia chō kaizaro, ba chō Lowalangi hadia chō Lowalangi. (*Loek. 22, 23, 2. Rom. 13, 7*) Ba me larongo da'ō, ba ahōlihōli dōdōra ba larōi ia, lalaoe mafanō.
- (A. 23-33 : Mar. 12, 18-27. Loek. 20, 27-39.)
- III. Me loeo da'ō mōi chōnia zadoekaio andrō, sangoema'ō lō femaoso zi mate, ba lasofoe chōnia, (*Hal. zin. 23, 6, 8*). lamane : He sama-haō, no iŵā'ō Moze, na so zi mate niha, si lō̄ ono, ba jamoe'owaloē wo'omonia talifoesōnia, jamoefonga'ōtō̄ dalifoesōnia andrō. (*Moz. V. 25, 5*) Ba no so ba chōma, dafitoe si fatalifoesō, ba mangowaloē zi a'a ba mate ; ba me lō̄ ononia, ba chō nachinia wo'omonia. Si manō gōi wanete da'ō ba fanete zi daroea, iroegi dafitoe ira. Ba ba gafoeriata, foerira fefoe, ba mate gōi galawe andrō. Ba ba wemaoso zi mate a-ndrō, ba ha fo'omo ia ba zi dafitoe andrō ? noa sa'ae dozi zangai ja'ia. Ba itema lira Jesoe, imane chōra : Seloengoe ami, lō̄ saboto ba dōdōmi zoera ba lō̄ saboto ba dōdōmi wa'abōlō Lowalangi andrō. Ba wemao-so zi mate andrō sa, ba lō̄ mango-waloē ira, ba lō̄ mōi nihalō, hoelō mala'ika Lowalangi andrō ba zoroego sa'ae ira. (*Loek. 20, 35*). Ba ba wemaoso zi mate andrō, ba hadia, lō̄ nibasomi niŵā'ō Lowalangi chōmi, me imane : (*Moz. II. 3, 6*). „Lowalangi Gaberaham o 32 n d r a ' o ba Lowalangi G i -z a ' a k i ba Lowalangi J a -k o b o ?“ Ba tengā Lowalangi zi mate ia, no Lowalangi zaoeri. Ba me larongo da'ō niha sato, ba to-bali dōdōra ba wamahaōnia andrō.  
 (A. 34-40 : Mar. 12, 28-34).
- IV. Ba me larongo farizaio, no ifa'afeo mbawa zadoekaio, ba faloecha ira. Ba so zamōsa chōra, so-neche ba goroisa, sanofoe chōnia, ba wanandraigō, ja'ia, imane : He samahaō, hezo zeboea goroisa ba zoera goroisa andrō ? Ba imane chōnia : „O m a s i ' ō Z o ' a j a j a ' o e g ō, Lowalangi o e a n d r ō, moroi s i ' a i k ō b a d ō d ō o e, n o s o o e m a ' a s a m b o e a z a-

- ng o m a s i' õ j a' i a, ba õ h o r i g õ  
g e r a' e r a o e, w a n g o m a s i' õ  
j a' i a." (Moz. V. 6, 5; 10, 12).  
 38 Da'õ zeboea goroisa, da'õ zi fõfõna.  
 39 Ba samboea tõ, si fachilichili chõnia :  
,,O m a s i' õ z a h a t õ c h õ o e, s i  
m a n e f a' o m a s i o e n d r a' o e g õ."  
(Joh. I. 4, 20. 21. Moz. III. 19, 18.)  
 40 Rom. 13, 9.) Ba goroisa si domboea  
andrõ manandrõsa goroisa fefoe,  
awõ niwa'õ zama'ele'õ andrõ.  
(A. 41—46 : Mar. 12, 35—37.  
Loek. 20, 41—44.)  
 41 V. Ba me faloecha warizaio, ba  
 42 isofoe chõra Jesoe, imane : Hadia ba  
dõdõmi ba chõ Keriso andrõ ? ha  
ma'oewoe ia ? Lamane chõnia : Ma'-  
 43 oewoe Dawido. Ba imane chõra :  
Ba hadia wa ibe'e tõinia Zo'aja Da-  
wido, nifaroee Geheha, me imane :  
 44 „N o i w a' õ S o' a j a c h õ Z o'-  
a j a j a' o : D a d a o b a g a-  
m b õ l õ g o e, i r e g e o e b e' e  
t o o e b a r õ g a h e o e z i f a-  
t i o e t õ d õ c h o õ e." (Sin. 110,  
1. Hal. zin. 2, 34. 35. Heb. 1—13.)  
 45 Ba na ibe'e tõinia Zo'aja Dawido,  
ba he wisa wa ma'oewoenia ? Ba  
lõ sangila manema linia. hadia ia,  
ba lõ si lõ ata'oe manofoe chõnia  
sa'ae, i'otarai loeo da'õ.

## FAZA 23.

I. Itego warizaio Jesoe. II. I'e'-  
esi mbanoea Jeroezalema andrõ.

(A. 1—14 : Mar. 12, 38—40.  
Loek. 20, 45—47.)

- 1 I. Ba hoemedede Jesoe ba niha sato  
 2 ba chõ ndra nifahaõnia, imane : Ba  
dadaoma Moze doemadao zangila  
 3 amachoita andrõ ba farizaio. Ba  
fefoe hadia ia, niwa'õra chõmi, ba  
mi'o'õ, bõi misawõ, ba bõi mi'o'õ ba  
mboeabocera ; laŵa'õwâ'õ sa, ba lõ  
 4 latõrõ. (Rom. 2, 21). Ba labõbõ noro  
saboea ba lahare'õ ba galisi niha,  
ba ja'ira, ba sara toeroera lõ labe'e,  
ba wamaliwa ja'ia. (Loek. 11, 46).  
 5 Afoe'afouera la'ilä ira niha, andrõ
- lalaoe fefoe nilaoera andrõ. La'-  
ebolo'õ sa zoera wangerangera a-  
ndrõ chõra, ba la'ebœa'õ mbowo-  
bowo mbaroera andrõ. (F. 6, 1. 2.  
Moz. IV. 15, 38. Moz. V. 6, 8.) Ba 6  
no omasi ira naha tânõ si jaŵa ba  
gowoeloa ba dadaoma tânõ si ja-  
ŵa ba zekola ; (Loek. 11, 43) ba 7  
omasi ira na la'owai ira ba kade,  
ba na labe'e tõira zamahaõ niha  
tânõ bõ'õ. Ba bõi ndramoebe'e tõi-  
mi zamahaõ, ha sa samõsa zamahaõ  
ja'ami, ba si fatalifoesõ ami fefoe.  
Ba bõi fa'ama ami ba niha ba goeli 9  
danõ, ha sa samõsa Namami, si so  
ba zoroego. Ba bõi ndramoebe'e 10  
tõimi zolohe, me ha samõsa zolohe  
ja'ami, Keriso. Enonimi zeboeami 11  
(F. 20, 26. 27.) Ba samali'õ sala-  
wâ ja'ia, ba ni'ide'ide'õ dania, ba 12  
sangide'ide'õ ja'ia, ba nibali'õ sa-  
lawâ. (F. 18, 4. Loek. 14, 11;  
18, 14. Amaed. 29, 23; Fet. I. 5, 5).  
Ba alai ami, sangila amachoita, ba 13  
tarizaio, samini tõdõ ! me mikoesi  
mbanoea zoroego andrõ fõna niha ;  
lõ'õ sa mõi ami bacha, ba lõ mifa'-  
amõi bacha zi mõi ena'õ. (Loek. 11,  
52). Alai, ami, sangila amachoita ba 14  
farizaio, samini tõdõ ! me no si  
manga nomo lâcha mbanoea ami,  
ba me mi'oroma'õ wangandrõ sarâ ;  
andrõ tedooe hoekoe, nifatõrõ chõ-  
mi. Alai ami sangila amachoita ba 15  
farizaio, samini tõdõ ! me no sanõ-  
rõi asi, awõ danõ, ami, ba wamali'õ  
solo'õ hoekoe chõmi samõsa niha,  
ba na no i'o'õ, ba mibali'õ ono nara-  
ko, mendroea manõ na sa moroi  
chõmi. Alai ami, solohe tanga niha 16  
bõ'õ, ba no aoe'a ami, sangoema'õ :  
Na so zame'e hõloe osali, ba si lõ'õ  
da'õ, ba na so zame'e hõloe ana'a  
gosali, ba nitõrõ. He sambõ tõdõ, 17  
si no aoe'a ! he zeboea ira sa, ana'a,  
ba ma osali, same'e ammonita ana'a  
andrõ? Ba mimane : Na so zame'e 18  
hõloe naha wame'e soemange a-  
ndrõ, ba si lõ'õ da'õ, ba na so za-  
me'e hõloe soemange andrõ, si so

- 19 ja'wa, ba nitōrō. He saoe'a ! he zebœa ira sa, soemange andrō, ba ma naha wame'e, same'e amonita soemange andrō ? (*Moz. II. 29, 37.*)  
 20 Andrō, same'e hōloe naha wame'e soemange, ba ibe'e hōloe da'ō, fa-  
 21 baja si so ja'wa fefoe. Ba same'e hōloe osali, ba ibe'e hōloe da'ō, fa-  
 22 baja si onahia osali. (*Sal. I. 8, 13.*) Ba same'e hōloe soroego, ba ibe'e hōloe dadaoma Lowalangi fabaja si-  
 23 dadao ja'wa. (*F. 5, 34.*) Alai ami, singila amachoita ba farizaio, sa-  
 mini tōdō ! me mibe'e zamboea ni'-  
 ofoeloe lōnga ba hōwa ba lada, ba no  
 olifoe ami zeboea goroisa, fangoehoekoe ba fa'ahachō dōdō ba fa-  
 lō farōi ; ni'o'ō zi sambalō, ba te-  
 nga gōi ni'ositengagō zi sambalō.  
 24 (*Loek. 11, 42.*) He solohe tanga niha,  
 si no aoe'a, mitafī'ō nibadoe, ba  
 25 wameta di, ba mitōlō koedo. Alai  
 ami, sangila amachoita ba farizaio,  
 samini tōdō ! me mihaogō gero  
 mako ba ero wiga, ba ja'wa, ba no  
 fahōna waraboe ba foloe'alo'e'a.  
 26 (*Loek. 11, 39 b. t.*) He farizaio sa-  
 oe'a ! ofōnai'ō wangehao ja'wa, ma-  
 ko, ena'ō sōchi gōi geronia. (*Tit. 1,*  
 27 15.) Alai ami, sangila amachoita ba  
 farizaio, samini tōdō, me no hoelō  
 lewatō nilaoe betoea ami, si sōchi  
 sa moroi baero, wamaigida, ba  
 bacha, ba no fahōna dōla zi mate,  
 awō fefce hadia ia zi ta'oenō. (*Loek.*  
 28 11, 44). Si manō gōi ami, niha sa-  
 toelō ami, wamaigida, moroi baero,  
 ba bacha, ba no fahōna wamini  
 29 tōdō ba fa lō atoelō. Alai ami,  
 sangila amachoita ba farizaio, sa-  
 mini tōdō ! me mi'a'azōchi lewatō  
 zama'ele'ō andrō, ba me mihaogō  
 dandra lewatō zatoelō, (*Loek. 11,*  
 30 47, 48). ba me mimane: Na ja'aga  
 mena'ō ba gōtō ndra toeada, ba lō  
 fao ndra'aga chōra, ba wamoenoë  
 31 sama'ele'ō andrō. Tobali mifadoe-  
 hoe'ō dōdō niha bō'ō chōmi, wa no  
 ma'oewoe zamoenoë sama'ele'ō a-  
 32 ndrō ami. (*Hal. zin. 7, 52.*) Ba mifō-

noei zoe'asoe a andrō chō ndro  
 tocam. (*Tes. I. 2, 16.*) He oelō, ono 33  
 goelō ! he miwisa wangefa'ō ja'ami  
 ba wangoehoeckoe andrō, ba narako ?  
 (*Mat. 3, 7.*)

(A. 34-36 : *Loek. 11, 49-51.*)

II. Andrō, hiza, oefatenge chō- 34  
 mi zama'ele'ō ba satoeatoea ba sa-  
 ngila amachoita, ba so dania ba  
 miboenoe, miforōfa, ba so, ba mi-  
 bōzibōzi ba zekola chōmi ba mi-  
 gohi, i'otarai mbanoea si samboea,  
 noemalō ba zi samboea, (*F. 10,*  
 17), ena'ō mōi ba hoeloemi fefoe 35  
 ndro zatoelō andrō, nidoewagō ba  
 goeli danō, i'otarai ndro Habeli  
 satoelō andrō, iroegi ndro Zacha-  
 ria, ono Mbarachia andrō, niboenoe-  
 mi ba gotalocarea gosali naha wa-  
 me'e soemange. (*Moz. I. 4, 8.*  
*Nga'ōt. II. 24, 20 b.t.*) Si ndroehoe 36  
 niwā'ōgoe chōmi, tohare dania da'ō  
 fefoe ba niha si sagōtō andre.

(A. 37-39 : *Loek. 13, 34, 35.*)

He Jeroezalema ! he Jeroezalema ! 37  
 samoenoë sama'ele'ō andrō, saneboe  
 kara nifatenge chōnia, ha me cega  
 no oetandraigō mangowceloi onoëe,  
 si mane sitagelo, na i'owoeloi no-  
 nonia barō gafinia, ba lō sedēna  
 ami. Hiza, terōi chōmi nomomi, 38  
 adoedoe. (*F. 24, 2. Sal. I. 9, 7.*)  
 Oewa'ō sa chōmi, lō'ō sa'aë mi'ilä 39  
 ndra'o, i'otarai da'e, irege miwā'ō  
 dania : Ja'ahowoe zi so ba dōi  
 Zo'aja ! (*F. 21, 9. Joh. 12, 13.*)

## FAZA 24.

I. Fama'ele'ō fanoedoegō Jeroeza-  
 lema. II. Fama'ele'ō fa'atoea danō.  
 III. Famaroee tōdō, ba wa lō mōrō.

(A. 1—28 : *Mar. 13, 1—23. Loek.*  
 21, 5—24.)

I. Ba mōi baero Jesoe, irōi gosa-  
 li, mofanō ia, ba mōi chōnia nifa-  
 haōnia, ba wanoetoerœ osali a-  
 ndrō chōnia. Ba itema lira, imane  
 chōra : Hadia, lō mi'ilä da'ō fefoe ?  
 Si ndroehoe niwā'ōgoe chōmi, sa-

- 3 mboea lō torōi ba da'ō ba dete na-wōnia jaῶa, kara, si lō ladaedoeqō. (Loek. 19, 44). Ba me moedadao ia ba hili wanicha, ba möi chōnia ni-fahaōnia, ba zi ha ja'ira, lamane : Ombacha'ō chōma, ha wa'ara da'ō, ba hadia dandra wa'asomō ba ta-nra wa'atoea danō ? Ba itema lira Jesoe, imane chōra : Mifaigi, fa bōi ifaeloengoe ami niha, ha niha ia. (F. 7, 15. Tes. II, 2, 3). Ato sa dania zi möi, sanagō töigoe, sangoe-mā'ō : Ja'odo Keriso, ba ato lafae-loengoe. (Joh. 5, 43. Hal. zin. 5, 36 b.t.)
- 4 Ba mirongodania wanoewō ba fe'ira'-ira ba wanoewō ; mifaigi, bōi tokeaa ami ; lō'ō sa tola lō si manō, ba tengaa fa'atoea danō na sa. Maoso dania zi samboea soi, oedoe zi samboea ; ba si sara ōri, oedoe zi sara ; ba sosō lofo mbanoea awō ndroeroe danō misa.
- 5 Ba bōrōt wa'afōchō da'ō sefroe.
- 6 Ba da'ō dania la'oheami ba wamakao ba laboenoe ami ; ba dozi soi dania zi fatioe tōdō chōmi, bōrō dōgroe andrō. (F. 10, 17 b. t. Joh. 16, 2)
- 7 Ba ato dania ba da'ō zi te'ala, ba faoma dania la'ā mbōli nawōra, ba faoma fatioe dōdōra chō
- 8 11 nawōra. Ba ato zi maoso sama'ele'ō sofaja, ba ato lafaeloengoe. (Joh. I, 4,
- 9 12 1). Ba me monōnō wa lō atoelō, ba ato zi taja fa'omasi. (Tim. II, 3,
- 10 13 1 b. t). **Ba sanae ūlō iroegi gamo-zoea, da'ō ni'oriši.** (F. 10, 22.
- 14 Jak. 1, 12). Ba tetoeriagō dania mbanoea Lowalangi andrō, toeria someso dōdō, ba goeli danō misa, ma'asagōrō, ba wamadochoe'ō ba niha sefroe, ba awena dania fa'atoea
- 15 15 danō. (Rom. 10, 18). Ba na mi'ila dania wa'adoedoe andrō, sihocha mboeda, niwa'ō Daniēli, ba nahā ni'amoni'ō — jatoemōrō tōdōnia sombaso da'e — (Dan. 9, 27 : 12, 13)
- 16 16 ba ndramoloi zi so ba Joedaia, ndra-
- 17 17 moesaῶa hili. Bōi jamōi tooe zi so ba dete nomonia jaῶa, ba wangai ha-
- 18 dia ia ba nomonia. (Loek. 17, 31), ba bōi jamoefoeli ia foeri si so ba nowi,
- ba wangai baroenia. Ba alai zana-bina ba si so ono ba mbagi zoesoe, na loeo da'ō ! (Loek. 23, 29). Ba mi'-angandrō, fa bōi baῶa deoe, ba fa bōi loeo sabato, na loeo woloimi andrō. So sa wamakao sabōlōbōlō ba da'ō dania, si lō irai si manō, i'oturai mbōrōta danō, irege da'e, ba lō'ō gōi si manō dania. (Dan. 12, 1). Ba na tengaa ni'ōnaigō loeo da'ō ena'ō, ba samōsa lō aoei niha. Ba bōrō nitoetoejoe andrō, wa te'ōnaigō loeo andrō. Ba na so ba da'ō zangoema'ō chōmi : Faigi, so ba da'e Keriso, ba ma : ba da'ō so ia, ba bōi mifati. (Loek. 17, 21, 23 b. t.). Maoso sa dania Keriso faja ba sama'ele'ō sofaja, ba lafazōchi dandra seboea, awō gila'ila, ba wamaeloengoe nitoetoejoe andrō, na bōla. (Tes. II, 2, 9). Hiza, no oeħōnagō oeŵā'ō chōmi. Ba na lamane chōmi : Hiza, ba danō si mate so ia, ba bōi mi'ae'e ; ba ma : Hiza, ba mbate'e, ba bōi mifati. Hoelō gari mbanoea sa si otarai gatoemboecha loeo, silhaga, irege gaechoela, si manō dania wa'aso Nono Niha andrō. (Loek. 17, 24). Ba zi so amatela, ba da'ō owoelo mojo. (Job. 39, 30. Loek. 17, 37).
- (A. 29-36 : Mar. 13, 24-32. Loek. 21, 25-33.)
- II. **Ba aefa si'aikō wamakao a-** drō, na loeo da'ō, ba taja haga loeo, ba lō'ō sa'ae hoemaga mbaῶa, ba atoeroe ndrōfī moroi ba mbanoea si jaῶa, bahoemeoehoe wangaro mbanoea si jaῶa. (Jes. 13, 10. Fam. 6, 12 b. t.). Ba aefa da'ō, ba oroma dandra Nono Niha andrō ba mbanoea si jaῶa, ba mege'ege sefroe soi ba goeli danō, ba la'ila dania NonoNiha, si so moroi si jaῶa, ba dete lawoeo ba mbanoea, fao wa'abōlō ba lachōmi seboea. (F. 25, 31. Dan. 7, 13. Fam. 1, 7. Mar. 14, 62). Ba ifatenge mala'ikania, telaoe dorofe seboea li, ba la'owoeloi chōnia nitoetoejoe-nia andrō, moroi ba zi fasoei, i'oturai wondrege danō, noemalō ba wo-

- ndregenia tānō sa. (*F. 13, 41. Tes. 32 I. 4, 16*). Ba ba marafala mitōngōni wamaedo andrō : Na mo'idanō ndrahania, na toemboe lehelehe, ba mi'-ila, no ahatō mbaŵa wa'aoechoe zi-33 no. (*Loek. 21, 37*). Si manō gōi ami, na mi'ilā da'ō fefoe, ba oroma chōmi, 34 no ahatō ia. Si ndroehoe niŵa'ōgoe chōmi, lō fachamō atoea niha sisagōt-tō andre, ba no aloea da'ō fefoe. (*F. 35 16, 28*). **Atoea mbaneoa ba atoea dā-nō, ba lō awoe'a niŵa'ōgoe.** Ba baŵa andrō ba inōtō, ba lō sangila, he mala'ika ba zoroego, he Ono; ha Ama zangila. (*Tes. I, 5, 1 b. t.*). (*A. 37-41 : Loek. 17, 26-36*)
- 37 Ba hoelō si mane me loeo Noachi, si manō gōi wa'aso Nono Niha andrō 38 dania. (*Moz. I. 6, 5. 11 b. t.*). Hoelō si mane ja'ira sa, me loeo fōna wa'anōnō danō andrō, mangamanga ira ba mamadoemadoe hadia ia, mangowaloe ba mame'e nihalō, 39 iroegi loeo mōi baowo Noachi, ba lō aboto ba dōdōra, irege so wa'a-nōnō andrō ba irege ahorī ira fefoe ; si manō gōi dania wa'aso Nono Niha 40 andrō. Daroea dania zi so ba nowi ; samōsa nihalō ba si samōsa, ba nirōi. 41 Daroea ndra alawe sanoetoe fache ba lōsoe ; samōsa nihalō ba si sa-mēsa, ba nirōi.
- 42 III. **Andrō, bēi mifōrō, me lō mi'-ila mbaŵa wa'aso Zo'aja ja'ami.** 43 (*F. 25, 13. Mar. 13, 33*). Ba da'ō mibe'e ba dōdōmi : Na i'ila ena'ō so-chō omo, ha wa'alawā mbongi so zanagō, ba lō mōrō ia ena'ō, ba itimba ena'ō zanagō, fa lō mōi jomo chōnia. (*Loek. 12, 39 b. t. Fet. II. 3, 10. Fam. 3, 3*). Andrō ja'ami gōi, mihō-nagō mifa'anō ami, me si lō midō-nadōna dania Nono Niha, na so ia. (*A. 45-51 : Loek. 12, 42-46*)
- 44 Ba ha niha zawoejoe andrō, si lō farōi, satoeatoea, nibe'e zochō ja'ia barō mbawa si so jomo chōnia, ba wame'e gōra, na inōtō wemanga? 45 Ja'ahowoe zawoejoe andrō, na i'ila sochō ja'ia, na so ia, no i'o'ō da'ō. Si ndroehoe niŵa'ōgoe chōmi, ibe'e 47 barō mbawania fefoe hadia ia, zi so chōnia. Ba na iŵa'ō tōdōnia 48 sawoejoe si lō sōchi : Mogasa wa'aso zochō ja'o, ba na ibōrōtaigō 49 ibōzibōzi nawōnia sawoejoe, ba na mangamanga ia, ba na ibadoe-badoe hadia ia, awō zi maboe-maboe andrō ; ba so dania zochō 50 sawoejoe andrō, na loeo lō idō-nadōna ba gamaedoe wa'alawā loeo, na iwai lō ja'ia na ; ba i'ōtō da-loe zawoejoe andrō, ba ibe'e goe-rachania awō zamini tōdō andrō ; ba fege'ege dania ba da'ō ba fatangisa mboha. (*F. 22, 13 ; 25. 30*).

## FAZA 25.

I. Amāedola : Ono alawe si dafoe-loe. II. Amaedola : Ana'a, nibe'e ba zohare. III. Fangohoeökoe ba gamoezoea.

- I. **Ba da'ō dania fachilichili ira mbaneoa zoroego'andrō nono alawe, dafoeloe, sangai fandroera, ba we'-amōi mamaondragō sangowaloe.** (*Fam. 19, 7 b. t. Kor. II. 11, 2*). Ba dalima ira zambō tōdō, ba dalima zatoeatoea. Lahalō sa wandroera sambō tōdō andrō, ba lō la'ohē wanicha. Ba satoeatoea andrō, ba la'ohē wanicha ba nahia, fabaja fandroera. Ba me ara zangowaloe, ba manoekōoe ira fefoe ba mōrō. Ba me taloe mbongi, ba so zī'ao : Hiza zangowaloe, mī'ae mifaondragō ia ! Awena maoso nono alawe andrō fefoe ba lahaogō wandroera. (*Loek. 12, 36*). Ba lamane sambō tōdō andrō ba zatoeatoea : Mibe'e fanichama wanichami ma'ifoe, matesa wandroe-ma andre. Ba latema lira satoeatoea, lamane : Ma dania faoma ambō chōda ; sōchi na mōi ami ba zolafo, ba na mi'oli chōmi. Ba me no 10 mōi ira mowōli, ba so zangowaloe, ba si no mama'anō, ba mōi jomo, awōnia ba walōwā, ba lakoesi mba-wandroehō. (*Loek. 13, 25 b. t.*). Ba 11 aefa da'ō, ba so gōi nono alawe no

- mege, si tosai, lamane : He Toea ! he  
 12 Toea ! bokai chōma ! Ba itema lira,  
 imane : Si ndroehoe niwa'ōgoe chō-  
 mi, lō oe'ila, ha niha ami. (F. 7,  
 13 22, 23. Loek. 13, 27). Andrō bōi mi-  
 fōrō, me lō mi'ila mbawā, awō gi-  
 nōtō.  
 (A. 14-30 : Loek. 19. 11-28.)
- 14 II. Hoelō niha sofandō : Hoemedē  
 ia ba zawoejoenia, ibe'e ba dangara zi  
 15 so chōnia. Ibe'e ba zi samōsa, ba li-  
 ma balaki, ba ba zi samōsa, ba doea  
 balaki, ba ba zi samōsa, ba samba  
 fondroejoe, dalī wa'abōlō zamōsana,  
 16 ba mofanō ia. Ba i'anema'ō mōi ni-  
 be'e si lima balaki, ilaoe ba waniaga,  
 17 ba fabali. Si manō gōi nibe'e si doea  
 18 balaki, fabali ibe'e. Ba nibe'e si sa-  
 mba fondroejoe, ba mōi mogo'oli ta-  
 nō, ibini'ō bacha gana'a zochō ja'ia.  
 19 Ba me no ara, ba so zochō sawoejoe  
 andrō, ba mangerai ōmō ia chōra,  
 20 Ba i'ondrasi ia nibe'e si lima balaki,  
 i'ohe gōi zi lima balaki harenia,  
 imane : Lima balaki nibe'oe ba da-  
 dangagoe, Toea, faigi, lima balaki tō,  
 21 nisōndragoe, harenia. Imane chōnia  
 sochō ja'ia : Laoe, sawoejoe si sōchi,  
 si lō farōi; lō si farōi ndra'oegō ba zi  
 lō oja'oja, ba oebe'e barō mbawaeo-  
 zoja; taboe ba wa'omoeso dōdō a-  
 ndrō chō zochō ja'oegō. (F. 24, 45.  
 22 47). Ba i'ondrasi gōi ia nibe'e si doea  
 balaki, imane : Doea balaki nibe'oe  
 ba dangagoe, Toea, faigi doea balaki  
 23 tō nisōndragoe harenia. Imane chōnia  
 sochō ja'ia : Laoe, sawoejoe si sōchi, si lō farōi; lō si farōi ndra'-  
 oegō ba zi lō oja'oja, ba oebe'e barō  
 mbawaeo zoja; taboe ba wa'omoeso  
 24 dōdō andrō chō zochō ja'oegō. Ba  
 i'ondrasi ia gōi nibe'e si samba fo-  
 ndroejoe andrō, imane : He Toea, no  
 oe'ila ndra'oegō, wa niha sabē'e hoe-  
 koe ndra'oegō; mamasi ndra'oegō  
 ba zi lō nitaroemō ba mangozara'ō  
 25 ba zi lō nifazaeweweoe, ba no ata'oe  
 ndra'o, ba no mōido moebini'ō zi  
 samba fondroejoe andrō chōoe barō  
 26 danō ; ba ja'e chōoe gana'aoe. Ba
- itema linia sochō ja'ia, imane chō-  
 nia : He sawoejoe si lō sōchi, sareoe !  
 Na no ū'ilā mamasi ndra'o, ba zi lō  
 nitaroegoe ba mangozara ndra'o, ba  
 zi lō nifazaewego ; ba ū'be'e mena'ō  
 27 nifalali wirōgōe andrō, ba zamalali  
 ana'a, ba na so ndra'o, ba oetema  
 ena'ō gana'agoe, fabaja hare. Ba  
 28 mihalō chōnia zi samba fondroejoe  
 andrō, ba mibe'e ba zi so si foeloe  
 balaki. Dozi sa, ba zi so ba tebe'e na  
 29 ba tehōna chōra ; ba ba zi lō'ō, ba  
 teheta gōi zi so chōnia. (F. 13, 12).  
 Ba sawoejoe andrō, si lō goena, ba  
 30 mitibō'ō baero ba zogōmigōmi. Ba  
 fege'ege dania ba da'ō ba fatangisa  
 mboha. (F. 8, 12).
- III. Ba na so Nono Niha, na si so  
 31 lachōmi ia, na fao chōnia mala'ika  
 andrō fefoe, ba da'ō dania doema-  
 dao ia ba dadaoma lachōminia a-  
 ndrō. (F. 16, 27. Loek. 21, 27). Ba  
 32 te'owaeloi dania fōnania fefoe soi,  
 ba ifōfō'ō ira, si mane na ifōfō'ō ira  
 mbiribiri si alawe mbiribiri si ma-  
 toea koebalo. (Rom. 14, 10. Kor. II.  
 5, 10). Ba ifa'aso ba gambōlōnia  
 33 mbiribiri si alawe, ba ba gaberania  
 mbiribiri si matoea. (Hes. 34, 17 b. t.).  
 Ba imane dania razo andrō ba zi so  
 34 ba gambōlōnia : Mi'aine, ja'ami, nifa-  
 howoe'ō Namagoe, mitema gondrō-  
 ita andrō, banoea andrō, nī'asawai  
 chōmi, i'otarai mbōrōta danō. Me  
 35 olofo ndra'o, ba no mibe'e gōgōe ; me  
 owōchi dōdōgōe, ba no mifabadoegō  
 chōgōe nidanō ; me tome ndra'o, ba  
 no mifa'amōido jomo ; (Jes. 58, 7);  
 36 me lō noechagoe, ba no mifonoecha  
 ndra'o ; me mofōchō ndra'o, ba no  
 mōi ami moefaiagi ndra'o ; ba me sodo  
 ba goeroenga, ba no mōi ami chōgōe.  
 Ba latema dania linia satoelō andrō,  
 37 lamane : He Toea, ha mega ma'ilā  
 solofo ndra'oegō, ba mabe'e gōoe !  
 ba ma sowōchi tōdō ndra'oegō, ba  
 mafabadoegō chōoe nidanō ? Ba ha  
 38 mega ma'ilā, tome ndra'oegō, ba  
 mafa'amōi'ō jomo ? ba ma si lō  
 noecha ndra'oegō, ba mafonoecha'ō?

- 39 Ba ha mega ma'ila sofōchō ndra'-  
oego, ba ma si so ba goeroenga, ba  
40 mōiga chōoe ? Ba itema dania lira  
razo andrō, imane chōra : **Si ndroehoe niwa'ōgoe chōmi, ndrege nilaoemī ba dalifoesōgoe andrō, fondrege zi noemana, ha niha ia, ba chōgōe no milaoe da'ō.** (F. 10, 40. Amaed.  
41 19, 17. Mar. 3, 35). Awena dania  
imane gōi ba zi so ba gabera : Milaboe  
ami, ja'ami, ni'elifi, mi'ae ba galitō  
andrō, si lō matemate, ni'eboea'ō  
chō Gafōcha andrō ba ba mala'ika-  
nia. (F. 7, 23. Jes. 30, 33. Fam.  
42 20, 10. 15; 21. 8). Olofo ndra'o, ba  
lō nibe'emi ōgoe; owōchi dōdōgoe, ba  
lō nifabadoegōmi chōgōe ; (Jak. 4,  
43 17); tome ndra'o. ba lō nifa'amōimi  
jomo ja'o ; lō noechagoe, ba lō  
nifonoechami ja'odo; mofōchōndra'o,  
ba ba goeroenga sodo, ba lō si mōi  
44 ami mamaigi ja'o. Ba latema dania  
linia, ja'ira gōi, lamane : He Toea,  
ha mega ma'ila solofo ndra'oegō, ba  
ma sowōchi tōdō, ba ma tome, ba  
ma si lō noecha, ba ma sofōchō, ba  
ma si so ba goeroenga ndra'oegō, si  
45 lō si mōiga ngoningonioe ? Ba itema  
dania lira, imane : Si ndroehoe ni-  
wa'ōgoe chōmi, ndrege zi lō nilaoemī  
chō wondrege zi noemana adrō, ha niha ia, ba chōgōe gōi lō  
46 nilaoemī da'ō. Ba mōi da'ō ba wa'-  
afōchō si lō aetoe andrō, ba satoelō  
andrō, ba mōi ba wa'aeroerī silōaetoe.  
(Dan. 12, 2. Joh. 5, 29).

## FAZA 26.

I. Famagōlō gere, ba wamoenoes  
Jesoe. II. Tebajoini Jesoe, ba Mbetan-  
ia. III. I'ombacha'ō zi manga  
mbōlinia. IV. I'oro'iō wemanga ni'-  
amoni'ō andrō. V. Mangandrō Jesoe  
ba kaboe Gezemane. VI. Lara'oe  
ia. VII. Te'etoe'ō hoekoenia ba  
rafe schoea andrō. VIII. I'osilō'ōgōe  
Jesoe Fetero.

(A. 1-5 : Mar. 14, 1. 2. Loek.  
22, 1. 2.)

hoeonia andrō fefoe, ba imane chō  
ndra nifahaōnia : Mi'ila, doea wo-  
ngi tō wasa, ba tebe'e ba danga niha  
Nono Niha, ba wamorōfa ja'ia. (Joh.  
13, 1). Ba faloecha ndra ere seboea  
ba satoea mbanoaea, baolajama gere  
seboea andrō, sotōi Kajafa. (Joh. 11,  
47 b. t.). Ba mamagōlō ira, ena'ō la'-  
onechesi wondra'oe Jesoe, ba wa-  
moenoe ja'ia. Ba lamane : Bōi ba go-  
wasa, fa lō aechoe niha.

(A. 6-13 : Mar. 14, 3-9; Joh.  
12, 1-8.)

II. Ba me so ba Mbetania Jesoe,  
ba nomo Zimoni andrō, sobooe aoeri,  
ba i'ondrasia ia ira alawe, so chōnia  
zamba boeliboei wanicha samohoea,  
seboea bōli, ba ifadoewa ba hōgō  
Jesoe, me manga ia. Ba me la'ila  
da'ō nifahaō, ba koemōkōkōkō ira,  
lamane : Hadia wa la'alimagōsi ?  
Tola sa la'amawa mena'ō, eboea  
mbōli, ba labē' ba zi noemana me-  
na'ō. Ba me i'ila da'ō Jesoe, ba imane  
chōra : Hadia wa miboesi dōdō ndra  
alawe andre ? si sōchi sa nilaoenia  
chōgōe. Lō'ō sa mammalōmalō chōmi  
zi noemana, ba ja'odo, ba tengā si lō  
mammalōmalō chōmi. Ba wangehao  
ja'o, ba wogo'o ja'o, ilaoe ba nōsigoe  
wanicha andre. Si ndroehoe niwa'ō-  
gōe chōmi, fefoe gofōe heza, ba ni-  
toeriagō toeria somoeso dōdō a-  
ndrō, ba goeli danō ma'asagōrō, ba  
da'ō gōi te'ombacha'ō nilaoe da'e,  
ba wanōrō tōdō ja'ia. (F. 24, 14.)

(A. 14-16 : Mar. 14, 10. 11. Loek.  
22, 3-6.)

Ba mōi zi samōsa, awō zi fele-  
ndroea, si so tōi Joeda, banoca Kari-  
ota, isaŵa gere seboea, imane : Ha 15  
wa'eboea mibe'ēchōgōe, ba oe'ombachā'  
ō ia chōmi ? Ba latoelo chōnia zi  
tōloe ngafoeloe roefia. (Sach. 11, 12.  
Moz. 11. 21, 32. F. 27, 9). Ba i'o-  
tarai da'ō, ba i'aloei lala, ba wango-  
mbacha ja'ia. (Tim. 1. 6, 9. 10).

(A. 17-20 : Mar. 14, 12-16. Loek.  
22, 7-18.)

III. Ba me baŵa roti si lō moe'- 17

1 I. Ba me no i'o'ozoei Jesoe hoe-

aisōni, si fōfōna, ba mōi chō Jesoe  
ndra nifahaō, lamane: Heza zomasi'ō  
ma'asiwai chōoe, ba wemanga  
18 wasa? (Moz. II. 12, 3 b. t.). Ba  
imane: Mi'ae mijomo ba mbanoea,  
chō zane, ba mimane chōnia: Da'ō  
niwa'ō zamahaō chōoe: No ahatō  
ginōtō andrō chōgoe; ba chōoe oe'a  
19 wasa, awō ndra nifahaōgoe. Ba la'o'ō  
nifahaō andrō niwa'ō Jesoe chōra, ba  
20 la'asiwai wasa andrō. Ba me bongi  
sa'ae, ba mōi ia manga, awō zi  
felendroea andrō.

(A. 21-25: Mar. 14, 18-21. Loek.  
22, 21-23.)

21 Ba me manga ira, ba imane: Si  
ndroehoe niwa'ōgoe chōmi, fasamōsa  
ami zi manga mbōligoe. (Joh. 13, 21  
22 b. t.). Ba aboe sibai dōdōra, ba labō-  
rōtaigō lamane chōnia, dozi ira: Ha-  
23 dia, ja'odo, Toea? Ba itema lira, ima-  
ne: Si faloeloe manga chōgoe, da'ō zi  
manga mbōligoe. (Sin. 41, 10. Joh. 13,  
24 18, 26). Mōi sa Nono Niha, itōrō ni-  
soera andrō ba chōnia, ba alai niha  
andrō, si manga mbōli Nono Niha:  
mohare mena'ō niha andrō, na lō  
irai toemboe. (Sin. 22. Jes. 53. Loek.  
25 22, 19, 20). Ba itema linia Joeda  
andrō, si manga mbōlinia, imane  
chōnia: Ma ja'odo. samahaō? Ba  
imane chōnia: Ja'ia niwa'ōoe.

(A. 26-29: Mar. 14, 22-25. Loek.  
22, 19, 20. Kor. I, 11, 23 b.t.)

26 IV. **Ba me manga ira, ba ihalō**  
**roti Jesoe, ifahowoe'ō, iboboto ba**  
**ibe'e chē ndra nifahaō ba imane;**  
27 **Mitema, mi'ā, botogoe da'e. Ba**  
**ihalō mako, i'aohasi gōlō Lowa-**  
**langi, ibe'e chōra ba imane: Mi-**  
28 **badoe, dozi ami, dogoe sa da'e, do**  
**gamabos'oe la li andrō, sadoewa dania**  
**saiahi zato, ba wangefa'ō hērō.**  
(Mat. 20, 28. Moz. II. 24, 8. Jer.  
29 31, 31 b. t.). Ba oewā'ō chōmi,  
lō'ō sa'ae oebadoe nōsi mboea nagoe  
andrō, i'otarai da'e, iroegi loeo wa-  
madoegoe si bohooenia, ba mbanoea  
Namagoe andrō, awōmi. (Loek. 22,  
18, 29, 30.)

(A. 30—35 : Mar. 14, 26—31.)

V. **Ba me no aefa manoenō ira, ba** 30  
mōi ira baero ba gahe hili wanicha  
andrō. (Loek. 21, 37; 22, 39). Ba ima- 31  
ne chōra Jesoe: Dozi te'ala ami ba  
chōgoe bongi andre. Noa sa so ba  
zoera: „O e b a g o d a n i a g o e-  
b a l o a n d rō, b a m o e z a e-  
w e m b i r i b i r i a n d rō, n i-  
k o e b a l o i.” (Sach. 13, 7. Joh. 16,  
32). Ba na aefa maoso ndra'o, ba 32  
mowaōwaōdo ba Galilaia, fōnami.  
(F. 28, 7, 16). Ba itema linia Fe- 33  
tero, imane chōnia: Ba he dozite'a-  
la ira ba chōoe, ba ja'o, ba tebai  
te'ala. (Loek. 22, 33 b. t.). Imane 34  
chōnia Jesoe: Si ndroehoe niwa'ōgoe  
chōoe, bongi andre, lō fachamō miwo  
zilatao, ba no medōloe o'sisolō'ōgō  
ndra'o. (Joh. 13, 38). Imane chōnia 35  
Fetero: Ba he mate ena'ō ndra'o,  
awōoe, ba lō oe'osilō'ōgō ndra'oegō.  
Ba si manō wangoema'ō ndra  
nifahaō fefoe.

(A. 36-46: Mar. 14, 32-42. Loek.  
22, 40-46).

Ba iroegi Jesoe halama, Gezemane 36  
dōnia, fao ira chōnia. Ba imane chō  
ndra nifahaō: Midadao ba da'e,  
fatoea mōi do ba da'ō, ba wanga-  
andrō. Ba i'ohe awōnia Wetero, ba ono 37  
Zebedao andrō, si daroea, ba ibōrō-  
taigō aboe dōdō ba alangoe dōdō. (F.  
17, 1. Jes. 53, 7). Ba imane chōra: 38  
Aboe sibai dōdōgoe, iroegi wa'ama-  
te; mi'agō da'e, bōi mifōrō, awō-  
goe. Ba mōi ia, lō arōoe, ifalōgoe 39  
ia tooe, mangandrō ia, imane: He  
Ama, na so lala, ba jamoetaloe'i  
ndra'o mako andrō. Ba bōi somasi  
ndra'o, ha somasi ndra'oegō. (F.  
20, 22. Joh. 5, 7, 8). Ba mōi ia chō 40  
ndra nifahaō andrō, ba no mōrō ira,  
me iroegi, ba imane chō Wetero:  
Ba tebai si lō mōrō ami mato saza,  
awōgoe? **Bōi mifōrō, ba mi'anga-** 41  
**ndrō, fa lō itōrō aml fanandraigō.**  
**Aoha sa gōlō dōdō, ba no sambō**  
**fa'abōlō nōsi.** (Fet.I. 5, 8. Gal. 5, 17).  
Ba ifoeli mōi, zamoeza tō, manga- 42

ndrō ia, imane : He Amagoe ! na te'ai italoe'i ndra'o, fa lō oebadoe ia,  
 43 ba ja'itōrō zomasi ndra'oegō. Ba me ifoeli ia, ba noa zoei mōrō ira, me  
 44 iroegi, noa sa aboea goeli hōrōra. Ba irōi ira, ifoeli mōi mangandrō, no  
 45 medōloe, si manōmanō linia. Aefā da'ō, ba mōi ia chō ndra nifahaō a-  
 ndrō, ba imane chōra : Ba mifōrō sa'ae, ba mi'olombase ! — Hiza, no  
 46 fadege, fa tebe'e ba danga niha si so horō Nono Niha. Mifaoso, talaboe,  
 47 hiza, no ahatō zi manga mbō-ligoe andrō.

(A. 47-56: Mar. 14, 43-50. Loek. 22, 47-53. Joh. 18, 3-12).

47 VI. Ba me hoemedē ia na, ba hiza Joeda andrō, awō zi felendroea, ba ato zi fao chōnia ; so wōda ba bago gama, la'otari gere seboea ba satoea mbanoea andrō. Ba no iŵa'ō chōra dandra si manga mbōlinia andrō, no imane : Si fa'ago bawa ndra'o, da'ō ia, da'ō mira'oe. Ba i'a-nema'ō i'ondrasi Jesoe, imane : He samahaō ? ba fa'ago bawa ia chōnia.  
 50 Ba imane chōnia Jesoe : He le, hadia, wa so ndra'oegō ? Awena la'ondrasī, 51 lababajā Jesoe, lara'oe. Ba hiza, itoe-joe wōdania si samōsa, awō Jesoe, i-sōbi, ihare'ōchō zawoeloe gere seboea, 52 i'ewā dalingania, si samboea. Ba imane chōnia Jesoe : Saemboegō wō-damō ! Dozi sa sangai fōda, ba fōda wamoenoera. (Moz. I. 9, 6. Rom. 13, 53 4). Ma ōwai tebai mangandrō ndra'o chō Namagoe, ena'ō ifatenge awō-goe iada'e mala'ika, tōra felendroea 54 legio ? Ba he wisa itōrō ba da'ō ni-wā'ō ba zoera ? Lō tola lō'ō, si manō lala. (Loek. 24, 44). Ba da'ō iŵa'ō Jesoe ba zato andrō : Hoelō ba zama-ra'oe mōi ami, no mofōda ami ba mobago gama, ba wondra'oe ja'ō. Ba no ero ma'ōchō moedadao ndra'o ba gosali, mamahaō, ba lō nira'oemi ja'ō. (Joh. 18, 20). Ba andrō si manō da'ō fefoe, ena'ō itōrō zi so ba zoera zama'ele'ō andrō. Ba larōi ia nifa-haō fefoe, moloi. (Sin. 88, 9).

(A. 57-68: Mar. 14, 53-65. Loek. 22, 54. 63-71. Joh. 18, 12-14. 24.)

VII. Ba la'ohē Jesoe sondra'oe 57 ja'ia andrō, la'ohē chō gere seboea andrō, Kajafa, ba zi faloecha zangila amachoita ba satoea mbanoea andrō. Ba i'o'ō Fetero, arōe moroi 58 foeri, iroegi golajama gere seboea andrō, ba mōi ia bacha, docmadao ia ba ngai genoni, ba wamaigi loealoea. Ba la'aloei ere seboea ba salaŵa 59 rafe seboea andrō fefoe, he lawisa wāmōbōgō horō chō Jesoe, ba wamoeno ja'ia, (Hal. zin. 6, 13), ba lō lasō-ndra, he wā'ae ato zi so samōbōgō, sofaja. Ba ba gafoeriatā, ba daroea zi so, (Sin. 35, 11; 100, 2. Moz. V. 19, 15). lamane : No iŵa'ō da'ō : Oe'ila oedoedoegō gosali Lowalangi andrō, ba ha tōloe ngaloeo oe'-angotomosi'ō. (F. 27, 40. Joh. 2, 19). Ba maoso gere seboea, imane 62 chōnia : Hadia, lō ôtema li ba nibō-bōgō da'e chōoe ? Ba lō hedehede 63 Jesoe. Ba hoemedē gere seboea, imane chōnia : **Oebe'e ba hōloe ndra'oegō, chō Lowalangi saoeri andrō, ena'ō ōwa'ō chōma, na Keriso andrō ndra'oegō, Ono Lowalangi.** Imane chōnia Jesoe : Ja'ia niŵa'ōoe. 64 **Ono Lowalangi ndra'odo.** Ba oeŵa'ō chōmi, i'otarai da'e, ba mi'ilā, doe-madao Nono Niha ba gambōlō wa-abōlō andrō, ba mi'ilā so ia moroi sa, ba dete lawoeo, ba mbanoea si jaŵa. (Dan. 7, 13. Hal. zin. 7, 55). Awena isika noechnia ere se-boea, imane : No mangaohangaoha ia ! Hadia goena zi so ba mbōrō sa'ae chōda ? hiza, faefā mirongo wangaohangaoha andrō (Joh. 10, 33 b. t.). He wisa ba dōdōmi ? Ba late-ma linia, lamane : Hoekoe famoenoē hoekocnia. (Moz. III. 24, 16. Joh. 19, 7). Ba ladidiloi mbaawania, 67 lagoechoei ia, ba so gōi zamalisi bawania (Jes. 50, 6), lamane : Fa'e-le'ō chōma, Keriso, ha niha zamōsi ja'oegō ?

(A. 69-75 : Mar. 14, 66-72.

*Loek.* 22, 55-62. *Joh.* 18, 16-18.  
25-27.)

- 69 **VII.** Ba no doemadao Wetero baero ba golajama. Ba mōi chōnia zawoejoe, ono alawe, imane : Ja'oe-gō gōi nawō Jesoe andrō, banoea Galilaia. Ba i'osilō'ōgō fōnara fefoe, imane : Lō oe'ila badia niwā'ōoe.
- 70 Ba me itōrō mbawa gōli, we'amōi baero, ba i'ila ia tānō bō'ō, ba imane ba zi so ba da'ō : Awō Jesoe, banoea Nazareta, da'ō. Ba ifoeli i'osilō'ōgō, fahōloe ia, imane : Lō oe'ila, ha niha da'ō. (*F.* 16, 16).
- 71 Ba lō ara gotaloea, ba mōi chō Wetero zi so ba da'ō, lamane chōnia : Doe hoe, samōsa gōi ndra'oegō chōra, ifa'ele'ō sa gōi ndra'oegō lioe.
- 72 Ba ibōrōgō i'elifi ia ba fahōloe, imane : Lō oe'ila, ha niha da'ō. Ba i'anema'ō miwo zilatao. Ba itōrō tōdō Wetero niwā'ō Jesoe, me imane : Lō fachamō miwo zilatao, ba no medōloe ō'osilō'ōgō ndra'o. Ba mōi ia baero, mege'ege sibai. (*A.* 34.)

### FAZA 27.

I. La'ohē chō Wilato Jesoe, II. Fa'amate Joeda. III. La'etoe'ō hoekoe Jesoe. IV. La'o'aja. V. Laforōfa. VI. Mate ia. VII. Lako'o. VIII. Latarogō lewatō.

- 1 I. **Ba** me no moloeo, ba mama-gōlō ndra ere seboea fefoe, awō zatoea mbanoea andrō, ba chō Jesoe, ba wamoenoje ja'ia. (*Mar.* 15. 1. *Loek.* 22, 66-71.) Ba labōbō ia, la'ohē, labē'e ba danga goemandroe, Filato. (*F.* 20. 19. *Loek.* 23. *Joh.* 18, 28).
- 2 II. **Ba** me i'ila Joeda andrō, si no manga mbōlinia, la'etoe'ō hoekoe, ba mangesa dōdōnia ; ba ifoeli zi tōloe ngafoeloe roefia, ba gere seboea
- 3 ba ba zatoea mbanoea andrō, imane : Horōgoe, me no oe'ā mbōli ndro zi lō horō. Ba lamane : Hana wa ūfoeli chōma ? Faigi, he ūwisa.
- 4 Ba itibō'ō ba gosali roefia andrō, ilaoe mofanō, mōi ia moehie mba-

ginia. (*Hal zin.* 1, 18.) Ba lahalō 6 roefia andrō ira ere seboea, lamane : Lō tola tabe'e ba na ha game'ela, me bōli ndro. Ba mamagōlō ira, ba labē'e bōli mbenoea zamōzi bowoa andrō, nibe'e lewatō zikoli. Andrō labē'e tōi mbenoea andrō mbenoea ndro, iroegi ma'ōchō andre. (*Hal zin.* 1, 19.) Ba da'ō itōrō niwā'ō Jermia andrō, sama'ele'ō, me imane : „Ba la halō zi tōloe ngafaeloe roefia andrō, bōli nifatō bōli andrō, nifatō Nd̄ra ono Gizerae'li bōli, (*Sach.* 11, 13) ba labē'e 10 bōli mbenoea zamōzi bowoa andrō; o'e'o'ō niwā'ō Zō'a ja chōgōe.”

(*A.* 11-26 : *Mar.* 15, 2-15. *Loek.* 23, 2-4. 17-25. *Joh.* 18, 33-40.)

III. **Ba** fōna goemandroe so Je- 11 soe. Ba isofoe chōnia koemandroe, imane : Hadia, razo niha Jehoeda ndra'oegō ? Ba imane Jesoe : Ja'ia niwā'ōoe. Ba me la'adoegō ia ere 12 seboea ba satoea mbanoea andrō, ba lō'ō manō itema li. (*F.* 26, 63). Ba imane chōnia Filato : Hadia, lō 13 ūrongo, hadia ia fefoe, wangadoegōra ja oegō? Ba lō itema linia, samboea 14 li lō'ō, tobali ahōlihōli sibai dōdō goemandroe. Ba no moebōwōgō, 15 ero na owasa ibe'e aefa koemandroe ba zato zamōsa nikoeroe, ha niha zomasi ira. Ba so chōra nikoeroe, sa- 16 faito, me loeo da'ō, Baraba dōinia. Ba me owoelo ira, ba imane chōra 17 Filato : Ha niha zomasi ami, oe'-efā'ō chōmi, Baraba andrō, ba ma Jesoe andrō, nifotōi Keriso ? Noa 18 sa i'ila, bōrō wa'afōchō dōdō, wa labē'e ia ba dangania. Ba me doemadao ia ba dadaoma zangoehoekoe, ba ifatenge chōnia fo'omania, imane : Bōi babaja niha satoelō andrō, noa sa tefakao sibai ndra'o, ba chōnia andrō, ba wangifi me owi. Ba la- 19 fawē'e zato ira ere seboea ba satoea mbanoea andrō, ena'ō la'andrō Mba- 20

- raba andrō, ba ena'ō lafakiko Jesoe. | ibadoe. (*Sin. 69, 22. Amaed. 31, 6*). Ba 35  
 21 (*Hal zin. 3, 13. 14*). Ba hoemedede koe- me no laforōfa ia, ba lafosasi noe-  
 mandroe, imane chōra : Ha niha zo- chania, fadahōdahō ira. (*Sin. 22, 19*).  
 masi ami oe'efa'ō chōmi, ba zi da- Ba doemadao ira, manaro ja'ia ba 36  
 roea andrō ? Ba lamane : Baraba da'ō. Ba labe'e ja'wa hōgōnia mbō- 37  
 22 andrō. Imane chōra Filato : Ba he rō wa'amatenia, soera : „Jesoe da'e, razo niha Jehoeda.” Ba laforōfa 38  
 23 riso ? Lamane fefoe : Niforōfa ! Ba awōnia zamara'oe, daroea, samōsa  
 imane : Ba hadia horōnia ? Ba mo- ba gambōlō ba samōsa ba gabera.  
 24 nōnō we'aora, lamane : Niforōfa ! Ba (*Loek. 23, 32. Jes. 53, 12*). Ba lata- 39  
 me i'ila Filato, lō'ō manō manāndrōsa, ba tedooe manō wagoeagoe- ndrāwaisi ia sanōrō, lafalichō ira,  
 asa, ba ihalō nidanō, isasai dangana, (*Sin. 22, 8*) ba lamane : He sanoc- 40  
 fōna zato, imane : Lō horōgōba doegō osali andrō, ba sangotomosi  
 ndro da'e ; mifaigi he miwisa. (*Moz.* ja'ia, si ha tōloe ngaloo, orifi ndra'-  
 25 *V. 21, 6 b. t. Sin. 26, 6*), Ba latema oegō, na Ono Lowalangi ndra'oegō ;  
 linia niha sato fefoe, lamane : Ja- ba ae tooe moroi ba rōfa andrō !  
 mōi ba hoeloe ma ndronia ba ba (*F. 26, 61; 4, 3. 6*). Si manō gōi 41  
 hoeloe ndraonoma. (*F. 23, 35. Hal.* ndra ere seboea, la'o'aja ia, awō za-  
 26 *zin. 5, 28*). Ba aefa da'ō, ba i'efa'ō ngila amachoita, awō zatoea mba-  
 chōra Mbaraba andrō, ba Jesoe, noea andrō, lamane : Niha bō'ō, 42  
 ba ifabōzī'ō ba ibe'e niforōfa. ba no i'orifi, ba tebai i'orifi ia. Razo  
 (*A. 27-30: Mar. 15, 16-19. Joh. Ndraono Gizeraēli ia, jamōi tooe*  
*19, 1-3*) iada'e moroi ba rōfa, ba mamati  
 27 IV. Ba la'ohe ba gōdo Jesoe sa- sa'ae ita chōnia. No fadoehoe dōdō- 43  
 dадое goemandroe andrō, ba la'o- nia chō Lowalangi, ba jamoe'efa'ō  
 woeloi chōnia zi sabari andrō fefoe. da'ō iada'e, na i'omasi'ō ia ; noa  
 28 Ba laheta chōnia noechania, ba la- sa iīva'ō : Ono Lowalangi ndra'o.  
 29 fobaroe ia baroe loeo sojo. Ba lala- (*Sin. 22, 9*). Ba simanō gōi zamara'-  
 laoe dakoela doi ba lafotakoela ia 44  
 ba sara zoechoe labe'e ba dangania ndra'o, niforōfa awōnia, wanandra-  
 kambōlō, ba latoehi danō fōmania, waisi ja'ia.  
 la'o'aja ia, lamane : Ja'oegō, razo  
 30 niha Jehoeda ? Ba ladidiloi ia, laha-  
 lō zoechoe no mege, ba lahare'ō ba hōgōnia.  
 (*A. 31-44: Mar. 15, 20-32. Loek.*  
 23, 26; 33-39. *Joh. 19, 16-24*) VI. Ba i'otarai laloeo, ba tobali 45  
 31 V. Ba me no aefa la'o'aja ia, ba ogōmigōmi ba danō ma'asagōrō, iroe-  
 laheta chōnia mbaroe loeo andrō, gi labōzi tōloe. Ba so labōzi tōloe, ba 46  
 ba lafoenoecha ia noechania, ba moe'ao Jesoe, eboea li, imane : Eli !  
 la'ohe ia misa, ba wamorōfa ja'ia. Eli ! lema sabachtani ? He Lowa-  
 32 Ba me mōi ira baero, ba faloecha ira langigoe ! He Lowalangigoe ! hana  
 niha, banoea Girene, Simoni dōnia, wa no ū'erogō ndra'o ? geloeahania.  
 ba lara'oe da'ō, ba wolohe rō- (*Sin. 22, 2*). Ba lamane ūsa, si so ba 47  
 33 fania. (*Heb. 13, 12. 13*). Ba me laroe- da'ō, me larongo da'ō : Mogaoni  
 gi naha andrō, sotōi Gologata — Elija da'ō. (*F. 17, 10*). Ba i'ane- 48  
 34 sokamoe'oe geloeaha — ba lafabadoegō chōria, ihalō ma'ō fagohi zamōsa chōra, rabo, ifo'ōsi niro aisō, ibe'e ba mbalō zoechoe ba ifabadoegō chōnia. Ba 49  
 lamane tānō bō'ō : Bōi oea ! datafagi, na mōi Gelija, ba wangorifi ja'-  
 aba'a andrō ba gosali, fabali, i'ota- ia. Ba ifoeli moe'ao Jesoe, eboea li, 50  
 ba aetoe noso. Ba hiza, asika mba'-  
 aba'a andrō ba gosali, fabali, i'ota-

- rai si ja'wa. noemalō mitoee, ba mo-  
doeroedanō, fabali gara, (*Moz. II. 26,*  
*52 31. Heb. 10, 19. 20*) ba teboka lewatō  
ba oja zi maoso boto niha ni'amō-  
ni'ō, si no mate, larōi lewatō, me no  
aefa maoso Jesoe, mōi ira ba mba-  
noea ni'amoni'ō andrō, ato zangila  
ja'ira. Ba me la'ila ira koemandra  
andrō ba awōnia sanaro Jesoe,  
ndroeroe danō andrō ba hadia ia  
fefoe, ba ata'oe sibai ira, lamane :  
**55 Doehoe, Ono Lowalangi da'ō.** Ba  
ato zi so ba da'ō ira alawe, samaigi-  
maigi, moroi ba zarōee, si no molo'ō  
Jesoe, moroi ba Galilaia, si no mōi  
ngoningonia ; ira Maria, banoea  
Magadala, ba Maria ina ndra Jakob  
Josefo, ba ina nono Zebedaio a-  
ndrō.  
(A. 57-61. : *Mar. 15, 42-47. Loek.*  
*23, 50-55. Joh. 19, 38-42.*)
- 57 VII. Ba** mafi owi, ba so niha so-  
ana'a, banoea Garimatis, Josefo  
dōinia, si no mōi nifahaō Jesoe gōi.  
**58 Da'ō** zi mōi chō Wilato, mang-  
andrō boto Jesoe andrō. Ba i'oro'iō  
Filato labe'e (*Moz. V. 21. 23*). Ba  
ihalō mboto Josefo, i'olohoeni mōe-  
ko si sōchi, ba ibe'e ba lewatō si  
bohooe chōnia, nifacharoe'ōnia ba  
gara, ba ifagaōlō gowe seboea ba  
mbawa lewatō andrō, ba mofanō ia.  
**61 (Jes. 53, 9).** Ba so ba da'ō Maria a-  
ndrō, banoea Magadala ba Maria  
si samboea andrō, doemadao ira ba  
gamaedoe lewatō.
- 62 VIII. Ba** sara wongi aefa da'ō,  
me no aefa loeo wangehao andrō, ba  
faloecha ndra ere seboea ba farizao,  
**63 chō Wilato, (Joh. 19, 14).** lamane :  
He Toea, no itōrō tōdōma, wa no  
iwa'ō samaeloengoe andrō, me lō si  
mate ia na : Na aefa tōloe ngaloeo,  
ba maoso ndra'o ; (F. 16, 21 ; 17,  
**64 23)** andrō oroi'ō, ena'ō latarogō le-  
watō, irege tōloe ngaloeo, fa bōi mōi  
nifahaōnia andrō managō ja'ia, ba  
ma lamane dania ba niha : No ma-  
so ia moroi ba ngai zi mate, ba tobali  
abōlōbōlō wamaeloengoe safoeria a-
- ndrō, moroi ba zi fōfōna. Imane chō-  
ra Filato : Labe'e chōmi zanaro ;  
mī'a'e, mihaogō wanaro. Ba mōi  
ira, lafotandro gowe ba lafatarogō'ō  
lewatō ba zanaro no mege.
- FAZA 28.**
- I. Femaoso Jesoe. La'ā gana'a  
sanaro andrō. III. I'angonasi nifa-  
haōnia Jesoe.
- (A. 1-8: *Mar. 16, 1. 2. 5-8. Loek.*  
24, 5-9.)
- I. Ba** ba zi hongi, me no aefa loeo  
sabato, me aracha moloeo loeo mi-  
gōe, ba mōi Maria andrō, banoea  
Magadala, awō Maria si samboea  
andrō, mamaigi lewatō (*Joh. 20, 1*).  
Ba hiza ziheoc sabōlōbōlō. No mōi  
tooe mala'ika Zo'aja, moroi ba zoroe-  
go, mōi ia mameta gowe andrō, ba  
idadaoni. Ba hoelō gari mbanoea wa-  
maigira ja'ia, ba baroenia, ba no  
afoesi, hoelō mbetoea. (*Hal. zin. I,*  
*10*). Ba manizinizi zanaro andrō,  
fa'ata'oera ia ba tobali hoelō zi  
mate ira. Ba hoemedē mala'ika a-  
ndrō, imane ba ndra alawe andrō :  
Bōi mī'ata'oefi ! oe'ila sa, mī'aloei  
Jesoe andrō, niforōfa. Iō ja'ia ba  
da'e ; noa sa maoso ia, itōrō niwa'-  
ōnia ; mī'ae mifaiagi naha andrō, ba  
zi so ia mege. (F. 12, 40; 16, 21).  
Ba mita'ita'i, mī'ae miwa'ō chō ndra  
nifahaōnia, wa no maoso ia moroi ba  
ngai zi mate, ba hiza, mowaōwaō ia  
ba Galilaia, ba da'ō mī'ilā ia dania.  
Hiza, no oe'wa'ō chōmi. Ba la'alio'ō  
ira, larōi lewatō, ataa'oe ira, ba omoe-  
so sibai dōdōra, fagohi ira, ba wan-  
gombacha ba nifahaōnia. Ba hiza,  
faloecha ira Jesoe, ba imane chōra :  
Ja'ami ! Ba la'ondrasia ia, lara'oe ga-  
henia, latoehi danō fōnania. (*Sal. II.*  
*4, 27*). Ba imane chōra Jesoe : Bōi  
mī'ata'oefi, mī'ae miwa'ō ba dalifoë-  
sōgōe, ena'ō mōi ira ba Galilaia,  
ba ba da'ō la'ilado dania. (Joh. 20,  
17).
- II. Ba** me mōi ira, ba hiza zanaro

I

2

3

4

5

6

7

8

9

10

11

- ōsa, mōi ira mijomo ba mbanoea, ba la'ombacha'ō da'ō no mege fefoe  
 12 chō ndra ere seboea. Ba faloecha ira, awō zatoea mbanoea andrō, mama-gōlō ira, ba labe'e gana'a sabōnō ba  
 13 zaradadoe andrō, lamane : Mimane : No mōi ndra nifahaōnia andrō, ba zi bongi, no latagō ia, me no alaoe  
 14 hōrōma. (F. 27, 64). Ba na tero-  
ngō chō goemandroe, ba ja'aga zi honogō ja'ia, ba lō mabe'e aboe  
 15 dōdōmi. Ba lahalō gana'a andrō, la'o'ō niwa'ō chōra. Ba si manō doe-  
ria andrō, ba Niha Jehoeda, iroegi ma'ōchō andre.  
 16 III. Ba mōi ba Galilaia nifahaō andrō, si felezara, ba hili andrō,  
 niwa'ō Jesoe chōra. (F. 26, 32 ; 28, 7). Ba me la'ilā ia, ba latoehi 17 danō ; ba so zanoefa tōdō ōsa. (Loek. 24, 11). Ba i'ondrasi ira Jesoe, 18 hoemede ia chōra, imane : **Fefoe wa'abōlō andrō ba zoroego ba ba geeli danō, ba no moebe'e chōgoe.** (F. 11, 27. Loek. 10, 22. Joh. 13, 3. Fil. 2, 9. b. t.) **Mi'ae'e, mibali'ō nifa-hā fefoe soi, wamajagō idanō ja'ira ba dōi Nama ba ba dōi Nono ba ba dōi Geheha ni'amoni'ō ;** (Mar. 16, 20 15. 16; 16. Hal. zin. 1, 8) **mifahaō ira ba wolo'ō fefoe hadia ia, niwa'ōgōe chōmi. Ba hiza, fao chōmi ndra'o, ero ma'ōchō, iroegi gamozoea gōtō danō andre.** (F. 18, 20. Joh. 14, 18.)

## Soera doeria somoeso dōdō andrō nisoera MAREKO.

### FAZA 1.

I. Halōwō Johane; ha niha ia; fangombachania, II. Tebagagō idanō Jesoe ba tetandraigō ; III. Ibōrōgō mamahaō ba Galilaia ba ikaoni chōnia nifahaō ; IV. mamahaō ia ba ma madōhō fēchō.

- 1 I. Bōrōta doeria somoeso dōdō andrō, chō Jesoe Keriso.  
 (A. 2-8: Mat. 3, 1-12. Loek. 3, 1-9. 15-18. Joh. 1, 19-28.)  
 2 Si mane si so ba zoera zama'ele'ō andrō, „H i z a, o e f a t e n g e z i-nengegoe, sowaōwaō fōnaoe, sangehao lalamō". (Mal. 3, 1.)  
 3 „Liz'i'ao ba danō si mate : Mihaogō lala Zo'aja, mifa-daja lala nia!" (Jes. 40, 3).  
 4 So Johane andrō, samajagō idanō,

ba danō si mate, mangombacha famanajagō idanō andrō, ba wamalalini era'era, ba wangefa'ō horō. (Joh. 1, 6 b. t. Hal. zin. 19, 4). Ba mōi baero chōnia mbanoea Joedaia fefoe ba sambaba noe Jeroezalema, ba lafabajagō'ō idanō ira ba Joridano, la'ombacha'ō horōra. Ba boe gondra mbaroe Johane, ba oeli za'wi mbōbō taloenia; tamō gōnia, awō wē wāni ba gatoea. Ba mangombacha ia, imane : So foerigoe dania zabōlō moroi chōgoe, ba ambō ndra'o chōnia, oefaaōndrō ndra'o ba wanoto'ō bōbō mbadagahenia. (Hal. zin 13, 25; 19, 4). Ja'o, ba idanō oebajagō chōmi ba Eheha ni'amoni'ō ibajagō chōmi dania. (Hal. zin. 1, 5.)  
 (A. 9-11 : Mat. 3, 13-17. Loek. 3, 21. 22. Joh. 1, 31-34.)

- 9     II. **Ba me loeo da'ō, ba so Jesoe,**  
i'otarai Nazareta ba Galilaia, ifababajagō'ō idanō ia chō Johane, ba  
10    Joridano. (*Loek.* 2, 51.) Ba me  
mōi ia mijawa moroi ba nida-  
nō, ba i'anema'ō i'ila tebokai  
11    mbanoea si ja'wa, ba mōi mitooe ba  
chōnia Geheha, hoelō marafadi. Ba  
so li moroi ba zoroego, imane :  
„**Onogoe omasiō ndra'oegō, wa'o-**  
**masigoe ndra'oegō.**” (*F.* 9, 7.)  
(A. 12-13: *Mat.* 4, 1-11. *Loek.* 4,  
1-13.)
- 12    Ba i'anema'ō ifarooe ia Eheha,  
13    ba we'amōi ba danō si mate. Ba  
ōfa woeloe wonginia ba danō si  
mate andrō, ba itandraigō ia Sata-  
na; fao ia ba goetoe ndroe'oe, ba  
ngoningoninia mala'ika.  
(A. 14, 15: *Mat.* 4, 12-17. *Loek.*  
4, 14, 15.)
- 14    III. **Ba aefa tekoeroe Johane a-**  
ndrō, ba mōi ba Galilaia Jesoe,  
mangombacha toeria somoeso dōdō  
andrō, chō Lowalangi. (*F.* 6, 17.)
- 15    imane : **No iroegi inōtō ba no a-**  
**hatō mbanoea Lowalangi andrō;**  
**mifalalini gera'erami ba misati doe-**  
**ria somoeso dōdō andrō.** (*Gal.* 4, 4).  
(A. 16-20: *Mat.* 4, 18-22. *Loek.*  
5, 1-11.)
- 16    Ba me itōrō zinga mba'wa Galilaia,  
ba i'ila Zimoni ba Andrea, talifoesō  
Zimoni, si fakiri ba mba'wa. Toeka  
17    giri ira. Ba imane chōra Jesoe : Mi'-  
ō'ō ndra'o, ba oebali'ō sama'oe'oe  
18    niha ami. Ba i'anema'ō larōi giri,  
19    la'o'ō ia. Ba me no mofanō ia ma'-  
ifoe, ba i'ila Jakobo, ono Zebedao,  
awō dalifoesōnia Johane, ba doe-  
ndraha gōi ja'wa, mamōnō kiri ira.  
20    Ba i'anema'ō ikaoni ira ; ba larōi  
namara Sebedao ba doendraha, awō  
genoni, la'o'ō ia.  
(A. 21-28: *Loek.* 4, 31-37.)
- 21    IV. **Ba mōi ira mijomo ba Gafa-**  
naoema, ba i'anema'ō mamahaō ia  
22    ba zekola, ba loeo sabato. Ba tobali  
dōdōra ba wamahaōnia ; no abōlō  
ia wamahaō ja'ira, ba tengsi mane
- sangila amachoita andrō. (*Mat.* 7,  
28 29). Ba so ba da'ō ba zekola 23  
chōra niha si so bechoe si ra'iō,  
moe'ao ia, imane : Hadia niwa'ōoe 24  
chōma, Jesoe, banoea Nazareta ?  
Ba wamakiko ja'aga mōi'ō ? Ma'ilila,  
ha niha ndra'oegō ; ni'amoni'ō a-  
ndrō chō Lowalangi ! (*F.* 5, 7).  
Ba itena'wa ia Jesoe, imane : Bōi 25  
hedehede sa'ae ba heta'ōgō chōnia !  
(*F.* 9, 25 b. t.). Ba idōdōni niha 26  
andrō bechoe si ra'iō andrō, moe'ao  
ia, eboea linia, ba iheta ia chōnia.  
Ba oi so wa'atobali dōdōra, dozi ira ; 27  
faoma lamane ehō nawōra : Hadia  
da'ō ? famahaō si bohooe, ba so  
wa'abōlō ! ba mbechoe si ra'iō gōi  
ibe'e goroisa, ba la'o'ō linia. Ba 28  
i'anema'ō hoemōngō doeriania misa  
ba danō Galilaia andrō si fasoei,  
ma'asagōrō.  
(A. 29-34 : *Mat.* 8, 14-17. *Loek.*  
4, 38-40.)
- Ba ladōlō lira ba nomo ndra Simoni 29  
Andrea, i'otarai zekola, fao ndra  
Jakobo Johane. Ba no so toe ba zalo 30  
matoea Zimoni, ira alawe, achōmō,  
fa'aoechoe, ba la'anema'ō la'ombacha'ō chōnia. Ba mōi ia chōnia, ira'-  
oe danga, ifaza'wa, ba dōhō wa'-  
aoechoe, ba mōi ia ngoningonira.  
Ba me bongi, me aechoe loeo, ba 32  
la'ohe chōnia fefoe zofōchō, awō  
zobechoe. Ba samba banoea manō 33  
ira, oi owoelo baolajama. Ba ato 34  
mifadōhōnia fōchō, oja ngawalō wō-  
chō, ba oja ifofanō bechoe. Ba lō  
itehe ba mbechoe andrō moehede  
ira, me no la'ilā, ha niha ia. (*Mar.* 3,  
11. 12. *Hal. zin.* 16, 17. 18.)  
(A. 35-39: *Loek.* 4, 42-44.)
- Ba mahemoloe ō, me lō mololeo 35  
na, ba maoso ia, mōi ia baero,  
isa'wa zi lō nihaniha, mangandrō  
ia ba da'ō. Ba la'o'ō ia Simoni 36  
ba awōnia, ba lasōndra ia, ba 37  
lamane chōnia : Oi dozi la'alei  
ndra'oegō. Ba imane chōra : Data-  
wa misa mbanoea sahatō, ena'ō ma-  
ngombacha ndra'o ba da'ō gōi ;  
4

- da'ō sa danigoe we'amōi. (*Jes. 61, 39*) Ba mōi ia mangombacha ba zekola chōra, ba danō Galilaia ma'asagōrō, ba ifofanō mbechoe.  
 (A. 40-45: *Mat. 8, 1-4. Loek. 5, 12-15.*)
- 40 Ba i'ondrasi ia sobooe aoeri, mangandrō chōnia, ibalōdoehini danō, imane chōnia: Na edōna ndra'oegō,  
 41 ba ō'ilā ūfadōhō wōchōgōe. Ba ahachō dōdōnia, i'oro'ō dangania, itoefa, imane: Edōna ndra'o, ja-  
 42 dōhō! Ba i'anema'ō aheta mbooe  
 43 aoeri andrō chōnia, dōhō. Ba ifeta'-  
 44 oe, i'anema'ō ifofanō, imane chōnia: Faigi, fa bōi ō'ombacha'ō hadia ia, gofoe ha ūchō; ba ae'e sa, oroma'ō ndra'oegō chō gere ba be'e game'ela andrō, ba wa'aheta wōchōoe andrō, ni'oroi'ō Moze, famadoehoe'ō chōra.  
 45 (*Moz. III. 14, 2 b. t.*) Ba me mōi ia baero, ba ibōrōtaigō i'ombacha'ō, iforege, ifahōngō doeria andrō. Tobali tebai sa'ae i'oroma'ō ia Jesoe, we'amōi ba mbanoea misa; baero, ba naha si lō nihaniha, soso ia, ba la'ondrasi ia, moroi ba zi fasoei fefoe. (F. 7. 36.)

## FAZA 2.

- I. Ifadōhō Jesoe zi mate dambai;  
 II. ikaoni Mataio andrō; III. iboe'a ba hooeo nifahaōnia, wa lō mamoni ira, IV. awō wa ladōdōni lai wache ba loeo sabato.

(A. 1-12: *Mat. 9, 1-8. Loek. 5, 17-26.*)

- 1 I. Ba lō ara si'ai, ba ifoeli mōi ia ba Gafanaoema, ba terongo, wa 2 no so ia jomo. Ba ato zowoelo chōnia niha, tobali ambō nahara, he bao-lajama, ba itoeriagō chōra daroma li. Ba la'ohe chōnia zi mate dambai;  
 3 4 daōfa zangosa'ō. Ba me lō lalara chōnia, ba wa'ato niha, ba labokai zagō, ba zi so ia. Ba me no latōla'ō, ba ladada gaso andrō, naha zi mate 5 dambai andrō. Ba me i'ilā wamatira Jesoe, ba imane chō zi mate dambai andrō: No te'efa'ō chōoe horōoe,

onogoe. Ba so zangila amachoita ūsa, sidadao ba da'ō, ba lamane dōdōra: Hadia, wa imanō da'ō? Mangaohangaoha! Ha niha zangila mangefā'ō horō, baero zi ha samōsa andrō, Lowalangi? (*Sin. 32, 5; 130, 4. Jes. 43, 25; 44, 22.*) Ba i'anema'ō i'ilā Jesoe tōdōnia, wa no si manō gera'era dōdōra, ba imane chōra: Hadia wa si manō gera'era dōdōmi? (*Joh. 2, 25.*) He zaoha ira, fangoema'ō chō zi mate dambai andrō: No te'efa'ō chōoe horōoe? ba ma fangoema'ō: Faoso, fazawa gasomō ba ofanō? Ba ena'ō mi'ila, tola i'efafa'ō horō ba goeli danō Ono Niha, ba imane chō zi mate dambai andrō: Da'ō niwa'ōgoe chōoe: faoso, fazawa gasomō ba foeli'ō chōmi! Ba maoso ia, i'anema'ō ifazaŵa gasonia ba mōi baero, oi anehe ira; tobali ahōlihōli dōdōra fefoe, lasoeno Lowalangi, lamane: Lō irai ta'ilā zi manō!

(A. 13-17: *Mat. 9, 9-13. Loek. 5, 27-32.*)

Ba ifoeli mōi ia baero ba zinga mbaŵa, ba la'ondrasi ia niha sato fefoe, ba ifahaō ira.

II. Ba me itōrō, ba i'ilā Lewi, ono Galifaio, sidadao ba naha wanema beo. Ba imane chōnia: O'ō ndra'o. Ba maoso ia, i'o'ō. Ba me manga ia ba nomo da'ō, ba ato zanema beo ba seboea horō, si manga awō Jesoe ba awō nifahaōnia; ato sa ira zolo'ō ja'ia. Ba me la'ilā sangila amachoita, farizaio, manga ia awō zanema beo ba awō zeboea horō, ba lamane ba nifahaōnia: Hadia, awō zanema beo ba awō zeboea horō manga ia? (*Loek. 15, 1. 2.*) Ba me irongo Jesoe, ba imane chōra: Tenga ba zabōlō mogoena zame'e daloadloe, ba zofōchō mogoena ia. **Tenga ba wogoani satoelō mēi ndra'o, no ba wogaoni si so horō mōido.** (*Kor. I. 1, 26 b. t. Hes. 33, 11.*)

(A. 18-22: *Mat. 9, 13-17. Loek. 5, 33-39.*)

- 18 III. **Ba** no samoni ba gō nifahaō | ba da'ō niha si no mate tanga, si sara. 2  
 Johane ba nifahaō warizaio, ba 3  
 mōi ira chōnia, lamane : Hana wa 3  
 mamoni ba gō nifahaō Johane, awō 4  
 nifahaō warizaio, ba lō mamoni ba 4  
 19 gō nifahaōmō ? Ba imane chōra Je- 5  
 soe : Hadia, la'ila mamoni ba gō si 5  
 mōi ba walōwā, fatoea awōra zango- 5  
 waloe ? Tebai mamoni ba gō ira, fa- 5  
 20 toea so zangowaloe, awōra. Ba iroe- 5  
 gi baŵa dania, ba aheta chōra za- 5  
 ngowaloe, ba awena mamoni ba gō 5  
 21 ira, na baŵa da'ō. Lō sombalo baroe 6  
 satoaea balobalo si bohooe, ba na 6  
 imanō, ba atika mbaroe satoea a- 6  
 ndrō, ba zinga mbalobalo, ba abō- 6  
 22 lōbōlō zatikania. Ba lō solaoe agoe 6  
 si bohooe ba naha satoea, ba na la- 6  
 laoe, ba itika'ō naha andrō agoe, ba 6  
 tekiko nagoe, fabaja naha.  
 (A. 23-28: Mat. 12, 1-8. Loek. 6, 1-5).
- 23 IV. **Ba** me itōrō nowi, me loeo 7  
 sabato, ba labōrōtaigō nifahaōnia 7  
 ladōdōni lai wache si fatimba ba 7  
 24 lala. Ba lamane chōnia farizaio, 7  
 Hiza, hana wa lalaoe ba loeo sabato 7  
 25 zi lō tola ? Ba imane chōra : Hadia, 7  
 lō mirai mibaso nilaoe Dawido, me 7  
 mogoena chōnia ba me olofo ia, 7  
 26 ba awōnia fao? (Sam. I. 21, 6). Me 7  
 mōi ia ba nomo Lowalangi, me ere 7  
 seboea Gabiataro, me iā roti nifai- 7  
 gifaigi andrō, si lō tola iā niha bō'ō, 7  
 baero gere, ba me ibe'e gōi ba nawō- 7  
 27 nia fao. (Moz. II. 29, 32). Ba imane 7  
 chōra : Bōrō niha, wa so zabato, ba 7  
 tengə bōrō zabato, wa so niha.  
 28 (Moz. V. 5, 14). Tobali So'aja sabato 7  
 gōi Nono Niha.

## FAZA 3.

- I. Ifadōhō Jesoe zi mate tanga.  
 II. Mōi ia ba zinga mbaŵa, mama-  
 dōhō fōchō ia ba da'ō. III. Itoetoe-  
 joe zinenge andrō, si felendroea. IV.  
 Iboe'a ba hoeloenia, me latandra-  
 waisi ia farizaio. V. Ina Jesoe ba  
 talifoesōnia.

(A. 1-6 : Mat. 12, 9-14. Loek.  
 6, 6-11).

1 I. **Ba** ifoeli mōi ba zekola. Ba so

- ba da'ō niha si no mate tanga, si sara. 2  
 Ba lafaigifaigi ia, na ifadōhō ba loeo 2  
 sabato, ba wangadoegō ja'ia. Ba 3  
 imane ba niha andrō, si no mate 3  
 tanga : Faoso, ae ba da'e ! Ba imane 4  
 chōra : Hadia, tola lalaoe zi sōchi ba 4  
 loeo sabato, ba ma si lō sōchi, tola 4  
 la'orifi niha, ma laboenoe ? Ba lō 5  
 hedechedera. Ba ifaigi ira, fasoei, mo- 5  
 fōnoe ia, aboe dōdōnia ba wa'abe'e 5  
 dōdōra, ba imane ba niha no mege : 5  
 Oro'ō dangaoe ! Ba i'oro'ō, ba dōhō 5  
 wōchō dangania.  
 II. **Ba** ladōlō ira baero farizaio, 6  
 mamagōlō ira ba zi faofao chō He- 6  
 rode, ba chōnia andrō, ba wamoenoe 6  
 ja'ia. (Mat. 22, 16). Ba iheta ia Je- 7  
 soe, awō nifahaōnia, isaŵa mbaŵa, 7  
 ba ato niha solo'ō ja'ia, banoea Ga- 7  
 lilaia ba banoea Joedaia, ba banoea 8  
 Jeroezalema ba banoea Gidoemaia 8  
 ba moroi ba zi tambai Jordano ba 8  
 moroi ba zi fasoei Diro ba Sidona, 8  
 ato niha, me larongo nilaoenia 9  
 gefoe, ba la'ondrasia ia. Ba iŵa'ō ba 9  
 nifahaōnia, ena'ō lahōnagō lafaigi 9  
 doendraha chōnia, ba wa'ato niha, 9  
 fa bōi lalangōgō ia. Ato sa nifadōhō- 10  
 nia fōchō, tobali lafadegi ira chōnia 10  
 dozi si so safōchō, ba wombambaja 10  
 ja'ia. (Loek. 6, 18 b. t. Mat. 14, 36). 10  
 Ba bechoe si ra'iō andrō, na la'ila ia, 11  
 ba latoehi danō, fōnania, moe'ao ira, 11  
 lamane : Ono Lowalangi ndra'oegō ! 11  
 (F. 1, 24, 34. Loek. 4, 41). Ba itena- 12  
 ūa sibai ira, fa bōi la'ombacha'ō 12  
 ia. (Mat. 12, 16).  
 (A. 13-19 : Mat. 10, 1-4. Loek.  
 6, 12-16).
- III. **Ba** mōi ia ba hili, hoemedē 13  
 ia ba zomasi ia, ba la'ondrasia. Ba 14  
 i'oniagō zi felendroea, ena'ō awōnia 14  
 ira ba ena'ō ifatenge ira ba wango- 15  
 mbacha ; (Mat. 10, 5); ena'ō tetehe 15  
 chōra wamofanō bechoe andrō. I'o- 16  
 niagō zi felendroea andrō, ibe'e tōi 16  
 Zimoni andrō Wetero, awō Jakobo, 17  
 ono Zebedaio, ba Johane, talifoesō 17  
 Jakobo, bá ibe'e tōi zi daroea andrō 17  
 Mboaneregesi, — ono we'oegoe'oegoe

- mbanoea geloeahania ; — (*Loek. 9, 54*) ; ba Andrea ba Filifo ba Batolomaio ba Mataio ba Toma ba Jakobo, ono Galifaio andrō, ba Tadaio, ba  
 18 Simoni Kananaio, ba Joeda, banoea Kariota, si manga mbōlinia andrō.  
 19 Ba mōi ia jomo. Ba owoelo zoei niha sato, tobali tebai na i manga ira.  
 20 Ba mōi ia jomo. Ba owoelo zoei niha sato, tobali tebai na i manga ira.  
 21 (*F. 6, 31*). Ba me larongo da'ō talifoesōnia, ba mōi ira mondra'oe ja'ia, noa sa owōhō ia, lawā'ō. (*Mat. 12, 24-32; Loek. 11, 14-23*).

(*A. 22-30; Mat. 12, 24-32. Loek. 11, 14-23*).

- 22 **IV.** **Ba** lamane sangila amachoita andrō, si no mōi mitooe moroi ba Jeroezalema: No so chōnia Mbeleseboe, ba moroi ba zalaŵa mbechoe andrō, wa ifofanō mbechoe. (*Joh. 8, 48 b. t.*) . Ba ifaloecha'ō ira, iŵa'ō chōra gamaedola, imane : He wisa ifofanō Zatana Satana ? Ba na fabali dōdō nōri, ba tebai aro nōri a-  
 23 ndrō. Ba na fabali dōdō zi sambambatō, ba lō fachai zi samba omo  
 24 andrō. (*Mat. 12, 27*). Ba na no ilaŵa ia Satana ba na doea dōdōnia, ba lō fachai, awai sa'ae. Lō'ō sa sangila mōi baomo ba nomo zabōlō, ba woraboe gamagamania, na lō ihōnagō ibōbō zabōlō andrō, ba awena iraboe hadia ia ba nomonia. (*Loek. 11, 21*).

- 25 Si ndroehoe niŵa'ōgoe chōmi, fefoe ngawalō horō andrō, ba tebe'e aefaa ba nono niha ; he fanandraŵa andrō, ha wa'oja wanandrawara, (*Loek. 12, 10*) ha na so zanandrawaisi Eheha ni'amoni'ō andrō, ba lō fangefa chōnia, gōtō wa'ara dania ; iloe'i horō

- 30 andrō, gōtōgōtō wa'ara. — Me laŵa'ō : „Sobechoe ia, bechoe si ra'iō.” (*Joh. 10, 20*).  
 (A. 31-35: *Mat. 12, 46-50. Loek. 8, 19-21*).

- 31 **V.** **Ba** so ninania ba ira talifoesōnia, no so baewali ba lafatenge chōnia, lafahede'ō chōnia. Ba no lafaseoi ia wedadao niha sato. Ba lamane chōnia : Hiza, no so baero ni-naoc ba ira talifoesōoe matoea ba

ira talifoesōoe alawe, la'aloēi ndra'-oegō. Ba itema lira, imane : Ha niha 33 ninagoe, ba ha niha dalifoesōgoe ? Ba ifachōlō ia, ifaigi zi tefasoei ja'ia 34 si dadao, ba imane : Hiza ninagoe ba talifoesōgoe. Sclo'ō somasi Lowalangi, da'ō dalifoesōgoe matoea ba talifoesōgoe alawe ba inagoe.

#### FAZA 4.

Amaedola : I. Samazaewe tanōmō.  
 II. Fa'amanōi zinanō. III. Lada.  
 IV. Ihonogō mbade Jesoe.

*A. 1-25 : (Mat. 13, 1-23. Loek. 8, 4-18)*.

I. **Ba** ifoeli ibōrōtaigō mamahaō, ba zinga mbaŵa. Ba ato sibai zoweo-lo chōnia niha, tobali mōi ia ba nowo, moedadao ia, ba nidanō jaŵa, ba ba mbewe nidanō so niha sato fefoe, baene. Ba ifahaō ira, oja ilaoe a-maedola, ba imane chōra ba wama-hōnia andrō : Mifondrondrongo ! Hiza, mōi baero zamazaewe tanōmō zinanō, ba wamazaewe tanōmō andrō ; ba tobali, ba wamazaewe andrō, ba so ōsa zi gōna ba lala ; ba so wofo, ba la'ā. Ba so ōsa zi gōna ba zokara, ba zi lō abōlō tanō chōnia, ba i'anema'ō motalinga, me lō awe'e-we'e danō chōnia. Ba me no toemboe loeo, ba asoso ia ba aleoe, bōrō wa lō ū'aania. Ba so ōsa zi gōna ba gotoloea ndroi, ba manōi ndroi ba iboe-noe, ba lō boea. Ba so ōsa zi gōna ba danō si sōchi andrō, ba mowoea, motalinga ba manōi, so zowoea si ūnō, zamba jōoe, so zi fe-lendroeaa ba so zi doea woeloe. Ba imane : Si so tōgi dalinga ba wamondrongo, ba jamoefondrondrongo ! Ba me no mofanō niha, ba lasofoe chōnia si fao chōnia, awō zi fele-ndroeaa, ba gamaedola andrō. Ba imane chōra : Chōmi no moebe'e zi tobini andrō, he wisa mbanoea Lowalangi, ba ba chōra si so baero andrō, ba oi ba gamaedola larongo,

- 12 ena'ō anehe hōrōra. ba lō'ō zoei la'ila, ba la-  
rongo tōgi dalingara, ba lō'ō zoei aboto ba dōdōra,  
fa lō lafoeliira ba fa lō tebe'e aefachōra horōra.  
13 (Jes. 6, 9. 10). Ba imane chōra :  
Lō mi'ilā geloeaha gamaedola andrō,  
ba he moroi aboto ba dōdōmi ga-  
maedola soja? Taroma li nifazaewe  
zamazaewe tanōmō andrō. Ba da'ō  
zi so ba lala andrō : tefazaewe daro-  
ma li, ba na larongo, ba i'anema'ō  
so Zatana andrō, ba iheta daroma  
16 li andrō, nifazaewe ba dōdōra. Ba  
si manō nifazaewe ba danō sokara  
andrō, da'ō ira : i'anema'ō lafonaha  
daroma li, na larongo, omoeso dō-  
17 dōra, ba lō wā'ania ba dōdōra,  
niha samangōrō li ira, dania, na  
so wamakao, ba ma folohi, ba  
daroma li andrō, ba i'anema'ō la-  
18 foeli foeri. Ba bō'ō nifazaewe ba go-  
taloea ndroi : da'ō ira, si no ma-  
19 mondrongo taroma li, ba fatewoe  
wa'aboe dōdō andrō ba goeli danō ba  
famaeloengoe andrō, ba gana'a, ba  
hadia ia gisō'isō bō'ō, ba iboenoe da-  
roma li andrō, ba tobali lō boea.  
20 (F. 10, 23). Ba da'ō nifazaewe ba da-  
nō si sōchi andrō : samondrongo ta-  
roma li ba samonalia ja'ia ba so-  
woea ; so zi önō, zamba jōoe, so zi  
felendroea ba so zi doea woeloe.  
21 (Joh. 18, 57). Ba imane chōra : Hadia,  
andrō so wandroe, ena'ō tabe'e  
barō doemba jōoe, ba ma barō wa-  
rate ? Tenga andrō so ia, ena'ō ta-  
be'e ba naha wandroe ja'ia ? (Mat.  
22 5, 15. Loek. 11, 33). Lō'ō sa hadia ia  
zi tobini, na tengen ba wama'ele'ō  
ja'ia dania, ba lō hadia ia zi lō oro-  
ma, ha ba wangoroma'ō ja'ia dania.  
23 (Mat. 1, 6). Na so zi so tōgi dalinga  
ba wamondrongo, ba jamoefondro-  
ndrongo ! Ba imane chōra : Mitō-  
ngōni nirongomi ! Soe'asoe'a nī'a-  
noe'a'ōmi, la'anoe'a'ō chōmi, ba la-  
dooe'ō na chōmi. (Mat. 7, 2. Loek. 6,  
25 38). Ba zi so, ba tebe'e na, ba ba zi
- lō'ō, ba teheta gōi hadia zi so chōnia.  
(Mat. 13, 12).
- II. Ba imane : Si mané mbanoea 26  
Lowalangi andrō, hoelō na itibo'ō ba  
danō danōmō zinanō niha. Ba mōrō 27  
ia ba maoso, bongi ma'ōchō, ba mota-  
linga danōmō andrō ba manōi, lō'ō  
sa i'ila, (Sin. 127, 2), mowoea manō 28  
danō, ha ja'ia, öfōna dōla, awena  
ngalai, awena zi ndroehoe nōsi ba  
ngalai. Ba na basitō, ba i'anema'ō 29  
ifatenge zamasi, me no iroegi famasi.  
(A. 30-34 : Mat. 13, 31. 32. 34.  
Loek. 13, 18. 19).
- III. Ba imane : Hadia tabe'e 30  
famaedo mbanoea Lowalangi a-  
ndrō? Ba heza tahalō gamaedolania?  
Hoelō mboea lada, si no fondrege zi 31  
de'ide mboea zinanō, na tefazaewe  
ba danō. Ba na no moefazaewe ia, ba 32  
manōi ba tobali eboea moroi ba ngal-  
wōlō golegoele fefoe ba modaha se-  
boea ia, tobali la'ila mangazoeni ba  
loemōnia fofo, siso ba daloe mbanoea.  
Ba oja ngawalō gamaedola si manō 33  
ilaoe chōra, wamahaō ja'ira ; ifaigi  
zi tola lafondrondrongo. Lō'ō sa hoe-  
hoeonia chōra, si tengen amaedola. Ba 34  
chō nifahaōnia i'ombacha'ō geloe-  
aha fefoe, ba zi ha ja'ira.  
(A. 35-41 : Mat. 8, 18. 23-27.  
Loek. 8, 22-25.)
- IV. Ba me loeo da'ō, me tānō owi, 35  
ba imane chōra : Mōi ita mijefo.  
Ba me no lafanō niha sato, ba 36  
la'ohē manō ia haowo ; ba so zi fao  
chōnia owo bō'ō. Ba ilaboe bade sa-  
be'e ba ihawoei nowo doeloe, tobali 37  
aboesosa'aeidanō. Ba no so ia ba gi'o,  
mōrō, no manandraja ia. Ba lasoe-  
soegi ia, lamane chōnia : He sama-  
haō ! hadia, lō ba dōdōoe, na tekiko  
ita ? Ba maoso ia ba itena'ā nangi 39  
ba imane ba ndroeloe : Bōi hedehede  
sa'ae, honogō'ō ! Ba tebatō nangi,  
ba tobali ahono sibai. (F. 6, 51). Ba 40  
imane chōra : Hadia wa ada'oeda'oe  
ami si manō ? Hana wa lō famati  
chōmi ? Ba ata'oe sibai ira, ba fao-  
ma lamane chō nawōra : Ha niha

da'ō, wa lafondrondrongo gōi linia  
angi ba doeloe ?

## FAZA 5.

I. Famofanō bechoe. II. Fama-  
dōhō fōchō ndra alawe sendro taloe.  
Fanoesoegi ono Ja'iro andrō.

(A. 1-20 : Mat. 8, 28-34. Loek.  
8, 26-39.)

1 I. Ba laroegi zi tambai mbaŵa,  
2 danō Gerasa. Ba ha ihoendragō da-  
nō, moroi ba nowo, ba i'anema'ō i'o-  
ndrasi ia niha, soroi lewatō, si so  
3 bechoe si ra'iō. Ba lewatō sosō  
4 ia, ba lō sangila mamōbō ja'ia, he  
rate wamōbō. Noa sa asese tebōbō  
ia bōbō gahe ba rate danga, ba i'e-  
5 toe'ō rate danga ba irecha mbōbō  
gahe andrō, ba lō sangila molaŵa  
ja'ia. Ba ba lewatō sosō ia ba ba  
6 hili, lō mamalōmalō, bongi ma'ō-  
chō, moe'ao'ao ia ba i'olobigō chō-  
nia gara. Ba me i'ilā Jesoe, moroi ba  
7 zarōoe, ba fagohi ia, itoehi danō fō-  
nania, moe'ao ia, eboea sibai li,  
imane : Hadia niŵa'ōoe chōgoe,  
Jesoe, Ono Lowalangi Fondrege  
Zalaŵa ? Oebe'e ba hōlōe ndra'oegō,  
chō Lowalangi, fa bōi ūfakao ndra'o !  
(F. 1. 24). Imane sa chōnia : Beta'ō-  
9. gō bechoe si ra'iō, rōi niha andrō ! Ba  
isofoe chōnia : Hadia dōioe ? Ba imane  
10. chōnia : Liwoe dōigoe ; me no ato  
sibai ndra'aga. Ba iforege wangandrō  
11. chōnia, ena'ō lō ifofanō ira, lō  
iheta ira ba danō andrō. Ba so ba  
12. da'ō ba gahe hili mbawi, sambawá,  
nikoebaloi, oja sibai. Ba la'andrō  
chōnia, lamane : Fatenge ndra'aga  
13. ba mbawi andrō, ena'ō mabe'e na-  
hiama ira. (Loek. 8, 31). Ba itehe  
chōra. Ba laheta ira bechoe si ra'iō  
andrō, lasaŵa mbawi andrō. Ba lati-  
bo'ō ira ba mbawi bawi si sambawá  
andrō, moroi ba zanaere, mato doeaa  
14. ngahōnō, ba alōmō ba da'ō. Ba moloi  
goebalora, la'ombacha'ō jomo ba  
mbanoea ba ba halama misa ; ba  
15. mōi ira moefai, he wisa. Ba laroegi  
Jesoe ba la'ilā zi so bechoe andrō, no

doemadao, no monoecha, no taja  
wa'owōhō, si so liwoe andrō no mege,  
ba ata'oe ira. Ba sangila mege, ba 16  
la'ombacha'ō chōra, he wisa mege  
ba zobechoe andrō, ba hadia ia ba  
mbawi andrō. Ba labōrōtaigō la'a-  
ndrō chōnia, ena'ō ibeta ia ba danō-  
ra. Ba me mōi ia baowo, ba i'andrō 18  
chōnia sobechoe andrō mege, ena'ō  
fao ia chōnia. Ba lō i'he, imane sa 19  
chōnia : Foeli'ō jomo chōmi, ba o-  
mbacha'ō chōra, ha wa'eboea wanolo  
Zo'aja ja'oegō ba fa'ahachō dōdō-  
nia ndra'oegō. Ba mōi ia, ibōrōtai-  
gō i'ombacha'ō ba zi foeloe banoea,  
ha wa'eboea wanolo Jesoe ja'ia ba oi  
ahōlihōlō dōdōra.

(A. 21-43 : Mat. 9, 1. 18-26.  
Loek. 8, 40-56.)

II. Ba me no iroegi si jefo Jesoe, 21  
ba nowo, ba owoelo chōnia niha, ato  
sibai ; ba no so ia ba mbewe mbaŵa.  
Ba so zamōsa, satoea zekola, Ja'iro 22  
dōi, ba me i'ilā ia, ba itoehi danō  
fōnania, iforege wangandrō chōnia, 23  
imane : Torege chō nonogoe alawe,  
ena'ō mōi'ō ba ūtoefa ia tangaoe,  
ena'ō abe'e ba ena'ō aoeri. Ba mōi 24  
ia, fao ia chōnia. Ba la'ō'ō niha, ato  
sibai ; fadege ira chōnia. Ba so ndra 25  
alawe, sendro taloe, no mewe-  
ndroea fache wa'ara, no erege 26  
sibai dōdōnia ba zodaloedaloeni, no  
ato, ba no ahori ibe'e gana'ania, ba  
lō si to'ilā, no itoegoe abōlōbōlō  
na i. Ba me irongo da'ō chō Jesoe, 27  
ba mōi ia, ba hoenō niha, moroi fo-  
ri, ibabaja mbaroenia. Imane : He 28  
ha baroenia oebabajia, ba aoerido.  
(F. 6, 56). Ba i'anema'ō otoefo ndro 29  
andrō chōnia, ba to'ilā ba nōsinia,  
wa no dōbō wamakao andrō chōnia.  
Ba i'anema'ō i'ilā Jesoe, ba chōnia, 30  
wa no aheta chōnia wangabōlō a-  
ndrō, ba ibali'ō ia ba hoenō niha,  
imane : Ha niha zombambahaja baroe-  
gōe. (Loek. 6, 19). Ba lamane chōnia 31  
nifahaōnia : O'ila wa fadege chōoe  
niha, ba ūmane : Ha niha zomba-  
mbaja ja'o ? Ba ifachōlō ia, wamaigi 32

- 33 solaoe da'ō. Ba ata'oe ndra alawe no mege, manizinizi, me no i'ila, he wisa chōnia, ba mōi ia, itoehi danō fōnōia, i'ombacha'ō he wisa zi
- 34 ndroehoenia fefoe. Ba imane chōnia : He onogoe, no i'orifi ndra'oegō famatimō andrō ; foeli'ō, ja'ohahaoe dōdōoe ba jadōhō wamakao andrō chōoe ! (F. 10, 52).
- 35 III. Ba me moehede ia na, ba so zinenge zatoea zekola no mege, lamane : No mate nonooe ; hadia wa
- 36 ūfakao na zamahaō andrō ? Ba i'osi-lōmoerongogō Jesoe niwā'ōra andrō, imane chō zatoea zekola a-
- 37 ndrō : Bōi ata'oefi, amati manō. Ba lō itehe fao chōnia niha, ha Fetero ba Jakobo ba Johane, talifoesō Ja-
- 38 kobo. Ba laroegi jomo ba nomo zatoea zekola andrō, ba i'ila wagoeagoeasa andrō, awō ze'e, awō za-
- 39 nge'esi, wa'abōlōbōlō. Ba mōi ia jo-  
mo, imane chōra : Hadiwa fagoear-  
goea ami ba hadia wa mege'ege ?  
Tenga si mate nono andrō, si mōrō.
- 40 (Joh. 11, 11). Ba la'igi'igi'ō ia. Ba ifofanō ira tooe, fefoe, ba i'ohē nama nono no mege ba inania ba awōnia a-  
ndrō, mōi ia si bacha, ba si zo ono
- 41 andrō. Ba ira'oe danga nono, imane chōnia : Talita koemi ! Faoso ono alawe, oeŵā'ō chōoe ! geloeahania.
- 42 (Loek. 7, 14). Ba i'anema'ō maoso nono alawe andrō ba mowaōwaō ; so sa mewelendroea fache wa'ebōania.
- 43 Ba i'anema'ō tobali sibai dōdōra. Ba i'abe'e'ō linia wangoema'ō chōra, ena'ō lō irongo da'ō niha, ha niha ia ; ba iŵā'ō, ena'ō labe'e gō nono a-  
ndrō. (F. 1, 44; 7, 36).
- FAZA 6.
- I. Mamaħaō Jesoe ba Nazareta.  
II. Ifatenge zinenge andrō. III. Fa-  
moenoe Johane andrō. IV. Fam'e'e  
gō ba niha, si lima ngahōnō. V. Mo-  
waōwaō ba goeli mbaŵā Jesoe. VI.  
Famadōhō fōchō.
- (A. 1-6: Mat. 13, 54-58. Loek. 4,  
16. 22-24.)
- I. Ba mofanō ia ba da'ō. Ba iroe-
- gi mbanoeara ba la'o'ō ia nifahaōnia. Ba me loeo sabato, ba ibōrōgō mamaħaō ja'ira ba zekola. Ba tobali dōdō zato, samondrongo, lamane : He moroi da'ō chōnia, ba hadia wa'-atoeateoa andrō, nibe'e chōnia ? ba tandra si mane da'ō, nifazōchinia tangania ? Tenga toeka andrō, ono Maria andrō, tenga talifoesō ndra Jakobo, Jose, Joeda, Simoni ? Ba talifoesōnia alawe andrō, ba tengā ba da'e chōda so ? Fatocwoe sa'ae ia chōra. Ba imane chōra Jesoe : Lō te'ositengagō zama'ele'ō, na te-  
nga ba mbanoeara ba na tengā ba zahatō chōnia ba moroi jomo chōra. Ba tebabai ifazōchi dandra ba da'ō, hadia ia, ha ma'ifoe zofōchō itoefa tanga, ifadōhō wōchō. Ba ahōlihōli dōdōnia ba wa lō mamati ira. Ba i-  
tōrō misa mbanoea si fasoei, mama-  
haō ia.
- (A. 7-13 : Mat. 10, 1. 9-15.  
Loek. 9, 1-6 ; 10, 4-12).
- II. Ba hoemedē ia ba zi felendroea, ibōrōtaigō ifatenge ira, daroedaroea, itehe chōra wamofanō bechoe si ra'-iō. Ba i'oro'iō chōra, bōi la'ohē hadia ia ba lala, ha si'o. Bōi la'ohē roti, bōi la'ohē mbola ba bōi kefe ba mbōbō taloe (Mat. 10, 10) (ba mobada-  
gahe sa) ba bōi doea gōrō mbaroera. Ba imane chōra : Ba zi mōi ami jomo, ba da'ō mi'iagō, irege mofanō ami ba da'ō. Ba na so mbanoea, si lō mama'amōi jomo ja'ami ba si lō ma-  
mondrongo limi, ba miheta ami ba da'ō, mi'anotogō gawoegawoe ba gaheemi, ba wamadoehoe'ō chōra. Ba mofanō ira mangombacha, lamane : Mifalalini gera'era ! Ba oja lafofanō bechoe ba ato zofōchō labajoini fa-  
nicha, lafadōhō wōchō. (Jak. 5, 14).
- (A. 14-29 : Mat. 14, 1-12. Loek. 9, 7-9).
- III. Ba irongo razo Herode ; noa sa tetoeria dōinia. Ba imane : No mao-  
so Johane andrō, samajagō idanō, moroi ba ngai zi mate, andrō so chō-  
nia wa'abōlō andrō. Ba so zangoe- 15

- ma'ō, Elija ; ba so, ba sama'e'ō lawā'ō; hoelō zama'e'ō andrō fōna, 16 samōsa. (*F. 8, 28*). Ba me irongo Herode, ba imane : Johane andrō, nifa'ēwa'ōgoe bagi, da'ō zi no maoso.
- 17 Noa sa ifatenge Herode, no ifara'o'e'ō Johane, no labōbō ba goeroenga, bōrō Herodia andrō, fo'omo dali-foesō Herode, Filifo, me no ihalō Herode. Noa sa iīwa'ō Johane chō Herode : Lō tola so chōoe wo'omo 19 dalifoesōoe. Ba no afochō dōdō Herodia andrō chōnia, iboeno ena'ō, ba 20 tebai. Noa sa ata'oee Herode Johane, me no i'ilā wa no niha satoelō, ni'a-monii'ō, ba ifatarogō'ō, ba aoeli aboe dōdōnia, na irongo linia, ba omasi ia, 21 ifondrondrongo. Ba baŵa senahōi : fatome Herode, awōnia salaŵa ba koemandra andrō ba salaŵa andrō ba Galilaia, me baŵa wa'atoembœnia. Ba mōi jomo nono Herodia andrō, alawe, manari, ba omasi Herode ba tomenia. Ba imane razo chō nono alawe andrō : Andrō chō-goe hadia zomasi'ō, ba oebe'e chōoe; 23 falōloe ia chōnia : Hadia ia ni'-andrōoe chōgōe, oebe'e chōoe, iroegi zi matonga mbanoeageo. (*Esit. 5,* 24 3. 6.) Ba mōi ia baero, imane chō niania : Hadia zi sōchi ni'andrōgōe ? Ba imane : Hōgō Johane andrō, 25 samajagō idanō. Ba i'anema'ō ifoeli ia chō razo no mege, i'aliogō, i'andrō, imane : Omasido, iada'e sibai ōbe'e chōgōe, ba wiga jaŵa, hōgō 26 Johane andrō, samajagō idanō. Ba aboe sibai dōdō razo, ba ba wahō-loesa no mege ba ba dome andrō, 27 ba lō edōna ia lō ibe'e. Ba i'anema'ō ifatenge razo wazoeri, i'oroi'ō la'ohe hōgō Johane. Ba mōi da'ō, i'ēwa mbagi ba goeroenga ba i'ohē hōgō ba wiga jaŵa, ibe'e chō nono alawe no mege, ba ibe'e chō niania ono alawe andrō. Ba me larongo nifaħaō Johane, ba mōi ira, lahalō mbotonia ba lako'o.
- 30 IV. Ba owoelo chō Jesoe zinenge no, ba la'ombacha'ō chōnia fefoe nilaoera ba famahaōra andrō. Ba 31 imane chōra : Mitaboe, ja'ami andrō, ba zi ha ja'ita, ba zi lō niha-niha, ba mi'olombase ma'ifoe. Ato sa zangōrōngōrō, lō faloecha manga ira. (*Mar. 3, 20*)
- (*A. 32-44 : Mat. 14, 13-21. Loek. 9, 10-17. Joh. 6, 1-14*).
- Ba molojo ira, lasaŵa naha si lō 32 nihaniha, ba zi ha ja'ira. Ba ato 33 zanehe me mofanō ira ba la'ilā, wa ja'ira, ba lahoercefai, moroi ba mba-noca misa fefoe, latōrō tanō, lahoelō ira. Ba me iroegi Jesoe, ba i'ilā, ato 34 sibai niha, ba ahachō dōdōnia ira, me no hoelō mbiribiri si lō koebalō, ba ibōrōtaigō ifahaō ira, oja ngawalō. (*Mat. 9, 36*). Ba me aracha, 35 bongi sa'ae, ba mōi chōnia nifaħaōnia, lamane : Tanō si mate naha andre, ba no aracha bongi. Fofanō ira, 36 ena'ō lasaŵa halama ba banoea si-de'ide, si fasoei misa, ba wowōlī gōra. Ba itema lira, imane chōra : Mibe'e 37 gōra, ja'ami. Ba lamane chōnia : Hadia, mōiga mowōlī roti, otoe roefia fowōlī ba mabe'e ūra ? Ba imane 38 chōra : Ha wa'ojā zi so chōmi roti; mi'ae mifaigi. Ba me no lafaigi, ba lamane : Lima ba doea rozi gi'a. Ba 39 iīwa'ō chōra, moedadō ira, lafa'oli ira, ba ndroe'oe. Ba moedadō ira, la- 40 angenoligō ira, otoe'otoe ba limalima woeloe. Ba ihalō roti andrō, si lima 41 ba i'a andrō, si doea rozi, ifaōga hōrōnia ba zoroego, ifahowoe'ō roti andrō, ba ibohoto, ibe'e chō ndra nifaħaō, ena'ō labe'e chōra, ba ba gi'a andrō, si doea rozi gōi, idozigō ira. Ba manga ira fefoe ba aboeso. (*F. 8, 42 8*). Ba la'ozaragō gachōchōla, fele- 43 ndroea koede ; achōchōla gi'a ūsa. Ba si manga roti andrō, ba lima nga- 44 hōnō ndra matoea.
- (*A. 45-52 : Mat. 14, 22-33. Joh. 6, 15-21*).
- V. Ba i'anema'ō iforege wangoe- 45 ma'ō chō ndra nifaħaōnia we'amōi ba wo, ba wowaōwaō mijefo ba Mbetisa'ida, gasagasa wamofanōnia

46 niha sato. Ba me no i'efa'ō ira, ba  
 47 mōi ia ba hili, mangandrō. Ba me  
 bongi, ba no iroegei daloe mbaŵa owo  
 48 no mege ba ha ja'ia ba danō. Ba me  
 i'ila erege dōdōra wolojo — noa sa  
 zoezemō nangi — ba i'ondrasi ira,  
 me miwo manoe, mowaōwaō ia ba  
 49 goeli mbaŵa ba italoe'i ira ena'ō. Ba  
 me la'ila, mowaōwaō ia ba goeli mbaŵa,  
 ba lawai bechoe, ba moe'ira'ira.  
 50 Dozi sa la'ila ia ba tokea ira. Ba  
 i'anema'ō moehede chōra, imane  
 chōra : Bōi mī'aboesi tōdō, ja'odo,  
 51 bōi mī'ata'oefi. Ba mōi ia baowo chōra,  
 ba tebato nangi ; ba oi so wa'-  
 52 atobali dōdōra. (F. 4, 39). Lō'ō sa  
 aboto ba dōdōra ba roti andrō me-  
 ge ; noa sa abe'e dōdōra. (F. 8, 17.  
 Mat. 16, 9).

(A. 53-56 : Mat. 14, 34-36).

53 VI. Ba la'ōtō, lasaŵa danō, la-  
 54 roegi Genezare, manao ira. Ba me no  
 mōi ira ba danō, ba i'anema'ō la'ila  
 55 niha, wa ja'ia. Ba latōrōi misa danō  
 ma'asagōrō, labōrōtaigō lafabea chō-  
 nia zofōchō, ba gasora, ba nirongora  
 56 so ia. Ba ba zi mōi ia jomo ba mba-  
 noeae side'ide, ba ma ba mbanoea se-  
 bœa, ba ma ba halama, ba latooe'ō  
 tooe baewali zofōchō andrō ba la'a-  
 ndrō chōnia, ena'ō ha bowohow  
 mbaroenia tola lababajia ; ba ha wa'-  
 ato zombambaja, ba dōhō wōchō.  
 (F. 5, 27, 28).

## FAZA 7.

I. Fanegoe nifachoi dōdō niha  
 II Fangorifi ono nīra alawe Ndra-  
 wa Kana'ana andrō. III. Fainadōhō  
 fōchō zaftso, si lō hede.

(A. 1-23 : Mat. 15, 1-20).

1 I. Ba owoelo chōnia warizaio ba  
 sangila amachaita ōsa, si otarai Je-  
 2 roezalema. Ba me la'ila nifahaōnia  
 ōsa, si manga manō lō mombanō —  
 3 (Loek. 11, 38). Lō'ō sa manga wari-  
 zaio, awō niha Jehoeda fefoe, na lō  
 4 moeforege wanasaï tanga, wolo'ō  
 oroisa zatoea andrō, ba na la'otarai  
 kade, ba lō manga ira, na lō si mo-

ndri, ba oja ngawalō tāuō bō'ō, nīfa'-  
 ema chōra, nī'o'ō, fanaisai mako ba  
 fanasai migō ba fanasai bowoa —  
 (Mat. 23, 25). Ba lasofoe chōnia fari-  
 zaio andrō, awō zangila amachoitia  
 andrō, lamane : Hana wa lō latōrō  
 lala goroisa zatoea andrō ira nifahaō-  
 mō, hana wa manga manō ira lō  
 mombanō ? Ba imane chōra : Si  
 6 doehoe nīfa'ele'ō Jesaja andrō ba  
 chōmi, samini tōdō andrō, si mané  
 ba zoera : „La f o s o e m a n g e  
 n d r a' o b e w e r a n i h a a-  
 n d r e, ba tōdōra, ba nō a-  
 rō o e chōgōe. (Jes. 29, 13). Si  
 7 lō g o e n a w a m o s o e m a n g e-  
 r a j a' o, me n i f a c h o i dōdō  
 n i h a w a m a h a ū r a. Oroisa  
 8 Lowalangi mī'erogō, ba mī'o'ō go-  
 roisa niha. Ba imane chōra : Si ndroe-  
 9 hoe wangositengagōmi oroisa, ba  
 wolo'ō nifachoi dōdōmi. Noa sa iwa'ō  
 10 Moze : „F o s o e m a n g e n a m a o e,  
 a w ū n i n a o e,” ba : „N a s o  
 z a n g e l i f i a m a n i a, b a m a  
 i n a n i a, b a s i m a t e.” (Moz. II.  
 20, 12 ; 21, 17). Ba ja'ami miwa'-  
 11 ō : Na so niha sangoema'ō chō nama-  
 nia, ba ma chō ninania : „Korban”,  
 ame'ela, soemange, geloeahania, zi-  
 nemaoe chōgōe ena'ō, ba lō'ō sa'ae  
 12 ōmōnia chō namania, ba ma chō ni-  
 nania, miwa'ō. Ba tobali lō goena  
 13 daroma li Lowalangi sa'ae, mibe'e,  
 ba nifachoiimi andrō, nichoi dōdōmi ;  
 ba oja ngawalō na zi manō milaoe.  
 Ba ifoeli hoemedé ba niha sato, 14  
 imane chōra : Mifondrondrongo chō-  
 gōe, dozi ami, ba ja'aboto ba dōdō-  
 mi ! Tebai ita'oenōi niha hadia ia  
 15 moroi baero, si mōi ba daloenia ;  
 da'ō sa zana'oenōi niha, si otarai  
 moroi bacha dōdō niha. (Hal. zin, 10,  
 16 15, 28). Si so tōgi dalinga, ba wa-  
 mondrongo, ba jamoefondrondrong-  
 17 o ! Ba me no mōi ia jomo, me no  
 irōi niha sato andrō, ba lasofoe chō-  
 nia nifahaōnia ba gamaedola andrō  
 no mege. Ba imane chōra : Hadia, 18  
 lō'ō na gōi saboto ba dōdōmi ? Lō

mi'ila, wa tebai ita'oenōi niha si ota-  
rai moroi baero. si mōi ba daloenia,  
19 me tengā tōdōnia isaŵa, me ba da-  
loe mōi, ba me aheta ba dōgitōgi,  
ba nihaōgō fefoe, hadia ia, ngawalō  
20 gō ? Ba imane : Si otarai niha, mo-  
roi bacha, da'ō wana'oenōi niha.  
21 Moroi bacha sa, moroi ba dōdō niha,  
i'otarai era'era si lō sōchi, ba'fohorō  
22 ba fanagō ba fange'e, ba'fohorōni do-  
naga zodonga ba fa'omasi gana'a ba  
fa'afaito ba falimosa ba femaboe-  
maboe ba fa'afōchō dōdō ba fana-  
ndraŵaisi niha bō'ō ba fajaŵasaba  
23 fa lō tōdō. Fefoe zi lō sōchi andrō,  
ba moroi bacha i'otarai ba ita'oenōi  
niha.

(A. 24-30 : Mat. 15, 21-28).

24 II. **Ba** maoso ia, iheta ia ba da'ō,  
isaŵa danō Diro. Ba mōi ia jomo ba  
nomo, ena'ō lō la'ila niha bō'ō, dō-  
25 dōnia; ba tebai tobini ia. I'anema'ō  
no irongo ia ira alawe, si so ono alawe  
sobechoe si ra'iō, ba mōi jomo da'ō,  
26 itoehi danō fōnania. Ba Dawa Heleni  
ndra alawe andrō, ba Ziria Wōnikia  
mbanoeara. Ba i'andrō chōnia, ena'ō  
ifofanō mbechoe andrō chō nononia.  
27 Ba imane chōnia : Acha aboesondrao-  
no oea ; lō'ō sa sōchi, na lahalō gō  
28 ndraono ba na labē e ō nasoe. Ba ite-  
ma linia, imane chōnia : E, Toea ; ba  
la'ā gōi asoe barō meza gachōchōla  
29 ba ndraono. Ba imane chōnia : Ba  
limō andrō, foeli'ō, no aheta mbe-  
30 choe andrō chō nonooe. Ba mofanō ia  
chōra, ba no mōrōmōrō ba gaso no-  
no, i'ila, ba no aheta mbechoe andrō.  
31 III. **Ba** mofanō zoei Jesoe, irōi da-  
nō Diro, itōrō Zidona, isaŵa, mbaŵa  
Galilaia, itōrō danō zi ffoeloe banoea.  
32 (Mat. 15, 29 b. t.), Ba la'ohe chōnia  
zafiso, si no abe'e lela, la'andrō chō-  
33 nia, ena'ō itoefa tanga. Ba i'ohe ba  
zi lō niha ba ibe'e doetoeroenia ba  
dalinga, mangendrilō ia ba ibabajā  
34 lela. (F. 8. 23). Ifaōga hōrōnia mijā-  
wā ba zoroego, ihasoegō ia ba imane  
chōnia : Efata! jateboka'ōgeloehania  
35 (F. 6, 41. Joh. 17, 1). Ba teboka

dōgi dalingania, ba i'anema'ō aefa  
wesoe le lania andrō, ba atoelō wehe-  
denia. Ba iŵa'ō chōra, bōi la'ombacha'ō,  
gofoe ha ōchō ; ba ihōtōi fannenaŵa ja'ira, ba lahōtōi fangomba-  
cha. Ba tobali sibai dōdōra ba la-  
mane : Oi nihaogō manō wolaoenia,  
safiso ibali'ō samondrongo li niha,  
ba si lō hede, ba ibali'ō sihede.  
(Moz. I. 1, 31).

### FAZA 8.

I. Fame'e gō ba niha, si ūfa  
ngahōnō. II. Tandra ba mbanoea  
si jaŵa. III. Tanōmō roti warizaio.  
IV. Famadōhō fōchō hōrō zae'a.  
V. Famadoehoe'ō Wetero. VI. Ihō-  
nagō i'ombacha'ō wamakao ja'ia  
Jesoe. VII. Ifobawa lala ba zo-  
lo'ō chōnia.

(A. 1-10 : Mat. 15, 32-39.)

I. Me loeo da'ō, ba ato sibai zoei  
niha, ba ma'ifoe lō ūra, ba hoemedē  
Jesoe ba nifahōnōnia, imane chōra :  
Ahachō dōdōge niha andrō ; noa  
sa'ae tōloe bongi lō si teboelō ira  
chōgoe, ba ma'ifoe lō ūra. Ba na  
oefofanō ira ba chōra, lō manga, ba  
mate ira olofo ba lala ; banoea sa-  
rōe na i ūsa. Ba latema linia nifa-  
haōnia, lamane : He moroi tahalō  
gō, ba wangaboesoi'ō niha andrō,  
ba da'e, ba danō si mate? Ba isofoe  
chōra : Haoega chōmi roti ? Ba la-  
mane : Fitoe. Ba iŵa'ō ba niha, moe-  
dadao ira ba danō. Ba ihalō roti a-  
ndrō, si fitoe, i'aohasi gōlō Lowa-  
langi, iboboto roti ba ibe'e chō ndra  
nifahaōnia, ba wamaosa ; ba lafaosa  
ba zato. Ba so chōra gī'a ma'ifoe, ba  
ifahoewoe'ō ba ifaosa gōi. Ba manga  
ira, ba aboeso, ba la'ozaragō zi tōra,  
achōchōla, fitoe koede. Ba so ūfa  
ngahōnō ira ; ba ifofanō ira.

II. **Ba** idōlō ia baowo, awō nifa-  
haōnia ba iroegi danō Dalamaneta.

(A. 11-21 : Mat. 16, 1-12).

Ba so moroi jomo warizaio, labōrō-  
taigō tahoehoeo chōnia, la'andrō

- chōnia dandra, moroi jāwa ba mbanoea, ba wanandraigō jāia.  
 12 (*Loek. 11, 16. 29*). Ba ihasoegō ia, tōdōnia, ba imane : Hana wa la'andrō dandra niha andrō ? Si ndroehoe niwa'ōgoe chōmi lō'ō manō labe'e dandra ba niha ahdrō. (*Joh. 11, 33*).  
 13 Ba irōi ira, ifoeli ia baowo, isawā si jefo.  
 14 III. **Ba** no olifoe ira wolohe roti ;  
 15 lō baowo chōra, ha samboea roti. Ba ifangelama ira, imane : Mifaigi, bōi mibabaja danōmō roti andrō ba warizaio, awō danōmō roti chō Herode andrō. Ba fahoehoeo ira, lamane : Me  
 17 lō chōda roti. Ba i'ilā ba imane chōra : Hadia wa fahoehoeo ami, wa lō roti chōmi ? Hadia, lō'ō na mi'ilā hadia ia, ba lō'ō na saboto ba dōdōmi ? Lō mamalōmalō wa'abe'e dōdōmi ? (*F. 6, 52*). Mohōrō ami, ba lō mi'ilā hadia ia, ba no so dōgi daliingami, ba lō mirongo hadia ia, ba  
 19 lō mi'era'era tōdōmi. Me oeboboto roti no si lima, ba zi lima ngahōnō niha, ba ha oega koede ni'ozaragōmi achōchōla ? Lamane chōnia : Fele-ndroea. (*F. 6, 41 b. t.*) Ba ba zi fitoe no, ba zi ūfa ngahōnō niha, ba ha oega koede ni'ozaragōmi achōchōla ? Ba lamane : Fitoe. (*F. 8, 5.*)  
 21 Ba imane chōra : Hadia, lō'ō na aboto ba dōdōmi ?  
 22 IV. **Ba** laroegi Mbetisa'ida. Ba la'ohe chōnia zaoe'a, la'andrō chōnia, ena'ō ibabaja. Ba i'ohe danga zaoe'a andrō, ifasao baero mbanoea, idiloi hōrōnia, itoefa ia tanga, ifoeli chōnia, na so ni'ilania. (*F. 7, 33*).  
 24 *Joh. 9, 6*. Ba ifaōga hōrōnia, ba imane : Oe'ila niha ; mōwaōwaō ira, oe'ila sa, hoelō dōla geoe. Ba ifoeli itoefa hōrōnia tanga ba itōngō batē'azōchi ia, ba atōla wamaiginia fefoe hadia ia. Ba ifofanō ia ba chōra, imane : Bōi ae mijomo ba mbanoea andre. (*Mat. 9, 30*).  
 (A. 27-30 : *Mat. 16, 13-20. Loek. 9, 18-21*).

27 V. **Ba** mofanō Jesoe, awō nifa-

haōnia, lasaŵa mbanoea misa, sa-hatō ba Kaizaria Wilifo. Ba me so ira ba lala, ba isofoe ba nifahaōnia, imane chōra : Hadia laŵa'ō niha, ha niha ndra'odo ? Ba lamane chōnia: 28 Laŵa'ō Johane, samajagō idanō, ndra'oegō, ba so zangoema'ō Elija ba so zangoema'ō fasamōsa zama'ele'ō andrō. (*F. 6, 15*). Ba isofoe chōra: 29 Ba ja'ami, ha miŵa'ō, ha niha ndra'o ? Itēma linia Fetero, imane chōnia : Keriso andrō ndra'oegō. (*Joh. 6, 69*). Ba itenaŵa ira, fa bōi la'ombacha'ō 30 ia ba niha bō'ō.

(A. 31-38 : *Mat. 16, 21-27. Loek. 9, 22-26*).

VI. **Ba** ibōrōtaigō ibokai chōra, 31 wa lō tola lō oja dania itaha famakao Ono Niha, latibo'ō dania ia satoea andrō ba sangila amachoita ; laboe-noe ia ba na no iroegi tōloe ngaloeo, ba ifoeli aoeri. (*F. 10, 32 b. t.*). Lō'ō 32 sa aiwō ia wangombacha. Ba isōbi ia chōnia Fetero, ibōrōgō itenaŵa. Ba ibali'ō ia, ba me i'ilā nifahaōnia, 33 ba itenaŵa Wetero andrō, imane : Ae foerigoe, Satana ! lō'ō sa o'era'era hadia chō Lowalangi, ha hadia ba niha.

VII. **Ba** hoemedē ia ba niha sato, 34 awō ba nifahaōnia, imane chōra : Na so zedōna molo'ō ja'o, ba jame'ositengagō ia, jamoeloe'i rōfania ba jamoe'ō'ō ndra'o. (*Mat. 10, 38 b. t.*) Na so sa zedōna manganaoe'ō 35 nosonia, da'ō zaetoe noso, ba na so zaetoe noso, na bōrō ndra'o ba toeria somoeso dēdō andrō, ba da'ō zanganaoe'ō. Hadia sa goena ba niha, 36 na isōndra ena'ō harenia fefoe hadia ia zi so ba goeli danō, ba na te'ala ia nosonia ? Hadia sa ena'ō, nibe'e 37 niha hōli nosonia ? Na so sa zaila 38 chōgōe andre, ba ba daroma ligoe, ba niha sohorōhorō andre, solalō, da'ō gōi zaila dania Nono Niha, na so ia, na so chōnia lachō-mi Nama andrō, ba na awōnia mala'ika ni'amoni'ō andrō. (*Mat. 10, 33. Loek. 9, 26*).

## FAZA 9.

I. Famolachōmi Jesoe. II. Fama-dōhō fochō zaniri. III. I'ombacha'ō Jesoe wamakao ja'ia dania. IV. Ifaroee dōdōra ba wa lō fajaŵa. V. ba ba wamologō tōdō. VI. ba ba wangositengagō ja'ira ba ba wa bōi fa'oedoe'sedoe.

- 1 I. **Ba** imane chōra : Si ndrochoe niŵa'ōgōe chōmi, so ōsa ba zi so ba da'e, si lō manandra fa'amate dania, irege no la'ila abōlō mbanoea Lowa-langi andrō. (*Mat. 16, 28. Loek. 9, 27.*) (*A. 2-11: Mat. 17, 1-13. Loek. 9, 28-36.*)
- 2 Ba ñōnō bongi aefaa da'ō, ba i'ohē awōnia Jesoe Wetero ba Jakobo ba Johane, i'ohē misa ira ba hili salaŵa, ba zi ha ja'ira manō ; ba
- 3 tobali ia fōnara ; ba noechnia, ba tobali hoemaga, afoesi sibai, te-bai si manō wa'afoesi noecha ba zamabago ba goeli danō. (*Fum. 1, 14.*
- 4 17). Ba oroma chōra Gelija ba Moze
- 5 fahoehoeo ira chō Jesoe. Ba hoemedē Wetero, imane chō Jesoe: He sama-hāō, ba da'e zi sōchi nahada ; ba damafazōchi nose, tōloe, samboea chōoe, ba sainboea chō Moze ba sa-mboea chō Gelija. Lō'ō sa i'ila wata-hōgō niŵa'ōnia ; noa sa a'oi so wa'
- 6 atobali dōdōra. Ba so moroi sa laweo-o si loemō'ō ja'ira. Ba so zihede moroi ba lawoeo andrō, imane : **Ono-goe omasiō da'ō, mifondiondongo linia!** (*Fet. 11, 1, 16, 17. Joh. 12,*
- 8 28). Ba me lafachōlō ira, ba i'ozoe-magō lō'ō sa'ae oroma chōra niha,
- 9 ha Jesoe manō nawōra. Ba me latoeeli hili, ba iŵa'ō chōra, bōi la'ō-imbacha'ō, gofoe ha chō, ni'ilara, ha dania, na no maoso Nono Niha moroi
- 10 ba ngai zi mate. Ba lō olifoe ira ni-wa'ōnia andrō, ba fahoehoeo ira, hadia ia wemaoso andrō, moroi ba ngai
- 11 zi mate. Ba lasofoe chōnia, lamane : Hadia wa laŵa'ō farizaio ba sangila amachoita, lō tolā lō mōi Gelija oea ?
- 12 Ba imane chōra : Ja'ia, so Gelija oea ba i'a'azōchi fefoe hadia ia; ba he wisa ba zoera ba chō Nono Niha andrō ?

Oja dania itaha famakao ba latibo'ō. Ba oeŵa'ō chōmi, noa gōi mōi 13 Gelija, ba no lalaoe chōnia hadia zomasí ira, no itōrō zi so ba zoera ba chōnia andrō. (*Fam. 11, 13 b. t.*, (*A. 14-29 : Mat. 17, 14-21. Loek. 9, 37-43.*)

II. **Ba** me laroegi nifahaō, ba ato 14 niha samasoei ja'ira, la'ila, awō zangila amachoita, si fahoehoeo chōra. Ba i'anema'ō tobali dōdō niha sato 15 andrō fefoe, me la'ila ia ba lahoe-roefai ia, wangowai ja'ia. Ba isofoe 16 chōra : Hadia hoehoeomi chōra ? Ba 17 itema linia si samōsa ba zato andrō, imane : He samahaō, no oe'ohē chōoe nonogoe, si so bechoe si lō hede. Ba na ira'oe ia, ba idōdōni 18 ba fawoechō gilo ba ifatangi mboha ba ariri manō ia. Ba no oeŵa'ō ba nifahaōmō, ena'ō lafofanō, ba tebai. Ba itema lira, imane : Alai ndra'o 19 ami, niha si lō mamati ! Ha wa'ara tō na sodo chōmi ? Ha wa'ara oeta-ha ba chōmi ? Mi'ohē ia chōgōe. Ba la'ohē chōnia. Ba me i'ila ia, ba 20 i'anema'ō idōdōni nōsinia bechoe andrō, akandro, alaoe ia tooe ba danō, ifagaōlō ia ba fawoechō gilo. Ba isofoe chō namania Jesoe : Ha 21 wa'ara sa'ae gōnagōna ia si manō ? Ba imane : I'otarai iraono ia. No 22 asese itibo'ō ba galitō gōi ba ba nidanō, ba wamoenoe ja'ia ; ba na õ'ila hadia ia, ba hachōsi tōdō ndra'-aga, tologa. Ba imane chōnia Jesoe : 23 Ba niŵa'ōoe andrō : „Na õ'ila”, — **fefoe hadia ia i'ila ilae samati.** (*Kor. 1, 12, 10*). Ba i'anema'ō moe- 24 ao nama nono andrō, imane : Mamati ndra'o, tolodo ba wa ambō famati andrō ! (*Loek. 17, 5, 6*). Ba me i'ila Jesoe lahoeroefai niha sato andrō, ba itenaŵa mbechoe si ra'iō andrō, imane chōnia : Oeŵa'ō chōoe, bechoe si lō hede, safiso, heta'ōgō chōnia ba bōi sa'ae foeli'ō chōnia. Ba iheta ia, moe'ao'ao ia ba idō-dōni sibai nōsinia. Ba tobali hoelō 25 zi mate, ba ato zangoema'ō : No

27 mate ia. Ba ira'oe danga Jesoe, ifa-  
28 zizio, ba maoso ia. Ba me mōi ia  
jomo, ba lasofoe chōnia nifahaōnia,  
ba zi ha ja'ira: Hana wa tebai ndra'-  
29 aga, ka wamofanō ja'ia ? Ba imane  
chōra : Lō famofanō zi sambalō a-  
ndrō, na tengā fangandrō.

(A. 30-32 : Mat. 17, 22. 23.  
Loek. 9. 43-45).

30 III. Ba laheta ira ba da'ō, latōrō Galilai'a, ba lō omasi ia, i'ila ira niha  
31 bō'ō. Ifahaō sa nifahaōnia, imane chōra : Tetooe'ō dania Nono Niha ba danga niha, ba laboenoe, ba na no laboenoe, ba tōloe ngaloeo, ba ifoeli aoeri. (F. 8, 31 ; 10, 32 b. t.)  
32 Ba lō aboto ba dōdōra niwā'ōnia andrō, ba ata'oe ira, wanoeoe chōnia. (Loek. 18, 34).

(A. 33-37 : Mat. 18, 1-5. Loek. 9. 46-48).

33 IV. Ba laroegi Gafanaoema, ba me no mōi ia jomo, ba isofoe chōra : Hadia mege hoehoeomi ba lala ?  
34 Ba lō hedehedera; noa sa mege fahoe-hoeo ira ba lala, ha niha zeboeara  
35 maō. Ba moedadao ia ba hoemedē ia ba zi felendroea ba imane chōra : Na so zomasi fōna ia, ba jamōi foerisibai, jamōi enoni nawōnia fefoe.  
36 (F. 10, 43. Mat. 20, 26. b. t.). Ba ifa'-aso tānō fōnara ndraono, samboea, italagoei, ba imane chōra : (F. 10, 16). Na so zama'amōi jomo chōnia ono si mane da'e, samboea, na bōrō dōigoe, ba ja'o nifa'amōinia jomo. Ba na so zama'amōi jomo ja'o, ba tengā ja'o nifa'amōinia jomo, samatengē ja'o andrō nifa'amōinia. (Joh. 13, 20).

(A. 38-40 : Loek. 9, 49. 50).

38 V. Imane chōnia Johane : He sa-mahaō, no ma'ila zamōsa, sanōtōi tōimō, wamofanō bechoe, si lō molō'ō ja'ita, ba no matenawā ia, me lō i'o'ō ita. Ba imane Jesoe : Bōi mitenaō ia; tebai sa ilaoe hadia ia dandra, niha, ba dōigoe, ba i'ane-  
40 ma'ō zoei i'o'aja ndra'o. Ha niha sa zi lō fa'oedoe chōda, ba no awōda. (Mat. 12, 30).

VI. Ha niha sa zame'e nibadoe 41 chōmi zamba mako idanō, ba dōigoe andrō, me chō Keriso ami, ba si ndroehoe niwā'ōgoe chōmi, lō ae-choe loenia. (Mat. 10, 42.)

(A. 42-48 : Mat. 18, 6-9).

Ba na so zangalani side'ide andrō 42 samati, samōsa, ba ebōea mohare ia mena'ō, na labe'e ba mbaginia gara seboea ba na latibō'ō ia ba nasi. (Loek. 17, 1. 2.) Ba na i'alani ndra'- 43 oegō tangaoe, ba tema eŵa ia; mohare ndra'oegō, na ha tambai dangaoe, ba ōchamō wa'aoeri, moroi doea dangaoe, ba mōi'ō ba narako, ba galitō andrō, si lō matemate. ba 44 zi lō matemate goekoeō andrō chōra, awō galitō andrō. (Jes. 66, 24). Ba na 45 i'alani ndra'oegō aheoe, ba tema eŵa ia, mohare ndra'oegō, na sake-lakela ndra'oegō, ba ōchamō wa'aoeri, moroi doea gaheoe, ba tetibō'ō ba narako, ba zi lō matemate goe- 46 koeō andrō chōra, awō galitō andrō. Ba na i'alani ndra'oegō hōrōoe, 47 ba tema koē ia, mohare ndra'oegō, na bakole ndra'oegō, ba ōchamō mbanoea Lowalangi, moroi domboea hōrōoe, ba tetibō'ō ba narako, ba zi lō matemate goekoeō a- 48 ndrō chōra, awō galitō andrō. Ni'a- 49 sioni alitō sa dania ira fefoe. Si sō- 50 chi nasio andrō; ba na taja wa'asi'- asi nasio andrō, ba ha mibe'e fangasingasinia ? Bōi zi lō asio chōmi ba dōdōmi, ba bōi fa'oedoe'oedoe ami. (Mat. 5, 13. Loek. 14, 34. Kol. 4, 6. Rom. 12, 18. Job. 12, 14).

## FAZA 10.

I. Hoehoe ba wanibo ngambatō.

II. Ifahowoe'ō ndraono Jesoe. III.

Ono mateoa andrō, seboea ana'a.

IV. Hoehoe ba gana'a andrō. V.

Ifoeli i'ombacha'ō Jesoe wamakao

ja'ia dania ba fa'amatenia. VI. Ono

Zebedaio andrō. VII. Famadōhō fō-

chō hōrō zaoe'a.

(A. 1-12 : Mat. 19, 1-9.)

I. Ba iheta ia ba da'ō, isaŵa danō 1

- Joedaia ba tanō jefo Jordano, ba ato zoei zowoelo chōnia niha, ba ifoeli ifahaō ira, na to'ōlō ia ba zi manō.
- 2 (*Joh. 10, 40*). Ba la'ondrasi ia fari-zai, lasofoe chōnia, na tola itibō'ō ngambatōnia niha, latandraigō ia.
- 3 (*Mat. 19, 3*) Ba itema lira, imane chōra: Hadia goroisa Moze chōmi?
- 4 Lamane chōnia: No itehe Moze, lafa-zōchi zoera wangefā'ō, ba latibō'ō ia.
- 5 (*Moz. V. 24, 1*). Ba imane chōra Jesoe: Bōrō wa'abe'e dōdōmi, wa
- 6 isoera chōmi goroisa andrō, ba mōroi ba mbōrōta nifazōchi Lowalangi, ba ira matoea ba ira alawe wama-zōchinia ja'ira. „Andrō i rō i namania, awō ninanīa,
- 7 nīha, (*Ejes. 5, 30-33*), ba ha samboea boto daniā zī dāroea andrō;” tobali tengā sa'ae domboea, ha samboea boto.
- 9 Ba hadia ni'oroedoeigō Lowalangi
- 10 sa'ae, ba bōi jamoefabali niha. Ba me no mōi ia jomo, ba lafoeli
- 11 lasofoe chōnia da'ō nifahaōnia. Ba imane chōra: Na so zanibō ngambatōnia, ba na ihalō dānō bō'ō, ba sohorō da'ō, ba chōnia andrō.
- 12 Ba na ja'ia zanibō ira matoea, ba na mōi ia donga dānō bō'ō, ba sohorō, ia.
- (A. 13-16: *Mat. 19, 13-15. Loek. 18, 15-17*).
- 13 II. **Ba** la'ohe chōnia ndraono, ena'ō ibabaja; ba lategoe zolohe a-
- 14 ndrō nifahaōnia. Ba me i'ilā Jesoe, ba mōfōne ia, ba imane chōra: **Mifa'amōi chōgoe ndraono andrō, bō'i mitenawā ira, ba zi manō sa**
- 15 **mbanoea Lowalangi andrō**. Sindroe-hoe niwā'ōgōe chōmi, si lō manema banoea Lowalangi andrō si mane iraono, ba lo'ō manō lalania ba da'ō.
- 16 Ba italagoei ira, ifahowoe'ō, itoefa hōgōra tanga.
- (A. 17-22: *Mat. 19, 16-23. Loek. 18, 18-23*).
- 17 III. **Ba** me mōi ia tooe baewali, ba i'ondrasia ia niha, itoehi danō fō-nania, isofōe chōnia, imane: He
- samahaō si sōchi, he oewisa, ena'ō oetema wa'aoeri si lō aetoe andrō? Ba imane chōnia Jesoe: Hana wa 18 ñwā'ō si sōchi ndra'o? Lō si sōchi, baero zi ha samōsa andrō, Lowalangi. Oroisa andrō, ba no ñ'ila: 19 „Bōi o horō! bōi ange'e! bōi anagō! bōi bōbōgō chō nawōoe zilō doehoe, fosoemange namaoe, awō ninaoe!” (*Rom. 13, 9*). Ba 20 imane chōnia: No ahori oe'o'ō da'ō samahaō, i'otarai iraono ndra'o. (*Mat. 20, 38. Loek. 16, 9*) Ba inehe-gō ia Jesoe, i'omasi'ō, ba imane: Sambalō zi lō'ō chōoe. Ae amawa hadia zi so chōoe ba be'e ba zinomanā, ba so chōoe girōgirō ba zoroego, ba taboe, o'ō ndra'o. Ba lō sōchisōchi 22 dōdōnia ba niwā'ō Jesoe andrō, ba mofanō ia aboe dōdōnia; me no seboea ana'a ia.
- (A. 23-31: *Mat. 19, 23-30. Loek. 18, 24-30*).
- IV. **Ba** ifachōlō ia Jesoe ba imane ba nifahaōnia: Ha lō afōchō lala zo'ana'a, ba mbanoea Lowalangi! Ba tobali dōdō nifahaō ba niwā'ōnia 24 andrō. Ba ifoeli hoenede Jesoe, imane chōra: He iraono! Ha lō afōchō lala ba mbanoea Lowalangi andrō. (Amaed. 11, 28). Aoha na i, itōrō dōgi walōlōwā koedo, moroi ichamō mbanoea Lowalangi andrō so'ana'a. Ba tedooe wa'atobali dō-dōra, ba faoma lamane chō nawōra: Ba ha niha zanōndra fa'aoeri? Ba inehegō ira Jesoe, ba imane: Ba 27 niha, ba tebai, ba ba Lowalangi, ba tola; fefoe hadia ia sa, ba molala ba Lowalangi. Ba ibōrōtaigō Fetero, i-28 mane chōnia: Faigi, ja'aga andre, no marōi manō fefoe hadia ia, ba no ma'o'ō ndra'oegō. Imane Jesoe: Si 29 ndroehoe niwā'ōgōe chōmi, lō sōndrōi omo ba ma talifoesō matoea, ba ma talifoesō alawe, ba ma ina, ba ma ama, ba ma ono, ba ma benoea na bōrō ndra'o ba toeria somoeso dōdō andrō, si lō manema manga- 30

- woeli, otoe winaeta, iada'e ba gōtō andre, omo ba talifoesō matoea ba talifoesō alawé ba ina ba ono ba benoea, awō wolohi andrō, ba ba mbanoea foeri, ba fa'aoperi si lō ae-toe. Ba ato zi so foeri dania zi so fōna iada'e, ba si manō zi so foeri iada'e, tobali si so fōna dania.
- (A. 32-34 : Mat. 20, 17-19. Loek. 18, 31-34.)
- 32 V. Ba ba lala so ira, we'amōi misi jaŵa ba Jeroezalema, ba itaritari Jesoe, ba no tobali dōdōra ba ata'oe dōdō zolo'ō moroi foeri. Ba ifoeli i'ohe chōnia zi felendroe, ibōrōtaigō i'ombacha'ō chōra hadia zi gōna ia dania, (F. 9, 31. Joh. 11, 7. 8), imane : Hiza, mōi ita misi jaŵa ba Jeroezalema, ba tebe'e ba danga gere seboea ba ba danga zangila amachoita andrō Nono Niha, ba la'etoe'ō hoekoenia, hoekoe famoenoe, ba latooe'ō ba danga niha baero ia, ba la'o'aja dania ia ba ladidiloj ba labōbōzi ba laboenoe, ba tōloe ngaloeo, ba ifoeli aoeri.
- (A. 35-45 : Mat. 20, 20-28).
- 35 VI. Ba la'ondrasi ia ira Jakobo Johane, ono Zebedao andrō, lamane chōnia : He samahaō, omasi ndra'aga, na ò'o'ō chōma ni'andrōma chōoe. Ba imane chōra: Hadia ni'a-ndrōmi chōgoe? Ba lamane chōnia : Tehe chōma, ena'ō samōsa ba gambōlōoe ba samōsa ba gaberaoe 38 nahama ba lachōmioe dania. Ba imane chōra Jesoe : Lō mi'ilā hadia ni'andrōmi. Hadia, tola mibadoe nōsi mako andrō, nibadoegoe, ba tola labajagō chōmi nibajagō chōgoe ? (Loek. 12, 50). Ba lamane chōnia : Tola. Ba imane chōra Jesoe Ōsi mako andrō, nibadoegoe, ba mibadoe sa dania, ba nibajagō chōgoe andrō, ba tebajagō chōmi dania, 40 ba fanehe fedadao andrō, ba tengā chōgoe ; da'ō zidadao ba da'ō, ba zi 41 no moehonogōi fedadao andrō. Ba me larongo da'ō si dafoeloe, ba labōrōtaigō moekōkōkōkō ba chō ndra Jakobo Johane. Ba hoemedē 42 chōra Jesoe, imane : Mi'ilā, lafa-tōrō mbanoeara si no salaŵa ba niha, wangoe'ma'ō niha, ba labe'e barō mbawara niha seboeara. Ba bōi si 43 manō ba chōmi ; ha niha zomasi eboea ia ba chōmi, ba jamōi enomi-mi. (F. 9, 35). Ba ha niha ba chōmi 44 zomasi fōna ia, ba jamōi sawoejoe zato. **Ono Niha sa gōi, tengā si mōi mangoni, si mōi enoni, si mōi ma-me'e nosonia hōli zato.**
- (A. 46-52 : Mat. 20, 29-34. Loek. 18, 35-43.)
- VII. Ba laroegi Jericho. Ba me 46 mofanō ia ba Jericho, awō nifahaō-nia ba awō zato, ba no doemadao ba ngai lala nono Dimaio, Batimaio, niha saoe'a, sangandrōngandrō balazo. Ba me irongo so Jesoe, banoea 47 Nazareta, ba ibōrōtaigō moe'ao, imane : He ma'oewoe Dawido, Jesoe, hachōsi tōdō ndra'o ! Ba ato 48 zanegoe ja'ia, ena'ō lō moehede ia. Ba iforege we'ao : He ma'oewoe Dawido, hachōsi tōdō ndra'o ! Ba 49 ibadoegō ia Jesoe, imane : Mihede chōnia. Ba hoemedē ira ba zaoe'a andrō, lamane chōnia : Bōi boesi dōdōoe, faoso, moehede ia chōoe. Ba itibo'ō tooe mbaroenia, ifarōgā 50 ia, i'ondrasi Jesoe. Ba moehede chō- 51 nia Jesoe, imane : Hadia zomasi'ō, he oewisa chōoe ? Ba imane saoe'a andrō chōnia : He raboeni, ena'ō oe'ila niha ! Ba imane chōnia Jesoe : 52 Foeli'ō, no i'orifi'ō famatimō andrō. Ba i'anema'ō i'ila niha, ba i'o'ō ia ba lala. (F. 5, 34).

## FAZA 11.

I. Fe'amōi Jesoe mijomo ba Je-roezalema II. Marafala si mate. III. Fangehao osali. IV. Fa'abōlō wamatī. V. Hoehoeo Jesoe ba zalaŵa, ba wamajagō idanō andrō chō Johane.

(A. 1-10: Mat. 21, 1-11. Loek. 19, 28-38. Joh. 12, 12-18.)

I. Ba me no ahatō ira ba Jeroezalema ba ba Mbetania ba gahe hili

wanicha andrō, ba ifatenge nifahaō-  
 2 nia, daroea, imane chōra : Mi'ae ba  
 ba mbanoea side'ide andrō, fōnami,  
 ba na miroegi, ba i'anema'ō mi'ilā  
 nono galide nifesoe, si lō irai la'o-  
 koedo niha ; mitoto'ō wesoenia ba  
 3 mi'ohe ia. Ba na so zangoema'ō chō-  
 mi : Hana wa mimanō ? ba mima-  
 ne: Mogoena chō Doeaa, ba i'anema'ō  
 4 ifa'ohe'ō mangaweli ba da'e. Ba  
 mōi ira, ba hiza nono galide no me-  
 ge, nifesoe, ba zinga mbawandroehō,  
 5 tooe baewali, ba latoto'ō wesoe. Ba  
 lamane chōra ōsa, si so ba da'o :  
 Hadia chōmi da'ō, wa mitoto'ō wesoe  
 6 nono galide andrō ? Ba la'ombacha'ō  
 chōra hadia niwa'ō Jesoe ; awena  
 7 latehe. Ba la'ohe chō Jesoe nono  
 galide andrō, labe'e ba hoeloenia  
 8 noechara, ba i'okoedo. Ba ato za-  
 mologō ba lala noechara, ba so, ba  
 boeloe ndroe'oe, ni'ewara ba mbe-  
 9 noea. Ba sowaōwā ba solo'ō moroi  
 foeri, ba moe'ao, lamane : Hoza-  
 na, nifahowoe'ō zi so andrō ba  
 10 dōi Zo'aja, nifahowoe'ō wa'asalaŵa  
 Doeada Dawido andrō, sangondra-  
 si jai'ta ; hozana ba zalaŵa jaŵa !  
 (Sam. II. 7, 12-16).

(A. 11-14 : Mat. 21, 17-19.)

11 Ba mōi ia mijomo ba Jeroezalema,  
 ba gosali. Ba me no ifaigi fefoe hadia  
 ia, ba me aracha bongi, ba mōi ia  
 baero, isawa Mbetania, awō zi fele-  
 ndroea.  
 12 II. Ba mahemoloe ō, me la'oroi  
 13 Mbetania, ba olofo ia. Ba i'ilā ma-  
 rafala tānō sa, si so boeloe, ba mōi  
 ia, ma isōndra hadia ia mboea, ba  
 me iroegi, ba lō isōndra hadia ia,  
 ha sambalō boeloe, tengsa ba baŵa  
 14 marafala. Ba hocmede ia, imane  
 chōnia : Bōi sa'ae jamoe'a mboeaoe  
 niha, iroegi zi lō aetoe. Ba larongo.  
 nifahaōnia.

(A. 15-19 : Mat. 21, 12. 13. 17.  
 Loek. 19, 45-48.)

15 III. Ba laroegi Jeroezalema. Ba  
 mōi ia ba gosali, ba ibōrōtaigō ifo-  
 fanō zamawamawa hadia ia ba

gosali, awō zowōli, itoeli'ō meza za-  
 noeka ana'a, awō dadaoma zama-  
 wa marafadi ; ba lō itehe lafatōrō 16  
 ba gosali nahia hadia ia. Ba ifahaō 17  
 ira, imane chōra : Tenga no so ba  
 zoera : „O m o w a n g a n d rō  
 dōi n o m o g o e b a n i h a f e-  
 f o e ? ” Ba ja'ami, ba no mibali'ō  
 tōgi narō hili nahia zoraboc. (Jes. 56,  
 6 b. t. Jer. 7, 11). Ba larongo ere 18  
 seboea, awō zangila amachoita a-  
 ndrō, ba la'aloei wamoenoē ja'ia ;  
 ata'oe sa ira ia ; a'oi sa no tobali dōdō  
 niha sato ba wamahaōnia. Ba na bo-  
 ngi, ba mōi ia baero mbanoea.

(A. 20-24 : Mat. 21, 19-22.)

IV. Ba me latōrō, si hoelō wo-  
 ngi, ba la'ilā, no mate marafala no  
 mege, i'otarai wā'a tooe. Ba itōrō 21  
 tōdō Wetero ba imane chōnia : He  
 samahaō ! faigi marafala andrō, ni'-  
 elifie, no mate. (Mat. 24, 32). Ba 22  
 itema lira Jesoe, imane chōra : Mi'-  
 amati ba Lowalangi. (Joh. 14, 1).  
 Si ndroehoe niwa'ōgōe chōmi, na so 23  
 zangoema'ō ba hili andrō : Beta'ōgō  
 ba tibo'ōgō ba nasi, ba na lō ma-  
 ngiwa bacha dōdōnia, na fadoehoe  
 dōdōnia itōrō niwa'ōnia, ba itōrō  
 chōnia. (Fam. 11, 3 b. t. Kor. I. 15, 2).  
 Andrō oeŵā'ō chōmi : Fefoe hadia 24  
 ia ni'andrōmi, na mangandrō, mi-  
 fati wa miteina, ba so ia chōmi.  
 (Joh. 15, 7. 16. 23. Joh. I. 5, 14).  
 Ba na awena mangandrō ami, ba 25  
 mi'efa'ō, na so hadia ia zala niha,  
 ha niha ia, chōmi, ena'ō Amami a-  
 ndrō ba zoroego gōi, ibe'e aefā chō-  
 mi lalōmi. (Mat. 5, 23 b. t. Mat. 6,  
 14). Ba na lō mi'efa'ō zala, ba lō'ō 26  
 gōi i'efa'ō lalōmi Amami andrō, si  
 so ba zoroego. (Mat. 18, 35).  
 A. 27-38 ; Mat. 21, 23-27. Loek.  
 20, 1-8).

V. Ba laroegi zoei Jeroezalema. 27  
 Ba me mowaōwā ia ba gosali, ba  
 la'ondrasi ia ere seboea ba sangila  
 amachoita andrō ba satoea mba-  
 noeaa andrō. Ba lamane chōnia : Ha-  
 dia wa tola ūlaoe da'ō ? Ba ha niha

- zanehe chōoe, wolaoe ja'ia? (Joh. 29, 2, 18; 11, 57). Ba imane chōra Je-soe: So nisofoegoe chōmi zambalō, ba mi'ombacha'ō chōgoe, awena dania oe'ombacha'ō chōmi, hadia, wa tola oelaoe da'ō. Famajagō idanō andrō, chō Johane, hadia, moroi ba zoroego ia, ma moroi ba niha? 30  
 31 Mi'ombacha'ō chōgoc. Ba la'era'era tōdōra, lamane: Na taŵa'ō: Moroi ba zoroego, ba imane dania chōda: Ba hana wa lō mamati ami no chōnia? Ba na taŵa'ō: Moroi ba niha — ba ata'oe ira niha sato, me ba dōdōra fefoe si ndroehoe zama'e'ō 32  
 33 Johane andrō. Ba latema li Jesoe lamane: Lō ma'ilā. Ba imane chōra Jesoe: Ba lō'ō gōi oeŵa'ō chōmi, hadia, wa tola oelaoe da'ō no mege.

## FAZA 12.

I. Amaedola: Sohalōwō ba kaboe nagoe. II. Lasofoo he lawisa bambeo andrō, ba III. he wisa ba wemaoso zi mate andrō, ba IV. hadia zeboea goroisa, ba V. ha ono Keriso VI. Famangelama ba zangila amachoitā andrō, samini tōdō. VII. Ame'ela lacha mbanoea andrō.

(A. 1-12: Mat. 21, 33-46. Loek. 20, 9-10).

- 1 I. Ba ibōrōtaigō molaoe amae-dola chōra, imane: So niha, sama-zōchi kaboe nagoe, i'ōlini, iko'o ba danō wolazi, ilaoe malige, ba ibe'e niseŵa kaboe andrō be zohalōwō, ba mofanō ia, isawā danō bō'ō. (Jes. 5, 2 1 b. t.). Ba ifatenge zawoejoe ba zo-halōwō andrō, me no inōtō, ena'ō ihalō mboea nagoe, ba kaboe andrō, ba zohalōwō andrō. Ba lahalō da'ō, labōbōzi ba lafatenge manō ma-ngawoeli, lō labe'e. Ba ifoeli ifate-nge chōra zawoejoe bō'ō; ba lafeso-cho hōgō da'ō ba la'o'aja ia. Ba ifa-tenge dánō bō'ō, ba latema laboenoe da'ō. Ba ato na dánō bō'ō, ba so la-bōzibōzi, ba so, ba laboenoe. Ba so na chōnia nono, ha samōsa, ono

omasīō, da'ō nifatengenia chōra sa-foeria, imane: Ata'oe ira nonogoe. Ba sohalōwō no mege, ba faoma lamane chō nawōra: Sanema ondrōita da'ō; talaboe, taboenoe ia, ba chōda gondrōita andrō. (Loek. 13, 34. Mat. 23, 37). Ba lahalō ia, laboenoe, ba latibo'ō baero kaboe nagoe andrō. He iwisa dania sochō kaboe nagoe andrō? Mōi ia dania mamakiko sohalōwō andrō, ba ibe'e ba danga dánō bō'ō kaboe no mege. Hadia, lō'ō gōi ni'ilami zi so ba zoe-ra andrō: „Gowē andrō, ni-tibō'ō zotomo andrō, ba no to bali tojo ba watalinga (Sin. 118, 22); moroi 11 chō Zō'a ja dā'ō, ba sa hō-lihōli dōdōda, na ta'ilā? (Sin. 118, 23). Ba la'aloci lala wo-ndra'oe ja'ia. ba ata'oe ira niha sato; aboto sa'ae ba dōdōra, wa chōra ibōbōgō gamaedola andrō. Ba larōi ia, mofanō ira.

(A. 13-17: Mat. 22, 15-22. Loek. 20, 20-26.)

II. Ba lafatenge chōnia warizao 13 ōsa. awō zi faofao chō Herode, ena'ō la'alani ia ba hoehoeo. Ba mōi 14 ira, ba lamane chōnia: He samahaō, ma'ilā satoelō ndra'oegō ba lō ba dōdōoe niha, lō'ō sa ūfaigi mbawa niha ba si ndroehoe wangombacha'-ōoe lala andrō chō Lowalangi. Hadia, tola labe'e mbeo chō kaizaro, ma lō'ō? Hadia labe'e, hadia lō'ō? Ba ja'ia, me no i'ila wamini tōdō a-ndrō chōra, ba imane chōra: Hadia wa mitandraigō ndra'o? Mi'oramā'ō chōgoc hoea soekoe zamboea. Ba labe'e. Ba imane chōra: Ha fa-maedo da'e ba ha ūchō zoera andre? Ba lamane chōnia: Chō kaizaro. Ba 17 imane chōra Jesoe: Hadia chō kai-zaro, ba mibe'e chō kaizaro, ba hadia chō Lowalangi, ba mibe'e chō Lowalangi. Ba ahōlihōli dōdōra chōnia.

(A. 18-27: Mat. 22, 23-33).

III. Ba mōi chōnia za doekaio, sa-

- ngoema'ō, lō femaoso zi mate, laso-  
 19 foe chōnia, lamané: (*Joh. 11, 57*): He  
 samahaō, no ifachoi chōma Moze :  
 na mate zi so talifoesō, ba na torōi  
 wo'omonia, lō ono, ba jamoehalō  
 wo'omonia talifoesōnia, jamoefo-  
 20 nga'ōtō dalifoesōnia. Ba no so zi  
 fatalifoesō, dafitoe ; ba mangowaloe  
 zi samōsa, ba me mate ia, ba lō nga'-  
 21 ōtō. Ba ihalō ndra alawe andrō si  
 samōsa, ba mate, lō nga'ōtō ; ba si  
 22 manō gōi wanete da'ō. Ba lō nga'ōtō  
 zi dafitoe andrō. Ba afoeriata sibai,  
 23 ba mate gōi ndra alawe andrō. He  
 wisa ba wemaoso zi mate andrō, na  
 maoso ira, ha fo'omo ia, ba chōra a-  
 ndrō? noa sa dafitoe ira, zangai ja'ia.  
 24 Imane chōra Jesoe: Tenga andrō  
 eloengoe ami, me lō aboto ba dōdōmi  
 zi so ba zoera, ba me lō aboto ba dō-  
 dōmi wa'abōlō Lowalangi andrō?  
 25 Na maoso zi mate andrō, ba lō ma-  
 ngowaloe ira, ba lō mōi nihalō, hoelō  
 26 mala'ika ba zoroego ira dania. Ba ba  
 zi mate andrō, wa maoso ira, ba ha-  
 dia, lō ni'ilami ba zoera Moze, ba ngaf-  
 oe ndroi andrō, me hoemede chōnia  
 Lowalangi, me imane: „L o w a l a-  
 n g i G a b e r a h a m o n d r a' o ,  
 ba L o w a l a n g i G i z a' a k i  
 ba L o w a l a n g i J a k o b o ? ”  
 27 Tenga Lowalangi zi mate ia, no Lo-  
 walangi zaoeri ; no abōlōbōlō wa'e-  
 loengoemi andrō.  
 (A. 28-34 : *Mat. 22, 34-40*).  
 28 IV. **Ba** i'ondras i a sangila ama-  
 choita, samōsa ; no irongo, me fa-  
 hoehoeo ira ba no i'ila, enahōi wa-  
 moe'ania; isofoe chōnia, imane: Ha-  
 29 dia goroisa si fōfōna sibai? Imane  
 Jesoe: Da'ōzi fōfōna: „Mifondro-  
 ndrongo, ja'a mi, Ira ono  
 G i z e r a ē l i , h a s a mōs a Z o'-  
 aja, L o w a l a n g i d a , h a j a'-  
 30 ia Z o' aja ; b a o m a s i' ō Z o'-  
 aja, L o w a l a n g i o e a n d rō ,  
 moroi s i'a i k ō b a dōdōo e ,  
 nosooe m a' a s a m b o e a z a-  
 n g o m a s i' ō j a'ia , b a h o-  
 rigō gera'era oe , awō wā-
- a bōlōoe, w a n g o m a s i' ō j a'-  
 i a . Ba fanetenia : „O m a s i' ō z a-  
 h a t ō c h ū o e , s i m a n e f a'-  
 o m a s i o e n d r a' o e g ū .” Oroisa  
 bō'ō, seboea moroi andrō, ba lō'ō. Ba  
 31 imane chōnia sangila amachoita a-  
 ndrō: Ja'ia, samahaō, si ndroehoe  
 niwā'oe, ha samōsa, ba lō tānō  
 bō'ō baeronia. (*Moz. V. 4, 32*). Ba  
 32 fangomasi'ō ja'ia andrō, moroi si'-  
 aikō ba dōdō, awō wa lahorigō ge-  
 ra'era, awō wa'abōlō, wangomasi'ō  
 ja'ia ba fangomasi'ōda sahatō chō-  
 da, si mane fa'omasida ita, ba no to-  
 hoede wa'asōchi da'ō, moroi ba wa'-  
 asōchi zoemange nitoenoe, awō zoe-  
 mange nitaba, fefoe. (*Sam. I. 15, 22*).  
 Ba me i'ila Jesoe, tengā sambō era'-  
 34 era ia, wanema li, ba imane chōnia :  
 Lō arōoe tō, ba banoea Lowalangi  
 ndra'oegō. Ba oi sa'ae ata'oe ira, wa-  
 nofue chōnia hadia ia. (*Mat. 22, 46*.  
*Loek. 20. 40*).  
 (A. 35-37 : *Mat. 22, 41-46. Loek.*  
 20, 41-44).
- V. **Ba** hoemede Jesoe, imane, wa-  
 35 mahaō ba gosali : Hana wa laŵā'ō  
 sangila amachoita, ma'ewoe Dawi-  
 do Keriso andrō? No ja'ia, Dawi-  
 do, zangoema'ō moroi ba Geheha ni'-  
 amoni'ō : „N o i wā'ō S o' a j a  
 c h ū Z o' aja ja'o andrō : D a d a o b a g a m b ū l ū g o e ,  
 i r e g e o e b e ' e t o o e b a r ū  
 g a h e o e z i f a t i o e t ū d ū  
 c h ū o e ”. (*Sin. 110, 1 b. t.*) Ja'ia,  
 36 Dawido, zi faso'aja chōnia, ba he  
 moroi, wa ma'ewoenia? Ba no wa'-  
 omasi niha sato wamondrongo chō-  
 nia.
- (A. 38-40 : *Loek. 20, 45-47*).  
 VI. **Ba** imane wamahaō ja'ira :  
 38 Mi'angelamaisi zangila amachoita  
 andrō, somasi mamaroe baroe sa-  
 naoe, somasi na la'owai ira ba kade,  
 (*Mat. 23, 5, 6*). somasi dadaoma tānō  
 jaŵā ba zekola ba he naha tānō ja-  
 ū ba walōŵā ; si manga gōlō la-  
 39 cha mbanoea, sangaragō fangandrō,  
 ena'ō la'ila niha ; tedooe wa'abe'e

hoeckoe, si gōna ira dania, labe'e si manō. (*Mat. 23, 14.*)

(*A. 41-44 : Loek. 21, 1-4.*)

- 41 VII. Ba moedadao ia ba gamaoe-doe na ha game'ela, ifaigi he wisa wame'e zato kefe ba na ha game'ela andrō. Ba ato zo'ana'a, eboea labe'e.  
 42 Ba so lacha mbanoea, si noemana, ibe'e bacha domboea rimi, tobali sa-  
 43 mboea se. Ba hoemedes Jesoe ba ni-fahaōnia, imane chōra : Si ndroehoe niwā'ōgoe chōmi, eboea nibc'e lacha mbanoea si noemana andrō, moroi ba chōra fefoe, same'e kefe ba  
 44 na ha game'ela. A'oi sa moroi ba zi tōra chōra labe'e, ba ja'ia, ba moroi ba zambō chōnia ibe'e, fefoe hadia ia zi so chōnia, balazonia ma'afefoe.

### FAZA 13.

I. Fangombacha fanoedoegō Je-roezalema ba II. fa'atoea danō. III. Famarooe tōdō ba wa lō mōrō.

(*A. 1-23 : Mat. 24, 1-28. Loek. 21, 5-24.*)

- 1 I. Ba mofanō ia, irōi gosali, ba imane chōnia nifahaōnia samōsa : He samahaō, faigi wa'eboea gara andrō  
 2 ba fa'eboea gosali andrō ! Ba imane chōnia Jesoe : Ō'ila gosali seboea a-ndrō ? Samboea manō lō'ō dania si torōi ba dete nawōnia jaŵa kara,  
 3 si lō ladoedoegō. Be me doemadao ia ba hili wanicha, ba gamaoedoe gosali, ba lasofoe chōnia ira Fetero, Jakobo, Johane ba Andrea, ba zi ha ja'-ira, lamane : Ombacha'ō chōma, ha wa'ara dania da'ō ? ba hadia dandra,  
 5 na inōtō da'ō fefoe dania ? Ba ibōrō-taigō Jesoe, imane chōra : Mifaigi, fa lō ifaeloengoe ami niha. Ato zi so  
 6 dania, sanagō tōigoe, ba lamane dania : Ja'odo, ba ato lafaeloengoe.  
 7 Ba na mirongo wanoewōnoewō ba toeria wanoewōnoewō, ba bōi tokea dōdōmi ; lō tola lō si manō, ba tengā  
 8 fa'atoea danō na sa. Maoso sa dania zi samboea soi, oedoe zi samboea, ba si sara ūri, oedoe zi sara ; sosō ndroeroe danō misa ba sosō lofo

mbanoea. Bōrōta wa'afōchō da'ō. Ba mifaigifaigi, he miwisa ami. Latooe'ō dania ami ba danga zalaŵa rafe ba la'ohe ami ba waloechata, labōzibōzi ami, la'ohe ami barō goemandroe ba barō razo, bōrō ndra'o, ba wamadoe-hoe'ō chōra. Ba lō tola lō te'omba-cha'ō doeria somoeso dōdō andrō oea ba niha fefoe, ha soi ira. Ba na 11 la'ohe ami, ba wame'e ba dangara ja'ami, ba bōi mihōnagō mī'aboesi tō-dō, hadia niwā'ōmi dania, hadia ni-be'e ba dōdōmi, na inōtō wehede andrō, da'ō miwā'ō ; tengā sa ja'ami zihede, Eheha ni'amoni'ō andrō zi-hede. (*Mat. 10, 19 b. t.*) Ba itooe'ō 12 ba danga zamoenoe ja'ia dalifoesōnia sotalifoesō. ba si manō zo'ono ba nononia, ba maoso ndraono, oedoe ndra amara, ba wamoenoe la'ohe. (*Mich. 7, 6.*) Ba dozi niha fatioe dōdō chō-mi, bōrō dōigoe. Ba sanaoe ēlō, iroegi gamozoea, da'ō ni'orifi. (*Mat. 10, 22.*) Ba na mi'ilā so ba zi tengā na-hania zogoro ita andrō, bōrōta wa'a-doedoe — jamoebe'e ba dōdōnia so-mbaso da'e — ba jamoloi ba hili zi so ba Joedaia. (*Dan. 9, 27.*) Ba si so ba 15 detenomo jaŵa, ba bōi jamōitoee, bōi jamōi jomo, ba wangai hadia ia ba nomonia. Ba si no mōi ba nowi, ba 16 bōi jamoefoeli ia foeri, ba wangai ba-roenia. Ba alai zanabina ba si so ono, 17 ba mbagi zoesoe, na loeo da'ō. Ba 18 mi'angandrō, fa bōi na baŵa deoe. Famakao sa dania loeo da'ō, lō 19 irai si manō, i'otarai mbōrōta hadia ia fefoe nifazōchi Lowalangi, iroegi da'e, ba lō'ō manō gōi si manō dania. Ba na lō i'ōnaigō ena'ō mbaŵa da'ō 20 So'aja, ba samōsa lō aoerī niha ena'-ō ; ba bōrō nitoejoe andrō, si no itoetoejoe, wa no i'ōnaigō mbaŵa da'ō. Ba ba da'ō dania, na so zangoe- 21 ma'ō chōmi : Ja'e Keriso andrō, hi-za ! ba bōi mifati. Ba maoso dania 22 Keriso faja ba sama'ele'ō sofaja, ba lafazōchi dandra, awō gila'ila, ba wamaeloengoe nitoejoe andrō gōi, na bōla. Ba ja'ami, mifaigi, no oehō- 23

- nagō oēwa'ō chōmi da'ō fefoe. (*Joh. 16, 4.*)  
*(A. 24-32: Mat. 24, 29-36. Loek. 21, 25-33).*
- 24 II. Bana loeo da'ō, na no aefa wamakao no mege, ba taja haga loeo, ba lō'ō sa'ae dania moehaga mbāwa,  
 25 ba atoroe ndrōfi moroi ba mbanoea si jāwa, ba hoemeoehoee wangarō a-  
 26 ndrō, ba mbanoea si jāwa. Ba la'ila dania Nono Niha, si so moroi sa ba lawoeo, a'oi so wa'abōlō, awō la-  
 27 chōmi. Ba ifatenge dania mala'ika-nia andrō, ba i'woeloit nitotoetoejoe andrō, moroi ba zi fasoei, i'otarai wondrege danō, iroegi gahe mbanoea ba  
 28 wondrege tānō sa. Ba ba marafala mitōngōni wamaedo andrō. Na mo'-idānō ndrahania, na toemboe lehe-  
 lehe, ba mi'ilā, wa no ahatō mbāwa  
 29 wa'aoechoe zino. Si manō gōi ami, na mi'ilā itōrō da'ō no mege, ba oro-  
 30 ma chōmi, no ahatō ia. Si ndroehoe niwā'ōgōe chōmi, lō fachamō atoea niha si sagōtō andre, iroegi itōrō da'ō  
 31 fefoe. **Atoea mbanoea si jāwa dania ba atoea danō, ba lō awoe'a ligoe.**  
 32 (*Jes. 51, 6*). Ba bāwa andrō ba inōtō, ba lō sangila, mala'ika ba zoroego gōi lō'ō, Ono gōi lō'ō, ha Ama zangila. (*Hal. zin. 1, 7*).  
 33 III. Mifaigi, bōi mifōrō; lō'ō sa mi'ilā ginōtō. (*Mat. 24, 42. Loek. 12, 34 40; 21, 36*). Hoclō niha sofānō, sōndrōi omonia, same'e ba danga zawoejoenia hadia ia chōnia, sangoe-mā'ō halōwō zamōsana ba sangoe-mā'ō chōzanaro ba mbawandroehō,  
 35 bōi mōrō ia. (*Mat. 25, 13*). Ba bōi mifōrō, lō'ō sa mi'ilā ginōtō wa'aso zatoeia baomo andrō, na tānō owi, ba ma na taloe mbongi, ba ma na  
 36 miwo manoe, ba ma na moloeo, fa bōi mōrō ami, i'ilā, na so ia lō moe-  
 37 dōnadōna. **Ba hadia niwā'ōgōe chōmi, ba chōmi fefoe oēwa'ō: bōi mifōrō!**

## FAZA 14.

- I. Famagōlō gere seboea, awō zan-gila amachoita, ba wamoenoē Jesoe.  
 II. Tebajoini Jesoe ba Mbetania.  
 III. I'ombacha'ō zi manga mbōlinia.  
 IV. I'oroi'ō wemanga ni'amoni'ō andrō. V. Mangandrō ia ba Gezemane.  
 VI. Lara'oeia. VII. La'etoe'ō hoekoe ba rafe niha Jehoeda andrō. VIII. I'osilō'ōgō Jesoe Fetero.

(A. 1-2 : Mat. 26, 2-5. Loek. 22, 1, 2).

I. Ba hatō doea wongi, ba fasa andrō ba bāwa roti si lō moe'aisōni. Ba la'aloei ere seboea ba sangila amachoita he lawisa wangonechesi fondra'oe ja'ia, ba famoenoe ja'ia. Lamane sa : Bōi ba gowasa, fa bōi aechoe niha.

(A. 3-9 : Mat. 26, 6-13. Joh. 12, 1-8.)

II. Ba me so ia ba Mbetania, ba nomo Zimoni andrō, sobooe aoeri, me manga ia, ba so ndra alawe, so chōnia zamba boeliboeli kara zi ndroehoe wanicha naridoe, seboea bōli, ba iboto mboeliboeli, ba ifadoewa ba hōgō Jesoe wanicha andrō. Ba so ōsa zikōkōkōkō tōdōra, lamane : Hadia wa la'alimagōsi wanicha andrō. Tola sa la'amawa mena'ō wanicha andrō, tōra otoe a lima woe-loe roefia, ba tola tebe'e ba zi noemana. Ba koemōkōkōkō ira chōnia. Ba imane Jesoe : Bōi mitegoe ia ; hadia wa miboesi dōdōnia? Si sōchi nilaoenia chōgoe. Lō teboelō awōmi zi noemana, ba tola mitolo ira, na edōna ami, ba ja'o, ba tengā si lō teboe-lō chōmi. No ilaoe ndrege zi tola ilaoe ; no ihōnagō ibajoini mbotogoe, ba wogo'o ja'o. Ba si ndroehoe niwā'ōgōe chōmi, heza misa tetōeriaigō doe-ria somoeso dōdō andrō, ba goeli danō ma'asagōrō, ba da'ō gōi te'ōmbacha'ō nilaoe da'e, ba wanōrō tōdō ja'ia.

(A. 10-11: Mat. 26, 14-16. Loek. 22, 3-6).

Ba mōi chō gere seboea Joeda 10

andrō, banoea Kariota, awō zi fele-  
ndroea, ba wemanga mbōlinia chōra.  
11 Ba omoeso dōdōra, me larongo, ba  
lafaboe'oe chōnia labe'e gana'a. Ba  
i'aloei he wisa zenahōi, wango-  
mbacha ja'ia.

(A. 12-16: Mat. 26, 17-19. Loek.  
22, 7-18.)

12 III. Ba me ba'va roti si lō moe'-  
aisōni, si fōfōna, ba nitaba fasa a-  
andrō, ba lamane chōnia nifahaōnia :  
Heza zomasi'ō, heza mōiga manga-  
13 siwai, ena'ō ō'ā wasa andrō? Ba ifa-  
tengē nifahaōnia, daroea, imane  
chōra : Mi'ae mijomo ba mbanoea,  
ba faloecha ami niha, solohe miōgō  
14 nidanō, mi'o'ō ia. Ba ba zi mōi ia  
jomo ba nomo, ba da'ō mimane chō  
zochō omo : Da'ō niwa'ō zamahaō  
chōoe : Hezo nahagoe andrō, heza  
oe'ā wasa andrō, awō nifahaōgōe ?  
15 Ba i'oroma'ō chōmi dania mbate'e  
seboea, ba si sagōtō, si no labe'e toe-  
fo, si no moehaogō; ba da'ō mi'asi-  
16 wai chōda. Ba mōi nifahaō andrō,  
laroegi jomo ba mbanoea, ba itōrō  
niwa'ōnia chōra. Ba la'asiwai wasa  
no mege.

(A. 17-21: Mat. 26, 20-25. Loek.  
22, 21-33.)

17 Ba me tānō owi, ba so ia,  
18 awō zi felendroea. Ba me no  
moedadao ira, me manga, ba  
imane Jesoe : Si ndroehoe niwa'ōgōe  
chōmi, samōsa ba chōmi soroedoe  
manga chōgoe zi manga mbōlige  
19 dania. Ba ibōrōtaigō aboe dōdōra,  
ba oi zara lamane chōnia : Hadia  
20 ja'odo? Ba imane chōra : Samōsa  
ba zi felendroea, si faloeloe manga  
21 chōgoe. Itōrō sa lalania Ono Niha,  
itōrō zi so ba zoera ba chōnia, ba  
alai niha andrō, si manga mbōli Nono  
Niha; sōchi ba niha andrō, lō toe-  
mboe ia mege.

(A. 22-25: Mat. 26, 26-29. Loek.  
22, 14-20.)

22 IV. Ba me manga ira, ba ihalō  
roti, ifahowoe'ō ba iboboto, ibe'e  
chōra, imane : Mitema, mi'a, botogae

da'e. Ba ihalō mako, i'aohasi gōlō 23  
**Lowalangi, ibe'e chōra, ba labadoe,**  
**dozi ira. Ba imane ehōra :** Dogoe 24  
**da'e, do gamaboe'oela li, sadoewa**  
**salahi zato.** Si ndroehoe niwa'ōgōe 25  
chōmi, lō'ō manō sa'ae oeabdōe nōsi  
mboea nagoe andrō, iroegi loeo wa-  
madoegoe si bohooenia, ba mbanoea  
Lowalangi andrō.

(A. 26-31 : Mat. 26, 30-35.)

Ba me no aefa manoenō ira, ba 26  
mōi ira baero, ba gahe hili wanicha  
andrō. Ba imane chōra Jesoe : Dozi 27  
dania ami te'ala, si mané sa ba  
zoera : „O e b a g o d a n i a g o e  
b a l o a n d rō, b a s o e m a  
w i l i m b i r i b i r i a n d rō n i  
k o e b a l o i.” Ba na aefa maoso 28  
ndra'o, ba mowaōwaōdo ba Galilaia,  
fōnami. (F. 16, 7). Ba imane 29  
chōnia Fetero : He dozi te'ala ira,  
ba ja'o, ba lō te'ala. Ba imane chō- 30  
nia Jesoe : Si ndroehoe niwa'ōgōe  
chōoe, iada'e bongī andre, lō fachā-  
mō mendroea miwo zilatao, ba no  
medōloe ō'osilō'ōgō ndra'o. Ba ihōtōi 31  
fangoema'ō : Ba he matedo awōoe,  
ba tebai oe'osilō'ōgō ndra'oegō. Ba  
si manō wangoema'ō ndra nifahaō  
fefoe.

(A. 32-42 : Mat. 26, 36-46. Loek.  
22, 39-46. Joh. 18, 1).

V. Ba laroegi halama, Gezemane 32  
dōinia, ba imane ba nifahaōnia :  
Midadao ba da'e, irege no mangandrō  
ndra'o. Ba i'ohē awōnia ndra Fetero, 33  
Jakobo, Johane, ibōrōtaigō mani-  
zinizi ba aboe dōdō. Ba imane chōra: 34  
Aboe sibai dōdōgoe, iroegi wa'ama-  
te; mi'iagō da'e ba bōi mifōrō.  
(Heb. 5, 7). Ba mofanō ia, lō arōoe, 35  
ifalōgoe tooe ia ba danō ba manga-  
ndrō, ena'ō italoe'i ia inōtō andrō,  
na bōla. (Joh. 12, 27). Imane : He 36  
Aba, Ama, lō hadia ia zi tebai ndra'-  
oegō ; hetā chōgoe mako andrō ; ba  
bōi somasi ndra'o, somasi ndra'oegō  
sa. Ba ifoeli ia, ba no mōrō ira, me 37  
iroegi, ba imane chō Wetero: He  
Simoni, si mōrō ndra'oegō ? Tebai

- si lō mōrō ndra'oegō mato saza? | choita andrō. Ba i'o'ō Fetero, arōoe 54  
 38 **Bōi mifōrō ba mi'angandrō, fa bōi** moroi foeri, iroege baolajama gere  
**itōrō ami fanandraigō. Aoha sa** seboea, ba moedadao ia, awō genoni  
**gōlō dōdō, ba si no ambō fa'abōlō** andrō, moleoe ia, ba zinga galitō.  
 39 **nōsi.** Ba ifoeli mōi mangandrō, si Ba la'aloei wamōbōgō horō chō Je- 55  
 40 mane mege no linia. Ba me ifoeli soe ere seboea, awō zalaŵa rafe ia, ba no mōrō zoei ira, me iroegi, seboea fefoe, ba wamoenoe ja'ia, ba me no aboea goeli hōrōra, ba lō la'ilā lō lasōndra. Ato sa zamōbōgō horō 56  
 41 hadia niŵa'ōra, wanema linia. Ba so chōnia, ba lō faoma wangoema'ōra.  
 zoei ia, me no medōloe, ba imane (Moz. V. 17, 6). Ba so ōsa zamōbōgō 57  
 chōria : Mifōrō sa'ae ba mi'olombase! chōnia, lamane : No marongo me 58  
 No abōnō. No inōtō, hiza, tetooe'ō iŵa'ō : Oedoedoegō dania gosali a-  
 ba danga niha si so horō Nono Niha. ndre, nifazōchi danga niha, ba ha  
 42 **Mifaoso!** talaboe ; hiza, no ahatozī tōloe ngaloeo oe'angtomosi'ō dā-  
 manga mbōligoe andrō. nō bō'ō, si tengā nifazōchi danga  
 (A. 43-50: Mat. 26, 47-56. Loek. 59  
 22, 47-53. Joh. 18, 2. 3. 10. 11.) niha. (F. 15, 29). Ba ba da'ō gōi lō 60  
 43 **VI. Ba i'anema'ō,** me moehede ia faoma wangoema'ōra. Ba maoso gere  
 na, ba so Joeda, banoea Kariota a- 61  
 ndrō, awō zi felendroea, ba ato zi fao seboea, i'agō gotaloeara, isofoe chō  
 chōnia sofōda ba sobago gama, Jesoe, imane : Hadia, ma'ifoe lō ūte-  
 nifatenge gere seboea ba sangila ma li ba nibōbōgō da'ō chōoe ? Ba 62  
 amachoita ba satoea mbanoea andrō. lō hedehedenia, ma'ifoe lō itema li.  
 44 Ba no iŵa'ō chōra dandra si manga Ba manofoe zoei chōnia gere seboea,  
 mbōli andrō, no imane : Si fa'ago imane chōnia : Hadia, Keriso andrō  
 bawa ndra'o, da'ō ia, da'ō mira'oe ndra'oegō, ono Wondrege nisoeno a-  
 45 ba mi'ohe, mi'aro'ō. Ba me so ia, ba 63  
 i'anema'ō i'ondrasi Jesoe, imane chō- noechania ere seboea, ba imane : Ha-  
 nia : He samahaō ! ba fa'ago bawa dia sa'ae goena zi so ba mbōrō ? No 64  
 46 ia chōnia. Ba lababaja, lara'oe. mirongo wangaohangaoha andrō.  
 47 Ba isōbi wōda si samōsa, awō zi so ba He wisa ba dōdōmi ? Ba oi zara la'-  
 ngai andrō, itema igoechoei zawoe- etoe'ō hoekoenia, hoekoe famoenoe.  
 48 joe gerc seboea, i'ewa dalinga. Ba Ba labōrōtaigō ōsa ladidilo i ia, la-  
 hoemede Jesoe, imane chōra : Hoelō baloegō mbanoea ba lagoechoei ia  
 na ba zoraboe mōi ami, mofōda ami ba lamane chōnia : Ama'ele'ō ; ba  
 49 Ero ma'ōchō so ndra'o chōmi ba go- latema lafalisi ia si'o enoni andrō.  
 sali, mamahaō ndra'o, ba lō nira'oe- (F. 10, 34. Mar. 15, 19).  
 mi ja'o ; ba ena'ō itōrō zi so ba zoera.  
 50 Ba larōi ia [awōnia], oi zara moloi. (A. 66-72 : (Mat. 26, 69-75. Loek.  
 51 Ba so nono matoea samōsa, solo'ō 22, 55-62. Joh. 18, 16-18. 25-27).  
 ja'ia, ha samboea mbaroe, baroe 66  
 52 moeko si sōchi ; ba lara'oe ia. Ba irōi VIII. **Ba me so tooe** Wetero bao-  
 foeri mbaroe moeko andrō ba moloi- lajama, ba so zawoejoe gere seboea,  
 lō baroe. ono alawe, samōsa, ba me i'ilā 67  
 (A. 53-65: Mat. 26, 57-68. Loek. Wetero, me moleoe, ba inehēgō, ba  
 22, 54. 63-65.) imane : Ja'oegō gōi nawō mbanoea  
 53 **VII. Ba la'ohe chō** gere seboea Nazareta andrō, Jesoe andrō. Ba 68  
 Jesoe; ba faloecha gere seboea fefoe i'osilō'ōgō, imane : Lō oe'ila, hadia  
 ba satoea mbanoea ba sangila ama- niŵa'ōoe, lō aboto ba dōdōgōe. Ba  
 mōi ia baero, baolajama fōna, ba

- 69 miwo zilatao. Ba i'ila ia sawoejoe ono alawe no mege, ba ifoeli ibōrōtaigō, imane ba zi so ba da'ō :  
 70 Samōsa da'e, awōra. Ba ifoeli i'osilō'ōgō. Ba lō ara, ba lamane zoei si so ba da'ō chō Wetero : Si ndroehoe, awōra ndra'oegō ; banoea Galilaia  
 71 sa ndra'oegō. Ba ibōrōtaigō i'elifi ia ba fahōloe, imane : Lō oe'i'la ha niha  
 72 da'ō, niwa'ōmi. Ba i'anema'ō ifoeli miwo zilatao, no mendroea. Ba itōrō tōdō Wetero li Jesoe, me imane chōnia : Lō fachamō mendroea miwo zilatao, ba medōloe ō'osilō'ōgō ndra'o. Ba me itōrō tōdōnia, ba mege'ege ia.

### FAZA 15.

I. La'ohē chō Wilato Jesoe, ba wangetoe'ō hoekoe. II. Lafakao ia. III. Laforōfa. IV. Mate ia. V. Lako'o.

(A. 1 : Mat. 27, 1, 2. Loek. 22, 66–71).

- 1 I. Ba me moloeo sibai, me no aetoe hoehoeora, ere seboea ba satoea mbanoea ba sangila amachoita ba salaŵa rafe seboea andrō, fefoe, ba labobō Jesoe, la'ohē ia, labe'e ba danga Wilato.

(A. 2–15 : Mat. 27, 11–26. Loek. 23, 2–4. 17–25. Joh. 18, 33–40).

- 2 Ba isofoe chōnia Filato, imane : Hadia, razo niha Jehoeda ndra'oegō ? Ba itema linia, imane : Ja'ia niwa'ōoe. Ba laforege wangadoegō ja'ia ere seboea andrō. Ba ifoeli isofoe chōnia Filato, imane : Hadia, ma'ifoe lō ūtema li ? Hiza, fahōna manō chōra, wangadoegō ja'oegō.  
 5 Ba ma'ifoe lō ūsa'ae itema li Jesoe ;  
 6 tobali ahōlihbōlī dōdō Wilato. Ba ero na owasa, ba ibe'e aefa chōra nikoeroe, samōsa, ha niha ni'andrōra.  
 7 Ba so nikoeroe, awō zolaŵa andrō, Baraba dōinia, awō zi no mange'e,  
 8 me molaŵa niha. Ba möi mi-jawa niha sato, labōrōgō manga-ndrō, itōrō chōra si mane fōna. Ba itema lira Filato, imane : Hadia omasi ami, oe'fa'ō chōmi razo  
 10 niha Jehoeda andrō ? Noa sa i'ila,

wa bōrō wa'afōchō dōdō, wa labe'e ia ba dangania ere seboea. Ba lafa-we'enihā sato ere seboea andrō, ena'ō i'efā'ō chōra Mbaraba andrō. Ba itēma zoei lira Filato, imane chōra : Ba hadia zomasi ami, he oewisa ba niwa'ōmi razo niha Jehoeda ia ? Ba moe'ao zoei ira : Forōfa ia ! Ba imane chōra Filato : Ba hadia horōnia i ? Ba la'abōlōgō we'ao : Forōfa ia ! Ba edōna Wilato itōrō zomasi niha sato, ba i'efā'ō chōra Mbaraba andrō, ifabōzī'ō Jesoe ba ibe'e niforōfa. (Joh. 19, 1).

(A. 16–19 : Mat. 27, 27–30. Joh. 19, 2. 3.)

II. Ba la'ohē ia baolajama, ba gōdo goemandroe, saradadoe ba lafa'aso zi sabari andrō fefoe. Ba lafobaroe ia baroe loeo sojo ba lalalaoe dakoeela doi, lafotakoela ia. Ba labōrōgō la'owai ia, lamane : Ja'oegō razo niha Jehoeda ? Ba lafalisi hōgōnia soechoe ba ladidiloi ia, latoehi danō, mangaloeloe chōnia. (Mar. 14, 65).

(A. 20–32 : Mat. 27, 31–44. Loek. 23, 26. 33–39. Joh. 19, 16–24.)

III. Ba me no aefa la'o'aja ia, ba laheta chōnia mbaroe loeo sojo no mege ba lafonoecha ia noechania, ba la'ohē ia baero, ba wamorōfa ja'ia. Ba laforege wangoema'ō ba zanōrō lala, Simeoni dōi, banoea Girene, si otarai nowi, ama ndra Alesandro Roefo, ena'ō i'ohē rōfania. (Rom. 16, 13). Ba la'ohē ia ba naha andrō, sotōi Gologata, — sokamoe'oe geloeahania. — Ba labe'e ūnia nagoe si faroe-ka emoeri; ba lō ibadoe. Ba laforōfa ia ba lafaosa noechania, fadahō-dahō ira ba da'ō, ba wamaosa. Ba labōzi siŵa, me laforōfa ia. Ba so zoera horōnia, nisoera jawaania : „Razo niha Jehoeda”. Ba daroea la-forōfa awōnia, soraboe, samōsa ba gambōlō, ba samōsa ba gaberania ; ba itōrō zi so ba zoera andrō : „No te be'e awō zeboea horō ia”. (Jes. 53, 12). Ba latandraŵaisi

- ia sanōrō, lafalichō ira, lamane : wangehao, sara wongi lō sabato) ba 43  
 Ahá, sanoedoegō osali andrō, sango- so Josefo, banoea Garimatis, salawa rafe, si sōchi amoeata, sanōtōna gōi tomoji ja'ia, si ha tōloe ngaloeo. banoea Lowalangi andrō; lō ata'oe 30 (F. 14, 58). Orifi ndra'oegō, ae ia we'amōi chō Wilato, wangandō 44  
 31 tooe moroi ba rōfa andrō! Si manō gōi gere seboea andrō, mango'aja, boto Jesoe. Ba ahōlihōli dōdō Wila- faoma moehede ira chō nawōra, awō zangila amachoita, lamane : Tánō 45 bō'ō no i'orifi, ba lō i'ilā i'orifi ia.  
 32 Keriso andrō, razo Ndraoono Gizerā- eno, jamōi tooe iada'e, moroi ba rōfa andrō, ena'ō ta'ilā ba ena'ō mama- 46 tī ita ; latandrawaisi gōi ia niforōfa awōnia.  
 . (A. 33-41: Mat. 27, 45-56. Loek. 23, 44-49. Joh. 19, 28-30.)  
 33 Ba me laloeo, ba ogōmigōmi danō I. Femaoso Jesoe. II. I'angonasi  
 34 ma'afefoe, irege labōzi tōloe. Ba ninahāōnia. III. Manahae ia, mōi  
 me labōzi tōloe, ba moe'ao Jesoe. ba zoroego'.  
 eboea li, imane: **Eloī! Eloī!** lama  
 sabachtani ? He Lowalangigoe !  
 He Lowalangigoe ! hana wa no  
 35 ē'erogō ndra'o ? geloeahania. Ba  
 lamane ōsa, si so ba da'ō, me larō- I. Ba me no aefa loeo sabato, ba  
 36 ngo: Hiza. moe'ao chō Gelija. Ba la'ōli daloedaloe ira Maria, banoea fagohi zamōsa, ihalō rabo, ifo'ōsi Magadala ba Maria, ina Jakobo a- niro aisō, ibe'e ba mbalō zoechoe, andrō, ba Salome andrō, ena'ō mōi ifabadoegō, chōnia, imane: Bōi oea, ira mombajoini ja'ia. (F. 15, 40. datafaigi, na mōi Gelija, ba wange- Loek. 23, 56). Ba ahoelō sibai, me fa'ō ja'ia. (Sin. 69, 22).  
 37 IV. Ba moe'ao Jesoe, eboea li, ba  
 38 aetoe noso. Ba asika mba'aba'a an- 2  
 39 si ja'wa, noemalō mitooe. Ba me i'ilā drō ba gosali, fabali manō, i'otarai koemandra andrō, si so ba da'ō ba  
 40 Ono Lowalangi niha andrō. Ba so gamaoedoenia, wa si manō wa'a- 3  
 41 andrō; (Joh. 19, 25); si no fago'ōgō'ō matenia, ba imane: Si ndroehoe, chōnia, me so ia ba Galilaia, si no mōimōi ngoningoninia, ba ato na dánō bō'ō, si no fao chōnia, we'amōi misi ja'wa ba Jeroezalema.  
 . (A. 42-47: Mat. 27, 57-61. Loek. 23, 50-55. Joh. 19, 14. 38-42.)  
 42 V. Ba me no aracha bóngi (baŵa 4  
 5  
 6  
 7

## FAZA 16.

I. Femaoso Jesoe. II. I'angonasi  
 ninahāōnia. III. Manahae ia, mōi  
 ba zoroego'.

I. Ba me no aefa loeo sabato, ba la'ōli daloedaloe ira Maria, banoea Magadala ba Maria, ina Jakobo a- niro aisō, ibe'e ba mbalō zoechoe, andrō, ba Salome andrō, ena'ō mōi ira mombajoini ja'ia. (F. 15, 40. Loek. 23, 56). Ba ahoelō sibai, me loeo migoe, mōi ira ba lewatō, me toemboe loeo. (Mat. 28, 1. Loek. 24, 1. Joh. 20, 1). Ba faoma lamane chō nawōra : Ha niha zamagaōlō chōda gowe andrō, wangeheta ja'ia ba mbawa lewatō ? Ba me lafaigi, ba la'ilā, no moefagaōlō gowe andrō ; eboea sibai sa. (Mat. 28, 2. Loek. 24, 2. 3-9).  
 (A. 5-8 : Mat. 28, 5-8. Loek. 24, 3-9).

Ba mōi ira ba lewatō, ba la'ilā nono matoea, samōsa, sidadao ba gambōlō, sobaroe sanaoe, safoesi ; ba tokea ira. (Loek. 24, 4). Ba imane chōra : Bōi tokea ami. Jesoe, banoea Nazareta andrō ni'aleoim, niforōfa andrō ; no maoso ia, lō ja'ia ba da'e ; hiza nahā, ba nibe'era ja'ia. Ba mi'-ae'e, miŵa'ō ba nifahāōnia ba chō Wetero andrō, mowaōwaō ia fōnāmi, we'amōi ba Galilaia; ba da'ō

- 8 mi'illa ia dania, itōrō dania niwā'ō-  
nia chōmi. (*F. 14, 28*). Ba mōi ira  
jaŵa, foelci ira, wondrōi lewatō; noa-  
sa manizinizi ira ba no tobali dōdōra;  
9 ba lō hedehedera, me ata'oe ira. Ba  
me no maoso ia, si hoelō wongi, me  
loeo migoe, ba ūfōna i'oroma'ō ia  
chō Maria andrō, banoea Magadala,  
ba nifofanōnia bechoe andrō, si da-  
fitoe. (*Joh. 20, 11-18. Loek. 8, 2*).  
10 Mōi da'ō, i'ombacha'ō ba zi no fao-  
fao chōnia, si no aboe tōdō, sege'ege.  
11 Ba ja'ira, me larongo, no aperi ia  
ba no i'ila ia Maria, ba lō fadoehoe  
12 dōdōra. (*Loek. 24, 10, 11*). Ba aefa  
da'ō, ba i'oroma'ō ia ba nawōra, da-  
roea, ba lala me mōi ira ba mbanoea  
bō'ō, bō'ō nga'oenia ba da'ō. (*Loek.*  
13 24, 13-25). Ba mōi da'ō, la'ombacha'ō  
ba dánō bō'ō andrō, ba ba  
chōra gōi, ba lō fadoehoe dōdōra.  
(*Loek. 24, 37, 41*).  
14 II. Foeri ūi'oroma'ō ia ba zi fe-  
lezara, me manga ira, ba itegoe wa  
lō mamati ira ba fa'abe'e dōdōra, wa  
lō si fadoehoe dōdōra ba zangila ja'  
ia, me no maoso ia. (*Loek. 24, 36 b. t.*
- Joh. 20, 19. 20, 27 b. t.). Ba imane 15  
chōra: Mi'ae mitōrōi goeli danō  
ma'afeoe, miteeriaigō doeria so-  
moeso dōdō andrō, midozigō niha.  
(*Mar. 13, 10. Mat. 28, 19 b. t. Kol.*  
1, 23). Ha niha zamati, nibajagē 16  
idānō, da'ō zi faloecha fa'aperi,  
ba mbanoea foeri, ba nitibō'ō zi  
lō mamati. (*Joh. 3, 18; 5, 24. Hal.*  
*zin 2, 38*). Ba da'ō dandra, si fao 17  
ba zamati andrō: Ba dōigoe lafo-  
fanō mbechoe; molaoe lisī bohooe ira;  
(*Hal. zin. 16, 18; 8, 7; 2, 4; 19, 6*);  
latoejoe goelō, ba na labadoe langoe, 18  
famoenoe, ba lō te'ala ira; latoefa  
tangara zofōchō, ba dōhō wōchō.  
(*Loek. 10, 19. Hal. zin 28, 58; 9, 17*).  
III. Ba me aefa fahoehoe chōra 19  
Zo'aja, ba tefazaŵa ia mijawa ba  
zoroego, ba moedadao ia ba gambō-  
lō Lowalangi. (*Loek. 24, 50 b. t.*  
Joh. 6, 62. *Hal. zin. 1, 9. Sin. 110, 1.*  
*Heb. 1, 3, 13*). Ba ja'ira, ba mofanō 20  
mangombacha, fefoe gofoe heza, ba  
itolo So'aja, ifadoehoe'ō daroma li  
tandra andrō, si fao chōnia. (*Hal. zin.*  
3, 16; 5, 15; 14, 3. *Heb. 2, 4*). -

## Soera doeria somoeso dōdō andrō

nisoera

# LOEKA.

### FAZA 1.

- I. Famobōrō. II. Te'ombacha'ō  
wa'atoemboe Johane andrō, ba III.  
fa'atoemboe Jesoe. IV. Mōi tome  
Gelizabe Maria. V. Fa'atoemboe Jo-  
hane. VI. Fanoenō Zacharia andrō.  
1 I. Me no ato zanandraigō manoe-  
ra nidoenōdoenō andrō, si no itōrō  
2 ba chōda, nifa'ema zi so ba mbōrō a-  
ndrō, sangombacha taroma li andrō,

- chōda, (*Joh. 15, 27. Joh. I, 1, 1 b. t.*), 3  
ba no oeŵa'ō gōi tōdōgōe, oesoera  
gōi chōoe, ja'oegō Teofilo si sōchi,  
oehaogō wamōfō'ō, me no oezofoe-  
zofoe sibai fefoe, i'oturai mbōrōta,  
(*Hal. zin. 1, 1*), ena'ō fadoehoe dō-  
dōoe, doehoe nirongooe andrō, ni'o-  
mbacha'ō chōoe, wamahaō ja'oegō. 4  
II. Me loeo Herode andrō, razo  
Joedaia, ba so gere, Sacharia dōinia, 5

- ma'oewoe Gabia, ba fo'omonia, ba ma'oewoe Ga'aroni, Elizabe dōi. (*Mat. 2, 1. Nga'öt. 1, 24, 10. Loek. 22, 6 52. Neh. 12, 14. 17*). Ba no faoma sa-toelō tōdō ira, fōna Lowalangi, la'o ō goroisa Zo'aja fefoe, awō gamachoi-ta, lō sinegōe. (*Moz. V. 10, 12. Job. 7, 1, 8*). Ba lō ono chōra, me si lō mo'-ono Gelizabe, ba faoma no noemalō 8 ndrōfira. Ba tobali me mo'ere ia fōna Lowalangi, me inötō chōra ma'-oewoe Gabia, ba gōna ia fanoenoe 9 koemōjō, (*Sal. II. 11, 9*) (fadahōda-hōsa hoekoe ba gere, wangohono-gōi da'ō) ba mōi ia ba gosali Zo'aja 10 (*Moz. II. 30, 7 b. t.*). Ba niha sato fe-foe, ba mangandrō baero, barō wa-noenoe koemōjō andrō. Ba i'ila ma-la'ika Zo'aja, ba gambōlō naha wa-11 noenoe koemōjō. Ba tokea Zacharia, me i'ila da'ō, ihawoei ia fa'ata'oe. 12 Ba imane chōnia mala'ika andrō: Bōi ata'oefi, Sacharia, me no tefo-ndrondrongo wangandrōoe, ba mo'-ono chōoe dania wo'omooe, Elizabe, ono matoea, ba ōbe'e tōinia Johane. 13 Ba omoeso dōdōoe ba owoeawoea dōdōoe, ba ato zomoe-14 so tōdō, ba wa'atoemboenia. Me eboea dania ia, fōna Zo'aja; agoe ba sofi, ba lō ibadoe, ba no fahōna dania chōnia Geheha ni'amoni'ō, moroi ba daloe ninania, (*Mat. 11, 15 9, 11. Moz. IV. 6, 3*). ba ato dania ibe'e lafoeli ira, Iraono Gizeraëli, 16 chō Lowalangira, So'aja. Ba sowaō-wāo fōnania ia, so chōnia Geheha Ge-lija ba fa'abōlōnia, ba wamoeli tōdō ndra ama ba ndraono, ba ba wamoe-li si lō molō'ō ba wa'atoeatoea zatole-lō, ba wanga'asogō banoea nihaogō, chō Zo'aja. (*Sin. 8, 2. Mat. 11, 14; 17, 11, 12. Mal. 3, 1. 4, 5, 6*). Ba imane Sacharia chō mala'ika andrō: Heza oroma chōgoe da'ō? Noa sa atoea ndra'odo, ba fo'omogoe andrō, ba no 17 noemalō ndrōfī. Ba itema linia mala'-ika andrō, imane chōnia: Gaberiëli ndra'odo, si so fōna Lomalangi, ba no tefatenge ndra'o, ba wehede chōoe ba ba wanoeriagō chōoe toeria so-moeso dōdō andrō. (*Dan. 8, 16; 9, 21*). Ba hiza, si lō hede ndra'oegō dania, tebai moehede'ō, iroegi loeo itōrō da'ō, bōrō wa lō si fadoehoe dōdōoe ba ligoe andrō; itorō dania, na baŵania. Ba labazebazē'ō Za-charia niha sato, ba ahōlihōli dōdōra wa'arania ba gosali. Ba me mōi ia 22 baero, ba tebai hoemedē ia chōra ba aboto ba dōdōra, no i'ila gangi-lata ba gosali, ba ifazaŵa dangania, tandra; ba si manōmanō ia dania, si lō hede. Ba me no aefa mbaŵa ha-lōwōnia, ba mofanō ia ba chōra. Ba 24 me aefa loeo da'ō, ba manabina Geli-zabe, fo'omonia, ba ibini'ō ia lima waŵa wa'ara, imane: Si manō wo-laoe Zo'aja chōgoe, me baŵa wamai-ginia ja'o, ba wameta fa'ailagoe a-nandrō ba niha. (*Moz. I. 30, 23*).
- III. Ba aracha öñō waŵa, ba ifate-26 nge mala'ika Gaberiëli andrō Lowalangi ba mboenoea Galilaia, sotōi Nazareta, chō nono alawe, sinandra 27 ndra matoea, sotōi Josefo, ma'oewoe Dawido; ba tōi nono alawe andrō, ba Maria. (*F. 2, 4. Mat. 1, 18 b.t.*) Ba mōi si bacha chōnia mala'ika a-nandrō, imane: Ja'oegō, si no faloecha fa'eboea dōdō! Jamoetolo'ō So'aja! Ba tobali dōdōnia, ba niŵa'ōnia a-28 ndrō, imane dōdōnia: Hadia wango-wai da'ō? Ba imane mala'ika andrō 30 chōnia: Bōi ata'oefi Maria; noa sa faloecha'ō wa'eboea dōdō chō Lowalangi; ba hiza, manabina da-nia ndra'oegō, ba mo'ono'ō ono matoea, ba ōbe'e tōinia Jesos. (*Jes. 7, 14. Mat. 1, 21. Salawa dania 32 da'ō, ba labo'e tōinia Nono Wondrege Zalawa, ba ibe'e chōnia Lowalangi So'aja dadaoma doeania Dawido.* (*Jes. 9, 6 b. t. Sam. II. 7, 16*). Ba samatōrō ma'oewoe Jakobo 33 la, götögötō wa'ara, ba si lō aetoe wa'asalaŵania andrō (*Jer. 33, 14 b. t. Dan. 7, 14*). Ba imane Ma-34 ria chō mala'ika andrō: He wisa lala da'ō, me lō oe'ilā ndra matoea?

- 35 Ba itema linia mala'ika, imane chōnia : So dania Geheha ni'amoni'ō, ba iloemō'ō ndra'oegō fa'abōlō Wondrege Zalaŵa ; andrō gōi labe'e tōi ni'amoni'ō andrō, si toemboe dania, Nono Lowalangi. (*Mat. 1, 20. Joh. 1, 34*). Ba hiza Gelizabe andrō, site-  
ngabō'ōmi, no manabina gōi, ono matoea, ba wa'atoeania, no aracha ūnō waŵania ija'é, niŵa'ō fōna, si  
36 lō ono. Lō'ō sa hadia ia zi tebai ba Lowalangi. (*F. 18, 27. Moz. I. 18,*  
37 38 14). Ba imane Maria : Hiza, enoni Zo'aja ndra'o, ja'itōrō chōgōe niŵa'ōoe. Ba irōi ia mala'ika no mege. (*Rom. 4, 21*).  
 39 IV. **Ba** maoso Maria, me loeo da'ō, i'ilio'ō we'amōi ba hili, isaŵa  
40 mbanoea Joeda ; mōi ia jomo ba nōmo Zacharia. ba i'owai Gelizabe  
41 andrō. Ba tobali, me irongo Elizabe waingowai Maria andrō, ba manara dabinaenia ba daloenia. Ba fahōna  
42 chō Gelizabe Geheha ni'amoni'ō, ba hoemedē ia, eboea linia, imane Nifahowoe'ō ndra'oegō, moroi ba  
ndra alawé bō'ō, ba nifahowoe'ō da-  
43 binamō andrō ! Ba he moroi chōgōe da'ō, wa mōi chōgōe nina Zo aja  
44 ja'o ? Hiza sa, me irongo tōgi da-  
lingagoe wangowaimō andrō, ba manara dabina ba daloegoe, ba wa'-  
45 owoeawoea dōdō. Ba ja'ahowoe zi no fadoehoe tōdō, me itōrō dania nifa'ombacha'ōgō Zo'aja chōnia.  
46 (*Joh. 20, 29*). Ba imane Maria : „I-  
soeno Zo'aja tōdōgōe, (*Sam. I. 2,*  
47 1 b. t.) ba no owoeawoea dōdōgōe, bō-  
rō Lowalangi, sangorifi ja'o, (*Jes. 61,*  
48 10), me no inhegō wa'anoemana genoninia andre. Hiza sa, i'otarai  
da'e, ba lafahowehowoe'ō ndra'o dozi ma'oewoe, (*Sin. 113, 6, b. t.*),  
49 me no eboea itolodo sabōlō andrō ba ni'amoni'ō dōinia. (*Sin. 126, 3 ;*  
50 111, 9). Ba fa'ahachō dōdōnia a-  
ndrō, ba gōtōgōtō wa'ara, chōra sa-  
ngata'oefi ja'ia. (*Moz. II. 20, 6.*  
51 *Sin. 103, 13. 17*). No i'oroma'ō wa'-  
abe'e dangania. No ifazaewe zi faja-
- wa ba gera'era dōdōra, (*Jes. 51, 9. Fet. I. 5, 5*). No itimba zalaŵa ba dadaomara, ba no ibali'ō salaŵa zi-de'ide. (*Sam. I. 2, 3. Job 5, 11. Mat. 23, 12*). Solofo, ba no i'aboesoi'ō si sōchi, ba so'ana'a, ba no ifofanō lō ūra. (*Sin. 107, 9*). No itolo genoninia Izeraëli, ena'ō itōrō tōdōnia wa'-ahachō dōdō andrō, (*Jes. 41, 8 b. t. Jer. 31, 3. 20*) si mane niŵa'onia chō ndra toeada chō Gaberahamo ba ba ma'oewoenia, si lō aetoe". (*Moz. I. 17, 7. 19, 22, 16 b. t.*) Ba mato tōloe waŵa wa'ara Maria chōnia, awena ifoeli ia chōra.
- V. **Ba** iroegi baŵa Gelizabe, baŵa wo'ono chōnia, ba madono ia, ono matoea. Ba larongo banoeara ba talifoesōra, wa no abōlō wa'ahachō dōdō Zo'aja chōnia, ba omoeso dōdōra gōi, awōnia. Ba me no aefā zi fitoe bongi, ba mōi ira mamoto ono andrō, ba labē'e tōinia dōi namania, Sacharia andrō. (*Moz. I. 17, 12; 21, 3. 4*). Ba hoemedē ninanja, imane : Bōi ! Johane labē'e tōinia. Ba lama-ne chōnia : Samōsa lō'ō, motōj ja'ami, sotōi da'ō. Ba lachawi tangara namania, wanofoe, hadia zomasi ia, tōi nono. Ba i'andrō wanoera, isoera, imane : Johane dōinia. Ba oi ahōlihōlī dōdōra. Ba i'anema'ō tebokai mbawania, ba aefā lelania, ba hoemedē ia, isoeno Lowalangi. Ba tobali ihawoei fa'ata'oe fefoe mbanoeara, ba tedoenōdoenō da'ō fefoe ba hili Joedaia andrō ma'asa-mboea. Ba latanō ba dōdōra dozi samondrongo, lamane : Ta'ila he wisa dania nono da'ō ? noa sa gōi itolo ia tanga Zo'aja.
- VI. **Ba** fahōna Geheha ni'amoni'ō chō namania Sacharia, mama'ele'ō ia, imane : „Nisoeno Zo'aja, Lowalangi Ndراونو Gизераëلي andrō, me no mōi ia moefaigi mbanoeania, ba me no i'asogō chōra waŋōhōlī, (*F. 7, 16. Sin. 111, 9*). ba no ifasindro chōda dandroe fango-rifi, ba nomo genoninia Dawido a-

- 70 ndrō, (*Sin. 132, 17*) itōrō nifa'wa'-  
ōgōnia, ni'ombacha'ō zama'ele'ō ni'-  
amoni'ō andrō chōnia, sagōtō tanō  
sa'ae: (*Jes. 35, 4. Jer. 23, 6. Hal. zin.*  
71 3, 21. 24): fangefa ba nemalida,  
ba ba danga zi fatioe tōdō chōda  
72 fefoe. (*Sin. 106, 10*). Ena'ō ihachōsi  
tōdō ndra toeada ba ena'ō itōrō tō-  
dōnia gamaboe'oela li, ni'amoni'ō  
73 andrō chōnia, (*Jer. 31, 33*) fabō-  
loesa andrō, me fahōloe ia chō doeae-  
74 da Aberahamo; ba wanolo ja'ita,  
fa dōhō wa'ata'oe, aefa ita ba danga  
nemalida, enoninia ita, (*Gal. 1, 4.*  
75 *Heb. 2, 15 ; 9, 14*) sohaoehaoe ita  
ba satoelō tōdō, fōnania, sagōtō ja'-  
76 ita. (*Ejes. 4, 24. Tit. 2, 11-14*). **Ba**  
**ja'oegō, ono, ba sama'ele'ō chō**  
**Wondrege Zala'wa andrō lab'e tēl-**  
**mō, me sowaēwaē ndra'oegō fēna**  
**Zo'aja, ba wangehao lalania, (F. 1,**  
77 17. *Mat. 3, 3*) ba wamotochi ba  
dōdō mbanoeania fangorifi andrō,  
ba wangeha horōra andrō; (*F. 3, 3.*  
78 *Jes. 31, 34*) bōrō wa'ahachō dōdō  
Lowalangi andrō, si ndroehoendroe-  
hoe; ba da'ō moroi, wa no mōi  
moefaigi ita zi toembœe moroi si ja'-  
wa andrō, (*Mal. 4, 2. Jes. 60, 1, 2.*  
79 ba wangorama'ō ja'ia chōra, sidadao  
ba zogōmigōmi ba ba loemō wa'a-  
mate, ba wolohe ba lala ba wa'oha-  
hoe dōdō aheda. (*Jes. 9, 2 ; 49, 6.*  
80 *Mat. 4, 16*). Ba manōi nono, ba to-  
bali sabōlō eheha, ba ba danō si ma-  
te so ia, iroegi loeo wama'ele'ō ja'ia  
·ba Ndraono Gizera'eli. (*F. 2, 40.*  
*Mat. 3, 1*).

## FAZA 2.

- I. Fa'atoemboe Jesoe. II. Famoto  
ja'ia. III. Fangaroewoesi ba gosali.  
IV. Ba gosali so Jesoe, mewe-  
ndroea fache wa'ebœa.

- 1 I. **Ba** me loeo da'ō, ba ibe'e goroi-  
sa kaizaro Aoegoeso, latanō ba zoera  
2 fefoe dōi niha ba danō. Fananō tōi  
andrō, ba si fōfōna, me loeo koema-  
3 ndroea ba Ziria Girenio andrō. Ba  
·mōi niha fefoe, ba wamatanō'ō tōira  
ba zoera, isa'wa mbanoea zatoea  
chōra zamōsana. Ba mōi gōi misi  
ja'wa Josefo andrō, moroi ba Galilaia,  
moroi ba mbanoea Nazareta; isa'wa  
Joedaia, mbanoea Dawido andrō,  
sotōi Betilechema, me ma'oewoe  
Dawido ia, (*F. 1, 26. 27. Sam. 1, 17.*  
12. *Micha 5, 2. Joh. 7, 42*). ba wa-  
matanō'ō ba zoera tōira, awō Maria,  
fo'omonia, si no manabina. (*F. 1,*  
31 b. t.; *Mat. 1, 18 b. t.*). Ba tobali, me  
so ira ba da'ō, ba iroegi bawānia  
wo'ono, ba madono ia, ononia si a'a,  
ono matoea, ilōlō ba ifagaja ba loeha,  
me lō nahara ba nomo ba zi mōrō zi-  
koli. (*Mat. 1, 25*). Ba so goebalo ba  
danōra andrō, si mōrō ba danō, ma-  
naro biribirira, ba zi bongi. Ba i'o-  
ndrasi ira mala'ika Zo'aja, ba ifa-  
soei ira haga Zo'aja, ba oi so wa'ata'-  
oera. Ba imane chōra mala'ika a-  
ndrō: **Bōi mi'ata'oefi. Hiza sa,**  
**oetoeriagō chōmi wa'omoeso dōdō,**  
**sabōlōbēlō, si roegi niha fefoe da-**  
**nia. (Jes. 9, 2. 3. 6 ; 49, 6)**. Me no  
7 toemhoe chōmi zangorifi andrō,  
bongi andre, Keriso, So'aja, ba  
mbancea Dawido. Ba da'ō dandra  
chōmi; ba loeha ja'wa dania mi'ilā  
nono, no moelōlō. Ba i'anema'ō so  
mala'ika zoroego sato, awō mala'-  
ika no mege, lasoeno Lowalangi, la-  
mane: **Lachōmi chō Lowalangi si**  
**ja'wa, ba fa'atoelō ba goeli danō,**  
**ba niha ni'omasi'ō andrō. (Rom. 5,**  
11 *Ejes. 2, 14. 17*). Ba me no mofanō  
15 mala'ika andrō, ba zoroego, me no  
larōi ira, ba faoma lamane koebalo  
andrō chō nawōra: Talaboe ba Mbe-  
tilechema ba tafaigi da'ō, nifa'ombach-  
a'ōgō Zo'aja chōda. Ba la'ali'ō  
16 we'amōi, ba faloecha ira ndra Maria,  
Josefo, awō nono no mege, nifagaja  
ba loeha. (*Mat. 2, 11*) Ba me no la'-  
ila, ba la'ombacha'ō daroma li a-  
ndrō, niwa'ō chōra, ba nono andrō.  
Ba dozi samondrongo, ba ahōlihōlī  
18 dōdō, ba ni'ombacha'ō goebalo a-  
ndrō chōra. Ba lō olifoe Maria fefoe  
19 niwa'ō andrō, ifatooetooe tōdōnia.

- 20 Ba lafoeli ira koebalo andrō, lafosoe-mange Lowalangi, lasoeno ia, ba nirongora ba ba ni'ila hōrōra, balazi niwā'ō chōra.
- 21 II. Ba me no iroegi fitoe hongi, ba wamoto ja'ia, ba labe'e tōinia Jesoe, nitōtōi mala'ika no, me lō'ō na tabina ia. (F. 1, 31). Ba me no aefā mbongi wangehao chō Maria, niwā'ō ba goroisa Moze andrō, ba la'ohē ba Jeroezalema nono, ba wangaroewoesi ja'ia chō Zo'aja - (Moz. III. 12, 2 b. t.). La'o'ō zi so ba zoera goroisa Zo'aja, imane: F e f o e n o n o m a t o e a, n a s i a ' a n o n o c hō n i n a n i a, b a n i ' a m o n i ' ō c hō Z o ' a j a — (Moz. II. 13, 2. 12-15) ba wame'e soemange, si mane niwā'ō ba goroisa Zo'aja, d o m b o e a w o e n e, b a m a d o m b o e a n o n o m a r a f a d i. (Moz. III. 12, 6-8).
- 25 III. Ba hiza, so niha ba Jeroezalema, Simeoni dōinia, ba satoelō tōdō niha da'ō, sangata'oei Lowalangi, no ibalobaloi wondrrara dōdō Ndraono Gizeraēli andrō, ba so Geheha ni'amoni'ō ba dōdōnia. Ba no ibokai chōnia Eheha ni'amoni'ō andrō, lō tola i'ila wa'amate, na lō ni'ilania 29 oea Keriso Zo'aja andrō. Ba mōi ia ba gosali, nifarooe Geheha; ba me la'ohē bacha nonora Jesoe ira inania, ba wanōrō chōnia nifachoi ba goroisa, ba ihahae gōi, isoeno Lowalangi, imane: **Awena ohahaoe dōdō genonioe, na ū'ēia'ō ia, So'aja, itōrō niwā'ōoe.** (Moz. I. 46, 30). **me no i'ila hōrōge wangorifi andiō chōoe,** (F. 3, 6. Moz. I. 49, 10. 18) 31 si no ū'asogō tānō fōna niha fefoe, gofroe ha soi ira, (Sin. 98, 2. 3. Jes. 32 52, 10). haga ni'oroma'ō ba niha baero, ba lachōmi mbanoeaoe Irao-33 no Gizeraēli. (Jes. 42, 6). Ba ahō-lihōli dōdō ndra amania inania 34 ba niwā'ō andrō ba chōnia. Ba ifahowoe'ō ira Simeoni ba imane chō ninania Maria: Hiza, tebe'e dania, ato zalaqe ba ato zi maoso ba da'e, ba Ndraono Gizeraēli, ba tebe'e ta-nundra ia, nifadaō, (Jes. 8, 14 b. t.; 28, 16. Rom. 9, 33. Kor. I. 1, 23 b. t.), — ba tōdōoe andrō, ba itōrō fōda dania, — ena'ō ato zi teboka era'era dōdō. Ba so zama'ele'ō ira alawe, Ana dōinia, ono Wanoeeli, mado Gaseri, no arara ba goeli danō, no lahalō ia fōna, me ono alawe ia na, ba ha mewitoe fache, ba lacha mbanoea ia, — no ūvaloe ngafoeloe a ūfa fache wa'-atoea. Lō irōirōi gosali, ifosoemange Lowalangi famoni ba fangandrōngandrō, bōngi ma'ōchō. (Tim. I. 5, 5). Ba ba da'ō sibai i'ondrasi ira, isoeno Lowalangi ba itōrō linia chōra fefoe sombalombaloi fangōhōli andrō ba Jeroezalema. (F. 23, 51). Ba me no ahori latōrō fefoe hadia ia, wolo'ō oroisa Zo'aja andrō, ba lafoeli ira ba Galilaiia ba mbanoeara Nazareta. (Mat. 2, 19-23). Ba manōi nono, ba abōlō, fahōna chōnia wa'atoeatoea, ba no faloecha ia wa'eboea dōdō Lowalangi. (F. 1, 80).
- IV. Ba ero rōfi mōi misi javä ba Jeroezalema ndra inania, na owasa fasa. (Moz. II. 23, 15. Moz. V. 16, 1 b. t.). Ba me no mewelendroea fache ia, ba mōi ira misi javä gōi, la'o'ō hoekoe ba gowasa. Ba me no iroegi bōngi andrō, me lafoeli ira, ba torōi ba Jeroezalema nono, Jesoe; ba lō la'ila ira inania. Lawai so ia ba na-wōra fao, ba mōi ira, ma'ōchō fofanō, wangaloei ja'ia, ba dalifoesdra ba ba zi no fa'ila li chōra. Ba me lō lasōndra ia, ba lafoeli ira ba Jeroezalema, wangaloei ja'ia. Ba tōloe bōngi, ba lasōndra ia ba gosali, no doe-madao ia ba hoenō zamahaō, wamondrondrongo chōra, awō wanofeo-foe chōra. Ba dozi samondrondrongo chōnia, ba ahōlihōli dōdō, ba wa-atoeatoeania ba ba wanemania li. (Joh. 7, 15). Ba tobali dōdōra, me la'ila ia, ba imane chōnia inania: He onogoe! Hana wa ūmanō chōma? Faigi, no aboe dōdōma amaoe, wan-galoei ja'oegō. Ba imane chōra: Ha-

dia wa mi'aloei ndra'o ? Hadia, lō mi'ila, wa lō tola lō sodo ba nahia Na-  
50 magoe ! (Joh. 4, 34). Ba lō aboto ba dōdōra daroma li andrō, niwa'ōnia  
51 chōra. Ba fao ia chōra, we'amōi misi tooe, ba laroegi Nazareta, ba i'o'ō li-  
52 ra. Ba itanō ba dōdōnia da'ō fefoe inania. Ba tedooe chō Jesoe wa'atoe-  
(Sam. I, 2, 26).

## FAZA 3.

I. Johane, samajagō idanō, fama-  
haōnia ba fokoeroe ja'ia. II. Teba-  
jagō idanō Jesoe. III. Nga'ōtō.

(A. 1.9 : Mat. 3, 1-10. Mar. 1,  
1-6).

1 I. Ba me no aloea mewelegefa fa-  
che razo kaizaro Tiberio andrō, me koemandroe ba Joedaia Wondrio Filato, me salaŵa ba Galilaia Herode, ba zi sagōrō ni'o'ōfa tanō; ba me salaŵa ba zi sagōrō dalifoesonia Filifo, ba Gitoeraia ba ba danō Dara-  
choniti, ba me salaŵa ba zi sagōrō zoei Lisania, ba Gabilene ; (Mat. 27,  
2; 14, 1.3). me ere seboea Hanasi ba Kajafa andrō ; ba da'ō hoemedo Lo-  
walangi chō Johane, ono Zacharia a-  
ndrō, ba danō si mate. (F. 1, 80. Joh.  
3, 1, 6; 11, 49; 18, 13). Ba itōrōi danō si fatambai Jordano fefoe. wanoe-  
riagō famajagō idanō andrō, fama-  
lalini era'era, ba wangefa'ō horō.  
4 Itōrō zi so ba zoera hoehoeo Jezaja andrō, imane: „Li z'i a o b a d a n ō si mate: Mi h a o g ū l a l a Z o ' a j a , m i f a d a j a l a l a n i a .  
5 (Jes. 40, 3. Mal. 3, 1). Ni f o ' ō s i fefoe mbawa danō, ba fe-  
f o e hili, awō hilihili, ba nihōndrōgō; ni'a dōlō'ō zabi-  
bila, ba lala siwedeō, ba n i ' a ' a l ō s ū ; ba dozi niha,  
6 ba la'ilā dania wangorifi andrō, chō Lowalangi.”  
7 (Jes. 52, 10). Imane sa ba niha sato, si mōi baero chōnia, ba wamabaja-  
gō'ō idanō ja'ira chōnia : He ja'ami,

ono goelō ! ha niha zangoema'ō chō-  
mi, aefa ami ba wōnoe andrō dania ? Andrō mi'asogō mboeaboea, si na-  
ngea boeaboea wamalilini era'era, ba bōi mibōrōtaigō miwa'ō tōdōmi : „Foeroegōma Gaberahamo.” Oewā'ō sa chōmi, i'ila Lowalangi ibali'ō ma-  
oewoe Gaberahamo gara andrō. Ba noa sa moefaoedoegō gōi wato ba ū'a geoe andrō, ba fefoe dōla geoe, si lō mowoea boea si sōchi, ba la'obō, ba latibo'ō ba galitō. (Mat. 7, 19). Ba lasofoe chōnia sato, lamane : Ba he mawisa ? (Hal. zin. 2, 37). Ba ite-  
ma lira, imane chōra : Si doea gōrō baroe, ba jamoebe'e zagōrō ba zi lō baroe, ba jamanō gōi zi so balazo. (Jak. 2, 15). Ba mōi gōi zanema beo, 12  
ba wamabajagō'ō idanō ja'ira, ba la-  
mane chōnia : He samahaō, he ma  
wisa ? (Mat. 21, 31. 32). Ba imane 13  
chōra : Bōi mi'andrō zi tōra moroi  
ba nihoockoe andrō chōmi. (F. 19, 8). Ba lasofoe gōi chōnia saradadoe a-  
ndrō, lamane : He mawisa gōi, ja'aga andre ? Ba imane chōra : Bōi mifa-  
kao niha, ba bōi mitandrawaisi, ba bōi mikōkōkōkō ba wa'ide'ide loe-  
omi. (Moz. III, 19, 13).

(A. 15-18 : Mat. 3, 11-12. Mar. 1,  
7. 8.)

Ba melafigafigi niha sato, mela'-  
owanōwanōi tōdōra, ba chō Johane andrō, ma ta'ilā ja'ia Keriso andrō, (Joh. 1, 19), ba hoemedo Johane, i-  
mane chōra fefoe : Ja'odo, ba idanō oebajagō chōmi, ba so dania zabōlō moroi chōgoe, chōnia ambō ndra'o sanoto'ō bōbō mbadagahenia, ba Eheha ni'amoni'ō ba alitō ibajagō chōmi da'ō dania. (Hes. 36, 26 b. t.). So ba dangana dōri, ba wangehao 17  
olajama mbasitō chōnia, ba ba wango-  
zaragō ba halasania celitō andrō, ba adaja, ba itoenoe ba galitō si lō ma-  
temate. Ba oja na ngawalō tānō bō'ō 18  
chōnia, famarooe dōdō, wango-  
mbacha toeria somoeso dōdō andrō, ba niha sato. Ba maoso Herode a-  
ndrō, salaŵa ba zi sagōrō ni'o'ōfa ta-

nō, nitegoenia ba chō Herodia andrō, fo'omo dalifoesōnia, ba ba zi lō sō-chi andrō fefoe, nifazōchi Herode, 20 inōnō na da'ō fefoe, ikoeroe Johanea-andrō, bacha ba goeroenga. (*Mar. 6, 17 b. t.*)

(*A. 21. 22 : Mat. 3, 13-17. Mar. 1, 9-11. Joh. 1, 32-34.*)

21 II. Ba me oi lafabajagō'ō idanō ira niha sato, me tebajagō gōi Jesoe, me mangandrō ia, ba teboka mba-noea si jaŵa. Ba mōi mitoee chōnia Geheha ni'amoni'ō, moboto wamai-gira, hoelō marafadi; ba so zilhede moroi ba zoroego, imane: **Onogoe omasiō ndra'oegō, somasi ndra'o.**

(*A. 23-38 : Mat. 1, 1-16.*)

23 III. Ba ja'ia, Jesoe, ba aracha tō-loe ngafoeloe fache, me ibōrōtaigō mamahaō, ono Josefo ia laŵa'ō; ba Josefo, ba ono Eli, (*F. 4, 22. Mat. 13, 55. Moz. IV. 36, 8. 9; 27, 8*) ba ono Mata da'ō, ba ono Lewi da'ō, ba ono Melechi da'ō, ba ono Jana'ida'ō,

25 ba ono Josefo da'ō, ba ono Matatia da'ō, ba ono Gamosi da'ō, ba ono Na'oema da'ō, ba ono Geseli da'ō, ba 26 ono Nangai da'ō, ba ono Ma'ata da'ō, ba ono Matatia da'ō, ba ono Ze-ma'i da'ō, ba ono Josecho da'ō, ba 27 ono Joda da'ō, ba ono Jo'ana da'ō, ba ono Resa da'ō, ba ono Zeroebabelli da'ō, ba ono Zalatiēli da'ō, ba ono 28 Neri da'ō, ba ono Melechi da'ō, ba ono Nadi da'ō, ba ono Gosa da'o, ba ono Gelimada da'ō, ba ono Gero da'ō, 29 ba ono Jesoe da'ō, ba ono Geliēzeri da'ō, ba ono Jori da'ō, ba ono Mata 30 da'ō, ba ono Lewi da'ō, ba ono Zi-meoni da'ō, ba ono Joeda da'ō, ba ono Josefo da'ō, ba ono Jona da'ō, 31 ba ono Geliaki da'ō, ba ono Melea da'ō, ba ono Mena da'ō, ba ono Ma-tata da'ō, ba ono Natano da'ō, ba 32 ono Dawido da'ō, (*Sam. II. 5, 14*), ba ono Giza'i da'ō, ba ono Gobedi da'ō, ba ono Mboasi da'ō, ba ono Zala da'ō 33 ba ono Nahaso da'ō, ba ono Gamina-dabi da'ō, ba ono Gadami da'ō, ba ono Gareni da'ō, ba ono Geseromo

da'ō, ba ono Weresi da'ō, ba ono Joe-da da'ō, ba ono Jakobo da'ō, ba 34 ono Giza'aki da'ō, ba ono Gaberahamo da'ō, ba ono Dara da'ō, ba ono Nachori da'ō, (*Nga'ot. I. 1, 24-27*), ba 35 ono Zeroechi da'ō, ba ono Ragoe da'-ō, ba ono Waleki da'ō, ba ono Geberi da'ō, ba ono Zala da'ō, ba ono 36 Ga'ina da'ō, ba ono Garafasa da'ō, ba ono Zemi da'ō, ba ono Noachi da'ō, ba ono Lameki da'ō, (*Moz. I. 5, 3-32*), ba ono Metoesala da'ō, ba 37 ono Chenoki da'ō, ba ono Jaredi da'ō ba ono Maleleli da'ō, ba ono Ka'ima da'ō, ba ono Genosi da'ō, ba ono 38 Zeti da'ō, ba ono Gadamo da'ō, ba chō Lawalangi da'ō. (*Moz. I. 5, 1. 2*).

#### FAZA 4.

I. Tetandraigō Jesoe. II. Mama-haō ia ba Nazareta. III. Mamahaō ia ba mamadōhō fōchō ba Gafanaoe-ma ba ba Galilia misa.

(*A. 1-13: Mat. 4, 1-11. Mar. 1, 12. 13.*)

I. Ba mangawoeli Jesoe moroi ba Joridano; no fahōna chōnia Geheha ni'amoni'ō. Ba i'ohe ia ba danō si mate Eheha, ba itandraigō ia Afōcha, ūfa woeloe wongi wa'ara. Ba lō si manga ia, gōtō mbongi andrō, ba me no aefa da'ō, ba olofo ia. (*Moz. II. 34, 28. Sal. I. 19, 8*). Ba imane chōnia Afōcha: Na Ono Lowalangi ndra'oegō, ba hede ba gara andrō, ena'ō tobali roti. Ba itema linia Jesoe, imane: No so ba zoera: „Tengah aha ba gōnia a oe-ri niha.” (*Moz. V. 8, 3*). Ba i'ohe ia jaŵa ba hili, i'orama'ō chōnia fefoe mbanoea ba goeli danō, ha mamō'i hōrō wa'ara. Ba imane chōnia Afōcha: Chōoe oebe'e wa'abōlō andrō fefoe, awō la-chōminia; noa sa moebe'e ba dangagoe, ba oebe'e ba zomasido. (*Joh. 14, 30. Kor. II. 4, 4*). Ba na ōtoehi danō fōnagoe, wangaloeloe chōgoe, ba chōoe dania ia fefoe. Ba itema linia Jesoe, imane chōnia: No so ba

1

2

3

4

5

6

7

8

- zoera: „Ch ō Z o' a j a j a' o e g ū  
 mangaloeloe n d r a 'o e g ū,  
 ba ha ja'ia ū f o s o e m a-  
 9 n g e.” (Moz. V. 6. 13.) Ba i'ohe  
 ia ba Jeroczalema, ifa'aso ba  
 mboemboe gosali, imane chōnia : Na  
 Ono Lowalangi ndra'oegū, ba tibo'-  
 10 õgō tooe ba da'e. Noa sa so ba zoera :  
 „I ū a' ū b a m a l a 'i k a a n d r ū  
 ch ū n i a, b a c h ū m ū a n d r ū,  
 e n a' ū l a r o r o g ū n d r a 'o e g ū,  
 11 g ū ; l a t a j a d a n i a t a n g a-  
 r a n d r a 'o e g ū, f a b ū i m a-  
 n e n d r e g a h e o e b a g a r a.”  
 12 (Sin. 91. 11 b. t.) Ba itema linia  
 Jesoe, imane chōnia: No moeŵa' ū :  
 „B ū i t a n d r a i g ū L o w a l a-  
 n g i, S o' a j a j a' o e g ū.” (Moz.  
 13 V. 6. 16.) Ba me no i'ō'ozoei Afōcha  
 fefoe wanandraigū, ba ibōhōi ia oea,  
 14 folombase ginōtō. Ba ifoeli ia ba Ga-  
 lilaia Jesoe, ba wa'abōlō Geheha, ba  
 hoemōngō doeriania ba danō si fa-  
 15 soei andrō fefoe. Ba mamahaō ia ba  
 zekola chōria, ba oi dozi lasoeno ia.  
 (Mat. 4. 23 b. t.).
- 16 II. Ba iroegi Nazareta, ba zeboea  
 ia, ba mōi ia ba zekola, me loeo sa-  
 bato, itōrō zi no to'ōlō ia; ba moe-  
 zizio ia, ba wombaso soera. (Mat.  
 17 13, 54 b. t. Mar. 6, 1 b. t.). Ba labē' e  
 chōnia zoera Jesaja, sama'ele' ū a-  
 ndrō, ba me ibokai zoera andrō, ba  
 i'ila nisoera andre: (Jes. 61, 1. 2).
- 18 „No so chōgoe Geheha Zo'aja, me  
 no ibajoini ndra' ū, no ifatenge  
 ndra' ū, ba wangombacha toeria  
 somoeso dōdō andrō, ba zi noe-  
 19 mana, ba wanoeriagō fangefa ba  
 nikoeroe, awō wangila niha ba za-  
 gaoe'a, ba wamolala nifikao, ba  
 wangefa, ba wanoeriagō dōfi oma-  
 siō andrō chō Zo'aja.” (Moz. III.  
 20 25, 10). Ba igōloegō zoera, ibe' e chō  
 zangai halōwō, ba moedadao ia. Ba  
 oi lanehegō ia, dozi si so ba zekola a-  
 21 ndrō. Ba ibōrōtaigō fahoehoe chō-  
 rō, imane : Ma'ōchō andre no itōrō  
 zi so ba zoera andrō, irongo tōgi da-  
 22 lingami. Ba oi dozi lafadoehoe' ū ia,
- ba ahōlihōli dōdōra, ba daroma li a-  
 ndrō, somasi niha hoehoeonia andrō,  
 ba lamane : Hadia, Tenga ono Josefo  
 da'ō ? (Sin. 45, 3. Mar. 6, 2 b. t.  
 Joh. 6, 42). Ba imane chōra : Doe-  
 hoe, miwa' ū sa chōgoe gamaedola  
 andrō : „Daloedaloeni ndra'oegū,  
 same'e daloedalo !” Hadia nirongoma,  
 nilaoe ba Gafanaoema, ba laoe  
 gōi ba da'e, ba mbanoeada. Ba ima-  
 ne : Si ndroehoe niŵa' ū goe chōmi, lō  
 sama'ele' ū, somasi mbanoeara. (Mat.  
 13, 57). Ba oeŵa' ū chōmi, tengā faja:  
 Ato lacha mbanoea ba Ndراono Gi-  
 zeraëli, me loeo so Gelija, me tedoe-  
 hō mbanoea si jaŵa zi medōloe fache  
 a matonga, me tobali lofo seboea ba  
 danō ma'asagōrō, (Sal. I. 17, 1. 9. Jak.  
 5, 17), ba lō nifatenge Elija, samōsa  
 lō' ū, ha ba Zarefa andrō, ba danō  
 Zidona, ba ndra alawe, lacha mba-  
 noea andrō. Ba ato zobooe aoeri ba  
 Ndراono Gizeraëli, me loeo Gelisa a-  
 ndrō, sama'ele' ū, ba samōsa lō ni-  
 fidōhō fōchō, ja'ira, baero Ndrawa  
 Garamo andrō, Na'ema. (Sal. II. 5,  
 14). Ba dozi si so ba zekola andrō,  
 ba mofōnoe sibai, me larongo da'ō.  
 Ba maoso ira, latoeli' ū ia baero mba-  
 noe, la'ohe ia ba zinga hili andrō,  
 ba nitaroe' ū banoea andrō chōra,  
 ena' ū latibo' ū ia si tooe. Ba itōrō  
 manō gotaloeara, wofanō. (Joh. 8.  
 59).
- III. Ba iroegi si tooe Gafanaoe-  
 ma, banoea ba Galilaiia andrō, ba ifa-  
 haō ira, na loeo sabato; (Mat. 4, 13  
 b. t.); ba tobali dōdōra ba wama-  
 haōnia, me hoehoe sabōlō hoehoe-  
 onia. (Mat. 7, 28 b. t. Mar. 1, 21 b.  
 t.). Ba so ba zekola andrō niha sobe-  
 choe si ra'iō. Ba moe'ao ia, eboea  
 linia, imane : Alai ndra' ū ! hadia  
 niŵa' ū oe chōma, Jesoe, banoea Na-  
 zareta? Hadia, ba wamakiko ja'aga  
 mōi ndra'oegū? Oe'ila ha niha ndra'-  
 oegū, ni'amoni' ū andrō, chō Lowala-  
 ngi ! (Mat. 13, 54) Ba itenaŵa ia  
 Jesoe, imane : Bōi hedehede, ba  
 heta' ū chōnia. Ba ilaoegō tooe ia

- bechoe andrō, ba hoenō niha, ba  
36 iheta ia chōnia, lō'ō sa ifakiko. Ba  
oi tobali dōdōra fefoe, ba fahoehoeō  
ira, lamane: Hadia li da'ō, wa tola  
manō i'abe'e'ō wangoema'ō ba mbe-  
choe si ra'iō andrō, ba laheta ira ?  
37 Ba hoemōngō doeriania ba mbanoea  
si fasoei andrō fefoe.  
(A. 38-41 : Mat. 8, 14-17. Mar. 1,  
29-34.)
- 38 Ba maoso ia, iheta ia ba zekola,  
mōi ia ba nomo Zimoni. Ba no  
achōmō sibai matoea Zimoni ira  
alawe, ba mangandrō ira chōnia,  
39 ba chōnia andrō. Ba ifaōndrō ia  
jawānia, itenaŵa wa'achōmō andrō,  
ba dōhō. Ba i'anema'ō maoso, mōi  
40 ia ngoningoninia. Ba aechoe'aechoe  
loeo, ba dozi si so sofōchō, hadia  
ia ngawalō wōchō, ba la'ohē chōnia.  
Ba idozigō ira wanoefa tangania,  
41 wamadōhō fōchōra. Ba ato gōi  
zaheta bechoe, moe'ao ira, lamane :  
Ono Lowalangi ndra'oegō ! Ba  
itenāwa ira, lō itehe lawā'ō, wa no  
la'ilā, wa Keriso ia.  
(A. 42-44 : Mar. 1, 35-39.)
- 42 Ba mahemoloe ō, si hoelō wongi,  
ba mofanō ia, isaŵa naha si lō niha-  
niha, ba la'aleoi ia sato, la'ondrasi  
ia, ba lataha ia, fa bōi iheta ia chōra.  
43 Ba imane chōra : Lō tola lō oetoeri-  
agō ba mbanoea bō'ō gōi doeria so-  
moeso dōdō andrō, toeria mbanoea  
Lowalangi andrō ; ba da'ō sa tefa-  
44 tengē ndra'o. Ba mangombacha ia  
ba zekola chōra misa, ba Galilaiā.

## FAZA 5.

I. Mangai i'a Wetero. II. Ifaddōbō  
wōchō zoboee aeroi Jesoe, III. ba  
fōchō zi mate dambai. IV. Ikaoni  
Lewi andrō. V. Iboe'a ba hoeloe  
nifahaōnia, wa lō mamoni ira.

(A. 1-11 : Mat. 4, 18-22. Mar. 1,  
36-20.)

- 1 I. Ba nie laforege chōnia niha sa-  
to, me lafondrondrongo chōnia da-  
roma li Lowalangi, ba ba mbewe  
2 mbaŵa Genezare andrō so ia. Ba

i'ila doendraha, doeā rozi, ba zinga  
nene , no larōi sangai ī'a, mamabago  
kiri. Ba mōi ia jaŵa ba doendraha  
si sara, toendraha Wetero, i'andrō  
chōnia, ena'ō isola ma'ifoe, iheta  
baene. Ba moedadao ia ba doendra-  
ha, mamahaō niha sato. Ba me no  
ibato hoehoeo, ba imane chō Zimo-  
ni : Misola ba zabacha ba milaōe giri,  
ba wama'oe'oe ī'a. (Joh. 21, 6). Ba  
itema linia Simoni, imane : He sa-  
maħao, sara wongi manō no ma'ere-  
geisi dōdōma, ba lō saheloē ndra'-  
aga ; ba me no ñōwa'ō, ba oelaoe  
giri. Ba lalaoe, ba aheloē ira ī'a,  
oja sibai ; ba aetoc'aetoe girira.  
Ba lachawi tanga nawōra, si so ba  
doendraha si sara, ena'ō mōi ira  
moeloeloei chōra. Ba so ira, ba lafo'-  
ōsi doendraha, ma'adoea, irege a-  
hōndrōhōndrō. Ba me i'ila da'ō Si-  
moni Fetero, ba itochi danō fōna  
Jesoe, imane : He Toca, heta'ō  
chōgoe, me no niha si so horō ndra'o !  
Noa sa ihawoei ia fa'ata'oe ba awō-  
nia fefoe, ba wangai ī'a andrō, sa-  
heloē ira ; si manō gōi Jakobo ba  
10 Johane, ono Zebedaiō andrō, awō  
Zimoni. Ba imane Jesoe chō Zimoni :  
Bōi ata'oefi, i'otarai da'e, ba  
sama'oe'oe niha ndra'oegō. Ba la'o-  
he baene doendraha, larōi fefoe ha-  
dia ia ba la'o'ō ia. (F. 18, 28).  
(A. 12-16 : Mat. 8, 2-4. Mar. 1,  
40-45).

II. Ba me so ia ba mbanoea si sa-  
mboea, ba hiza niha, ira matoea, si no  
falawoe booe aeroi ; ba me i'ila Jesoe,  
ba ifalōgoe tooe ia ba danō, manga-  
ndrō ia chōnia, imane : He Toea, na  
edōna ndra'oegō, ba ñ'ila ñfadōhō wō-  
chōgoe. Ba i'oro'ō dangania Jesoe,  
itoefa, imane : Edōna ndra'o, jadō-  
hō ; ba i'anema'ō aheta chōnia mbooe  
aeroi andrō. Ba iīva'ō chōnia, bōi ja-  
moe'ombacha'ō, gofoe ha ñchō, imane :  
Ae sa, oroma'ō ndra'oegō chō  
gere, ba be'ezoemange andrō, ba wa'-  
adōhō andrō, si mane ni'oroi'ō Moze  
ba wamoedoehoe'ō chōra. Ba tedooe 15

- na wa'aterongo doeriania, ba owoe-lo niha, ato sibai, ba wamondrondro-nego ba ba wamadōhō'ō fōchōra.
- 16 Ba iheta ia. isaŵa zi lō nihaniha ba mangandrōngandrō ia. (*Mar. 1, 35.*)  
(*A. 17-26: Mat. 9, 2-8. Mar. 2, 1-12.*)
- 17 III. Ba ha samoeza ma'ōchō, ba mamahaō ia, ba so warizaio ba sa-ngila amachoita, sangondrá moroi ba mbanoea fefoe ba Galilaia ba ba Joedaia ba moroi ba Jeroezalema, ba so wa'abōlō Zo'aja, ba wamadōhōnia fōchō. Ba hiza, so niha solohe ira matoea, samōsa, si mate dambai, ba gaso. Ba la'aloei lala, wolohe jomo
- 18 ba wanooe'ō tooe ja'ia fōnania. Ba me lō lasōndra lala, wolohe jomo, ba wa'ato niha, ba mōi ira jaŵa ba gero zagō, lafatōrō ia ba zagō, wanada ja'ia, fabaja kasو, bacha ba hoenō ni-
- 20 ha, fōna Jesoe. Ba me i'ila wamatira, ba imane : He le, no moe'efa'ō chōoe
- 21 horōoe. (*F. 7, 48.*) Ba labōrōtaigō sa-ngila amachoita ba farizaio lafatoe-tooe tōdōra, lamane : Ha niha da'ō, sangaohangaoha andrō ; ha niha zi tola mangefa'ō horō, baero Lowalangi,
- 22 ha ja'ia ? Ba me i'ila gera'erara Jesos ba imane chōra : Hana wa mifatooe-
- 23 tooe tōdōmi? (*F. 6, 8.*) He zaoha ira fangoema'ō : aefaa chōoe horōoe, ba ma fangoema'ō : faoso ba owašwaō?
- 24 Ba ena'ō mi'ilā, tola i'efa'ō horō ba goeli danō Ono Niha — ba imane ba zi mate dambai andrō : Da'ō ligoe chōoe : Faoso, ohe gasomō ba foeli'ō
- 25 jomo chōmi. Ba i'anema'ō maoso, ba zanehe ira, i'ohe nahania andrō, mo-fanō ia mijomo chōra, isoeno Lowa-
- 26 langi. Ba oi tobali dōdōra, ba la-soeno Lowalangi ba oi so wa'ata'oe-ra, lamane : Si lō fabōbō ba dōdōda ni'llada ma'ōchō andre.
- (*A. 27-32 : Mat. 9, 9-13. Mar. 2, 13-17.*)
- 27 IV. Ba aefaa da'ō, ba mofanō ia, ba i'ila zanema beo, Lewi dōinia sidadao ba naha wanema beo, ba i-
- 28 mane chōnia : O'ō ndra'o. Ba irōi fe-
- 29 foe, hadia ia, maoso ia, i'o'ō. Ba ifo-
- diwo ia Lewi ba nomonia, ato nikaoni niha, ato sibai zi manga awōra, sane-ma beo, awō niha bō'ō. Ba koemōkō kōkō warizaio ba sangila amachoita chōra, ba nifahaōnia, lamane : Hana wa oreoedoe mangaami ba zanema beo ba ba zi so horō andrō? Ba itema lira Jesoe, imane chōra : **Tenga ba zabōlō mogoena zame'e daloedaloe, ha ba zofōchō. Tenga ba wogaoni satoelō tōdō mōi ndra'o, ha ba wogaoni si so horō, ba wamalalini era'era.**
- (*A. 33-39 : Mat. 9, 14-17. Mar. 2, 18-22.*)
- V. Ba lamane chōnia : Nifahaō Johane andrō, ba asese mamonī ba gō ba mangandrō, ba si manō gōi ni-fahaō warizaio andrō ; ba chōmō a-ndrō, ba mangamanga ba mamadoe-madoe hadia ia. Ba imane chōra Je-soe : Hadia, mi'ilā mifamoni nawō zangowaloe, fatoea awōra zangowaloe andrō? Ba so sa mbaŵa dania — ba na aheta chōra zangowaloe, awena dania mamonī ira, na baŵa da'ō. Ba iŵa'ō chōra gamaedola gōi, imane : Lō itika mbalobalo niha ba noeche si bohooe, ba itagoe ba mbaroe satoea, ba na imanō, ba atika zi bohooe ibe'e ba lō'ō sa atō fabōbō ba zatoea mbalobalo nihalō ba zi bohooe. Ba lō solaoe agoe si bohooe ba nahia satoea, ba na so zolaoe da'ō, ba ire'a nahia andrō agoe si bohooe andrō, ba ja'ia, ba adoewa, ba nahia, ba te-kiko. Ba nahia si bohooe lalaoe nagoe si bohooe. Ba ha niha fefoe, zi no mamadoemadoe si no ara, ba lō o-masi ia zi bohooe, imane sa : Sōchi zi no ara andrō.

## FAZA 6.

I. Lasōsobi lai wache nifahaō. II. Ifadōhō wōchō danga si no ariri Jesoe. III. Itoetoejoe zinenge andrō. IV. Hoehoeo Jesoe.

(*A. 1-5 : Mat. 12, 1-8. Mar. 2, 23-28.*)

I. Ba itōrō nowi Jesoe, me loeo

- 2 sabato, ba lasōsōbi lai wache nifahaō-nia, la'ā, lafarecha ba dangara. Ba so warizaio ōsa, ba lamane : Hana wa milaoe zi lō tola ba loeo sabato?
- 3 Ba hoemede Jesoe, imane chōra: Hadia, lō nibasomi gōi, hadia nilaoe Dawido, me olofo ia ba awōnia fao?
- 4 Wa no mōi ia ba nomo Lowalangi, wa ihalō roti nifaigifaigi andrō, i'ā, ba ibe'e gōi ba nawōnia fao, si lō tola i'ā niha bō'ō, ha ere. Ba imane chōra : So'aja sabato gōi Nono Niha andrō.
- (A. 6-11: Mat. 12, 9-14. Mar. 3. 1-6.)
- 6 II. Ba me loeo sabato bō'ō, ba mōi ia ba zekola, mamahaō. Ba so niha ba da'ō, si no ariri tanga, kambōlō.
- 7 Ba ladarodarogō ia sangila amachoitā, awō warizaio, na ifadōhō wōchō, ba loeo sabato, ena'ō lasōndra wangadoegō ja'ia. (F. 14, 3b.t.). Ba i'ilā gerā'erara ; ba imane ba niha andrō : Faoso, ae ba da'e ; ba maoso ia, mōi ia. (F. 5, 22. Mat. 9, 4 ; 12, 25). Ba imane chōra Jesoe : Oesofoe chōmi, hadia, tola lalaoe zi sōchi, na loeo sabato, ba ma si lō sōchi lalaoe, hadia, la'orifi niha, ma lafakiko ? Ba ifachōlō ia, inehegō ira fefoe, ba imane chōnia : Oro'ō dangaoe. Ba i'o'ō, ba te'azōchi dangania. Ba oi
- 10 so wa'afōchō dōdōra, ba fahoehoeo ira, he lawisa chō Jesoe andrō. (Joh. 11, 47).
- (A. 12-16 : Mat. 10, 1-4. Mar. 3, 13-19.)
- 12 III. Ba me loeo da'ō, ba mōi ia baero, ba hili, mangandrō, ba sara wongi lō ibato wangandrō chō Lowalangi. (Mat. 14, 23.) Ba me moloeo, ba hoemede ia ba nifahaōnia, ba itoetoejoe zi felendroea, ba chōra, ni-
- 14 fotōnia sinenge gōi. Simoni andrō, nibe'enia tōi Fetero gōi ba Andrea, talifoesōnia, ba Jakobo ba Johane
- 15 ba Filifo ba Batolomaio, ba Mataio ba Toma ba Jakobo, ono Galifaio,
- 16 ba Simoni, nifotōi selote, ba Joeda, ono Jakobo, ba Joeda, banoea Kariota, si manga mbōli dania.
- IV. Ba mōi ia mitoee, fao ira chōnia, i'iagō zalo'o, ba ato nawōnia, nifahaōnia, awō niha sato, ato sibai, si oroi Joedaia ma'asagōrō ba si oroi Jeroezalema ba bewe nasi andrō, Tiro ba Sidona, si no mōi ba wamondrondrongo linia ba ba wama-madōhō'ō fōchōra; (Mat. 4, 23 b. t.); te'orifi gōi nifikao mbechoe si ra'iō. Ba dozi niha zangaloei fombambahja ja'ia, me no so wa'abōlō, si otarai chōnia, famadōhō wōchōra fefoe. (F. 8, 44 b. t. Mar. 3, 10).
- (A. 20-26 : Mat. 5, 2-12).
- Ba ifachōlō ia, ifaigi nifahaōnia ba imane : **Ja'ahowoe ami, si noemana, me chōmi mbanoea Lowalangi andrō. Ja'ahowoe ami, solofo iada'e, me ni'aboesoi'ō ami dania. Ja'ahowoe ami, sege'ege iada'e, me sa'iki ami dania.** (Jes. 55, 1; 61, 3). **Ja'ahowoe ami, na fatioe dōdō niha chōmi, na latibo'ō ami, na lata-ndrawaisi ami, na la'ositengagō dōimi, hoelō na si lō sōchi, na bōrō Nono Niha.** (Fet. I. 2, 19; 3, 14). Mi'omoesoi'ō dōdōmi, na loeo si manō, mi'amarōga : hiza sa, eboea loeomi ba zoroego. Si manō sibai wolaoe ndra toeara, ba zama'ele'ō andrō. (Hal. zin. 5, 41). Ba alai sa ami, so'a-na'a ! noa sa'ae mitema wondrara dōdōmi andrō. (Jak. 5, 1 b. t. Mar. 10, 24). Alai ami, saboeso iada'e, olofo sa'ae ami dania. Alai ami, sa'iki iada'e ! aboe sa'ae dania dōdōmi ba mege'ege ami. (Jes. 65, 13). Alai ami, na lasoeno ami niha fefoe ! si manō sibai sa gōi wolaoe ndra toeara ba zama'ele'ō sofaja andrō. (Jak. 4, 4. Mich. 2, 11). Ba ja'ami, samo-ndrongo, ba da'ō ligoe chōmi : Mi'omasi'ō zi fa'oedoe chōmi, mitollo zi fatioe tōdō chōmi ; (Mat. 5, 44), mifahowoe'ō zangelifi ja'ami ; mi'angandrō salahи zangosiwawōi ja'ami. Na so zamalisi bo'ōmō, ba oro'ō chōnia zi tambai gōi, ba na so

- zangai lembeoe, ba loeloe chōnia | ōwa'ō chō dalifoesōoe: He ga'a, da'-  
 30 mbaroe gōi. (*Mat. 5, 39. 40.*) Fefoe  
ha niha zangandrō chōoe, ba be'e  
chōnia, ba na so zangai si so chōoe,  
ba bōi andrō mangawoeli. (*Mat. 5,*  
**31 42).** **Ba hadia zomasi ami lalace**  
**chōmi niha, da'ō milaoe chōra, si**  
**32 manō gōi.** (*Mat. 7, 12.*) Ba na mi'o-  
masi'ō zangomasi'ō ja'ami, ba hadia  
wa'eboea dōdō chōmi! he niha si  
lō atoelō, ba la'omasi'ō gōi zango-  
**33 masi'ō ja'ira.** (*Mat. 5, 46 b.t.*) Ba na  
mitolo sa zanolo ja'ami, ba hadia  
wa'eboea dōdō chōmi ? Si manō sa  
**34 gōi zi so hōrō andrō.** Ba na mibe'e  
nifalali ba nidōnadōnami mitema  
mangawoeli, ba hadia wa'eboea dō-  
dō chōmi ? Labe'e gōi nifalali si lō  
atoelō ba zi lō atoelō, ena'ō latema  
**35 mangawoeli zi manō zoei.** Ba mi'o-  
masi'ō zi fa'oedoe chōmi, ba mitolo  
ba mibe'e nifalali ba zi lō midōna-  
dōna hadia ia mangawoeli, ba eboea  
loeomi, ba ono Wondrege Zalaŵa  
ami, me eboea dōdōnia ba zi lō ma-  
ngandrō saoha gōlō gōi ba zi lō  
sōchi. (*Moz. III, 25, 35 b. t. Moz. V,*  
**36 15, 10. Mat. 5, 45.**) Ja sahachō tōdō  
ami, si mane fa'ahachō dōdō Namami  
**37 andrō** (*Mat. 5, 7, 48.*) Ba bōi mihoe-  
koe niha, ba lō'ō manō tehoekoe ami  
gōi. Ba bōi mi'etoe'ō hoekoe, ba lō'ō  
manō la'etoe'ō hoekoemi. Mi'efa'ō  
zala, ba te'efa'ō zalami (*Mat. 7, 1.*)  
**38 Mibe'e, ba tebe'e chōmi ; soe'asoe'a**  
nifozoezoe, nisōsō, nihandrogō, si fal-  
lawoe, lafadoewa ba gahetami; soe'  
asoe'a sa ni'anoe'a'ōmi, la'anoe'a'ō  
zoei chōmi dania. (*Amaed. 19, 17.*)  
**39 Kor. II, 9, 6 b.t. Mar. 4, 24.** Ba iwa'ō  
chōra gamaedola, imane : Hadia, tola  
gōi i'ohe dangga zaoe'a niha saoe'a, ba  
lala? Tenga faoma aechoe ira ba dō-  
**40 gi ?** (*Mat. 15, 14.*) Tenga seboea moroi cbō zamahaō nifahaō; ba dozi dania, ba nifamaha, si mane samahaō  
**41 ja'ira.** (*Mat. 10, 24.*) Ba hana wa  
ō'ila golowingō ba hōrō dalifoesōoe,  
ba boto geoc ba hōrōmō, ha lō  
**42 ō'ila ?** (*Mat. 7, 3 b.t.*) Hadia wa tola
- ōwa'ō chō dalifoesōoe: He ga'a, da'-  
oeleta golowingō andrō ba hōrō, ba ja'oegō, ba lō ō'ila mboto geoe  
andrō ba hōrōmō ? He samimi tōdō !  
Ofōnai'ō wangeheta boto geoe andrō  
ba hōrōmō, ba awena ūfaigi wange-  
heta olowingō ba hōrō dalifoesōoe.  
Lō'ō sa eoe si sōchi, sowoea boea 43  
sobooe, ba lō'ō gōi eoe sobooe, sowoe-  
a boea si sōchi. (*Mat. 7, 17 b. t.; 12,*  
*33.*) Fefoe ngawalō dōla geoe, ba ba  
mboeania ta'ila he wisa. Lō lateteoe  
marafala ba manaze, ba lō lateteoe  
mbooea nagoe ba za'asa'a mao. Niha 45  
si sōchi ifaloeagō zi sōchi, moroi ba  
girōgirō dōdōnia andrō, si sōchi, ba  
si lō sōchi, ba ifaloeagō zi lō sōchi,  
moroi ba zi lō sōchi andrō chōnia.  
Hadia sa zi no fahōna ba dōdō, da'ō  
wehede mbewe. (*Mat. 12, 34. 35.*)  
Ba hana wa faso'aja ami chōgoe, 46  
wangoema'ō : He So'aja ! he So'aja !  
ba lō mi'o'ō niwā'ōgōe ? (*Mat. 1,*  
*6. Mat. 7, 21.*)
- (A. 47-49 : *Mat. 7, 24-27.*)
- Dozi si mōi chōgoe, samondro- 47  
ngo ligoe, solo'ō ja'ia — ba da'oe'ō-  
mbacha'ō chōmi, ha chō fachilichili  
ia. Ba niha solaoe omo fachilichili ia, 48  
sogo'o tanō, abacha, sanandrōsaigō  
ba gara tojo gehomo. Ba me eboea  
nidanō ba itōrō nomo andrō hohooe,  
ba tebai ifadōgō, me no sōchi wa-  
naroe'ō ja'ia. Ba na so zamondrongo 49  
ba na lō i'o'ō, ba no fachilichili ba ni-  
ha sanaroe'ō omo ba danō si lō da-  
nedane tooe : me itōrō hohooe nida-  
nō, ba i'anema'ō aso'a, ba abōlōbōlō  
wa'aso'a nomo da'ō.

### FAZA 7.

- I. Ifadōhō wōchō zawoejoe goe-  
mandra Jesoe. II. Isesoeogi nono  
matoea ba Na'i. III. Ifatenge chō  
Jesoe Johane. IV. Ifadoehoe'ō Jo-  
hane Jesoe. V. Ibajoini Jesoe ira  
alawe si so horō.

(A. 1-10 : *Mat. 8, 5-13.*)

- I. Ba me no i'o'ozoei fefoe hoe-  
hoeonia, nifondrondronga niha, ba

- 2 mōi ia mijomo ba Gafanaoema. Ba so zofōchō, onali mate, sawoejoe goemandra, somasi ia. Ba me irongo Jesoe sochō, ba ifatenge chōnia zatoea niha Jehoeda, ifa'andrō'ō chōnia, ena'ō  
 3 mōi ia moe'orifi zawoejoenia. Ba me faloecha ira Jesoe, ba latorege wanngandrō chōnia, lamane : Tola sa ò'  
 4 o'ō chōnia da'ō ; me no sangomasi'ō ja'ita, ba no ja'ia zolaoc chōda omo zekola andrō. Ba mōi Jesoe, fao ia chōra. Ba me no ahatō sa'ae ia ba nomo, ba ifatenge zi fahoewoe chōnia koemandra andrō, imane : He Toea !  
 5 bōi akao ndra'oegō, ambō sa ndra'o,  
 6 mōi'ō ba nomogoe. Andrō gōi oeŵā'ō tōdōgōe, tengā si nangea mōi ndra'o chōoe ; ba hede manō, ha samboea li,  
 7 ba dōhō wōchō zawoejoegoe. Ja'o-do gōi, ba no niha, si so barō mba-wa zalaŵa ndra'odo, ba so barō mbawagoe zaradadoe, ba na oe-mane ba zi samōsa : Ae'e, ba mofanō ia, ba ba zi samōsa : Aine, ba i'o-ndrasido ; ba na oeŵā'ō chō zawoe-joegoe : Halōwōoe da'ō, ba ihalō.  
 8 Ba me irongo da'ō Jesoe, ba ahōli-hōli dōdōnia chōnia, ba ibali'ō ia ba niha sato, solo'ō ja'ia, imane : Oeŵā'ō chōmi, ba Ndraono Gizeraēli na i,  
 9 ba lōnisōndragoe famati si manō. Ba me mangawoeli ba nomo zinenge no mege, ba no dōhō wōchō zawoejoe andrō, fōnara.  
 10 II. Ba mahemoloe ò, ba mōi ia ba mbanoea, sotōi Na'i, ba ato zi fao chōnia nifahaōnia, awō niha sato.  
 11 Ba me no ahatō ia ba mbawa gōli, ba hiza, la'ohe baero zi mate, awai nono ninania, ba lacha mbanoea nina, ba ato zi fao chōnia banoeara.  
 12 Ba me i'ilā ia So'aja, ba ahachō dō-dōnia ia, imane chōnia : Bōi e'e !  
 13 (F. 8, 52 b. t.). Ba i'ondrasi, ibabaja hasi, ba labadoegō ira sangosa'ō, ba imane : He ono matoea ! da'ō ligoe chōoe : Faoso ! Ba moedadao zi mate, ibōrōgō moehede ; ba ibe'e chō  
 14 ninania Jesoe. (Sal. I. 17, 23). Ba ihawoei ira fefoe fa'ata'oé, lasoeno

Lowalangi, lamane : No maoso za-ma'ele'ō seboea ba chōda, ba no mōi moefaigi mbanoeania Lowalangi. (F. 1, 68. Joh. 6, 14). Ba hoemōngō doeriaenia andrō ba danō Joedaia ma'asagōrō ba ba danō si fasoei fefoe. (Mat. 9, 26).

(A. 18-23 : Mat. 11, 2-6.)

III. Ba la'ombacha'ō chō Johane, da'ō fefoe nifahaōnia. Ba hoemedē Johane ba nifahaōnia, daroea, ifatenge ira chō Zo'aja, imane : Hadia, ja'oēgō zi mōi andrō, ma mabase'ō dánō bō'ō ? Ba me faloecha ira chōnia, ba lamane : Johane andrō, samajagō idanō, ifatenge ndra'aga chōoe, imane : Hadia, ja'oēgō zi mōi andrō, ma mabase'ō dánō bō'ō ? Ba faoedoe da'ō sibai, ba ato itolo sofōchō ba si so famakao ba sobechoe si lō sōchi ; ba ba zaoe'a i'amoealagō wangila niha, ato ira. Ba itema lira imane chōra : Mifoeli ami, mi'ombacha'ō chō Johane hadia ni'ila hōrōmi ba hadia nirongom. Ifoeli la'ilā niha saoea, mowaōwaō zi no omboejoemboejoe, dōhō wōchō zobooe aeori, larongo li niha safiso, tesoesoegi zi no mate ba te'ombacha'ō doeria somoeso dōdō ba zi noemana ; ba ja'ahowoe ba zi lō fatoewoe ndra'ō.

(A. 24-35 : Mat. 11, 7-19.)

IV. Ba me no mofanō zinenge Jō-hane andrō, ba ibōrōgō fahoehoeo ba niha sato, ba chō Johane andrō, imane : Hadia nifaigimi, wa mōi baero ami mege, ba danō si mate? Hadia, soechoe sihoecheeo ba nangi ? Ma hadia nifaigimi, wa mōi baero ame mege ? Hadia, niha si so noccha somboejoemboejoe ? Hiza, ba nomo zalaŵa so niha si so noccha suginigini, ba sangehao gōra. Ma hadia nifaigimi, wa mōi baero mege ami ? Hadia, same'ele'ō ? Si ndroehoe niŵā'ō-goe chōmi, si no ebœa gōi moroi ba zama'ele'ō. Ja'ia zi so ba zoera andrō : „H i z a o e f o w a ò w a ò m a l a' i k a a n d r ö c h ô g o e , f ñ o n a o e , s a n g e h a o l a l a m õ

- 28 f ō n a o e". Oeŵa'ō chōmi, samōsa lō sama'ele'ō, seboea moroi chō Jōhane andrō, samajagō idanō, ba ni' adonogō ndra alawe, fefoe. Ba fōndrege zide'ide ba mbanoea Lowalangi andrō, ba no ebœa moroi chōnia. 29 Ba niha fefoe, samondrongo, ba sanema beo andrō, ba satoelō Lowalangi laŵa'ō, ba lafabajagō'ō idanō ira, famajagō idanō andrō, chō Jōhane. (Mat. 21, 32). Ba farizaio andrō, ba sangila amachoita, ba labali'ō si lō boto dōdō Lowalangi andrō chōra, me lō edōna ira wamajagō ida-  
31 nō andrō chōnia. Ba ha oebe'e famae-  
do niha si sagōtō andre, ba ha chō  
32 fachilichili ira? Ba ndraono fachili-  
chili ira, sidadao ba kade, si faoma  
moe'ao chō nawōra, wangoema'ō : No malaoe zigoe chōmi, ba lō solaja ami ; no fa'alā'alai ndra'aga chōmi,  
33 ba lō se'e ami. Noa sa mōi Johane a-  
ndrō, samajagō idanō, lō i'ā roti, ba  
lō ibadoe nagoe, ba mimane : So-  
34 bechoe. (Mar. 1, 6). Ba no mōi Nono Niha, mangamanga ia, ba mamadoe-  
madoe hadia ia, ba mimane : Hiza niha solee'aloē'a, saboesoboeso agoe ba si fahoewoe ba zanema beo ba ba  
35 zeboea horō! Ba tobali samoe'a ba hoeloe wa'atoeatoea, andrō nononia fefoe.  
36 V. Ba ikaoni ia manga farizaio. Ba mōi ia ba nomo warizaio andrō,  
37 moedadiao ia manga. Ba hiza ndra alawe, banoea da'ō, seboea horō, me no irongo, no mōi ia manga ba nomo warizaio andrō, ba i'oe zamba boeliobi kara fanicha samohoea, (Mat.  
38 26, 7 b. t.), i'ondrasi moroi foeri gahe-  
nia ba me'e, ibōrōgō ibasōi gahe ida-  
nō hōrōnia ba i'osi boenia, i'ago gahe ba ibajoini fanicha no mege. (Joh.  
39 12, 3). Ba me i'ila da'ō farizaio andrō, sogaoni ja'ia, ba imane dōdōnia: Na sama'ele'ō da'ō, ba i'ila ena'ō ha niha, ba he wisa mboeaboea ndra alawe andrō, sombambaja ja'ia, wa  
40 no seboea horō. (F. 15, 2). Ba hoe-  
mede chōnia Jesoe, imane chōnia :

So niŵa'ōgoe chōoe, Simoni. Ba imane : Wa'ō, samahaō. [Ba imane]: So 41 zosoegilō, daroea zo'ōmō chōnia ; ūmō zi samōsa, ba doea ngaotoe a lima woeloe roefia, ba ūmō zi sa-  
mōsa, ba doea woeloe a lima. Ba me 42 lō chōra famoe'a, ba faoma ibe'e boe-  
alania chōra zoegilōnia andrō. Ba ha niha ba zi daroea andrō zabōlō ma-  
ngomasi'ō ja'ia ? Itema linia Simoni, 43 imane : Ba dōdōgoe, seboea ibe'e boeala. Ba imane chōnia : Si ndroe-  
hoe niŵa'ōoe. Ba ibali'ō ia ba ndra 44 alawe andrō, imane chō Zimoni : Hadia, ū'ilā ndra alawe andrō ? No mōido ba nomooe ; idanō chōgoe, ba gahe, ba lō nibe'eoe. Ba da'e, ba no ibasōi taŵa hōrōnia gahegoe, ba boenia wolosi chōnia. Lō si fa'ago 45 bawa ndra'oegō chōgoe. Ba da'e, ba i'otarai mōi ia jomo, ba lō niba-  
tonia fangago ahego. Lō nibajoinoe 46 fanicha hōgōgoe. Ba da'e, ba no iba-  
joini gahegoe fanicha samohoea. (Sin. 23, 5). Andrō oeŵa'ō chōoe : 47  
**No moe'efā'ō chōnia horō soja a-  
ndrō, me no abōlō wa'omasinia.**  
**Ba ba ni'efā'ō si lō oja'oja, ba lō abōlō wa'omasinia.** Ba imane ba 48 ndra alawe andrō: No moebe'e aefia chōoe horōoe. (F. 5, 20, 21). Ba 49 labōrōtaigō awōnia ba wemanga, lamane dōdōra : Ha niha da'ō, sangefa'ō horō gōi ? Ba imane ba 50 ndra alawe andrō: **Famatimō zango-  
riti ja'egō ; foelī'ō, ja'ohahaoe dōdōoe,** (F. 8, 48. Mar. 5, 34).

## FAZA 8.

I. Amaedola : Samazaewe tanōmō zinanō. II. Mōi chō Jesoe ninania ba talifoesōnia. III. Itenaŵa mbade. IV. Ifofanō mbechoe ba mbanoea Gadara andrō. V. Ifadōhō wōchō ndra alawe sendro taloe. VI. Isoe-  
soegi nono Ja'iro andrō.

I. **Ba me aefia da'ō, ba itōrōi mba-**  
noea seboea, awō zide'ide, mangombacha ia, manoerlagō toeria mba-  
noea Lowalangi andrō ; ba awōnia 1

- 2 zi felendroea, (*F. 4, 43 ; 13, 22*).  
 2 ba ira alawe ōsa, nifofanō bechoe si  
 lō sōchi ba nifadōhō fōchō, Maria a-  
 ndrō, banoea Magadala, ba zaheta  
 bechoe andrō, si fitoe, (*Mar. 15, 40.*  
 3 41; 16, 9), ba Johana, fo'omo Choesa  
 andrō, doeroetoeli Herode, ba Soe-  
 sana ba tānō bō'ō na, ato, sanolo  
 ja'ira balazo.  
 (A. 4-15 : *Mat. 13, 1-23. Mar. 4,*  
*1-20.*)
- 4 Ba me ato zowoelo niha, ba me  
 la'o'ō ia moroi ba mbanoea misa, ba  
 5 ilaoe chōra gamaedola, imane : No  
 mōi zamazaewe tanōmō, ba wama-  
 zaewe tanōmō zinanō chōnia. Ba ba  
 6 wamazaewenia, ba so zi gōna ba  
 lala, ba lahoendrahoendra niha ba  
 la'ā fofo ba daloe mbanoea. Ba so  
 7 zi gōna ba dete gara, ba me mota-  
 linga, ba aleoe, me no okōlikōli danō.  
 8 Ba so zi gōna barō ndroi, ba molewiō  
 gōi ndroi, ba mate zinanō ibe'e. Ba  
 so zi gōna ba danō si sōchi, ba mota-  
 linga ba i'owoea zi doea woeloe  
 zamba jōoe. Me iwa'ō da'ō, ba moe'ao  
 ia, imane : Ha niha zi so tōgi dalinga,  
 ba wamondrongo, ba jamoefondro-  
 9 ndrongo ! Ba lasofoe chōnia nifahaō-  
 nia, hadia geloeaha gamaedola a-  
 10 ndrō. Ba imane : Chōmi no moebe'e  
 wa'aboto ba dōdōmi zi tobini a-  
 ndrō, lala mbanoea Lowalangi andrō.  
 Ba da dānō bō'ō, ba ba gamaedola,  
 ena'ō lō la'ilā, he no anehe ira, ba  
 ena'ō lō aboto ba dōdōra, he no la-  
 11 rongo. Ba da'ō geloeaha gamaedola  
 no mege : Tanōmō zinanō andrō, ba  
 taroma li Lowalangi andrō (*Fet. I.*  
 12 1, 23). Ba si so ba lala, ba ja'ia na  
 so zamondrongo, ba aefā da'ō, ba so  
 Gafōcha, ba iheta daroma li andrō  
 ba dōdōra, ena'ō lō mamati ira, ena'ō  
 13 lō aoeri. Ba si so ba dete gara, ba  
 na larongo, ba labē'e ba dōdōra, o-  
 moeso dōdōra ; ba ja'ira, ba si lō  
 wā'a, gōtō iada'e mamati ira, ba na  
 baŵā wanandraigō, ba lafoeli foeri.  
 14 Ba si gōna barō ndroi, ba ja'ia zi no  
 mamondrongo, ba mofanō, ba mate,
- ba wa'aboe dōdō ba ba gana'a a-  
 ndrō, ba ba zomasi dōdōra ba goeli  
 danō andre, ba lō fachamō atoea  
 mboea. **Ba si so ba danō si sōchi, ba**  
**ja'ia zananō ba dōdō taroma li andrō,**  
**nirongora, ba dōdō si sōchi, satoelō,**  
**ba mowoea, anaee gōlōra.** (*F. 11,*  
*28. Hal. zin. 16, 14*). Lō samaloegō  
 fandroe bowoa, na no itoenoe, ba lō  
 same'e barō warate, ba naha wa-  
 ndroe ibe'e, ena'ō la'ilā hagania si  
 mōi jomo andrō. (*F. 11, 33. Mat.*  
*5, 15*). Lō'ō sa hadia ia zi tobini, si  
 lō oroma dania, ba lō hadia ia niba-  
 loegō, si lō te'ilā dania ba si lō to'ele  
 dania. (*F. 12, 2*). Ba mifaigi, he wisa  
 wamondrongomi. Ha niha sa zi so,  
 ba da'ō tebe'e, ba ha niha zi lō'ō, ba  
 ba da'ō laheta gōi zi no so chōnia,  
 niwa'ōnia. (*F. 19, 26. Mat. 13, 12*).  
 (A. 19. 21 : *Mat. 12, 46-50. Mar.*  
*3, 21. 31-35.*)
- II. **Ba mōi chōnia ninania ba tali-** 19  
**foesōnia, ba tebai faloecha ira chō-**  
**nia, ba wa'ato niha. Ba te'omba-** 20  
**cha'ō chōnia:** So tooe ninaoe ba ta-  
 lifoesōoe, si mōi mamaigi ja'oegō.  
 Ba itema li, imane chōra : Inagoe 21  
 ba talifoesōgoe da'ō, samondrongo  
 taroma li Lowalangi, ba solo'ō.  
 (A. 22-25 : *Mat. 8, 18. 23-27. Mar.*  
*4, 35-41.*)
- III. **Ba ha samoeza ma'ōchō, ba** 22  
 mōi ia baowo, awō nifahaōnia, ba  
 imane chōra : Tasaŵā si jefo. Ba ma-  
 ngefa ira. Ba me molojo, ba mōrō ia ; 23  
 ba ilaboe bade ba mbaŵā, afōne  
 nowo idanō, ba tosasa ira. Ba mōi  
 ira chōnia, lasoeseogi ia, lamane : He  
 samahaō ! he samahaō ! tekiko ita !  
 Ba maoso ia, itenaŵā nangi, awō  
 ndroeloe, ba tebatō ba ahono. Ba 25  
 imane chōra : Heza so wamatimi ?  
 Ba ata'oe ira ba ahōlihōli dōdōra,  
 faoma lamane chō nawōra : Ta'ilā  
 ha niha da'ō, wa ibe'egoisa ba na-  
 nagi gōi ba ba ndroeloe, ba la'o'ō  
 chōnia ?  
 (A. 26-39 : *Mat. 8, 28-34. Mar. 5,*  
*1-20.*)

- 26 IV. Ba lasawa danō Gadara, si fa-  
27 tahō Galilaia. Ba me no mōi ia ba  
danō, ba ifaondragō ia niha, moroi  
jomo ba mbanoea, si so bechoe, no  
ara sa'ae lō sonoecha ia, ba tengā  
28 jomo so ia, no ba lewatō misa. Ba me  
i'ila Jesoe, ba moe'ao ia, itibō'ō tooe  
ia fōnania, i'eboea'ōlinia, imane : Hadi-  
a dia niwa'ōoe chōgōe, Jesoe, Ono Lo-  
walangi Fondrege Zalaŵa ? Oe'a-  
ndrō chōoe, bōi fakao ndra'o. Me  
iwa'ō ba mbechoe si ra'iō andrō, ihe-  
ta ia ba niha andrō; noa sa asese idō-  
nidōni, ba labōbōbōbō ia rate ba fe-  
soe gahe, fangelama, ba i'etoe'etoe'ō  
wesoe andrō, ba i'ohē ia bechoe a-  
ndrō ba danō si mate (F. 9, 39, 42).  
30 Ba isofoe chōnia Jesoe, imane : Ha  
niha dōioe ? Ba imane : Liwoe, me  
31 ato mbechoe, sanaŵa ja'ia. Ba la'a-  
ndrō chōnia, ena'ō lō iwa'ō chōra  
we'amōi ba gawoewoecha. (Fam.  
32 20, 3). Ba so ba da'ō mbawisamba-  
wá seboea, nikoebaloi ba hili, ba  
la'andrō chōnia, ena'ō itehe chōra  
33 lasawa da'ō; ba itehe chōra. Ba la-  
heta ira ba niha andrō bechoe andrō,  
lasawa mbawi. Ba latibō'ō ira ba na-  
si bawi andrō, si sambawá, moroība  
34 zanaere, ba alōmō. Ba me la'ila da'ō  
koebalo, ba moloi ira, la'ombacha'ō  
ba mbanoea ba ba zi fahalama misa.  
35 Ba mōi ira baero, ba wamaigi hadia,  
ba la'ondrasí Jesoe, ba la'ila niha  
no mege, ba zaheta bechoe andrō, no  
doemadao ia fōnia Jesoe, no monoe-  
cha, no dōhō wa'owōhō, ba ata'oe  
36 ira. Ba si no anehe mege, ba la'ombac-  
ha'ō chōra he wisa wangorifi sobe  
37 choe andrō. Ba la'andrō chōnia,  
dozi niha andrō, si fasoei Gadara,  
ena'ō iheta ia chōra, me no ihawoei  
ira fa'ata'oe sabōlōbōlō. Ba mōi ia  
38 baowo, ifoeli ia. (Mat. 8, 28 b. t.). Ba  
i'andrō chōnia niha andrō, ba zaheta  
bechoe no mege, ena'ō tola mōi ia  
39 awōnia. Ba ifofanō, imane : Foeli'ō  
chōmi, ba doenōdoenō hadia nilaoe  
Lowalangi chōoe. Ba mofanō ia,  
itōrōi mbanoea andrō ma'asamboea,
- wanoeriagō hadia nilaoe Jesoe chō-  
nia.  
(A. 40-56 : Mat. 9, 18-26. Mar.  
5, 21-43.)
- V. Ba me mangawoeli Jesoe, ba 40  
lafaondragō ia niha sato ; dozi sa'ae  
labalabaloia ia. Ba hiza niha, Ja'iro 41  
dōi, satoea zekola, itoehi danō fōna  
Jesoe, i'andrō chōnia, ena'ō mōi ia  
ba nomonia. So chōnia nono alawe, 42  
ha samboea, so mewelendroea fache  
wa'eboea, ba si onali mate da'ō. Ba  
memōi ia, ba lafadegc ira chōnia niha  
sato. Ba so ndra alawe sendrō taloe, 43  
no mewelendroea fache wa'ara, no  
ahori gana'ania ba zame'e daloedaloe,  
ba lō sangila mamadōhō fōchō-  
nia. I'ondrasi Jesoe moroi foeri, 44  
ibabaja gahe mbaroenia, ba i'ane-  
ma'ō tebatō ndro andrō chōnia. Ba  
imane Jesoe : Ha niha zombambaja 45  
ja ja'o ? Ba me la'osilō'ōgō fefoe, ba  
lamane ira Fetero : Niha sato lade-  
geni ira chōmō, samahaō, lalazi'ō. Ba 46  
imane Jesoe : So zi no mombambaja  
ja'o niha, noa sa oe'ila, so zaheta  
chōgōe fangabōlō. (F. 6, 19). Ba me 47  
i'ila ira alawe andrō, tebai tobini, ba  
mōi ia, manizinizi ia, itoehi danō  
fōnania, i'ombacha'ō, ba zi so niha  
fefoe, hadia mbōrō, wa no ibabaja,  
awō wa no i'anema'ō dōhō wōchōnia.  
Ba imane chōnia : Famatimō zango-  
rifī ja'oegō, onogoe alawe ; foeli'ō,  
ja'ohahaoe dōdōoe. (F. 7, 50).
- VI. Ba me hoemedē ia na, ba so 49  
genoni zatoca zekola no mege, ima-  
ne : No mate nonooe, bōi sa'ae  
fakao zamahaō andrō. Ba me irongo 50  
Jesoe, ba imane chōnia : Bōi ata'oefi,  
amati manō, ba aoeri ia dania. Ba 51  
me no iroegi nomo andrō, ba lō ifa'-  
amōi jomo niha, awōnia, ha Fetero  
ba Johane ba Jakobo ba ama nono  
andrō no mege ba inania. (Mat. 17, 1).  
Ba oi mege'ege ira, la'e'esi. Ba ima-  
ne : Bōi mi'ege'ege ; tengā si mate,  
si mōrō. (F. 7, 13. Joh. 11, 11).  
Ba la'igi'igi'ō ia, me no la'ila wa si 53  
no mate. Ba ira'oe danga, imane : 54

- 55 He onogoe, faoso ! Ba mangawoeli nosonia, ba i'anema'ō maoso ; ba iwa'ō chōra Jesoe, labe'e gōnia. (*Joh. 56 11, 44.*) Ba tobali dōdō ndra amania ; ba iwa'ō chōra, bōi la'ombacha'ō da'ō, gofoe ha ōchō.

## FAZA 9.

I. Famatenge sinenge andrō si felendroea. II. Fame'e gō ba niha si lima ngahōnō. III. Famadoehoe'ō Wetero. IV. Famolachōmi Jesoe. V. Famofanō bechoe. VI. Ihōnagō i'ombacha'ō wa'amatenia Jesoe. VII. Ifarooe dōdōra ba wa lō fajaŵa, ba VIII. ba wa'ebolo dōdō IX. Folo'ō Jesoe.

(A. 1-5. Mat. 10, 1; 7, 9-14. Mar. 6, 7-13.)

- 1 I. Ba hoemedē ia ba zi felendroea andrō, ibe'e chōra wa'abōlō, ba itehe chōra wamofanō bechoe fefoe, awō wamadōhō fōchō. Ba ifatenge ira, ba wanoeriagō banoea Lowalangi andrō ba ba wamadōhō fōchō, ba imane chōra : Bōi mi'ohe hadia ia ba lala ; he si'o ba he bola ba he roti ba he kefe, ba bōi doea gōrō mba-roemi. Ba ba zi mōi ami jomo, ba da'ō mi'iagō ba ba da'ō mi'otarai wofanō. (*F. 10, 5 b. t.*) Ba ba zi lō lafa'amōi jomo ami, ba da'ō mihetā ami, ba mbanoea andrō, ba mi'anoto-gō gawoegawoe ba gaheMI, ba wamadoehoe'ō chōra. Ba mofanō ira, latōrōi mbanoea misa, wanoeriagō toeria somoeso dōdō, awō wamadōhō fōchō, fefoe gofœ heza mōi ira.

(A. 7-9 : Mat. 14, 1, 2. Mar. 6, 14-16.)

- 7 Ba irono fefoe hadia ia Herode andrō, salawa ba zi sagōrō ni'o'ōfa tanō, ba i'aboesi tōdō, me no so ōsa zangoema'ō : No maoso Johane mōroi ba ngai zi mate; (*A. 18, 19.*) ba so ōsa, ba laŵa'ō : No to'ele Gelija ; ba so dānō bō'ō, ba lamane : No maoso zama'ele'ō fōna, samōsa. Ba imane Herode : Johane andrō, ba no oefa'-

eŵa'ō mbagi, ba ha niha da'ō ? Ba i'aloie lala, ena'ō faloecha ia chōnia. (*F. 23, 8.*) Ba mangawoeli zinenge 10 no mege, ladoenōdoenō chōnia, hadia nilaoera. Ba i'ohē ira, awōnia, mofanō ia ba zi ha ja'ira, isaŵa mbanoea, sotōi Betisa'ida (*Mar. 6, 30. Mat. 14, 13.*)

(A. 11-17 : Mat. 14, 13-21. Mar. 6, 31-44. Joh. 6, 1-14.)

Ba la'ila niha sato, ba la'o'ō ia, ba 11 i'āmōi ira chōnia, fahoehoeo ia chōra, i'ombacha'ō mbanoea Lowanglangi andrō, ba ha niha zofōchō, ba ifadōhō wōchō.

II. Ba lō'ō sa'ae alaŵa loeo. Ba 12 mōi chōnia zi felendroea, lamane chōnia : Fofanō niha sato andrō, ena'ō mōi ira mōrō ba mbanoea si fasoei ba ba halama, ba ena'ō lasōndra gō, me ba danō si mate so ita ba da'e. Ba imane chōra : Mibe'e 13 gōra, ja'ami. Ba lamane : Lō chōma, ha lima roti ba ha doea rozi gi'a ; atō na mōiga mowōli balazo niha sato andrō fefoe. (*Sal. II. 4, 42 b. t.*) So 14 sa lima ngahōnō ndra matoea. Ba imane ba nifahaōnia: Mifedadao ira, mifa'oli, limalima woeloe. Ba 15 la'o'ō da'ō, lafedadao ira fefoe. Ba 16 ihalō roti andrō, si lima, ba i'a andrō, si doea rozi, ifaōga hōrōnia mijawa ba zoroego, ifahoewoe'ō gō andrō ba iboboto ba ibe'e chōndra nifahaō, ba wame'e ba niha sato. Ba 17 manga ira ba aboeso fefoe. Ba la'o zaragō zi tosai, achōchōla, felendroea koede.

(A. 18-22 : Mat. 16, 13-21. Mar. 8, 27-31.)

III. Ba me mangandrō ia, ha ja'-ia, ba la'ondrasi ia nifahaō, ba isofoe chōra, imane : Ha laŵa'ō niha sato, ha niha ndra'odo ? Ba latema linia, 19 lamane : Laŵa'ō : Johane andrō, samajagō idanō ; ba so zangoema'ō : Eljija; ba so ōsa, ba laŵa'ō : No mao-so zama'ele'ō fōna andrō, samōsa. Ba imane chōra : Ba ja'ami, ha mi-wa'ō, ha niha ndra'o ? Itema linia 20

- Fetero, imane : **Keriso Lowalangi**
- 21 **andrō ndra'oēgō.** Ba itenāwa ira, iwā'ō chōra, bōi la'ombacha'ō da'ō, gofoe ha ōchō. Imane : Lō tola lō oja itaha famakao Ono Niha, ba latibō'ō ia dania satoea mbanoea andrō ba ere seboea ba sangila amachoita andrō, ba laboenoe ia, ba tōloe ngaloeo, ba tesoesoegi ia.
- (A. 23-27 : Mat 16, 24-28. Mar. 8, 34-38.)
- 23 **Ba imane chōra fefoe :** Na so zedōna molo'ō ja'o, ba jamoe'ositengagō ia, jamoeloe'i rōfania, ero ma'ōchō, ba jamoe'o'ō ndra'o. (Mar. 8, 34).
- 24 **Ha niha sa zedōna manganaoe'ō nosonia, chōnia aetoe dania ; ba ha niha zaetoe noso, na bōrō ndra'o, da'ō za**
- 25 **nganaoe'ō ja'ia.** Hadia sa goena ba niha, na isōndra harenia fefoe hadia ia zi so ba goeli danō, ba na ja'ia zi
- 26 **taja, na te'ala ia ba chōnia ?** Ha niha sa zaila ba chōgōe andre ba ba daroma ligoe andrō, da'ō gōi zaila dania Nono Niha, na so ia, na so chōnia lachōminia, awō lachōmi Nama, awō lachōmi mala'ika ni'amoni'ō andrō. (Mat. 10, 33. Mar. 8, 38).
- 27 **Ba si ndroehoendroehoe niwā'ōgoe chōmi :** So ōsa ba zi so ba da'e, si lō mangila fa'amate, irege no la'ilā mbanoea Lowalangi andrō. (Mar. 9, 1).
- (A. 28-36 : Mat. 17, 1-9. Mar. 9, 2-9.)
- 28 **IV. Ba me no ietoe'ō hoehoeo andrō, ba so mato wāloē bōngi, ba i'ohe ndra Fetero, Johane Jakobo, mōi ia**
- 29 **ba hili, mangandrō.** Ba me mangandrō ia, ba tobali mbawania, ba afoe-
- 30 **si mbaroenia, hoemaga.** Ba hiza niha, daroea, si fahoehoeo chōnia, Moze
- 31 **ba Elijā.** Molachōmi, wainaigira, fatoenō loealoea lalania, nifaloeania dania ba Jeroezalema. (F. 18, 31).
- 32 **Ba manoekōe ndra Fetero.** Ba me tokeia ira, ba la'ilā lachōminia, awō niha andrō, si daroea, si so ba da'ō
- 33 **chōnia.** Ba me laheta ira chōnia da'ō, ba imane Fetero chō Jesoe : He samahaō, ba da'e zi sōchi nahada,
- ba damafazōchi nose, tōloe, samboea chōoe, samboea chō Moze, ba samboea chō Gelija ; lō i'ila watahōgō hadia wehedenia. Ba barō wehedenia andrō, ba so lawoeo, iloemō'ō ira. Ba ata'oe ira, me mōi ira bacha ba lawoeo andrō. Ba so li, si oroi la'woeo andrō, imane : „**Onogoe da'ō, nitoejoegoe, mifondrondrongo chōnia**“ (Fet. II. 1, 16, 17). Ba me tero- 36  
ngli li andrō, ba hatō Jesoe ni'ilara. Ba lō hedehedera, lō hadia ia la'ombacha'ō ba niha, gofoe ha ōchō, me loeo da'ō, hadia ni'ilara.
- (A. 37-42 : Mat. 17, 14-21. Mar. 9, 14-29.)
- V. **Ba mahemoloe ō, me mōi ira mitooe moroi ba hili, ba ato zamaondragō ja'ia niha.** Ba hiza niha, 37 samōsa, ba zato andrō, moe'ao ia, imane : He samahaō, oe'andrō chōoe, faigi nonogoe matoea andrō, awai nonogoe, ba hiza, ira'oe bechoe ba i'ogomoezaō moe'ao, ba idōdōni bechoe, fawoechō gilo, ifakao, lō edōna ia aheta. Ba no oe'andrō ba nifahaō- 40 mō, ena'ō lafanō ia, ba tebab. Ba itema linia Jesoe, imane : He ja'a-mi, niha si lō mamati, si no tefoejoe tōdō ! he wisa na wa'aragoe chōmi ena'ō, ba ha wa'ara oetaha ba chōmi ? Ohe ba da'e nonooe andrō. Ba me 42 so ia moroi sa, ba idōdōni bechoe nō mege, ikandro'ō. Ba itenāwa mbe-choe si ra'iō andrō Jesoe, ifadōhō wōchō nono matoea andrō ba ifoeli chō namania.
- VI. **Ba oi tobali dōdōra, ba wa'-abōlō Lowalangi andrō.** Ba me oi ahōlihōli dōdōra ba nilaoenia andrō fefoe, ba imane ba nifahaōnia : Mi- 44 fondondrongo niwā'ōgoe andre : Tebe'e sa dania ba danga niha Nono Niha. (Mat. 16, 21). Ba lō aboto ba dōdōra niwā'ōnia andrō, no tobini chōra, fa lō la'ilā watahōgō. Ba ata'oe ira wanofoe chōnia ba niwā'ōnia andrō. (F. 18, 34. Mar. 9, 32).
- (A. 46-48 : Mat. 18, 1-5. Mar. 9, 33-37.)

46 VII. Ba tesao ba dōdōra, ha niha  
 47 zeboeara maō. (*F. 22, 24*). Ba me  
 no i'ila gera'era dōdōra andrō Jesoe,  
 ba ihalō ndraono, ibe'e ba ngainia,  
 48 ba imane chōra : Na so zama'amōi  
 jomo chōnia ono andre, na bōrō dōi-  
 goe, ba ja'o nifa'amōinia jomo. Ba  
 na so zama'amōi jomo ja'o, ba sa-  
 matenge ja'o ifa'amōi jomo. Ha niha  
 sa wondrege zide'ide ba chōni fefoe,  
 da'ō zeboea. (*F. 22, 26. Mat. 20,  
 26 b.t.*).

(*A. 49, 50 : Mar. 9, 38-40*).

49 VIII. Ba itema Johane, imane :  
 He samahaō, no ma'ilā zamōsa, sa-  
 nōtōi tōimō, wamofanō bechoe, ba  
 50 no matenaŵa ia, me lō i'o'ō ita. Ba  
 imane chōnia Jesoe : Bōi mitenawā,  
 ha niha sa zi lō fa'oedoe chōmi, ba  
 51 no awōmi. (*Fil. 1, 18*). Ba me lō ara  
 tō iroegi baŵa wofanōnia ba zoroeg-  
 52 go, ba idōlō ia ba Jeroezalema. Ba  
 ifatenge zinenge, sowaŵaō fōna-  
 nia. Ba mofanō da'ō, ba laroegi  
 mbanoea Ndrawa Zamaria, ba wa-  
 53 maigi naħa wemōrō chōnia. Ba lō  
 lafa'amōi ia jomo, me no ba lala ba  
 54 Jeroezalema so ia. Ba me la'ilā da'ō  
 nifahaō andrō, Jakobo ba Johane,  
 ba lamane : He Toea, hadia, oma-  
 si'ō na māwā'ō galitō moroi jaŵa  
 ba mbanoea, ena'ō i'ā ira ? (*Sal. II,  
 55 1, 10 b. t.*). Ba ibali'ō ia, itenaŵa ira.  
 56 Ba lasaŵa mbanoea bō'ō. (*Joh. 3,  
 17 ; 12, 47*).

57 IX. Ba ba wofanō andrō, ba so  
 zamōsa, sangoema'ō chōnia : Da'-  
 oe'o'ō ndra'oegō, gofœ heza mōi'ō.  
 58 Ba imane chōnia Jesoe : So dōgi narō  
 hili ba zigōloe, ba ba wofo ba daloe  
 mbanoea, ba so gazoeni, ba chō No-  
 no Niha, ba lō naħa wemōrō. (*Mat.  
 59 8, 19 b. t.*). Ba iŵa'ō ba dānō bō'ō :  
 O'ō ndra'o. Ba imane : Tehe chōgoe,  
 ena'ō mofanōdo oea, ba wogo'o  
 60 amagoe. Ba imane chōnia : Acha la-  
 ko'o zi mate chōra niha si mate, ba  
 ja'oegō, ba ae ombacha'ō mbanoea  
 61 Lowalangi andrō. (*Mat. 8, 22*). Ba so  
 dānō bō'ō na, imane : Da'oe'o'ō

ndra'oegō Toea, ba tehe chōgoe oea,  
 ena'ō oe'angonasi zi so baomo chō-  
 goe. (*Gal. 1, 16*). Ba imane chōnia 62  
 Jesoc : Gofœ ha niha ia, zanoejoe  
 fakoe, na ifaigi foerinia, ba lō gōna  
 ba mbanoea Lowalangi andrō. (*F.  
 17, 32, 33*).

### FAZA 10.

I. Ifatenge Jesoe niħahaō si fitoe  
 ngafoeloe andrō. II. Mangawoeli ira  
 III. Dawa Zamaria andrō saħachō  
 tōdō. IV. Marata ba Maria.

I. Aefa da'ō, ba i'oniagō na dānō 1  
 bō'ō So'aja, fitoe ngafoeloe, ba ifa-  
 tengen ira, daroedaroea, ba wowaō-  
 waō fōnania, ba mbanoea seboea ba  
 ba mbanoea side'idefefoe, ba zi mōi ia  
 dania. (*Moz. II, 24, 1*). Ba imane 2  
 chōra : Ebolo sa mbasitō andrō, ba  
 soħalōwō, ba lō atotō ; andrō mi'a-  
 ndrō chō zochō basitō andrō, ena'ō  
 ifatenge zohalōwō ba mbasitōnia. 3  
 (*Mat. 9, 37, 38*). Mi'ae'e ; hiza, oefat-  
 tengen ami, hoelō nono mibribiri, ba  
 hoenō nasoe gatoea. (*Mat. 10, 16*). 4  
 Bōi mi'oħe gabekabe, ba he bola, ba  
 he badagahe ; bōi mi'owai niha ba  
 lala. (*Mat. 10, 9. b. t. Sal. II, 4, 29*). 5  
 Ba ba zi mōi ami jomo, ba da'ō zi  
 fōfōna limi : „Jafaloecha wa'ohahaoe  
 dōdō zi samba omo andre.” (*Mat. 10,  
 12 b. t.*) Ba na so ba da'ō nono wa'ohahaoe 6  
 dōdō, ba ahono chōnia wa'ohahaoe dōdō andrō chōmi; ba na lō'ō, 7  
 ba mangawoeli ia chōmi. Ba ba nomo  
 andrō mi'iagō, mi'ā ba mibadoe  
 hadia nibe'era chōmi, noa sa si na-  
 gea itema loeo soħalōwō. Bōi mi- 8  
 fa'ema nomo. (*Kor. I, 10, 27. Mat.  
 10, 10*). Ba na mōi ami ba mbanoea,  
 ba na lafa'amōi ami, ba mi'ā hadia 9  
 nibe'era chōmi, ba mifadōħō wōchō  
 zofōchō chōra, ba mimane chōra :  
 No i'ondras i ami banoea Lowalangi  
 andrō. (*Mat. 3, 2*). Ba na mōi ami ba 10  
 mbanoea, ba na lō lafa'amōi ami,  
 ba miħeta ami jomo, mi'ae bā newali  
 chōra, ba mimane : Gawoegawoe 11  
 andre na i, si falemba chōma, ba

- gahe, ba mbanoeami andre, ba ma'-ezosi chōmi, ba bōi zi lō mi'ilā, wa no ahatō mbanoea Lowalangi andrō.
- 12 (*Mat. 10, 14 b. t.*). Ba oēwa'ō chōmi, ñōna'ōna na zi gōna Zodoma, na loeo da'ō dania, moroi ba zi gōna mba-neoa da'ō.
- (*A. 13-16 : Mat. 11, 20-24.*)
- 13 Alai ndra'oegō, Chorasi! Alai ndra'oegō Betisa'ida! Na ba Diro ba ba Zidona mena'ō tefazōchi dandra andrō, nifazōchi ba chōmi andrō, ba no fōna sa'ae lafalalini mena'ō ger-erara, no doemadao ira bawoe me-
- 14 na'ō ba no la'onoecha gonigoni. Ba ñōna'ōna na zi gōna Diro ba Sidona, ba wangoehoekoe dania, moroi ba zi
- 15 gōna ami. Ba ja'oegō Kafanaoema, tengen no moe'alaŵā'ō ndra'oegō iroe-gi ba zoroego? Iroegi mbanoea tooe
- 16 latimba si tooe ndra'oegō dania. Ha niha zamondrongo chōmi, ba chōgōe ifondrondrongo, ba ha niha zango-sitengagō ja'ami, ba ja'o i'ositengagō, ba ha niha zangositengagō ja'o, ba samatenge ja'o i'ositengagō. (*Mat. 10, 40. Tes. I. 2, 13; 4, 8.*)
- 17 II. Ba mangawoeli zi fitoe ngafeloe no mege, omoeso dōdōra, lamane: He Toea, bechoe gōi, no la'o'ō lima, ba dōimō andrō. (*F. 9, 1, 10.*)
- 18 Ba imane chōra: No oe'ila Zatana a-nandrō, saechoe tooe moroi ba mbanoea si jaŵā, hoelō gari mbanoea. (*Joh. 19, 12, 31. Fam. 12, 9.*) Hiza no oetehe chōmi mihoendragō goelō ba tongo ba milaŵā wa'abōlō nemali andrō fefoe, ba lō'ō manō te'ala ami. (*Mat. 20, 18. Sin. 91, 13.*) Ba bōi da'ō mi-be'e fa'omoeso dōdōmi, wa no la'o'ō limi bechoe andrō; **da'ō mibe'e fa'-omoeso dōdōmi, wa no moetanō dōimi ba zoera, ba zoroego.** (*Fil. 4, 3.*)
- 21 (*Fam. 20, 12; 21, 27.*) Me loeo da'ō owoeawoea dōdōnia, soroi ba Geheha ni'amoni'ō, ba imane: Oesoeno ndra'-oegō, Ama, So'aja soroego awō danō, me no òbini'ō da'ō ba zatoeatoea ba ba zoneche, ba me no õ'oroma'ō ia ba ndraono. Si ndroehoe, ja'oegō,
- Ama, me no si manō wa'omasioe. (*Mat. 11, 25-27.*) Ba ibali'ō ia foeri ba nifahaõnia, imane: No ibe'e ba dangagoe Amagoe fefoe hadia ia, ba lō saboto ba dōdō ha niha Nono andrō, baero Nama andrō, ba lō saboto ba dōdō ha niha Nama andrō, baero Nono andrō, awō ba zedōna i'oroma'ō Ono andrō. (*Joh. 17, 10. Heb. 2, 8.*) Ba ibali'ō ia foeri ba nifahaõnia, ba zi ha ja'ira, imane: Ja'ahowoe hōrō andrō, sangila ni'-ilami andrō. (*Mat. 13, 16, 17.*) Oēwa'ō sa chōmi: Ato zama'ele'ō, awō zala-wā, somasi mangila ni'ilami, ba lō ni'ilara, ba no omasi ira mamondrongo nirongomi, ba lō nirongora.
- III. Ba hiza, maoso zangila ama-choita, samōsa, manandraigō ja'ia, imane: He samahaõ, he oewisa, ena'-ō oesõndra wa'aeri si lō aetoe andrō? (*Mat. 24, 35 b. t. Mar. 12, 28 b. t.*) Ba imane chōnia: Hadia ba zoe-ra goroisa andrō? he wisa wombassoee? Ba itema linia, imane: „O ma-si'ō Z o' a j a, L o w a l a n g i o e, m o r o i s i a i k ō b a d ū d ū o e, n o s o o e m a ' a s a m b o e a z a-n g o m a s i'ō j a' i a, b a ū h o-r i g ū w a ' a b ū l ū o e, a w ū g e-r a ' e r a o e w a n g o m a s i'ō j a' i a ; b a o m a s i'ō z a h a t ū c h ū o e, s i m a n e f a ' o m a s i o e n d r a ' o e g ū .” (*Moz. V. 6, 5. Moz. III, 19, 18.*) Ba imane chōnia: Si ndroehoe niŵā'ōoe, o'ō da'ō, ba aeroi ndra'oegō. (*Moz. III, 18, 5. Rom. 10, 5.*) Ba iboe'a ena'ō, imane chō Jesoe: Ba ha niha zahatō chōgōe? Ba imane Jesoe: So niha, si mōi misi tooe, i'otarai Jeroezalema, noemalō ba Jericho, ba faloecha ia zoraboe, laheta noechania, labōbōzi ia ba lalaoe mofanō, larōi tooe ia, aracha mate. Ba itōrō misi tooe lala andrō ere, ba i'ilā, ba itōrō manō. Ba si manō gōi nono Lewi, samōsa, me iroegi da'ō, i'ilā, ba itōrō manō. Ba itōrō gōi da'ō Dawa Zamaria, sikoli, ba me i'ilā, ba ahachō dōdō-

nia. (F. 17, 16, Joh. 4, 9; 8, 48).  
 34 I'ondrasi, i'olohoeni zochonia, ilaoe wanicha ba agoe, ifazawa ba koedo chōnia, i'oce ba nomo ba zi mōrō  
 35 zikoli ba irorogō. Ba mahemoloe'ō, ba isao'ō baero domboea hoea soekoe, ibe'e chō zochō omo andrō, imane : Rorogō ia, ba na ōbe'e na, baero da'e, hadia ia, ba oe'alichōoe,  
 36 na mangawoelido. Hadia ba dōdōoe, ha niha ba zi datōloe andrō zahatō  
 37 chō nibōzi zoraboe andrō ? Ba imane : Si hachōsi tōdō ja'ia. Ba imane chōnia Jesoe : Ba ae'e, ba laoe zi manō, ja'oegō gōi. (F. 6, 36).

38 IV. Ba me mofanō ira, ba mōi ia ba mbaneoa side'ide ; ba so ndra alawe, Marata dōi, ikaoni ia jomo. (Joh. 39 11, 1; 12, 1-3). Ba so dalifoesōnia, Maria dōi, ba doemadao da'ō fōna Zo'aja, mamondrongo niwa'ōnia.  
 40 (Moz. V. 33, 3). Ba Marata andrō, ba no owōlō'ōlō, ba wangai hadia ia zogoena chōnia. Ba mōi ia chōnia, imane: He Toea, hadia, lō ba dōdōoe, wa ibe'e manō sangai halōwō ndra'o ga'agoe, ha ja'o ? wā'ō ae chōnia, ena'ō ibabaja gōi, itolodo.  
 41 Ba itema linia So'aja, imane chōnia : He Marata ! he Marata ! wa'ōja wängaboe dōdōoe, ba oja ngawalō wa lō ahono'ō ; ba ha sambaiō zogoena.  
 42 No itoejoe chōnia zi sēchi andrō Maria, lō laheta chōnia da'ō. (Sin. 27, 4. Mat. 6, 33. Joh. 6, 47, 33).

### FAZA 11.

I. Famahaō ba wangandrō. II. Te-fondrondronge wangandrō. III. Fangorifi sobechoa ba hoehoeo Jesoe ba da'ō. IV. Itegoe warizaio, ba wa lō mainati, V. ba ba wamini tōdō andrō.

(A. 1-4: Mat. 6, 9-13).

1 I. Ba i'aloei naha wangandrō ba mangandrō ia. Ba me no ibato, ba imane chōnia nifahaōnia, samōsa : He Toea, fahaōga ba wangandrō, si mane famahaō Johane nifahaōnia  
 2 gōi, fōna. (F. 5, 33). Ba imane chōra : Na mangandrō ami, ba mimane :

**He Ama ! Jate'amoni'ō dōioe. Jatobali banoea fefee niha. Si roegi ōma, be'e chōma ero ma'ōchō. Ba efa'ō chōma horōma ; ja'aga sa gōi, ma'e-fa'ō zala ba zi so sala chōma, fefoe. Ba bōi ohe ndra'aga ba wana-nndraigō.**

II. Ba imane chōra : Ha niha ba chōmi, zi so si fahoewoe chōnia, na mōi chōnia, na taloe mbongi, na imane chōnia : He le, be'e nifalaligoe roti ma'ifoe, ha tōloe oehalō, noa sa mōi chōgoe zi fahoewoe chōgoe, i'otarai koemoli, ba lō hadia ia chōgoe, ūnia. Hadia, iwa'ō dania moroi si bacha : Bōi boesi dōdōgoe, noa sa koemoesi mbawandroehō, ba no mōrō sa'ae ba ngaigoe ndraonogoe ; tebai maosondra'ō, ba wame'e chōoe? Oewā'ō chōmi, he lō'ō gōi ibe'e chōnia, lō maoso ia, me si fahoewoe chōnia, ba maoso sa ia, me iforege wangandrō, ba ibe'e chōnia, ha wa'ōja zogoena chōnia. (F. 18, 5).

(A. 9-13 : Mat. 7, 7-11).

Ba oewā'ō chōmi : **Mi'angandrō, ba tebe'e chōmi. Mi'angaloei, ba misōndra. Mibōkōbōkō mbawandroehō, ba tebokai chōmi.** Dozi 10 sa sangandrō, ba manema, ba sangaloei, ba isōndra, ba chō zamōkō-mōkō bawandroehō, ba tebokai. Ba 11 ha niha ba chōmi so'ono, same'e chō nononia kara, na i'andrō roti, ba ma same'e salahi gi'a oelō, na i'andrō gi'a ? ba ma same'e chōnia tongo, na 12 i'andrō gadoelo manoe ? Ba na ja'-ami, si lō sōchi, mi'ilā mibe'e game'ela si sōchi ba ndraonomi, ba tengā mendroea manō ibe'e Ama moroi ba zoroego Geheha ni'amoni'ō ba zangandrō chōnia ?

(A. 14-23 : Mat. 9, 32-34; 12, 22-30. Mar. 3, 22-30.)

III. Ba ifofanō mbechoe si lō hede. 14 Ba tobali, me no aheta mbechoe andrō, ba hoemedē zi lō hede andrō. Ba ahōlīhōlī dōdō niha sato. Ba so 15 ūsa ba chōra zangoema'ō : Moroi ba zalaŵa mbechoe, Beleseboe andrō,

- 16 wa ifofanō mbechoe andrō. Ba so zanandraigō ja'ia, la'andrō dandra chōnia moroi si jaŵa ba mbanoea.
- 17 (*Mat. 12, 38*). Ba i'ila gera'erara, ba imane chōra : Dozi ōri, na no fabali dōdō, ba adoedoe ; ilangō no-
- 18 mo si samboea si samboea. Ba na no fabali gōi dōdō Zatana, ba he moroi wa'aro mbanoeania ? me niŵa'ō, moroi chō Mbeleseboe, wa oefofanō
- 19 mbechoe andrō. Ba na moroi chō Mbeleseboe, wa oefofanō mbechoe andrō, ba he moroi, wa lafofanō ira-nomi ? Andrō ja'ira zangoehoekoe
- 20 ja'ami dania. Ba na moroi ba doe-ro Lowalangi, wamofanōgoe bechoe, ba noa sa'ae i'ondrasi ami ba-
- 21 noea Lowalangi andrō. Na manaro ba golajamania zabōlō, si no mangarō,
- 22 ba ahono zi so chōnia. Ba na so za-bōlō moroi chōnia, na ilaŵa ia, ba ihalō wangōnania, tōtōnafōnia, sa-
- 23 bōlō andrō ba ifaosa niraboenia. **Ha** niha zi lō fa'awō chōgōe, ba no si fa'oedoe chōgōe, ba ha niha zi lō mangozara, awōgōe, ba no sa-mazaewe. (*Mar. 9, 40*).
- (A. 24-26 : *Mat. 12, 43-45*.)
- 24 Na iheta ia ba niha bechoe si ra'iō, ba itōrōi danō si lō idanō, magaloei sahono ia, ba me lō isōndra, ba imane : Da'oefoelido ba nomo-
- 25 goe andrō, ba zi otarai ndra'o. Ba na iroegi, ba i'ila, no moebōzini ba no
- 26 moehaogō. Ba mōi ia, ihalō awōnia mbechoe bō'ō, si lō sōchi moroi chōnia, fitoe, ba mōi ira bacha, labali'ō omora da'ō no mege, ba tobali te-dooe walōsōchi gamozoea niha andrō, moroi ba mbōrōta. (*Joh. 5, 14*.)
- 27 *Heb. 6, 4-6 ; 10, 26 b. t.*) Ba me iŵa'ō da'ō, ba hoemedē ndra alawe, sa-mōsa, ba niha sato, imane chōnia : Ja'ahowoe daloe andrō sanabina ja'-oegō fōna, awō meme andrō, niba-
- 28 doemō ōsi. (*F. 1, 28, 48*). Ba imane : Ja'ia, ja'ahowoe zamondrongo taro-ma li Lowalangi ba same'e ba dōdō. (*Mat. 7, 21*).
- (A. 29-32 : *Mat. 12, 38-42*.)
- IV. **Ba** me ato zi hoeroefai ja'ia 29 niha, ba ibōrōtaigō, imane : Niha si lō sōchi niha andre. La'andrō dandra, ba lō labe'e chōra dandra, baero dandra Jona andrō. Hoelō si 30 mane Jona andrō sa, me tobali ta-ndra ia ba mbanoea Niniwe andrō, si manō gōi dania Nono Niha ba niha andre. Maoso dania razo ira ala-we, moroi raja no, na fangoehoekoe 31 dania, ba zi so niha da'e, ba i'etoe'ō hoekoera, me no i'otarai wondrege danō, ba wamondrondrongo fa'a-toeataoea Zelomo andrō, ba hiza, no tōra moroi chō Zelomo zi so ba da'e. Maoso dania mbanoea Niniwe andrō, 32 na fangoehoekoe dania, oedoe niha andre, ba la'etoe'ō hoekoera, me no lafalalini gera'erara, ba wangomba-cha Jona andrō, ba hiza no tōra moroi chō Jona zi so ba da'e. Lō itoenoe wandroe niha, ba ibe'e 33 ba zi tobini, ma barō doemba jōoe, ibe'e ba naha wandroe jaŵa, ena'ō oroma hagania ba zi mōi jomo. (*F. 8, 16*). Fandroe mboto hōrōoe. 34 Na atoelō hōrōoe, ba mohaga gōi mbotooe ma'asamboea, ba na si lō sōchi, ba sogōmigōmi gōi mbotooe. (*Mat. 6, 22*). Andrō faigi, fa bōi ogō-migōmi haga andrō, si so ba dōdōoe. Ba na mohaga mbotooe andrō ma'-asamboea, na lō hadia ia ba chōnia zogōmigōmi, ba mohaga manō fefoe, hoelō na si gōna haga wandroe ndra'-oegō.
- V. **Ba** me fahoehoeo ia, ba i'andrō 37 chōnia farizaio, samōsa, ena'ō mōi ia manga ahoelō chōnia. Ba mōi ia jomo, manga. (*Loek. 7, 36*). Ba ahō- 38 lihōli dōdō warizaio andrō, me i'ila, lō ihōnagō mombanō Jesōe, me awe-na manga. (*Mat. 15, 2 b. t. Mar. 7, 2 b. t.*) Ba imau chōnia So'aja : Ja'-39 amī, farizaio ma'ōchō, mihaogō gero mako ba ero wiga, ba tānō bacha chōmi, ba oi afōnoe niraboe, awō walōsōchi. (*Mat. 23, 25. Tit. 1, 15*). He si lō tōdō ! tengā ha samōsa za-40 mazōchi ja'ia, he tānō baero ba he

- 41 tānō bacha? (*Jes. 58, 7.*) Mibe'e manō ame'ela ba zi noemana zi so ja'wa.  
 42 ba hiza, a'oi sa'ae sōchi chōmi. Ba alai ami farizaio andrō, me mibe'e zamboea ni'ofeloe lōnga ba hōwa, awō ngawalō golegoeloe fefoe, ba lō ba dōdōmi hoekoe ba fa'omasi Lowalangi andrō. Ni'o'ō ena'ō zi sambalō, ba tengā gōi ni'ositengagō zi sambalō.  
 43 (*Mat. 23, 23; 12, 7.*) Alai ami, farizaio, me no omasi ami tānō fōna sa ami ba zekola ba la'owai ami ba kade.  
 44 (*Mat. 23, 6. Mar. 12, 38 b. t.*) Alai ami! me hoelō lewatō si lō oroma ami, latōrō niha, ba lō la'ilā. (*Mat. 23, 27.*)  
 45 Ba itema linia sangila amachoita, samōsa, imane chōnia : He samahaō, ja'aga gōi ō'ō'aja, wangoema'ō da'ō.  
 46 Ba imane : Ja'ami gōi, sangila amachoita, alai ami, me mihare'ō ba niha noro, si lō locha lō la'ohe, ba ja'ami, ba sara toeroemi lō mibabaja noro  
 47 andrō. (*Mat. 23, 4.*) Alai ami, me mifazōchi dandra lewatō zama'ele'ō andrō, ba ira toeami fōna zamoenoē.  
 48 (*Mat. 23, 29 b. t.*) Ba tobali samadoe-hoe'ō nilaoe ndra toeami ami, oroma wa no omasi ami nilaoera, ja'ira sa zamoenoē, ba ja'ami zamazōchi tandra lewatō.  
     (A. 49-51 : *Mat. 23, 34-36.*)  
 49 Andrō gōi imane fa'atoeatoe Lowalangi andrō : Oefatenge dania chōra zama'ele'ō ba sinenge, ba laboenoe ōsa ba lagohi ; ena'ō te'aloē ndro zama'ele'ō andrō fefoe, nidoewagō, i'otarai mbōrōta danō, iroegi  
 50 niha andre, si sagōtō ; i'otarai ndro Habeli, iroegi ndro Zacharia andrō, niboenoe ba gotaloeara naha wame'e soemange gosali. Si ndroehoe, oe-wā'ō chōmi, te'aloē ia dania ba niha  
 51 andrō. Alai ami, sangila amachoita, me no mihalō wogoē wangila lala andrō ; ja'ami, ba lō si mōi bacha, ba sedōna mōi bacha, ba no misaisi.  
 52 (*Mat. 23, 13.*) Ba me mofanō ia ba da'ō, ba ibōrōtaigō aboea sibai ba zangila amachoita ba ba warizaio, ba lasechegō ia, oja ngawalō lazofoezo-  
     foe. Latarogō ia, ena'ō lasōndra ha- dia ia zi sala linia. (*F. 20, 20. Joh. 8, 6.*)
- FAZA 12.
- I. Famangelama ba wamini tōdōba ba wangata'oefi niha. II. Ba wa'omasi gana'a ba ba wa'aboe dōdōba mbalazo. III. Famaroee dōdōba wa lō mōrō ba ba wa lō farōi. IV. So dania wa'oeedesa, bōrō Kēriso. V. Nitōngōni dandra.
- I. Ba owolo niha sato, ba ngafeloe ngahōnō, tobali lahoendragō nawōra, ba ibōrōtaigō Jesoe, imane ba nifahaōnia oea : Mi'angelamaisi danōmō roti ba warizaio andrō, famini tōdō andrō. (*Mat. 16, 6.*)  
     (A. 2-9 : (*Mat. 10, 26-33.*)
- Lō'ō sa hadia ia nibaloegō, si lō tebokaidania, ba lō si tobini, silōte'ila dania. Andrō, ha wa'ojā niwā'ōmi ba zogōmigōmi, ba ba haga terongo, ba hadia niwā'ōmi ba dōgi dalinga, si bacha, ba ba dete nōmo ja'wa tetōeriaigō. Ba oe-wā'ō chōmi, si fahoe-woe chōgoe : bōi mi'ata'oefi zamoenoē boto, ba aefa ō, ba lō la'ilā moelaoe hadia ia. Ba oe'oroma'ō chōmi, ha niha ni'ata'oefimi ; mi'ata'oefi zi tola manibo ba narako, na no aefa iboenoe. Si ndroehoe, oe-wā'ō chōmi, da'ō mi'ata'oefi. Tenga lima sagada la'amawa ziliwī nali ? ba samboea lō solifoe Lowalangi da'ō. Ba rozi mboe ba hōgōmi gōi fefoe, ba no moe'erai ; bōi ata'oe ami, no tohoede ami moroi ba ziliwī nali, he wā'ae oja ira, (*Loek. 21, 18.*) Ba oe-wā'ō chōmi : Ha niha fefoe zamadoehoe'ō ja'o ba niha, da'ō nifadoe-hoe'ō Nono Niha gōi dania fōna mala'ika Lowalangi andrō. Ba ha niha zangosilō'ōgō ja'o ba niha, da'ō ni'o-silō'ōgō fōna mala'ika Lowalangi andrō dania. Ba ha niha fefoe zanandrawaisi Ono Niha, ba ni'efā'ō chōnia da'ō ; ba ha niha zanandrawaisi Eheha ni'amonī'ō, ba lō te'efā'ō chō-

- 11 nia. (*Mat. 12, 31 b. t.*). Ba na la'ohe ami ba walochata ba ba zala'wa ba ba zolohe hoekoe, ba bōi mi'a boesi tōdō he miwisa ba hadia wamoe'a, ba hadia niwa'ōmi. (*Loek. 21, 14 b. t. Mat. 10, 19 b. t. Mar. 13, 11*). Eheha ni'amoni'ō sa dania zamahaō ja'ami, ba da'ō sibai, hadia niwa'ō.
- 12 II. Ba so zamōsa, awō niha sato andrō, imane chōnia : He samahaō, wa'ō chō ga'agoe, ena'ō mafaosa go-nrōita zatoea. Ba imane chōnia : He le ! ha niha zamataro ja'o sangoechoekoe, ba ma samaosa ondrōi-ta ba chōmi ? Ba imane chōra : Mi-faigi, mi'angelamaisi wa'omasi gana'a fefoe, alacha lō fahōna, fa iroegi aeroferi si so andrō. (*Tim. I, 6, 7*)
- 13 10. *Amaed. 23, 4*). Ba iīva'ō chōra gammaedola, imane : So niha so'ana'a,
- 14 ba no abōlō mboea nowinia. Ba i'e-ra'era tōdōnia, imane : He oewisa, me lō chōgōe nahia ba wangirō'ō boea nowigoe ? Ba imane : Da'ō oe-laoe : Oedoedoegō halasagoe, ba segeboea moroi ba da'ō oefazōchi, ba ba da'ō oe'woelo fefoe mboea zina-
- 15 nōgoe ba hadia ia zi so chōgōe. Ba oemane ba dōdōgoe : No fahōna chōoe mbalazo, ja'ogō tōdōgoe, ha me oega fache lō ahori ; honogō'ō, laoe manga ba badoebadoe hadia ia
- 16 ba omocsoi'ōgō ! Ba imane chōnia Lowalangi : He sambō era'era ! bongī andre lahalō nosooe, ba nihōnamō andrō, ba ha'ōchō mōi ? (*Sin. 39, 7. Job. 27, 8*). Si manō lala zangozaragō chōnia ana'a, si lō ana'a ba chō Lowalangi. (*Tim. I, 6, 17. Sin. 73, 25 b.t.*)  
(A. 22-31 : *Mat. 6, 25-31*)
- 17 Ba imane ba nifahaōnia : Andrō oe'wa'ō chōmi, bōi mi'a boesi tōdō noso, hadia mbalazomi, ba bōi mi'a boesi tōdō mboto, hadia noechami.
- 18 No eboea noso, moroi ba mbalazo, ba no eboea mboto, moroi ba noecha.
- 19 Mitōngōni gaga, lō'ō sa manaroē ira ba lō mamasi, lō chōra looe ba lō hasla, ba ibalazoi ira Lowalangi; te-
- nga no arōoe tohoede ami moroi ba wofeo ? Ba ha niha ba chōmi zangila mondrooe'ō fa'anaoe nosonia samba si'oe, na i'aboesi tōdō ? Ba na tebai gōi ami ba wondrege zide-ide, ba hana wa mi'a boesi tōdō dānō bō'ō ? Mitōngōni ladari mbōhō a-andrō, lō'ō sa managoe ba lō manoso ; oe'wa'ō chōmi, lō'ō gōi manō noecha Zelomo ba lachōminia andrō fefoe, si mane noecha zi sara da'ō. Ba na imanō Lowalangi wamonoechoe doe'-oe ba danō, si so ma'ōchō, nitibo'ō ba galitō mahemoloe, ba tengā mendroea manō imanō chōmi, sambō famati ? Ba ja'ami, ba bōi mi'aloei hadia ni'ā, hadia nibadeo, ba bōi fawoeka dōdōmi. Niha goeli danō a-ndre sa zangaloei da'ō fefoe, ba Amani andrō, ba no i'ila, wa sogoena chōmi da'ō. Ba mi'aloei mbanoearia. ba tebe'e nōnōnōnō chōmi da'ō. **Bōi** mi'ata'oefi, ja'ami, rorogōfō goebalo, si lō atotō ; noa sa fa'omasi Nama, chōmi dania mbanoearia a-andrō. (*F. 22, 29. Jes. 41, 10. 14*). Mi'amawa zi so chōmi, ba mibe'e ame'ela ba zi noemana. Mi'asogō chōmi mbola si tebai obooe, awō girōgirō si lō ahorihori, ba zoroego, si tebai iroegi sanagō ba si lō ifakiko hama (*F. 16, 9 ; 18, 22. Mat. 6, 19. Heb. 10, 34*). **Ba zi so girōgirōmisa, ba da'ō gōi so dōdōmi dania.** (*Tim. I, 6, 19*).
- III. **Bōi** aefa'aefa mbōbō taloe ba lōwilōwimi, ba bōi matemate wandoemi, (*Ejes. 6, 14. Fet. I, 1, 13. Mat. 5, 16*), ja hoelō niha sombalo-mbaloi sochō ja'ira ami, na mangawoeli ia moroi ba walōwā, ena'ō i'anema'ō labokai chōnia, na so ia, na ibōkō mbawandroehō. (*Mat. 25, 1-13*). Ja'ahowoe zawoejoe andrō, na lō mōrō ira i'ila sochō ja'ira, na so ia ; si ndroehoe niwa'ōgōe chōmi, molembe ia dania, ifedadado ira ba mōi ia ngoningonira. (*Mat. 24, 25 b.t.*) Ba na so ia, na no mōrō niha ba ma na no aefa taloe mbongi, ba na si manō

- zoei, i'ila, ba ja'ahowoe ira. (*Mar. 13, 35.*)  
 (4. 39-46 : *Mat. 24, 43-51.*)
- 39 Ba bōi zi lō aboto ba dōdōmi da'ō : Na no i'ila ena'ō sochō omo ha wa'alawa mbóngi so zanagō, ba lō ifamōi ba nomonia ena'ō. (*Tes. I. 5, 2.*)
- 40 Ba ja'ami gōi, mifa'anō ami, na lō midōnadōna sa dania so Nono Niha.
- 41 (*F. 21, 34-36.*) Ba imane chōnia Fetero : He Toea, hadia, chōma ñōwa'ō gamaedola andrō, ba ma ba chōra
- 42 fefoe gōi ? Ba imane So'aja : Ha niha zatoea zangai halōwō, si lō farōi si no atoeatoca, nibe'e zochō barō mbawa sangai halōwō chōnia, ba
- 43 wame'e gōra, na inōtō ? Ja'ahowoe zawoejoe andrō, na i'ila sochō ja'ia,
- 44 na so ia, no i'o'ō zi manō. Si ndroe-hoe niwā'ōgōe chōmi, ibe'e barō mbawania fefoe hadia ia zi so chōnia.
- 45 Ba na iwā'ō ena'ō tōdōnia sawoejoe no mege : „Mogasa so zochō ja'o", ba na ibōrōtaigō ibagobago zawoejoe ira matoea ba sawoejoe ira alawe, ba na mangamanga ia ba mamadoe-
- 46 madoe toeo ba maboemaboe, ba so dania zochō sawoejoe andrō, na loeo lō idōnadōna, ba ha wa'alawa loeo, ba lō i'ila, ba i'ōtō daloe ba ibe'e goerachania, awō zi lō mamati.
- 47 Ba sawoejoe andrō, si no mangila somasi zochō ja'ia, ba si lō mangasawai hadia ia ba si lō molo'ō somasi zochō, ba la'abōlōgō wamōzi. (*Jak. 4, 17.*) Ba ha niha zi lō mangila, ba ilaoe hadia ia zi gōna ia bōzibōzi, ba la'ōnaigō wamōzi ja'ia. Ba dozi, ha chō zoja labē'e, ba oja lasoegi chōnia, ba ha chō zoja labē'e ba danga, ba oja gōi la'andrō chōnia.
- 49 IV. Ba wohe alitō ba goeli danō so ndra'o, ba omasido sibai, na no moehola ia ena'ō ; (*Jes. 4, 4*) ba so nibajagō chōgoe dania, ba lō ahono dōdōgōe ibe'e, irege no awai. Hadia, miwai ba wohe fa'atoelō ba goeli danō so ndra'o ! Tenga da'ō, oeŵa'ō chōmi, ba wohe fa'oeoesa
- 50 51 52 mōi ndra'o. (*Mat. 10, 34 b.t.*) I'ota-
- rai da'e sa, ba fa'oeoe zi dalima, si ha samba omo ; fa'oeoe zi datōloe ba zi daroea, ba fa'oeoe zi daroea ba zi datōloe. Fa'oeoe nama chō nono ba fa'oeoe nono chō nama, ba ina chō nono alawe ba ono alawe chō nina, inania chō noemōnō ba oemōnō chō ninania matoeania.
- V. Ba imane gōi ba niha sato : 54 Na mi'ila so lawoeo moroi ba gahe mbanoea, ba gaechoela loeo, ba i'anema'ō mimane : So deoe dania, ba itōrō zi manō. (*Mat. 16, 2 b.t.*) Ba na angī moroi raja, ba mimane : 55 Aoechoe zino dania, ba itōrō. He 56 ja'ami, samini tōdō ! amoeata danō ba amoeata mbanoea, ba no mi'ila mihoekoe, ba inōtō andre, ba he wisa wa lō mi'ila mihoekoe ? Ba hana wa 57 tengā moroi ba dōdōmi manō gōi mihoekoe, hadia zatoelō ? Na fao 58 ami zi fa'oeoe chōoe, we'amōi ba goemandroe, ba forege ba lala, ena'ō aefa ndra'oegō chōnia, fa bōi isōbi ndra'oegō chō zangoehoekoe, ba ibe'e ba danga wazoeri ndra'oegō sangoehoekoe, ba ikoerō'ō fazoeri. (*Mat. 5, 25 b.t.*) Oeŵa'ō chōoe, lō'ō 59 manō aefa'ō ba da'ō, na so zi tosai si sakefe, ūnōoe, si lō moeboe'a.

## FAZA 13.

I. Banoea Galilaiā andrō, niboenoe Wilato. II Amaedola : Marafala. III. Famadōhō fōchō ndraalawē sakōi. IV. Amaedola : Tanōmō lada ba tanōmō roti. V. Famarooe tōdō ba wangaloei fangorifi ba mbanoea foeri, VI. I'e'esi Jeroezalema Jesoe.

I. Ba so niha ūsa, me loeo da'ō, la'ombacha'ō chōnia mbanoea Galilaiā andrō, nifaroeka Wilato do ba zoemange andrō chōra. Ba itema lira, imane chōra : Hadia, miwai eboea horō mbanoea Galilaiā andrō, moroi ba horō mbanoea Galilaiā bō'ō fefoe, me no gōna ira da'ō ? Tenga da'ō, oeŵa'ō chōmi ; na lō mifalalini gera'erami sa, ba oi si manō wa'atekikomi dania. (*F. 19, 7*)

- 4    42 b. t.) Ma si feleŵaloē andrō, nila-  
ngō malige andrō ba Ziloa, si mate  
ba da'ō, hadia, miwai eboea zalara,  
moroi ba zala niha bō'ō fefoe, banoea
- 5    Jeroezalema ? (*Neh. 3, 15*). Tenga  
da'ō, oeŵa'ō chōmi ; na lō mifalal-  
lini gera'erami sa, ba oi si manō wa'-  
atekikomi dania.
- 6    II. **Ba** iŵa'ō gamaedola andre :  
So niha fōna, si so tōla marafala,  
nitanō ba kaboe nagoe chōnia ; ba  
mōi ia mamaigi boea chōnia, ba lō  
ni'ilania. (*Jes. 5, 2. Jer. 8, 13. Mat.*  
*7, 21, 19*). Ba imane ba zohalōwō ba  
kaboe nagoe: Hiza, no medōloe fa-  
che ae mōido, mamaigi boea ba ma-  
rafala andrō, ba lō ni'ilagoc. Obō ia :  
hana wa lō goena danō, ibe' ! Ba  
itema linia da'ō, imane chōnia: He  
Toea, acha so ia na zi dōfi andre  
gōi, irege oeko'o danō ba mbōrōnia
- 9    ba irege oelaoe gobooela, ma atō  
mowoea ia dania, ba na lō'ō dania,  
ba obō ia.
- 10   III. **Ba** mamahaō ia ba zekola,  
me loeo sabato. Ba hiza ndra alawe  
si so bechoe wōchō, mewelewālōe  
fache ae. Ba no akōi ia, tebai manō  
ifaōga ia. Ba me i'ila ia Jesoe, ba  
hoemede ia chōnia, imane : He ala-  
13 we, jadōhō wōchōoe, ba itoefa tanga  
ba i'anema'ō adōlō, ba isoeno Lo-  
14 walangi. Ba hoemede zatoea zekola  
andrō, mofōnoe ia, me mamadōhō  
fōchō Jesoe ba zabato, imane ba niha  
sato : Ōnō ngaloeo zi tola mohalō-  
wō ita, ba ba da'ō mi'ae mifafadō-  
hō'ō wōchōmi, ba bōi na loeo sabato.
- 15 (*Moz. 11, 20, 9*). Ba itema linia  
So'aja, imane : He samini tōdō ! Te-  
nga dozi ami midoedoē zaŵimi, ba  
ma kalidemi, ba zinga naha gō, ba  
mi'ohē ba wamabadoegō idanō chō-  
16 nia, na loeo sabato? (*F. 14, 5*). Ba  
ma'oewoe Gaberahamo andre, nife-  
soe Zatana, hiza, no mewelewālōe  
fache, hadia lō latoto'ō chōnia wesoe  
andrō ba loeo sabato? Ba me iŵa'ō  
da'ō, ba oi aila zi fa'oedoe chōnia  
andrō, ba oi omoeso dōdō niha sato,
- ba nilaoenia andrō fefoe, si no te-  
toeria.
- A. 18-21: *Mat. 12, 31-34. Mar.*  
4, 30-32.)
- IV. **Ba** imane : Ha chō fachilichili 18  
mbanoea Lowalangi andrō ? Ha fa-  
maedo oebe'e ia ? Ba mboea lada 19  
fachilichili ia, nihalō niha, nitibo'ō-  
nia ba kaboe chōnia, ba manōi ba  
tobali motōla, ba mangazoeni wofo  
ba daloe mbanoea ba ndrahania. Ba 20  
imane zoei : Ha famaedo oebe'e  
mbanoea Lowalangi andrō ? Ba da-  
nōmō roti fachilichili ia, nihalō ndra  
alawe, nifaroeckania ba zi tōloe jōoe  
hamo, irege aisō ma'afeoe.
- V. **Ba** itōrōi mbanoea seboea, 22  
awō mbanoea side'ide, mamahaō,  
isaŵa Jeroezalema. (*Mat. 9, 35*). Ba 23  
so zangoema'ō chōnia: He Toea, ha-  
dia, lō ato zaoeri dania ba mbanoea  
foeri ? Ba imane chōra : (*Mat. 7,*  
*14: 20, 16*) : Miforege wangaloei lala 24  
wanōrō bawa gōli sise'sise andrō.  
Ato sa, oeŵa'ō chōmi, zangaloei da-  
nia fanōrō, ba tebai. (*Mat. 7, 13*). 25  
Na no maoso sa'ae zochō omo a-  
ndrō, na no ikoesi mbawandroehō,  
ba na ibōrōtaigō baero so ami ma-  
mōkō bawandroehō, na mimane :  
He So'aja, bokai chōma ! ba itema  
limi, imane chōmi : Lō oe'ila ha niha  
ami, he moroi ami. (*Mat. 25, 10-12*).  
Awena dania mibōrōgō, mimane : 26  
No mangamanga ndra'aga, no ma-  
madoe idanō ndra'aga, ba zanehe  
ndra'oegō, ba no mamahaō ndra'-  
oegō ba newali chōma. (*Mat. 7,*  
*22 b. t.*). Ba imane dania: Oeŵa'ō 27  
chōmi, lō oe'ila ha niha ami, he moroi  
ami. Miheta ami chōgoe, fefoe  
zolaoe silō atoelō. (*Mat. 25, 41*). Ba 28  
fege'ege dania ba da'ō ba fatangisa  
mboha, na mi'ila ndra Aberahamo,  
Iza'aki, Jakobo ba dozi sama'ele'ō  
andrō, ba mbanoea Lowalangi a-  
ndrō, ba na mi'ila nitibo'ō baero ami  
(*Mat. 8, 11 b. t.*). Ba so dania moroi 29  
ba gatoemboecha ba moroi ba  
gaechoela, mōroi jōoe ba moroi raja,

- ba manga ira ba mbanoea Lowa-  
30 langi andrō. Ba hiza, so zi so foeri,  
si mōi fōna dania, ba so zi so fōna,  
si mōi foeri dania. (*Mat. 19, 30*).  
31 VI. Ba ba da'ō sibai, ba so warizaio  
ōsa, lamane chōnia : Heta'ō, oefanō ba da'e, iboenoe'ō sa Herode.  
32 Ba imane chōra : Mi'ae miwā'ō chō  
nasoe gatoea andrō : Hiza, oefofanō  
mbechoe ba oelaoe mamadōhō fōchō  
ma'ōchō ba mahemoloe, ba ba  
zi doea wongi, ba oeroegi wondrege.  
33 Ba lō tola lō moekolido ma'ōchō ba  
mahemoloe ba ba zi doea wongi, me  
no lō tola mate zama'ele'ō, na teng  
34 ba Jeroezalema. He Jeroezalema !  
He Jeroezalema ! samoenoe sama'e  
le'ō, saneboe kara nifatenge chō  
nia ! ha me oega sa'aе oe'woelo  
mena'ō nonooe, si mane sifagelo,  
na i'woelo nononia barō gafi, ba  
lō sedōna ami. (*Mat. 23, 37 b. t.*).  
35 Hiza, lō'ō sa'aе nahami dania.  
Oewā'ō chōmi, lō'ō manō sa'aе mi'  
ila ndra'o, irege miwā'ō dania :  
Ja'ohowoe zi so andrō, ba dōi  
Zo'aja ! (*F. 19, 37. 38. Mat. 21, 9*).

## FAZA 14.

I. Famadō'ō fōchō zabao taloe  
andrō. II. Fanenaŵa fajawasa. III.  
Amaedola: Fatomesa. IV. Ifobawa  
lala Jesoe ba zolo'ō ja'ia ena'ō.

- 1 I. Ba me mōi ia ba nomo zalaŵa  
warizaio manga, ba loeo sabato, ba  
so ira gōi ba latarogō ia. (*F. 11, 37.*  
2 54). Ba hiza niha, samōsa, sabao ta  
3 loe, fōnania. Ba hoemedes Jesoe, im  
ane ba zangila amachoita andrō ba ba  
warizaio : Hadia, tola lafadōhō wō  
chō ba loea sabato, ma lō'ō ? Ba  
4 lō hedehedera. (*F. 6, 9. Mat. 12,*  
10 b. t.). Ba ibabaja zofōchō andrō,  
ifadōhō, wōchōnia, ba ifofanō.  
5 Ba hoemedes ia chōra, imane : Ha  
niha ba chōmi, na aechee ba mba'a  
nenonia, ba ma saŵinia, si lō i'ane  
ma'ō manōbi jaŵa ja'ia, na loeo  
6 sabato ? (*F. 13, 15.*). Ba tebai la  
boe'a da'ō. (*F. 13, 17*).

- II. Ba ilaoe gamaedola ba nikao  
ni andrō, me no ifaigifaigi, wa lafa  
hoelō naħa tānō si jaŵa, imane chō  
ra : (*Mat. 23, 6*) Na so zogaoni ja'  
oegō ba walōŵa, ba bōi dadao ba  
naħa tānō si jaŵa, ma ta'ila so nikao  
ninia salawā moroi chōoe, (*Amaed.*  
25, 6. 7) ba na so zogaoni ja'ami, ba  
imane chōoe : Fonaha da'e, ba ibō  
rōtaigō aila ndra'oegō wedadao tā  
nō si tooe sibai. Na lakaoni ndra'oegō,  
ba ae dadao ba naħa tānō si  
tooe sibai, ena'ō, na so zogaoni  
ja'oegō, ba imane chōoe : Fa'ese'ō  
mijawā le ! ba awena tefosoemange  
ndra'oegō fōna nawōoc ba wema  
nga fefoe (*F. 18, 14. Mat. 23, 12*).  
Dozi sa, ha niha zamali'ō salawā 11  
ja'ia, da'ō ni'ide'ide'ō, ba ha niha  
zangide'ide'ō ja'ia, da'ō nibe'e  
salawā. Ba imane gōi ba zogaoni 12  
ja'ia andrō : Na ōkaoni manga  
niha si hoelō wongi, ba ma na owi,  
ba bōi kaoni zi fahoewoe chōoe,  
ba ma talifoesōoe, ba ma si teng  
bō'ōmi, ba ma banoeami so'ana'a, fa  
bōi lakaoni gōi ndra'oegō mangawoe  
li, ba ōtema zoelō. (*Mat. 5, 46 b. t.*).  
Na fatome ndra'oegō, ba kaoni zi 13  
noemana ba sagabōda ba sogomboe  
joemboejoe ba sagaoe'a, (*Amaed.* 3,  
27. *Jes. 58, 7*), ba ja'ahowoe ndra'  
oegō, lō'ō sa chōra soelō chōoe, ba  
tesoelōni chōoe ba wemaoso niha  
satoelō andrō dania. (*Mat. 6, 4 ; 25,*  
35 b. t.).  
III. Ba me irono da'ō si samōsa, 15  
awōra ba wemanga, ba imane chō  
nia : Ja'ahowoe zi manga ba mba  
noea Lowalangi andrō. (*F. 13, 29.*  
*Fam. 19, 9*). Ba imane chōnia : So 16  
niha si fatome, owoeloa seboea chō  
nia, ato nikaoni. (*Mat. 22, 2 b. t.*).  
Ba ifatenge zawoejoenia, me inōtō 17  
gwoeloa, ba wangoema'ō ba nikao  
ni andrō : Mi'aine, no awai. Ba la  
bōrōtaigō la'andrō aefa ira, ha sara  
dōdō manō fefoe. Imane chōnia si fō  
fōna : So ni'ōligoe benoea, ba lō tola  
lō mōido moefai, oe'andrō chōoe,

- 19 efa'ō ndra'o. Ba imane si samōsa : So ni'ōligoe ūrōbao, foeloe nga'oe, ba mōido mcetandraigō ; oe andrō chōoe, efa'ō ndra'o. Ba si samōsa, ba imane : No mangowaloedo, ba andrō tebai mōi ndra'o. (*Moz. V. 21 24, 5.*). *Kor. I. 7, 29-35.*) Ba ifoeli ia sawoejoe no mege, i'ombacha'ō da'ō chō zochō ja'ia. Ba mofōnoe zatoea baomo andrō ba imane chō zawoejoenia andrō : Ta'ita'i ae ba newali misa, ba mbanoea, ba fasaō jomo ba da'e zi noemana ba sagabōda ba sagaoe'a ba sogomboe-  
 22 joemboejoe. Ba imane sawoejoe andrō : He Toea, no oe'ō'ō niwā'ōoe,  
 23 ba so na naha. Ba imane toea andrō chō zawoejoe : Ae ba lala ba ba zinga gōli misa, ba farooe dōdōra ba we'amōi jomo, ena'ō afōnoe nomo-  
 24 goe. Oewā'ō sa chōmi, samōsa lō'ō dania si manga ba watomesa andrō chōgoe., niha si tohōna moekaoni andrō.  
 25 IV. Ba ato zi fao chōnia ba lala, niha, ba ibali'ō ia, imane chōra :  
 26 Na so zangondrasa ja'o, ba na tengasi fa'oedoe chō namania ba chō niania ba chō wo'omonia ba ba ndraononia ba ba dalifoesōnia matoea ba ba dalifoesōnia alawe ba ba nosonia na i, ba tebai nifahaōgōe ia.  
 27 (*F. 18, 29 b. t. Mat. 10, 37 b. t.*) Ha niha zi lō moloe'i rōfania, ba wolo'ō ja'o, ba tebai nifahaōgōe. (*F. 9, 23.*)  
 28 Ha niha sa ba chōmi, sedōna mangotomosi malige, si lō doemadao oea mangerai balazo, na iroegi, ba wa-  
 29 maloea ja'ia ? Fa bōi labōrōtaigō wango'aja ja'ia dozi samaigi, na no ifobōrō, ba na tebai i'asiwai dania,  
 30 fa bōi lamane : No ibōrōtaigō woto-mo niha da'ō, ba tebai i'o'ozoei.  
 31 Ma ha niha razo sedōna manoewō razo bō'ō, si lō doemadao oea mangohoehoē'ō, na tola ifaondragō zamaondragō ja'ia, si doea woeloe ngahōnō niha, na ha foeloe ngahōnō  
 32 chōnia ? Ba na tebai, ba ifatenge zinenge, fatoca arōe na zi samōsa,
- i'andrō wangatoelō. Ba si manō gōi 33 ami fefoe, ha niha zi lō mangosite-nagō fefoe hadia ia zi so chōnia, ba tebai nifahaōgōe ia. (*Mat. 13, 44.*) Si sōchi sa nasio, ba na taja wa'asi'asi 34 nasio gōi, ba hadia labe'e fanga-zōchi. (*Mat. 9, 50. Mat. 5, 13.*) Lō 35 goenania ba danō ba lō'ō gōi goe-nania fangatabō zinanō ; tetibo manō ia. Si so tōgi dalinga ba wamo-ndrongo, ba jamoefondrondrongo !

## FAZA 15.

Amaedola : I. Biribiri seloengoe ba hoea soekoe saechee. II. Ono seloengoe.

- I. Ba oi la'ondrasa ia sanema beo baseboea horō, ba wamondrondrongo hoehoeonia. (*F. 5, 29 b. t.*) Ba koe-mōkōkōkō warizaio ba sangila amachoita, lamane : Ifa'amōi chōnia ze-boea horō da'ō ba oroedoe manga ia chōra. (*F. 7, 34. 39.*) Ba ilaoe chōra gamaedola andre, imane : Ha niha ba chōmi zi so biribiri, otoe nga'oe, ba na eloengoe zageoe, hadia, lō irōi ba danō si mate zi siwā woeloe a siwā, ba i'ō'ō zi sageoe andrō, irege isōndra? (*Mat. 18, 12. 13. Sin. 119, 176.*) Ba na no isōndra, ba i'angalisigō, omoeso dōdōnia, (*Jes. 40, 11*) ba na iroegi jomo, ba ikaoni zi fahoe-woe chōnia, awō zi fahatō omo chōnia, imane chōra : Acha omoesodōdōmi, awōgōe, me no oesōndra mbirigōe andrō, si no eloengoe andrō? Oewā'ō chōmi, si manō gōi wa'ō-moeso dōdō ba zoroego, ba niha, sa-malalini era'era, he ha samōsa, moroi ba wa'ōmoeso dōdō ba zi siwā woeloe a siwā, si lō mogoena famalalini era'era. (*F. 5, 32.*) Ba heza so ndra ala-we, si so hoea soekoe, foeloe nga'ōrō, ba na aechee zagōrō chōnia, hadia, lō itoenoc wandroe, ba lō ibō-zini nomo, ba lō iforege wangaloei, irege isōndra ? Ba na no isōndra, ba ikaoni ndra alawe si fahoe-woe chōnia, awō zi fahatō omo chōnia ba imane : Acha omoeso dōdōmi, awō-

- goe, me no oesōndra hoea soekoe a-  
10 ndrō, si no aechoe. **Oewā'ō chōmi,**  
si manō wa'omoeso dōdō ba za-  
nehe mala'ika andrō, ba zoroego,  
ba niha, samalalini era'era, he ha  
samōsa.
- 11 II. Ba imane : So niha fōna, si so  
12 ono matoea, daroea. Ba imane si  
achi chō nama : He ama, be'e chō-  
goe dána chōgoe gana'a andrō. Ba  
13 ifaosa chōra zi so andrō. Ba lō ara  
foeri ō, ba i'ozaragō fefoe hadia ia si  
achi nono andrō no mege, ilaoe mo-  
fanō, isaŵa danō sarōoe ba ba da'ō  
ihori gana'ania, manibo manō ia.  
14 (*Amaed. 23, 21*). Ba me no ihori fe-  
froe hadia ia, ba itōrō lofo sabōlōbōlō  
danō andrō ma'asagōrō, ba ibōrō-  
15 taigō lō balazo chōnia. Ba möi ia  
moe'olembai niha ba danō andrō,  
samōsa, manga gazi ; ba ifatenge ia  
da'ō ba mbenoania, ba wokoebaloi  
16 bawi. Ba omasi ia ifo'ōsi daloenia lō-  
lō mbanio, ō mbawi, ba lō same'e  
17 chōnia. Ba i'era'era tōdōnia ba i-  
mane : Ha wa'ato zangai halōwō chō  
namagoe, si lō ambō ō, ba ja'o, ba  
tekiko wa'olofo ba da'e. (*Moz. V. 30,*  
18 1 b. t.). Damaoso ndra'o, möido chō  
namagoe ba oemane chōnia : He  
ama ! no oefazōchi horō ba zoroego  
ba fōnae, (*Eser. 9, 6. Sin. 51, 6*),  
19 tengā sa'ae si nangea laŵa'ō onooe  
ndra'o, acha hoelō zi manga gazi  
20 ndra'o chōoe, samōsa. Ba maoso ia,  
möi ia chō namania. Ba me arōoe  
ia na, ba i'ilā sa'ae ia amania, ba a-  
hachō dōdō, fagohi ia, italagoei  
mbagi, fa'ago bawa ia chōnia. (*Jer.*  
21 3, 12). Ba imane chōnia ono : **He  
ama, no oefazōchi horō ba zoroego  
ba fōnace, tengā sa'ae si nangea  
laŵa'ō onooe ndra'o.** Ba imane  
ama ba zawoejoenia : Mihalō mba-  
roei loeō si sōchi andrō ba mibe'e  
baroenia, mibe'e laedoeroe ba doe-  
roenia ba badagahe ba gahenia,  
22 (*Jes. 61, 10. Fam. 3, 18*). ba mihalō  
nono zaŵi niboela andrō, mitaba  
23 ba ta'ā, acha omoeso dōdōda, **me**
- no ifoeli aperi nonogoe andre, si no  
mate, no eloengoe ia, ba no moesō-  
ndra. Ba ibōrōtaigō omoeso dōdōra.**
- (*Efes. 2, 1-5*). Ba no so ba nowi nono-  
nia si a'a. Ba me ifoeli ia me ahatō  
ia ba nomo, ba irongo wanoeō  
ba folaja. Ba hoemedē ia chō za-  
woejoe, isofoe chōnia hadia da'ō. Ba  
imane chōnia da'ō : No so nachioe  
andrō, ba no ifataba'ō nono zaŵi  
niboela andrō amaoe, me no ma-  
ngawoeli ia chōnia, me lō si gōna  
ia hadia ia. Ba mofōnoe ia ba lō edō-  
na möi ia jomo. Ba möi tooe nama-  
nia, ifarooe dōdōnia. Ba itema li na-  
mania, imane : Hiza, ha me oega  
fache enonioe ndra'o, ba lō oerai  
oesawō goroisamō, ba chōgoe lō ō-  
rai ōbe'e nono mbiribiri, ena'ō o-  
moeso dōdōgoe, awō zi fahoeve  
chōgoe. Ba me no so nonooe andrō, 30  
si no mangohori ana'ania, awō zo-  
horōhorō, ba no ūfataba'ō chōnia  
nono zaŵi niboela andrō. (*Amaed.*  
29, 3). Ba imane chōnia : He onogoe,  
si lō teboelō chōgoe ndra'oegō, ba  
hadia ia fefoc zi so chōgoe, ba chōoe.  
Ba somoese tōdō sa ita ena'ō, so-  
woeawoea tōdō, me no ifoeli aperi  
nachioe andrō, si no mate ; no elo-  
ngoe ia, ba no moesōndra.
- FAZA 16.
- I. Satoea zangai halōwō, si lō  
atoelō tōdō. II. Niha so'ana'a ba  
niha si noemana, sotōi Lazaro.
- I. Ba imane gōi ba nifahaōnia : 1  
So niha so'ana'a fōna, si so satoea  
zangai halōwō ; ba te'adoegō da'ō  
chōnia, ihori gana'ania. Ba hoemedē  
ia chōnia, imane chōnia : Hana wa  
si manō nirongogoe chōoe ? Omba-  
cha'ō he wisa wangaimō halōwōoe a-  
andrō, tebai sa'ae satoea zangai ha-  
lōwō ndra'oegō. Ba imane dōdōnia  
satoea zangai halōwō andrō : He  
oewisa ? ihetado sa satoea zangai  
halōwō sochō ja'o ; tebai mogo'o ta-  
nō ndra'o ba ailado mangandrō-  
ngandrō bōli gōgōe. Oe'ila he oewisa,  
4

- 5 ena'ō lafa'amōido jomo chōra, na ahetado satoea zangai halōwō. Ba idozigō zo'ōmō chōzochō ja'ia, we-hede chōra, ba imane ba zi fōfōna andrō : Ha wa'eboea gōmōoe chōzochō ja'o ? Ba imane : Otoe laoerroe fanicha. Ba imane chōnia : Halō zoeramō, dadao, ba ta'ita'i soera lima woeloe. Ba imane ba zi samōsa: Ba ja'oegō, ha wa'eboea gōmōoe? Ba imane : Otoe ngasoë fache. Imane chōnia : Halō zoeramō ba soera wāloe ngafoeloe. Ba isoeno sochō zatoea zangai halōwō andrō, si lō atoelō tōdō, me no i'onechesi. Me no oneche nono niha goeli danō andre, moroi ba nono haga andrō, ba chō nawōra andrō. (*Ejes. 5, 8.*) **Ba oewā'ō chōmi, mihoewoe chōmi niha, ana'a si lō atoelō andrō, ena'ō lafa'amōi ami ba nose andrō ba mbanoea foeri, na no ahori ia.** (*F. 12, 33. Mat. 25, 35 b. t.*)
- 10 **Ha niha zi lō farōi ba wondrege zide'ide andrō, ba lō'ō gōi farēi ba zeboea, ba ha niha zofaja ba wondrege zide'ide andrō, ba mofaja gōi ba zeboea.** (*F. 19, 17*) Ba na mofaja ami ba gana'a si lō atoelō andrō, ba ha niha zame'e ba da-
- 11 ngami si ndroehoe andrō ? Ba na no mofaja mege ami ba zi tenga chōmi, ba ha niha zame'e chōmi si
- 12 ndroehoe chōda ? Na sangai halōwō, ba samōsa lō sangila faoma i'o'ō, na daroea zangoni ja'ia ; ma fa'oedoe ia ba zi samōsa, ba i'omasī'ō zi samōsa, ba ma i'o'ō li zi samōsa, ba i'ositengagōzi samōsa ; tebai enoni Lowalangi ami, na enoni
- 13 gana'a gōi. (*Mat. 6, 24.*) Ba larongo gōi da'ō fefoe farizaio andrō somasi ana'a, ba la'o'aja ia. (*Mat. 23, 14.*) Ba imane chōra : Ja'ami miboe'aboe'a ba hueloemi zi lō sōchi ba zanehe niha, ba Lowalangi zangila tōdōmi ; hadia zeboea ba niha, ba ni'ogorofi sa ba Lowalangi.
- 14 (*F. 18, 9 b. t.*) Iroegi Johane andrō, ba oroisa ba sama ele'ō, ba i'otarai da'ō, ba tetoveriagō mbanoea Lowalangi andrō, ba dozi lasōndragō ira bacha. (*Mat. 11, 12, 13.*) Ba ofōna 17 adoedoe mbanoea si ja'wa, awō danō, atō awoe'a zamboea tandra wamabali andrō, ba goroisa andrō. (*F. 21, 33. Mat. 5, 18.*) Na so zanibō ngambatōnia ba na ihalō dánō bō'ō, ba sohorō da'ō. Ba ha niha zangai nitibo'ō ndra matoea, ba sohorō. (*Mat. 5, 32; 19, 8, 9.*)
- II. **Ba so me fōna niha so'ana'a, sobaroe baroe loeo manō ba moeko si sōchi sibai, ero ma'ōchō i'omoe-soi'ō manō dōdōnia, lō ambō'ambō hadia ia.** (*Joh. 5, 5. Joh. 1, 2, 16.*) Ba so gōi zi noemana, Lazaro dōi, 20 nitooe'ō barō mbatōnia, oi gigimō. Ba omasi da'ō ihalō ūnia zi lō a'oi 21 ba wemanga zo'ana'a andrō. Ba so gōi nasoe, lafelafelai gigimōnia andrō Ba 22 ha samoeza ma'ōchō, ba mate zi noemana andrō, ha la'ohe ia ba gaheta Gaberahamo mala'ika. Ba mate gōi zo'ana'a no mege, ba lako'o. (*Heb. 1, 14. Mat. 8, 11. Joh. 21, 23 b. t. Sin. 73.*) Ba ba mbanoea tooe, ba 23 ifaōga hōrōnia, me no i'ilā wa'afōchō, ba i'ilā Gaberahamo, ba zarōe, awō Lazarō no mege, ba gahetania. Ba moe'ao ia, imane: He Toe-agoe, Aberahamo ! hachōsi tōdō ndra'o, ba fatenge Lazarō andrō, ena'ō i'oengoegō zara noewoe doe-roenia ba nidanō, ba i'okafoei lelagoе, me no afōchō chōgoe ba holahola galitō andre. (*Mar. 3, 43 b. t.*) Ba 25 imane Aberahamo : He onogoe, tōrōtōrō tōdōoe, wa no ūtema zi sōchi andrō, tāna chōoe, gōtō we'asomō ba goeli danō, ba si manō gōi wa no itema zi lō sōchi andrō Lazarō ; ba iada'e, ba terara dōdōnia ba da'e, ba chōoe, ba fa'afōchō. (*Sin. 17, 14, 15.*) Ba baero ūfefoe, ba no moe'a'aro'ō 26 gohokohoseboea ba gotaloead, ena'ō tebai latōrō sedōna mōi ba chōmi, soroi da'e, ba tebai gōi zi otarai moroi sa chōmi, si mōi ba da'e ena'ō. Ba imane: Ba oe'andrō chōoe Toea,
- 27

28 ena'ō ūfatenge ia ba nomio namagoe,  
so nā sa dalifoesōgoe, dalima, ena'ō  
ifadoehoe'ō chōra, fa bōi mōi ira gōi  
29 ba na ha wa'afōchō andre. Ba imane  
Aberahamo : **So chōra zoera Moze**  
**ba soera zama'ele'ō andrō; ndra-**  
**moepondrondrōngō da'ō.** (*Jes. 8, 20.*)  
30 *Joh. 5, 39.*). Ba imane: Ai lō'ō. Toe-  
agoe Aberahamo, ha na mōi chōra  
zi otarai zi no mate, awena lafala-  
31 lini gera'erara. Ba imane chōnia : Na  
lō lafondrondrongo li Moze, awō li  
zama'ele'ō, ba lō'ō gōi mamati ira,  
na so zi maoso moroi ba ngai zi mate  
(*Joh. 11, 44. 53 ; 12, 9. 10.*).

## FAZA 17.

I. Famangelama ba wangala a-  
andrō. II. Ni'efā'ō zala dalifoesō.  
III. Abōlō wamatī, he no ide'ide.  
Bōi tasoeno ita. IV. Famadōhō fō-  
chō zoboee aoeri, si<sup>+</sup>dafoeloe. V. Ha  
wa'ara aloea mbanoea Lowalangi  
andrō.

1 I. Ba imane ba nifahaōnia : Te-  
bai sa lō fangala andrō, ba alai za-  
2 mobōrō ja'ia ! (*Mat. 18, 6. 7.*) Mo-  
hare ia, na labē'e gowe zalaŵa ba  
mbaginia ena'ō, ba na lahanigō ia  
ba nasi, moroi i'alani zamōsa zi-  
de'ide andrō.  
3 II. Mifaigifaigi dōdōmi ! Na mo-  
sala dalifoesoe, ba tegoe ia, ba na  
mangesa dōdōnia, ba efa'ō chōnia.  
4 (*Mat. 18, 15 b. t.*). Ba he mewitoe  
ma'ochō mosala ia chōoe, ba na me-  
witoe ifoeli ia chōoe, ba imane: Ma-  
ngesa dōdōgōe; ba efa'ō chōnia.  
(*Mat. 18, 21. 22.*)

5 III. Ba lamane sinenge andrō  
chō Zo'aja : Dooe'ō wamatima !  
6 (*Mar. 9, 24.*)! Ba imane So'aja : Na  
so chōmi wamatī, ezai si samba ngawoea  
boea lada, ena'ō, ba miŵa'ō  
ena'ō ba marafala andrō : Deha'ō ba  
fawoe'a'ō, tanō'ō ba nasi, ba ifondro-  
ndrongo limi. (*Mat. 17, 20.*) Ba ha  
niha ba chōmi zi so sawoejoe, sama-  
koemakoe ba laza, ba ma sokoe-

baloi oerifōnia, hadia, na i'otarai  
nowi, hadia, imane chōnia : Dōlō'ō  
ba da'c, laoe manga ? Hadia, lō ima-  
ne : Asiwai gōgoe, ba oleme ba  
halōhalō chōgōe hadia ia, irege aefa  
manga ndra'o, ba awena dania ma-  
naga ndra'oegō? (*F. 12, 35. 37.*) Hadia,  
i'andrō saoha gōlō chō zawoejoe  
andrō dania, me no i'o'ō hadia ni-  
ŵa'ō chōnia ? Si manō gōi ami, na no  
ahori mi'o'ō hadia ia niŵa'ō chōmi,  
ba mimane : Sawoejoe si lō goena  
ndra'aga, hadia gōmōma halōŵō'  
da'ō nihalōma. (*Job. 22, 2. 3 ; 41, 2.*)

IV. **Ba** me isaŵa Jeroezalema, ba  
itōrō daloe danō Zamaria ba taloe  
danō Galilaia. Ba iroegi mbanoea si-  
de'ide, ba lala, ba faloecha ia zo-  
booe aoeri, ira matoea, dafoeloe ;  
lō lahatō'ō ira. (*Moz. III. 13, 45.*  
46). Ba moe'ao ira, lamane : He  
Jesoe, samahaō, hachōsi tōdō ndra'-  
aga ! Ba me i'ilā ira, ba imane chōra:  
Mi'ae mi'oroma'ō ami ba gere. Ba  
tobali barō we'amōi andrō, ba dōhō  
wōchōra. (*F. 5, 13. 14. Moz. III.*  
14, 2 b. t.). Ba si samōsa, me i'ilā, no  
dōhō, ba ifoeli ia, i'eboea'ō linia wa-  
noeno Lowalangi, itoehi danō fōna-  
nia, wangandrō saoha gōlō chōnia ;  
ba Dawa Zamaria da'ō. (*Loek. 10,*  
33). Ba hoemedē Jesoe, imane : Ha-  
dia, tengā dafoeloe ira zi dōhō  
fōchō ? heza so zi dasiŵa? Hadia, lō  
ni'ilāda zangaweli, ba wamosoe-  
mange Lowalangi, baero niha bō'ō  
andrō ? Ba imane chōnia : Faoso,  
19 foeli'ō, no i'orisi'ō famatimō andrō.  
(*F. 8, 48.*)

V. **Ba** me lasofoe chōnia farizaio,  
ha wa'ara aloea mbanoea Lowala-  
ngi andrō, ba itema lira, imane :  
**Na aloea mbanoea Lowalangi andrō,**  
**ba lō ebœa nininini;** (*F. 19, 11.*  
*Hal. zin. 1, 6. Joh. 18, 36.*) **Lō'ō sa**  
**laŵa'ō dania:** **Ja'e ia, ba ma: hiza,**  
**ba da'ō. Hiza sa, banoea Lowalangi**  
**andrō, ba no so ba chōmi.** (*Rom.*  
14, 17). Ba imane chō ndra nifahaō :  
Iroegi loeo dania, ba omasi ami mi'

- ila mbāwa Nono Niha andrō, mato  
 23 ma'ōchō, ba lō faloecha mi'ilā. Ba lamane chōmi dania : Hiza ! Ja'e ! Ba bōi mi'ae'e, bōi mi'o'ō. (*F. 21, 8.*)  
 24 *Mat. 24, 23-27*). Hoelō si mane gari mbanoea andrō sa, si otarai wondrege mbanoea, sihaga iroegi wondrege tānō sa, si manō gōi Nono Niha  
 25 dania, na baŵania andrō. Ba lō tola lō oja itaha oea famakao ba lati-  
 26 bo'ō ia niha andre. (*Mat. 16, 21*). Ba hoelō si mane me loeo Noachi, si manō gōi dania, na baŵa Nono Niha a-  
 27 ndrō. (*Mat. 24, 36*). Mangamanga ira, labadoebadoe hadia ia, mangowloe ira ba mōi nihalō, iroegi loeo andrō, me mōi jaŵa Noachi ba nowo andrō ; ba so wa'anōn danō a-  
 28 ndrō ba tekiko ira fefoe ibe'e. Hoelō si mane me loeo Loti : mangamanga ira, mamadoemadoe hadia ia, mawamawa hadia ia ba mqwōliwōli, manōnanō sinanō ira ba mangotomosī omo. (*Moz. I. 18, 20;*  
 29 *19, 24 b. t.*). Ba me loeo iheta ia Loti ba Zodoma andrō, ba moteoe alitō ba talō balera moroi ba mbanoea si jaŵa ba ifakiko ira fefoe.  
 30 Si manō gōi dania, na loeo to'ele No-  
 31 no Niha. Ba na loeo da'ō dania, ba na so zi so jaŵa ba dete nomo, ba jomo so gamagamania, ba bōi jamōi tooe, ba wangai ja'ia, ba si so ba nowi, ba si manō gōi, bōi jamoefoeli  
 32 ia foeri. (*Mat. 24, 17, 18*). Mitōrōtōrō tōdōmi wo'omo Loti andrō !  
 33 (*Moz. I. 19, 26*). Ha niha zangaloei nosonia, chōnia aetoe ia, ba ha niha zaetoe noso, da'ō zangorifi ja'ia.  
 34 (*F. 9, 24*). Oeŵa'ō chōmi, daroea zi faedo mōrō, na bōngi da'ō, samōsa ni'ohe, ba si samōsa, ba nirōi,  
 35 (*Mat. 24, 40 b. t.*). Daroea zoroedoe wanoe toe fache, samōsa ni'ohe, ba si samōsa, ba nirōi. Daroea zi so ba nowi, samōsa ni'ohe, ba si samōsa, ba  
 36 samōsa, ba nirōi. Daroea zi so ba nowi, samōsa ni'ohe, ba si samōsa, ba  
 37 nirōi. Ba latema linia, lamane chōnia : Heza, Toea ? Ba imane chōra : Ba zi so amatela, ba da'ō gōi owoelo mojo. (*Mat. 24, 28*).

## FAZA 18.

I. Amaedola : Sangoehoekoe si lō atoelō. II. Farizaio ba sanema beo. III. Ifahowoe'ō ndraono Jesoe. IV. Ono matoea andrō, seboea ana'a. V. Ihōnagō i'ombacha'ō Jesoe wamakao ja'ia. VI. Famadōhō fōchō hōrō zaoe'a.

- I. **Ba ilaoe chōra gamaedola**, ba wangoroma'ō wa lō tola lō fadoro wangandrō, wa bōi atage, (*Rom. 12, 12. Etes. 6, 18. Kol. 4, 2. Tes. I. 5, 17*), imane : So me fōna zangoehoekoe ba mbanoea, lō i'ata'oeffi Lowalangi, ba lō ba dōdōnia hadia niŵa'ō niha. Ba so lacha mbanoea ba mbanoea andrō, ba mōi da'ō chōnia, imane : Tolodo ba zi fa'oeffoe chōgōe andrō. (*Moz. II. 22, 22 b. t. Jes. I. 17*). Ba ara lō edōna ia. Ba dania, ba imane dōdōnia : He lō oe'ata'oeffi Lowalangi ba he lō ba dōdōgōe hadia niŵa'ō niha, ba edōnado zoei oetolo lacha mbanoea andrō, me ifakao ndra'o, fa bōi afōchō hōgōgōe ibe'e, na lō ibatobato we'amōi. Ba imane So'aja : Mifondrondrongo, hadia niŵa'ō zangoehoekoe andrō, si lō atoelō tōdō. **Ba hadia, lō itolo Lowalangi nitoeoejenia andrō, si'angarōfī li ja'ia bōngi ma'ōchō**; **ba hadia arōrō ia ba chōra?** (*Sin. 55, 17. 18*). **Oeŵa'ō chōmi, itolo ira, lō ara sibai.** **Ba na so Nono Niha, hadia faloecha ia māo wamatī ba goeli danō?** (*Sin. 145, 18. 19*).  
 II. **Ba so ōsa zangoema'ō tōdōra**, satoelō ira, abe'e dōdōra ba chōra, ba la'ositengagō dánō bō'ō, ba ilaoe gōi gamaedola ba da'ō, imane : (*F. 16, 15*). Daroea zi mōi mijawā ba gosali, niha, farizaio zi samōsa ba sanema beo zi samōsa. So warizaio andrō, imane wangandrō : He Lowalangi, oe'andrō saoha gōlō chōoe, me tengā si mane niha bō'ō ndra'o do, tengā si mane soraboe, ba tengā si mane sohorō, ba tengā gōi si mane sanema beo andrō. (*Jes. 58, 2 b. t.*). Mendroea zi samigoe mamoni 12

ba gō ndra'o, ba oebe'e zamboea ni'ofaeloe zi so chōgoe fefoe. (F. 11, 13 42. Mat. 9, 14). Ba sanema beo andrō, ba no so ba zarōe, lō'ō gōi edōna ia ifaōga hōrōnia mijāwa ba zoroego, ibōzi manō dotonia, imane: **He Lowalangi, hachōsi tōdō ndra'o,**

14 **si no eboa horō.** (Eser. 9, 6). Oewā'ō chōmi, satoelō da'ō, me mangawoeli ia mitooe ba nomonia, moroi ba zi samōsa. Dozi sa, ha niha zangeboea ja'ia, da'ō ni'iide'ide'ō, ba ha niha zangide'ide'ō ja'ia, da'ō nibe'e seboea (F. 14, 11).

(A. 15-17: Mat. 19, 13-15. Mar. 10, 13-16.)

15 **III. Ba la'ohe gōi chōnia ndraono sawoejoe, ena'ō itoefa ira tanga. Ba me la'ilā da'ō nifahaō, ba lategoe ira.**

16 **Ba hoemedē chōra Jesoe, imane: Mi-fa'amōi chōgoe ndraono, bōi mitenawa ; ba zi manō sa mbanoea Lowalangi andrō. Si ndroehoe niwā'ōgoe chōmi, si tengā hoelō ndraono, wane-ma banoea Lowalangi andrō, ba te-bai manō mōi ia bacha.**

(A. 18-23 : Mat. 19, 16-22. Mar. 10, 17-22.)

18 **IV. Ba isofoe chōnia salawā, i-mane : He samahaō si sōchi, he oe-wisa, ena'ō oesōndra wa'aoeri andrō,**

19 **si lō aetoe? Ba imane chōnia Jesoe: Hana wa ōwā'ō, si sōchi ndra'o ? Lō si sōchi, baero Lowalangi, si ha sa-**

20 **mōsa. Oroisa andrō, ba no ū'ilā : bōi ohorō, bōi ange'e, bōi anagō, bōi bōbō-gō zi lō doehoe, fosoemange namaoe,**

21 **awō ninaoe. Ba imane : No ahori oe'ō'ō da'ō, i'otarai iraono ndra'o.**

22 **Ba me irongo da'ō Jesoe, bā imane chōnia : Sambalō na zi lō'ō chōoe. Tema amawa fefoc hadia ia zi so chōoe, ba faosa ba zi noemana mbō-linia, ba so chōoe girōgirō ba zoroego,**

23 **ba taboe o'ō ndra'o. Ba me irongo da'ō, ba aboe sibai dōdōnia; no se-**

boea sibai ana'a ia.

(A. 24-30 : Mat. 19, 23-29. Mar.

10, 23-30.)

24 **Ba me inhegō ia Jesoe, ba imane :**

Afōchō sibai ba zo'ana'a, wogamō banoea Lowalangi andrō. Aoha na 25 na i itōrō dōgi walōlōwā koedo, moroi mōi ba mbanoea Lowalangi a-ndrō zo'ana'a. Ba lamane samondro- 26 ngo da'ō: Ba ha niha zanōndra fa'-aoeri? Ba imane: Si tebai ba niha, ba 27 tola ba Lowalangi. Ba imane Fetero: 28 Hiza, ja'aga, ba no marōi manō zi so chōma, ba no ma'o'ō ndra'oegō. Ba 29 imane chōra : Si ndroehoe niwā'ō- goe chōmi, samōsa lō'ō, si no mondrōi omo, ba ma sorojomo, ba ma talifoesō, ba ma ira amania, ba ma ono, na bōrō mbanoea Lowalangi a-ndrō, si lō manema ja'ia mangawoe- 30 li, oja winaeta ba gōtō da'e, ba fa'-aoeri si lō aetoe ba gōtō dania.

(A. 31-34 : Mat. 20, 17-19. Mar. 10, 32-34.)

V. **Ba i'ohē awōnia zi felendroea, 31 ba imane chōra : Hiza, mōi ita misi jawā ba Jeroezalema, ba itōrō dania fefoe nisoera zama'ele'ō andrō, ba chō Nono Niha. Labe'e sa ia ba da-naga niha baero dania, ba la'o'aja ba la'osiwawōi ba ladidiloi, ba na no 33 labōzibōzi dania, ba laboenoe, ba tōloe ngaloeo, ba maoso ia, ifoeli aoeri. Ba ma'ifoe lō aboto ba dōdōra 34 da'ō, si tobini chōra daroma li andrō ba lō la'ilā hadia niwā'ō (F. 9, 45. Mar. 9, 32.)**

(A. 35-43 : Mat. 20, 29-34. Mar. 10, 46-52.)

VI. **Ba me no ahatō ia ba Jericho, 35 ba so zidadado ba zinga lala, niha saoe'a, mangandrōngandrō bōli gō-nia. Ba irongo niha sanōrō, ba izo- 36 fozefooe hadia da'ō. Ba la'ombā- 37 cha'ō chōnia, itōrō Jesoe, banoea Nazareta andrō. Ba mōe'ao ia, imane : He Jesoe, ma'oewoe Dawido, hachōsi tōdō ndra'o ! Ba latenawā 38 ia si so fōna, ena'ō ibato. Ba ihōtōi fe'ao : He ma'oewoe Dawido, ha-chōsi tōdō ndra'o ! Ba ibadoegō ia 40 Jesoe, iwā'ō, la'ohe chōnia. Ba me no ahatō ia, ba isofoe chōnia : Hadia 41 zomasi'ō, he oewisa chōoe ? Ba ima-**

ne : He Toea, ena'ō na ifoeli oe'ila ni-  
42 ha. Ba imane chōnia Jesoe : Jagō  
moe'ila zoei niha ! No i'orifi ndra'-  
43 oegō famatimō andrō. Ba i'anema'ō  
ifoeli i'ila niha, ba i'o'ō, isoeno Lo-  
walangi. Ba lasoeno Lowalangi niha  
fefoe, sangila da'ō.

## FAZA 19.

I. Sakaio andrō. II. Amaedola:  
Ana'a nibe'e nifalali. III. Fe'amōi  
mijomo ba Jeroezalema. IV. Fange-  
hao osali.

I. **Ba** mōi ia mijomo ba Jericho,  
2 itōrō mbanoea. (*F. 18, 35*). Ba hiza  
niha, Sakaio dōi, satoea zanema  
3 beo, so'ana'a. Faloei wamaigi Jesoe,  
ha niha ia, ba tebai, ba wa'ato niha,  
me no side'ide niha ia. (*Joh. 12, 21*).  
4 Ba itaritari, fagohi, i'anōisi dōla  
marafala, ena'ō i'ila, me lalania da-  
5 nia da'ō. Ba me iroegi da'ō Jesoe, ba  
ifaōga hōrōnia, imane chōnia : He  
Sakaio, ta'ita'i, ae tooe, lō'ō sa tola lō  
6 mōido jomo chōoe, tomeoe, ma'ōchō.  
7 Ba i'alia'ō mitooe, i'ohe jomo Jesoe,  
omoeso dōdōnia. (*Joh. 1, 12*) Ba me  
la'ila da'ō, ba koemōkōkōkō ira fe-  
foe, lamane : No mōi ia tome niha se-  
8 boea horō. (*F. 15, 2. Mat. 9, 11*). Ba  
so Zakaio andrō, imane chō Zo'aja :  
Hiza, oebe'e ba zi noemana zi ma-  
tonga zi so chōgoe, Toea, ba na so  
nilimogoe niha, hadia ia, ba me-  
ndroea oefabali wamoeli. (*Moz. 11,*  
9 *22, 1. 9. Hes. 33, 14, 15*). Ba imane  
chōnia Jesoe : **No faloecha wango-**  
**rifi zi samba omo andre ma'ōchō ;**  
**ma'ōewoe Gaberahamo sa atō ia gōi.**  
10 (*Gal. 3, 7*). **Ba da'ō sa mōi Nono Ni-**  
**ha, ba wangaloei si no eloengoe ba**  
**ba wangorifi ja'ia** (*F. 15, 4. Mat.*  
*18, 11*).  
(*A. 11-28: Mat. 25, 14-30*.)

II. **Ba** me no larongo da'ō, ba ilaoe  
na gamaedola, me no ahatō ia  
ba Jeroezalema, ba me lawai i'ane-  
ma'ō to'ele mbanoea Lowalangi a-  
12 ndrō. (*F. 17, 20*). Imane sa'ae : So

zofanō, salaŵa, isaŵa danō sarōoe,  
ena'ō tobali toehe nōri ia ba da'ō,  
ba mangawoeli. Ba hoemedē ia ba za-  
woejoenia, dafoeloe, ibe'e chōra, zi  
foeloe balaki, ba imane chōra: Milaoe  
ba waniaga, irege mangawoelido.  
Ba no fatioe dōdō mbanoearia chō-  
nia, ba latfatenge zinenge, solo'ō ja'-  
ia, lamane : Lō edōnaga salawama  
da'ō. (*Joh. 1, 11*) Ba me mangawoeli  
ia, me no tobali toehe nōri ia si jefo,  
ba ifakaoni'ō zawoejoenia andrō,  
nibe'enia ana'a andrō, ena'ō irono,  
he lawisa wolaoe. Ba so zi fōfōna,  
16 imane : He Toea, foeloe balaki hare  
zi samba fondroejoe andrō chōoe. Ba  
17 imane chōnia : Laoe, sawoejoe si  
sōchi ! Me lō si farōi'ndra'oegō ba zi  
lō oja'oja, ba jaso barō mbawaoe zi  
foeloe banoea. Ba so wanete da'ō,  
18 imane : Si samba fondroejoe andrō  
chōoe, Toea, ba no mohare, lima ba-  
laki. Ba imane gōi ba da'ō : Ba ja'-  
19 oegō gōi, jaso barō mbawaoe zi lima  
banoea. Ba so zi samōsa, imane :  
Ja'e zi samba fondroejoe chōoe,  
Toea, no oe'irō'ō ba zaefoe tanga.  
Noa sa ata'oedo ndra'oegō, me no  
21 sabe'e hoekoe ndra'oegō, me āhalō  
zi tengā nibe'eo, ba me ābasī zi te-  
nēga nitaroemō. Imane chōnia : Mo-  
roi ba mbeweoe oehoekoe ndra'-  
oegō, sawoejoe si lō sōchi. Hadia, no  
ō'ila sabē'e hoekoe ndra'odo, mangai-  
do si tengā nibe'ego. ba mama-  
sido si tengā nitaroegoe ? (*Mat. 12,*  
22 *37*). Ba hana wa lō ābe'e ba zamalāli  
gana'agoe andrō ? Ba ja'o, na sodo,  
ba oehalō fabaja hare, ena'ō. Ba  
24 imane ba zi so ba da'ō : Mihalō chōnia  
zi samba fondroejoe andrō, ba mi-  
be'e ba zi so si foeloe balaki. Ba la-  
mane chōnia : He Toea, ba no foeloe  
balaki chōnia. Oewā'ō chōmi, do-  
zi ba zi ho so, ba tebe'e, ba chō zi  
lō'ō, ba lahalō gōi zi ho so chōnia.  
(*F. 8, 18*). Ba si fatioe tōdō andrō  
27 chōgoe, si lō edōna salawara ndra'-  
odo, ba mi'ohe ba da'e, ba miboenoe  
ira fōnagoe. Ba me no iwa'ō da'ō, ba  
28

mofanō ia, isaŵa misi jaŵa Jeroeza-lema.

(A. 29-40 : Mat. 21, 1-11. Mar. 11, 1-10. Joh. 12, 1. 12-19.)

- 29 III. Ba me no ahatō ia ba Mbetifage ba ba Mbetania ba gahe hili andrō, sotōi hili wanicha, ba ifatengen 30 nifahaõnia, daroea, imane: Mi'ae ba mbanoea side'ide andrō, fõnami, ba na miroegi jomo ba da'ō, ba mi'ilā nono galide ni'amõhõgō, si lō larai la'okoedo niha ; ba mitoto'ō wesoe, 31 ba mi'ohe ia. Ba na so zanofoe chõ-mi : Hana wa mitoto'ō ? ba mimane : Mogoena chõ Doe. (F. 22, 11 b. t.). 32 Ba mõi zinenge andrō, ba itõrō ni- 33 ū'õnia chõra. Ba me latoto'ō we-soe nono galide andrō, ba lamane chõra sochõ ja'ia : Hadia wa mito- 34 to'ō wesoe nono galide andrō? Ba 35 lamane : Mogoena chõ Doe. Ba la'- ohe chõ Jesoe, labe'e ba haeloe nono galide andrō noechara, ba lafakoedo 36 Jesoe jaŵa. Ba me mofanō ia, ba labologō noechara ba lala. Ba me aracha iroegi zanoe hili wanicha andrō, ba labõrõtaigō nifahaõ fefoe lasoeno Lowalangi, omoeso dõdõra, la'eboea'-ō lira, bõrō wa'abõlō andrō fefoe, 38 ni'ilara, lamane : **Ja'ahowoe razo andrō, ba dõi Zo'aja, fa'ohahaoe dõdõ ba zoroego ba soemange ba mba-** 39 **noea si jaŵa !** (F. 2, 14). Ba so warizaio ōsa, awō niha sato, ba lamane chõnia : He samahaõ, tenaŵa nifa-haõmō andrō. Ba itema lira, imane : Oewā'ō chõmi, na lõ'ō sa'ae hed- 41 hede da'ō, ba moe'ao gara. Ba me ahatō ia, me i'ila mbanoea, ba me'e ia ba chõnia, imane : (Joh. 11, 35) : 42 Ena'ō na aboto ba dõdõoe gõi, ba mbaŵamō andre, hadia wangohahaoe dõdõoe, ba ija'e, ba no tobini ia chõoe ! 43 Iroegi sa dania baŵa chõoe, ba la-kõlini ndra'oegõ emalioe ba lafasoei ndra'oegõ, ba laforege, fasoei manõ. (F. 23, 28 b. t. Moz. V. 28, 52 b. t. Jes. 22, 2. 3. Jer. 6, 6. Sach. 14, 2). 44 Ba larasa ndra'oegõ, fabaja onooe, awõoe, ba lõ tosai chõoe zi domboea
- kara, si falaete, labe'e, bõrō wa lõ saboto ba dõdõoe mbaŵa wamaigi ja'-oegõ andrō. (F. 21, 6. Mat. 24, 2). (A. 45, 46 : Mat. 21, 12. 13. Mar. 11, 15-18.)
- IV. Ba mõi ia ba gosali, ibõrõtaigō ifofaiõ baero zaniaga andrō, imane chõra : No so ba zoera : „B a o mo w a n g a n d r õ d a n i a n o m o g o e a n d r õ ;“ ba ja'ami, ba no mibali'õ tõgi narõ hili, naha zoraboe. Ba mamahaõ ia ba gosali, ero ma'ochõ. Ba la'aloei wamoenoe ja'ia ere seboea ba sangila amachoita, ba si manõ gõi zalaŵa. (Mat. 21, 45. 46). Ba lõ lasõndra lala. A'oi sa la'- omasi'õ ia niha sato, wamondrongo linia.

## FAZA 20.

I, Hana wa tola ilaoe da'ō Jesoe. II. Amaedola : Sohalõwõ ba kaboe nagoe. III. Lasofoe chõnia, na tola labe'e mbeo andrō. IV. Fanofoe ba wemaoso zi mate andrō. V. Ha ma'oewoe Keriso andrō ? VI. Ifangelama ira ba zangila amachoita andrō.

(A. 1-8 : Mat. 21, 23-27. Mar. 11, 27-33.)

1

- I. Ba ha samoeza ma'ochõ, me ifahaõ niha ba gosali, me i'ombacha'õ doeria somoeso dõdõ andrō ba so gere seboea ba sangila amachoita ba satoea mbanoea andrō, moehede ira chõnia, lamane : Wa'ō chõma : Hadia, wa tola ōlaoe da'ō, ba ha niha, zanehe chõoe ? Ba itema lira, imane chõra : So gõi zambalõ niso-foegoe chõmi, ba mi'ombacha'õ chõgoe : Famajagõ idanõ andrō chõ Johane no, hadia, moroi ba zoroego ma moroi ba niha ? Ba la'era'era tõdõra, lamane : Na taŵa'ō : Moroi ba zoroego, ba imane dania chõda : Ba hana wa lõ samati ami chõnia ? Ba na taŵa'ō : Moroi ba niha, ba lateboe kara ita niha sato fefoe ; a'oi sa fadohoe dõdõra, wa no sama'ele'õ Johane andrō. Ba laŵa'ō chõnia, lõ

2

3

4

5

6

7

- 8 la'ila, he moroi. Ba imane chōra Je-  
soe : Ba lō'ō gōi oeŵā'ō chōmi, ha-  
dia wa tola oelaoe da'ō.  
(A. 9-19 : Mat. 21, 33-46. Mar.  
12, 1-12.)
- 9 II. **Ba ibōrōtaigō iŵā'ō** ba niha  
gamaedola andre : So niha, sama-  
zōchi kaboe nagoe, ba ibe'e niwawa-  
lō ba zohalōwō, ba isaŵa danō bō'ō,  
10 ara ia. Ba me baŵa mboea, ba ifate-  
nge zawoejoe ba zohalōwō andrō, ena'ō labe'e chōnia mboea kaboe na-  
goe andrō ōsa. Ba latema labōbōzi  
da'ō sohalōwō ba kaboe nagoe a-  
ndrō, ba lafatenge mangawoeli, lō  
11 labe'e. Ba itohoegō, ifatenge zawoe-  
joe tānō bō'ō. Ba ja'irá, ba labōbōzi  
da'ō gōi, la'o'aja, ba lafatenge ma-  
ngawoeli, lō labe'e. Ba itohoegō ifate-  
nge, datōloe sa'ae. Ba lafesocho da'ō,  
13 ba latibō'ō baero. Ba imane sochōka-  
boe nagoe andrō : He oewisa ? Da-  
oefatenge nonogoe omasiō andrō,  
14 te ata'oe ira da'ō. Ba me la'ila da'ō  
sohalōwō ba kaboe andrō, ba fahoe-  
hoe ira, lamane : Sanema ondrōita  
da'ō, databoenoia ia, ena'ō chōda mōi  
15 gondrōita andrō. Ba latibō'ō ia bae-  
ro kaboe nagoe andrō ba laboenoie.  
Ba he iwisa chōra dania sochō kaboe  
16 nagoe andrō ? Mōi ia dania, ba ifa-  
kiko zohalōwō andrō, ba ibe'e ba da-  
nga dánō bō'ō kaboe nagoe no mege.  
Ba me larongo da'ō, ba lamane :  
17 Bōisi manō. Ba inehegō ira ba imane :  
Ba hadia ia zi so ba zoera andrō :  
„G o w e a n d r ō, n i t i b o'ō z o-  
t o m o a n d r ō; b a n o t o b a-  
18 i t o j o b a w a t a l i n g a ? ” Ba  
sarasa fefoe zalaoe ba gowe andrō,  
19 ba nilangōnia, ba imama. Ba la'aloie  
lala wondra'oe ja'ia sangila amachoi-  
ta ba ere seboea, ba da'ō sibai, ba  
ata'oe ira niha sato. Noa sa aboto ba  
dōdōra, wa chōra ibōbōgō gamaedo-  
la andrō. (F. 19, 47).  
(A. 20-46 : Mat. 22, 15-22. Mar.  
12, 13, 14).
- 20 III. **Ba latarogō ia, ba lafatenge**  
zamaoeze, samini'ō tōdōra, hoelō  
na satoelō tōdō ira, ena'ō la'alani ia  
ba hoehoeonia, ba wame'e ba danga  
zalaŵa ja'ia, ba ba danga goema-  
ndroe. Ba lasofoe chōnia, lamane : 21  
He samahaō, ma'ilā wa no satoelō  
niŵā'ōe, awō wainahaōmō, ba lō  
ōfaigi mbawa niha, ha si ndroehoe  
manō chōoe, wangombacha lala  
Lowalangi andrō. Hadia, tola tabe'e  
mbeo chō kaizaro, hadia lō'ō? Ba me 23  
no i'ila wa'onechera andrō, ba ima-  
ne chōra : Mi'oroma'ō chōgōe hoea  
soekoe. Ha famaedo da'e chōnia ba  
ha chō zoerania ? Ba lamane chōnia : 24  
Chō kaizaro. Ba imane chōra : Na si 25  
manō, ba mibe'e chō kaizaro, hadia  
chō kaizaro, ba hadia chō Lowa-  
langi, ba mibe'e chō Lawalangi. Ba 26  
tebai la'alani ia ba niŵā'ōnia, ba  
niha sato, ba ahōlihōli dōdōra ba  
wanemania li andrō, ba lō hedē-  
heda sa'ae.  
(A. 27-40 : Mat. 22, 23-33. Mar.  
12, 18-27.)
- IV. **Ba so zadoekaio andrō, ōsa,** 27  
saugoema'ō lō femaoso zi mate, laso-  
foe chōnia, lamane : He samahaō, 28  
no ibe'e ba zoera chōma Moze, na  
mate zi so talifoesō, si so donga, ba  
na lō ono, ba jamoehalō ndronga a-  
ndrō talifoesōnia, ba jamoefonga'-  
ōtō dalifoesōnia si mate andrō. Ba no 29  
so zi fatalifoesō, dafitoe, ba mangow-  
aloe zi samōsa, ba mate, lō ono, ba 30  
ihalō ndra alawe andrō fanete da'ō  
ba fanete da'ō zoei, ba si manōma-  
nō, dafitoe, oi mate, lō ono. Ba ba 32  
gafoeriata, ba mate gōi ndra alawe  
andrō. Ba ira alawe andrō, ha 33  
donga ia, ba chōra andrō, ba  
wemaoso zi mate andrō dania? No  
dozi lahalō ia, dafitoe. Ba imane chō- 34  
ra Jesoc : Niha zi sagōtō tānō andre  
zangowaloe ba tebe'e nihalō. Ba si 35  
tola ba mbanoea foeri andrō, si tola  
maoso moroi ba ngai zi mate, ba lō  
mangowaloe ba lō labe'e nihalō. Te-  
bai sa mate ira sa'ae gōi, hoelō mala'-  
ika sa'ae, ba ono Lowalangi ira, me  
ono wemaoso andrō. (Joh. 1, 3,

- 37 1. 2). Ba femaoso zi mate andrō, ba no itōrō gōi li Moze, ba ngafoe ndroi andrō, me ibe'e tōi Zo'aja Lowalangi Gaberahamo ba Lowalangi Gi-za'aki ba Lowalangi Jakobo. Ba te-nga Lowalangi zi mate Lowalangi, no Lowalangi zaori; a'oi sa aperi ira chōnia. Ba latema linia sangila ama-choita ōsa, lamane: Doehoe niwā'ōoe, 40 samahaō. Ba ata'oe sa'ae ira manofoe chōnia hadia ia. (*Mat. 22, 46.*)  
(A. 41-44 : *Mat. 22, 41-46. Mar. 12, 35-37.*)
- 41 V. **Ba** imane chōra : He wisa wa laŵā'ō ma'ocwoe Dawido Keriso a-ndrō ? Ba Dawido sa zangoema'ō ba zoera zinoenō andrō : „No i-wā'ō So'a ja chō Žo'a ja ja'o : Dadao ba gam bōlō 43 goe, irege no oeb'e e to o e barō gahoe e zi fā'o ed o e chōoe". Tobali faso'aja chōnia Dawido ; ba he wisa, wa ma'oe-woenia ia ?  
(A. 45-47 : *Mat. 23, 1. 6. 14. Mar. 12, 38-40.*)
- 45 VI. **Ba** me lafondrondrongo niha-sato fefoe, ba imane ba nifahaōnia : 46 Mi'angelamaisi zangila amachoita andrō; somasi mamaroe baroe sanaoe, somasi na la'owai ira ba kade, awō wedadao ba dadaoma tānō si ja-wā, ba zekola ba ba walōwā, (*F. 11, 43.*) sangohori halazo lacha mbanoea, sangaraagō fangandrōngandrō, fa la'ilā niha ; tedooe manō hoekoe, nifatōrō chōra dania.
- 47 FAZA 21.
- I. Lacha mbanoea same'e boeala ba Lowalangi. II. Fama'ele'ō fanoe-doegō Jeroezalema ba III. fa'atoea danō. IV. Famaroee tōdō ba wa lō mōrō.
- (A. 1-4: *Mar. 12, 41-44.*)
- 1 I. **Ba** ifachōlō ia ba la'ilā zoana'a, same'e ame'elara ba naha game'ela andrō. Ba la'ilā gōi lacha mbanoea, samōsa, si noemana, same'e si do-mboea rimi ba da'ō. Ba imane : Si-
- ndroehoe niwā'ōoe chōmi, eboea nibe'e lacha mbanoea si noemana andrō, moroi ba chōra fefoe. Dozi ira da'ō, ba oi sa si tōra chōra nibe'era, ame'ela, ba ja'ia ba fōfō zambōchōnia ibe'e, awai mbalazo, si so chōnia.  
(A. 5-24 : *Mat. 24, 1-22. Mar. 13, 1-20.*)
- II. **Ba** me so zamatoenō osali andrō, wa no moehaogō ia kara si sō-chi ba boeala andrō, ba imane : Ni'ilami andrō, ba iroegi baŵā dania, ba samboea lō tosai ba dete naŵonia jaŵā kara, si lō moedoeedoegō. (*F. 19, 43 b. t.*) Ba lasofoe chōnia, lamane : He samahaō, ba ha wa'ara da'ō ? Ba hadia dandra, wa itōrō dania da'ō ? Ba imane : Mifaigi, bōi lafae-loengoe ami ; ato sa dania zi mōi, sanagō tōigoe, lamane dania : Ja'-odo, ba : no iroegi baŵā; bōi mi'o'ō chōra. (*F. 17, 23 b. t.*) Ba na mirongō wanowēō ba folawā, ba bōi tokeamī ; lō'ō sa tola lō so da'ō oea ; ba lō'ō na i'anema'ō fa'atoea danō. Ba imane chōra : Maoso dania zi samboea soi, oedoe zi samboea, ba si sara ūri, oedoe zi sara. Ba sondroeroe danō sa-bōlōbōlō ba lofo mbanoea ba fōchō seboea misa, ba ameta'oeō ba tandra seboea, moroi ba mbanoea si jaŵā. Ba fōna da'ō fefoe, ba lababaja ami ba lagohi ami, la'ohē ami ba zekola ba ba goeroenga, ba wolohe ja'ami ba zalaŵā ba ba goemandroe, bōrō dōigoe andrō. (*Joh. 15, 20. Hal.zin. 12, 1.*) Tobali famadoehoe'ō tōdōra da'ō chōmi. Andrō mitanō ba dōdō-mi, fa bōi mihōnagō mi'aloci he mi-wisa wamoe'a. Ja'o sa zame'e dania chōmi fehede ba fa'atoeathea, si tebai lalaŵā ba si tebailafadaō dozi si fa'oe-doe chōmi. (*Jer. 1, 9. Hal.zin. 6, 10.*) Ba so gōi dania, ba la'ā mbōlimi ira amami ba talifoesō ba si tengā bō'ō ba si fahoewoe chōmi, ba laboenoe ōsa ami. Ba dozi dania fatioe dōdōra chōmi, bōrō dōigoe andrō. Ba sara lō tekiko boe ba hōgōmi. (*F. 12, 7. Mat. 10, 30.*) **Ba wa'anaoe**

**gōlōmi dania misōndra haremi no-somi.** (*Nga'ōt. II. 15, 7. Mat. 24, 13.*)

- 20 Ba na mi'ilā no lafasoei Jeroezalema sanoewō, ba ja'aboto ba dōdōmi, no ahatō mbaŵā wanoedoegō ja'ia.  
 21 Ba ndramoloi ba hili zi so ba Joedaia ba ndrahoemeta ira si so jomo ba mbanoea; ba si so ba halama, ba bōi ndramōi mijomo. (*F. 17, 31.*) Me baŵā wolaoe balō da'ō, ena'ō itōrōfē  
 23 fefoe zi so ba zoera. Alai zanabina ba si so ono, ba mbagi zoesoe, na loeo da'ō dania. Abōlōbōlō sibai sa wamakao dania ba goeli danō, ba fōnoe  
 24 ba niha andre. Ba mate ira ba mbaŵā wōda, ba ni'ohe sawoejoe ira ba niha baero fefoe misa; ba nihoendrahoendra niha baero dania Jeroezalema, irege no mo'ahonoa gōtō niha baero andrō. (*Moz. V. 28, 64. Rom. 11, 25. Fam. 11, 2.*)

(A. 25-36 : Mat. 24, 29-36. Mar. 13, 24-33.)

- 25 III. **Ba** so dania dandra ba loeo ba ba mbaŵā ba ba ndrōfi, ba fa'atosasa niha ba goeli danō, ba wa'aboe dōdō ba we'oegoe'oegoe nasi ba ba ndroeloe. (*Hes. 38, 19. 20. Hos. 26, 10, 8.*) Tekiko niha ba wa'ata'oe ba ba wombalo si gōna oeli danō andre dania, hoemeoeheoe sa wangarō  
 27 mbanoea si jaŵā dania. Ba la'ilā dania Nono Niha, si so moroi sa ba ləwoeo, si no a'oi so fa'abōlō, awō la-chōmi. (*Mat. 26, 64.*) Ba na ibōrōgō da'ō, ba mifaoso, ba mifaōga mba-wami, me no ahatō wangefa'ō ja'a-mi andrō. (*Tes. II. 1, 7 b.t. Jak. 5, 8.*)  
 29 Ba iŵā'ō chōra gamaedola, imane : Mifaigi marafala andrō, awō ngawalō  
 30 geoe fefoe; na no mokiokio ia, ba mi'ilā manō tōdōmi, na mifaigi, wa no ahatō mbaŵā wa'oechoe zino.  
 31 Si manō gōi ami, na mi'ilā itōrō da'ō, ba ja'aboto ba dōdōmi, no ahatō  
 32 mbanoea Lowalangi andrō. Si ndroehoe niŵā'ōgoe chōmi, lō fachamō atoea niha si sagōtō andre, ba no  
 33 ahori itōrō. **Atoea mbanoea si jaŵā ba atoea danō, ba lō'ō manō awoe'a**

**darema ligoe andre.** (*F. 16, 17.*)

- IV. **Ba** mi'angelama, fa bōi arōrō dōdōmi ba wemangamanga ba ba wemaboemaboe ba ba wa'aboe dōdō ba mbalazo, ba i'ozuemagō ichamō ami baŵā da'ō; (*Rom. 13, 13.*) hoelō dandraŵā sa'ae ihawoeifefoe zi so ba goeli danō, ma'asagōrō, misa. Ba bōi mifōrō, ero ma'ōchō, mi'angandrōngandrō, ena'ō tola moloi ami ba da'ō fefoe, si tōrō dania, ba ena'ō tola fōna Nono Niha nahami. (*Mat. 24, 4, 2. Joh. I. 2, 28. Fet. II. 3, 11 b. t.*) Ba ba gosali so ia, na ma'ō-chō, mamahaō; ba no owi, ba mōi ia baero, mōi ia mōrō ba gahe hili andrō, sotoi hili wanicha. (*Mat. 21, 17. Joh. 8, 2.*) Ba lahoelō wongi niha sato fefoe, wangondrasa ja'ia ba gosali, ba wamondrondrongo hoehoeonia.

## FAZA 22.

I. Famagōlō gere, ba wamoenoe Jesoe II. I'oro'iō wemanga ni'amoni'ō andrō. III. Mamadōni fa'eboea nifahaōnia. IV. Ifangelama Wetero. V. Fangandrō Jesoe ba kaboe Gezemane. VI. Lara'oe ia. VII. I'osilō'ōgō Jesoe Fetero. VIII. La'etoe'ō hoekoeenia salawā rafe seboea.

(A. 1. 2: Mat. 26, 1-5. Mar. 14, 1, 2.)

- I. **Ba** lō ara tō, ba owasa roti si lō moe'aisōni andrō, nifotōi fasa. Ba la'aloei lala wamoenoe ja'ia ere seboea ba sangila amachoita; ata'oe sa ira niha sato. (*Mat. 21, 46.*)

(A. 3-6 : Mat. 26, 14-16. Mar. 14, 10, 11.)

- Ba mōi Zatana ba dōdō Joeda andrō, sotōi banoea Kariota, awō zifelendroea andrō. (*Joh. 13, 27.*) Ba mōi ia fahoehoe chō ndra ere seboea ba chō ndra koemandra, he wisa lala wangombachania ja'ia chōra. Ba omoeso dōdōra, ba la'osara'ō li, ba wame'e ana'a chōnia. Ba itehe, ba i'aloei zi sōchi lala, wangombacha ja'ia, ba zi lō niha.

(A. 7-13 : Mat. 26, 17-20. Mar. 14, 12-16.)

- 7 II. Ba iroegi baŵa roti si lō moe'aisōni no mege, ba nitaba fasa andrō. Ba ifatenge ndra Fetero Johane Jesoe, imane : Mi'ae mi'asiwai chōda wasa andrō, ena'ō ta'ā. Ba lamane chōnia : Heza zomasi ndra'oe-gō, ma'asiwai ? Ba imane chōra : Hiza, na miroegi jomo ba mbanoea, ba faloecha ami niha, solohe migō ni-danō, da'ō mi'o'ō, ba nomo, ba zi 11 mōi ia, ba mimane ba zochō omo andrō : Da'ō niŵa'ō zamahaō ja'aga chōoe : Heza so naha andrō chōgoe, ba wemanga wasa, awō nifahaōgōe ? 12 Ba i'oroma'ō dania chōmi mbate'e seboea, jaŵa ba zi sagōtō, si no moe-bologō toefo ; ba da'ō mi'asiwai. Ba mōi ira, ba itōrō niŵa'ōnia chōra ; ba la'asiwai wasa andrō.

(A. 14-18 : Mat. 26, 26-29. Mar. 14, 22-25.)

- 14 Ba me no inōtō, ba moedadao ia manga, ba awōnia zinenge andrō si felendroea. Ba imane chōra : No hoemoeloe sibai dōdōgōe, ba wemanga wasa andre, awōmi, fōna wama-kao ja'o andrō. Oewā'ō sa chōmi, lō'ō sa'ae oe'ā, irege no itōrō ba 17 mbanoea Lowalangi andrō. Ba ihalō mako, i'aohasi gōlō Lowalangi, ba imane : Mitema da'e ba mifosasi chōmi. Oewā'ō sa chōmi, lō'ō sa'ae oebadeo nōsi mboea nagoe, i'otarai da'e, irege aloea mbanoea Lowalangi andrō. (Mat. 26, 29).

(A. 19, 20 : Mat. 26, 27-29. Mar. 14, 22-25. Kor. I, 11, 23 b. t.).

- 19 Ba ihalō roti, i'aohasi gōlō Lowalangi, iboboto roti ba ibe'e chōra, imane : Botogoe da'e, nibe'e salahimi; mitōrōtōrō tōdōmi ndra'o, ba zi mané. (Joh. 6, 51). Ba si manō gōi mako andrō, me no aefa manga ira, ba imane : Amaboe'oeia li si bohooe mako andre, ba ndrogoe, sadoewa dania salahimi.

(A. 21, 22 : Mat. 26, 21-25. Mar. 14, 18-21.)

Ba hiza, no oroedoe ba wemanga andre danga zi manga mbōligoe. Mōi 21 sano Nono Niha, itōrō nihonogōi ; ba alai niha andrō, si manga mbōlinia. Ba ibōrōtaigō faoma lasofoe chō na-wōra, ha niha maō ia, ba chōra andrō, salaoe da'ō dania.

III. Ba tesao gōi wamadōni ba chōra, ha niha zeboeara maō. (F. 9, 46). Ba imane chōra : Mamatōrō banoeara zalaŵa ba niha baero, ba si so niha barō mbawa, ba lafotōi seboea tōdō. (Mat. 20, 25 b. t.). Ba ja'ami, ba tengā si manō ; seboeami, ba jahaelō si mane si achi, ba solohe, ba jahaelō si mane enoni. (Rom. 12, 10. Fil. 2, 3). Ha niha sa zeboea? sidādāo manga, ba ma sangai halōwō ? Hadia, tengā sidādāo manga ? Ba ja'o, ba chōmi, ba no hoelō zangai halōwō. (Joh. 13, 4-14. Mat. 20, 28). Ba ja'ami zi lō farōrōi chōgoe, 28 ba wanandraigō ja'o andrō. Ba ja'o 29 ba oehonogōi chōmi, si mane fango-honogōi Nama chōgoe banoea andrō, (F. 12, 32. Fam. 3, 21), ena'ō oroedoe 30 manga ami chōgoe ba mamadoemadōe hadia ia, ba mbanoeagoe andrō, ba ena'ō doemadao dania ami ba dadaoma, mangoehoekoe Iraono Gizeräeli, si felendroea toea andrō. (Mat. 19, 28).

IV. He Simoni ! He Simoni ! hiza 31 no i'andrō chōnia Satana, ena'ō ita-fi'ō ami, hoelō wache, (Fet. I, 5, 8) ba no mangandrō ndra'o, salahioe, 32 ena'ō lō aetoe wamatimō, ba ja'oegō, na no ōfalalini gera'eraoe dania, ba abe'e'ō dalifoesōoe. (Joh. 21, 15). Ba 33 imane chōnia : He Toea, tola manō sa'ae mōido awōoe, he ba goeroenga, ba he ba wa'amate. Mat. 26, 33 b. t. Joh. 13, 37, b. t.) Ba imane : Oewā'ō 34 chōoe, Fetero, lō fachamō miwo zilatāo bongī dania, ba no medōloe ō'-ōsilō'ōgō wangila ja'o. Ba imane chōra : Me oefatēnge ami no, si lō kabekabe, si lō bola, si lō badagahe, hadia no irai ambō chōmi hadia ia ? Ba lamane : Lō irai. (F. 9, 3). Ba imane 36

- chōra : Ba ija'e, ba ha niha zi so kabekabe ba jamoehalō, si manō gōi mbola, ba si lō'ō, ba jamoe'amawa mbaroenia seboea, ba jamoe'ōli wōda. Oēwa'ō sa chōmi, lō tolalō itōrō ba chōgoe da'ō, si so ba zoera : „B a n o t e b e ' e a w ō z e b o e a h o r ō i a“; itōrō sa nitandrōsaigō chōgoe andrō. (F. 23, 32. Jes. 53, 37 12). Ba lamane : He Toea, hiza wōda, doea rozi. Ba imane chōra : Abōnō. (A. 39-46 : Mat. 26, 30. 36-46. Mar. 14, 32-42.)
- 39 V. Ba mōi ia baero, isawa gahe hili wanicha, no to'ōlō ia ba zi manō. 40 Ba la'o'ō ia nifahaōnia. Ba me no i-roegi, ba imane chōra : **Mi'angandrō, fa bōi itōrō ami fanandraigō.**
- 41 Ba iheta ia chōra, ichamō teboete-boe kara wa'arōe, ba ibalōdoehini 42 tooe danō, mangandrō, imane : He Ama, ena'ō na ūfataloe'i'ō chōgoe makō andrō, ba bōi ja'itōrō zomasi ndra'o, ha somasi ndra'oegō. (Joh. 43 6, 38). Ba to'ele chōnia mala ika, moroi ba zoroego, sangabōlō'ō ja'ia. 44 (Dan. 10, 18. 19. Heb. 2, 7). Ba tobali fasōndra ia ba iforege wangandrō. Ba tobali hoelō mbōibōi ndro mbō-bōinia, atoroe ba danō. (Heb. 5, 7).
- 45 Ba maoso ia, ibato wangandrō andrō i'ondrasi ndra nifahaōnia, ba hiza, 46 no mōrō ira, ba wa'aboe dōdō. Ba imane chōra : Hadia wa mōrō ami ? Mifaoso ! mi'angandrō, fa bōi itōrō ami fanandraigō.
- (A. 47-53 : Mat. 26, 47-56. Mar. 14, 43-50. Joh. 18, 2. 3. 10. 11.)
- 47 VI. Ba me hoemedē ia na, ba hiza niha, ba sotōi Joeda andrō, awō zi felendroea, zangoloi'ō ja'ira, ba i'-ondrasi Jesoe, ba wangago bawania.
- 48 Ba imane chōnia Jesoe : He Jocda, hadia fa'ago bawa ndra'oegō chō 49 Nono Niha, wemanga mbōlinia? Ba me la'ilā si fao chōnia he wisa, ba lamane : He Toea ! Hadia, ma'ō'ōtō 50 ira fōda ? Ba i'ō'ōtō zawoejoe gere seboea si samōsa, awōra, i'ēwa dalilō ngania, kambōlō. Ba hoemedē Je-
- soe, imane : Noa, bōi mitohoegō. Ba ibabaja dalinga andrō, ifadōhō zeso-echo. Ba imane Jesoe ba gere seboea andrō ba goemandra ba gosali ba ba zatōea andrō, si mōi mondra'oe ja'-ia : Hoelō ba zoraboe mōi ami. mo-fōda ami, ba mobago gama. Me ero 53 ma'ōchō ndra'o chōmi ba gosali, ba lō nibabajami ja'o. Ba da'e ginōtō, ba da'e wa'abōlō zogōmigōmi andrō. (A. 54-62 : Mat. 26, 57. 69-75. Mar. 14, 54. 66-72. Joh. 18, 13-18. 25-27.)
- VII. Ba me no lara'oe ia, ba la'-ohe, ladōlō ba nomo gere seboea andrō. Ba i'o'ō Fetero, arōe ia, moroi foeri. Ba me no la'eboea'ō galitō ba daloe golajama, me doemadao ira, ba doemadao gōi Wetero ba ngaira. Ba i'ilā ia sawoejoe ono ala-we, me doemadao ia ba haga galitō, ifaigi ia, imane : Da'ō gōi nawōnia. Ba i'osilō'ōgō, imane : Lō oe'ilā ha niha da'ō, alawe. Ba lō ara, ba i'ilā ia tānō bō'ō ba imane : Awōra gōi ndra'-oegō. Ba imane Fetero : Tenga le. Ba so zasa gotaloca, ba ifadoehoe'ō tānō bō'ō, inane : Si ndroehoe, da'e gōi nawōnia, banoea Galilaia sa gōi ia. Ba imane Fetero : Lō oe'ilā hadia niwa'ōoe, le. Ba i'anema'ō, me hoe-mede ia na, ba miwo zilatao. Ba iba-li'ō ia So'aja, ifaigi Wetero; ba itōrō tōdō Wetero niwa'ō Zo'aja andrō, me imane chōnia : Lō fachamō miwo zilatao bongī, ba no medōloe ūosi-lō'ōgō ndra'o. (F. 22, 34). Ba mōi ia baero, mege'ēge sibai.
- (A. 63-65 : Mat. 26, 67. 68. Mar. 14, 65.)
- VIII. Ba la'o'aja Jesoe niha a-ndrō, solohe ja'ia, labōbōzī ia, laba-loegō ia, ba lasofoe chōnia, lamane : Fa'ele'ō, ha niha zamōzi ja'oegō ? Ba oja na ngawalō tānō bō'ō laŵa'ō chōnia, wanandrawaisi ja'ia. Ba me no moloeo, ba faloecha zatōea mba-noeara ba ere seboea ba sangila amachoita, ba la'ohe ia ba rafe chōra, lamane : Na Keriso andrō ndra'oe-

- gō, ba ombacha'ō chōma. (*Mat. 27, 1. Mar. 15, 1. Joh. 18, 28*). Ba imane chōra : Na oēwa'ō chōmi, ba lō fadoehoe dōdōmi. (*Mat. 26, 63-66*).  
**68 Mar. 14, 60-64.** Ba na manofoe  
**69** ndra'o, ba lō mitema ligoe. Ba i'otara'i da'e, ba doemadao Nono Niha ba gambōlō wa'abōlō Lowalangi andrō.  
**70 Ba lamane fefoe : Ba Ono Lowalangi ndra'oegō? Ba imane chōra :**  
**71 Ja'ia nīwa'ōmi.** Ba lamane : Hadia goena wamadoehoe'ō sa'ae chōda ? Tōgi dalingada sa'ae zamondrongo, me īwa'ō.

## FAZA 23.

I. Fōna goemandroe so Jesoe, ba II. fōna Herode. III. La'etoe'ō hoe-koe. III. La'ohē misa ia, ba wamoeno. V. Laforōfa. VI. Fa'amatenia. VII. Fog'o ja'ia.

(A. 1-4: *Mat. 27, 2. 11-14. Mar. 15, 1-5. Joh. 18, 29-38*.)

- 1 I. Ba maoso ira fefoe, ba la'ohē**  
**2 ia chō Wilato.** Ba labōrōtaigō la'a-doegō ia, lamane : Samakoejoe niha chōda da'e ma'ilā. ba sanenaŵa fame'e beo chō kaizaro, ba sangoema'ō Keriso ia, razo. (*F. 20, 22 b. t.*  
**3 Mat. 17, 27). Ba isofoe chōnia Filato, imane : Hadia, razo niha Jehoeda ndra'oegō ? Ba itema linia, imane : Ja'ia nīwa'ōoe. Ba imane Filato ba gere seboea, ba ba niha sato andrō : Lō oesōndra zala niha da'ō.  
**5 Ba ja'ira, ba laforege, lamane : Ifahoefa niha, wamahaō ja'ira, ba danō Joedaiā ma'asagōrō, i'otara'i ba Galilaia ba iroegida'e. (*Hal. zin. 10, 36 b. t.*  
**6 Ba me irongo da'ō Filato, ba isofoe, na banoea Galilaia niha da'ō.**  
**7 II. Ba me irongo wa banoea Herode, ba ifatenge chō Herode, si so ba Jeroezalema gōi, me loeo da'ō.** (*F. 3, 1*). Ba me i'ila Jesoe Herode, ba omoeso sibai dōdōnia, no ara sa'ae omasi ia i'ila, me no irongo doerania, ba idōnadōna ifazōchi zambalō dandra, ba zi so ia. (*F. 9, 9. Mat, 14,*****

1). Ba oja ngawalo isofoe chōnia, 9 ba lō'ō manō itema linia Jesoe. Ba 10 so gere seboea andrō, awō zangila amachoitia, laforege wangadoegō ja'ia. Ba i'ositengagō gōi ia Herode, 11 awō zaradadoenia, i'o'aja, ifobaroē baroe safoesi ba ifatenge mangawoeli chō Wilato. Ba tobali fahoewoe ira, 12 Herode Wilato, i'otarai loeo da'ō, fōna ō sa, ba no si fa'oedoe ira. (*Hal. zin. 4, 27*).

III. **Ba ifaloecha'ō Filato gere se-boea, awō salaŵa, awō niha sato, imane chōra : No mi'ohe chōgoe niha andrō, samabali chōda niha mīwa'ō, ba hiza, no oesechegō ia, ba ziso ami, ba lō nisōndragoe ba niha andrō bōrō wangadoegōmi ja'ia.** Ba si manō 13 gōi Herode ; noa sa ifatenge mangawoeli chōda, ba hiza, ba lō nifazōchnia bōrō wamoenoje ja'ia. Ba da'oe'- 16 otōe'ō manō ia, ba oe'efā'ō. (*Joh. 19, 1*).

(A. 17-25 : *Mat. 27, 15-26. Mar. 15, 6-15*.)

Ba no moebōwōgō, wa ibe'e aefa 17 chōra zainōsa, ero na owasa. Ba 18 moe'ao ira fefoe, lamane : Tibo'ō da'ō, ba efa'ō chōma Mbaraba andrō. Si no moekoeroe, bōrō me molaŵa 19 niha, si no tesao ba mbanoea, ba fange'e. Ba ifoeli moehede chōra Wi-lato, somasi ia, ba Jesoe i'efā'ō. Ba 21 latema linia, lamane : Forōfa ia ! forōfa ia ! Ba imane zoei chōra, no 22 medōloe : Ba hadia horō, nifazōchi da'ō ? Lō nisōndragoe chōnia hadia ia, bōrō wamoenoje ja'ia. Ba da'oe'-tōe'ō ia, ba oe'efā'ō. Ba lō labōhōi 23 ia, eboea lira, la'andrō, ena'ō laforōfa, ba mōna ira, ba we'aora andrō. Ba i'etoe'ō Filato, ena'ō itōrō ni'a-ndrōra. Ba i'efā'ō nikoeroe andrō ba 25 wolawā niha ba ba wange'e, ni'a-drōra, ba Jesoe, ba ibe'e ba zomasi ira.

IV. **Ba me la'ohē ia misa, ba la-ra'oe niha, samōsa, Simoni dōi, banoea Girene, si otarai nowi, laharé'ō chōnia rōfa, ena'ō i'ohē, moroi** 26 8

- foeri Jesoe. (*Mat. 27, 31-32. Mat. 27, 15, 20. 21. Joh. 19, 16 b. t.*) Ba ato zolo'ō ja'ia niha, awō ndra alawe, 28 sange'esi ja'ia, mege'ege. Ba ibali'ō ia chōra Jesoe, imane: He ja'ami, ono alawe, banoea Jeroezalema! bōi mi'e'e ba chōgoe, ba ba chōmi 29 mi'e'e, ba ba ndraonomi. Hiza sa, iroegi baŵa dania, ba lamane: Ja'a-howoe zi lō ono, taloe si lō irai mo'-ono, awō meme, si lō irai mamaenoe 30 ono. (*Mat. 24, 19*). Ba da'ō dania labōrōtaigō laŵa'ō ba hili: Milangō-gō ndra aga! ba ba hilihili: Miba-loegō ndra aga! (*Jes. 2, 19. Hos. 10, 31. 8. Fam. 6, 16*). Na lamanō sa ba geoe saoeri, ba hadia nilaoe ba gadoloe? 32 (*Fet. I. 4, 17. 18*). Ba daroea tō na la'ohe seboea horō, ba wamoenoe ja'ira awōnia. (*F. 22, 37*). (*A. 33-43 : Mat. 27, 33-44. Mar. 15, 22-32. Joh. 19, 17-24*.)
- 33 V. **Ba** me no laroegi naha andrō, sotōi sokamoe'oe, ba laforōfa ia ba da'ō, awō zeboea horō no mege, samōsa ba gambōlō ba samōsa ba gamera. Ba imane Jesoe: **He Ama, be'aefa chōra, lō'ō sa la'ilā hadia nilaoera.** Ba lafosasi chōra noechania, fadahōdahō ira. (*Mat. 5, 44. Heb. 7, 35. Hal. zin. 3, 17. Sin. 22, 19*). Ba so ba da'ō niha sato, lafaigifaigi. Ba la'o'aja ia salaŵa, lamane: Niha bō'ō no i'orifi, jamoe'orifi gōi ia, na Keriso Lowalangi andrō ia, nitoejoe andrō. 36 Ba la'o'aja ia gōi saradadoe, mōi ira 37 chōnia, la'ohe ônia niro aisō, ba lamane: Na razo niha Jehoeda ndra'-oegō, ba orifi ndra'oegō. Ba so gōi zoera jaŵania: „Razo niha Je- 39 hoeda da'e.” Ba si samōsa niforōfa andrō, seboea horō, ba itandraŵaisi, imane: Tenga Keriso andrō ndra'-oegō? orifi ndra'oegō, ba ja'aga. Ba itema linia si samōsa, itegoe, imane: Ba ja'oegō gōi zi lō mangata'oefi Lowalangi, he no faoma hoekoemi? 41 Ba satoelō sa chōda, sanema loeo nifazōchida sa'ae ita, ba da'e, ba 42 lō nifazōchinia si lō gōna. Ba imane:
- He Jesoe! tōrō tōdōoe ndra'odo, na mōi'ō ba mbanoeaoe andrō. Ba imane chōnia: **Si ndroe hoe niŵa'ōgōe chōoe, ma'ōchō andre a wōgōe ndra'-oegō ba waradaiso andrō.** (*Joh. 5, 24. Kor. II. 12, 4. Fam. 14, 13*). (*A. 44-49 : Mat. 27, 45-56. Mar. 15, 33-41. Joh. 19, 28-30*.)
- VI. **Ba** mato laloeo sa'ae, ba to-bali ogōmigōmi ba danō, ma'asagōrō, iroegi labōzi tōloe, taja haga loeo, ba asika mba'aba'a andrō, ba gosali, fabali. Ba moe'ao Jesoe, eboea linia, imane: **He Ama, ba dangaoe oetooe'-ō nosogoe.** Ba me aefā iŵa'ō da'ō, ba aetoe nosonia. (*Sin. 31, 6*). Ba me i'ilā da'ō fefoe koemandra andrō, ba isoeno Lowalangi, imane: Si ndroe hoe, niha satoelō niha da'ō. Ba dozi niha sato, si no mōi mamaagi da'ō, me la'ilā da'ō fefoe, ba labōzi dotorā ba lafoeli ira. (*F. 18, 13*). Ba so gōi ba zarōe ma'ifoe fefoe zi no fa'ilā li chōnia, awō ndra alawe andrō, si no molo'ō ja'ia moroi ba Galilajia, ba la'ilā da'ō. (*A. 50-56 : Mat. 27, 57-61. Mar. 15, 42-47. Joh. 19, 38-42*.)
- VII. **Ba** hiza niha, Josefo dōi, salāwa rafe, niha si sōchi, satoelō tōdō, —lō nitheenia hoehoeora andrō, awō nilaoera — banoea Garimatia, banoea niha Jehoeda andrō, sambalombaloi banoea Lowalangi andrō. (*F. 2, 25. 38*). Da'ō zi mōi chō Wilito, mangandrō boto Jesoe. Ba ihalō tooe, i'olohoeni moeko, ba ibe'e ba lewatō nichao ba gara, ba zi lō larai lako'ō niha. Ba baŵa wangehao, ibō-rōtaigō loeo sabato. Ba ira alawe andrō, solo'ō, si no molo'ō ja'ia moroi ba Galilajia, ba lafaigi lewatō andrō ba he lawisa wogo'o botonia. Ba lafoeli ira, la'asiwai zamoehoea, awō wanicha, ba ba loeo sabato, ba ahono ira, la'o'ō goroisa. (*Mar. 16, 1. Moz. II. 20, 10*).

## FAZA 24.

I. Femaoso Jesoe. II. P'oroma'ō ia ba nifahaō andrō, si daroea, ba lala ba Gema'oesa, ba III. ba zi felezara. III. Fanahaenia.

(A. 1-11; Mat. 28, 1-8. Mar. 16, 1-11. Joh. 20, 1-18.)

- 1 I. **Ba** me loeo migoe, ba mōi ira ba lewatō, ahoelō sibai, la'ohe zahmohoea andrō, ni'asiwaira. Ba la'ilā, no moefagaōlō gowe andrō, no aheta ba lewatō. Ba me mōi ira bacha, ba lō lasōndra mboto Jesoe, So'aja. Ba me la'aboesi tōdō da'ō, ba hiza niha, daroea, no so ba ngaira, no mobaroe safoesi, sihaga. (Hal. zin. 1, 10). Ba me ata'oe ira, ba me lafatoegoe ira, ba lamane chōra : Hadia wa mi'a-loei zaoeri ba zi mate ? Lō ja'ia ba da'e, noa sa maoso ia ; mitōrōtōrō tōdōmi niwa'ōnia chōmi, me so ia ba Galilaila na, me itōrō linia Nono Niha andrō, wa lō tola lō tebe'e ia ba dangā niha si so horō, awō wa niforōfa, ia, awō wemaosonia, na no iroegi tōloe ngaloeo. (F. 18, 31 b. t. Mat. 17, 22 b. t.). Ba itōrō tōdōra niwa'ōnia andrō. (Joh. 2, 22). Ba lafoeli ira, larōi lewatō, la'ombacha'ō da'ō fefoe ba zi felezara andrō ba ba dānō bō'ō foe. Ira Maria, banoea Magadala andrō, ira, ba Johana ba Maria, ina Jakobo ba awōra andrō, la'ombacha'ō da'ō ba zinenge andrō. (F. 8, 2. 3).
- 11 Ba ba dōdōra, ba hoelō waja niwa'ōra andrō, ba lō fadoehoe dōdōra chōra. Ba maoso Wetero, isaŵa lewatō, fagohi, ba ifaōndrō ia, ba i'ilā lembe moeko andrō, no so tooe, ha da'ō, ba ifoeli ia chōra, ahōlihōli dōdōnia da'ō. (Joh. 20, 3. 6).
- 13 II. **Ba** hiza, daroea chōra me loeo da'ō zi mōi ba mbanoea side'ide, matto doea za a matonga fofanō, i'otarai Jeroezalema, Ema'oesa dōi. (Mar. 16, 12. 13). Ba itōrō lira da'ō no mēge fefoe. Ba me fahoeohoe ira, me lafatoenō, ba so Jesoe, fao ia chōra ba lala. (Mat. 18, 20). Ba tetaha hōrō-ra, fa lō la'ilā wa ja'ia. Ba imane

chōra : Hadia hoeohoeo andrō chōmi ba lala ? Ba lafatoegoe ira. Ba itema li si samōsa, Kelofasi dōinia, imane chōnia : Hadia, ha ja'oegō ba dome andrō ba Jeroezalema, si lō mamondrongo da'ō, si bohooe na. Ba imane chōra : Hadia ? Ba lamane chōnia : Da'ō, ba chō Jesoe andrō, banoea Nazareta, no sama'ele'ō ia, sabōlō ba nilaoenia ba ba hoehoeo, fōna Lowalangi ba fōna niha fefoe. (F. 7, 16. 22. Hal. zin. 2, 22). Awō wa no lafa'etoe'ōgō hoekoenia ere seboea chōma, awō zalaŵa, hoekoe famoenoe, awō wa no laforōfa. Ba ja'aga, ba mawai ja'ia zi mōi mangorifi Iraono Gizeraëli. Ba baero ō fefoe, ba no iroegi tōloe ngaloeo ma'ōchō, aefä da'ō. (Hal. zin. 1, 6). Ba no gōi tobali dōdōma labe'e ira alawe chōma ūsa, si no mōi ba lewatō, si hoelō wongi. Lō nisōndrara botonia, ba so ira, ba laŵa'ō, no la'ilā gangilata, mala'ika, sangoema'ō no aoeria. Ba no mōi nawōmā ūsa, ba no la'ilā, doehoe niwa'ō ndra alawe andrō, ba ja'ia, ba lō ni'ilara. Ba imane chōra : He ja'ami, sambō era'era, ba sareoe tōdō wamatī fefoe hadia ia niwa'ō zama'ele'ō andrō ! Tenga lō tola lō itaōgō da'ō Keriso andrō, ba mōi ba lachōminia ? (Fet. I. 1, 11. Heb. 2, 9 b. t. Jes. 50, 5. 6; 53, 3 b. t.) Ba i'otarai chō Moze ba ba zama'ele'ō andrō fefoe, ibotochi chōra ba zoera andrō fefoe hadia ia, ba chōnia andrō. (Moz. I. 3, 15; 22, 18; 49, 10. Moz. V. 18, 15. Sin. 22. Jes. 9, 6. Dan. 9, 24). Ba ahatō sa'ae ira ba mbanoea andrō, ba zi mōi ira, ba hoelō edōna italoë'i, laŵa'ō. Ba la'andrō chōnia, lamane : Iagō chōma, bongi, lō'ō sa'ae alaŵa jaŵa loeo. Ba mōi ia jomo, awōra. Ba me manga ira, ba ihalō gōra roti, ifahowoe'ō ba iboboto, ibe'e chōra. (F. 22, 19). Ba teboka hōrōra, ba la'ilā wa ja'ia ; ba taja manō ia fōnara. Ba faoma lamane chō nawōra : Tenga no aoechoe'aoechoe bacha

- dōdōda, me fahoehoe ia chōda ba la-  
la, me ibotochi chōda zi so ba zoera ?
- 33 Ba maoso ira, ba da'ō sibai, lafoeli  
ira ba Jeroezalema, ba no owoelo fō-  
nara zi felezara, awō zi faofao chōra
- 34 andrō, ba lamane da'ō : Si ndroehoe,  
no maoso Zo'aja, ba no i'oroma'ō ia
- 35 chō Zimoni. (*Kor. I. 15, 5*). Ba ja'ira,  
ba ladoenōdoenō, he wisa ba lala no  
mege, ba he wisa wangilara, wa ja'ia,  
ba wamoboto roti andrō.
- 36 III. Ba me lafatoenō da'ō, ba so  
manō Jesoe, ba hoenōra bacha. (*Mar.*
- 37 16, 14. *Joh. 20, 19*). Ba tobali dōdōra  
ba ata'oe ira, lawai bechoe ni'ilara
- 38 (*Mat. 14, 26*). Ba imane chōra : Hadia  
wa tokeaa ami, ba hana wa ma,
- 39 noefa dōdōmi ? Mifaigi dangagoe.  
ba ahego, wa ja'odo; mibabaja  
ndra'o, ba mifaigi, ba mbechoe sa,  
ba lō nagole, ba lō tōla, si mane ni'
- 40 ilami chōgoe. (*Joh. I. 1, 1*). Ba me  
iwa'ō da'ō, ba i'oroma'ō chōra gahe  
ba tanga. (*Joh. 20, 20, 25, 27. Sin. 22,*
- 41 17). Ba me lō fadoehoe dōdōra na,  
ba wa'omoeso dōdō, ba me ahōlihōli  
dōdōra, ba imane chōra : Hadia, so
- 42 gōda ma'ifoe chōmi ba da'e ? Ba la-
- 43 be'e chōnia gi'a nisala ōsa. Ba ihalō,
- 44 i'a fōnara. Ba imane chōra : Da'ō
- niwā'ōgōe chōmi, me sodo chōmi na,  
wa lō tola lō itōrō fefoe zi so ba zoera  
goroisa andrō chō Moze ba ba zoera  
zama'e'ō ba ba zoera zinoenō, ba  
chōgōe andre. (*Mat. 16, 21. Hal. zin. 2.*  
*25 b. t.*) Awena ibokai dōdōra, fa abo-  
to ba dōdōra zi so ba zoera. (*Hal. zin.*  
*17, 3*). Ba imane chōra : **Si manō** 46  
**ba zoera, sanaōgō famakao Keriso**  
**ba si maoso moroi ba ngai zi mate,**  
**na no iroegi tōloe ngaloeo. ba ni'o-** 47  
**mbacha'ō wamalalini era'era ba fa-**  
**ngefa horō, ba dōinia, ba niha fefoe**  
**misa, nibōrōtaigō ba Jeroezalema.**  
(*Mat. 24, 14. Hal. zin. 2, 38; 13, 38*).  
Ja'ami zi so ba mbōrō ba da'ō. 48  
Ba oefatenge ba chōmi nifaboe'oe 49  
Namagoeandrō; ba ja'ami, basahono  
ba mbanoea, irege no te'abōlō'ō ami  
fa'abōlō andrō moroi si ja'wa. (*Joh.*  
*14, 26; 16, 7. Hal. zin. 1, 4, 8*.)
- IV. Ba i'ohē ira baero, iroegi tā- 50  
nō ba Mbetania andrō, ba ifazaŵa  
dangania, ifahowoe'ō ira. Ba barō 51  
wamahowoe'ōnia ja'ira, ba aheta ia  
chōra. (*Mar. 16, 19. Hal. zin. 1, 9 b. t.*  
*Joh. 20, 17*). Ba lafoeli ira ba Jeroeza- 52  
lema, omoeso sibai dōdōra. (*Joh. 5, 23;*  
*16, 22*). Ba lō teboelō ba gosali so ira, 53  
manoeno Lowalangi. (*Hal. zin. 1, 14*).

## Soera doeria somoeso dōdō andrō

nisoera

# JOHANE.

### FAZA 1.

I. Fa'asalaŵa Keriso ba fa'atoba-  
linia niha. II. Ifadoehoe'ē ia Johane  
andrō, samajagō idanō. III. Ifadoe-  
hoe'ō Jesoe. IV. Nifahaō Jesoe si  
fōfōna: Andrea ba Fetero. V. Filifo  
ba Natana'eli.

I. Ba mbōrōta so daroma li andrō,

ba chō Lowalangi daroma li andrō,  
ba taroma li andrō, ba no Lowala-  
ngi. (*F. 17, 5; 8, 58. Joh. I. 1, 1 b. t.*  
*5, 20. Fam. 19, 19*). Chō Lawalangi 2  
so ia ba mbōrōta. (*Amaed. 8, 22 b. t.*)  
Chōnia mbōrōta hadia ia fefoe. Sa-  
mbalō lō'ō, si so, si tenga chōnia  
mbōrōta. (*Kor. I, 8, 6. Kol. 1, 16*).

- 4 *Heb. 1, 2 ; 11, 3. Sin. 33, 6.*) Chōnia so wa'aoeri, ba haga ba niha wa'aoeri andrō. (*F. 5, 26 ; 14, 6 ; 8, 12.*)
- 5 *Joh. I, 5, 11, 12.*) Ba hoemaga haga andrō, ba zogōmigōmi, ba lō ihalō ia sogōmigōmi. (*Kor. II, 4, 6. Loek. 1, 78 b. t. F. 3, 19 ; 9, 5.*) So niha, nifatenge Lowalangi, Johane dōinia. (*Loek. 3, 2, b. t.*) Da'ō zi mōi mama-doehoe'ō, ena'ō ifadoehoe'ō haga andrō, ena'ō dozi mamati chōnia. (*F. 5, 33 b. t.*) Tenga ja'ia haga andrō, ha ba wamadoehoe'ō haga andrō. (*F. 3, 28.*) Mōi sa'ae ba goeli danō haga si ndroehoe andrō, soha-gaini niha fefoe. (*F. 12, 46.*) No so ia ba goeli danō, ba chōnia mbōrōta hadia ia, fefoe, ba lō aboto ia ba dōdō niha ba goeli danō. (*A. 3-5.*)
- 11 No chōnia ba zi mōi ia, ba lō lafona-ha ia chōra banoeania. (*F. 19, 15.*)
- 12 *Mat. 13, 57. Sin. 69, 9.*) Ba ha wa'ato zamonaha ja'ia, chōra itehe, tobali ono Lowalangi ira, chō zamati ba dōinia andrō. (*Hos. 1, 10. Joh. I, 3, 1. Gal. 3, 26.*) Tenga moroi ba ndro toemboe ira, ba tengah moroi ba wa'edōna nōsi niha ba tengah moroi ba wa'edōna ndra matoea, moroi ba Lowalangi toemboe ira. (*F. 3, 3 b. t. Jak. 1, 18. Fet. I, 1, 23. Joh. I, 5, 1, 4.*) **Ba no tobali ōsi niha da-roma li andrō, ba no so ia chōda, ba no anehega lachōminia, hoelō lachōmi Nono, si ha samboea chō Nama, si no a'oi so fa'ebaea dōdō, awō wa'adoshce.** (*A. 1; F. 11, 40. Joh. I, 4, 2, 9. Mat. 17, 2. Tim. I, 3, 16. Fet. II, 1, 16 b. t.*) Ifadoehoe'ō ia Johane, moe'ao ia, imane: Ja'ia da'ō, niwa'ōgoe: Fōnagoe zi so foerigoe dania, me no ofōna ia moroi chōgoe. (*Mat. 3, 11.*) **Me no manema ita fefoe fa'ebaea dōdō si lō aetoe'aetoe moroi ba zi no a'oi so chōnia.** (*Kol. 1, 19 ; 2, 9.*) Sama-ema oroisa Moze, ba chō Jesoe Keriso mbōrōta wa'ebaea dōdō ba bōrōta wa'adoehoe. (*Hal. zin. 7, 38. Sin. 89, 3, 15.*) Lō irai i'ila Lowalangi niha, da'ō zanoetoenō chōda, Ono andrō, si ha samboea, si so ba gaheta Nama. (*F. 6, 46. Moz. II, 33, 20. Mat. 11, 27.*)
- II. **Ba da'ō wamadochoe'ō Johane, me lafatenge chōnia gere, awō nono Lewi, niha Jehoeda, banoea Jeroezalema, ba wanofoe chōnia : Ha niha ndra'oegō ?** (*F. 5, 33.*) Ba i'o-imbacha'ō : Tenga Keriso andrō ndra'o. (*F. 3, 28. Hal. zin. 13, 25.*) Ba lasofoe chōnia : Ba hadia ? Elija ndra'oegō ? Imane : Tenga. Lamane : Ja'oegō zama'ele'ō andrō ? Imane : Tenga. (*Mat. 11, 14.*) Ba lamane chōnia : Ba ha niha ndra'oegō ? Ena'ō maŵa'ō chō zamatenge ja'aga. Hadia niwa'ōoe ba chōoe andrō ? Imane : „L i z'i a o b a d a n ō s i m a t e n d r a ' o : M i f a d a j a l a l a Z o ' a j a , s i m a n e n i w a ' o J e s a j a a n d r ō , s a m a ' e l e ' o .” (*Jes. 40, 3.*) Ba sine-nge warizaio zinenge andrō. Ba lasofoe chōnia, lamane chōnia : Ba hana wa mamajagō idanō ndra'oegō na tengah Keriso andrō ndra'oegō, ba tengah Elija, ba na tengah sama'ele'ō andrō ? Itema lira Johane, imane : Samajagō idanō ndra'o ; no so chōmi zi lō mi'ila, (*Mat. 3, 11*) si so fœrigoe ; no ambō ndra'o chōnia, octo-to'ō mbōbō mbadaghenia. (*A. 15. Mal. 3, 1.*) Ba Mbetania da'ō, jefo Jordiano, ba da'ō mamajagō idanō Johane. (*F. 10, 40.*)
- III. **Ba sara wongi aefa da'ō, ba i'ila Jesoe, si mōi chōnia, ba imane : Hiza nono mbiribiri andrō chō Lowalangi, sangeheta horō nōsi goeli danō.** (*Jes. 53, 5, 7 b.t.*) Da'ō niwa'-ōgoe : Foerigoe so dania niha, si no fōnagoe, me no ofōna ia moroi chōgoe. Ba lō aboto ba dōdōgoe ia, ba ena'ō oroma ia ba Ndraono Gizerāeli, andrō mōi ndra'o, mamajagō idanō. Ba mamadoehoe'ō Johane, imane : No oe'ila Geheha, si mōi tooe, moroi ba zoroego, hoelō marafadi ia, ba ahono ia chōnia. (*Mat. 3, 16 b.t.*) Ba

- lō aboto ba dōdōgoe ia, ba samatene ja'o, ba wamajagō idanō, da'ō zangoema'ō chōgōe : Ni'ilaoe si mōi tooe Eheha, ba ahono chōnia, da'ō zamajagō Eheha ni'amoni'ō niha.
- 34 (*Hal. zin. 1, 5*). Ba no oe'ila ia ba no oefadochōe'ō, wa Ono Lowalangi da'ō. (*F. 3, 34-36*).
- 35 IV. **Ba sara wongi aefa da'ō**, ba so zoei Johane, awō nifahaōnia, daroea.
- 36 Ba inehegō Jesoe, sanōrō, ba imane : **Hiza nono mbiribiri andrō, chō Lowalangi.** (*Fet. I. 1, 18*). Larongo niwa'ōnia nifahaōnia, si daroera andrō,
- 38 ba la'o'ō Jesoe. Ba ibali'ō ia foeri Jesoe, ifaigi ira, solo'ō, ba imane chōra :
- 39 Hadia ni'aloemī ? Ba lamane chōnia : Hezo nahiae omo, Rabi ?sama-
- 40 haō geloeahania. Imane chōra : Mi'ae mifaigi. Mōi ira, lafaigi nahiania, ba la'iagō chōnia si ma'ōchō andrō; so
- 41 labōzi ūfa. (*Mat. 4, 18*). Samōsa Gāndrea, talifoesō Zimoni Fetero, sa-
- mondrongo chō Johane, solo'ō Je-
- 42 soe. Ba ofōna faloecha da'ō chō da-
- lifoesōnia Simoni andrō, ba imane chōnia : No masōndra Mesia andrō ; nibajoini (Keriso) geloeahania. (*Dan.*
- 43 9, 25. *Sin. 2, 2*). Ba i'ohe chō Jesoe. Ba inehegō ia Jesoe, ba imane : Si-
- moni ndra'oegō, ono Johane, labe'e tōimō Kefa ; gowe (Fetero) geloeahania. (*Mat. 16, 18. Mar. 3, 16*).
- 44 V. **Ba mahemoloe ū**, ba mofanō Jesoe, ena'ō isawa Galilaia, ba faloecha ia Wilifo. Ba imane chōnia
- 45 Jesoe : O'ō ndra'o. Ba banoea Mbe-
- tisa'ida Wilifo andrō, banoea ndra
- 46 Andrea Fetero. Faloecha chō Nata-
- na'eli Wilifo andrō, ba imane chōnia : No masōndra nisoera Moze ba zoera goroisa, nisoera zama'ele'ō, Jesoe andrō, ono Josefo, banoea Nazareta. (*F. 21, 2. Loek. 24, 27; 3,*
- 47 33. *Jes. 7, 14. Jer. 23, 5 b. t.*) Imane chōnia Natana'eli : So zi sōchi, si ota-
- rai Nazareta ? Imane chōnia Filifo :
- 48 Ae faigi. (*F. 7, 41. 52*). I'ila Natana'eli andrō, si mōi chōnia, Jesoe, ba ima-
- ne chōnia : Hiza zi ndroehoe Ndrael-
- no Gizeraēli, si lō falimosa ba dōdō. Imane chōnia Natana'eli : He moroi 49  
ō'ila ndra'o ? Itema linia Jesoe, imane chōnia : Me lō nikaoni Wilifo ja'oegō na, me so'ō ba mbōrō marafala andrō, ba no oe'ila'ō. (*Sin. 139,*  
*1 b. t.*) Imane chōnia Natana'eli : He 50 Rabi, ono Lowalangi ndra'oegō, razo Ndraelo Gizeraēli ! (*F. 12, 13. Mat.*  
*16, 16*). Itema linia Jesoe, imane 51 chōnia : Me no oe'wa'ō chōoe, no oe'ila'ō, ba mbōrō marafala andrō, andrō mamati ndra'oegō ! So dania ni'ilaoe, seboea moroi andrō. Ba 52 imane na chōnia : Si ndroehoendroe-hoe niwa'ōgoe chōmi, mi'ila dania, teboka mbanoea si jaŵa, ba mangō-rōngōrō mijawa ba mitoee mala'ika Lowalangi, chō Nono Niha. (*F. 3, 13. Moz. I. 28, 12*).

## FAZA 2.

I. Falōwā ba Kana. II. Ihaogō go-

sali Jesoe. III. Mangelama Jesoe.

- I. **Doea wongi aefa da'ō**, ba so walōwā ba Kana ba Galilaia, ba so nina Jesoe ba da'ō. (*F. 1, 44*). Ba lakaoni gōi Jesoe, awō nifahaōnia, ba walōwā andrō. Ba lō agoe chōra, me no ahori nagoe walōwā. Ba imane ina Jesoe chōnia : Lō agoe. Imane chōnia Jesoe : Hana ndra'oegō chōgōe, alawe ? Tenga na inōtō chōgōe. Imane inania ba genoni andrō : Na so niwa'ōnia chōmi, ba mi'o'ō. Ba so ba da'ō roembī, ônō, naha nidanō, ba wanasa chōra, heokoe chōra ba niha Jehoeda, fa tōloe jōoe zamboea. (*Mar. 7, 3 b. t.*) Imane chōra Jesoe : Mifōnoei idanō roembī andrō. Ba lafōnoei iroegi mbewe. Ba imane chōra : Misooe sa'ae, ba mi'ohe chōzatoea zangai halōwō. Ba la'ohe. Ba me no itandra satoea zangai halōwō nidanō andrō, si no tobali agoe, ba me lō i'ila, he moroi — ba la'ila sa enoni andrō sana'oe idanō andrō — ba hoemedē zatoea zangai halōwō chō zango-waloe, (*F. 4, 46*). imane chōnia : 10

- Ofōna labē'e nagoe si sōchi dozi niha, ba dania, na no aboeso ira, ba labē'e zambō fa'asōchi; ba ja'oegō, ba no ūtenagō nagoe si sōchi, iroegi da'e.
- 11 Ba Kana ba Galilaia ilaoe da'ō Jesoe, bōrōta dandra andrō, i'oroma'ō la-chōminia, ba mamati chōnia nifa-haōnia andrō. (*F. 1, 14.*)
- 12 II. Aefa da'ō mōi ia misi tooe, ba Gafanaoema, ja'ia ba inania ba talifoesōnia ba nifahaōnia. Ba lō ara
- 13 ira ba da'ō. (*Mat. 4, 13; 13, 55.*) Ba no ahatō gowasa fasa ba niha Jehoeda, ba mōi misi ja'ā Jesoe ba
- 14 Jeroezalema. (*F. 6, 4.*) Ba i'ilā ba gosali zamawa sāwi ba biribiriri ba marafadi, awō zanoeka ana'a, sida-dao ba da'ō. (*Mat. 21, 12 b. t.*) Ba ifazōchi mbōzibōzi sinali, ba ifofanō ira gefoe ba gosali, ba biribiriri ba sāwi andrō; ba idoewagō gana'a za-noeka andrō, iso'agō meza chōra.
- 16 Ba imane ba zamawa marafadi: Mi'ohe misa da'ō, bōi mibali'ō kade
- 17 nomo Namagoe. Ba itōrō tōdō nifa-haōnia niwā'ō ba zoera: „N o i'a d o f ū n o e a n d r ū b a n o-
- 18 m o m ū". (*Sin. 69, 10.*) Ba latema linia niha Jehoeda, lamane chōnia: Hadia dandra, ni'oroma'ōe chōma,
- 19 wa tola ūlaoe da'ō? (*F. 6, 30.*) Ite-ma lira Jesoe, imane chōra: Midoe-doegō gosali andre, ba ha tōlōe ngaloeo, ba oe'azōchi. (*Mat. 26, 61.*)
- 20 Ba lamane chōnia niha Jehoeda: ūfa woeloe a ūnō fache wangotomosi osali andre, ba ha tōlōe ngaloeo o'a-zōchi. Ba osali botonia niwā'ōnia.
- 22 (*Kor. II, 5, 1.*) Ba dania, me no mao-so ia moroi ba ngai zi mate, ba itōrō tōdō nifahaōnia niwā'ōnia andrō, ba fadoehoe dōdōra ba zi so ba zoera, ba ba niwā'ō Jesoe. (*Loek. 24, 8. 44. 45.*)
- 23 III. Ba me so ia ba Jeroezalema, ba gowasa fasa, ba ato zamati ba dōinia, me la'iila dandra andrō chō-nia, nifazōchinia. (*F. 4, 48.*) Ba lō fadoehoe dōdō Jesoe chōra, bōrō wa'aboto ba dōdōnia ira, (*F. 6, 64.*)
- Mar. 2, 8), awō wa lō mogoena chō- 25  
nia, la'ombacha'ō chōnia niha; noa sa i'ilā manō, ha ja'ia, hadia zi so ba dōdō niha.*
- FAZA 3.
- I. Hoehoeo Jesoe chō Nikodemo andrō. II. Ifoeli ifadoehoe'ō Jesoe Johane.
- 1 I. Ba so niha, farizaio, Nikodemo dōinia, salawā ba niha Jehoeda. (*F. 7, 50. 19, 39.*) Da'ō zi mōi chō Jesoe ba zi bongi, imane chōnia : He samahaō! ma'ilā, samahaō si otarai Lowalangi ndra'oegō, me samōsa lō sangila mamazōchi tandra andrō, nifazōchiae, na lō itolo ia Lowalangi. (*F. 9, 24. 33. Hal. zin. 10, 38. Loek. 20, 21.*) Itema linia Jesoe, imane chōnia : Si ndroehoendroehoe niwā'ōgoe chōoe, na lō toemboe moroi si ja'ā niha, batetbai i'ilā mbanoea Lowalangi andrō. (*F. 1, 13. Joh. I, 3, 9.*) Imene chōnia Nikodemo : He iwisa toemboe niha, na no atoea ia? Hadia, i'ilā ifoeli ia ba daloe niania, ba ifoeli toemboe? (*Kor. II, 5, 17.*) Itema linia Jesoe : **Si ndroehoendroehoe niwā'ōgoe chōoe, na lō toemboe moroi ba nidanō ba moroi ba Geheha niha, ba tebai mōi ia ba mbanoea zoroego andrō.** (*Hes. 36, 25 b. t. Tit. 3, 5.*) Ōsi niha zi toe-mboe ba nōsi niha, ba eheha zi toe-mboe chō Geheha. (*Moz. I, 5, 3; 6, 3. Sin. 51, 7.*) Bōi ahōlihōli dōdōoe, me no oe'ā'ō chōoe, lō tola lō toemboe moroi si ja'ā ami. Angi andrō, ba isa'ā zomasī ia, ba ūrongō hōngōhōngōnia, ba lō ū'ila, heza i'otarai, ba heza isa'ā. Si manō gōi dozi si toemboe chō Geheha. (*Sangomb. 11, 5.*) Itema linia Nikodemo, imane chōnia : He wisa lala da'ō? (*Loek. 1, 34. 35.*) Itema linia Jesoe, imane chōnia : Samahaō Iraono Gizerāeli ndra'oegō, ba lō aboto ba dōdōoe da'ō? (*Moz. V, 30, 6. Sin. 51, 12. Hes. 11, 19.*) Si ndroehoendroehoe niwā'ōgoe chōoe, saboto ba dōdōma

- maῶā'ō, ba ni'ila hōrōma mafadoe-hoe'ō, ba lō mitema wamadoe-hoe'ōma. Na lō mamati ami, na oēwā'ō chōmi zi so ba goeli danō, ba he miwisa wamati, na oēwā'ō chōmi zi so ba zoroego? Ba lō si mōi jaŵa ba zoroego, baero zi no mōi tooe, si otarai zoroego, Ono Niha andrō, si so ba zoroego. (*F. 6, 38, 62. Efes. 14, 4, 9 b. t.*) Ba hoelō goelō andrō, ni-toewoe Moze jaŵa, ba danō si mate, si manō gōi te'alaŵā'ō jaŵa dania Nono Niha, lō tola lō'ō, (*Moz. IV. 21, 8, 9. F. 12, 32, 33*), ena'ō so wa'-aoeri si lō aetoe ba zamati chōnia fefoe. (*Mar. 16, 16. Rom. 3, 25*).
- 16 Si manō sa wa'omasi Lowalangi nōsi goeli danō, no ibe'e Nononia andrō. si ha samboea. ena'ō lō tekiko dozi samati chōnia, ena'ō so chōra wa'-aoeri si lō aetoe.** (*Joh. I. 4, 9. Rom. 17, 8, 32*). Tenga sa ba wangoehoekoe ōsi goeli danō ifatenge ba goeli danō Nononia Lowalangi, afoe'afoenia te'orifi chōnia nōsi goeli danō. (*F. 12, 47. Loek. 9, 56. Mat. 18, 11*). Samati chōnia ba lō lahoekoe, ba si no moehoekoe zi lō mamati, me lō mamati ia ba dōi Nono Lowalangi andrō, si ha samboea. (*F. 5, 24. Tes. II. 2, 12*).
- 18 19 Da'ō wangoeahoekoe: no mōi ba goeli danō haga andrō, ba no omasi niha wa'ogmigōmi, moroi ba haga, me si lō sōchi mboeaboeara. (*F. 1, 4 20 b. t.*) Dozi lō omasi haga zamazōchi si lō sōchi, ba lō la'ondrasi haga, fa lō te'otoe'ō ira ba nifazōchira andrō.**
- 21** (*Efes. 5, 13. Job. 24, 13-16*). Ba i'ondrasi haga samazōchi si doehoe, ena'ō oroma mboeaboeania, me nilaoe ba chō Lowalangi. (*Mat. 5, 16*).
- 22 II. Aefa da'ō, ba mōi ba danō Joe-daiia Jesoe, awō nifahaōnia, ba da'ō so ia, ba soso ira chōnia, ba mama-jagō idanō ia. (*F. 4, 1, 2*) Ba Johane gōi, mamajagō idanō gōi, ba Gaino, ba zi tambai Zalima, me eboea ni-danō ba da'ō, ba mōi ba da'ō niha,**
- 23 24 lafabajagō'ō idanō ira. Lō'ō na sa moebe'e ba goeroenga Johane.** (*Mat. 14, 3*). Ba fagoeagoea ira, nifahaō Johane niha Jehoeda, ba wangehao andrō. Ba mōi ira chō Johane, ba lameane chōnia: He samahaō! faigi da'ō, mamajagō idanō da'ō no, si no mōi chōoe, jefo Joridano, nifadoehoe'ōmō, badozi niha zangondra-si ja'ia. (*F. 1, 25-34. Mat. 3, 11. 13 b. t.*) Itema lira Johane, imane: Tebai ihalō chōnia hadia ia niha, na tengenibe'e chōnia moroi ba zoroego. (*Kor. I. 4, 7*). Ja'ami zi so ba mbōrō chōgōe, wa no oēwā'ō: Tenga Keriso andrō ndra'o, nifatengendra'o fōnania. (*F. 1, 20, 30*). Ha ñchō so nono nihalō, da'ō zangowaloe, ba omoeso sibai dōdō zi fahoewoe chō zangowaloe andrō, si so ba da'ō ba wamondrondrongo chōnia, na iro-nongo li zangowaloe; ba no a'oi so wa'omoeso dōdō andrō chōgōe. (*Mat. 9, 15*). Lō tola lō manōi ia, ba lō tola lō awoewoe ndra'o. No fōna dánō bō'ō fefoe zi otarai si jaŵa. Moroi ba goeli danō, zi otarai goeli danō, ba moroi ba goeli danō hedehedenia. Ba si otarai zoroego, (*F. 8, 23. Kor. I. 15, 47*). ba ni'ila hōrōnia, awō nirongonia, ifadoehoe'ō, ba lō samati famadoe-hoe'ōnia. (*F. 3, 11; 1, 11*). Samati famadoehoe'ōnia, ba i'a'aro'ō, wa no si ndroehoe Lowalangi. (*Joh. I. 5, 10*). Li Lowalangi wedehe nifatenge Lowalangi, me no tengeniseoe'a Geheha, nibe'e Lowalangi. (*Sin. 45, 8. Kol. 1, 19*). I'omasi'ō Nonno Ama, ba no ahori ibe'e ba dangania fefoe hadia ia. (*F. 5, 22; 13, 3. Mat. 11, 27*). Chō zamati chō Nono andrō so wa'aoeri si lō aetoe; lō'ō iila dania wa'aoeri si lō mamatichō Nono andrō, lō teboelō wōnoe Lowalangi chōnia. (*Joh. I. 5, 12*).

## FAZA 4.

I. Hoehoeo Jesoe ba ndra alawe Zamaria andrō. II. Mamati mbanoea Zamaria andrō. III. Latema ia banoea Galilaia. IV. Ifadōhō wōchō nono genoni zalaŵa.

I. Me no irongo Jesoe, no larongo 1

- farizaio, ato nifahaō Jesoe ba ato nibajagōnia idanō, moroi chō Johane (F. 3, 22, 26). — ba tengā sa Jesoe zamajagō idanō, ha nifahaōnia — ba irōi Joedaia, ifoeli isaŵa Galilaia. (A. 45). Ba ba Zamaria lalania. Ba iroegi mbanoea Zamaria andrō, sotōi Sichara, ba zi tambai mbenoea andrō, nibe'e Jakobo chō nononia Josefo. (Moz. I. 33, 19; 48, 22). Ba so ba da'ō goemboe Jakobo. Ba me no erege dōdō Jesoe wekoli, ba moedad-dao ia ba zinga goemboe andrō. So laloea. So moroi sa ndra alawe Zamaria ba wana'oe idanō. Imane chōnia Jesoe : Be'e ōgoe, oebadoe. Noa sa mofanō nifahaōnia mijomo ba mbanoea, ba wowdī gō. Imane chōnia ira alawe Zamaria andrō: Hadia wa ūandrō chōgoe nidanō ? niha Jehoeda sa ndra'oegō, ba ira alawe Zamaria ndra'odo. (Loek. 9, 53. Eser. 4, 1 b. t.). Itema linia Jesoe, imane chōnia : Na ū'ilā ena'ō mboe-alā Lowalangi andrō, ba na ū'ilā, ha niha zangoema'ō chōoe: Be'e ōgoe, oebadoe ; ba no mangandrō ndra'oegō chōnia menu'ō, ba no ibe'e chōoe nidanō goemboe. (Sin. 36, 10. Fam. 21, 6). Imane chōnia ira alawe andrō : Ba lō chōoe fana'-oe Toea, ba no abacha mba'a, ba he moroi chōoe nidanō goemboe andrō ? Hadia, eboea ndra'oegō moroi chō doeada Jakobo, same'e ba'a andre chōda, samadoe idanōnia, awō nononnia, awō goerifōnia ? Itema linia Jesoe, imane chōnia : Ifoeli owōchi dōdō dozi samadoe idanō andre, ba iroegi zi lō aetoe, ba lō'ō manō owō-chi dōdō zamadoe idanō nibe'egoē chōnia, tobali oemboe ba dōdōnia nidanō andrō, nibe'egoē chōnia, sanguemoengoemboe, sanaŵa fa'aoe-ri si lō aetoe. (F. 7, 38, 39. Jes. 12). Imane chōnia ira alawe andrō: He Toea ! be'e ōgoe nidanō andrō, fa bōi sa'ae owōchi dōdōgoe, fa lō mōi-do ba da'e, mana'oe idanō. (Jes. 55, 1). Imane chōnia : Ae kaoni wo'o-
- mooe, ba foeli'ō ba da'e. Itema linia 17 ira alawe andrō, imane : Lō fo'omo-goe. Imane chōnia Jesoe : Si ndroe-hoe niŵa'ōoe andrō : Lō fo'omogoe. Dalima sa'ae zangai ja'oegō, ba tengā 18 fo'omooe zoroedoe chōoe iada'e. Si ndroe-hoe niŵa'ōoe andrō. Imane 19 chōnia ira alawe andrō : He Toea ! oroma chōgoe, wa sama'ele'ō ndra'oegō. (F. 1, 49, 50; 2, 25). Ba hili andrō 20 mangaloeloe ndra toeama fōna, ba ja'ami miŵa'ō, ba Jeroezalema so naha wangaloeloe. (Moz. V. 12, 5 b. t.). Imane chōnia Jesoe : Fati ligoe, ala- 21 we, iroegi baŵa dania, ba tengā ba hili andrō, ba tengā gōi ba Jeroezalema mangaloeloe ami chō Nama. (Mal. 1, 11). Ba zi lō mī'ilā mangaloeloe ami; ja'aga, ma'ilā, ha ūchō mangaloeloe ndra'aga, me moroi ba niha Jehoeda i'otarai fangorifi andrō. (Sal. II. 17, 27 b. t. Jes. 2, 3. Loek. 1, 69). Ba iroegi baŵa dania ba 23 no iroegi ija'e, ba si ndroe-hoe zangaloeloe, ba moroi ba Gelieha ba moroi ba wa'adoehoe mangaloeloe ira chō Nama. I'aloei sa gōi Ama zangaloeloe chōnia si manō. (Rom. 12, 1, 2). **Eheha Lowalangi, ba da'ō 24 zi nangea fangaloeloe, ba zangaloeloe chōnia, fangaloeloe moroi ba geheha ba fangaloeloe moroi ba wa'adoehoe.** (Kor. II. 3, 17). Imane 25 chōnia ira alawe andrō ! Oe'ilā, so dania Mesia andrō, sotōi Keriso, na so da'ō, ba ja'ia zangombacha chōda fefoe hadia ia. Imane chōnia Jesoe : 26 Ja'odo da'ō, si fahoehoe chōoe. (F. 9, 37). Ba ba da'ō so ndra nifa-hōnia, ba ahōlihōli dōdōra, me fahoehoe ia ba ndra alawe, ba lō'ō zoei sanofoe : Hadia ni'aloemīō, ba ma : hadia hoehoeomō chōnia ? Ba irōi 28. sa'ae nasoa chōnia ira alawe andrō, mōi ia mijomo ba imane ba mbanoe-ara : Mi'ae mifaigi niha, si no mangombacha chōgoe fefoe hadia ia ni-laoegoe ! Hadia, tengā Keriso andrō da'ō ? Ba mōi ira moroi jomo, 30 la'ondrasi. Ba barō ū moehede chō- 31

- nia nifahaōnia, lamane : A gōoe, sa-  
 32 mahaō. Ba imane chōra : So gōgoe,  
 33 ni'ā, si lō mi'ila. Ba faoma lamane  
 nifahaōnia chō nawōra : Hadia, so zi  
 34 no molohe gō chōnia ? Imane chōra  
 Jesoe : Ōgoe da'ō, na oe'o'ō zomasi  
 zamatenge ja'o, ba na oe'asawai halō-  
 wō andrō chōnia. (F. 6, 38. Sin. 40,  
 35) Hadia, lō miwā'ō : Hatō ōfa wa-  
 ūwa, ba famasi sa'ae ? Hiza, oewā'ō  
 chōmi : Mifaōga hōrōmi, ba mifaigi  
 nowi, noa sa'ae a'oesō, tandra wa  
 36 basitō. (Mat. 9, 37). Itema sa'ae loeo  
 samasi, ba i'ozaragō mboea ba wa'-  
 aeroi si lō aetoe, ena'ō faoma omoe-  
 so dōdōra, he sanaroe, ba he samasi.  
 37 (Kor. I. 3, 6 b. t.). Ba da'ō sa doehoe  
 niwā'ō andrō : Samōsa zanaroe ba sa-  
 38 mōsa zamasi. No oefatenge ami ba  
 wamasi, ba zi lō erege dōdōmi. No  
 mohalōwō niha bō'ō, ba ja'ami  
 zanohoegō halōwōra andrō. (Hal.  
 zin. 8, 5 b. t.).
- 39 II. **Ba** ato zamati chōnia banoea Zamaria, banoea da'ō no mege, ba niwā'ō ndra alawe andrō, samadoehoc'ō : No i'ombacha'ō chō-  
 40 goe fefoe hadia ia nilaoegoe. Ba me no la'ondrasia ia banoea Zamaria adrō, ba la'andrō chōnia, i'agō chōra da'ō; ba doea wonginia ba da'ō.  
 41 Ba ato zamati ba wangombachania,  
 42 ba lamane ba ndra alawe no mege : Tenga sa'ae ba ni'ombacha'ōmō mamati ndra'aga, noa sa'ae marongo ba no ma'ila, wa si ndroehoe zangorifi ōsi goeli danō da'ō. (F. 17, 8).
- 43 III. **Ba** aefa zi doea wongi, ba  
 44 iheta ia ba da'ō, isawā Galilaia. Ifadoehoe'ō sa Jesoe, te'ositengagō zama'ele'ō ba mbanoeara. (Mat. 13,  
 45 57). Ba me no iroegi Galilaia, ba late-  
 ma ia banoea Galilaia, me no la'ila  
 nilaoenia ba Jeroezalema, ba gowa-  
 sa, fefoe. Noa sa mōi ira gōi ba go-  
 wasa. (F. 2, 23).
- 46 IV. **Ba** iroegi zoei Kana ba Gali-  
 laia ba nibali'ōnia agoe idanō.  
 Ba so genoni razo, sofōchō ono, ba  
 47 Gafanaoema. (F. 2, 19). Me irongo
- da'ō, so Jesoe, si otarai Joedaia, si  
 mōi ba Galilaia, ba mōi ia chōnia,  
 ena'ō mōi ia misi tooe, ba wama-  
 dōhō fōchō nononia, si onali mate.  
 Ba imane chōnia Jesoe : Na lō ni'i-  
 lami tandra ba ila'ila, ba lō mamati  
 ami. (F. 2, 18; 20, 29). Imane chōnia  
 enoni razo andrō : He Toea ! ae  
 mitoee, fatoea lō mate nonogoe a-  
 ndrō. Imane chōnia Jesoe : Ae'e, 48  
 aoeri nonooe. Fadoehoe dōdō niha  
 andrō ba li andrō, niwā'ō Jesoe chō-  
 nia, ba mōi. Ba me no iroegi si tooe,  
 51 ba faloecha ia zawoejoenia ba la'o-  
 mbacha'ō chōnia : Aoeri nonooe.  
 Ba isofoe chōra, ha wa'alaŵa loeo,  
 52 me abe'e ia. Ba lamane chōnia : Me-  
 newi, manaaere wa'alaŵa loeo, ba te-  
 bato wa'aoechoe. Ba aboto sa'ae ba  
 53 dōdō nama nono andrō, da'ō wa'alaŵa  
 loeo, me iwā'ō chōnia Jesoe : Aoeri  
 nonooe. Ba mamati ia, awō  
 zoroijomonia fefoe. (Hal. zin. 16, 15.  
 31 b. t.). Me i'otarai Joedaia, me 54  
 noemalō ia ba Galilaia, ilaoe da'ō Je-  
 soe, domboea sa'ae ba da'ō dandra  
 andrō. (F. 2, 11).

## FAZA 5.

I. Sofōchō ba mbaŵa Betesa. II.  
 Ifadoehoe'ō Jesoe, wa no Lowalangi  
 zamatenge ja'ia.

- I. Aefa da'ō, ba so gowasa niha  
 Jehoeda, ba mōi misi jaŵa ba Jeroe-  
 zalema Jesoe. Ba so ba Jeroezale-  
 ma mbaŵa, ba zinga mbawa gōli  
 mbiribiri, Betesa dōnia ba li Hebe-  
 raio, ba lima nose. (Neh. 3, 1). Ba  
 ato niha sofōchō ba nose andrō, awō  
 zaoe'a, awō zomboejoemboejoe, awō  
 zofōchō baōsi, (labalobaloi wa'ate-  
 kiba nidanō. (Fam. 16, 5). Itaria  
 mōi tooe mala'ika, ba mbaŵa  
 andrō, ba ifakiba nidanō, ba dōhō  
 wōchō zi fōfōna mōi si tooe ba mba-  
 ūwa, na aefa tekiba nidanō, gofue  
 hadia gōi wōchōnia). Ba so ba da'ō  
 niha, si no tōloe ngafoeloe a ūlōe  
 fache wa'ara fōchō. Me i'ila da'ō Je-  
 soe, ba me oroma chōnia, no ara

- 7 sibai ia, ba imane chōnia : Omasi'ō | (F. 1, 51). Hoelō si mane fanoesoegi 21  
na dōhō wōchōoe ? Itema linia sofō- Nama si mate, si mane fangorifinia  
chō andrō, imane ; Lō chōgoe niha, ja'ira, si manō gōi Nono, i'orifi zoma-  
Toea, solohe ja'o si tooe ba mbaŵā, si ia. Lō'ō sa gōi ihoeckoe niha Ama, 22  
na tekiba nidanō, ba na so ndra'o, noa sa ibe'e chō Nono wangoehoekoe  
ba no mōi si tooe dánō bō'ō, fōna- andrō gefoe, (F. 3, 35. Sin. 72, 1.  
goe. Imane chōnia Jesoe : Faoso, Hal. zin. 17, 31. Mat. 25, 32) fa dozi 23  
fazawa gasomō ba owaōwaō ! (Mat. lafoesoemange Nono, si mane famo-  
9, 6. Hal. zin. 9, 34). Ba dōhō wōchō sosemangera Ama. Si lō mamosoema-  
niha andrō, ifazaŵā gasonia ba mo- nge Ono, ba lō'ō gōi ifosuemange Na-  
waōwaō. Ba loeo sabato, me loeo ma, samatenge Ono. (F. 14, 13. Fil.  
10 da'ō. Ba lamane niha Jehoeda chō 2, 10, 11. Joh. 1, 2, 23). Si ndroe-  
nifadōhō fōchō andrō : Loeo sabato, hoendroehoe niwa'ōgoe chōmi, so  
11 ba lō tola ō'he gaso. Itema lira, wa'aeri silō aetoe chō zamondrongo  
imané : Samadōhō fōchōgoe andrō ligoe, na mamati ia chō zamatenge  
zangoema'ō chōgoe : Fazaŵā gaso- ja'o, ba lō lahoeckoe ia ; noa sa isa-  
12 mō ba owaōwaō. Ba lasofoe chōnia : wa wa'aeri, i'otarai wa'amate. (F.  
Ha niha da'ō, zangoema'ō chōoe : 3, 18, 36; 8, 51). Si ndroehoendroehoe 25  
13 Fazaŵā ba owaōwaō ? Ba lō i'ila so- niwa'ōgoe chōmi, iroegi baŵā  
fōchō andrō, ba niha, noa sa iheta ia dania, ba no iroegi ija'e, ba larongo  
Jesoe, me no ato niha ba da'ō. li Nono Lowalangi si mate, ba saoer-  
14 Aefa da'ō, ba faloecha chōnia Jesoe, ri zamondrongo andrō. (F. 11, 43.  
ba gosali, ba imane chōnia : Faigi, Mat. 11, 5. Efes. 5, 14). Hoelō si ma-  
no dōhō wōchōoe, bōi sa'ae fazō- ne chō Nama sa, si so fa'aeri ba dō-  
chi horō, fa lō gōna ndra'oegō dōdōnia si manō gōi nibe'enia chō  
sabōlōbōlō moroi andrō. (F. 8, 11. Nono, ena'ō so wa'aeri ba dō-  
15 Mat. 12, 45). Mōi niha andrō, iwa'ō dōdōnia. (F. 1, 4; 11, 25. Joh. 1.  
ba niha Jehoeda, Jesoe zama- 5, 20). Ba no itehe chōnia wangoe-  
16 dōhō fōchōnia. (A. 10). Ba andrō hoekoe, bōrō me no Ono Niha ia.  
lagohi Jesoe niha Jehoeda, me no (Dan. 7, 13. 14. Mat. 25, 31). Bōi 28  
ilaoe da'ō ba loeo sabato. (F. 7, 22  
b. t. 9, 16). ahōlihōlī dōdōmi ba da'ō ! **Iroegi**  
17 II. Ba hoemedē ia chōra, imane : **baŵā dania, ba larongo linia dozi**  
**Mohalōhalōwō Namagoe, iroegi da'ē,** si so ba lewatō· (Tes. 1, 4, 16), ba 29  
**ba ja'o gōi, mohalōwō.** (F. 9, 4). mōi ira jaŵā : samazōchi si sōchi, ba  
18 Andrō mendroea manō la'aloēi wa- ba wemaoso ba wa'aeri, ba solo'ō  
moe noe ja'ia niha Jehoeda, me te- si lōsōchi, ba ba wemaoso ba hoekoe.  
nega ha fanawōnia oroisa sabato, me (F. 9, 40. Dan. 12, 2). Lō oe'ila oe-  
iwa'ō gōi, Lowalangi Namania, ba laoe hadia ia, na moroi chōgoe, oe'o'ō  
me ifaomagō ia chō Lowalangi. (F. nirongogoe, wangoehoekoe, ba no  
19 10, 30-33). Ba hoemedē chōra Jesoe, atoelō wangoehoekoe andrō chō-  
imanē chōra : Si ndroehoendroehoe goe. Lō oe'aloēi zomasi ndra'o, so-  
niwa'ōgoe chōmi, lō i'ila ilaoe hadia masi zamatenge ja'o oe'aloēi. (F. 5,  
ia Ono, na moroi chōnia, na lō ni'il- 19; 6, 38). Na ja'o zamadoehoe'ō  
lania, ilaoe Ama ; ilaoe da'ō sa ilaoe ja'o, ba tengā si doehoe wamadoehoe'-ōgoe. (F. 8, 13; 14, 54). Tánō 32  
20 gōi Ono, si manō gōi. (F. 5, 30). Noa bō'ō zamadoehoe'ō ja'o, ba mi'ilā,  
sa i'omasi'ō Nono Ama, ba gefoe ni- wa no si doehoe wamadoehoe'ōnia,  
laoenia, ba i'oroma'ō chōnia, ba i'oroma'ō chōnia dania halōwō, seboea famadoehoe'ōnia ja'o. (Mat. 3, 17).  
moroi andrō, ena'ō ahōlihōlī dōdōmi. No mifatenge chō Johane, ba no ifa-  
doehoe'ō zi doehoe. (F. 1, 19 b. t.). 33

- 34 Ba ja'o, ba tengā ba niha oetema  
wamadoehoe'ō andrō, ba andrō oe-  
35 ū'a'ō da'ō, ena'ō te'orifi ami. Fa-  
ndroe siholahola da'ō no mege,  
sihaga, ba no omasi ami, mi'omoe-  
soi'ō dōdōmi, si lō arara, ba haga a-  
36 ndrō chōnia. Ba no so chōgoe wa-  
madoehoe'ō ba da'ō, seboea moroi  
chō Johane. Halōwō andrō sa, nibe'e  
Nama chōgoe, ba wangasiwai ja'ia,  
halōwō andrō, nihalōgoe, da'ō zamate-  
doehoe'ō ja'o, wa no Ama zamate-  
37 nge ja'o. (F. 10, 25; 14, 10. 11). Ba  
samatenge ja'o andrō, Ama, da'ō za-  
mamadoehoe'ō ja'o. Ba lō mirai mi-  
rongo linia, ba nga'eoenia, ba lō  
38 ni'ilami. (F. 8, 18; 1, 18). Ba lō ahō-  
no ba dōdōmi daroma linia, me lō  
mamati ami chō nifatengenia a-  
andrō. (F. 10, 26. Kor. 11. 3, 15).  
39 Mi'aloealcei ba zoera, me miwā'ō,  
so chōmi ba da'ō wa'aoeri si lō ae-  
toe; ba ja'ia zamadoehoe'ō ja'o;  
(Jes. 34, 16. Sin. 40, 8. Loek. 24, 27);  
40 ba lō edōna mōi ami chōgoe, ena'ō  
41 so chōmi wa'aoeri. Lō oetema zoe-  
42 mange nibe'e niha. Ba no oe'ila  
ami, wa lō chōmi fa'omasi Lowa-  
43 langi ba dōdōmi. Ba dōi Namagoe  
so ndra'o, ba lō mifonaha ndra'o.  
Na so dania dánō bō'ō, ba dōinia  
44 manō, ba mifonaha. (F. 7, 28). He  
miwisa mamati, me faoma mitema  
zoemange chō nawōmi, ba soemange  
andrō chō Lowalangi, si ha samboea,  
45 ba lō mi'aloei? (F. 12, 42. 43). Bōi  
miwā'ō tōdōmi, ja'o zangadoegō  
ja'ami chō Nama; so zangadoegō  
ja'ami, Moze, ba zanōtōna ami.  
46 (Moz. V. 31, 26 b. t.). Na mamati  
ami chō Moze, ba mamati ami  
chōgoe gōi ena'ō, noa sa ibe'e ba  
zoera da'ō hadia ia chōgoe. (Moz.  
I. 3, 15; 49, 10. Moz. V. 31, 15  
47 b. t.). Ba na lō mamati ami ba  
zoera da'ō, ba he miwisa mamati  
ba niwā'ōgoe?

## FAZA 6.

I. Fame'e gō ba niha si lima ngahōnō. II. Mowaōwaō ba dete nidanō Jesoe. III. Hoehoeonia ba Gafanaoe-ma IV. Famadoehoe'ō Wetero.

(A. 1-14: Mat. 14, 12-21. Mar. 6, 31-44. Loek. 9, 11-17.)

- I. Aefā da'ō, ba mofanō Jesoe, i'ōtō mbaŵa Galilaia andrō, baŵa Diberia. Ba ato zolo'ō ja'ia niha, me no la'ila dandra andrō, nifazōchinia ba zofōchō. Ba mōi ba hili Jesoe, moedadao ia ba da'ō, awō ndra nifa-haōnia. Ba' no ahatō wasa, owasa niha Jehoeda andrō. (Moz. III. 23, 5b.t.). Ba ifaōga hōrōnia Jesoe, ba i'ila, ato zi mōi chōnia niha, ba imane chō Wilifo: Heza ta'ōli gō, ena'ō manga da'ō? (F. 1, 44). Ba wanandraigō ja'ia iŵa'ō da'ō, noa sa i'ila, he iwisa dania. Itema linia Filifo, imane: Lō iroegi ōra si otoe roefia fowōli roti, he ha ma'ifoe zamōsa tebe'e. Imane chōnia nifa-haōnia samōsa, Andrea, talifoesō Zimoni Fetero andrō: So ba da'e ndraono, si so roti gandroe, lima, ba doea rozi gi'a. Ba ha wa'arōoe da'ō ba zi manō fa'ato? Imane Jesoe: 10 Mifedadao niha. Ba no abōlō ndroe'oe ba naha andrō. Ba moedadao ndra matoea, mato lima ngahōnō ira. Ba ihalō roti no mege Jesoe, i'aohasi gōlō Lowalangi, ba ibe'e ba zidadao andrō, si manō gōi ba gi'a andrō, ha wa'ojā zomasi ira. (Sin. 145, 16). Ba me no aboeso ira, ba imane 12 ba nifahaōnia: Mi'ozaragō gachō-chōla, si tosai, fa bōi tefara'oe hadia ia. Ba la'ozaragō ba felendroea la-fo'ōsi koede, achōchōla roti gandroe andrō, si lima, si tosai ba zi no manga andrō. Ba me la'ila niha da-ndra andrō, nifazōchinia, ba lamane: Si ndroehoe, da'ō zama'ele'ō andrō, si mōi ba goeli danō. (F. 7, 40. Moz. V. 18, 15 b. t.).
- (A. 15-21: Mat. 14, 22-36. Mar. 6, 45-56.)

- 15 Ba me i'ila Jesoe, mōi ira dania, lara'oe ia, ba wamali'ō razo ja'ia, ba ifoeli iheta ia, isaŵa hili, ha ja'ia. (*F. 18, 36*).  
 16 II. Ba me tānō owi, ba mōi mitooe ndra nifahaōnia ba mbaŵa.  
 17 mōi ira baowo, la'ōtō mbaŵa, lasawā Gafanaoema; ba ichamō ira fa'abongi, ba lō'ō na si mōi chōra  
 18 Jesoe. Modoeloe sibai mbaŵa, me  
 19 angi sabe'e. Ba me no tōra saza wolojora, ba la'ila Jesoe, sowaōwaō ba  
 20 dete nidanō, no ahatō ia ba nowo,  
 21 ba ata'oe ira. Ba imane chōra : Ja'-  
 22 III. Ba mahemoloe ō, ba la'ila  
 niha si so jefo mbaŵa lō owo bō'ō ba  
 da'ō, baero zi samboea andrō, ba  
 23 no la'ila, lō gō Jesoe chō ndra nifa-  
 haōnia, we'amōi baowo, ha nifa-  
 haōnia zolojo. — So sa nowo bō'ō,  
 si otarai Diberia, si mōi ba zahatō  
 ba naha andrō, ba ni'ara roti andrō,  
 24 me no mangandrō saoha gōlō Zo'aja.  
 25 — Ba me la'ila niha, lō Jesoe ba da'ō  
 ba lō'ō gōi ira nifahaōnia, ba mōi ira  
 gōi ba nowo andrō, lasawā Gafanaoe-  
 26 ma, mangaloei Jesoe. Ba me lasō-  
 ndra ia, jefo mbaŵa, ba lamane chō-  
 nia : He samahaō, ha mega ūroegi  
 27 da'e ? Itema lira Jesoe, imane : Si  
 ndroehoendroehoe niŵa'ōgōe chōmi,  
 teng ba da'ō mi'aloei ndra'o, me no  
 mi'ila dandra; me no mi'a roti andrō,  
 me no aboeso ami, andrō mi'aloei  
 ndra'o. Bōi mi'a-asogō gō andrō so-  
 booe dania, ō si lō teboelōboelō a-  
 ndrō, ba wa'aoeri si lō aetoe, mi'a'-  
 28 (F. 4, 14; 10, 36). Ba lamane chōnia : He mawisa ena'ō, ba wangai halō-  
 29 ūō andrō chō Lowalangi? Itema lira  
 Jesoe, imane chōra : Da'ō halō ūō  
 chō Lowalangi, na mamati ami chō  
 nifatengenia andrō. (*Joh. I, 3, 23*).  
 30 Ba lamane chōnia : Ba hadia da-  
 ndra, nifazōchhoe, ena'ō ma'ila, ba  
 ena'ō mamati ndra'aga chōoe ? Ha-  
 dia ni'asogōmō ? (*F. 4, 18. Mat. 12,*  
 38). No la'ā „mana“ ira toeada, ba 31  
 danō si mate; si mané ba zoera :  
 „No i b e'e ò r a r o t i m o r o i  
 b a m b a n o e a s i j a ū a.“ (*Moz. II, 16, 4, 15. Sin. 78, 24*). Ba i-  
 mane chōra Jesoe : Si ndroehoe-  
 ndroehoe niŵa'ōgōe chōmi, teng  
 Moze zame'e chōmi gō andrō, moroi  
 ba mbanoea si jaŵa, Amagoe zame'e  
 chōmi gō si ndroehoe andrō, moroi  
 ba mbanoea si jaŵa. (*F. 6, 49 b. t.*  
*Moz. V, 8, 3*). Da'ō sa gō andrō, 33  
 nibe'e Lowalangi, si mōi mitooe moroi  
 ba mbanoea si jaŵa, fangorifi nō-  
 si goeli danō. Ba lamane chōnia : He  
 34 Toea, bōi boelō'ō wame'e chōma gō  
 andrō. Ba imane chōra Jesoe : Ja'o-  
 do gō fangorifi, lō'ō sa'ae olofo zi  
 mōi chōgoe, ba lō'ō manō sa'ae owō-  
 chi dōdō zamati chōgoe. Ba oeŵa'ō 36  
 chōmi, noa gōi mi'ilā ndra'odo, ba lō  
 mamati ami. Si mōi chōgoe fefoe ni-  
 37 be'e Namagoe chōgoe, ba lō'ō manō  
 oetibo'ō zi mōi chōgoe. (*F. 17, 6, 9.*  
 11). Tenga ba wolaoe somasi ndra'o 38  
 mōido tooe moroi ba zoroego, ba  
 wolaoe somasi zamatenge ja'o mōido  
 tooe. (*F. 4, 34. Lock. 22, 42*). Da'ō 39  
 zomasi zamatenge ja'o, ena'ō lō si  
 taja chōgoe ba nibē'enia chōgoc fe-  
 fofe, ena'ō na oesoesoegi ia, na loeo  
 safoeria andrō. (*F. 10, 28, 29*). Da'ō 40  
 sa zomasi Namagoe, ena'ō so wa'aoe-  
 ri si lō aetoe chō zangila Ono fefoe,  
 samati chōnia, ba ja'o zanoesoegi  
 ja'ira, na loeo safoeria andrō. (*F. 3,*  
 14 b. t.) Ba koemōkōkōkō niha Je-  
 hoeda chōnia, me no iŵa'ō : Ja'odo  
 gō andrō, si no mōi mitooe moroi  
 ba mbanoea si jaŵa, ba lamane :  
 Tenga Jesoe da'ō, ono Josefo, 42  
 ni'ilada ama ba ina ? Ba hana wa  
 iŵa'ō da'ō : Moroi ba mbanoea  
 si jaŵa oe'otarai? (*Mat. 13, 55 b. t.*)  
 Itema lira Jesoe, imane chōra : 43  
 Bōi mikōkōkōkō chō nawōmi. Lō sa-  
 ngila mōi chōgoe, na teng Amagoe,  
 samatenge ja'o, zondrōnisi ja'ia; ba

- ja'o zanoesoegi ja'ia, na loeo safoeria andrō. (F. 6, 37. 39. 65. Mat. 16, 45 17). No so ba zoera zaina'ele'ō: „N i-f a h a ō L o w a l a n g i i r a d a-n i a, f e f o e." Dozi mōi chōgoe samondrongo chō Nama, sanōngōni. 46 (Jes. 54, 13. Jer. 31, 33. 34). Tenga fa no i'ila Nama niha, baero zi otarai Lowalangi andrō, da'ō zi no mangila Lowalangi. (F. 1, 18. Tim. I, 6, 16).
- 47 Si ndroehoedroehoe niwa'ōgoe chōmi, chō zamati so wa'aeri si lō ae-toe. (F. 3, 36). **Ja'o roti fangorifi**
- 48 **andrō**. No la'ā „mana" ira toeami, ba danō si mate, ba no mate ira. (Kor. 50 I, 10, 3, 5). Da'ō roti fangorifi, si otarai mbanoea si jaŵa, ena'ō na i'ā 51 ia niha, ba lō mate ia. Ja'o roti andrō, saoeri, si otarai mbanoea si jaŵa, na so zi manga roti andrō, ba aoeri ia, iroegi zi lō aetoe; ba roti andrō gōi, nibe'egoe dania, ōsigoe andre, ba no fangorifi nōsi goeli 52 danō. (Loek. 22, 19). Ba mowasoso niha Jehoeda, lamane: He iwisa da'ō, 53 fa tola ibe'e ni'ada nōsinia? Ba imane chōra Jesoe: Si ndroehoendroehoe niwa'ōgoe chōmi, na lō mi'ā nōsi Nono Niha, na lō mibadoe ndronia, ba lō fa'aeri chōmi, ba dōdōmi. (Mat. 54 26, 26 b. t. Kor. I, 11, 27) Si manga nōsigoe, samadoe dogoe, da'ō zi so fa'aeri si lō aetoe, ba ja'o zanoesoegi ja'ia, na loeo safoeria andrō. Ōsigoe sa zi ndroehoe gō ba dogoe zi 56 ndroehoe nibadoe. Lō aheta chōgoe zi manga nōsigoe, samadoe dogoe, ba lō aheta ndra'o chōnia. (F. 15, 5).
- 57 Si mane famatenge Nama saoeri andrō ja'o, awō wa no bōrō Nama, wa no saoeri ndra'o, si manō gōi zi manga ja'o, bōrō ndra'o, wa saoeri 58 ia. (F. 5, 26). Da'ō roti andrō, si otarai mbanoea si jaŵa; tengi si mane ira toeami, si manga ba mate: Si manga roti andrō, ba aoeri, iroegi zi 59, lō aetoe. Ba zekola iwa'ō da'ō, me 60 mamahaō ia, ba Gafanaoema. Ba ato nifahaōnia, ba lamane, me larongo da'ō: Hoehoeo sabē'e da'ō, ha niha zanaha mamondrongo da'ō? Ba me i'ila tōdōnia Jesoe, koemōkō-kōkō nifahaōnia ba da'ō, ba imane chōra: Hadia, fatoewoe chōmi da'ō? Ba he wisa, na mi'ila dania, mōi jaŵa Nono Niha, ba zi so ia fōna? (Joh. 3, 13; 20, 17. Mar. 16, 19). Eheha zangorifi, lō'ō manō goena nōsi niha. Eheha ba fa'aeri daroma ligoe andrō, niwa'ōgoe chōmi. (Kor. II, 3, 6). Ba so ōsa ba chōmi, zi lō 64 mamati. Noa sa i'otarai mbōrōta i'ila Jesoe, ha niha zi lō mamati, ba ha niha zi manga mbōlinia dania. (F. 2, 25.) Ba imane: Andrō oeŵa'ō chōmi: Lō sangila mōi chōgoe, na tengi nibe'e Nama chōnia. (F. 6, 44).
- IV. I'otarai da'ō, ba ato zamoeli ja'ira, nifahaōnia, ba lō'ō sa'ae fao-fao ira chōnia. Ba imane Jesoe ba zi felendroea: Hadia, sofano gōi ami?** Itema linia Simoni Fetero, imane: **He Toea, ba ōchō mōiga? So chōoe daroma li fangorifi, ba wa'aeri si lō aetoe. Ba no mamati ndra'aga ba no aboto ba dōdōma, ja'oegō ni'amoni'ō andrō chō Lowalangi.** (F. 1, 50; 11, 27). Itema lira Jesoe: Tenga felendroea ami, nitoetoejoe-goe? Ba afōcha zi samōsa. (Loek. 6, 13). Jeeda andrō, ono Zimoni, 71 banoea Kariota, niwa'ōnia; da'ō sa zi manga mbōlinia dania; samōsa ia ba zi felendroea. (F. 12, 4; 18, 3).

## FAZA 7.

I. Fekoli Jesoe ba Jeroezalema, ba gowasa nose daha geoe. II. Hoehoeo Jesoe ba gosali. III. Lō faoma dōdō niha sato chōnia, ba lō'ō gōi faoma dōdō zalaŵa rafe.

- I. Aefā da'ō, ba itōrōi Galilaia Jesoe, lō'ō sa edōna ia itōrōi Joedaia, me la'aloēi wamoenoe ja'ia niha Jehoeda. (F. 5, 16. 18). Ba no ahato go-wasa niha Jehoeda, owasa nose daha geoe. (Moz. III, 23, 34 b. t.). Ba lamane chōnia ira talifoesōnia: Heta'ō ba da'e, ae misi jaŵa ba Joedaia,

- 4 ena'ō la'ila gōi ira nifahaōmō halō-  
vōoe, andrō, nihalōoe. (*Mat. 12, 46*).  
 5 Lō solaoe hadia ia ba zi tobini, si lō  
edōna aiwō gōi. Na ôlaoe zi manō, ba  
oroma'ō ndra'oegō ba niha. Talifoe-  
sōnia andrō gōi, ba si lō mamati chō-  
nia. (*Sin. 69, 9. Mat. 3, 21*). Imane  
chōra Jesoe : Tenga na inōtō chō-  
goe, ba inōtō chōmi andrō, ba gofoe  
7 ha wa'ara. (*F. 2, 4*). Chōmi, ba te-  
bai fatioe dōdō niha goeli danō,  
ba chōgoe, ba fatioe dōdōra, me oe-  
fadoehoe'ō chōra, wa lō sōchi mboea-  
8 boeara. Mi'ae misi jaŵa ba gowasa,  
ja'odo, lō mōi misi jaŵa ba gowasa,  
me lō iroegi na inōtō andrō chōgoe.  
 9 Aefia iŵa'ō da'ō, ba i'agō Galilaiā.  
 10 Ba me no mōi misi jaŵa ba gowasa  
ndra talifoesōnia, ba awena mōi ia  
gōi misi jaŵa; lō i'oroma'ō, ibini'ō.  
 11 Ba la'aloei ia niha Jehoeda, ba go-  
12 wasa, lamane : Heza so ia? Ba to-  
bali fasosota sabōlōbōlō, ba chōnia  
andrō, ba niha sato. So zangoema'ō:  
Si sōchi ia. Ba so zangoema'ō: Lō'ō,  
 13 ifaeloengoe niha. (*F. 9, 16*). Ba lō'ō  
zoei si lō aiwō mangoema'ō hadia ia  
ba chōnia, ba wa'ata'oera niha Je-  
hoeda. (*F. 9, 22*,).
- 14 II. **Ba** me no taloe gowasa, ba  
mōi mijāŵa Jesoe ba gosali ba  
 15 mamahaō. Ba ahōlihōlī dōdō niha  
Jehoeda, lamane : He moroi i'ila  
zoera da'ō, me lō moefahaō? (*Mar.*  
 16 6, 2). Ba itema lira Jesoe, imane :  
Tenga chōgoe wamahaōgōe andrō,  
chō zamatenge ja'o. (*F. 8, 26. 28*;  
 17 14, 24). Na so zedōna molo'ō somasi  
ia, ba dōdōnia aboto hadia ia ba  
wamahaō andrō, na moroi ba Lo-  
walangi ia, ba na moroi ba chōgoe  
 18 moehede ndra'o. (*F. 3, 33*). Sihede  
moroi ba chōnia, ba mangaloei la-  
chōmi chōnia. Ba sangaloei lachō-  
mi zamatenge ja'ia, da'ō zi ndroe-  
hoe, ba lō si lō atoelō ba dōdōnia.  
 19 (*F. 5, 41, 44*). Tenga Moze zame'e  
oroisa chōmi ? Ba samōsa lō'ō ba  
chōmi solo'ō oroisa andrō. Hana wa  
mi'aloei wamoenoē ja'o? (*Hal.zin. 7,*
- 52, 53. *Mat. 12, 14*). Latema linia 20  
niha sato, lamane ! Sobechoe ndra'-  
oegō ! Ha niha zangaloei famoenoe  
ja'oegō ? (*F. 8, 48 ; 10, 20*). Itema 21  
lira Jesoe, imane chōra : Ha sambalō  
halōwō nihalōgoe, ba oisahōlihōli tō-  
dō ami. (*F. 5, 16*). No ibe'e chōmi 22  
wamoto andrō Moze, tengen me moroi  
chō Moze ia, me moroi chō ndra  
toea, ba ba loeo sabato miboto niha.  
(*Moz. III. 12, 3. Moz. I. 17, 10. 12*).  
Na laboto niha ba loeo sabato, fa lō 23  
tesawō goroisa Moze andrō, ba hadia,  
mofōnoe ami chōgoe, me no  
abe'e niha, ma'asamboea, oebe'e ba  
loeo sabato ? (*F. 5, 9*) Bōi mibe'e 24  
balazi ni'ila hōrō, ba wangoehoekoe  
hadia ia, mi'atoelō'ō wangoehoekoe.  
(*Moz. V. 1, 16. 17 ; 16, 19*). Ba la-  
ŵa'ō banoea Jeroezalema ōsa : Hadia,  
tenga da'ō ni'aloeria famoenoe?  
Ba hiza, lō ata'oe ia moehede, ba lō 26  
hededheda chōnia. Ma doehoe no  
aboto ba dōdō zalaŵa, wa Keriso  
da'ō ? Ba no ta'ila, he moroi da'ō, 27  
ba na so Keriso andrō, ba lō sangila  
he moroi ia. (*F. 6, 42*). Ba moe'ao Je-  
soe, me mamahaō ia ba gosali, imane :  
Mi'ila sa ndra'o, ba mi'ilā, he  
moroi ndra'o. Ba tengen moroi chō-  
goe mōi ndra'o, so sa zi doehoe, sa-  
matenge ja'o, si lō mi'ilā. (*F. 5, 43*;  
8, 19. 42 b.t.). Ja'o zangila ja'ia, me 29  
moroi chōnia ndra'o, ba me no  
ja'ia zamatenge ja'o. (*Mat. 11, 27*).  
Ba la'aloei wondra'oe ja'ia, ba lō'ō sa 30  
mbambaja ja'ia, me lō'ō na iroegi  
inōtō andrō chōnia. (*F. 8, 20 ; 13, 1*).  
Ba ato zamatati chōnia ba niha sato, 31  
ba lamane : Na so Keriso andrō, ba  
hadia, oja ifazōchi dandra, moroi ba  
nifazōchi da'ō? (*F. 8, 30*). Larongo fa-  
rizaio, wa si manō wangōngōngōngō-  
sa niha sato ba chōnia ; ba lafatenge  
genonira ere seboea ba farizaio, ena'-  
ō lara'oe ia. Ba imane Jesoe : Lō ara 33  
tō ndra'o chōmi, ba mofanōdo chō  
zamatenge ja'o andrō. (*F. 12, 25 ; 13,*  
33; 14, 12; 16, 28). Mi'aloei ndra'o 34  
dania, ba lō misōndra'o, ba te-

- bai mōi ami ba zi so ja'o. (*F. 8, 21* ;  
**35** *12, 26. Amos. 8, 12*). Ba faoma la-  
 mane chō nawōra niha Jehoeda :  
 Heza mōi ia dania, wa lō tasōndra  
 ia? Ma mōi ia ba zizaewe andrō, ba  
 Ndrawa Heleni, mamshaō Dawa  
**36** Heleni ? (*Fet. I, 1, 1*). Hadia wehe-  
 de andrō, niwā'ōnia: Mi'aloei ndra'o  
 dania, ba lō misōndra ndra'o; ba  
**37** tebai mōi ami ba zi so ja'o? Ba me  
 loeo gowasa safoeria, seboea, ba so  
 Jesoe, moe'ao ia, imane: Na so zo-  
 wōchi tōdō, ba jamōi chōgoe, ma-  
 madoe? (*Moz. III, 23, 36. F. 4, 10*.  
**38** *14. Fam. 22, 17*). Moroi ba nō-  
 si i z a m a t i c h ō g o e m a n g e-  
 l e d a n i a h o h o o e n i d a n ō  
 g o e m b o e, si mane niwā'ō ba  
**39** zoera. (*Hes. 47, 1. Jes. 44, 3*). Ba  
 Geheha sa iwā'ō da'ō, nitema za-  
 mati chōnia dania; lō si so Geheha  
 na, me lō moefolachōmi Jesoe na.  
 (*F. 16, 7; 29, 22*).  
**40** **III.** Ba so ba niha sato ōsa, lama-  
 ne me no larongo wehede andrō : Si  
 ndroehoe zama'ele'ō andrō ia. (*F. 6*,  
**41** *14*). Ba so dánō bō'ō, ba lamane : Ke-  
 riso. Ba tánō bō'ō, ba lamane : Ha-  
 dia sa, ba Galilaia i'otarai Keriso?  
**42** (*F. 1, 47*). Tenga no moewā'ō ba  
 zoera, moroi ba ma'owoe Dawido,  
 moroi ba mbanoea side'ide andrō,  
 Betilechema, ba zi so Dawido fōna,  
 i'otarai Keriso? (*Sin. 132, 11*).  
**43** *Mich. 5, 2. Mat. 2, 5. 6*). Ba tobali  
 lō fagōlōgōlō dōdō niha sato ba chō-  
**44** nia andrō. (*F. 10, 19*). So ba chōra  
 zondra'oe ja'ia ena'ō, ba lō'ō zoei so-  
**45** mbambaja ja'ia. Ba lafoeli ira ba  
 gere seboea ba ba warizaio enoni no  
 mege, ba lamane chōra da'ō : Ha-  
**46** na wa lō mi'ohe ia? Latema lira  
 enoni andrō, lamane : Lō irai si ma-  
 nō niha wehede, si mane fehede niha  
**47** da'ō. (*Mat. 7, 28. 29*). Latema lira  
 farizaio, lamane : Hadia, no tefae-  
**48** loengoe ami gōi? Hadia, so zamōsa  
 salawā, ba ma farizaio, si no mamati  
 chōnia? (*F. 12, 42. Kor. I, 1, 26. 27*).  
**49** Ha sa niha sato andrō, si lō aboto ba
- dōdō oroisa, ba ni'elifi da'ō. Imane 50  
 chōra Nikodemo, awōra : (*F. 3, 1. 2*);  
 Hadia, ihoekekō gōi niha oroisa chōda, 51  
 na lō moerongo oea hadia ia, chōnia,  
 na lō aboto ba dōdō nilaoenia ?  
 (*Moz. II, 23, 1. Hal. zin. 25, 16*). La-  
 tema linia, lamane chōnia : Hadia,  
 moroi ba Galilaia gōi ndra'oegō ?  
 Aloei ba faigi, lō sama'ele'ō, si otarai  
 Galilaia. (*Mar. 14, 70. Jes. 9, 1. 2*).
- FAZA 8.
- I. Sohorō. II. Hoehoeo Jesoe ba  
 niha Jehoeda.
- I.** **Ba** mōi ba gahe hili wanicha 1  
 Jesoe. (*Loek. 21, 37. 38*). Ba me no 2  
 moloeo, ba ifoeli ia ba gosali, ba oi 3  
 la'ondrasi ia niha, ba moedadao ia 4  
 mamahaō ja'ira. Ba la'ohe chōnia sa-  
 ngila amachoita ba farizaio ndra ala-  
 we, nira'oe baewawō, lafa'aso ba go- 5  
 taloearea, lamane chōnia : He sama-  
 haō, nira'oe baewawō ndra alawe a-  
 ndre. Ba ba goroisa iwā'ō chōda Mo- 6  
 ze, niboenoe zi manō, niteboe kara, 7  
 ba ja'oegō, ha ūwa'ō ? (*Moz. III, 20*,  
*10*). Fanandraigō ja'ia, wa lawā'ō  
 da'ō, ena'ō la'ilā moe'adoegō ia. Ba 8  
 ifaōndrō ia tooe Jesoe, isoera danō  
 toeroenia. (*Loek. 11, 53. 54* : *10*,  
*25 b. t.*). Ba melō labatowanofoe chō- 9  
 nia, ba ifoeli ifaōga ia, ba imane chō-  
 ra : Na so ba chōmi zi lō horō, ba ja- 10  
 moebōrōtaigō waneboe kara ja'ia.  
 (*Moz. V, 17. Rom. 2, 1*). Ba ifoe-  
 li ifaōndrō ia manoera tanō. Ba ja'-  
 ira, me larongo da'ō, ba me itegoe  
 ira tōdōra, ba monizanizara wofanō,  
 i'otarai zatoea, noemalō ba zaferia,  
 ba torōi Jesoe, ha ja'ia, awōndra ala-  
 we andrō, ba gotaloearea no mege.  
 (*Rom. 2, 15. 22*). Ba me no ifaōga ia  
 Jesoe ba me lō ni'ilanias niha, baero  
 ndra alawe andrō, ba imane chōnia : He  
 alawe, heza so da'ō, sangadoegō ja'oegō ?  
 Lō sangoehoekoe ja'oegō ? Ba imane : Lō'ō, Toea. I-  
 mane chōnia Jesoe : Ba ja'odo gōi,  
 lō oehoekoe ndra'oegō. Ofanō, ba bōi  
 sa'ae fazōchi horō. (*F. 3, 17 ; 5, 14*).

- 12 II. Ba ifoeli moehede chōra Jesoe imane : **Ja'odo** **haga** **nōsi** **goeli** **dānō** **andrō**. **Solo'** **ja'o**, **ba** **lō** **mo-waōwaō** **ba** **zogōmigōmi**, **so** **sa'ae** **chōnia** **haga** **ba** **wa'aeri** **andrō**.
- 13 (F. 1, 4, 9. Jes. 49, 6). Balamane chōnia farizaio : Ja'oegō nifadoehoe'ōmō, lō doehoe wamadoehoe'ōmō a-
- 14 ndrō. (F. 5, 31). Itema lira Jesoe, imane chōra : He ja'o zamadoehoe'ō ja'odo, ba doehoe zoei wamadoehoe'ōgōe, me no oe'ilā, he moroi ndra'o, ba heza mōido, ba ja'ami, ba lō mi'ilā, he moroi ndra'o ba heza
- 15 mōido. (F. 7, 28, 33). Ōsi niha dali wangoehoekoe chōmi, ja'o, ba lō oe-
- 16 hoekoe niha. (F. 7, 24; 8, 11). Ba he mangoehoekoe ndra'o, ba si ndroehoe wangoehoekoe, me no tengha ja'o, daroeaga sa'ae samatenge
- 17 ja'o. (F. 8, 29; 5, 30 b. t.). Ba noa gōi so ba goroisa chōmi, si doehoe wamadoehoe'ō zi daroea. (Moz. V. 17, 6;
- 18 19, 15). Ja'odo zamadoehoe'ō ja'o, ba ifadoehoe'ō ndra'o samatenge
- 19 ja'o, Amagoe. (F. 5, 37). Ba lamane chōnia : Heza so Namaoe andrō ? Itema lira Jesoe, imane : Lō mi'ilā ha niha ndra'o, ba lō'ō gōi mi'ilā ha niha Namagoe andrō. Na'mi'ilā ena'ō ha niha ndra'o, ba mi'ilā gōi ha niha Namagoe andrō. (F. 16, 3; 14, 7).
- 20 Ba zinga naha game'ela iwa'ō da'ō, me mamahaō ia ba gosali. Ba lō sondra'oe ja'ia, me lō'ō na iroegi inōtō andrō chōnia. (Mar. 12, 41. F. 7, 30.
- 21 Loek. 22, 53). Ba imane zoei Jesoe chōra : Mofanō ndra'o, ba mi'aloēi ndra'o dania, ba mate ami ba horōmi. Tebai mōi ami ba zi mōi ndra'o.
- 22 (F. 7, 33, 34). Ba lamane niha Je-hoeda : Ta'ila na iboenoe ia dania, wa iwa'ō : Tebai mōi ami ba zi mōi
- 23 ndra'o ? (F. 7, 35). Ba imane chōra : Moroi si tooe ami, moroi si ja'ā ndra'odo ; moroi ba goeli danō andre ami, tengā moroi ba goeli danō a-
- 24 ndre ndra'odo. (F. 3, 31). Andrō no oewā'ō chōmi, si mate ami ba horōmi. Na lō'ō sa mamati ami, wa
- ja'odo, ba si mate ami ba horōmi. (F. 4, 26). Ba lamane chōnia : Ha niha ndra'oe, Imane chōra Jesoe : Niwa'ōgōe chōmi gōi, i'otarai mbōrōta. (Hes. 12, 25. Jes. 52, 6). Oja niwa'ōgōe ba chōmi andrō, ba oja nihoekoegōe, ba samatenge ja'o, ba no si ndroehoe, ba nirongogoe chōnia, da'ō niwa'ōgōe ba niha ba goeli danō. (F. 3, 33). Ba lō aboto ba dōdōra, wa Amania niwa'ōnia chōra. Ba imane Jesoe : Na no mi'ala'ā'ō ja'ā dania Nono Niha, awena dania aboto ba dōdōmi, wa ja'odo, awō wa lō hadia ia zoroi ba chōgōe, nillaoegōe. Oe'o'ō wamahaō Namagoe ja'o, da'ō hoehoeegōe. (F. 12, 32; 5, 19; 7, 16). Ba faofao chōgōe zamatenge ja'o. Lō irōi ndra'o, ha ja'o, me lō mamalōmalō olaoe zomasi ia. Me iwa'ō da'ō, ba ato zamatni chōnia. Ba imane Jesoe ba niha Jehoeda, si no mamati chōnia : Na lō teboelō ami ba daroma ligoe andrō, ba si ndroehoe nifahaōgōe ami ; (F. 7, 17); ba aboto ba dōdōmi zi doehoe, ba i'efā'ō ami si doehoe andrō. (Gal. 5, 1. Jak. 1, 25). Latema linia, lamane : Ma'oewoe Gaberahamo ndra'aga, ba lō marai mōi sawojoen niha bō'ō, hadia wa oewā'ō : Ni'efā'ō ami ? (Mat. 3, 9. Neh. 9, 36). Itema lira Jesoe, imane : Si ndroehoendroe-hoe niwa'ōgōe chōmi, **sawoejoe horō zamazēchi horō**. (Rom. 6, 16, 20). Ba tengā sa si lō mamalōmalō jomo zawoejoe, si lō mamalōmalō nono. (Moz. I. 29, 10; II. 21, 2. Sin. 23, 6). **Ba na i'efā'ō ami Ono andrō**, awena aefa sibai ami. (Rom. 6, 18; 8, 2). Oe'ilā, wa no ma'oewoe Gaberahamo ami ; ba mi'aloēi wamoenoe ja'o, me lō fachai daroma ligoe ba dōdōmi. (F. 5, 18). Oe'wa'ō hadia ni'ilāgōe chō Namagoe ; ba ja'ami sa gōi, mi'o'ō nirongomi chō namami andrō. Latema linia, lamane chōnia : Aberahamo doeama. Imanec hōra Jesoe : Na ma'oewoe Gaberahamo ami, ba mi'o'ō ena'ō mboeaboea Ga-

- 40 berahamo. (*Gal. 3, 7*). Ba mi'aloei sa wamoenoe ja'o, niha sangoema'ō chōmi si doehoe, nirongogoe chō Lowalangi; tengā si manō Gaberahamo. 53
- 41 Boeaboea namami andrō mi'o'ō. Lamane chōnia : Tenga ono horō ndra'aga, ha samōsa namama, Lowalangi. Imane chōra Jesoe : Na amami Lowalangi mena'ō, ba mi'o-masi'ō ndra'o. Moroi ba Lowalangi sa mbōrōtagoe, ba da'ō oe'otara'i ; tengā sa moroi ba chōgōe, wa no so ndra'o, ja'ia sa zamatenge ja'o. 54
- 42 (F. 5, 43; 16, 27). Hana wa lō aboto ba dōdōmi wehedegoe, wa tebai mi-fondrondrongo ligoe ? (F. 6, 60.)
- 43 Kor. I. 2, 14). Moroi ba Gafōcha ami, ba no edōna ami mi'o'ō wa'o-masi namami andrō. No samoenoe niha da'ō, i'otarai mbōrōta, ba lō ni-agōnia si doehoe, lō'ō sa si doehoe ba dōdōnia. Na iwa'ō waja, ba moroi ba zi so chōnia moehede ia, sofaja sa ia ba ama zofaja. (Joh. I. 3, 8. 10.)
- 44 Moz. I. 3. Fet. II. 2, 4). Ba me no si doehoe niwa'ōgoe, andrō lō mamati ami. Ha niha ba chōmi zanegoe horō ba chōgōe zambalō ? Na oe'wa'ō zi doehoe, ba hana wa lō mamati ami chōgōe ? (Fet. I. 2, 22. Kor. II. 5, 21).
- 45 Si otarai Lowalangi, ba ifondrondrongo li Lowalangi, andrō lō mamondrongo ami, me tengā moroi ba Lowalangi ami. (F. 18, 37. Joh. I. 4, 6). Latema linia niha Jehoeda, lamane chōnia : Tenga si doehoe niwa'ōma, wa Dawa Zamaria ndra'o eogō, sobechoe ? (F. 7, 20). Itema lira Jesoe, imane : Tenga sobechoe ndra'odo, oefosoemange sa Nagmaoe, ba ja'ami, ba mi'o'aja ndra'o. 59
- 46 Ha niha ba chōmi zanegoe horō ba chōgōe zambalō ? Na oe'wa'ō zi doehoe, ba hana wa lō mamati ami chōgōe ? (F. 1, 1. 2. Jes. 43, 13. Moz. II. 3, 14). Ba latoejoe gara, ba waneboe ja'ia. Ba ibini'ō ia Jesoe, ba iheta ia ba gosali. (F. 10, 31. Moz. III. 24, 16. Loek. 4, 30).
- 47 Si otarai Lowalangi, ba ifondrondrongo li Lowalangi, andrō lō mamondrongo ami, me tengā moroi ba Lowalangi ami. (F. 18, 37. Joh. I. 4, 6). Latema linia niha Jehoeda, lamane chōnia : Tenga si doehoe niwa'ōma, wa Dawa Zamaria ndra'o eogō, sobechoe ? (F. 7, 20). Itema lira Jesoe, imane : Tenga sobechoe ndra'odo, oefosoemange sa Nagmaoe, ba ja'ami, ba mi'o'aja ndra'o. 59
- 48 4. Latema linia niha Jehoeda, lamane chōnia : Tenga si doehoe niwa'ōma, wa Dawa Zamaria ndra'o eogō, sobechoe ? (F. 7, 20). Itema lira Jesoe, imane : Tenga sobechoe ndra'odo, oefosoemange sa Nagmaoe, ba ja'ami, ba mi'o'aja ndra'o. 59
- 49 (F. 5, 24; 11, 25 b.t.) Lamane chōnia niha Jehoeda : Awena aboto ba dōdōma, wa sobechoe ndra'o eogō. No mate Gaberahamo, awō zama'- ele'ō andrō, ba ōwa'ō : Na so zolo'ō ligoe, ba lō'ō manō itandra wa'amate, iroegi zi lō aetoe. (Sach. 1, 5). Hadia, eboea ndra'o eogō, moroi chō doeada Aberahamo, si no mate? Ba sama'ele'ō andrō, ba no mate. Hadia ūbalī'ō ndra'o eogō ? Itema lira Jesoe imane : Na oefolachōmi ndra'o, ba faja lachōmigoe andrō. Amagoe zamolachōmi ja'o, niwa'ōmi : Lowalangima ia. (F. 5, 31. 32). Ba lō aboto badōdōmi ia, ba ja'o, ba sangila ja'ia. Ba na oe'wa'ō ena'ō, lō oe'ilā ia, ba sofaja ndra'o, si mane ja'ami. Ba no oe'ilā ia, ba oe'o'ō linia. (F. 7, 28). Owoeawoea dōdō doeami Aberahamo, ena'ō i'ilā mba'wagoe andrō, ba i'ilā, ba omoeso dōdōnia. (Heb. 11, 13). Lamane chōnia niha Jehoeda : Ambō na lima woeloe fache ndra'o eogō, ba no ū'ilā Gaberahamo ? (Loek. 3, 23). Imane chōra Jesoe : Si ndroehoendroehoe niwa'ōgoe chōmi. lō Aberahamo na, ba so ndra'o, (F. 1, 1. 2. Jes. 43, 13. Moz. II. 3, 14). Ba latoejoe gara, ba waneboe ja'ia. Ba ibini'ō ia Jesoe, ba iheta ia ba gosali. (F. 10, 31. Moz. III. 24, 16. Loek. 4, 30).
- 50 Ba lō oe'aloei zoemangegoe, so zangaloei ja'ia, sangoehoekoe. (F. 5, 41). Si ndroehoendroehoe niwa'ōgoe chōmi, na so zolo'ō ligoe, ba lō'ō manō i'ilā wa'amate, iroegi zi lō aetoe. (F. 5, 24; 11, 25 b.t.) Lamane chōnia niha Jehoeda : Awena aboto ba dōdōma, wa sobechoe ndra'o eogō. No mate Gaberahamo, awō zama'-

## FAZA 9.

I. Famokai hōrō zaoe'a moroi ba daloe ninania. II. Lasechegō nibokai hōrō andrō farizaio. III. Hoehoeo Jesoe ba warizaio.

- I. Me itōrō Jesoe, ba i'ilā niha, saoe'a moroi ba daloe ninania. Ba lasofoe chōnia nifahaōnia, lamane : He samahaō, ha niha zamazōchi hōrō, da'e, ma ira amania, wa no aoe'a ia moroi ba daloe ninania ? (Loek. 13, 2). Itema lira Jesoe, imane : Tenga da'e zamazōchi horō, ba tengā gōi ira amania; ba ena'ō te'oroma'ō ba chōnia wolaoe Lowalangi, andrō si manō. (F. 11, 4). Lō tola lō tahalō halōwō zamatenge ja'ita, fatoea moloeo. Bóngi dania, ba lō sangila mo-halōwō. (F. 5, 17. 19). Fatoea sodo ba goeli danō, ba haga ba goeli danō

- 6 ndra'odo. (*F. 8, 12*). Aefa iwa'ō da'ō, latema lira ira amania, lamane : Ma'-  
ba idiloi danō ba ibali'ō tamboe gilo ilila, wa onoma da'ō, ba no aoe'a ia,  
andrō, ba igoele'ō damboe andrō ba moroi ba daloe ninania ; ba he mo-  
hōrō andrō, (*Mar. 8, 23*), ba imane ro'i wa i'ila niha iada'e, ba lō ma'ilila,  
chōnia : Ae sasai mbawaoe ba mba- ba ha niha zamokai hōrōnia, ba lō  
wa Ziloa andrō, „nifatenge“ geloe- ma'ilila. Misofoe chōnia, noa sa'ae  
hania. Ba mōi ia, isasai mbawania, wa'eboeания, ba iwa'ō dania hadia  
ba me ifoeli ia, ba no i'ila niha. 22
- 8 II. Ba lamane banoeara, awō zi latema lira ira amania : Noa sa mainagōlō niha Jedoeda, andrō lawa'ō da'ō.  
no mangila ja'ia fōna, me manga- Noa sa mainagōlō niha Jehoeda, na  
andrōngandrō bōli gō ia : Tenga ja'ia so ena'ō zangoema'ō Keriso Jesoe  
da'ō, sidaodao, mangandrōngandrō andrō, ba latibo'ō ia banoea (*F. 7,*  
bōli gō? (*Hal. zin. 3, 10*). Ba so za- 23  
ngogema'ō : Ja'ia. Ba so gōi zangogema'ō : Tenga, ba no fachilichili ia  
chōnia. Ba ja'ia iwa'ō : Ja'odo da'ō. 24
- 10 Ba lamane chōnia : He wisa, wa te- 25  
11 bokai hōrōmō? Itema lira, imane : Niha andrō, sotōi Jesoe, ifazōchi da-  
mboe ba igoele'ō ba hōrōgoe, ba i-  
mane chōgōe : Ae ba Ziloa, sasai 26  
mbawaoe. Ba mōido, ba me no oesa-  
27 saido, ba oe'ila niha. Lamane chōnia:  
13 Heza so ia? Imane : Lō oe'ila. Ba  
la'ohe ia ba warizaio, zaoe'a fōna a-  
14 ndrō. (*F. 7, 32; 11, 46*). Ba loeo sabato, me loeo ifazōchi damboe a-  
ndrō Jesoe, me ibokai hōrōnia. (*F. 5,*  
15 9 b. t.). Ba lafoeli lasofoe chōnia fari- 28  
zaio gōi, he wisa, wa i'ila niha. Ba  
imane chōra: Tamboe ibe'ba hōrō-  
gōe, ba no oesasai mbawagoe, ba  
16 oe'ila niha. Ba lamane farizaio ōsa :  
Tenga si otarai Lowalangi niha a-  
drō, me lō i'amoni'ō loeo sabato. Ba  
lamane tānō bō'ō : He moroi i'ila ifa-  
zōchi dandra si manō niha si so horō? 29
- 17 Ba lō faoma dōdōra. (*F. 7, 43*). Ba  
lafoeli lamane chō zaoe'a andrō : Ba  
ja'oegō, hadia ōwā'ō ba chōnia a-  
ndrō, me no ibokai hōrōoe? Ba imane : Sama'ele'ō ia. (*F. 4, 19. Loek.*  
18 24, 19). Ba lō fadoehoe dōdōniha Je-  
hoeda chōnia, wa no aoe'a ia fōna, 30  
awō wa i'ila niha iada'e, irege moe-  
hede ira chō ndra ama zi no teboka  
19 hōrō andrō. Ba lasofoe chōra, lamane : Hadia, onomi da'ō, niwa'ōmi, 31  
no aoe'a ia moroi ba daloe ninania?  
20 Ba he wisa wa i'ila niha iada'e? Ba latema lira ira amania, lamane : Ma'-  
ila, wa onoma da'ō, ba no aoe'a ia,  
moroi ba daloe ninania ; ba he mo-  
ro'i wa i'ila niha iada'e, ba lō ma'ilila,  
ba ha niha zamokai hōrōnia, ba lō  
ma'ilila. Misofoe chōnia, noa sa'ae  
wa'eboeания, ba iwa'ō dania hadia  
ia chōnia. Me ata'oe ndra amania 22  
niha Jedoeda, andrō lawa'ō da'ō.  
Noa sa mainagōlō niha Jehoeda, na  
so ena'ō zangoema'ō Keriso Jesoe  
andrō, ba latibo'ō ia banoea (*F. 7,*  
*13; 12, 2*). Andrō lawa'ō ira ama- 23  
nia : Noa sa'ae wa'eboeания, misofoe  
chōnia. Awena moehede ira zamoeza 24  
tō ba niha andrō, saoe'a fōna, ba la-  
mane chōnia : Fosoemange Lowala-  
ngi, ja'aga, ba ma'ilila, wa no si so 25  
horō niha andrō. (*F. 8, 46*). Itema  
lira, imane : Lō oe'ila, na si so horō  
ia, sambalō oe'ila, saoe'a ndra'o fō-  
na, ba oe'ila niha iada'e. Ba lamane 26  
chōnia : He iwisa chōoe? He iwisa  
wanokai hōrōoe? Itema lira, ima- 27  
ne : Noa sa'ae oe'wā'ō chōmi, ba lō  
nifondrondrongomi. Hana wa omasi  
ami, mirongo zamoeza tō? Ma edō-  
na ami gōi mōi nifahaōnia? Mofō- 28  
noe ira chōnia, lamane : Ja'oegō nifa-  
haōnia, ba nifahaō Moze ndra'aga.  
Ma'ilila, wa no moehede Lowalangichō 29  
Moze, ba da'ō, ba lō ma'ilila, he mo-  
roi ia. (*F. 7, 27; 8, 14*). Itema lira 30  
niha andrō, imane chōra : Ba da'ō so  
zahōlilihōlī dōdōda, wa lō mi'ilila, he  
moroi ia, ba no ibokai hōrōgoe. No 31  
ta'ila, lō ifondrondrongo li zi so horō  
Lowalangi, ba na so zangata'oei ja'-  
ia, solo'ō somasi ia, chōnia ifondro-  
ndrongo. (*Job. 35, 13. Sin. 145, 19.*  
*Amaed. 15, 8*). I'otarai mbōrōta, ba 32  
lō moerongo, so niha samokai hōrō  
zaoe'a moroi ba daloe ninania. Na 33  
tenga si otarai Lowalangi da'ō, ba  
tebai ilaoe hadia ia mena'ō. Latema 34  
linia, lamane chōnia : Me toembœ  
ndra'oegō, ba no si so horō manō  
ndra'oegō, ba ūfahaō ndra'aga? Ba  
latoeli'ō ia baero. (*F. 9, 2, 3*). Irongo 35  
Jesoe, wa no latoeli'ō ia baero, ba

- me faloecha ia chōnia, ba imane chōnia : Hadia, mamati ndra'oegō chō  
 36 Nono Niha andrō ? Itema linia, i-mane : Ha niha ia, Toea, ena'ō ma-  
 37 mati ndra'o chōnia ? Imane chōnia Jesoe : Noa sa ō'ila ia, ba sihede  
 38 chōoe, da'ō ia. (F. 4, 26). Ba imane : Mamati ndra'o, Toea ! ba mangaloeleo ia chōnia.  
 39 II. Ba imane Jesoe : Bōrō hoe-koe, wa mōi ndra'o ba goeli danō andre, ena'ō la'ila niha saoe'a, ba ena'ō aoe'a zangila niha. (Mat. 13, 40 14, 15). Larongo farizaio ōsa, si fao chōnia ba da'ō, ba lamane chōnia :  
 41 Ba hadia, saoe'a gōi ndra'aga ? Imane chōra Jesoe : Na saoe'a ami, ba lō horōmi ena'ō, ba ija'e, ba miwā'ō : Ma'ila niha : ba lō teboelō horōmi. (F. 15, 22. Hes. 13, 10, 16).

## FAZA 10.

I. Itohoegō hoehoeonia andrō ba warizaio Jesoe. II. Koebalo si sōchi Jesoe. III. Lafoeli lateboe kara ia ena'ō.

- 1 I. Si ndroehoendroehoe niwā'ōgoe chōmi, si lō manōrō bawandroehō andrō, we'amōi ba kandra mbiribiri andrō, sanawō ba'aba'a, ba sanagō da'ō ba samara'oe. (Jer. 23, 2 b. t. Sin. 23). Sanōrō bawandroehō, da'ō goebalo mbiribiri. (A. 7).  
 2 Chōnia ibokai sanaro ba mbawandoehō andrō, ba lafondrondrongo limia biribiri, ba hoemede ia ba mbiribiri tāna chōnia, itōtōi dōi, ba i'ohē baero. (Jes. 43, 1). Ba na no ibē'e baero dāna chōnia sefroe, ba mowaō-waō ia, ba la'o'ō ia biribiri, noa sa la'ila linia. Ba lō la'o'ō niha bō'ō, moloi sa ira chōnia, me lō la'ila li niha bō'ō. Amaedola andrō iwā'ō chōra Jesoe, ba lō aboto ba dōdōra hadia ia, niwā'ōnia chōra. Ba imane Jesoe : Si ndroehoendroehoe niwā'ōgoe chōmi, ja'odo mbawandroehō ba mbiribiri. Dozi ira, ha wa'ato zi no mōi, ba no sanagō ba no sainara'oe, ba lō lafondrondrongo chōra biribi-  
 ri. (Mat. 7, 15 ; 23, 13). Ja'o mbawandroehō. Na so zanōrō ja'o, we'amōi bacha, da'ō ni'orifi, ba mōi ia bacha ba mōi baero, ba isōndra gō. (F. 14, 6. Moz. IV. 27, 17, 21). Lō mōi zanagō, na tengā ba wanagō ba ba wamoenoē ba ba wamakiko. Ba da'ō mōi ndra'o, ena'ō so chōra wa'aoeri ba ena'ō fahōna chōra hadia ia andrō. (Sin. 23, 1. Fet. I. 2, 25).  
 II. Ja'odo goebalo si sōchi andrō. Koebalō si sōchi ibelegō nosonia fōna mbiribiri. (Jes. 40, 11. Hes. 34, 11 b. t. Joh. I. 3, 16). Moloi genoni, si tengā koebalō, si tengā sochō biribiri, na i'ila nasoe gatōea moroi sa, irōi mbiribiri, ba ira'oe asoe gatōea ba ifazawili. (Sach. 11, 16 b. t.). Me enoniiia, 13 ba me lō ba dōdōnia mbiribiri. Ja'odo goebalo si sōchi andrō, ba no aboto ba dōdōge dāna chōgoe, ba no aboto ba dōdō dāna chōgoe ndra'odo. (Tim. II. 2, 19). Si mane fa'aboto ba dōdō Namagoe ndra'o, ba si mane fa'aboto ba dōdōgoe Namagoe. Ba oebegō nosogoe fōna mbiribiri. (Mat. 11, 27. Mar. 10, 45.) Ba so chōgoe na mbiribiri bō'ō, si tengā moroi ba kandra andre, ba lō tola lō oehalō ira, ba lafondrondrongo ligoe dānia ba tobali ha sambawā nikoe-baloi ba ha samōsa goebalo. (F. 11, 52. Mat. 8, 11. Jes. 49, 6. Sach. 14, 9. Efes. 2, 14 b. t.). Andrō i'omasi'ō ndra'o Amagoe, me oebe'e nosogoe, ba wanema ja'ia mangawoeli. (F. 2, 19. Jes. 53, 10). Lō sangai ja'ia chōgoe, oebe'e sa'ae ia, nilaoe dōdōgoe. Tola oebe'e ia, ba tola oefoeli oehalō. Oroiisa andrō no oetema chō Namagoe. (F. 18, 6; 14, 31). Ba fabō'ō zoei dōdō niha Jehoeda, ba niwā'ōnia andrō. (F. 7, 43). Ba ato chōra za-goema'ō : Sobechoe, sowōhō, hana wa mifondrondrongo chōnia ? (F. 7, 20) Ba lamane tānō bō'ō : Tenga fe-hede zobechoe wehede andrō. Hadia, i'ila ibokai hōrō zaoe'a bechoe ? (F. 9, 30 b. t. Moz. II. 4, 11). Ba loeo we'amoni'ō osali ba Jeroezalema,

- 23 ba'wa deoe. Ba manōrōnōrō Jesoe ba zinga gosali, baolajama Zelomo a-  
24 ndrō. (*Hal.zin.* 3, 11; 5, 12). Ba la-fasoei ia niha Jehoeda ba lamane chōnia : Heza iroegi lō ahono dōdōma ðbe'e ? Na Keriso ndra'oegō, ba wā'ō chōma, bōi aiwō ndra'oegō.  
25 (F. 8, 25). Itema lira Jesoe, imane : No oe'wā'ō chōmi, ba lō fadoehoe dōdōmi ; halōwō andrō, nihalōhalōgōe ba dōi Namagoe, da'ō zamadoe-  
26 hoe'ō ja'o. (F. 5, 36). Ba lō fadoehoe dōdōmi, me tengā biribirigoe ami.  
27 (F. 8, 45, 47). **Lafondrondrongo ligce biribirigoe, ba no aboto ba dōdōgōe ira, ba la'c'ō ndra'o.** Ba oebe'e chōra wa'aeri si lō aetee, ba lō tekiko ira, gōtōgōtō wa'ara ba lō sanōbi ja'ira ba dangagee (F. 8, 51; 5, 24).  
29 *Rom.* 8, 38 b. t. *Fet.* I, 1, 5). **Eboea moroi ba dānō bō'ō fefoe Namagoe, samee ja'ira chōgōe, ba lō sangila manōbi ja'ira ba danga Namagoe.**  
30 (F. 14, 28). **Ha sambœa ndra'aga Amagoe.** (F. 10, 37, 38; 5, 23; 17, 10; 11, 21).  
31 III. Ba latejoe zoei gara niha Jehoeda, ba waneboe ja'ia (F. 8, 59).  
32 Hoemedē chōra Jesoe, imane : No oja halōwō si sōchi, ni'oroma'ōgōe chōmi, dali Namagoe. Hezo mbōrōba halōwō andrō, wa miteboe kara  
33 ndra'o ? (*Mar.* 7, 37). Latema linia niha Jehoeda, lamane : Tenga ba halōwō si sōchi andrō mateboe kara ndra'oegō, ba wangahangaoha andrō, ba me'obali'ō Lowalangi ndra'oegō, ba no niha ndra'oegō. (F. 5, 34 18. *Mat.* 26, 65). Itema lira Jesoe, imane : Tenga no so ba zoera goroisa chōmi : „N o o e w a'ō, L o w a-  
35 l a n g i a m i ?” (*Sin.* 82, 6). Na ibe'e tōi da'ō Lowalangi, ba nita-ndrōsaigō li Lowalangi andrō — ba tebai tewoe'ai zoera — (*Mat.* 5, 36 18b.t.) ba hadia, ba miwā'ō ba ni'amoni'ō Nama andrō, ba nifatengenia ba goeli danō : Mangaohangaoha ndra'oegō, me no oe'wā'ō : Ono Lo-walangi ndra'o ? (F. 7, 17-23). Na lō oehalō halōwō Namagoe, ba bōi mi'amati chōgōe. Ba na oehalō ia, 38 ba mi'amati ba halōwōgōe, na lō mamati ami chōgōe, ena'ō mi'ilā, ba ena'ō aboto ba dōdōmi, ba dōdōgōe so Namagoe ba ba dōdō Namagoe so ndra'o. (F. 15, 24; 14, 9-11). Ba latandraigō zoei, wondra'oe ja'ia, 39 ba iheta ia ba dangara. Ba mofanō 40 zoei ia mijefo Joridano, ba zi so. Johane, me awena mamajagō idanō ia. (F. 1, 28). Ba ato zangondrasī ja'ia 41 ba lamane : Lō'ō sa nifazōchi Johane ba chō da'e, ba no si doehoe. (F. 1, 26 b. t.; 3, 27 b. t.). Ba ato zamati 42 chōnia ba da'ō.

## FAZA 11.

I. Fanoesoegi Lazaro. II. Famagōlō gere; ba wamoenoe Jesoe.

- I. Ba so zofōchō, Lazaro, banoea Mbetania, banoea ndra Maria Marata, talifoesōnia. (*Loek.* 10, 38, 39). Ba Maria zamajoini So'aja fanicha samohoea, solosi ahe Zo'aja boenia ; talifoesō da'ō, Lazaro, zofōchō. (F. 12, 3. *Mat.* 26, 7 b. t.). Ba lafatenge chō Jesoe ira talifoesōnia alawē, lamane : He Toea, faigi, somasi ndra'oegō andrō, ba no mofōchō. Ba me no irongo da'ō Jesoe, ba imane : Tenga fōchō ba wa'amate wōchō andrō, fōchō famolaclōmi Lowalangi, ena'ō tefolachōmi Nono Lowalangi ba da'ō (F. 9, 3). Ba no omasi Jesoe Marata andrō ba talifoesōnia ba Lazaro a-ndrō. Ba me no irongo mofōchō ia, ba doea wongi na ia ba zi so ia. Aefā da'ō, ba imane chō ndra nifahaō : Datafoeli ita ba Joedaia. Lamane chōnia ira nifahaō : He samahaō, ha mega no, ba laboenoē ndra'oegō mena'ō niha Jehoeda, lateboe kara ndra'oegō mena'ō, ba ūfoeli mōi ba da'ō ? (F. 10, 31). Itema lira Jesoe : Tenga felendroea za zi ma'ōma'ōchō ? Na so zofanō ba zi ma'ōchō, ba lō manendre ia, me i'ila haga a-ndrō ba goeli danō. (F. 9, 4, 5). Ba 10

- na no sofanō bōngi, ba manendre, me lō chōnia haga andrō. (*F. 12, 35*).  
 11 Da'ō niwā'ōnia ; ba me aefa da'ō, ba imane chōra : No mōrō Lazaro andrō, si fahoewoe chōda, ba mōido moesoesoegi ia. (*Mat. 9, 24. Kor. I. 12, 15, 20*). Ba lamane chōnia ira nifahaō : He Toea, na mōrō ia, ba abe'e.  
 13 Ba fa'amatenia niwā'ō Jesoe, ba lawai si ndroehoe femōrō niwā'ōnia .  
 14 Awena iwā'ō chōra Jesoe, lō ibini'ō.:  
 15 No mate Lazaro. Ba omoeso dōdōgoe, bōrō ami, me lō ja'o ba da'ō, ena'ō fadoehoe dōdōmi. Ba mitaboe  
 16 chōnia. Ba imane Toma andrō, nifotō si faero, ba nawōnia nifahaō : Damōi ita gōi, ena'ō mate ita awōnia. (*F. 20, 24 b. t.*). Ba me iroegi Jesoe, ba irongo, no ūfa bonginia ba  
 18 lewatō. Ba ahato bā Jeroezalema Mbetania andrō, so doea mbadoe fo-  
 19 fanō. Ba no ato niha Jehoeda, si mōi chō ndra Marata Maria, ba wondra-ra tōdōra, ba chō dalifoesōra andrō.  
 20 Ba me irongo Marata so Jesoe, ba ifaondragō, ba doemadao jomo Ma-  
 21 ria. Ba imane Marata chō Jesoe : He Toea, ena'ō na ho so ndra'oegō ba da'e, ba lō mate mena'ō dalifoesōgoe  
 22 andrō. (*A. 32*). Ba iada'e gōi, ba oe'ila, hadia ni'andrōe chō Lowalangi, ba ibe'e chōoe Lowalangi. (*F. 9, 31*).  
 23 33). Imane chōnia Jesoe : Maoso da-  
 24 nia dalifoesōoe andrō. Imane chōnia Marata : Oe'ila sa, maoso ia dana, ba wemaoso andrō na loeo sa-  
 foeria (*Loek. 14, 14. F. 5, 25. Hal. zin.*  
 25 24, 15). Imane chōnia Jesoe : **Ja'odo wemaoso ba fa'aoeri, samati chōgōe, ba aoeri, he wa'ac mate ia.** (*F. 3, 26; 5, 26; 6, 40. 54*). **Ba dozi saoeri, samati chōgōe, ba lō mate, iroegi zi lō aetoe.** Hadia, fadoehoe dōdōoe ba  
 27 da'ō? (*Joh. 8, 51*). Imane chōnia : E, Toea, mamati sa'aendra'o, wa Keriso andrō ndra'oegō, Ono Lowalangi, si  
 28 mōi ba goeli danō. (*F. 6, 69*). Ba aefa iwā'ō da'ō, ba mōi ia moehede chō dalifoesōnia, Maria, nibini'ō, imane : No so zamahaō, ba moehede ia chōoe. Ba ja'ia, me irongo da'ō, 29  
 ba i'ilio'ō ifazaŵa ia, ifaondragō. Ba 30 lō'ō na niroegi Jesoe banoea, ba zi fachamō Marata chōnia mege so ia na. Ba me la'ilā niha Jehoeda, si so 31 chōnia jomo ba da'ō, sondrara tōdōnia, i'ilio'ō wamazaŵa ja'ia Maria ba mōi, ba la'o'ō ia, lawai sa mōi ia ba lewatō, ba wege'ege ba da'ō. Ba 32 me iroegi Maria ba zi so Jesoe, me i'ilā ia, ba itoehi danō fōnania, imane chōnia : He Toea, ena'ō na ho so ndra'oegō ba da'e, ba lō mate mena'ō dalifoesōgoe andrō. (*A. 21*). Ba me 33 i'ilā Jesoe, mege'ege ia, ba mege'ege niha Jehoeda andrō si fao chōnia, ba mofōnoe ia ba dōdōnia, ba ifatalichō ia. (*Mar. 8, 12*)), Ba imane : 34 Heza labē'e ia ? Lamane chōnia : Ae faigi, Toea. Me'e Jesoe. (*Loek. 19, 41*). Ba lamane niha Jehoeda : Hiza 36 wa'omasinia ia. Ba so ba chōra zangoema'ō : Hadia, lō i'ilā i'orifi da'ō gōi mena'ō samokai hōrō zaoe'a andrō ? (*F. 9, 6, 32*). Ba mofōnoe zoei 38 Jesoe ba dōdōnia, ba iroegi lewatō. Ba tōgi narō gara lewatō andrō, nifolagō gowe. (*Mat. 27, 60*). Ba imane 39 Jesoe : Mifazaŵa gowe andrō. Imane chōnia talifoesō zi mate andrō, Marata : He Toea, abōoe sa'ae ; no ūfa bonginia ae. Imane chōnia Jesoe : Tenga no oeŵā'ō chōoe, na fadoehoe dōdōoe, ba oroma chōoe lachōmi Lowalangi ? (*F. 11, 4, 23*). Awena 41 lafazaŵa goweandrō. Ba ifaõga hōrōnia Jesoe, ba imane : He Ama, saoha gōlōoe, me no ūfondrondrongo ligoe ! (*F. 17, 1*). Ba oe'ila, lō mammalōmalō, 42 wa ūfondrondrongo ligoe, ba bōrō niha sato andre, samasoei ja'o, wa oeŵā'ō, ena'ō fadoehoe dōdōra, wa no ja'oegō zamatenge ja'o. (*Joh. 12, 30*). Ba me aefa iwā'ō da'ō, ba i'eboea'ō linia we'ao, imane : He Lazaro, ae baero ! Mōi baero zi mate, no 44 moe'olohoeni gahenia ba tangania lembe ba lewatō, ba bawania, ba ni-baloegō lembe folosi mbōbōi. Ba imane chōra Jesoe : Mitoto'ō chōnia

- ba mifofanō ia. (*Loek. 8, 49 b. t.; 7, 45 11 b. t.*) Ba ato zamati chōnia niha Jehoeda, si no mōi chō Maria, me la'ila nilaoe Jesoe. (*F. 7, 31*) Ba so ūsa chōra, zi mōi ba warizaio, la'ombacha'ō chōra hadia nilaoe Jesoe. **47 II. Ba** lafaloecha'ō zalaŵa rafe seboea sangila amachoita ba farizaio ba lamane : He tawisa ? Oja sa ifazōchi tandra niha andrō. (*Mat. 26, 48 3 b. t.; Loek. 16, 31*) Na tatehe manō chōnia zi manō, ba ahorí mamati ira chōnia, ba mōi dania Ndrawa Roma ba la'ochōgō danōda, fabaja niha. (*F. 49 12, 19*) Ba imane chōra awōra si samōsa, Kajafa, ere seboea zi dōfi andrō : Lō mi'ila watahōgō hadia ia, **50** ba lō mifatooetooe, wa mohare ita, na mate zamōsa niha, salahi mbanoeada andre, fa bōi tekiko mbanoeada andre ma'afefoe. (*F. 18, 14*). **51** Ba tengā moroi chōnia, wa iŵa'ō da'ō, me no ere seboea ia zi dōfi andrō, ba mama'ele'ō ia ; mate sa dania Jesoe salahi mbanoeara andrō. **52** (*Amaed. 16, 1. 10. Sam. I, 1, 17*) Ba tengā ha salahi mbanoeara, ena'ō i'woeloi gōi nono Lowalangi andrō, sizaewe, ena'ō oroedoe. (*F. 10, 53 16*) I'otarai loeo da'ō, ba mamagōlō ira sa'ae, ba wamoenoe ja'ia. (*Mat. 54 21, 38*) Ba lō'ō sa'ae i'oroma'ō ia Jesoe ba niha Jehoeda, mofanō ia ba da'ō, isaŵa danō ba zinga danō si mate, banoea andrō, sotoi Eferaji, **55** ba da'ō sosō ia, awō nifahaõnia. Ba no ahatō wasa andrō, ba niha Jehoeda. Ba ato zi mōi misi jaŵa ba Jeroezalema, moroi ba da'ō, fōna wasa andrō, ba wangehao ja'ira. (*F. 6, 4. 56 Nga'ōt. II, 30, 17*) Ba la'aloei Jesoe, ba faoma lamane chō nawōra, me so ira ba gosali : Hadiā ba dōdōmi, wa lō mōi ia ba gowasa ? (*F. 7, 11*). **57** Ba no labē'e goroisa ira ere seboeaba farizaio, na so zangila, heza so ia; ba i'ombacha'ō, ena'ō lara'oe ia. (*F. 9, 22*).

## FAZA 12.

Tebajoini Jesoe ba Mbetania. **II.** Famagōlō warizaio ba chō Lazaro andrō. **III.** Fe'amōi Jesoe mijomo ba Jeroezalema. **IV.** Niŵa'ō Jesoe, me so Ndrawa Heleni, sarmaigi ja'ia ena'ō. **V.** Lō mamati niha Jehoeda.

(*A. 1-8 : Mat. 26, 6-13. Mar. 14, 3-9.*)

- I. Ōnō** bongi lō fasa, ba mōi ba Mbetania Jesoe, ba zi so Lazaro andrō, nisoesoeginia moroi ba ngai zi mate. (*F. 11, 1. 43 b. t.*) Ba labē'e gōnia ba da'ō, ba sangai halōwō Marata. Ba samōsa Lazaro, awōnia ba wemanga. (*Loek. 10, 39. 40*) Ba ihalō Maria zakati zi ndroehoe wanicha narawasoe, samohoea, seboea bōli, ibajoini gahe Jesoe ba i'osi boenia; ba afōnoe nomo hoea wanicha andrō. Ba imane Joeda andrō, banoea Kariota, nifahaõnia si samōsa, si manga mbōlinia dania : (*F. 13, 26 b. t. 18, 2*) Hana wa lō la'amawa wanicha andrō, otoe a lima woeloe roefia mbōlinia mena'ō, ba labē'e ba zi noemana ? Ba tengā me so ba dōdōnia zi noemana iŵa'ō da'ō, me no sanagōnagō ia, me chōnia so naha gefe, me ihalōhalō game'ela andrō. (*Loek. 8, 3. F. 13, 29*) Ba imane Jesoe : Bōi tegoe ia ; no i'irō'ō da'ō, irege loeo wogo'o ja'o. Si lō mammalōmalō awōmi zi noemana, ba ja'o, ba tengā si lō mammalōmalō chōmi.

- II. Ba** ato zamondrongo niha Jehoeda, no so ia ba da'ō, ba mōi ira, tengā ha Jesoe mbōrō, ba wamaigi Lazaro gōi, nisoesoeginia moroi ba ngai zi mate. Ba mamagōlō gere 10 seboea, ena'ō laboenoe gōi Lazaro andrō ; bōrō sa ia, wa ato zi so niha 11 Jehoeda, sannati chō Jesoe.

(*A. 12-18 : Mat. 21, 1-11. Mar. 11, 1-10. Loek. 19, 29-38*)

- III. Sara** wongi aefa da'ō, me lango, n ha sato, si no mōi ba gowasa, no mōi ba Jeroezalema Jesoe, ba lahalō mbocloe nohi, mōi ira mamao-

- ndragō ja'ia, moe'ao ira : Hosana, | ū'ā'goe? He Ama, efa'ō ndra'o ba  
ja'ahowoe zi so andrō, ba dōi Zo'-  
aja, razo Ndraono Gizeräeli andrō ! | ū'ā'goe? He Ama, efa'ō ndra'o ba  
14 (*Moz. III. 23, 40*). Ba me isōndra | ginōtō andre! Ba andrō oeroegi  
nono galide Jesoe, ba i'okoedo, itōrō | ginōtō andre. (*Mat. 26, 38, 39*). **He 28**  
15 zi so ba zoera andrō : „Bō i a tā'-  
oe fi, ono Zion a ala we, hiza,  
so razomō, i'okoedo nono galide". (*Sach. 9, 9*). **Ama, folachōmi dōimō!** Ba so li,  
16 Lō'ō sa i'anema'ō aboto ba dōdō  
ndra nifahaō da'ō ba me no tefola-  
chōmi Jesoe, awena itōrō tōdōra,  
wa ba chōnia tesoera da'ō, awō wa | si otarai zoroego. imane: **No oefo-**  
17 no lamanō chōnia. Ba lafadoehoe'ō | **lachōmi, ba oefoeli oefolachōmi da-**  
niā! (*Mat. 3, 17*). Ba lamane niha | **nia!** (*Mat. 3, 17*). Ba lamane niha 29  
sato, si so ba da'ō, me larongo da'ō: | sato, si so ba da'ō, me larongo da'ō:  
Moe'oege mbanoea! Ba so gōi za- | Moe'oege mbanoea! Ba so gōi za-  
nangoema'ō: No moehede chōnia ma- | nangoema'ō: No moehede chōnia ma-  
la'ika. (*Hal. zin. 23, 9*). Itema lira | la'ika. (*Hal. zin. 23, 9*). Itema lira 30  
Jesoe, imane: Tenga ja'o mbōrō, | Jesoe, imane: Tenga ja'o mbōrō,  
wa so li andrō, ja'ami mbōrō. (*F.* | wa so li andrō, ja'ami mbōrō. (*F.*  
11, 42). Fangoehoekoe ūsi goeli danō | 11, 42). Fangoehoekoe ūsi goeli danō 31  
andre iada'e, iada'e tetibo baero za- | andre iada'e, iada'e tetibo baero za-  
la'āva goeli danō andre. (*F. 16, 11; 14,* | la'āva goeli danō andre. (*F. 16, 11; 14,*  
30). Ba ja'o, na no te'ala'āva'ō ja'āva | 30). Ba ja'o, na no te'ala'āva'ō ja'āva 32  
ndra'o, moroi ba danō, ba ohori | ndra'o, moroi ba danō, ba ohori  
oedōnisi ira chōgōe. (*F. 3, 14; 8, 28*). | oedōnisi ira chōgōe. (*F. 3, 14; 8, 28*).  
Ba wangombacha he wisa wa'ama- | Ba wangombacha he wisa wa'ama- 33  
tenia dania iŵa'ō da'ō. Ba latema | tenia dania iŵa'ō da'ō. Ba latema 34  
linia niha sato, lamane: No marongo | linia niha sato, lamane: No marongo  
ba zoera goroisa, lō teboelō Keriso | ba zoera goroisa, lō teboelō Keriso  
andrō iroegi zi lō aetoe; ba hana | andrō iroegi zi lō aetoe; ba hana  
wa ū'ā'ō ni'ala'āva'ō ja'āva Nono | wa ū'ā'ō ni'ala'āva'ō ja'āva Nono  
Niha? Ha niha Nono Niha andro? | Niha? Ha niha Nono Niha andro?  
(*Sin. 45, 7; 72, 7, 17; 110, 4. Jes. 9,* | (*Sin. 45, 7; 72, 7, 17; 110, 4. Jes. 9,*  
*7. Hes. 37, 35. Dan. 7, 13. 14.* Ba | 7. Hes. 37, 35. Dan. 7, 13. 14. Ba 35  
imane chōra Jesoe: Ma'ifoe tō na | imane chōra Jesoe: Ma'ifoe tō na  
so ba chōmi haga andrō. Mi'ogoe- | so ba chōmi haga andrō. Mi'ogoe-  
na'ō haga andrō, ba lalami, fa lō | na'ō haga andrō, ba lalami, fa lō  
ichamō ami fa'ogōmigōmi. Sowaō- | ichamō ami fa'ogōmigōmi. Sowaō-  
waō ba zogōmigōmi, ba lō i'ila, | waō ba zogōmigōmi, ba lō i'ila,  
heza isa'āva. (*F. 7, 33; 11, 9, 10*). Mi'o- | heza isa'āva. (*F. 7, 33; 11, 9, 10*). Mi'o- 36  
goena'ō haga andrō, wamatī ba haga | goena'ō haga andrō, wamatī ba haga  
andrō, ena'ō tobali ono haga ami. | andrō, ena'ō tobali ono haga ami.  
Da'ō niŵa'ō Jesoe, ba mofanō ia, | Da'ō niŵa'ō Jesoe, ba mofanō ia,  
ibini'ō ia chōra. | ibini'ō ia chōra.  
V. Ba he no si manō wa'ōja da- | V. Ba he no si manō wa'ōja da- 37  
ndra nifazōchinia ba zanehe ira, ba | ndra nifazōchinia ba zanehe ira, ba  
lō'ō zoei mamati ira chōnia. (*Hal.* | lō'ō zoei mamati ira chōnia. (*Hal.*  
*zin. 2, 22. Mat. 26, 1-5*). Ena'ō itōrō | zin. 2, 22. Mat. 26, 1-5). Ena'ō itōrō 38  
niŵa'ō Jesaja andrō, sama'ele'ō, me | niŵa'ō Jesaja andrō, sama'ele'ō, me  
imane: He So'a'aja, ha niha | imane: He So'a'aja, ha niha  
zi f a d o e h o e tō dō b a w a- | zi f a d o e h o e tō dō b a w a-  
n g o m b a c h a'ō m a a n d rō. b a | n g o m b a c h a'ō m a a n d rō. b a  
t a n g a Z o'a'aja a n d rō, b a h a | tanga Z o'a'aja a n d rō, b a h a  
c hō t e f a'ele'ō? (*Jes. 53, 1*). Andrō | chō t e f a'ele'ō? (*Jes. 53, 1*). Andrō 39  
tebai mamati ira, iŵa'ō gōi Jesaja: | tebai mamati ira, iŵa'ō gōi Jesaja:  
(*Jes. 6, 9, 10. Mat. 13, 14 b. t.*). „No 40
- 25 mboeania. (*Kor. I. 15, 36 b. t.*) Chō  
zomasi nosonia aetoe ia, ba si fa'oe-  
dœe ba nosonia ba goeli danō andre,  
ba irorogō ba wa'aoeri si lō aetoe.  
26 (*Loek. 17, 33*). Na so zi mōi enoni-  
goe, ba jamoe'o'ō ndra'o, ba ba zi so  
ja'o, ba da'ō gōi so genonigoe dania.  
Na so zi mōi enonigoe, ba ifosoe mangu-  
27 Amagoe (*Loek 9, 23, F. 14, 3*). Ia-  
da'e, ba aboe dōdōgōe, ba hadia ni-

- i fo b alo e nō hōrōra ba no  
i'a b'e'ō dōdōra, ena'ō lō  
lā'il a hōrōra, ba ena'ō lō  
aboto ba dōdōra, ba fa  
bōi la falalini gera'erara,  
ba fa bōi oe'orifi ira."
- 41 Da'ō niwa'ō Jesaja, me no i'ila  
lachōminia, ba me itōrō linia ia.
- 42 (Jes. 6, 1). Ba ato sa zoei zamati  
gōi chōnia salaŵa, ba bōrō warizaio,  
wa lō la'ombacha'ō, fa bōi latibō'ō
- 43 banoea ira. (F. 7, 48; 9, 22). Omasi  
sa ira zoemange ba niha, moroi ba  
zoemange ba Lowalangi. (F. 5, 44).
- 44 Ba moe'ao Jesoe, imane: Samati  
chōgoe, ba tengā chōgoe mamatī ia,  
chō samatenge ja'o mamatī ia. (F.  
45 7, 16). Ba sangila ja'o, ba i'ila za-  
matenge ja'o andrō. (F. 10, 30; 14,  
46 9). Haga ndra'o, si no mōi ba goeli  
danō, ena'ō bōi sa'ae so ba zogō-  
migōmi dozi samati chōgoe. (F. 8,  
46 12). Ba na so zamondrondrongo  
ligoe, ba na lō i'o'ō, ba tengā ja'o  
zangoehoekoe ja'ia. Tengā sa ba  
da'ō mōi ndra'o, ba wangoehoekoe  
ōsi goeli danō, ena'ō oe'orifi nōsi  
goeli danō. (F. 3, 17). Chō zango-  
sitengagō ja'o, si lō mamonaha ta-  
roma ligoe, chōnia so sa'ae zangoehoekoe  
ja'ia; taroma ligoe andrō, niwa'ōgoe,  
da'ō zangoehoekoe ja'ia, na loeo safoeria  
andrō. (F. 3, 18).
- 49 Mar. 16, 16). Tengā sa moroi chōgoe  
manō niwa'ōgoe. samatenge ja'o,  
Amagoe, ba no ibe'e goroisa chōgoe,  
hadia niwa'ōgoe, hadia wehedegoe.
- 50 (F. 5, 19 b. t.). Ba oe'ila, fa'aoeri si  
lō aetoe goroisania andrō. Andrō  
oe'ō niwa'ō Namagoe chōgoe, ba  
wehedegoe andrō.
- ia chō Nama, si mane fa'omasinia  
dána chōnia ba goeli danō, fōna, si  
manō wa'omasinia ira iroegi gamo-  
zoea. (Mat. 26, 2. F. 16, 28). Ba me  
manga ira ena'ō, me no ibe'e ba  
dōdō Joeda andrō, ono Zimoni, ba-  
noea Kariota wemanga mbōli Jesoe  
Afōcha — (Loek. 22, 3) he ū'a'e  
no i'ila Jesoe, no ibe'e ba dangania  
fefoe hadia ia Ama, ba he ū'a'e  
i'ila, chō Lowalangi i'otarai, ba ba  
Lowalangi mōi ia, — (F. 3, 35), ba  
maoso ia ba ngai gō, iheta mba-  
roenia, ihalō lembe, ba i'olembē.  
Aefa da'ō, ba ilaoe nidanō ba naha  
wanasa, ba ibōrōtaigō isasai gahe  
ndra nifahaō, ba i'osi lembe andrō,  
ni'olembenia. Ba iroegi Zimoni Fe-  
tero, ba imane chōnia da'ō: Ja'oegō  
zanasai ahego, Toea? Itema linia  
Jesoe, imane chōnia: Iada'e, ba lō  
ō'ila hadia nilaoegoe, ba aboto ba  
dōdōe dania. Imane chōnia Fete-  
ro: Iroegi zi lō aetoe, ba lō tola  
ōsasai gahegoe. Itema linia Jesoe,  
imane: Na lō oesasai'ō, ba tengā si  
fabōbō chōgoe ndra'oegō. (Kor. I.  
6, 11. Fam. 1, 5). Imane chōnia Si-  
moni Fetero: He Toea, bōi ha  
sambalō ahego, tanga gōi ba hōgō.  
Imane chōnia Jesoe: Acha lō isasai  
ia si no mondri, noa sa moehaogō  
nōsinia ma'afefoe, ba no moehaogō  
ami, ba lō dozi. (F. 15, 3. Tit. 3, 5).  
Noa sa i'ila zi manga mbōlinia,  
andrō iwa'ō: Lō dozi moehaogō  
ami. (F. 6, 64. 70). Ba me aefa  
isasai gahera ba i'obaroe mbaroenia  
ba ifoeli moedadao, imane chōra:  
Hadia, no aboto ba dōdōmi nilaoe-  
goe chōmi? Mibe'e tōigoe zamahaō  
ba So'aja ba si sōchi, na miwa'ō  
da'ō, si ndroehoe da'ō. (Mat. 23, 8.  
10). Ba na no oesasai gahemi, ja'odo  
andre. So'aja ja'ami, samahaō ja'-  
ami, ba mo'ōmō gōi ami, wanasa  
ahe nawōmī. (Loek. 22, 26. 27). Fa-  
maedo nibe'egoe chōmi, ena'ō mi'-  
o'ō niilaegoe chōmi. (Fet. I. 2, 21).  
Si ndroehoendroehoe niwa'ōgoe chō- 16

## FAZA 13.

I Fanasai ahe. II. Fangombacha  
si manga mbōli. III. Oroisa ba wa-  
ngomasī'ō awō. IV. Fangombacha  
fangosilō'ōgō Wetero.

- 1 I. Ba fōna gowasa fasa andrō,  
me no i'ila Jesoe, no iroegi inōtō,  
aheta ia ba goeli danō andre, mōi

- mi, tenga seboea, moroi chō zochō ja'ia, zawoejoe, ba tenga seboea, moroi chō zamatenge ja'ia zinenge.
- 17 F. 15, 20. Mat. 10, 24). **Na no mi'ilā da'ō, ba ja'ahowoe ami, na mi'o'ō, wolaoe ja'ia.** (Mat. 7, 21. 24. Jak. 1, 25). Lō dozi ami da'ō, niwa'ōgoe; oe'ila, ha niha nitoetoejoegoe. Ba ena'ō itōrō zi so ba zoera andrō : „Awōgoe ba wemang a andrō, ba no ifazawā am bōrō sisinia chōgōe. (Sin. 41, 19. Mat. 26, 23.) I'otarai da'e, oe'wa'ō chōmi, fatoea lō aloea, ena'ō fadoehoe dōdōmi, wa ja'odo, na no aloea 20 dania. (F. 14, 29; 16, 4). Si ndroehoendroehoe niwa'ōgoe chōmi, samonaha, na so nifatengoege, ba ifonaha ndra'o; ba samonaha ja'o, ba ifonaha zamatenge ja'o andrō. (Mat. 10, 40 b. t.).
- 21 II. Aefa iwa'ō da'ō Jesoe, ba aboe dōdōnia, ba ifadoehoe'ō, imane: Si ndroehoendroehoe niwa'ōgoe chōmi, samōsa ba chōmi zi manga mbōligoe dania. (Mat. 26, 21 b. t.)
- 22 Ba faoma lafaigi nawōra ira nifahaō, lō la'ila, ha niha niwa'ōnia. (F. 19, 23) 26). Ba so zamōsa nifahaō, sidadao ba ngai Jesoe, ni'omas'i'ō Jesoe.
- 24 Da'ō nichawi Zimoni Fetero tanga, imane chōnia: Ombacha'ō chōgōe, 25 ha niha niwa'ōnia. Ba ihole'ō ia ba doto Jesoe, imane chōnia: He 26 Toea, ha niha? Itema linia Jesoe: Da'ō ia, ni'oengoegōgoe ō, sambawa, nibe'egoe chōnia. Ba i'oengoegō gō, sambawa, ba ibe'e chō Joeda andrō,
- 27 ono Zimoni, banoea Kariota. Ba me aefa itema gō andrō, ba mōi ba dōdōnia Zatana. Ba imane chōnia Jesoe: Ta'ita'i, laoe nilaoemō.
- 28 (F. 13, 2.) Ba lō ba nawōnia ba we-manga andrō saboto ba dōdō da'ō, 29 hana wa iwa'ō chōnia da'ō. So zangoema'ō tōdōra, me so chōnia nahe gefe, iwa'ō chōnia Jesoe: Öli hadia zogoena chōda ba gowasa, ba ma ena'ō na ibe'e ba zi noemana ma'-30 ifoe. (F. 12, 6.) Ba me no itema
- gō andrō, ba i'anema'ō mōi ia baerō. Ba no bōngi. (F. 18, 3.)
- III. **Ba me no mōi ia baerō, ba imane Jesoe:** Awena tefolachōmi Nono Niha, ba no tefolachōmi Lowalangi ba chōnia. (F. 12, 23.) Na no tefolachōmi Lowalangi ba chōnia, ba ifolachōmi gōi ia Lowalangi, ba chōnia, ba i'anema'ō ifolachōmi. He iraono, ha ma'ifoe tō na sodo chōmi. Mī'aloei ndra'o dania, ba hoelō si mane niwa'ōgoe no ba niha Jehoeda: Tebai mōi ami ba zi mōi ndra'o, si manō gōi niwa'ōgoe chōmi iada'e. (F. 7, 34.)
- Oroisa si bohooe oebe'e chōmi, ena'ō mi'omas'i'ō nawōmi; si mane fa'omasigoe ami, ena'ō ja'ami gōi, faoma mi'omas'i'ō nawōmi.** (Joh. 15, 12. 13. Efes. 5, 2. Joh. I. 3, 11. 14. 23.)
- Ba da'ō aboto ba dōdō niha fefoe, wa no nifahaōgoe ami, na so chōmi wa'omasimi nawōmi.** (Joh. I. 2, 5.)
- IV. Imane chōnia Simoni Fetero: He Toea, heza mōi'ō? Itema linia Jesoe, imane: Tebai ö'o'ō ndra'o iada'e, ba zi mōi ndra'o, ba ö'o'ō sa ndra'o na foeri. (F. 21, 18. 19.) Imane chōnia Fetero: He Toea, 37 hana wa lō oe'ila oe'o'ō ndra'oegō iada'e? Oebelegō nosogoe fōnaeoe. (Loek. 22, 33 b. t.). Itema linia Jesoe, imane: Öbelegō nosooe fōnagoe? Si ndroehoendroehoe niwa'ōgoe chōoe, lō fachamō miwo zilatao, iroegi no medōloe ö'silö'ögō ndra'o.

## FAZA 14.

Hoehoeo Jesoe ba nifahaōnia, sa-foeria. I. Ifaroee dōdōra ba wamati chō Lowalangi ba ba wamati chōnia. II. Faoma ira, daroea ira Amania. III. Ifaboe'oe Geheha ni'amoni'ō. IV. Famahowes'ō ba fandrara tōdō.

- I. **Bōi aboe dōdōmi. Mi'amati ba Lowalangi ba mi'amati chōgōe.** (Mar. 11, 22. F. 12, 44.) Oja nahia ba nomo Namagoe, ba na tenga si manō mena'ō, ba no oe'wa'ō chōmi. Mōido sa moehaogō nahia chōmi.

- 3 (Kor. II. 5, 1.) Ba na no mōido, na no oehaogō naha chōmi, ba manga-woelido, ba oehalō ami chōgoe, ena'ō so ami gōi ba zi so ja'o. (F. 17, 24.)
- 4 Ba no mi'ilala lala ba zi mōi ndra'o.
- 5 II. Imane chōnia Toma : He Toea, lō ma'ilala, heza mōi ndra'oegō, ba he moroi ma'ilala lala ? Imane chōnia Jesoe : **Ja'odo lala, ja'odo wa'adoe-hoe, ja'odo wa'aceri. Lō sendroegi Ama, na lō itōrō ndra'o.** (Heb. 10, 19.) Na no aboto ba dōdōmi ndra'o, ba aboto gōi ba dōdōmi Namagoe dania. Ba i'otarai da'e, ba aboto ba dōdōmi ia, ba no mi'ilala ia. (F. 8, 19.) Imane chōnia Filifo : He Toea, oroma'ō chōma Nama, ba shono dōdōma. Imane chōnia Jesoe : Si manō wa'ara awōmi ndra'o, Filifo, ba lō aboto ba dōdōmi ndra'o ? Si no mangila ja'o, ba no i'ilala Nama ; ba hana wa ōwa'ō : Oroma'ō chōma Nama ? (F. 12, 45. Kol. 1, 10. Heb. 1, 3. Kor. II. 4, 4. 6.) Hadia, lō fadoehoe dōdōoe, wa ba dōdō Nama so ndra'o, awō wa ba dōdōgoe so Nama ? Taroma li andrō, niwa'ōgoe chōmi, ba tengā moroi ba chōgoe oe'wa'ō ia. Ba ihalō halōwōnia Ama, 11 si lō teboelō ba dōdōgoe. Mifati chōgoe, wa ba dōdō Nama so ndra'o, awō wa ba dōdōgoe so Nama ; ba na lō'ō, ba mi'amati ba halōwō andrō. (F. 10, 38.) Si ndroehoe-ndroehoe niwa'ōgoe chōmi, ihalō dania halōwō andrō, nihalōgoe, samati chōgoe, ba seboea moroi andrō ihalō, me chō Nama mōi ndra'o, (Mat. 17, 20. Hal. zin. 2, 41; 5, 15.) 12 ba hadia ni'andrōmi, ba dōigoe, ba oe'ō'ō, ena'ō tefolachōmi Nama ba chō Nono. (F. 15, 7; 16, 23.) Na so ni'andrōmi chōgoe ba dōigoe, ba oe'ō'ō. (Joh. I. 5, 14. 15.)
- 13 III. Na mi'omasi'ō ndra'o, ba mi'ō'ō goroisagoe. (F. 15, 10. Joh. I. 5, 3.) Ba ja'o, ba oe'andrō dania chō Nama, ba ibe'e chōmi zanolo tānō bō'ō, ena'ō lō aefa ia chōmi, 14 iroegi zi lō aetoe; (F. 14, 26.) Eheha si doehoe andrō. si tebai latema niha goeli danō, me lō la'ilala, me lō aboto ba dōdōra. Ba dōdōmi no aboto ia, me lō aefa ia chōmi, ba ba dōdōmi so ia dania. (Joh. I. 5, 6.) Lō oerō ami, hoelō zi lō 18 ama, si lō ina, mōido chōmi. (Mat. 28, 20.) Ma'ifoe tō na, ba lō'ō sa'ae 19 la'ilado niha goeli danō, ba ja'ami zangila ja'o, aoeri sa ndra'o, ba saoeri gōi ami dania. (F. 16, 16. Hos. 6, 2.) Na loeo da'ō, ba aboto 20 ba dōdōmi, wa ba dōdō Nama so ndra'o, awō wa ba dōdōgoe so ami ba ba dōdōmi so ndra'o. (F. 17, 23 b. t.) Si so oroisa andrō chōgoe, solo'ō ja'ia, da'ō zomasi ja'o. Ba ni'omasi'ō Namagoe zomasi ja'o ; ba ja'o gōi oe'omasi'ō ia ba oe'oroma'ō ndra'o chōnia. (A. 15.) Imane 22 chōnia Joeda, tengā banoea Kariota andrō : He Toea, hadia ia wa ō'oroma'ō ndra'oegō chōma, ba lō ō'oroma'ō ndra'oegō ba niha goeli danō ? Itema linia Jesoe, imane 23 chōnia : Na so zomasi ja'o, ba i'o'ō ligoe, ba i'omasi'ō Amagoe, ba mōiga chōnia, ba ba chōnia ma'iagō. (Ejes. 3, 17 b. t.) Si lō mango- 24 masi'ō ja'o, ba lō i'o'ō ligoe. Ba taroma li andrō, nirongomi, ba tengā chōgoe, no chō zamatenge ja'o, chō Nama. F. 7, 16 b. t.) Da'ō niwa'ōgoe 25 chōmi, fatoea lō ahetado chōmi. Ba sanolo andrō. Eheha ni'amonī'ō, 26 nifatenge Namagoe dania ba dōigoe, da'ō zamahaō ja'ami, ba da'ō fefoe, ba ahori ifasoegi ba dōdōmi niwa'ōgoe chōmi. (F. 15, 26; 16, 14. Fil. 1, 9-11.)
- IV. **Oerō ichōmi wa'ohahaoe dōdō, fa'ohahaoe dōdō chōgoe cebē'e chōmi. Bō'ō nibē'e niha goeli danō, bō'ō nibē'egoe. Bōi aboe dōdōmi ba bōi ata'oe ami.** (F. 16, 33. Rom. 5, 1. Fil. 4, 7.) No mirongo, me oe'wa'ō 28 chōmi : Mofanō ndra'o ba oefoelido chōmi. Na mi'omasi'ō ndra'o, ba omoeso dōdōmi ena'ō, me chō Nama mōido, me no seboea moroi chōgoe

- 29 Nama. (*F. 10, 29. Fil. 2, 6 b. t.*) Ba noa sa oe'wa'ō chōmi, fatoea lō aloea, ena'ō fadoehoe dōdōmi, na 30 aloea dania. (*F. 13, 19.*) Lō'ō sa'aе oja hoehoeogoe chōmi, so sa'aе zala'ā goeli danō andrō, ba lō isōndra hadia ia chōgōe; (*F. 12, 31. Loek. 31 22, 53.*) ba ena'ō aboto ba dōdō niha goeli danō, omasido Nama ba oe'o'ō hadia niwa'ō Nama chōgōe, ba mifaoso, taheta ita ba da'e! (*F. 10, 18.*)

## FAZA 15.

- I. Amaedola : Tōla nagoe. II. Famarooe tōdō ba wangomasi'ō awō. III. Fondrara tōdō ba watioesa niha goeli danč.

- 1 I. Ja'odo dōla nagoe si ndroehoe andrō, ba si so kaboe nagoe Nama. Fefoe ndraha ba chōgōe, si lō mowoea, ba iheta, ba fefoe zowoea, ba ihaogō, ena'ō tedcoe wa'ōja mboeania. (*Mat. 15, 13. Fil. 1, 9-11.*)  
 2 Si no moehaogō ami, bōrō daroma li andrō, niwa'ōgōe chōmi. (*F. 13, 4. Efes. 5, 26.*) Mi'iagō ndra'o, ba oe'īagō ami. Hoelō ndraha, si tebai mowoea, ha ja'ia, na tengā sa'aе ba dōla nagoe so ia, si manō gōi ami, na tengā sa'aе ba chōgōe so ami. Ja'odo dōla nagoe andrō, dahanami. Sangiagō ja'o, na oe'īagō ia gōi, da'ō zoja boea, me tebai milace hadia ia, na lō ja'o. (*Kor. II, 3, 5.*)  
 5 Nitibo'ō na so zi lō mangiagō ja'o, hoelō ndraha, ba mate, ba la'ozaragō ba latibo'ō ba galitō ba achozi.  
 6 (*Mat. 3, 10.*) Na mi'iagō ndra'o, ba na lō aefa ba dōdōmi daroma ligoe, ba mi'andrō hadia zomasí ami, ba tebe'e chōmi. (*F. 14, 13. Mar. 11, 8 24.*) Ba da'ō tefosoe mangle Namagoe, ena'ō oja mboeami, ba ena'ō tobali  
 9 nifahaōgōe ami. Si mane fa'omasí Nama ndra'o, si manō gōi wa'omasigoe ami. Mi'iagō wa'omasigoe a-ndrō. Na mi'o'ō goroisagoe, ba da'ō mi'iagō wa'omasigoe, si mane folo'-ōgōe oroisa Namagoe, ba oe'īagō

wa'omasinia. (*F. 14, 15.*) Da'ō niwa'-ōgōe chōmi, ena'ō so ba dōdōmi wa'omoeso dōdō andrō chōgōe, ba ena'ō a'oi so wa'omoeso dōdōmi. (*F. 16, 24.*)

II. Da'ō goroisagoe, ena'ō faoma mi'omasí'ō nawōmi, si mane fa'omasigoe ami. (*F. 13, 34.*) Fondrege wa'ebœa wangomasi'ō awō, na ibelegō nosonia niha fōna zi fahoe woe chōnia. (*Rom. 5, 6 b. t.*) Si no fahoe woe chōgōe ami, na mi'o'ō hadia niwa'ōgōe chōmi. (*Loek. 8, 21.*) Lō'ō sa'aе oebe'e tōimi genoni, enoni, ba lō i'ilā, hadia nifazōchi zochō ja'ia; ba no oebe'e tōimi zi fahoe woe, noa sa oe'ombacha'ō chōmi fefoe nirongogoe chō Namagoe. (*Jak. 2, 23.*) Tenga ja'ami zanoetoejoe ja'o, ja'o sa zanoetoejoe ja'ami, ba no ofefataro ami, ena'ō mōi ami mowoea, ba ena'ō lō teboelō mboeami, ena'ō ibe'e chōmi Ama hadia ni'andrōmi chōnia ba dōdigoe. (*F. 16, 23.*) Da'ō goroisagoe chōmi, ena'ō faoma mi'omasí'ō nawōmi.

III. Na fatioe dōdō niha goeli danō chōmi, ba ja'aboto ba dōdōmi, no ofōna fatioe dōdōra chōgōe. (*Joh. I, 3, 13.*) Na awō niha goeli danō ami ena'ō, ba no omasi ena'ō niha goeli danō dána chōra andrō; ba meno tengā awō niha goeli danō ami, me no oetoetoejoe ami ba niha goeli danō, andrō wa fatioe dōdō niha goeli danō chōmi. (*F. 17, 14.*) Mitōrōtōrō tōdōmi li andrō, niwa'-ōgōe chōmi: Tenga seboea moroi chō zochō ja'ia zawoejoe. Na no lagohi ndra'o, ba lagohi gōi ami; na no la'o'ō ligoe, ba la'o'ō gōi limi. (*F. 13, 16. Mat. 24, 9.*) Ba bōrō dōdigoe, wa lalaoe chōmi da'ō fefoe, me lō saboto ba dōdōra zamatenge ja'o. (*F. 16, 3.*) Na lō si mōido mena'ō, moehede chōra, ba lō horōra. Ba iada'e, ba lō tahi chōra ba horōra andrō. (*F. 9, 41.*) Si fatioe tōdō chōgōe, ba fatioe gōi chō Namagoe. (*F. 5, 23.*) Na lō niha-

lōgoe mena'ō ba chōra halōwō a-  
andrō, si lō irai ihalō niha bō'ō, ba  
lō horōra ena'ō, ba iada'e, ba no  
la'ilā, ba noa zoei fatioe dōdōra  
chōgōe ba chō Namagoe. (F. 10,  
25 37, 38). Ba ena'ō itōrō li andrō,  
nisoera ba zoera goroisa chōra :  
„No fatioe dōdōra chōgōe,  
26 ba lō bōrō bōrō.” (Sin. 35,  
19; 69, 5). Na so zanolo andrō, nifa-  
tengegoe chōmi dania, si oroi chō  
Nama, Eheha si doehoe andrō, si  
otarai Nama, da'ō zamadoehoe'ō  
27 ja'o. (F. 14, 16, 26.) Ba ja'ami gōi,  
ba samadoehoe'ō, me no i'otarai  
mbōrōta faofao ami chōgōe. (Hal.  
zin. 1, 8. 21 b. t.; 5, 32).

## FAZA 16.

I. Iwa'ō ba nifahaōnia Jesoe,  
lagobi ira dania. II. Iwa'ō chōra,  
mogoena chōra, na mōi ia chō Nama.  
III. Ibe'e fondrara dōdōra, wa  
iwoeli la'ilā ia dania. IV. Ifaboo'oe  
chōra tefondrondrongo wangandrō,  
na ba dōinia. V. Ihōnagō iwa'ō  
chōra, zoemaeve ira dania.

- 1 I. Da'ō niwa'ōgōe chōmi, fa bōi  
2 fatoewoe chōmi. (Mat. 13, 21). La-  
tibō'ō banoea ami dania. Ba iroegi  
3 baŵa dania, ba dozi samoenoje ja'-  
ami, ba lawai famosoemange Lo-  
walangi. (Mat. 24, 9. Hal. 8, 1, 9,  
3 1 b. t.; 23, 12). Ba me lō aboto ba  
dōdōra Nama ba ja'o, andrō lalaoe  
chōmi da'ō. (F. 15, 21. Kor. I. 2, 8).  
4 Ba andrō oeŵa'ō chōmi da'ō, ena'ō,  
na no iroegi baŵa da'ō, ba mitōrō-  
tōrō tōdōmi, wa no oeŵa'ō chōmi.  
Ba tengsi otarai mbōrōta oeŵa'ō  
5 chōmi da'ō, me no faofao ndra'o  
chōmi. (F. 13, 19). Ba iada'e, ba  
mofanō ndra'o chōmi zamatenge ja'o,  
ba samōsa lō ba chōmi sanofoe  
chōgōe : Heza mōi'ō ? (F. 7, 33;  
6 13, 36). Ba me no oeŵa'ō chōmi  
da'ō, ba no a'oi so wa'aboe dōdōmi.  
7 Ba si ndroehoe niwa'ōgōe chōmi,  
mogoena chōmi, na mofanō ndra'o.  
Na lō mofanō ndra'o, ba lō mōi

chōmi zanolo andrō ; ba na mōido,  
ba oefatenge ia chōmi. Ba na so 8  
da'ō, ba i'otoe'ō niha goeli danō,  
ba horō ba ba wa'atoelō dōdōba  
ba hoekoe. Ba horō, me lō mamati 9  
ira chōgōe. (F. 3, 18). Ba wa'atoelō 10  
dōdō, me sofānō chō Nama ndra'o,  
ba me lō mi'ilado sa'ae. (Rom. 4,  
25; 8, 34). Ba hoekoe, me no tehoe-  
koe zalaŵa goeli danō andre. (F.  
12, 31). Wa'ojā na niwa'ōegōe chō-  
mi, ba tebai mitaha iada'e. Ba na 13  
so da'ō, Eheha si doehoe andrō,  
ba i'oroma'ō chōmi lala ba zi doe-  
hoe fefoe. Tenga sa soroi chōnia  
wehedenia, fefoe hadia ia nirongo-  
nia, iwa'ō, ba hadia zi so dania,  
ba i'ombacha'ō chōmi. (F. 14, 17.  
Joh. I. 2, 27). Ja'ia zamolachōmi 14  
ja'o, me moroi ba zi so chōgōe itema  
ba i'ombacha'ō chōmi. (Joh. 14, 26).  
Fefoe hadia ia zi so chō Nama, ba 15  
chōgōe da'ō. Andrō oeŵa'ō, itema  
ba zi so chōgōe, ba i'ombacha'ō  
chōmi. (F. 17, 10).

III. Ma'ifoe tō na, ba lō mi'ilado 16  
sa'ae, ba ma'ifoe tō zoei, ba mi'ilado.  
(F. 14, 19. 28). Ba faoma lamane 17  
chō nawōra nifahaōnia ōsa : Hadia  
da'ō, niwa'ōnia chōda : Ma'ifoe tō,  
ba lō mi'ilado, ba ma'ifoe tō zoei,  
ba mi'ilado, ba : mofanō ndra'o chō  
Nama? Ba lamane : Hadia da'ō, ni-  
wa'ōnia : Ma'ifoe tō? Lō ma'ilā hadia  
niwa'ōnia. (F. 7, 33-36). Aboto ba 18  
dōdō Jesoe, lasofoe chōnia dania,  
ba imane chōra : Da'ō nizofoezo-  
foemi chō nawōmi, me no oeŵa'ō:  
Ma'ifoe tō, ba lō mi'ilado, ba ma'i-  
froe tō zoei, ba mi'ilado? Si ndroe-  
hoendroehoe niwa'ōgōe chōmi, me-  
ge'ege dania ami ba mange'esi, ba  
omoeso dōdō niha goeli danō ; saboe  
tōdō ami, ba tobali sa fa'omoeso  
dōdō wa'aboe dōdōmi andrō. Aboe 21  
dōdō ndra alawe, na madono ia, me  
no iroegi baŵania, ba na no i'adon-  
gō nono andrō, ba lō'ō sa'ae itōrō  
tōdōnia wa'afōchō andrō, ba wa'-  
omoeso dōdō, me no toemboe niha

- andrō. ba goeli danō. (*Jes. 26, 17*)  
 22 b. t.). Ba ja'ami gōi, aboe sa dōdōmi iada'e, ba oefoeli oefaiami, ba omoeso dōdōmi, ba lō sangehetachōmi fa'omoeso dōdōmi andrō. *Loek. 24, 41. 52. Jes. 16, 10-14; 35, 10.*
- 23 IV. Ba na loeo da'ō, ba ma'ifoe lō misofoe chōgoe. Si ndroehoe-ndroehoe niwa'ōgoe chōmi, na so ni'andrōmi chō Nama, ba ibe'e chō-  
 24 mi, ba dōigoe. (*F. 15, 7. 16*). Irege da'e, ba lō ni'andrōmi ba dōigoe. Mi'andrō, ba mitema, ena'ō a'oi so wa'omoeso dōdōmi. (*F. 15, 11*).  
 25 Amaedola chōgoe, wangoema'ō chōmi da'ō. Iroegi baŵa dania, ba lō'ō sa'ae oeŵa'ō gamaedola chōmi, ba lō aiwōdo wangombacha chōmi ha-  
 26 dia ia chō Nama. Na loeo da'ō ba mangandrō ami ba dōigoe, ba lō oeŵa'ō chōmi, mangandrō ndra'o chō Nama salahimi (*F. 14, 16. Heb. 7, 25*). Ja'ia, Ama, zangomasi'ō ja'ami, me no mi'omasi'ō ndra'odo, ba me no fadoehoe dōdōmi, chō Lowalangi  
 28 oe'oturai. (*F. 14, 21; 17, 8. 25*). Chō Nama oe'oturai, ba no mōido ba goeli danō; ba oerōi zoei goeli danō ba mōido chō Nama (*F. 13, 3*).  
 29 V. Lamane ira nifahaō: Hiza, iada'e lō aiwō ndra'oegō moehede,  
 30 ba lō ōŵa'ō gamaedola. Aboto sa'ae ba dōdōma, wa no ū'ilā fefoe hadia ia, ba lō mogoena chōoe, isofoe chōoe niha. Ba da'ō fadoehoe dōdōma, wa chō Lowalangi ū'oturai. (*F. 21, 17*).  
 31 Itema lira Jesoe, imane: Iada'e fad-  
 32 doehoe dōdōmi? Hiza, iroegi baŵa dania ba no iroegi ija'e, ba oi zara tefazawili ami, isaŵa dána chōnia zamōsana, ba mirōi ndra'o, ha ja'o, ba tengha ja'odo, me faofao chōgoe Nama. (*Mat. 26, 56. F. 8, 29*).  
 33 Da'ō niwa'ōgoe chōmi, ena'ō so chōmi wa'ohahace dōdō ba chōgoe. Ba goeli danō so wa'afōchō chōmi, ba bōi miboesi dōdōmi, na oelawā niha goeli danō. (*F. 14, 27. Joh. 1, 5, 4*).

## FAZA 17.

Mangandrō Jesoe: I. Hadia chōnia, II. hadia chō zinengenia, ba III. hadia chō zamati bō'ō, fefoe.

- I. Da'ō niwa'ō Jesoe, ba ifaōga hōrōnia mijawa ba zoroego, ba imane: He Ama, no iroegi inōtō; folachōmi Nonooe, ena'ō ifolachōmi ndra'oegō Ono. (*F. 12, 23, 28*). Si mane fame'eeoe barō mbawania fefoe niha, ena'ō idozigō fa'aoeri si lō aetoe nibe'eeoe chōnia andrō. (*Mat. 28, 18. F. 3, 35; 6, 37*). Da'ō wa'aoeri si lō aetoe, ena'ō aboto ba dōdōra ndra'oegō, Lowalangi si ndroehoe andrō, si ha sambcea, ba ena'ō aboto ba dōdōra zinengeoe andrō, **Jesoe Keriso**. (*Kor. I, 8, 6*). No oefolachōmi ndra'oegō ba goeli danō, no oe'asiwaligō halōŵō andrō, nibe'eeoe chōgoe, ba wangai ja'ia (*F. 4, 34*). Ba iada'e, ba folachōmi ndra'o, awōoe, ja'oegō, Ama, lachōmi si no so chōgoe ba chōoe, fōna wa'aso danō'a andrō. (*F. 1, 1 b. t. Fil. 2, 6*).  
 II. No oefae'ele'ō dōimō ba niha andrō. nibe'eeoe chōgoe, moroi ba niha goeli danō. Chōoe ira, ba no ūbe'e chōgoe, ba no la'o'ō lioe. Aboto sa'ae ba dōdōra, wa moroi chōoe fefoe hadia ia nibe'eeoe ehōgoe. Me no oefae'ema chōra daroma li andrō, nibe'eeoe chōgoe, ba no late-ma, ba si ndroehoe no aboto ba dōdōra, wa moroi chōoe oe'oturai, ba no fadoehoe dōdōra, wa no ja'oegō zamatenge ja'o. (*F. 16, 27, 30*). Mangandrō ndra'o, salahira, tengasalahi niha goeli danō mangandrōdo, chōra sa, nibe'eeoe chōgoe me no chōoe ira. (*Heb. 7, 25*). Ba chōoe fefoe zi so chōgoe, ba chōgoe fefoe zi so chōoe, ba no tefolachōmi ndra'o ba chōra (*F. 16, 15*). Ba lō'ō sa'ae sodo ba goeli danō, ba so sa ira ba goeli danō, chōoe mōi ndra'odo. He Ama ni'amoni'ō! Taha ira, ba dōimō, nibe'eeoe chōgoe andrō, ena'ō ba samboea dōdōra,

- si mane tōdōda andrō. (F. 10, 30). | ba zi so ja'o nibe'oe chōgōe andrō, 12 Me sodo chōra, ba ja'o zanaha ja'ira, ena'ō anehe ira lachōmigoe, nibe'oe ba dōimō, nibe'oe chōgōe andrō chōgōe, me no ō'omasi'ō ndra'o, ba no oerorogō ira, ba lō si tekiko fōna wamazōchi danō'a. (F. 12, 26. ba chōra, baero nono wa'atekiko Joh. I, 3, 2. Mat. 25, 34). He Ama andrō, ena'ō itōrō zi so ba zoera satoelō! lō'ō sa aboto ba dōdō niha andrō (F. 13, 18; 6, 70, Sin. 109, 8). goeli danō ndra'oegō, ba ba dōdōgoe 13 Ba mōido chōoe iada'e, ba oe'wa'ō aboto ndra'oegō, ba no aboto ba da'e. wa no ja'oegō zamatenge da'ō ba goeli danō, ena'ō a'oi so chōra wa'omoeso dōdō andrō chō- 14 goe, ba dōdōra (F. 15, 11). No oe'ema chōra daroma limō, ba no fatioe dōdō niha goeli danō chōra, me tengā moroi ba niha goeli danō ira, si mane ja'o, si tengā moroi ba niha goeli danō (F. 15, 18, 19). 15 Lō oe'andrō, ōheta ira ba goeli danō, ba ena'ō ūrorogō ira, ba ū'efa'ō ba Gafōcha; (Joh. I, 5, 18. Tes. II, 3, 3). 16 Tengā moroi ba niha goeli danō ira, si mane ja'o, si tengā moroi ba niha 17 goeli danō. **Amoni'ō ira ba zi doehoe; taroma limō zi doehoe.** (Sam. II, 7, 18, 28. Sim. 119, 160). Si mane famatengeoe ja'o ba goeli danō, si manō gōi wamatengēgoe ja'ira ba goeli 19 danō. (F. 20, 21). Ba oe'amoni'ō ndra'o, salahira, ena'ō ni'amoni'ō ira gōi ba zi doehoe. (Heb. 7, 27; 10, 9, 10. Tit. 2, 14). 20 III. **Ba** tengā ha chōra ni'andrō- goe, ba zamatī chōgōe ba lira na gōi, (Rom. 10, 17), ena'ō ha samboea dōdōra, dozi ira, si mane ja'oegō, Ama, ba chōgōe, ba si mane ja'o ba chōoe, ena'ō ja'ira gōi, ba chōda so ira; ena'ō fadoehoe dōdō niha goeli danō, ja'oegō zamatenge 22 ja'o. (Hal. zin. 4, 32). Ba no oebe'e chōra lachōmi andrō, nibe'oe chōgōe, ena'ō ha samboea dōdōra, si mane tōdōda andrō, si ha samboea. 23 (Rom. 8, 15 b. t.; 29, b. t.). Ja'o ba chōra ba ja'oegō ba chōgōe, ena'ō mo'ahonoa wa ha samboea dōdōra, ena'ō aboto ba dōdō niha goeli danō, ja'oegō zamatenge ja'o, ba no ō'omasi'ō ira, si mane fa'omasioe ndra'o. (Efes. 4, 3. 13-16. Kor. I, 24 6, 17). He Ama, omasido na awōgoe
- ba zi so ja'o nibe'oe chōgōe andrō, 25 ena'ō anehe ira lachōmigoe, nibe'oe ba dōimō, nibe'oe chōgōe, me no ō'omasi'ō ndra'o, fōna wamazōchi danō'a. (F. 12, 26. Joh. I, 3, 2. Mat. 25, 34). He Ama satoelō! lō'ō sa aboto ba dōdō niha goeli danō ndra'oegō, ba ba dōdōgoe aboto ndra'oegō, ba no aboto ba dōdō da'e. wa no ja'oegō zamatenge ja'o. (F. 8, 19. Mat. 11, 25). Ba no oe'ombacha'ō chōra dōimō, ba oe'ombacha'ō na dania, ena'ō so ba dōdōra wa'omasi andrō, fa'omasioe ndra'o, ba ena'ō so ba dōdōra ndra'odo. (Sin. 22, 23. F. 15, 9).

## FAZA 18.

I. Lara'oe Jesoe. II. I'osilō'ōgō Jesoe Fetero. III. Isechegō Jesoe ere seboea andrō, Hanasi IV. Ifoeli i'osi-lō'ōgō Jesoe Fetero. V. Isechegō ia Filato.

- I. **Aefa** iŵa'ō da'ō Jesoe, ba mōi ia baero, awō ndra nifahaōnia, i'ōtō mbombo andrō, Kendrona, ba so kaboe ba da'ō, ba da'ō bacha mōi Jesoe, awō nifahaōnia. (Mat. 26, 36 b. t.; Sam. II, 15, 23). Ba no i'ila gōi na ha andrō Joeda andrō, si manga mbōlinia, me asese mōi ba da'ō Jesoe, awō nifahaōnia. (Mat. 26, 47 b. t.). Ba me no ibalō Joeda zara-dادoe ba enoni gere seboea ba enoni warizaio, ba mōi ia ba da'ō, la'ōhe wandroe basoeloe ba fangōna. Ba no i'ila Jesoe fefoe zi gōna ia dania, ba mōi ia baero, imane chōra: Ha niha ni'aloemī? (F. 13, 1). Latema linia, lamane: Jesoe, banoea Nazareta andrō. Imane chōra Jesoe: Ja'odo da'ō. Ba so gōi ba da'ō Joeda, si manga mbōlinia, awōra. Ba me iŵa'ō chōra: Ja'odo da'ō! ba lawoewoe foeri, alaoe tooe ira ba danō. Ba ifoeli isofoe chōra: Ha niha ni'aloemī? Ba lamane: Jesoe, banoea Nazareta. Itema lira Jesoe, imane: No oe'wa'ō chōmi, ja'odo da'ō. Ba na mi'aloemī ndra'o, ba mifofanō da'e. (F. 10, 18). Ena'ō

1

2

3

4

5

6

7

8

9

- itōrō niwa'ōnia no: Sa'mōsa lō si taja chōgoe nibe'eoechōgoe andrō. (F. 17, 10 12). Ba meso wōdachōZimoni Fetero, ba isōbi, ba igoechoei zawoejoe gere seboea, i'ewa dalingania, kambōlō. Malicho dōi zawoejoe andrō. (Mat. 11 26, 51 b. t.). Ba imane Jesoe chō Wetero. Saemboegō wōda. Hadia, lō oebadoe nōsi mako andrō, nibe'e 12 Namagoe chōgoe? (Mat. 26, 39). Ba lara'oe Jesoe saradadoe ba koemandra ba enoni niha Jehoeda andrō 13 ba labōbō ia. (Mat. 26, 57 b. t.). Ba la'ofōna'iō wolohe ja'ia chō Hanasi, matoea Kajafa da'ō, ba ere seboea Kajafa zi dōfi andrō. (Loek 3, 2).
- 14 Ba Kajafa zangoema'ō ba niha Jehoeda no, sōchi na mate zamōsa, salahi mbanoeara andrō. (F. 11, 50).
- 15 II. Ba i'o'ō Jesoe Simoni Fetero ba samōsa nifahaō bō'ō. Ba no fa'ilā li nifahaō andrō chō gere seboea, ba fao ia chō Jesoe, we'amōi ba golajama gere seboea. (F. 20, 2).
- 16 Ba baero so Wetero, ba zinga mbawandroheō. Ba mōi baero nifahaō si samōsa andrō, si no fa'ilā li chō gere seboea, fahoehoeo ia ba zanaro ba mbawandroehō, ono alawe, ba 17 i'ohē bacha Wetero. Ba imane chō Wetero sawoejoe ono alawe andrō, sanaro ba mbawandroehō: Tenga ja'oegō gōi nifahaō niha andrō? Imane: 18 Tenga. (Mat. 26, 69 b. t.). Ba so ba da'ō zawoejoe ba enoni, no la'eboea'ō galitō, o'afoe ira, moleoe. Ba so gōi Wetero ba da'ō, ba ngaira, moleoe gōi ia.
- 19 III. Ba isofoe chō Jesoe ere seboea ba nifahaōnia ba ba wama-haōnia andrō. Itema linia Jesoe, imane: Lō oerai aiwō fahoehoeo ba niha, lō aetoe mamahaō ndra'o ba zekola ba ba gosali, ba zi mōi niha Jehoeda fefoe, lō hoehoeogoe ba zi 21 tobini. (F. 7, 14. Mat. 26, 50.) Hana wa ūsofoe chōgoe? Sofoe ba zi no mamondrongo hadia niwa'ōgoe chōra. Hiza, ja'ira zangila, hadia ni-wa'ōgoe. Ba me iwa'ō da'ō, ba ite-
- ma ifalisi mbawa Jesoe enoni, sa-mōsa, si so ba da'ō, imane: Hadia, ūmanō wanema li gere seboea? Itema linia Jesoe, imane: Na sala 23 wehedegoe, ba ombacha'ō, hadia zi lō sōchi, ba na lō sala, ba hana wa ūbōzido? (Mat. 5, 39). Ba ifa'o-he'ō ia Hanasi chō gere seboea andrō, Kajafa, lō moetoto'ō mbōbō.
- IV. Ba so Zimoni Fetero, moleoe. 25 Ba lamane chōnia: Hadia, tengā ja'oegō gōi nifahaōnia? Ba i'osilō'-ōgō, imane: Tenga. Imane sawoejoe 26 gere seboea, samōsa, talifoesō ni'ewa Wetero talinga: Tenga no oe'ila ndra'oegō, awōnia ba kaboe? Ba 27 ifoeli i'osilō'-ōgō Fetero. Ba i'anema'ō miwo zilatao. (F. 13, 38).
- V. Ba la'ohē ba gōdo goe- 28 mandroe Jesoe, la'otarai Kajafa; si hoelō wongi. Ba lō mōi ira ba gōdo, fa lō latōrō zalacha, ena'ō la'ilā manga wasa andrō. (Mat. 27, 1 b. t. Mar. 15, 1 b. t. Loek 23, 1 b. t.). Ba mōi baero chōra Wilato, imane: 29 Hadia wangadoe chōmi ba niha andre? Latema linia, lamane chō-nia: Na tengā samazōchi si lō sōchi da'ō, ba lō mabe'e ba dangaoe ia mena'ō. Ba imane chōra Filato: 31 Mihalō ia, ja'ami, ba mi'o'ō goroisa andrō chōmi, wangoehoekoe ja'ia. Ba lamane chōnia niha Jehoeda: Lō tola maboenoe niha. (F. 19, 6. 7). Ena'ō itōrō li Jesoe, niwa'ōnia ba 32 wangombacha he wisa wa'amatenia dania. (F. 12, 32. 33. Mat. 20, 19). Ba ifoeli ia jomo ba gōdo Filato, 33 hoemedē ia chō Jesoe, imane chō-nia: Hadia, razo niha Jehoedandra'-oegō? (Mar. 15, 2. Loek. 23, 2). Itema linia Jesoe, imane: Hadia, moroi chōoe ūwa'ō da'ō, ma tānō bō'ō zangombacha ja'ia chōoe, ba chōgoe andre? Itema linia Filato, imane: 35 Hadia, niha Jehoeda ndra'odo? Iwaoe ba ere seboea andrō zame'e ba dangagoe ja'oegō; hadia horōoe? Itema linia Jesoe, imane: Tenga 36 moroi ba goeli danō andre mba-

- noeagoe andrō**, na moroi ba goeli danō andre mbanoeagoe, ba molaŵa mena'ō genonigoe andrō, fa bōi tebe'e ba danga niha Jehoeda ndra'o; ba no tenga sa moroi ba da'ō mba-noeagoe. (F. 6, 15. Mat. 26, 52. 53).
- 37 Ba imane chōnia Filato: Ba razo sa atō ndra'oegō? Itema linia Jesoe: **Ja'ia niŵa'ōoe, razo ndra'odo. Andrō toemboe ndra'o, ba andrō mōido ba goeli danō, ba wamadoehoe'ō si doehoe. Dozi si otarai zi doehoe, ba lafondrondrongo ligoe.** (Loek. 23, 3. Tim. I. 6, 13. F. 8, 47). Imane chōnia Filato: Hadia zi doehoe? Ba me aefa iŵa'ō da'ō, ba mōi ia baero zoei, ba niha Jehoeda, ba imane chōria: Lō oesōndra chōnia horō.
- 38 39 (F. 14, 6. Loek. 23, 4). Ba no hoeckoe ba chōmi, oebe'e aefa chōmi zamōsa, ba gowasa fasa andrō. Hadia, omasi ami, oebe'e aefa chōmi razo niha
- 40 Jehoeda andrō? (Mar. 15, 6. 9). Ba moe'ao zoei ira, lamane: Bōi da'ō, Baraba andrō efa'ō. Ba samara'oe Mbaraba andrō. (Mat. 27, 21. Hal. zin. 3, 14).

### FAZA 19.

I. Labobōzi Jesoe ba la'o'aja. II. La'etoe'ō hoeckoe. III. Laforōfa. IV. So ba ngai rōfa Maria ba Johane. V. Mate Jesoe. VI. Lako'o ia.

(A. 1-3: Mat. 27, 27-30. Mar. 15, 16-19.)

- 1 I. Aefa da'ō, ba ihalō Jesoe Filato, ifabōzi'ō. Ba lalalaoe dakuela doi saradadoe, lafotakoela ia, ba lafobaroe ia baroe loeo sojo, ba la'ondrası ia, ba lamane: Ja'oegō, razo niha Jehoeda? Ba lafalisi mbanania. Ba mōi baero zoei Wilato, imane chōria: Hiza, oe'ohe ia baero chōmi, ena'ō aboto ba dōdōmi, lō oesōndra horō. (F. 18, 29. 38). Ba mōi baero Jesoe, mokofia ia takoela doi andrō, ba mobaroe baroe loeo sojo no mege. Ba imane chōria Filato: **Hiza niha andrō!** (Sin. 22, 7. Jes. 53, 3).

- II. Ba me la'ilā ia ere seboea ba enoni andrō, ba moe'ao ira: Forōfa! forōfa! Imene chōria Filato: Mihalō ia, ja'ami, ba miforōfa, ja'odō, lō'ō sa oesōndra horōnia. (Loek. 23, 21. F. 18, 31). Latema linia niha Jehoeda, lamane: So goroisa chōma, ba ba goroisa andrō, ba si mate ia, me no ibali'ō Ono Lowalangi ia. (Mat. 26, 63-66. Moz. V. 18. 20, F. 10, 33). Me irongo niŵa'ōra andrō Filato, ba tedooe wa'ata'oenia, ba ifoelia ia jomo ba gōdo, ba imane chō Jesoe: Heza moroi ndra'oegō? Ba lō itema linia Jesoe. (Mat. 27, 12 b. t.). Imane chōnia Filato: Hadia, lō moehede'ō chōgōe? Lō ō'ila, wa tola oe'efā'ō ndra'oegō ba tola oeforōfa ndra'oegō? Itema linia Jesoe, imane: Lō tola ūlaoe hadia ia chōgōe ena'ō, na tenga nitehe chōoe moroi si jawā. Andrō eboea horō zame'e ba dangaoe ja'o. (Rom. 13, 1). I'otarai da'ō, ba i'aloei Filato wanagefa'ō ja'ia. Ba moe'ao niha Jehoeda, lamane: Na ū'efā'ō da'ō, ba tengā ni'omasi'ō kaizaro ndra'oegō. Fefoe, ha niha zamali'ō razo ja'ia, ba no si fa'oedoe chō kaizaro. (Luk. 23, 2). Ba me no irongo niŵa'ōra andrō Filato, ba i'ohe baero Jesoe, ba moedadiao ia ba dadaoma zangoehoekoe, ba naha andrō sotōi „nibale kara”, ba li Heberao, ba „Gabata”. (Mat. 27, 19). Ba baŵa wangehao ba gowasa fasa, so labōzi ūnō. Ba imane ba niha Jehoeda: Hiza razomi! (Mar. 15, 42). Ba moe'ao ira: Heta! heta! forōfa 15 ia! Imene chōria Filato: Hadia, oeforōfa razomi? Latema linia ere seboea, lamane: Lō razoma baero kaizaro. (Loek 23, 18. Hal. zin. 3, 13). (A. 16-24: Mat. 27, 31-44. Mar. 15, 20-32. Loek. 23, 26. 33-39).
- III. Awena ibe'e niforōfa. Ba la'ohe Jesoe. Ba i'osa'ō rōfania, 17 ba mōi ira baero, lasaŵa naha andrō, sotōi „sokamoe'oe”, „Gologata” ba li Heberao. (Moz. I, 22, 6).

- 18 Ba da'ō laforōfa ia ba daroea na-wōnia, samōsa dambai, ba gota-loeara labe'e Jesoe. Ba ifazōchi gōi zoera Filato, ibe'e ba hōgō rōfa. „Jesoe, banoea Nazareta, razo niha Jehoeda” nisoerania. Ba ato zombaso soera andrō niha Jehoeda, me no ahatō ba mbanoea nahā andrō, ba niforōfa Jesoe, ba no moebe'e li Heberao ba li Ndrawa
- 21 Roma ba li Ndrawa Heleni. Ba lamane erc seboea ba niha Jehoeda chō Wilato: Bōi soera: razo niha Jehoeda, soera wa no iwa'ō: Razō niha Jehoeda ndra'ō. Itema lira Filato, imane: Lō teboelō nisoeragoe andrō. Ba me no aefa laforōfa Jesoe saradadoe, ba lahalō noechnia, la'o'ōfa, samboea ni'o'ōfa zamōsa, awō gamezania. Ba si lō ta-goetagoe gameza andrō, nisoso,
- 24 i'otarai si jaŵa, ma'asagōrō. Ba faoma lamane chō nawōra: Bōi tataba ia, datalaoe fadahōdahō chōnia, ha chō mōi ia. Ena'ō itōrō zi so ba zoera: „No lafaosa chōra noechagoe, ba no fa dahōdahō ira ba gam-ezagoe.” Da'ō nilaoe zaradadoe andrō. (*Sin. 22, 19.*)
- 25 IV. Ba so ba ngai rōfa Jesoe ninania ba talifoesō ninania, Maria, fo'omo Kelofasi andrō ba Maria, banoea Magadala andrō. (*Mar. 15, 26. Mat. 27, 56.*) Ba me i'ila ninania Jesoe, awō nifahaōnia andrō, somasi ia, ba ngainia, ba imane chō ninania: **Hiza nonoce, alawe!** (*F. 20, 2; 2, 1.*)
- 27 Aefa da'ō, ba imane chō nifahaō andrō: **Hiza ninaoe!** Ba i'otarai da'ō, ba i'ohē ia baomonia nifahaō andrō.
- 28 V. Me aefa da'ō, me no i'ila Jesoe, no awai, fefoe hadia ia, ena'ō itōrō zi so ba zoera; ba imane: **Owōchi dōdōgoe!** (*F. 17, 4. Sin. 69, 22.*)
- 29 Ba so ba da'ō zamba nahia niro aisō. Ba lafōnoei rabo, labe'e ba mbalō zoechoe ba la'oro'ō chōnia, 30 ba mbawania. (*Mat. 27, 48.*) Ba me
- no ibadoe niro aisō andrō, ba imane: **No awai!** Ba ileagō hōgōnia, ba aetoe noso. (*Mat. 27, 50.*) Ba la'a-andrō chō Wilato niha Jehoeda, ena'ō na lafafatō waha niforōfa ba lahetā ira, me baŵa wangehao, fa bōi torōi ba rōfa mbotora, ba loeo sabato; eboea sa loeo sabato andrō. (*Moz. V. 21, 23.*) Ba mōi zaradadoe, 32 lafafatō waha zi daroea, niforōfa awōnia. Ba me laroegi Jesoe, me la'ilā, no mate ia, ba lō lafafatō wahania, ba ifahō ngainia ichoe doho 34 saradadoe si samōsa, ba i'anema'ō aloea ndro, si faroeka idanō. (*Joh. I, 5, 6. Heb. 9, 11; 12, 18 b. t.*) Ba 35 si no mangila da'ō zamadoehoe'ō da'ō, ba doehoe wamadoehoe'ōnia; i'ila wa si doehoe niwa'ōnia, ena'ō mamati ami gōi. Andrō si manō, 36 ena'ō itōrō zi so ba zoera: „Sara bōi lafa tō tōlani a.” (*Moz. II. 12, 46. Sin. 34, 21.*) Ba si mané 37 zoei ba zoera bō'ō: „Anehe dania ira nifa hōra andrō.” (*Sach. 12, 10. Fam. 1, 7.*)
- (A. 38-42: *Mat. 27, 57-61. Mar. 15, 42-47. Loek. 23, 50-55.*)
- VI. Ba me no aefa da'ō, ba i'a-andrō chō Wilato Josefo, banoea Garimatis, ena'ō tola iheta mboto Jesoe; nifahaō Jesoe ia gōi, ba ibini'ō, fa'ata'oenia niha Jehoeda. Ba itehe Filato. Ba mōi ira, lahetā. (*Loek. 23, 50.*) Ba so gōi Nikodemo 39 andrō, si mōi chōnia no, si fōfōna, ba zi bongi, i'ohē emoeri ba aloē, nifaroeka, mato safikoe. (*F. 3, 1 b. t.; 7, 50.*) Ba lahalō sa'ae mboto 40 Jesoe, la'olohoeni moeko, ba lalaoe zamohoea andrō; si manō hoekoe ba niha Jehoeda, wogo'o si mate. Ba so ba zahatō ba niforōfa Jesoe 41 kaboe, ba so lewatō si bohooe ba kaboe andrō, ba zi lō larai lako'o niha. Ba ba da'ō labe'e Jesoe, ba 42 mbaŵa wangehao andrō, ba niha Jehoeda, me sahatō lewatō andrō. (*Jes. 53, 9.*)

## FAZA 20.

- 1 I. Femaoso Jesoe. II. I'oroma'ō ia chō Maria andrō, banoea Magadala, III. ba ba nifahaō, IV. ba chō Do-ma. V. Tani wa tesoera zoera andre.
- 1 I. Sara wongi aefa zabato, ba mōi ba lewatō Maria andrō, banoea Ma-gadala, ihoclō wongi, me ogōmigōmi na, ba i'ila, no laheta gowe andrō
- 2 ba lewatō. (Mat. 28, 1). Ba fagohi ia chō Zimoni Fetero ba chō nifahaō si samōsa andrō, ni'omasi'ō Jesoe, ba imane chōra: No lahalō Doeada, ba lewatō, ba lō ta'ila heza labe'e ia. (F. 13, 23).
- 3 Ba mōi Wetero, awō nifahaō si samōsa andrō, lasaŵa lewatō. Ba faoma fagohi ira, dароea ira. Ba alio nifahaō si samōsa andrō wagohisa, moroi chō Wetero, ja'ia
- 4 zi fōfōna mondroegi lewatō, ba me ifaigi bacha, ba i'ila moeko andrō, nitooe'ō tooe; ba lō'ō sa mōi ia
- 5 bacha. Ba so Zimoni Fetero, i'ō'ō, mōi ia tooe ba lewatō, ba i'ila
- 6 moeko andrō, nitooe'ō tooe. Ba lō moe'oroedoegō ba moeko andrō zae-mboe, si so ba hōgō Jesoe mege; do lagōloegō, samboea nahania.
- 8 (F. 11, 44). Ba awena mōi tooe gōi nifahaō si samōsa andrō, si fōfōna mondroegi lewatō, ba i'ila, ba fa-
- 9 doeheo dōdōnia. Lō'ō na sa aboto ba dōdōra zi so ba zoera, wa lō tola lō maoso Jesoe moroi ba ngai zi mate. (Kor. I. 15, 4. Sin. 16, 10.
- 10 Hal. zin. 2, 25 b. t.). Ba ifaoli ira chōra nifahaō andrō.
- 11 II. Ba no so ba zinga lewatō Maria andrō, mege'ege. Ba me mege'ege ia, ba ifaigi bacha ba lewatō, ba i'ila mala'ika, dароea, soberoe safoesi, sidadao, samōsa tānō ba hōgō, samōsa tānō ba gahe, ba nibe'e boto Jesoe mege. (Mat.
- 13 28, 5 b. t. Mar. 16, 5). Lamane chōnia: Hana, wa mege'ege ndra'oegō, alawe? Imane chōra: No lahalō Zo'aja ja'o, ba lō oe'ila, heza labe'e ia. Me aefa iŵa'ō da'ō, ba ibali'ō ia foeri ba i'ila Jesoe; no so ba
- da'ō, ba lō i'ila, wa Jesoe da'ō. (Mar. 16, 9). Imane chōnia Jesoe: 15 Hana wa mege'ege ndra'oegō, ala-we? ha niha ni'aloemō? Iwai so-halōwō ba kaboe, ba imane chōnia: He Toea, na ja'oegō zangolo'i'ō ja'-ia, ba ombacha'ō chōgoe, heza ōbe'e ia ba mōido moehalō. (F. 19, 41). Imane chōnia Jesoe: He Maria! 16 Ba ibali'ō ia, imane chōnia, ba li Heberao: Raboeni! he samahaō! geloeahania. Imane chōnia Jesoe: 17 Bōi babaja ndra'o, lō'ō na si mōi ndra'o jaŵa chō Namagoe. Ba ae ba dalifoesōgōe andrō, ba ū'a'ōchōra: Mōido jaŵa chō Namagoe, ba chō Namami, chō Lowalangigoe, ba chō Lowalangimi. (Mat. 28, 9. 10. F. 6, 62. Heb. 2, 11. 12. Kor. I. 11, 3).
- 18 Ba mōi Maria andrō, banoea Magadala, i'ombacha'ō ba nifahaō: No oe'ila Doeada, ba da'ō niŵa'ōnia chōgoe. (Mat. 16, 10).
- III. Ba me tānō owi, me loeo mi-goe, me no moelazi mbawandroehō, ba zi so ndra nifahaō, ba wa'ata'-oera niha Jehoeda, ba mōi Jesoe, so ia ba gotaloeara, ba imane chōra: Ja'ohahaoe dōdōmi! (Loek. 24, 36).
- 19 Ba me aefa iŵa'ō da'ō, ba i'oroma'ō chōra danga, awō ngai. Awena omoeso dōdō ndra nifahaō, me la'ila Zo'aja. (F. 19, 34; 16, 32). Ba ifoeli 21 imane chōra: Ja'ohahaoe dōdōmi! Hoelō si mane famatenge Nama ja'o, si manō gōi wamatengegoe ja'ami. (F. 14, 27; 17, 18). Ba me no 22 iŵa'ō da'ō ba ikehaini ira, ba imane chōra: Mitema Geheha ni'amoni'ō. (Loek. 24, 49). Na so ni'efā'ōmi horō, 23 ba aefa chōra, ba ba zi lō mi'efā'ō ia, ba lō aefa. (Mat. 16, 19; 18, 18).
- IV. Ba lō Toma, awō zi felendroea 24 andrō, nifotōi si faero, me so Jesoe. (F. 11, 16). Ba la'ombacha'ō chōnia 25 nifahaō bō'ō andrō: No ma'ilā Doeada. Ba imane chōra: Na lō oe'ila ba dangania laheto gosō'osō andrō, ba na lō oebe'e doeroegoe ba laheto gosō'osō andrō, ba na lō oetoefa

- tangagoe ngainia, ba lō fadoehoe  
 26 dōdōgoe. (*Sin. 22, 17*). Ba fitoe bongi  
 aefa da'ō, ba so zoei si bacha ndra  
 nifahaōnia, ba so gōi Doma. So  
 Jesoe, me no moelazi mbawa-  
 ndroehō, so ia ba gotaloeara, ba  
 27 imane: Ja'ohahaoe dōdōmi! Awena  
*iwa'* chō Doma: Oro'ō doeroemō,  
 ba da'e, ba faigi dangagoe, ba oro'ō  
 dangace, ba toefa ngaigoe, ba bōi  
 zi lō fadoehoe dōdōoe, jafadoehoe  
 28 sa'ae. Itema linia Toma, imane  
 chōnia: **So'aja ja'o ba Lowala-**  
 29 **ngige!** (*F. 1, 1. Rom. 9. 6*) Imane  
 chōnia Jesoe: Me no ū'ilado, andrō  
 wa no fadoehoe dōdōoe. **Ja'ahowee**  
**zi fadoehoe tōdō, he lō mangila**  
**hōrōra!** (*F. 4, 48. Fet. I. 1, 8. Heb.*  
*11, 1. 27*).
- 30 V. Ba oja na sa dandra bō'ō, nifazōchi Jesoe, ba zanehe ndra nifahaō, si lō moesoera ba zoera  
 31 andre. (*F. 21, 25. Hal. zin. 1, 3*). Ba no moesoera da'e, ena'ō fadoehoe dōdōmi, Keriso Jesoe, Ono Lowalangi, ba ena'ō so chōmi wa'aoeri si lō aetoe, ba dōminia andrō, na fadoehoe dōdōmi. (*F. 3, 16. Joh. I. 5, 13*).

## FAZA 21.

I. I'oroma'ō ia Jesoe ba nifahaōnia, ba zinga mbaŵa Diberia andrō.  
 II. Hohoeonia chō Wetero.

- I. Aefa da'ō, ba ifoeli i'oroma'ō ia Jesoe ba nifahaōnia, ba zinga mbaŵa Diberia andrō. Imane wan-
- 2 goroma'ō ja'ia: Faoma so ira, Simoni Fetero ba Toma, nifotōi si faero, ba Natana'eli, banoea Kana, ba Galilaia, ba ono Zebedaio andrō ba daroea na nifahaōnia bō'ō. (*F.*
- 3 1, 46). Imane chōra Simoni Fetero: Mōido mangai ī'a. Lamane chōnia: Mōiga gōi, awōoe. Ba mōi ira mitoee, ba doendraha, ba lō ahoeloe ira,
- 4 ba zi bongi andrō. (*Loek. 5, 5*). Ba me moloeo sa'ae, ba so Jesoc, ba mbewe nidanō. Ba lō'ō sa la'ila nifahaō andrō, wa Jesoe da'ō. (*F.*
- 5 20, 14). Ba imane chōra Jesoe: Ha-
- dia, so gōda ma'ifoe, ja'ami, iraonogoe? Lamane chōnia: Lō'ō. Imane chōra: Ba gambōlō doendraha milaoe giri, ba misōndra. Awena lalaoe, ba tebai sa'ae lasōbi, ba wa'ojā gi'a. (*Loek. 5, 6*). Ba imane nifahaō andrō, ni'omasi'ō Jesoe, chō Wetero: Toeada! Ba me irongo Simoni Fetero, Toea, ba molembe ia, lō noechnia, ba itibō'ō ia ba nidanō. (*Mat. 14, 28 b. t.*). Ba ba doendraha la'o'ō nifahaō bō'ō andrō; lō'ō sa arōe danō, ha mato doea ngaotoe hela; lasōbi gi'a no mege, ba giri. Ba me mōi ira baene, ba la'ila mbo galitō, tooe ba danō, ba no so bawoe gi'a, awō roti. Imane chōra Jesoe: Mi'ohe gi'a andrō, sawena mihalō, ōsa. Ba mōi jaŵa Zimoni Fetero, isōbi baene giri, no afōnoe ī'a seboea, otoe a lima woeloe a tōloe rozi. Ba he si manō wa'ojā, ba lō'ō zoei atika giri. (*Mat. 13, 47. 48*). Imane chōra Jesoe: Mi'aine, milaoe manga. Ba dozi alawō ndra nifahaō, wanofoe chōnia: Ha niha ndra'oegō? Me no la'ila, wa So'aja. So Jesoe, ihalō roti no mege, ibē'e chōra, ba si manō gōi gi'a andrō. (*Hal. zin. 10, 41*). Medōloe sa'ae, mōi da'ō, i'oroma'ō ia Jesoe ba nifahaōnia, me no aefa maoso ia, moroi ba ngai zi mate. (*F. 20, 19. 26*).
- II. Ba me aefa manga ira, ba imane Jesoe chō Zimoni Fetero: He Simoni, ono Johane, hadia, abōlō omasi'ō ndra'o, moroi ba wa'omasi da'e ndra'o? Imane chōnia: E Toea, ū'ilā, omasido ndra'oegō. Imane chōnia: Koebaloī nono mbiribiri chōgōe. (*F. 13, 37*). Ba ifoeli imane chōnia: He Simoni, ono Johane, hadia, omasi'ō ndra'o? Imane chōnia: E Toea, ū'ilā, omasido ndra'oegō. Ba imane chōnia: Koebaloī mbiribirigoe. (*Loek. 22, 32*). Ifoeli imane chōnia, no medōloe: He Simoni, ono Johane, hadia, omasi'ō ndra'o? Aboe dōdō Wetero, me ifoeli imane chōnia no medōloe:

- Hadia, omasi'ō ndra'o? ba imane chōnia: E Toea, fefoe hadia ia õ'ila, ba no aboto ba dōdōoe, omasido ndra'oegō. Ba imane chōnia: Koebaloi mbiribirigoe. (F. 16, 30: 2, 25.
- 18 Hal. zin. 20, 28). Si ndroehcendroe-hoe niwa'ōgoe chōoe, me ono matoea ndra'oegō, ba no ja'oegō zamachai bōbō taloemō, ba mōi'ō heza zomasi'ō; ba na atoea ndra'oegō, ba õ'oro'ō dangaoe, ba niha bō'ō zamachai bōbō taloemō, ba i'ohē'ō ba zi lō omasi'ō. (Fet. I, 5,
- 19 J. Hal. zin. 21, 11. Fet. II, 1, 14). Ba wangombacha he wisa wa'amatenia dania ba wamolachōmi Lowalangi, iwa'ō da'ō. Ba me aefaa iwa'ō da'ō, ba imane chōnia: O'ō ndra'o. (F. 13, 36. Fet. I, 4, 16). Ba me ibali'ō ia foeri Fetero, ba i'ila, molo'ō nifahaō andrō, ni'omas'iō Jesoe, sida-dao gōi ba ngai Jesoe, ba wemanga
- no, sanofoe no: He Toea, ha niha zi manga mbōlōe? (F. 13, 25). Ba 21 me i'ila da'ō Fetero, ba imane chō Jesoe: Ba hana da'e, Toea? Imane 22 chōnia Jesoe: Na omasido, lō teboelō ia, irege sodo, ba hana wa õhalō chōoe? Ja'oegō, o'ō ndra'o. (Fam. 1, 7, 9 b. t.). Da'ō mbōrōta, 23 wa laŵa'ōwā'ō ba dalifōesō andrō: Lō mate nifahaō andrō. Ba lō niwa'ō Jesoe chōnia, lō mate, imane: Na omasido, lō teboelō ia, irege sodo. Da'ō nifahaō andrō, samadoehoe'ō 24 da'e, sanoera gōi da'e, ba no ta'ila, wa no si doehoe wamadoehoe'ōnia. (F. 16, 35. Fam. 1, 2). Ba oja na 25 sa mbō'ōnia, nilaoe Jesoe, ba na lazara zara wanānō ba zoera ena'ō, ba ba dōdōgoe, ba lō itaha oeli danō ma'asagōrō zoera andrō, ni-tanō ja'ia. (F. 20, 30).

## Halōwō zinenge andrō

nisoera

## LOEKA.

### FAZA 1.

- I. Famobōrō. II. Fanahae Jesoe.  
III. Lahalō awōra Matia andrō si-nenge.

- 1 I. No awai chōgoe zoera si fōfōna andrō, jao'egō Teofilo, no oesoera fefoe nibōrōtaigō Jesoe, folaoe ba famahaō, (Loek. 1, 1-3), iroegi loeo tefazaŵa ia, me no ibe'e goroisa ba zinenge andrō, ni'anoetoejoe'ōnia Eheha ni'amon'iō, (Mat. 28, 19. Loek. 24, 44 b. t.), ba ni'oja'ōnia tandra, wangoroma'ō wa no aoeri ia, me no

aefaa itaōgō wamakao andrō; ūfa woolee wongi wa'ara i'oromaroma'ō ia chōra, i'ombacha'ō chōra ngawalō mbanoea Lowalangi andrō. (Mar. 16, 14. Joh. 20, 19-30).

- II. Ba me oreodoe ira, me manga ira, ba iwa'ō chōra, bōi larōi Jeroezalema, labaloi gamaboe'oela li Nama andrō, nirongomi chōgoe (iwa'ō). (Loek. 24, 49. Joh. 14, 16). Idanō sa nibajagō Johane, ba nibajagō Eheha ni'amon'iō ami, lō ara tō. (Mat. 3, 11. F. 2, 4; 11, 15 b. t.). Ba lasofoe chōnia si so ba da'ō, 6

- lamane : He Toea, hadia ūfoeli andrō, si no tobali samasaao so-  
ō'a'azōchi ija'e dania nōri Ndraono ndra'oe Jesce. (*Sin. 41, 10. Mat.*  
7 Ba imane chōra : Tenga si nangea 26, 47). Noa sa te'erai ia, awōda, 17  
ja'ami zangila baŵa ba boe'oe li, ba no itema dana chōnia, halōwō  
nihonogōi Nama ba wa'abōlōnia, andrō. (*Loek. 6, 16*). Ba noa sa isō-  
8 (Mat. 24, 36,) ba mitema dania wa'-ndra mbenoea nibe'e bōli loeo wa-  
abōlō Geheha ni'amoni'ō, si mōi lōlō atoelō andrō, ba no aechoe tooe  
chōmi, ba samadoehoe'ō ami chō- ia, ba no aboto daloe, ba no adoewa  
goe ba Jeroezalema, ba ba danō mbetoe'ania ma'afefoe. (*Mat. 27,*  
9 15, 27. F. 5, 32. *Loek. 24, 47*). Ba no la- 19  
me aefa iwa'ō da'ō, ba tefazaŵa rongo fefoe, banoea Jeroezalema,  
ia, anehe ira, ihalō ia lawoeo, ba andrō labe'e tōi mbenoea andrō  
lo'ō sa'ae oroma ia chōra. (*Mar. 16,* Achelidama, ba lira, benoea ndro  
10 19). Ba me latōngō mbanoea si geloeahania. Noa sa moesoera ba 20  
jaŵa, me mofanō ia, ba hiza, daroea zoera zinoenō : „Sadoedoe nahania,  
zi so ba da'ō chōra niha, sobaroe 11 safoesi, (*Joh. 20, 12*), sangoemo'ō ba bōi i'onaha niha“ ba : „Jamoe-  
gōi: Hana wa so ami ba da'e, wa temata niha bōō halōwōnia andrō.  
mitōngō mbanoea, ja'ami banoea (*Loek. 21,*  
Galilaiā? Mangawoeli dania Jesoe 22 andrō, nihalō ba zoroego moroi ba  
chōmi, si mane me mi'ilā ia, me mofanō ia ba zoroego. (*Loek. 21,*  
12 27. Fam. 1, 7). Aefa da'ō, ba mangawoeli ira ba Jeroezalema, moroi 23  
ba hili andrō, sotōi hili wanicha, Barasaba, si so tōi Joeso na gōi,  
ba ngai Jeroezalema, mato samba- 24 ne : He So'aja, sangila tōdō niha  
13 doe fofanō. Ba me no laroegi jomo, fefoe, oroma'ō nitoejoemō, samōsa,  
ba mōi ira jaŵa ba mbate'e ba zi sagōtō, ba da'ō sosō ira, Fetero ba 25  
Johane ba Jakobo ba Andrea ba halōwō andrō, awō wamaigmaigi,  
Filipo ba Toma ba Batolomaio ba niroi Joeda, ba we'amōi ba nahania.  
Mataio ba Jakobo, ono Galifaio, ba 26 andrō, ba gōna Matia, ba tobali  
Simoni selote ba Joeda, ono Jakobo. famōnōchi zinenge andrō, si fele-  
14 (Mat. 10, 2 b. t.). Da'ō fefoe zi lō ndroeia ia. (*Amaed. 16, 33*).  
aefa'afea mangandrō, ha sara dōdō, FAZA 2.  
awō ndra alawe andrō, ba awō Ma-  
ria, ina Jesoe, ba ira talifoesōnia. I. Folaoe Eheha ni'amoni'ō. II.  
(*Loek. 24, 53. Joh. 7, 5. F. 2, 46*). Hoehoeo Wetero andrō. III. Amoeata  
15 III. Ba me loeo da'ō, ba maoso niha Keriso si fōfōna.  
Wetero, me faloecha dalifoesō (ba  
so mato otoe a doea woeloe wa'ato  
16 niha, sowooelo ba da'ō) imane : He ja'ami, ira talifoesō, lō tola lō itōrō  
zi so ba zoera andrō, si no ihōnagō 1  
ifaŵa'ōgō Eheha ni'amoni'ō, ni'ombacha'ō Dawido, ba chō Joceda  
ba ifōnoei nomo andrō, ma'a-

- 3 samboea, ba zi dadao ira. (*Joh. 3, 8. F. 3, 1. 11; 5, 12*). Ba oroma chōra dalinga wandroe, si fabalibali, alitō wamaigira, ba idozigō ira,  
 4 ahono ba hōgōra. (*Mat. 3, 11*). Ba fahōna chōra Geheha ni'amoni'ō, ba labōrōtaigō lalaoe li bō'ō, si mane nibe'e Geheha chōra fanōtōi. (*Mar. 16, 17. F. 4, 31; 11, 15; 10, 46*).  
 5 Ba so zi fatewoe gana ba Jeroezalema, niha Jehoeda, niha sangata'-oefi Lowalangi, soroi fefoe soi ba  
 6 goeli danō. Ba me so zihōngō andrō, ba aechoe niha sato ba tobali dō-dōra, me larongo wehedera ba li  
 7 chōra, dozi ira. Ba tobali dōdōra, dozi ira, ahōlihōli dōdōra ba lamane: Hiza, tengā banoea Galilaia ira,  
 8 dozi sihede andrō? (*Joh. 7, 52*). Ba he wisa wa tarongo lida, dozi ita, li ba danōda, ba zi toemboe ita?  
 9 Ja'ita Dawa Waretia ba Dawa Media ba Dawa Gelama, awō zi so ba Mezofotamia, ba ba Joedaia ba ba Gafadokia, ba Wondro ba ba Azia,  
 10 (*Fet. I. 1, 1*), ba Werigia ba ba Wambilia, ba danō Miseraji ba ba danō Libia, tānō ba Girene, awō zi fatewoe gana ba Roma, niha Jehoeda, awō zi no mōi banoeara,  
 11 Dawa Gereta ba Dawa Ara, ba tarongo, lalaoe lida, wangombacha segeboea andrō, nilaoe Lowalangi.  
 12 Ba tobali dōdōra, dozi ira, lō la'ilā watahōgō, faoma lamane chō na-  
 13 wōra: He wisa da'ō dania? Ba so zangaohangaoha ōsa, lamane: Si maboe agoe sami. (*Kor. I. 14, 21 b.t.*).  
 14 II. **Ba** maoso Wetero, awō zi felezara, moehede ia, imane chōra: He ja'ami, niha Jehoeda, awō zi so ba Jeroezalema fefoe, ja'aboto ba dō-dōmi da'e, ba mifondrondrongo  
 15 niwā'-ōgoe! Tenga sa si mane niwā'-ōmi, wa si no maboe da'e, awena  
 16 sa gōi labōzi siwā. Da'ō sa ia, niwā'-ō Joēli, sama'ele'ō andrō: (*Joēl. 2, 28-32*). „Ba so dania, na loeo  
 17 sa foeria, iwā'-ō Lowalangi, ba oelaoe ba niha fefoe wōfō Gehehagoe, ba ma-  
 ma'e'ele'ō nonomi matoea, awō nonomi alawē, ba la'ilā gangilata ono matoea chōmi ba mangifi  
 zatoea chōmi. Ba geno 18  
 19 nigoe ira matoea ba ba genonigoe ira alawē oe-  
 laoe ōsa Gehehagoe, na loeo dā'ō, ba mama'e'ele'ō  
 ira. Ba oefazōchi gila'ilā 19  
 ba mbanoea si jāwā ba tan dra ba goeli danō si  
 tooe, do ba alitō ba simbo. (*Loek. 21, 25*). Ba tobali sogō 20  
 migōmi loeo ba do mbawā, fatoea lō iroegi loeo Zo-  
 a ja andrō, seboea. Ba tobali a oeridozi si angarōfi  
 li tōi Zo'a ja." (*Rom. 10, 13*).  
 He ja'ami, Iraona Gizeraëli, mifondrondrongo da'e! Jesoe andrō, banoea Nazareta, niha nifadohoe'ō Lowalangi ba chōmi, ba wa'abōlō ba ba gila'ilā ba ba dandra, nifafazōchi'ō Lowalangi chōnia, ba chōmi, ni'ilami andrō. (*F. 10, 38. Rom. 1, 4*).  
 Da'ō mege mihalō, me no moebe'e 23  
 ba dangami ia, me no ihonogōi ihoekoe Lowalangi, me no tohōna  
 mege i'ila, ba no mi'osō ia ba rōfa tanga niha baero, wamoenoe ja'ia. (*F. 4, 28; 3, 15 b.t.*). Da'ō nisoesoegi  
 24 Lowalangi, me no i'efa'ō chōnia wa-afōchō wa'amate, me tebai sa atō itaha ia fa'amate. (*Loek. 11, 22*).  
 Imane sa Dawido ba chōniā andrō: 25  
 „Lō a efa'ae fa ba doedoema hōrōgōe Zo'a ja'o, no a  
 26 sa so ia ba gambōlōgōe, fa lō mangiwa ndra'o. (*Sin. 16, 8 b.t.*). Andrō wa omoeso  
 dōdōgōe ba mano enō lelagoe, ba ōsigoe gōi, ba  
 27 molombase dania, ba wanōtōna, lō'ō sa ōrōi ba  
 mbanoea tooe nosogoe, ba lō ōtehe, i'ila wa'obooe  
 28 ni'amoni'ō andrō chōoe. (*F. 13, 35 b.t.*). No ō'ombacha'ō

- c h ū g o e l a l a b a w a ' a o e r i ,  
ō h ū n a c h ū g o e w a ' o m o e s o  
29 d ū d ū t a n ū f ū n a o e ." He ja'-  
ami, ira talifoesō, acha lō aiwō  
ndra'o moehede chōmi, ba chō doe-  
ada Dawido, wa no mate ia, awō  
wa no lako'o, ba so ba chōda  
lewatōnia, iroegi ma'ōchō andre.  
30 (*Sal. I. 2, 10*). Ba me no sama'e'ō  
ia, me no i'ilā, no ifaboe'oe chōnia  
Lowalangi fahōloesa, ifedadao ba  
dādaomania ma'ōewoenia, (*Sin. 132,*  
31 *11 b.t. Loek. I. 32. Rom. I. 3*), me no  
i'ilā zi so na foeri dania, ba itōrō  
linia wemaoso Keriso, wa lō'ō sa-  
terōi ia ba mbanoea tooe, awō wa  
32 lō'ō gōi i'ilā ōsinia wa'obooe. Jesoe  
andrō nisoesoegi Lowalangi, si so  
ba mbōrō ba da'ō ndra'aga fefoe.  
33 (*F. I. 8; 3, 15*). Ba me no te'alaŵa'ō  
ia iada'e kambōlō Lowalangi, ba me  
no itema gamaboe'oela li andrō,  
Eheha ni'amoni'ō andrō, chō Nama,  
ba no ilaoe da'e, ni'ilami, nirongomi  
andre. (*F. 5, 31. Joh. 12, 32; 14, 26.*  
34 *Sin. 68, 19*). Tenga sa Dawido zi  
mōi jaŵa ba zoroego, ba ja'ia za-  
ngōema'ō : „No iŵa'ō So'a ja  
c h ū Z o ' a j a j a ' o : D a d a o b a  
g a m b ū l ū g o e , (*Sin. 110. I.*  
35 i r e g e o e b e ' e t o o e b a r ū g a-  
h e o e z i f a ' o e d o e c h ū o e ." )  
36 Ja'aboto sibai iada'e ba dōdō ma'oe-  
woe Gizerāeli fefoe, wa no ibali'ō  
So'aja ba Keriso da'ō Lowalangi,  
Jesoe andrō, niforōfami. (*Fil. 2, 11*).  
37 Ba me larongo da'ō, ba manga ia  
ba dōdōra ba lamane chō Wetero  
ba ba zinene bō'ō andrō : He  
mawisa ena'ō, ja'ami, ira talifoesō?  
38 (*Heb. 4, 12. F. 16, 30*). Ba imane  
chōra Fetero : **Mifalalini gera'erami**  
**ba mifabajagō'ō idanō ami, dozi**  
**ami, ba dōi Jesoe Keriso, ba wa-**  
**ngefa'ō horōmi andrō, ba mitema**  
**dania mboeaia andrō, Eheha ni'a-**  
39 **moni'ō.** (*F. 3, 19; 10, 45*). Chōmi sa  
gamaboe'oela li andrō ba ba ndrao-  
nomi ba ba zi so ba zarōee fefoe,  
gofoe ha wa'ato nikaoni Zo'aja,
- Lowalangida. (*Joēl. 2, 28. Joh. 10,*  
*16*). Ba so na niŵa'ōnia, tānō bō'ō, 40  
famadoehoe'ō, ba ifaroee dōdōra,  
imane : Ja'aefta ami ba niha si te-  
froejoe tōdō andre. (*Fil. 2, 15*). Ba 41  
lafababajagō'ō idanō ira samonaha  
taroma linia ba dōdōra, ba mato  
tōloe ngahōnō niha, si te'anō, ha  
si ma'ōma'ōchō andrō. (*Jes. 53,*  
*11. 12*).
- III. Ba lō teboelō ira nifahaō 42  
zinenge, ba he ba wefao, ba he ba  
wamoboto roti ba ba wangandrō.  
(*F. 20, 7*). Ba dozi ata'oe niha, ba 43  
oja gila'ila ba oja dandra, nifazō-  
chi zinenge. (*F. 5, 11. 12*). Ba no 44  
oroedoe zamati, fefoe, faoma chōra  
zi so chōra, fefoe. (*F. 4, 32*). Ba 45  
la'amawa mbenoeara, awō gamaga-  
mara, ba ladozigō wamaosa, lafaigi  
zabōlō mogoena. Ba ero ma'ōchō 46  
so ira ba gosali, lō aefaa'efea, ha  
samboea dōdōra, laboboto roti ba  
nomo misa, latema gōra ba da'ō,  
omoeso dōdōra ba atoelō. (*F. 2, 42*).  
Laseno Lowalangi, ba eboea chōra 47  
dōdō niha sato fefoe, ba ero ma'ōchō  
ifa'anō chōra So'aja zanōndra  
fangorifi andrō. (*F. 4, 4*).

## FAZA 3.

I. Niha somboejoemboejoe, ni'a-  
be'e'ō Wetero. II. Hoehoe Wetero  
ba niha sato.

- I. Mōi mijāŵa ndra Fetero Johane  
ba gosali, me inōtō wangandrō,  
me labōzi tōloe. (*F. 10, 3. Loek. I, 10*).  
Ba hiza niha, somboejoemboejoe 2  
moroi ba daloe ninania, niloe'i. Ero  
ma'ōchō lafedadado ia ba zinga mba-  
wandroehō gosali, nifotōi si sōchi,  
ba wangandrō bōli gō ba zi mōi ba  
gosali. (*F. 14, 8*). Ba me i'ilā ndra  
Fetero Johane, si mōi ba gosali, ba  
mangandrō bōli gō ia chōra. Ba  
inehogē ia Fetero, awō Johane  
imane: Faigi ndra'aga. Ba ifaigi  
ira, iwai so zinemania chōra. Ba  
imane Fetero: Lō chōgōe firō ba  
lō ana'a, ba hadia zi so chōgōe, ba  
5  
6

- ba oebe'e chōoe: Ba dōi Jesoe Kēriso, banoea Nazareta. owaōwaō. (Mat. 10, 9. Mar. 16, 17 b. t.). Ba ira'oe dangania kambōlō, ifazizio. Ba i'anema'ō abe'e gahenia, awō mboe'oe gawononia, ifarōga ia ba moezizio ba mowaōwō; ba mōi ia ba gosali, fao ia chōra, mowaōwaō ia ba mamarōga ba isoeno Lowalangi. (Jes. 35, 6. Loek. 5, 25; 17, 15).
- 7 Ba la'ilā niha sato fefoe, mowaōwaō ia ba manoeno Lowalangi ia.
- 8 Ba la'ilā ia, wa ja'ia da'ō, sidaodao ba mbawandroehō gosali si sōchi, ba wangandrō bōli gō; ba a'oi so wa'ahōlihōli dōdōra ba fa'atobali dōdōra, ba zi no faloecha ia. (Loek. 5, 26). Ba me lō irōi ndra Fetero Johane, ba owoelo chōra niha sato fefoe ba newali, nifotōi ewali Zelomo, (ewali nifolose) no tobali dōdōra. (Joh. 10, 23).
- 10 II. Ba me i'ilā da'ō Fetero, ba itema li niha sato, imane: He ja'ami, Iraono Gizerāeli, hadia wa ahōlihōli dōdōmi ba da'ō, ba hadia wa mifaigifaigi ndra'aga, hoelō na ja'aga zamowaōwaō niha andre ba wa'abōlōma, ba ma ba wa'atoelō dōdōma? Lowalangi ndra Aberahamō, Iza'aki, Jakobo, Lowalangi ndra toeada, no ifolachōmi nononia Jesoe, nibe'emi ba danga Wilato, ni'osilō'ōgōmi fōnania, he no iwa'ō da'ō, la'efa'ō. (Loek. 23, 22, 23).
- 12 Ba ja'ami, ba no mi'osilō'ōgō ni'amoni'ō andrō, satoelō, ba no mi'andrō, latehe chōmi zange'e. (Mat. 27, 20, 21). Ba no miboenoe zalawa sangorifi andrō, nisoesoegi Lowalangi, moroi ba ngai zi mate, ba zi so ba mbōrō ndra'aga. (F. 5, 31; 13 4, 33. Loek. 24, 48). Ba famati ba dōinia mbōrō, wa no i'abōlō'ō tōinia da'e, ni'ilami, nirongomi andre; ba famati andrō, ni'asogōnia zame'e chōnia fangabe'e andre, ba zanehe ami fefoe. (F. 4, 10-12). Ba iada'e, ja'ami, ira talifoesō, oe'ila, me lō mi'ilā watahōgō, andrō mimanō, ba
- 14 si manō gōi zalaōami. (F. 13, 27. Loek. 23, 34. Kor. I. 2, 8). Ba no ifatōrō ba zi manō Lowalangi nihō-nagōnia fama'ombacha'ōgō ba zama'ele'ō andrō fefoe, wa itaōgō wamakao Keriso andrō chōnia. (Jes. 53, 5. Loek. 24, 25 b. t.). Andrō mifalalini gera'rami, ba mifoeli ami, ba wamabeta'ō horōmi, ena'ō aloea gōtō wa'ohahaoe dōdō, na inhegō ita Lowalangi, (F. 2, 38), ba ena'ō ifatenge nihonogōi chōmi andrō, Keriso Jesoe andrō. (Jes. 57, 15, 16).
- 15 Lō'ō sa tola lō ifonaha ia soroego, irege gōtō wanga'azōchi fefoe hadia ia, niwā'ō Lowalangi, ni'ombacha'ō zama'ele'ō andrō chōnia, ni'amoni'ō, i'otarai mbōrōta danō'a. (F. 1, 11. Kor. I. 15, 25, 28). Noa sa iwa'ō Moze: „I'as ogō chōm i So'a ja Lowalangi ida zama'e'ō, talifoesōm i, si mane ja'o; da'ō nifondron drongom i li, fefoe hadia ia niwā'ōnia chōm i." (Moz. V. 18, 15 b. t. Heb. 3, 2 b. t.). Ba tobali, fefoe ha niha zilō mamon drongo li zama'e'ō andrō, ba nihori ba mbanoea andre." Ba dozi gōi sampa'ele'ō, i'otarai Zamoe'eli, awō moroi foerinia, ha wa'ato zi no moehede, ba noa gōi la'ombacha'ō loeo da'e. (Loek. 1, 70 b. t.). Ja'ami ma'owoe zama'e'ō andrō, ono wawoe'oesa li andrō ami, ni'asogō Lowalangi chōndra toeada, me iwa'ō chō Gaberaham: „Ba chōm a'o e w o e m ō d a n i a t e f a h o w o e'ō fefoe soi ba goeli danō." (Moz. I. 22, 18. Rom. 9, 4 t.). Chōmi i'ofōnai'ō Lowalangi, wamtenge ononia, me no isoesoegi, ba wamahowoe'ō ja'ami, na mifoeli ami fefoe, na mirōi zi lō sōchi andrō chōmi. (F. 13, 46. Mat. 10, 6).

## FAZA 4.

I. La'ohē ba rafe seboea ndra  
Fetero Johane. II. Fangandrō niha  
Keriso si fōfōna andrō. III. Fa'-  
awōsara, hoelō zi fatalifoesō.

- 1 I. Ba me laŵa'ō da'ō ba niha  
sato, ba maoso chōra gere andrō,  
awō goemandra ba gosali, awō za-  
doekao, afōchō chōra, me lafahaō  
niha, me la'ombacha'ō, chō Jesoe  
so wemaoso zi mate. (F. 23, 8). Ba  
lara'oe ira ba lakoeroe, iroegi ma-  
hemoloe ō; noa sa aracha bongi.  
2 Ba ato zamati, samondrongo li a-  
ndrō, ba tobali lima ngahōnō wa'ato  
ndra matoea. (F. 2, 41. 47; 5, 14). Ba  
mahomoloe ō, ba faloecha zalaŵara  
ba satoeara ba sangila amachoita  
chōra, ba Jeroezalema, ba Hanasi,  
ere seboea andrō, ba Kajafa ba Jo-  
hane ba Alesandro ba si fatalifoesō  
chō ndra ere seboea, fefoe. (Joh. 18,  
13). Ba lafa'aso ira ba gotaloera ba  
lasofoe: Ha niha zanehe chōmi ba ha  
tōi chōmi, wolaoe da'ō? (Mat. 21, 23).  
8 Ba imane chōra Fetero, si no fahōna  
Eheha ni'amoni'ō: He ja'ami, sala-  
ŵa mbanoea andre ba ja'ami, satoea!  
9 (Loek. 12, 11. 12). Na tesechegō ndra'-  
aga ma'ōchō andre, ba wanoloma  
andrō, ba niha sofōchō andrō, ha-  
10 dia wangabe'enia, ba ja'oboto ba  
dōdōmi fefoe ba ba dōdō Ndraono  
Gizeraëli fefoe: ba dōi Jesoe, banoea  
Nazareta, niforōfami, nisoesoegi Lo-  
walangi, moroi ba ngai zi mate, ba  
dōi da'ō abe'e da'e, fōnami, (F. 3,  
11 6. 16; 5, 30). Da'ō gowe andrō, ni'-  
ositengagōmi, ja'ami sotomo, gowe  
si no tobali tojo ba watalinga. (Mat.  
12 21, 42. Sin. 118, 22). **Ba lō fangorifi**  
**ba dánō bō'ō, ba lō'ō sa gōi tōi**  
**bō'ō nibē' ba niha, ba goeli danō,**  
**ba wangorifi ja'ita.** (F. 2, 21; 10, 43).  
13 Ba me la'ilā wa lō aiwō ndra Fetero  
Johane, ba me no larongo, niha si  
lō moefahaō ira, ono mbanoea, ba  
ahōlihōli dōdōra, ba la'ilā ira, wa  
14 no awō Jesoe ira fōna. Ba me la'ilā,
- awōra niha andrō nifadōhō fōchō,  
ba tebai laboe'a. Ba laŵa'ō chōra, 15  
mofanō ira, laheta ira ba rafe seboea:  
mamagōlō ira, lamane: He tawisa 16  
ba niha andrō, noa sa oroma ba zi  
so ba Jeroezalema fefoe, wa no lafa-  
zōchi dandra sanehe niha, ba tebai  
ta'osilō'ōgō, (F. 3, 8-10. Joh. 11, 47),  
ba fa bōi tedooe terongo ba niha, 17  
ba tafeta'oe ira, bōi sa'ae itōrō lira  
dōi andrō, gofoe ha chō. Ba hoemedē  
ira chōra, laŵa'ō chōra, bōi manō  
sa'ae moehede ira ba bōi namahaō,  
wangombacha tōi Jesoe. (F. 5, 28.  
40). Ba latema lira ira Fetero Jo-  
hane, lamane chōra: Mi'era'era tō-  
dōmi, na atoelō chō Lowalangi, na  
la'o'ō chōmi, moroi ba wolo'ō chō  
Lowalangi; (F. 5, 29); tebai sa chō-  
ma, lō māwa'ō ni'ilama, nirongo  
dōgi dalingame. (Joh. I. 1, 1 b. t.).  
Ba me no lafeta'oe ira na, ba la'efā'ō,  
me lō lasōndra, he lawisa, wango-  
toe'ō ja'ira, ba niha sato, me no oī  
dozi lasoeno Lowalangi ba da'ō no  
mege; (F. 5, 26); noa sa tōra ūfa  
woeloe fache niha andrō nifazōchi  
tandra andrō, famadōhō fōchō.
- II. Ba me no aefa ira, ba mōi 23  
ira ba nawōra, ba la'ombacha'ō  
fefoe niŵa'ō ndra ere seboea, ba  
satoea, chōra. Ba me no larongo, 24  
ba mangandrō ira chō Lowalangi,  
ha sara dōdō, lamane: He So'aja,  
ja'oegō zamazōchi soroego, awō  
danō, awō nasi, awō nōsinia fefoe,  
(F. 14, 15. Moz. I. 1, 1. Neh. 9, 6),  
ja'oegō zangoema'ō ni'ombacha'ō 25  
doeama Dawidō enonimō andrō,  
moroi ba Geheha ni'amoni'ō: Ha-  
na a wa mofōnoe niha ba aero.  
ba hana wa la'aloealo eis  
soi zi lō boto? (Sin. 2, 1-2).  
Molaŵa zalaŵa ba goeli 26  
danō ba samatōrō a-  
ndrō, ba mamagōlō, ba  
chō Zo'aja ba ba chō Keriso  
andrō chōnia." Ba si ndroehoe,  
noa sa faloechaira ba mbanoea andre,  
ba chō nonooe andrō, ni'amoni'ō.

- nibajoinioe, Herode ba Fondrio Filato, awō niha baero, awō soi Ndraono Gizeraëli, (*Loek. 23, 12*),  
 28 ba wolaoe hadia nihōnagō dangaoe, awō gera'eraoe, wangohonogō, sa-  
 29 loea dania. (*F. 2, 23*). Ba iada'e, ja'oegō So'aja, ba nehegō wame-  
 ta'oera andrō, ba tolo genonomō, ena'ō lō'ō manō aiwō ira, wango-  
 30 mbacha limō, ba oro'ō dangaoe, ba wamadōhō fōchō, ena'ō so dandra,  
 awō gila'ilā, bōrō dōi nonooe andrō,  
 31 ni'amoni'ō, Jesoe. Ba me no ma-  
 ngandrō ira, ba hoemeoeheoe nomo  
 andrō, sowoelo ira, ba tehōna chōra  
 fefoe Geheha ni'amoni'ō, ba lō aiwō  
 ira, wangombacha li Lowalangi.  
 (*F. 2, 2; 13, 52*).  
 32 III. Ba ha samboea dōdō, ha  
 wa'ato zamati, ha samboea gera'-  
 era, ba samōsa lō sangoema'ō chōnia  
 hadia ia nibajabajania, faoma sa  
 chōra manō fefoe. (*F. 2, 44 b. t. Joh.*  
 33 17, 21, 22). Ba abōlō sibai zinenge,  
 wamadoehoe'ō femaoeo Jesoe Ke-  
 riso, So'aja, ba abōlō wa'eboea dōdō  
 34 ba chōra fefoe. (*F. 2, 24*). Ba lō'ō  
 sa gōi sambō balazo ba chōra, dozi  
 sa sochō benoea, ba ma omo, ba  
 la'amawa, ba la'ohē mbōli ni'ama-  
 35 wara andrō (*Loek. 12, 33*), labē'e  
 ba danga zinenge, ba lafosasi ba  
 zamōsana, lafaigi zabōlō mogoena.  
 36 (*Kor. II. 8, 14*). Ba Josefo, nibe'e  
 zinenge tōi Baranaba, „ono wo-  
 ndrara dōdō" geloeahania, ono Lewi,  
 moroi ba hoelo Gifero mbōrōta,  
 37 (*F. 11, 22*) me so chōnia mbenoea,  
 ba i'amawa, ba i'ohē mbōli, ibe'e  
 ba danga zinenge.

## FAZA 5.

I. Anania ba Safira. II. Tandra  
 nifazōchi zinenge. III. Lakoeroe zoei  
 zinenge ba te'efa'ō dania. IV. Gama-  
 lieli.

- 1 I. Ba i'amawa mbenoea chōnia  
 si samōsa, Anania dōinia, ba awōnia  
 2 wo'omonia, Safira, ba ihalō chōnia  
 ōsa, mbōlinia, fo'omonia gōi zangila,

ba i'ohē ōsa, ibe'e ba danga zinenge. (*F. 4, 35*). Ba imane Fetero : He  
 3 Anania, hana wa no fahōna ba  
 dōdōoe Zatana, fa ōlimo Geheha  
 ni'amoni'ō, ba ūhalō chōoe ōsa,  
 mbōli mbenoea andrō? (*Loek. 22, 3*.  
*Joh. 8, 44*). Tenga chōoe, na lō  
 moe'amawa ia mena'ō, ba me no  
 moe'amawa, ba tenga ba dangaoe  
 manō so? Ba hana wa ūfa'amōi ba  
 dōdōoe wolaoe si manō? Tenga niha  
 nilimooe, no Lowalangi ūlimo. Ba  
 me irongo niwa'ōnia andrō, ba  
 alaoe tooe ia, ba aetoe noso. Ba  
 ihawoei fa'ata'oe dozi samondrongo  
 da'ō. Ba maoso nono matoea, laheta  
 ia, la'ohē baero ba lako'o. (*Moz.*  
*III. 10, 5*). Ba so mato tōloe za  
 gotaloea, ba so wo'omonia, lō niro-  
 nagonia da'ō no mege. Ba imane  
 chōnia Fetero : Ombacha'ō chōgoe,  
 na si manō wa'eboea mbōli mbe-  
 noeae andrō chōmi? Ba imane : E,  
 si manō. (*Jos. 7, 19*). Ba imane  
 chōnia Fetero : Hana wa mama-  
 gōlō ami, ba wanandraigō Eheha  
 Zo'aja? Hiza, so sa'ae moroi tooe  
 zogo'o fo'omooe mege, ba la'ohē  
 baero ndra'oegō gōi. Ba i'anema'ō  
 10 alaoe tooe ia, fōnania, ba aetoe  
 noso. Ba me mōi jomo nono matoea  
 andrō, ba la'ila, no mate ia, ba  
 la'ohē baero, lako'o ba ngai wo'omonia.  
 Ba ihawoei fa'ata'oe seboea  
 11 mbanoea fefoe, awō dozi samondrongo  
 da'ō.

II. Ba oja nifazōchi ndra sinenge  
 12 tandra ba ila'ilā, ba niha. Ba no  
 oreoeoe ira, ba newali Zelomo a-  
 ndrō, (ewali nifolose) ira ha samboea  
 dōdō. (*F. 2, 43; 4, 30; 3, 11*). Ba  
 13 ata'oe dánō bō'ō fefoe, oreoeoe  
 chōra, ba lasoeno zoei ira niha sato.  
 Ba ato sa nifa'anō, samati chō  
 14 Zo'aja, ato ndra matoea ba ato  
 ndra alawe, (*F. 4, 4*), irege la'ohē  
 15 baero baolajama zofōchō, ba gaso  
 ba ba heahea, ena'ō na mato sa-  
 mōsa na atō zi gōna loemō Wetero,  
 na so ia. (*F. 19, 11, 12. Joh. 14, 12*.)

- 16 Ba la'ondrasi gōi niha sato, moroi  
ba mbanoea si fasoei Jeroezalema,  
la'ohē zofōchō, awō nifikao mbe-  
chōe si ra'iō, ba ahori tefadōhō.  
(F. 8, 7. Mar. 16, 17).
- 17 III. Ba maoso gere seboea ba  
awōnia fefoe, si faehoe hoekoe andrō,  
sadoekaio, mofōnoe dōdōra. (F. 4,  
18 1; 3, 6). Lara'oe zinenge, ba lakoeroe,  
19 ba goeroenga goemandroe. Ba ba  
zi bongi, ba ibokai mbawandroehō  
goeroenga mala'ika Lowalangi, i'ohē  
baero ira ba imane: F. 12, b. 7 t.).
- 20 Mi'ae mi'oroma'ō ami ba mi'omba-  
cha'ō ba gosali ba niha sato daroma-  
li fangorifi andrō fefoe. (Joh. 6, 68;  
21 17, 3). Ba me no larongo da'ō, ba  
mōi ira ba gosali, me moloeo sibai,  
mamahaō ira. Ba me so gere seboea  
ba awōnia, ba lafakaoni'ō zala'wa  
rafe seboea ba satoea ba Ndraono  
Gizeraëli fefoe, ba lafatenge, ba  
22 wangai ja'ira. Ba me mōi genoni,  
ba lō lasōndra ba goeroenga. Ba  
23 lafoeli ira, la'ombacha'ō, lamane:  
Noa sa moehaogō wokoesi koeroe-  
nga, me soga, no so ba zinga mba-  
wandroehō zanaro, ba me no ma-  
24 bokai, ba lō niha bacha. Ba me  
larongo niwa'ōra andrō koemandra  
ba gosali ba ira ere seboea, ba  
aboe dōdōra, ba chōra andrō, he  
25 wisa da'ō dania. Ba so zangombacha  
chōra: Hiza, niha andrō, nibē'emi  
ba goeroenga, no so ba gosali, ma-  
26 mahaō niha. Ba mōi goemandra,  
awō genoni andrō, lahalō ira. Te-  
nega ni'anōsō'ō, ata'oe sa ira niha  
sato, fa lō lateboe kara ira. (F.  
27 4, 21). Ba la'ohē ira ba rafe seboea.  
28 Ba isofoe chōra ere seboea, imane:  
No mahaogō wangoema'ō chōmi,  
bōi mamahaō ami, wangombacha  
tōi andrō, ba hiza, anōnō Jeroeza-  
lema famahaōmi mibe'e, ba edōna  
ami mi'ohē ba hoeloeema ndro niha  
29 andrō. (F. 4, 18. Mat. 27, 25). Ba  
latema linia Fetero ba ira sinenge,  
lamane: Ni'o'ō chō Lowalangi,  
moroi ba wolo'ōda ba niha. (F. 4,
- 19 b. t.). No isoeesoegi Lowalangi 30  
ndra toeada Jesoe andrō, niboe-  
noemi, nifana'wa ba dōla geoe. (F.  
3, 13 b. t; 10, 39). Da'ō ni'alawa'ō 31  
Lowalangi ja'wa, tangania kambōlō,  
solohe ba sangorifi, ba wame'e fama-  
lalini era'era ba Ndraono Gizeraëli,  
ba fangefa horō. (F. 2, 33. 36). Ba 32  
ja'aga zi sc ba mbōrō, ba niwa'ō  
andre, awō Geheha ni'amoni'ō, ni-  
be'e Lowalangi ba zolo'ō chōnia. Ba  
me larongo da'ō, ba afōchō si-  
bai ba dōdōra, ba mamagōlō ira,  
ba wamoenoe ja'ira. (F. 7. 54.)
- IV. Ba maoso zamōsa ba rafe 34  
seboea, farizaio, Gamaliëli dōinia,  
samahaō ba goroisa, ni'omasī'ō niha  
sato, iwa'ō lafōfanō baero ma'ioe  
niha andrō. (F. 22, 3). Ba imane 35  
chōra: He ja'ami, Iraono Gizeraëli,  
mi'angelama, ba nilaoemi ba niha  
andrō. Lō ara na sa, ba maoso 36  
Doida andrō, sangoema'ō seboea ia,  
ba mōi awōnia niha, mato ūfa  
ngaotoe; ba no laboenoe ia ba  
tefazawili fefoe, ha wa'ato zi fao  
chōnia, ba tobali faja. (F. 21, 38). Aefa da'ō, ba maoso Joeda andrō,  
37 banoea Galilaia, me loeo latanō ba  
zoera dōi niha, ba idōnisi niha, ba  
wolo'ō chōnia; ba niboenoe gōi da'ō,  
ba nifazawili fefoe, ha wa'ato zolo'ō  
chōnia. (Loek. 2, 2). Ba iada'e, ba 38  
oe'wa'ō chōmi: Mibōhōli niha andrō,  
ba bōi mitegoe ira. Na moroi ba niha  
lala andrō, awō nilaoe andrō, ba  
si lō fozoe dania. (Mat. 15, 13). Ba  
na moroi ba Lowalangi, ba tebai 39  
mitena'wa, fa bōi gōi samadaō chō  
Lowalangi ami. (Amaed. 21, 30. Jes.  
8, 10. F. 23, 9). Ba la'o'ō chōnia; 40  
ba hoemedē ira ba zinenge no mege,  
lafabōzī'ō, ba la'wa'ō chōra, bōi  
latōtōi dōi Jesoe andrō; ba la'efā'ō  
ira. (F. 4, 17. 18). Ba larōi sa'ae rafe 41  
seboea, omoeso dōdōra, me no  
tetehe chōra, la'o'aja ira, bōrō dōi  
andrō. (Mat. 5, 10-12. Loek. 21, 17.  
Fet. I. 4, 13). Ba lō labato wamahaō 42  
ba fangombacha Jesoe Keriso ba

gosali ba ba nomo misa, ero ma'ō-chō. (*Mar. 16, 15.*)

## FAZA 6.

I. Fanoetoejoe sondrorogō si noe-mana. II. La'adoegō Zitefano niha Jehoeda.

- 1 I. Ba me loeo da'ō, me tobali ato nifahaō, ba tesao wekōkōkōkō Ndrawa Heleni ba niha Heberaio, me te'ositengagō lacha mbanoea chōra, ba dolotolo andrō, sero ma'ōchō. (*F. 4, 35.*) Ba lafaloecha'ō nifahaō sato si felendroea, lamane: Lō omasiga, marōi daroma li Lowalangi, ba we'amōi ngoningoni ba wemanga. (*F. 4, 33.*) Ba mifaigi niha, ba chōmi, ja'ami, ira talifoesō, dasitoe, si sōchi toeria, si no fahōna Eheha ba fa'atoeatoea, nifataroda ba halōwō andrō. (*Tim. I. 3, 8 b. t.*)
- 2 Ba lō teboelo ndra'aga ba wangandrō ba ba halōwō fangombacha taroma li. (*F. 1, 14. Tim. I. 5, 17.*)
- 3 Ba omasi zato fefoe niwa'ō andrō, ba latoetoejoe Zitefano andrō, niha si no fahōna famati ba Eheha ni'amoni'ō, ba Filifo ba Ferochoro ba Nikanoro ba Timo ba Farcmena ba Nikola'o, si no mōi banoeara, banoea Gandriochia, (*F. 8, 5; 21, 8*), la'ohe ira ba zinenge, ba mangandrō da'ō ba latoefa hōgōra tanga. (*F. 1, 23; 8, 15, 17. Tim. I. 4, 14; 5, 22.*) Ba monōnōnōnō li Lowalangi, ba tobali ato sibai nifahaō ba Jeroezalema, ato gōi gere, si fadoehoe tōdō, solo'ō. (*F. 12, 24. Rom. I, 5.*)
- 4 II. Ba ifazōchigila'ilā, awō dandra seboea. ba niha, Sitefano, si no fahōna fa'eboea dōdō ba fa'abōlō.
- 5 Ba maoso ōsa ono zekola andrō, sotōi sekola Liberitini ba banoea Girene ba banoea Alesandria ba ono zekola zi otarai Gilikia ba Azia, fahoehoe ira chō Zitefano.
- 6 (*F. 11, 20; 18, 24.*) Ba tebai lalaŵa wa'atoeatoea andrō awō Geheha chōnia, ba wahoehoeosa. (*Loek. 21, 15.*) Awena lafawe'e niha, sangoe-

ma'ō: No marougo, me itandraŵaisi Moze, awō Lowalangi, da'e. Ba la'o'ooe niha sato, awō zatoea, awō zangila amachoita. Ba maoso ira, lasōbi da'ionia, la'ohe ba rafe seboea, ba la'asogō zi so ba mbōrō, 13 sofaja, sangoema'ō: Lō ibatobato niha andre, wangosiwāōi naha ni'amoni'ō andrō, awō goroisa. (*Mat. 26, 59. F. 21, 28; 7, 48 b. t. Jer. 26, 11.*) No marongo, me iwa'ō: 14 Idoedoegō dania naha andrō Jesoe andrō, banoea Nazareta, ba iwoe'ai dania hoekoe andrō, nibe'e Moze chōda. (*Mat. 24, 2; 5, 17.*) Ba lane-hegō ia dozi sidadao ba rafe seboea, ba hoelō mbawa mala'ika mbanania, wamaigira.

## FAZA 7.

I. Hoehoe Zitefano. II. Fa'a-matenia.

- 1 I. Ba imane ere seboea : Hadia, doehoe, si manō da'ō ? Ba imane Sitefano : He ja'ami, ira talifoesō, ba ja'ami, ira ama, mifondrondrongo ! No i'orama'ō ia Lowalangi lachōmi andrō chō doeada Aberahamo, me so ia ba Mezofotamia, me lō'ō na si mōi ia ba Harana, (*F. 22, 1*), imane chōnia: „H e t a'ō b a d a n ō m i b a b a d a l i f o e s ō o e b a a e b a d a n ō n i'orom a'ō g o e c h ū o e d a n i a . ” (*Moz. I. 11, 31; 12, 1 b. t.*) Ba iheta ia ba danō Galedaia, ba Harana so ia. Ba me no mate namania, ba iheta ia ba da'ō Lowalangi, i'ohe ba danō andre, ba zi so ami iada'e (*Jes. 24, 2, 3.*) Ba lō ibe'e chōnia ba da'e tanō ondrōita, mitoee dania, sambalahe lō'ō. Ba ifaboe'oe linia, ibe'e chōnia dania, ba chō ma'owoenia mitoee; he wā'ae lō ono na chōnia. (*Moz. I. 12, 7.*) Imene sa Lowalangi: „S i f a t e w o e g a n a d a n i a m a' o e w o e m ū , b a d a n ū b ū ū , b a l a' o s a w o e j o e i r a , b a l a f a k a o , ū f a n g a o t o e f a c h e . ” (*Moz. I. 15, 13, b. t. Moz.*
- 2
- 3
- 4
- 5
- 6

- 7 II, 12, 40. Gal. 3, 17). Ba oehoe-koe dania soi andrō, ba zi mōi sawoejoe ira, iwa'ō Lowalangi; ba aefa dā'ō, ba aheta ira, ba lafosoe-mange ndra'o ba danō andre." (Moz. II, 3, 12). Ba no ibe' chōnia wawoe'esa li famoto andrō, ba mo'ono ia, Iza'aki andrō, ba iboto, me no aloca zi fitoe bongi; ba si manō Giza'aki chō Jakobo ba Jakobo ba woeroegō andrō, si felendroea. (Moz. I, 17, 10 b.t.; 21, 2 b.t.; 25, 26; 35, 22 b.t.). Ba afōchō dōdō woeroegō andrō chō Josefo, ba la'amawa ba danō Miseraji, ba itolo ia 10 Lowalangi, (Moz. I, 37), ba i'efā'ō ba zamakao ja'ia fefoe, ba ibe' chōnia wa'eboea dōdō ba fa'atoeatoea, fōna Wara'o, razo Miseraji, ba ifataro koemandroe ba danō Miseraji ia Fara'o, ba barō mbawania so zi samba omo ndra Fara'o. (Moz. 11 I, 39; 41, 37 b.t. Sin. 105, 21). Ba so lofo ba danō Miseraji ma'asagōrō, ba ba danō Gana'ana ma'asagōrō, famakao seboea, ba lō lasōndra gō 12 ira toeada. (Moz. I, 41, 54 b.t.). Ba me no irongo Jakobo, ba danō Miseraji so wache, ba ifatenge ndra toeada, si fōfōna andrō. (Moz. I, 13 42, 1 b.t.). Ba me lafoeli mōi dania, ba i'ombacha'ō ia Josefo chō ndra talifoesōnia, ba terongo chō Wara'o dalifoesō Josefo andrō. (Moz. I, 14 45, 1; 4, 16). Ba ifatenge Josefo, ifakaoni'ō namania Jakobo, awō zoroijomonia fefoe, fitoe ngafoeloe a lima niha. (Moz. I, 45, 9 b.t. 15 46, 27). Ba mōi misi tooe Jakobo, ba danō Miseraji, ba mate, ja'ia ba ira toeada. (Moz. I, 46, 1; 49, 33). Ba la'ohē ira misi ja'wa, ba Zichema, labē' ba lewatō andrō, ni'ōli Gaberahamo chō nono Hemori, ba Zichema, firō mbōli. (Moz. I, 17 50, 13; 23, 16, 17). Ba itoegoe ahatō mboe'oe li andrō, nifaboe'oe Lowalangi chō Gaberahamo, ba itoegoe tedooe ira, tobali ato, ba danō Miseraji, (Moz. II, 1, 7 b.t.) irege 18 so razo bō'ō ba danō Miseraji, si lō mangila Josefo. Da'ō zangonechesi ba niwada, ifakao ndra toeada, ena'ō latibō'ō nonora, ena'ō bōi la'orifi. (Moz. II, 1, 10, 22. Moz. V, 26, 6). Me loeo da'ō toemboe Mose, 20 ba ono si sōchi ia wamaigi Lowalangi, ba tōloe wa'wa la'orifi ia ba nomo namania. (Moz. II, 2, 2. Heb. 11, 23). Ba me no latibō'ō ia, ba ihalō ia ono Wara'o alawe, ba i'e'e-boea, ononia. (Moz. II, 2, 5-10). Ba tefahaō Moze ba ngawalō wa'atoeatoea Ndrawa Miseraji fefoe, ba abōlō ia ba hoehoeo ba ba nifazōchi dangania. Ba me no ūfa woeloe fache 23 ia, ba itōrō tōdōnia wamaigi iwara, Iraona Gizeraēli. (Moz. II, 2, 11 b.t.). Ba me i'ilā nifikao, ba zi lō bōrō, 24 ba itolo, ilaoe mbalō nifalangōgō andrō, iboenoe Ndrawa Miseraji andrō. Ba iwai aboto ba dōdō niwara, i'efā'ō ira tangania Lowalangi, ba lō aboto ba dōdōra. Ba mahe-moloe ū, ba so ia, me fasoso ira, ba i'a'atoelō ira ena'ō, afoe labato, imane: Si fatalifoesō ami, hana wa mifikao nawōmi, ba zi lō bōrō? (Moz. II, 2, 13). Ba itoelī'ō ia sa- 27 malangōgō awōnia no mege, imane: Ha niha zamataro ja'oegō salawā ba sangoehoekoe, ba chōma? Hadia, 28 ūboenoe gōi ndra'o ena'ō, si mane famoenoemō Dawa Miseraji andrō, no menewi? Ba moloi Moze, ba niwa'ōnia andrō, ba tobali si fatewoe ia ba danō Midiano, mo'ono ia ba da'ō, ono matoea, domboea (Moz. II, 2, 15 b.t.; 18, 3, 4). Ba me no 30 roegi ūfa woeloe fache, ba i'orama'ō ia chōnia mala'iika, ba danō si mate ba gahe hili Zina'i, ba hola-hola galitō, ba ngafoe ndroi. (Moz. II, 3, 2 b.t.). Ba me i'ilā da'ō Moze 31 ba ahōlihōli dōdōnia gangilata andrō. Ba me i'ondrasi, ba wamaigi, ba hoemedē Zo'aja, imane: „Lo wa-lāngi ndra toeaoe ndra'odō, Lowalangi ndra Abe-

r a h a m o , I z a 'a k i , J a k o b o ." Ba manizinizi Moze, ata'oe ia ifaigi. 33 Ba imane chōnia So'aja : „H e t a m b a d a g a h e b a g a h e o e : t a n ū n i 'a m o n i 'o s a d a n ū a n d r ū , b a z i s o n d r a 'o e g ū . (Moz. II. 3, 5.

34 Jos. 5, 15). N o o e f a i g i s i b a i w a m a k a o b a n o e a g o e a n d r ū , s i s o b a d a n ū M i s e r a j i , b a f a n g a r ū n g a r ū r a b a n o o e r o n g ū , b a n o m ū i d o t o o e m a n g e f a 'o j a 'i r a , b a a i n e s a , d a 'o e f a t e n g e n d r a 'o e g ū b a d a n ū M i s e r a j i ." (Moz. II, 3, 35 7 b. t.) Moze andr ū , n i 'o s i t e n g a g ū r a , me lamane : Ha niha zamataro ja 'o e g ū s a l a w ā b a s a n g o e h o e k o c ? Da 'o n i f a t e n g e L o w a l a n g i s a l a w ā b a s a n g e f a 'o , n i t o l o t a n g a m a l a 'i k a , s a n g o r o m a 'o j a 'i a c h ū n i a , b a n g a f o e n d r o i a n d r ū . (Moz. II. 3, 19, 20. Jes. 36 63, 9-12). Da 'o z a m a w o e 'a j a 'i r a , w a m a z ū c h i l a 'i l a b a t a n d r a , b a d a n ū M i s e r a j i b a b a n a s i s o j o b a b a d a n ū s i m a t e , ū f a w o e l o e f a c h e w a 'a r a . (Moz. II. 7, 10 b. t; 14, 21 b. t. Sin. 37 106, 21 b. t.). Da 'o Moze andr ū , s a n g o e m a 'o b a N d r a o n o G i z e r a ē l i : „P a s o g ū c h ū m i L o w a l a n g i z a m a 'e l e 'o , s i m a n e j a 'o , t a l i f o e s ū m i ." (Moz. V. 18, 15).

38 Da 'o z i s o b a w a l o e c h a t a a n d r ū , b a d a n ū s i m a t e , a w ū m a l a 'i k a a n d r ū , s i h e d e c h ū n i a , b a h i l i Z i n a 'i , b a a w ū n d r a t o e a d a , j a 'i a z a n e m a t a r o m a l i s a o e r i , b a w a m a 'e m a c h ū d a ; (Moz. 39 II. 19, 3, 20. Moz. V, 32, 47); j a 'i a z i l ū e d ū n a l a f o n d r o n d r o n g o l i i r a t o e a d a ; l a t i m b a i a , b a l ū a e f a d ū d ū r a b a d a n ū M i s e r a j i , (Moz. II. 16, 3), 40 w a n g o e m a 'o c h ū G a 'a r o n i : F a s ū c h ū d a L o w a l a n g i , s o w a ū c h ū f ū n a d a . L ū ū s a m a 'i l a , h a d i a z i g ū n a Moze andr ū , s a n g e h e t a j a 'a g a b a d a n ū 41 M i s e r a j i . (Moz. II. 32, 1 b. t.). B a l a f a z ū c h ū n o n o z a ū i , m e l o e o d a 'o , b a l a b e 'e z o e m a n g e b a n a d o e a n d r ū , b a o m o e s o d ū d ū r a b a n i f a z ū c h ū d a -

ngara a n d r ū . (H e s. 20, 7 b. t.). B a i 'e 42 r o g ū i r a L o w a l a n g i , i l o e l o e i r a , e n a 'o l a f o s o e m a n g e z a b ū l ū m b a n o e a s i j a ū v a ; s i m a n e n i s o e r a b a z o e r a z a m a 'e l e 'o : „H a d i a , n o m i b e 'e c h ū g o e z o e m a n g e n i t a b a b a s o e m a n g e b ū ū , s i ū f a w o e l o e f a c h e n o , b a d a n ū s i m a t e , j a 'a m i I r a o n o G i z e r a ē l i ? (R o m. 1. 24 b. t. M o z. V. 17, 2 b. t. J e r. 7, 23 b. t. A m o s. 5, 25 b. t.). B a n o m i 'o s a 'o n o s e 43 M o l o c h o a n d r ū , a w ū n d r ū f i L o w a l a n g i a n d r ū , R e f a n o , f a m a e d o a n d r ū , n i f a z ū c h i m i , b a w a n g a l o e l o e c h ū n i a . B a o e f a w o e 'a a m i , b a z i t a m b a i M b a b i l o n a o e 'o h e a m i ." (S a l. I. 11, 7. S a l. II, 17, 6 b. t.). N o s o c h ū n d r a t o e a d a n o s e 44 w a m a d o e h o e 'o a n d r ū , b a d a n ū s i m a t e ; n o l a 'o 'o n i w a 'o z i h e d e c h ū Moze, w a m a z ū c h i j a 'i a , l a 'o 'o w a m a e d o a n d r ū n i 'i l a n i a . (M o z. II. 25, 9, 40; 26, 30). L a 'o h e g ū i b a d a n ū 45 d a 'o i r a t o e a d a , m e n o l a t e m a , a w ū J o s o e a , m e l a l a w ā n i h a b a e r o a n d r ū , n i t i m b a L o w a l a n g i f ū n a n d r a t o e a d a , i r o e g i l o e o s o D a w i d o . (J o s. 3, 14 b. t. M o z. II. 23, 29 b. t.; 34, 11), s i f a l o e 46 c h a f a 'e b o e a d ū d ū L o w a l a n g i . B a i 'a n d r ū , e n a 'o n a i s ū n d r a n a h a c h ū L o w a l a n g i J a k o b o . (F. 13, 22. S a m. I. 16, 12. S i n. 132, 5). B a S e l o m o 47 z o l a o e o m o c h ū n i a . (S a l. I. 6). B a l ū 48 i 'o n a h i a F o n d r e g e Z a l a w ā n i f a z ū c h i t a n g a n i h a ; i m a n e s a m a 'e l e 'o : (S a l. I. 8, 27 b. t.). „D a d a o m a g o e 49 z o r o e g o b a d a n e d a n e g a h e g o e d a n ū . H a d i a n o m o m i l a o e m i c h ū g o e ? i w a 'o S o 'a j a , b a h a d i a n a h a w o l o m b a s e c h ū g o e . (J e s. 66, 1. 2. J e r. 23, 24. M a t. 5, 34). T e n g a 50 n o t a n g a g o e z a m a z ū c h i d a e f e f o e ? " H e j a 'a m i , s a b e 'e 51 b ū r ū d o e 'i , s i l ū m o e b o t o t ū d ū b a t ū g i d a l i n g a ! L ū a e t o e m a m a d a ū a m i c h ū G e h e h a n i 'a m o n i 'o , h o e l ū s i m a n e i r a t o e a m i , s i m a n ū

- gōi ami. (*Moz. V. 9, 24; 10, 16. Jer. 6, 10; 9, 26*). Hezo zama'ele'ō, si lō lagohi ira toeami? Ba no laboenoe zangōhōnagō mangombacha fa'aso zatoelō andrō, ni'ami bōli iada'e, niboenoemī, (*Nga'ōt. II, 36, 16. Mat. 23, 31. 37*), ja'ami, si no manema oroisa, nifa'ema mala'iaka, ba si lō molo'ō ja'ia. (*Moz. II. 20. Joh. 7, 19. Heb. 2, 2. Gel. 3, 19*).
- 54 II. **Ba** me larongo da'ō, ba afōchō sibai ba dōdōra, ba lafatangi mbo-hara chōnia. (*F. 5, 33*). Ba no fahōna chōnia Geheha ni'amoni'ō, ba ifaōga hōrōnia ba zoroego, ba i'ila lachōmi Lowalangi, awō Jesoe, si so ba gambōlō Lowalangi; (*F. 6, 5. Mat. 26, 56 64*) ba imane: Hiza, teboka zoroego, oe'ila ba so ba gambōlō Lowalangi Nono Niha. (*Fet. I, 3, 22*). Ba moe'ao ira, eboea lira, ladoehō dōgi dalingara, lahoeroefai ia, ha sara dōdō, ba latoeli'ō baero mbanoea, ba lateboe kara. Ba si so ba mbōrō andrō, ba labe'e samaigi noechara nono matoea, sotōi Saoelo. (*Moz. V. 59 17, 7. F. 8, 1; 22, 20*). Ba lateboe kara Zitefano; ba mangandrō ia, imane: **He Jesoe, So'aja, tema no-segoe!** (*Sin. 31, 6. Loek. 23, 46*). Ba ibalōdoehini tooe danō, moe'ao ia, eboea linia: **He So'aja, be'e aefa chōra horō andre!** Ba aefa iwa'ō da'ō, ba aetoe noso. Ba omasi Zaoello, me laboenoe ia. (*Mat. 5, 44. Loek. 23, 34. Joh. 8, 51*).

## FAZA 8.

- I. Igohi mbanoea Jesoe Saoelo.  
II. Mōi ba Zamaria Wilifo. III Simoni, seboea elemoe. IV Enoni razo, moroi ba danō Ndrawa saitō.

- 1 I. **Ba** tobali lagohi sibai mbanoea Jesoe ba Jeroezalema, me loco da'ō, ba oi lafazawili ira ba danō Joedaia ba ba danō Zamaria. ba lō fao zinenge. (*F. 7, 58; 13, 9. Mat. 2, 10, 23*). Ba lako'o Zitefano niha sa-ngata'oefi Lowalangi, ba ba la'e'si  
3 sibai ia. (*Moz. I. 50, 10*). Ba ifoe-

foe mbanoea Jesoe Saoelo andrō, itōrōi nomo misa, isōbi ndra matoea, awō ndra alawe, ifabē'e'ō ba goeroenga. (*F. 9, 1; 13, 31. Kor. I. 15, 9*).

II. **Ba** ja'ira, si no moezaewe, ha latōrōi danō, la'ombacha'ō daroma li somoeso dōdō. (*F. 11, 19*). Ba me iroegi si tooe mhanoea Zamaria Filifo, ba i'ombacha'ō chōra Keriso. (*F. 6, 5*). Ba ha sara dōdō niha sato, wamondrongo niwa'ō Wilifo, me larongo ba me la'ilā dandra andrō, nifazōchinia. Ato zaheta bechoe, si so bechoe si ra'iō, moe'ao ira, eboea li; ba ato zabe'e, si mate dambai, awō zomboejoembroejoe tōla. (*F. 5, 16*). Ba tobali fa'omoeso dōdō sabōlōbōlō ba mbanoea andrō.

III. **Ba** no tohōna ba mbanoea andrō niha, seboea elemoe, Simoni dōinia, ba tobali dōdō Ndrawa Zamaria ibe'e, seboea ia iwa'ō. (*F. 13, 6, 8*). Chōnia lafaigi fefoe, he iraono, ba he satoea, lamane: Da'ō wa'abōlō Lowalangi, niwa'ō seboea ia. Ba lafaigifaigi chōnia, me no ara ahōlihōli dōdōra ibe'e, ba wakelemoesania andrō. Ba me mamati ira chō Wilifo, sangombacha toeria mbanoea Lowalangi ba toeria dōi Jesoe Keriso, somoeso dōdō, ba lafabajagō'ō idanō ira, iramatoea ba ira alawe. Ba Simoni andrō gōi, ba mamati, ba me no tebajagō idanō ia, ba lō irōirōi Wilifo, ba i'ila dandra andrō, awō wa'abōlō andrō, ba tobali dōdōnia. Ba me larongo sinenge ba Jeroezalema, la'ō'ō li Lowalangi, ba Zamaria, ba lafatenge chōra Wetcro ba Joghane. Ba me laroegi si tooe, ba mangandrō ira, ba chōra andrō, ena'ō tebe'e chōra Geheha ni'amoni'ō. Lō'ō manō na si mōi ia chōra, samōsa lō sanema, ha fa no tebajagō idanō ira, ba dōi Jesoe So'aja. Awena latoefa hōgōra tanga, ba latema Geheha ni'amoni'ō. (*F. 6, 6*). Ba me i'ila Simoni, tebe'e Geheha, na latoefa ira tanga sinenge, ba i'ohē

- 19 chōra gana'a, imane: Mibe'e chōgoe  
gōi wa'abōlō andrō, ena'ō na itema  
Geheha ni'amoni'ō nitoefagoe tanga.
- 20 Imene chōnia Fetero: Jamōi ba  
wa'atekiko gana'aoe, awō ndra'oegō ! me ōwai ana'a mbōli mboeala
- 21 Lowalangi andrō ! (*Mat. 10, 8*). Lō  
oerachaoe ba lō sinemaoe ba daroma  
li andrō; lō'ō sa atoelō dōdōoe fōna
- 22 Lowalangi. (*Neh. 2, 20*). Andrō falalini  
gera'eraoe, erogō golalōwāoe  
andrō, ba āndrō chō Zo'aja, ma  
atō i'efa'ō chōoe gera'era dōdōoe,
- 23 si lō sōchi andrō. Oroma sa chōgoe,  
wa no fahōna ba dōdōoe gawōchoe  
safeto, ba no ibōbō ndra'oegō si lō
- 24 atoelō. (*Moz. V. 29, 18*). Ba itema  
linia Simoni, imane: Mi'andrō chō  
Zo'aja, salahigoe, ena'ō lō itōrō  
ndra'o niwā'ōmi andrō gefoe. (*Moz.*
- 25 *II. 10, 17. Sam. I. 12, 19*). Ba  
ja'ira, me no lafadoehoe'ō li Zo'aja,  
me no la'ombacha'ō, ba lafoeli ira  
ba Jeroezalema, ba la'oja'ō banoea  
Ndrawa Zamaria, wanoeriagō toeria  
somoeso dōdō.
- 26 IV. Ba moehede mala'ika Zo'aja  
chō Wilifo, imane: Faoso, ae miraja,  
ba lala andrō, si otarai Jeroezale-  
ma, saechoe ba Gasa, sanōrō tanō
- 27 si mate. Ba maoso ia, mōi ia. Ba  
hiza niha, Dawa Gaitiofia, salaŵa,  
mandroe jomo, chō Kandrake, razo  
Ndrawa Gaitiofia, ira alawe, nibe'e  
barō mbawa ana'a razo fefoe; no  
mōi ia mangandrō ba Jeroezalema.  
(*Sal. I. 8, 41. Sej. 3, 10. Joh. 12, 20*).
- 28 Ba mangawoeli ia, doemadao ia ba  
goeretania, mamauso soera Jesaja,
- 29 sama'ele'ō andrō. Ba imane Eheha  
chō Wilifo: Ondrasi goereta andrō,
- 30 ba bōi rōirōi ia. Ba fagohi Wilifo,  
i'ondrasi ba irongo, mamauso soera  
Jesaja, sama'ele'ō, niha andrō, ba  
imane: Hadia, aboto gōi ba dōdōoe
- 31 nibasomō? Ba imane: He oewisa sa,  
na lō samobawa lala chōgoe? Ba  
i'andrō chō Wilifo, mōi ia jawa moe-
- 32 dadao ba ngainia. Ba si mané ba  
zoera andrō, nibasonia: „H o e lō
- m biribiri te'o he ia ba wa-  
nab a ja'ia, ba hoelō nono  
m biribiri, si lō hedehede  
ba d a n g a z o g o e t i b o e n i a ,  
si manō gōi wa lō hedehede  
hedenia. (*Jes. 53. 7, 8*). Ba 33  
w a i d e i d e n i a t e e t o e 'ō w a-  
n g o e h o e k o e j a 'ia ; ha n i h a  
z a n o e t o e n ō n g a 'ō t ū n i a ?  
t e h e t a s a b a g o e l i d a n ō  
n o s o n i a ." Ba itema li mandroe 34  
andrō, imane chō Wilifo: Oe'andrō  
chōoe, ha niha nitōrō li zama'ele'ō  
andrō, wangōema'ō da'ō ? hadia,  
ja'ia, hadia niha bō'ō? Ba moehede 35  
Wilifo, i'otarai zoera da'ō, itoeriagō  
chōnia doeria somoeso dōdō andrō,  
chō Jesoe. (*Kor. I. 15, 3 b. t.*). Ba 36  
me latōrō lala, ba laroegi nidanō,  
ba imane mandroe andrō: Hiza ni-  
danō! Hadia wanenaŵa, na tebaja-  
gō idanō ndra'o? (*F. 10, 47*). Ba 37  
imane Filifo: Na ahorī dōdōoe wa-  
mati, ba tola. Itema linia, imane  
chōnia: Mamati ndra'o Ono Lowa-  
langi Jesoe Keriso andrō. (*Mar. 16,*  
*16. Mat. 16, 16*). Ba iŵa'ō labadoegō 38  
goereta, ba mōi ira tooe, ba nidanō,  
daroea ira, Filifo mandroe andrō,  
ba ibajagō idanō ia Filifo. Ba me 39  
no mōi ira mijawā moroi ba nidanō,  
ba iheta Wilifo Eheha Zo'aja, ba  
lō'ō sa'ae i'ila ia mandroe andrō;  
omoeso sa dōdōnia, ba wanōrō lala-  
nia. (*Sal. I. 18, 12*). Ba ba Gasoto 40  
tesōndra Wilifo, ba itōrōi danō. wa-  
noeriagō toeria somoeso dōdō andrō,  
idozigō banoea, iroegi Kaizaria. (*F.*  
*21, 8, 9*).

## FAZA 9.

I. Famalalini era'era Zaoelo. II.  
Ifadōhō wōchō Fetero, ba III. isoe-  
soegi Dabita.

I. Ba lō'ō na tebato wa'omasi 1  
Zaoelo, ifeta'oe nifahaō Zo'aja ba  
iboenoe; mōi ia chō ndra ere seboea,  
(*F. 8, 3*),

(A. 2-9: *F. 22, 4-10; 26, 9-18*.)  
i'andrō chōnia zoera, nibe'e 2

- ba Ndrāmaseko ba zekola, ena'ō ibōbō na faloecha ia zolo'ō hoekoe da'ō, ira matoea ba ira alawe, ba 3 i'ohe ba Jeroezalema. Ba ba wofanō, me ahatō ia ba Ndrāmaseko, ba i'ozoemagō ifasoei ia haga, moroi 4 si jaŵa ba mbanoea. Ba alaoe tooe ia ba danō, ba irongo li, imane chōnia: He Saoelo! he Saoelo! hana wa ōgohido? (Mat. 25, 40. 45. Loek. 5 22, 31). Ba imane: He So'aja, ha niha ndra'oegō? Ba imane: Jesoe ndra'o, nigohioe. (Kor. I. 15, 8). Ba faoso ba ae ba mbanoea andrō, ba laŵa'ō chōoe he ōwisa. (F. 2, 37).
- 7 Ba labadoegō ira niha andrō, awōnia ba lala, lō hedehede; larongo sa li andrō, ba lō oroma chōra niha. (F. 22, 9). Ba maoso Zaoelo moroi ba danō, ba me ifehaga ia, ba lō i'ila hadia ia; ba la'ohe dangania, lafasao ia ba Ndrāmaseko.
- 8 9 Ba tōloe bongi lō i'ila niha, lō manga ia ba lō ibadoe nidanō.
- (A. 10-19 : F. 22, 12-16.)
- 10 Ba so ba Ndrāmaseko nifahaō, Anania dōinia, ba imane ba da'ō So'aja, ba gangilata: He Anania! Ba 11 imane: Ja'e ndra'o, Toea! Ba imane chōnia So'aja: Faoso, ae ba newali andrō, nifotōi „sadōlō” ba sofōe zotōi Saoelo andrō, banoea Dareso, ba nomo Joeda. Hiza sa, manga-ndrō ia, (F. 21, 39), ba no i'ila niha, sotōi Anania, si mōi chōnia jomo, sanoefa hōgōnia tanga, ena'ō ifoeli 12 i'ila niha. Ba itema linia Anania, imane: He Toea, no ato zangombacha niha andrō, nirongogoe, i'abōlōgō wamakao ni'amoni'ō andrō 13 chōoe, ba Jeroezalema, laŵa'ō. Ba ba da'e, ba no lateche chōnia ere seboea, tola ibōbō dozi si angarōfi 14 chōoe, ba Jeroezalema, laŵa'ō. Ba 15 li tōimō. Ba imane chōnia So'aja: Ae'e, me no fakake nitoejoe da'ō chōgoe, ba wolohe ba niha baero tōigoe ba ba zalawā ba ba Ndraono Gizeräli. (F. 3, 2; 22, 21; 26, 2; 27, 16 24. Rom. 1, 1. 5. Tim. I. 2, 7). Oe'oroma'ō sa chōnia, ha wa'ojia zi lō tola lō gōna ia famakao, bōrō dōigoe andrō. (F. 20, 23. Kor. II. 11, 23 b. f. Tim. II. 3, 11). Ba mōi Ganania, 17 mōi ia jomo ba nomo andrō, itoefa hōgō Zaoelo tangania, imane: He talifoesōgoe Saoelo, So'aja zamatinge ja'o, Jesoe, sangoroma'ō ja'ia chōoe, ba lala nitōrōoe, ena'ō ifoeli ū'ila niha, ba ena'ō tehōna chōoe Geheha ni'amoni'ō. (F. 8, 17). Ba 18 i'anema'ō abo'a ba hōrōnia zi hoelō hoenahoena, ba ifoeli i'ila niha; ba maoso ia, ifabajagōdō idanō ia, ba i'ā gōnia, fangabe'enia. Ba so 19 ia ma'ifoe ba da'ō ba Ndrāmaseko, awō ndra nifahaō. Ba i'anema'ō 20 i'ombacha'ō Keriso, ba zekola, wa ono Lowalangi da'ō. Ba tobali dōdō 21 dozi samondrongo da'ō, ba lamane: Tenga da'ō zamakiko no, ba Jeroezalema si angarōfi li tōi andrō, ba si mōi ba da'e, ba wamōbō ja'ira ba ba wolohe ja'ira chō ndra ere seboea? (Gal. 1, 13). Ba itoegoe 22 abōlō na Zaoelo, fawoeka dōdō niha Jehoeda, si fatewoe ba Ndrāmaseko, ibe'e, wama'ele'ō, wa Keriso Jesoe. (F. 18, 28. Joh. 4, 42). Ba me no ara 23 ma'ifoe, ba mamagōlō niha Jehoeda, ba wamoeno ja'ia. (F. 23, 12). Ba 24 irongo Saoelo dōdōra andrō. Ba manaro gōi ira ba mbaawa gōli, bongi ma'ōchō, ba wamoeno ja'ia. (Kor. II. 11, 32 b. t.). Ba latolo ia 25 nifahaōnia ba zi bongi, ladada baero gōli, ba ragaraga. Ba me no iroegi 26 Jeroezalema, ba itandraigō ifaogō ia chō ndra nifahaō, ba a'oi ata'oe ira, lō fadoehoe dōdōra, wa no nifahaō ia. (Gal. 1, 18 b. t.). Ba itolo ia 27 Baranaba, i'ohe chō ndra sinenge, idoenōdoenō chōra, he wisa wanglania So'aja, ba lala, awō wa no moehede chōnia, ba he wisa wama-haōnia, wangombacha tōi Jesoe, ba Ndrāmaseko, wa lō aiwō ia. (F. 4, 36). Ba faofao ia chōra, ba 28 Jeroezalema, heza mōi ira, ba lō aiwō ia, wamahaō, wangombacha tōi Zo'aja. (F. 22, 17 b. t.). Ba 29

moehede ia gōi ba Ndrawa Heleni,	Ba i'oro'ō chōnia danga, ifazizio.	41
fahoehoeo ira, ba ja'ira, ba la'aloei	Ba hoemedē ia ba ni'amoni'ō, ba	
30 wamoenoe ja'ia. Ba me larongo da'ō	ba lacha mbanoea andrō, ba i'oro-	
talifoesō, ba la'ohe ia misi tooe	ma'ō chōra, no aoeri. Ba terongo	42
ba Kaizaria, ba lafatenge ba Dareso.	ba mbanoea Jofe fefoe, ba ato za-	
31 (F. 11, 25). Ba ohahaoe dōdō mba-	mati chō Zo'aja. (Joh. 10, 42). Ba	43
noea Jesoc, ba danō Joedaia ma'a-	ara Wetero ba Jofe, tome Zimoni	
sagōrō, awō ba Zamaria, itoegoe	toeka goeli za'wi.	
ato ira, ba latōrō lala Zo'aja, la'a-		
ta'oefi ia, ba fahōna chōra wondrara		
dōdō chō Geheha ni'amoni'ō. (Joad.		
20. Joh. 14, 16).		
32 II. Ba me itōrōi ira Fetero, ba	FAZA 10.	
tobali iroegi gōi si tooe, ni'amoni'ō,	Folo'ō goemandra Konelio andrō.	
33 banoea Lida. (F. 8, 14). Ba faloccha	Ba so ba Kaizaria niha, Konelio	1
ia ba da'ō niha, Ainea dōinia, si	dōinia, koemandra zaradadoe Gitalia	
no mēwaloē fache fa'ara tooe ba	andrō; (Mat. 8, 5), niha satoelō	2
34 zalo manō, si mate dambai. Ba	tōdō, sangata'oefi Lowalangi, awō	
imane chōnia Fetero : He Ainea!	zorojomonia fefoe ; oja ibe'e ba zi	
Ifadōhō wōchōoe Jesoe Keriso ;	noemana ame'ela, ba si lō mamalō-	
faoso, ba ja'oegō mamazōchi naha	malō wangandrōnia chō Lowalangi.	
wemōrō chōoe. Ba i'anema'ō maoso.	(Sin. 112, 9. Loek. 7, 5). Ba i'ilā	3
35 (F. 3, 6. Mat. 9, 6). Ba oi la'ilā ia	ba gangilata, oroma sibai, mala'ika	
banoea Lida fefoe ba banoea Zarona,	Lowalangi, si mōi jomo chōnia, so	
ba la'o'ō chō Zo'aja. (Jes. 35, 2).	labōzi tōloe, imane chōnia : He	
36 III. Ba so ba Jofe nifahaō, ira	Konelio ! (Loek. 1, 22). Ba itōngō,	4
alawe, Tabita dōinia, Doreka (nago),	ata'oe ia, imane : Hadia da'ō, Toea?	
na la'ali, si no fahōna boeaboea	Ba imane chōnia : No itōrō tōdō	
si sōchi, ba oja ibe'e ame'ela ba	Lowalangi, si ja'wa, wangandrōoe	
37 zi noemana. (F. 10, 2). Ba tobali,	ba ame'elamō andrō. (Loek. 1, 12, 29.	
me loeo da'ō, ba mofōchō ia ba	Sin. 141, 2). Ba iada'e, ba fatenge	5
mate. Ba lafemondri ia, ba labē'e	niha ba Jofe, ba fakaoni'ō Zimoni	
38 ba mbate'e ba zi sagōtō. Ba me no	andrō, nifotōi Fetero ; no mōi ia	6
ahatō ba Jofe Lida andrō, ba me	tome chō Zimoni andrō, toeka goeli	
no larongo ira nifahaō, so ba da'ō	za'wi, ba mbewe nasi so nomonia.	
Wetero, ba lafatenge chōnia niha,	(F. 9, 43; 11, 14). Ba me no mofanō	7
daroea, sangandrō chōnia : Bōi aragō	mala'ika andrō, sihede chōnia, ba	
39 we'amōi chōma. Ba maoso Wetero,	hoemedē ia ba zawoejoenia, daroea,	
mōi ia awōra. Ba me iroegi, ba	ba ba zaradadoe samōsa, sangata'-	
la'ohe ia ba zi sagōtō, ba la'ondrasī	oefi Lowalangi, ngoningoninia, ba	
ia fefoe lacha mbanoea, mege'ege	me no idoenōdoenō chōra fefoe	8
ira, ba la'oroma'ō chōnia noecha	hadia ia, ba ifatenge ira ba Jofe.	
andrō, awō lembe, nifazōchi Doreka	Ba sara wongi, me so ira ba lala,	
40 andrō, me so ia chōra. Ba ifofanō	me ahatō sa'ae ira ba mbanoea, ba	
ira baero fefoe Fetero, ibalōdoehini	mōi ja'wa Wetero ba zi sagōtō,	
tooe zalo, mangandrō ; ba ibali'ō	mangandrō, so laloeo. (Dan. 6, 10).	
ia ba mboto zi mate andrō, imane :	Ba olofo ia, omasi ia manga. Ba	10
Faoso, Tabita ! Ba ifehaga ia, ba	me la'asawai gōnia, ba abeta nosonia.	
me i'ilā Wetero, ba moedadao ia.	(F. 11, 5 b. t.; 22, 17). Ba i'ilā, teboka	11
(Mar. 5, 40. 41. Sal. I. 17, 19 b. t.).	mbanoea si ja'wa, ba noemalō mi-	
	tooe nahia, hoelō lembe sebolo,	
	nifotawitawifatalinga si ūfa, wanada	
	ja'ia ba goeli danō. So bacha fefoe	12

- ngawalō zaliwaliwa ba danō, si ūfa  
ahe, ba fefoe ngawalō gocōkoeō ba  
danō, ba fefoe ngawalō wofo ba  
13 daloe mbanoea. Ba so zihede chōnia,  
imane : Faoso, Fetero, taba  
14 ba ā ! Ba imane Fetero : Ai, tebai  
Toea, me lō oerai oe'ā zi lō sōchi,  
awō zi ra'iō. (*Moz. III. 11, 4 b. t.*)  
15 Ba imane zoei chōnia sihede andrō :  
Bōi bali si lō sōchi nihaogō Lowala-  
16 ngi. (*Mat. 15, 11. Tim. I. 4, 4*). Ba  
medōloe zi manō, ba i'anema'ō  
tedōni mijawa ba mbanoea si jaŵa  
17 nahia andrō. Ba me iboesi tōdō  
Fetero, hadia gangilata andrō, ni'-  
ilanía, ba hiza, ba no so tooe niha  
andrō, nifatenge Konelio, no lasofoe  
18 nomo Zimoni. Ba moe'ao ira, la-  
soföe, na so ba da'ō tome Zimoni,  
19 nifotōi Fetero. Ba me ifatooetooe  
na tōdōnia Fetero gangilata andrō,  
ba imane Eheha chōnia : Hiza niha,  
20 sangaloei ja'oegō, (*F. 8, 29*), ba faoso,  
ae tooe, ba ae awōra, bōi manoefa  
dōdōoe, me no ja'o zamatenge ja'ira.  
21 (*F. 15, 7*). Ba mōi tooe Wetero,  
i'ondrasi niha andrō, imane : Hiza,  
ja'odo ni'aloieimi. Hadia mbōrō, wa  
22 so ami ? Ba launane : Konelio andrō,  
koemandra, niha satoelō tōdō, sa-  
ngata'oeffi Lowalangi, si sōchi toeria  
gōi ba niha Jehoeda fefoe; no  
ifa'wa'ōgō chōnia Lowalangi ba ma-  
la'ika ni'amoni'ō, ifakaoni'ō ndra'-  
oegō ba nomonia, ba wamondro-  
23 ndrongo niwa'ōoe. Ba i'ohe ira jomo,  
ibe'e gōra. Ba sara wongi, ba mōi  
ia, fao ia chōra; ba mōi awōnia  
dalifoesō ōsa, banoea Jofc. (*F. 11, 12*).  
24 Ba mahemoloe ō, ba laroeigi Kaiza-  
ria. Ba no ibalobaloi ira Konelio,  
no ikaoni zahatō chōnia, awō zabōlō  
25 fahowewoe chōnia. Ba me mōi jomo  
Wetero, ba ifaondragō ia Konelio,  
itoehi danō fōnania, mangaloeloe.  
26 Ba ifaoso Fetero, imane : Faoso !  
niha gōi ndra'odo. (*F. 14, 15. Fam.*  
27 *19, 10; 22, 8, 9*). Ba fahochoeo ira,  
mōi ira jomo, ba i'ila zato, si no so  
28 ba da'ō, Fetero. Ba imane chōra :
- Mi'ilā, lō tola ba niha Jehoeda,  
oroedoe ia ba niha bō'ō, ba lō tola  
mōi ia chōra; ba chōgoe, ba no  
i'oroma'ō Lowalangi, bōi oeŵa'ō, si  
lō sōchi, ba ma si ra'iō niha, gofoe  
ha niha ia. (*F. 11, 3. Joh. 18, 28*).  
Andrō gōi lō oefadaō we'amōi,  
me lafakaoni'ō ndra'odo. Oesofoe  
iada'e, hadia mbōrō, wa no mifa-  
kaoni'ō ndra'o ? Ba imane Konelio :  
Ōfa bongi ma'ōchō, me mangandrō  
ndra'o, jomo ba da'e chōgoe, me  
labōzi tōloe, ba biza niha, si so  
fōnagoe, sobaroe sihaga, (*F. 1, 10*),  
ba innane : He Konelio ! No tefo-  
ndrendrongo wangandrōoe ba no  
itōrō tōdō Lowalangi game'elamō  
andrō. Andrō fatenge ba Jofe. ba  
fakaoni'ō Zimoni andrō, nifotōi Fe-  
tero; no mōi ia tome ba nomo  
Zimoni, toeka goeli zaŵi, ba  
mbewe nasi. Ba oe'anema'ō oefan-  
tēge chōoe, ba sōchi me no so  
ndra'oegō. Ba no soga fefoe iada'e,  
fōna Lowalangi, ba wamondrondo-  
ngō fefoe niwa'ō Zo'aja chōoe. Ba  
hoemedē Wetero, imane : Awena si  
ndreohoe abeto ba dōdōgōe, lō ifaigi  
mbawa niha Lowalangi, (*Moz. V. 10,*  
*17. Sam. I. 16, 7*), dozi sa, ha soi  
35 ira, sangata'oeffi ja'ia, solaoe satoelō,  
da'ō zomasi ia. (*F. 2, 39; 15, 9. Jes.*  
*56, 6, 7*). Da'ō daroma li andrō, ni-  
fa'ohe'ōnia ba Ndراونو Gizerāeli,  
wamatoeriago'ō fa'ohahaoe dōdō chō  
Jesoe Keriso, no da'ō Zo'aja niha  
fefoe. (*F. 13, 26, 46. Jes. 52, 7.*  
*Ejes. 2, 14 b. t. Fil. 2, 11*). No mi-  
rongo doeria andrō, ba danō Joe-  
daia ma'asagōrō, si bōrōgō ba Gal-  
lilia, me no aefā wamajagō idanō  
andrō, ni'ombacha'ō Johane; (*Mat.*  
*4, 12 b. t. Mar. 1, 1 b. t.*), Jesoe andrō,  
38 banoea Nazareta, fombajoini Lowa-  
langi ja'ia, Eheha ni'amoni'ō ba fa'-  
abōlō, sanōrōi tanō, wanolo niha ba  
famadōhō fōchō nifikao Gafōcha  
fefoe, me no itolo ia Lowalangi.  
(*F. 2, 22. Loek. 4, 14, 18. Mat. 9, 35.*  
*Joh. 3, 2*). Ba ja'aga zi so ba mbōrō 39

- ba nilaoenia fefoe, he ba danō niha Jehoeda, ba he ba Jeroezalema, ba no latawī ia ba dōla geoe, no laboene. (F. 1, 8; 2, 23; 3, 15. Loek. 23, 40 33. Fet. 1, 2, 24). Da'ō nisoesoegi Lowalangi, me no aefa zi doea wongi, ba no ibe'e oroma ia, (Mat. 28, 6), 41 41 tengā ba niha sato, ha ba zamadoe-hoe'ō andrō, nihōnagō Lowalangi, wanoetoejoe ja'ira, chōma, si no oreedoe manga chōnia, zi no māmādoe idanō awōnia, me no aefa maoso ia moroi ba ngai zi mate. (F. 13, 31. Joh. 15, 27. Loek 24, 43. 42 Mat. 26, 29). Ba no iwa'ō chōma wāngombacha ba niha andre ba famadoehoe'ō, wa da'ō nihonogōi Lowalangi sangoehoekoc niha saoeri awōzi no mate. (F. 17, 31. Joh. 5, 22). 43 Ja'ia nifadoehoe'ō zama'ele'ō, fefoe, wa ba dōnia lasōndra wameta horō dozi si fadoehoe tōdō chōnia. F. 4, 12. Jes. 53, 11. Jer. 31, 34. Dan. 9, 44 24. Rom. 3, 21 b. t.). Ba lō'ō na saete wehede andrō, ba aechoe Geheha ni'amoni'ō ba zamondrongo taroma 45 li andrō fefoe, (F. 11, 15). Ba tobali dōdō zamati niboto, fefoe, ha wa'ato ira, zi no fao chō Wetero, we'amōi, me telaoe gōi ba niha baero game'ela andrō, Eheha ni'amoni'ō. (F. 46 2, 17. 38). Larongo sa'ae, molaoe li bō'ō ira ha lasoeno Lowalangi. Ba imane Fetero: Hadia, tola tatenawā nidanō, fa bōi tebajagō idanō da'e, si no manema Eheha ni'amoni'ō, 47 si mane ja'aaga? (F. 2, 4; 19, 6). Ba iwa'ō chōra lafabajagō'ō idanō ira, ba dōi Jesoe Keriso. Ba la'andrō chōnia, ena'ō i'aragō ia ma'ifoe chōra.

## FAZA 11.

- I. Iboe'a ba hoeloenia Fetero, me no ifa'amōi banoea Jesoe niha baero.  
II. Si fōfōna molo'ō ba Gandriochia.  
III. Agabo.

- 1 I. Ba larongo sinenge ba talifoesō, ba Joedaia misa, la'o'ō gōi li Lowalangi niha baero. (F. 10, 44 b. t. Ejes.

- 3, 1 b. t.). Ba me so moroi si tooe Wetero, me mōi ha Jeroezalema, ba lategoe ia niboto, lamane: No mōi'ō ba niha si lō moeboto, no oreedoe manga ndra'oegō chōra. (F. 10, 28). Ba ibōrotaigō Fetero, 4 izarazara wanoetoenō chōra, imane: Sodo ba Jofe, mangandrō ndra'o; ba oe'ila, me abeta nosogoe, gangilata, nahia silalō mitooe, hoelō lembe sebolo, nifotawitawī fatalinga si ūfa, wanada ja'ia moroi ba mbanoea si jaŵa, ba iroegi ndra'odo. (F. 10, 9 b. t.). Ba oetōngō, oefagi-faigi, ba oe'ila bacha zaliwāliwā ba danō, si ūfa ahe, awō goetoe ndroe'oe si fara'oe ba koeōkocō ba fofo ba daloe mbanoea. Ba oerongo gōi li, imane chōgōe: Faoso Fetero, taba ba ā! Ba oemane: Ai tebai, Toea, me lō irai itōrō mba wagoe si lō sōchi ba si ra'iō. Ba itema zoei ligoe sihede andrō, moroi ba mbanoea si jaŵa, imane: Bōi bali si lō sōchi nihaogō Lowalangi. Ba medōlēe zi 10 manō, ba tedōni zoei mijāwā, ba mbanoea si jaŵa, fefoe. Ba hiza, ba 11 da'ō sibai so baolajama nomo andrō, ba zi soga, niha andrō, nifatenge chōgōe, moroi ba Kaizaria. Ba iwa'ō chōgōe Eheha, mōido awōra, bōi manoefa dōdōgōe. Ba mōi gōi awōgōe dalifoesō, si daōnō andre, ba mōiga jomo ba nomo niha andrō. (F. 10, 23). Ba i'ombacha'ō chōma, 13 he wisa wangilania mala'ika andrō, jomo chōnia, sangoema'ō: Fatenge ba Jofe, ba fakaoni'ō Zimoni andrō, nifotōi Fetero, da'ō zangoema'ō 14 chōoe taroma li, fangorifioe, ba fangorifi zoroijomooe fefoe. (F. 10, 6; 16, 30. 31). Ba me oebōrōtaigō fahoehoe, ba aechoe Geheha ni'amoni'ō ba chōra, si mane ba chōda gōi, ba mbōrōta. (F. 10, 44). Ba itōrō 16 tōdōgōe niwa'ō Zo'aja, me imane: „Idanō nibajagō Johane, ba ja'ami, ba nibajagō Eheha ni'amoni'ō.” (F. 1, 5). Ba na faoma game'ela, nibe'e 17 Lowalangi chōra nibe'enia chōda,

- 18 samati chō Zo'aja ja'ita, Jesoe Kēriso, ba ha niha ndra'o? Hadia tola oetenawa Lowalangi? (F. 17, 47). Ba me larongo da'ō, ba lō hedehedera, ba lasoeno Lowalangi, lamane: Ba noa sa ibe'e ba niha baero gōi Lowalangi wamalalini era'era ba wangoifi. (F. 5, 31).
- 19 II. Ba latōrōi danō si no moesaewe andrō, moroi ba wamakao andrō, si no tesao ba chō Zitefano, iroegi danō Wōnikia ba Kifero ba Andriochia, ba lō la'ombacha'ō daroma li Lowalangi, gofoe ha chō, ha ba niha Jehoeda. (F. 8, 1. 4). Ba so ōsa ba chōra, Dawa Gifero ba banoea Girene, da'ō zangombacha ba Ndrawa Heleni gōi, me laroegi Gandriochia, latoerigō chōra Jesoe, So'aja. (F. 8, 35). Ba itolo ira tanga Zo'aja, ba ato zi fadoehoe tōdō, la'o'ō chō Zo'aja. (F. 2, 47). Ba terong doeria andrō chōra, ba dōgi dalinga mbanoea Jesoe ba Jeroezalema, ba lafatenge Mbaranaba, ba Gandriochia. (F. 9, 27). Ba me iroegi, me i'ilā wa'eboea dōdō Lowalangi andrō, ba omoeso dōdōnia, ba ifarooe dōdōra fefoe, ena'ō na la'aro'ō dōdō wangiacō chō Zo'aja, (F. 13, 43), me no niha si sōchi ia ba me no fahōnachōnia Geheha ni'amoni'ō, awō wamat. Ba ato niha si tefahōbō chō Zo'aja. (F. 6, 5). Ba mōi ia ba Dareso, ba wangaloei Saoelo andrō, ba me no isōndra, ba i'ohe ba Gandricchia. (Gal. 2, 11 b. t.). Bato bali dōfi wa'ara faloechaloecho ira ba mbanoea andrō, ba ato nifahaōra niha, ba ba Gandriochia mbōrōta, wa labe'e tōi nifahaō niha Keriso. (F. 26, 28. Fet. I. 4, 16).
- 27 III. Ba me loeo da'ō, ba mōi misi tooe ba Gandriochia zama'ele'ō moroi ba Jeroezelema. (F. 13, 1).
- 28 Ejes. 4, 11). Ba maoso zi samōsa da'ō, Agabo dōinia, ifa'ele'ō moroi ba Geheha lofo seboea, si so dania ba goeli danō ma'asagōrō; saloea me loco Kaizaro Kalaocdio. (F. 21, 10). Ba lahonogōi ira nifahaō 29 fefoe, lafa'ohe'ō dolotolo ba dali-foesō ba Jōedaia, cbolea labe'e se-boea ana'a. (Rom. 15, 25. 26). Ba 30 aloea gōi lafa'ohe'ō chō zatoea, Baranaba ba Saoelo zolohe. (F. 12, 25).

## FAZA 12.

I. Laboenoe Jakobo. II. Lakoeroe Wetero ba te'efa'ō. III. Fa'amate Herode.

I. Me loeo da'ō ibabaja ōsa, 1 mbanoea Jesoe, razo, Herode, ba wamakao ja'ira. (F. 4, 3. Loek. 21, 12). Ba iboenoe si'ōli Jakobo, talifoesō Johane. (Mut. 4, 21).

II. Ba me i'ilā omasi niha Jehoeda, ba itohoegō, ifara'oe'ō Wetero gōi. (Ba bawa roti si lō moe'aisōni). (Mar. 14, 1). Ba me no ifara'oe'ō, ba ifabe'e'ō ba goeroenga, ibe'e ba danga zaradadoe si mēndrōfa wa daōfa, ba wanaro ja'ia, edōna ifa'ele'ō ba niha sato, na aefa wasa. Ba latarogō sa'ae Wetero ba goeroenga. Ba mangandrō chō Lowalangi mbanoea, ba chōnia, moroi si'aikō ba dōdōra. (Ejes. 6, 18 b. t.). Ba me ifa'ele'ō ena'ō Herode, ba ba gotaloea zaradadoe si daroea mōrō Wetero, ba zi bongi andrō, doea rozi rate mbilagoenia, baso zanaro ba ngai mbawandroehō goeroenga. Ba hiza, so mala'ika Zo'aja, ba so haga, sihaga ba mba-te'e andrō. Ba ibōzī ngai Wetero, isoesoegi, imane: Faoso, aliogō! Ba atoroe mbilagoe ba dangania. (F. 5, 19; 27, 23). Ba imane chōnia mala'ika andrō: Amōbō taloe ba amadagahe mbadagahemō! Ba i'o'ō da'ō. Ba imane chōnia: Amaroe mbaroemō seboea, ba o'ō ndra'o! Ba mōi ia baero, i'o'ō, lō i'ilā wa si doehoe nilaoe mala'ika andrō, iwai sa angilata ni'ilania. Ba me no latōrō naha zanaro, si fōfōna laroegi, awō naha wanete da'ō, ba laroegi mbawandroehō si'ōli andrō, lala ba newali, ba teboka manō

3

4

6

7

8

9

10

- da'ō fōnara ; ba mōi ira baero, | ia chōra. Ba moe'ao niha sato chō- 22  
latōrō newali si sara, ba i'anema'ō nia : Li Lowalangi da'ō, ba tengā 23  
11 iheta ia chōnia mala'ika andrō. Ba li niha. Ba i'anema'ō ibōzi ia ma- 23  
imane Fetero, me i'era'era tōdōnia : la'ika Zo'aja, me tengā Lowalangi Awena oe'ilā, si ndroehoendroehoe, ifosuemange ; ba mate ia, ni'ā goe- 24  
no ifatenge mala'ikania So'aja, ba koeō. (Sal. II. 19, 35. Hes. 28, 2.  
no i'efa'ō ndra'o ba danga Herode Dan. 5, 20). Ba monōnōnōnō li Lo- 24  
ba ba nibalobaloi niha Jehoeda fefoe. walangi, tobali ato ira. (F. 19, 20.  
(Sin. 34, 8; 91, 11. Dan. 6, 22. Heb. Jes. 55, 11). Ba mangawoeli Mbara- 25  
12 1, 14). Ba me no aboto ba dōdōnia naba, awō Zaoelo, moroi ba Jeroe-  
da'ō, ba iroegi nomo Maria andrō, zalema, me no la'asiwai wame'e ina Johane, nifotōi Mareko ; ba no tolotolo andrō, ba la'ohe awōra ato zowoelo ba da'ō, mangandrō. Johane andrō, nifotōi Mareko. (F.  
13 (F. 15, 37. Tim. II. 4, 11). Ba me 11, 29. 30; 13, 5).
- ibōkō mbawandroehō fōna, ba so nono alawe, Rode dōnia, ba wa-
- 14 mondrongo, ba me irongo li Wetero, ba lō ibokai mbawandroehō, ba wa'omoeso dōdō, fagohi ia, isaŵa jomo, i'ombacha'ō, so baero Wetero.
- 15 Ba lamane chōnia : Owōhō'ō ! Ba lō ibōhōli, si doehoe iŵa'ō. Ba lamane : Mala'ikania. (Loek. 24, 37).
- 16 Ba itohoegō wamōkō Fetero ; ba me labokai, ba la'ilā ia, ba tobali dō- 1  
17 dōra. Ba ifazaŵa dangania chōra, bōi hoemedēira, ba idoenōdoenō, heiwiwa So'aja, wangefa'ō ja'ia ba goeroenga, ba imane : Mi'ombacha'ō chō Jakobo ba ba dalifoesō. Ba mofanō ia, isaŵa naha bō'ō. (F. 15, 13. Gal. 2  
18 1, 19). Ba me moloeo, ba tengā ha ma'ifoe wa'aboe dōdō zaradadoe andrō, hadia chō Wetero andrō.
- 19 Ba me isofoe ia Herode ba me lō isōndra, ba isechegō zanaro, ba iŵa'ō laboenoe. Ba mōi ia misi tooe, irōi Joedaia, isaŵa Kaizaria, ba da'ō soso ia. 3  
20 III. Ba so wōnoenia sabōlōbōlō ba mbanoea Diro ba ba mbanoea Zidona. Ba mōi ira chōnia, ha sara dōdō, lafawē'e Mbalaso andrō, mandroe jomo chō razo ba la'andrō wangatoelō, me ba danō razo andrō lasōndra mbalazora. (Hes. 4  
21 27, 17. Sal. I. 5, 9. 11). Ba ha samoeza ma'ōchō, ba i'obaroe mbaroe razo Herode, moedadao ia ba dadaomania andrō, ba moehede 5  
II. Ba me latōrōi hoelo andrō, ma'asagōrō, iroeji Wafo, ba faloccha 6  
ira niha seboea elemoe, sama'ele'ō sofaja, niha Jehoeda, Barijesoe dōnia, (F. 8, 9), si so chō goemandroe, Seregio Faoelo ; ba no niha satoe- 7

- atoea goemandroe andrō. Ba ifakao-ni'ō chōnia ndra Baranaba Saoelo koemandroe andrō, omasi ia ifondrondrongo li Lowalangi. Ba itenaŵa ira Elima, (si manō dōinia, na la'ali) seboea elemoe andrō, i'aloei wamae-loengoe kocmandroe, fa bōi fadoe-hoe dōdōnia. Ba inehegō ia Saoelo, sotōi Faoelo gōi, si no fahōna Eheha ni'amoni'ō, (F. 9, 17), imane : He ono Gafōcha, si no fahōna fa'oneche ba falimosa fefoe, sanoezoe tōdō satoelō fefoe, hadia ia, lō ōbato wamilā'ō lala sadōlō andrō chō Zo'aja? 11 (Moz. V. 13, 13). Ba iada'e ba hiza, ba ichamō ndra'oegō tanga Zo'aja ba aoe'a ndra'oegō, ba lō ū'ilā loeo, irege no iroegi baŵa chōoe. Ba i'ane-ma'ō ihawoei ia fa'androendroemō ba fa'ogōmigōmi, ba mowaŵaŵ ia misa, mangaloei solohe tangania. 12 (Sin. 32, 4). Ba me i'ila da'ō koemandroe, ba fadoehoe dōdōnia, tobali dōdōnia ba hoekoe Zo'aja.
- 13 III. Ba moloko ndra Faoelo, la'otarai Wafo, lasaŵa Werege ba Wambilia; ba irōi ira Johane, mangawoeli ba Jeroezalema. (F. 15, 37 b. t.). 14 Ba ja'ira, ba latōrō danō, ba laroegi Gandriochia ba Wizidia, ba mōi ira ba zekola, me loeo sabato, moeda-dao ira. Ba me no aefa wombaso soera goroisa, awō zoera zama'e-le'ō, ba lafahede'ō chōra satoea zekola, lamane : Na so hadia ia chōmi, ja'ami, ira talifoesō, niŵa'ō ba zato, famarooe dōdō, ba miŵa'ō. (F. 15, 21). 16 Ba maoso Waoelo, ifazawa dangania, ba imane : He ja'ami, Iraono Gizeraëli ba ja'ami, sangata'oefi Lowalangi, mifondrondrongo! No itoe-joe ndra toeada Lowalangi Ndراono Gizeraëli andrō, ba no i'eboca'ō soi andrō, me si fatewoe ira ba danō Miseraji, ba no iheta ira ba da'ō tangania sabōlō andrō. (F. 7, 2. Moz. V. 26, 18. 19. Moz. II. 12, 37 b. t. 18 Jes. 63, 12. Hes. 20, 5 b. t.). Ba mato ūfa woeloe fache wa'ara irorogō ira ba danō si mate andrō, (Moz. IV. 14, 34. Moz. V. 1, 31; 8, 15. 16. Sin. 78. Heb. 3, 9), ba fitoe soi ihori ba danō Gana'ana ba ibe'e chōra danōra andrō, ondrōita mitoee. (Moz. V. 7, 1. Jos. 24, 11; 14, 2). Ba aefa da'ō, ba i'asogo chōra zangoehoekoe, mato ūfa ngaotoe a lima woeloe fache wa'ara, iroegi Zamoe'eli, sama'-ele'ō andrō. (Sangoeh. 2, 16 b. t. Sam. I. 3, 20). Ba i'otarai da'ō, ba la'a-andrō razo, ba ibe'e chōra Lowalangi Zaoelo andrō, ono Gisi, mado Mbenijami, ūfa woeloe fache. (Sam. I. 8, 5; 9, 1. 2. 16). Ba me no itibo'ō da'ō, ba ibe'e razo Dawido andrō, nifadoehoe'ōnia, me imane : „No e s õ n d r a D a w i d o , o n o G i z a ' i a n d r ō , n i h a s o m a s i d õ d õ g o e , s o l o o ' ō f e f o e z o m a s i d o . " (Sam. I. 16, 1; 13, 13. 14. (Sin. 89, 21). Ba ma'oewoe da'ō no i'asogō Lowalangi sangorifi Iraono Gizeraëli Jesoe, dali gamaboe'oela li andrō, (Rom. 1, 3. Jes. 11, 1. Lock. 1, 27), me no aefa i'ombacha'ō Jōhane fōna wa'asonia andrō, wama-jagō idanō andrō, ba wamalalini era'era, ba Ndراono Gizeraëli fefoe. (F. 19, 4). Ba me awai halōwō Jōhane andrō, ba imane : Hadia ba dōdōmi, ha niha ndra'odo ? Tenga ja'odo ; hiza sa, so foerigoe dania zambō ndra'o oetoto'ō mbadagahe ba gahenia. (Loek. 3, 15 b. t. Joh. 1, 20 b. t.). He ja'ami, ira talifoesō, madooe Gaberahamo, ba ha niha ba chōmi, sangata'oefi Lowalangi, chōmi tefā'ohe'ō daroma li fangorifi andrō. (F. 3, 26; 10, 36). Lē'ō sa aboto da'ō ba dōdō mbanoea Jeroezalema, ba he ba dōdō zalaŵara, ba itōrō gōi li zama'e-le'ō andrō, nibasobaso, ero na loeo sabato, labē'e, me la'etoe'ō hoekoe. (F. 3, 17. Joh. 16, 3. Jes. 29, 11). Ba he lō nisōndrara bōrō wamoeno, ba la'andrō zoei chō Wilato, laboenoe ia. (Mat. 27, 20. 22. 23). Ba me no latōrō fefoe zi so ba zoera ba chōnia, ba laheta ia ba dōla geoe,

- labe'e ba lewatō. (*Loek.* 18, 13.) Ba no isoesoegi Lowalangi, moroi ba ngai zi mate. (*F.* 3, 15). Ara ma'ifoe i'oromarama'ō ia chōra, si fao chōnia moroi ba Galilaia, we'amōi misi ja'wa ba Jeroezalema, samadoehoe'ō ja'ia iada'e ba niha sato. (*F.* 1, 3; 10, 32 40, 41). Ba ja'aga mangombacha chōmi amaboe'oela li andrō chō ndra toe, wa no itōrō sibai da'ō Lowalangi ba ma'oewoe, chōda, me isoesoegi Jesoe. (*Loek.* 24, 27). Si mane si so ba zinoenō fanete zi fōfōna andrō: „Onogoe ndra'o e gō, mā'ōchō andre no mō'ōnōdō ja'o e gō.” (*Sin.* 2, 7).
- 34 Ba imane wangombacha fanoesoe-ginia ja'ia moroi ba ngai zi mate, fa lō'ō sa'ae mangawoeli ia ba wa'obooe: „Oebe'e chōmi n'i'amoni'ō andrō chō Dawido, si ndroehoe andrō.” (*F.* 2, 27).
- 35 *Jes.* 55, 3). Me imane gōi ba zi samboea: „Lō ūfa'ila'ō wa'o-booe ba n'i'amoni'ō andrō chōoe. (*Sin.* 16, 10. *Sach.* 13, 7).
- 36 Noa sa mate Dawido, me no i'o'ō dōdō Lowalangi, ba niha si sagōtō andrō, si faendronga chōnia, ba no te'oroedoegō ia chō ndra toeania, ba no i'ilā wa'obooe. (*F.* 2, 29 b. t.).
- 37 Ba lō ni'ilā nisoesoegi Lowalangi andrō fa'obooe. Andrō ja'aboto ba dōdōmi, ja'ami, ira talifoesō, te'ombacha'ō chōmi wangefa horō, soroi ba da'ō; (*F.* 10, 43. *Loek.* 39 24, 47); fefoe zi tebai aefa chōmi ba goroisa Moze, ba aefa ba da'ō, ba zamatī fefoe. (*Rom.* 3, 28).
- 40 Andrō mifaigi, fa lō itōrō ami niwā'ō ba zoera zama'ele'ō andrō: (*Jes.* 28, 41 14. *Hab.* 1, 5.): „Mifaigi, ja'a-mi, si lō ba dōdō, ba ja'a-hōlihōli dōdōmi, jalō oroma a misa'ae; me oehalō halō-wō ba gōtōmi, halō-wō ba zi lō fadoehoe dōdōmi, na so zanoetoenō ja'ia chōmi.”
- 42 Ba me larōi zekola, ba la'andrō chōra lafoeli, la'ombacha'ō chōra daroma li andrō, na loeo sabato dania. Ba me no aefa zekola, ba ato niha Jehoeda, awō zi no mōi banoeara, samosoemange Lowalangi, solo'ō ira Faoelo Baranaba. Ba fahoehoe ira chōra, lafarooe dōdōra, fa bōi laboelō'ō ira ba wa'eboea dōdō Lowalangi andrō. (*F.* 11, 23).
- IV. Ba me loeo sabato fanete da'ō, ba aracha samba banoea manō andrō zangondrasī, ba wamondrongo taroma li Zo'aja. Ba me la'ila niha sato andrō niha Jehoeda andrō, ba tesao wa'afōchō dōdōra ba lafa-dāō niwā'ō Waoelo, mamadaō ba manandrawā. (*Tes.* 1, 2, 14-16). Ba lamane ira Faoelo Baranaba, lō aiwō ira: **Lō tola lō te'ofōnai'ō chōmi wangombacha taroma li Lowalangi, ba me mitimba ia, me tengsi nangea mitema wa'aoeri si lō aetoe andrō, miwā'ō, ba hiza, ba masawa niha baero.** (*F.* 3, 26; 28, 28. *Mat.* 10, 6; 21, 43; 22, 3-8). **Si manō sa ni'oroi'ō Zo'aja chōma: „No oebe'e haga niha baero ndra'-oegō, ena'ō fangorifi ndra'oegō, iroegi ba wondrege danō”**. (*F.* 1, 8. *Jes.* 49, 6). Ba me larongo da'ō niha baero, ba omoeso dōdōra ba lasoeno daroma li Zo'aja, ba mamati, ha wa'ato nihonogōi ba wanema fa'aoeri si lō aetoe. (*Rom.* 8, 29, 30). Ba te'ombacha'ō daroma li Zo'aja, ba danō andrō ma'asagōrō. Ba 50 lafarooe niha Jehoeda ndra alawe zala'wa, sangata'oefi Lowalangi, awō zala'wa mbanoea, ba tobali lagohi ndra Faoelo Baranaba, lafanō ira ba danōra. (*F.* 14, 2; 17, 5). Ba ja'-ira, ba la'anotogō chōra gawoe-gawoe andrō ba gahera, mōi ira ba Nikonia. (*F.* 18, 6. *Mat.* 10, 14). Ba fahōna ba nifahaō wa'omoeso dōdō ba Eheha ni'a-monī'ō.

## FAZA 14.

I. Fe'aso ndra Faoelo Baranaba ba Nikonia, II. ba ba Lisitera. III. Fangawoelira ba Gandriochia.

- 1 I. Ba ba Nikonia, ba fao ira we'a-mōi ba zekola niha Jehoeda, ba ba wangombacha'ōra, ba faoma mama-ti, he niha Jehoeda, ba he Dawa
- 2 Heleni, ato ira. (*F. 11, 20, 21*). Ba lafarooe dōdō niha baero niha Je-hoeda si lō molo'ō, lafabōrō ba da-
- 3 lifoesō. (*F. 13, 45, 50*). Ba ara zoei ma'ifoe ira ba da'ō, lō aiwō ira wangombacha, bōrō Zo'aja. sama-doehoe'ō taroma li fa'eboea dōdōnia; ibe'e chōra, lafazōchi tangara da-ndra, awō gila'ilā. (*Mar. 16, 20, Heb. 2, 4*). Ba fabali dōdō mbanoea andrō, so zi fa'awō ba niha Jehoeda, ba so
- 5 zi fa'awō ba zinenge. Ba me maoso dōdō niha baero, awō dōdō niha Jehoeda, fabaja salawāra, ba wama-kao ja'ira ba ba waneboe kara, (*Tim. II. 3, 10, 11*), ba me terongo chōra, ba moloi ira, lasawā mbanoea Li-ka'onia, Lisitera ba Darebe, ba ba
- 7 zi fasoei andrō. (*Mat. 10, 23*). Ba da'ō la'ombacha'ō doeria somoeso dōdō.
- 8 II. Ba so ba Lisitera niha, sidao-dao, si tebai mofanō, somboejoe-mboejoe tōla, moroi ba daloeninania, aloechō mowaōwaō ia. (*F. 3, 2 b. t.*)
- 9 Ba irongo, me fahoehoeo Waoelo. Ba inehegō ia Faoelo, i'ilā, so chōnia wamati, wa tola dōhō wōchōnia,
- 10 (*Mat. 9, 28*), ba imane, eboea linia : Atoelō'ō wezizio ba gaheoe ! Ba i'amarōga'ō ja'ia ba mowaōwaō.
- 11 (*F. 3, 8*). Ba me la'ilā niha sato nilaoe Waoelo, ba lamane ba li Likā'onia : No tobali fachilichili ndra Lowalangi ba niha, ba no mōi
- 12 mitooe chōda. (*F. 28, 6*). Ba labē'e tōi Mbaranaba Joeftero ba tōi Waoelo, ba Merekōeri, me ja'ia zi
- 13 fahoehoeo. Ba i'ohe ba mbawa gōli gōrōbaō ba boenga ere Joeftero andrō, si so ba ngai mbanoeara, ba

mōi awōnia niha sato, lafosuemange ira ena'ō. Ba me larongo da'ō sine-nge, Baranaba ba Faoelo, ba lasika noechara, fagohi ira lasawā zato, moe'ao ira, lamane : He ja'ami, hana wa mimanō ? Niha gōi ndra'aga, si mane ja'ami, sangombacha chōmi toeria somoeso dōdō, ena'ō mirōi waja andrō, ba ena'ō mifoeli ami chō Lowalangi saoeri, samazōchi banoea si jaŵa, awō danō, awō nasi, awō nōsi fefoe ; (*F. 10, 26; 17, 23, 24. Tes. I. 1, 9*); si no manehe ba gōtō si no noemalō, latōrō lalara niha baero fefoe ; (*F. 17, 30. Rom. 1, 24*); he ū'a'ae lō ibini'ō ia, wanolo, wame'e chōmi teoe moroi jaŵa ba baŵa sowoea zinanō, ba wangaboeso tōdōmi ū ba fa'omoeso dōdō. (*Rom. 1, 19 b. t. Jer. 5, 24. Mat. 5, 45*). Ba me laŵa'ō da'ō, ba ha si'aikō fannēwā sato, fa lō lafosuemange ira. Ba so niha Jehoeda, si otarai Ga-ndriochia ba Ikonia, ba lafarooe niha sato, ba lateboe kara Waoelo, ba lafondrōni hachi baero mbanoea, lawai no mate ia. (*F. 13, 14, 50. Kor. II. 11, 25*). Ba me lafasoei ia nifahaō, ba maoso ia, mōi ia mijomo. Ba sara wongi aefa da'ō, ba mofanō ia, awō Mbaranaba, lasawā Ndarebe.

III. Ba la'ombacha'ō doeria somoeso dōdō ba mbanoea andrō, ba me no ato nibali'ōra nifahaō, ba lafoeli ira ba Lisitera ba ba Nikonia ba ba Gandriochia. La'a'aro'ō dōdō nifahaō, lafarooe dōdōra, fa bōi laboelō'ō ira ba wamati; laŵa'ō chōra, lō tola lō oja zi gōna ita famakao ba lala ba mbanoea Lowalangi andrō. (*F. 13, 43. Tim. II, 3, 12. Rom. 8, 17. Sin. 34, 20*). Ba me no ladozigō banoea, wanoeetoejoe satoea chōra, ba mangandrō ira ba mamoni, wanooe'ō ja'ira ba danga Zo'aja, ba zamati ira. (*F. 20, 28; 13, 3*). Ba latōrō Wizidia, lasawā Wa-mbilia. Ba me no la'ombacha'ō da-roma li ba Werege, ba mōi ira misi

- 26 tooe ba Gatalia. Moroi ba da'ō mo-lojo ira, lasawa Gandriochia, ba ni-tooe'ō ja'ira ba wa'eboea dōdō Lowalangi, ba halōwō andrō, nihalōra.  
 27 (F. 13, 1-3; 15, 40). Ba me laroegi, ba lafaloecha'ō mbanoea, la'ombacha'ō he iwisa Lowalangi chōra, awō wa no ifolala ba wamati niha baero.  
 28 (F. 21, 19). Ba ara ma'ifoe ira ba da'ō, awō ndra nifahaō.

## FAZA 15.

I. Faloechata zinenge ba Jeroezalema; hoehoeo ba wamoto andrō.  
 II. Soera ba da'ō ba niha Keriso ba Gandriochia. III. Fabali ira Mbaranaba Waoelo.

- 1 I. Ba so zi mōi misi tooe ōsa moroi ba Joedaia, lafahaō dalifoesō, lamane: Na lō laboto ami, na lō mi'o'ō hoekoe Moze, ba tebai misōndra wa'aoeri andrō. (Gal. 5, 1 b.t.).  
 2 Ba me tobali fabali dōdō, ba me tenta side'ide hoehoeo ndra Faoelo Baranaba chōra, ba lahonogōi, mōi misi jaŵa ndra Faoelo Baranaba ba awōra bo'ō ōsa, ba zinenge ba ba zatoea, ba Jeroezalema, ba hoehoeo andrō. (F. 11, 30). Ba ja'ira, me no lafasao ira banoea, ba latōrō Wōnikia ba Samaria, ladoenōdoenō wolo'ō niha baero andrō, omoeso sibai dōdō dalifoesō fefoe labe'e. (F. 14, 27). Ba me laroegi Jeroezalema, ba latema ira banoea ba sinenge ba satoea; ba la'ombacha'ō he wisa Lowalangi chōra. Ba maoso ōsa zi faehoe hoe-koe andrō, farizaio, si no mamati, lamane: Lō tola lō laboto ira, ba lō tola lō laŵa'ō chōra, la'o'ō gorroisa Moze. (F. 26, 5). Ba faloecha ndra sinenge, awō zatoea, ba wame'e ba hoehoeo niŵa'ōra andrō.  
 7 Ba me oja hoehoeo, ba maoso Wetero, ba imane chōra: He ja'ami, ira talifoesō, mi'ilā, wa no ara sa'aē, me ihonogōi Lowalangi ba chōda, ena'ō chōgōe larongo niha baero daroma li toeria somoeso dōdō andrō ba wamati. (F. 10, 20. 34 b.t.).

Ba no ifadoehoe'ō ira Lowalangi, sangila tōdō niha, me ibe'e chōra Geheha ni'amoni'ō, si mane chōda gōi, ba ma'ifoe lō ifaehoesi ira chōda, wangahao tōdōra famati andrō. (F. 10, 15. 17. Rom. 10, 12). Ba iada'e, 10 ba hana wa mitandraigō Lowalangi, wangahare'ō kalo ba mbagi ndra nifahaō, si tebai ta'ohe, he ira toeada mege, ba he ja'ita. (Gal. 3, 10. 20. Mat. 23, 4). **Ba no fadoehoe dōdōda, wa moroi ba wa'eboea dōdō Zo'aja, Jesoe, wa te'orifi ita, ha sara lala, chōra gōi.** (Rom. 3, 20 b. t. Efes. 2, 4-10). Ba lō hedehede zato fefoe, 12 lafondrondrongo chō Mbaranaba ba chō Waoelo, sanoetoenō ha wa'oja nifazōchi Lowalangi tandra ba ila'ila tangara, ba niha baero. Ba me no 13 labato wehede, ba itema lira Jakobo, imane: He ja'ami, ira talifoesō, mi-fondrondrongo chōgōe! (F. 21, 18). No idoenōdoenō Simoni, wa no i'ofō- 14 nai'ō Lowalangi wamaigi soi andre, si ha samboea, nitoejoe ba niha baero, ba dōinia andrō. Ba si faoe- 15 doe da'ō niŵa'ō zama'ele'ō, si mane si so ba zoera: (Amos. 9, 11, 12). „A e f a d a'ō, b a o e f o e l i d o, 16 b a o e f o e l i o e' o t o m o s i n o s e D a w i d o a n d rō, s i n o a s o ' a , o e f o e l i o e' o t o m o s i z a d o e- d o e n i a , o e f o e l i õ a ' a z õ c h i i a , e n a ' õ l a ' a l o e i Z o ' a j a s i 17 t o s a i n i h a , f e f o e s o i , b a z i n o m o e t õ t õ i d õ i g o e , i w a ' õ S o ' a j a , s a m a r o n g o g õ d a ' õ 18 i'otarai gōtō fōna sa'ae.” Andrō, 19 niŵa'ōgōe, tengā nifikao zolo'ō andrō chō Lowalangi, niha baero, ba tafazōchi zoera chōra, ena'ō bōi 20 lababaja wana'oēnijaira ba nadoeandrō, ba fohorō, ba nitōgi bagi, ba do. (F. 21, 25. Kor. I. 10, 7. 8. Tes. I. 4, 3b.t. Moz. III. 17, 10-16. Moz. I. 9, 4). I'otarai mbōrōta, ba dozi banoea, ba so sa chō Moze zangombacha ja'ia, me labasobaso ba zekola, ero na loeo sabato. (F. 13, 15).

II. **Ba omasi ndra sinenge, awō** 22

- zatoea, awō mbanoea fefoe, latoe-  
 toejoe niha ba chōra, nifatenge ba  
 Gandriochia, awō ndra Faoelo Bar-  
 anaba, Joeda andrō, sotōi Bara-  
 23 saba, ba Sila satoea dalifoesō. La-  
 fa'ohe'ō chōra zoera, lamane : „La-  
 fahoewoe'ō sinenge ba talifoesō sa-  
 toea dalifoesō andrō ba Gandriochia  
 ba ba Ziria ba ba Gilikia, si no  
 24 niha baero mbōrōta. Me no ma-  
 rongo, no lafawoekaisi dōdōmi hoe-  
 hoeora ōsa, si otarai ba chōma, lō  
 sōchisōchi dōdōmi labe'e. si lō oroi-  
 25 sama; (F. 15, 1. Gal. 1, 7; 2, 4); a-  
 ndrō maŵā'ō, me no ha sara dōdō,  
 matoetoejoe niha nifatenge chōmi,  
 awō zomasiga andrō, Baranaba, ba  
 26 Faoelo andrō, niha si no mangosi-  
 tengagō nosora, bōrō dōi Zo'aja ja'-  
 ita andrō, Jesoe Keriso. (F. 14, 19).  
 27 Ba no mafatenge ndra Joeda Sila,  
 sangombacha gōi chōmi, si manō gōi.  
 28 Noa sa omasi Geheha ni'amoni'ō  
 ba ja'aga gōi, bōi sa'ae lafonoro  
 ami, baero zi lō tola lō'ō andrō :  
 29 Fa bōi mibabaja gō nadoe, ba do,  
 ba nitōgi bagi, ba fohorō ; na lō  
 mibabaja da'ō, ba ohahaoe, dōdōmi.  
 Ja'ahowoe ami!" (Kor. I. 8. Moz. II.  
 30 34, 15 b. t. Fam. 2, 14. 29). Ba me no  
 lafofanō ira, ba mōi ira misitooe ba Ga-  
 ndriochia, lafaloecha'ō zato balabe'e  
 31 ba dangara zoera andrō. Ba me no  
 labaso, ba omoeso dōdōra, ba wo-  
 32 ndrara dōdō andrō. Ba oja hoehoco  
 ndra Joeda Sila fandrara dōdō ba  
 fangarō dōdō dalifoesō, me no sa-  
 33 ma'ele'ō ira gōi. (F. 14, 22). Ba me  
 no ara ma'ifoe ira, ba lafofanō ira  
 talifoesō ba zamatenge ja'ira, lafa-  
 34 howoe'ō ira. Ba omasi Zila, torōi ia.  
 35 III. **Ba** la'iagō Gandriochia ira  
 Faoelo Baranaba, mamahaō ira ba  
 mangombacha taroma li Zo'aja, ba  
 36 ato na nawōra bō'ō. Ba lō ara,  
 ba imane Faoelo chō Mbaranaba :  
 Tafoeli ita, tafaigi dalifoesō, tado-  
 zigō banoea misa, ba ni'ombacha'ōda  
 37 taroma li Zo'aja ; he wisa ira. Ba  
 omasi Mbaranaba la'ohe awōra gōi
- Johane andrō, sotōi Mareko. (F.  
 12, 25. Kol. 4, 10). Ba niŵā'ō Waoelo, 38  
 tenga si nangea, na la'ohe awōra  
 zi no fabali chōra no, ba Wambilia,  
 si lō mōi awōra ba halōwō no. (F.  
 13, 13). Ba tobali faoma mofōnoe 39  
 ira chō nawōra, irege fabali ira, ba  
 i'ohe awōnia Mareko andrō Bara-  
 naba, molojo ira, lasaŵā Gifero.  
 (Tim. II. 4, 11). Ba i'ohe Zila 40  
 Faoelo, ba mofanō, me no latooe'ō  
 ia ba wa'eboea dōdō Lowalangi  
 talifoesō. (F. 14, 26; 15, 22). Ba itōrō 41  
 Ziria ba Kilikia, i'a'aro'ō dōdō  
 mbanoea Jesoe. (F. 14, 22).

## FAZA 16.

I. I'ohe Dimoteo Faoelo. II. Isaŵā  
 Makedonia. III. Folo'ō Lidia andrō.  
 IV. Folo'ōzanaro bagoerenga andrō.

- I. **Ba** iroegi si tooe Ndrarebe ba  
 Lisitera, ba hiza, so ba da'ō nifahaō,  
 Timoteo dōi, niha Jehoeda ninania,  
 samati, ba Dawa Heleni namania.  
 (F. 19, 22. Rom. 16, 21. Tim. I. 1, 2.  
 Tim. II. 1, 5; 3, 15). Sōchi doeriania  
 ba dalifoesō, ba Lisitera ba ba Ni-  
 konia. (Tes. I. 3, 2). Ba omasi Waoe-  
 lo, na mōi awōnia da'ō. Ba ihalō,  
 iboto, bōrō niha Jehoeda, si so ba  
 mbanoea andrō, oi dozi sa la'ilā, wa  
 Dawa Heleni namania. (Kor. I. 9, 19  
 b. t. Gal. 2, 3). Ba melatōrōi mbanoea,  
 ba lafa'ema chōra goroisa andrō, ni'-  
 o'ō, nihonogōi zinenge ba satoea, ba  
 Jeroezalema. (F. 15, 23-30). Ba  
 itoegoe sa aro dōdō mbanoea, wa-  
 mati, ba ero ma'ōchō tedooe wa'a-  
 tora. (F. 14, 22; 4, 4). Ba latōrō  
 Wirigia, awō danō Galatia, me no  
 itenaŵā ira Eheha ni'amoni'ō, fa  
 bōi ba Azia la'ombacha'ō daroma li.  
 (F. 18, 23). Ba me laroegi tānō ba  
 Mizia, ba latandraigō we'amōi ba  
 Mbitinia, ba lō ifa'amōi ira Eheha  
 Jesoe. Ba lahene Mizia, laroegi si  
 tooe Deroa.
- II. **Ba** oroma chō Waoelo gangi-  
 lata, ba zi bongi, Dawa Makedonia.  
 So ia, mangandrō ia chōnia, imane :

- Ae si jefo, ba Makedonia, orifiga.  
 10 (F. 18, 9; 9, 12. Tim. I, 2, 4). Ba me  
 aefia i'ila gangilata andrō, ba i'anema'ō  
 ma aloei we'amōi ba Makedonia,  
 me masōndra tōlōma, Lowalangi zogaoni ja'aga, ba wango-  
 mbacha toeria somoeso dōdō chōra.
- 11 Molojo ndra'aga, marōi Deroa, ma-  
 dōlōga ba Zamoterake, ba mahe-  
 12 moloeo, ba maroegi Neafoli. Moroi  
 ba da'ō masaŵa Wilifi, seboea mba-  
 noeae ba Makedonia tānō andrō,  
 banoea nifataro. Ba ara ma'ioe  
 13 ndra'aga ba mbanoea andrō. Ba  
 me loeo sabato, ba mōiga baero  
 mbanoea, ba zinga nidanō, ba da'ō  
 mōi ira mangandrō maŵa'ō, ba  
 doemadaoga, fahochoeoga ba ndra  
 alawe, si no mōi ba da'ō. (F. 17,  
 4, 12).
- 14 III. Ba ifondrondrongo ira alawe,  
 Lidia dōi, saniaga baroe loeo, banoea  
 Diatira, sangata'oefi Lowalangi; ba  
 ibokai dōdōnia So'aja, fa lō olifoe  
 ia, niŵa'ō Waoelo. (F. 13, 16. Tes.  
 15 I, 2, 13. Loek. 8, 15). Ba me no  
 tebajagō idanō ia, awō zoroijomora,  
 ba mangandrō ia chōma, imane :  
 Na ba dōdōmi, samati chō Zo'aja  
 ndra'odo, ba mi'ae jomo ba nomogoe,  
 mi'iagō da'ō, ba iforege wa-  
 nangoema'ō chōma (F. 16, 31, 34).
- 16 IV. Ba me mōiga mangandrō, ba  
 faloechaga zawoejoe ono alawe, si  
 so bechoe waetasa, eboea lasōndra  
 sochō ja'ia ibe'e, ba waetasania a-  
 ndrō. (Sam. I, 28, 7). Ba i'o'ōga, ira  
 Faoelo ndra'aga. moe'ao ia, imane :  
 Enoni Lowalangi Fondrege zalaŵa  
 niha andrō, sangombacha chōmi lala  
 18 wangerifi. Ba ara si manōmanō ia.  
 Ba mofōnoe Waoelo, ibali'ō ia, i-  
 mane ba mbechoe andrō : Oeŵa'ō  
 chōoe, ba dōi Jesoe Keriso, heta'ō  
 chōnia. Ba i'anema'ō iheta ia. (Mar.  
 19 1, 34; 16, 17). Ba me la'ila sochō  
 ja'ia, no aheta mbōrō wangaloeira  
 andrō, ba lara'oe ndra Faoelo Sila,  
 ladōni ba kade ba zalaŵa. (F. 15,  
 20 40). Ba la'ohē chō goemandroe, la-
- mane : Lafakoejoe chōda mbanoea  
 niha andre, ba no niha Jehoeda ira ;  
 (F. 17, 6 b. t. Amos. 7, 10); la'omba-  
 cha'ō hoekoe si lō tola tatema, si  
 lō tola ta'o'ō, me Dawa Roma ita.  
 Ba maoso gōi niha sato chōra; ba 22  
 laheta chōra noechara ira koema-  
 ndroe ba laŵa'ō, labōzi. (Kor. II, 11,  
 25. Tes. I, 2, 2). Ba me no laforege 23  
 wamōzi ja'ira, ba lakeroe, laŵa'ō  
 chō zanaro ba goeroenga, ihaogō  
 wanaro ja'ira. Ba me no irono 24  
 goroisa andrō, ba ibe'e ira ba goe-  
 roenga tānō bacha, ikalo gahera.  
 (F. 12, 4). Ba mato taloe mbongi, 25  
 ba mangaudrō Waoelo, awō Zila,  
 lasoeno Lowalangi, ba lafondro-  
 ndrongo chōra nikoeroe. (F. 5, 41).  
 Ba i'ozuemagō so ndroeroe sabōlō-  
 26 bōlō, irege doemōgōdōgō latalata  
 goeroenga. Ba i'anema'ō teboka  
 mbawandroeħō fefoe, ba oi dozi aefia  
 rate chōra. Ba me tokeaa zanaro ba 27  
 goeroenga, me i'ila, no teboka mba-  
 wandroeħō goeroenga, ba isōbi wōda,  
 iboenee ia ena'ō, iawai no moloi  
 nikoeroe. Ba moe'ao Waoelo, eboea 28  
 linia, imane : Bōi fakiko'ō, dozi sa  
 so ndra'aga ba da'e ! Ba iŵa'ō wa-  
 ndroe, isawa si bacha, fagohi, itoehi  
 danō, fōna ndra Faoelo Sila, manizi-  
 nizi, ba ifasao ira baero, imane : 30  
 He oewisa, Toea, fa oesōndra wa-  
 ngorifi ? (F. 2, 37) Ba lamane : 31  
**Amati chō Zo'aja, Jesoe, ba ie'orifī  
 ndra'oeħō, awō zoroijomooe fefoe.**  
 Ba la'ombacha'ō chōnia daroma li 32  
 Zo'aja ba ba si so ba nomonia fefoe.  
 Ba ihalō ira, ba da'ō sibai, ba zi 33  
 bongi, isasai chōra zesochō ba wa-  
 mōzi andrō, ba i'anema'ō tebajagō  
 idanō ia, awō zoroijomonia fefoe.  
 Ba i'ohē ira jomo, ibe'e gōra, ba 34  
 owoeawoea dōdōnia, me no samba  
 omo manō ira mamati ba Lowalangi.  
 Ba me no moloeo, ba lafatenge 35  
 wazoeri ira koemandroe, lamane :  
 Efa'ō niha andrō ! Ba i'ombacha'ō 36  
 sanaro ba goeroenga lira andrō chō  
 Waoelo, imane : No lafatenge ira

koemandroe, ena'ō la'efa'ō ami. Ba iada'e, ba mi'ae baero, mi'ofanō, ja'ohahaoe dōdōmi ! Ba imane chōra Faoelo : No labōzi ndra'aga, ba zanehe niha, lō moeschegō, he wā'ae banoea Roma ndra'aga, ba no lakoeroe ndra'aga, ba hadia, labini'ō iada'e wamofanō ja'aga ? Bōi sa ! Ndrāmōi sa'ae, ja'ira a-ndrō, ba wangefa'ō ja'aga. Awena la'ombacha'ō fazoeri chō ndra koe-mandroe niwā'ora andrō. Ba ata'oe ira, me larongo, wa banoea Roma 39 ira ; ba mōi ira, la'o'ooe, la'o'he baero, la'andrō chōra, laheta ira ba 40 mbanoeara. Ba me no larōi goe-roenga, ba mōi ira chō Lidia andrō ; ba me la'ilā dalifoesō, ba lafarooe dōdōra, ba mofanō ira.

## FAZA 17.

I. Ba Desalonika so Waoelo ba  
II. ba Mberoia ba III. ba Natena.

- 1 I. Ba me no latōrō Gambifoli, awō Gafolonia, ba laroegi Desaloni-ka, ba zi so sekola niha Jehoeda.
- 2 (Tes. I. 2, 2). Ba me no hoekoe Waoelo zi manō, ba mōi ia bacha chōra, ba tōloe sabato lahoehoe'ō
- 3 zi so ba zoera. Ibokai chōra, i'oro-ma'ō chōra, wa lō tola lō tefakao Keriso ba maoso moroi ba ngai zi mate, awō wa da'ō Keriso, Jesoe a-nandrō, ni'ombacha'ōgoe chōmi, iwā'ō.
- 4 (Loek. 24, 27. 45). Ba so ōsa ba chōra zi fadoehoe tōdō, ba faofao ira chō ndra Faoelo Sila, ba ato gōi Ndrawa Heleni, sangata'oefi Lowalangi, ba
- 5 ira alawe zalaŵa, ato. Ba mofōnoe niha Jehoeda, lahalō awōra niha si lō halōwō, ōsa, niha si lō sōchi, la'echoegō niha, lafawoekaisi dōdō mbanoea, lasaŵa nomo Jaso andrō, la'aloei ira, la'ohe ba niha sato ena'ō.
- 6 Ba me lō lasōndra ira, ba lasōbi ba zalaŵa mbanoea Jaso andrō, awō dalifoesō ōsa, moe'ao ira, lamane : „No mōi ba da'e gōi niha andrō, samawoekaisi ōsi goeli danō ma'afe-foe ! (F. 16, 20). Ba no ifa'amōi ira

baomo chōnia Jaso, tomenia, ba dozi ira, ba lasaŵō goroisa kaizaro, wan-goema'ō, tānō bō'ō razo, Jesoe andrō.” (Loek. 23, 2). Ba tobali dō-dō zato, labe'e, awō dōdō zalaŵa, samondrongo da'ō. Ba me no lafali'ō ira chōra Jaso ba awōnia, ba la'efa'ō da'ō.

II. Ba la'anema'ō talifoesō, lafo-fanō ba Mberoia ndra Faoelo Sila, ba zi bongi; ba me laroegi, ba mōi ira ba zekola niha Jehoeda. Ba si 11 sōchi tōdō da'ō, moroi ba zi so ba Desalonika, omasi ira lafondrondro-nego daroma li, ero ma'ōchō la'alo-e'aloei ba zoera, na si ndroehoe. (Joh. 5, 39). Ba ato ba chōra zamati, 12 ato gōi ma'ifoe zalaŵa Ndrawa Heleni, ira alawe ba ira matoea. Ba me larongo niha Jehoeda, ba 13 Desalonika, wa ba Mberoia gōi i'om-bacha'ō li Lowalangi Faoelo, ba mōi ira, lafawoekaisi dōdō zato ba da'ō gōi, lafakoejoe. (Tes. I. 2, 15). Ba la'anema'ō lafofanō Waoelo 14 talifoesō, ena'ō isaŵa mbewe nasi; ba torōi foeri ba da'ō Zila ba Timoteo. (F. 16, 1). Ba lafasao Waoelo 15 awōnia, iroegi Natena, ba i'oroi'ō chōra, laŵa'ō chō ndra Sila Timoteo, ena'ō lata'ita'i we'amōi chōnia, ba mofanō ira.

III. Ba me ibalobaloi ira ba Na-tena Faoelo, ba mofōnoe bacha dōdōnia, me i'ilā, no fahōna nadoe, ba mbanoea. Andrō fahoehoe ia 17 ba zekola ba niha Jehoeda, ba ba zangata'oefi Lowalangi, ba ba kade, ero ma'ōchō, ba zi so ba da'ō. Ba faloeeha chōnia gōi ōsa wilosofo, efikoeraio ba sito'iko, ba lamane ōsa : Hadia niwā'ō zi fawewaea andrō ? Ba so zangoema'ō : Hoelō na sangombacha Lowalangi bō'ō ia ; me i'ombacha'ō chōra Jesoe ba femaoso zi mate andrō. (Kor. I. 4, 12). Ba lasōbi ia, la'ohe ba hili-hili Garesi, lamane : Hadia, tola marongo, hadia hoekoe si bohooe andrō, ni'ombacha'ōoe ? Si bohooe 20

- 21 sa ūfarongogō chōma, andrō oma-siga, marongo, hadia ia. Awai sa zomasī mbanoea Natena andrō fefoe, awō niha bō'ō, si no fate-woe chōra, ha fangombacha ba
- 22 famondrongo si bohooe so. Ba ba daloe hilihili Garesi so Waoelo, ba imane: He ja'ami, banoea Natena! oroma manō chōgoe, wa no sabōlō
- 23 mangata'oefi Lowalangi ami. Me oetōrōi wamaigi sibai nifosoemangemi, ba noa sa oesōndra gōi naha wame'e soemange, nisoera ja'wa: „Chō Lowalangi si lō ta'ilā.” Ba ni'ata'oefimi andrō, he lō mi'ilā ia,
- 24 da'ō ni'ombacha'ōgoe chōmi. Lowalangi andrō, samazōchi danō'a ba ūsinia, fefoe, ba lō i'onahia gosali nifazōchi tanga niha, me no So'aja soroego ia, ba So'aja tanō; (F. 7, 48);
- 25 tebai gōi tefosoemange ia tanga niha, hoelō na mogoena chōnia hadia ia, me no ja'ia zame'e ba niha fefoe noso ba hanoehanoe, awō fefoe
- 26 hadia ia. (Sin. 50, 8. 9). Ba moroi chōnia wa no doemadao fefoe soi niha ba goeli danō ma'asagōrō, si ha samboea bōrōta; ba no i'ōtō chōra mbongi, no ihōnagō ihonogōi, awō nola nahara andrō. (Moz. V. 32, 8). Ena'ō la'aloei Lowalangi, ma atō la'ilā lababaja ia ba lasōndra, me lō'ō sa atō arōoe ia chō-
- 27 da fefoe; ba chōnia sa aoeri ita, ba chōnia maliwaliwa ita, ba chōnia so ita, si mane niwā'ō zanoenō ūsa chōmi gōi: „Nga'ōtōnia sa ita.”
- 28 Ba me no nga'ōtō Lowalangi ita, ba lō tola tawa'ō tōdōda, no fachili-chili Lowalangi ba gana'a, ba ma ba wirō, ba ma ba gara, ba wamaedo nifazōchi niha, ba wa'atoekania ba ba nisōndra dōdōnia. (Moz. I. 1, 27. Loek. 24, 47). Ba noa sa i'osilō-milagō Lowalangi gōtō me lō la'ilā watahōgō niha, ba iada'e, ba iwā'ō ba niha fefoe wamalalini era'era,
- 30 31 gofue heza so ira, me no i'ōtō mbongi, ba nihoekoenia dania ūsi goeli danō, i'atoelō'ō wangoehoekoe, so zangoehoekoe, si no ihonogōi, wangoro'ō famati ba niha fefoe, wanoeoegi ja'ia moroi ba ngai zi mate. (Rom. 10, 14j). Ba me larongo wemaoso zi mate andrō, ba so za'iki ūsa, ba so gōi zangoema'ō: Mafoeli mafondrondrongo na chōoe da'ō. Ba iheta ia chōra Faoelo. Ba lō larōi ia ira matoea ūsa ba mamati, samōsa gōi Dionizio, salawā rafe ba hilihili Garesi andrō, ba samōsa ndra alawe, Damari dōi, ba so dānō bō'ō na, awōra.

## FAZA 18.

I. Ba Gorindro so Waoelo. II. Mofanō ia, isawā Nefeso ba Andriochia.  
III. Afolo andrō, ba Nefeso.

1  
2

I. Aefa da'ō irōi Natena Faoelo, mōi ia ba Gorindro. Ba faloecha ia niha Jehoeda, Akila dōi, banoea Wondro mbōrōta; bohooe na me i'otarai Gitalia, awō wo'omonia, Ferikila dōi, me no ibe'e goroisa kaizaro Kalaoedio, laheta ira ba Roma niha Jehoeda fefoe; ba mōi ia chōra. (Rom. 16, 3). Ba me no faoma halōwōra, ba i'igō chōra, ba mohalōhalōwōra ira; sanoso oloso nose ira. (F. 20, 34, Kor. I. 4, 12). Ba fahoehoeo ia ba zekola, ero na loeo sabato, ifadoehoe'ō dōdō niha Jehoeda, awō dōdō Ndrawa Heleni. Ba me so Zila ba Timoteo, si otarai Makedonia, ba lō aefa Waoelo ba wamahaō, wamadoehoe'ō ba niha Jehoeda, wa Keriso Jesoe. (F. 17, 14, 15). Ba me mamadaō ira ba me manandrawā, ba j'anotogō noechnia, imane chōra: Jamōi ba hoe-loemi ndromi! Aefado; i'otarai da'e, ba mōido ba niha baero. (F. 13, 15; 20, 26). Ba mofanō ia ba da'ō, isawā nomo niha, sotōi Titio Joeso, sangata'oefi Lowalangi, si no fasinga ba nomo zekola nomonia. Ba matati chō Zo'aja Gerifo, satoea zekola, awō zoroijomonia fefoe; ba ato mbanoea Gorindro, samondrongo, mamati ba lafabajagō'ō idanō ira.

3  
4

5

6

7

8

- 9 Ba imane So'aja ba zi bongi, ba gangilata, chō Waoelo : Bōi ata'oefi !  
 10 hede manō ba bōi bato, me **faofa ndra'ō chōoe, ba lō sombambaja ja'oegō, ba wamakao ja'oegō, me no ato chōgoe niha bambanoea da'e.** (Jer. 1, 18. Hos. 2, 23. Joh. 10, 16.)
- 11 Ba dōfi a matonga i'iagō da'ō, wa-mahaō ja'ira ba daroma li Lowalangi.  
 12 Ba me koemandroe ba Nachaja Galio, ba maoso niha Jehoeda, ba chō Waoelo, ha sara dōdō, la'ohe  
 13 ia ba gōdo, lamane : Lō i'o'o goraisa da'e wondrōnisi niha ba wa-  
 14 ngata'oefi Lowalangi. Ba me moē-hede ena'ō Waoelo, ba imane Galio ba niha Jehoeda : Na so hadia ia zi lō atoelō, ba ma hadia ia horō, ja'ami, niha Jehoeda, ba lō zi lō efondrondrongo chōmi. (F. 25, 18.)
- 15 19). Ba na fasosota ba wamahaō ba ba dōi niha ba ba goroisa andrō chōmi, ba ja'ami zamaigi ; lō edō-nado oehoehoe'ō zi manō. (Joh. 16 18, 31). Ba ifofanō ira ba gōdo.  
 17 Ba dozi lara'oe Zotene, satoea zekola, ba labago ia ba gōdo ; ba lō'ō manō ihalō chōnia Galio.
- 18 II. Ba me no ara na ma'ifoe Waoelo, ba i'angonasi dalifoesō ba molojo, isawa danō Ziria ba awōnia Werikila andrō ba Akila, me no itōwō mboenia ba Gengerea ; so gamaboe'oela linia. (F. 21, 24. Moz. 19 I V. 6, 9, 18). Ba iroegi Nefeso, ba irōi ira ba da'ō, ba ja'ia, ba mōi ba zekola ba fahoehoeo ba niha 20 Jehoeda. Ba me la'andrō i'aragō ia ba da'ō, ba lō i'o'o ; i'angonasi sa ira ba imane : Oefoelido zoei chōmi, na omasi Lowalangi ; ba molojo ia, irōi Nefeso. (Kor. I. 4, 22 19. Jak. 4, 15). Ba me no iroegi si tooe Kaizaria, ba mōi ia misi ja'wa, i'owai mbanoea, ba mōi ia misi tooe ba Gandriochia (F. 21, 15).  
 23 Ba me no ara ia ma'ifoe ba da'ō, ba mofanō ia, ifadoro wanōrō tanō Galatia ba Ferigia, wanga'aro'ō tōdō nifahaō fefoe.
- III. Ba mōi ba Nefeso niha Je- 24 hoeda, banoea Alesandria mbōrōta, Afolo dōinia, niha satoetoea, sabō-lō ba zoera. (Kor. I. 3, 6). No 25 tefahaō ia ba lala Zo'aja; ba me no satarō tōdō ia, ba fahoehoeo ia, i'ombacha'ō sibai hadia ia chō Zo'aja, Jesoe, ba ha famajagō idanō andrō chō Johane nirongonia. Ba 26 ibōrōtaigō mangombacha ba zekola, lō aiwō. Ba me no larongo ia Ferikila andrō ba Akila, ba la'ohe ia chōra ba lahaogō na wamotochi chōnia hoeckoe Lowalangi. Ba me 27 edōna isa'wa Nachaja, ba lafarooe dōdō nifahaō talifoesō, lafa'ohe'ō zoera, ena'ō lafa'amōi ia chōra. Ba me no iroegi, ba itolo sibai zi no mamati, ba wa'eboea dōdō andrō ; noa sa abōlō ia wamoe'a niwa'ō 28 niha Jehoeda, ba zanehe niha sato, ba i'orama'ō moroi ba zoera, wa Keriso Jesoe. (F. 9, 22; 17, 3).

## FAZA 19.

I. Ba Nefeso so Waoelo. II. Ta-ndra, nifazōchinia ba da'ō. III. I'e-choegō chōnia niha Demeterio andrō.

- I. Ba tobali me so ba Gorindro Afolo, ba iroegi si tooe Nefeso Faoelo, no itōrō ja'wa danō andrō, ba isōndra nifahaō ōsa, ba imane chōra : Hadia, no mitema Geheha ni'amoni'ō, me awena mamati ami ? Ba lamane chōnia : Lō nirongoma na i so Geheha ni'amoni'ō. (F. 10, 44). Ba imane chōra : Ba hadia sa da-ndrōsa, ba nibajagō idanō ja'ami ? Ba lamane : Famajagō idanō chō Johane andrō. Ba imane Faoelo : Famajagō idanō ba wamalalini era'era wamajagō idanō andrō chō Johane, ba no iwa'ō ba niha wamatī chō zi so foerinia dania, famati chō Jesoe. (Mat. 3, 11). Ba me larongo da'ō, ba lafabajagō'ō idanō ira ba dōi Jesoe, So'aja. Ba me no itoefa hōgōra Faoelo, tangania, ba mōi chōra Geheha ni'amoni'ō, molaoe li bō'ō ira ba mama'ele'ō. (F. 8, 17;

- 7 10, 44, 46). So mato felendroea fefoe,  
8 ndra matoeia. Ba mōi ia ba zekola,  
lō aiwō ia moehede, mato tōloe waŵa  
wa'ara fahoeahoeo ia ba ifadoehoe'ō  
dōdōra ba ngawalō mbanoea Lo-  
9 walangi andrō. Ba me so ōsa za-  
ngabe'e'ō tōdōra, si lō mamati, sa-  
nago'aja lala andrō, ba niha sato, ba  
iheta ia chōra, i'oniagō ndra nifahaō,  
ba ero ma'ōchō fahoeahoeo ia ba  
zekola Dirano. (*Tim. II. 1, 15.*)
- 10 F. 9, 2). Ba mendroea fache zi ma-  
nō, tobali ahori larongo li Zo'aja  
banoea Azia andrō, niha Jehoeda  
ba Dawa Heleni.
- 11 II. Ba tengā side'ide dandra ni-  
fasōchi Lowalangi tanga Waoelo;  
12 (F. 14, 3); irege labaloegō gōi zofo-  
chō saefoe tanga ba lembe moroi ba  
nōsinia, ba dōhō wōchō ba aheta  
13 mbechoe si lō sōchi. (F. 5, 15). Ba  
latandraigō gōi samofanō bechoe,  
niha Jehoeda, sanōrōnōrōi tanō,  
ōsa, wanōtōi tōi Jesoe, So'aja, ba  
zi so bechoe si lō sōchi, lamane:  
Oefōfanō ami, ba dōi Jesoe, ni'ō-  
mbacha'ō Waoelo andrō. (*Loek. 9, 49.*)
- 14 Dafitoe ira, ono gere seboea ba niha  
Jehoeda sotōi Sikoia, zolaoe da'ō.
- 15 Ba itema lira bechoe si lō sōchi  
andrō, imane chōra: Aboto sa ba  
dōdōgoe Jesoe, ba oe'ila Waoelo  
andrō, ba ja'ami, ba ha niha ami?
- 16 Ba isaŵa ira niha andrō, si so be-  
choe si lō sōchi andrō, ilaŵa ira,  
daroea, ibago, irege moloi ira, larōi  
nomo andrō; no aheta noecha ba
- 17 no mesocho ira. Ba terongo da'ō  
ba niha Jehoeda sato ba ba Ndrava  
Heleni, banoea Nefeso, ba ihawoei  
ira fefoe fa'ata'oe, ba tesoeni sibai
- 18 dōi Jesoe, So'aja. (F. 5, 5, 11). Ba  
ato zi mōi, si no mamati, ba wa-  
mokai boeaboeara; la'ombacha'ō.
- 19 Ba ato zi no molaoe fajafaja mango-  
woeloi soera andrō ba latoenoe, ba  
zanehe zato, be la'ofaja mbōlinia,  
ba lasōndra, doea woeloe a lima
- 20 ngahōnō ba roefia. Ba ba wa'abōlō  
Zo'aja andrō, ba monōnōnōnō da-
- roma li, ba abōlō. (F. 6, 7). Ba me 21  
awai da'ō, ba iīva'ō tōdōnia Faoelo,  
itōrō Makedonia ba Achaja. we'-  
amōi ba Jeroezalema, imane: Na  
afəfado ba da'ō, ba lō tola lō o'e'ila  
Roma gōi. (F. 23, 11). Ba ifowaōwaō 22  
ba Makedonia dohoetohoe dangania  
andrō, daroea, Timoteo ba Eraso,  
ba tebatō ia na ma'ifoe ba Azia.  
(F. 17, 14. Rom. 16, 23).
- III. Ba tesao wagoeagoeasa sabō- 23  
lōbōlō ma'ifoe, me loeo da'ō, ba  
hoeckoe andrō. (A. 9. Kor. II. 1, 8).  
So niha, toeka wirō, Demeterio dōi- 24  
nia, samazōchi famaedo gosali Gari-  
temi andrō, firō, tengā side'ide wa-  
ngaloei nawōnia toeka ibe'e. (F. 16, 1),  
Ba ifaloecha'ō ira, awō zi so halōwō 25  
ba da'ō, ba imane: Mi'ila, ja'ami  
andre, ba halōwō andrō moroi mba-  
lazoda, ba anehe ami ba mirongo, 26  
tenga ha ba Nefeso, aracha ba  
danō Azia ma'asagōrō sa'ae, ba  
ato nidōnisi Waoelo andrō niha,  
nifa'eronia chōda, wangoema'ō te-  
nga Lowalangi nifazōchi danga niha.  
Ba tengā ha si sambalō andrō 27  
zata'oe ita, wa lō lakoe nifazōchida  
andrō, lō'ō gōi ba dōdōra gosali  
Lowalangi ira alawe seboea andrō,  
Aritemi, ba dania, ba tetajaigō gōi  
wa'asalaŵania ōsa, ni'ata'oefi mba-  
noea Azia fefoe, awō niha fefoe, ba  
goeli danō ma'asagōrō. Ba me lar- 28  
ongo da'ō, ba motōnoe sibai ira,  
moe'ao ira, lamane: Eboea Garitemi  
mbanoea Nefeso andrō! Ba samba 29  
banoea manō fawoeka dōdō, ba ha  
sara dōdō wanaŵa omo maimai,  
fagohi ira ba lasōbi chōra ndra Gajo  
Arisaro, banoea Makedonia, awō  
Waoelo. (F. 20, 4. Kor. II. 1, 8, 9).  
Ba mōi ena'ō Waoelo ba niha sato, 30  
ba lō lafofanō ia nifahaō. Ba lafa-  
tenge gōi chōnia salaŵa Azia, si no  
fahoewoe chōnia, la'andrō chōnia,  
bōi jamoe'oroma'ō ia ba nomo mai-  
mai. Ba bō'ō sa niŵa'ō zi samōsa, 31  
bō'ō niŵa'ō zi samōsa, we'ao'ao;  
noa sa fawoeka manō dōdō zowoeo

andrō, ba sato, ba lō la'ilā, hana  
 33 wa owoelo ira. Awena lawā'ō Ale-  
 sandro, ba hoenō niha sato, niloe-  
 loegō niha Jehoeda ia. Ba ifazaŵā  
 dangania Alesandro, moehede ena'ō  
 34 ia ba niha sato, iboe'a ena'ō. Ba me  
 larongo wa niha Jehoeda ia, ba ha  
 sara li zato, mato doea za wa'ara,  
 moe'ao ira : Ebœa Garitemi mba-  
 35 noe Nefeso andrō ! Ba ihonogō ira  
 doeroetoeli, ba imane : He ja'ami,  
 banoea Nefeso ! Ha niha sa zi lō  
 mangila, wa banoea Nefeso zondro-  
 rogō osali Garitemi seboea andrō,  
 awō zatoroe andrō moroi ba mba-  
 36 noe si jaŵa ? Ba me tebai niwōe'ai  
 da'ō, ba sahono ami ena'ō, ba bōi  
 37 mida'ida'i wolaoe hadia ia. Noa sa  
 mi'ohe ba da'e niha andrō, ba tengā  
 soraboe gamagama ba gosali ira, ba  
 tengā gōi sango'aja Lowalangimi.  
 38 Ba na so sa, ha niha ia, ni'adoegō  
 Demeterio ba aŵonia toeka andrō,  
 ba lalaoe rafe ba so goemandroe,  
 39 faoma ndramoe'adoegō nawōra. Ba  
 na so hadia ia, ba mbō'onia, niŵā'-  
 ōni, ba la'asiwai ia ba waloechata  
 40 satoelō. Ata'oe sa' ita, labōbōgō  
 chōda wolaŵa salaŵa, la'adoegō  
 ita, bōrō ma'ōchō andre, me lō  
 chōda bōrō wamoe'a salada ba wa'ae-  
 41 choe niha andre. Ba me aefa iŵa'ō  
 da'ō, ba ifofanō zowoelo andrō.

## FAZA 20.

I. Itōrō Makedonia Faoelo, isaŵa  
 Wilifi. II. Isoesoegi Oiticho andrō  
 ba Deroa. III. Īangonasi zatoea  
 mbancea Nefeso, ba Miletī.

- 1 I. Ba mc no moehonogō wagoea-  
 gocasa andrō, ba ifakaoni'ō chōnia  
 nifahaō Faoelo ba ifarooe dōdōra,  
 ba me no īangonasi ira, ba mofanō  
 2 ia, ba we'amōi ba Makedonia. Ba  
 itōrō danō tānō ba da'ō, ba oja  
 niŵā'onia chōra famaroee dōdō, ba  
 3 iroegi danō Hela. Ba tōloe waŵania  
 ba da'ō. Ba me lafagōnaisi ia niha  
 Jehoeda, me molojo ia ba Ziria

mena'ō, ba iŵa'ō tōdōnia, sōchi na  
 itōrō Makedonia wangawoeli. Ba  
 awōnia Zofatero, ono Wiro, banoca  
 Mbereria ba Arisaro ba Sekoendro,  
 banoea Dessalonika, ba Gajo, banoea  
 Ndrarebe, ba Timoteo, ba moroi ba  
 Azia, ba Tichiko ba Terofimo. (F. 17,  
 10; 19, 29). Ba mowaōwaō da'ō ba  
 labaloi ndra'aga ba Deroa. (F. 16, 8).  
 Ba me aefa mbaŵā roti si lō moe'-  
 aisōni andrō, ba molojo ndra'aga,  
 marōi Wilifi, ba lima bongi ndra'-  
 aga, ba machamō ira ba Deroa, ba  
 fitoe bongima ba da'ō.

II. Ba me leeo migoe, me owoelo  
 ndra'aga, ba wamoboto roti, ba  
 fahoehoeo Waoelo chōra, sara wongi  
 aefa ō edōna mofanō ia ; ba i'aragō  
 hoehoeonia, irege taloe mbongi.  
 (Kor. I. 16, 2. F. 2, 42. 46). Ba oja  
 wandroe ba mbate'e andrō, ba zi  
 sagōtō jaŵa, ba zowoelo ira. Ba  
 doemadao ba zandrela nono matoea,  
 Oiticho dōi, ba mōrō sibai, me  
 i'aragō hoehoeonia Faoelo, ba me  
 no abōlō mōrō ia, ba aechoe tooe  
 ia, doea gōtō wa'alaŵa ; ba lafazaŵā  
 ia, no mate. Ba mōi tooe Waoelo,  
 ifalōgoe ia ba dotonia, italagoei,  
 imane : Bōi mifagoeagoea, so sa  
 nosonia. (Sal. I. 17, 21). Ba ifoeli ia  
 jaŵa, iboboto roti, ba manga, ba  
 ara na fahoehoeo ia, irege moloeo,  
 ba mofanō ia. Ba la'ohē nono  
 matoea no mege, aoei, ba tengā ha  
 ma'ifoe terara dōdōra. Ba ja'aga, ba  
 mowaōwaō baowo, molojo ndra'aga  
 ba Gaso, ba wangai chōma Faoelo,  
 ba da'ō, me no imanō wangohono-  
 gōi, me edōna itōrō tānō. Ba me  
 ichamō ndra'aga ba Gaso, ba ma-  
 temā ia, ba maroegi Mitilene. Ba  
 molojoga moroi ba da'ō, ba mahe-  
 moloe ō, ba maroegi gamaedoe  
 Chio ; ba sara wongi aefa da'ō, ba  
 masaŵa Zamo, ba mahemoloe ō, ba  
 maroegi Miletī. Noa sa ihonogōi  
 Faoelo, italoe'i Nefeso, fa lō arōrō  
 ia ba Azia; aōsō ia ; omasi ia ba  
 Jeroezalema so ia na loeo wendra-

kose, na tola ichamō. (*F. 18, 21; 21, 4, 12*).

17 III. Ba moroi ba Miletī, ba ifatengē ba Nefeso, ifakaoni'ō zatoea  
18 mbanoea. Ba me no mōi ira chōni  
chōmi, ero ma'ōchō, iotarai loeo me  
oehoendragō danō Azia. (*F. 18, 19;*  
*19, 19, 10*). Enoni Zo'aja ndra'o, ma'i-

foe lō si fajaŵa ndra'o, mowōi  
dawā hōrōgoe, ba so wanandraigō,  
si gōna ndra'o, ba wamagōnaisi  
niha Jehoeda ja'o. (*A. 3*). Mi'ilā  
he oewisa, wa lō nitahagoe sogoena  
chōmi, si lō oe'ombacha'ō chōmi,  
si lō oefobawa lala chōmi, ba zi so

21 niha sato ba jomo gōi, wamadoe-  
hoe'ō ba niha Jehoeda ba ba Ndrawa  
Heleni famalalini era'era chō Lowalangi,  
awō wamatī chō Zo'aja

22 ja'ita, Jesoe Keriso. Ba hiza iada'e,  
oesawa Jeroezalema, amaedola zi  
so ba wesoe dōdōgoe; hadia zi gōna  
ndra'o ba da'ō, ba lō oe'ila, (*F. 18,*

*23 21; 19, 21*), baero nifadoehoe'ō Ge-  
heha ni'amoni'ō chōgoe, ba mba-  
noea misa, iŵa'ō, ibalobaloi ndra'o  
bōbō bafamakao. (*F. 9, 16; 21, 4, 11*).

24 Ba lō ba dōdōgoe nosogoe, lō itōrō  
ligoe na i, ba wango'ozoei lalagoe,  
awō halōwōgoe andrō, nitemagoe  
chō Zo'aja, Jesoe, famadoehoe'ō  
toeria somoeso dōdō, toeria wa'eboea  
dōdō Lowalangi andrō. (*F. 21, 13*).

25 Ba hiza sa, oe'ila, lō'ō sa'ae fa'ila  
bawa ita, dozi ami nitōrōgoe, wango-  
mbacha banoea Lowalangi andrō.

26 Andrō oefadoehoe'ō chōni ma'ōchō  
andre, lō horōgoe ba ndrora fefoe.

27 Lō'ō sa nitahagoe, fa lō oe'ombachā'ō  
chōmi gera'era Lowalangi

28 fefoe. **Andrō misaigifaigi dōdōmi,**  
**ba misaigifaigi nikobaloi andrō fe-**  
**foe, ba nifataro Geheha ni'amoni'ō**  
**ja'ami samaigimaigi, ba wokobaloi**  
**banoea Zo'aja andrō, nihōlinia chō-**  
**nia donia.** (*Tim. I. 4, 16. Fet. I.*

*29 5, 2*). Oe'ila, na no mofanō ndra'o,  
ba so moroi baero nasoe gatoea  
samara'oe, si mōi chōmi, ba lō ali-

magō chōra nikobaloi andrō. (*Mat.*  
*7, 16*). Ba so gōi niha si otarai  
chōmi, solaoe hoehoe si tefoejoe,

ba wondrōnisi chōra nifahaō. Andrō,  
bōi mifōrō, mitōrōtōrō tōdōmi: medōloe  
fache wa'ara, bongi ma'ōchō,  
ba lō nibatogoe wamarooe tōdōmi,  
dozi ami, mowōi dawā hōrōgoe ba  
da'ō. (*Heb. 13, 7*). Ba iada'e, ba

oetooe'ō ami ba danga Lowalangi  
ba ba daroma li fa'eboea dōdōnia  
andrō, chōnia, sangila manga'aro'ō  
tōdōmi, sangila 'mame'e chōmi  
ondrōita andrō, awō ni'amoni'ō andrō  
fefoe. (*F. 14, 3*). Samōsa lō ni'a-  
loeigoe firō, ba ma ana'a, ba ma  
noecha. (*Kor. I. 9, 12. Moz. IV. 16,*

*15. Sam. I. 12, 3*). Mi'ilā ae, tanga-  
goe andre zangaloei sogoena chōgoe,  
awō zogoena ba nawōgoe. (*F. 18, 3*.  
*Kor. I. 4, 12. Tee. I. 2, 9*). Fefoe go-  
fē heza, ba no oe'orama'ō chōmi,  
si manō wohalōwō, ba nitolo zambō  
fa'abōlō, ba bōi olifoe ita niŵa'ō

Zo'aja, Jesoe, me imane: „Ohahaoe  
dōdō ba wame'e, moroi ba wanema.”  
Ba me aefa iŵa'ō da'ō, ba ibalō-  
doehini tooe danō, mangandrō ia,  
ba fao ira fefoe. (*F. 21, 5*). Ba

tobali abōlōbōlō wege'egera fefoe,  
ba latalagoei mbagi Waoelo, fa'ago  
bawa ira chōnia. Abōlō aboe dōdōra  
ba niŵa'ōnia andrō, wa lō'ō sa'ae  
fa'ila bawa ira. Ba lafasao ia bao-  
wo. (*A. 25*).

## FAZA 21.

I. Molojo Waoelo, isaŵa Jeroeza-  
lema. II. Fama'ele'ō Nagabo andrō.  
III. Iroegi Jeroezalema Faoelo. IV.  
Maoso chōnia niha Jehoeda, ba la-  
koerce ia Dawa Roma.

I. Ba me no ma'efa'ō ndra'aga  
chōra, ba molojo ndra'aga, madlōlōga  
ba Go, ba mahemoloe ō, ba maroegi  
Rodo, ba moroi ba da'ō, ba masawa  
Watara. Ba me masōndra nowo,

si mōi ba Wōnikia, ba mōiga jaŵa  
ba molojoga. Ba me oroma chōma  
Gifero, ba marōi ba gabera ba ma-

1

2

3

- 4 saŵa Ziria, maroegi si tooe Diro; ja'aga ba zi mōiga tome, chō Menasō, banoea Gifero, nifahaō si no ara. Ba me no maroegi Jeroezalema, 17  
 ba da'ō sa labokai nōsi nowo. Ba me faloechaga nifahaō, ba tebatoga ba da'ō, fitoe bongi. Ba laŵa'ō chō Waoelo, moroi ba Geheha ni'amoni'ō, bōi mōi ia misi jaŵa, ba Jeroezalema. (F. 11, 12, 20, 23). Ba me no fitoe bongima, ba mahetaga, mofanōga, lafasaoga, dozi ira, awō ndra alawé, awō ndraono, iroegi baero mbanoea; ba mabalōdohini tooe danō, baene, mangandrōga. (F. 20, 36). Ba fabaliga, ba mōiga baowo, ba ja'ira, ba lafoeli ira mijomo. Ba ma'asiwai wolojo, ma'otarai ba Diro, masawa Wetolema'i, ma'owai dalifoesō, ba ma'iagō chōra, sara wongi. Ba mahemoloe ō, ba mofanōga, ba maroegi Kaizaria. Ba mōiga jomo chō Wilifo, sangombacha andrō, awō zi dafitoe no, ba tebatoga chōnia. Ba so nononia, ūfa, ono alawé, sama'ele'ō. (F. 2, 17).
- 10 II. Ba me ara ma'ifoe ndra'aga, ba da'ō, ba so moroi si jaŵa ba Joedaja zama'ele'ō, Agabo dōi. (F. 11, 28). Ba mōi ia chōma, ihalō mbōbō taloe Waoelo, ibōbō gahenia, awō dangania, ba imane: Da'ō niŵa'ō Geheha ni'amoni'ō: Lamanō dania wamōbō niha sochō bōbō taloc andre niha Jehoeda, ba Jeroezalema, ba latooe'ō ba danga niha baero. (F. 20, 23). Ba me marongo da'ō, ba mangandrō ndra'aga chō Waoelo, awō mbanoea da'ō, bōi mōi ia misi jaŵa, ba Jeroezalema. (Mat. 16, 22).
- 13 Ba itema lima Faoelo, imane: Hadia chōmi da'ō, wa mege'ege ami, wa miboesi dōdōgoe? No aoha manōsa gōlōgōe, tengā ha ba wame'e nibōbō ja'o, ba wa'amate gōi, ba Jeroezalema, na bōrō dōi Zo'aja.
- 14 Jesoe. Ba me lō i'o'ō chōma, ba lō'ō sa'ae mochedega, mamane: Ja'itōrō zomasi Zo'aja.
- 15 III. Ba me aefa da'ō, ba mafa'anō ndra'aga, ba mōiga misi jaŵa ba Jeroezalema. Ba mōi awōma nifahaō, banoea Kaizaria, ūsa, solohe
- ja'aga ba zi mōiga tome, chō Menasō, banoea Gifero, nifahaō si no ara. Ba me no maroegi Jeroezalema, 17  
 ba omoeso dōdō dalifoesō, me no soga. Ba mahemoloe ō, ba i'ohega Faoelo, we'amōi chō Jakobo, ba ahori so zatoea. (F. 15, 13. Gal. 1, 19). Ba me no i'owai ira, ba izarazara wangombacha, hc iwisa Lowalangi ba niha baero, ba halōwōnia andrō. Ba ja'ira, me larongo, ba lasoeno Lowalangi, ba lamane chōnia: ūila ga'a, ha wa'ojā ngahōnō zi no matati, ba oi la'o'ō sibai goroisa. (F. 15, 1). Ba no te'ombacha'ō chōra, 21  
 ba chōmō andrō, ūwa'ō ba niha Jehoeda fefoe, si fatewoe ba niha baero, la'erogō Moze; ūwa'ō chōra, bōi laboto nonora, ba bōi la'o'ō gamachoita andrō. (F. 16, 3. Rom. 10, 4). Ba he wisa ia? Lō foelitō, 22 ato zowoelo dania; larongo sa, wa no so'ō. Ba o'ō da'e, niŵa'ōma chōoe: Daōfa chōma niha si so amaboe'ela li, chōra ha ja'ira, mifao da'ō, fahaogō'ō ndra'oegō, awōra, ba taha gahachōwa chōra, ena'ō lafatōwō'ō ira, ba la'ilā mōtō dozi, wa no faja ni'ombacha'ō chōra, ba chōmō andrō, ba ūtōrō sa, ba chōmō gōi, lala wolo'ō oroisā. (F. 18, 18). Ba ba zamati niha baero andrō, ba no mafa'ohe'ō zoera, no mahonogōi, bōi lababajā gō nadoe ba do ba nitōgi bagi ba fohorō. (F. 15, 20, 29). Ba ihalō awōnia niha andrō Faoelo, 26 ba mahemoloe ō, ba mōi ia ba gosali, me no ifahaogō'ō ia, awōra, i'ombacha'ō wa'awai mbongi wangehao andrō, iroegi tedozigō ira wame'e soemange andrō. (Moz. IV. 6, 13, 14).
- IV. Ba me aracha iroegi zi fitoe bongi andrō, ba la'ilā ia ba gosali niha Jehoeda, banoea Azia, ba la'echoegō niha sato fefoe, ba lara'oe ia, moe'ao ira, lamane: He ja'amī, Iraono Gizeraēli, milaeloei! da'e niha andrō, sondrozigō niha, gofoe heza so ira, wamahaō ja'ira; bō'ō wamahaōnia, bō'ō ba chōda, ba

oroisa, ba ba na ha andre. Ba no  
i'he na gōi Ndrawa Heleni ba  
gosali, ra'iō na ha ni'amoni'ō andre  
ibe'e. (F. 6, 13, 14. Hez. 44, 7). So za-  
ngila mege Terofimo, banoea Nefeso,  
awōnia ba mbanoea, ba lawai ni'ohe  
Waoelo ba gosali. (F. 20, 4. Tim. II.  
4, 20). Ba maoso dōdō niha, samba  
banoea manō, aechoe niha, ba lara'oe  
Waoelo, lasōbi ia baero gosali, ba  
la'okoesi'ō bawandroehō. Ba laboe-  
noe ia ena'ō, ba terongo si jaŵa  
chō goemandra zi hōnō, ba zara-  
dadoe andrō, no fawoeka Jeroeza-  
32 lema, samba banoea manō. Ba i'ane-  
ma'ō ihalō chōnia zaradadoe ba koe-  
mandra zi otoe, isaŵa si tooe chōra,  
fagohi. Ba me la'ilā goemandra a-  
ndrō, awō zaradadoe andrō, ba labato  
33 wamōzimōzi Faoelo. Ba iroegi koe-  
mandra, ihalō ia, iŵa'ō, larate ia,  
doea rozi rate, ba isofoe, ha niha  
ia ba hadia nilaoenia. (F. 20, 23).  
34 Ba bō'ō niŵa'ō zi samōsa, bō'ō  
niŵa'ō zi samōsa, ba niha sato andrō.  
Ba me tebai irongo zi ndroehoenia,  
ba wagoeagoeasa andrō, ba iŵa'ō,  
35 la'ohe ba hati. Ba me iroegi nora,  
ba tobali la'osa'ō ia saradadoe ba  
36 wa'abōlō niha. La'o'ō sa niha sato,  
moe'ao ira : Nitibo'ō ia ! (F. 22, 22.  
37 Loek. 23, 18). Ba me la'ohe ba hati  
ena'ō Waoelo, ba imane chō goemanda-  
ndra : Tola oeŵa'ō chōoe da'e ? Ba  
38 imane : Ō'ilā li Heleni ? Tenga sa  
Dawa Miseraji andrō ndra'oegō,  
sangechoegō niha, bohooe na no  
andrō, solohe misa ba danō si mate  
si ūfa ngahōnō niha, sange'e andrō ?  
39 Ba inane Faoelo : Niha Jehoeda  
ndra'odo, banoea Dareso, banoea si  
tetoeria ma'ifoe, ba Gilikia. Ba oe'a-  
andrō chōoe, tehe chōgoe wehede ba  
40 niha. (F. 9, 11). Ba me no itehe,  
ba i'agō mbosi nora Faoelo, ifazaŵa  
dangania ba niha. Ba me no ahono  
sibai, ba moehede ia chōra, ba li  
Heberaio, imane : (F. 12, 17; 13, 16;  
19, 33).

## FAZA 22.

I. Fehede Waoelo ba niha sato.  
II. Ifoeli maoso dōdōra chōnia. III.  
Lō labōzi ia, me banoea Roma ia.

I. „He ja'ami, ira talifoesō ba ira  
amagoe, mifondrondrongo wamoe'-  
agoe ba hoeloege chōmi iada'e.  
(F. 7, 2; 13, 26.)

(A. 3-21; Faz. 9, 1-29; 26, 9-18.)

Ba me larongo, ilaoe chōra li  
Heberaio, ba tedooe na wa'ahonora,  
ba imane : (F. 21, 40). Niha Jehoeda  
ndra'o, banoea Dareso, ba Gilikia,  
ba ba mbanoea da'e eboea ndra'o,  
ono zekola Gamaliēli, no la'o'ō wa-  
abe'e goroisa chō ndra toe, wama-  
haō ja'o, hoelō zolohoe ndra'o ba  
ngawalō hadia ia chō Lowalangi, si  
mane ja'aini fefoe na, ma'ōchō andre.  
(F. 5, 34).

No oe'osisi lala andrō, iroegi wamoenoe,  
no oebōbō ndra matoea, awō ndra alawe, ba no  
oe'ohe ba goeroenga. (F. 8, 3). No  
si so ba mbōrō chōgoe gere seboea,  
awō zatoea mbanoea fefoe, ba nite-  
magoe soera ba dalifoesō, we'amōi  
ba Ndrāmaseko, ba wolohe ba Je-  
roezalema gōi si so ba da'ō, nibōbō,  
ena'ō te'otoe'ō ira. Ba ba wofanō  
andrō, me no ahatō ndra'o ba Ndrā-  
maseko, ba i'ozoemagō gōna ndra'o  
haga sabōlōbōlō, moroi ba mbanoea si  
jaŵa, so laloeo. Ba alaoe tooe ndra'o,  
ba danō, ba oerongo li, imane chōgoe:

He Saoelo ! He Saoelo ! hana wa  
ōgohido ? Ba oemane : Ha niha  
ndra'oegō, Toea ? Ba imane chōgoe :  
Jesoe ndra'o, banoea Nazareta a-  
ndrō, nigohioe. Ba la'ilā sa haga a-  
ndrō awōgoe fao, ba lō larongo li  
zihede chōgoe andrō. Ba oemane :  
He oeŵisa, Toea ? Ba imane So'aja  
chōgoe : Faoso, ae ba Ndrāmaseko,  
ba da'ō dania laŵa'ō chōoe fefoe  
nihonogōi chōoe, nilaoemō. Ba lō  
oe'ilā niha, ba wa'abōlō haga no  
mege, la'ohe dangagoe awōgoe ba  
lala, ba oeroegi Ndrāmaseko. Ba so  
niha, Anania dōi, sangata'oefi Lowa-

- langi, solo'ō oroisa, si sōchi toeria ba  
niha Jehoeda fefoe, si no fatewoe ba
- 13 Ndroramaseko. Ba mōi chōgoe da'ō,  
i'ondrasi ndra'o, ba imane chōgoe :  
He Saoelo, talifoesō, jagō moe'ilazoei  
niha ! Ba i'otarai da'ō, ba oe'ilā ia.
- 14 Ba imane : Fōna sa'ae ihonogōi Lo-  
walangi ndra toeada, ena'ō aboto ba  
dōdōoe zomasi ia, ba ena'ō ō'ilā  
zatoelō andrō, ba ena'ō ōrongo linia,
- 15 na moehede ia. Me samadoehoe'ō  
ndra'oegō chōnia dania ba niha fe-  
foe, ūfadoehoe'ō ni'ilā hōrōoe ba
- 16 nirongo dōgi dalingaoe. Ba iada'e,  
ba hana wa ara'ō ? Faoso, fabaja-  
gō'ō idanō ndra'oegō ba fasasai'ō  
horōoe, we'angarōfi li tōi Zo'aja a-
- 17 ndrō. Ba me no oefoelido ba Je-  
roezalema, me mangandrō ndra'o ba  
gosali, ba abeta nosogoe, (F. 9, 26),
- 18 ba oe'ilā ia, ba imane chōgoe : Ta'-  
ita'i, aliogō, heta'ō ba Jeroezalema,  
me lō'ō sa atō latema wamadoc-
- 19 hoe'ōmō ja'o. Ba oemane : He Toca,  
no la'ilā, sokoeroe samati chōoe  
ndra'odo, samōbōzi ja'ira, ba zekola
- 20 misa, (A. 4), ba no la'ilā, sodo ba  
ngai, me laboenoe Zitefano andrō,  
samadoehoe'ō ja'oegō, ba omasido  
da'ō, ba oe'irō'ō noeche zamoenoe
- 21 ja'ia andrō. (F. 7, 57; 8, 1). Ba imane  
chōgoe : Ae'e, ba niha baero oefat-  
tenge ndra'oegō, ba zarōoe." (F. 9,  
15; 13, 2).
- 22 II. Ba lafondrondrongo chōnia  
irege da'ō, ba moe'ao ira, lamane :  
Nitibo'ō, nihetā ba goeli danō niha  
si manō ! tengā sa si nangea aoeri
- 23 ia. (F. 21, 36). Ba moe'ao'ao ira,  
latibo'ō tooe noechara ba lafazaoe-  
mba gawoegawoe ba daloe mba-
- 24 noe. Ba iwa'ō koemandra, la'ohe  
ba hati ia, i'roi'ō, labōzi, ba wan-  
echegō ja'ia, ena'ō irongo, hadia mbō-  
rō, wa lamanō we'ao'ao ba chōnia  
andrō.
- 25 III. Ba me no labōbō ia ba geoe,  
ba wamōzi ja'ia, ba imane Faoelo  
chō goemandra zi otoe, si so ba  
da'ō : Hadia, Tola mibōzi manō mba-
- noea Roma, he lō moehoekoe? (F.  
16, 37; 23, 27). Ba me irongo da'ō 26  
koemandra zi otoe andrō, ba mōi  
ia moe'ombacha'ō chō goemandra  
zi hōnō, imane : Hadia nilaoemō?  
Banoea Roma sa niha da'ō. Ba mōi 27  
goemandra zi hōnō andrō, imane chō  
Waoelo : Ombacha'ō chōgoe, hadia,  
banoea Roma ndra'oegō? Ba imane :  
Ja'ia. Ba imane koemandra : Ja'odo 28  
andre, ba no ebœa oebe'e ana'a,  
fa banoea andrō ndra'o. Ba imane  
Faoelo : Ba ja'odo, ba i'otarai toe-  
mboe ndra'o. Ba i'anema'ō labōhōi 29  
ia sanechegō ja'ia ena'ō. Ba ata'oe  
gōi goemandra, me no irongo, wa  
banoea Roma ba me no irate. Ba 30  
mahemoloe ō, me edōna irongo zi  
ndroehoe, hadia nibe'e niha Jehoeda  
horōnia, wangadoegō ja'ia, ba ifa'-  
efa'ōgō rate, ba i'roi'ō faloecha gere  
seboea, awō zalaŵa rafe seboea fe-  
foe, ba i'ohē mitooe Waoelo, ifasao  
chōra.

## FAZA 23.

- I. Ba rafe seboea so Waoelo.  
II. Laboenoie ia ena'ō niha Jehoeda.  
III. La'ohe ia ba Kaizaria, chō goe-  
mandroe Felisi.

- I. Ba inehegō zalaŵa rafe seboea  
Faoelo, ba imane : He ja'ami, ira  
talifoesō ! Lō sinegoe dōdōgoe chō-  
goe, ba wolo'ō chō Lowalangi, iroegi  
ma'ochō andre. (F. 22, 1; 24, 16). Ba 2  
iŵa'ō ere seboea, Anania, ba zi so  
ba da'ō, lafalisi mbawania. Ba ima-  
ne chōnia Faoelo : Ifalisi dania ndra'-  
oegō Lowalangi, bagolō nilaoe be-  
torea ! Doemadao ndra'oegō wangoe-  
hoekoe ja'o, dali goroisa, ba ōsawō  
goroisa, wangoema'ō, labōzi ndra'o.  
(Mat. 23, 27). Ba lamane si so ba 3  
da'ō : Hadia, ūtandraŵaisi gere se-  
boea andrō chō Lowalangi? Ba ima-  
ne Faoelo : Lō oe'ilā, wa ere seboea  
ia, ga'a. Si manō sa ba zoera :  
„Bōi t a n d r a ū a i s i z a t o e a  
m b a n o e a m i." (Moz. II. 22, 28).  
Ba me i'ilā Faoelo, sadoekaoio ōsa 4  
5  
6

- ba farizaio ōsa, ba moe'ao ia ba zalaāwa rafe seboea, imane: He ja'-ami, ira talifoesō! Farizaio ndra'-odo, ono warizaio; fanōtōna femaoso zi mate andrō mbōrō, wa tehoekoe 7 ndra'odo. (F. 22, 3; 26, 5). Ba me no iīwa'ō da'ō, ba tobali fagoeagoea ira, warizaio zadoekao, ba fabali 8 dōdō zato. Niīwa'ō zadoekao, ba lō femaoso ba lō mala'ika ba lō bechoe zi mate; ba faoma sa fadochoe dōdō 9 warizaio ba da'ō. (Mat. 22, 23). Ba tobali fagoeagoeasa sablōbōlō, ba maoso zangila amachoita ōsa, fari-zaio, fasoso ira, lamane: Ma'ifoc lō masōndra horō niha da'ō; ba he wisa, na no hoemedē chōnia mbe-choe zi mate, ba ma mala'ika? (F. 10 25, 25; 5, 39). Ba me no abōlōbōlō wagoeagoeasa, ba ata'oe goemandra, lasila Waoelo, ba iīwa'ō mōi mitooe zaradadoe, ba wamadōni ja'ia chōra, 11 wohe ba hati. Ba ba zi bongi andrō, ba mōi chōnia Zo'aja, imane: Bōi ata'oefi! Hoelō si mane fama-doehoe'ōoe hadia ia chōgoe ba Je-roezalema, si manō gōi wamadoe-hoe'ōoe dania ba Roma, lō tola lō'ō. (F. 18, 9; 19, 21).
- 12 II. Ba me no moloeo, ba lafa-gōlōgōlō ira bōrō niha Jehoeda, la'e-lifi ira, lō manga ira ba lō labadoe nidanō, irege no laboenoe Waoelo. 13 Tōra ūfa waeloe ira, sangelifi ja'ira 14 ba da'ō. Mōi ira chōndra ere seboea ba ba zatoea mbanoea, lamane: No ma'elifi sibai ndra'aga, lō mababajia hadia ia gō, irege no maboenoē 15 Waoelo andrō. Andrō mifa'wa'ōgō chō goemandra, ja'ami, awō zalaāwa rafe, jamoefā'ohe'ō ia mitooe chōmi, hoelō na edōna mirongo sibai na, hadia ia chōnia; ba matarogō sa'ae, 16 ba wamoenoē ja'ia, ba lala. Ba me irongo wamagōnaisi andrō ono mbe-ne'ō Waoelo, ba mōi ia ba hati, i'ombacha'ō chō Waoelo. Ba hoe-medē Waoelo chō goemandra zi otoe, imane chōnia: Ohe chō goe-mandra zi hōnō nono matoea andre, 17 so niīwa'ōnia chōnia. Ba i'he chō 18 goemandra zi hōnō, imane: No moe-hede chōgoe Waoelo andrō, nikoeroe, i'andrō chōgoe, oe'ohe chōoe nono matoea andre, so niīwa'ōnia chōoe. Ba idōni dangania koemandra, i'he 19 ba zi ha ja'ira, ba isofoe chōnia: Hadia niīwa'ōoe chōgoe? Ba imane: 20 No mamagōlō niha Jehoeda, ba wan-gandrō chōoe, ena'ō ūfa'ohe'ō mitooe chōra ba rafe mahemoloe Waoelo andrō, hoelō na edōna lazofezofoe na ena'ō, hadia ia chōnia. Andrō bōi fati lira; latarogō sa'ae 21 ia, tōra ūfa waeloe niha, banoeara, no la'elifi ira, lō manga ira ba lō labadoe nidanō, irege no laboenoe ia. Ba noa sa'ae lafa'anō ira, ba labaloj niīwa'ōoe.
- III. Ba ifofanō nono matoea a- 22 ndrō koemandra, iīwa'ō chōnia, bōi i'ombacha'ō, gefoe ha ūchō, wa no ibokai chōnia da'ō. Ba daroea ifa- 23 kaoni'ō koemandra zi otoe, ba imane: Mifa'anō zaradadoe, doea ngaotoe, ba we'amōi ba Kaizaria, awō zi fakoedo, fitoe ngafoeloe, ba doea ngaotoe zanoho, na mōrō niha; ba 24 ndra moe'asogō koedo, ba wama-koedo Faoelo andrō, ba lahaogō wo-lohe ja'ia chō goemandroe Felisi. Ba 25 ifazōchi zoera, imane: „Kalaoedio 26 Lisia chō goemandroe Felisi si sōchi sibai tōdō, ja'ahowoe! Niha andrō, 27 nira'oe niha Jehoeda, niboenoera mena'ō, no oe'efa'ō, me sodo awō zaradadoe, me no oerongo, wa banoea Roma ia. (F. 21, 33 22, 25). Ba oesofoe mena'ō mbōrō wanga- 28 doegōra ja'ia, ba oe'ohe ba rafe chōra. (F. 22, 30). Ba oesōndra, 29 fagoeagoeasa ba goroisa chōra mbōrō, wa la'adoegō ia, ba lō fangadoe bōrō wamoenoē, ba he bōrō worate ja'ia. (F. 18, 14, 15). Ba me no 30 moe'ombacha'ō chōgoe, so ba chōra zamagōnaisi niha andrō, ba no oefā'ohe'ō ia chōoe, ba no oe'wa'ō gōi ba zangadoe andrō, ndramoe'o- 31 mbacha'ō chōoe.” (F. 24, 8). Ba

- lahalō sa'ae Waoelo saradadoo no  
mege, la'o'ō niwa'ō chōra, la'ohe ia  
32 ba Gandrifati, ba zi bongi. Ba ma-  
hemloe ō, ba lafatenge awōnia zi  
fakoedo andrō, ba lafoeli ira ba hati.  
33 Ba me no laroegi Kaizaria da'ō, ba  
labe'e ba danga goemandroe zoera  
no mege, ba la'ohe gōi chōnia  
34 Waoelo. Ba me no ibaso zoera, ba  
isofoe, ha banoea ia, ba me irongo,  
35 wa banoea Gilikia, (F. 22, 3), ba  
imane: Oesechegō dania ndra'oegō,  
na no so gōi zangadoegō ja'oegō  
andrō. Ba i'oro'i'ō, ba gōdo Herode  
lataha Waoelo.

## FAZA 24.

I. La'adoegō Waoelo niha Jehoeda,  
chō Welisi. II. Iboe'a ba hoeloenia.  
III. Latahataha manō Waoelo.

- 1 I. Ba lima bongi aefa da'ō, ba  
mōi misi toe gere seboca andrō,  
Anania, awō zatoea mbanoea ōsa,  
awō zi fahoehoe andrō, Teretoelo;  
ja'ira zi mōi chō goemandroe, ba  
2 wangadoegō Faoelo. Ba lafakaoni'ō  
ia, ba ibōrōgō wangadoegō ja'ia  
3 Teretoelo, imane: Ohahaoe sibai  
dōdōma barō mbawaoe, ba wa'oja  
manō zi sōchi ba mbanoea andre,  
me no sōchi dōdōoe chōra, ja'oegō  
Felisi, si sōchi sibai tōdō, lō ma-  
bini'ō, gofoe heza soga, lō mama-  
4 lōmalō; ma'andrō saoha gōlōoe. Ba  
fa lō oerōrō ndra'oegō, ba oe'andrō  
chōoe, ōfondrondrongo chōma ma'i-  
5 foie, ba wa'ebolo dōdōoe andrō. Noa  
sa masōndra, wa no fōchō seboea  
niha andrō, samagoea manō niha  
Jehoeda andrō gefoe, ba goeli danō  
misa, ma'asagōrō; satoea zi faehoe  
hoeckoe andrō, banoea Nazareta, ia.  
6 (F. 17, 6). Noa sa gōi itandraigō  
i'ohe ba gosali zalacha, ba no ma-  
7 ra'oe ia, ba so moroi si jawā Lisia  
andrō, koemandra, abōlō ira, ba  
8 lafadōni ba dangama. Chōnia tola  
ōrongo gefoe mbōrō wangadoegōma  
9 ja'ia, na ōsofoe. (F. 23, 30). Ba la-
- nōnō niha Jehoeda, lafadoehoe'ō  
niwa'ōnia.
- II. Ba itema lira Faoelo, me ifa-  
zaŵa dangania chōnia koemandroe,  
tandra wa tola moehede ia, imane:  
Me oe'ilā, no ara, ha me oega fache  
sa'ae, sangoehoekoe ndra'oegō ba  
mbanoea andre, ba lō aiwō ndra'o  
wamoe'a ba hoeloege esoeanō andrō  
chōgōe, me tola ōsofoe, wa lō tōra  
felendroea wongi, me sodo moroi si  
tooe, me mōido ba Jeroezalema, ba  
wangandrō. Ba lō ni'ilara ja'o ba  
gosali, wa fahoehoe ndra'o ba niha  
bō'ō, ba ma mangechoegō niha, ba  
lō'ō gōi ba zekola ba lō'ō gōi ba  
mbanoea misa. (F. 25, 8). Ba tebā  
gōi la'ombacha'ō chōoe nibōbōgōra  
chōgōe iada'e. Ba lō oebini'ō chōoe  
da'ō, wa oetōrō lala da'ō, niwa'ōra  
si faehoe hoeckoe, wamosoemange  
Lowalangi ndra toeama, wamatī  
fefoe nisoera ba zoera goroisa ba ba  
zoera zama'ele'ō. (F. 26, 22 b. t.).  
Ba so chōgōe wanōtōna chō Lowa-  
langi, si so chōra gōi, wa so we-  
maoso zi mate, he satoelō, ba he si  
lō atoelō. (F. 26, 6-8. Dan. 12, 2).  
Andrō oeforege gōi, lō mamalōmalō,  
fa lō itegoedo tōdōgōe, he ba chō  
Lowalangi, ba he ba niha. (F. 23, 1;  
Kor. II. 1, 12). Ba noa sa mōido,  
me no ara, ba wolohe ame'ela ba  
mbanoeama, ba ba wame'e soeman-  
ge; (F. 21, 24. Rom. 15, 25 b. t.);  
ba da'ō la'ila sa ndra'o niha Jehoe-  
da ōsa, banoea Azia, me oetōrō  
wangehao andrō, ba gosali, tenga ba  
ba zi no ato niha, ba tengə ba  
wagoeagoeasa; (F. 21, 27); ja'ira zi  
lō tola lō so ba da'e chōoe enā'ō,  
ba wangadoe, na so hadia ia gesoe-  
nōgōe chōra. Ma ndramoeŵa'ō da'e,  
hadia nisōndrara si lō atoelō, me  
sodo ba rafe seboea; atō na ba zi  
samboea li andrō, niwa'ōgōe, me  
sodo chōra ba da'ō no, me oemane:  
Femaoso zi mate mbōrō, wa tehoe-  
koe ndra'o chōmī ma'ōchō! (F. 23, 6).
- III. Ba ifazaŵa chōra mbongi

Felisi, me no aboto ba dōdōnia he  
wisa lala da'ō, ba imane : Na mōi  
mitooe Lisia, koemandra andrō, ba  
oesofoe da'ō chōmi. (F. 23, 26).

23 Ba iwa'ō chō goemandra, latarogō  
Waoelo, lahaogō chōnia, ba bōi  
latenaŵā, na so zi mōi ngoningo-  
ninia, sahatō chōnia. (F. 27, 3; 28,

24 16). Ba lō ara tō, ba mōi Welisi,  
awō Deroesila, fo'omonia, niha Je-  
hoeda, ifakaoni'ō Waoelo, ifondro-  
ndrongo chōnia wamati andrō chō

25 Keriso Jesoe. Ba me itōrō linia  
wa'atoelō dōdō ba fa bōi mohorō  
ba fangoehoekoe andrō dania, ba  
tokea Welisi, ba imane : Ofanō  
iada'e, igamōi lō arōrōwagoe dania,  
ba oefakaoni'ō ndra'oegō. (F. 10, 42).

26 Ba idōnadōna gōi ba da'ō, ibe'e  
chōnia gana'a Faoelo ; andrō asese  
ifahalō'ō, ba wahoehoeosa chōnia.

27 Ba me no iroegi mendroea fache,  
ba te'ali Welisi, Forokio Feso wa-  
ngalinia. Ba omasi Welisi, eboea dō-  
dō niha Jehoeda chōnia, ba irōi  
foeri Waoelo, nirate. (F. 25, 9, 14).

### FAZA 25.

I. Isechegō Waoelo Feso. II. Po-  
roma'ō chō Agerifa.

1 I. Tōloe bongi Weso ba danō, ba  
mōi ia misi jaŵa ba Jeroezalema,  
moroi ba Kaizaria. (F. 24, 27; 23,

2 23). Ba la'ondrasa ia ere seboea ba  
salawā niha Jehoeda, ba chō Waoelo  
andrō, la'andrō chōnia, (F. 24, 1),

3 fa'eboea dōdōnia chōra laŵa'ō, ena'ō  
ifahalō'ō mijawa ba Jeroezalema ;  
laboenia ia ba lala, dōdōra. (F. 23,

4 15). Ba iwa'ō chōra Feso, tetaha-  
taha Waoelo ba Kaizaria baya'ia gōi,  
ba alio ifoeli ia ba da'ō. Ba ha niha

5 sa zalaŵā ba chōmi, iwa'ō, ba  
ndrafaow we'amōi misi tooe, ba wa-  
ngadoegō niha da'ō, na so hadia ia

6 zalania. (Kor. 1. 4, 13; F. 17, 6). Ba  
mato ūlaoe bonginia chōra, foeloe  
bongi zara sibai, ba mōi ia misi  
tooe ba Kaizaria, ba sara wo-  
ngi aefa da'ō, ba doemadao ia ba

dadaoma zangoehoekoe, ba i'oroi'ō  
Waoelo. (F. 21, 28 b. t.). Ba me so  
ia, ba lafasoei ia niha Jehoeda, si  
no mōi mitooe, si otarai Jeroezale-  
ma, oja ngawalō labōbōgō chōnia  
sala scboea, si tebai la'orama'ō ngamohi,  
(F. 24, 13), me iboc'a ba  
hoeloenia Faoelo ; lō nisawōnia  
oroisa ba niha Jehoeda, iwa'ō, ba  
lō horōnia ba gosali ba lō'ō gōi chō  
kaizaro. (F. 24, 12; 28, 17). Ba omasi  
Weso, na eboea dōdō niha Jehoeda  
chōnia, ba itema li Waoelo, imane :

Hadia, omasi'ō mōi misi jaŵa ba  
Jeroezalema, na ba da'ō tehoekoe  
ndra'oegō, ba zi so ja'o, ba zala  
andrō ? Ba imane Faoelo : Fōna  
dadaoma zangoehoekoe chō kaizaro

so ndra'o, lō tola tengā ba da'e  
tehoekoe ndra'o. Lō horōgoe ba  
niha Jehoeda, noa sa aboto sibai  
ba dōdōoe gōi. (F. 22, 28). Ba so 11  
atō horōgoe, ba na no oelaoe hadia  
ia, bōrō wamoenoje ja'o, ba lō  
oewōsiwōsido, na niboenoe ndra'o.  
Ba na faja nibōbōgō da'e chōgoe,  
ba tebai labē'e boeala ndra'o chōra.

Oefoeli chō kaizaro. (F. 26, 32). Awena fahoehoewo Weso ba nawōnia  
ba rafe, ba imane : Chō kaizaro no  
ōfoeli, ba chō kaizaro mōi'ō (F. 27,  
24).

II. Ba lō ara foeri ō, ba mōi ba  
Kaizaria razo, Agerifa ba Berenike  
(ngambatōnia), ba wangondrasa

Feso. Ba me ara ma'ifoe ira ba  
da'ō, ba i'ombacha'o Feso hoehoeo  
andrō ba chō Waoelo, chō razo a-  
ndrō, imane : So niha nirōi Welisi  
foeri, nikoeroe. La'ondrasido ere 15  
seboea ba satoea mbanoea ba niha  
Jehoeda, me sodo ba Jeroezalema,  
ba chōnia, la'andrō wame'e hoekoe  
chōnia. Ba oe'ombacha'ō chōra, tengā  
hoekoe ba Ndrawa Roma, la'etoe'ō  
manō hoekoe niha, na lō lafatoetoe  
wawa ira oea zangadoe ni'adoegō, na  
lō moefolala chōnia wamoe'a ba hoe-  
loenia nibōbōgō chōnia. Ba me no fa-  
loecha ira ba da'e, ba ma'ifoe lō oe'-

7

8

9

10

11

12

13

14

15

16

17

aragō, ha sara wongi, ba moedadaodo  
 ba dadaoma zangoehoekoe, ba oe'o  
 18 roi'ō niha andrō. Ba meso zangadoegō  
 ja'ia, ba ma'ifoe lō la'ilā la'ombā  
 19 cha'ō sala, nidōnadōnagoe, ha fagoea-  
 goeasa ba wamosoemangera Lowa-  
 langi la'ombacha'ō, salania, ba ba  
 chō Jesoe andrō, si no mate, niwā'ō  
 Waoelo no ifoeli aoeri. (F. 23, 29;  
 20 26, 8. 23). Ba me lō oe'ilā he oewisa  
 ba hoehoeo andrō ba da'ō, ba oesofoe  
 chōnia, na edōna mōi ia ba Jeroe-  
 zalema, na andrō lahoekoe ia ba  
 21 da'ō. Ba me i'andrō Faoelo lataha  
 ia, irege i'etoe'ō hoekoe kaizaro, ba  
 oe'oroi'ō, lataha ia, irege oefa'ohe'ō  
 22 ia chō kaizaro. Ba imane Agerifa  
 chō Weso : Omasido oerongo gōi  
 niwā'ō niha andrō. Imane : Mahe-  
 23 moloe tola ōrongo. (Loek. 23, 8). Ba  
 sara wongi aefā da'ō, ba so Agerifa  
 ba Berenike, eboea sibai lachōmi,  
 mōi ira ba kato, awō goemandra,  
 awō zalaŵa mbanoea, ba i'oroi'ō  
 24 Feso, la'ohe Waoelo. Ba imane  
 Feso : He razo, Agerifa, ba ja'amī  
 fefoe, si so ba da'e, awōma! Mi'ilā  
 da'e; no mangandrō chōgōe niha  
 Jehoeda sato ba chōnia, ba Jeroe-  
 zalema ba ba da'e gōi, moe'ao ira,  
 25 tengā ni'orifi sa'ae. (F. 22, 22). Ba  
 me no aboto ba dōdōgōe, lō horō-  
 nia, bōrō wamoenoē ja'ia, ba me  
 no ifoeli gōi chō kaizaro, ba no  
 oehonogōi, lafa'ohe'ō ia. (F. 23, 9).  
 26 Ba lō nirongogoe si ndroehoe, ba  
 chōnia, nisoeragoe chō zochō ja'ita,  
 ena'ō. Andrō no oefasao ia chōmi,  
 ba ofōna chōoe, ja'oegō razo Agerifa,  
 ena'ō faloechado nisoera, na no  
 27 moesechegō. (F. 26, 3. 27). Ba dō-  
 dōgōe sa, tengā lala, na tafa'ohe'ō  
 nikōeroe ba lō ta'ombacha'ō mbōrō  
 wangadoegō ja'ia. (F. 25, 9. 14).

## FAZA 26.

I. Hoehoeo Waoelo chō Agerifa,  
 awō II. niwā'ō Agerifa.

I. Ba imane Agerifa chō Waoelo:  
 Latehe chōoe, ōboe'a ba hoeloenā.

Awena ifazaŵā dangania Faoelo,  
 iboe'a ba hoeloenia, imane : (Mat.  
 10, 18). He razo, Ágerifa, omoeso  
 dōdōgōe, me tola oeboe'a ba hoe-  
 loegoe ma'ōchō andre, fōnaoe, fefoe  
 nibōbōgō niha Jehoeda chōgōe. Me  
 no ū'ilā sibai fefoe hoekoe ba niha  
 Jehoeda, awō nifadōni andrō, ba  
 oe'andrō chōoe, bologō dōdōe, wa-  
 mondrongo chōgōe. Boeaboeagoe  
 i'otarai iraono ndra'o, nilaoegoe  
 i'otarai mbōrōta, ba chōma ba Je-  
 roezalema, ba no la'ilā niha Jehoeda  
 fefoe ; (F. 22, 3 b. t. Gal. 1, 13 b. t.);  
 me no la'ilā ndra'o, i'otarai fōna  
 sa'ae (na edōna ira lafadoehoe'ō),  
 wa no oe'o'ō wondrege wa'abe'e  
 hoekoe, ba wamosoemange Lowalangi  
 ba chōda, wa farizaio ndra'odo.  
 (F. 23, 6). Ba iada'e, ba lahoekoe  
 ndra'o, bōrō wanōtōna amaboe'oela  
 li andrō, nifaboe'oe Lowalangi chō  
 ndra tocada, (F. 13, 32; 28, 20),  
 ni'aloei zi felendroea toea chōma,  
 fogamō ja'ia, bongi ma'ōchō la'ō-  
 wōlō'ōlōgō wamasoemange Lowalangi  
 ba da'ō. Fanōtōna da'ō mbōrō,  
 ja'oegō razo, wa la'adoegō ndra'-  
 odo niha Jehoeda. (F. 24, 14. 15).  
 Hadia wa laŵā'ō ba chōmi, tebai  
 fadoehoe dōdō niha, na isoesoegi  
 zi mate Lowalangi? (F. 4, 2). Noa  
 sa oeŵā'ō tōdōgōe, ni'abōlōgō wa-  
 ngōhōndrōgō tōi Jesoe, banoea  
 Nazareta andrō. Ba oelaoe sa gōi 10  
 ba Jeroezalema ; ba ato ni'amoni'ō  
 nibe'egoe ba goeroenga, nitehe ndra  
 ere seboea chōgōe; ba na laboenoe  
 ira, ba manehe ndra'odo. (F. 22, 20).  
 Ba ba zekola misa fefoe, ba asese 11  
 oelaoe mbalōgōe chōra, oeforege  
 chōra, irege manandraŵā ira, si  
 lō awawō wōnoegoe chōra, ba oegohi  
 ira, oeroegi gōi mbanoea baero. Ba 12  
 mōido ba Ndrāmaseko, ba zi manō,  
 no latehe chōgōe ira ere seboea, no  
 labe'e zoera. Ba laloeo, ja'oegō razo,  
 ba oe'ilā ba lala, moroi ba mbanoea  
 si jaŵā haga, abōlō moroi ba haga  
 loeo, ifasoei ndra'odo, awō zi fao

- 14 chōgoe ba lala. Ba alaoega tooe ba danō ; ba oerongo li, sihede, imane chōgoe ba li Heberalo : He Saoelo ! He Saoelo ! hana wa ōgohido ? Afō-chō chōoe, na fabōrō'ō ba doekotoeko andrō. (F. 9, 3 b. t.). Ba oe-mane : Ha niha ndra'oegō, Toea ? Ba imane So'aja : Jesoe ndra'o, 16 nigohioe. Ba faoso, zizio. Andrō oe'oroma'ō ndra'o chōoe, ba wango-honogōi ja'oegō enoni ba samadoehoe'ō ni'ilā hōrōoe, awō ni'oroma'-ōgoe chōoe dania. (F. 22, 15. Gal. 17 1, 12). Ba oe'efā'ō ndra'oegō ba danga mbanoeami ba ba danga niha baero, ba nifatengegoe ja'oegō, (F. 18 22, 21. Jer. 1, 8. 18. 19) ba wamokai hōrōra, ena'ō larōi zōgōmigōmi, ba ena'ō lafoeli ira ba haga, ena'ō larōi wa'abōlō Gafōcha, ba lafoeli ira chō Lowalangi, ena'ō latema wangefa horō ba ondrōita andrō, awō ni'amoni'ō andrō, wamati chōgoe. (Jes. 42, 7. Kol. 1, 12-14. F. 20, 32).
- 19 Andrō lō oe'ositengagō gangilata andrō, soroi soroego, ja'oegō razo 20 Agerifa, (Gal. 1, 16), mangombacha ndra'o, si ofōna ba mbanoea Ndramaseko ba ba Jeroezalema ba ba danō Joedaia ma'asagōrō ba ba niha baero, ena'ō lafalalini gera'erara ba ena'ō lafoeli ira chō Lowalangi, wanga'asogō boeaboea si nangea boeaboea wamalalini era'era.
- 21 (F. 9, 20; 28, 29; 20, 21). Da'ō mbōrō, wa lara'oe ndra'o niha Je-hoeda, me sodo ba gosali, wa lata-ndraigōwamoenoje'a'. (F. 21, 30. 31).
- 22 Ba me no itolodo Lowalangi, andrō sodo irege ma'ōchō andre, ba madoehoe'ō ndra'o ba ndraono ba zatoea ; lō ni'ombacha'ōgoe hadia ia baero niwa'ō zama'ele'ō andrō, saloea dania, ba he baero niwa'ō Moze,
- 23 (Loek. 24, 44 b. t.), **wa nifikao Keriso, awō wa no ja'ia zi fōfōna ba we-maoso zi mate andrō, sangombacha dania haga ba mbanoea da'e, ba ba niha baero.** (Loek. 24, 26 b. t.; 2, 32. Kor. I. 15, 4. 20. F. 13, 47). Ba
- me imanō wamoe'a ba hoeloenia, ba imane Feso, eboea linia : Owōhō'ō Faoelo ! ifowōhō ndra'oegō soera, soja sibai andrō. Ba imane Faoelo : 25 Tenga sowōhō ndra'o, ja'oegō, Feso si sōchi ! si ndroehoe niwa'ōgoe, soroi ba dōdō. I'ila sa da'ō razo, ba 26 zi lō aiwōdo moehede ; tebai manō fadoehoe dōdōgē. so ba da'ō zi lō irongo mege ; tengsa ba zi tobini telaoe da'ō no. (Joh. 18, 20). Hadia, 27 ja'oegō razo, Agerifa, fadoehoe dōdōgē ba niwa'ō zama'ele'ō andrō ? Oe'ila, fadoehoe. Ba imane Agerifa 28 chō Waoelo : Lō arōe tō, ba tobali niha Keriso ndra'o, ōbe'e. Ba imane 29 Faoelo : Mangandrō ndra'o chō Lowalangi ena'ō ; he arōe, ba he lō arōe, ba ena'ō tengsa ha ja'oegō, ena'ō dozi samondrongo chōgoe ma'ōchō andre tobali si mane ja'odo andre, baero rate andre. (F. 28, 20).
- II. **Ba** maoso razo, awō goema- 30 ndroe, awō Mberenike andrō, awō zidadao ba da'ō ba ngaira F. 25, 23). Laheta ira, fahoehoeo, ba la- 31 mane : Lō nifazōchi niha andrō bōrō wamoeno, ba he bōrō worate ja'ia. (F. 25, 11). Ba imane Agerifa chō 32 Weso : Tola ni'efā'ō niha andrō, na lō nifoelinia chō kaizaro mena'ō.

## FAZA 27.

I. Lafolajo Waoelo, la'otarai Karia, laroegi Melite. II. Bade, ba aboto nowo.

- I. **Ba** me no moehonogōi, molojo 1 ndra'aga ba Gitalia, ba labe'e Waoelo, awō nikeroe tānō bō'ō ūsa, ba danga goemandra zi otoe, Joelio dōinia, koemandra zaradadoe andrō chō kaizaro. (F. 25, 12. 21). Ba mōiga ba nowo Gaderamiti, sedōna molojo ba mbanoea Azia misa, ba molojoga ; awōma Garisaro, banoea Makedonia, banoea Desalonika. (F. 19, 29). Ba mahemoloe ū, ba maroegi Zidona. Ba eboea dōdō Joelio chō Waoelo, fahoehoeo ia chōnia, itehe chōnia mōi ia chō

- zi fahoewoe chōnia ba latolotolo ia. latibo'ō gamagama ba nowo tangara. (F. 24, 23). Ba aefaga ba da'ō, ba matōrō tooe Gifero, me angi moroi fōna. Ba me no matōrō nasi tānō ba Gilikia ba tānō ba Wambilia, ba maroegi si tooe Mira, ba Likia. Ba da'ō isōndra koemandra andrō nowo Alesandria, sanaŵa Italia, ba i'ohega ba da'ō. Ba me ara lō sō-chisōchi wolojo, me afōchō wondroegi Kenido, me lō ibe'ega angi, ba matōrō tooe Gereta, tānō ba Zalomone. Ba afōchō wanōrō singa huelo, ba maroegi naha sotōi „laboea si sōchi”, ba zahatō banoea Lasaia. Ba no ara, ba no ata'oe niha wolojo, me no aefa gōi mbaŵa wamoni, ba ifangelama ira Faoeloe, (Kor. II. 11, 26. Moz. III. 23, 27 b. t.), imane chōra : He ja'ami, oe'ila, gōna ita famakao ba fa'a-te'ala seboea ba wolojo andre, tenga ha ba nowo ba ba nōsinia, ba nosoda gōi. Ba ifondrondrongo koe-mandra niŵa'ō doeroemoedi, awō niŵa'ō nakoda, moroi ba niŵa'ō Waoelo. Ba lō sōchi laboea andrō, ba wombaloī fa'aefa mbaŵa deoe, ba ato zomasi ahetaga ba da'ō, ma tola maroegi Wōnika, ba wombaloī fa'aefa mbaŵa deoe ; laboea ba Gereta da'ō, tānō ba gaechoela. Ba me angi moroi rāja, si lō abōlōbōlō, ba lawai tola niŵa'ōra andrō, ba ladōni zao ba lahatz'ō ira, wanōrō singa Gereta.
- 14 II. Ba lō ara, ba ilaboe tawoejoe  
 15 nangi, sotōi timoe kadoeo. Ba gōna ba nowo ba tebai ilāŵa nangi, ba mabōhōli, ba te'oloi'ō manō ndra'-aga. (Sin. 107, 25 b. t.). Ba me matōrō hoelo side'ide, sotōi Kalaoeda, ba ma'ifoe tō, ba tebai masōbi  
 17 doendraha. Ba lasōbi jaŵa da'ō, ba lafake wangarō andrō, labōbō nowo. Ba ata'oe ira tosake ba goso ene andrō, ba laboenoe lojo, ba te'oloi'ō manō nowo. Ba me iforege chōma angi, ba mahemoloe ō, ba latibo'ō nōsi  
 19 nowo. Ba doea wongi aefa da'ō ba latibo'ō gamagama ba nowo tangara. (Jon. 1, 5). Ba me ara lō oroma loeo 20 ba lō oroma ndrōfi, ba me iforege bade' sabōlōbōlō, ba ma'ifoe lō'ō sa'ae madōnadōna aperi ndra'aga. Ba me no ara lō si manga, ba mōi 21 chōra Waoelo, imane : He ja'ami fefoe, ni'o'ō sa mena'ō niŵa'ōgoe no, ba bōi aheta ita ba Gereta, fa lō gōna ita famakao andre, awō wa'-ate'ala andre. Ba iada'e, ba oe'a-ndrō chōmi, bōi miboesi dōdōmi, lō'ō sa tekiko ami, ha niha ami, ha owo zafoefoe dania. Noa sa mōi 23 chōgoe me owi mala'ika Lowalangi andrō, sochō ja'o, ba si no mōido enoni gōi, (F. 5, 19), ba no imane 24 chōgoe : Bōi ata'oefi, Faoelo, lō tola lō ūroegi kaizaro, ba hiza, no ibe'e boealania chōoe Lowalangi fefoe nawōoe solojo. )F. 23, 11; 9, 15). Andrō, bōi miboesi dōdōmi, ja'ami 25 fefoe ! Fadoehoe sa dōdōgoe chō Lowalangi, itōrō, si mane niŵa'ō chōgoe. Ba lō'ō sa tola lō tosake ita ba huelo. (F. 28, 1). Ba me no feleōfa bongi 27 sa'ae te'oloi'ō manō misa ndra'aga ba nasi Aderia, ba taloe mbongi, ba laŵa'ō ono nowo, te ahatō danō. Ba lalaoe wanoe'a wa'abacha, ba 28 doea woeloe ngarōfa. Ba me no molojo ma'ifoe tō, ba lafoeli lalaoe, ba felelima ngarōfa. Ba ata'oe ira, 29 ma tosake ba gara, ba latibo'ō zao moroi ba gi'ō nowo, ūfa, ba omasi ira, na mololeo. Ba la'aloei ono nowo 30 woloi moroi ba nowo, ladada ba nasi doendraha, fangoema'ōra latibo'ō zao, moroi ba mbagi nowo ; ba imane Faoelo chō goemandra 31 andrō ba ba zaradadoe andrō : Na aheta da'ō ba nowo, ba tebai aperi ami. Awena la'ēwa dāwitaŵi doe-ndraha saradadoe, la'echoegō si tooe. Ba gasagasa wa'amoloeo, ba ifarooe 33 dōdōra fefoe Faoelo, ba wemanga gōra, imane : No feleōfa bongi ma'-ōchō mon ba ombaloī ami, ba lō si manga, ma'ifoe lō ni'ami. (Sin. 102, 5). Andrō oe'andrō chōmi, mi'ā 34

- gōmi, fangorifimi sa da'ō; sara mboe  
sa lō'ō ba hōgōmi fefoe saechoe.  
 35 (Loek. 21, 18). Ba me aefa iwa'ō  
da'ō, ba ihalō roti, i'aohasi gōlō  
Lowalangi, fōnara fefoe, iboboto ba  
ibōrōtaigō manga. (Mat. 14, 19).  
 36 Awena terara dōdōra fefoe ba la'ā  
 37 gōi gōra. Ba doea ngaotoe a fitoc  
ngafaeloe a ōnō ndra'aga fefoe ba  
 38 nowo andrō. Ba me no aboeso ira  
ōra, ba lakaohasi nowo, latibo'ō si  
 39 tooe mbalazo, ba nasi. Ba me mo-  
loeo, ba lō la'ilā watahōgō danō  
andrō. Ba la'ilā zadōni asi, si so  
ene, ba mamagōlō ira, ba da'ō la-  
 40 dōlō nowo, na tola. Ba la'ēwa zinali  
zao, larōi ba nasi, ba fao ba da'ō  
gōi latoto'ō mbōbō gamoeri andrō,  
latawī lojo saboe, tānō ba nangi  
 41 ba la'angamoerisi baene nowo. Ba  
me gōna ba doere, ba ləsakeni, ba  
tetaroe sa mbagi, lō maliwaliwa,  
ba aboto gi'o ba wa'abōlō ndroeloe.  
 42 (Kor. II. 11, 25). Ba mamagōlō za-  
radadoe, ba wamoenoe nikeroe  
andrō, fa bōi moloi, na so zolangi,  
 43 sanaŵa ene ena'ō. (F. 16, 27). Ba  
edōna i'orifi Waoelo koemandra  
andrō, ba itenaŵa ira, ba iwa'ō,  
ofōna latibo'ō ira ba nasi sangila  
 44 molangi, ba wogamō tanō, ba tānō  
bō'ō, ba ba wafa ōsa ba ba gamotola  
nowo ōsa. Ba tobali ahori aoeri ira  
ba zi manō, lachamō danō.
- FAZA 28.
- I. Nilaoe Waoelo ba Melite. II.  
Ireogi Roma. III. Tetaha ia ba da'ō  
ba mangombacha ia.
- 1 I. Ba me no aefaga ba wamakiko  
andrō, ba marongo, Melite dōi hoelo  
 2 andrō. (F. 27, 26, 39). Ba eboea si-  
bai dōdō niha bō'ō andrō chōma,  
la'eboea'ō galitō, ba lafonaha ndra'-  
aga fefoe, me no ilaboe teoe ba me  
 3 o'afoga. (Kor. II. 11, 27). Ba me  
ira'oei zandra'oe nono geoe Faoelo,  
ba wame'e ba galitō, ba hisa goelō,  
soloi ba wa'aoechoe galitō, ira'oe  
 4 danga Waoelo. Ba me la'ilā niha
- andrō goelō andrō, sanaŵanaŵa ba  
dangania, ba faoma lamane chō  
nawōra : Oroma, wa sange'e niha  
andrō, iboenoe ia „solaoe balō”, he  
wā'ae no aefa ia ba nasi. (Loek. 13,  
2; Moz. V. 32, 24; Amos. 9, 3). Ba  
 5 ifazaoemba ba galitō goelō andrō,  
ba lō gōna ia hadia ia, safōchō.  
 (Mar. 16, 18). Ba labalobaloi, ma  
 6 abao, ba ma i'ozuemagō manō alaoe  
tooe, ia ba mate. Ba ara labalobaloi,  
ba la'ilā, lō hadia zafōchō, si gōna  
ia, ba tobali, Lowalangi ia la'wā'ō.  
 (F. 14, 11). Ba ba zahatō ba mba-  
noea andrō motanō goemandroe  
hoelo andrō, Foebelio dōnia. Ba  
ifa'amōiga chōnia, tōloe bongi  
wa'ara ibe'be'e gōma, wa'obōwō.  
 Ba mofōchō nama Woebelio andrō,  
achōmō ba mendro daloe. Ba mōi  
chōnia si bacha Waoelo, mangandrō,  
itoefa tanga zofōchō, ifadōhō wōchō.  
 (Mat. 8, 14; Jak. 5, 14 b. t.). Ba me  
 7 aefa da'ō, ba mangondra gōi zofō-  
chō bō'ō ba hoelo andrō, ba tefadōhō  
wōchōra. (Mat. 4, 24). Ba 10  
lafosuemange sibai ndra'aga, ba me  
mofanōga, ba labe'e zogoena chōma.  
 II. Ba tōloe waŵa, ba molojoga,  
 11 ba nowo si no mombaloi fa'aefa  
mbaŵa deoe ba hoelo andrō, moroi  
ba Alesandria, sotandra sifaero  
andrō. Ba manaoga ba Zirakoeso,  
 12 tōloe bongima ba da'ō. Ba me no  
13 mafasoci, ba maroegi Regio. Ba sara  
wongi aefa da'ō, ba ilaoe angi  
moroi raja, ba mahemoloe ō, ba  
maroegi Woeteoli. Faloechaga dali-  
 14 foesō ba da'ō, ba la'andrō chōma,  
ma'iagō chōra, fitoe bongi; ba ma-  
roegi sa'ae Roma. (F. 21, 4). Ba so  
 15 moroi ba da'ō dalifoesō, me no  
larongo ndra'aga, lafaondragō ndra'-  
aga ba Gafiforo ba ba Daretabene.  
Ba me i'ilā da'ō Faoelo, ba isoeno  
Lowalangi ba terara dōdōnia. (Rom.  
 1, 10 b. t.). Ba me no maroegi Roma,  
 16 ba latehe chō Waoelo, samboea na-  
hania, awōnia zaradadoe samōsa,  
sanaro ja'ia. (F. 23, 11; 27, 3).

- 17 III. Ba tōloe bongi, ba ifaloecha'ō si hoelō wongi, iroegi tánō owi.  
 Faoelo zatoea niha Jehoeda, si so (F. 18, 5 b. t.; 19, 8. Loek. 24, 27).  
 ba da'ō. Ba me so ira, ba imane  
 chōra: He ja'ami, ira talifoesō, he  
 ūwa'ae lō horōgoe ba chōda, ba he  
 ūwa'ae lō si sala ndra'o ba hoekoe  
 ndra toea, ba no labbōrō ndra'o ba  
 Jeroezalema, ba no labe'e ba danga  
 Ndrawa Roma ndra'odo. (F. 25, 8).
- 18 Ba la'efa'ō ndra'o mena'ō da'ō, me  
 no lasechegō, me lō hadia ia mbōrō  
 wamoenoē ja'o chōgoe. (F. 26, 32).
- 19 Ba me mamadaō niha Jehoeda, ba  
 lō lala bōrō chōgoe, baero wamoeli  
 chō kaizaro, tengā sa taŵa'ō so  
 ni'adoegōgoe talifoesōgoe. (F. 25,
- 20 11. 12). Da'ō sa mbōrō, wa oefakaoni'ō ami, ena'ō oe'ila ami, ba fa-  
 hoehoeodo chōmi: fanōtōna Ndrao-  
 no Gizeraëli andrō sa mbōrō, wa  
 terate ndra'o rate andre. (F. 26, 6
- 21 b. t. Tim. II. 1, 16). Ba lamane chōnia : Lō'ō sa nitemama soera, ba  
 chōmō, moroi ba Joedaia, ba lō'ō  
 gōi si mōi dalifoesō, sangombacha
- 22 hadia ia zi lō sōchi ba chōoe. Ba  
 niŵa'ōma, sōchi marongo chōoe, he  
 wisa gera'eraoe; ba zi faehoe hoe-  
 koe andrō sa, ba no marongo, te-  
 fadaō manō niŵa'ōra, fefoe' gofoe  
 heza so ira. (F. 24, 5. 14. Loek. 2, 34).
- 23 Ba la'ōtō chōnia mbongi, ba ato zi  
 mōi chōnia ba zi mōrō ia. Ba ibo-  
 tochi chōra mbanoea Lowalangi  
 andrō ba ifadoehoe'ō dōdōra chō  
 Jesoe, moroi ba goroisa Moze ba  
 moroi ba zoera zama'ele'ō, i'otarai
- si hoelō wongi, iroegi tánō owi.  
 (F. 17, 4; 14, 4). Ba me lō ha sara  
 dōdō, ba mofanō ira, me iŵa'ō  
 zamboea li Faoelo, me imane: Doe-  
 hoe niŵa'ō Geheha ni'amoni'ō, ni'ō-  
 mbacha'ō Jesaja, sama'ele'ō andrō,  
 chō ndra toeami, (Fet. II. 1, 21),  
 me imane: „Ae ba niha andrō, 26  
 ba ō mane: Mirongo tōgi  
 dalingami, ba lō'ō manō  
 a boto ba dōdōmi, ba a-  
 nehe hōrōmi, ba lō'ō manō  
 m'iila geloeaha. (Jes. 6, 9 b. t.  
 Mat. 13, 14 b. t.). Noa sa a be'e 27  
 dōdō niha andrō ba no  
 afisofiso dōgi dalingara,  
 ba hōrōra, ba no lafakik-  
 koe, fa lō la'ilā hōrōra, fa  
 lō larongo tōgi dalinga-  
 ra, fa lō aboto ba dōdōra,  
 fa lō lafoeli ira, fa lō  
 oe'orifi ira.“ Ba ja'aboto ba 28  
**dōdōmi, no tef'a'ohē'ō ba niha baero**  
**wangorifi andrō, chō Lowalangi, ba**  
**mamondrongo gōi da'ō.** (F. 13, 46  
 b. t.). Ba me aefā iŵa'ō, ba mofanō 29  
 niha Jehoeda, wa'abōlō wasosotara  
 chō nawōra. Ba alo'o mendroea 30  
 fache Waoelo ba nomo andrō niwa-  
 walōnia, ba ifa'amōi fefoe zi mōi  
 jomo chōnia. Itoeriagō mbanoea 31  
 Lowalangi ba ifahaō niha ba doeria  
 Zo'aja, Jesoe, ma'ifoe lō aiwō ia  
 ba lō moetenaŵa. (Efes. 6, 18-20).

# Soera Waoelo andrō

ba mbanoea

## ROMA.

### FAZA 1.

I. Fangowai. II. Hoemoeloe dōdō Waoelo, ba we'amōi chōra. III. Fa'a-bōlō doeria somoeso dōdō andrō. IV. Horō niha baero.

- 1 I. Faoelo zanoera da'e, enoni Keriso Jesoe, nikaoni sinenge, nitoejoe, ba wangombacha toeria somoeso dōdō andrō chō Lowalangi, (*Gal. 1, 10. 15 b. t. Hal. zin. 9, 15*), nifafaboe'oe'ōnia fōna ba zama'ele'ō andrō chōnia, ba zoera ni'amoni'ō, (*Tit. 1, 2. 3. Loek. 24, 44*), toeria Nononia andrō. Ma'oewoe Dawido ba nga'ōtō niha, (*Hal. zin. 2, 30; 13, 23*), nifataro Ono Lowalangi, nibē'e fa'abōlō, dali Geheha ni'amoni'ō, moroi ba wemaoso moroi ba ngai zi mate: Jesoe Keriso, So'aja ja'ita. (*Hal. zin. 13, 33. 34. Joh. 10, 36. Fet. I. 3, 18*). Chōnia no tatema wa'eboea dōdō, awō halōwō zinenge, ba wanga'asogō folo'ō fāmati andrō, ba niha fefoe, ba wangeboea tōinia andrō. (*F. 15, 15-19. Ejes. 3, 8 b. t.*) Ba zi te'oe'oe gōi ami, nikaoni Jesoe Keriso; (*F. 9, 24*) ba ni'omasi'ō Lowalangi andrō fefoe, nikaoni andrō, ni'amoni'ō, si so ba Roma. Jafaloecha ami wa'eboea dōdō ba fa'ohahaoe dōdō chō Namada Lowalangi ba chō Zo'aja ja'ita, Jesoe Keriso! (*Kor. I. 1, 2. 3*).

- 8 II. Si fōfōna, ba oesoeno Lowalangigoe andrō, dali Jesoe Keriso, ba chōmi fefoe, me no tetoyeragō wamatimi andrō ba goeli danō ma'a-sagōrō. (*F. 16, 19. Kor. I. 1, 4 b. t.*

*Tes. I. 1, 2. 8*). Irongo sa ligoe Lowalangi, si mōido enoni tōdōgōe, ba wangombacha toeria somoeso dōdō andrō chō Nononia andrō, wa lō teboelō itōrō tōdōgōe ami. (*Fil. 1, 8*). Lō aetoe oe'andrō, na mangandrō ndra'o, ma atō salōfōgōe samoeza, ma aoha gōlō Lowalangi, mōi ndra'o chōmi. (*F. 15, 23, 32; Hal. zin. 19, 21*). Hoemoeloe sa dōdōgōe wamaigi ja'ami, ena'ō oefa'ema chōmi ma'ifoe, ame'ela Geheha, ba wangabe'e ja'ami, (*Tes. I. 3, 10*), ja'ia na terara dōdōgōe gōi awōmi, ba chōmi andrō, bōrō wa no faoma samati ita, he ja'ami, ba he ja'o. (*Amaed. 11, 25*). Ba tebai oebini'ō chōmi, ja'ami ira talifoesō, wa no asese oeŵa'ō tōdōgōe, mōido chōmi — ba no tetabi ndra'o iroegi da'e — ena'ō oesōndra ba chōmi gōi mboea ma'ifoe, si mane ba niha bō'ō gōi. (*F. 15, 22*). So'ōmō ndra'odo, he ba Ndrawa Heleni, ba he ba zi tengā Dawa Heleni, he ba zatoeatoea, ba he ba zi lō atoateatoea. (*Kor. I. 1, 22-24*). Andrō si manō wa'edōna dōdōgōe, na balazi ndra'o, wangombacha toeria somoeso dōdō andrō, ba chōmi gōi, ba Roma. (*Hal. zin. 28, 31*). III. Lō'ō sa ailado ba doeria somoeso dōdō andrō; noa sa fa'abōlō Lowalangi ia, ba wangorifi samati andrō fefoe, ba niha Je-hoeda oea ba ba Ndrawa Heleni gōi. (*Tim. II. 1, 8-12. Sin. 119,*

46. Kor. I. 1, 18. Hal. zin. 13, 46).
- 17 Tefa'ele'ō sa ba chōnia wa'atoelō dōdō chō Lowalangi, moroi ba wamatī ba ba wamatī zoei loealoea, si mane si so ba zoera : „Ba wamatī isōndra wa'aoeri satoelō tōdō.“ (F. 3, 21 b. t. Hab. 2, 4).
- 18 IV. Tefa'ele'ō sa moroi ba zoorego wōnōe Lowalangi ba golalō-wā andrō ba ba zi lō atoelō andrō fefoe, ba niha, sanaisi si doehoe ba wa lō atoelō andrō, (F. 2, 5-8).
- 19 Heb. 10, 26 b. t.), me no oroma ba chōra zi tola ta'ilā chō Lowalangi ; noa sa ifa'ele'ō chōra Lowalangi.
- 20 (Hal. zin. 14, 17; 17, 25 b. t.). La'ilā sa tōdōra, ba nifazōchinia, zi lō oroma andrō, amoetania, i'otarai wamazōchi danō'a, fa'abōlōnia andrō, si lō aetoe ba fa'alowalanginia, fa lō famoe'a chōra. (Sin. 8, 2 b. t.)
- 21 19, 2 b. t. Jes. 40, 26). Me no aboto ba dōdōra Lowalangi ba me lō ni'olowalangira ja'ia, wanoeno ja'ia, ba me lō ni'andrōra saoha gōlō chōnia me no arōrō dōdōra ba waja ba me no tobali ogōmigōmi dōdōra, sambō era'era andrō. (Ejes.
- 22 4, 17. Sin. 50, 23). Me no satoeatoea ira, lawā'ō, ba no tobali, sambō tōdō ira. (Jer. 10, 14. Kor. I. 1,
- 23 19 b. t.). Ba no lafalalini, no labōhōli lachōmi Lowalangi andrō, si lō teboelō, ba no labē'e salahinia chalachala wamaedo niha si mate-mate ba chalachala wamaedo wofo ba chalachala wamaedo zaliwāliwa ba danō si ūfa ahe, awō zanana andrō. (Moz. V. 4, 16 b. t. Sin. 106,
- 24 20). Andrō no ibōhōli ira Lowalangi, fa la'o'ō wangisō dōdōra andrō, si ta'o'enō andrō, ena'ō te'o'aja nōsira andrō, (Hal. zin. 14, 16. Sin. 81, 13. Tes. I. 4, 4. 5),
- 25 ja'ira andrō, si no mamalalini si doehoe andrō chō Lowalangi, ba waja, si no mamosoemange nifazōchi andrō, si no mangarōfi li ja'ia, moroi ba wamosoemangera samazōchi, moroi ba we'angarōfi li da'ō, nisoeno iroegi zi lō aetoe. Jadoehoe. Andrō no ibōhōli ira Lowalangi, fa la'o'ō wangisō si lō sōchi : he ira alawe chōra, no labōhōli lala, ba no lasalahini si tengalala. (Moz. III 18, 22 b. t.). Ba si manō gōi ndra matoea, no labōhōli lala wa'oroedoe ba ndra alawe, ba no tesao wa faoma la'isō nawōra, tobali no la-horōni ndra matoea ira matoea, ba no latema zi nangea loeora ba wa'eloengoera andrō, ba nōsira. (Kor. I. 6, 9.). Ba me no lō ba dōdōra wa'aboto ba dōdōra Lowalangi, ba no iloeloe ira Lowalangi, ena'ō la'o'ō gera'era si lō gōna ba wolaoe si lō tola ; no a'oi so zi lō atoelō fefoe, awō walōsōchi, awō wa'afaito, awō wa'omasi gana'a, no fahōna wa'afōchō dōdō, awō wange'e, awō wagoeagoeasa, awō wa'oneche, awō walimosa, (Efes. 5, 3 b. t. Gal. 5, 19 b. t.), samatoma-tooe awōra ira ba sanandrawaisi ba si lō omasi Lowalangi ba sangosiwawōi awōra ba si fajawā ba samahocha ba samachai si lō sōchi ba si lō molo'ō li zatoea, (Tim. II. 3, 2 b. t.); ba sambō era'era ba si farōi ba sabe'e tōdō ba si lō ahachō tōdō. La'ilā sa hoekoe Lowalangi andrō, wa no hoekoe famoenoe hoe-koe zolaoe si manō, ba tengah fa lalaoe da'ō, omasi na gōi ira, na so zolaoe si manō, niha bō'ō.

## FAZA 2.

I. Fa'atoelō dōdō Lowalangi. lō eboea dōdōnia zamboeana, II. Si so horō gōi niha Jehoeda.

Andrō tebai ūboe'a ba hoeloemō, ja'oegō ono niha, ha niha ndra'oegō sangoeahoekoe awōnia ; hoekoe-mō ū'etoe'ō, na ūhoekoe dánō bō'ō ; faoma sa nilaoemi, ja'oegō sangoe-hoekoe. (F. 3, 9-19; 14, 10. Sam. II. 12, 5. Joh. 8, 7). Noa sa ta'ilā, wa satoelō wangoehoekoe Lowalangi solaoe si manō. Ma ūwai, aefā ndra'oegō ba boekoe andrō, nifatōrō

- Lowalangi, ja'oegō niha, sangoehoekoe solaoe si manō, na no faoma nilaoemī? (*Sin. 50, 16-22*). Ma'ositengagō wa'abōlō wa'eboea dōdōnia ba fanahania tōdōnia ba fa'ebolo dōdōnia, ba lō ū'ilā, wa ifarooe'ō ba wamalalini era'era fa'eboea dōdō Lowalangi andrō? (*Loek. 13, 2 b. t. Fet. II, 3, 9. 15.*)
- 5** *Joed. 4*). Ba ba wa'abe'e dōdōoe andrō ba ba wa lō edōna'ō ūfalałini gera'era dōdōoe, ba ūhōna chōoe wōnoc ba mbawa wōnoe andrō, ba mbawa wama'ele'ō fangoehoekoe satoelō andrō, chō Lowalangi: (*Job. 36, 13*), idozigō dania niha wamasoelōni boeaboeara; *Fam. 22. Mat. 16, 27. Kor. II. 5, 10. Jer. 7, 10*); ibe'e wa'aoeri si lō aetoe ba zanaoe ūlō ba mboeboea si sōchi, wangaloei lachōmi ba soemange ba fa lō tekiko, ba ba zi lō atoelō tōdō, si lō molo'ō si doehoe, solo'ō si lō atoelō, ba fōnoe ba bachoebachoe dōdō. (*Tes. II. 1, 8 b. t.*). Famakao ba fa'aboe dōdō ba niha fefoe, samazōchi si lō sōchi, ofōna ba niha Jehoeda, ba ba Ndrawa Heleni gōi. (*Loek. 12, 47. 48. Mat. 11, 22*). Ba lachōmi ba soemange ba fa'ohahaoe dōdō ba zolaoe si sōchi, fefoe, ofōna ba niha Jehoeda ba ba Ndrawa Heleni gōi (*F. 1, 16*).
- 11** **Ba Lowalangi, ba lō'ō sa famaigi bawa niha.** (*Moz. V. 10, 17. Hal. zin. 10, 34*).  
**12** Ha wa'ato sa ita samazōchi horō, lō oroisa, ba tetibō gōi, lō oroisa, ba ha wa'ato zamazōchi horō, si so oroisa, ba dali goroisa wangoehoekoe ja'ira. (*F. 1, 32. Joh. 5, 45*).  
**13** (*Tenga sa samondrongo oroisa za-toelō fōna Lowalangi, ha solo'ō oroisa niwa'ō satoelō.* (*Joh. 1, 22. 25. Loek. 10, 25 b. t. Joh. I. 3, 7*).  
**14** Ba na lalaoe niwa'ō ba goroisa, to'oea ja'ira, niha baero, si lō oroisa, ba tobali oroisa ira chōra, ja'ira, si lō oroisa, (*Sin. 147, 20*), tobali la'oroma'ō, wa no moesoera ba dōdōra niwa'ō ba goroisa andrō, bā fao wa-
- madoehoe'ō dōdōra, awō wa faoma la'adoeadoegō nawōra era'erara, ba he wa faoma laboe'aboe'a ba hoeloe nawōra). (*F. 1, 19. Heb. 8, 10*). Oroma dania na loeo ifahoekoe'ō 16 dania Lowalangi chō Keriso Jesoe zi tobini ba dōdō niha, si mane niwa'ōgoe, wangombacha toeria somoeso dōdō andrō. (*Mat. 25, 31*). *Kor. I. 4, 5. Sin. 90, 8*).
- II. Ba niha Jehoeda ndra'oegō** 17 ū'ō, ba ūdōnadōna ba goroisa, ba ūsōeno ndra'oegō ba chō Lowalangi, (*Jes. 58, 2. Mich. 3, 11*). No aboto 18 ba dōdōoe zomasi ia, no ūtimba tōdōoe hezo zi sōchi, me no nifahaō ba goroisa ndra'oegō. (*Fil. 1, 10*). Ūwa'ō ūtōdōe solohe tanga zaoe'a 19 ndra'oagō, sohagaini si so ba zogō-migōmi, (*Mat. 15, 14*), samamaha 20 sambō era'era, samamaha iraono, si so dali wangila ba dali zi doehoe, ba goroisa : ba ja'oegō samamaha niha 21 tānō bō'ō, ba hadia, lō ūfahaō ndra'oegō? Ja'oegō, sangoema'ō ba niha, bōi managō, ba managō'ō? (*Mat. 5, 23, 3. 4. Sin. 50, 16 b. t.*). Sangoema'ō, bōi mohorō, ba mohorō'ō? Sangogorofi adoe, ba ū'anagōi ira ba gosali? (*Joh. 8, 9*). Ja'oegō, sa 23 noeno ja'oegō ba goroisa, ba ū'o'aja Lowalangi wanawō oroisa? „Bōrō ūsa am i, wa te tan dra wai si dōi Lowalangi ba niha bae ro", itōrō ūzi so ba zoera. (*Jes. 52, 5. Hes. 36, 20-23*). Mogoena 25 sa wamoto andrō, na ū'o'ō goroisa, ba na sanawō oroisa ndra'oegō, ba tobali botolō ūzi no moeboto andrō chōmō. (*Jer. 4, 4. Kor. I. 7, 19. Moz. V. 10, 16*). Ba na itōrō lala goroisa 26 si lō moeboto andrō, ba tengā ūzō tobali amaedola ūzi no moeboto mbotolō andrō chōnia? (*Kol. 2, 11. Gal. 5, 6*). Ba ihoekoe ndra'oegō dania 27 si to'oea lō moeboto, solo'ō oroisa andrō, ja'oegō andrō, sanawō oroisa, he no so zoera, ba he no moeboto ndra'oegō. Tenga sa da'ō niha Je 28 hoeda, si no niha Jehoeda wamaigi

niha, ba tengā gōi da'ō wamoto, ni'ila hōrō, ba nōsi niha. (F. 9, 6 b. t.)  
 29 Joh. 8, 39). Ha si no niha Jehoeda ba zi tobini ba famoto tōdō, na dali Geheha; si tengā dali niwā'ō ba zoera. Na so zi manō, ba tengā nisoeno niha, no nisoeno Lowalangi. (Moz. V, 30, 6. Fil. 3, 3).

## FAZA 3.

I. Famoe'a na so zamadaō. II. Faoma gōna ira hoekoe, he niha Jehoeda, ba he niha baero. III. Ha ba wamatī faloecha ira wa'omasi Lowalangi ira.

- 1 I. Ba hadia zi tohoede ba niha Jehoeda, ba hadia goena wamoto andrō? (F. 2, 25). Ebœa sa, gofœ he wisa wamaigida. Si fōfōna oea, wa no moebe'e ba dangara daroma li Lowalangi andrō. (F. 9, 4 b. t. Hal. zin. 7, 38. Moz. V, 4, 7 b. t.)  
 2 Sin. 147, 19). Ma he wisa? na so ōsa zi lō mamati, hadia, iwoe'ai wa lō farōi Lowalangi wa lō mamati ira? (F. 11, 1. 2. 29. Tim. II. 2. 13).  
 3 Tenga si manō. Fozoenia, ba si ndroe-hoe Lowalangi ba sofaja niha fefoe, itōrō zi so ba zoera: „E n a'ō s a - t o e l ō n d r a'ō e g ū, l a w a'ō, b a n i w a'ō o e a n d r ū, b a e n a'ō m ū n a n d r a'ō e g ū, n a l a h o e k o e'ō.” (Sin. 116, 11; 51, 6. Moz.  
 4 IV. 23, 19). Ba na i'aro'ō wa'atoelō Lowalangi wa lō atoelō ita, ba hadia niwā'ōda? Hadia, si lō atoelō Lowalangi, na ifatōrō wōnoe? (tōdō niha niwā'ōgoe). (F. 9, 14). Tenga si manō. Na si manō ena'ō, ba he iwisa Lowalangi wangoehoekoe ōsi  
 6 goeli danō? (Moz. I, 18, 25). Ba na tedooe wa'adoehoe Lowalangi andrō, ba wajagoe andrō, fangeboea lachō-minia, ba hadia wa lafatōrō na chōgoe hoekoe zamazōchi horō? Ba tengā itōrō, na latandrawaisi ita, na so ōsa zangoema'ō, no ma'wa'ō: „Datalaoe zi lō sōchi, ena'ō si sōchi loealoeania.” Si nangea nihoekoe zi manō. (F. 6, 1. 2).

II. Ba he wisa? No tohoede ita? Tenga sa ja'ia manō. Noa sa mege ta'adoegō ira, he niha Jehoeda, ba he Dawa Heleni, wa no a'oi sawoe-joe horō ira, (F. 1. 2. Gal. 3, 22), itōrō zi sōba zoera: „Lōsatoelō tōdō, 10 s a m ū s a lō'ō, (Sin. 14, 1-3), lō 11 s a t o e a t o e a, lō s a n g a l o e i sibai Lowalangi. No ahori 12 fabali ira, no fatoetoe manō, lō goenara. lō s o l a o e s i s ū c h i, s a m ū s a lō'ō, Lewatō sobawa dōlōtōlō-13 r a, l a l a o e f a l i m o l e l a r a, s ū f o e g o e l ū n o s o b a m b e-wera. (Sin. 5, 10. 140, 4). Ba 14 m b a w a r a b a n o f a h ū n a w a n g e l i f i b a f a t i o e s a, (Sin. 10, 7); a hera, ba n o a l i o l i o 15 b a w a n g e'ē, (Jes. 59, 7. 8), ba 16 l a l a r a, ba n o s o w a m a k i k o, a w ū w a'ab o e d ū d ū; l a l a 17 w a'ō h a h a o e d ū d ū a n d r ū, b a lō s a b o t o b a d ū d ū r a, Fangata'a'oe fi Lowalangi 18 b a lō'ō, f a m e t a h ū r a.” (Sin. 36, 2). Ba no ta'ila, fefoe hadia ia 19 niwā'ō ba goroisa, ba ba chōra te-wā'ō si so barō mbawa goroisa, ena'ō nifa'afœ mbawara fefoe ba ena'ō mo'umō chō Lowalangi dozi niha goeli danō. Bōrō wa samōsa 20 lō niha niwā'ō satoelō, fōnania, ba wolo'ō oroisia andrō. Soroi ba goroisa sa, ba fa'aboto ba dōdō horō. (Gal. 2, 16. Sin. 143, 2. F. 7, 7 b. t.).  
 III. Ba noa sa'ae to'ele wa'atoelō 21 dōdō chō Lowalangi, baero goroisa, nifadoehoe'ō goroisa ba nifadoehoe'ō zama'ele'ō andrō, (F. 1, 17. Hal. zin. 10, 43), fa'atoelō dōdō chō Lowalangi soroi ba wamati chō Jesoe Keriso, ba zamati andrō fefoe; lō'ō sa fa'afashoe. (Fil. 3, 9; Kor. II. 5, 21; F. 10, 10. 12). Noa sa 22 ahori mamazōchī horō ira, ba lō'ō sa si sōchi toeriara chō Lowalangi. (Raz. I. 8, 46). Ba saoha gōlō wa 23 iwā'ō Lowalangi satoelō ira, fa'eboea dōdōnia, bōrō wangōhōli andrō, ba

**chō Keriso Jesoe,** (*Hal. zin.* 13, 38

25 *b. t.; Efes.* 2, 8 *b. t.*), nifataro Lowalangi hōli, ba ndronia andrō, balazi wamati, ba wangoroma'ō fa'atoelō dōdōnia, bōrō wa no i'osilō-milagō horō fōna, (*Moz.* II. 25. 17;

26 *Heb.* 4, 16; *Hal. zin.* 17, 30), gōtō wa'ebolo dōdō Lowalangi, ba wangoroma'ō fa'atoelō dōdōnia ba gōtō da'e, ena'ō satoelō ia ba ena'ō satoelō gōi, iwa'ō, zamati chō Jesoe.

27 (*F.* 8, 3. 4). Ba heza so chōda wanoeno ja'ita? Lō'ō sa ja'ia. Hadia lala? Hadia, balazi mboeaboea? Tenga. No lala wamati andrō. (*F.* 4, 2; 8, 2).

28 **Ba da'ō niwa'ōda, bōrō wamati, wa satoelō niha iwa'ō Lowalangi, baero wolo'ō oroisa.** (*Gal.* 2, 16. *Hal. zin.*

29 13, 38. 39). Ma ha Lowalangi niha Jehoeda Lowalangi? Tenga Lowalangi niha baero gōi? Ja'ia, Lowalangi niha baero gōi. (*F.* 9, 24 *b. t.*,

30 10, 12 *b. t.*). Na doehoe ha samōsa Lowalangi, sangoema'ō dania satoelō zi no moeboto, moroi ba wamati, awō zi lō moeboto, ba wamati andrō. (*F.* 4, 11. 12; *Hal. zin.* 15, 11.

31 *Gal.* 3, 8). Ba hadia, tawoe'ai goroisaa, ba wamati andrō? Tenga da'ō. Ta'aro'ō goroisaa. (*F.* 6, 15. *Mat.* 5, 17. *Jak.* 2, 14 *b. t.*).

#### FAZA 4.

Ibe'e famaedo Gaberahamo Face-lo, me no ba wamati isōndra wa'atoelō, ba tenga ba mboeaboeania.

1 I. **Ba ha ta'wa'ō,** hadia nisōndra Gaberahamo, foeroegōda, ba lala niha ba goeli danō? (*Jes.* 51, 2).

2 Na moroi ba wolo'ō oroisa sa'ae, wa iwa'ō Lowalangi satoelō Gaberahamo, ba nisoeno ia, ba tenga nisoeno Lowalangi. (*Jak.* 2, 21. *Kor.*

3 I, 1, 29. 31). Ba hadia sa niwa'ō ba zoera? „B a m a m a t i G a b e r a h a m o c hō L o w a l a n g i, b a t e b e ' e f a ' a t o e lō dōdōnia i d a'ō". (*Moz.* I. 15, 6. *Gal.* 3, 6. 4 *Jak.* 2, 23). Ba ba zohalōwō, ba tenga fa'eboea dōdō, wa tebe'e loeo-

nia, no ūmō. (*F.* 11, 6). **Ba ba zi tengā balazi mboeaboea, samati chō zangoema'ō satoelō zi no mangerogō Lowalangi mege, chōnia tebe'e fa'atoelō dōdōnia wamatinia andrō.** (*F.* 3, 26. 28). Si manō gōi wamahowoe'ō Dawido niha niwa'ō Lowalangi satoelō ia, he lō folo'ō oroisa, imane: (*Sin.* 32, 1. 2). J a'a-h o w o e z i n o m o e b e'c a e f a l a lō a n d rō, s i n o m o e b a l o e gō h o rō! J a'a-h o w o e n i-h a b a z i lō i b e'c h o rō l a lō a n d rō S o'a j a". Ba famahowoe'ō andrō, hadia, ha famahowoe'ō si no moeboto, ba ma famahowoe'ō si lō moeboto gōi? Noa sa ta'wa'ō: No tebe'e fa'atoelō dōdō Gaberahamo wamatinia andrō. Ba ha mega tebe'e fa'atoelō dōdōnia, hadia, me no moeboto ia, ba ma me lō moeboto na? Tenga me no moeboto, no me lō moeboto na. Ba itema dandra, famoto andrō, famadoehoe'ō fa'atoelō dōdō andrō, ba wamati andrō, si so chōnia, me lō moeboto ia na, ena'ō tobali toea zamati lō moeboto fefoe ia, ena'ō tebe'e fa'atoelō dōdōra wa'atoelō dōdō andrō, (*F.* 2, 28 *b. t.* *Moz.* I. 17, 10. 11. *Gal.* 3, 7 *b. t.*), ba ena'ō toea zi no moeboto gōi ia, ba zi tenga ha famoto, sanara gōi lahe wamati andrō, si so chō doeada Aberahamo, me lō moeboto ia na. (*Joh.* 8, 39. *Mat.* 3, 9). Tenga sa ba goroisaa tefa'ema gamaboe'oela li andrō chō Gaberahamo, ba he ba ma'oewoenia, wa ja'ia zochō oeli danō dania, no ba wa'atoelō dōdō ba wamati tefa'ema. (*Gal.* 3, 16-18. *Moz.* I. 22, 16 *b. t.*). Na solo'ō oroisa sa zanema ondrōita, ba no tobali faja wamati andrō, ba si lō bōto gamaboe'oela li andrō. Samobōrō fōnoe sa goroisaa, ba ba zi lō oroisa, ba lō'ō gōi fanawō. (*F.* 3, 20; 7, 8. 10; 5, 13). Andrō moroi ba wamati, ena'ō fa'eboea dōdō, ena'ō aro gamaboe'oela li andrō, ba ma'oewoenia fefoe, tenga

- ha ba ma'oeoenia moroi ba goroisa,  
no ba ma'oeoenia moroi ba wamati  
gōi, moroi ba wamati Gaberahamo,  
si no toeada fefoe, (*Gal. 3, 7. 9. 14*),  
17 si mane si so ba zoera : „No  
o e b e 'e f o e r o e gō n d r a 'o e gō,  
o j a s o i m a 'o e w o e mō d a-  
n i a”; ba chō Lowalangi andrō, ba  
zamati ia, sangorifi si no mate,  
sanōtōi si lō'ō na, hoelō na no so,  
18 (*Moz. I. 17, 5. Heb. 11, 19*), samati  
manō, wanōtōna, he lō tōtōnafō,  
ena'ō oja soi ma'oeoenia, na itōrō  
niwā'ō andrō : „Si m a n ō m a'-  
o e w o e mō d a n i a.” (*Heb. 11, 1*).  
19 *Moz. I. 15, 5*). Ba lō sangiwa dō-  
dōnia wamati, wamaigi botonia, wa  
no atoea — no mato otoe fache — ba  
ma taloe Zara andrō, si no amaedola  
zi mate; (*Heb. 11, 11. 12. Moz. I.*  
20 *17, 1. 17; 18, 11*); lō sangiwa dō-  
dōnia ba gamaboe'oela li Lowalangi  
andrō, fa lō mamati ia, abe'e dō-  
dōnia wamati, ifosoemange Lowa-  
21 langi, (*Jak. 1, 6*), no fadoehoe sibai  
dōdōnia, i'ilā ifaloea gōi Lowalangi  
hadia nifaboe'oenia. (*Sin. 115, 3*;  
22 *Loek. 1, 37*). Andrō gōi tebe'e fa'-  
23 atoelō dōdōnia, ba tengha ba  
chōnia, wa tesoera, wa no moebe'e  
24 fa'atoelō dōdōnia, ba chōda gōi, ba  
nibe'e dania, chōda samati chō  
zanoesoegi Jesoe, So'aja ja'ita, moroi  
ba ngai zi mate, (*F. 15, 4; 10, 9*).  
25 *Fet. I. 1, 21*), nibe'e niboenoe ba  
lalōda andrō, nisoesoegi ba wang-  
toelō'ō ja'ita. (*F. 3, 25; 8, 32. 34.*  
*Fet. I. 1, 3*).

## FAZA 5.

I. Fa'atoelō chō Lowalangi loea-  
loea wamati. II. Chō doeada Adamo  
i'otarai fa'amate ba chō Jesoe Keriso  
i'otarai fa'aoeri.

- 1 I. Ba me no satoelō tōdō ita, iwā'ō  
Lowalangi, balazi ba wamati, ba no  
atoelō ita Lowalangi, bōrō Zo'aja  
ja'ita, Jesoe Keriso. (*Jes. 32, 17. 18.*  
2 *Efes. 2, 14 b.t.*) Moroi chōnia gōi, wa  
tola ta'ondrasi mege wa'eboca dōdō

andrō, si lō teboelō, chōda, ba ta-  
soeno ita, me tadōnadōna lachōmi  
Lowalangi andrō. (*Efes. 3, 12. Heb.*  
10, 19). Ba tengha ha da'ō, taseno  
gōi ita ba wamakao andrō, me no  
ta'ila, i'a'asogō wanaha tōdō fama-  
kao andrō; (*Fet. I. 4, 13. Jak. 1,*  
2 b. t.); ba fanaha tōdō andrō, ba  
i'a'asogō wa'abe'e, ba fa'abe'e andrō,  
ba i'a'asogō wanōtōna, (*Fet. I. 1, 6-9*);  
ba fanōtōna andrō, ba tebai te'ala  
ita, ibe'e, me no moelaoe ba dōdōda  
wa'omasi Lowalangi andrō, ba chō  
Geheha ni'amoni'ō andrō, nibe'e  
chōda. (*Sin. 34, 6. Fil. 1, 20. Joh. I.*  
4, 12. 13. 16). Noa sa mate Keriso,  
me loeo lō abe'e ita na, salahi zi  
no mangerogō Lowalangi, (*Heb. 4,*  
15. *Fet. I. 3, 18*). Ba si lō locha lō  
mate niha salahi zatoelō, ba zi sōchi  
sa, ba ma ta'ila tola mate ia. (*Joh.*  
15, 13). Ba i'orama'ō wa'omasinia  
ita Lowalangi, me no mate salahida  
Keriso, me samazōchi horō ita na.  
(*F. 8, 32. Joh. 3, 16*). Ba mendroea  
manō aefa ita ba wōnoe andrō iada'e,  
ba chōnia, me no satoelō ita, iwā'ō  
Lowalangi, ba ndronia andrō, (*Efes.*  
1, 7. *Kol. 1, 14*). Na noa sa moe'a'-  
atoelō ita Lowalangi, ba wa'amate  
Nononia, me si fa'oeoe ita, ba  
mendroea manō te'orifi ita ba wa'-  
aoeria andrō, me no atoelō ita. (*F.*  
4, 25. *Kor. II. 5, 19. Kol. 1, 21 b. t.*).  
Ba tengha ha da'ō; me taseno gōi  
ita ba chō Lowalangi, bōrō Zo'aja  
ja'ita, Jesoe Keriso, nitemada fa'a-  
toelō iada'e. (*Kor. I. 1, 30, 31*).

II. Andrō, si mane bōrōta horō 12  
andrō ba goeli danō, wa no ha  
samōsa niha zamobōrō, awō loea-  
loea horō andrō, fa'amate, awō wa  
no ichamō niha fefoe fa'amate andrō,  
bōrō wa no dozi samazōchi horō  
ira — (*F. 6, 23. Moz. I. 3, 6; 2, 17.*  
*Tim. I. 2, 14*) noa sa so horō ba 13  
goeli danō, me lō oroisa na, ba lō  
tebe'e horō horō andrō, na lō oroisa,  
(*F. 4, 15*), ba no salaŵa zoei wa'a-  
mate andrō, i'otarai Gadamo, iroegi 14

Moze, he ba zi lō lalō si mane lalō  
 Gadamo, si no tobali famaedo zi  
 15 so dania. — (*Kor. I. 15, 45*). Ba  
 boeala fa'eboea dōdō andrō, ba te-  
 naga si mane lalō andrō. Na sato sa  
 zi mate ba lalō zi ha samōsa, ba  
 mendroea manō, wa a'oi iroegi zato  
 fa'eboea dōdō Lowalangi ba boeala  
 andrō, moroi ba wa'eboea dōdō niha  
 si ha samōsa andrō, Jesoe Keriso.  
 (*Kor. I. 15, 21. 22. Joh. I. 16. 17*).  
 16 Ba bō'ō wa'eboea dōdō andrō, bō'ō  
 zoroi ba zi ha samōsa, samazōchi  
 horō andrō. Moroi ba zi ha samōsa  
 hoekoe andrō, ba wanibo, ba boe-  
 ala fa'eboea dōdō andrō, ba moroi  
 17 ba lalō soja, ba wanga'atoelō. Na  
 ha samōsa sa mbōrō, wa no salawa  
 wa'amate, moroi ba lalō zi ha sa-  
 mōsa andrō, ba mendroea manō  
 abōlō ba wa'aoeri zanema fa'eboea  
 dōdō andrō, awō mboeala andrō,  
 fa'atoelō dōdō, si no a'oi so, bōrō  
 zi ha samōsa andrō, Jesoe Keriso.  
 18 **Tobali si mane ba lalō zi ha samōsa  
 andrō, me no mōi bōrō wanibo niha  
 fefoe, si manō gōi ba wanga'atoelō  
 zi ha samōsa andrō, nea gōi mōi  
 fanga'atoelō niha fefoe, ba wangorifi.**  
 19 Hoelō si mane ba wa lō molo'ō  
 niha andrō, si ha samōsa sa, me  
 no mōi bōrō, wa no a'oi sochō hor-  
 rō zato, si manō gōi ba wolo'ō zi  
 ha samōsa andrō, noa gōi mōi bō-  
 rō wanga'atoelō ba zato. (*Jes. 53,*  
 20 *11. F. 3, 24 b. t. Heb. 5, 8. 9*). Ba  
 no fatewoe goroisa, ena'ō a'oi so  
 lalō andrō. Ba ba zi no a'oi so  
 horō, ba mendroea manō wa no  
 a'oi so wa'ahachō dōdō gōi, (*F. 7,*  
 21 *13. Gal. 3, 19*), ena'ō si mane fa'a-  
 bōlō horō andrō, ba wamoeno, si  
 manō gōi wa'abōlō wa'ahachō dō-  
 dō andrō, moroi ba wanga'atoelō  
 andrō, ba wa'aoeri si lō aetoe, bō-  
 rō Jesoe Keriso, So'aja ja'ita. (*F.*  
*6, 23*).

## FAZA 6.

I. Si no mate niha Keriso, ba  
 hōrō, me no moebajagō idanō. II.  
 Sawoejoe horō ia fōna, ba jamōi  
 enoni Lowalangi iada'e.

I. **Ba hadia niwa'ōda?** Hadia, lō  
 taboelō'ō ita ba horō, ena'ō a'oi so  
 dania wa'ahachō dōdō andrō? (*F.*  
*5, 20; 3, 5. 8*). Bōi si manō. Ja'ita,  
 si no mate ba horō, ba hana wa  
 edōna ita aoeri ba chōnia. (*Gal. 2, 17.*  
*Fet. I. 2, 24*). Ma lō mi'ilā, wa ba  
 wa'amate Keriso Jesoe tebajagō  
 idanō ita fefoe, ja'ita, si no moeba-  
 jagō idanō ba chōnia? (*Gal. 3, 27*).  
 Ba noa sa teko'o ita, awōnia, fama-  
 jagō idanō andrō, ba wa'amate,  
 ena'ō hoelō si mane Keriso, si no  
 moesesoegi lachōmi Nama, moroi  
 ba ngai zi mate, si manō gōi ita,  
 tatōrō lala si bohooe. (*F. 8, 10; 7, 6.*  
*Kol. 2, 12 b. t. Kor. II. 5, 15. 17*). Na  
 noa sa'ae fabōbō ita chōnia, me no  
 fachilichili ira wa'amateda wa'ama-  
 tenia, ba si manō sa gōi ba wemaoso  
 dania; (*Tim. II. 2, 11. Fil. 3, 10. 11*);  
 me aboto ba dōdōda, wa no moe-  
 farahoegō niha si tōhōna chōda,  
 wamorōfa ja'ia, ena'ō tehōndrōgō  
 mboto andrō, samazōchi horō, fa  
 bōi sa'ae sawoejoe horō ita. (*Gal.*  
*5, 24; 6, 14. Efes. 4, 22 b. t.*). Si no  
 mate sa, ba no moe'atoelō'ō, no  
 aefa ba horō. (*Gal. 2, 19*). Ba na no  
 mate ita, awō Keriso, ba no fadoehoe  
 dōdōda, aoeri gōi ita dania, awōnia.  
 (*Gal. 2, 20. Kol. 3, 3. 4*). Me no ta'ilā,  
 lō'ō sa'ae mate Keriso, me no aefa  
 tesoesoegi ia moroi ba ngai zi mate;  
 lō'ō sa'ae ila'wa ia fa'amate. (*Jes.*  
*53, 8. 10. Heb. 7, 24. Fam. 1, 18*).  
 Fa'amatenia andrō, ba ba horō 10  
 andrō mate ia, samoeza; ba fa'aoe-  
 rinia, ba chō Lowalangi aoeri ia.  
 (*Heb. 9, 26. 28*). Si manō gōi ami, si  
 no mate sa, ba horō, ami, miwa'ō  
 tōdōmi, ba saoeri ba chō Lowalangi,  
 bōrō Keriso Jesoe. (*F. 6, 4. 8*).  
 II. **Ba bōi abōlō horō ba mbo-** 12  
**tomi andrō, si mate, ba wolo'ō fa-**

- 13 ngisōnia. (*Moz. I. 4, 7*). Ba bōi ba horō mitehe ndrotondrotomi, fangōna ba zi lō atoelō, mi'oro'ō ami chō Lowalangi, si mane si no aoeri, si otarai wa'amate, ba Lowalangi mitehe ndrotondrotomi, fangōna ba zatoelō. (*F. 6, 19; 12, 1. Efes 2, 4, 5*).
- 14 Tebai sa ilaŵa ami horō; tengā sa barō mbawa goroisa so ami, no barō mbawa wa'ahachō dōdō so ami. (*F. 7, 4 b. t.; 8, 2. Tim. I. 1, 9. Gal. 15, 16, 18*). Ba he wisa? Hadia tafazōchi horō, me tengā barō mbawa goroisa, me no barō mbawa wa'ahachō dōdō so ita? Bōi si manō.
- 16 (*F. 6, 1 b. t.*). Hadia, lō mi'ilā, ha chō mitehe ami, sawoejoe, ba wolo'ō linia, chōnia ami, sawoejoe, ba wolo'ō linia, he ba horō, ba wa'amate, ba he ba wolo'ō, ba wanga'atoelō.
- 17 (*Joh. 8, 34. Fet. II. 2, 19*). Ba nisoeno Lowalangi, me no aefa wa sawoejoe horō ami, ba me no moroi ba dōdōmi mi'o'ō wamaedo andrō, famahaō andrō, ba ni'ohe ja'ami.
- 18 (*Joh. 8, 32-36*). Ba me no moe'efā'ō ami ba horō, ba no tobali enoni zatoelō ami. (*Fet. I. 2, 16*). Fehede niha wehedegoe, bōrō wa no sambō fa'abōlō nōsimi. Si mane fanehemi sa fōna ndrotondrotomi sawoejoe zi ra'iō ba sawoejoe wanawō oroisa, ba wanawōnawō oroisa, si manō mitehe iada'e ndrotondrotomi enoni zatoelō., ba wanghaoehaoe. (*F. 1, 20, 24, 29; 6, 13*). Me sawoejoe horō ami sa, ba no aefa ami ba wa'a-
- 21 toelō dōdō andrō. Ba hadia haremī, me loeo da'ō? Saila ami iada'e; fa'-
- 22 amate sa wozoenia. (*F. 7, 5; 8, 6*). Ba ija'e, me no aefa ami ba horō, me no tobali enoni Lowalangi ami, ba no so haremī ba wanghaoehaoe, ba fozoenia, ba fa'aeri si lō aetoe.
- 23 (*Gal. 6, 8. Fet. I, 1, 9*). **Looe horō sa, ba fa'amate, ba boeala fa'eboea dōdō Lowalangi andrō, ba no fa'aeri si lō aetoe ba chō Keriso Jesoe, So'aja ja'ita.** (*F. 5, 12. Jak. 1, 15. Joh. I. 5, 11*).

## FAZA 7.

I. Chō Keriso niha Keriso, tengā sa'ae barō mbawa goroisa so ira. II. Oroisa andrō, he wā'e si sōchi ia, ba tobali bōrō horō. III. Fa'abōlō horō andrō, ba nōsi niha andrō.

- I. Ma lō mi'ilā, ja'ami, ira tali-foesō, — ba zi no aboto ba dōdōoroisa moehedēdo — wa no barō mbawa goroisa andrō so niha, iroegi mate ia. (*F. 2, 17 b. t.*). Ira alawe si no moehalō, ba noa sa tefabōbō ba ndra matoea, ba goroisa andrō, gōtō wa'anaoe noso ndra matoea; ba na mate ndra matoea, ba lō'ō sa'ae oroisa, famabōbō ja'ia chōnia. (*Kor. I, 7, 39*). Tobali labē'e tōinia sohorō, na oreodē ia ba ndra matoea bō'ō, fatoea aoeri ndra matoeania. Ba na mate ndra matoea, ba aefa ia ba goroisa, fa tengā sa'ae sohorō ia, na mōi ia donga ndra matoea bō'ō. (*Mat. 5, 32*). Andrō ja'ami gōi, ja'ami ira talifoesōgoe, si no moeboenoe ami, ba goroisa, ba mbotō Keriso andrō, enā'ō tānō bō'ō zochō ja'ami, ja'ia andrō, si no moesoegoī moroi ba ngai zi mate, enā'ō so mboeaboeada chō Lowalangi. (*F. 6, 4, 7. Kor. II. 11, 2. Gal. 2, 19*). Me no ba nōsi so ita, ba no abōlō wangisō horō andrō, nifasoegi goroisa andrō, ba ndrotondrotoda, enā'ō so mboeboeania ba wa'amate. (*F. 6, 21*). Ba ija'e, ba no aefa ita ba goroisa, me no mate ita ba zanaha ja'ita fōna, tobali enoni ita ba lala si bohooe andrō, chō Geheha, ba tengā ba lala fōna, si so ba zoera. (*F. 6, 4*).
- II. **Ba hadia niŵa'ōda?** Hadia, horō goroisa andrō? Tenga si manō. Ba lō'ō sa aboto ba dōdōgoe horō andrō mena'ō, na tengā moroi ba goroisa. Lō'ō sa gōi oe'ilā mena'ō, hadia wangisō andrō, na lō moeŵa'ō ba goroisa andrō: Bōi m a n g i s ō. (*F. 3, 20. Moz. II. 20, 17*). Ba no i'ogoena'ō nifachoi andrō horō andrō, ba no ifasoegi ba dōdōgoe fefoe

- ngawalō wangisō; na lō oroisa sa, ba no si mate horō, (F. 5, 13. Joh. 9, 15, 22), ba ja'o, ba saoeri lō oroisa, fōna. Ba me so nifachoi andrō, ba 10 aeroi horō, ba ja'o, ba mate, ba no tobali famoenogoe goroisa andrō, nibe'e fangorifi. (Moz. V. 5, 32. 33. Gal. 3, 12). Noa sa i'ogoena'ō nifachoi andrō horō andrō, no ibe'e famaeloengoe ja'o, ba famoenoe ja'o. 12 Tobali ni'amoni'ō goroisa andrō, ba nifachoi andrō, ba ni'amoni'ō ba satoelō ba si sōchi. (Tim. I. 1, 8).
- 13 III. Ba hadia, no tobili famoenogoe zi sōchi andrō? Tenga si manō. Horō andrō a'ine; ba ena'ō oroma, wa horō ia, na ibe'e famoenogoe zi sōchi andrō, ena'ō a'oi so wa horō ia, moroi ba nifachoi andrō. (F. 6, 23. Kor. I. 15, 56). Ta'-ila sa, wa no moroi ba Geheha goroisa andrō, ba ōsi niha ndra'odo, ni'amawa ba horō andrō. (F. 8, 3. Mat. 5, 22. 28). Hadia nilaoegoe sa, ba no si lō aboto ba dōdōgoe. Tenga sa somasi ndra'ō nilaoegoe, si fa'oe-doe ndra'ō, da'ō oelaoe. (Gal. 5, 17).
- 16 Ba na oelaoe zi lō omasido, ba no oetehe goroisa andrō, wa no si sō-chi. Ba tenga sa'aе ja'o zolaoe ja'ia, horō andrō a'ine, si no so ba nōsi-goe, zolaoe. Noa sa oe'ilā, wa lō si sōchi ba chōgōe, ba nōsigoe andrō. So sa chōgōe wa'edōna, ba famaloea si sōchi andrō, ba lō'ō. (Moz. I, 8, 21. Fil. 2, 13). Tenga si sōchi, somasi ndra'ō, oelaoe, si lō sōchi, si lō edōna ndra'ō, da'ō nilaoegoe.
- 20 Ba na oelaoe zi lō omasido, ba tengā sa'aе ja'o zolaoe ja'ia, horō andrō a'ine, si so ba nōsigoe, zolaoe. 21 Ba tobali oroma chōgōe, na to'oea ja'o, ba omasido oelaoe zi sōchi, ba no ahatō zi lō sōchi. (Heb. 12, 22 I). Omasido sa goroisa Lowalangi, na balazi dōdōgoe bacha, (F. 2, 14. 23 15), ba oe'ilā goroisa bō'ō ba ndrotodrotogoe, si fasōndra ba goroisa andrō, si so ba dōdōgoe, ba samōbō ja'o, sawoejoe goroisa horō andrō,

si so ba ndrotodrotogoe (F. 7, 15). Alai ndra'ō, niha nifikao! Ha niha 24 zangefā'ō ja'o ba mboto ba wa'-amate andrō? (F. 8, 10 b. t.). Ni- 25 seeno Lowalangi, bōrō Jesoe Keriso, So'aja ja'ita. Tobali solo'ō oroisa Lowalangi ndra'ō tōdōgoe, ba solo'ō oroisa horō andrō ōsigoe. (F. 8, 2. 37; Kor. I. 15, 57).

## FAZA 8.

I. Boeboea niha Keriso ba lala Geheha. II. Ono Lowalangi ira. III. Tōtōnafōra.

- I. Ba lō'ō sa'aе fanibo zi so ba chō Keriso Jesoe. (F. 10, 4. Joh. 5, 24; Gal. 5, 16. 25). Noa sa i'efa'ō ndra'oe-gō ba goroisa horō ba ba goroisa ba wa'amate andrō oroisa Geheha sangorifi andrō, ba chō Keriso Jesoe. (Joh. 8, 36. Kor. II, 3, 17). Si tebai goroisa andrō sa, me no lō abōlō ia ibe'e ōsi niha andrō, da'ō nilaoe Lowalangi, wamatenge Ononia, famaedo nōsi niha andrō, si no so barō mbawa horō, bōrō horō andrō, ba no i'etōe'ō hoekoe horō andrō, ba nōsi niha, (Heb. 7, 18. 19; 2, 14. Gal. 3, 21; 4, 4. Fil. 2, 7. Kor. II. 5, 21), ena'ō itōrō niwā'ō ba goroisa andrō, ba chōda, si lō manōrō lala nōsi niha, sanōrō lala Geheha. (F. 8, 1). Si so ba lala nōsi niha sa, ba hadia ia ba nōsi niha lagohi tōdōra, ba si so ba lala Geheha, ba hadia ia ba Geheha lagohi. (Kor. I. 2, 14). Era'era nōsi niha sa, ba no fa'amate, ba era'era Geheha, ba no fa'aeroi ba fa'ohahaoe dōdō. (F. 6, 21, 22. Gal. 6, 8). Me no fa'oe-doe sa chō Lowalangi gera'era nōsi niha; lō'ō sa i'o'ō goroisa Lowalangi, me tebai gōi. (Jak. 4, 4). Tebai omasi Lowalangi zi so ba lala nōsi niha. Ba ja'ami, ba tengā si so ba lala nōsi niha, si so ba lala Geheha ami, na so atō ba dōdōmi Geheha Lowalangi. Ba na so zi lō Eheha Keriso, ba tengā chō Keriso da'ō. (Kor. I. 6, 7, 8, 9)

- 10 3, 16. *Ejes.* 3, 17. *Joh.* 14, 23). Ba na so Keriso ba dōdōmi, ba boto zi mate sa mboto, bōrō horō andrō, ba tōdō si bohooe andrō, ba saoeri, bōrō wa'atoelō dōdō andrō. (*F.* 5, 11 12; 7, 24. *Kol.* 2, 12. 13). Ba na so ba dōdōmi Geheha zanoesoegi Jesoe moroi ba ngai zi mate, ba i'orifi dania gōi mbotomi, si mate andrō, Ehehania andrō, si no so ba dōdōmi si no manoesoegi Keriso Jesoe moroi ba ngai zi mate. (*F.* 6, 4. *Kor.* II. 4, 14).
- 12 II. Ba tobali so'omō ita, ja'ami ira talifoesō, tengen so'omō ba nōsi niha, fa tatōrō lala nōsi niha. (*F.* 6, 13 18). Na mitōrō lala nōsi niha sa, ba si mate ami dania. Ba na miboenoe mboeaboea mboto andrō Eheha, ba 14 saoeri ami. (*F.* 8, 6). **Ha niha sa ira fefoe nifaroe Geheha Lowalangi, da'ō none Lowalangi.** (*Gal.* 5, 15 18). Tenga sa Eheha zawoejoe nitemami, ena'ō ata'oe zoei ami; Eheha ndraono nitemami; moroi chōnia wa moe'ao ita: He Aba, Ama! (*Gal.* 16, 4, 1-6. *Tim.* I. 1, 7). Ja'iā, Eheha andrō gōi, zamadoehoe'ō tōdōda, wa 17 ono Lowalangi ita. Ba na ono ita, ba sanema ondrōita gōi, sanema ondrōita chō Lowalangi, awō Keriso, na nifikao gōi ita awōnia, ena'ō tefolachōmi gōi ita awōnia. (*Gal.* 4, 7. *Fam.* 21, 7. *Tim.* II. 2, 11. 12. 18 *Joh.* 17, 22). Tōdōgōe sa, ba lō oroma wamakao ba gōtō da'e, ba ngai lachōmi andrō, nifa'ele'ō dania ba chōda andre. (*Kor.* II. 4, 17).
- 19 III. Ibalabaloit sa nifazōchi Lowalangi andrō, idōnadōna wama'ele'ō ono Lowalangi andrō. (*Kol.* 3, 4). 20 Noa sa moebe'e barō mbawa zi lō boto andrō nifazōchi Lowalangi andrō, lō aoha gōlō; no moroi ba zame'e ja'iā, ba wanōtōna, (*Fangomb.* 21 1, 2 b. t. *Moz.* I. 3, 17), me ja'iā gōi, nifazōchi Lowalangi andrō, ni'efa'ō ba wangosawoejoe wa'atekiko andrō, ba wolohe ja'iā ba wa'aefta nono Lowalangi andrō, si so lachōmi.
- (*Fet.* II. 3, 13). Noa sa ta'ilā, ma- 22 nigarōngarō fefoe nifazōchi Lowalangi, awōda, afōchō chōnia, iroegi da'e. Ba tengen ha da'ō, ja'ita gōi, 23 si no so famobōrō Geheha andrō, mangarōngarō ita tōdōda, wanōtōna fa ono ita, fangefa'ō botoda andrō. (*Kor.* II. 5, 2. *Loek.* 21, 28). Noa sa 24 te'orifi ita, ba wanōtōna da'ō. Ba tōtōnafō ni'ilā hōrōda, ba tengen tōtōnafō; hana wa idōnadōna na sa niha zi no i'ilā hōrōnia? (*Kor.* II. 5, 7; *Heb.* 11, 1). Ba na tadōnadōna 25 zi lō i'ilā hōrōda, ba tabalabaloit, tahaha dōdōda. (*Kor.* II. 4, 18. *Heb.* 10, 36). Ba si manō gōi Geheha, 26 itolo ita, me no ambō wa'abōlōda. Hadia ni'andrōda ena'ō, he wisa zi sōchi, ba lō'ō sa ta'ilā; ba ja'iā, Eheha andrō, i'igō salahida, ba wangarōngarō si lō aloca baeha. Ba 27 sanechegō tōdō andrō, ba i'ilā hadia niwā'ō Geheha, me no i'o'ō zomasi Lowalangi we'amōi salahida niha ni'amoni'ō. (*Kor.* I. 2, 10). **Ba no ta'ilā, 28 ba zangomasi'ō Lowalangi, ba oi ba zi sōchi manō loealoea hadia ia, fefoe, ba chōra si no moekaoni, nihonogōi ba da'ō.** (*Ejes.* 1, 11). Si 29 no i'ilā fōna sa, da'ō gōi nihonogōinia, ena'ō famaedo Nononia ira dania, ena'ō si a'a ia, ba no ato dalifoesō. (*F.* 11, 2; *Fil.* 3, 21; *Kol.* 1, 15). Ba ha niha zi no ihonogōi, 30 da'ō gōi nikona ninia, ba ha niha nikona ninia, da'ō gōi zatoelō, i-wā'ō. ba ha niha zatoelō, i-wā'ō, da'ō gōi nifolachōminia. (*Tes.* II, 2, 13. 14. *Tim.* II. 1, 9). Ba hadia 31 niwā'ōda ba da'ō? **Na i'o'awōgō ita Lowalangi, ba ha niha zi fa'oeedoe chōda?** (*Sin.* 118, 6.) Ja'lā, si lō 32 alimagō Ononia, si no mame'e da'ō salahida fefoe, hadia lō ifabaja manō ba da'ō wame'e boeala chōda da'ō fefoe? (*Joh.* 3, 16; *Kor.* I. 3, 22). **Ha niha zangadoege'ō nitoeet- 33 joe Lowalangi? No Lowalangi zangoema'ō satoelō ira.** (*Jes.* 50, 8, 9, *Fam.* 12, 10. 11). **Ha niha zange-** 34

**toe'ō hoekoe? No so Keriso Jesoe,**  
**si no mate, ba mendroea manō,**  
**me no ifoeli aoeri, si so ba ga-**  
**mbolö Lowalangi, ba si loeloei ma-**  
**ngoema'ō, salahida, (F. 4, 25; Heb.**  
 35 **7, 25).** Ha niha zamabali ja'ita ba  
 wa'omasi Keriso ita? Hadia, fa-  
 makao! ba ma fa'afochō, ba ma  
 folohi, ba ma fa'olofo, ba ma fa'o'-  
 afoe, ba ma ameta'oeō, ba ma fa-  
 moenoe? Si mane si so ba zoera :  
 „Bōrō ndra'o e gō, wa ni-  
 boeno e ndra'a g a mā'ō mā'ō-  
 chō, h o e lō m b i r i b i r i n i-  
 t a b a n d r a ' a g a , b a dōdō  
 37 n i h a bō'ō.” (Sin. 44, 23). Ba ba  
 da'ō fefoe, ba mōna sibai ita, ibe'e  
 si no mangomas'iō ja'ita. (Joh. I. 5,  
 38 4 b. t. Fam. 12, 11). **Noa sa fadoe-**  
**hoe dōdōgoe, he fa'amate, ba he**  
**fa'aoeri, he mala'ika, ba he samat-**  
**tōrō, he si so iada'e, ba he si so**  
 39 **dania, he sabōlō, Mat. 10, 28), ba**  
**he fa'alawa ba he fa'abacha, ba he**  
**hadia ia mbō'ōnia nifazōchi Lowa-**  
**langi, ba lō i'ilā ifabali ita ba wa'-**  
**omasi Lowalangi andrō ita, ba chō**  
**Keriso Jesoe, So'aja ja'ita. (Joh.**  
 10, 28.)

## FAZA 9.

I. Fa'aboe dōdō Waoelo, me no  
 moebe'e baero niha Jehoeda. II. Ba  
 aro zoei gamaboe'celai Lowalangi  
 andrō. III. Ba balazi manō Lo-  
 walangi, he lala. ibe'e. IV. Sala  
 Niha Jehoeda mbōrō, wa no moebe'e  
 baero ira.

1 I. Si ndroehoe niwa'ōgoe, ba chō  
 Keriso, tengahajagoe, ifadoehoe'ō  
 chōgoe tōdōgoe, ba chō Geheha ni'-  
 amoni'ō, (Tim. I. 2, 7; Hal. zin. 5,  
 2 32), wa no aboe sibai dōdōgoe,  
 awō wa lō mammalōmalō wa afochō  
 3 bacha dōdōgoe. Omasido sa, na si  
 tetibo ndra'o chō Keriso, salahidai-  
 lifoesōgoe andrō, si oi ja'aga, si ha  
 samboea toea. (Moz. II. 32, 32;  
 4 Kor. II. 12, 15). Iraono Gizeraëli  
 andrō, si so fa'a'ono, awō lachōmi,

awō wawoe'oesa li andrō, awō goroi-  
 sa andrō, nibe'e chōra, awō wa-  
 mosuemange Lowalangi, awō gama-  
 boe'oela li andrō, (Moz. II. 4, 22;  
 40, 34. Moz. V. 14, 1. Moz. III. 26.  
 42. Efes. 2, 12. Heb. 9, 1. F. 3, 2),  
 awō ndra toea andrō, ba ba zi otarai  
 Keriso, me tobali niha ia, si no Lowalangi, si so barō mbawa  
 fefoe hadia ia, nisoeno iroegi zi lō  
 aetoe! Jadoehoe. (F. 1, 3. Heb. 1,  
 9. Tim. I. 3, 16. Joh. I. 5, 20).

II. Ba tengahoe oewā'ō, no awoe'a  
 daroma li Lowalangi. Ma'oewoe  
 Gizeraëli andrō, ba tengahoe si no a'oi  
 Iraono Gizeraëli. (F. 3, 3. 4; 2, 28).  
 Ba no lō dozi iraono Gaberahamo  
 ira, me no madooenia, da'ō niwa'ō :  
 „Chō Giza'aki andrō dania  
 so nifotōi mā'ōewōemō.”  
 Joh. 9, 39. Moz. I. 21, 12.) Da'e ge-  
 loeahania: Tengahoe ono Lowalangi  
 ndraono si otarai mboto, iraono ba  
 gamaboe'oela li andrō, da'ō niwa'ō :  
 ma'oewoe. (Gal. 3, 7; 4, 28). Taroma  
 li amaboe'oela li daroma li andrō :  
 „Na mané foeri sodo, ba  
 no sononochō Zara.” (Moz.  
 I. 18, 10). Ba tengahoe ha da'ō, Re-  
 beka gōi, me manabina ia chō zi ha  
 samōsa andrō, chō doeada Iza'aki,  
 (Moz. I. 25, 21), me lō si toemboe  
 11 ira na i, me lō nifazōchira, he si  
 sōchi, ba he si lō sochi — ena'ō  
 lō teboelō, wa balazi Lowalangi wa-  
 noetoejoe, wa tengahoe balazi mboea-  
 boea, wa moroi ba zogaoni — (F.  
 8, 28, 29; 11, 5, 6) ba da'ō tewā'ō  
 12 chōnia : „Sawoejoe zi achi  
 dania zi a'a.” (Moz. I. 25, 23).  
 Si mane si so ba zoera : „Ja-  
 kobo andrō, ba no o'e'omasi  
 13 i'ō, ba chō Gezaoe, ba no  
 fa'oedoe ndra'o.” (Mal. 1, 2, 3).  
 III. Ba hadia niwa'ōda? Hadia,  
 so zi lō atoelō nilaoe Lowalangi?  
 Tengahoe si manō. (Moz. V. 32, 4. Job.  
 34, 10 b. t.). Imane sa chō Moze : 15  
 „Na so zeboea dōdōgoe, ba ebœa  
 dōdōgoe chōnia; ba no so zahachō

- dōdōgoe, ba ahachō dōdōgoe chōnia ?** (*Moz. II. 33, 19.*) **Tobali** **tenga sa fa'edōna niha ba tengā famo-regenia, ha fa'ahachō dōdō Lowalangi andrō.** (*Fangomb. 9, 11. Efes. 17 2, 8 b. t.*) Si mané sa niwā'ō chō Wara'o, si so ba zoera : „Da'ō si-bai mbōrō, wa oe'a sogō ndra'o eogō, ena'ō oefafele'ō waa'bōlōgōe, ba chōmō andrō, ba ena'ō te'omba-chā'ō dōigōe ba goeli danō mā'asagōrō. (*Moz. II. 9, 15, 16.*)
- 18 Tobali** na so zedōna ia, ba ahachō dōdōnia, ba na so zedōna ia zoei, ba i'abe'e'ō dōdō da'ō. (*F. 11, 30-19 32. Moz. II. 7, 3; 8, 15.*) Ba ōmane chōgōe : Ba hana wa ibe'e horōda ? Ha niha sa zangila molawā zomasi ia ? Bōi oea, ja'oegō niha, ha niha ndra'o eogō, wa ūtahigō Lowalangi ? Hadia, tola iwā'ō ombōila chō zombōi ja'ia : Hana wa ūmanō wazmazōchi ja'o ? (*Jes. 45, 9 b. t.*) Ma tengā ba danga zamōzi bowoa sola'oeri, fa tola ibali'ō nahia zi sō-chi ūsa ba nahia zi lō sōchi ūsa, zi ha samboea bōrōta ? (*Jer. 18, 6.*)
- 22 Tim. II. 2, 20.** Ba he wisa, na no ibologō sibai dōdōnia Lowalangi ba nahia andrō, si gōna fōnoe dānia, nihonogōi ba wa'atēkiko, he no edōna ia i'oroma'ō wōnoenia ba ifa'ele'ō wa'abōlōnia, (*F. 2, 4 b. t.*)
- 23 Fet. I. 2, 8),** ena'ō ifa'ele'ō wa'afahōna lachōminia andrō, ba nahia andrō, sahachō dōdōnia, si no iho-nogōi, ena'ō lachamō lachōmi ? (*F. 8, 29. 30. Efes. 1, 4-12. Hal. zin. 24 13, 48.*) Ba nikaoninia gōi ja'ita andre, tengā ha moroi ba Niha Je-hoeda, moroi ba niha baero gōi.
- 25** (*F. 3, 29.*) Niwā'ōnia gōi nifa'ema Hosea : „Oebe'e dania tōi zi tengā banoeagōe mbanoe-agōe ba tōi zi lō omasi ndra'o fōna zomasi ndra'o,
- 26** (*Hos. 2, 23. Fet. I. 2, 10), ba tobali ba niwā'ō chōra fōna : Tengā banoeagōe ami,*
- ba da'ō tebe'e tōira nono Lowalangi saoeri.” (*Hos. 1, 10.*) Ba si mané li Jesaja, ba chō Ndraelo-Gizeraëli andrō : „He si mane ne fa'oja ngawoea nene ba m bewenasiwa'ato Ndraelo-Gizeraëli, ba si tosai, ba n'i'orifi. (*Jes. 10, 22, 23.*) Aloea sa niwā'ōnia, itōrō manō, lōara, ibee So'aja, ba goeli danō.” Si mane niwā'ō Jesaja gōi fōna : „Na lō nisaigō Zo'aja ngahōnō tanōmō chōda mena'ō, ba no tobali si mane Sodoma ita ba hoelō si mane Gomora andrō.” (*Jes. 1, 9.*)
- IV. Ba hadia niwā'ōda ?** Niha baero, si lō mangaloei fa'atoelō dōdō, ba no faloecha wa'atoelō dōdō, fa'atoelō dōdō moroi ba wamatī. (*F. 10, 20; 3, 23.*) Ba Iraono Gizeraëli andrō, sangaloei lala wa'atoelō dōdō, ba lō nisōndrara lala. (*F. 11, 7 b. t.*) Hana wa si manō ? Me tengā moroi ba wamatī, me no si mane na moroi ba mboeaboea. Noa sa manendre ira ba gowe nitendre andrō, (*Jes. 58, 2. Kor. I. 1, 23.*) itōrō zi so ba zoera : „Hiza oetaroe'ō ba Ziona gowe nitendre, gowe wa'ate'ala; ba ha niha zi fadoehoe tōdō chōnia, ba tengā saila dānia.” (*Jes. 8, 14; 28, 16.*)

## FAZA 10.

Laforege wangaloei fa'atoelō dōdō niha Jehoeda, ba lō la'ilā watahōgō. La'ositengagō lala wamatī andrō, nitoerigō.

He ja'ami ira talifoesō ! Da'ō wa'omasigoe ba da'ō wangandrōgōe chō Lowalangi, ba chōra andrō, ena'ō lasōndra wangorifi (*F. 9, 1 b. t.*) Si ndroehoe sa, tebai oebini'ō, laforege sa ba chō Lowalangi, ba no ambō gera'era. (*Hal. zin. 22, 3. Gal. 4, 17.*) Me lō'ō sa aboto ba dōdōra wa'atoelō dōdō andrō chō Lowalangi,

- ba me la'aloei wamogoena'ō fa'a-toelō dōdō chōra, ba lō la'o'ō wa'a-toelō dōdō andrō chō Lowalangi. (F. 9, 31, 32. Joh. 16, 2 b. t.). **Loca-loea goroisa sa, ba Keriso, ba wa-ma'ema fa'atoelō dōdō ba zamati fefoe.** (Mat. 5, 17, 18. Hal. zin. 13, 39. Gal. 3, 24). Imane sa Moze ba wa'atoelō dōdō andrō, soroi ba go-roisa: „Na so zamaloea ja'iā, ba to bali fangorifinia.” (Moz. III. 18, 5. Loek. 10, 28). Ba imane fa'atoelō dōdō andrō, soroi ba wamati: „Bōi wā'ō tōdōo e: Ha niha zi mōi ja'wā ba zoroego?” ba wangai Keriso, ba wolohé mitoee; (Moz. V. 30, 12, 13); ba ma: „Ha niha zi mōi mitooe, ba mbanoea tooe?” ba wangai Keriso, moroi ba ngai zi no mate. Hadia sa niwā'ōnia? „No a hatō chōoe daromali andrō, ba mbeweoe babā dōdōo e”, taroma li ba wamati andrō, ni'ombacha'ōma. (Moz. V. 30, 14). Na itehe sa beweoē So'aja Jesoe ba na fadoehoe dōdōoe, no isoesoegi ia Lowalangi moroi ba ngai zi mate, ba ni'orifi ndra'oegō. (Mat. 10, 32. Kor. II. 4, 13. F. 4, 24, 25). **Ba dōdōda sa so wamati, ba wogamō fa'atoelō dōdō, ba be-weda zanehe, ba wogamō fangorifī.**
- 11 Si mané sa ba zoera: „Dozi sāmati chōnia, ba tengasaila dānia.” (F. 9, 33. Jes. 12 28, 16). Lō'ō sa faehoe ira niha Jehoeda Ndrawa Heleni. Ha sa sāmōsa Zo'aja ja'ira, ba zi no fahōna fefoe hadia ia, ba ziangarōfi li ja'ia, fefoe. (F. 3, 22. Hal. zin. 15, 9).
- 13 „Dozi sa, ha niha ziangarōfi li tōi Zo'aja, ba ni'orifi.” (Joel. 2, 32). Ba he lawisa we'angarōfi li, ba zi lō mamati ira? Ba he lawisa wamati ba zi lō nirongora, ba he lawisa wamondrongo, 15 na lō sangombacha? Ba he lawisa wangombacha, na lō moefatenge ira? Si mane si so ba zoera: „Wa'a-
- sōchilahenzangombacha toeria somoeso dōdō, sisōchi andrō.” (Jes. 52, 7). Ba lō dozi la'o'ō toeria somoeso dōdō andrō. Imane sa Jesaja: „He So'aja, ha niha zi fadoehoe tōdō ba doeria andrō chōma?” (Jes. 53, 1. Joh. 12, 38; 4, 24). **Tobalimoroi ba doeria wamati andrō,** 17 ba toeria andrō, ba moroi ba daromali Keriso. (Joh. 17, 20. Tes. I. 2, 13). Ba da'ō niwā'ōgoe: Hadia, lō nirongora? Noa sa: „No itōrō danō ma'afefoe lira, ba no iroegi wondrege goeli danō niwā'ōra andrō.” (Sin. 19, 5. Kol. I, 23). Ba da'ō niwā'ōgoe: 18 Hadia lō saboto ba dōdō Ndraono Gizeraēli? Moze zi ofōna mangoe ma'ō: „Afōchō dania dōdōmi, oebē'e, ba mbanoea si tengabanoeagoe, ba mofōnoe ami ba mbanoea samboeraera, oebē'e.” (F. 11, 11. Moz. V. 32, 21). Ba lō alaŵō 20 Jesaja ba imane: „No lasōndra ndra'o si lō mangaloei ja'o, no to'ele ndra'o ba zi lō manofoe ja'o.” (Jes. 65, 1). Ba ba Ndraono Gizeraēli, ba imane: 21 „Ma'ōma'ōchō manō no oe'oro'ō dangagoe ba mbanoea si lō mamondrongo li, si lō edōna molc'ō.” (Jes. 65, 2).

## FAZA 11.

- I. Tenga nitibo'ō sibai niha Je-hoeda andrō. II. Andrō bōi fajawā niha Keriso, soroi ba niha baero. III. Molo'ō zoei na dānia niha Je-hoeda. IV. Fa'ahōlihōli dōdō ba wa'atoeateoa Lowalangi.

- I. **Ba da'ō niwā'ōgoe:** Hadia, no itibo'ō mbanoearia Lowalangi? Tenga si manō! Ja'odo sa gōi, ba Iraono Gizeraēli, ma'oweo Gaberahamo, mado Mbenijami. (Jer. 31, 37). Fil. 3, 5). Lō nitibo'ō Lowalangi 2 banoeania, si no i'ila fōna. Ma lō

- nirongomi, hadia niwa'ō ba zoera, ba chō Gelija andrō? Me hoemedē ia chō Lowalangi, ba chō Ndraono Gizeraēli andrō, me imane: (F. 8, 3 29 b. t. Sin. 94, 14). He So'a ja, no laboenoe zamā'e le'ō andrō chōoe, no ladeoe dōe-gō nāha wame'e soemange chōoe, ba hatō ja'o zi tosai, ba la'aloei wa moenoe ja'o." (Raz. I. 19, 10. 14). Ba hadia niwa'ō Lowalangi, wanema linia? Imane: „No oesaigō chōgoe, 7 000 niha. si lō irai manoehti tanō fōna Mb'a'ali andrō." (Raz. I. 19, 18). Ba si manō gōi ba gōtō da'e. so zi tosai, dali wanoetoejoe andrō, ba wa'eboea dōdō andrō. (F. 9, 27).
- 6 Ba na moroi ba wa'eboea dōdō, ba tengsa'aemoroi ba mboeaboea; na si manō ena'ō, ba tengsa'aefaeboea dōdō wa'eboea dōdō andrō. 7 (F. 4, 4; Gal. 2, 16). Ba he wisa? ni'aloēi Ndraono Gizeraēli andrō, ba lō nisōndrara; ba no lasōndra nitoetoejoe andrō; ba si tosai, ba ni'abe'e'ō tōdō. (F. 9, 16. 31. Kor. II. 3, 14). Si mane si so ba zoera: „No ibe'e chōra Lowalangi geheha wanoekōnoekōoe, no ibe'e chōra hōrō ba wālō mangila ba tōgi dalinga ba wa lō mamondrongo, iroegima'ōchō andre." (Jes. 29, 10; 6, 9. 10. Hal. zin. 28, 26 b.t.).
- 9 Ba imane Dawido: „Jatobali tandrawa chōra nahawemanga andrō chōra ba fondrā'oe ba fa'ate'ala ba soe-10 lō. (Sin. 69, 23. 24). Nifobaloēnō hōrōra, ena'ō lō la'ilā; ba hoelōera, ba fa'ōndrō, 11 bōi mama'lō malō." Ba da'ō niwa'ōgoe: Hadia, andrō manendre ira, ena'ō alaoe? Tenga si manō. Lalōra mbōrōwō sa, wa iroegi niha baero fangorifi andrō, ena'ō tefarooe dōdōra. (Hal. zin. 13, 46; 12 F. 10, 19). Ba na mōi hare niha goeli danō lalōra, ba na hare niha baero de'alarā, ba tengā mendroea manō na ahori molo'ō ira? (Jer. 4, 1. 2). Ba da'ō ligoe chōmi, ja'amī niha baero: Ndahoendrohoe zi no sinenge ba niha baero ndra'o, ba oesoeno halōwō andrō, niwa'ō chōgoe, (F. 1, 5), ma atō oe'ila oefaroe dōdō dalifoesōgoe andrō, ma atō oe'ila oe'orifi ōsa ira. Na tobali 13 fangatoelō'ō niha goeli danō wanibō ja'ira andrō, ba hadia wanema ja'ira, na tengā fa'aoeri moroi ba zi mate? (Hes. 37). Ba na ni'amoni'ō 14 wamobōrō andrō, ba ni'amoni'ō gōi zoja, ba na ni'amoni'ō wā'a, ba ni'amoni'ō gōi ndraha.
- II. Ba na no moefafatō ndraha 17 ōsa, ba na no moefatōfa ndra'oegō, awōra, ja'oegō andrō, si no falō ndroe'oe, ba na no mo'eracha ndra'oegō ba wā'a falō andrō ba ba wa'amofanichania, (Jer. 11, 16 b.t. Efes. 2, 11 b.f.), ba bōi soeno ndra'-oegō, ba ndraha andrō. Ba na ōsoeno ndra'oegō, ba tengā sa atō ja'oegō zanaja wā'a andrō, wā'a andrō zanaja ja'oegō. Ba ūmane: No moefafatō ndraha andrō, ena'ō tefatōfa ndra'odo. Doe hoe! Me lō mamati 20 ira, andrō tefafatō ira, ba ja'oegō, ba moroi ba wamatī, wa monaha ndra'oegō. Bōi fajawa dōdōoe, sata'-oe ndra'oegō. (Heb. 3, 19; 4, 2. Kor. I. 10, 12). Na noa sa itibo'ō Lowalangi zi no to'oea dahā; ba itibo'ō gōi ndra'oegō. (Fet. II. 2, 4. 5). Andrō tōngōni wa'eboea dōdō Lowalangi andrō ba fa'abe'enia gōi; ba zī no molalō faigi wa'abe'enia, ba fa'eboea dōdō Lowalangi, ba ba chōmō andrō, na lō teboelō ndra'-oegō ba wa'eboea dōdō andrō, ba na tengā si manō, ba ni'ēwa gōi ndra'oegō dania. (Joh. 15, 2. 6). Ba ja'ira gōi, na tengā si lō mama'lō-malō chōra wa lō mamati andrō, ba nifatōfa ira dania; lō'ō sa ambō wa'abōlō Lowalangi; i'ila ifoeli ifatōfa ira. (F. 14, 4). Na ni'ēwa sa 24

- ndra'oegō ba zi to'oea falo ndroe'oe  
ba na nifatōfa ba falo si sōchi, si  
tenga lala mena'ō, ba tenga me-  
ndroea manō ira, si no to'oea ja'ia,  
nifatōfa ba falo chōra andrō.
- 25 III. Tebai sa oebini'ō chōmi, ja'-  
ami ira talifoesō, zi no tobini andrō,  
fa bōi miwā'ō tōdōmi satoeateoa  
ami : wa no gōna fangabe'e dōdō  
Ndraono Gizeraēli ōsa, iroegi no  
molo'ō gahonoa niha baero andrō,
- 26 (*Loek.* 21, 24; *Joh.* 10, 9, 16), ba  
awena dania te'orifi Ndraono Gize-  
raēli ma'afefoe, si mane si so ba  
zoera: „Moroi ba Ziona i'ota-  
rai dania sangorifi andrō, iheta dania ba ndraono  
Jakobo walō ba dōdōra  
Lowalangi; (*Moz.* V. 4, 30, 31.
- 27 *Jes.* 59, 20, 21); ba da'ō wawoe'-  
o esal i andrō chōgoe chō-  
ra, na oeheata horōra andrō”.
- 28 (*Jer.* 31, 31-34). Tobali si fa'oedoe  
ira na dali lala doeria somoeso dōdō  
andrō, bōrō ami ; ba na dali wa-  
noetoejoe ja'ira andrō, ba ni'oma-  
si'ō ira, bōrō ndra toea. (*Tes.* I. 2,
- 29 15 b. t. *F.* 15, 8). Lō'ō sa mangesa  
dōdō Lowalangi ba game'elania ba  
ba wogaoninia andrō (*Moz.* I V. 23,
- 30 19). Hoelō si mane ja'ami sa, si lō  
molo'ō li Lowalangi fōna, ba si no  
faloecha wa'ahachō dōdō iada'e,  
bōrō wa lō molo'ō ira ; (*Tit.* 3, 3  
31 b. t.); si manō gōi ira, lō la'o'ō iada'e,  
ena'ō faloecha ira gōi wa'ahachō  
dōdō, moroi ba wa'ahachō dō-  
dō andrō, si no faloecha ami.
- 32 Noa sa ifa'o'oe manō ira fefoe  
Lowalangi, ba wa lō molo'ō, ena'ō  
ihachōsi tōdō ira fefoe. (*Gal.* 3, 22.  
*Sin.* 145, 9).
- 33 IV. Ha lō abacha wa no a'oi so  
manō chō Lowalangi ba fa'atoea-  
toeania ba fangilania andrō ! Si lō  
aboto ba dōdō niha wangoehoekoe-  
nia, ba si lō isōndra niha lala andrō
- 34 chōnia ! (*Job.* 11, 6, 7). Ha niha sa  
zi no aboto ba dōdō dōdō Zo'aja  
andrō ? ba ha niha zi no mamolala
- tōdōnia ? (*Jes.* 40, 13, 14; *Kor.* I.  
2, 16). Ma ha niha zi no mangō-  
hōnagō fame'e chōnia hadia ia, ni-  
soelōni chōnia dania ? (*Job.* 41, 2).  
Moroi chōnia sa fefoe hadia ia ba  
ja'ia zamatorō ba ba chōnia loea-  
loea hadia ia fefoe. Ja'ia nifosoe-  
mange, iroegi zi lō aetoe ! Jadoehoe.  
(*Kor.* I, 8, 6; *Rom.* 16, 27; *Fet.* II.  
3, 18).
- FAZA 12.
- I. Famaroee tōdō ba wolo'ō li Lo-  
walangi, ba II. ba wa lō fajawa ba  
ba wa lō farōi, ba III. ba wang-  
roma'ō wa la'omasī'ō nawō, he ba zi  
fa'oedoe.
- 1
- II. Andrō oefarooe dōdōmi, ja'ami  
ira talifoesō, moroi ba wa'ahachō  
dōdō Lowalangi andrō, ena'ō mibe'e  
soemange mbotomi, soemange saoeri,  
ni'amoni'ō, somasi Lowalangi ; da'ō  
wamosoemange Lowalangi chōmi, si  
so tōdō. (*F.* 6, 13). Ba bōi mifaomagō  
ami ba niha zi sagōtō tanō andre,  
mibali'ō ami, wamohoeni era'era  
dōdōmi, ena'ō mi'ilā mitimba tōdōmi  
hadia nilaoe dōdō Lowalangi, hadia  
zi sōchi, hadia wa'omasinia ba  
hadia zo'ahonoa. (*Ejes.* 4, 17, 22 b.  
t.; 5, 10, 17).
- 2
- III. Oeŵa'ō sa chōmi, dozi ami,  
moroi ba wa'eboea dōdō andrō, si  
no faloecha ndra'o, bōi fajawa za-  
mōsana, ha ndrohoendrohoe, era'era  
zatoeateoa jamoe'alei, dali zoe'asoe'a  
wamati andrō, nindrohoeog  
Lowalangi ba zamōsana. (*F.* 11, 20.  
*Gal.* 6, 3. *Kor.* II. 10, 13). Hoelō  
mbotoda sa, me no oja ndrotondroto  
chōda, ba me tengā ha sambalō halōwō  
ndrotondroto andrō, (*Kor.* I.  
12, 12 b. t.), si manō ita ba chō  
Keriso, ja'ita si no ato, ha samboea  
boto ita, ba no ndrotondroto ita,  
zamōsana ba chō nawōnia ; (*Kor.* I.  
12, 27. Ba no faehoe game'ela andrō  
chōda, balazi wa'eboea dōdō andrō,  
si no faloecha ita : Na fama'ele'ō,  
ba jafaoedoe ba wamati andrō ;
- 3
- 4
- 5

- 7 (*Kor. I. 12, 4; 14, 1.*); ba na so zi so balōwō, ba jamohaogō halōwōnia, ba na famahaō, ba jamamahaō; (*Fet. I. 4, 10. 11.*) ; ba na famaroee tōdō, ba jamoefaroe dōdō niha; na so zame'e ame'ela, ba ja'adōlō dōdōnia wame'e; na samatōrō, ba jamoe'oigō dōdōnia; ba na sahachō tōdō si noemana, ba ja moroi ba dōdōnia.
- 9 (*Mat. 6, 2 b. t. Kor. II. 9, 7.*) . Ba wangomasi'ō awō andrō, ba bōi faroeka wamini tōdō. Mi'ogorofi zi lō sōchi andrō, mi'olembai zi sōchi. (*Tim. I. 1, 5. Sin. 34, 15. Amos. 5, 10. 15.*) . Fangomasi'ō talifoesō andrō, ba ja moroi ba dōdōmi, faoma mi-hoelō nawōmi, wamosoemange ja'ia.
- 11 (*Heb. 13, 1. Fet. I, 1, 22; 2, 17.*) . Ba wa'owōlō'ōlō andrō, ba bōi atage ami; ja'atarō dōdōmi, ja enoni Zo'-12 aja ami. **Mi'omoesoi'ō dōdōmi ba wanōtōna andrō, mitaha dōdōmi, na gōna ami famakao; bōi mifa-malōmalō wangandrō.** (*F. 5, 2 b. t.; 8, 24 b. t. Tes. I. 5, 16. 17.*) .
- 13 III. Na so ni'amoni'ō, sambō'a-ambō hadia ia, ba mitolo; mifamaha ami ba wame'e gō dome. (*Fet. I. 4, 14. 9, Heb. 6, 10; 13, 2.* Mifahowoe'ō zolohi ja'ami; mifahowoe'ō ba bōi mi'angelifi. (*Mat. 5, 44. Fet. I. 3, 9.*) .
- 15 **Mi'omoesoi'ō dōdōmi awō zomoeso tōdō, ba mi'egē'ge awō zegē'ge.**
- 16 (*Loek. 15, 32.*) . Ja ha sara dōdōmi chō nawōmi, bōi mifajaŵa, tooe mi'-iagō, awō zide'ide, bōi miŵa'ō tōdōmi satoeatoea ami. (*F. 15, 5. Kor. 17 I. 1, 10. Fil. 2, 2. 3. Jes. 5, 21.*) . Bōi misoelōni zi lō sōchi awōnia si lō sōchi, ba niha; si sōchi mifatooe-tooe, ba niha fefoe. (*F. 12, 14. Amaed. 18 20. 22. Kor. II. 8, 21.*) . Na dali ami, ba ja'atoelō ami ba niha fefoe. (*F. 14, 19. Heb. 12, 14.*) . Bōi milaoe mbalō-mi, ja'ami ni'omasi'ōgōe! mifonaha wōnoe andrō; noa sa so ba zoera: „Chōgoe wolaoe e balō, ja'ō za noelōni, iŵa'ō So'aaja.” (*Moz. III. 19, 18. Mat. 5, 39 b. t. 20 Moz. V. 32, 35.*) . Ba na olofo
- zi fa'oedoe chōoe, ba be'e gōnia, ba na owōchi dōdōnia, ba fabadoegō chōnia n i danō. Na ñlaoe daō sa, ba ñ'woeloim bo galitō ba hōgōnia. (*Amaed. 25, 21. 22.*) . Bōi ilaŵa ndra'oegō si lō sōchi, be'e folawā zi lō sōchi zi sōchi.
- FAZA 13.
- I. Famarooe tōdō ba wolo'ō li zalaŵa, ba II. ba wangomasi'ō awō, ba III. ba wa'ohaochaoe.
- I. Dozi niha ndramoe'o'ō li zalaŵa, si so ira barō mbawa: lō'ō sa fa'asalaŵa, na tengā moroi ba Lowalangi, ba nifataro Lowalangi zalaŵa si so andrō.** (*Tit. 3, 1. Fet. I. 2, 13. 14. Joh. 19, 11.*) . Tobali, ha niha zolaŵa salaŵa, ba ilaŵa ni-honogōi Lowalangi; ba solaŵa andrō, ba la'a'asogō chōra hoekoe. Samatōrō andrō sa, ba tengā fameta'oe ba mboeaboea si sōchi, no fameta'oe ba mboeaboea si lō sōchi. Ba na omasi'ō lō ata'oe'ō zalaŵa, ba si sōchi laoe, ba isoeno ndra'oegō. Enoni Lowalangi sa ia, sogoena chōoe. Ba na ñlaoe zi lō sōchi, ba ata'oefi ia; tengā sa maimai, wa so chōnia wōda; enoni Lowalangi sa ia, solaoe balō, samatōrō hoekoe ba zolaoe si lō sōchi. (*Nga'ot. II. 19, 6 b. t.*) . Andrō lō tola lō ta'-o'ō lira, tengā ha ba wotoe andrō, fa lō itegoe ita tōdōda gōi. Andrō mibe'e mbeo gōi, sangai halōwō Lowalangi sa ira, lō tola lō laŵa'ōwā'ō. Midozigō ira, wame'e ōmōmi, bōlī dōla hōgō ba zanema bōlī dōla hōgō, ba beo ba zanema beo, ba fa'ata'oe ba ni'ata'oefi, ba soemange ba nifo-soemange. (*Mat. 22, 21.*) .
- II. Bōi mo'omō ami hadia ia, gofroe ba ñchō, ha fa faoma mi'omasi'ō nawōmi; sangomasi'ō awōnia sa, ba no i'o'ō goroisa.** (*Joh. 13, 34. Tim. I. 1, 5.*) . Oroisa andrō sa: „Bōi ohorō!” „bōi ange'e!” „bōi anagō!” „bōi angisō!”

ba hadia ia goroisa bō'ō, ba no te-farahoegō ba niwa'ō andrō : „O ma-si'ō z a h a t ō c h ō o e, si m a n e f a'ō m a s i o e n d r a'ō e g ū” (Gal. 5, 14. Moz. II. 20, 13 b. t. Moz. III. 10 19, 18. Mat. 22, 39. 40). Fa'omasi a-andrō, ba lō ilaoe zi lō sōchi chō nawōnia, **andrō wa folo'ō oroisa wa'omasi andrō.** (Kor. I. 13, 4 b. t.).

III. Andrō mi'o'ō da'ō, me no mi'ilā ginōtō andrō, wa no iroeogi baŵa chōmi, ba wemaoso moroi ba wemōrō; noa sa ahatō chōda wan-gorifi andrō iada'e, moroi me awena

11 12 mamati ita. (E/tes. 5, 14. 16). No noemalō zi bongi, molooeo sa'ae. Ba databōhōi sa'ae mboeaboea ba zo-gōmigōmi andrō, ba ta'aro'ō ita fangōna ba zi molooeo. (Tes. I. 5, 6. 8. E/tes. 5, 11; 6, 13).

13 Data'onangegō wanōrō lalada, si mane na molooeo; bōi femangamanga ba famadoema-doe toeo, bōi fohorōhorō ba hochā, bōi fagoeagoeasa ba fa'afōchō dō-dō; (Loek. 21, 34. Tes. I. 4, 3 b. t.

14 Jak. 3, 14); mihalō baloebaloemi Zo'aja ja'ita, Jesoe Keriso, ba fange-haomi ūsimi andrō, ba bōi ba wo-lo'ō fangisōnia. (Gal. 3, 27; 5, 16. Kor. I. 9, 27. Fet. I. 2, 11).

#### FAZA 14.

I. Bōi tahoekoe nawōda, na so hadia ia zi fatimba chōda ma'ifoe, ba

II. bōi ta'alani zambō fa'abe'e na.

1 I. Si lō abōlō famati na, ba mi-tehe gōi, ba bōi ba wangoehoekoe tōdōnia. (F. 15, 1 b. t.). So zangoemā'ō tola manō i'ā fefoe, hadia ia, ba sambō fa'abe'e, ba i'ā goelegoele. (Moz. I. 1, 29; 9, 3. Kor. I. 10, 25).

2 3 Bōi jamoe'ambōsi zi lō manga si manga, ba si lō manga, ba bōi jamoehoekoe zi manga; noa sa ite-ma ia Lowalangi. (Kor. I. 8, 8 b. t.; 10, 23 b. t. Kol. 2, 16). Ja'oegō a-andrō, ha niha ndra'oegō, wa ohoe-koe genoni mbō'ō? Chō zochō ja'ia, na abe'e ia, ba chō zochō ja'ia gōi, na alaoe. Ba sabē'e sa'ae ia; so sa

wa'abōlō Zo'aja, ba wangabe'e ja'ia. (Jak. 4, 11. 12). So sa zamaehoesi loeo, ba so zangoema'ō faoma ma-nō; bōi zi lō fadoehoe dōdō zamō-sana. (F. 14, 3. Gal. 4, 10). Ha niha zamaehoesi loeo, ba chō Zo'aja, wa ifaehoesi, ba ha niha zi manga, ba chō Zo'aja wemangania, i'andrō sa saoha gōlō chō Lowalangi; ba ha niha zi lō manga, ba chō Zo'aja, wa lō manga ia, ba i'andrō gōi saoha gōlō chō Lowalangi. (Kol. 3, 17. Tim. I. 4, 4; Moz. V. 8, 10). **Lō'ō** 7 sa ba chōda saoeri, ba chōnia manō, ba lō si mate, ba chōnia manō. (Kor. II. 5, 15; Gal. 2, 20). Na aoeri ita sa, ba chō Zo'aja wa'aerida, ba na mate ita, ba chō Zo'aja wa'amateda; tobali, he saoeri ita, ba he si mate ita, ba chō Zo'aja ita. (F. 6, 10. 11; Tes. I. 5, 10). **Da'ō** 8 sa mbōrō, wa mate Keriso, awō wa no ifoeli aceri, ena'ō ifatōrō zi no mate, awō zaoeri. (Hal. zin. 10, 42. Tit. 2, 14). Ba ja'oegō, hadia wa ūhoe-koe dalifoesōe? Ma ja'oegō gōi, hadia wa ūositengagō dalifoesōe? Dozi ita sa, ba fōna dadaoma wan-goehoekoe andrō chō Lowalangi so ita dania. (F. 2, 16; Mat. 7, 1 b. t.; Kor. II. 5, 10). Noa sa so ba zoera: 11 „Fa ja wa no sa o e r i n d r a'ō, i ū a'ō So'aja, na lō do zi da-nia i a t o e h i d a n ū f ū n a g o e, ba n a l ū d o z i b e w e d a n i a z a n o e n o L o w a l a n g i.” (Jes. 45, 23. Fil. 2, 10). Tobali dozi ita 12 tesechegō dania chō Lowalangi, i'ombacha'ō hadia ia chōnia zamō-sana. (Mat. 12, 36).

II. **Ba** bōi sa'ae tahoekoe nawōda; 13 da'ō sa'ae mifaigi, fa lō te'a'asogō zi fatoewoe, ba ma fangala, ba da-lifeosō. (Mat. 18, 7. Kor. I. 8. 9; 10, 32). Oe'ila ba no fadoehoe dōdōgōe, 14 ba chō Zo'aja, Jesoe, ba lō hadia ia zi to'oea alacha, ha ba zangoemā'ō tōdōnia, no alacha, hadia ia, chōnia no alacha. (Mat. 15. 11. Tit. 1, 15). Ba na bōrō gōi, wa aboe dō- 15

- 16 dō dalifoesōoe, ba tengā sa'ae fangomasi'ō awō dali chōoe; bōi be' famakiko zi no mate Keriso salahī gōoe andrō. (F. 13, 10. Kor. I, 8, 11-13). Bōi tetandrawaisi zi sōchi 17 andrō chōmi. Banoea Lowalangi andrō sa, ba tengā femangamanga ba famadoemadoe hadia ia, ha fa'a-toelō dōdō, ba fa'ohahaoe dōdō ba fa'omoeso dōdō, ba chō Geheha ni'amoni'ō. (Kor. I, 4, 20; 8, 8. Mat. 18 6, 33). Ha niha sa zi mōi enoni Keriso ba da'ō, da'ō zomasi Lowalangi, da'ō zi fadoehoe dōdō niha. 19 Ba datagohi zogona, ena'ō atoelō ita, ba ena'ō tcedooedooe ba zi sōchi nawōda, tabe'e. (F. 12, 18; 15, 20 2). Bōi be'e bōrō gō, wamakiko halōwō Lowalangi. Oi si sōchi sa, ba tobali si lō sōchi, na i'ā niha ba na fatoewoe chōnia. (Hal. zin. 10, 21 15. Kor. I, 8, 7). Sōchi lō ta'ā ndriwo ba lō tabadoe nagoe, ba ma hadia ia, na fatoewoe chō dalifoesōda. 22 (Kor. I, 8, 13. Famati andrō, si so chōoe, ba chōoe da'ō, dali ndra'oegō, fōna Lowalangi. Ja'ahowoe zi lō manoefa tōdō, na si tola ba na si lō tola, hadia ia. (Joh. I, 3, 21). 23 Ba sanoefa tōdō, ba no moehoekoe, na i'ā, me no tengā moroi ba wamatī. Ba fefoe hadia ia zi tengā moroi ba wamatī, ba no olalōwa. (F. 14, 14).

## FAZA 15.

I. Famaroee tōdō, ena'ō labologō dōdō ba zambō famati na, ba ena'ō na ha sara dōdō. II. Ibe'e golola Faeolo, wa tola iīva'ō manō chōra da'ō. III. Ifaboe'oe we'amōi ba Roma. IV. Ifaroee dōdōra, ena'ō itōrō lira ia, na mangandrō ira.

- 1 I. Ba no mo'ōmō ita, ja'ita si no abe'e, wamologō tōdōda ba wa lō abōlō zambō fa'abōlō na; ba bōi ta'omasi'ō ita. (F. 14, 1 b. t. Kor. 2 I, 9, 22). Dozi ita, ta'o'ō chō nawōda, ena'ō mogoena chōnia, ena'ō tedooedooe ba zi sōchi nawōda. (F.

14, 19. Tes. I, 5, 11). Si manō sa gōi Keriso, lō i'omasi'ō ia, itōrō sa ziso ba zoera: „No gōna ndra'o ta hia andrō chōza na higō j'a'o e gō.” (Joh. 8, 50. Sin. 69, 10). Hadia ia sa nisoera fōna, ba ba wamahaō ja'ita tesoera ia, ena'ō so chōda wanōtōna andrō, moroi ba wa'ebolo dōdō andrō ba moroi ba wondrara dōdō andrō, nirongoda ba zoera. (F. 4, 23, 24). Ba Lowalangi wa'ebolo dōdō, Lowalangi wondrara dōdō, ba jamoetolo ami, ena'ō ha' sara dōdōmi, ba chō na wōmi, dali Keriso Jesoe; (F. 12, 16); ena'ō ha sara dōdōmi ba ha sara limi, wanoeno Lowalangi, Ama Zo'aja ja'ita Jesoe Keriso. (Hal. zin. 4, 24). Andrō faoma mifonaha nawōmi, si mane famonaha Keriso ja'ami, ba wamolachōmi Lowalangi. (F. 14, 1). Da'ō sa niwā'ōgōe: no tobali enoni niboto Keriso, bōrō wa'adoehoe Lowalangi, ba wanga'aro'ō amabōe'oela li andrō chō ndra toe. (Mat. 15, 24; 20, 28). Ba fa'ahachō dōdō andrō mbōrō, wa lafotachōmi Lowalangi niha baero, si mane si so ba zoera: „Andrō oeso eno ndra'o e gō ba niha baero, ba oebē'e bōrō wanōenō dōimō.” (Sin. 18, 50). Ba' so zoei, ba imane: „Mi'omoeso i'ō dōdō mi, ja'a mi, niha baero, awō mbanoeania.” (Moz. V, 32, 43). Ba so 11 zoei: „Misoeno Zo'aja, dozi a mi, motōi niha baero, ndra mōeso eno ia fefoe so i.” (Sin. 117, 1). Ba so zoei, ba imane Jesaja: So dania lewiō ba mbōrō Iza'i andrō, ba si maoso dania, ba wa matōrō niha baero; chōnia manōtōna dania niha bae-ro. (Jes. 11, 1. 10. Mat. 12, 21). Ba Lowalangi wanōtōna andrō, ba jamoehōna chōmi fefoe wa'omoeso dōdō ba fa'ohahaoe dōdō ba wamatī andrō, ena'ō a'oi so chōmi wa-

- nōtōna andrō, soroi ba wa'abōlō Geheha ni'amoni'ō. (F. 5, 1, 2).
- 14 II. Ba noa gōi fadoehoe dōdōgoe, ja'ami ira talifoesōgōe, ba chōmi andrō, wa no fahōna chōmi gōi gera'era si sōchi, wa no a'oi so wa'aboto ba dōdōmi, awō wa tola faoma mifaroee dōdō nawōmi. (Fet. II. 15 1, 12). Ba no lō alawōdo ma'iofe, wanoera chōmi, hoelō ba wamasoegi ba dōdōmi, moroi ba wa'eboea dōdō andrō, si no faloecha ndra'o chō 16 Lowalangi, ena'ō enoni Jesoe Keriso ndra'o, ba niha baero, ere, ba halōwō ni'amoni'ō andrō, fangombacha toeria somoeso dōdō andrō, chō Lowalangi, ena'ō ni'omasi'ō zoemange andrō, niha baero, ni'omasi'ō ba chō Geheha ni'amoni'ō. (F. 11, 13; 17 12, 1. Jes. 66. 20). Ba so chōgōe wanoeno ja'o, ba chō Keriso Jesoe, ba halōwōgōe andrō chō Lowalangi.
- 18 (Kor. II. 1, 12-14). Lō'ō sa zi lō ata'oedo oetoenō, hadia ia, zi lō itolodo Keriso, wolaoe ja'ia, ba wondrōnisi niha baero ba wolo'ō, he taroma li, ba he nihalō danga. (Kor. 19 II. 3, 5; 4, 5. F. 1, 5). Ba wa'abōlō dandra ba ba wa'abōlō gila'ilā, ba wa'abōlō Geheha Lowalangi, tobali no oefaloea wangombacha toeria somoeso dōdō andrō chō Keriso, i'otarai Jeroezalema, noemalō ba zi fasoei, iroegi Iliria, (Kor. II. 12, 12. 20 Hal. zin. 14, 3). Ba oe'aloei, ena'ō lō oetoeriagō ba zi no moerongo dōi Keriso, fa bōi oehalō halōwōgōe halōwō niha bō'ō, (Kor. II. 10, 15. 21 16), ena'ō itōrō zi so ba zoera: „Ba a zi lō moe'ombacha'ō na hadia ia, ba chōnia, d'a'ō zangila dania, ba ba zi lō moerongo na ia, d'a'ō zaboto ba dōdō dania.” (Jes. 52, 15).
- 22 III. Da'ō gōi zasese mōi bōrō, wa tetabi ndra'o we'amōi chōmi 23 mena'ō. (F. I, 13). Ba iada'e, me lō nahagoe sa'ae ba danō da'e misa, ba me no hoemocloe dōdōgōe we'a-
- mōi chōmi, ha me oega fache sa'ae, (F. 1, 10 b. t.), ba mōido chōmi, na 24 mōido ba Zifania; oedōnadōna sa, oe'ilā ami, na oetōrō, ba fao ami chōgōe ba da'ō, na no oesōndra oea wangabe'e ma'iofe, ba chōmi andrō. Ba iada'e, ba oesaŵa Jeroezalema, 25 mōido enoni ni'amoni'ō andrō. (Hal. zin. 19, 21; 24, 17). Noa sa nilaoe 26 dōdō mbanoea Makedonia ba banoea Nachaja, wanolo si noemana ba ni'amoni'ō andrō ba Jeroezalema. (Hal. zin. 11, 29 b. t.). Nilaoe dōdōra 27 sa ba ōmōra chōra gōi. Na no mo'oe-racha sa'ae niha baero ba mbalazo dōdō chōra, ba ōmōra gōi latolo ira ba mbalazo mboto. (Kor. I. 9, 11). Ba na no awai chōgōe da'ō, na no 28 oebe'e ba dangara mboeala andrō, ba oetōrō ami, we'amōi ba Zifania. Ba no oe'ilā, na mōido chōmi, ba 29 a'oi oe'oe howoehowoe andrō, chō Keriso. (F. 1, 11).
- IV. Ba oe'andrō chōmi, ja'ami 30 ira talifoesō, moroi chō Zo'aja ja'ita, Jesoe Keriso ba moroi ba wa'omasi Geheha andrō, mitolo ndra'o wangerōngandrō chō Lowalangi, ba chōgōe andre, (Kor. II. 1, 11. Efes. 6, 18, 19), ena'ō te'efa'ō ndra'o ba danga zi lō mamati andrō ba Joedaia, ba ena'ō omasi ni'amoni'ō wanologoe Jeroezalema andrō, (Tes. II. 3, 1. 2. Hal. zin. 21, 11. 27 b. t.), ena'ō omoeo 32 dōdōgōe we'amōi chōmi, na omasi Lowalangi, ba ena'ō faoma ta'okafoei dōdō nawōda. (F. 1, 10). Ba 33 jamoetolo ami fefoe Lowalangi wa'ohahaoe dōdō andrō! Jadoehoe. (F. 16, 20. Tes. I, 5, 23. Tes. II. 3, 16).

## FAZA 16.

I. I'andrō Faoelo, ena'ō lafa'amōi chōra Woibe andrō ba ena'ō latolo ia. II. Fangowai samati. III. Fama-rooe tōdō. IV. Fangowai ni'oro'iō zamati. V. Fanoeno Lowalangi.

I. Oe'andrō chōmi, ba chō Woibe andrō, talifoesōda alawe, enoni ba mbanoea ba Gengerea, (Tim. I. 5, 9.

- 2 b. t. *Hal. zin.* 18, 18), ena'ō mitema ia, ba chō Zo'aja, si nangea ha ni' amoni'ō, ba ena'ō mitolo ia ba halōwō fefoe, ba zogoena ami chōnia; ja'ia gōi, ba no ato nitolonia, ba ja'odo gōi, ba no itolo. (*Fil.* 2, 29).
- 3 II. **Mi'owai** Werikila ba Akila, awōgoe ba halōwō, ba chō Keriso
- 4 Jesoe, (*Hal. zin.* 18, 2), si no ma-  
melegō bagira ba nosogoe; tengha ja'o zangandrō saoha gōlōra, no dozi banoea niha Keriso ba niha
- 5 baero gōi; ba mi'owai mbanoea niha Keriso andrō jomo chōra. Mi'owai Gefaineto andrō, somasi ndra'o, bōrōta mbanoea Keriso ba Azia.
- 6 (*Kor. I.* 16, 19). Mi'owai Maria andrō,
- 7 si no erege tōdō chōmi. Mi'owai Gandroniko andrō ba Joenio andrō, iwama, awōgoe nikeroe, si no te-  
toeria, ba zinenge andrō, ba noa gōi fōnagoe tobali niha Keriso ira.
- 8 Mi'owai Gambeliato andrō, somasi
- 9 ndra'o, ba chō Zo'aja. Mi'owai Goeribano andrō, awōma ba halōwō, ba chō Keriso, ba Sitachi andrō, somasi
- 10 ndra'o. Mi'owai Gafele andrō, si no fadoehoe dōdōda, ba chō Keriso. Mi'owai zi so jomo chō Garisoboebo
- 11 andrō. Mi'owai Herodiano andrō, iwama. Mi'owai niha Keriso andrō,
- 12 jomo chō Narikiso andrō. Mi'owai Derifena andrō ba Terifosa, serege tōdō ba chō Zo'aja. Mi'owai Weresi andrō, ni' omasi'ō andrō, si no abōlō
- 13 halōwō ba chō Zo'aja. Mi'owai Roefo andrō, ba chō Zo'aja, ba inania, si no
- 14 tobali inagoe gōi. (*Mar.* 15, 21). Mi'owai Gasikerito andrō ba Felego ba Hereme ba Fateroba ba Herema ba
- 15 talifoesō andrō, awōra. Mi'owai Wilologo andrō ba Joelia andrō ba Nero ba talifoesōnia alawe andrō ba Olifa, awō ni' amoni'ō andrō fefoe,
- 16 awōra. Faoma mi'owai nawōmi fa'agosa bawa ni' amoni'ō andrō. La'owai ami banoea Keriso fefoe. (*Kor. I.* 16, 20. *Fet. I.* 5, 14).
- 17 III. **Ba** oe'andrō chōmi, ja'ami ira talifoesō, mifaigi zamobōrō fama-
- bali ba fangala, si lō faoedoe ba wamahaō andrō, me lafahaō ami; mi'erogō ira. (*Mat.* 7, 15 b. t.; *Fil.* 3, 2; *Tim. I.* 6, 3-5; *Tit.* 3, 10 b. t.). Tenga sa enoni Zo'aja ja'ita, Jesoe 18 Keriso niha si manō, enoni daloera ira. Ba me no si sōchi lira, ba me lahaogōhaogō, ba lafaeloengoe dōdō zadōlō tōdō. (*Fil.* 3, 18, 19; *Fet. II.* 2, 1, 14 b. t.; *Kol.* 2, 4). Noa sa terongo wolo'ōmi ba niha fefoe, ba omoeso dōdōgoe chōmi andrō, ba omasido na atoeatoea ami ba zi sōchi, ba na owōhōwōhō ami ba zi lō sōchi. (*F. I.* 8; *Mat.* 10, 16; *Kor. I.* 14, 20). Lō ara tō, ba imama ba rō gahemi Zatana Lowalangi wa'ohahaoe dōdō andrō. Jafaloecha ami wa'eboea dōdō Zo'aja ja'ita, Jesoe Keriso! (*F. I.* 15, 33; *Moz. I.* 3, 15).
- VI. **I'owai** ami Timoteo andrō, awōgoe ba halōwō, ba Loekio andrō ba Jaso ba Sosifatero, iwama. (*Hal. zin.* 16, 1; 13, 1; 17, 5; 20, 4). Oe'owai ami, ja'o Teresio, sanoera soera andre, ba chō Zo'aja. (*Jer.* 36, 4). I'owai ami Gajo, si no mōi tome ndra'o; ba hoelō zi no mōi tome chōnia mbanoea ma'afefoe. I'owai ami Era-  
so andrō, doeroetoeli mbanoea ba Koerato, talifoesō andrō. (*Kor. I.* 1, 14; *Tim. II.* 4, 20). Jafaloecha ami fefoe wa'eboea dōdō Zo'aja ja'ita, Jesoe Keriso. (*Kor. I.* 16, 23).
- V. **Ba** chōnia, sangila manga a'aro'ō tōdōmbi ba doeria somoeso dōdō andrō, chōgōe, ba ba doeria Jesoe Keriso andrō, fama'ele'ō zi no tobini andrō, si lō moe'ombacha'ō, gōtōgōtō wa'ara mege, (*Tes. II.* 3, 3. *Kol.* 1, 26. *Fet. I.* 1, 20), nifa'ele'ō iada'e, 26 nifarongogō ba niha baero fefoe, moroi ba zoera wama'ele'ō andrō, me no i'oro'ō Lowalangi si lō aetoe, ba wolo'ō andrō, ba wamatī, (*Efes.* 3, 4, 5), chō Lowalangi satoeatoea 27 andrō, ha ja'ia, moroi chō Jesoe Keriso, ja chōnia zoemange, iroegi zi lō aetoe! Jadoehoe. (*F. I.* 11, 36. *Tim. I.* 1, 17).

# Soera Waoelo andrō

ba mbanoea

## GORINDRO,

SI FOFONA.

### FAZA 1.

I. Fangowai Waoelo. II. I'andrō saoha gölō chō Lowalangi, me no i'eboea'ō dōdōnia ba mbanoea Gorindro andrō. III. Ifangelama ira : bōi fabali dōdō ba**ñ**bōi laŵa'ō tōdōra satoeatoea ira.

- 1      I. Faoelo zanoera da'e, nikaoni sinenge Keriso Jesoe, moroi ba nilaoe dōdō Lowalangi, ba Sotene, talifoesō andrō, (*Kol. 1, 1. Hal. zin. 18, 17*),
- 2      ba mbanoea Lowalangi andrō ba Gorindro, nihaogō ba chō Keriso Jesoe, ni'amani'ō, nikaoni, fabaja fefoe zangarōfi li tōi Zo'aja ja'ita, Jesoe Keriso, fefoe gofoe heza, he ba chōra, ba he ba chōma. (*Hal. zin. 18, 1 b. t. Joh. 17, 19. Rom. 1, 7*).
- 3      Jafaloecha ami wa'eboea dōdō ba fa'ohahaoe dōdō chō Namada Lowalangi, ba chō Zo'aja, Jesoe Keriso. (*Efes. 1, 2*).
- 4      II. Lö mammalōmalō oe'andrōsaoha gölō chō Lowalangigoe, ba chōmi andrō, ba wa'eboea dōdō Lowalangi andrō, si no faloecha ami, ba chō Keriso Jesoe, (*Rom. 1, 8. 9*), me no fahōna chōmi fefoe hadia ia, ba chōnia andrō, he ba ngawalō hoe-hoeo, ba he ba ngawalō wa'aboto
- 5      ba dōdōfefoe, (*Kol. 1, 9. 10*), wa no moe'a'aro'ō ba dōdōmi wamadoe-
- 6      hoe'ō Keriso andrō. Tobali lō ambō ami boeala fa'eboea dōdō andrō fefoe, hadia ia, ba sombalombaloi fa'ato'ele Zo'aja ja'ita, Jesoe Keriso,
- 7      ami, (*Tit. 2, 13*), sangabe'e'ō göi

ja'ami, iroegi gamozoea, fa lō sine-goe, na bawa Zo'aja ja'ita, Jesoe Keriso. (*Fil. 1, 6. 10. 11. Tes. I. 5, 23. 24*). Lö farōi Lowalangi, si no mamakaoni'ō ja'ami ba wefao chō Nononia Jesoe Keriso, So'aja ja'ita. (*F. I. 10, 13; Tim. II. 1, 9; Joh. 6, 44*).

III. Ba oe'andrō chōmi, ja'ami 10 ira talifoesō, moroi ba dōi Zo'aja ja'ita andrō, Jesoe Keriso, ena'ō ha sara limi fefoe, ba ena'ō lō faloecha ba chōmi fabali dōdō; mi'atoelō'ō, mi'osara'ō gera'erami ba tōdōmi. (*F. 11, 18. Rom. 15, 5. Fil. 2, 1. 2*). Noa sa moe'ombacha'ō 11 chōgoe, ba chōmi andrō, ja'ami ira talifoesōgoe, si si jomo chō Cheloe andrō zangombacha, no so wagoeagoeasa ba chōmi. (*F. 3, 3 b. t.*). Da'ō niwā'ōgoe, me iwa'ō 12 si samōsa ba chōmi : Chō Waoelo ndra'o, ba si samōsa, ba : Chō Afolo ndra'o, ba si samōsa, ba : Chō Gefa ndra'o, ba si samōsa, ba : Chō Keriso ndra'o. (*Hal. zin. 18, 24. Joh. 1, 43*). Hadia, no fabali Keriso ? 13 Hadia, Faoelo niforōfa salahimi ? ba ma ba dōi Waoelo teabajagō idanō ami mege ? Oesoeno Lowalangi, me 14 samōsa lō nibajagōgoc idanō ba chōmi, baero Gerifo ba Gajo andrō, (*Hal. zin. 18, 8. Rom. 16, 23*), fa bōi 15 laŵa'ō, no ba dōigoe oebajagō idanō niha. Ba noa sa göi oebajagō idanō 16 zi samba omo ndra Sefana, baero ö, ba lō oe'ilä, na so niha bō'ō ni-

- 17 Tenga sa ba wamajagō idanō ifatenge ndra'o Keriso, no ba wangombacha toeria somoeso dōdō ifatenge ndra'o, tengā fa'oneche ba hoehceo, fa bōi tobali faja rōfa
- 18 Keriso andrō. (F. 2, 1 b. t.). **Toeria rōfa andrō, ba faja sa ba niha si tetibo, ba ba chōda, ni'orifi, ba no fa'abōlō Lowalangi ia.** (F.
- 19 1, 23, 24. Rom. 1, 16). Noa sa so ba zoera: „O e f a k i k o d a n i a w a ' a t o e a t o e a z a - t o e a t o e a a n d rō b a f a ' a - b o t o b a dōdō b a z a b o t o b a dōdō andrō, b a o e t a - j a i g ō.” (Jes. 29, 14. Job. 5, 12).
- 20 Hezo zatoeateoa? hezo zonechc ba wasosota andrō, ba gōtō danō andre? Hadia, tengā no ibali'ō faja wa'a-toeateoa ba goeli danō andre Lowalangi? (F. 3, 19. Jes. 19, 12).
- 21 Me no lō'ō sa aboto ba dōdō niha goeli danō Lowalangi, ba wa'a-toeateania andrō, ba wa'a-toeateoeara, ba no omasi Lowalangi i'orifi zamatī andrō, faja andrō, fangombacha. (Mat. 11, 25). La'andrō sa dandra niha Jehoeda ba la'alei wa'a-toeateoa Dawa Heleni, (Mat. 12, 38).
- 23 Hal. zin. 17, 18, 32), ba ja'aga, ba matoeriagō Keriso, niforōfa andrō, si fatoewoe ba niha Jehoeda, ba si no faja ba dōdō niha baero, (F.
- 24 2, 2, 14, Rom. 9, 32 b. t.), ba ba nikaoni andrō, he niha Jehoeda, ba he Dawa Heleni, ba no Keriso, fa'abōlō Lowalangi ba fa'a-toeateoa Lowalangi ia. (F. 1, 18; 2, 5. Kol.
- 25 2, 3). Fajafaja andrō sa, soroi Lowalangi, ba no atoeateoa moroi ba niha, ba si lō abōlō andrō, soroi Lowalangi, ba no abōlō moroi ba niha. Mifaigi sa'ae wogaoni ja'ami andrō, ja'ami ira talifoesō, lō ato zatoeateoa, na dali wa'a-toeateoa niha, lō ato zabōlō, lō ato zalaŵa.
- 27 (Joh. 7, 48, 49). Hadia ia zi no fajafaja, wamaigi niha goeli danō, da'ō nitoetoejoe Lowalangi, ena'ō i'ailasi zatoeateoa andrō, ba hadia zi lō abōlō, wamaigi niha goeli danō, da'ō nitoetoejoe Lowalangi, ena'ō i'ailasi zabōlō andrō. (Jak. 2, 1-5). Ba ha niha zi tenga salawā, wamaigi niha goeli danō, ba hadia ni'ositengagō, da'ō nitoetoejoe Lowalangi, hadia zi lō'ō andrō, ena'ō lō mogoena zi so, ibe'e, (Gal. 6, 3), ena'ō lō isoeno ia niha, ha niha ia, 29 fōna Lowalangi. (Efes. 2, 6. Jes. 40, 6). Ba chōnia mi'oro, ja'ami andrō, ba chō Keriso Jesoe, **niba-li'ō Lowalangi fa'a-toeateoa chōda ba fa'a-toelō dōdō ba fangohaoehaoe ba fangōhōli,** (F. 1, 24, Jer. 23, 6. Kor. II. 5, 21. Heb. 2, 11. Rom. 3, 24. Efes 1, 7), ena'ō itōrō zi so ba zoera: „Na so za no eno ja'ia, ba ba chō Z o' a ja ja m o e s o e n o i a”. (Jer. 9, 23, 24. Kor. II. 10, 17).
- FAZA 2.
- Tenga fa'a-toeateoa niha goeli danō ni'ombacha'ō Waoelo, lō fa'oneche ba hoehoeo andrō chōnia, hafa'a-toeateoa Lowalangi, hoehoeo si oroi ba Geheha.
- Ba ja'odo gōi, me mōido chōmi, ja'ami ira talifoesō, ba tengā fa'a-bōlō ba hoehoeo ni'ohegoe, ba tengā fa'abōlō wa'a-toeateoa, wanōeriagō chōmi famadoehoe'ō Lowalangi andrō. (F. 1, 17. Joh. I. 5, 9). Lō'ō sa niwā'ōgoe tōdōgōe, so hadia ia ni'ilagoe ba chōmi andrō, baero Jesoe Keriso, niforōfa andrō. (F. 15, 3. Gal. 6, 14). Ba ja'o, ba si lō abōlō ba sata'oe ba salawōlaŵō sibai, ba chōmi andrō. (Hal. zin. 18, 9. Kor. II. 10, 10; 11, 30). Ba fehedegoe ba fangombacha'ōgoe, ba tengā hoehoeo zatoeateoa, si fadoehoe dōdō niha, ba fangoroma'ō Eheha ba fa'abōlō, (Tes. I. 1, 5), fa bōi fa'a-toeateoa niha dandrōsa wamatimi, ena'ō fa'abōlō Lowalangi dandrōsania. (F. 1, 18, 24). Fa'a-toeateoa sa wehedema ba zi no mo'a-honoa, ba tengā fa'a-toeateoa niha

- goeli danō andre, tenga gōi fa'a-toeatoea zalaŵa ba goeli danō andre,  
 7 si tetibo dania. Fa'atoeatoea Lowalangi wehedema, si no tobini, si no  
 8 tobalo, nihonogōi Lowalangi, gōtō-gōtō wa'ara sa'ae, ba wamolachōmi  
 ja'ita. (*Sin. 51, 8. Ejes. 3, 8. 9.*) Si lō irai aboto ba dōdō zalaŵa ba  
 goeli danō andre, ha niha ia gōi : na no aboto ba dōdōra sa, ba lō  
 9 laforōfa mena'ō zalaŵa lachōmi  
 andrō ; (*Hal. zin. 13, 27; 3, 17.*) Si mane si so ba zoera sa : „**Si lō irai i'ila hōrō niha, si lō irai irengō tōgi**  
**dalinga niha, si lō irai mōi ba dōdō niha, ni'asiwai Lowalangi ba zango-**  
 10 **masi'ō ja'ia.** (*Jes. 64, 4.*) **Ba chōda no ifa'ele'ō Lowalangi, balazi Ge-**  
**hehania ;** fefoe hadia ia sa, ba i'a-loeloei Eheha, irege wa'abacha  
 11 Lowalangi andrō. (*Joh. 16, 13. Dan. 12, 23.*) Ha niha sa zangila hadia  
 ba dōdō niha, baero geheha niha andrō, si so ba dōdōnia ? Si manō  
 gōi wa lō saboto ba dōdō hadia zi so ba dōdō Lowalangi, baero Geheha  
 12 Lowalangi andrō. Ba ja'ita, ba tenga eheha ba goeli danō andre nitemada,  
 no Eheha si otarai Lowalangi nitemada, ena'ō ta'ila, hadia  
 13 nibe'e Lowalangi boealania chōda. (*Rom. 8, 15. Fet. II. 1, 3.*) Ba da'ō  
 gōi wehedema, tenga taroma li nisōndra ba niha, fa'atoeatoea niha ;  
 no taroma li nisōndra chō Geheha, soroi ba Geheha tafaedogō ba zoroi  
 ba Geheha. (*F. 2, 1, 4; Fet. II. 1, 21.*) Na to'oea tōdō niha, ba  
 lō i'ō hadia zi otarai chō Geheha Lowalangi, noa sa fajafaja  
 chōnia, ba tebai aboto ba dōdō, me moroi ba Geheha ena'ō wangaloei  
 eloehania. (*F. 1, 23; Mat. 16, 15, 17; Joed. 19; Joh. 14, 17.*) Ba si so  
 Eheha, ba isōndra geloeaha hadia ia fefoe, ba ja'ia, ba si lō aboto ba  
 16 dōdō niha bō'ō. (*Joh. I. 2, 20.*) Ha niha sa, zi no aboto ba dōdō era'era Zō'aja, ha niha  
 zamaha ō ja'ia ? Ba ja'ita,

ba no era'era Keriso gera'era. (*Jes. 40, 13; Jer. 23, 18.*)

### FAZA 3.

I. Itegoe Facelo, ma no fabali dōdō mbanoea Gorindro andrō. II. Enoni Lowalangi zamaha ō andrō, sanoloba halōwō chōnia, ba isofoe chōra dania, he wisa wohalōwōra. III. Bōi laŵa ō tōdōra, no atoeatoea ira.

- I. **Ba ja'ō, ba tebai fahoehoeodo** chōmi si mane ba zi so Eheha, ja'ami ira talifoesō, si mane ba zi ha zambalō ōsi niha hoehoeogoe chōmi, si mane ba ndraono sawoejoe, ba chō Keriso. (*F. 2, 15; Joh. 16, 12.*) Soesoe nifabadoegōgōe chōmi, tengā ō saba'e ; me tebai mitaha na, ba iada'e gōi, ba tebai zoei mitaha ; (*Heb. 5, 12 b. t.; Fet. I. 2, 2;*) solo'ō ōsi niha na sa ami. Na so na wa'afōchō dōdō ba fagoeagoeasa ba chōmi, ba tenga solo'ō ōsi niha ami, ba tenga hoekoe ba niha dali mboeaboeami ? (*F. 1, 10, 11; Gal. 5, 19, 20; Jak. 3, 14-16.*) Na iŵa'ō si samōsa : Chō Waoelo ndra'odo, ba si samōsa, ba : Chō Afolo ndra'odo, ba tenga hoekoe ba niha mi'o'ō ? (*F. 1, 12.*)
- II. **Hadia sa Afolo andrō ?** Ba hadia Waoelo andrō ? Enoni ira, si no mama'ema famati andrō chōmi, balazi nitema zamōsana chō Zō'aja. (*F. 4, 1.*) **Ja'ō zananō, Afolo zombōewoei, ba Lowalangi zamanōi.** (*F. 12, 11. Hal. zin. 18, 27; 19, 1.*) Tobali faja zananō, ba faja zombōewoei, ha Lowalangi, samanōi, zi ndroe hoe. Ba sananō ba somboe-woei, ba ha samboea, ba itema sa loeonia zamōsana, balazi halōwōnia. (*F. 4, 5; Sin. 62, 13.*) Sanolo sa ndra'aga, ba halōwō, chō Lowalangi ; nowi Lowalangi ami, tomosa chō Lowalangi. (*Kor. II. 6, 1. 16. Mat. 25, 14.*) No oefotojo, si mane sotomo, si no atoeatoea, dali wa'e-boea dōdō Lowalangi andrō, si no faloecha ndra'o ; tānō bō'ō zame-

- dadoo. Ba jamoefaiyi zamōsana, he wisa wotomonia. (F. 15, 10. Rom. 11, 20). **Tojo bō'ō, ba lō'ō sa i'lla ibe'e toce niha, ha niha ia gōi, baero zi no moebe'e, Jesoe Keriso andrō.** (F. 16, 22. Fet. I. 2, 4. 6).
- 12 Ba na so zangotomosi ba dete dojo andrō, ma balaki, ba ma firō, ba ma manimani, ba ma eoc, ba ma doe'oe sokōli, ba ma tōla wache,
- 13 ba oroma dania halōwō zamōsana, i'oroma'ō sa dania baŵa andrō, me ba galitō tefa'ele'ō dania, ba he wisa halōwō zamōsana, ba alitō wana-
- 14 draigō. Na manaha nifazōchinia, ni'otomosinia, ba itema loeo. Ba na achozi nifazōchinia, ba te'ala ia, ba ja'ia, ba ni'orifi, ba hoelō nifatōrō
- 16 ba galitō. (Joed. 23). Hadia, lō mi'ilila, wa no osali Lowalangi ami, awō wa no nahia Geheha Lowalangi dō-
- 17 dōmi ? (F. 6, 19. Rom. 8, 9). Na so zamakiko osali Lowalangi andrō, ba nifiköö Lowalangi dania da'ō : ni'amoni'ō sa gosali Lowalangi andrō, ba ja'ami da'ō.
- 18 III. **Bōi jamoefaeloengoe ia nihá.** Na so ba chōmi, ba goeli danō andre, zangoema'ō tōdōnia, satoeatoea ia, ba jatobali sambō era'era, ena'ō tobali satoeatoea ia. (Amaed. 3, 5. 7.
- 19 Rom. 12, 16. F. 4, 10). Fa'atoeatoea niha goeli danō andre sa, ba no fa'ambō era'era ba chō Lowalangi. Si mané sa ba zoera : „S ondra'o e s a t o e a t o e a a n d r ō, ba w a f a j a .” (Sin. 94, 11).
- 20 Job. 5, 13). Ba so zoei, ba : „I'lla So'aja g e r a ' e r a z a t o e a t o e a a n d r ō, w a f a j a .” (Sin. 94, 11).
- 21 Andrō bōi jamoeseno ia niha, ba niha ia ; a'oi sa chōmi manō, (F. 1,
- 22 31. Jer. 17, 5), he Faoelo ba he Afolo ba he Kefa ba he oeli danō ba he fa'aoeri ba he fa'amate ba he götō da'e ba he götō dania, oi chōmi manō, (F. 3, 4. Rom. 8, 28. 38.
- 23 39), ba ja'ami, ba chō Keriso, ba Keriso, ba chō Lowalangi.

## FAZA 4.

I. Halōwō zinenge andrō. II. Famakaora ba he wisa ira ba da'ō. III. Famarooe tōdō.

- I. **Da'ō ndramoeŵa'ō tōdōra, dozi, ba chōma andre, enomi Keriso ndra'-aga, samatōrō si tobini andrō, chō Lowalangi.** (F. 3, 5; Kor. II. 4, 5. Kol. 1, 25. 26). Ba ba zamatōrō andrō, ba da'ō sa nifaigi ba chōra, ena'ō lō falimo zamōsana. (Loek. 12, 42; Fet. I. 4, 10). Lō'ō sa ba dōdōgoe, na tehoekoe ndra'o chōmi, ba ma ba rafe niha bō'ō, lō'ō sa gōi oehoekoe ndra'odo. Ba he sa lō ni'ilagoe hadia ia, ba tengna na sa bōrō da'ō, wa laŵa'ō ena'ō satoelō ndra'o. Ba So'aja zangoehoekoe ja'o. (Kor. II. 1, 12; 5, 10. 11; Sin. 19, 13; 143, 2). Andrō bōi mi'etoe'ō hoekoe, hadia ia, na tengna inōtō na, irege so Zo'aja, sohagaini gōi si no tobini ba zogōmigōmi, sama'ele'ō sōndra dōdō andrō, ba awena dania teseno zamōsana chō Lowalangi. (Rom. 2, 16. Sangomb. 12, 14. Kor. II. 10, 18). Chōgoe ba chō Afolo no cebōbōgō da'ō, ja'ami ira tali-foesō, bōrō ami, ena'ō mitōngōni chōma, fa bōi fajawā ami, fa bōi italo'e'i zi so ba zoera, fa lō ifahocha zamōsana, ba wangeboea'ō ba zi samōsa ba ba wangambōsi zi samōsa. (Rom. 12, 3). Ha niha sa zamaehoesi ja'oegō ? Hadia chōoe, si lō moebe'e chōoe ? Ba na nibe'e chōoe, ba hadia wa ōsoeno ndra'oegō, hoelō tengna nibe'e chōoe ? (Jak. 1, 17). No aboeso ami, no fahōna chōmi, no samatōrō ami, ba zi lō ja'aga ! Ena'ō na doehoe wa no samatōrō ami, fa samatōrō gōi ndra'aga, awōmi ! (Fam. 3, 17).
- II. **Ba dōdōgoe sa, ba no oroma wa no fondrege zide'ide ndra'aga, ja'aga sinenge, ibe'e Lowalangi, hoe-lō zi no moe'etoe'ō hoekoe famoe-noe, me no tobali maimai ndra'aga ba nōsi goeli danō, ba mala'ika ba**

- ba niha. (*Kor. II. 4, 11. Heb. 10, 32.*  
 10 33). Sambō tōdō ndra'aga, bōrō Keriso, ba ja'ami, ba no satoeatoea, ba chō Keriso; si lō abōlō ndra'-aga, ba ja'ami, ba sabōlō; nifo-seemange ami, ba ni'ositengagō  
 11 ndra'aga. (*F. 1, 18 b. t.; 3, 18*). Iroegi ma'ōchō andre, ba solofo ndra'aga ba sowōchi tōdō, no sambō noecha, ba no nibōzibōzi ndra'aga, ba lō nahama, sahono ndra'aga, (*Kor. II.*  
 12 11, 23-27), ba ma'eregeisi dōdōma, mohalōhalōvō dangama; latandrawaisi ndra'aga, ba mafahowoe'ō ira, lagohi ndra'aga, ba mataha dōdōma; (*F. 9, 15. Hal. zin. 18, 3. Rom.*  
 13 12, 14. Mat. 5, 44); labōbōgō chōma zi lō sōchi, ba mangandrō ndra'-aga; no tobali hoelō zasao ba goeli danō ndra'aga, hoelō ndra'i, ba nihā fefoe, iroegi da'e. (*Hal zin. 22, 22*).  
 14 III. Tenga ba wangailasi ja'ami oesoera da'o, ha ba wamarooe tōdōmi, si mane iraonogoe, somasi  
 15 ndra'o. (*Tes. I. 2, 11 b. t.*). He sa foeloe ngahōnō chōmi mandroe, ba chō Keriso, ba lō ato nama chōmi. Ba chō Keriso Jesoe sa no mo-onodo ja'ami, moroi ba doeria someso dōdō andrō. (*Gal. 4, 19. Filem. 16 10*). Andrō oe'andrō chōmi, mihalō famaedo chōmi ndra'odo. (*F. 11, 1*).  
 17 Da'o mbōrō, wa no oefatenge chōmi Dimoteo andrō, onogoe andrō, ba chō Zo'aja, somasi ndra'o, si lō fārōi, da'o dania zamasoegi ba dōdōmi lala andrō chōgōe, ba chō Keriso Jesoe, si mane famahaōgoe, fefoe go-foe heza, ba mbanoea fefoe. (*F. 16, 18 10. Tim. I. 1, 2. Tim. II. 1, 5*). Ba no mohocha ūsa, hoelō na lō mōido  
 19 chōmi. Ba lō ara tō, ba mōido chōmi, na itolo Lowalangi, ba tengā li zohocha andrō dania oesofoe, ha fa-abōlōra. (*F. 16, 5. 6. Jak. 4, 15*).  
 20 Tenga sa li dajadaja mbanoea Lo-walangl andrō, no fa'abōlō dajada-jania. (*F. 2, 4. Loek. 17, 21*). Hadia zomasi ami, hadia, oee oe'ohe, na  
 mōido chōmi, ba ma fa'omasi ba Eheha wa'ebolo dōdō andro? (*Kor. II. 13, 10*). FAZA 5.  
 I. Itegoe ira Faoelo, me no tōra wa'ebolo dōdōra ba zohorō. II. Bōi oroeoe ira ba zamazōchi horō.  
 I. Fohorō ba chōmi zabōlō tetoria, ba fohorō si lō'ō na i moerongo ba niha baero, wa ihalō ndronga namania niha. (*F. 6, 15 b. t. Tes. I. 4, 3-5. Moz. III. 18, 7. 8*). Ba so-hocha ami, ba lō'ō sa aboe dōdōmi, fa tetibo ena'ō banoeami zolaoe da'ō. (*F. 4, 6 b. t.*). Ba ja'odo andre, ba si ndroehoe sa, lō ja'o, botogoe andre, ba sodo sa tōdōgōe, noa sa oehoekoe, hoelō na no so ndra'o, ba zamazōchi da'ō, si manō, (*Kol. 2, 5*), na no faloecha ita ba dōi Zo'aja ja'ita, Jesoe, ja'ami ba tōdōgōe andre, ba na fao wa'abōlō Zo'aja ja'ita, Jesoe; (*Mat. 16, 19; 18, 18. 20*); ba nibe'e ba danga Zatana zi manō, ba wamakiko ūsinia, ena'ō aoeri mbechoe, na baŵa Zo'aja ja'ita Jesoe. (*Tim. I. 1, 20. Kor. II. 2, 6 b. t.*).  
 II. Tenga si sōchi doeriami andrō. Hadia, lō mi'ilā, wa aisō nifaroeka ma'afefoe ibe'e tanōmō roti si ha ma'ifoe? (*Gal 5, 9*). Miti-bo'ō danōmō si no ara andrō, ena'ō si bohooe moefaroeka ami; noa sa si lō moe'aisōni ami, noa sa moetaba wasa chōda gōi, Keriso. (*Moz. II. 12, 15. 19. Fet. I. 1, 18. 19*). Ba datalaoe gowasa fasa, bōi fao danōmō roti si no ara, ba bōi gōi fao danōmō roti andrō, falōsōchi ba fa'asilōjāwa, ha si lō moe'aisōni andrō, fa'adōlō dōdō ba fa'adoehoe, nifao. No oesoera chōmi ba zoera no andrō, bōi fabaja ami ba zohorō. Tenga sohorō manō, ba niha goeli danō, niŵā'ōgoe, ba somasi ana'a ba soraboe ba samosoemange adoe, na si manō ena'ō, ba lō tola lō mi-heta manō sa'ae ami ba goeli danō

- 11 andre ena'ō. (*Joh. I. 5, 19*). Ba no oesoera chōmi, bōi fabaja ami, na so zangoema'ō, talifoesō ia, ba na sohorō ia, ba ma somasi ana'a, ba ma samosuemange adoe, ba ma sanandrawaisi awōnia, ba ma si maboomaboe, ba ma soraboe; na so zi manō, ba bōi na i oroedoe manga ami chōnia (*F. 6, 9, 10. Mat. 18, 17*).
- 12 Hadia sa wa oehalō chōgōe wangoe-hoekoe si so baero andrō? Hadia, tenga ja'ami zangoehoekoe si te'-
- 13 oe'oe chōmi? (*Kol. 4, 5*). Lowalangi dania zangoehoekoe si so baero andrō. Mibe'e baero zi lō sōchi, miheta ba chōmi. (*Tes. II. 3, 6*).

## FAZA 6.

I. Itego Faoelo, me mangadoe ira ba zangoehoekoe si tengā niha Keriso. II. Ifangelama ira ba wohorō.

- 1 I. Hadia, so ba chōmi zi lō ata'oe, na so hadia ia nifadōninia chō na-wōnia, ifahoekoe'ō ba niha si lō atoelō, ba tengā ba ni'amoni'ō?
- 2 (*Mat. 5, 40*). Ma lō mi'ilā, wa sangoe-hoekoe niha goeli danō dania ni'amoni'ō andrō? Ba na sangoe-hoekoe niha goeli danō ami, ba hadia, lō tola mihoekoe ngawalō hadia ia, zide'ide sibai? (*Dan. 7, 22. Mat. 19, 28*). Hadia, lō mi'ilā, wa sangoe-hoekoe mala'ika dania ita? ba tengā mendroea manō tola ba mbalazo?
- 4 (*Fet. II. 2, 4*). Ba na so nifadōni balazo, ba hadia, mifataro sangoe-hoekoe ni'ositengagō mbanoea niha
- 5 Keriso? Ba wangailasi ja'ami oe-wā'ō da'ō: Hadia, tobali samōsa lō satoeatoca ba chōmi, sangila mangoe-hoekoe hadia ia ba zi fatali-
- 6 foesō? Hadia, i'adoegō dalifoesōnia stotalifoesō, ba ba zi tengā samati
- 7 na i? Noa sa'ae sala sibai ami, me so wamadōnimi chō nawōmi. Hana wa lō mitaha manō dōdōmi, na lafatōrō chōmi zi lō atoelō? Hana wa lō mitaha, na la'alani ami? (*Mat. 5, 39 b. t.*) Ba ja'ami zamatōrō si lō atoelō, ba mi'alani nawōmi, ba tali-
- fesō na i. (*Tes. I. 4, 6*). Ma lō mi'ilā, wa tebai tefa'amōi ba mbanoea Lowalangi zi lō atoelō? Bōi eloengoe ami, he sohorō, ba he samosuemange adoe, ba he sohorōni donga zodonga, ba he somboejoetō, ba he sohorōni ira matoea, (*Gal. 5, 19 b. t. Ejes. 5, 5. Fam. 21, 8; 22, 15*), ba he sanagō, ba he somasi ana'a, ba he si maboomaboe, ba he sanandrawaisi awōnia, ba he soraboe, ba tebai tefa'amōi ba mbanoea Lowalangi andrō. Ba no si manō ōsa ami fōna. Ba no moesasai ami, no moe'ohaoehaoe'ō, no atoelō ami, i-wā'ō Lowalangi, moroi ba dōi Jesoe Keriso, So'aja, ba moroi ba Geheha Lowalangida andrō. (*Tit. 3, 3 b. t. Fet. I, 4, 3 b. t. Hal. zin. 22, 16. Fam. 1, 5; 7, 14*).
- II. Fefoe hadia ia, ba tola oelaoe, 12 ba so zi lō goena. Fefoe hadia ia, ba tola oelaoe, ba lō oetehe i'-osawoejoe ndra'o hadia ia. (*F. 10, 23*). Ō andrō, ba ba mbetoe'a nahania, ba betoe'a andrō, ba no naha gō. Ba faoma iheta dania Lowalangi. Ba boto, ba bōi ba wohorō, no chō Zo'aja, ba So'aja, ba ba mboto. (*Mat. 15, 17. Tes. I. 4, 3-5*). Ba no isoesoegi Zo'aja Lowalangi, 14 ba isoesoegi gōi ita dania fa'abōlōnia andrō. (*F. 15, 15. 20 b. t. Tes. I. 4, 14. Rom. 8, 11*). Hadia, lō mi'ilā, wa 15 no ndrotondroto Keriso mbottomi andrō? Ba hadia, oehalō ndrotondroto Keriso, ba oebe'e ndrotondroto zohorō? Bōi si manō. (*F. 12, 27*). Ma lō mi'ilā, wa ha samboea boto ira, na so zoroedoe ba zohorō ira alawē? noa sa moeŵā'ō, „ha s a m b o e a ū s i z i d a r o e a a n d r ū .” (*Moz. I. 2, 24*). Ba na so zi olembai So'aja, 17 ba ha samboea Eheha ira. (*Joh. 17, 21, 22*). Mi'angelamaisi wohorō 18 andrō. Fefoe ngawalō horō, nifazō-chi niha, ba baero mboto, ba sohorō, ba ba mbottomia ifazō-chi horō. (*F. 10, 8. Kor. II. 7, 1*). Ma lō mi'ilā, 19 wa no osali Geheha ni'amoni'ō a-

- ndrō, si so ba dōdōmi, nibe'e Lowalangi chōmi, mbotomi andrō, awō wa tenga chōmi ami? (F. 3, 16 b. t.).  
 20 **Noa sa eboea mege hōlimi; ba mifoseemange Lowalangi ba mbotomi andrō.** (F. 7, 23. Fet. I. 1, 18, 19).

## FAZA 7.

Famobawa lala: I. Ba zi faronga, ba II. ba zi lō donga, ba III. ba lacha mbanoea.

- 1 I. Ba ba nisoerami andrō chōgōe, ba sōchi ba niha, na lō ibabaja ndra alawe. (F. 7, 25, 26. Mat. 19, 10 b. t.).  
 2 Ba ba wohorō andrō, ba jamodonga zamōsana, ndra matoea, ba si manō gōi ndra alawe. Jamoetōrō gōmōnia ba ndra alawe ira matoea, ba ja si manō gōi ndra alawe ba ndra matoea.  
 3 Tenga samatōrō botonia ndra alawe, ira matoea zamatōrō, ba si manō gōi ndra matoea, tengen ja'ia zamatōrō botonia, ira alawe zamatōrō. Bōi mifabali ami chō nawōmi, atō na lō ara, na ha sara limi, fa lō mangoloi dōdōmi, ba wangandrō, ba mifoeli zoei oroedoe, fa lō itandraigō ami Satana, na tebai mitaha dōdōmi. Fa oetehe chōmi, oēwa'ō da'ō, tengen oroisa. Omasido sa ena'ō, na si mane ja'o fefoe niha; ba no faehoe nitema zamōsana chō Lowalangi, bō'ō ba zi samōsa, ba bō'ō ba zi samōsa. (Mat. 19, 11, 12). Ba da'ō niwā'ōgōe ba zi lō donga ba ba lacha mbanoea: sōchi chōra, na lō teboelō si mane ja'o ira gōi. (F. 9, 5). Ba na tebai lataha, ba ndramangowaloe ba ndramōi nihalō; sōchi sa mangowaloe, moroi aoechoe ira. (Tim. I. 5, 14).  
 10 Ba da'ō goroisagoe ba zi so donga; tengen na i ja'o zangoroi'ō, So'aja zangoroi'ō: bōi fabali ndra alawe ba ndra matoea. (Mar. 10, 9, 12. Mal. 2, 14 b. t.). Ba na so zi no fabali, ba bōi jamōi nihalō sa'ae, atō na ifoeli i'atoelō'ō ia ba ndra matoea; ba ira matoea gōi, ba bōi jamoetibō'ō ndra alawe. (Mat. 5, 32). Ba da'ō niwā'ōgōe ba dánō bō'ō, tengen niwā'ō Zo'aja: Na so dalifoesō, si so ira alawe si tengen samati, ba na edōna ndra alawe sosō chōnia, ba bōi jamoetibō'ō. Ba na so ndra alawe, si 13 so ira matoea si tengen samati, ba na edōna ndra matoea sosō chōnia, ba bōi jamoerōi. Noa sa moe'amoni'ō ndra matoea si tengen samati, ba ndra alawe andrō, ba ira alawe si tengen samati, ba no moe'amoni'ō, ba ndra matoea andrō. Na tengen si manō mena'ō, ba no si ra'iō ndraonomi, ba ija'e, ba no ni'amoni'ō. (Hal. zin. 16, 1. Rom. 11, 16). Ba na 15 edōna fabali zi tengen samati, ba jawabali ia; lō moebōbō dangara ba zi manō, he talifoesō matoea, ba he talifoesō alawe. Ba wa'atoelō sa ikaoni ita Lowalangi. (Kol. 3, 15). Hana wa ū'ilā ja'ō, ja'oegō ira alawe, ū'orifi dania ndra matoea? ba ma ja'oegō, ira matoea, hana wa ū'ilā, ū'orifi dania ndra alawe? (Fet. I. 3, 1, 2). Awai nifaigi: He wisa 17 nibe'e Zo'aja ba zamōsana, he wisa wogaoni Lowalangi zamōsana, da'ō jamoetōrō. Ba si manō nihonogōigoe ba mbanoea misa fefoe. (F. 7, 7, 20, 24. Efes. 4, 1). Na so nikaoni 18 si no moeboto, ba bōi jamoebaloegō. Ba na so nikaoni si lō moeboto, ba bōi jamoefaboto'ō ia. (Gal. 5, 2). Faja wamoto, ba faja na lō moeboto, ha folo'ō oroisa Lowalangi zogona. (Gal. 5, 6). He wisa mege 20 zamōsana, me tekaoni ia, ba bōi jamoebelō'ō. Na sawoejendrā'ōegō, 21 me tekaoni ndra'ōegō, ba bōi aboesi tōdō; ba he gōi ūsōndra lala wanagefa'ō ja'oegō, ba iagō manō da'ō. (Tim. I. 6, 1, 2. Kol. 3, 22). Na so 22 nikaoni ba chō Zo'aja, sawoejoe, ba si no aefa sawoejoe ia, chō Zo'aja. Si manō gōi na so nikaoni si tengen sawoejoe, ba no sawoejoe Keriso ia. (Joh. 8, 36. Efes. 6, 6). No eboea 23 mege hōlimi, bōi mi'ae sawoejoe niha. He wisa zamōsana, me tekaoni ia, ja'ami ira talifoesō, ba

- bōi jamoeboelō'ō ia ba da'ō, chō Lowalangi.
- 25 II. Ba ba nono alawe andrō, ba lō chōgōe oroisa Zo'aja, ba era'eragoe manō oē'ombacha'ō, me no faloecha-do wa'eboea dōdō Zo'aja, fa lō mofaja ndra'o. (*Kor. II. 8, 10. Tim. I. 1, 26 13, 16*). Ba da'ō dōdōgoe: da'ō zi sō-chi, me no ahatō wamakao, sohahaoe 27 dōdō niha, na si manō ia. Na no fabōbō ndra'oegō ba ndra alawe, ba bōi aloei wangefa'ō ja'oegō, ba na si lō donga ndra'oegō, ba bōi aloei 28 ndra alawe. Ba he mangawaloe ndra'oegō, ba tengā samazōchi horō ndra'oegō. Ba na mōi nihalō nono alawe, ba tengā samazōchi horō ia; ba faloecha sa wamakao ba goeli danō zi manō. Ba ja'o, ba omasido, na si lō famakao ami. (*Tim. I. 4, 1. 29 3*). Ba da'ō niwā'ōgoe, ja'ami ira talifoesō, no fadege, ba iada'e sa'ae, ba ena'ō hoelō zi lō donga zi so 30 donga; (*Loek. 14, 26*); ba sege'ege andrō, ba ena'ō hoelō zi lō mege'ege; ba somoeso tōdō andrō, ba ena'ō hoelō zi lō omoeso tōdō; ba sowōli andrō, ba ena'ō hoelō tengā 31 chōra; ba sangogoena'ō gōtō danō andre, ba ena'ō hoelō zi lō mangogena'ō ja'ia; ibōrōtaigō sa tobali danō'a andre. (*Joh. I. 2, 15-17. Mat. 32 24, 35*). Ba omasido, na lō fangaboe dōdō chōmi. Si lō donga, ba i'aboesi tōdō hadia ia chō Zo'aja, ena'ō 33 i'omasi'ō ia So'aja. Ba sangowaloe, ba i'aboesi tōdō hadia ia ba goeli danō, ena'ō i'omasi'ō ia ira alawe. 34 (*Ejes. 5, 29*). Noa gōi faehoe ira ndra alawe si no moehalō nono alawe. Si lō moehalō, ba i'aboesi tōdō hadia ia chō Zo'aja, ena'ō ohaoehaoe ia, he botonia, ba he tōdōnia. Ba si no moehalō, ba i'aboesi tōdō hadia ia ba goeli danō, ena'ō i'omasi'ō ia ira matoea. (*Tim. 35 I. 5, 5*). Ba wamobawa lala chōmi, sohare ami, oeŵā'ō da'ō, tengā ba wamōbō tangami, ena'ō moadoe ba ena'ō lō teboelō ami chō Zo'aja,
- ena'ō lō mangoloi dōdō. (*F. 7, 28*). Ba na so zangoema'ō tōdōnia, lō 36 moadoe chō nononia alawe, na italo'e'i ginōtō wame'e ja'ia; na tobali lō tola lō'ō, ba jamoetōrō zomasi ia, tengā samazōchi horō ia; ndramōi nihalō. Ba na so, zabe'e tōdō, 37 si tengā niloeloegō, si tola molaoe soinasi ia, ba na no ihoekoe tōdōnia, lō ibe'e nononia alawe, ba si sōchi nilaoe da'ō. Ba tobali, si sōchi 38 gōi nilaoe zame'e nihalō ononia alawe, ba mendroea manō ilaoe zi sōchi si lō mame'e ja'ia.
- III. Ira alawe, ba no moebōbō 39 danga, gōtō wa'anaoe noso ndra matoea; ba na no mate ndra matoea, ba aefa ia, gofōe ha niha zangai ja'ia, ba tola mōi ia, ba ha ba chō Zo'aja. (*Rom. 7, 2*). Ba abōlō 40 ohahaoe dōdōnia, niwā'ōgoe, na lō'ō sa'ae mōi ia nihalō; ba ba dōdōgoe, so chōgōe gōi Geheha Lowalangi.

## FAZA 8.

I. Femanga nibe'e ō nadoe. II. Bōi ta'alani nawōda ba zi tola chōda.

- I. Ba ba gō nadoe andrō, ba no ta'ila, si so fa'aboto ba dōdō ita fefoe. Famahocha wa'aboto ba dōdō andrō, ba fa'omasi andrō, ba fanga'azōchi. (*Hal. zin. 15, 29. Rom. 14, 19; 15, 1-3*). Na so zangoema'ō tōdōnia, so hadia ia zaboto ba dōdōnia, ba tengā si nangea fa'aboto ba dōdō wa'aboto ba dōdōnia andrō. (*Gal. 6, 3*). Ba na so zangomasi'ō Lowalangi, da'ō zaboto ba dōdō Lowalangi. (*F. 13, 12. Gal. 4, 9*). Ba ba wemanga gō nadoe andrō, ba no ta'ila, wa faja nadoe ba goeli danō, awō wa lō Lowalangi, baero zi samboea andrō. (*F. 10, 19 b. t.*). Ba he wā'ae so nifotōi Lowalangi, he ba zoroego, ba he ba goeli danō — oja sa Lowalangi ba ato zo'aja — (*Joh. 10, 34 b. t. Sin. 136, 2, 3*) **ba chōda sa, ba ha samboea Lowalangi, Ama andrō, ba zi otarai fefoe hadia ia, ba ja'ita, ba ba chōnia ita, ba**

**ha samōsa Zo'aja, Jesoe Keriso, sa-ma'ema fefoe hadia ia, ba ja'ita, ba moroi chōnia.** (Mal. 2, 10. Rom.

7 11, 36). Ba lō dozi so wa'aboto ba dōdō; so ōsa, ba iroegi da'e itegoe ira tōdōra ba nādoe andrō, ba femanga gō nadoe chōra, na la'ā, ba tōdōra andrō, ba tetoetoe, me no sambō fa'abe'e. (F. 10, 27. 28.

8 Rom. 14, 23). Tenga femangada mballazi, ba chō Lowalangi; lō tedooe wa'asōchida, na manga ita, ba lō i'ambōsi ita, na lō manga ita. (Rom. 14, 6. 17).

9 II. **Ba mifaigi, fa bōi tobali fanganani sambō fa'abe'e wa no tola chōmi da'ō.** (F. 6, 12. Rom. 14, 13.

10 Gal. 5, 13). Na so zangila ja'oegō, na manga ō ba nomo nadoe, ja'oegō andrō, si no so fa'aboto ba dōdō, ba hadia, ba lō tefaroe dōdōnia, sambō fa'abe'e na, ba wemanga gō

11 nadoe andrō? Ba tobali famakiko zambō fa'abe'e wa'aboto ba dōdō andrō chōoe, famakiko dalifoesō andrō, si no bōrō wa'amate Keriso

12 andrō. (Rom. 14, 15). Ba na mosala ami, si manō, ba dalifoesō, ba na tetoetoe dōdōra, sambō fa'abe'e, mibe'e, ba chō Keriso mosala ami.

13 Andrō, na te'ala dalifoesōgoe, ba gō andrō, ba lō'ō manō oe'ā ndriwo, gōtōgōtō wa'ara, fa lō oefobōrō wangala ba dalifoesōgoe. (Rom. 14, 21).

halōwōgoe, halōwō zinenge andrō, ami, ba chō Zo'aja. (Kor. II. 3, 2. 3; 12, 12). Famoe'agoe da'ō, ba zangoehoekoe ja'o andrō. (F. 4, 3).

Hadia, lō tola manga ndra'aga, lō tola mabadoe hadia ia? (Loek. 10, 7). Hadia, lō tola ma'ohe'ohe awōma dalifoesō alawe, fo'omoma, si mane sinenge bō'ō andrō gōi ba talifoesō Zo'aja ba Kefa? (Hal. zin. 1, 14.

Mat. 8, 14). Ma ha daroeaga Baranaba zi lō tola lō mohalōwō? (Hal. zin. 13, 2. Tes. II. 3, 8. 9). Ha niha zi mōi sanoewō, sanaha gōi balazonia? Ha niha zamazōchi kaboe nagoe, si lō manga mboea? Ba ha niha zokoebaloi oerifō, si lō mama-doe soesoe goerifō andrō? Hadia, tōdō niha dali wehedegoe andrō?

Ma tenga si manō gōi niwā'ō ba goroisa? Noa sa moesoera ba gorroisa Moze: „Bōi f o s a r e ' a m b a w a g ū r ū b a o s a m ū b ū r ū f a c h e ' . Hadia, so ba dōdō Lowalangi gōrōbao? (Moz. V. 25, 4, Tim. I. 5, 18). Ma tenga ja'ita atō

10 mbōrō wangoema'ōnia da'ō? Ja'ita sa mbōrō, wa tesoera da'ō, wa lō tola lō idōnadōna loealoea samakoe tanō; ba si manō zamōbōrō fache, idōnadōna wemanga. (Jak. 5, 7). Na

11 no mataroe chōmi zoroi ba Geheha, ba hadia, nikata'ō sibai, na mabasi ba chōmi zogoenia balazo mboto? (Rom. 15, 27). Na so dánō bō'ō

sangochōgō gōi hadia ia chōmi, ba hadia, tenga mendroea manō ndra'aga? Ba lō ni'ogoena'ōma, wa tola da'ō mena'ō, mataha manō sa'ae fefoe hadia ia, fa lō mafo bōrō dahataha ba doeria somoeso dōdō andrō, chō Keriso. (Kor. II. 12, 13.

Hal. zin. 20, 33 b. t.). Hadia lō mi'-ila, wa ba gosali lasōndra gōra si so halōwō ba gosali? awō wa ba naha wame'e soemange mo'oracha zi so halōwō ba naha wame'e soemange? (Moz. V. 18, 1 b. t.). Si

14 manō gōi, no i'oro'iō So'aja ba zangombacha toeria somoeso dōdō

### FAZA 9.

I. Lō edōna itema mbalazonia Faoelo ba halōwōnia fangombacha andrō; tola sa ena'ō; II. edōna manō ia, mōi ia enoni zato ba III. iforege wangaloei fangorifinia gōi.

1 I. **Hadia, tengatola manō oelaoe zomasindra'o?** Hadia, tengatola sinenge ndra'ō? Hadia, lō ni'ilagoe Jesoe, So'aja ja'ita? Hadia, tengatola chōra halōwōgoe ami, ba chō Zo'aja? (F.

2 15, 8 b. t.; 4, 15; Hal. zin. 9, 4). Na tengatola sinenge ndra'ō ba dánō bō'ō, ba ba chōmi sa atō; famadoehoe'ō

- andrō, ba doeria somoeso dōdō a-  
ndrō lasōndra gōra. (*F. 9, 4. Loek.*  
15 *10, 7 b. t.*). Ba ja'o, ba lō ni'ogoe-  
na'ōgōe da'ō, ma'ifoe lō'ō. Ba tengā  
andrō oesoera da'ō, ena'ō lafatōrō  
chōgōe zi manō; sōchi na i matedo,  
moroi faja chōgōe mbōrō wanoeno  
ja'o, ibe'e niha, ha niha ia. (*Kor. II.*  
16 *11, 7 b. t.*). Na oe'ombacha'ō doeria  
somoeso dōdō andrō, ba tengā bōrō  
wanoeno chōgōe; lō'ō sa tola lō  
oemanō, alai sa ndra'o, na lō oe'om-  
bacha'ō doeria somoeso dōdō a-  
17 ndrō! (*F. 1, 17*). Na nilaoe dōdōgōe  
sa, ba so loeogoe; ba na saboea ölō  
ndra'o, ba no nibe'e ba dangagoe  
18 halōwō andrō. (*F. 4, 1 b. t.*). Ba  
hadia loeogoe ja'ō? Da'ō loeogoe,  
oebe'e boeala doeria somoeso dōdō  
andrō, na oe'ombacha'ō, fa lō oe'-  
ogoena'ō zi tola ena'ō, ba halōwō  
andrō, ba doeria somoeso dōdō andrō.  
19 **II. He** wā'ae tengā sawoejoe niha  
ndra'odo, ba no oebali'ō sawoejoe  
zato ndra'odo, ena'ō ato oedōnisi.  
20 (*F. 10, 33. Mat. 20, 27. 28*). Ba niha  
Jehoeda, ba no tobali hoelō niha  
Jehoeda ndra'o, ena'ō oedōnisi niha  
Jehoeda. Ba zi so barō mbawa  
goroisa, ba hoelō zi so barō mbawa  
goroisa ndra'o, — ba tengā sa si so  
barō mbawa goroisa — ena'ō oedō-  
nisi zi so barō mbawa goroisa. (*Hal.*  
21 *zin. 16, 3; 21, 20 b. t.*). Ba zi lō  
oroisa, ba hoelō zi lō oroisa ndra'o,  
— ba tengā sa si lō oroisa ba chō  
Lowalangi, solo'ō oroisa Keriso  
ndra'odo — ena'ō oedōnisi zi lō  
oroisa. (*Gal. 2, 3; 6, 2. Jak. 2, 12*).  
22 Ba zambō fa'abe'e, ba no tobali  
sambō fa'abe'e ndra'o, ena'ō oedō-  
nisi zambō fa'abe'e; fefoe hadia ia,  
ba niha fefoe ba no oego'ōgo'ō,  
ena'ō fefoe gofoe heza, ba fasamōsa  
na atō oe'orifi. (*F. 9, 19. Kor. II.*  
23 *11, 29. Hal. zin. 20, 35; 10, 32*). Ba  
bōrō doeria somoeso dōdō andrō,  
wa oelaoe da'ō fefoe, ena'ō mo'oe-  
racha gōi ndra'o ba da'ō.  
24 **III. Hadia**, lō mi'ilā ba zi fagohi
- andrō, ba lala wagohisa andrō, wa  
dozi sa fagohi ira, ba ha samōsa  
zanema loeo andrō? Ba mimanō  
wagohisa, ena'ō mitema! (*Fil. 3, 12*  
*b. t.*). Ba dozi si fatandra tōla andrō, 25  
ba labōhōli fefoe hadia ia; ba ja'ira  
andrō, ena'ō latema dakuela si te-  
kiko dania, ba ja'ita, ena'ō tatema  
zi lō teboelō. (*Tim. II. 2, 4; 4, 8.*  
*Fet. I. 5, 4*). Ba ja'o, ba si fagohi, 26  
tenga si mane ba zi lō ta'ilā; si  
fasōndra ndra'o, ba tengā ba daloe  
mbanoea manō. (*F. 15, 58*). Oefakao 27  
mbotogoe andre, ba oe'osawoejoe,  
fa bōi si lō goena ndra'o, he nō sa-  
ngombacha lala ba dánō bō'ō ndra'-  
odo. (*Rom. 8, 13 b. t.; 13, 14*).

## FAZA 10.

I. Ifangelama ira Faoelo ba wa-  
ngisō si lō sōchi andrō, ba II. ba  
wame'e adoe ba ba wemanga gō  
nadoe. III. Itenaŵā ira, fa bōi lafo-  
bōrō wangala ba nawōra.

- I. **Lō'ō** sa oebini'ō chōmi, ja'ami  
ira talifoesō; no a'oi barō lawoeo  
andrō so ndra toeada, no a'oi latōrō  
nasi, (*Moz. II. 13, 21; 14, 29. Sin.*  
*78, 13, 14*), no ahori tebajagō idanō  
ira, ba chō Moze, ba lawoeo andrō  
ba ba nasi andrō, ba no ha sa-  
mbalō gō moroi jaŵā la'ā. (*Moz.*  
*II. 16, 4. Sin. 78, 24 b. t. Joh. 6, 49*),  
ba no ha sambalō moroi jaŵā la-  
bادوئ؛ moroi ba gara andrō, moroi  
jaŵā, si fao chōra, labadoebادوئ،  
ba kara andrō, ba ja'ia Keriso. (*Moz.*  
*II. 17, 6. Moz. V. 32, 4. 18*). Ba sato  
andrō, ba lō omasi Lowalangi, noa  
sa tefakiko ira ba danō si mate.  
(*Moz. IV. 14, 22. 23. 30. 32. Heb.*  
*3, 16 b. t.*). Ba doemadoema chōda  
da'ō, wa si manō, fa bōi ta'isō zi  
lō sōchi, si mane fangisōra andrō.  
(*Moz. IV. 11, 4. Sin. 78, 18 b. t.*).  
Ba bōi gōi mi'amē'e adoe, si mane  
ja'ira ōsa, niŵā'ō ba zoera: „M o e-  
d a d a o n i h a m a n g a b a m a-  
m a d o e h a d i a i a, b a m a o s o  
i r a m o l a j a. (*Moz. II. 32, 6*).

- 8 Ba bōi gōi mohorō ita, si mane ja'ira ōsa, me mohorō, ba mate zi doea woeloe a tōloe ngahōnō niha, ha ma'ōma'ōchō. (*F. 6, 13 b. t. Moz. 17, 7. Fam. 9, 20*). Tebai faoma mibadoe, he ōsi mako andrō chō Zo'aja, ba he ōsi mako mbechoe. Tebai faoma mo'oeracha ami, he ba wemanga andrō chō Zo'aja, ba he ba wemanga ba mbechoe. (*Kor. II. 6, 15. Mal. 1, 7*). Ma edōna ita ta'- andrō wōnoe Zo'aja? Hadia, sabōlō moroi chōnia ita? (*Moz. V. 32, 21*). III. Fefoe hadia ia, ba tola, ba so zi lō goena. Fefoe hadia ia, ba tola, ba so zi lō mōi fanga'azōchi. (*F. 6, 12; 8, 1 b. t.*). Bōi jamoe'aloēi zogoena chōnia zamōsana, sogoena chō nawōnia jamoe'aloēi. (*F. 13, 5. Rom. 15, 2*). Fefoe hadia ia ni'a mawa ba onga, ba mi'ā, bōi mizofoezofoe, ba dōdōmi andrō. (*Rom. 14, 2 b. t.*). Chō Zo'aja sa danō, awō nōsi goeli danō. (*Sin. 50, 12*). Ba na so zogaoni ja'ami tome, si tengasamati, ba na edōna mōi ami, ba fefoe hadia ia nibe'e ūmi, ba mi'ā, bōi mizofoezofoe, ba dōdōmi andrō. (*F. 8, 7*). Ba na so zangoema'ō chōmi: Soemange nadoe da'e, ba bōi mi'ā, bōrō zangombacha andrō ba tōdō andrō. Tenga tōdō nifangelama andrō niwa'ōgoe, tōdō dānō bō'ō; hana sa wa ihoekoe zi tola chōgoe tōdō dānō bō'ō? (*F. 8, 8 b. t.*). Na oe'andrō saoha gōlō, na mangado, ba hana wa latandrawaisi ndra'o ba ni'andrōgoe saoha gōlō? (*Moz. V. 8, 10. Tim. I. 4, 4*). Ba he si manga ami, ba he samadoe hadia ia, ba ma hadia nilaoemī, ba ba wamosoemange Lowalangi milace ia fefoo. (*Kol. 3, 17*). Bōi mifobōrō wangala, he ba niha Jehoeda, ba he ba Ndrawa Heleni, ba he ba mba-noea Lowalangi; (*Rom. 14, 13. F. 9, 22*), hoelō si mane ja'o, me no oego'ōgo'ō chōra fefoe, ha niha ira, me lō oe'aloēi zogoena chōgoe, me ha sogoena ba zato oe'aloēi, ena'ō te'orifi ira. (*F. 8, 13; 9, 19 b. t.*).
- 9 IV. 25, 1. 9). Ba bōi gōi tatandraigō Zo'aja, si mane ja'ira ōsa, me latandraigō, ba iboenoe ira oelō. (*Moz. 10, 21, 5. 6. Sin. 106, 14 b. t.*) Bōi gōi mikōkōkōkō, si mane ja'ira ōsa, me koemōkōkōkō, ba iboenoe ira samakiko andrō (*Moz. IV. 14, 2. 37*).
- 10 11 Ba doemadoema da'ō, wa gōna ira zi manō, ba famangelama ja'ita, wa tebe'e ia ba zoera, ja'ita si fachamō amozoea gōtō danō andre.
- 12 (*Rom. 15, 4. Heb. 4, 11; 9, 26*). Andrō, na sa zangoema'ō tōdōnia sizizio ia, ba jamoefaigi, fa bōi alaoe ia.
- 13 (*Rom. 11, 20*). Lō'ō na si gōna ami fanandraigō, ha fanandraigō ba niha; ba lō farōi Lowalangi, lō ibe'e tetandraigō ami, si tebai mitaha, awō wanandraigō ifaigi gōi wa'awai, ena'ō tola mitaha. (*F. 1, 9. Tes. II. 3, 3. Fet. II. 2, 9*).
- 14 II. Andrō, ja'ami somasi ndra'o, mi'angelamaisi wame'e adoe andrō.
- 15 (*Joh. I. 5, 21*). Fehede ba zatoeatoea whedegoe; mitimba tōdōmi niwa'ōgoe. (*F. 14, 37*). Mako famahowoe'ō andrō, nifahowoe'ōda, hadia, tengā famo'oeracha ba ndro Keriso? Roti andrō, nibobotoda, hadia, tengā famo'oeracha ba mboto Keriso? (*F. 11, 24 b. t. Mat. 26, 27*).
- 16 17 Hal. zin. 2, 42). Me ha samboea roti, ba ha samboea boto ita, ja'ita sato; a'oi sa mo'oeracha ita ba roti andrō, si ha samboea. (*F. 12, 27*). Mifaigi Ndraono Gizerāeli andrō, si ndroe-hoe madooe Jakobo. Hadia, tengā no fabōbō ba naha wame'e soemange zi manga zoemange andrō? (*Moz. 19 III. 7, 6; 15, 16*). Ba hadia niwa'ōgoe? Hadia, soboto zoemange nadoe andrō, ba ma adoe andrō, hadia, soboto? (*F. 8, 4 b. t.*). Tenga si manō. Hadia zoemange, nibe'era, ba ba mbechoe labē'e, tengā chō Lowalangi. Ba lō omasido, na ba

## FAZA 11.

- I. He wisa gamoeata wangandrō.  
II. He lawisa ba wemanga ni'amo-ni'o andrō.

- 1 I. Mibe'e toelada chōmi ndra'odo, si mane ja'o, me no oebe'e toelada chōgoe Keriso. (*F. 4, 16. Fil. 3, 17.*)
- 2 Ba oesoeno ami, me itōrōtōrō tōdōmi ndra'o, gofoe hadia nilaoemi, ba me mi'o'ō gamachoita andrō, si
- 3 mane nifa'emagoe chōmi. Ba omasido na mi'ilā; hōgō ndra matoea fefoe, ba ja'ia Keriso, ba hōgō ndra alawe ndra matoea, ba hōgō Keriso Lowalangi. (*F. 3, 23. Efes. 5, 23.*)
- 4 Na so ndra matoea sangandrō, ba ma sama'ele'ō, si so baloebaloe hōgō,
- 5 ba i'o'aja hōgōnia. (*F. 14, 1.*) Ba ira alawe, ba i'o'aja hōgōnia, na lō baloebaloe hōgō, na mangandrō ia, ba ma na mama'ele'ō ia, faoma sa
- 6 ira zi no moetōwō. (*F. 14, 34.*) Na lō'ō sa ibaloegō ia ira alawe, ba jamoefatōwō'ō gōi ia. Ba na aila ndra alawe, ifagoeti'ō mboenia, ba ma ifatōwō'ō, ba jainoebaloe ia.
- 7 Acha sa lō ifobaloebaloe hōgōnia ira matoea, me no doemadoema Lowalangi ia ba me no lachōmi Lowalangi; ba ira alawe, ba no lachōmi ndra matoea. (*Moz. I. 1, 27; 2, 22 b. t.*) Tenga sa soroi ba ndra alawe ndra matoea, no moroi ba ndra matoea ndra alawe. (*Tim. I. 2, 13.*)
- 9 Tenga sa gōi ira alawe mbōrō, wa tefazōchi ndra matoea, no ira matoea mbōrō, wa tefazōchi ndra alawe.
- 10 (*Moz. I. 2, 18.*) Andrō lō tola lō so ba hōgō ndra alawe dandra, wa no barō mbawa ia, bōrō mala'ika a-
- 11 ndrō. (*Moz. I. 24, 65.*) Ba tenga ha ira alawe, lō ira matoea, ba tenga ha ira matoea, lō ira alawe, ba chō Zo'aja. Hoelō da'ō sa, wa no moroi ba ndra matoea ndra alawe, si manō gōi, wa no moroi ba ndra alawe ndra matoea, ba fefoe hadia ia, ba no moroi ba Lowalangi. (*Joh. 14, 1.*)
- 13 Mitimba tōdōmi, ha ja'ami. Hadia,

moadoe ba ndra alawe, na mangandrō ia chō Lowalangi, lō baloebaloe hōgō? Hadia, tengā no to'oea 14 manō gōi oroma chōmi, wa lō moadoe ba ndra matoea, na anaoe mboenia, (*Sam. II. 14, 26.*) awō wa 15 no lachōmi ndra alawe mboe sanaoe? me no salahi mbaloebaloe chōnia, wa no moebe'e chōnia mboe andrō. Ba na so zomasi fagoeagoea ba da'ō, 16 ba tengā hoekoe ba chōma zi manō, ba tengā gōi hoekoe mbanoea Lowalangi misa. (*Tim. I. 6, 3-5.*)

II. Ba me itōrō ligoe da'ō, ba 17 tebai oesoeno gwoeloami, me tengā ba wanga'azōchi, me no ba wa'-awoewoe. Si fōfōna oea, ba aerongo, 18 lō ha sara dōdōmi, na owoelo mbanoea, ba no fadoehoe dōdōgōe, si doeohoe ōsa. (*F. 3, 3 b. t.*) Lō'ō sa 19 tola lō so zi faehoe era'era ba chōmi, ena'ō oroma zi fadoehoe dōdōda, ba chōmi. (*Mat. 18, 7; Joh. I. 2, 19.*) Ba na owoelo ami, ba tobali tengā 20 ba wolaoe femanga andrō, chō Zo'-aja. Ihōnagō iā gōnia zamōsana, 21 ba wemanga andrō, ba no olofo zi samōsa, ba iboesi ia agoe si samōsa. Hadia, lō chōmi omo, ba wemanga 22 ba ba wamadoe hadia ia? Ma lō ba dōdōmi mbanoea Lowalangi andrō, ba mi'ailasi zi lō ba danga? Ha oeŵā'ō chōmi? Hadia, oesoeno ami? Ba da'ō lō oesoeno ami. (*Jak. 2, 5, 6.*) **Ja'odo sa, ba no chō Zo'aja oetema, nifa'emagoe chōmi gōi: So'aja ja'ita, Jesoe, me bongi andrō, me te'a mbōlinia, ihalō roti, (*Gal. I. 1, 12. Mat. 26, 26 b. t.*) ba i'ahasi gōlō Lowalangi, 24 ba ihoboto roti ba imane: Botogoe da'e, salahimi, mitōrōtōrō tōdōmi ndra'o ba zi mané. Si manō gōi mako, me no aefa manga ira, ba imane: Amaboe'oela li si bohooe mako andre, ba ndrogoe. Gofoe ha me oega mibados da'e, ba mitōrōtōrō tōdōmi ndra'odo. (*Loek. 22, 20.*) Ha me oega mi'ā roti andrō sa, ba 25 ha me oega mibadoe nōsi mako**

- andrō, ba mi'ombacha'ō wa'amate | 12, 6), **ba no faehoe halōwōō, ba ha**  
 Zo'aja, iroegi so ia. (*Moz. II. 12,* | **samōsa Zo'aja**, (*F. 12, 28; 8, 6*), **no**  
 27 *26. 27. Mat. 26, 29*). Tobali, na so | **faehoe wa'abōlōō, ba ha samboea**  
 zi manga roti andrō, ba ma samadoe | **Lowalangi, sanga'asogō fefoe hadia**  
 ūsi mako andrō, chō Zo'aja, si | **ia, ba dōdō zi no ato andrō fefoe.**  
 tengā si nangea, ba mosala ia ba | (*Efes. 4, 6*). Ba ena'ō ba zato mo-  
 mboto Zo'aja andrō ba ba ndronia. | goena, andrō tebe'e wama'ele'ō Ge-  
 (*F. 10, 21*). Ba jamoescchegō dōdō- | heha andrō ba zamōsana (*F. 14, 26*).  
 nia zamōsana, ba awena. jamoe'a | Ba zi samōsa, ba tebe'e moroi ba  
 wōfō roti andrō ba jamoebadōe wō- | Geheha daroma li fa'atoeatoea, ba  
 fō nōsi mako andrō. (*Kor. II. 13, 5*). | ba zi samōsa, ba taroma li fangab-  
 Si manga sa ba samadoe, ba i'a | bato ba dōdō, moroi ba Geheha  
 chōnia hoekoe ba ibadōe chōnia, na | da'ō gōi; (*F. 13, 2*); ba ba zi sa-  
 lō ifaehoesi mboto andrō. (*F. 10, 16*) | mōsa, ba boeala ba wamadōhō fōchō,  
 Andrō ato ba chōmi zambō | moroi ba Geheha si ha samboea a-  
 fa'abōlōō ba sofōchō, ba tengā si lō | ndrō; (*F. 14, 1. 5. 24. 29. Joh. I.*  
 ato zi no mate. Ba na ja'ita za- | *4, 1*); ba ba zi samōsa, ba fama-  
 ngoechoekoe ja'ita, ba lō tehoekoe | zōchi shahōlihōlī dōdō; ba ba zi sa-  
 ita ena'ō. (*Sin. 32, 5*). Ba na tehoe- | mōsa, ba fama'ele'ō; ba ba zi sa-  
 koe ita, ba ni'otoe'ō ita, chō Zo'aja. | mōsa, ba fangila amoeata Geheha;  
 ena'ō lō tetibo ita, awō niha goeli | ba ba zi samōsa, ba oja ngawalō  
 danō. (*Heb. 12, 5. 6*). Andrō, ja'ami | li; ba ba zi samōsa, ba famotochi  
 ira talifoesōgoe, na owoelo ami ba | li andrō. (*F. 14, 1. 5. 24. 29; Joh.*  
 wemanga, ba jamoebase'ō nawōnia | *I. 4, 1*). Ba fefoe hadia ia zi manō, 11  
 zamōsana. Na so zolofo, ba jomo | ba oi Eheha da'ō, si ha samboea,  
 jamanga, fa bōi mifobōrō chōmi | zanga'asogō; ifosasi, ibe'e ba zamō-  
 hoekoe, na owoelo ami. Ba hadia | sana zomasi ia. (*Rom. 12, 3*).  
 ia dánō bō'ō, ba oeŵā'ō li, na sodo. | **II. Hoelō mbotoda andrō, si ha**  
 (*F. 16, 5*). | **samboea, ba no oja ndrotondroto,**  
**FAZA 12.** | **ba tobali ha samboea boto ndrot-**  
**I. Lō faoma mboeala Geheha a-** | **ondroto mboto andrō, ha wa'oja**  
**ndrō, ba lō faoma halōwōō. II. Hoelō** | **ira, si manō gōi chō Keriso.** (*Rom.*  
**ndrotondroto ba mboto niha, si no** | *12, 4 b. t.*). Ha sa samboea Geheha, 13  
**faehoe, si manō gōi niha Keriso** | me tebajagō idanō ita fefoe, ena'ō  
**andrō.** | ha samboea boto ita, he niha Je-  
 1 **I. Ba lō omasido, lō mi'ilā wata-** | hoeda, ba he Dawa Heleni, he sa-  
 hōgō, ja'ami ira talifoesō, ba mboe- | woejoe, ba he si tengā sawoejoe;  
 2 **ala Geheha andrō. (*F. 14, 1*). Lō** | ba ha samboea Geheha nifabadoegō  
 solifoe ami: me loeo niha baero | chōda. (*F. 10, 2-4*). Botoda andrō 14  
 ami, ba ba nadoe si lō hede andrō | sa gōi, ba tengā ha samboea ndro-  
 misaŵā, nidōni ta'io. (*F. 6, 11*). | tondroto, no oja. Na iŵā'ō ena'ō 15  
 3 **Andrō oe'ombacha'ō chōmi: lō** | ahe: Me tengā tanga ndra'odo, ba  
 i'elif Jesoe sihede moroi ba Gehcha | tengā si fabōbō ba mboto ndra'o,  
 Lowalangi, ba tebai faso'aja chō | ba no tengā bōrō da'ō, wa tengā  
 Jesoe niha, na tengā moroi ba Ge- | si fabōbō ba mboto ia. Ba na iŵā'ō 16  
 heha ni'amoni'ō. (*Mar. 9, 39 b. t.* | ena'ō talinga: Me tengā hōrō ndra'-  
 4 **Joh. 13, 13. Joh. I. 4, 2. 3). Ba no** | odo, ba tengā si fabōbō ba mboto  
**faehoe mboeala fa'ebœa dōdō a-** | ndra'o, ba no tengā bōrō da'ō, wa  
**ndrō, ba ha samboea Geheha, (*Rom.*** | tengā si fabōbō ba mboto ia. Hadia 17  
 na ha sambalō hōrō mboto, ba hezo

dōgi dalinga ? Ba na ha sambalō  
 18 tōgi dalinga, ba hezo dōgi nichoe? Ba  
 noa sa ifonaha ndrotondroto andrō  
 Lowalangi, no ifasamboea, ba mboto,  
 19 balazi zomasi ia. (F. 15, 38). Ba na  
 ha samboea ndrotondroto ena'ō, ba  
 20 heza so mboto ? Ba ija'e, ba noa  
 sa oja ndrotondroto, ba ha samboea  
 21 boto. Ba tebai iwa'ō hōrō ba danga :  
 Lō goenaoe chōgroe. Ba tebai gōi  
 iwa'ō hōgō ba gahe : Lō goenami  
 22 chōgroe. Tobali sa mogoena chōda  
 ndrotondroto mboto andrō, niwa'ōda  
 23 sambō fa'abōlō. Ba niwa'ōda ni'o-  
 sitengagō ba mboto andrō, ba no  
 abōlō tafosoemange, ba silō moadoe  
 24 chōda, ba abōlō tafoade; ba zoade  
 chōda, ba lō mogoena. Noa sa  
 ifa'anō mboto andrō Lowalangi, no  
 25 abōlō ifoadee zide'idenia, ena'ō lō  
 fa'afabali ba mboto andrō, ena'ō  
 faoma larorogō nawōra ndrotondroto  
 26 andrō. Ba na so zafōchō ba zi sa-  
 mboea, ndrotondroto, ba oi afōchō  
 ba ndrotondroto fefoe, ba na so  
 nifosoemange, ndrotondroto, ba oi  
 zara omoeso dōdō ndrotondroto bō'ō  
 27 andrō gōi. (Rom. 12, 15). Ba ja'ami,  
 ba bato Keriso, ba no ndrotondroto  
 28 zamōsana. (Rom. 12, 5). Ba so ni-  
 fattaro Lowalangi, ba mbanoea : si  
 fōfōna, ba sinenge, ba fanete, ba  
 sama'ele'ō, ba fanete, ba samahaō,  
 awena zahōlihōli dōdō andrō, awena  
 mboeala ba wamadōhō fōchō, ba  
 fanolo ba famatōrō, ba soja ngawa-  
 walō li. (F. 12, 8-10. Efes. 4, 11. 12).  
 29 Hadia, a'oi sinenge ira ? Hadia, a'oi  
 sama'ele'ō ? Hadia, a'oi samahaō ?  
 Hadia, oi dozi so chōra zahōlihōli  
 30 dōdō andrō ? Hadia, oi dozi so  
 chōra mboeala andrō, ba wamadō-  
 hō fōchō ? oi dozi so ngawalō li ?  
 31 oi dozi ira zamotochi ? Miforege  
 wangaloei boeala si sōchi andrō. Ba  
 oe'oroma'ō na chōmi lala si sōchi  
 moroi ba da'ō. (F. 14, 1 b. t.).

## FAZA 13.

Fa'omasi andrō: I. Mogoena sibai.  
 II. Amoeatania. III. Si lō aetoe ia.

I. He fehede niha ba fehede ma-  
 la'ika wehedegoe, ba na lō chōgroe  
 fa'omasi andrō, ba hoelō garamba  
 soli ba hoelō ritiriti ndra'odo. (F.  
 14, 6-9). Ba he no so chōgroe wa-  
 ma'ele'ō, ba he no oe'ilā fefoe zi  
 no tobini andrō, awō wa'aboto ba  
 dōdō andrō fefoe, ba he no a'oi  
 so chōgroe wamatī andrō, ba wa-  
 mawoe'a hili, ba na lō chōgroe fa'o-  
 masi andrō, ba faja ndra'odo. (F.  
 12, 8. 9. Mat. 7, 22; 17, 20). Ba he  
 ahori oebe'e balazo zi noemana zi  
 so chōgroe, ba he oceloeloe mbotogoe,  
 ena'ō latoenoe aoeri, ba na lō chō-  
 groe fa'omasi andrō, ba lō goenania.  
 (Mat. 6, 1 b. t. Dan. 3, 28. Sin. seb.  
 8, 7).

II. Fa'omasi andrō, ba no sebolo  
 tōdō, no seboea tōdō; fa'omasi andrō,  
 ba lō i'afōchōi tōdō nawōnia, lō  
 isoeno ia, lō mohocha. (Jak. 3, 17).  
 Lō ilaoe zi lō moadoe, lō i'aloei  
 dāna chōnia ; lō mofōnoe ia ; lō  
 itanō ba dōdōnia zi lō sōchi ; (F.  
 10, 24. Fil. 2, 4); lō omoeso dōdōnia  
 ba zi lō atoelō, ba omoeso dōdōnia  
 awō zi doehoe. Fefoe hadia ia zi  
 faloecha ia, ba itaha dōdōnia; fefoe  
 hadia ia, ba fadoehoe dōdōnia; fefoe  
 hadia ia, ba idōnadōna, fefoe hadia  
 ia, ba itaōgō. (Rom. 15, 1. Amaed.  
 10, 12).

III. Si lō mamalōmalō wa'omasi  
 andrō; he fama'ele'ō sa, ba tebato  
 dania, ba he ngawalō li, ba tebato,  
 ba he fa'aboto ba dōdō andrō, ba  
 tebato dania. Sambō'ambō sa wa'a-  
 boto ba dōdōda andrō, ba sambō'-  
 ambō wama'ele'ōda andrō. Ba na  
 so zo'ahonoa andrō, ba tebato za-  
 mbō'ambō andrō. Me iraono ndra'-  
 odo, ba no fehede ndraono wehede-  
 goe ba tōdō ndraono dōdōgoe ba  
 era'era ndraono gera'eragoe, ba me  
 no tobali ira matoea ndra'odo, ba

- 12 oebōhōli nifolaoe ndraono. Ha sa dahōdahō ni'ilada iada'e, ba zōrōmi, ba ba da'ō dania, ba fa'ilā bawa. Iada'e ambō'ambō wa'aboto ba dōdōgoe, ba ba da'ō dania, ba oe'ilā, si mane fangila ja'odo andrō. (*Moz. IV. 12, 8. Kor. II. 3, 18; 5, 7. F. 13 8, 3. Joh. I. 3, 2.*) Ba me si manō, ba si lō teboelō wamatī ba fanōtōna ba fa'omasī, si tōloe andrō, ba seboeara, ba fa'omasī andrō. (*Tes. I. 1, 3. Heb. 10, 22-24. Kol. 3, 14.*)
- FAZA 14.

I. Hadia goena, na lasōndra ngawalō li andrō ba famahaō andrō.

II. He lawisa wamogoena'ō ba gowoeloa niha Keriso andrō.

- 1 I. Migohi wa'omasi andrō, ba mi'aloeloei mboeala Geheha andrō, ba si ofōna, ba ena'ō mi'ilā mama'ele'ō. (*F. 12, 1 b. t. 31.*) Solaoe ngawalō li andrō, ba tengā ba niha moehede, no chō Lowalangi moehede ia, lō'ō sa samondrongo, niha, ba moroi ba Geheha iŵa'ō zi no tobini.
- 2 (*Hal. zin. 10, 46.*) Ba sama'ele'ō, ba ba niha moehede, fanga'azōchi ba famarooe dōdō, ba fonderara dōdō.
- 3 Solaoe ngawalō li andrō, ba ja'ia ni'a'azōchinia, ba sama'ele'ō, ba banoea i'a'asōchi. Ba omasido, na dozi ami milaoe ngawalō li, ba mendroea manō, na mama'ele'ō ami. Ba eboea zama'ele'ō, moroi ba zolaoe ngawalō li andrō, atō na ibotochi, ena'ō mōi fanga'azōchi mbanoea. (*Moz. IV. 11, 29.*) Ba me no si manō, ja'ami ira talifoesō, ba na mōido chōmi ena'ō, molaoe ngawalō li, ba hadia goenagoe chōmi, na lō moehededo chōmi, ma famokai hadia ia, ba ma famotochi, ba ma fama'ele'ō, ba ma famahaō? Si manō gōi ba maimai si lō noso andrō, soli, he sigoe, ba he biola, na lō faehoe li, saloea, ba he lawisa wamondrongo hadia li zigoe ba hadia li mbiola? Ba torofe
- gōi, na li si lō mila manō linia, ba ha niha zama'anō ja'ia ba wanoe-wō? Si manō gōi ami, na si lō mila wehemedi, na milaoe ngawalō li, ba he moroi aboto ba dōdō niŵa'ō andrō? ba daloe mbanoea sa'ae moehede ami. Ta'ila ha wa'oja ngawalō li ba goeli danō, ba lō si lō eloeha. (*Sin. 19, 4 b. t.*) Ba na lō oe'ila geloeaha li andrō, ba niha bō'ō ndra'o, chō zihede andrō, ba sihede andrō, ba niha bō'ō ia chōgoe. Si manō gōi ami, me no solohi Eheha ami, ba mi'aloei, ena'ō fahōna chōmi, ba wanga'azōchi banoea.
- II. Andrō, na so zolaoe ngawalō li andrō, ba jamoe'andrō, ena'ō i'ilā ibotochi. Na mangandrō ndra'o, wolaue ngawalō li, ba tōdōgoe zangandrō, ba era'eragoe, ba si lō goena. Ba he wisa? Da'oe'angandrō'ō dōdō ba oe'angandrō'ō gōi gera'era; oe'a-noenō'ō dōdō ba oe'anoenō'ō gōi gera'era. (*Jak. 5, 13.*) Na tengā si manō, ba he iwisa si lō to'ōlō ba da'ō, wamadoehoe'ō fanoenōmō, na ō'a-noenō'ō dōdō, me lō i'ilā, hadia niŵa'ōoe. (*Nga'ot. I. 16, 36. Neh. 8, 6.*) Te sōchi sa wanoenōoe, ba lō mōi fanga'azōchi dánō bō'ō. Oesoeno Lowalangi, me asese oelaoe ngawalō li andrō, moroi chōmi fefoe. Ba na ba mbanoea, ba omasido, ha lima ngawoea li oeŵa'ō, soroi ha gera'eragoe, ena'ō oefahaō dánō bō'ō gōi, moroi foeloe ngahōnō ngawoea li oeŵa'ō, wolaoe ngawalō li andrō. He ja'ami ira talifoesō! bōi mibali'ō iraono ami, ba gera'era andrō; ba zi lō sōchi mibali'ō iraono ami, ba ba gera'era andrō, ba ena'ō mo'ahonoa ami. (*Mat. 10, 16. Rom. 16, 17.*) Noa sa so ba zoera goroisa: „Li niha bō'ō oelaoe dania ba niha andrō, ba bewe niha bō'ō oefake, wehede chōra, ba he si manō, ba lō'ō zoei lafondrondroingo ligoe, iŵa'ō So'aja.” (*Jes. 28, 11. 12.*) Tobali tandra nga-

- walō li andrō, tenga ba zamati, no ba zi lō mamati, ba fama'ele'ō andrō, ba tenga ba zi lō mamati, no 23 ba zamati. Ba na owoelo ena'ō mba-noea fefoe, ba na oi zara lalaoe ngawalō li ena'ō, ba na so zi mōi bacha si lō to'olō ba da'ō, ba ma si tengat samati, hadia, lō laŵa'ō 24 sowōhō ami? (*Hal. zin.* 2, 12. 13). Ba na a'oi mama'ele'ō, ba na so zi mōi bacha si tengat samati, ba ma si lō to'olō ba da'ō, ba tefadoehoe dōdōnia chōra fefoe, ba tehoekoe ia chōra 25 fefoe, (*Heb.* 4, 12), ba oroma zi tobini andrō ba dōdōnia, ba tobali ifalōgoe tooe ia, mangaloeloe ia chō Lowalangi, ba i'ombacha'ō, si ndroehoe so Lowalangi ba dōdōmi. (*Jes.* 26 60, 14). Ba he wisa, ja'ami ira talifoesō? Na owoelo ami, ba oi dozi so hadia ia, ma sinoenō, ba ma famahaō, ba ma famokai hadia ia, ba ma ngawalō li, ba ma famotochi; ba fefoe hadia ia, ba ba wanga'azō- 27 chi jamogoena. Ba na so zolaoe ngawalō li, ba daroea, datōloe zato sibai, ba nizarazara, ba samōsa zamatochi. 28 Ba na lō samotochi, ba bōi jamoehede ba gowoeloa, ba chōnia jamoehede, ba chō Lowalangi. (*F.* 14, 2-4). 29 Ba sama'ele'ō, ba daroea, ba ma datōloe ndramoehede, ba ndramoehoe koe tānō bō'ō. (*F.* 12, 10. *Hal. zin.* 17, 11). Ba na faloecha dānō bō'ō sidadao, wama'ele'ō, ba jamoehede si fōfōna andrō. Tola sa mizarazara wama'ele'ō, dozi ami, ena'ō oi dozi tefahaō ira, ba ena'ō 32 oi dozi tefarooe dōdō. Ba eheha zama'ele'ō andrō, ba la'o'ō ba zama'ele'ō. Tenga sa Lowalangi wamakojo Lowalangi, no Lowalangi wa'- 34 atoelō ia. (*F.* 11, 16). Ira alawe, ba bōi ndrahemede ba gowoeloa, si mane ba gowoeloa ni'amoni'ō fefoe; lō'ō sa tola fahoehoeo ira, ha folo'ō chōra, si mane niŵa'ō ba goroisa gōi. (*Tim.* I. 2, 12. *Moz.* I. 3, 16). 35 Ba na omasi ira, lasōndra hadia ia, ba jomo ndramoeshofe ba ndra matoeara; lō'ō sa moadoe ba ndra alawe, na fahoehoeo ia ba gowoeloa. Ma ba chōmi i'otarai taroma li Lowalangi andrō? ba ma ha ba chōmi iroege? Na so zangoema'ō tōdōnia, sama'ele'ō ia, ba ma si so Eheha ia, ba ja'aboto ba dōdōnia nisoeragoe andre, wa moroi chō Zo'aja. (*F.* 10, 15). Ba na so zi lō mangila watahōgō, ba jalō i'ila watahōgō. Andrō, ja'ami ira talifoesōgōe, mi'aloei wama'ele'ō, ba bōi mitenaŵa wolaoe ngawalō li andrō; ba fefoe hadia ia, ba oi ni'angena-nōi ba oi nifōfōgō. (*Kol.* 2, 5).

## FAZA 15.

I. Famadoehoe'ō femaoso zi mate andrō, moroi ba wemaoso Keriso. II. Amoeata wemaoso andrō ba inōtō.

- I. Ba lō oebini'ō chōmi, ja'ami ira talifoesō, doeria somoeso dōdō andrō, ni'ombacha'ōgoe chōmi, nihalōmi chōmi gōi, ba zaro ami gōi, (*Gal.* 1, 11, 12), ba nisōndrami fangorifi gōi, na mi'o'ō zi mane ni'ombacha'ōgoe chōmi, na lō mibōhōli; atō na zajazaja gōlōmi, wa no mamati ami. Da'ō sa zi a'a nifa'emagoe chōmi, nitemagoe gōi, wa no mate Keriso, bōrō horōda andrō, wa no itōrō zi so ba zoera andrō; (*F.* 11, 23. *Jes.* 53, 8 b. t. *Dan.* 9, 26. *Hal. zin.* 17, 2 b. t.); awō wa no moeko'o ia, awō wa no moesoesoegi ia, me no iroege tōloe ngaloeo, wa no itōrō zi so ba zoera; (*Sin.* 16, 10. *Hos.* 6, 2. *Mat.* 12, 40); awō wa no i'orama'ō ia chō Gefa andrō, ba aefa da'ō, ba ba zi felendroea. (*Loek.* 24, 34. 36). Aefa da'ō, ba i'orama'ō ia ba dalifoesō andrō, si tōra lima ngaotoe, i'osamoezaigō; so sa zi no mate ōsa, da'ō, ba ato zaoeri. (*Mat.* 28, 10). Aefa da'ō, ba i'orama'ō ia chō Jakobo andrō, ba aefa da'ō, ba ba zinenge andrō fefoe. (*Loek.* 24, 50). Ba ba gafoeriata sibai, ba no i'orama'ō ia gōi chōgōe, si hoelō zi lō iroege baŵa ba wa'a-

- 9 toemboe. (*F. 9, 1. Hal. zin. 9, 3 b.t.*). Fondrege zide'ide sa ndra'odo, ba zinenge andrō, tengsa si nangea labe'e tōigoe zinenge, me no oegohi mbanoea Lowalangi andrō. (*Efes. 3, 10 8. Tim. I. 1, 13*). Ba bōrō wa'eboea dōdō Lowalangi, wa si manō ndra'o-do iada'e, ba tengsa zajazaja gōlō wa'eboea dōdōnia ba chōgōe andre, tobali sa eboea halōwō nihalōgōe, moroi ba nihalōra fefoe, ba tengsa ja'odo, no fa'eboea dōdō Lowalangi andrō, fanolo ja'odo. (*Tim. II. 1, 14. Kor. II. 11, 5. 23*). Ba he ja'odo, ba he ja'ira andrō, ba si manō wangombacha'ōma, ba si manō wa 11 matimi. (*F. 3, 7*). Ba na tetoeriagō Keriso, wa no moesoesoegi a moroi ba ngai zi mate, ba hana wa so ōsa ba chōmi sangoema'ō, lō femaoso zi mate? (*Tim. II. 2, 17. 18. Mat. 22, 23*). Na lō femaoso zi mate sa, ba lō'ō gōi moesoesoegi Keriso. 14 **Ba na lō moesoesoegi Keriso, ba no zajazaja gōlō gōi wangombacha'ōma, ba zajazaja gōlō gōi wamatimi.** Ba no tobali sasi sofaja ndra'aga ba chō Lowalangi, me no mabōbōgō chō Lowalangi, no isoesoegi Keriso, si tengsa nisoesoeginia; na doehoe, 15 lō tesoesoegi zi mate. Na lō'ō sa tesoesoegi zi mate, ba lō moesoesoegi Keriso. Ba na lō moesoesoegi Keriso, ba si lō boto wamatimi andrō, ba lō si teboelō ami ba ho- 18 rōmi; tobali si no tekiko gōi zi no mate andrō, ba chō Keriso. (*Tes. I. 19 4, 14*). Na ha ba gōtōda andre manōtōna ita chō Keriso, ba no noe-mana ita, moroi ba niha bō'ō fefoe. 20 (*F. 15, 32; 4, 9*). Ba iada'e, ba no moesoesoegi Keriso, moroi ba ngai zi mate, no si a'a ia ba zi no mate andrō. (*Hal. zin. 26, 23. Kol. 1, 18*). 21 Me no moroi ba niha sa wa'amate andrō, ba moroi ba niha gōi wemao-so zi mate andrō. (*Rom. 5, 12. 18. 22 21*). Hoelō si mane ba chō Gadamo sa, wa ahori mate ira ba da'ō, si manō gōi ba chō Keriso, ahori te'o- rifi ira dania. Ba oi nifōfō'ō: Si 23 a'a, ba Keriso, ba fanetenia, ba tāna chō Keriso andrō, na so ia. (*Tes. I. 4, 15. 16*). Ba awena dania gamozoea andrō, na ibe'e ba danga Lowalangi Ama wamatōrō andrō, na no iheta wamatōrō fefoe ba fa'asa-laŵa fefoe ba fa'abōlō fefoe. Lō'ō 24 sa tola lō'ō, salawā ia, iregeno i be'e barō gahenia zi fa'oedoe, fefoe. (*Sin. 110, 1. Heb. 10, 12. 13*). Safoeria zi fa'oedoe, 26 niheta, ba ja'ia wa'amate andrō. (*Fam. 20, 14*). „Fefoe hadia 27 ia, ba no ibe'e barō gahenia." Ba na laŵa'ō, no moebe'e barō mbawa fefoe hadia ia, ba no ta'ilā, baero zame'e barō mbawania fefoe hadia ia. (*Sin. 8, 7. Mat. 28, 18. Heb. 2, 8*). Ba na no moebe'e 28 barō mbawania fefoe hadia ia, ba awena mōi gōi Nono barō mbawa zi no mame'e barō mbawania fefoe hadia ia, ena'ō ha sambalō Lowalangi ba chōra fefoe. (*F. 3, 23; 11, 3*). Na tengsa si manō, ba hadia 29 nilaoe zamabajagō'ō idanō ja'ira salahi zi no mate? Na lō'ō manō tesoesoegi zi mate, ba hana wa lafabajagō'ō ira idanō, salahira? Ba ja'aga gōi, ba hana wa lō ma- 30 malōmalō, wa lō ma'ilā nosoma. (*Rom. 8, 36*). Ero ma'ōchō matedo; 31 ja lō oesoeno ndra'o ba chōmi andrō, ja'ami ira talifoesō, ba chō Keriso Jesoe, So'aja ja'ita, na fajagoe. (*Kor. II. 1, 8. 9; 4, 10 b. t.*). Na dali niha, wa no fasōndra ndra'o 32 ba goetoe ndroe'oe andrō ba Nefeso, ba hadia goenania chōgōe? Na lō tesoesoegi zi mate, ba „datalaoe mangamanga ba datalaoe mamadoe-madoe hadia ia, mahemoloe mate sa atō ita." (*Hal. zin. 19, 29 b. t.* *Jes. 22, 13*). **Bōi mibe'e nifao!oengoe 33 ami. Ifakiko mbōwō si sōchi hoe-hoe si lō sōchi.** Mibōhōli sibai 34 wemaboe andrō ba bōi mifazōchi horō; so sa ōsa zi lō aboto ba dōdō Lowalangi; ba wangailasi

- ja'ami oēwa'ō da'ō. (*Tes. I. 5, 6-8*).  
**35 II. Ba te so zangoema'ō:** ba he wisa wanoeesoegi si mate andrō ? He wisa mbotora, na so ira ? (*Hes. 36 37, 3. Jes. 26, 19*). He si lō mangila watahōgō ! tanōmō nitaroemō andrō, ba lō aoeri, na lō mate oea. (*Joh. 37 12, 24*). Ba nitaroemō andrō, ba tengā boto andrō si so dania ūtaroe, ha sambalō oelitō, ta'ila na gandroe,  
**38** ba ma hadia ia mbō'ōnia. Ba Lowalangi zame'e chōnia boto, somasi ia; ba sambalō danōmō, ba sambalō mboto dania. (*F. 12, 18. Moz. I. 39 1, 11*). Lō'ō sa oi fagōlōgōlō nōsi hadia ia ; samboea sa nōsi niha, ba samboea nōsi goerifō niha, ba samboea nōsi wofo, ba samboea  
**40** nōsi gi'a. Ba so mboto jaŵa, ba so mboto ba goeli danō, ba samboea lachōmi zi so jaŵa, ba samboea lachōmi zi so ba goeli danō. (*Mat. 41 22, 30. Hal. zin. 12, 7*). Samboea haga loeo, ba samboea haga mbaŵa, ba samboea haga ndrōfi ; a'oi sa faehoe na i wa'abōlō haga ndrōfi.  
**42** Si manō gōi wemaoso zi mate andrō. **Sobooe nitanō**, ba si lō obooe nisoe-  
**43** seegi. **Si lō tēi nitanō**, ba si so la-  
**chōmi nisoeesoegi**; **si lō abōlō nitanō**, ba sabōlō nisoeesoegi. (*Fil. 3, 21. Kol. 3, 4*). Boto si so noso nitanō, ba boto si so Eheha nisoeesoegi. Na so mboto si so noso, ba  
**45** so gōi mboto si so Eheha. Si manō gōi ba zoera : „No to b a l i s o n o s o n i h a s i f ō f ū n a a n d r ū , A d a m o ”, ba Adamo sa-  
**46** foeria andrō, ba no tobali Eheha sangorifi. (*Moz. I. 2, 7. Job. 19, 25*). Ba tengā si fōfōna zi so Eheha, si so noso zi fōfōna, awena zi so Eheha.  
**47** Moroi ba goeli danō niha si fōfōna andrō, tanō, ba moroi ba zoroego niha si samboea. (*Moz. I. 3, 19. Joh. 48 3, 13. 31*). Si mane si otarai ba danō andrō, si manō fefoe zi otarai ba danō, ba si mane si otarai zoroego andrō, si manō fefoe mbanoea  
**49** zoroego ; ba si mane foloheda fa-
- maedo zi otarai ba danō andrō, si manō gōi dania woloheda famaedo zi otarai zoroego andrō. (*Rom. 8, 29*). Ba da'ō niwā'ōgoe, ja'ami, ira talifoesō, tebai isōndra mbanoea Lowalangi ūsi niha andrō, ba tebai isōndra wa lō obooe sobooe andrō. (*Joh. 1, 13*). Hiza, si no tobini oe'o-mbacha'ō chōmi : Lō ahori mate ita, ba ahori tobali, (*Tes. I. 4, 15 b.t.*), i'ogomoezaō, ha mamō'i hōrōwa'ara, na telaoe dorofe safoeria andrō ; telaoe sa ia dania, ba maoso zi no mate andrō, tebai sa'ae obooe, ba ja'ita, ba si tobali. (*Mat. 24, 31*). Lō'ō sa tola lō i'onoecho wa tebai obooe sobooe andre, ba lō tola lō i'onoecho wa tebai mate si mate andre. (*Kor. II. 5, 4*). Ba na no i'onoecho wa tebai obooe sobooe andre, ba na no i'onoecho wa tebai mate si mate andre, ba awena itōrō daroma li andrō, si so ba zoera : „**No alōmō wa'amate andrō ba we-mōna**. (*Jes. 25, 8*). **Hezo wemōnaoe, fa'amate? Hezo docomō, fa'amate?**” (*Hos. 13, 14*). Ba toeo wa'amate andrō, ba ja'ia horō andrō, ba fa'abōlō horō andrō, ba ja'ia gorroisa. (*Rom. 5, 12. 13. 20; 7, 8 b.t.*). **Ba nisoeno Lowalangi, same'e chōda femōna andrō, moroi chō Zo'aja ja'ita andrō, Jesoe Keriso.** (*Rom. 7, 25; 8, 37. Joh. I. 5, 4. 5*). Andrō, ja'-ami ira talifoesōgoe, somasi ndra'o, ja'abe'e ami, si lō hoemeoeheoe, ja'a'oi so chōmi wangai halōwō Zo'aja andrō, bōi jamamalōmalō, me no mi'ilā, tengā zajazaja gōlō wa'erege dōdōmi andrō, ba chō Zo'aja. (*Nga'ōt. II. 15, 7. Mat. 24, 13. Kol. 2, 6. 7*).

## FAZA 16.

- I. He wisa wangozaragō tolololo andrō, nifa'ohe'ō ba Joedaia.  
 II. He lawisa na mōi chōra Dimoteo.  
 III. Fango'ozoei soera.

- I. Ba ba dolotolo andrō**, ba ni'a-monoi'ō andrō, ba mi'o'ō hadia nifa-

- choigoe ba mbanoea misa ba Galatia. (Kor. II. 8, 1 b. t. Rom. 12, 13. Hal. zin. 11, 29). Ero migoe mibe'e jaŵa ma'ifoe ba da'ō, dozi ami, balazi wa'ebœa nisõndra zamõsana; fa bõi awena la'ozaragõ, na so ndra'o. (Hal. zin. 20, 7. Fam. 1, 10). Ba na sodo, ba oefatenge zi tola niŵa'õmi, oefa'ohe'õ zoera, ba wolohe tolotolomi andrõ ba Jeroezalema. (Kor. II. 8, 16. 19). Ba na si nangea mõi ndra'odo gõi, ba ndramõi awõgoe. Ba awena mõido chõmi, na no oetõrõ Makedonia. Oetõrõ sa Makedonia; (Kor. II. 1, 16. Hal. zin. 19, 21); ba ba chõmi, ba ta'ila na arado, ma oebase'õ gõi wa'aefa mbawa deoe, ena'õ fao ami chõgœe, heza mõido. (Hal. zin. 20, 2 b. t.). Lõ'õ sa edõnado iada'e ha ba wanõrõ oe'ilä ami, oedõnadõna sa, arado ma'ifoe ba chõmi, na itehe So'aja. (F. 4, 19). Ba ba Nefeso sodo iroegi loeo wendrakose. Noa sa ebœa mbawandrophehõ si teboka chõgœe ba halõwõ, ba no atozifa'oedoe. (Hal. zin. 14, 27).
- 10 II. Ba na so Dimoteo, ba mifaigi, ena'õ lõ ada'oeda'oe ia ba chõmi; halõwõ Lowalangi sa ihalõ, si mane ja'o gõi. (F. 4, 17. Fil. 2, 19. 20).
- 11 Andrõ, bõijamoe'ositengagõ ia niha, ha niha ia; ba mifasao ia, bõi miboesi dõdõnia, ena'õ mõi ia chõgœe; oedõnadõna sa ia, awõ dalifoesõ andrõ. (Tim. I. 4, 12). Ba ba chõ Afolo andrõ, talifoesõ andrõ, ba no oeforege wangandrõ chõnia, ena'õ mõi ia chõmi, awõ dalifoesõ andrõ; ba lõ'õ manõ edõna ia mõi iada'e,
- ba mõi sa dania, na isõndra lala. (F. 3, 5, 6).
- III. **Bõi mifõrõ, mi'abe'e'õ ami 13 wamati, si mane ira matœa, ja'a-bõlõ ami!** (F. 15, 34. 58. Hal. zin. 20, 31. Mat. 25, 13. Efes. 6, 10). Fefoe hadia ia chõmi, ba moroi ba wa'omasi milaoe. (Kol. 3, 14). Ba oe'andrõ chõmi, ja'ami ira talifoesõ: no mi'ila ndra Sefana andrõ, samba omo ira, wa no bõrõta ira ba Nacchaja, awõ wa no mõi ira enoni ni'amoni'õ andrõ; — (F. 1, 16); ena'õ mifondrondrongo li zi manõ, awõ li zi no manolo ba halõwõ, fefoe, si no erege tõdõ gõi. Ba omoeso dõdõgoe, me no so Zefana ba Fotoenato ba Acha'iko, me no salahira ba zi lõ ja'ami. (Kor. II. 11, 9). Noa sa la'okafoei dõdõgoe 18 ba tõdõmi. Andrõ, bõi zi lõ aboto ba dõdõmi zi manõ. (Kor. II. 7, 13. Tes. I. 5, 12. 13). La'owai ami banoea andrõ ba Azia misa. I'owai sibai ami Akila ba Ferikila, ba chõ Zo'aja, awõ zowoelo andrõ jomo chõra. (Fam. 1, 4. 11. Hal. zin. 18, 2 b. t.). La'owai ami talifoesõ andrõ 20 fefoe. Faoma mi'owai nawõmi fa'agoswa bawa andrõ ni'amoni'õ. (Rom. 16, 16). Fangowaigoe da'e, tangagoe 21 zanoera, tanga Waoelo andre. (Kol. 4, 18). Na so zi lõ mangomasõ 22 So'aja andrõ, ba ja anatema (ni'elifi); maranata (so dania Zo'aja). (Gal. 1, 8). Jafaloecha ami wa'ebœa 23 dõdõ Zo'aja ja'ita, Jesoe! (Rom. 16, 24). No faloecha ami fefoe wa'oma-sigoe, ba chõ Keriso Jesoe.

# Soera Waoelo andrō, ba mbanoea

## GORINDRO,

SI SAMBOEA.

### FAZA 1.

I. Fangowai Waoelo. II. Isoeno Lowalangi, me no irara dōdōnia ba me no i'orifi ia, me gōna ia famakao. III. Itoenō chōra, wa mōi ia chōra mena'ō.

- 1      I. Faoelo zanoera da'e, sinenge Keriso Jesoe andrō, moroi ba wa'o-masi Lowalangi, ba Timoteo, tali-foesō andrō, ba mbanoea Lowalangi andrō, si so ba Gorindro, awō ni'a-monī'ō andrō fefoe, si so ba danō Nachaja ma'asagōrō. (*Kor. I. 1, 1; 16, 10, 11. Fil. I, 1*). Jafaloecha ami wa'eboea dōdō ba fa'ohahaoe dōdō, chō Namada, Lowalangi ba chō Zo'aja ja'ita, Jesoe Keriso! (*Gal. I, 3*).
- 2      II. Nisoeno Lowalangi Zo'aja ja'-ita, Jesoe Keriso, Amania, Ama wa'ahachō dōdō andrō, Lowalangi wondrara dōdō, fefoe, (*Fet. I. 1, 3*), sondrara tōdōma, ba wa'afōchō andrō fefoe, chōma, ena'ō ma'ilā marara dōdō zi gōna fa'afōchō hadia ia ngawalō, moroi ba wondrara dōdō andrō, si faloecha ndra'aga chō Lowalangi. (*F. 7, 6. Sin. 94, 19*).
- 3      Hoelō si mane famakao andrō chō Keriso, si no fahōna chōma, si manō gōi wondrara dōdō andrō, fahōna zi faloecha ndra'aga chō Keriso. (*Kol. I, 24*). Ba he si gōna fa'afōchō ndra'aga, ba ba wondrara tōdōmi ba ba wangorifi ja'ami, ba he nirara tōdō ndra'aga, ba ba wondrara tōdōmi, si mōi fangabōlō ba wa-
- naha tōdō, na gōna ami famakao andrō, si gōna ndra'aga gōi. Ba no abe'e dōdōma, wanōtōna, ba chōmi andrō, me no ma'ilā, faoma mo'oe-racha ami, hoelō si mane ba wamakao andrō, si manō gōi ba wondrara dōdō andrō. Ba lō edōna mabini'ō chōmi, ja'ami ira talifoesō, ba wa'afōchō andrō chōma, si no gōna ndra'aga ba Azia, irege no abōlōbōlō sibai, irege tebai mataha sa'ae, tobali lō'ō sa'ae madōnadōna aoeriga. (*Kor. I. 15, 32. Hal. zin. 19, 23 b. t.*). Na ba dōdōma sa, ba no maŵa'ō si mate ndra'aga, ena'ō lō madōnadōna ba chōma, ena'ō ha ba Lowalangi andrō, sanoesoegi si mate, madōnadōna. No i'efa'ō ndra'aga ba wa'amate si manō, ba i'efa'ō na dania; ba chōnia madōnadōna, wa itohoegō na wangefa'ō ja'aga. (*Tim. II. 3, 11; 4, 18*). Me 11 no sanolo ja'aga gōi ami, fangandrō, ena'ō ato gōi zangandrō saoha gōlō ba wa'eboea dōdō andrō, ni'andrō zato chōma, bōrō ndra'aga. (*F. 4, 15. Rom. 15, 30*). Da'ō sa chōma, 12 na masoeno ndra'aga, wa ifadoe-hoe'ō chōma tōdōma, no ohaoehaoe ndra'aga, wanōrō lalama ba goeli danō andre, ba mendroea manō ba chōmi andrō, lō si fabaja hadia ia, ibe'e Lowalangi, tengā dali wa'atoeatoea nōsi niha, dali wa'eboea dōdō Lowalangi. (*Heb. 13, 18. Kor. I. 2, 4. 13. Tes. I. 2, 10*). Lō'ō sa 13 masoera chōmi mbō'onia, ha niba-

- somi andrō ba si no aboto ba dōdōmi ; ba oedōnadōna aboto ba dōdōmi ; iroegi gamozoea ; si mane fa'aaboto ba dōdōmi ōsa ndra'aga, wa no bōrō wanoenomi ja'ami ndra'aga, si mane ja'ami chōma, na baŵa Zo'aja ja'ita, Jesoe. (F. 3, 2 b. t. Fil. 2, 16; 4, 1).
- 15 III. Ba me no so chōgoe wanōtōna da'ō, ba mōido mena'ō chōmi fōna, ena'ō samoeza tō faloecha ami wa'e-boea dōdō. (Kor. I. 16, 5 b. t.). Ba oetōrō ena'ō ami, we'amōi ba Makedonia, ba na oe'otarai Makedonia, ba mōido zoei chōmi, ba ena'ō mi-fasao ndra'odo ba Joedaia. Ba hadia, me edōnado da'ō, hadia, no nifolaoe zambō era'era nilaoegoe ? Ma na oehonogōi hadia ia, hadia tōdō niha dali wangohonogōigoe ja'ia, ena'ō itaria „ja'ia” ba itaria „tenga”, ba chōgoe. (Jak. 5, 12). Ba lō farōi Lowalangi, fa bōi faoma lima chōmi, he si no „ja'ia” ba he si „tenga”. 19 (Kor. I. 1, 9). Ono Lowalangi andrō sa, Jesoe Keriso, ni'ombacha'ōma ba chōmi, ja'odo ba Siliwano ba Timoteo, ba no tengā faoma, he si no „ja'ia” ba he si „tenga”, no ba chōnia so wa „ja'ia”. (Tes. I. 1, 1. Fam. 3, 14). Ha wa'ōja sa gama-boe'oela li Lowalangi, ba no ba chōnia so wa „ja'ia”, andrō wa moroi ba chōnia gōi wamadohoe'ō andrō, soemange Lowalangi chōma.
- 21 Ba sangabe'e ja'aga ba ja'ami, ba chō Keriso, ba ja'ia Lowalangi, si no mamajoini ja'ita gōi ; (Joh. I. 2, 27); si no manga'aro'ō gōi ja'ita, si no mame'e we'ewe'e dōdō andrō, Eheha andrō, ba dōdōda. (F. 5, 5. Efes. 1, 13, 14). Ba oe'angarōfi Lowalangi, ba nosogoe andre, wa no bōrō wa alimagō ami chōgoe, wa lō si mōido sa'ae chōmi ba Gorindro. 24 (F. 12, 20, 21). Tenga sa laŵa'ō amatorōwama wamatimi andrō, ba no sanolo ndra'aga. ena'ō faloecha ami wa'omoeso dōdō; noa sa abe'e ami wamatī. (F. 4, 5. Fet. I. 5, 3. Fil. 1, 25).

## FAZA 2.

I. Ifarooe ira Faoelo, ena'ō la-foeli lahalō awōra zohorō andrō. II. L'andrō saha gōlō chō Lowalangi, me no arōes misa terongo doeria somoeso dōdō andrō ibe'e.

- I. Ba no oehonogōi tōdōgōe da'ō, bōi ifoeli aboe dōdōgōe, na mōido chōmi. (F. 12, 21). Na oeboesi dōdōmi, ba ha niha zangomosoi'ō tōdōgōe, na tengā niboēsigoe tōdō andrō ? Ba no oesoera da'ō chōmi, fa lō aboe dōdōgōe, na mōido, labē'e somoeso dōdōgōe ena'ō ; me no oedōnadōna ba chōmi fefoe, wa fa'omoeso dōdōmi fefoe wa'omoeso dōdōgōe andrō. (Kor. I. 5). Noa sa a'oi so wa'afōchō chōgōe, awō wa'atatosasa dōdōgōe, me oefa'ohe'ō zoera andrō chōmi, tengā ha ma'ifoemowōi dawa hōrōgōe; tengā sa ena'ō aboe dōdōmi, ena'ō aboto ba dōdōmi wa'omasi andrō, si so chōgōe ; wa no abōlō omasido ami, moroi ba niha bō'ō. (F. 7, 8 b. t.). Ba na so zi no mamoesi tōdō nawōnia, ba tengā ja'o niboēsinia tōdō, ja'ami fefoe — fa bōi abōlōbōlō wangōma'ōgōe — ba ja'ami ōsa. (Kor. I. 5, 1, 2). Ba no abōnō ba zi manō wotoe andrō, me no ato zangotoe'ō ja'ia. (F. 7, 11. Kor. I. 5, 5). Tola mibalia'ō sa'ae, mibe'e aefā chōnia ba mirara dōdōnia, fa bōi tehawoe zi manō fa'aboe dōdō, na no abōlōbōlō sibai. Andrō oe'andrō chōmi, mifatōrō chōnia wa'omasi. Andrō sa gōi oefa'ohe'ō zoera chōmi, ena'ō oe'ila, na tola ami, na mi'o'ō fefoe hadia ia. Ba na so niha ni'efā'ōmi hadia ia, ba ja'odo gōi, oe'efā'ō gōi. Ja'o sa gōi, hadia ni'efā'ōgōe, na so ni'efā'ōgōe, ba bōrō ami, ba zanehe Keriso, (Joh. 20, 23), ena'ō lō i'alani ita Satana ; tengā sa fa lō aboto ba dōdōda gera'erania.
- II. Ba me no oeroegi Deroa, ba wangombacha toeria somoeso dōdō andrō chō Keriso, ba me no teboka

- chōgoe mbawandroehō bachelō Zo'aja,  
 13 (*Hal. zin. 20, 6. Kor. I. 16, 9.*) ba lō'ō  
 sa ahono bacha dōdōgoe, me lō  
 oesōndra Dito andrō, talifoesōgoe;  
 ba oe'angonasi ira ba oesaŵa Ma-  
 14 kedonia. (*F. 7, 5, 6.*) Ba oe'andrō  
 saoha gölō chō Lowalangi, same'e  
 mōna ja'aga, si lō mamalōmalō, ba  
 chō Keriso, sama'oroma'ōgō hoea  
 wa'aboto ba dōdō ia andrō, chōma,  
 fefoe gofue heza. (*Kor. I. 15, 57.*)  
 15 *Ejes. 3, 8 b. t.*) Fa'amohoea chō  
 Keriso sa ndra'aga, chō Lowalangi,  
 ba ni'orifi andrō ba ba zi tetibo  
 16 andrō. (*Kor. I. 1, 18.*) Ba nitibo'ō  
 andrō, ba hoea soroi ba wa'amate  
 si saŵa fa'amate, ba ba ni'orifi  
 andrō, ba hoea soroi ba wa'aoeri  
 si saŵa fa'aoeri. Ba ha niha zo-  
 gamō da'ō? (*Loek. 2, 34. Rom. 1, 16.*)  
 17 *Joh. 3, 17, 18.* Tenga sa si mane  
 sato andrō, samali'ō faniaga taroma  
 li Lowalangi andrō, ndra'aga; fe-  
 hedema, ba moroi ba zi lō fabaja  
 hadia ia, moroi ba Lowalangi, fōna  
 Lowalangi, ba chō Keriso. (*F. 4, 2.*)
- FAZA 3.
- I. Amaedola zoera 'mbanoea Go-  
 rindro andrō, chō Waoelo. II. Fa'a-  
 tohoea gamaboe'oela li si bohooe  
 andrō.
- 1 I. Hadia, mabōrōtaigō zoei wa-  
 madoehoe'ō ja'aga? Mogoena chōma  
 zoera wamadoehoe'ō, nifa'ohe'ō chō-  
 mi, ba ma nifa'ohe'ōmi, si mane ba  
 dānō bō'ō ōsa? (*F. 5, 12; 11, 13*)  
 2 b. t.) Soerama ami, nisoera ba dō-  
 dōma bacha, si no aboto ba dōdō  
 niha fefoe, nibasobasora (*F. 7, 3.*)  
 3 No oroma, wa soera Keriso ami,  
 nisoerama, halōwōma; tengā taŵa  
 wanoera ja'ia, Eheha Lowalangi  
 saoeri andrō wanoera ja'ia, tengā ba  
 gara wanoera andrō, no ba kara  
 nagole, ba dōdō. (*Jer. 31, 33. Hes.*  
 4 11, 19. *Heb. 8, 10.*) Ba no so chō-  
 ma wanōtōna si manō, moroi chō  
 5 Keriso, ba chō Lowalangi; tengā sa  
 taŵa'ō tola manō ndra'aga, na mo-
- roi chōma, ba wamabōbō tōdōma  
 hadia ia, hoelō na tōdōma manō;  
 hadia zi tola ndra'aga, ba no moroi  
 ba Lowalangi, (*Fil. 2, 13.*) si no ma-  
 nolo göi ja'aga, ena'ō tola enoni  
 ndra'aga ba gamaboe'oela li si bo-  
 hooe andrō, tengā ba dandra zoera  
 andrō, no ba chō Geheha; famoenoe  
 sa dandra zoera andrō, ba Eheha  
 andrō, ba sangorifi. (*F. 5, 18. Joh.*  
*6, 63. Rom. 7, 10.*)
- II. Ba na no molachōmi halōwō  
 ba wamoenoe andrō, ba dandra  
 zoera andrō, nisoera ba gara, na no  
 tobali tebai latōngō mbawa Moze  
 Iraono Gizeräeli andrō, ba wa'amo-  
 haga mbawania, si taja sa atō;  
 (*Moz. II. 34, 1, 29, 30.*) ba tengā  
 mendroea manō molachōmi halōwō  
 ba chō Geheha andrō? Na mola-  
 chōmi sa'ae halōwō ba wanibō andrō,  
 ba mendroea manō, wa no a'oi so  
 lachōmi halōwō ba wangatoelō a-  
 ndrō? (*F. 5, 19–21. Gal. 3, 10.*) To-  
 bali si lō moefolachōmi sa „nifola-  
 chōmi“ andrō, ba da'ō, bōrō lachō-  
 mi andrō, si no a'oi so. Na mola-  
 chōmi sa'ae zi taja andrō, ba me-  
 ndroea manō molachōmi zi lō teboelō  
 andrō. (*Heb. 7, 21 b. t.*) Ba me no  
 so chōma wanōtōna si manō, ba no  
 a'oi so wa lō aiwō ndra'aga. Ba  
 tengā si mane Moze, sombaloegō  
 bawania, fa bōi lafaigi Iraono Gize-  
 raëli andrō gamozoea zi taja andrō.  
 (*Moz. II. 34, 33 b. t.*) Ba no moe'a-  
 be'e'ō dōdōra; iroegi ma'ōchō andre,  
 ba lō saheta mbaloebaloe andrō, ba  
 wombaso soera gamaboe'oela li si  
 fōfōna andrō, lō moeheta, me ba  
 chō Keriso aheta ia. (*Rom. 11, 25.*  
*Jes. 6, 10. 29, 11, 12.*) Ba irege ma'ō-  
 chō andre, na labaso zoera Moze a-  
 ndrō, ba no so mbaloebaloe ba dō-  
 dōra. Ba na lafoeli ira chō Zo'aja,  
 16 ba aheta mbaloebaloe andrō. (*Rom.*  
*11, 23.*) Ba So'aja Geheha andrō;  
 17 ba ba zi so Eheha Zo'aja andrō, ba  
 da'ō so wangefa. (*Kor. I. 15, 45.*  
*Joh. 4, 24; 8, 36.*) Ba ja'ita fefoe, 18

ba ta'ila'ila lachōmi Zo'aja andrō, lō baloebaloe mbawada; hoelō na ba zōrōmi, ba tobali ita, i'ohia'ō wamaedo da'ō, tedooe lachōmi sa-foeria moroi ba lachōmi si fōfōna, moroi chō Geheha Zo'aja andrō. (*Kor. I. 13, 12. Rom. 8, 29.*)

#### FAZA 4.

I. Fa lō farōi Waoelo ba halōwōnia fangombacha toeria somoeso dōdō andrō. II. Fa'egege dōdōnia ba fa'afōchō andrō chōnia. III. Fandrara dōdōnia.

- 1 I. Andrō : me no moefataro ndra'aga ba halōwō andrō, dali wa'ahachō dōdō andrō, si no faloecha ndra'aga, ba lō ma'ilā wa'ata'oe; (*F. 3, 6. Tim. I. 1, 13. 16.*) noa sa matimba wamini andrō, ba wa'aila andrō, me lō matōrō walimosa, ba me lō mafoejoe'ō daroma li Lowalangi; mafadoehoe'ō ndra'aga ba dōdō niha fefoe, fōna Lowalangi, wama'ele'ō si doehoe andrō. (*F. 2, 17; 5, 11.*)
- 2 Ba na 'no tobaloē gōi doeria somoeso dōdō andrō, chōma, ba ba zi tetibō andrō tobaloē ia, (*F. 2, 15. 16.*) ba nimbaŵainō Lowalangi zi sagōtō tanō andre era'era, era'era zi lō mamati, fa lō ihagaini ira haga doeria somoeso dōdō andrō, toeria lachōmi Keriso andrō, si no famaeo Lowalangi. (*Ejes. 2, 2. Joh. 12, 31; 14, 9. Heb. 1, 13.*) Tenga sa ja'aga ni'ombacha'ōma, no Keriso Jesoe, So'aja, ma'ombacha'ō, ba ja'aga, ba enonimi, ma'wa'ō, bōrō Jesoe. (*F. 1, 24; 5, 20.*)
- 3 Lowalangi andrō sa, sangoema'ō : jatoemboe haga andrō ba zogōmigōmi, da'ō zamatoemboe'ō ba dōdōma haga andrō, ena'ō hoemaga wa'aboto ba dōdō lachōmi Lowalangi andrō, ba mbawa Keriso. (*Moz. I, 1, 3. Fet. II, 1, 19. Ejes. 1, 18 b. t.*)
- 4 II. Ba ba nahia tanō so chōma girōgirō andrō, ena'ō chō Lowalangi, wa no fahōna wa'abōlō, ba bōi

mori ba chōma. (*F. 5, 1.*) Fefoe gofōe heza, ba no moefalangōgō ndra'aga, ba tenga sa nimama; nioesoi tōdō ndra'aga, ba so zoei lala dōdō; (*F. 1, 8; 6, 4. 5.*) nigohi, ba tenga nirōi; nitibo'ō tooe, ba tenga nifakiko; (*Mat. 5, 10.*) lō aefā 10 ba mbotoma wamoenoe Jesoe andrō, ma'ohe'ohe, ena'ō te'oroma'ō gōi wa'aeroi Jesoe andrō, ba mbotoma andre. (*Kor. I. 15, 31. Gal. 6, 17. Rom. 6, 8.*) Lō aetoe sa tefatōrō 11 ndra'aga ba wamoenoe, ja'aga saoeri andre, bōrō Jesoe, ena'ō tefā'ele'ō gōi wa'aeroi Jesoe andrō, ba nōsimā andre, si mate. (*Rom. 8, 36. Kor. I, 4, 9.*)

III. Tobali ba chōma abōlō wa'-amate, ba ba chōmi, ba fa'aeroi zabōlō. (*F. 13, 9.*) Ba me no so 13 chōma Geheha wamatī andrō, si mane si so ba zoera : „**No mamati ndra'ō, andrō hoemede ndra'ō.**“ ba mamati ndra'aga gōi, ba andrō moehedega gōi. (*Sin. 116, 10.*) Me 14 no ma'ilā, si no manoesoegi Jesoe, So'aja ja'ita, ba isoeseogi gōi ndra'aga dania, awō Jesoe, ba ifa'aso ndra'aga, awōmi. (*Kor. I. 6, 14. Rom. 8, 11.*) Bōrō sa ami, ba da'ō 15 fefoe, ena'ō amaedola zi tedooe-dooe na wa'eboea dōdō (Lowalangi) andrō, ba ena'ō fahōna; wanagandrō saoha gōlō, ena'ō ato zangandrō, ba wamolachōmi Lowalangi. (*F. 1, 6. 11. Sin. 50, 23. Kol. 1, 24.*) Andrō lō ma'ilā wa'ata'oe, 16 he wa'ae tekiko mbotoma andre, ba tebuhooeni niha bacha, ero ma'ōchō. (*Ejes. 3, 16.*) Famakaoda 17 andrō sa, si lō arara, si lō abōlō-bōlō, ba l'a'asogō chōda lachōmi seboea, si lō aetoe, irege fahōna; (*Rom. 8, 17. 18. Fet. I. 1, 6 b. t.*) me lō tafaigl zoroma andrō, ha si 18 lō oroma. Soroma sa, ba lō ararā, ba si lō oroma, ba iroegi zl lō aetoe. (*Rom. 8, 24. Heb. 10, 34; 11, 1. 26.*)

## FAZA 5.

I. Tōtōnafō Waoelo. II. Iforege wolo'ō somasi Zo'aja. III. Halōwōnia wangombacha fangatoelō andrō.

- 1 I. Noa sa ma'ilā, na tedoedoegō nahama andre, ba goeli danō, ose andre, ba so chōma ni'otomosi Lowalangi, omo, si tengā nifazōchi tanga, si lō teboelō, ba zoroego. (*Fet. II. 1, 13, 14. Heb. 9, 11; 11, 10.*)
- 2 Ba da'ō sa gōi mangarōngarōga, hoemoeloe dōdōma, ena'ōtefoneecha ndra'aga nahama andrō, soroi ba zoroego; (*Rom. 8, 23*); me tengā sa si lō noecha ndra'aga, wamaigi ja'aga, na no ma'onoecha ia. (*Mat. 22, 11. Ejes. 4, 24. Fam. 3, 18*). Andrō mangarōngarōga, ja'aga si so ba nose andrō, sonoro ndra'aga, me lō omasiga, na aheta noechama, me omasiga na tefalaete, ena'ō i'ā fa'aoeri andrō zi mate andrō. (*Rom. 8, 19. 22. Kor. I. 15, 51–53*). Ba sangehao ja'aga ba da'ō, ba ja'ia Lowalangi, si no mame'e chōma we'ewe'e dōdō andrō, Eheha andrō.
- 6 (F. 1, 22. Rom. 8, 14). Andrō wa lō mammalōmalō wa'arara dōdōma, ba no mi'ilā, na ba mboto soga, ba no arōoe ndra'aga chō Zo'aja, no sikoli ndra'aga. (*Heb. 13, 14*). **Lala wamati sa lalama, ba tengā famaigi.**
- 8 (*Kor. I. 13, 12. 13. Fet. I. 1, 8*). Ba no arara dōdōma, ba abōlō omasiga awoe'a ndra'aga, marōi mboto, ba ahono ndra'aga chō Zo'aja. (*Fil. 9, 1, 23*). Andrō gōi maforege, he sa-hono ndra'aga jomo, ba he sikoli, ena'ō omasi ia ndra'aga. (*Kol. I, 10 b. t.*). **Lō'ō sa tola lō oroma dania ita fefoe fōna dadaoma ba wangoehoekekoe andrō chō Keriso, ena'ō itema zamōsana zoelō nilaoenia, me ba mboto, so ia, he si sōchi, ba he si lō sōchi.** (*Rom. 14, 10. Kor. I. 4, 5*).
- 11 II. Ba me no aboto ba dōdōda wangata'oefi So'aja, ba tadōnisi niha; ba noa sa oroma ita chō Lowalangi, ba oedōnadōna, ba dō-

dōmi gōi oroma ndra'o. (*Kor. I. 9, 20. Kor. II. 4, 2*). Lō'ō sa mafoeli mafadoehoe'ō ndra'aga chōmi, ba mafobōrō chōmi wanoeno ja'ami ba chōma andre, ena'ō so chōmi waneno, ba zanoeno ja'ira ba zoroma ba niha, ba tengā ba zi so ba dōdō. (*F. 3, 1; 10, 12*). Na sowōhō ndra'aga, ba no chō Lowalangi owōhōga, ba na si so era'era ndra'aga, ba ba chōmi. Fa'omasi Keriso andrō sa zango'oo ja'aga. (*Rom. 6, 3 b. t.*). Da'ō niwā'ōma: Na no mate zamōsa, salahi zato fefoe, ba no ahorī mate ira fefoe. Ba no mate ia salahi zato fefoe, ena'ō tengā sa'ae chōra aoeri zaieri, ena'ō chō zi mate salahira, chō nisoesogi andrō, salahira, aoeri ira. (*Rom. 14, 7 b. t.*). Tobali, i'otarai da'e, ba lō'ō sa'ae ma'ilā niha, na dali mboto. Ba he no ma'ilā Keriso, dali mboto, ba lō'ō sa'ae ma'ilā ia iada'e. **Tobali na ba chō Keriso so niha, ba no si bohooe moefazōchi ia, no noemalō zi tohēna andrō, ba hiza, ba no tobali bohooe.** (*Rom. 8, 1. Gal. 6, 15. Fam. 21, 5*).

III. **Ba fefoe da'ō, ba moroi ba Lowalangi, si no mangatoelō'ō ja'ita chōnia, ba chō Jesoe Keriso, si no mame'e gōi chōda halōwō fangatoelō andrō.** (*Rom. 5, 10*). Lowalangi sa zi no mangatoelō'ō chōnia ōsi goeli danō, ba chō Keriso, lō ibe'e ōmōra lałōra andrō, ba no ibe'e ba dōdōma daroma li andrō, ba wangatoelō andrō. (*Joh. 14, 10. Rom. 3, 24 b. t. Kol. 1, 19. 20. Joh. I, 2, 2*). Ba no sinenge ndra'aga, salahi Keriso, hoelō na Lowalangi zamarooe tōdō niha, ba lima andrō, mangandrō ndra'aga, salahi Keriso, mamane: Mifa'atoelō'ōgō ami chō Lowalangi! (*Jes. 52, 7. Joh. 20, 21*). **Noa sa ibali'ō horō zi lō irai mangila horō, salahida, ena'ō tobali fa'atoelō chō Lowalangi ita, ba chōnia andrō.** (*Fet. I. 2, 22 b. t.; 3, 18. Gal. 3, 13. Rom. 8, 3, 4*).

## FAZA 6.

I. Bōi la'ositengagō wa'eboea dōdō Lowalangi andrō, ena'ō lahalō toelada chōra Waoelo. II. Bōi fahoe-woe ira ba zi lō mamati ba ba za-me'e adoe.

- 1 I. Ba ma'andrō chōmi, ja'aga sano lo ba halōwō andrō, bōi saechoe ba danō, me no faloecha ami wa'eboea dōdō Lowalangi andrō. — (F. 1, 24. Heb. 12, 15). Noa sa imane: „No oefondron drongo chōoe, me bawā si sōchi, ba no oetolo'ō, me loeo wangorifi.” Hiza, ija'e mbaŵa si sōchi, hiza, ija'e loeo wangorifi andrō. — (Jes. 49, 8. Heb. 3, 7. 13). Lō'ō sa mafobōrō wangala hadia ia, gofœ ha ōchō, fa bōi te'o'a-ja halōwō andrō. Fefoe hadia ia nialoema sa, ba no amoeara genoni Lowalangi gamoeatama, ba wanaha tōdō, si no a'oi so, ba ba wa'a-fōchō, ba ba wa'atosasa, ba ba wa'ata'oe dōdō, (F. 4, 8 b. t.), ba na labōzi ndra'aga, ba na lakoeroega, ba na molaŵa niha, ba ba wa'erege dōdō, ba ba wa lō mōrō, ba ba wa lō si manga, (F. 11, 23-27. Hal. zin. 6 19, 29; 21, 30), ba ba wa'ohaoehaoe, ba ba wa'aboto ba dōdō, ba ba wa'ebolo dōdō, ba wa'asōchi dōdō, ba ba chō Geheha ni'amoni'ō, ba ba wa'omasi andrō, si lō famini tōdō, ba daroma li fa'adoehoe andrō, ba ba wa'abōlō Lowalangi andrō, moroi ba wangōna fa'atoelō dōdō andrō, he ba gambōlō, ba he ba gabera; (Tim. II. 2, 15. Rom. 15, 8 19); He faloecha zoemange, ba he fango'aja, he labōbōgō zi lō sōchi, ba he lasoeno ndra'aga; hoelō zamaeloengoe, ba no si doehoe; hoelō zi lō aboto ba dōdō niha, ba noa sa aboto ba dōdō niha bō'ō; hoelō zi mate, ba hiza, ba saoeri ndra'aga; hoelō ni'otoe'ō, ba lō'ō sa moe-boenoe; (F. 4, 10. 11. Sin. 118, 17. 10 18); hoelō zaboe tōdō, ba lō'ō sa

mamalōmalō wa'omoeso dōdō; hoelō zi noemana, ba ato nifo'ana'ama; hoelō niha si lō'ō, ba no a'oi so chōma. (F. 12, 10; 8, 9. Kor. 3, 21).

- 2 II. No aloea baeha lima chōmi, ja'ami banoea Gorindro, no ibologō ia tōdōma. Lō ambō nahami ba dōdōma ba no ide'ide dōdōmi. Ba miselōni — hoelō wehcede ba ndrao-no wehedegoe chōmi — mi'ebolo'ō dōdōmi gōi. Bōi mitolo ba nilaoe zi lō mamati andrō. Hadia, fabōbō ira wa'atoelō wa lō atoelō? Ba hadia, awō haga zogōmigōmi? (Eses. 5, 11). Hadia, no faoedoe ira Keriso Mbeliali? Ba hezo zi faoma mo'oera-chaa ira, zamati zi lō mamati? (Raz. I. 18, 21). Hadia fabōbō ira gosali Lowalangi nadoe? Osali Lowalangi saoeri sa ami, si mane niwa'ō Lowalangi: „Ba chōra oebē'e na ha goe, ba oedōrōdōrōi ira, ba Lowalangira ndra'o, ba banoeagoeira. (Kor. I. 3, 16. Moz. III. 26, 11. 12). Andrō mi heta ami chōra, mifabali ami, iŵa'ō So'aja, ba bōi mibabaja zi ra'ira'iō; ba oetema ami, (Jes. 52 11. Fam. 18, 4. Moz. IV. 16, 26), ba amami ndra'o, ba onogoe matoea ami ba onogoe alawe, iŵa'ō So'aja andrō, si lō ambō fa'a bōlō.” (Jer. 31, 33; 32, 38. Joh. 1, 12).

## FAZA 7.

I. Famaroee tōdō, ba wangohae-haoe. II. Fa'omasi Waoelo mbanoea Gorindro. III. Omoeso dōdōnia, me no labe'e ba dōdōra niwa'ōnia ba z̄era si fōfōna andrō.

- 1 I. Ba me no so chōda gamaboe'-oela li si manō, ja'ami ni'omasi'ō! ba datahaogō ita, taheta fefoe zi no tokana andrō, he ba nōsi, ba he ba dōdō, ba wamaloea fangoehaoehaoe andrō; ta'ata'oefi Lowalangi. (F. 6, 17. Joh. I. 3, 3).

II. Mifondrondrongo chōma; lō 2

- nilaoema si lō sōchi ba niha, lō ni-fakikoma niha, lō ni'alanima. (F. 12, 3 17). Tenga fangetoe'ō hoekoe, wa oeŵa'ō da'ō. Noa za oeŵa'ō mege, ba dōdōma so ami, he ba wa'amate, ba he ba wa'aoeri, awōma. (F. 6, 4 11-13). No abe'e sibai dōdōgoe ami, oi so wanoenogoe ja'o, ba chōmi andrō; no fahōna wondrara dōdō chōgoe, oi so wa'omoeso dōdōgoe, ba wa'afōchō andrō fefoe chōma. 5 (Fil. 2, 17). Me no maroegi Makedonia sa, ba ma'ifoe lō folombase mbotoma, no fahōna manō zafochō, fasosota baero, ba bacha ba dōdō, 6 ba fa'ata'oe. (F. 4, 8). Ba sondrara tōdō zi noemana, Lowalangi, da'ō zondrara tōdōma, ba wa'aso Dito 7 andrō. (F. 1, 4; 2, 13). Ba tengha ba wa'asonia, ba wondrara tōdō andrō gōi, si no faloecha ia chōmi, me i'ombacha'ō chōma wehoeloe dōdōmi andrō ba fangarōngarōmi ba fa'owōlō'clōmi, ba chōgōe andre; tobali no tedooe na wa'omoeso dōdōgoe. (Tes. I. 3, 6-8).
- 8 III. Ba he sa no ceboesi dōdōmi ba zoera andrō, ba lō'ō sa mangesa dōdōgoe. Ba he no mangesa dōdōgoe — oe'ilas, wa no aboe dōdōmi, ba zoera andrō, he lō ararā — 9 (F. 2, 2-4) ba iada'e, ba no omoeso dōdōgoe, tengha sa me no aboe dōdōmi, me no aboe dōdōmi ba wamalalini era'era a'ine, dali sa Lowalangi, wa aboe dōdōmi. ena'ō lō 10 hadia ia zi te'ala ami chōma. **Loealoea wa'aboe dōdō andrō sa, na dali Lowalangi, ba famalalini era'era, ba wangorifi ba mbanoea foerl, si lō mangesa dōdō sa'ae, ba loealoea wa'aboe dōdō niha goeli danō andrō,** 11 **ba fa'amate.** (Mat. 5, 4; 26. 75). Hiza sa da'ō, wa no aboe dōdōmi, dali Lowalangi, he wisa wamarooenia tōdōmi, ba wamoe'a sa'ae, ba ba wofōnoe, ba ba wa'ata'oe, ba ba wehoeloe dōdō, ba ba wamorege, ba ba wangotoe'ō! Gofoe hadia ia, ni'wa'ōda, ba no mi'orma'ō, wa lō esoeanō chōmi ba da'ō. Ba he no 12 oefa'ohe'ō zoera chōmi, ba no tengha bōrō zi so sala andrō, ba tengha bōrō ba zosala ia, da'ō mbōrō, ena'ō oroma ba chōmi, fōna Lowalangi, wa no sosō dōdōmi ndra'aga. (F. 2, 5. 9). Andrō no faloecha ndra'aga 13 wondrara dōdō. Ba noa na mōi fo-nōnō wondrara dōdōma wa'omoeso dōdōma andrō, si no fahōna, moroi ba wa'omoeso dōdō Dito andrō, me no faloecha ia wangokafoe dōdō, ba chōmi fefoe. Ba na no oesoeno ndra'o 14 ma'ifoe chōnia, ba chōmi andrō, ba lō saila ndra'o, si mane ni'wa'ōma chōmi fefoe, me no si doehoe, si manō gōi wanoenoma ja'aga chō Dito, no si doehoc. Ba noa na te-dooe wa'omasinia ami, me itōrō tōdōnia wolo'ōmi andrō, dozi ami, me mitema ia, me ata'oe ami, ba me manizinizi ami. Omoeso sa dōdōgoe, 15 me no abe'e dōdōgoe ami, fefoe gofroe hadia ia.
- FAZA 8.
- I. Ifarooe dōdōra Faoelo ba wanolo si noemana, ena'ō labē'e toolada chōra niha Keriso ba Makedonia. II. Iŵa'ō li chōra ba zinenge andrō, si mōi mangozaragō tolotolo andrō.
- I. **Ba lō'ō sa mabini'ō chōmi, ja'ami ira talifoesō, wa'ebœa dōdō Lowalangi andrō, ni'orma'ōnia ba mbanoea (niha Keriso), ba Makedonia misa.** (F. 9, 1. 2. Rom. 15, 26). 1 No oja wanandraigō, fa'afōchō, ba no fahōna gōi wa'omoeso dōdō, no noemana sibai ira, ba no abōlō wa'ahachō dōdōra, loealoea. Ndrege zi tola ira, lō oebini'ō, italo'e'i na i zi tola, fa'aoha gōlōra. No laforege wangandrō chōma, ena'ō matehe chōra, awō gōi ira ba wanolo ni'amoni'ō andrō. (Hal. zin. 11, 29). Ba tengha ha nidōnadōnama andrō, botora laloeloe, chō Zo'aja oea, ba chōma dania, me no omasi Lowalangi. Tobali mafarooe dōdō Dito a-
- 2 3 4 5 6

- ndrō, ena'ō ifaloea gōi nifobōrōnia, ba dolotolo andrō, ba chōmi gōi. (F. 7, 13-15; 12, 18). Ba me no fahōna chōmi gefoe hadia ia, he famati, ba he famahō andrō, ba he fa'aboto ba dōdō, ba he ngawalō wa'owōlō'ōlō gefoe, ba he fa'omasimi ndra'aga, ba ena'ō a'o'i gōi so chōmi dolotolo andrō. (Kor. I. 1, 5).
- 7 Tenga oroisa, na oeŵā'ō chōmi, ba ena'ō oetandraigō, na si ndroehoe wa'omasimi andrō, ena'ō oebe'e fandraigō wa'owōlō'ōlō dánō bō'ō.
- 8 (Joh. I, 3, 17, 18). **Noa sa aboto ba dōdōmi wa'ahachō dōdō Zo'aja ja'-ita, Jesoe Keriso, wa no ifa'anoemana ia, bōrō ami, he ū'aе no fahōna chōnia, ena'ō fahōna dania chōmi ba wa'anoemanania andrō.**
- 9 (Loek. 9, 58. Fil. 2, 6 b. t.). Ba da'ō dōdōge ba da'ō — da'ō sa zogena chōmi, me no mifobōrō me ndrōfia, tenga ha famaloea, no fa'edōna gōi,
- 10 — (F. 9, 2) ba mi'asiwai gōi wolaoe iada'e, ena'ō hoelō si mane fa'aoha gōlō andrō ba wa'edōna, si manō gōi wamaloea andrō, dali zi so chōmi.
- 11 (Amaed. 3, 9). Na so wa'aoha gōlō sa, ba no ni'omasi'ō ; dali zi so chōnia, tenga dali zi lō'ō. (F. 9, 7. Amaed. 3, 27. 28. Loek. 21, 3, 4).
- 12 Tenga sa ena'ō ohahaoe dōdō dánō bō'ō, ba ena'ō afōchō chōmi; ena'ō fagōlōgōlō a'ine : hadia zi tōra chōmi, gōtō iada'e, ba jamōi fonōnō
- 13 ba zambō chōra, ena'ō gōi mōi fonōnō ba zambō chōmi zi tōra chōra,
- 14 ena'ō fagōlōgōlō. (F. 9, 12). Si mane si so ba zoera : „Ba z i n o o j a, b a lō s i tō r a, b a b a z i lō o j a' o j a, b a lō s a m bō.” (Moz. II. 16, 18). Ba nisoeno Lowalangi, si no mame'e ba dōdō 'Dito fa'owōlō'ōlō andrō, ba chōmi andrō.
- 15 Lō'ō sa aboea chōnia me lafarooe ia, ba noa sa fahōna chōnia wa'aterooe dōdō, ba mōi manō ia chōmi, no aoha gōlōnia.
- 16 Ba no mafatenge awōnia dalifoesō andrō, si sōchi toeria ba mbanoea
- misa gefoe, ba doeria somoeso dōdō andrō. (F. 12, 18). Ba tengha ha da'ō, noa gōi nitocjoe mbanoea andrō ia, awōma, ba dolotolo andrō, si so ba dangama, ba wamosoemange So'aja, ba ba wamarooe tōdōma. Andrō malaoe da'ō, fa lō labōbōgō chōma zi lō sōchi, ba dolotolo seboea andrō, nifa'emama. Si sōchi sa ni'aloeima, tengha ha ba zanehe Zo'aja, ba zanehe niha gōi. (Rom. 12, 17). Ba no mafatenge awōra dalifoesōda andrō, si no fadoehoe dōdōma, wa sowōlō'ōlō ia ; no asese ma'ilila, no oja ngawalō ; ba mendroea manō owōlō'ōlō ia iada'e, me no fadoehoe sibai dōdōnia chōmi. Ba he ba chō Dito andrō, ba awōgoe ia, ba chōmi andrō, ba sanolo ja'o ba haljōwō andrō, ba he talifoesōda andrō, ba no sinenge mbanoea andrō ira, la-chōmi Keriso. Ba na mi'oroma'ō chōra wa'omasimi, awō mbōrō wanōenoma ja'ami, ba no amaedola zi no so mbanoea gefoe. (F. 7, 14 b.t.).
- FAZA 9.
- I. Itohoegō na Faoelo wamarooe tōdōra, ba dolotolo andrō. II. Hadiagoenania.
- I. Ba dolotolo andrō sa, ba ni'amoni'ō andrō, ba alacha lō'ō sa'ae oesoera chōmi hadia ia. (F. 8, 4, 20). Noa sa oe'ila wa'aoha gōlōmi, ba nisoenogoe ja'ami, ba mbanoea Makedonia, wa no aoha gōlō mbanoea Nachaja, me ndrōfia sa'ae ; ba no mōi famarooe dōdō zato wa'owōlō'ōlōmi. Ba no oefatenge dalifoesō andrō, fa bōi tobali faja wanōenoma ja'ami, ba da'ō ; ena'ō itōrō niwa'ōgoe, ena'ō aoha gōlōmi. (F. 8, 22. 24). Ena'ō lō aila ndra'aga — me no madōnadōna da'ō, na mōi awōgoe mbanoea Makedonia, ba na lō aoha gōlōmi la'ilila. Andrō wa no oeŵā'ō tōdōgoe, mogona oe'andrō ba dalifoesō andrō, ena'ō mowaōwaō ira ba chōmi, ba wangasiwai howoehowoe andrō chō-

- mi, si no awai tefaboe'oe, ena'ō awai, ba ena'ō howeohowoe, ba bōi  
 6 si hoelō wa'atali. Ba da'ō niwa'ō-goe: **Na so zangatalisi tanōmō, ba lō ojo'oja ibasi, ba na so zi lō all-magō tanōmō, ba oja gōi ibasi dania.** (*Amaed. 11, 24, 25; 28, 27*). Ba balazi dōdō zamōsana; bōi aboe dōdō, ba tengā niforege; **si no aoha gōlō fame'e, da'ō sa zomasi Lowalangi.** (*F. 8, 12. Moz. V. 15, 7. 10. Rom. 12, 8*). Ba no abōlō Lowalangi, ba wangōhōna chōmi fefoe ngawalō wa'eboea dōdō, ena'ō lō mammalōmalō wa a'oi so chōmi fefoe hadia ia, ba ena'ō so zi tōra, ba wolaoe si sōchi, hadia ia fefoe. (*Fil. 9, 4, 19*). Si mane si so ba zoera: „**No ifazaewe, no i be'e b a z i n o e m a n a , lō m a m a l ō - m a l ō w a ' a t o e l ō d ū d ū a n d r ū , c h ū n i a , i r o e g i z i l ū a e t o e .**” (*Sin. 112, 9*).  
 10 **II. Ba same'e tanōmō ba zanaroe ba ibe'e gōi gō ni'ā ba i'ojā'ō mboea zinanōmi, ba idooe'ō localoea wa'a-toelō dōdōmi andrō.** (*Jes. 55, 10. Hos. 10, 12*). Ena'ō fahōna chōmi fefoe, hadia ia, ba wanolo andrō fefoe, famasoegi wangandrō saoha gōlō chō Lowalangi; **sama'emandra'-aga.** (*F. 8, 7*). Tolotolo andrō, ame'ela andrō, ba tengā ha famōnōchi sambō ba ni'āmoni'ō andrō, mohare sibai gōi, me ifasoegi wangandrō saoha gōlō chō Lowalangi, ba zato  
 13 andrō, (*F. 8, 14*), na lasoeno Lowalangi, mē no si ndroehoe wanolo andrō, ba wolo'ōmi andrō, wa lō mi'osilō'ōgō doeria somoeso dōdō andrō chō Keriso, ba ba wa'eboea dōdō andrō, me no mihalō noro dōdōmi gōi zaboe dōdōra ba saboe  
 14 dōdō zato fefoe. Ba ba wangandrōra, salahimi, me no hoemoeloe dōdōra chōmi, bōrō wa'eboea dōdō Lowalangi andrō chōmi, si no  
 15 fahōna. Ba nisoeno Lowalangi, ba mboealania andrō, si tebai taŵā'ō fa'eboea. (*Rom. 6, 23*).

## FAZA 10.

Iboe'a ba hoeloenia nibōbōgō chōnia Faoelo.

- Ba ja'o, Faoelo, oefaroe dōdōmi, ba wa'ebolo dōdō Keriso andrō, ba ba wa'asōchi dōdōnia; ja'o, si no ide'ide na fa'ilā bawa ita, na sodo chōmi, ba si no abe'e wangoema'ō chōmi hadia ia, na ba zarōoe sodo. Ba oe'andrō chōmi: ena'ō alacha lō abe'e ndra'o na sodo, ena'ō alacha lō oefake wa lō aiwō andrō, si tola oefake niwa'ōgoe, ba niha ūsa, sangoema'ō tōdōra, dali chōma nōsi niha ba lalama. (*F. 13, 1-10; 1, 12. 17*). Ūsi niha sa chōma ba lalama, ba ba wasōndrata andrō, ba tengā dali nōsi niha chōma. Ba wangōnama andrō, ba wasōndrata andrō, ba tengā dali nōsi niha, noa sa abe'e, ba chō Lowalangi, ba wanoedoegō hati. (*Ejes. 6, 10. 13 b. t.*). Madoedoegō nifachai dōdō, awō ngawalō wajawāsa fefoe, solawa ena'ō fa'aboto ba dōdō niha Lowalangi, ba mabōbō fefoe ngawalō gera'era, ba wolo'ō chō Keriso. (*Rom. 15, 18*). Ba matarogō, ba wangotoe'ō fefoe ngawalō wa lō molo'ō, na no a'oi so wolo'ōmi. Mitōngōni doedoema hōrō andrō. Na so zabe'e tōdō ba chōnia, wa no chō Keriso ia, ba jamoe'ofanōi tōdōnia, wa si mane ja'ia gōi ndra'-aga, chō Keriso. Ba he na oedoee'ō na ma'ifoe tō wanoeno ja'o, me no itehe chōma So'aja, wanga'azōchi ja'ami, ba tengā famakiko, ba lō'ō sa atō faloecha aila ndra'odo, (*F. 12, 6; 13, 10*), fa bōi hoelō na oefeta'oe ami ba zoera andrō. Me laŵā'ō: soera andrō, ba no abe'e, no abōlō, ba na so ia, ba no ambō fa'abe'e, ba hoehoeo andrō, ba lō gōna ba dōdō. (*F. 11, 6*). Ba ja'moebe'e ba dōdōnia sangoema'ō da'ō: si mane fehdedema ba zoera, na lō ja'aga, si manō gōi wolaoema, na soga. (*F. 13, 2 b. t.*). Ata'oe sa 12

ndra'aga mafaomagō ndra'aga ba mafachilichili ndra'aga ba niha andrō, samadoehoe'ō ja'ira; ba ja'ira, ba no sambō era'era, na labē'e dali ira ba wamaigi soeara ba he wisa

13 ira. Ba ja'aga, ba lō mafalawoe waneno ja'aga, mabe'e dali nifachoi andrō, nifachoi Lowalangi chōma, fondrege wa no maroegi gōi ami. 5

14 (Rom. 12, 3). Lō taŵa'ō, lō niroegima ja'ami, ba mafaigi sa'ae zi tōra fa'arōe; noa sa maroegi ami gōi, wangombacha toeria somoeso dōdō andrō chō Keriso. (Kor. I. 9, 2).

15 Lō mafalawoe waneno ja'aga, ba halōwō niha bō'ō; ba madōnadōna, na tedooe wamatimi andrō, ba eboea ndra'aga, ba chōmi andrō, dali nifachoi andrō chōma, irege a'oi

16 machamō, ba wangombacha toeria somoeso dōdō andrō, ba zi tambaimi, ba bōi ba nifachoi ba dánō bō'ō, ba zi no awai halōwō, ba waneno

17 ja'aga ba da'ō. (Rom. 15, 20). Na so zanoeno ja'ia, ba bā chō Zo'aja jamoesoeno ia.

18 (Kor. I. 1, 31). Tenga sa ba zama-doehoe'ō ja'ia fadoehoe dōdōda, ba nifadoehoe'ō Zo'aja fadoehoe dōdōda. (Kor. I. 4, 5. Amaed. 27, 2).

### FAZA 11.

Itohoegō Faoelo wame'a ba hoe-loenia nibōbōgō chōnia; itōrō linia wamakao andrō, nitaōgōnia.

1 Ena'ō mibologō dōdōmi ma'ifoe, ba wa'ambō tōdō andrō chōgoe! Ba mibologō sa gōi dōdōmi chōgoe!

2 (F. 11, 16-19; 12, 6). Solohoe sa ndra'o, ba chōmi andrō, fa'olohoe Lowalangi. No oefohoe ami ba niha, si ha samōsa, ena'ō oe'ohe ami chō Keriso, ono alawe si sōchi. (Ejes.

3 5, 25 b. t.). Ba ata'oe ndra'o, 'tefa-kiko gera'erami, aheta ba zadōlō andrō, ba chō Keriso, hoelō si mane famaeloengoe goelō andrō Chawa, ba wa'onechenia. (Moz. I. 3, 1-13).

4 Na so sa zi mōi chōmi, mangombacha Jesoe tānō bō'ō, si tenga

ni'ombacha'ōma, ba ma na mitema Geheha tānō bō'ō, si tengā nitemami, ba ma toeria somoeso dōdō tānō bō'ō, si tengā nihalōmi chōmi, ba fadoehoe dōdōda, na lō mitimba. (Gal. 1, 6 b. t.). Ba dōdōgoe sa, ba ma'ifoe lō ide'ide ndra'o, moroi ba zinenge saloea jaŵa andrō. (F. 12, 11; 10, 12. Kor. I. 15, 9. 10). Ba he

14 no sambō tōdō ndra'odo ba hoehoeo, ba tengā sa ba wa'aboto ba dōdō; gofoe hadia ia, ba no oe'oroma'ō manō ia, ba chōmi andrō. (F. 10, 10. Kor. I. 2, 1. 13). Ma horōgōe, me no oe'ide'ide'ō ndra'o, ena'ō mōi jaŵa ami, oebe'e, me no saoha gōlōgōe wangombacha chōmi toeria somoeso dōdō andrō chō Lowalangi? 7

(F. 12, 13. Kor. I. 9, 12). Banoea bō'ō, ba no oeof'ōmō, me no oehalō mbōli gōlōgōe, ba we'amōi enonimi; ba me sodo chōmi, me ambō chōgoe, ba lō niboeshigoe tōdō niha, ha niha ia. (Fil. 4, 10. 55. Hal. zin.

18, 3). Sambō chōgoe andrō, ba noa sa labōnōchi talifoesō andrō, si otarai Makedonia; ba fefoe hadia ia, ba lō niboeshigoe tōdōmi, ba lō'ō gōi oeboesi dōdōmi dania. (Kor. I. 16, 17. Tes. I. 2, 9). Faja zi doehoe 10 andrō chō Keriso ba dōdōgoe, na oebe'e toba'a chōgoe waneno ja'o andrō, ba mbanoea Nachaja misa. (Kor. I. 9, 15). Hana wa si manō? 11 Hadia me lō amasido ami? I'ila Lowalangi. Ba nilaoegoe iada'e, ba 12 oetohoe, ena'ō oetimba mbōrō andrō, ba zangaloei bōrō, ba wangai toelada chōra ja'aga, ba nisoenora ja'ira. Sinenge faja sa niha si manō, 13 sohalōwō si falimo, sanagō amoetea zinenge Keriso. (F. 2, 17. Fil. 3, 2). Ba lō'ō sa ahōlihōli dōdōda; Satana 14 sa gōi, itagō gamoeata mala'ika haga. (Mat. 4, 5, 6. Hal. zin. 16, 16. 17). Ba hana wa takata'ō sibai, na 15 latagō enoninia gōi gamoeata genoni ba zatoelō? Ba l'ohia'ō mboebœara amozoeara dania. (Fil. 3, 19). Samoeza tō oewā'ō: Bōi jamoeŵā'ō 16

- tōdōnia niha, sambō tōdō ndra'odo ; ba na so zoei, ba laoe, ba jasambō tōdō ndra'o chōmi, ena'ō tōla oeseno gōi ndra'o ma'ifoe. (F. 11, 1).
- 17 Hadia niwa'ōgōe iada'e, ba tengā dali Zo'aja, wa oe'wa'ō ia ; hoelō ba wa'ambō tōdō sa, me no abe'e dōdōgōe wanoeno ja'o. (F. 12, 19). Me ato zanoeno ja'ira, dali nōsi niha, 18 ba oesoeno gōi. (Fil. 3, 3 b. t.) No edōna ami, mibologō dōdōmi ba zambō tōdō, me no satoeatœa ami. (Kor. 19 I. 4, 10). Mitaha sa, na so zango-sawoejoe ja'ami, na so zi manga ja'ami, na so zondra'oe ja'ami, na so zi faja'wa, na so zamalisi bawami. (Kor. 20 I. 7, 23). Fangaila, wa oe'wa'ō : noa sa ambō wa'abe'ema. Ba na so zabe'e dōdō niha bō'ō (fehede zambō tōdō 21 wehedegoe) ba abe'e gōi dōdōgōe. Ni-ha Heberaio ira ? ja'odo gōi. Iraono Gizeraeli ira ? ja'odo gōi. Ma'oewoe Gaberahamo ira ? ja'odo gōi. (Hal. 22 zin. 22, 3). Enoni Keriso ira ? (fehede zambō tōdō wehedegoe) no tōra ndra'o ; no abōlō wa'erēge dōdōgōe, no asese labōbōzi ndra'o, no asese lakoeroedo, no asese ahatō 23 wa'amate. (Kor. I. 4, 1). No melima lahare'ō chōgōe niha Jehoeda zi sara ambō ūfa woele. (Moz. V. 25, 3).
- 24 No medōloe tebōzi oee ndra'o, sa-moeza no lateboedo kara ; no medōloe faloechado wa'aboto nowo ; sara loeo sara mbongi si no alōmō ba nasi ndra'odo. (Hal. zin. 16, 22; 25 14, 19; 27, 41 b. t.). No asese moekoli ndra'o, faloecha ndra'o game-ta'oeō ba nidanō, ba ameta'oeō sa-nge'e, ba ameta'oeō ba niwama, ba ameta'oeō ba niha baero, ba ameta'oeō ba mbanoea misa, ba ameta'oeō ba danō si mate, ba ameta'oeō ba nasi, ba ameta'oeō ba 26 dalifoesō sofaja ; ba halōwō ba ba wa'erēge dōdō ; ba wa'asese lō mōrō ba zi bongi ; ba wa'olo ba ba wa'owōchi dōdō, ba wa'asese lō manga, ba wa'o'afoe ba ba wa lō noecha ; 27 (F. 6, 4. 5. Kor. I. 4, 11); lō kai bae-
- ro ū, wa ero ma'ōchō lahoeroefai ndra'o, wa oe'aboesi tōdō mbaneoa misa, fefoe. Ha niha zamomō, zi lō amomō ndra'o gōi ? Ha niha zi fa-loeche fangala, si lō afōchō bacha dōdōgōe ? (Kor. I. 9, 22). Na lō tola 30 lō oesoeno ndra'o, ba ba wa'ambō wa'abōlōgōe oesoeno. (F. 12, 5. 9. 10). Lowalangi Zo'aja ja'ita Je-soe, Amania, nisoenoseno iroegi zi lō aetoe, da'ō zangila, wa tengā faja niwa'ōgōe. Ba Ndramaseko ifataro-gō'ō mbaneoa Ndramaseko koem-androe razo Areta andrō, ba won-dra'oe ja'o ; (Hal. zin. 9, 24 b. t.); ba ba zandrela lafatōrō ndra'o, wa-nada ja'o, ba gero gōli kara, ba ragaraga, ba aefa ndra'o ba dangania.
- FAZA 12.
- I. L'ide'ide'ō ia Faoelo. II. Lō ni-halōnia bōli gōlōnia ba mbaneoa Gorindro ; i'omasī'ō ira.
- I. Lō tola lō oesoeno ndra'o, ba lō'ō sa goenania ; ba alacha sa itōrō ligoe gangilata andrō, ba fama'ele'ō andrō, chō Zo'aja. (Hal. zin. 26, 16. Gal. 2, 2). So ni'ilagoe niha, ba chō Keriso, si no moe'ohe ja'wa, iroegi tōlōe nga'ōtō zoroego, me mewe-le-ōfa fache (na ba mboto so ia, ba lō oe'ila, ba na baero mboto, ba lō'ō zoei oe'ila ; Lowalangi zangila). (Hes. 11, 24. Hal. zin. 22, 17). Ba no oe'ila niha andrō (na ba mboto, ba na baero mboto, ba lō oe'ila ; Lowalangi zangila) wa no moe'ohe ia ba waradaiso, awō wa no irono daroma li si tebai la'wa'ō niha, si lō tola iwa'ō niha, ha niha ia gōi. (Loek. 23, 43). Da'ō mbōrō wa oesoeno ndra'o, ba na ba chōgōe, ba lō edōnado oesoeno, ha ba wa'ambō wa'abōlōgōe andrō. (F. 11, 30). Na edōnado sa oesoeno ndra'o, ba tengā nifolaoe zambō tōdō wolaoegoe, me si doehoe niwa'ōgōe ; ba octaha dōdōgōe, fa lō iwai niha, ha niha ia, eboea ndra'o, moroi ba ni'ilanla chōgōe, ba moroi ba nirongonia.

- 7 (*F. 10, 8*). Ba ena'ō bōi fajaῶa ndra'o, ba nifa'ele'ō andrō chōgōe, me no eboea, ba no moetaroe'ō chōgōe zoezoemō ba nōsi, mala'ika Zatana, ena'ō igoechoegoechoei ndra'o, fa bōi fajaῶa ndra'odo.
- 8 (*Job. 2, 7. Gal. 4, 14*). Ba no medōloe mangandrōdo chō Zo'aja, ena'ō aheta ia chōgōe. (*Mat. 26, 44*). Ba no iwa'ō chōgōe : **Ja'abōnō chōoe wa'-eboea dōdōgōe chōoe, a'oi sa so wa'-abōlō andrō chēgōe ba wa lō abōlō.** Andrō wa abōlō omasido, ba wa lō abōlōdo andrō oesoeno ndra'o, ena'ō ahono chōgōe wa'abōlō Keriso andrō.
- 10 (*Fil. 4, 13. Jes. 40, 29 b. t.*). Andrō omasi ndra'o wa lō abōlō ba famakao ba fa'afōchō ba folohi ba fa'atosasa, na bōrō Keriso. Na sambō fa'abōlō ndra'o, awena abōlōdo. (*F. 6, 10*).
- 11 **II. Noa sa tobali sambō era'era** ndra'o; noa sa miforege chōgōe. Ja'ami sa zanoeno ja'o ena'ō, ma'ifoe sa lō ide'ide ndra'o, moroi ba zinenge andrō, si no aloea jawa, he ū'a'e no si lō boto ndra'odo.
- 12 (*F. 11, 1. 5. 16*). Tandra, si nangea tandra chō zinenge, ba no moefaloea ba chōmi, no a'oi so wa'anaoe gōlō ba dandra ba ba gila'ilba ba wa'abōlō. (*F. 6, 4-6. Rom. 15, 19*). Hadia sa ni'ambōsi ami, moroi ha mbanoea bō'ō andrō, baero wa lō nifonorogoe tōdōmi? Mibologō dōdōmi chōgōe, ba zalagoe andrō. (*F. 11, 7-11*). Hiza, no oefoeli oefa'anōdo, ba we'amōi chōmi, no medōloe, mōi da'e, ba lō dania efonoro dōdōmi. Tenga sa nibabajajami ni'aloeligo, ha ja'ami oe'aloei. Tenga sa iraono zangaloei ana'a chō ndra amara, ama zangaloei ana'a ba ndraono.
- 15 (*F. 13, 1. Hal. zin. 20, 33*). Ba omasido mangahachō, ba he ja'odo na i nibe'e salahi nosomi; na no fahōna wa'omasigoe ami, ba hadia, ba la'ambōsi wangomasi'ō ja'o? (*Tes. I. 2, 8*). Ba ja'ia ja'ō; lō nifonorogoe tōdōmi, ba me no oneche ndra'o,
- ba no oefa'oe'oe ami fa'oneche andrō. Hadia, no oe'alani ami, ba nifatengegoe chōmi andrō, ha niha ia? No oe'andrō chō Dito andrō, ba no oefatenge awōnia dalifeosō andrō; hadia, no i'alani ami Tito andrō? Hadia, lō ha sara dōdōma, wanōrō lala chōma? Hadia, lō faoma matara lahe nawōma? (*F. 8, 16-18. Kor. I. 16, 10*). I'otarai fōna sa'ae, miwa'ō tōdōmi, maboe'a ba hoeloe-ma, ba chōmi andrō; fōna Lowalangi moehede ndra'aga, ba chō Keriso. Ba fefoe hadia ia da'ō, ja'ami ni'omasi'ō, ba ba wanga'azōchi ja'ami. (*F. 3, 1; 11, 16 b. t.*). Ata'eedo sa, na sodo, ba ma tengə somasi ndra'o oe'ila ba chōmi, ba ja'ami gōi, ba ma tengə somasi ami, mi'ila chōgōe; ma so wagoeagoeasa, ba ma fa'afōchō dōdō, ba ma fōnoe, ba ma fasosota, ba ma fambōbōgō si lō doehoe, ba ma fangōngōngōngōsa, ba ma fajaῶasa, ba ma famakoejoe; (*Kor. I. 1, 11. Gal. 5, 19 b. t.*); ba ma ihōndrōgō ndra'o Lowalangigoe, ba chōmi andrō, na oefoeli mōi chōmi, ba aboe dōdōgōe ba zato andrō, si no mamazōchi horō, fōna, ba si lō aboe tōdō ba zi lō sōchi andrō ba ba wohorō ba ba hocha andrō, nitōrōra. (*Kor. I. 6, 15 b. t.*).

### FAZA 13.

- I. Famaroee tōdō, ena'ō lafoeli lahaogō; II. ena'ō lasechegō dōdōra.  
III. Fango'ozoei; fangowai.

- I. Oefoeli mōi chōmi, medōloe, mōi da'e. Ba n i wā'ō zi d a r o e a, ba m a s i d a t ō l o e, s i s o b a m bōrō, ahono d a n i a fefoe h a d i a i a. (*F. 12, 14. Mat. 18, 16. Moz. V. 19, 15. Tim. I. 5, 19*). No oehōnagō oeŵa'ō ba oefoeli oehōnagō oeŵa'ō, hoelō no so ndra'o, zamoeza tō, he ū'a'e lō ja'o iada'e, ba zi no mamazōchi horō, fōna, ba ba dānō bō'ō fefoe, wa lō oe'ila wa'ahachō dōdō, na mōido zamoeza tō. (*Kor. I. 5, 3. Kor. II. 1, 23; 12, 21*). Me

- mi'aloeloei dandra, wa Keriso zi-hede ba wehedegoe andrō; Keriso si lō ambō fa'abōlō, ba chōmi andrō, si no abōlō ba chōmi. (*Rom. 15, 18.*)
- 4 Mat. 10, 20.** Noa sa moeforōfa ia, ba wa lō abōlō, ba no aoeri ia, ba wa'abōlō Lowalangi. Ja'aga sa gōi, ba no sambō fa'abōlō, ba chōnia andrō, ba aoeri ndra'aga dania, awōnia, ba wa'abōlō Lowalangi, ba chōmi andrō. (*Rom. 6, 9. 10. Heb. 2, 9.*)
- 5 II. Misechegō dōdōmi,** na samati ami, mitandraigō ami; ma lō aboto ba dōdōmi ami, wa no so ba dōdōmi Keriso Jesoe? Atō na si lō fadoehoe dōdōda ami. (*Kor. I. 11, 28. Rom. 8, 9. 10. Gal. 2, 20.*) Ba oedōnadōna, aboto ba dōdōmi dania, wa tenga si lō fadoehoe dōdōda ndra'aga. Ba mangandrō ndra'aga ba Lowalangi, ena'ō lō milaoe hadia ia zi lō atoelō; tenga sa ena'ō laŵa'ō, niha si fadoehoe dōdō niha bō'ō ndra'aga, ena'ō si sōchi milaoe, ba ena'ō hoelō zi lō fadoehoe dōdō niha ndra'aga.
- 7**
- 8 Tebai** sa masawō zi doehoe, ha ba zi doehoe ma'ilā matolo. Eboea sa dōdōma, na sambō fa'abōlō ndra'aga, ba na sabōlō ami; ba da'ō ni'andrōma, ena'ō mo'ahonoa ami. (*Heb. 13, 21.*) Andrō oesoera chōmi da'ō, me lō ja'o, ena'ō alacha lō oe'abe'e'ō, na sodo, ena'ō alacha lō oebe'e dali wa'abe'e andrō, nitehe Zo'aja chōgoe, ba wanga'azōchi, ba tengā ba wanoedoegō. (*F. 2, 3; 10, 8.*)
- III. Ba** baero ō, ja'ami ira tali-foesō, ba mi'omoesoi'ō dōdōmi, mibe'e nihaogō ami, mifondrondrongo wamarooe tōdōmi, ja ha sara dōdōmi, ja'atoelō ami ba nawōmi ba itolo ami Lowalangi wa'omasi andrō, Lowalangi wa'atoelō. (*Fil. 4, 4. Kor. I. 14, 20. Rom. 12, 16. 18; 15, 33.*) Faoma mi'owai nawōmi fa'-agosa bawa ni'amoni'ō andrō. La'-owai ami ni'amoni'ō andrō fefoe. (*Kor. I. 16, 20. Tes. I. 5, 26.*) **Jafaloecha ami fefoe wa'ebaea dōdō Zo'aja ja'ita, Jesoe Keriso ba fa'omasi Lowalangi ba fa'awōsa Geheha ni'amoni'ō!** (*Gal. 6, 18. Rom. 5, 5.*)

## Soera Waoelo andrō,

ba Ndrawa

## GALATIA.

### FAZA 1.

**I. Fangowai Waoelo.** **II. Mangarōngarō ia,** me no ambō wa'aro dō-dō Ndrawa Galatia andrō. **III. Ifadoehoe'ō chōra,** wa no tenga nitemania ba niha doeria somoeso dōdō andrō, ni'ombacha'ōnia.

**1 I. Faoelo zanoera** da'e, sinenge, tenga moroi ba niha ba tenga gōi nifa'ema niha chōnia, moroi chō

Jesoe Keriso ba moroi chō Lowalangi Ama, si no manoesoegi ja'ia moroi ba ngai zi mate, (*Tit. I, 3,*) ba talifoesō andrō, awōgoe, fefoe: ba mbanoea andrō misa, ba Galatia mafa'ohe'ō. (*Kor. I. 16, 1.*) Jafaloecha ami wa'ebaea dōdō ba fa'ohahaoe dōdō, chō Lowalangi Ama, ba chō Zo'aja ja'ita, Jesoe Keriso, (*Efes. 1, 2. Joh. II. 3.*) si no mame'e ja'ia, ba horōda andrō, ena'ō i'efa'ō ita

- ba nōsi goeli danō andre, si lō sōchi, dali zomasi Lowalangi, Amada, (*F. 2, 20. Mat. 20, 28. Efes. 5, 2. Joh. I. 5, 19*), nifosoemange iroegi zi lō aetoe. Jadoehoe. (*Tim. II. 4, 18*).
- II. Ahōlihōli dōdōgoe, me no alio sibai mifaheta'ō ami ba zogaoni ja'ami ba wa'eboea dōdō Keriso andrō, me no alio mi'otahōgō doeria somoeso dōdō bō'ō. (*F. 5, 8. Kor. II. 11, 4*). Ba lō'ō sa tānō bō'ō, ha ba niha andrō ōsa, samakoejoeja'ami, sedōna mamalia'ō toeria somoeso dōdō andrō chō Keriso. (*F. 5, 10. Hal. zin. 15, 1. 24*). Ba he na ja'aga, ba ma mala'ika moroi ba zoroego, zangombacha chōmi toeria somoeso dōdō bō'ō si tengen ni'ombacha'ōma chōmi, ba jagōna ia fangelifi! (*Kor. I. 16, 22*). Si mane fangoema'ōma fōna, si manō gōi oefoeli oeŵa'ō iada'e: na zo zangombacha chōmi toeria somoeso dōdō, si lō faoedoe ba nitemami andrō, ba jagōna ia fangelifi! Hadi sa iada'e, hadia, ena'ō fadoehoe dōdō niha chōgoe oe'aloëi, ba ma ena'ō fadoehoe dōdō Lowalangi chōgoe? Hadi, ena'ō la'o masi'ō ndra'o niha oe'aloëi? **Na oe'aloëi na, ena'ō la'omasi'ō ndra'o niha, ba tenga enoni Keriso ndra'odo ena'ō.** (*Tes. I. 2, 4*).
- III. Ba lō oebini'ō chōmi, ja'ami ira talifoesō: ba doeria somoeso dōdō andrō, ni'ombacha'ōgoe, ba tenga dali niha. (*Kor. I. 15, 1 b. t.*).
- Ba tenga sa gōi nitemagoe ba niha, ba tenga nifahaō ndra'odo, no moroi ba wama'ele'ō Jesoe Keriso ia. (*Hal. zin. 26, 16*). Noa sa mirongo gamoeatagoe fōna, ba hoekoe ba niha Jehoeda, wa no oeforege wolohi banoea Lowalangi, wa no oefakiko, (*Hal. zin. 26, 4 b. t. Tim. I. 1, 13*), ba no ato oetaloe'i si faziazia'a chōgoe, iwama, ba hoekoe ba niha Jehoeda andrō, ba no oeforege, ba wolo'ō nifa'ema ndra toeama. (*Hal. zin. 22, 3*). Ba me no omasi zi no mangoniagō ja'o, moroi ba daloe ni-
- nagoe, si no mogaoni ja'o, ba wa'eboea dōdōnia, (*Hal. zin. 9, 15. Efes. 3, 7*), ifa'ele'ō Nononia andrō ba 16 dōdōgoe, ena'ō oetoerriegō ia ba niha baero, ba i'anema'ō lō oebe'e dali niha, (*Mat. 11, 27. Hal. zin. 26, 16 b. t. Efes. 3, 8 b. t.*), lō'ō gōi 17 si mōido misi jaŵa ba Jeroezalema, ba chōra si no sinenge fōnagoe; mōido ba danō Ndrawa Ara, ba oefoelido zoei ba Ndraramaseko. Awena dania, medōloe fache foeri 18 ū, ba mōido misi jaŵa ba Jeroezalema, ena'ō faloechado chō Gefa, ba felelima wongigoe chōnia; (*Hal. zin. 9, 26*); ba sinenge bō'ō, ba lō 19 ni'ilagoe, ha Jakobo, talifoesō Zo'aja andrō. (*F. 2, 9. Hal. zin. 12, 17. Mat. 13, 55*). Ba hadia nisoeragoe, ba 20 hiza, anche Lowalangi, wa tengen sofaja ndra'odo. (*Rom. 9, 1*). Ba 21 awena mōido ba mbanoea Ziria misa ba ba mbanoea Gilikia andrō. Ba lō'ō sa marai fa'ilā bawa mbanoea Keriso ba Joedaia. Ha da'ō 23 nirongora: Solohi ja'ita fōna, ba itoerriegō iada'e wamati andrō, nifakkonia fōna, ba lasoeno Lowalangi 24 ba chōgoe andre.

## FAZA 2.

- I. Fe'amōi Waoelo ba Jeroezalema.
- II. Ha sara dōdōra zinenge bō'ō.
- III. Itegoe Wetero Faoelo.

- I. **Ba aefa da'ō, meweleōfa fache** 1 foeri ū, ba oefoeli mōi misi jaŵa ba Jeroezalema, awō Mbaranaba, ba oe'ohē gōi awōgoe Dito andrō. (*Hal. zin. 15, 2. Kor. II. 8, 23*). Ba 2 fama'ele'ō mbōrō, wa mōido misi jaŵa, ba oe'ombacha'ō chōra doeria somoeso dōdō andrō, nitoerriegōe ba niha baero, ofōna ba zi no motōi andrō, ba wamaigi na zajazaja gōlōgoe halōwōgoe, ba ma halōwōgoe fōna. (*Hal. zin. 13, 2*). Ba he Tito andrō, awōgoe, Dawa Heleni, ba lō moe'ō ooe, ena'ō ifaboto'ō ia. Ba ba dalifoesō faja andrō, si no tetewoe, si no manōndragō ja'ira 3
- 14
- 15

- bacha, ba wamaigi hadia zi tola chōma, ba chō Keriso Jesoe, ena'ō labali'ō sawoejoe ndra'aga. (*Hal. zin. 15, 24. Gal. 5, 1.*) Ba saza lō aloeloe dōdōma, ba wolo'ō chōra mena'ō, ena'ō lō teboelō chōmi wa'adoehoe doeria somoeso dōdō andrō.
- 6 II. **Ba** ba zi so tōi andrō — ha niha ira fōna, ba ma'ifoe lō ba dōdōgōe da'ō; lō'ō sa ifaigi mbawa niha Lowalangi, — ba lō'ō sa ninōnō zi so tōi andrō chōgōe. (*Rom. 2, 11.*)
- 7 Ba tengā ha da'ō; me larongo, wa no moebe'e ba dangagoe doeria somoeso dōdō andrō, ba niha si lō moeboto, si mane chō Wetero ba niboto — *Hal. zin. 15, 12; Rom. 1, 8, 5)* sanolo chō Wetero sa, ba halō-wō zinenge andrō, ba niboto, da'ō gōi zanolo ja'o, ba niha baero, — (*Rom. 15, 15 b. t.*), ba me no aboto ba dōdōra wa'eboea dōdō andrō, si no faloecha ndra'o, Jakobo andrō ba Kefā ba Johane, si no amaedola gehomo, lawā'ō niha sato, ba fara'oe tanga ira chōgōe ba chō Mbaranaba, tandra wa fa'awō, ena'ō ba niha baero mangombacha ndra'aga, ba ja'ira, ba ba niboto; (*Efes. 3, 8 b.t.*);
- 10 ha fa'bōi olifoe ndra'aga zi noemana, ba noa gōi oeforege wolo'ō da'ō. (*Kor. I. 16, 1. Hal. zin. 11, 29, 30.*)
- 11 III. **Ba** me mōi ba Gandriochia Gefa, ba no oetegoe ia, mochededo chōnia, me no mosinegōe ia. Me lō si so niha andrō sa, si otarai chō Jakobo, ba oreodoe manga ia ba zi no niha baero fōna, ba me no so ira, ba iheta ia, ba i'oniagō ia, fa'ata'oenia niboto. (*Hal. zin, 21, 18, 11, 13, 3).* Ba mamini tōdō gōi, awōnia, niha Jehoeda bō'ō andrō, ba tobali adōni gōi Mbaranaba, ba wamini tōdō andrō chōra. Ba me oe'ilā, lō sōchi nilaoera, lō latōrō zi doehoe andrō, toeria somoeso dōdō, ba moechededo chō Gefa, ba zi so ira fefoe, oemane: Na ō'o'ō hoekoe ba niha baero, ja'oegō niha Jehoeda, ba na
- tenga hoekoe ba niha Jehoeda ō'o'ō, ba hadia wa ō'o'ooe niha baero, ba wolo'ō hoekoe ba niha Jehoeda? (*Tim. I, 5, 20.*) Ja'ita, ba no to'oea 15 niha Jehoeda, ba tengā si so horō, nōgō'ōtō niha baero. (*Efes. 2, 3 b. t.*) Ba me no ta'ilā, wa tengā moroi 16 ba wolo'ō oroisa atoelō niha, iwa'ō Lowalangi, ha moroi ba wamatī andrō, chō Keriso Jesoe; ba no matī ita, chō Keriso Jesoe, ena'ō atoelō ita, iwa'ō Lowalangi, moroi ba wamatī andrō, chō Keriso, ba tengā moroi ba wolo'ō oroisa, me samōsa lō'ō, satoelō, iwa'ō Lowalangi, moroi ba wolo'ō oroisa. (*F. 3, 11. Hal. zin. 15, 10, 11. Rom. 3, 20, 28; 4, 5.*) Ba na no oroma, wa no 17 niha si so horō gōi ita, ja'ita sangaloei ena'ō atoelō ita, iwa'ō Lowalangi, ba chō Keriso, ba ma no sanolo ba horō Keriso? Bōi si manō! Na oefoeli sa oefazōchi zi no oedoe-doegō, ba tobali solalō ndra'o oebe'e. Ja'o sa, ba si no mate ba goroisa 19 andrō, moroi ba goroisa, ena'ō chō Lowalangi aoeri ndra'o. (*F. 6, 14; Rom. 7, 4; 6, 4-6.*) **No moeforōfa** 20 **ndra'o, awō Keriso; aoeri ndra'o, ba tengā sa'ae ja'o, Keriso zaoeri ba dōdōgōe.** Ba fa'aerigoe iada'e, ba mboto andre, ba no fa'aeri ba wamatī chō Nono Lowalangi, si no mangomasī'ō ja'o, si no mame'e salahigoe ja'ia. (*Kor. II. 13, 5; 5, 15, 17. Gal. 1, 4.*) Lō oe'sitengagō wa'eboea 21 dōdō Lowalangi andrō; na moroi ba goroisa wa'atoelō dōdō andrō me-na'ō, ba no zajazaja gōlō, wa no mate Keriso. (*Heb. 7, 11.*)

### FAZA 3.

I. Ba wamatī tesōndra wa'atoelō dōdō, tengā ba wolo'ō oroisa. II. Lō'ō sa iwoe'ai gamaboe'oela li andrō oroisa andrō, III. ha samamaha ba chō Keriso ia.

I. **He ja'ami, banoea Galatia, si lō tōdōtōdō!** Ha niha zolaoe elemoenia chōmi, chōmi, si no moebe'e

- famaedo Jesoe Keriso, ba doedoema hōrō, famaedo Jesoe Keriso niforōfa? 2 (F. 5, 7). Ha da'ō nisofoegoe chōmi: Hadia, moroi ba wolo'ō oroisa, wa no mitema mege Geheha, ba ma moroi ba doeria wamati andrō?
- 3 (Hal. zin. 2, 38). Hadia, si manō wa'-ambō tōdō andrō chōmi? Ba Geheha mibōrōtaigō no, ba hadia, ba nōsi niha wozoe chōmi dania? Hadia, ha wa'oja'oja zi no itōrō ami, hadia, zajazaja gōlō? Si ndroehoe zajazaja gōlō taŵā'ō? Ba sama'ema chōmi Eheha andrō, sanga'asogō chōmi fa'abōlō, hadia, moroi ba wolo'ō oroisa, wa ilaoe da'ō, ba ma moroi 6 ba doeria wamati andrō? Si mane Aberahamo, „m a m a t i i a c h ō L o w a l a n g i, b a t e b e ' e f a ' a t o e l ō d ō d ō n i a". Moz. I. 15, 6.
- 7 Rom. 4, 3). Ba aboto sa'ae ba dōdōmi: ha niha zi otarai wamati, da'ō ma'oewoe Gaberahamo. (Rom. 8, 4, 11, 12. Joh. 8, 39). Ba me no tohōna oroma ba zoera, wa moroi ba wamati andrō atoelō niha baero, iŵā'ō Lowalangi, andrō tehōnagō te'ombacha'ō chō Gaberahamo doe-ria somoeso dōdō, imane Lowalangi: „M o r o i b a c h ō o e t e f a -h o w o e ' ō d a n i a f e f o e s o i b a g o e l i d a n ō." (Moz. I. 12, 3).
- 9 Tobali awō Gaberahamo, samati andrō, tefahowoe'ō zi otarai wamati 10 andrō. (Rom. 4, 16). Ha wa'ato sa zi otarai wolo'ō oroisa, ba no tohare chōra wangeli. Noa sa so ba zoera: „N i'el i f i d o z i s i l ō m a n ō r ō f e f o e, h a d i a i a, z i s o b a z o e r a g o r o i s a a n d r ō, b a w o l o ' ō j a ' i a." (Moz. V. 27, 26).
- 11 Ba no oroma, wa samōsa lō satoelō, iŵā'ō Lowalangi, ba goroisa andrō, imane: „M o r o i b a w a m a t i a o e r i d a n i a z a t o e l ō a n d r ō." 12 (F. 2, 16. Hab. 2, 4. Rom. 1, 17). Ba tengā moroi ba wamati goroisa andrō, imane: „H a n i h a z i n o m o l o ' ō, d a ' ō z a o e r i b a d a ' ō." 13 (Moz. III. 18, 5. Rom. 10, 5). No | ihōlī ita Keriso, ba wangeli andrō, ba goroisa andrō, me no tobali ni'elifi ia, salahida, me no so ba zoera: Ni'elifi dozi nitaŵi ba dōla geō," (Rom. 8, 3. Moz. V. 21, 23), ena'ō faloecha niha baero howoeho-woe andrō chō Gaberahamo, ba chō Keriso Jesoe, ena'ō tatema gamaboe'oela li andrō, Eheha andrō, moroi ba wamati (Moz. I. 12, 3. Jes. 44, 3).
- II. He ja'ami, ira talifoesō! Fe-hede niha wehedegoe. Oroisa niha gōi, na no moe'aro'ō, ba lō la'osi-lō'ōgō, ba lō lasahe. (Heb. 9, 15 b. t.). Ba no moeŵā'ō gamaboe'oela li andrō, chō Gaberahamo ba chō ma'-oewoenia; lō iŵā'ō: „ba chō ma'-oewoe sato"; ha samōsa, no imane: „ba chō ma'oewomō", ja'ia Keriso. (Moz. I. 13, 15; 17, 8 b. t.). Ba da'ō niŵā'ōgōe: Oroisa andrō, ni'a'aro'ō Lowalangi fōna, ba tebai tewoe'ai ba goroisa amachoita andrō, si no ūfa ngaotoe a tōloe ngafoeloe fache si achi moroi chōnia, fa lō'ō sa'ae mogoena gamaboe'oela li andrō mena'ō. (Moz. II. 12, 40). Na 18 moroi ba goroisa sa wanema ondrōita andrō ena'ō, ba tengā sa'ae moroi ba gamaboe'oela li; ba chō Gaberahamo, ba no moroi ba gamaboe'oela li, wa i'amoealagō Lowalangi. (Rom. 4, 13 b. t.). Ba he wisa goroisa andrō? Bōrō golalōwā andrō, wa tefatewoe ia, irege so ma'oewoe andrō, ba nitandrōsaigō amaboe'oela li andrō; ni'oroi'ō ba mala'ika goroisa andrō, nifa'ema zama'ema andrō. (Rom. 3, 20; 5, 20). Ba sama'-ema, ba tengā ba zi ha samōsa, ba Lowalangi, ba no ha samōsa. (Moz. V. 4, 35). Ba hadia, fa'oedoe goroisa 21 ba gamaboe'oela li Lowalangi andro? Tenga si manō. Na no moe-be'e mena'ō goroisa, sangila mangorifi niha, ba si ndroehoe moroi ba goroisa i'otarai fa'atoelō andrō. (Rom. 8, 2-4). Ba ba zoera, ba no 22 tefaoe'oe manō fefoe hadia ia, barō

- mbawa horō, ena'ō moroi ba wamatihō chō Jesoe Keriso tebe'e gamaboe'oela li andrō, ba zamati andrō. (*Rom. 3. 9; 11, 32. Gal. 3, 14.*)
- 23 III. Ba me lō famati andrō na sa, ba no tetarogō ita, nifa'oe'oe barō mbawa goroisa, famati andrō nitoe-toeroe, nifa'ele'ō dania, (*F. 4, 2. 3.*)
- 24 **Ba no tobali samamaha ja'ita goroisa andrō, ba chō Keriso, ena'ō moroi ba wamatihō andrō atoelō ita, iwa'ō Lowalangi.** (*Rom. 10, 4.*) Ba me no so wamatihō andrō, ba tengsa'aē barō mbawa zamamaha so ita.
- 26 (*Rom. 7, 4. 6.*) **Dozi ami sa, ba no ono Lowalangi, moroi ba wamatihō andrō chō Keriso Jesoe.** (*F. 4, 5. 7.*)
- 27 *Joh. 1, 12.* Ha wa'ato ami sa, si no moebajagō idanō, ba chō Keriso, ba no mi'onoecha Keriso. (*Rom. 6, 28 3 b.t.; 13, 14.*) Ba da'ō lō niha Jehoeda, ba lō Dawa Heleni, lō sawoejoe ba lō si tengsa'aē sawoejoe, lō ira matoea, ba lō ira alawe; dozi ami sa, ba ha samōsa, ba chō Keriso Jesoe. (*Kol. 3, 11. Efes. 2, 14. 15.*)
- 29 Ba na chō Keriso ami, ba no ma'oewoe Gaberahamo ami, sanema ondrōita, dali gamaboe'oela li andrō. (*F. 9. 3, 16.*)
- FAZA 4.
- I. Ono Lowalangi niha Keriso.  
II. Famarooe tōdō, ena'ō lafeli ira ba zi doe hoe. III. Fangefā doe ria somoeso dōdō andrō.
- 1 I. **Ba da'ō niwa'ōgoe:** gōtō wa iraono zanema ondrōita, ba lō faehoe ira zawocjoe, he ū'a'e chōnia fefoe, hadia ia, barō mbawa zondrorogō so ia ba barō mbawa zamaigimaij jomo, gasagasa wa iroegi baŵa nihoekoe namania. Si manō gōi ita; gōtō wa iraono ita, ba no i'osawoejoe ita famobōrō andrō, ba goeli danō. (*Kol. 2, 8. 20.*) **Ba me no iroegi inōtō andrō, ba ifatenge Nononia Lowalangi, ni'adonogō ndra alawe, ba nibe'e barō mbawa goroisa,** (*Moz. I. 49, 10. Dan. 9, 25. Mat. 5, 17*), **ena'ō ihōli zi so barō mba-wa goroisa, ena'ō faloecha ita, fa ono ita.** (*F. 3, 13. 26.*) Ba me no ono ami, ba no ifatenge Lowalangi Geheha Nononia andrō, ba dōdōda, si'ao andrō: He Aba, Ama! (*Rom. 8, 15.*) Tobali tengsa'aē sawoejoe ndra'oegō, ono ndra'oegō; ba na ono, ba no sanema ondrōita gōi, ibe'e Lowalangi. (*Rom. 8, 16. 17.*)
- II. **Ba me loeo da'ō sa, me lō saboto ba dōdōmi Lowalangi, ba no sawoejoe Lowalangi bō'ō ami, si tengsa'toea Lowalangi.** (*Kor. I. 8, 4; 12, 2. Sin. 115, 4.*) Ba iada'e, me no aboto ba dōdōmi Lowalangi, me noa sa'aē aboto ba dōdō Lowalangi gōi ami, ba hana wa mifoeli ami ba wamobōrō andrō, sambō fa-abōlō, ba si noemana, si mōi enoni zoei ami ena'ō, samoeza tō? (*Kol. 2, 20 b.t.*) Hadia mifaigi ngaloeo, ba baŵa, ba inōtō, ba dōfi? (*Rom. 14, 5.*) Ata'oe ndra'o ba chōmi, ma dania zajazaja gōlōgōe wohalōwōgōe ba chōmi andrō. Mibe'e toeladami ndra'odo, me no si mane ja'ami ndra'odo gōi; he ja'ami ira talifoe-sō, mangandrō ndra'o chōmi. Lō hadia ia horōmi chōgōe. Ba no mi'-ila, wa no ambō wa'abe'e nōsigoe, me oe'ombacha'ō chōmi doeria somoeso dōdō andrō. (*Kor. I. 2, 3.*) Ba lō ni'ositengagōmi fanandraigō ja'ami andrō, ba nōsigoe, ba lō sanoezoe dōdōmi; hoelō na mala'ika Lowalangi ndra'o, wanemami ja'o no, hoelō na Keriso Jesoe ndra'odo. (*Mal. 2, 7. Joh. 13, 20.*) Ba heza so iada'e wa'odōwā-dōwā dōdōmi no, niwa'ōmi? Oefadoehoe'ō sa chōmi, na tola mena'ō, ba no mikōē hōrōmi, ba no mibe'e chōgōe. Hadia, no tobali si fa'oedoe chōmi ndra'odo, me no oeŵa'ō chōmi zi doe hoe? Tenga sa si sōchi wanaglocira tōdōmi, edōna lafabali ami chōgōe, ena'ō mi'aloei ira. (*F. 6, 12. Hal. zin. 20, 30.*) Ba si sōchi sa, na te'aloei zi zōchi, si lō mamalō-

- malō; ba tenga ha na sodo chōmi.  
 19 He ja'ami, ira onogoe, ni'adonogōgoe zamoeza tō, safōchō chōgoe, irege tobali famaedo Keriso ami. (*Kor. I. 20 4, 15*). Ena'ō na sodo chōmi iada'e, ba ena'ō na oe'ila oefalalini ligoe; no aboe dōdōgoe ami.  
 21 III. Mi'ombacha'ō chōgoe, ja'ami, sedōna mōi barō mbawa goroisa, hadia lō mifondrondrongo goroisa?  
 22 Noa sa so ba zoera: domboea nono Gaberahamo, samboea ba zawoejoe andrō, ba samboea ba zi tenga sawoejoe. (*Moz. I. 16, 15; 21, 2b. t.*)  
 23 Ba ba lala wo'ono ba niha tesōndra zi samboea, ba zawoejoe andrō, ba si samboea, ba zi tenga sawoejoe, ba moroi ba gamaboe'oela li. (*Rom. 24 9, 7-9*). Amaedola da'ō: ja'ia sa zi doea balō wawoe'oesa li andrō, si samboea, ba moroi ba hili Zina'i, so'ono ba wa'asawoejoe, ja'ia Hagara andrō, (*Moz. II. 19, 18. Moz. 25 I. 16, 1. Heb. 12, 18 b. t.*). Hagara sa hili Zina'i andrō, ba li Ndrawa Ara, ba no falaŵa ia ba Jeroezalema ma'ochō; noa sa sawoejoe da'ō,  
 26 awō ndraononia. Ba Jeroezalema jaŵa andrō, ba tenga sawoejoe, ja'ia ninada, ja'ita fefoe. (*Heb. 12, 27 22. Fam. 3, 12*). Noa sa so ba zoera: „O moeso'iō dōdōoe, ja'o e-gō, si lō ono, si lō irai madono; karakaraini wa'iki ba owoeawoea'ō dōdōoe, ja'oegō, si lō fa'afōchō hoeloe, noa sa oja ndraono ba zi ha samōsa andrō, no tohoede ia, moroi ba zi soira matoea".  
 28 (*Jes. 54, 1*). Ba ja'ami ira talifoesō, ba no ono gamaboe'oela li ami,  
 29 dali Giza'aki. Ba hoelō si mane ba da'ō, me igohi nisōndra ba lala Geheha nisōndra ba lala wo'ono ba niha, si manō gōi iada'e. (*Moz. I. 30 21, 9*). Ba hadia niŵa'ō ba zoera? Imane: „Tibo'ō zawoejoe andrō, awō nononia, lō'ō satola manema ondrō ita

nono zawoejoe andrō, awō nono zi tengasawoejoe." (*Moz. I. 21, 10, 12*). Andrō, 31 ja'ami ira talifoesō, tengasono zawoejoe ita, no ono zi tengasawoejoe.

## FAZA 5.

I. Famarooe tōdō, ena'ō aro dōdōra, bōi labe'e ni'osawoejoe ira, ba bōi gōi la'ogoena'ō ba zi lō sōchi, wa si no aefa ira, II. ena'ō la'omas'iō nawōra, ba ena'ō latōrō lala Geheha.

- I. Ba fa bōi sawoejoe ita, ba no i'efa'ō ita Keriso. Ba mi'abe'e'ō, bōi mibe'e nifokalo mbagimi, ba wa'asawoejoe. (*F. 2, 4; 4, 9. Joh. 8, 32. 36. Hal. zin. 15, 10*). Hiza, ja'o, Faoelo, oeŵa'ō chōmi, na mifaboto'ō ami, ba lō goena Keriso chōmi. (*F. 2, 21. Hal. zin. 15, 1*). Ba oefadoehoe'ō zoei ba niha fefoe, ha niha zamaboto'ō ja'ia, wa mo'ōmō ia folo'ō oroisa ma'afefoe. (*F. 6, 13*). No mifabali ami chō Keriso, na ba goroisa mi'aloei wangatoelōmi, no aefa ami ba wa'ahachō dōdō andrō. Ja'ita sa, ba ba Geheha, moroi ba wamatir andrō, ta'dōnadōna dōtōnafō andrō, fangatoelō. (*Rom. 5, 1 b. t. Tim. II. 4, 8*). Ba chō Keriso Jesoe sa, ba tebai wamoto, ba tebai wa lō moeboto, ha famati andrō, si no abōlō, ba wa'omasi andrō. (*F. 6, 15; 3, 28. Kor. I. 7, 19; 13, 2*). No sōchi wolo'ōmi fōna; ha niha zanenawā ja'ami, fa lō mifondrondrongo zi doeheo? (*F. 1, 1-3*). Fondrōnisi andrō, ba tenga moroi ba zogaoni ja'ami. (*F. 1, 6*). Ha ma'ifoe danōmō roti, ba ahori i'aisōni gombōila roti fefoe. (*Kor. I. 5, 6*). No fadoehoe 10 dōdōgoe chōmi, ba chō Zo'aja, wa ha da'ō dōdōmi, ba samakoejoe ja'ami andrō, ba iloe'i dania hoe-koenia, gofroe ha niha ia. (*F. 1, 7*). Ba ja'odo andre, ja'ami ira talifoesō, na oe'ombacha'ō na ena'ō wamoto andrō, ba hana wa lagohi na ndra'odo? Noa sa dōhō mena'ō,

- wa fatoewoe rōfa andrō. (*F. 6, 12.*)  
 12 14. *Kor. I. 1, 23.*) Ena'ō na lafachai'ō ira, samawoekaisi tōdōmi andrō! (*Sin. 12, 4.*)
- 13 II. Ja'ami sa, ba ba wa bōi sawoejoe tekaoni ami, ja'ami ira talifoesō, ha fa bōi tobali lala nōsi niha, wa tengə sawoejoe ami, faoma mitolo nawōmi, moroi ba wa'omasi andrō. (*Kor. I. 8, 9. Fet. I. 2, 16.*)
- 14 Oroisa andrō sa ma'afefoe, ba ba zi ha samboea li andrō tetōrō ia fefoe, na imane: „O m a s i'ō z a h a t ō c h ū o e, s i m a n e f a 'o m a s i o e n d r a 'o e g ū”. (*Rom. 15, 13, 9, 10.*) Ba na fara'oe'oe ami, na faoma mi'ā nawōmi, ba mifaigi, fa bōi faoma mibe'e ahori nawōmi.
- 16 Ba da'ō niwa'ōgōe: mitōrō lala Geheha, ba lō mifaloea wangisō nōsi andrō. (*Rom. 7, 6; 8, 4, 5. Fet. I, 17, 2, 11.*) Mangisō sa nōsi si no fa'oe-doe ba Geheha, ba omasi Geheha zi fa'oe-doe ba nōsi; faoma sa fa'oe-doe ira chō nawōra, ena'ō lō mialoe zomasi ami ena'ō. (*Rom. 7, 23; 8, 6.*) Ba na nifaroee Geheha ami, ba tengə barō bawa goroisa so ami.
- 19 (*Rom. 8, 14; 6, 14.*) **Ba no oroma mboaboea nēsi andrō, ja'ia wohorō, ba fa'ara'ira'iō, ba fa'atobacha,** (*Kor. 20 I. 6, 9 b. t. Kol. 3, 5,*) ba fame'e adoe, ba fakelemoesa, ba fatioesa, ba fasosota, ba fatōtōisa, ba fēnoe, ba fanandraŵa, ba fa'oeedcesa, ba fa'erosa, (*Fam. 21, 8; Kor. II. 12, 21 20. Kor. I. 11, 19,*) ba fa'afōchō dōdō, ba femabemaboe, ba femangamanga, ba hadia ia na, nawōnia, ba oehōnagō oeŵā'ō chōmi, si mane niwa'ōgōe no sa'ae chōmi, solaoe si manō, ba tebai isōndra mba-noea Lowalangi. (*Rom. 13, 13. Etes. 22, 5, 5.*) Ba boeaboea Geheha andrō, ba ja'ia wa'omasi, ba fa'omoeso dōdō, ba fa'ohahaoe dōdō, ba fa'e-bolo dōdō, ba fa'asōchi dōdō, ba fa'eboea dōdō, ba fa lō farōi. (*Ejes. 23, 5, 9. Rom. 14, 7,*) ba fa lō mofōnoe, ba famoni; na so zi manō, ba lō ihoeckoe oroisa. (*Tim. I. 1, 9.*) Ba tána chō Keriso Jesoe andrō, ba no laforōfa nōsira, awō wangisō andrō, ba awō wa'omasi si lō sōchi. (*F. 2, 19. Rom. 6, 6.*) Na ba Geheha aoeri ita, ba datatōrō gōi lala Geheha. Bōi fajawā ita ba waja, bōi ta'arō'arō nawōda, bōi afōchō dōdōda chō nawōda. (*Fil. 2, 3.*)

## FAZA 6.

I. Famarooe tōdō, ena'ō na lafawala lala ba zi so sala, ba II. ena'ō na lō teboelō wa'omasira nawōra ba fanolo. III. Fango'ozoei soera.

I. He ja'ami ira talifoesō, na so niha sosala, si lō moedōnadōna; ba mifoeli mi'ohe ba zi sōchi zi manō Eheha wa'ebolo dōdō andrō, ja'ami, si so Eheha, ba ja'oegō faigi, fa bōi tetandraigō ndra'oegō gōi. (*Tes. I. 5, 14. Mat. 18, 15 b. t. Sin. 141, 5.*)

Faoma mi'onoro noro dōdō nawōmi, ba no mi'oō goroisa Keriso andrō. (*Rom. 15, 1-3. Kol. 3, 13. Joh. 15, 12.*) Na so zangoema'ō tōdōnia, seboea ia, he ū'aе si lō boto sa atō, ba no ilimo ia. (*Kor. I. 8, 2.*) Jamoefaigi wolaoenia zamōsana, ba ha chōnia wanoenonia ja'ia, ba lō ifarongogō ba niha bō'ō. (*Kor. I. 4, 5, 6.*) Ilōe'ilōe'i sa noronia zamōsana. (*Rom. 14, 12. Amaed. 9, 12.*)

II. Ba ha niha nifahaō, ba daroma li andrō, ba ja ha sara dōdō chō zamahaō ja'ia, ba zi sōchi, fefoe. (*Kor. I. 9, 11, 14.*) Bōi eloengoe ami; lō ibe'e ni'o'aja ia Lowalangi. Hadia nitaroe niha sa, da'ō gōi nibasinia dania. (*Job. 13, 9. Loek. 16, 25.*) Ha niha zanaroe ba nēsinla, ba moroi ba nōsi ibasi dania wa'atekiko, ba sanaroe ba Geheha, ba moroi ba Geheha ibasi dania wa'aoeri si lō aetoe andrō. (*Amaed. 22, 8. Jes. 3, 10. Rom. 8, 13.*) Ba bōi atage ita, wolaoe si sōchi andrō; na inōtōnia dania, ba mamasi ita, na lō atage ita. (*Tes. II. 3, 13. Sin. 126, 5.*) **Ba talaoe sa'ae zi sōchi, me no baŵa-**

- nia chôda, ba niha fefoe, ba ofôna  
ba zi ha sara lala wamati, awôda.** (Fet. II. 1, 7).
- 11 III. Mifaigi ha wa'eboea dandra zoera chôgoe, wanoeragoe chômi, tangagoe andre. Ha niha ira, sangaloei, ena'ô la'omasi'ô ira, dali nôsi niha, da'ô zango'ooe ja'ami, ena'ô mifaboto'ô ami, ha fa bôi tefakao ira, moroi ba rôfa Keriso andrô. (F. 5, 2. 11. Fil. 3, 18). Ja'ira sa gôi, samaboto'ô ja'ira andrô, ba lô la'o'ô goroisa, ba omasi ira, na mifaboto'ô ami, ena'ô lasoeno ira, ba nôsimi andrô. (F. 5, 3. Hal. zin. 15, 14 10. Mat. 23, 3. 4). Ba ja'o, ba lô oefaa'môi ba dôdôgoe wanoeno ja'o, na tenga ba rôfa Zo'aja ja'ita andrô,
- Jesoe Keriso, ba niforôfa õsi goeli danô chôgoe, ba ba niforôfa ja'o, ba nôsi goeli danô. (F. 2, 19. Kor. I. 2, 2). Lô goena wamoto, ba lô goena wa lô moeboto, ha niha si bohooe zogoena. (F. 5, 6. Kor. II. 5, 17). Ba ha wa'ato zanôrô lala da'ô, ba ndrafaloecha wa'ohahaoe dôdô, ba fa'ahachô dôdô, ba jasi manô gôi Ndraono Gizeraeli andrô, chô Lowalangi. (Fil. 3, 16. Sin. 125, 4. 5). Bôi jamoeboesi sa'ae dôdôgoe niha, ha niha ia. Oegohegohe ba nôsigoe andre lade andrô, chô Jesoe. (Kor. II. 4, 10). Jafaloecha dôdômi wa'eboea dôdô Zo'aja ja'ita, Jesoe Keriso, ja'ami ira talifoesô! Jadoehoe. (Fil. 4, 23. Tim. II. 4, 22).

## Soera Waoelo andrô, ba mbanoea NEFESO.

### FAZA I.

1. Fangowai Waoelo. II. Fangandrô sachâ gôlô, ba howeohowoe dôdô andrô, nitemara chô Keriso. III. Fangandrô; ena'ô tehagaini na dôdô mbanoea Nefeso andrô.
- 1 I. Faoelo zanoera da'e, sinenge Keriso Jesoe, moroi ba nilaoe dôdô Lowalangi, ba ni'amoni'ô andrô, si so ba Nefeso, ba zamati chô Keriso Jesoe. (Kor. I. 1. 1. 2. Hal. zin. 19).
- 2 Jafaloecha ami wa'eboea dôdô, ba fa'ohahaoe dôdô, chô Namada Lowalangi, ba chô Zo'aja ja'ita, Jesoe Keriso. (Rom. 1, 7).
- 3 II. Nisoeno Lowalangi Zo'aja ja'ita, Jesoe Keriso, Amania, si no mamahowoe'ô ja'ita, fefoe ngawalô mamahowoe'ô Geheha andrô, ba

zoroego, ba chô Keriso. (Kor. II. 1, 3). Itôrô wanoetoejoenia ja'ita, ba chônia andrô, fôna wolata danô, ena'ô sohaoehaoe ita, si lô sinegœ, fônnania. (F. 3, 11. Tim. II. 1, 9. Kol. 1, 22). Moroi ba wa'omasinia ita, wa no ihônagô ihonogôi, ena'ô ono ita chônia, moroi chô Jesoe Keriso, dali zomasi ia, nilaoe dôdônia; (F. 2, 4. Rom. 8, 29); ba wanoeno lachômi wa'eboea dôdônia, ni'amoealagônia chôda, ba zomasi ia andrô. (Rom. 3, 24. Mat. 3, 17). Ba da'ô so chôda wangôhôli andrô; ba ndronia, fangefa lalô andrô, dali wa no a'oi so wa'eboea dôdônia, (Kol. 1, 14. Fet. I. 1, 18. Efes. 2, 7. Rom. 9, 23), nihônnania fangoroma'ô chôda, ba ngawalô wa'atoeatoea fefoe, ba ba ngawalô wa'aboto ba

- 9 dōdō, noa sa ibokai chōda si no to-bini andrō, nilaoe dōdōnia, dali zo-masi ia, nihonogōinia tōdōnia, (*F. 3, 9 b. t.*), nifatōrōnia ba ginōtō ndrōfi andrō, ba wamarahoegō fefoe, hadia ia, ba chō Keriso, he si so ba zoroego, ba he si so ba goeli danō,
- 10 11 ba chōnia. (*Kol. 1, 20*). Ba da'ō ta-sōndra gōi dana chōda andrō, ja'ita nihonogōi fōna sa'ae, dali nihoekoe zamaloea fefoe, hadia ia, ba gera'era nilaoe dōdōnia andrō, (*F. 1, 4. Rom. 12, 8, 28 b. t.*), ena'ō fanoeno lachōminia ita, ja'ita, si no tohōna manōtōna
- 12 chō Keriso. (*Hal. zin. 26, 6. 7*). Ba da'ō gōi so ami, me no mirongo daroma li si doehoe andrō, toeria somoeso dōdō andrō, fangorifimi, ba ba da'ō te'a'aro'ō gōi ami, Eheha ba gamaboe'oela li andrō, ni'amoni'ō, me no mamati ami. (*Kol. 14, 1, 5. 6. Kor. II. 1, 22*). Eheha andrō we'ewe'e dōdō, ba gondrōita andrō chōda, ba wangorifi tāna chōnia andrō, ba wanoeno lachōminia andrō. (*F. 4, 30. Kor. II. 5, 5*).
- 15 III. Andrō ja'odo gōi, me no oerongo wamatia andrō, ba chōmi, chō Zo'aja ja'ita, Jesoe, ba fa'omasimi ni'amoni'ō andrō fefoe, (*Kol. 16, 1, 3. 4*), ba lō oeabato wangandrō saoha gōlō, ba chōmi andrō, itōrō ligoe, ba wangandrōgoe, (*Fil. 1, 3*),
- 17 ena'ō ibe'e chōmi Geheha ba wa'atoeataoea andrō Lowalangi Zo'aja ja'ita andrō, Jesoe Keriso, Ama lachōmiandrō, Eheha ba wama'ele'ō,
- 18 ba wa'aboto ba dōdōmi ia. Ena'ō tefehaga hōrō dōdōmi, fa mi'ilā hadia dōtōnafō, ba wogaoninia andrō, ba he wisa, wa no a'oi so lachōmi gondrōitania andrō, ba ni'amoni'ō
- 19 andrō, ba he wisa ginōtō wa'abō-lōnia andrō, si no fahōna, ba chōda, samati, dali wolaoenia ba wa'abe'e wa'abōlōnia andrō. (*F. 3, 7. 20. Kol. 20, 2, 12*). Da'ō zi no i'oroma'ō ba chō Keriso, me isoeseogi moroi ba ngai zi mate, ba me ifedadao ba gambō-lōnia, ba zoroego, (*Fet. I. 3, 22. Sin. 110, 1*), alawa ja'wa zamatōrō andrō fefoe, ba ja'wa zala'wa andrō, ba ja'wa zabōlō, ba ja'wa zo'aja andrō, ba ja'wa zi so tōi, fefoe, nitōtōi, tengha ba ba gōtō danō da'e, ba gōtō dania gōi. (*Fil. 2, 9 b. t.*). Ba no ibe'e barō gahenia fefoe, hadia ia, ba no ibe'e hōgō hadia ia fefoe ia, ba mbanoea andrō, (*Kor. I. 15, 27. Efes. 4, 15; 5. 23*), si no tobali botonia, ahonoa zamo'ahonoa fefoe hadia ia, ba chōra fefoe. (*F. 3, 19. Kor. I. 12, 27. Kol. 2, 9*).

## FAZA 2.

I. He wisa gamoeata mbanoea Nefeso fōna, ba he wisa iada'e. II. Ba chō Keriso oreedoe ira, he niha Jehoeda, ba he niha baero.

- I. Chōmi gōi, si no mate fōna, ba golalōwami andrō, ba ba horōmi andrō, (*Kol. 2, 13*), nitōrōmi fōna, dali hoekoe ba goeli danō andre, dali zala'wa andrō, sochō fa'abōlō andrō, ba daloe mbanoea, bechoe andrō, sabōlō iada'e na, ba ndraono wa lō molo'ō andrō, (*F. 6, 12. Tit. 3, 3 b. t. Kor. II. 4, 4*), nitōrōda gōi fōna, dozi ita, ba wangisō nōsida andrō, me talaoe zomasi nōsi, awō gaso'ala dōdōda andrō, ba me to'oea iraono si gōna fōnoe ita, si mane tānō bō'ō gōi. (*Kol. 3, 7. Rom. 8, 7. 8*). Ba Lowalangi andrō, si no a'oi so fa'ahachō dōdō, ba wa'omasinia andrō, si no fahōna, fa'omasinia ita, (*F. 1, 5-7. Joh. I. 3, 1*), he me no si mate ita, ba golalō-wa andrō, ba no i'orifi ita, awō Keriso — fa'ahachō dōdō, wa no aoeri ami — (*F. 5, 14. Kol. 2, 12 b. t. Hal. zin. 15, 11*) ba no ifao wanoeoegi ja'ita ba famawoe'a ja'ita, fama'aso ja'ita ba mbanoea zoroego, ba ahō Keriso Je'oe, (*Fil. 3, 20*), ena'ō i'oroma'ō ba gōtō dania wa'ahachō dōdōnia andrō, si no a'oi so, si no fahōna, ba wa'eboea dōdōnia chōda, ba chō Keriso Jesoe. (*F. 1, 7*). Fa'ahachō dōdō sa, wa no

- 9      **aeri ami, moroi ba wamati, ba**  
**tenga moroi chōmi da'ō, no boeala**  
**Lowalangi, (Rom. 3, 24. Gal. 2, 16),**  
**10     tenga moroi ba mboeaboea, fa bōi**  
**isoeno ia niha. (Rom. 3, 27). Nifazō-**  
**chinia sa ita, nifazōchi ba chō Keriso**  
**Jesoe, ba mboeaboea si sōchi, ba**  
**nihonogōi Lowalangi ja'ita, fōna**  
**sa'ae, ena'ō tatōrō. (Tit. 2, 14. Kor.**  
**II. 5, 17).**
- 11     **II. Andrō bōi mi'olifoegō ami,**  
**ja'ami si no niha baero fōna, to'oea**  
**ja'ami, niwa'ō si lō moeboto, ba zi**  
**so tōi niboto, niboto tanga, ba nōsi,**  
**12 (Rom. 2, 26, 29. Kol. 2, 13), wa no**  
**lō Keriso chōmi, me loeo da'ō, wa**  
**no tengen so'oeracha ami ba mbanoea**  
**Ndraono Gizerāeli, wa no niha bō'ō**  
**ami, ba wawoe'oesa li andrō, ba**  
**gamaboe'oelō li andrō, wa no si lō**  
**Lowalangi, ba goeli danō andre.**
- 13 (Rom. 9, 4). Ba iada'e, ba chō Keriso Jesoe, ba no tobali ahatō ami, ja'ami, si no arōoe fōna, bōrō ndro Keriso andrō. (Jes. 57, 19. Efes. 1, 7).
- 14 Fangatoelōda sa ia, ja'ia, si no mangoroedoegō si doea ngasi andrō, si no manoedoegō oto'oto, ōli andrō,
- 15 (Jes. 9, 6. Kol. 1, 20), fa'oedoesa andrō, me no iheta goroisa amachoita, nifachoi andrō, ba nōsinia, ena'ō ibali'ō niha si bohooe, si ha samōsa, zi daroea andrō, ba chōnia, wa-
- 16 ngatoelō'ō ja'ira, (Kol. 2, 14), ba ena'ō i'atoelō'ō chō Lowalangi zi doea ngasi andrō, ba mboto andrō, si ha samboea, moroi ba rōfa andrō, na no iboenee wa'oedoesa a-
- 17 ndrō, ba da'ō ja'wa. (Kol. 1, 21). Ba me so ia, ba itoeriagō wangatoelō, toeria somoeso dōdō, chōmi, sarōoe, ba fangatoelō gōi ba zahatō. (F. 2, 13. Hal. zin. 10, 36). Me moroi chōnia, wa no faoma so chōda lala chō Nama, ha samboea Geheha. (F. 3, 12. Rom. 5, 2).
- 18 **Ba tobali tengen sa'-ae**  
**niha bō'ō ami, ba tengen sa'ae si**  
**fatewoe, no banoea ni'amoni'ō ami,**  
**ba sorojomo Lowalangi. (F. 2, 12;**  

20 3, 6), nifa'anō ba dete danedane

andrō, sinenge andrō ba sama'ele'ō, ba zi no tobali tojo ba watalinga Keriso Jesoe, (Kor. I, 3, 9 b. t. Jes. 28, 16), ba zanōi tomosa andrō, ma'asamboea, nifa'anō, tobali osali ni'amoni'ō, ba chō Zo'aja, (F. 4, 16), ba nifa'anō gōi ja'ami, awō, omo 22 Lowalangi, ba Geheha. (Kor. I. 3, 16. Fet. I. 2, 5).

## FAZA 3.

I. Halōwō Waoelo, halōwō zinege, ba niha baero. II. Fangandrōnia, salahī mbanoea Nefeso.

- I. Andrō ja'o, Faoelo, nikoeroe andrō chō Keriso, bōrō ami, ja'ami niha baero fōna — (F. 4, 1. Hal. zin. 21, 33. Tim. II. 1, 8) na no mirongo nihonogōi Lowalangi, ba wa'eboea dōdōnia andrō, nibe'e ba dangagoe, ba chōmi andrō, (Gal. 2, 7 b. t.), wa no moe'oroma'ō chōgoe zi no tobini andrō, ba wama'ele'ō, nitōrō ligoe mege ma'ifoe. (F. 1, 9 b. t. Gal. 1, 12). Ba da'ō tola mi'ilā wa'aboto ba dōdōgōe zi no tobini andrō, chō Keriso, na mibaso, (Rom. 16, 25 b. t.), si lō moe'oroma'ō ba nono niha, ba gōtō fōna, si mane fangoroma'ō ja'ia iada'e, ba zinengenia ba ba zama'ele'ō andrō chōnia, ni'amoni'ō, ba Geheha, (Kor. I, 2, 10), wa nifanema gōi niha baero, ba gondrōita andrō, wa no ndrotodrōtō gōi ira ba sanema, ba gamaboe'oela li andrō, ba chō Keriso Jesoe, moroi ba doeria somoeso dōdō andrō. Ba da'ō no tobali enomi ndra'o, dali mboeala andrō fa'eboea dōdō Lowalangi, nibe'e chōgoe, balazi wolaoenia, ba wa'abōlōnia, (Rom. 1, 5), ja'o, fon drege zide'ide ni'amoni'ō, si no faloecha fa'eboea dōdō andrō, ba wangombacha ba niha baero, wa no a'oi so chō Keriso, wa no lō famaedo, (Kor. I, 15, 9. 10), ba ba wamotochi ba dōdōra, he wisa nihonogōi, ba zi no tobini andrō, si no moebini'ō, gōtōgōtō wa'ara, ba dōdō

- Lowalangi, sombōi fefoe hadia ia.  
 10 (*Kol. 1, 15 b. t. Rom. 16, 25*). Ena'ō te'oroma'ō iada'e ba zamatōrō andrō ba ba zalaŵa andrō, ba zoroego, ba mbanoea Keriso andrō, zi siŵa mbalō wa'atoeatoea Lowalangi andrō, (*Fet. I, 1, 12*), dali gera'era andrō, si no götgötō wa'ara, nifaloeania ba chō Keriso Jesoe,  
 12 So'aja ja'ita, (*F. 1, 4, 9*), ba zi so chōda wa lō aiwō, awō lala, ba wanōtōna, moroi ba wamati andrō chōnia, (*F. 2, 18. Heb. 4, 16*). Andrō oe'andrō, ena'ō lō atage ndra'o, ba wamakao andrō chōgroe, salahimi; si tobali lachōmimi. (*Tes. I, 3, 3. Kol. 1, 24*).  
 14 II. Andrō oebalōdoehini tooe da-  
 15 nō, fōna Nama, (*F. 1, 3*). ba zoroi  
 16 tōi soi fefoe, ho ba zoroego, ba he  
 ba goeli danō, ena'ō ibe'e chōmi,  
 moroi ba lachōminia andrō, si no a'oi so, fa tedooe wa'abōlōmi, moroi  
 ba Gehehania, ba niha bacha andrō;  
 17 (*F. 6, 10. Kol. 1, 11 b. t.*); ena'ō monahia Keriso ba dōdōmi, ba wamati  
 18 andrō, (*Joh. 14, 23*), ena'ō soŵa'a ami, ba wa'omasi, ba nifodanedane, ena'ō tola aboto ba dōdōmi, awō ni'amoni'ō andrō fefoe, he wisa wa'ebolo, ba he wisa wa'anaoe, ba he wisa wa'abacha, ba he wisa wa'-  
 19 alaŵa, ba ena'ō aboto ba dōdōmi wa'omasi Keriso andrō ita, si tebai aboto ba dōdō niha mena'ō, ena'ō tehōna chōmi zi no fahōna andrō chō Lowalangi, fefoe. (*Kol. 2, 2 b.t.*)  
 20 Ba ja'ia, sangila manaloe'i na fefoe hadia ia, wolaoe, fa arôoe italoe'i ni'andrōda, awō zi fabōbō ba gera'erada, dali wa'abōlō andrō, si no abōlō ba dōdōda, (*Rom. 16, 25 b. t.*).  
 21 ja'ia nifosoemange ba mbanoea andrō, ba ba chō Keriso Jesoe, götgötō wa'ara, iroegi zi lō aetoe! Jadoehoe. (*Fil. 4, 20*).

## FAZA 4.

I. Famaroe tödō, ena'ō na ha sara dōdōra, ba II. ena'ō na la'aloei gera'era si bohoe ba fa'ohaoehaoe dōdō ba fa'adōlō dōdō, ena'ō na ebolo dōdōra chō nawōra, ba ena'ō na sōchi mboeaboeara.

- I. Ba oe'andrō chōmi, ja'o nikeroe andre, ba chō Zo'aja, ena'ō mitōrō zi nangea lala nikaoni andrō, me no moekaoni ami. (*F. 3, 1, 6, 20. Kol. 1, 10. Tes. I, 2, 12*). Ja a'oi so wa lō fajawa ami, awō wa'asōchi dōdō, awō wa'ebolo dōdō, mibologō dōdōmi chō nawōmi, mi'omasi'ō ia; (*Kol. 3, 12. Rom. 12, 10*); mi'oigō dōdōmi, ena'ō lō teboelō wa ha sara dōdō, ena'ō fabōbō ami, famabōbō fa'atoelō andrō: (*Kol. 3, 13, 14. Rom. 12, 16*). Ha samboea mboto, ba ha samboea dōdō, si mane ſogaoni ja'ami gōi, ba zi ha sara fanōtōna, ba nikaoni ja'ami. (*Rom. 12, 5. Kor. I, 12, 13, 27*). Ha samōsa Zo'aja, ha samboea wamati, ha samboea wamajagō idanō; (*Mat. 23, 8*) ha samboea Lowalangi ba Amara fefoe, ja'wara fefoe, ba sanōrō ja'ira fefoe, ba ba dōdōra fefoe. (*F. 3, 14, 15. Kor. I, 8, 6. Mal. 2, 10*); Ba dozi ita, ba no moebe'e wa'eboea dōdō andrō, dali ndrohoendrohoe mboeala Keriso andrō; (*Rom. 12, 3, 6. Fet. I, 4, 10*); andrō imane sama'e'le'ō: „No no emalō ia mijawa, ba no i'ohe nikoeroe, ba no mamoeala ia banihā.” (*Sin. 68, 19*). Ba hadia geloeha, wa „no no emalō ia mijawa”, na tengenwa no no emalō ia mitoee gōi oea, ba mbanoea tooe? (*Fet. I, 3, 19. Mat. 12, 40*). Si no no emalō mitoee andrō, da'ō gōi zi no no emalō mijawa, jawā zoroego fefoe, ena'ō ifo'ahonoa fefoe, hadia ia. (*Joh. 3, 13*). Ba ja'ia gōi zangohonogōi: sinenge ōsa, ba sama'e'le'ō ōsa, ba sangombacha toeria somoeso dōdō ōsa, ba koebalo ōsa, ba sa-

- 12 mahaō, (*Kor. I. 12, 28. Hal. zin. 21. 8. Fet. I. 5, 2*), ba wangehao ni'amoni'ō andrō, ba halōwō andrō, nihalō, ba wama'anō boto Keriso
- 13 andrō, (*F. 2, 22*), ena'ō oi tachamō, fa ha sara dōdō wamatī, ba fa aboto ba dōdōda Nono Lowalangi, fa ira matoea, si no mo'ahonoa, ita, dali ndrohoendrohoe wa'eboea Keriso andrō, si no mo'ahonoa. (*F. 3, 18. 14. 19. Loek. 6, 40*). Bōi sa'ae iraono ita, nifaheoehoe ba nifangōrōngōrō ba nangi wamahaō andrō, fefoe, hadia ia ngawalō, moroi ba walimosa niha, moroi ba wa'oneche, ba wolohe ba gowōhōna; (*Kor. I. 3, 1. 15. Kol. 2, 8*); ena'ō na atoelō ita, ba wa'omasi andrō, ba ena'ō na manōi fefoe hadia ia, ba chōnia, si no tobali hōgō, Keriso. (*F. 3, 17; 3, 23. 16. Kol. 2, 19*). Ba chōnia mobōrō, wa tefa'anō mboto andrō, ma'asamboea, awō wa tefabōbō, ba wamachai andrō fefoe, ba dolotolo andrō, dali wa'a-bōlō andrō, ba zi no motána zamboeana, ena'ō tobali boto, ba wa'atedooenia, ba wa'omasi. (*F. 2, 21. Rom. 12, 4 b. t. Kor. I. 12, 12 b. t.*)
- 17 II. **Ba da'ō niwa'ōgoe**, ba oefadoehoe'ō, ba chō Zo'aja, ena'ō amoeatami andrō, ba bōi sa'ae si mane amoeata niha baero gōi, ba wajafaja dōdōra andrō, (*Rom. 1, 21. 18. Fet. I. 4, 3*), si no moe'ogōmigōmisi tōdō, si no olifoe wa'aoeri andrō, chō Lowalangi, ba wa lō aboto ba dōdōra, ba wa'abe'e dōdōra andrō,
- 19 sanōrō lala hochā, me no mate bacha dōdōra, ba wamaloea si lō sōchi andrō, fefoe, ba wa tebai aboeso.
- 20 (*Rom. 1, 24 b. t.*). Ba ja'ami, ba tēnga si manō wanōngōnimi Keriso,
- 21 (*Tit. 2, 11, 12*), na no mirongo atō ia, ba na no moefahaō ami, ba chōnia, wa chō Jesoe so zi doehoe,
- 22 (*Joh. 1, 17*), wa niheta niha si tohōna andrō chōmi, ba lala fōna andrō, samakiko ja'ia, ba wangisō andrō, ba wa'eloengoe. (*Kol. 3, 8 23 b. t.*). Ba nibohooeni ami, ba ge-
- ra'era dōdōmi andrō, (*Rom. 12, 2*), ba mi'onoecha niha si bohoce andrō, nibe'e famaedo Lowalangi, wamazōchi ja'ia, ba wa'atoelō dōdō ba ba wa'ohaoehaoe, ba zi doe hoe. (*Kol. 3, 10. Rom. 13, 14*). Andrō mi-bōhōli waja, faoma si doe hoe mi-laoe chō nawōmi, me no faoma ndrotondroto ita. (*Sach. 8, 16. Kol. 3, 9*). Na mofōnoe, ba bōi mifazōchi horō; bōi mi'echoegō loeo ba wō-noemi. (*Sin. 4, 5; 37, 8. Jak. 1, 19, 20*). Ba bōi mifonaha Gafōcha. (*Jak. 27 4, 7*). Si no managōnagō, ba bōi jamanagōnagō sa'ae, ba jamohalōwō, jamoefazōchi zi sōchi, tangania, ena'ō so chōnia, ba wame'e ba zi noemana. (*Tes. I. 4, 11*). Bōi aloea ba mhewemi wehede si lō sōchi, he ha samboea li; hadia zonahia, ba wanga'azōchi, na mogoena, ena'ō omasi zamondrongo. (*F. 5, 4. Mat. 12, 36. Kol. 4, 6; 3, 16*). Ba bōi miboesi dōdō Geheba ni'amoni'ō andrō, fangaromi, ba loeo wangorifi andrō. (*F. 1, 13, 14*). Fefoe ngawalō wotōtōisa, ba fa'abao dōdō, ba fōnoe ba fagoeagoeasa, ba fanandraŵa, ba jatebatō chōmi, awō fefoe, hadia ia zi lō sōchi. (*Fet. I. 2, 1*). Ba faoma mihaogōhaogō chō nawōmi, faoma mihachōsi tōdō, faoma mibe'e aefa zala nawōmi, si mane fange-fa'ō Lowalangi chōmi gōi, ba chō Keriso. (*Kol. 3, 12, 13. Mat. 18, 35*).

## FAZA 5.

I. Tohoetohoe wamarooe tōdō, ba wangohaoehaoe. II. Si sōchi amoeara zi faronga, chō nawōra.

- I. **Ba mi'o'ō chō Lowalangi**, si mane iraono omasiō. (*Mat. 5, 48. Loek. 6, 36*). Ba mitōrō lala wa'omasi andrō, si mane fangomasīō Keriso ja'ita, awō wa no ibe'e ia salahida, ame'ela ba soemange, samohoea chō Lowalangi. (*F. 4, 1, 2. Joh. 13, 34. Gal. 2, 20. Heb. 9, 14*). Ba fohorō, ba hadia ia ngawalō wa'ara'ira'iō fefoe, ba fa'omasi

1

2

3

- gana'a, ba bōi na i terongo ba chōmi, si manō zoaodee ba ni'amoni'ō. (Kol. 3, 5, 6. Kor. I, 6, 18  
 4 b. t.). Ba fehede si lō sōchi, ba fajafaja, ba fawoedesa si lō boto, si lō moadoe; si sōchinia, na fangandrō  
 5 saoha gōlō. (F. 4, 29). Da'ō sa ja-aboto ba dōdōmi: lō mo'oeracha ba mbanoea Keriso, ba mbanoea Lowalangi andrō, zohorō, ba si ra'ira'iō, ba somasi ana'a, ha niha ia, si no sa-me'e adoe. (Kor. I, 6, 9, 10. Mat. 6,  
 6 24.). Bōi jamoefaeloengoe ami niha, fehede si lō boto; da'ō sa mbōrō wa mofōnoe Lowalangi ba ndraono si lō mamondrongo li. (F. 4, 14. Kor.  
 7 I, 15, 33. Mat. 7, 15). Andrō bōi awō-  
 8 ra ami. Noa sa sogōmigōmi ami fōna, ba iada'e, ba no haga ami ba chō Zo'aja; lala ndraono haga mitōrō, (Fet. I, 2, 9. Fil. 2, 15. Joh. 12, 35, 36).  
 9 Boeaboea haga sa, ba ja'ia ngawalō wa'asōchi dōdōda, chō nawōda, awō wa'atoelō dōdō, awō wa'adoehoe.  
 10 (Gal. 5, 22). Ba mitimba tōdōmi, hadia zomasi Zo'aja, (Rom. 12, 2), ba bōi fao ami ba wama'oea boeaboea wa'ogōmigōmi andrō, si lō boto, mi'-  
 11 otoe'ō na i gōi. (Kor. II, 6, 14). Hadia nilaoera sa, ba zi tobini, ba aila  
 12 ita na i tatōtōi. Ba fefoe da'ō, hadia ia, ba ni'otoe'ō ba haga, ba ni'-  
 13 oroma'ō; fefoe, hadia ia sa, zoroma, ba haga da'ō. (Joh. 3, 20. Kor. I, 4,  
 14 5). Andrō so ba zoera: „Faoso, ja'o e gō, si no mōrō, faza-wā'ō moroi ba n gai zi m a-te, ba i h a g a i n i n d r a' o e gō Keriso." (Jes. 60 1, 2. Rom. 13,  
 15 11). Ba mifaigi sibai, he wisa wanrōmi lalami; bōi si mane sambō era'era, si mane satoateoa a'ine.  
 16 (Mat. 10, 16. Jak. 3, 13). Mi'ogoena'ō ginōtō andrō, me no si lō sōchisōchi  
 17 mbaŵa da'e. (Kol. 4, 5). Andrō bōi sambō era'era ami, ja'aboto ba dō-dōmi hadia zomasi Zo'aja. (F. 5,  
 18 10). Ba bōi miboesi ami agoe, tobali famakoejoe da'ō; jafahōna chōmi Geheha; (Amaed. 20, 1; 23, 20, 29); milaoelaoe chō nawōmi zinoenō, ba lailō, ba manōmanō nibe'e Geheha, mifalailō tōdōmi, ba mi'anoenō, chō Zo'aja. (Kol. 3, 16. Sin. 96, 1). Bōi 20 mifamalōmalō wangandrō saoha gō-lō, chō Lowalangi Ama, nitemada chōnia fefoe, ba dōi Zo'aja ja'ita, Jesoe Keriso. (Kol. 3, 17. Tes. I, 5, 18). Faoma mi'o'ō li nawōmi, ba wa'ata'oeda Keriso. (Mat. 20, 26. Fet. I, 5, 5).
- II. Ira alawe, ba ndramoe'o'ō li 22 ndra matoeara, hoelō na li Zo'aja, (Moz. I, 3, 16. Kol. 3, 18), me no hō-gō ndra alawe ndra matoea, si mane Keriso gōi, me no hōgō mbanoea ia, ba sangorifi boto ia. (F. 1, 22. 23. Kor. I, 11, 3). Ba si mane banea, me no la'o'ō li Keriso, ja si manō ndra alawe, ba ndra matoea, ba ngawalō hadia ia, fefoe. (Fet. I, 1, 3). Ja'ami, ira matoea, mi'omasī'ō ndra alawemi, si mane Keriso, me no i'omasī'ō mbanoea, ba me no ibe'e salahira ia. (Kol. 3, 19. Efes. 5, 2), ena'ō i'amoni'ō ira, me no ihaogō ira, femondri andrō, ba daroma li, (Joh. 17, 17, 19; 15, 3. Tit. 3, 5), ena'ō molachōmi mbanoea a-ndrō chōnia, ibe'e, si lō hadia ia da'i, ba ma si tekoeroe, ba ma hadia ia, ena'ō ohaoehaoe, si lō sine-goe. (F. 1, 4. Kol. 1, 21, 22). Ja si 28 manō wa'omasi ndra matoea ndra alawe chōra, si mane fa'omasira mbotora. Somasi ngambatōnia, ba i'omasī'ō mbotonia. Lō irai fa'oedoe 29 niha ba nōsinia, irorogō, ba ihaogōhaogō, si mane Keriso gōi ba mbanoea, me no ndrotondroto mbotonia ita. (Rom. 12, 5). „Andrō 30 i rōi n a m a n i a, a wō n i n a-n i a n i h a, b a m o l e m b a i a b a n g a m b a t ō n i a, b a t o-b a l i h a s a m b o e a ō s i z i d a r o e a a n d rō." (Moz. I, 2, 24). No eboea zi no tobini andrō; ba 32 fehedefoge, ba ba chō Keriso ba ba mbanoeania faechoe. (Kor. II, 11, 2). Ba ba chōmi, ba jamoe'omasī'ō 33

ngambatōnia zamōsana, si mane fa'omasinia ia; ba ira alawe, ba ana'ō na i'ata'oefie ndra matoeia.

## FAZA 6.

I. Si sōchi amoeata ndraono, chō ndra amara, ba amoeata ndra ama, ba ndraono, ba II. amoeata zochō niha bō'ō, ba zawojoera. ba amoeata zawojoera, ba zochō ja'ira. III. Famaroee tōdō, ba wanganace'ō lō, ba wasōndrata andrō, ba ba wa lō mōrō, ba ba wangandrō. IV. Fango'ozoci soera.

- 1 I. Ja'ami iraono, mi'o'ō li ndra amami inami, ba chō Zo'aja; da'ō sa zatoelō. (*Kol. 3, 20*). „Foso emange namaoe, awō ninaoe," da'ō mbōrōta goroisa si so amaboe'oela li: „ena'ō o hahaoe dōdōoe, ba ena'ō annaoe nosooe, ba goeli dānō." (*Moz. II. 20, 12*). Ba ja'ami, ira ama, bōi mi'andrō wōnoe ndraonomi, mifamahamaha ira, mibe'e wotoe, ba mifaroe dōdōra, chō Zo'aja. (*Kol. 3, 21. Moz. I. 18, 19*).

- 2 II. Ja'ami sawoejoe, mi'o'ō li zochō botomi; sata'oe ami, ba sani-zinizi, ja'adōlō dōdōmi, hoelō na chō Keriso. (*Kol. 3, 22 b. t. Fet. I. 2, 18*). Bōi ha na anehe ira, si mane sangaloei fa'omasi niha ira; ena'ō na si mane enomi Keriso, solo'ō somasi Lowalangi, soroi ba dōdō, si no aoha gōlō, we'amōi enoni, hoelō na chō Zo'aja, ba na tengen ba niha; si no mangila: hadia zi sōchi, nilaoe zamōsana ba tesoelōni chōnia, chō Zo'aja, he sawoejoe ia, ba he si tengen sawoejoe. (*Kor. II. 5, 10*).
- 3 Ba ja'ami, sochō niha bō'ō, ba mimanō gōi chōra, ba mibato wame-ta'oe ja'ira, me no mirongo, so ba zoroego Zo'aja ja'ami, So'aja ja'ira gōi, ba lō ba chōnia famaigi bawa niha. (*Moz. III. 25, 43. Kol. 4, 1. Rom. 2, 11*).

- 4 III. Ba hadia baero ō, ba mi'a-bōlō'ō ami, ba chō Zo'aja, ba ba

**wa'abōlō wa'abe'enia andrō.** (*Kor. I. 16, 13*). Mi'a'aro'ō ami, fangarō andrō, chō Lowalangi, ena'ō abe'e ami, ba wa'oneche Gafōcha andrō. Tenga sa fasōndrata ba niha wasōndrata, no fasōndrata ba zamatōrō andrō, ba zalaŵa andrō, ba zochō oeli danō andre, ba zogōmigōmi andre, fasōndrata ba mbēchoe si lō sōchi andrō, ba mbanoea si jaŵa. (*F. 2, 2. Luk. 22, 31*). Andrō mihalō wangarō andrō chō Lowalangi, ena'ō tola milaŵa, na baŵa si lō sōchi, ba ena'ō tola mi'asiwai fefoe hadia ia, ba ena'ō mōna ami. (*Kor. II. 10, 4*). Ba mi'abe'e'ō ami, bōbō lōwilōwimi zi doehoe, ba ōrōbami wa'atoelō dōdō, (*Luk. 12, 35. Jes. 11, 5*), badagahe ba gahemi wa no mifa'anō ami, ba wangombacha toeria somoeso dōdō andrō, ba wa'atoelō. **Ba awō da'ō fefoe, ba mihalō mba-loese famati andrō, si tola mibe'e fangokafoe nono wana Gafōcha andrō, so'alitō;** (*Amaed. 30, 5. Sin. 7, 11*); ba mihalō detenaoeloe fango-rifi andrō, awō wōda Geheha andrō, taroma li Lowalangi. (*Tes. I. 5, 8. Jes. 59, 17. Heb. 4, 12*). Fefoe hadia ia ngawalō wangandrō, awō ngawalō wakaosa, milaoe, bōi mifamalōmalō, soroi ba Geheha ba bōi mifōrōfōrō ba da'ō, ja'a'oi so wa'anaoe gōlō, awō wangandrō, salahi ni'amoni'ō andrō fefoe, (*Loek. 18, 1. Kol. 4, 2, 3*), ba salahigoe, ena'ō tebe'e chōgōe hadia niwā'ō, na fahoehoeo ndra'odo, ena'ō lō aiwō ndra'o, wangombacha si no tobini andrō, toeria somoeso dōdō andrō, (*Tes. II. 3, 1*), ba nibe'e sinenge ja'odo, ba rate andre, ena'ō lō alaŵōlaŵōdo ba da'ō, ena'ō si nangea hoehoeo hoehoeogoe andrō. (*Kol. 4, 4. Kor. II. 5, 20*).

**IV. Ba ena'ō mi'ilā gōi, he wisa chōgōe,** hadia nilaoegoe, ba i'omba-cha'ō chōmi dania fefoe, hadia ia, Tichiko andrō, talifoesō ni'omasi'ō andrō, enoni si lō farōi ba chō Zo'aja; (*Kol. 4, 7 b. t.*); nifatenggeoe

- chōmi, ba da'ō, ena'ō mirongo, he  
wisa chōma, ba ena'ō irara dōdōmi.  
23 Ndrafaloecha dalifoesō wa'ohahaoe  
dōdō ba fa'omasi ba famati, chō  
Lowalangi Ama, ba chō Zo'aja ja'-  
ita, Jesoe Keriso, (*Fet. I, 5, 14*).  
Ndrafaloecha wa'eboea dōdō dozi 24  
sangomasi'ō So'aja ja'ita, Jesoe Ke-  
riso, si lō teboelō. (*Fil. 4, 23*).

## Soera Waoelo andrō

ba mbanoea

## WILIFI.

### FAZA 1.

I. Fangowai Waoelo. II. Fangandrō saoha gōlō. Fa'omasi Waoelo mbanoea Wilifi. Fangandrōnia, salahira. III. I'ombacha'ō hadia zi no gōna ia. IV. I'a'aro'ō dōdōra.

- 1 I. Faoelo zanoera da'e ba Timoteo, enoni Keriso Jesoe, ba ni'amoni'ō andrō, chō Keriso Jesoe, fefoe, si so ba Wilifi, awō zatoea ba awō genoni. (*Kor. II, 1, 1 b. t. Hal. zin.*  
2 16, 12). Jafaloecha ami wa'eboea dōdō ba fa'ohahaoe dōdō, chō Namada Lowalangi, ba chō Zo'aja ja'ita, Jesoe Keriso. (*Kol. 1, 2*).  
3 II. Oe'andrō saoha gōlō chō Lowalangigoe, ero na itōrō tōdōgoe  
4 ami, (*Rom. 1, 8 b. t.*), lō mamalōmālō, ero mangandrō ndra'o; omoeso dōdōgoe, ba wangandrō andrō, salahimi fefoe; bōrō me no mitolo ba wangombacha toeria somoeso dōdō andrō, i'otarai mbōrōta, iroegi da'e.  
6 Ba da'ō moroi, wa fadoehos dōdō-  
goe, samōrōgō mege halōwō si sōchi  
andrō, ba dōdōmi, ba ifaloea gōi,  
iroegi loeo Keriso Jesoe andrō. (*Kor.*  
7 I, 1, 6-8). Si manō zi nangea dōdō-  
goe chōmi, me no so ami ba dōdō-  
goe; ba faoma, he ba rategoe andre,  
ba he ba wamadoehoe'ō toeria so-
- moeso dōdō, ba ba wanga'aro'ō ja'-  
ia, ba mo'oeracha ami fefoe, ba  
wa'eboea dōdō andrō chōgoe. Lowa-  
langi sa zamadoehoe'ō chōgoe, ha-  
wa'abōlō omasido faloecha chōmi  
fefoe, moroi ba dōdō Keriso Jesoe.  
(*Rom. 1, 9 b. t.*). Ba da'ō ni'andrō-  
goe, ena'ō itoegoe tedooe na ba wa'-  
omasimi andrō wa'aboto ba dōdō,  
awō ngawalō wangila fefoe; (*Kol.*  
1, 9); ena'ō mi'ilā mitimba tōdōmi,  
hadia zi sōchi, ena'ō ohaochaoe ami,  
ba ena'ō lō manendre ami, iroegi  
loeo Keriso andrō, (*Rom. 12, 1, 2.*  
*Tes. I, 3, 13*), ba ena'ō fahōna chōmi  
mboeabōea wa'atoelō dōdō, si oroi  
Jesoe Keriso, ba wamolachōmi Lo-  
walangi, ba ba wanoeo ja'ia. (*Fet.*  
I, 1, 7).  
III. Ba omasi ndra'o, na mirongo,  
ja'ami ira talifoesō, wa no tobali  
abōlō terongo doeria somoeso dōdō,  
ba zi gōna ndra'o andrō, irege oroma  
rategoe andre, chō Keriso, ba zara-  
dadoo andrō, ma'afefoe, ba ba dānō  
bō'ō fefoe. (*F. 4, 22*). Ba no ato  
dalifoesō, si fadoehoe tōdō, ba rate-  
goe andre, bōrō Zo'aja, ba no tedooe  
wa lō aiwō ira, wangombacha ta-  
roma li Lowalangi, lō ata'oe ira.  
So sa gōi ōsa, zangombacha Keriso,  
soroi ba wa'afōchō dōdō, ba me no

- 16 omasi ira wasosota, ba so ōsa, ba moroi ba wa'asōchi dōdō. Soroi ba wa'omasi, ba me no la'ilā, fama-doehoe'ō toeria somoeso dōdō halō-  
 17 wōgoe andrō. (*Kor. II. 3, 17*). Ba soroi ba wasosota, ba lō sōchi wan-gombacha'ōra Keriso, me lawai lanōnō rategoe andre fa'afōchō.  
 18 (*Tim. II. 1, 8*). Ba hadia sa? Te'ombacha'ō sa atō Keriso, gofroe he wisa, he ba wajafaja, ba he ba zi doe hoe; ba da'ō omoeso dōdōgoe, ba lō zi lō omoeso dōdōgoe na dania.  
 19 Oe'ila sa, tobali fangorifigoe da'ō dania, bōrō wangandrōmi, ba fanolo Ge-heha Jesoe Keriso andrō. (*Kor. II. 1, 20 11*). Itōrō wehoeloe dōdōgoe andrō ba fanōtōnagoe, wa sambalō lō'ō, saila ndra'o, wa lō'ō manō fa'aiwō; si mane fōna fefoe, si manō gōi iada'e, te'ebœa'ō dōi Keriso, ba mbotogoe andre, he ba wa'aoeri, ba he ba  
 21 wa'amate. **Fa'aoeri sa chōgōe Ke-**  
**rīso, ba hara chōgōe wa'amate.** Ba na so nisōndragoe, ba wa'aoeri ba mboto andre, ba lō oe'ila, hezo ni-  
 23 halōgoe. Ba no manoefo manō dōdōgoe, ba zi doea balō andrō: **oma-sido mofanōdo ba sodo chō Keriso;** si sōchi sibai sa da'ō; (*Kor. II. 5, 8*);  
 24 ba abōlō mogoena, lō ahetado, ba  
 25 mboto andre, bōrō ami. Ba me fa-doehoe dōdōgoe ba da'ō, ba oe'ila, lō ahetado, ba lō aefado chōmi fefoe, ba wamanōi ja'ami ba ba wangomoesoi'ō tōdōmi, ba wamat. (*F. 2, 24*). Ena'ō fahōna chōmi mbōrō wanoeno ja'ami, ba chō Keriso, bōrō ndra'o, fangawoeligoe, na mangawoelido zoei chōmi. (*Kor. II. 1, 14*).  
 27 **IV. Ba ha da'ō:** mihaogō mboea-boeami, si faoedoe ba doeria somoeso dōdō andrō, chō Keriso, ena'ō abe'e ami, ha samboea gera'era, ha sara dōdō, wanolo ba wanimba si fatoewoe ba wamat. ba doeria somoeso dōdō andrō, he mōido moefai'ami, ba he lō ja'o, ba oerongo he wisa chōmi.  
 28 (*Efes. 4, 1. F. 2, 2. Jud. 3*). Ba ena'ō lō'ō manō lakeani ami samadaō andrō; tandra wa'atekiko da'ō chōra, ba tandra wangorifi sa chōmi, ba moroi ba Lowalangi da'ō. (*Tes. II. 1, 4, 5*). Noa sa tetehe chōmi — 29 fa'ebœa dōdō — mitaha wamakao, bōrō Keriso, tengha ha famati chōnia, (*Hal. zin. 5, 41*), ba faoma wa-sōndratada, si no mi'ila chōgōe, ba nirongomi chōgōe iada'e. (*Hal. zin. 16, 22 b. t. Tes. I. 2, 2*).

## FAZA 2.

I. Famarooe tōdō, ena'ō na ha sara dōdō, ba II. bōi fajawa; famae-do Keriso; III. niforege wangaloei lala wangorifi andrō. IV. l'ombacha'ō chōra Faoelo, ifatenge Dimoteo ba Efaforito.

I. **Ba** na mogoena na hadia ia 1 wamarooe tōdō, ba chō Keriso, na mogoena na hadia ia wonderara dōdō, soroi ba wa'omasi, na so hadia ia wa'ogolō dōdō ba fa'ahachō dōdō, (*Efes. 4, 1-3. Kol. 3, 12 b. t.*), ba mifo'ahonoa wa'omoeso dōdōgoe andrō, ena'ō ha sara dōdōmi, ena'ō faoma wa'omasimi nawōni, ena'ō ha samboea dōdō ba ha samboea gera'era. (*F. 3, 16. Kor. I. 1, 10*). Bōi mifonaha wasosota, ba he fajawa-sa; mi'ide'ide'ō ami, ba ja'e-boea ba dōdō zamōsana nawōnia, moroichōnia. (*Gal. 5, 26. Rom. 12, 10*). Bōi ha sogoena chōnia ibe'e ba dōdōnia zamōsana, sogoena chō na-wōnia gōi jamoebe'e ba dōdōnia. (*Kor. I. 10, 24*).

II. **Si** mane tōdō Jesoe Keriso, ja si manō gōi dōdōmi. (*Joh. 13, 15*). **Ja'ia,** he wa'ao no nga'eeo Lowalangi nga'eoenia, ba ba dōdōnia, ba tengha sa niraboe, wa no gagōlō-gōlō ia chō Lowalangi; (*Kol. 1, 15*); iheta chōnia da'ō, ihalō nga'eeo za-woejoe, ba tobali fachilichili ia ba niha, ba amoeatania, ba si mane amoeara niha, wamaigi niha. (*Kor. II. 8, 9. Jes. 52, 13 b. t. Heb. 2, 14. 17*).

- 8 I'ide'ide'ō ia, molo'ō ia, iroegi wa'amate, fa'amate ba rōfa. (*Joh. 14, 31. Heb. 5, 8.*) Andrō gōi no ibali'ō salawa seboea ia Lowalangi, ba no ibe'o boecalnia chōnia dōi andrō, seboea moroi ba dōi bō'ō fefoe, (*Ejes. 1, 20 b. t. Heb. 1, 4 b. t.*). Ena'ō ba dōi Jesoe andrō latoehi danō dozi si so ba zoroego, awō zi so ba goeli danō, awō zi so barō danō; (*Mat. 28, 18. Rom. 14, 11. Fam. 5, 11 13, 14;*) ba ena'ō dozi bewe manehe, wa no So'aja Jesoe Keriso, ba wamolachōmi Lowalangi Ama. (*Hal. zin. 2, 36; 10, 36. Rom. 14, 9.*)
- 12 III. Andrō, ja'ami ni'omasi'ōgoe, si mane folo'ōmi li, gōtō wa'ara, si manō gōi mi'aloei wangorifimi andrō ba mbaneoa foeri, sata'oe ami ba sanizinizi, bōi ha si mane me sodo, mendroea manō na iada'e, me lō ja'odo. (*Fet. I. 1, 17. Sin. 2, 11.*)
- 13 Faoma sa Lowalangi zanga'asogō ba dōdōmi, he fa'edōna, ba he famaloea, bōrō wa'eboea dōdōnia a-nandrō. (*Kor. II. 3, 5.*) Fefoe, hadia ia, nilaoemi, ba bōi mikōkōkōkō, ba bōi manoefa dōdōmi, (*Jak. 1, 15 6 b. t.*), ena'ō tobali si lō sinegoe ami, ba sohaoehaoe, ono Lowalangi, si lō si sala, bacha ba hoenō niha andre, sabila tōdō, si no tefoejoe; oroma ami, ba gataloeara, sohagaini oeli danō. (*Fet. I. 2, 12. Mat. 5, 14 b. t.*)
- 16 Ena'ō bōi mibōhōli daroma li fango-rifi andrō, ba wanoenogoe ja'o, na loeo Keriso, wa no tengahaja nitōrōgoe, awō wa no tengazajazaja gōlō wa'erege dōdōgoe andrō. (*Kor. 17 II. 1, 14.*) Ba he tebe'e soemange ndra'o, ba wame'e soemange famatimi andrō, ba wo'ere ba da'ō, ba omoeso dōdōgoc, owoeawoea dōdōgoe, awōmi fefoe. (*Tim. II. 4, 6.*)
- 18 Kor. II. 7, 4). Ba mi'omoesoi'ō dōdōmi ba da'ō, mi'owoewoea'ō dōdōmi, awōgoe. (*F. 4, 4.*)
- 19 IV. Ba oedōnadōna sa chō Zo'aja, Jesoe, alio oefatenge chōmi Dimoteo andrō, ena'ō terara dōdōgoe gōi, na
- ererongo he wisa chōmi. (*Tes. I. 3, 2.*) Samōsa lō chōgoe, si fagōlōgōlō tōdō chōgoe, si manō, si onorogōi tōdō ja'ami, sindroehoendroehoe. (*Tim. II. 4, 10, 16.*) A'oi sa la'aloei dána chōchōra, ba lō la'aloei hadia ia chō Keriso Jesoe. Ba fa lō farōi ia, si no moetandra, ba no mi'ilā, wa awōgoe ia, hoelō nono, awō namania, ba halōwō ba doeria somoeso dōdō andrō. (*Tim. I. 1, 2.*) Da'ō sa nidōnadōnagoe, nifatenge; ce'ane-ma'ō, na no oe'ila, he wisa chōgoe. Fadoehoe sa dōdōgoe chō Zo'aja, alio so ndra'odo gōi. (*F. 1, 25.*) Ba no oe'wa'ō tōdōgoe, lō tola lō oefatenge chōmi Geraforito, talifoesō andrō, awōgoe ba halōwō ba awōgoe ba wasōndrata, sinengemi andrō, enonimi ba zogoena chōgoe, (*F. 4, 18,*) me no hoemoeloe dōdōnia chō-mi fefoe, ba me no aboe dōdōnia, me no mirongo, wa no mofōchō ia. Ba dochoe sa, no mofōchō ia, ahatō wa'amate, ba no ihachōsi tōdō ia Lowalangi, ba tengahaja ja'ia, ja'odo sa gōi, fa bōi fatete chōgoe wa'aboe dōdō. Andrō aōsō sibai dōdōgoe, wamatenge ja'ia, ena'ō ifoeli omoeso dōdōmi, na mi'ilā ia, ba ena'ō ano-no gōi wa'aboe dōdōgoe. Andrō mifonaha ia chōmi, chō Zo'aja, ja'omoeso manō dōdōmi, ba mifosoe-mange zi manō. (*Kor. I. 16, 18. Tim. I. 5, 17.*) Halōwō Keriso sa mbōrō, wa no iroegi zahatō ba wa'amate, no i'ositengagō nosonia, ba we'amōi salahimi, enonigoe, me lō ja'ami.

## FAZA 3.

- I. Ifangelama ira Faeolo, ba zamahaō andrō, samaeloengoe ja'ira.  
II. Tōdō Waoelo, awō nigohinia.  
III. Ifarooe dōdōra, ba wolo'ō chōnia ba da'ō.

- I. Ba baero da'ō, ja'ami ira tali-foesōgoe, ba mi'omoesoi'ō dōdōmi, ba chō Zo'aja! Lō'ō sa aboea gōlō-goe, na da'ō zoei oesoera chōmi, ba

- 2 fadochoe dōdōmi. (*F. 2, 18. Sin. 32, 11; 33, 1.*) Mifaigi nasoe andrō, mifaigi zohalōwō andrō, si lō sōchi, mifaigi wanataba andrō. (*Mat. 7, 6. Fam. 22, 15. Jes. 56, 10 b. t. Kor. II. 11, 13. Gal. 6, 12.*) Ja'ita sa niboto andrō, samosoemange Lowalangi, moroi ba Geheha Lowalangi andrō, ba ba chō Keriso Jesoe tasoeno ita, ba lō fadoehoe dōdōda ba nōsi niha. (*Rom. 2, 29. Gal. 6, 14-16.*) He wā'ae no so chōgoe, wa tola fadoehoe dōdōgoe gōi ba nōsi niha ena'ō. Na so dánō bō'ō, sangoema'ō tōdōnia, fadoehoe dōdōnia ba nōsi niha, ba mendroea manō ndra'odo. (*Kor. II. 11, 21 b. t.*) No laboto ndra'o, me no wāloē bongi ndra'odo, Iraono Gizerā'eli ndra'odo, mado Mbenjami, niha Heberao ndra'odo, ba niha Heberao ndra amagoe, farizaio ndra'o, wolo'ō orois, (*Rom. 11, 1. Hal. zin. 26, 5.*) samorege folohi banoea Jesoe andrō, ba ba wa'atoelō dōdō andrō, soroi ba goroisa, ba lō sinegoe chōgoe. (*Gal. 1, 13. Hal. zin. 22, 3 b. t.*)
- 7 II. Ba hadia haregoe, fōna, ba no oebe'e te'alagoe, ba dōdōgoe, bōrō Keriso. (*Luk. 14, 33.*) Ba fefoe, hadia ia manō sa'ae, ba te'ala manō, oeŵa'ō tōdōgoe, bōrō wa'aboto ba dōdōgoe Keriso Jesoe, So'aja ja'o, seboea moroi ba dánō bō'ō fefoe ; da'ō mbōrō, wa no oetajaigō fefoe hadia ia, ba sasao ia, oeŵa'ō tōdōgoe, ena'ō oesōndra haregoe Keriso, ba ena'ō oroma, ba chōnia sodo, ba lō chōgoe fa'atoelō dōdō, chōgoe, si oturai goroisa ; ha fa'atoelō dōdō andrō, soroi ba wamati chō Keriso, fa'atoelō dōdō soroi ba Lowalangi, ba wamati andrō ; (*Gal. 2, 16. 21;*
- 10 fa aboto ba dōdōgoe ia, awō wa'a-bōlō wemaosonia andrō, awō wefao ba wamakao andrō, chōnia, na fagōlōgōlō ndra'o ba wa'amatenia ;
- 11 (*Rom. 6, 4. 5. Kor. II. 4, 10;*) ma atō oechemō wemaoso zi mate andrō.
- 12 Tenga fa no aro ia chōgoe, ba ma
- fa no mo'ahonoa ndra'odo, ba oegohi, ma oe'ila oera'oe, bōrō wa no ira'-oedo gōi Keriso Jesoe. (*Tim. I. 6, 12. Sin. 73, 23 b. t.*) He ja'ami ira talifoesō ! lō'ō na oeŵa'ō tōdōgoe, ja'odo andre, no oera'oe ia. **Sambalō** 14 sa, olifoe ndra'odo zi no noemalō, ba oegohi zi so fōnagoe, fagohi **ndra'o**, cesaŵa dandra andrō, loeo zi mōna andrō, ba nikaoni Lowalangi niha, moroi si jaŵa, ba chō Keriso Jesoe. (*Kor. I. 9, 24 b. t. Tim. II. 4, 7 b. t.*)
- III. Ba ha wa'ato ita, si no mo'a-honoa, ba tāmanō dōdōda ; ba na bō'ō ena'ō tōdōmi, ba i'oroma'ō gōi chōmi da'ō Lowalangi. Ba heza zi no taroegi, ba bōi taboelō'ō ita ba da'ō, wanōrō. (*F. 1, 27; 2, 9. Rom. 12, 16.*) Mibe'e dalimi ndra'odo, 17 wolo'ō, ja'ami ira talifoesō ! Mitōngōni zi no si manō wanōrō lalara, me no famaedo ndra'aga chōmi. (*F. 4, 9. Kor. I. 11, 1.*) Ato sa zanōrō 18 lalara, si no asese oe'ombacha'ō chōmi, ba mowōi gōi dāwa hōrōgoe iada'e, ba wangombacha ja'ira, wa no fatioe ira ba rōfa Keriso andrō. Amozoeara wa'atekiko, Lowalangira 19 daloera, ba ba zaila ita eboea doe-riara, ba ngawalō hadia ia, ba goeli danō, so dōdōra. (*Kor. II. 11, 15. Rom. 16, 18.*) **Ba si no banoea ita,** 20 **ba ba zoroego so ; moroi ba da'ō gōi tadōnadōna sangorifī Zo'aja ja'-ita, Jesoe Keriso,** (*Joh. 14, 3; Heb. 11, 13-16; 13, 14. Tit. 2, 13), **sama-** 21 **li'ō dania botoda, boto ba wa'ide'-ide** andre, ena'ō faoma ira mbotonia andrō, solachōmi, ba wa'abōlō andrō, ba ni'ilania gōi ibe'e barō mbawania fefoe hadia ia. (*Kor. I. 15, 43. 49. Joh. I. 3. 2.*)*

## FAZA 4.

I. Itohoegō wamarooe tōdōra Faoe-lo. II. I'andrō sacha gōlō chōra, ba dolotolo andrō, nitemania. III. Fango'ozoei soera.

I. **Ba** me no si manō, ja'ami ira talifoesōgoe, somasi ndra'o, ba zi-

- hoeloe dōdōgoe, fa'omoeso dōdōgoe, ba si no amaedola dakoelagoe, ba mimanō wangabe'e'ō ja'ami, ba chō Zo'aja, ja'ami, somasi ndra'o. (*Tes. I. 2, 19. Fil. 1, 27.*) Oe'andrō chō Gewodia, ba oe'andrō chō Zitiche, ena'ō ha samboea dōdō, ba chō Zo'aja. Oe'andrō sa gōi chōoe, ja'oegō awōgoe si lō farōi andrō, tolo ira, si no fa'awō chōgoe, ba wan-gombacha toeria somoeso dōdō, awō Gelemeno ba awōgoe tānō bō'ō ba halōwō, nitanō tōi ba zoera wa'aoeri andrō. (*Filem. 2. Fam. 13, 8.*) **Bōi jamamalōmalō wa'omoeso dōdōmi, ba chō Zo'aja ! oefoeli oe'wa'ō : Mi'omoesoi'ō dōdōmi !** (*F. 5, 1.*) Ja'aboto ba dēdō niha fefoe wa'ebolo dōdōmi andrō ! No ahatō Zo'aja. (*Jak. 5, 8, 9.*) **Bōi miboesi tōdō hadia ia, ba gofoe hadia ia mbōrō, na so zaboe dōdōmi, ba mibokai chō Lowalangi, ba wangandrō ba ba wangaloeloe, jafao wangandrō saoha gōlō.** (*Fet. I. 5, 7. Efes. 6, 18.*) Ba irorogō dōdōmi, awō gera'erami fa'ohahaoe dōdō andrō, chō Lowalangi, sabōlō moroi ba gera'era niha fefoe, ba chō Keriso Jesoe. (*Kol. 3, 15. Rom. 5, 1.*) Ba hadia baero ō, ja'ami ira talifoesō, hadia zi doehoe, hadia zi so tōi, hadia zatoelō, hadia zohaoehaoe, hadia zomasi ita, hadia zatoelō dōdōda famondrongo, na so hadia ia mboeaboea si sōchi, na so hadia ia nisoeno, da'ō mifatooetooe tōdōmi. (*Tit. 3, 8, 14.*) Nitōngōnimi gōi, nitemami andrō, nirongomi, ni'ilami chōgoe, da'ō milaoe, ba itolo ami Lowalangi wa'ohahaoe dōdō andrō. (*F. 3, 17. Tes. I. 5, 23.*)
- II. Ba no omoeso sibai dōdōgoe, ba chō Zo'aja, me no ifoeli tokea ami, ba wamatoeoetooe tōdōmi so-goena chōgoe ; noa sa mifatooetooe**
- fōna gōi, ba lō lala chōmi. Tenga andrō oe'wa'ō da'ō, me ambō chōgoe ; noa sa to'olō ndra'o, ahono dōdōgoe, gofoe he wisa chōgoe. (*Tim. I. 6, 6-8.*) Tola noemana ndra'odo, ba tola fahōna chōgoe ; no tefamaha ndra'o, gofoe he wisa, ba gofoe hadia ia, he saboeso ndra'o-do, ba he solofo, he fahōna chōgoe, ba he ambō. (*Heb. 13, 5.*) Oelaŵa manō fefoe, bōrō zanga'abōlō ja'o andrō. (*Kor. II, 12, 10.*) Ba sōchi zoei nilaoemi, me no mitolo ndra'o-do, ba wamakao andrō chōgoe. Ba mi'ila sa gōi, ja'ami banoea Wilifi, wa ba mbōrōta wangombacha toeria somoeso dōdō andrō, me oerōi Makedonia, ba samboea lō banoea, si lō aefa'aefa chōgoe, ba wanolo, baero ami, ha ja'ami. (*Kor. II. 11, 9.*) Me sodo ba Desalonika gōi, ba no mifa'ohē'ō chōgoe zogoena chōgoe, mato mendroea. (*Hal. zin. 17, 1.*) Tenga sangaloei boeala andrō ndra'o-do, ha loealoeania andrō oe'aloei, si fahōna, ba wangofaja chōmi. Ba noa sa ahori oetema, ba tōra na i chōgoe ; no fahōna chōgoe, me no oetema chō Geraforito nifa'ohē'ōmi andrō, si sōchi sibai hoea, soemange omasiō, somasi Lowalangi. (*F. 2, 25. Heb. 13, 16.*) Ba a'oi ibe' 19 chōmi dania Lowalangigoe fefoe zogoena chōmi, ba lachōmi, ba chō Keriso Jesoe, me no fahōna chōnia. (*Kor. II. 9, 8.*) Ba nifosoemange 20 Lowalangi, Amada, götōgōtō wa'ara ! Jadoehoe. (*Gal. 1, 4, 5.*)
- III. Mi'owai ni'amoni'ō fefoe ba chō Keriso Jesoe. La'owai ami awōgoe andre, talifoesō. La'owai ami fefoe ni'amoni'ō, ba ofōna sa zi so jomo chō kaizaro andrō.** (*Kor. II. 13, 12.*) Ja'eboea dōdō Zo'aja ja'ita, 22 Jesoe Keriso, ba dōdōmi andrō ! (*Kor. I. 16, 23.*)

# Soera Waoelo andrō, ba mbanoea G O L O S E.

## FAZA 1.

I. Fangowai Waoelo. II. Fangandrō saoha gōlō ba fangandrō salahi mbanoea Golose andrō. III. Fa'a-salaŵa Jesoe, ba lachōminia. IV. Ha-lōwō Waoelo.

- 1 I. Faoelo, sinenge Jesoc Keriso andrō, moroi ba wa'omasi Lowalangi, ba talifoesō andrō. Timoteo, 2 zanoera da'e, (*Fil. 1, 1*), ba ni'amoni'ō andrō, ba Golose, talifoesō samati andrō, ba chō Keriso Jesoe. Jafaloccha ami wa'eboea dōdō ba fa'ohahaoe dōdō, chō Namada Lowalangi. (*Tes. I. 1, 1*).  
3 II. Ma'andrō saoha gōlō chō Lowalangi Zo'aja ja'ita, Jesoe Keriso, chō Namania, lō mammalōmalō, na mangandrōga, salahimi, (*Ejes. 1, 15. 4, 16*), me no marongo wamatimi andrō chō Keriso Jesoe, ba fa'omasi andrō, si so chōmi, fa'omasimi ni' amoni'ō fefoe. (*Filem. 5*). Bōrō dōtōnafō andrō, ni'irō'ō chōmi, ba zo-roego, si no mirongo sa'ae, ba daroma li si doe hoe andrō, ba doeria somoeso dōdō, (*Fet. I. 1, 3. 4. Ejes. 6, 1, 13*), si no mōi chōmi, si mane ba goeli danō ma'asagōrō gōi, ba mowoea ba monōi, si mane ba chōmi gōi, i'otarai loeo andrō, me mirongo ia, ba me aboto ba dōdōmi wa'eboea dōdō Lowalangi andrō, ba zi doe hoe. (*Jes. 55, 11. Mar. 4, 8*). Si mane nирongomi chō Gefafera, awōma ba halōwō, ni'omasi'ō andrō,
- enoni Keriso, si lō farōi, ba chōmi. (*F. 4, 12*). Ja'ia gōi zangombacha chōma wa'omasimi andrō, soroi ba Geheha. Ba andrō ja'aga gōi, lō mabato, i'otarai loeo andrō, me marongo, mangandrōga, salahimi, ma'andrō, ena'ō tehōna chōmi wa'aboto ba dōdōmi zomasi ia, na tebe'e chōmi ngawalō wa'atoeatoea fefoe, awōngawalō wangila fefoe, soroi ba Geheha; (*Ejes. 1, 15 b. t.*); ena'ō amocata dána chō Zo'aja gamoeatami, fa bōi si lō omasi ia chōmi, ena'ō mowoea ami, fefoe ngawalō mboeaboea si sōchi, ba ena'ō tedooe wa'aboto ba dōdōmi Lowalangi; (*Ejes. 4, 1. Hebr. 13, 21*); ena'ō abōlō ami, 11 ena'ō tedooe chōmi fefoe ngawalō wa'abōlō, dali wa'abōlō lachōminia andrō, ena'ō a'o i so chōmi wanaha tōdō, awō wa'ebolo dōdō, ba ena'ō omoeso dōdōmi, (*Ejes. 3, 16*), wangandrō saoha gōlō chō Nama, si no mangehao ja'ita, ba wanema tāna ba niha ni'amoni'ō andrō, ba haga andrō; si no mangefa'ō ja'ita ba 13 wa'abōlō zogōmigōni andrō, si no mamawoe'a ja'ita, si no molohē ja'ita ba mbanoea Nono wa'omasinia andrō. (*Hal. zin. 26, 18*). Ba zi so 14 chōda fangōhōli, fangefa'ō horō andrō. (*Ejes. 1, 7*).  
III. Famaedo Lowalangi si lō 15 oroma andrō ia, si a'a moroi ba nifazōchi andrō, fefoe, hadia ia. (*Heb. 1, 3. Fam. 3, 14*). Ba chōnia sa mbō- 16 rō wamazōchi hadia ia, fefoe, he si

- so ba zoroego, ba he si so ba goeli danō, soroma ba si lō oroma, he sidadao, ba he so'aja, ba he sata-tōrō, ba he salawa andrō. Fefoe, hadia ia, ba oi ja'ia zamazōchi, ba oi ba chōnia, wa tefazōchi, (Joh. 1, 17 3. 10. Kol. 2, 10), ba ja'ia, ba no fōna dánō bō'ō fefoe, ba ba chōnia aro fefoe, hadia ia. (Fam. 22, 13. 18 Joh. 17, 5). Ba ja'ia hōgō mboto andrō, hōgō mbanoea, ja'ia mbōrōta, si a'a zi otarai zi mate andrō, ena'ō fōna ia, fefoe gofoe heza. (Efes. 1, 19 22 b. t. Fam. 1, 5. Kor. I. 15, 20). Me no si manō wa'omasi Lowalangi, wa ba chōnia monahia zi fahōna andrō, 20 fefoe, (F. 2, 9. Joh. 1, 16), awō wa ja'ia zangatoelō fefoe hadia ia, chōnia, na i'atoelō'ō donia andrō, ba rōfania, ja'ia mbōrō, he ba zi so ba goeli danō, ba he ba zi so ba zoroego. (Kor. II. 5, 18. Efes. 2, 14. 21 16). Ja'ami gōi, me no fabali ami fōna, me no fa'oeedoe ami, ba gera'erami, ba mboeaboeami andrō, si lō sōchi, ba no i'atoelō'ō ami iada'e, 22 Rom. 5, 6. 10. Efes. 2, 15 b. t.), fa'amate andrō, ba mboto nōsinia andrō, ba wamali'ō ni'amo ni'ōja'ami, si lō sala, si lō sinegōe, fōnania; (Tit. 2, 23 14); na lō'ō sa atō mamalōmalō wamatimi, na no modanedane ami, na aro, na lō teboelō ami ba wanōtōna andrō, niwā'ō ba doeria someso dōdō andrō, nirongomi, ni'ombacha'ō ba nifazōchi Lowalangi andrō, si so ba goeli danō, fefoe, si no tobali enoni ndra'o, ja'odo, Faoelo andre. (Kor. I. 15, 58. Kol. 2, 7; 1, 6).
- 24 IV. Iada'e omoeso dōdōgoe, ba wamatim, salahimi, ba oebō-nōchi ba nōsigoe andre zambō na ba wamatim Keriso andrō, salahi mbotonia, banoea andrō, (Efes. 3, 25 1. 13. Hal. zin, 9, 16), ba zi no tobali enoni ndra'odo, dali nihonogōi Lowalangi andrō, nibe'e ba dangagoe, ba chōni andrō, ba wamo'ahonoa fangombacha taroma li Lo-
- walangi andrō, (Efes. 3, 7), si no 26 tobini andrō, si lō oroma, gōtō-gōtō wa'ara, ba ba nga'ōtō ndra toe andrō, ba iada'e, ba no tefaele'ō ia, ba ni'amoni'ō andrō chōnia. (Rom. 16, 25 b. t.). Chōra edō- 27 na Lowalangi i'oroma'ō he wisa wa'ebœa lachōmi zi no tobini andrō, ba niha baero, ja'ia Keriso ba chōmi, tōtōnafō lachōmi andrō. (Kor. II. 13, 5. Efes. 3, 17). Ja'ia ni'omba-chā'ōma ba madozigō niha, wamarooe tōdōra, madozigō niha, wama-hāō ja'ira ba ngawalō wa'atoeatoea, fefoe, cna'ō dozi niha mo'ahonoa fa'atoelō, ba chō Keriso, mabe'e. Ba chō da'ō sa gōi mohalōwōdo, fasōndrado, balazi wa'abōlōnia, sangabōlō'ō sibai ja'odo. (F. 4, 12).

## FAZA 2.

I. Famaroee tōdō, ba wanga'aro'ō famati. II. Famangelama, ba zamae-loengoe, ba ba wa'atoeatoeara faja andrō.

- I. Omasi sa ndra'o, na mirongo he wisa wa'aboe dōdōgoe andrō, bōrō ami ba ja'ira ba La'odikia, ba dozi si lō irai fa'ilā chōgoe, (F. 4, 13), ena'ō terara dōdōra, na no fabōbō ira, ba wa'omasi andrō, ba ena'ō lachamō a'oi so wangila andrō, lō manoefa dōdō, ena'ō aboto ba dōdō zi no tobini andrō, chō Lowalangi, Keriso andrō, ba zi no tobini fefoe ngawalō girōgirō fa'atoeatoea, awō girōgirō fa'aboto ba dōdō. (Kor. I. 1, 24). Andrō oeŵā'ō da'ō, fa bōi ilimo ami niha, ha niha ia, ba hoehoeo famowōhō. (Efes. 5, 6). He sa lō botogoe andre, ba sodo sa ba chōmi tōdōgoe; omoeso dōdōgoe, wangila fa'ehao andrō chōmi, awō wa arō dōdōmi, wamatim chō Keriso. (Kor. I. 14, 40). Ba si mane fanemami Jesoe Keriso, So'aja, si manō gōi mitōrō lalania, ba chōnia jamoŵā'a ami, si tedooedoee, ni'abe'e'ō, ba wamatim andrō, dali wamahaō ja'ami andrō; jafahōna

- chōmi wangandrō saoha gōlō, (*F. 1, 23. Efes. 2, 20; 4, 15.*)
- 8 II. Mifaigi, fa bōi ilimo ami niha, ha niha ia, ba wa'atoeatoea niha goeli danō andrō, ba ba wajafajā andrō, wolo'ō nifa'ema niha, hoekoe ba niha goeli danō; si tengā folo'ō chō Keriso. (*Efes. 4, 14. Rom. 16, 18.*)
- 9 Ba chōnia sa monahia gahonoa wa'alowalangi andrō, ma'afefoe, moboto. (*F. 1, 19. Joh. 1, 14.*) Ba chōnia, wa no fahōna chōmi; ba ba zamatōrō andrō, fefoe, ba ba zalaŵa andrō, fefoe, ba no ja'ia hōgō. (*F. 1, 16. Efes. 1, 21. 23.*) Ba chōnia gōi no moeboto ami, tengā ni'amoto'ō tanga, famoto fangehetā boto nōsi andrō, famoto chō Keriso andrō, (*Fil. 3, 3. Kol. 3, 5-9,* me no teko'o ami, awōnia, ba wamajagō idanō andrō; ba chōnia gōi no moesoesoegi ami, awōnia, bōrō wamatī ba wa'abōlō Lowalangi andrō, si no manoesoegi ja'ia moroi ba ngai zi mate. (*Rom. 6, 4. 5. Efes. 2, 5 b.t.*)
- 13 Kol. 3, 1). Ja'ami, gōi, si no mate fōna, ba wanawōnawō oroisa andrō, ba ba nōsimi andrō, si lō moeboto, ba no i'orifi, awōnia, me no ibe'e boealania chōda lalō andrō fefoe, (*Efes. 2, 1; 5, 11. Kor. II. 5, 19.*) me no iboenoe zoera gōmōda andrō, fangadoegō ja'ita andrō, amachoita andrō, oedoeda; no iheta, me no 15 i'osō ba rōfa; (*Efes. 2, 15;*) me iheta wangōna zamatōrō andrō, ba fangōna zalaŵa andrō, me ibali'ō aja ira, ba zanehe zato, me i'oroma'ō, wa no abōlō ia moroi chōra, ba rōfa a-
- 16 ndrō (*Luk. 11, 22.*) Ba bōi sa'ae jamoehoekoe ami niha ba ni'ā, ba ma ba nibadōe, ba ma ba loeo ni'amoni'ō, ba ma ba wasoelōna, ba ma ba zabato. (*Heb. 9, 10. Rom. 14, 2 b.t.*)
- 17 Moz. III. 23). Loemō zi so dania da'ō, ba chō Keriso mboto. (*Heb. 8, 5; 10, 1.*) Bōi ilimo ami niha, ha niha ia, ba loeo zabōlō andrō, niha somasi fa'adoegoedoegoe, ba famo-soemange mala'ika, niha solo'ō angī-
- latania, si so hochā si lō bōrō, ba gera'era dōdō nōsinia, (*Tim. I. 6, 3 b.t.*) ba si lō molemba ba hōgō andrō; ba moroi ba da'ō sa tetolo mboto ma'afefoe, ba wamabōbō andrō, ba ba noe, moroi ba da'ō tafabōbō ia, ba manōi, ba wa'eboea andrō nibe'e Lowalangi. (*Efes. 4, 15. 16.*) Ba na no mate ami, awō Keriso, ba hoekoe niha goeli danō andrō, ba hana wa labē'e goroisa chōmi, hoelō ba zi lō mate na, ba niha goeli danō, wangoema'ō: (*Gal. 4, 9.*) Bōi halō! bōi ā! bōi babaja! (*Moz. III. 5, 2. Tim. I. 4, 3;*) — ba oi sa atō ba wa'atekiko tebe'e ia, ba wangogoena'ō ja'ia — wolo'ō amachoita ba famahaō ba niha: (*Mat. 15, 9. 17. 18;*) fa'atoeatoea sa laŵā'ō, ba wame'e soemange si lō moe'o-roi'ō, ba ba wa'adoegoedoegoe, ba ba wamakao boto, ba tengā ba wanōhōndrōgō fa'abōlō nōsi andrō. (*Tim. I. 4. 8.*)
- FAZA 3.
- |  |   |  |
|--|---|--|
| I. Famaroee tōdō, ba wangaloei si so ba zoroego. | II. Famaroee tōdō, ba zatoelō, ba III. ba wango-masi'ō awō. | III. He lawisa niha Keriso, ba chōra moroi jomo. |
| 1  | 2   | 3  |
- |   |   |
|---|---|
| I. Ba na no maoso ami, awō Keriso, ba mi'aleoi zi so si jaŵa, ba zi so Keriso, sidadao ba gambōlō Lowalangi. ( <i>F. 2, 12. 13. Heb. 12, 2.</i> )   | 2 |
| Si so si jaŵa mifatooetooe tōdōmī, bōi si so ba goeli danō. ( <i>Mat. 6, 33.</i> )  | 3 |
| Noa sa mate ami, ba no tobli'ni wa'aerimi andrō, awō Keriso, ba chō Lowalangi. ( <i>Rom. 6, 2. 11.</i> ) Ba na to'ele dania Keriso, fa'aerimi andrō, awena dania to'ele gōi ami, awōnia, ba lachōmi. ( <i>Fil. 1, 21. Tes. 11, 1, 7. 10. Fet. I. 4, 13.</i> ) | 4 |
| II. Ba miboenoe sa'ae ndroto-ndroto andrō, si so ba goeli danō: fohorō, ba fa'ara'ira'iō, ba hochā, ba fangisō si lō sōchi, ba fa'omasī gana'a; no famosoemange adoe da'ō; ( <i>Efes. 5, 3. 5.</i> ) da'ō fefoe mbōrō, wa                                     | 5 |

- tesao wōnoe Lowalangi. (*Efes.* 5, 6). | ema. (*Kor.* I. 10, 31. *Efes.* 5, 20).  
 7 Ja'ami gōi, ba no mitōrō da'ō fōna, IV. Ja'ami ira alawe, mi'oō li 18  
me ba da'ō nahami. (*Efes.* 2, 1-3). ndra matoea; si manō zi nangea,  
 8 Ba iada'e, ba mibōhōli gōi da'ō fe- ba chō Zo'aja. (*Efes.* 5, 22 b. t.). Ja'- 19  
foe: Fōnoe, ba fa'abao dōdō, ba fa'- ami ira matoea, mi'omasi'ō ndra  
afaito, ba fanandrawā, ba fehede si alawe, ba bōi abao dōdōmi chōra.  
 9 lō sōchi, si oroi mbewemi. (*Jak.* 1, Ja'ami iraono, mifondrondrongo li 20  
21. *Efes.* 4, 29; 5, 4). Bōi milimo na- ndra amami, gofoe hadia ia niwā'ō  
wōmi, me no miheti niha si tohōna chōmi, da'ō sa ni'omasi'ō, ba chō  
andrō, fabaja nilaoelaoenia andrō, Zo'aja. (*Efes.* 6, 1 b. t.). Ja'ami ira 21  
10 (*Efes.* 4, 22. 25), ba me no mi'onecha zi bohooe andrō, nibohooeni, ba ama, bōi mi'andrō wōnoe ndraon-  
wa'aboto ba dōdō andrō, dali wa- omi, fa bōi ada'oeda'oe ira. Ja'ami 22  
maedo zamazōchi ja'ia andrō, (*Efes.* sawoejoe, mifondrondrongo li zochō  
11 4, 24. *Moz.* I. 1, 27), ba zi lō Dawa botomi, gofoe hadia ia niwā'ō chō-  
Heleni ba lō niha Jehoeda, ba lō mi, bōi ha ba zanehe ira, si mane  
niboto ba lō si lō moeboto, lō niha sangaloei fa'omasi niha ira; moroi si'aikō ba dōdōmi, me no sangta'oefi So'aja ami. (*Efes.* 6, 5 b. t.). Hadia ia nifazōchimi, ba moroi ba 23  
ba lō si tengə sawoejoe, ha sambalō Keriso manō, ba dōdōra fefoe. (*Gal.* dōdō milaoe ia, haelō na chō Zo'aja, ba na tengə ba niha, me no 24  
3, 28; 5, 6).  
 12 III. Ba me no nitoetoejoe Lowalangi ami, ni'amoni'ō ba ni'oma, mi'ilā, wa chō Zo'aja mitema dania  
si'o, ba mi'onoccha wa'ahachō dōdō, loeo, ondrōita andrō; enoni Zo'aja,  
ba fa'eboea dōdō, ba fa lō fajawā, Keriso, ami. Itema sa zoelō zi lō 25  
ba fa'ebolo dōdō, ba fanaha tōdō. atoelō andrō, nilaoenia, solaoe si lō  
 13 (*Efes.* 4, 2. 32). Faoma mibologō dō- atoelō, ba lō eboea dōdō zamboeana.  
dōdōmi chō nawōmi, ba faoma mi'- (*Kor.* I. 1. 5, 10. *Rom.* 2, 11).  
 efa'ō zala nawōmi chōmi, na so zi-  
negoe zamōsana chō nawōnia; si  
mane fangefa'ō Keriso chōmi, si ma-  
nō gōi ami. (*Efes.* 5, 2. *Mat.* 6, 14 b. t.).  
 14 Ba baero da'ō fefoe, ba fa'omasi; I. Famaroee tōdō ba wangandrō,  
da'ō wamabōbōfa'amo'ahonoa. (*Joh.* ba ba wangenanō. II. Fango'ozoei  
 15 13, 34; 15, 12. *Fet.* I. 4, 8). Ba jamoe- scera.  
fatōrō dōdōmi fa'ohahaoe dōdō a- I. Ja'ami sochō niha bō'ō, hadia  
ndrō, chō Keriso, banikaoni ja'ami; zatoelō, hadia zi nangea, da'ō mi-  
ha samboea boto; ba mi'andrō saoha laoe ba sawoejoe andrō, me no mi'-  
 16 gōlō. (*Fil.* 4, 7). Jamonaha ba chēmi ilā, so Zo'aja ja'ami gōi ba zoroego.  
daroma li Keriso andrō, jafahōna; *Efes.* 6, 9). Bōi mibōhōli wangandrō; 2  
ja'a'oi so wa'atoeatoeami, ba wa- bōi mōrō ami ba da'ō, jafao wan-  
mahaō awōmi ba ba wamarooe tō- gandrō saoha gōlō. (*Efes.* 6, 18. *Tes.*  
dōra, sinoenō ba oemanō ba lailō 1. 5, 17). Ba ja'itōrō gōi limi ndra'-  
dēdō, jafao wangandrō saoha gōlō; aga, ba da'ō, ena'ō ifolala chōma  
miseno Lowalangi ba dōdōmi. (*Efes.* Lowalangi daroma li andrō, ba wan-  
 17 5, 19. *Kor.* I. 14, 26). Ba fefoe hadia gombacha si no tobini andrō, chō  
ia nilaoemi, he taroma li, ba he ha- Keriso, da'ō gōi mbōrō, wa no moe-  
lōwō, ba ba dōi Jesoe, So'aja, mi- rate ndra'o. (*Efes.* 6, 19. 20). Ena'ō  
laoe ia, fefoe, wangandrō saoha gōlō oe'ila oebokai ia, ba ena'ō oe'ila  
chō Lowalangi Ama; Jesoe zama'- oe'o'ō niwā'ō chōgoe, wangombacha.  
 5 bōi zi lō atoetoea ami, ba wolaoe nilaoemi, ba zi so baero andrō, ba  
mifaigi ginōtō, si gōna. (*Efes.* 5, 15.

- 6 16). Bōi teboelō chōmi wangehao teboelō wa iforege wangandrō, sala-  
fehedemi, nilaoe asio, fa mi'ila, he himi, ena'ō abe'e ami, ena'ō mo'-  
miwisa wanema li zamōsana. *Mar.* ahonoa, ba ena'ō fadoehoe sibai  
*9, 50. Amaed. 10, 32).* dōdōmi, ba zomasi Lowalangi andrō,  
7 II. Fefoe hadia ia, ba chōgoe andrō, fefoe (*F. 2, 1. Fam. 3, 14*). Oefadoe-  
andre, ba i'ombacha'ō chōmi dania 13  
Tichiko, talifoesō ni'omasī'ō andrō, enozi 14  
enoni si lō farōi andrō, awōgoe sa-  
ngai halōwō, ba chō Zo'aja. (*Efes.*  
8 6, 21. 22). Da'ō mbōrō, wa oefatenge 15  
ia chōmi, ena'ō mirongo he wisa ba chōma andre, ba ena'ō irara dōdōmi.  
9 Awōnia Gonesimo, talifoesō andrō, 16  
si lō farōi, ni'omasī'ō, banoeami. La'ombacha'ō dania chōmi fefoe, he  
10 wisa ba da'e. (*Filem. 10 b. t.*) I'owai 17  
ami Arisaro, awōgoe nikeroe andrō, ba Mareko, talifoesō Mbaranaba andrō,  
ba nitemami oroisa — na iroegi ame, ba mifa'amōi ia chōmi — (*Hal.*  
11 *zin. 27, 2. Tim. II. 4, 11*) ba Jesoe andrō, sotoi Joeso. Ha da'ō nawōgoe 18  
niha niboto, sohalōwō ba mbanoea zoera ba mbanoea La'odikia andrō. Ba mimane chō Arichifo andrō: „Faigi halōwō andrō nitemaeo  
ba chō Zo'aja, fa ō'asiwai.” (*Filem. 2*). Fangowaigoe da'e, tangagoe zanoera, tanga Waoelo andre. Mitōrōtōrō tōdōmi rategoe andre. Jafaloet-  
cha ami wa'eboea dōdō. (*Kor. I. 16, 21. Heb. 13, 3. Tes. I. 5, 28*).  
12 goe ira. I'owai ami Efafera, banoeami andrō, enoni Keriso Jesoe; lō

## Soera Waoelo andrō ba mbanoea

### DESALONIKA,

SI FŌFŌNA.

#### FAZA 1.

- I. Fangowai Waoelo. II. Fangandrō saoha gōlō, ba fa'omoeso dōdō, 2  
ba wamatī mbanoea Desalonika andrō.  
1 I. Faoelo zanoera da'e ba Sili-  
wano ba Timoteo, ba mbanoea andrō, ba Desalonika, ba chō Lowalangi Ama, ba ba chō Zo'aja, Jesoe Keriso. Jafaloet-  
cha ami wa'eboea dō-

dō ba fa'ohahaoe dōdō. (*Tes. II. 1, 1. 2. Hal. zin. 17, 1. 10*).

- II. Lō mammalōmalō wangandrō-  
ma saoha gōlō chō Lowalangi. (*Tes. II. 1, 3. Kol. 1, 3*), ba chōmi andrō, 3  
fefoe, itōrō lima ami, na mangandrō-  
ga; lō aetoe wa itōrō tōdōma mboea-  
boea wamatimi andrō, ba fa'owōlō'ōlō wa'omasimi, ba fa'anaoe gōlō wanōtōnami andrō, chō Zo'aja ja-  
ita, Jesoe Keriso, fōna Namada Lo-

- 4 walangi, (*F. 5, 8. Kor. I. 13, 13*), me dōdō andrō chō Lowalangi; no oja zi fao famakao. (*Hal. zin. 16, 22 b. t.; 17, 5*); Tenga sa moroi ba wa'eloengoe wangombacha'ōma, ba tengā moroi ba walōsōchi, ba tengā ba wa'oneche; (*Kor. II. 2, 17*); me no iwa'ō Lowalangi tola ndra'aga, tola ibe'e ba, dangama doeria somoeso dōdō andrō, ba moehede ndra'aga, tengā afoema la'omasi'ō ndra'aga niha, afoema i'omasi'ōga Lowalangi andrō, sanandraigō tōdōma. (*Tim. I. 1, 11. Gal. 1, 10. Nga'ot. I. 29, 17*). Lō'ō sa marai masoeno niha, wondrōnisi ja'ira, mi'ilā, ba lō nibini'ōma tōdōma, wangaloei haremā; Lowalangi zangila. (*Kor. II. 4, 2; 12. 14*). Lō'ō gōi ni'aleoima soemange ba niha, he ba chōmi, ba he ba niha bō'ō; tola sa ma'eboea'ō ndra'aga mēna'ō, me no sinenge Keriso ndra'aga; (*Joh. 5, 41. 44*); ba no mahao-gōhaogō, ba chōmi, hoelō zamaenoe ono, ba wondrorogō ononia. Si manō wehoeloe dōdōma chōmi, ba no aoha gōlōma, tengā ha toeria somoeso dōdō andrō chō Lowalangi mafāema chōmi, nosoma gōi, ba no chōmi, me no omasiga ami. (*Kor. II. 12, 15*). Dōrō itōrō tōdōmi, ja'ami, ira talifoesō, wa'erege dōdōma ba famakaoma andrō; bongi ma'ōchō mohalōhalōwō ndra'aga, ena'ō samōsa lō'ō, ba chōmi, saboe tōdō ba chōma andre, me matoeriagō chōmi doeria somoeso dōdō andrō, chō Lowalangi. (*Hal. zin 18, 3; 20, 18 b. t. 34*). No anehe ami ba no anehe 10 Lowalangi wa'ohaoehaoema ba fa'atoelō dōdōma andrō, awō wa no lō sinegōe chōma, ba chōmi samati andrō. Mi'ilā he wisa wango'ooema ja'ami, dozi ami, ba he wisa wamaroema tōdōmi, hoelō nama chō nononia, (*Kor. I. 4, 14. 15*), ba he wisa wamadoehoe'ōma chōmi, ena'ō mihaogō mboeaboeami, ena'ō si nangea chō Lowalangi andrō, sogaoni ja'ami banoeania, ba ba lachōmi andrō chōnia. (*Efes. 4, 1*).
- 5 b. t.), me no iroegi ami toeria somoeso dōdō andrō, ehōma, tengā ha ba li, no fao gōi wa'abōlō ba Eheha ni'amoni'ō, ba no abōlō wa lō aiwō; mi'ilā sa he wisa ndra'aga, ba chōmi andrō, bōrō ami. (*F. 2, 13 b. t. Kor. I. 2, 4. 5*). Ba no tobali solo'ō chōma ami ba solo'ō chō Zo'aja, me no mifonaha daroma li andrō; no oja zi fao famakao, ba no omoeso dōdōmi, moroi chō Geheha ni'amoni'ō; (*Kor. I. 11, 1. Hal. zin. 17, 5 b. t.*); ba no tobali famaedo ami ba zamati fefoe, ba Makedonia ba ba Nachaja.
- 7 8 Moroi ba chōmi sa terongo daroma li Zo'aja andrō, tengā ha ba Makedonia ba ba Nachaja, no ba mba-noea bō'ō fefoe tetoeira wamatimi ba Lowalangi, tobali alacha lō'ō sa'ae itōrō lima. (*Kor. II. 12, 15*).
- 9 Ja'ira sa zanoetoenō, he wisa we'amōima ba chōmi, ba he wisa wamoelimi ja'ami ba Lowalangi, wondrōni adoe andrō, ba wolo'ō chō Lowalangi saoeri andrō, si ndroehoe,
- 10 (*Hal. zin. 18, 3; 29, 18 b. t. 34*), ba ba wombalombalo Ononia andrō, moroi ba zoroego, nisoesoeginia moroi ba ngai zi mate, Jesoe, sangefa'ō ja'ita ba wōnoe dania andrō. (*F. 4, 16. Fil. 3, 20; Rom. 5, 9*).

## FAZA 2.

I. Lō farōi Waoelo, i'omasi'ō mba-noea Desalonika andrō, hoelō wa'-omasi nama nononia. II. Famona-hara toeria somoeso dōdō andrō. III. Fecholoe dōdō Waoelo chōra.

- 1 I. Mi'ilā sa, ja'ami ira talifoesō, wa no tengā zajazaja gōlō we'amōi-ma ba chōmi. (*F. 1, 5. 9*). Noa sa ma'abe'e'ō ndra'aga, ba chō Lowalangida, me no mataōgō oea wamakao ba me no la'osiawōi ndra'aga, ba Wilifi, nirongomi, ba wa-wangombacha chōmi toeria somoeso
- 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24 25 26 27 28 29 30 31 32 33 34 35 36 37 38 39 40 41 42 43 44 45 46 47 48 49 50 51 52 53 54 55 56 57 58 59 60 61 62 63 64 65 66 67 68 69 70 71 72 73 74 75 76 77 78 79 80 81 82 83 84 85 86 87 88 89 90 91 92 93 94 95 96 97 98 99 100 101 102 103 104 105 106 107 108 109 110 111 112 113 114 115 116 117 118 119 120 121 122 123 124 125 126 127 128 129 130 131 132 133 134 135 136 137 138 139 140 141 142 143 144 145 146 147 148 149 150 151 152 153 154 155 156 157 158 159 160 161 162 163 164 165 166 167 168 169 170 171 172 173 174 175 176 177 178 179 180 181 182 183 184 185 186 187 188 189 190 191 192 193 194 195 196 197 198 199 200 201 202 203 204 205 206 207 208 209 210 211 212 213 214 215 216 217 218 219 220 221 222 223 224 225 226 227 228 229 230 231 232 233 234 235 236 237 238 239 240 241 242 243 244 245 246 247 248 249 250 251 252 253 254 255 256 257 258 259 260 261 262 263 264 265 266 267 268 269 270 271 272 273 274 275 276 277 278 279 280 281 282 283 284 285 286 287 288 289 290 291 292 293 294 295 296 297 298 299 299 300 301 302 303 304 305 306 307 308 309 310 311 312 313 314 315 316 317 318 319 320 321 322 323 324 325 326 327 328 329 330 331 332 333 334 335 336 337 338 339 339 340 341 342 343 344 345 346 347 348 349 349 350 351 352 353 354 355 356 357 358 359 359 360 361 362 363 364 365 366 367 368 369 369 370 371 372 373 374 375 376 377 378 379 379 380 381 382 383 384 385 386 387 388 389 389 390 391 392 393 394 395 396 397 398 399 399 400 401 402 403 404 405 406 407 408 409 409 410 411 412 413 414 415 416 417 417 418 419 419 420 421 422 423 424 425 426 427 427 428 429 429 430 431 432 433 434 435 436 437 437 438 439 439 440 441 442 443 444 445 445 446 447 447 448 449 449 450 451 452 453 454 455 456 456 457 458 458 459 459 460 461 462 463 464 465 465 466 467 467 468 468 469 469 470 471 472 473 473 474 474 475 475 476 476 477 477 478 478 479 479 480 480 481 481 482 482 483 483 484 484 485 485 486 486 487 487 488 488 489 489 490 490 491 491 492 492 493 493 494 494 495 495 496 496 497 497 498 498 499 499 500 500 501 501 502 502 503 503 504 504 505 505 506 506 507 507 508 508 509 509 510 510 511 511 512 512 513 513 514 514 515 515 516 516 517 517 518 518 519 519 520 520 521 521 522 522 523 523 524 524 525 525 526 526 527 527 528 528 529 529 530 530 531 531 532 532 533 533 534 534 535 535 536 536 537 537 538 538 539 539 540 540 541 541 542 542 543 543 544 544 545 545 546 546 547 547 548 548 549 549 550 550 551 551 552 552 553 553 554 554 555 555 556 556 557 557 558 558 559 559 560 560 561 561 562 562 563 563 564 564 565 565 566 566 567 567 568 568 569 569 570 570 571 571 572 572 573 573 574 574 575 575 576 576 577 577 578 578 579 579 580 580 581 581 582 582 583 583 584 584 585 585 586 586 587 587 588 588 589 589 590 590 591 591 592 592 593 593 594 594 595 595 596 596 597 597 598 598 599 599 600 600 601 601 602 602 603 603 604 604 605 605 606 606 607 607 608 608 609 609 610 610 611 611 612 612 613 613 614 614 615 615 616 616 617 617 618 618 619 619 620 620 621 621 622 622 623 623 624 624 625 625 626 626 627 627 628 628 629 629 630 630 631 631 632 632 633 633 634 634 635 635 636 636 637 637 638 638 639 639 640 640 641 641 642 642 643 643 644 644 645 645 646 646 647 647 648 648 649 649 650 650 651 651 652 652 653 653 654 654 655 655 656 656 657 657 658 658 659 659 660 660 661 661 662 662 663 663 664 664 665 665 666 666 667 667 668 668 669 669 670 670 671 671 672 672 673 673 674 674 675 675 676 676 677 677 678 678 679 679 680 680 681 681 682 682 683 683 684 684 685 685 686 686 687 687 688 688 689 689 690 690 691 691 692 692 693 693 694 694 695 695 696 696 697 697 698 698 699 699 700 700 701 701 702 702 703 703 704 704 705 705 706 706 707 707 708 708 709 709 710 710 711 711 712 712 713 713 714 714 715 715 716 716 717 717 718 718 719 719 720 720 721 721 722 722 723 723 724 724 725 725 726 726 727 727 728 728 729 729 730 730 731 731 732 732 733 733 734 734 735 735 736 736 737 737 738 738 739 739 740 740 741 741 742 742 743 743 744 744 745 745 746 746 747 747 748 748 749 749 750 750 751 751 752 752 753 753 754 754 755 755 756 756 757 757 758 758 759 759 760 760 761 761 762 762 763 763 764 764 765 765 766 766 767 767 768 768 769 769 770 770 771 771 772 772 773 773 774 774 775 775 776 776 777 777 778 778 779 779 780 780 781 781 782 782 783 783 784 784 785 785 786 786 787 787 788 788 789 789 790 790 791 791 792 792 793 793 794 794 795 795 796 796 797 797 798 798 799 799 800 800 801 801 802 802 803 803 804 804 805 805 806 806 807 807 808 808 809 809 810 810 811 811 812 812 813 813 814 814 815 815 816 816 817 817 818 818 819 819 820 820 821 821 822 822 823 823 824 824 825 825 826 826 827 827 828 828 829 829 830 830 831 831 832 832 833 833 834 834 835 835 836 836 837 837 838 838 839 839 840 840 841 841 842 842 843 843 844 844 845 845 846 846 847 847 848 848 849 849 850 850 851 851 852 852 853 853 854 854 855 855 856 856 857 857 858 858 859 859 860 860 861 861 862 862 863 863 864 864 865 865 866 866 867 867 868 868 869 869 870 870 871 871 872 872 873 873 874 874 875 875 876 876 877 877 878 878 879 879 880 880 881 881 882 882 883 883 884 884 885 885 886 886 887 887 888 888 889 889 890 890 891 891 892 892 893 893 894 894 895 895 896 896 897 897 898 898 899 899 900 900 901 901 902 902 903 903 904 904 905 905 906 906 907 907 908 908 909 909 910 910 911 911 912 912 913 913 914 914 915 915 916 916 917 917 918 918 919 919 920 920 921 921 922 922 923 923 924 924 925 925 926 926 927 927 928 928 929 929 930 930 931 931 932 932 933 933 934 934 935 935 936 936 937 937 938 938 939 939 940 940

- 13 II. Andrō lō mabato gōi wanga-ndrō saoha gōlō chō Lowalangi, me no mifonaha daroma li' Lowalangi andrō, nirongomi chōma, tengā si mane taroma li niha, no si mane si ndroehoenia, si mane taroma li Lowalangi, si no abōlō gōi ba dōdōmi, ba dōdō zi no mamati andrō.
- 14 (F. 1, 2-6). Noa sa solo'ō ami, ja'-ami ira talifoesō, no mi'o'ō ba mbanoea Lowalangi andrō, si so ba Joe-daia, ba chō Keriso Jesoe, me no mitaōgō gōi wamakao si manō, ba dalifoesōmi, si mane ja'ira ba niha Jehoeda, (Hal. zin. 17, 5, 13; 8, 1),
- 15 si no mamoenoe gōi So'aja, Jesoe, awō zama'ele'ō andrō, si no molohi ja'aga gōi; lō omasi Lowalangi ira, ba no fa'oedoe ira ba niha fefoe;
- 16 (Hal. zin. 3, 15; 7, 52); sanenāwa ja'aga ba wangombacha ba niha baero, ena'ō te'orifi ira, ba wamō-nōchi horōra; lō mamałōmalō. Ba no gōna ira fōnōe Lowalangi, fon-drege. (Hal. zin. 13, 45; 14, 2. Dan. 9, 26, 27).
- 17 III. Ba ja'aga andre, ja'ami ira talifoesō, me lō ja'ami chōma, si lō ararā — fa lō i'ila ami hōrōma, tengā fa lō ba dōdōma ami — ba no hoemoeloe sibai dōdōma, ena'ō fa'ilā bawa ita, omasi sibai ndra'aga.
- 18 Andrō mōiga chōmi mena'ō, ja'odo andre, Faoelo, samoeza ba samoeza tō zoei, ba no itimbaga Satana.
- 19 Ha niha sa dōtōnafōma ba fa'omoezo dōdōma ba takoelama, fanoeno ja'aga? Tenga ja'ami gōi, fōna Zo'aja ja'ita andrō, Jesoe, ba wa'asonia
- 20 andrō dania? (Kor. II. 1, 14). Ja'-ami sa lachōmima ba fa'omoezo dōdōma. (F. 3, 9).

## FAZA 3.

I. Sosō dōdō Waoelo mbanoea Desalonika andrō. II. Irara dōdōnia, me lō teboelō wolo'ōra. III. Fangadrōnia, salahira.

- 1 I. Andrō edōnaga, ha ja'aga zi torōi foeri ba Natena, me no tebai

mataha sa'ae, (Hal. zin. 17, 15, 16), ba no mafatenge Dimoteo andrō, talifoesōma, enoni Lowalangi andrō, ba doeria somoeso dōdō andrō chō Keriso, ba wangabe'e'ō ja'ami, ba ba wamarooe tōdōmi, ba wamatimi andrō, (F. 1, 1), ena'ō lō sangiwa tōdō, ba wamakao andrō, noa sa mi'ilā wa no nihonogōi chōda da'ō. (Efes. 3, 13. Tim. II. 3, 12). Me soga chōmi gōi sa'ae, ba no mahōnagō ma-wā'ō chōmi, gōna dania ita famakao, ba no itōrō ba no mi'ilā. (Hal. zin. 14, 22). Andrō gōi wa no oefatenge, me tebai oetaha sa'ae, ba wamaigi famatimi andrō, ma no itandraigō ami sanandraigō andrō, ba ma no tobalizajazaja gōlō halōwōma andrō. (Mat. 4, 3).

II. Ba iada'e, me no mangawoeli chōma Dimoteo, moroi ba chōmi, me no itoeriagō chōma wa'asōchi wamatimi ba fa'asōchi wa'omasimi, awō wa lō'ō manō olifoe ami ndra'aga, awō wehoeloe dōdōmi, ba wangiila ja'aga, si mane fehoeloe dōdōma, ba wangiila ja'ami; andrō wa no terara dōdōma, ba chōmi andrō, ja'ami ira talifoesō, ba wa'afōchō andrō fefoe, ba ba wamakao andrō chōma, bōrō wamatimi andrō; noa sa aoeri ndra'aga iada'e, na abe'e ami ba chō Zo'aja.

III. Hadia sa zoelō, zi tola mabe'e chō Lowalangi, fangandrō saoha gōlōnia, ba chōmi andrō, ba wa'omoezo dōdōma andrō fefoe, ba chōmi, fōna Lowalangida? (F. 2, 19. 20. Joh. III. 4). Bongi ma'ōchō ma'abō-lōgō sibai wangandrō, ena'ō fa'ilā bawa ita, ba ena'ō ma'asiwai hadia ia zambō na, ba wamatimi andrō. (Rom. 1, 10. 11). Ba ja'ia, Lowalangi, Amad, ba jamoefolala ndra'aga chōmi ba So'aja ja'ita andrō, Jesoe. Ba chōmi, ba jamoedooe'ō So'aja wa'omasimi nawōmi ba fa'omasimi niha fefoe, si mane fa'omasima ami gōi, ena'ō fahōna, (F. 4, 9. 10), ba wanga'aro'ō tōdōmi, ena'ō

2

3

4

5

6

7

8

9

10

11

12

13

lō sinegoe, ba wa'ohaoehaoe, fōna Namada Lowalangi, ba wa'aso Zo'a-ja ja'ita, Jesoe, na fao ni'amoni'ō andrō chōnia, fefoe. Jadoehoe. (*F. 5, 23. Tes. II, 1, 7. 10.*)

## FAZA 4.

I. Famaroee tōdō, ba wa'ohaoehaoe ba ba'adōlō dōdō, ba II. ba wangomasi'ō talifoesō. III. Fangombacha he wisa zi no mate andrō, ba fondrara tōdō ba da'ō.

- 1 I. Ba hadia na baero ō, ja'ami ira talifoesō, ba ma'andrō chōmi, ba mafaroe dōdōmi, ba chō Zo'a-ja ja'ita andrō, Jesoe, ena'ō tedooe manō na wanōrōmi lala andrō, ni-rongomi chōma, he wisa ia, he wisa zomasi Lowalangi, si mane fanōrōmi sa'ae. (*Kor. I. 15, 58.*) Noa sa mi'ila hadia goroisa, nibe'ema chōmi, moroi chō Zo'a-ja ja'ita andrō, Jesoe. (*Tes. II. 3, 6.*) Da'ō sa wa'omasi Lowalangi fangohaoehaoe'ō ja'ami, ena'ō lō mibabaja wohorō, (*Kor. I. 6, 18*), ena'ō i'ilā i'aloei ndrongania zamōsana, ena'ō ohaoehaoe, ba ena'ō lō hadia ia zaila ita. (*Kor. I. 6, 13 b. t.*). Bōi omasi ami mohorōhorō, si mane niha baero andrō, si lō mangila Lowalangi. (*Rom. I, 24.*) Ba fa bōi ilimo dalifoesōnia zamōsana, ba waniaga, ba bōi i'alani: oi sa nihoekoe Zo'a-ja dania da'ō, si mane ni'ombacha'ōma chōmi sa'ae gōi, si mane nifadoehoe'ōma chōmi. (*Kor. I. 6, 7. 8.*) Tenga sa ba walōsōchi, me ikaoni ita Lowalangi, ba wangohaoehaoe'ō ja'ita ikaoni ita. (*Fet. I, 1, 14-16.*) Andrō sa, na so zangositiengagō da'ō, ba tengia niha i'ositangagō, Lowalangi i'ositengagō, same'e gōi Eheha ni'amoni'ō andrō chōmi. (*Loek. 10, 16. Kor. II. 5, 5.*)
- 2 II. Ba ba wangomasi'ō talifoesō andrō, ba alacha lō masoera chōmi hadia ia; ja'ami andrō, ba noa sa ifahaō Lowalangi, ena'ō faoma mi'omasi'ō nawōmi. (*F. 3, 12. Rom. 12, 10. Joh. I, 2, 27.*) Ba milaoe sa'ae

da'ō, ba dalifoesō andrō, fefoe, ba danō Makedonia ma'asagōrō. Ba mafaroe dōdōmi, ja'ami ira talifoesō, ena'ō tedooedooe manō na chōmi, (*F. 1, 7; 3, 12*), ba ena'ō mi'aloei, fa ahono ami, fa ifaigi zamōsana hadia ia chōnia, ba ihalō halōwōnia, si' mane niwā'ōma chōmi; (*Tes. II. 3, 6-12. Efes. 4, 28*); ena'ō lō sinegoe zi so baero andrō, chōmi, ba ena'ō lō mogoena chōmi niha bō'ō. (*Fet. I. 2, 12.*)

III. Ba lō edōna mabini'ō chōmi, ja'ami ira talifoesō, he wisa ba zi no mate andrō, fa bōi aboe dōdōmi, si mane tānō bō'ō andrō, si lō fānōtōna. (*Kor. I. 15, 16 b. t.*) Na mati ita sa, no mate Jesoe ba no ifoeli aoeri, ba ba zi manō gōi ifafatōrō'ō chō Jesoe Lowalangi zi no mate andrō, awōnia. (*Kor. I. 6, 14.*) Taroma li Lowalangi sa niwā'ōma andre chōmi: ja'ita andre, saoeri, si tosai, iroegi wa'aso Zo'a-ja andrō, ba tengia fōna' zi no mate ita dania. (*Kor. I. 15, 23. 51 b. t.*) Ja'ia dania, So'aja, zi mōi mitooe, moroi ba zo-roego, na so we'ao andrō, na moe'ao zatoea mala'ika andrō, na tefōlī dorofe Lowalangi andrō, ba ofōna mao-so zi no mate andrō, ba chō Kēriso. (*Tes. II. 1, 7 b. t. Mat. 24, 31.*) Awena dania tefazaŵa ita, ja'ita saoeri, si tosai, ba lawoeo. fao ita chōra, ba wamaondragō So'aja, ba daloe mbanoea; ba tobali awō Zo'a-ja ita, si lō mamalōmalō. (*Joh. 12, 26; 14, 3.*) Andrō faoma mibe'e fandrara dōdō nawōmi daroma li a-ndre.

## FAZA 5.

I. Lō ta'ilā ginōtō wa'aso Zo'a-ja andrō. II. Bōi mōrōmōrō ita, niba-zebaze'ō. III. Famaroee tōdō, bō'ōnia. IV. Fango'ozoei soera.

I. Ba ba mbaŵania, ba ba ginōtōnia andrō, ba lō mogoena chōmi lasoera chōmi hadia ia, ja'ami ira talifoesō. Ja'ami sa'ae zangila sibai

- hoelō wa'aso zanagō, ba zi bongi, si manō wa'aso mbaŵa Zo'aja andrō dania. (*Fet. II. 3, 10. Mat. 24, 3. 36. 43 b. t.*). Na laŵa'ō sa'aē dania: No atoelō, no ahono; awena dania i'o-zoemagō ichamō ira fa'atekiko, hoe-lō si mane fa'afōchō hoelō ba zanabina, ba tebai moloi ira. (*Jér. 6, 14. Loek. 21, 35.*)
- II. Ba ja'ami, ira talifoesō, ba tengā si so ba zogōmigōmi, fa ichamō ami baŵa andrō hoelō zanagō.**
- Ono haga sa ami fefoe, ono zi ma'ōchō; tengā ba zi bongi so ita, ba tengā ba zogōmigōmi. (*Efes. 5, 8.*)
- Ba bōi mōrōmōrō ita, si mane tānō bō'ō andrō, ena'ō si no maoso ita, si lō maboemaboe. (*Rom. 13, 11 b. t.*)
- Fet. I. 5, 8; 4, 7).* Si mōrō sa, ba ba zi bongi mōrō, ba si maboe andrō, ba ba zi bongi maboe. Ba ja'ita, me no ba zi ma'ōchō ita, ba bōi maboemaboe ita, ta'obaroē gōrōba famati andrō, ba ūrōba fa'omasī, ba ta'otakoela dakoela andrō, fanōtōna fangorifi. (*F. 1, 3. Efes. 6, 14-17.*)
- Tenga sa ba wamatōrō fōnoe chōda ihonogōi ita Lowalangi, ha ba wanōndra fangorifi, ba chō Zo'aja ja'ita, Jesoe Keriso, (*Tim. I. 2, 4. Tes. II. 2, 14*), si no mate salahida, ena'ō aoeri ita, fao chōnia, awōnia, he si no maoso, ba he si mōrō ita. (*Rom. 11, 14, 7-9.*) Andrō faoma mifaroee dōdō nawōmi, ba faoma mitolo na-wōmi, si mane folaoemi sa'aē gōi. (*Heb. 10, 24 b. t.*)
- III. Ba ma'andrō chōmi, ja'ami ira talifoesō, bōi zi lō aboto ba dōdōmi zi no erege tōdō wohalōwō ba chōmi, ba fōnami andrō, ba chō Zo'aja, samobawa lala chōmi. (*Tim. I. 5, 17;*) ba bōi zi lō mifosoemange ira, ba mi'omasī'ō sibai ira, bōrō halōwōra andrō. Bōi mifagoeagoea chō nawōmi! (*Heb. 13, 17.*) Ba mafarooe dōdōmi, ja'ami ira talifoesō, mitegoe zi lō atoelō folo'ō hoeke, mirara dōdō zaboe tōdō; mitolo zambō fa'abōlō, mibologō dōdōmi chōra fefoe. (*Tes. II. 3, 6, 11 b. t. Gal. 6, 1, 2.*) Mifaigi, fa bōi faloecha zanoēlōni si lō sōchi awōnia si lō sōchi; ba bōi mifamalōmalō wangaloē folaoe si sōchi, he chō nawōmi, ba he ba niha bō'ō fefoe. (*Rom. 12, 9, 17. Fet. I. 3, 9-11.*) Bōi mamałō malō wa'omoeso dōdōmi. (*Fil. 4, 4.*) Bōi aetoe'aetoe wangandrōmi. (*Loek. 17, 18, 1.*) Fefoe hadia ia, ba mi'andrō 18 saoha gōlō; da'ō sa zomasi Lowalangi, ba chō Keriso Jesoe, ba chōmi. (*Efes. 5, 20.*) Bōi miboenoe Ge-heha andrō. (*Kor. I. 14, 39. Tim. I. 4, 14.*) Bōi mi'ositengagō wama'ełō 20 andrō. (*Kor. I. 14, 1 b. t.*) Mitandra 21 fefoe, hadia ia, ba si sōchi, ba mi-halō chōmi. (*Kor. I. 14, 29. Joh. I. 4, 1.*) Si lō sōchi, fefoe, hadia ia naga-walō, ba bōi mibabaja. (*F. 4, 12.*)**
- IV. Ba ja'ia, Lowalangi wa'chahaoe dōdō andrō, ba jamoefaoeloegō wangehao ja'ami, ena'ō terorogō ge-hehami, awō nosomi, awō mbotomi, fa lō hadia ia, fa lō sinegroe, iroegi wa'aso Zo'aja ja'ita andrō, Jesoe Keriso!** (*F. 3, 13. Heb. 13, 20 b. t. Kor. I. 1, 8.*) **Lō farči zogaoni ja'ami a-ndrō, ja'ia gōi zamaloea dania.** (*Tes. II. 3, 3. Kor. I. 1, 9.*) Mi'angandrō, 25 salahima, ja'ami ira talifoesō. (*Tes. II. 3, 1.*) Mi'owai dalifoesō fefoe fa'-26 agosa bawa ni' amoni'ō andrō. (*Rom. 16, 16.*) Oebe'e ba hōloe ami, chō 27 Zo'aja, fa mifabaso'ō zoera andre, ba dalifoesō fefoe. Jafaloecha ami 28 wa'eboea dōdō Zo'aja ja'ita, Jesoe Keriso. (*Rom. 16, 20, 24.*)

# Soera Waoelo andrō, ba mbanoea DESALONIKA,

SI SAMBOEA.

## FAZA 1.

I. Fangowai Waoelo. II. Fa'omoeso dōdōnia, me no abe'e mbanoea Desalonika andrō, ba wamakao andrō fefoe. III. Fangandrōnia, salahira.

- 1 I. Faoelo zanoera da'e ba Siliwano ba Timoteo, ba mbanoea andrō ba Desalonika, ba chō Namada, Lowalangi, ba ba chō Zo'aja, Jesoe
- 2 Keriso. (*Tes. I. 1, 1*). Jafaloecha ami wa'eboea dōdō, chō Namada Lowalangi ba chō Zo'aja, Jesoe Keriso. (*Kor. I. 1, 3*).
- 3 II. Mo'ōmō ndra'aga chō Lowalangi, lō mafamalōmalō wangandrō saoha gōlō chōnia, bōrō ami, ja'ami ira talifoesō; si manō zi nangea, me manōi sibai wamatimi, ba dozi ami, ba tedooedooe wa'omasimi nawōmī. (*Tes. I. 1, 2, 3; 3, 6*). Tobali masoeno ndra'aga, ba mbanoea Lowalangi misa, ba chōmi andrō, bōrō wa'a-naoe gōlōmi ba famatimi andrō, ba wolohi andrō fefoe, chōmi, ba ba wamakao andrō, nitahami. (*Tes. I. 2, 14, 19*). Tandra wangoehoekoe Lowalangi andrō da'ō, fangoehoekoe si no atoelō, wa tola chōmi dania mbanoea Lowalangi andrō, da'ō sa gōi mbōrō, wa mitaha wamakao. (*Fil. 1, 28. Fet. I. 4, 17*). Me atoelō sa atō ba Lowalangi, tesoelōni wamakao ba zamakao ja'ami; (*Rom. 12, 19*); ba chōmi, nifikao andrō, ba fangokafoe dōdō, awōma, na to'ele dania Zo'aja, Jesoe, moroi ba zoroego, awō ma-
- 4
- 5
- 6
- 7

la'ika wa'abōlōnia andrō, (*Fet. I. 4, 13. Tes. I. 4, 16*), ba holahola galitō, na ilaoe mbalō ba zi lō aboto ba dōdō Lowalangi, ba ba zi lō molō'ō toeria somoeso dōdō andrō, chō Zo'aja ja'ita, Jesoe. Gōna fotoe dania ira, fa'atekiko si lō aetoe, moroi ba mbawa Zo'aja, ba moroi ba la-chōmi wa'abōlōnia andrō, (*Mat. 25, 41, 46*), na so ia, ba wamolachōmi ja'ia, ba niha ni'amoni'ō andrō chōnia, ba ba wame'e sahōlihōli dōdō ja'ia, ba zamati andrō, fefoe — me no fadoehoe dōdōmi, ba wamadoe-hoe'ōma andrō — na loeo da'ō. (*Hal. zin. 1, 11. Kol. 3, 4*).

III. Andrō gōi lō mafamalōmalō wangandrō, salahimi, ena'ō ibe'e Lowalangida, si nangea nikaoni ami, ba ena'ō iforege wamo'ahonoa fa'omasimi zi sōchi, awō halōwō wamatih andrō, (*Tes. I. 2, 3; 2, 12*), ena'ō tefolachōmi dōi Zo'aja ja'ita andrō, Jesoe, ba chōmi, ba ena'ō tefolachōmi ami, ba chōnia, dali wa'eboea dōdō Lowalangida andrō ba fa'eboea dōdō Zo'aja, Jesoe Keriso.

## FAZA 2.

I. Fangawoeli Keriso ba samaē-loengoe seboea andrō, fōnania. II. Famaroee tōdō, fa bōi mangiwa.

- I. Ba ma'andrō chōmi, ja'ami ira talifoesō, ba wa'aso Zo'aja ja'ita, Jesoe Keriso andrō, ba ba wangoehoeli ja'ita chōnia, (*Tes. I. 4, 15-17*), fa bōi alio mangiwa dōdōmi, ba bōi

- 3 alio tokea, he ba geheha, ba he ba  
daroma li, ba he ba zoera, hoelō  
na ja'aga zama'ohe'ō, hoelō na no  
iroegi loeo Zo'aja andrō. (*Tes. I. 5,*  
*2. Mat. 24, 4 b. t.*). Bōi ifaeloengoe  
ami niha, gofoe he wisa; lō'ō sa  
tola lō itōrō oea fa'aheta andrō, ba  
lō tola lō oroma oea niha golałōwa  
andrō, ono wa'atekiko andrō, (*Mat.*  
*24, 10-12. Tim. I. 4, 1 b. t. Fet. II. 3,*  
*4 3 b. t. Dan. 7, 25. Joh. I. 2, 18*), si fa'-  
oedoe andrō, sangeboea'ō ja'ia, moroi  
ba zotōi Lowalangi ba moroi ba  
zotōi ni'amoni'ō, fefoe, tobali doe-  
madao ia ba gosali Lowalangi andrō,  
ba ibali'ō Lowalangi ia. (*Dan. 11,*  
*36. Jes. 14, 13, 14. Rom. 13, 5 b. t.*)
- 5 Hadia, lō itōrō tōdōmi, wa no oeŵa'ō  
chōmi da'ō, me solo chōmi na? Ba  
iada'e, ba no mi'ilā hadia zanaha  
7 na inōtō wa'oromania andrō. Noa  
sa abōlō zi tobini andrō, olalōwa  
andrō, hatō sanaha andrō, irege  
8 da'e, niheta. (*Joh. I. 4, 3*). Ba awena  
dania oroma zo'olalōwa andrō, ni-  
fakiko Zo'aja, Jesoe, dania, Eheha  
mbawania andrō, nifoefoenia dania  
lachōmi wa'asonia andrō. (*Jes. 11,*  
*9 4. Dan. 7, 11*). Fa'abōlō Zatana wa-  
ma'aso ja'ia, oi so wa'abōlō ba ta-  
ndra ba ila'ila faja, (*Joh. 8, 44. Mat.*  
*10 24, 24. Fam. 13, 13 b. t.*), ba oi so  
wamaeloengoe horō andrō, ba zi te-  
tibo andrō, soelō wa lō nifonahara  
11 wa'omasi zi doehoe andrō, fango-  
rifira mena'ō. (*Kor. II. 4, 3. 4*). Ba  
andrō ifa'ohe'ō chōra Lowalangi za-  
bōlō wamaeloengoe, ena'ō fadoehoe  
dōdōra ba waja andrō, (*F. 2, 3. 9.*  
12 *Mat. 24, 5. 11. Raz. I. 22, 22*), ena'ō  
tehoekoe fefoe zi lō fadoehoe tōdō  
ba zi doehoe andrō, si no omasi si  
lō atoelō. (*Joh. 3, 18*).
- 13 II. Ba ja'aga, ba mo'ōmō chō  
Lowalangi, bōi mamalōmalō wang-  
andrōma saoha gölō chōnia, bōrō  
ami, ja'ami ira talifoesō, ni'omasi'ō,  
me no itoetoejoe ami Lowalangi,  
i'oturai mbōrōta, ba wangorifi a-  
ndrō, ba wangohaoehaoe Geheha a-
- ndrō, ba ba wamatibai zi doehoe,  
(*Efes. 1, 4*), ba nikaominia ja'ami, 14  
toeria somoeso dōdō andrō chōma,  
ba wangaloei lachōni andrō, chō  
Zo'aja ja'ita, Jesoe Keriso. (*Tes. I.*  
*5, 9*). Ba mi'abe'e'ō ami, ja'ami ira 15  
talifoesō, ba bōi mibōhōli gamachoita  
andrō, ni'ombacha'ō chōmi, he ba  
daroma li, ba he ba zoera andrō  
chōma. Ba ja'ia, So'aja ja'ita, Je- 16  
sue Keriso ba Lowalangi, Amada,  
si no mangomasi'ō ja'ita, ba si no  
mame'e fondrara dōdō chōda, si lō  
aetoe, awō wanōtōna, si sōchi, ba  
wa'ebœa dōdō, (*Fet. I. 5, 10*), ba 17  
jamoebara dōdōmi ba jamoe'a'aro'ō  
ba ngawalō mboeabœa fefoe, ba ba  
ngawalō daroma li, si sōchi. (*Tes.*  
*I. 3, 13*).

## FAZA 3.

I. Ena'ō latolo wangandrō banoea  
Desalonika andrō. II. Fanegoe si lō  
sōchi boeabœa. III. Fango'ozoei  
soera.

- I. Ba hadia na mbō'ōnia, ja'ami  
ira talifoesō, ba mi'angandrō, sala-  
hima, ena'ō alio terongo misa da-  
roma li Zo'aja andrō, ba ena'ō tefo-  
lachōmi, si mane ba chōmi, (*Tes. I.*  
*5, 25. Kol. 4, 3*), ba ena'ō te'efā'ō  
ndra'aga ba niha andrō, si lō tōdō,  
ba si lō sōchi; lō'ō sa dozi mamati.  
(*Joh. 6, 44. Hal. zin. 18, 1-17*). Ba  
lō'ō sa farōi Zo'aja, ba ja'ia zanga-  
be'e ja'ami, ba irorogō ami, itimba  
chōmi zi lō sōchi andrō. (*Tes. I. 5,*  
*24*). Ba madōnadōna chōmi, ba chō  
Zo'aja, mi'o'ō niŵa'ōma chōmi, he  
iada'e, ba he dania. (*Gal. 5, 10*). Ba  
ja So'aja, zamatōrō tōdōmi ba wa'-  
omasi Lowalangi andrō, ba ba wa-  
naha tōdō andrō, chō Keriso.

- II. Ba maŵa'ō chōmi, ja'ami ira  
talifoesō, ba dōi Zo'aja ja'ita andrō,  
Jesoe Keriso, mifabali ami ba dal-  
ifoesō si lō sōchi boeabœa, gofœe ha  
na niha ia, si lō manōrō lala niro-  
ngora chōma. (*Rom. 16, 17. Kor. I. 5,*  
*11*). Noa sa mi'ilā he wisa wolo'ō 7

- chōma; lō'ō sa nitōrōma si lō gōna,  
8 ba chōmi andrō; (*Tes. I. 2, 10*); ba  
lō'ō gōi nihalōma balazo, si lō nibe'-  
ema bōli, noa sa erege dōdōma, ba  
no akao ndra'aga, wohalōwō, bongi  
ma'ōchō, fa bōi aboe dōdōmi chōma,  
9 ha niha ami. (*Tes. I. 2, 9*). Tenga fa  
lō tola mena'ō, ba ena'ō mabe'e fa-  
maedo ndra'aga chōmi, ena'ō mi'o'ō  
chōma. (*Hal. zin. 20, 35. Kor. I. 9, 6;*  
10 *4, 16*). Da'ō sa gōi niwa'ōma chō-  
mi, me soga chōmi: si lō edōna mo-  
halōwō, ba bōi jamanga gōi. (*Moz.*  
11 *I, 3, 19*). Noa sa marongo, so ōsa  
ba chōmi si lō sōchi boeaboca, ma'-  
ifoe lō mohalōwō, molaoe fajafaja.  
12 Ba da'ō niwa'ōma ba zi manō, ba  
mafaroedōdōra, ba chō Zo'aja, Jesoe  
Keriso: ena'ō lahonogō ira ba halō-  
wōra, ba ena'ō la'ā gōlōra, balazora.
- (*Tes. I. 4, 11*). Ba ja'ami ira talifoesō, 13  
ba bōi atage ami wolaoe si sōchi.  
(*Gal. 6, 9*). Ba na so zi lō molo'ō 14  
niwa'ōma andrō, ba zoera, ba bōi  
olifoe ami, bōi fahoevoe ami chōnia,  
ena'ō aila ia. (*F. 3, 6. Tit. 3, 10*).  
Ba bōi hoelō zi fa'oedoe ami chōnia, 15  
ba mitegōe ia, si mane si fatalifoesō.  
(*Mat. 18, 15 b. t. Tes. I. 5, 14*):
- III. Ba ja'ia, So'aja fa'ohahaoe 16  
dōdō andrō, ba jamoebe'e chōmi wa'-  
ohahaoe dōdō andrō, bōi jamama-  
lōmalō, gofue he wisa lala. Jamoe-  
tolo ami fefoe So'aja. (*Rom. 15, 33*).  
Fangowaigoe da'e, tangagoe zanoera, 17  
tanga Waoelo andre; da'ō dandra ba  
zoeragoe fefoe, si manō wanoeragoe.  
(*F. 2, 2. Kor. I. 16, 21*). Jafaloechoa 18  
ami fefoe wa'eboea dōdō chō Zo'aja  
ja'ita, Jesoe Keriso. (*Tes. I. 5, 28*).

## Soera Waoelo andrō, chō DIMOTEΩ,

SI FOFONA.

### FAZA 1.

I. Fangowai Waoelo. II. Ndrama-  
ngelama ba zamahaō andrō, samae-  
loengoe niha. III. Isoeno wa'eboea  
dōdō Lowalangi Faoelo. IV. Oroisa-  
nia chō Dimoteo.

- 1 I. Faoelo zanoera da'e, sinenge  
Keriso Jesoe andrō, dali goroisa Lo-  
walangi, sangorifi ja'ita, ba oroisa  
Keriso Jesoe andrō, tōtōnafōda, (*Kor.*  
2 *I. 1, 1. Kol. I. 27*), chō Dimoteo a-  
ndrō, si ndroehoe nononia andrō, ba  
wamati. Jafaloechoa'ō wa'eboea dōdō  
ba fa'ahachō dōdō ba fa'ohahaoe  
dōdō, chō Namada Lowalangi, ba  
chō Keriso Jesoe, So'aja ja'ita. (*Tim.*  
*II. 1, 2. Kor. I. 4, 17. Tit. 1, 4*).

- II. Si mane famarooegoe tōdōoe, 3  
fa'ōigō Nefeso, me mōido ba Ma-  
kedonia, ena'ō ōwa'ō chōra ōsa, bōi  
lafaehoesi wamahaō, (*Hal. zin. 20.*  
1. 4), ba bōi la'o'ō gamaedola andrō,  
ba fanoetoenō nga'ōtō andrō, si lō  
aetoe, famobōrō fagoeagoeasa, mōroi  
ba wogoenanīa ba wamatōrō Lowa-  
langi banoeania andrō, ba wamati. 4  
(*F. 4, 7. Tit. 1, 14*). Ba ba da'ō mo-  
goena goroisa, ba wanga'asogō fa'-  
omasi, soroi ba dōdō si no ohaoe-  
haoe, ba ba dōdō si lō fategoe, ba  
ba wamati si lō famini; (*Kol. 3, 14.*  
*Rom. 12, 9*); noa sa so ōsa, si no  
mondrōi da'ō, solaoe hoehoeo si lō  
boto. (*F. 6, 4 b. t. 20*). No labali'ō  
samahaō ba goroisa ira, ba lō saboto

- 8 ba dōdōra, he niwa'ōra, ba he nifa-doehoe'ōra. Ba no ta'ilā, si sōchi goroisa andrō, na atoelō wamogoe-na'ō niha ja'ia, (*Rom. 7, 12*), na no i'ilā, tengā ba zatoelō goroisa andrō, ha ba zolalō, ba ba zi lō mamondrongo li, ba ba zi no mangerogō Lowalangi, ba ba zamazōchi horō, ba ba zi lō ohaoehaoo, ba ba zi lō sōchi, ba zamoenoe ama, ba ba zamoenoe ina, ba ba zange'e, (*Gal. 5, 23*), ba ba zohorō, ba ba zohorōni ono matoea, ba zanagō niha, ba ba zofajafaja, ba ba zi mōi ba hōloe ba zi lō doehoe, ba ma hadia ia mbō'ōnia, si lō faoedoe ba wamahaō si ndrohee andrō, (*Kor. I. 6, 9 b. t.*)
- 11 *Moz. II. 21, 16*), dali doeria somoeso dōdō andrō, toeria lachōmi Lowalangi sohahaoe tōdō andrō nibe'e ba dangagoe. (*Tes. I. 2, 4*).
- 12 III. **Oe'andrō** saoha gōlō chō Keriso Jesoe, So'aja ja'ita, sangabōlō'ō ja'o, me no iwa'ō tōdōnia, lō farōi ndra'o, me ifataro ndra'o ba halwōō andrō, ja'odo andre, sanandraŵa fōna ba solohi ba sangosiwawōi; ba no faloechado wa'ahachō dōdō, me lō'ō na oe'ila watahōgō, me oelaoe da'ō, me lō fadoehoe dōdōgoe na. (*Gal. 1, 13 b. t. Hal. zin. 8, 3; 3, 17*).
- 14 Ba no fahōna wa'ebaea dōdō Zo'aja ja'ita andrō, awō wamatī ba awō wa'omasi andrō, ba chō Keriso Jesoe. (*Kor. I. 15, 10*). **Si** ndroehoe daroma li andrō ba si nangea tafonaha manō, wa no mōi ba goeli danō Keriso Jesoe, ba wangorifi si so horō; seboeara ndra'odo. (*Mat. 1, 21; 9, 13*). Ba andrō tehachōsi tōdō ndra'o, ena'ō ba chōgōe, ba zeboea horō andrō, i'oigō wangoroma'ō fa'ebolo dōdōnia Jesoe Keriso, famaedo ba zamati chōnia dania ba wanema fa'-aeori si lō aetoe. Ba razo zi lō aetoe andrō, si lō teboelō, si lō oroma, Lowalangi si ha samōsa andrō, ba nifosoemange ba nisoeno, iroegi zi lō aetoe. Jadoehoe. (*Rom. 16, 27. Jud. 25*).
- IV. **Da'ō** goroisagoe chōoe, ja'oe'ō 18 onogoe Timoteo, dali li wama'ele'ō andrō fōna, nitandrōsaigō chōoe, ena'ō ō'o'ō da'ō, wolaoe fasōndrata andrō, si sōchi, (*F. 6, 12*), ba ena'ō 19 lō ōbōhōli wamatī, ba ena'ō lō teboelō wa lō sinegōe dōdōoe chōoe; noa sa so ōsa, si no maniboda'ō, ba no taja wamatira, hoelō zaboto owo. (*F. 6, 10, 21. Hal. zin. 24, 16*). Ja'ia chō ndra Himenai 20 Alesandro, nitooe'ōgoe ba danga Zatana, ena'ō te'otoe'ō ira, fa bōi sa'ae manandraŵa. (*Tim. II. 2, 17. 18; 4, 14. Kor. I. 5, 5*).

## FAZA 2.

I. Famarooe tōdō, ba wangandrō.  
II. He lawisa ira matoea ba he lawisa ira alawe, ba goweloa ba migoe andrō.

- I. **Ba** si fōfōna sibai, ba oefaroee dōdōmi ba wangaloeloe ba ba wangandrō, ba ba wangandrō salahi nawō, ba ba wangandrō saoha gōlō; mifarahoegō niha fefoe. (*Fil. 4, 6*). Mifarahoegō razo ba salaŵa, fefoe, ena'ō ahono ita, ba ena'ō lō hadia ia, ena'ō a'oi so wolo'ō chō Lowalangi, awō wa'amoadoe. Da'ō zi sōchi, da'ō zomasi Lowalangi, sanguifi ja'ita, somasi na ahori te'orifi niha, na dozi lasōndra wa'aboto ba dōdōra zi doehoe. (*Hes. 18, 23. Fet. II. 3, 9*). **Ha** sa samōsa Lowalangi, ba ha samōsa zama'ema ba gotaloeara Lowalangi niha, ja'ia niha andrō, Keriso Jesoo, (*Joh. 17, 3. Heb. 9, 15*), si no mame'e ja'ia, hōli niha fefoe, nifadoehoe'ō ba ginōtōnia. (*Tit. 2, 14. Mat. 20, 28*). Ba nifatara ja'o sangombacha ba sinenge — si doehoe niwa'ōgoe, tengā faja — samahaō niha baero, ba wamatī ba ba zi doehoe. (*Tim. II. 1, 11. Rom. 9, 1; 1, 5*).

- II. **Ba** da'ō zomasido: mangandrō ndra matoea, gofoe heza so ira, lafazaŵa danga ni'amoni'ō, si lō fōnoe ba si lō fagoeagoeasa. (*Kor. 18*

- 9 I. 14, 34. Mar. 11, 25. Jak. 1, 6). Si manō gōi ndra alawe, ndramangehao baroe soadoe, ba jafao wa'aila ba fa'amoادoe; bōi fondrandra boe ba manimani ba noecha seboea bōli,  
 10 (Fet. I. 3, 3-5), hadia zi nangea ba ndra alawe sangoema'ō sangata'oefi Lowalangi ira; boeaboea si sōchi wangehaora. (Tit. 2, 3 b. t.). Ja'ahono-hono ndra alawe, wamahaō ja'ia, ja'a'oi so wolo'ōnia li. (Kor. I. 14, 12 34, 35). Lō oetehe ba ndra alawe wamahaō niha bō'ō, ba he famatōrō ira matoea, jamoehonogō ia. (Efes. 5, 22. Kol. 3, 18. Fet. II. 3, 13 b. t.). Ofōna sa tefasōchi Gadamo, awena Chawa. (Moz. I. 2, 18 b. t.).  
 14 Ba tenga Adamo nifaeloengoe, ba ira alawe nifaeloengoe, isawō goroisa.  
 15 (Kor. II. 11, 3. Moz. I. 3, 6). Ba ni'orifi sa ia, ba wadono, na lō aefā chōra wamatati ba fa'omasi ba fango-haoehaoe, awō wa'amoادoe. (Tit. 2, 4. 5. Kor. I. 7, 25. 26).

## FAZA 3.

I. Hadia zi sōchi amoeata zanaro andrō, ba II. amoeata genoni andrō ba amoeata wo'omora. III. Toe-ho wamahaō.

- 1 I. Si ndroehoe daroma li andre: Na so zangalosi halōwō zathea niha Keriso andrō, ba halōwō si sōchi i'aloei. (Hal. zin. 20, 28). Ba satoea andrō, ba bōi mosinegroe, bōi samodomboea donga, bōi sambō era'era, ha satoeatoea, si sōchi bōwō, same'eme'e gō dome, sangila mamahaō. (Tit. 1, 6. b. t. Tim. II. 2, 24). Bōi samadoemadoe toeo, ba bōi si fabagobago, ha sebolo tōdō, si lō fagoeagoea, si lō omasi ana'a; (Moz. III. 4 10, 9 b. t.); sangila mangehao, wamatōrō sorojomonia, si so ono solo'ō linia, si no a'oi so fa'amoادoe. —  
 5 Na so zi lō mangila mamatōrō sorojomonia, ba he iwisa wondrorogō  
 6 banoca Lowalangi andrō? — Bōi si bohooe moebajagō idanō, fa bōi ja'ia ia, ba fa lō gōna ia hockoe  
 7 andrō, chō Gafōcha. Ba lō tola gōi

lō sōchi doeriania ba zi zo baero andrō, fa bōi tetandrawaisi ia, ba fa bōi alaoe ia ba dandrawa Gafōcha (Kol. 4, 5).

- II. Ba si manō gōi genoni andrō: si sōchi amoeata, bōi doealela, bōi samadoemadoe toeo, bōi sangaloei ana'a si lō atoelō, (Hal. zin. 6, 3 b. t.), si lō mamōhōi si no tobini andrō, famati andrō, ba dōdō si lō sinegroe. (Hal. zin. 24, 16). Ba nitandraigō gōi ira oea, ba awena tola mōi ira enoni, na lō sinegroe. Ja si manō gōi ndra alawe: si sōchi amoeata, bōi samōbōgō si lō doehoe, bōi sambō era'era; si lō farōi, gofoe hadia ia. (F. 5. 9; 2, 9). Ba enoni andrō, ba si ha samboea donga, sangehaogō famatōrō onora ba sorojomora, fefoe. Lasōndra sa chōra naha si sōchi sangehaogō fangai halōwōdra andrō, ba fahōna dania chōra wa lō aiwō, ba wamatati andrō, ba chō Keriso Jesoe, labē'e. (Mat. 25, 21; 19, 28. Loek. 19, 17, 19).

- III. Da'ō nisoeragoe chōoe, ba oedōnadona, alio oesōndra we'amōi chōoe; ba na ara ndra'o, ba ena'ō na ū'ilā, he lawisa ba nomo Lowalangi andrō, ja'ia mbanoea Lowalangi saoeri andrō, ehomo zi doehoe andrō ba danedanenia. (Efes. 2, 19 b. t. Heb. 3, 6). Ba tenga faja, wa no ebōea zi no tobini andrō, ba wolo'ē andrō chō Lowalangi: si no tefa'ele'ō ba nōsi niha, nifadoehoe'ō ba chō Geheha, si no mangoroma'ō ja'ia ba mala'ika, nitoeriagō ba niha baero, ba zi no fadoshoe dōdō niha ba goeli danō, da'ō ni'che ja'wa ba lachōmi, (Joh. 1, 14. Kol. 2, 9. Rom. 1, 3, 4. Kor. I. 15, 5-9. Efes. 1, 20 b. t.).

## FAZA 4.

I. Samaeloengoe. II. Hadia goena wolo'ō andrō, chō Lowalangi. III. Ifaroee dōdō Dimoteo Faeelo, ena'ō ihaogō wangai halōwōnia andrō.

- I. Noa sa iwa'ō sibai Eheha, so ba gōtō dania ūsa, sondrōi famati

- andrō, solo'ō ba geheha samaeloe-  
ngoe, ba solo'ō famahaō mbechoe,  
(Tim. II. 3, 1 b. t. Fet. II. 3, 3. Joh.  
2 2, 18. Tes. II. 2, 9 b. t.), bōrō wa-  
mini tōdō zolaoe faja andrō, si no  
falemba tandra ba dōdōra, (Tim. II.  
3 3, 5), sanenaŵa fangowaloe ba fe-  
manga gō, nifazōchi Lowalangi, ba  
wemanga ja'ia, na fao wangandrō  
saoha gölō, ba zamati andrō, si no  
aboto ba dōdō si doehoe. (Kor. I.  
4 7, 28. 36. 38. Kol. 2. 16. 20-23). Si  
sōchi sa fefoe nifazōchi Lowalangi,  
ba lō hadia ia nitimba, na fao wa-  
ngandrō saoha gölō, ba wangogoe-  
na'ō ja'ia; (Kor. I. 10. 30. 31); ba  
daroma li Lowalangi ba ba wanga-  
ndrō te'amoni'ō sa'ae ia.  
6 II. Na õwa'ō da'ō ba dalifoesō,  
ba enoni Keriso ndra'oegō, si sōchi,  
ba fangabōlōoe daroma li ba wa-  
mati andrō ba famahaō si ndroehoe,  
ni'o'omō andrō. (Tim. II. 3, 15). Ba  
bōi tehe gamaedola si lō boto andrō,  
fajafaja andrō; **ba famaha ndra'-  
oegō ba wolō' chō Lowalangi.** (F.  
8 1, 4. Tit. 1, 10 b. t.). **Lō'ō sa bōrō mo-**  
**goena wamamaha boto andrō; ba**  
**folō'ō chō Lowalangi andrō, ba**  
**mo-**  
**goena manō, gofoe heza ia, ba no te-**  
**taboo'e chōnia wa'aeri ija'e ba fa'-**  
**aeri dania.** (F. 6, 6 b. t. Sin. 34, 10;  
9 37, 4. Mat. 6, 33). Si ndroehoe da-  
roma li andrō, ba no si nangea ta-  
fonaha manō. Ba da'ō sa ma'ere-  
geisi dōdōma, ba fasōndraga, me no  
madōnadōna chō Lowalangi saoeri  
andrō, sangorifi niha fefoe, ba ofōna  
11 zamati andrō. (F. 2, 3, 4). Da'ō ūa'ō  
chōra, ba ba da'ō fahaō ira.  
12 III. **Bōi jamoe'ositengō ndra'oegō**  
niha, me ono matoea na ndra'oegō;  
ja doemadoema ndra'oegō ba za-  
mati, ba hoehoeo, ba ba mboeaboea,  
ba ba wa'omasi, ba ba wamati, ba  
ba wa'ohaoehaoe. (Tit. 2, 7. 15. Kor.  
13 I. 16, 11). Irege so ndra'o, ba bōi  
bato wombaso soera, ba bōi bato  
14 wamarooe tōdō ba famahaō. Bōi  
ositengagō game'ela andrō, si so ba
- dōdōoe, nibe'e chōoe, ba wama'ele'ō  
andrō, me latoefa hōgōoe tanga sa-  
toea andrō. (Tim. II. 1, 6). Da'ō tō-  
rōtōrō tōdōoe, da'ō fatooetooe, ena'ō  
oroma wa'atedooemō, ba chōra fefoe.  
Faigifaigi he wisa ndra'oegō, ba he  
15 õwisa wamahaō andrō; bōi bōhōli  
da'ō. Na õ'ō'ō da'ō, ba õ'orifi ndra'-  
oegō, awō zamondrongo andrō chōoe.  
(Hal. zin. 20, 28).

## FAZA 5.

Famobawa lala: I. He lawisa ba  
lacha mbanoea, ba ba wondrorogō  
ja'ira, ba II. he lawisa ba zatoea  
mbanoea, ba ba wangotoe'ō ja'ira,  
ba III. bō'čnia, sachōchō.

- I. Niha satoea, ba bōi feta'oe, ba  
farooe dōdōnia, hoelō na amaoe, ba  
ono matoea, ba hoelō na talifoesōoe;  
(Moz. III. 19, 32); ira alawe satoea,  
ba hoelō na inaoe, ba ono alawe,  
ba hoelō na talifoesōoe alawe, ni'-  
onangegō sibai. Lacha mbanoea a-  
ndrō, ba fosuemange, na si ndroe-  
hoe lacha mbanoea. Ba na so lacha  
mbanoea si so ono, ba ma ma'oewoe,  
ba ndramoefamaha ira oea, wolō'ō  
hoekoe Lowalangi, ba wondrorogō  
soroijomora, ba ba wamaselōni chō  
ndra inara nitemara; da'ō sa zomasi  
Lowalangi. (Mark. 7, 10 b. t.). Ba si  
ndroehoe lacha, si lō olembata, ba  
no manōtōna chō Lowalangi, ba lō  
ibōhōi wangandrō ba fangaloeloe  
bongi ma'ōchō. (Loek. 2, 37). Ba sa-  
morege femangamanga, ba ma hadia  
ia, ba no mate aeroi. (Fam. 3, 1).  
Ba da'ō goroisa, ni'ombacha'ōoe,  
ena'ō lō sinegoe chōra. Ba na so  
zangositengagō sahatō chōnia, ba  
mendroea manō na soroijomonia, ba  
no i'osilō'ōgō wamatī, ba abōlō wa-  
lōsōchinia, moroi ba walōsōchi zi lō  
mamati. (F. 3, 5). Na latanō ba zoera  
dōi lacha mbanoea, ba bōi ambō önō  
ngafoeloe fache wa'atoea, si ha sa-  
mboea donga fōna, ba si sōchi toe-  
ria, ba mboeaboea, (Rom. 16, 1),  
na no i'e'eboea ndraono, na no 10

- ibe'ebe'e gō dome, na no isaisai  
gahe ni'amoni'ō andrō, na no  
itolotolo zi tosasa, na no i'alo ei  
mboeaboea si sōchi, fefoe, hadia ia  
ngawalō. (*Heb. 13, 2. Joh. 13, 14.*)
- 11 Na lacha mbanoea sambō fa'atoea,  
ba bōi tehe; na no mohocha ira  
sa, si fa'oedoe chō Keriso, ba edōna
- 12 ira mōi nihalō, ba laloe'i dahi andrō,  
wa no farōi ira, ba nifaboe'oe andrō,
- 13 si fōfōna. Ba fabōbō ba da'ō, wa  
lafamaha ira wangerongero lō mo-  
halōwō, ba tengha fa lō moha-  
lōwō, wa' oja gōi mbewe, lahalō  
chōra si tengha chōra, lala oe hoeo-  
hoeo si lō gōna. (*Amaed. 10, 19.*)
- 14 *Tes. II. 3, 11.* Andrō omasido, na  
mōi nihalō lacha mbanoea sambō  
fa'atoea, na mo'ono, na tobali sa-  
matōrō sorojomora ira, ba na lō  
lafibōrō wanandrawaisi ba zi fa'oe-  
doe andrō; (*Kor. I. 7, 9. 39. 40.*)
- 15 noa sa aheta ōsa, la'o'ō Zatana.
- 16 Na so zamati, ira alawe, si so lacha  
mbanoea, ba jamoerorogō, ba bōi  
mōi noro dōdō mbanoea, fa la'ilā  
latolo zi ndroehoe lacha mbanoea.
- 17 II. *Satoea andrō, sangehao gō fangai halōwōra, ba nifodoea winaeta zoemangera, ba mendroea manō ba zi so halōwō fahoehoeosa ba fama-haō.* (*Tes. I. 5, 12. 13.*) Noa sa so  
ba zoera: „Bōi f o s a r e'a m b a-  
w a gōrō b a o s a m ō bōrō  
f a c h e," ba: „N o s i n a g e a  
l a b e'e l o e o b a z o h a lōwō." 18 (*Moz. V. 25, 4. Mat. 10, 10.*) Bōi tem-  
ma na la'adoegō zatoea, na tengha  
daroea, ba ma datlöe, zi so ba  
20 mbōrō. (*Moz. V. 19, 15.*) Si so lalō  
otoe'ō, ba zi so sato fefoe, ena'ō  
ata'oe gōi dānō bō'ō. (*Mat. 18, 17.*)
- 21 *Gal. 2, 14.* Oeŵa'ō sibai chōoe, fōna  
Lowalangi, ba fōna Keriso Jesoe,  
ba fōna mala'ika nitoe toejoe andrō,  
ena'ō lō olifoe'ō da'ō, ena'ō lō aōsō  
ō'etoe'ō hoekoe, ba ena'ō lō ebœa  
dōdōoe zamboeana, wolaoe hadia  
ia, fefoe. (*F. 6, 13. 14.*)
- 22 III. *Bōi aōsō toefa tanga hōgō*
- niha, gofoe ha niha ia, ba bōi fabaja  
ndra'oegō ba horō niha bō'ō; bōi  
tobaja chōoe hadia ia zi lō sōchi.  
(*F. 3, 10. Kor. II. 6, 14.*) Bōi sa'ae 23  
ha sambalō idanō ūbadoe, ūfake sa  
nagoe ma'ifoe, ba daloemō andrō,  
ba me asese mofōchō'ō. So ōsa niha 24  
soroma horō, ihoelō hoekoe, ba so  
gōi, ba moroi foeri. (*Gal. 5, 19 b. t.*)  
Si manō gōi mboeaboea si sōchi 25  
andrō, oroma, ba ba zi tonga si  
manō, ba tebai so atō tobini dania.  
(*Gal. 5, 22 b. t.*)

## FAZA 6.

I. Oroisa ba zawoejoe. II. Bōi  
fajaŵa niha Keriso ba bōi fagoea-  
goea ba bōi la'omasi'ō gana'a. III.  
Famarooe tōdō Dimoteo.

I. Ha wa'ato zawoejoe andrō,  
soloe'i kalo mbagi andrō, ba ndra-  
moe'oigō dōdōra wamosoemange  
sochō ja'ira, fa bōi tetandrawaisi  
dōi Lowalangi, awō wamahaō andrō.  
(*Fes. 6, 5 b. t. Tit. 2, 9. 10.*) Ba si  
so sochō samati, ba bōi ndramoe'o-  
sitengagō, me no talifoesō; me-  
ndroea manō sa lahaogō wangai  
halōwōra, me no samati ba ni'o-  
masi'ō zogoena halōwō si sōchi  
andrō. Ba da'ō fahaō ira, ba da'ō  
faroee dōdōra. (*Filem. 16.*)

II. Na so zi tengha si manō fa-  
mahaō, si lō molō'ō si ndroehoe  
andrō, niŵa'ō Zo'aja ja'ita, Jesoe  
Keriso, ba famahāō si faoedoe ba  
wolo'ō andrō, chō Lowalangi, (*Gal.*  
*1, 6 b. t. Tim. II. 1, 13.*) ba si fajaŵa  
da'ō, lō saboto ba dōdōnia hadia  
ia, no mofōchō ia, ni'aloeloei dōdō  
andrō ba fagoeagoeasa wōchōnia,  
ba ba da'ō toemboe dania wa'a-  
fōchō dōdō, ba fasosota, ba fa-  
maoedoe dōdō, si lō sōchi, (*F. 1, 4.*  
*7. Tim. II. 2, 14.*) ba fagoeagoeasa,  
si lō aetoe, ba niha si no tekiko  
era'era, si no taja si doehoe, sa-  
ngoema'ō tōdōra fangaloei ana'a  
wolo'ō andrō, chō Lowalangi. (*Tim.*  
*II. 3, 5. 7. 8.*) Ba si ndroehoe, fa-

- ngaloei seboea weio'ō andrō, na  
fao wa'ahono dōdō ba zi ho so.  
(F. 4, 8. Sin. 37, 16. Heb. 13, 5). **Lō'ō**  
sa hadia ia ni'cheda ba goeli danō  
andre, me awena so ita, me tebai  
gōi ta'ohe hadia ia, na tarōi goeli  
danō. (Job. 1, 21. Sin. 49, 18). **Ba**  
na so chōda mbalazo, awō noecha,  
ba noa chōda da'ō. (Amaed, 30, 8  
b. t.). Ba sedōna mangeboea ana'a,  
ba gōna fanandraigō, ba tandrawa,  
ba oja wangisō fajafaja ba fangisō  
fama'ala, sangahanigō niha ba wa'a-  
tekiko, ba ba wa'amate. (Amaed.  
10 23, 4 b. t.; 28, 20. Mat. 13, 22). Noa  
sa baja ngawalō hadia ia zi lō sōchi  
fefoe wa'omasi gana'a andrō, ba  
no eloengoe ōsa, no larōi wamati,  
wangaloei da'ō, ba no oja nifobō-  
rōra chōra fa'afōchō. (Loek. 12, 15  
b. t.).
- 11 III. Ba ja'oegō niha Lowalangi,  
ba timba zi mane da'ō; ba aloei  
wa'atoelō dōdō, ba folo'ō andrō,  
chō Lowalangi, ba famati, ba fa'o-  
masi, ba fanaha tōdō, ba fa'ebolo  
12 dōdō. (Tim. II. 2, 22). Laoe fasō-  
ndra, fasōndrata si sōchi andrō,  
fasōndrata wamati; ra'oe wa'aeri  
si lō aetoe andrō, ba nikaoni ja'oe-  
gō, ba ba nilaoemō famadoehoe'ō  
si sōchi andrō, ba zi no ato ba  
mbōrō. (F. 1, 18. Tim. II. 4, 7 b. t.  
13 Fil. 3, 12 b. t.). Oewā'ō chōoe fōna  
Lowalangi, sangorifi fefoe hadia ia,  
ba fōna Keriso Jesoe, si no molaoe  
famadoehoe'ō si sōchi andrō, fōna  
Wondrio Filato andrō: (F. 5, 21.
- Mat. 27, 11. Joh. 18, 37): O'ō go- 14  
roisa andrō, bōi gōna hadia ia, bōi  
faloecha zinegoe, iroegi wa'ato'e  
Zo'aja ja'ita andrō, Jesoe Keriso,  
(Tes. I. 3, 13), ni'oroma'ō Zamatōrō 15  
andrō dania, na inōtōnia, Samatōrō  
andrō, sohahaoe tōdō, si ha samōsa,  
razo razo andrō, ba So'aja sochō,  
(Fam. 19, 16), si so fa lō mate, si 16  
ha chōnia, si so ba haga andrō, ba  
zi tebai mōi niha, si lō irai i'ila  
niha, ba si tebai gōi i'ila. Ja chōnia  
zoemange ba fa'abōlō si lō aetoe.  
Jadoehoe. (Joh. 5, 26. Moz. II. 33,  
20), Ba zi so ana'a, ba goeli danō 17  
andre, ūa'ō, bōi fajaŵa ira, bōi  
ndramoedōnadōna ba gana'a, si lō  
aro andrō, chō Lowalangi ndramoe-  
dōnadōna, si lō mangambōsi chōda,  
wame'e hadia ia, ba wangogoena'ō  
ja'ia; (Job. 31, 24, Mat. 10, 24. Loek.  
12, 20); ndramoetolo nawōra, jafa- 19  
hōna chōra mboeaboea si sōchi, bōi  
atali ira, ja'ahachō dōdōra nawōra;  
(Heb. 13, 16. Joh. 3, 21); ba wangō- 19  
hōna chōra girōgirō danedane si  
sōchi, ba gōtō dania, ena'ō lachamō  
zi ndroehoe fa'aoeri andrō. (Mat.  
6, 20. Loek. 16, 9). He Timoteo! 20  
irō'irō'ō nibē'e chōoe andrō bōi  
babaja hoeohoeo andrō si lō boto,  
si lō goena andrō, ba amadōniwa  
wa'atoeatoea faja andrō; (Tim. II.  
1, 14; 2, 14. 16); so ōsa zi no molo'ō 21  
da'ō, ba no eloengoe, no larōi wa-  
mati. — Jafaloecha'ō wa'eboea  
dōdō! (F. 1, 6. 19. Tim. II. 4, 22).

# Soera Waoelo andrō,

chō

## DIMOTEO,

SI SAMBOEA.

### FAZA 1.

I. Fangowai Waoelo. II. Ifaroe  
dōdō Dimoteo, fa bōi aiwō ia wa-  
madoehoe'ō toeria somoeso dōdō  
andrō. III. Isoeno Gonesiforo andrō.

- 1 I. Faoelo zanoera da'e, sinenge Keriso Jesoe andrō, moroi ba nilaoe dōdō Lowalangi, dali wamaboe'oe fa'aoeri andrō, ba chō Keriso Jesoe, (*Tim. I. 1. J oh. I. 2, 25*), chō Dimoteo andrō, ono omasiō chōnia. Jafaloecha'ō wa'eboea dōdō, ba fa'a-hachō dōdō, ba fa'ohahaoe dōdō, chō Lowalangi Ama, ba chō Keriso Jesoe, So'aja ja'ita ! (*Tim. I. 1, 2*).  
2 II. Ōe'andrō saoha gōlō chō Lowalangi, nifosoemangegoe, i'otarai ndra toeagoe, lō sinegōe dōdōgoe chōgōe, lō aetoe gōi itōrō ligoe ndra'oegō, na mangandrō ndra'o, bongi ma'ōchō, (*Hal. zin. 23, 1*), oī so wchoeloe dōdōgoe, ena'ō faloe-chado chōoe, itōrō tōdōgoe daŵa hōrōoe andrō, ena'ō fahōna chōgōe wa'omoeso dōdō. (*F. 4, 9. 21*). Me no tefasoegi ba dōdōgoe wamatimō andrō, si lō famini tōdō, si no ofōna monahia ba dōdō gaweeoe Loise ba ba dōdō ninaoe, Oinike, ba oed-nadōna, ba dōdōoe gōi. (*Hal. zin. 16, 1*). Da'ō mbōrō, wa oefasoegi ba dōdōoe, ena'ō ūfado'ō game'ela Lowalangi andrō, si so ba dōdōoe, moroi ba wanoefa hōgōoe tangagoe. (*Tim. I. 4, 14*). Tenga sa Eheha sa-da'oeda'oe nibe'e Lowalangi chōda,
- no Eheha sabōlō, Eheha ba wa'o-masi, Eheha ba wangonangege'ō nibē'enia chōda. (*Rom. 8, 15*). Ba bōi aila ndra'oegō, wamadoehoe'ō toeria Zo'aja ja'ita, ba bōi aila'ō ba chō-gōe andre, nitaha andrō chōnia, jafao ndra'oegō wanaha famakao andrō, ba doeria somoeso dōdō andrō, dali wa'abōlō, Lowalangi andrō, (*F. 2, 3, 4, 5*), si no mangorifi ja'ita, si no mogaponi ja'ita, fogaoni ni'amani'ō; tengā dali mboeaboeada, dali nihonogōi dōdōnia, ba fa'eboea dōdō andrō, si no faloecha ita, ba chō Keriso Jesoe, fōna nga'-ōtō danō andrō, (*Tit. 3, 5. Efes. 1, 4, 11*), nifa'ele'ō iada'e, ba wa'ato'ele 10 zangorifi ja'ita andrō, Keriso Jesoe, si no mamakiko fa'amate andrō, ba si no mangasogō fa'aoeri ba fa lō tekiko, moroi ba doeria somoeso dōdō andrō, (*Heb. 2, 14. Kor. I. 15, 55-57*), ba nifataro ja'o sangombacha ba sinenge ba samahaō. (*Tim. I. 2, 7*). Da'ō gōi mbōrō, wa oetaō-11 gōzi mane da'ō, ba lō'ō sa aila ndra'o ba chōnia; noa sa oe'ilā ha chō mati ndra'o, ba no fadoehoe dōdōgoe, abōlō ia, tola i'irō'ō chōgōe nibē'e ba dangagoe andrō, iroegi loeo safoeria andrō dania. (*F. 2, 9. Kol. 1, 5*). O'ō doelada wamahao si ndroe-hoe andrō, nirongooe chōgōe, ba wamat, ba ba wa'omasi ba chō Keriso Jesoe. (*Rom. 6, 17. Tim. I. 6, 3. Tit. 2, 1*). Irō'irō'ō nibe'e chōoe andrō, si sōchi andrō, jamoetolo'ō Eheha ni'a-

moni'ō andrō, sonahia ba dōdōda.  
(Tim. I. 6, 20).

- 15 III. Noa sa ūrongo, wa no ahori la'erogō ndra'ō si so ba Azia andrō, ira Figélo ba Hemogene. (F. 4, 16 10. 1c). Jamoehachōsi tōdō So'aja zoroijomo Gonesiforo andrō, fefoe, me no asese i'okafoei dōdōgōe, ba lō saila ia ba rategoe andre. (F. 4, 19).
- 17 Me mōi ia ba Roma, ba no iforege wangaloei ja'o, ba no isōndra ndra'ō.
- 18 Jamoetolo ia So'aja, ena'ō faloecha ia wa'ahachō dōdō chō Zo'aja, na loeo safoeria andrō dania; ba ha wa'eboea wanolonia ba Nefeso, ba no ja'oegō zabōlō mangila. (Mat. 5, 7).

### FAZA 2.

I. Fango'ooe, fa bōi atage ba wāsōndrata andrō. II. Famangelama ba wamaelengoe ba III. ba gola-lōwā nono matoea, ba IV. ba wāgoeagoeasa ba zi lō boto.

- 1 I. Ba ja'oegō onogoe, ba ja'abe'e ndra'oegō, ba wa'eboea dōdō andrō, ba chō Keriso Jesoe. (Efes. 6, 10).
- 2 Ba hadia nirongooe chōgōe, ba zi no ato ba mbōrō, da'ō fa'ema ba niha si lō farōi, si tola mamahaō dania niha bō'ō gōi. (F. 1, 13). Jafao ndra'oegō wanaha famakao, amae-dola zi mōi manoewō, awō Keriso Jesoe, si sōchi. (F. 1, 8). Fefoe, ha niha zi mōi manoewō, ba lō ihalō rōrōnia wangaloei balazo, afoenia i'omasi'ō ia solohe ja'ia andrō. (Kor. I. 9, 25 b. t.). Ba he no si fasōndra niha, ba lō'ō sa lafotakela ia, na si lō gōna wasōndratania andrō. Da'ō zi fōfōna mangogoena'ō boea nowi, sonowi andrō, sohalōwō. (Kor. I. 9, 10). Tanō ba dōdōoe hadia nīwā'ōgōe; ibotochi sa dania ba dōdōoe So'aja, fefoe, hadia ia. (Amaed. 2, 6). Tōrōtōrō tōdōoe Jesoe Keriso, nisoescegi moroi ba ngai zi mate, ma'oewoe Dawido andrō, dali doeria somoeso dōdō andrō chōgōe; (Rom. 1, 3. Kor. I. 15, 4. 20); da'ō mbōrō, wa oetaha wamakao, irege rate a-

ndrō, hoelō zamaroechoe; ba lō'ō sa moefesoe daroma li Lowalangi andrō. (F. 1, 8. 12. Hal. zin. 28, 30. 31). Andrō oetaha fefoe, hadia ia, bōrō 10 nitoeoejoe andrō, ena'ō lachamō gōi wangorifi andrō, ba chō Keriso Jesoe, awō lachōmi andrō, si lō aetoe. (Kol. I, 24). Si ndroehoe daroma li andrō: na no fao ita ba wa'amate, ba fao gōi ita ba wa'aeri; (Rom. 6, 5. 8); na tataha wamakao, 12 ba awō gōi ita dania, ba wa'asalawā; na ja'ita mangosilō'ōgō, ba ja'ia gōi mangosilō'ōgō ja'ita dania; (Rom. 8, 17. Mat. 10, 33); na farōi ita, ba 13 lō'ō sa farōi ia; tebai sa i'osilō'ōgō ia. (Rom. 3, 3).

II. Da'ō fasoegi ba dōdōra; ōwā'ō 14 sibai chōra, fōna Lowalangi, fa bōi fagoeagoea ira, si lō goena, si ha sambalō famakoejoe samondrongo. (Tim. I. 6, 4. 5). Forege wangaloei, 15 ena'ō si nangea chō Lowalangi ndra'oegō, sohalōwō si lō aiwō, sange-haogō fangogoena'ō taroma li si doe-hoe andrō. (Tim. I. 4, 6). Timba 16 wamachai mbewe andrō, si lō boto; tedooedoee manō sa chōra, wa lō la'o'ō chō Lowalangi. (Tim. I. 6, 20), ba manananana dania lira andrō, 17 hoelō mbooe aoeri. Ja'ia ndra Himenai Fileto, (F. 3, 13. Tim. I. 1, 20), si no eloengoe, si no mondriō 18 si doe-hoe, wangoema'ō no aefa we-maoso zi mate andrō, ba so ōsa nifawoekara famati. (Tim. I. 6, 21. Kor. I. 15, 19). Ba lō'ō sa atō te-boelō danedane saro andrō chō Lowalangi, ba da'ō dandronia: „No aboto ba dōdō Zo'aja dána chōnia andrō,” ba: „ndramoerōi zi lō atoelō dozi sanōtōi tōi Zo'aja andrō.” (Joh. 10, 14. 27. Mat. 7, 22. Fam. 2, 13). Ba ba nomo seboea, ba tengha ha 20 gamagama balaki ba gamagama firō, so sa gōi gamagama eoe ba gamagama tanō, ba nifake ba zoadoe ōsa, ba ba zi lō moadoe ōsa. (Rom. 9, 21). Ba na so zi no 21 mangeheta ja'ia ba zi manō, ba fā-

- kake ba zoادoe ia dania, ni' amoni'ō, ba sogoena ba zochō omo, nihaogō, ba ngawalō mboeaboea si sōchi, fefoe. (*Kor. II. 6, 17 b. t.*)
- 22 III. Erogō wangisō nono matoea andrō, ba gohi wa'atoelō dōdō ba famati ba fa'omasi ba fefao dōdō ba zi angarōfi li So'aja andrō, soroi ba dōdō si no ohacehaoe. (*Tim. I. 6, 11*).
- 23 IV. Ba amadōniā faja andrō, si lō gōna, ba timba, me no ō'ilā, ha fasosota zi toemboe ba da'ō.
- 24 (*F. 2, 14, 16*). Ba enoni Zo'aja, ba bōi jafasoso, jamoeahaogō linia, ba niha fefoe, ja'enahōi wamahaōnia, ja'ebolo dōdōnia ba niha si lō sōchi,
- 25 (*Tit. 1, 7, 9*), jamoeahaogōhaogō wanegoe samadaō andrō, ma atō ibe'e chōra Lowalangi wamalalini era'era, fa aboto ba dōdōra zi doehoe, (*Tes. 26 I. 5, 14*), fa tokea ira, ba wangefa'ō ja'ira ba dandraŵa Gafōcha andrō, si no mama'ala ja'ira, ba wolo'ō nialoe dōdōnia andrō. (*Ejes. 5, 14*).

## FAZA 3.

I. Famahaō famaeloengoe andrō.  
II. Famarooe tōdō Dimoteo, fa bōi ibōhōli lala andrō, ni'ombachaō ba zoera ni'amoni'ō andrō.

- 1 I. Ba bōi zi lō aboto ba dōdōoe : so dania mbaŵa si lō sōchi, ba gōtō safoeria andrō. (*Tim. I, 4, 1 b. t.*).
- 2 Amoeata niha ba da'ō, ba ha tána chōra la'alei, somasi ana'a ira, ba sanoeno ja'ira, ba si fajawā, ba sanandrawā, ba si lō mamondrongo li ndra amara, ba si tebai mangandrō saoha gōlō, ba sango'aja Lowalangi, (*Rom. 1, 29 b. t.*), ba si lō mangomasii'ō awōra, ba si farōi, ba samōbōgō si lō doehoe, ba solaoelae manō hadia ia, ba si tebai ahono,
- 3 ba si lō omasi si sōchi, ba si manga mbōli, ba si lō tōdō, ba seboea hocha, ba somasi isō'isō dōdōra, moroi ba wa'omasira Lowalangi ; (*Fil. 3, 19*); hoelō solo'ō chō Lowalangi ira, wamaigida, ba no sa-
- ngosilō'ōgō fa'abōlō wolo'ō andrō. Ba ja'oegō erogō niha si manō. (*Tit. 1, 16. Mat. 7, 15*). Oi ja'ira sa za-nōrōi omo, ba wondrōnisi ira alawe, si no fahōna horō, solo'ō manō fangisō dōdōra, ha wa'oja ngawalō, (*Fet. II. 2, 14*), si lō mamalōmalō wamahaō ja'ira, ba si tebai mogamō fa'aboto ba dōdōra zi doehoe. Ba hoelō si mane famadaō ndra Jane Jambere andrō, chō Moze, si manō gōi wamadaō da'ō no mege si doe-hoe. Niha si no fakoejoe tōdō, si lō aro famati andrō. (*Moz. II. 7, 11. 22. Hal. zin. 13, 8. 10. Tim. I. 6, 5*). Ba lō'ō sa atō ara wolaoera andrō, oroma sa dania, ba niha fefoe, wa si lō tōdō ira, si mane ba chōra andrō fōna gōi. (*Moz. II. 7, 12; 8, 18; 9, 11*). Ba ja'oegō, ba no ō'o'ō chōgōe, ba wamahaō andrō, ba ba gamoeata, ba ba nilaoe dōdō, ba ba wamatī, ba ba wa'ebolo dōdō andrō, ba ba wa'omasi, ba ba wanaha tōdō, ba wohi andrō, ba ba wamakao andrō, si no gōna ndra'o, ba Gandriochia ba ba Nikonia ba ba Lisitera; no oetaōgō wolohi si manō, ba no i'efa'ō ndra'o So'aja, ba da'ō fefoe. (*Kor. II. 1, 8. 10. Hal. zin. 13, 50; 14, 5. 19*). Ba dozi sedōna molo'ō li Lowalangi, ba chō Keriso Jesoe, ba gōna folohi dania. (*Fet. I. 4, 12 b. t.. Joh. 15, 18 b. t.*).
- 13 Ba ba niha si lō sōchi, samowōhō niha bō'ō, ba tedooedooe manō walōsōchi, lafaeloengoe niha bō'ō, ba nifaeloengoe gōi ira.
- 14 II. Ba ja'oegō andrō, ba bōi bō-hōli zi no ōrongo, awō zi no fadoe-hoe dōdōoe; me no ō'ilā, ha chō ōrongo ia, (*F. 1, 12. 13*), awō wa 15 no ō'ilā zoera ni'amoni'ō andrō, i'oturai iraono ndra'oegō, sangila mangatoeatoea'ō ja'oegō, ba wangaloei fangorifi ba mbanoea foeri andrō, soroi ba wamatī andrō, chō Keriso Jesoe. (*F. 1, 5. Joh. 5, 39*). Fefoe nōsi zoera andrō, ba Eheha 16 Lowalangi zame'e ba dōdō niha,

17 ba mogoena ia, ba wamahaō, ba ba wangotoe'ō, ba ba wanga'azōchi, ba ba wamamaha ba wa'atoelō dōdō, (Fet. II. 1, 19-21), ena'ō mo'a-honaa genoni Lowalangi andrō, si no to'ōlō ba ngawalō mboeaboea si sōchi andrō fefoe.

## FAZA 4.

I. Famarooe tōdō Dimoteo andrō, ena'ō ihaogō wangai halōwōnia. II. Lō ara tō Waoelo. III. Fangomba-chā hadia ia. IV. Fango'ozoei soera.

- 1 I. Oewā'ō sibai chōoe, fōna Lowalangi, ba fōna Keriso Jesoe, sa-negoehoekoe dania niha saoeri, awō zi no mate, ba wa'ato'elenia, ba ba mbanoeania andrō : (Tim. I. 6, 13. Hal. zin. 10, 42). Ombacha'ō daroma li, bōi boelō'ōgō, he bawā, ba he tengā bawā, otoe'ō ira, farooe dōdōra, ba feta'ō ira, ba ja'a'oi so wa'ebolo dōdōoe, awō wamahaō.
- 2 (Tim. I. 4, 13; 5, 20). Iroegi sa dania bawā, si tebai lataha wamahaō si ndroehoe andrō, ba lahōna dania chōra zamahaō somasi ira, si maoso mbōrō dalingara, (Jer. 5, 31. Mich. 2, 11), ba la'erogō zi doe hoe, lō lafondrondrongo, ba la'otahōgō wa-jafaja andrō. (Tit. 1, 14). Ba ja'oegō andrō, ba bōi fawoeka dōdōoe, go-foe hadia ia ngawalō, taha wama-kao, halō halōwōoe, halōwō zango-mbacha toeria somoeso dōdō andrō; fo'ahonoa nibabajajaoe andrō. (F. 2, 3. Kol. 4, 17).
- 6 II. Ja'oedo sa, ba nibe'e soemange sa'ae, ba lō ara tō, ba iroegi bawā wangefagoe andrō. (Fil. 2, 17).
- 7 Fasōndrata si sōchi andrō, ba no oelaoe, ba tōrōwa andrō, ba no oe'o'ozoei, lō nibōhōligoe famati andrō. (Tim. I. 6, 12. Hal. zin. 20, 24). Ba lada'e sa'ae, ba no moefō-fō'ō chōgoe dakuela ba wa'atoelō dōdō andrō, nibe'e Zo'aja andrō, sangatoelō'ō fangoehoekoe, chōgoe dania, na loeo safoeria andrō, ba tengā ha chōgoe, Idozigō gōi za-

ngomasī'ō fa'ato'elenia andrō. (Kor. I. 9, 25. Jak. 1, 12. Fam. 2, 10).

III. Ta'ita'i, ena'ō alio mōi'ō chōgoe. Noa sa irōido Dema andrō, 10 me no omasi ia gōtō da'e, ba no mōi ia ba Desalonika ; Kereke andrō, ba no mōi ba Galatia, ba Tito, ba no isañā Dalamatia ; (Kol. 4, 14); ha Loeka nawōgoe ; ohe 11 awōoe Mareko andrō, mogoena sa ia chōgoe, ngoningonigoe. (Kol. 4, 10). Tichiko andrō, ba no oefatenge 12 ba Nefeso. (Kol. 4, 7). Baroe seboea 13 andrō, nirōigoe ba Deroa, chō Garafo, ohe, na mōi'ō ba da'e, ba soera andrō, ofōna goeli geoe andrō. No 14 oja ilaoe chōgoe zi lō sōchi Alesandro, siambroe andrō ; isoelōni dania chōnia So'aja mboeaboeania andrō ; (Tim. I. 1, 20. Sin. 28, 4. Kor. II. 11, 15); ba ja'oegō gōi, angelama 15 chōnia ; noa sa iforege wamadaō ni-wā'oma andrō. Me tesechegō ndra'o, 16 si fōfōna andrō, ba samōsa lō sa-nō'awōgō ja'o, noa sa ahori larōi ndra'o; bōi jatebe'e ōmōra! Ba 17 no fa'awō chōgoe Zo'aja, ba no i'abōlō'ō ndra'odo, ena'ō oe'asiwai wangombacha andrō, ba ena'ō larōngō fefoe soi ; ba no te'efa'ō ndra'o ba mbawa zingo. (Hal. zin. 27, 24; 9, 15). Ba i'efa'ō dania ndra'o 18 So'aja, ba nifachai dōdō andrō, si lō sōchi, fefoe, ba i'orifi ndra'o, i'ohedo ba mbanoeania andrō, ba zoroego. Ja chōnia lachōmi, gōtō-gōtō wa'ara ! Jadoehoe. (F. 3, 11. Mat. 6, 13).

IV. Owai Werisa andrō ba Akila, 19 ba si samba omo ndra Onesiforo andrō. (F. 1, 16. Hal. zin. 18, 2). No 20 torōi ba Gorindro Geraso; Terofimo andrō, ba no oerōi ba Milet, mofō-chō. (Hal. zin. 19, 22; 20, 4, 15). Ta' 21 ita'i we'amōi, fatoea lō bawā deoe. La'owai ndra'oegō ira Oiboelo Foe-deo ba Lino ba Kalaoedia ba tali-foesō andrō, fefoe. Ja awō dōdōoe 22 Zo'aja ! Jafaloecha ami wa'eboea dōdō ! (Gal. 6, 18).

# Soera Waoelo andrō,

chō

## D I T O.

### FAZA 1.

I. Fangowai Waoelo. II. He wisa zi sōchi amoeata zatoea andrō, ni-toetoejoe. III. Samahaō samaeloe-ngoe andrō, ba Gereta.

- 1 I. Faoelo zanoera da'e, enoni Lowalangi andrō, sinenge Jesoe Keriso, ba wamati nitoetoejoe Lowalangi andrō, ba ba wa'aboto ba dōdōra zi doehoe, ba wolo'ō li Lowalangi andrō; (*Rom. 1, 1*), bōrō wanōtōna andrō, fanōtōna fa'aoeri. si lō aetoe andrō, nifaboe'oe Lowalangi, si lō mosaja, fōna gōtō danō andre. (*Rom. 16, 25*). Ba noa sa ifa'ele'ō daroma linia, me inōtōnia, ba wangombacha andrō, nibe'be dangagoe, dali gorroisa Lowalangi andrō, sangorifi ja'ita. (*Tim. I. 2, 6, 7*). Chō Dito andrō, si ndroehoe nonogoe, dali wa no faoma wamati. Jafaloccha'ō wa'eboea dōdō ba fa'ohahaoe dōdō, chō Lowalangi Ama, ba chō Keriso Jesoe, sangorifi ja'ita andrō. (*Gal. 2, 3. Kor. II. 8, 23. Tim. I. 1, 2*).

- 5 II. Da'ō mbōrō, wa no oerōi ndra'oegō ba Gereta, ena'ō ō'a'atoelō zi tosal andrō, ba ena'ō ōdozigō banoea, wamatara satoea; ō'o'ō niwa'ōgōe chōoe; (*Hal. zin. 14, 23. Tim. II. 2, 2*); na so zi lō sinegoe, si ha samboea donga, si so ono samati, si lō toeria wa'asilōja'ā, ba he toeria wa lō molo'ō li. (*Tim. I. 3, 2 b. t.*). Sanaro andrō sa, ba lō tola mosinegoe, ja si mane satoea

zangai halōwōō, chō Lowalangi, bōi same'e manō ba nichoi dōdōnia hadia ia, ba bōi si ono wōnoetō, ba bōi samadoemadoe toeo, ba bōi si fabagobago, ba bōi sangaloei ana'a si lō atoelō; (*Kor. I. 4, 1. Tim. II. 2, 24*); ha same'eme'e gō dome, so-masi si sōchi, satoeatoea, satoelō tōdō, sohaoehaoe, si hōndrōgō si lō sōchi; si lō mamōhōi taroma li si ndroehoe andrō, si faoedoe ba wamahaō andrō, ena'ō faoma i'ilā, he famarooe tōdō, ba wamahaō si ndroehoe andrō, ba he famadoehoe'ō tōdō zamadaō andrō. (*Tim. II. 4, 2; 1, 13*).

III. Ato sa zi lō mamondrongo li, solaoe hoehoe si lō boto, ba samowōhō niha bō'ō, abōlōbōlō ba niboto. (*Hal. zin. 15, 1*). Nifa'afeo bawa da'ō; ja'ira zamakoejoe niha, so, ba samba omo manō, ba wamahaō si lō tola andrō, chōra, wanganloei ana'a si lō sōchi. (*Tim. II. 3, 6. Fet. I. 5, 2*). No iwa'ō sama- ele'ō chōra, oi ja'ira, imane: „Sofaja manō Ndrawa Gereta andrō, oetoe ndroe'oe safaito, sedōna manō mangamanga lō halōwōō.” (*Hal. zin. 17, 28*). Ba si ndroehoe niwa'ōnia andrō, ba andrō abe'e'ō wangotoe'ō ja'ira, ena'ō atoelō wamatira; ba bōi ndramoe'o'ō wajafaja niha Je-hoeda andrō, ba amachoita niha sangerogō si doehoe. (*F. 3, 9. Tim. I. 1, 4 b. t.*). Ba zohaoehaoe tōdō, ba lō hadia ia zalacha, ba ba zi ra'ira'iō, ba ba zi lō mamati, ba

oi salacha manō, fefoe, hadia ia ; noa sa moda'i gera'erara, ba he tōdōra. (*Rom. 14, 14. 20. Loek. 11, 16. 39 b. t.*). Laŵa'ō sa, no aboto ba dōdōra Lowalangi, ba ba mboeaboeara, ba la'osilō'ōgō ia; ni'ogorofi ira, si lō mamondrongo li, ba sitebai ba mboeaboea si sōchi andrō, fefoe. (*Tim. II. 3, 5.*).

## FAZA 2.

I. Hadia zi sōchi amoeata niha Keriso, amoeata ndra matoea, ba amoeata ndra alawe, amoeata nono matoea, ba amoeata zawoejoe. II. Famasoegi ba dēdō fa'eboea dōdō Lowalangi andrō, si no moefa'ele'ō.

- 1 I. Ba ja'oegō, ba hadia zi faoedoe ba wamahaō si ndroehoe andrō, da'ō ombacha'ō ; (*F. 1, 9.*) ; ena'ō bōi sambō era'era ndra matoea satoea andrō, ena'ō si sōchi amoeata ira, satoeatoea, ena'ō atoelō wamatī, awō wa'omasī, awō wanaha tōdō andrō. Ba si manō ndra alawe satoea, ba gamoeatara, ena'ō soadoe ba ni'amoni'ō andrō, bōi samōbōgō si lō doehoe, bōi samorege famadoe toeo, ena'ō samahaō ba zi sōchi, (*Tim. I. 3, 11; 5, 10.*) ; ena'ō lafamaha zawena moehalō, ba wangomasi'ō ira matoeara ba onora ; lafamaha, ena'ō atoeatoea ba ohaochaoe, ena'ō lahaogō halōwōra baomora, ba ena'ō la'o'ō li ndra matoeara, fa bōi tetandrawaisi daroma li Lowalangi andrō. (*Efes. 5, 22 b. t.*) . Si manō gōi ba nono matoea : ūfarooe dōdōra, ena'ō atoeatoea. Fefoe hadia ia, ba be'e famaeedo ndra'oegō, ba mboeaboea si sōchi, ba ba wamahaō, ba bōi fabaja zi lō gōna, jamoadoe, (*Tim. I. 4. 12. Fet. I. 5, 3.*) , fehede satoelō wehededoe, si lō sinegoe, ena'ō aila zi fa'oedoe andrō, na tebai ibōbōgō chōda zi lō sōchi. (*Fet. I. 9, 2, 12; 3, 16.*) . Sawoejoe andrō, ba farooe dōdō, ena'ō la'o'ō li zochō ja'ira: ena'ō lafaigi zomasi zochō, fefoe, hadia ia, bōi ndramamadaō,

(*Efes. 6, 5 b. t. Tim. I. 6, 1. b. t.*), bōi managō, ena'ō a'oi so wa lō farōi ira, si sōchi, ena'ō motoeria lala Lowalangi, sangorifi ja'ita, ba chōra andrō, fefoe, lab'e.

II. Noa sa to'ele wa'eboea dōdō Lowalangi andrō, sangorifi niha fefoe ; (*F. 3, 4. Joh. I. 4, 9.*) ; ifahaō ita, ena'ō tabōhōli wa lō ba dōdōda Lowalangi, awō wangisō andrō, ba goeli danō, ba ena'ō satoeatcea ita, ba satoelō tōdē, ba solo'ō li Lowalangi, ba gōtō da'e, ba goeli danō, (*Fet. I. 2, 11. Joh. I. 2, 15 b. t.*) , sombalombaloi tōtōnaō andrō, soha-hae dōdō, ba fa'ato'ele lachōmi Lowalangi seboea andrō, sangorifi ja'ita, Keriso Jesoe, (*Kor. I. 1, 7. Fet. I, 7.*) , si no mame'e ja'ia, salahida, ba wangefā'ō ja'ita, ba zi lō atoelō fefoe, ba ba wangehao ja'ita, banoea chōnia, sowēlō'ēlō hā mboeaboea si sōchi. (*Gal. 1, 4. Tim. I. 2, 6. Efes. 5, 27; 2, 10.*) . Da'ō ombacha'ō, ba farooe dōdōra, ba oigō dōdōoe wangotoe'ō. Bōi jamoe'ositengagō ndra'oegō niha, ha niha ia. (*Tim. I. 4, 11. 12.*) .

## FAZA 3.

Ni'o'ō li zalaŵa, ba ni'eboea'ō dōdō ba niha fefoe. II. Bōi fagoeagoea. III. Fango'ozoei soera.

I. Fasoegi ba dōdōra, fa la'o'ō li zalaŵa, ba li zochō ja'ira, fa lafondrondrongo, fa bōi aboea gōlōra, ba wolaoe si sōchi, fefoe, hadia ia. (*Rom. 13, 1 b. t. Fet. I. 2, 13 b. t.*) . Bōi latandraŵaisi niha, ha niha ia, bōi fassososo, ena'ō lahaogōhaogō, ena'ō oroma, wa no a'oi so wa'eboeo dōdōra, ba niha fefoe. (*Tim. II. 2, 24. Kol. 3, 12.*) . Ja'ita gōi fōna, ba noa sa si lō tōdō, ba si lō molō'ō li, ba si no eloengoe, ba sawoejoe wangisō andrō, ba sawoejoe zomasi dōdō andrō, si no oja ngawalō ; no tatōrō lala si lō sōchi, awō lala wa'a-fōchō dōdō ; no ni'ogorofi ita, ba no faoma fatioe dōdōda chō nawōda.

- 4 (*Ejes. 2, 2 b. t.*). Ba me no to'ele fasosota, ba fagoeagoeasa andrō, ba wa'asōchi dōdō Lowalangi, sangorifi goroisa, ba bōi babaja ; lō'ō sa goe-  
ja'ita, awō wa'omasinia niha, (*F. 2, 11*), ba no l'orifi ita, tengā moroi so zi fasamboea famahaō, ba bōhōli,  
5 ba mboeaboeada, ba wa'atoelō dōdō, balazi wa'ahachō, dōdōnia andrō, na no ōtenawā ia, irege mendroea,  
ba wemondri andrō, ba wa'atoemboe (*Rom. 16, 17; Mat. 18, 15 b. t.*), ja'- 11  
si bohooe, ba ba wamohooeni andrō, chō aboto ba dōdōe, wa no tefoejoe  
Geheha ni'amoni'ō, (*Tim. II. 1, 9. Fet. I. 1, 3. Joh. 3, 5. Ejes. 5, 26 b. t.; 4, 23. Rom. 6*), nihōnania chōda, wolaoe ja'ia, nifa'ema Jesoe Keriso, sangorifi ja'ita ; (*Hes. 36, 25 b. t.*) ; ena'ō satoelō ita, iwa'ō andrō, ba ma Tichiko andrō, ba ta'ita'i ae chōgōe, ba Nikofoli ; ba da'ō sa sodo na baŵa deoe, oewā'ō.  
7 ena'ō satoelō ita, iwa'ō Lowalangi, moroi ba wa'eboea dōdōnia, ba tōtōnafōda gondrōita andrō, fa'aeroi si lō aetoe. (*Rom. 8, 24 b. t.*) ; Si ndroehoe daroma li 13  
8 andrō, ba omasi ndra'o, na ūfadoehoe'ō sibai da'ō, ena'ō owolō'olōzi no mamati ba Lowalangi, wanaloa boeaboea si sōchi. Da'ō si 14  
sōchi, ba da'ō zogoena ba niha. (*F. 3, 14*). Ba amadōniŵa andrō, si lō wanolo niha bō'ō ba zogoena, ndramoeahaogō, fa bōi si lō boeaboea si 15  
9 boto, ba fanoetoenō nga'ōtō, ba sōchi ira. — La'owai ndra'oegō awōgōe andre fefoe. Owai fefoe zo-masi ja'ita, ba wamat. Jafaloecha ami fefoe wa'eboea dōdō! (*Fil. 4, 23*).

## Soera Waoelo andrō,

chō

## WILEMO.

- I. Fangowai Waoelo. II. Fa'omoe-so dōdōnia, ba wamat. Wilemo andrō, ba ba wa'omasinia dalifoesō. III. l'andrō chō Wilemo Faoelo, ena'ō ifoeli ihalō Gonesimo andrō. IV. Fango'ozoei soera.

- 1 I. Faoelo, nikoeroe andrō chō Keriso Jesoe, zanoera da'e, ba Timoteo, talifoesō andrō, chō Wilemo andrō, ni'omasī'ō, awōma, ba halō-wō andrō, (*Ejes. 3, 1; 4, 1; Kor. II. 2, 1, 1*), ba chō Gafia, talifoesō alawe

andrō, ba chō Garichifo, awōma andrō, ba wasōndrata, ba ba mbanoea andrō, jomo chōoe. (*Kol. 4, 15, 17*). Jafaloecha ami wa'eboea dōdō ba fa'ohahaoe dōdō, chō Namada Lowalangi, ba chō Jesoe Keriso, So'aja'ita ! (*Kol. 1, 2*).

II. Lō mamalōmalō wangandrōgoe saoha gölō chō Lowalangigoe, na itōrō tōdōgōe ndra'oegō, na mangandrō ndra'o, (*Rom. 1, 8*), bōrō me orerongo wa'omasioe andrō, ba fa-

- mati andrō chōoe, chō Zo'aja, Je-  
soe, ba ba ni'amonī'ō andrō, fefoe ;  
(Kol. 1, 4); ena'ō abōlō wa'awōsa  
andrō ba wamatimō, ba wamotochi  
ba dōdōoe fefoe hadia ia zi sōchi,  
ba chōda, chō Keriso. (Gal. 5, 6).
- Noa sa abōlō wa'omoeso dōdōgoe,  
ba fandrara dōdōgoe, ba wa'omasioe  
andrō, me no te'okafoei dōdō ni'a-  
monī'ō andrō, ba chōmō, ja'oegō  
talifoesō.
- III. Andrō, he ū'aе tola manō,  
ba chō Keriso, oebe'e goroisa chōoe,  
ba zi nangea andrō, ba edōnado  
zoei mangandrō chōoe, bōrō wa'o-  
masi andrō : Ja'odo andre, Faoelo  
satoea andre, ba nikoeroe gōi iada'e,  
chō Keriso Jesoe, (Tim. II. 1, 8),  
oe'andrō chōoe, ba chō nonogoe  
andrō, nisōndragoe onogoe, ba goe-  
roenga andre, Onesimo („sogoena“)  
andrō, (Kor. I. 4, 15. Kol. 4, 9),  
si no si lō goena chōoe fōna, ba so-  
goena iada'e, he chōoe, ba he chō-  
goe. Oefatenge ia mangawoeli ; tō-  
dōgōe nifatengengoe. Oetaha ia me-  
na'ō chōgoe, ena'ō ngonigonigoe  
ia, salahioe, ba goeroenga andre, ba  
doeria somoeso dōdō andrō. Ba lō'ō  
sa edōnado oelaoe hadia ia, na lō  
niteheoe, fa bōi hoelō zaboea ölö  
ndra'oegō, ba dolotolomō andrō,  
ena'ō saoha gölō. Ma andrō aefa  
ia chōoe ma'ifoe, ena'ō lō'ō sa'ae
- teboelō ia chōoe, tengā sa'ae sawoe- 16  
joe, si tōra moroi ba zawoejoe, no  
talifoesō ni'omasi'ō, ofōna chōgoe,  
ba mendroea manō na i chōoe, he  
botonia, ba he ba chō Zo'aja. (Tim.  
I. 6, 1. 2. Efe. 6, 5). Ba na belaoe 17  
ndra'odo, ūwa'ō, ba tema ia, hoelō  
na ja'o mena'ō. Ba na no te'ala 18  
ndra'oegō, ibe'e mege, ba ma na so  
gōmōnia chōoe, ba be'e ūmōgoe.  
Ja'o, Faoelo, zanoera da'e, tanga- 19  
gōe : Ja'o zamoe'a ; fa lō oe'wa'ō  
chōoe, ūmōoe chōgoe ndra'oegō a-  
ndrō gōi. (Tes. II. 3, 17). Si ndroe- 20  
hoe, ja'oegō ga'a, ena'ō mohare  
ndra'o chōoe, ba chō Zo'aja ! Oka-  
foei dōdōgoe andre, ba chō Keriso !  
(A. 10. 11).
- IV. Me no oedōnadōna wolo'ōmō, 21  
andrō oesoera chōoe da'ō, me no  
oe'ilā, tengā ha ni'wa'ōgoe andrō  
ō'ō, ūtōraigō na i. Ba endrongagō 22  
gōi wamaigi naha chōgoe ; oedōn-  
dōna sa, tebe'e boeala ndra'o chō-  
mi, bōrō wangandrōmi andrō. (Heb.  
13, 19). I'owai ndra'oegō Efafera, 23  
awōgoe nikoeroe andrō, ba chō  
Keriso Jesoe, (Kol. 1, 7), ba Mareko 24  
ba Arisaro ba Dema ba Loeka,  
awōgoe ba halōwō andrō. (Kol. 4,  
10. 14). Jafaloecha dōdōmi wa'eboea 25  
dōdō Zo'aja, Jesoe Keriso. (Tim.  
II. 4, 22).

## Soera ba niha HEBERAIO andrō.

### FAZA 1.

I. Fama'ele'ō Lowalangi ja'ia, ba  
chō Nononia andrō. II. Fa'asalaŵa  
Nononia; jaŵa mala'ika ia.

I. Me no aefa wehede Lowalangi

fōna, chō ndra toeada, si no asese,  
ba si no oja ngawalō, nifa'ema za-  
ma'ele'ō andrō, ba no moehede ia,  
me loeo safoeria andre, chōda, ni-  
fa'ema Nononia. (Moz. IV. 12, 6 b.

- t. Hal. zin. 3, 22, 24. Fet. I. 1, 20. Joh. 15, 15).
- 2 II. Nifataronia sanema ondrōita, fefoe, hadia ia, nibe'enia gōi samazōchi danō'a, (F. 2, 7, 8. Efes. 1, 20)
- 3 b. t. Joh. 1, 3, 10), si no haga lachōminia andrō ba doemadoema mbotonia, sanaja fefoe hadia ia, taroma li fa'abōlōnia andrō, ba no isōndra wangehao andrō, fameta horō, ba no moedadao ia ba gambōlō wa'asalaŵa andrō, ba zalaŵa jaŵa; Kor. II. 4, 4. Kol. 1, 15. F. 9, 14, 26; 12, 2); ba no tohoede ia moroi ba mala'ika, ndrohoedrohoe wa'atohoede dōi andrō, nitemania, 5 moroi ba dōira. (Fil. 2, 9). Ha niha sa mala'ika, ba zi no irai iŵa'ō: „Onogoe ndra'oegō, ma'ōchō andre no mo'ono ndra'o ja'oegō?“ Ba imane zoei: „Amalia ndra'odo ba Onogoe ia.“ (F. 5, 5. Sin. 2, 7. Sam. II. 7, 14).
- 6 Ba so zoei, me ifataro ba goeli danō zi a'a ba wa'atoemboe andrō, ba imane: „Ba ja mangaloeloe chōnia mal a'ika Lowalangi, fefoe.“ (Kol. 1, 15. Rom. 8, 7 29. Sin. 97, 7. Efes. 1, 21). Ba imane sa ba mala'ika andrō: „Samaliō ang i mala'ikania; ba samaliō holahola galitō 8 enoninia“. (Sin. 104, 4). Ba ba Nono andrō, ba imane: „Dadao-mamō, ja'oegō Lowalangi, ba no silō teboelō, gōtōgōtō wa'ara, ba sio'ba wa'atoelō zi'ō zalaŵa andrō 9 chōoe. (Sin. 45, 7, 8). Noomasi ndra'oegō wā'atoelō, ba no fa'oedoe ndra'oegō ba zi lō atoelō; andrō no ibajoini ndra'oegō Lowalangioe, ja'oegō Lowalangi, fani-cha fa'owoeawoea dōdō, noiboe'dē'ō ndra'oegō, moroi ba nawōoe.“ (Jes. 61, 1).
- 10 Ba: Ja'oegō So'aja zolata tanō, ba mbōrōta, ba nifa-zōchi dangaoe mbanoea si jaŵa; (Sin. 102, 26-28); ja'ia, 11 b a s a d o e d a n i a, b a j a'-o e g ō, b a s i l ō t e b o e l ō; b a a t o e a d a n i a d a'ō f e f o e, t i m b a m b a r o e, (Jes. 51, 6. Fet. II. 3, 10), b a ō g ū l o e g ū d a n i a, 12 h o e l ū l e m b e, b a t o b a l i d a n i a, b a j a'o e g ū, b a j a'o e j a'-o e g ū m a n ū, b a s i l ū a e t o e n d r ū f i o e.“ Ba ha niha ba mala'ika, ba zi no irai iŵa'ō: „Dadao b a g a m b ū l ū g o e, i r e g e n o o e b c e d a n e d a n e g a h e e e z i f a t i o e t ū d ū c h ū o e?“ (Sin. 110, 1). Tenga no a'oi bechoe enoni ira, 14 nifatenge sanolo ba zanema fango-rifi andrō dania? (Sin. 34, 8; 91, 11 b. t. Mat. 18, 10).

## FAZA 2.

I. Famangelama, fa bōi la'ositingagō lala wangorifi andrō, chō Lowalangi. II. Fa'asalaŵa Keriso, me no aefa i'ide'ide'ō ia. III. No tobali talifoesōda ia, ba wangorifi ja'ita.

- I. Andrō mendroea manō ta'olembai ena'ō nirongoda andrō, fa bōi ahani ita. Na no aro sa'ae daroma li andrō, n'iombacha'ō mala'ika, ba na no tesoelōni si nangea chōnia fefoe ngawalō wanawō, awō ngawalō wa lō molo'ō fefoe, (Hal. zin. 7, 53. Gal. 3, 19), ba he tawisa wangefa'ō ja'ita, na ta'ositengagō wangorifi si manō fa'eboea? nifobōrō ba wangombacha Zo'aja andrō, nifadoehoe'ō zamondrongo chōnia andrō, chōda, (F. 10, 29. Mar. 1, 14), nifo'awō famadoehoe'ō andrō chō Lowalangi, ba dandra andrō, ba ba gila'ilā, ba ba ngawalō hadia ia wa'abōlō, ba ba wame'eme'e Eheha ni'amoni'ō andrō, dali zomasi ia. (Hal. zin. 14, 3. Kor. I. 12, 4, 11).

- II. Tenga sa barō mbawa mala'ika ibe'e zi sagōtō tanō dania, niŵa'ōwa'ōma. (Fet. II. 3, 13). Ba noa sa so zamadoehoe'ō, samoeza, no imane: „Hadia niha, wa itōrō tōdōoe? ba ono niha, wa

- 7 ūfaigi ia? (Sin. 8, 5 b. t.). No ū'ide'e'de'ō ia, si lō ara'rā, tooe mala'ika; no ūfotako e-la ia, lachōmi basoemange, (Loek. 22, 43), no ūbe'e barō gahenia fefoe, hadia ia." Ba wame'e barō mbawa andrō sa fefoe, hadia ia, ba lō nisaigōnia, si lō moebe'e barō mbawania. Ba iada'e, ba lō'ō na ta'ila, no moebe'e barō mbawania fefoe, hadia ia. (F. 1, 2.
- 9 Mat. 28, 18. Joh. 3, 35). Ba ni'ide'-ide'ō andrō, tooe mala'ika, si lō arara, Jesoe, ba ta'ila, nifo'aja lachōmi ba soemange, bōrō wamakao andrō, nitahania, fa'amate andrō, ena'ō itandra wa'amate, salahī niha fefoe, balazi wa'eboea dōdō Lowalangi. (Fil. 2, 8. 9 b. t. Kor. II. 10 5, 14. 15). Da'ō sa zi nangea chōnia, si no bōrō hadia ia, fefoe, ba zoroi fefoe, hadia ia, me ato ndraeno i'ohe ba lachōmi: ba wamakao ifo'ahonoa solohe ja'ira ba wangorifi andrō. (Rom. 11, 36. F. 5, 8. 9. Hal. zin. 5, 31).
- 11 III. Ba he si amoni'ō sa, ba he ni'amoni'ō andrō, ba ha samōsa doeara fefoe; da'ōgōi mbōrō, wa lō aila ia fatalifoesō chōra, (Joh. 17, 19. Mar. 12 3, 34 b. t.), imane: „O e'o m b a -chā'ō dōimō ba dalifoesō -goe andrō, ba zowoelō banoea oesoeno ndra'o e- 13 gō." (Sin. 22, 23. Rom. 8, 29). Ba imane zoei: „Sanōtōna chōnia dania ndra'o do." Ba so zoei, ba imane: „Hiza, ja'o ba iraono andrō, nibē'e Lowalangi chōgōe." (Jes. 8, 17. 14 18). Ba me no ūsi niha gōi nōsi ndraono, ba no itema gōi dána chōnia da'ō, no fachilichili, ena'ō ifakiko ba wa'amate andrō zi so fa'abōlō wa'amate, Afōcha andrō; (Rom. 8, 15 3. Tim. II. 1, 10. Joh. I. 3, 8); ba ena'ō i'efa'ō zi no sawoejoe, sagōtō ja'ira, ba wa'ata'oera wa'amate a- 16 ndrō. (Rom. 6, 17 b. t.). Tenga sa atō mala'ika nitolonia, no ma'oewoe Gaberahamo andrō itolo. Andrō 17 lō tola lō fagōlōgōlō ia ba dalifoesō-nia, gofoe he wisa wamaigida, ena'ō sahachō tōdō ia, ba ere seboea, si lō farōi, chō Lowalangi, ba wame'e hōli ba horō mbanoea andrō. (F. 4, 15; 5, 1 b. t.). Ndrohoendrohoe zi no 18 itaha famakao sa, si no tetandraigō ia, ba i'ila itolo nitandraigō andrō. (F. 4, 16).
- FAZA 3.
- I. Jaŵa Moze Keriso. II. Bōi zi lō mamati ira, bōi lafoeli foeri; ndramangelama, me no la'ila wamaedo, ba Ndraono Gizeraeli andrō, si no mangawoeli foeri.
- I. Andrō, ja'ami, ira talifoesō, ni'amoni'ō, si no mo'eracha ba wo-gaoni andrō, moroi ba zoroego, mitōngōni zinenge andrō, ere seboea, ba wamadoehoe'ōda andrō, Jesoe, (Fil. 3, 14. F. 4, 14), si lō farōi andrō, chō zamataro ja'ia, si mane Moze gōi, jomo chōnia fefoe. (Moz. IV. 12, 7). Ebœa sa dána chōnia lachōmi, moroi chō Moze, ndrohoendrohoe wa'atohoede wa'ebœa zotomo, moroi ba wa'ebœa nomo. (F. 8, 6). Fefoe nomo sa, ba so zotomo, ba samazōchi fefoe, hadia ia, ba ja'ia Lowalangi. Ba Moze, ba si lō farōi sa, jomo chōnia fefoe, enoni ia, ba wamadoehoe'ō ni'ombacha'ō dania. (Joh. 5, 46). Ba Keriso, ba no Ono, ba nomonia; ba omonia ita, na lō tabōhōli wa lō mangiwa, awō doeriada andrō, ba wanōtōna iroegi gamozoea; na ta'aro'ō chōda. (Joh. 8, 35. Fet. I. 2, 5. F. 6, 11). 6
- II. Andrō, si mane niwā'ō Geh-heha: „Ma'ōchō andrē, na mirongo linia, (F. 4, 7. Sin. 95, 8 b. t.), ba bōi mi'a bē'e'ō dōdō mi, si mane ba wa'abao dōdō andrō, me loeo wana-nitandraigō andrō, ba danō si mate, (Moz. II. 17, 7); V. 6, 16), me latandraigō ndra'o ira to e a m i, w o m b a j a ja'o, ba 7
- 8
- 9

no a s a 'a e l a 'i l a n i l a o e g o e , | ndra ba chōmi, ha niha ia, si hoelō  
 ūfa woeloe fache wa'ara; | zi no torōi foeri, me no so na ga-  
 10 (Moz. IV. 14, 22); andrō mo fō- | maboe'oela li, ba wogamō folombase  
 no endra'o, ba niha andrō, | andrō chōnia. (F. 12, 15). Noa sa  
 ba oemane: Lō mamalō- | moe'ombacha'o chōda gōi, si mane  
 malō wa'e loengoe dōdō- | chōra, ba ba chōra, ba lō sonahia  
 ra; ba lō aboto ba dō- | daroma li wangombacha andrō, me  
 11 dōra la lagoe andrō, to- | lō si tefabōbō ba zamondrongo  
 bali fahōloe ndra'o, ba wōnoegoe | andrō, ba wamati. Sogamō folo-  
 andrō, oemane: „Bōi jalachamō | mbase andrō sa ita, ja'ita samati,  
 12 IV. 14, 23. 28-35). Mifaigi, ja'amī | si mane niwa'ōnia: „To bali fa-  
 ira talifoesō, bōi jatesōndra ba chō- | hōloe ndra'o, ba wōnoegoe  
 mi, ha niha ia, si so tōdō si lō | andrō, oemane: „Bōi jalac-  
 sōchi, tōdō ba wa lō mamati, ba | hamō wolumbase andrō  
 13 wangerogō Lowalangi saoeri; faoma | chōgoe," he ūwa'ae no awai nilaoe  
 mifaroe dōdō nawōmi, ero ma'ōchō, | andrō, i'oturai wamazōchi danō'a  
 gōtō wa laŵā'ō „ma'ōchō andre," | andrō. (F. 3, 11. Sin. 95, 11). Noa  
 fa bōi tesōndra ba chōmi, ha niha | sa itōrō linia, samoeza, loeo si fitoe  
 ia, ni'abe'e'ō tōdō, ba walimosa | andrō, no imane: „Ba molom-  
 14 horō andrō. Noa sa tobali awō Ke- | base Lowalangi, ba loeo  
 riso ita, na lō'ō sa atō tabōhōli | si fitoe andrō, me no awai  
 mbōrōta wa fadoehoe dōdō andrō, | nilaoenia fefoe." (Moz.  
 iroegi gamozoea, na ta'aro'ō chōda. | I. 2, 2). Ba imane zoei ba da'e:  
 15 Na no moeŵā'ō : „Ma'ōchō andre, | „Bōi jalachamō wolumbase  
 na mirongo linia, ba bōi mi'abe'e'ō | andrō chōgoe!" Ba me so  
 dōdōmi, si mane ba wa'abao dōdō | sa na dania, lachamō ia ūsa, ba me  
 16 andrō," — (F. 3, 7), ba ha niha ira, | lō nichamō nitoeriagō ja'ia, si fō-  
 samondrongo, sabao tōdō andrō? | fōfōna, ba wa lō molo'ō, (F. 3, 19),  
 Tenga dozi ira, si oturai danō Mis- | ba ifoeli i'ōtō mbongi: „ma'ōchō,"  
 17 raji, ni'olo'iō Moze? (Moz. IV. 14, | Dawido zama'ema linia, me no si  
 1 b. t.). Ba ha chō mofōnoe ia, si | manō wa'ara gotaloea, si mane ni-  
 ūfa woeloe fache andrō? Hadia, | wa'ō mege: „Ma'ōchō andre,  
 tengba zanao horō andrō? botora, | na mirongo linia, ba bōi  
 ba no adoedoe ba danō si mate. | mi'abe'e'ō dōdōmī." (F. 3, 7).  
 18 (Moz. IV. 14, 29. Kor. I. 10, 5). Ba | Na Josoea sa menā'ō zolohe ja'ira  
 ha chō tetandrōsaigō, me fahōloe | ba wolombase, ba lō itōrō ena'ō linia  
 ia, bōi jalachamō wolombase andrō | loeo bō'ō, foeri da'ō no mege. (Moz.  
 chōnia, na tengba zi lō molo'ō | V. 31, 7. Jos. 22, 4). Tobali so na  
 19 andrō? Ba no ta'ilā, wa tebai la- | sa dania wolombase mbanoea Lo-  
 chamō, bōrō wa lō mamati. (Moz. | walangi andrō, folombase ba loeo  
 V. 1, 32 b. t.). | sabato. Si no mogamō folombase  
 10 chōnia sa, ba molombase gōi, na  
 awai halōwōnia, si mane Lowalangi, | awai halōwōnia. (Fam. 14, 13).  
 11 Ba dataforege, ba wogamō folo- | Ba dataforege, ba wogamō folo-  
 mbase andrō, ena'ō lō faloecha so | mbase andrō, ena'ō lō faloecha so  
 zalaoe, ha niha ia, wolo'ō famaedo | zalaoe, ha niha ia, wolo'ō famaedo  
 andrō, ba wa lō molo'ō. (Fet. II. | andrō, ba wa lō molo'ō. (Fet. II.  
 1, 10. Kor. I. 10, 11, 12). | 1, 10. Kor. I. 10, 11, 12).

## FAZA 4.

I. Famaroee tōdō, ena'ō bōi zi  
lō lachamō wolombase, nifaboe'oe  
andrō, bōi zi lō mamati ira. II. Fa-  
abe'e li Lowalangi andrō. III. Fama-  
roee tōdō, ba wa'anaoe gōlō, ba ba  
wanōtōna.

1 I. Ba data'ata'oefi, fa bōi tesō-

II. Saoeri sa daroma li Lowe-

11

2

3

4

5

6

7

8

9

10

12

- langi andrō, ba sabōlō, ba no atarō, moroi ba gari si faoma bawa, ba isōsō, iroegi ifabali ira noso geheha, ba boe'oe ba oeto, ba ihoekekoe, gera'era dōdō, ba sōndra dōdō, (Fet. I. 1, 23. Rom. 1, 16. Efes. 6, 17. Fam. 1, 16), ba lō hadia ia, nifazōchi Lowalangi, si tobini fōnania, fefoe, hadia ia, ba lō baloebaloe, no moebokai, ba wamaigi zanofoenofoe chōda andrō. (Job. 28, 24).
- 14 III. Ba me no so chōda gere seboea, salaŵa, si no manōrōi so-roego andrō, Jesoe, Ono Lowalangi andrō, ba bōi tabōhōli wamadoe-hoe'ō andrō. (F. 8, 1; 9, 11. 24; 10, 15 23). Tenga sa ere seboea si tebai ahachō todō, ba wa'ambō wa'abō-lōda, zi so chōda, no ere seboea si no moetandraigō, ba ngawalō hadia ia, fefoe, hoe'lō si mane ja'ita ; ba lō horō. (F. 5, 2; 2, 17. 18; 7, 26).
- 16 Ba data'ondrasi daroma wa'ahachō dōdō andrō, bōi aiwō ita, ena'ō tamēta wa'ahachō dōdō, ba ena'ō faloecha ita wa'eboea dōdō, fanolo, na baŵa mogoena. (F. 10, 22. Rom. 3, 25).

## FAZA 5.

I. Lowalangi zamataro Keriso, ere seboea. II. Na areoe dōdōda, ba lō aboto ba dōdōda zi manō.

- 1 I. Dozi ere seboea sa, nihalō ba niha, ba ba niha tefataro ia, ba halōwō, chō Lowalangi, ba wame'e ame'ela ba soemange, fameta horō ; (F. 2, 17; 8, 3); si no mangila ndro-hoendrohoe wamologō tōdōnia, ba zi lō mangila watahōgō, ba ba zeloengoe, me ja'ia gōi zi no faloe-chaloecha fa'ambō fa'abōlō. (F. 4, 3 15). Ba me bōrō da'ō, wa lō tola lō ibe'e zoemange, ba chōnia gōi, si mane ba zato, fameta horō. (F. 7, 27. Moz. III. 9, 7; 16, 6. 11. 17).
- 4 Ba lō ira'oe chōnia wa'eboea andrō niha, ha nikaoni Lowalangi, si mane A'aroni andrō gōi (Nga'ot. II. 26, 18. Moz. II. 28, 1). Si manō gōi Keriso,

lō ni'eboea'ōnia ja'ia, ba we'amōi ere seboea, ha sangoema'ō chōnia : „O n o g o e n d r a ' o e g ū, m a ' ō - c h ū a n d r e n o m o ' o n o n d r a ' o j a ' o e g ū.” (Joh. 8, 54. F. 1, 5). Si mane niŵa'ōnia, si samoeza gōi : „E r e n d r a ' o e g ū, i r o e g i z i l ū a e t o e, d a l i g a m o e a t a M e l e c h i s e d e a n d r ū.” (Sin. 110, 4. Sach. 6, 13). Me loco niha ia, ba no i'ohe wangandrō, awō wakaosa, chō zangila mangefa'ō ja'ia ba wa'amate, no fao we'a'o'ao sabōlōbōlō, ba taŵa hōrō, ba no moefondrondrongolinia, ba no moe'-efa'ō ia ba wa'ata'oe andrō. (Mar. 14, 34; Mat. 26, 37 b. t. Loek. 22, 44 b. t.). Ba he wa'ae Ono ia, ba no ifamaha ia, ba wolo'ō, ba wama-kao andrō, nitaōgōnia ; (Fil. 2, 8); no moefo'ahonoa ia, ba no tobali bōrō wangorifi ba mbanoea foeri ia, ba zamondrongo linia, fefoe, (F. 2, 10; 7, 25), nifotōi Lowalangi ere 10 seboea, dali gamoeata Melechisede andrō. (F. 6, 1 b. t.).

II. Ba da'ō oja hoehoeoda, ba afōchō wamotochi, me no awe'ewe'e dōgi dalingami andrō. (F. 6, 1 b. t.). Samahaō sa'ae ami ena'ō, me no 12 ara, ba tobali mogoena chōmi lafa-haō zoei ami, ba wamobōrō daroma li Lowalangi andrō, ba tobali mo-goena chōmi zoesoe, ba tengā ū sabē'e ; (Kor. I, 3, 1 b. t.); ba ha ni-ha zamadoe soesoe, ba lō i'ilā watahōgō hoehoeo satoelō andrō, me no iraono ia. Ba ba zi no mo'ahonoa, ba ū sabē'e nibē'e, ba zi no mamamaha ja'ira, si no to'ōlō tō-dō, ba wamaehoesi hadia zatoelō, hadia zi lō atoelō. (Kor. I, 2, 6).

## FAZA 6.

I. Famangelama, fa bōi lafoeli foeri, ba hoekekoe fōna. II. Famaroē tōdō, ena'ō si lō teboelō ira, me no aro gamaboe'osla li Lowalangi andrō gōi.

I. Andrō tabōhōli sa'ae wamobōrō 1

fangombacha Keriso andrō, ba ta-  
 fa'e se ba wamo'ahonoa; bōi sa'ae  
 tafoeli wamodanedane, famalalini  
 era'era ba mboeaboea si mate, ba  
 famati ba Lowalangi, (F. 5, 12. Hal.  
 2 zin. 20, 21), ba famahaō ba wama-  
 jagō idanō andrō, ba ba wanoefta-  
 tanga, ba ba wemaoso zi mate, ba  
 ba wangoehockoe si lō teboelō a-  
 ndrō. (Hal. zin. 2, 38; 8, 17; 24, 25.  
 3 15). Ba da'ō nilaoeda, na itehe Lo-  
 walangi. Tebai sa, na so zi no moe-  
 hagaini tōdō zamoeza, si no manan-  
 dra ame'ela andrō moroi ba zoroeg-  
 go, ba si no mo'orachā Eheha ni'a-  
 moni'ō andrō, (F. 10, 26 b. t.), ba  
 si no manandra taroma li Lowalangi  
 andrō, si sōchi, awō wa'abōlō  
 andrō, ba gōtō dania, ba na lafoeli  
 foeri, ba tebai te'a'azōchi zoei ira,  
 ba wamalalini era'era, ja'ira, si no  
 mamorōfa chōra zamoeza tō Ono  
 Lowalangi, si no mame'e ni'o'aja  
 ja'ia. (Fet. II, 2, 20. 21). Tanō an-  
 drō sa, samadoe teoe andrō, sasese  
 aechoe ba chōnia, si so sinanō, so-  
 goena ba zamahaogō'ō ja'ia, ba no  
 itema dána chōnia howehowoe chō  
 Lowalangi. (Jes. 55, 11). Ba na sa'a-  
 sa'a mao ba lato zi toemboe chōnia,  
 ba lō fadoehoe dōdōda chōnia, ba  
 no ahatō chōnia wangelifi; ba fo-  
 zoenia, ba fanoenoe ja'ia. (Jes. 5,  
 9 4 b. t.). Ba ba chōmi, ja'ami ni'o-  
 masi'ō, ba no fadoehoe dōdōma, ba  
 zi sōchi, ba zogoena ba wangorisi  
 andrō, he wā'ae no si manō lima.  
 10 Tenga sa si lō atelo Lowalangi, fa  
 olifoe ia ena'ō mboeaboeami, awō  
 wa'omasi andrō, nifa'ele'ōmi, fa'o-  
 masimi dōinia, me mōi ami enoni  
 ni'amoni'ō andrō, awō wa enonira  
 na ami iada'e. (Fam. 2, 2. 19. F. 10,  
 33 b. t.).  
 11 II. Ba omasi ndra'aga, ena'ō dozi  
 ami mi'orama'ō wa'owōlō'ōlō andrō,  
 ena'ō a'oi so wa'aro wanōtōna a-  
 ndrō, iroegi gamozoea, ena'ō bōi  
 abe'e dōdōmi, ena'ō mibe'e famaedo  
 chōmi zanema amaboe'oela li andrō,

ba wamatī, ba ba wa'ebolo dōdō.  
 (F. 11, 13. 7. Jak. 5, 7). Me ibe'e  
 gamaboe'oela li chō Gaberahamo  
 Lowalangi, ba fahōloe ia, ba chōnia,  
 me lō chōnia seboea, nibe'e hōloe  
 ena'ō, imane: Si ndroehōe-  
 ndroehōe, oefahowoe'ō si-  
 bai ndra'oegō, ba a'oi so  
 dania wang oja'ō goe ja'oe-  
 gō." (Moz. I. 22, 16. 17). Ba me no  
 imanō wamologō tōdōnia, wombaloī,  
 ba no iteina gamaboe'oela li andrō.  
 (F. 10, 36). Na niha sa, ba labē'e  
 hōloe zeboea, ba tebatō wamadaō,  
 fefoe, ba wahōloesa andrō, ba wa-  
 ngaro'ō niwā'ō. (Moz. II. 22, 11).  
 Andrō ifake wahōloesa Lowalangi,  
 me i'oroma'ō sibai na mena'ō, ba  
 zanema amaboe'oela li andrō, wa  
 tebai awoe'a gera'erania, (Loek. 1,  
 73), ena'ō tobali domboea balō zi  
 lō awoe'a, ba zi tebai mofaja Lo-  
 walangi, nibe'e famarooe dōdōda,  
 sabōlōbōlō, ja'ita, si no manawā  
 da'ō, wa lō tabōhōli dōtōnafō andrō,  
 si so fōnada, (Tit. 1, 2. Tim I. 6,  
 12), si no mōi sao nosoda, si no  
 aro, si no abe'e, si roegi gōi bacha  
 barō mba'aba'a andrō, (F. 9, 3. 24),  
 ba zi no mōi bacha sowaōwā sala-  
 hida, Jesoe andrō, me tobali ere  
 seboea ia, dali gamocata Melechi-  
 sede andrō, iroegi zi lō aetoe. (F. 4,  
 14; 5, 6).

## FAZA 7.

I. No fachilichili ira Keriso Melechisede andrō. II. Eboea wa'a'ere Keriso; moroi ba wa'a'ere nono Lewi andrō.

I. Melechisede andrō sa, razo Zalema, ere Lowalangi Fondrege Zalaŵa, samaondragō Aberahamo, ba samahowoe'ō ja'ia me mangawoeli ia, me i'otarai mangalani razo andrō, (Moz. I. 14, 18 b. t.), nibe'e Gaberahamo gōi samboea ni'ofoeloe, fefoe, hadia ia, ba no razo ba wa'atelo oea, geloeaha dōinia, ba aefa da'ō, ba razo Zalema gōi, razo

- wa'ohahaoe dōdō geloeaha da'ō, sede andrō, si tenga balazi oroisa, 16  
 3 (Sin. 72, 1 b. t.; Jes. 9, 6, 7), lō ama, amachoita dali nōsi niha, si no lō ina, ba lō toea moroi ja'wa, balazi wa'abōlō wa'aoeri andrō, si lō bōrōta mba'wania, ba lō fa'aetoe lō teboelō. Noa sa tefadoehoe'ō ia: 17  
 4 nosonia, ba si no moefachilichili chō Nono Lowalangi, ba lō teboelō „Ere ndra'oegō, i roegi zi lō aetoe, dali gamoeata Melechisede andrō.” (F. 5, ere ia, lō mamalōmalō. Ba mifaigi, 6). Tewoe'ai sa goroisa fōna andrō, 18 ha wa'eboea da'ō, nibe'e Gaberahamo gōi samboea ni'ofoeloe gahoe-loania nitotoejoe andrō, Aberahamo, foeroegō andrō. (Moz. I. 14, 5 20). Ba nono Lewi andrō sa, si tobali ere, ba no moe'oroi'ō, latema zamboea ni'ofoeloe, ba niha sato, ba dalifoesōra, dali goroisa andrō, he wa'ae ba lōwilōwi Gaberahamo 6 mbōrōtara. (Moz. IV. 18, 21, 32). Ba si tenga ja'ira andrō, ba no ihalō zamboea ni'ofoeloe, chō Gaberahamo, ba no ifahowoe'ō zi so amaboe'oela li andrō. (Moz. I. 12, 3, 7 Gal. 3, 16). Ba lō foelitō, side'ide 8 zi tefahowoe'ō chō zeboea. Ba ba da'e, ba niha si mate dania zanema si samboea ni'ofoeloe, ba ba da'ō, ba no nifadoehoe'ō, wa saoeri ia, 9 Ba no hoelō ba chō Gaberahamo tefo'ōmō gōi Lewi, si samboea ni'ofoeloe, Lewi andrō, sanema si sa- 10 mboea ni'ofoeloe dania. No ba lōwi-lōwi doeania so ia na, me ifaondragō ia Melechisede andrō.  
 11 II. Ba na no so mena'ō wamo'ahonoa ba wa'a'ere nono Lewi andrō (ba da'ō sa tetandrōsaigō goroisa andrō, nibe'e chōra), ba hadia goena na, tefataro gere bō'ō dali gamoeata Melechisede, awō wa lō la'wā'ō, dali gamoeata Ga'aroni andrō? (F. 12 8, 7. Gal. 2, 21). Na tobali wa'a'ere sa, ba lō foelitō tobali gōi goroisa, 13 Ba nitandrōsaigō da'ō sa, ba no soi bō'ō, si lō irai mōi ere nihā, 14 ha niha ia. Noa sa moerongo, wa no mado Joeda Zo'aja ja'ita, mado ba zi lō niwā'ō Moze, ba gere andrō. (Moz. I. 49, 10. Mich. 5, 2. Jes. 11, 15 1. Fam. 5, 5). Ba no mendroea manō na oroma, na tefataro gere bō'ō, dali wa fachilichili ia chō Melechi-
- sede andrō, si tenga balazi oroisa, 16 amachoita dali nōsi niha, si no balazi wa'abōlō wa'aoeri andrō, si lō teboelō. Noa sa tefadoehoe'ō ia: 17 „Ere ndra'oegō, i roegi zi lō aetoe, dali gamoeata Melechisede andrō.” (F. 5, 6). Tewoe'ai sa goroisa fōna andrō, 18 bōrō wa no sambō fa'abōlō, awō wa lō goenania sa'ae, (F. 10, 1-4. Rom. 8, 3), (lō'ō sa hadia ia nifo'ahonoa goroisa); ba tefatewoe wanōtōna si sōchi moroi andrō, ba nihatō'ōda ja'ita, chō Lowalangi. (Hal. zin. 13, 39). Ba ndrohoendrohoe zi so fahōloesa — ba chōra sa, ba lō fahōloesa, na tobali ere ira, (F. 6, 17), ba ba chōnia, ba so wahōloesa, fahōloesa zangoema'ō chōnia: „No fahōlo Zō'aja, ba lō ifoeli mangesa dōdōnia: ere ndra'oegō, i roegi zi lō aetoe” — (Sin. 110, 4), ndrohoendrohoe da'ō gōi no tobali we'ewe'e dōdō, ba wawoe'oesa li si sōchi moroi andrō, Jesoe, (F. 8, 6; 9, 15; 12, 24). Ba ba chōra, ba ato 23 zi mōi ere, bōrō wa tebai si lō teboelō ira, me matemate. Ba chōnia, 24 me si lō teboelō, iroegi zi lō aetoe, ba so wa'a'ere si lō mamalōmalō. Andrō gōi i'ila ifo'ahonoa wango- 25 rifi sangondrasí Lowalangi, nifa'emania, me no si lō mamalōmalō fa'aoeri, ba wolaeloei chōra fangoema'ō. (F. 10, 14; 9, 24. Joh. 14, 6. Rom. 8, 34. Joh. I. 2, 1). Si manō 26 sa zi nangea ere seboea chōda, si no chaoehaoe, si lō sala, si lō hadia ia zi lō gōna, si no tonia ba niha si so horō, si no ja'wa zoroego, (F. 4, 15), salacha lō ero ma'ōchō mame'e soemange ba horōnia oea, ba aefā ō, ba ba horō zato, si mane ere seboea andrō fōna; noa sa i'osamoezaigō wolaoe da'ō, me ibe'e soemange ia. (Moz. III. 16, 17. Heb. 9, 12. 26 b. t.). Orcisa sa, ba ifataro 28 ere seboea niha, sambō fa'abōlō, ba taroma li wahōloesa andrō, me no

aefa goroisa, ba ifataro Nono andrō, si no mo'ahonoa, iroegi zi lō aetoe. (F. 5, 1; 2, 9).

### FAZA 8.

Razo Keriso, era seboea, ba gamaboe'oela li si bohooe, si sōchi moroi ba zi fōfōna andrō.

- 1 Da'ō doeho ba niwa'ō andrō : No so chōda gere seboea si manō, si no doemadao ba gambōlō daroma wa'asalaŵa andrō, ba zoroego, (F. 4, 14; 1, 3), barō mbawania ni'amoni'ō andrō, awō nose si ndroe-hoe andrō, nifazōchi Zo'aja, tengā niha. (F. 9, 11). Dozi ere seboea sa, ba ba wame'e ame'ela ba soemange tefataro ira ; andrō lō tola lō so chōnia gōi nibe'e. (F. 5, 1. 4 Ejes. 5, 2). Ba na ba goeli danō so ia ena'ō, ba tengā na i ere ia, me no so zame'e ame'ela andrō, dali goroisa, nibe'e enoni, ba wamaedo zi so ba zoroego andrō, ba loemōloe-mōnia, si mane niwa'ō chō Moze, me ifobōrō wamazōchi ose andrō, imane : Fa igi, ō'ohia'ō wamaedo andrō, ni'oroma'ō chōoe ba hili, wamazōchi fefoe, hadia ia." (F. 10, 1. 6 Kol. 2, 17. Moz. II. 25, 40). Ba iada'e, ba no si sōchi wamatōrō nibe'e ba dangania, ndrohoendrohoe zi tedooe wa'azōchi wawoe'oesa li andrō, ba zi no sama'ema ia, nitandrōsaigō ba gamaboe'oela li si sōchi moroi ba zi fōfōna andrō, wangohonogōi ja'ia. (F. 7, 22). Na lō sinegoe sa mena'ō, ba zi fōfōna andrō, ba lō mena'ō te'aleoi naha zi samboea. (F. 7, 18. 19). Ba itegoe, imane chōra : „Hiza, iroegi ba wā a d a n i a, i w a'ō S o' a j a, b a o e l a o e f a w o e' o e l i b a m a' o e w o e G i z e r a ē l i b a b a m a' o e w o e J o e d a, f a w o e' o e s a l i s i b o h o o e ; (Jer. 31, 31-34); tēngā dali wawoe'oesa li andrō, me fawoe'oe li ndra'o, chōndra toeara, me loeo

o e' o he d a n g a r a, b a w a n g e-heta ja'ira b a d a nō Mise-raji, no a s a l a bōhōli wawoe'oesa li andrō chōgōe, b a n o o e' o s i t e n g a gō gōi i r a, i w a'ō S o' a j a. (Moz. II. 19, 3 b. t. Jer. 15, 1 b. t.). Ba da'ō sa wawoe'oesa li andrō, na oelaoe fawoe'oe li ba ma'oewoe Gizeraēli, na no aefa gōtō da'e, i w a'ō S o' a j a: o e b e' e b a g e r e r a g o r o i s a andrō, chōgōe, ba oesoera ba dōdōra, ba Lowalangira dania ndra'odo, ba banoeagoe ira. (Hes. 36, 26 b. t.; Sach. 8, 8). Ba lō'ō manō s a'ae i f a h a õ n a w ō n i a b a n o e a z a m ō s a n a, b a lō'ō s a'ae i f a h a õ d a l i f o e s ō n i a, w a n g o e-ma'ō : Ja'aboto ba dōdōe Zo'aja, me'no a'o i l a'i l a n d r a'o, he iraono, ba he s a t o e a. (Joh. I. 2, 27). Ebolo s a d a n i a dōdōgōe, b a z i lō a t o e l ū a n d r ū , c h ū r a, b a lō'ō manō s a'ae i t ū r ū t ū d ū g o e h o r ū r a a n d r ū ." (Jes. 43, 25). Ba wangoema'ō „s i b o h o o e", ba no atoea zi fōfōna, ibe'e; ba hadia zatoea, ba hadia zi no noe-malō dōfi, ba no ahatō wa'ataja.

### FAZA 9.

I. Famosoemange Lowalangi ba gamaboe'oela li si fōfōna andrō, ba no ha famaedo zo'ahnoa andrō, dania; II. ere seboea ba da'ō Keriso.

I. **Ba** ba zi fōfōna sa gōi, ba so gamachoita, nitōrō, awō ni'amoni'ō andrō, dali ba goeli danō. Tefazōchi sa nose tānō fōna andrō, ba da'ō so naha wandroe andrō, awō meza andrō, awō roti nifaigifaigi andrō, ba tōinia, ba ni'amoni'ō; (Moz. II. 25); ba ba gero mba'aba'a si sagōrō andrō, ba ose andrō, nifotōi fondrege ni'amoni'ō. (Moz. II. 26, 33). Ba da'ō so naha wanenoē koemōjō andrō, balaki, ba tawōla gamaboe'oela li, nifo'oeli balaki, ma'afefoe, ba bacha ba da'ō, ba migō balaki,

1

2

3

4

- nifo'osi „mana” andrō, ba si'o Ga'-  
aroni andrō, solewiō, ba kara wa-  
noera andrō, soera wawoe'oesa li.  
(Moz. II. 30, 34 b. t.; 25, 10; 16, 33;  
5 Moz. IV. 17, 10. Raz. I. 8, 9). Ba  
jawā da'ō, ba keroebi lachōmi, si  
loemō'ō lagōlagō andrō, fameta hōrō  
andrō, ba tengā nizarazara iada'e,  
wamatoenō da'ō. (Moz. II. 25, 17  
6 b. t.). Da'ō wakakenia; ba ba nose  
tánō fōna andrō, ba mōimōi gere,  
si lō mamalōmalō, na lahalōhalō  
7 halōwōra, (Moz. IV. 18, 7), ba ba zi  
samboea, ba ha samoeza zi dōfi  
mōi gere seboea, ha ja'ia, ba lō'ō  
sa, na lō do, ni'ohenia, ba chōnia,  
ba ba lalō zato andrō, ba wa lō  
mangila watahōgō. (Moz. II. 30, 10.  
8 Moz. III. 16). Da'ō nifa'ele'ō Geheha  
ni'amoni'ō ba da'ō: lō'ō na moe'-  
oroma'ō lala ba ni'amoni'ō andrō,  
fatoea lō teboelō nose tánō fōna a-  
9 ndrō, (F. 9, 24, 25; 10, 19), si no  
moebe'e amaedola ba götō da'e, dali  
wame'e ame'ela ba soemange, si  
tebai mamo'ahonoa sangai halōwō  
andrō, ba dōdō andrō; (F. 10, 1, 2);  
10 ha ba gō, ba ba nibadoe, ba ba  
ngawalō wanasa aechoe, amachoita  
ba nōsi niha, nifachoi, iroegi ginōtō  
wangatoelō andrō. (Moz. III. 11.  
Moz. IV. 8, 7; 19, 7).  
11 II. Ba me so Keriso, ere seboea  
ba zi sōchi andrō, si so dania, ba  
no itōrō nose si sōchi ba so'ahonoa  
moroi andrō, si tengā nifazōchi  
tanga, ja'ia wa tengā moroi ba goeli  
danō andre, (F. 4, 14. Jes. 33, 20),  
12 ba tengā gōi balazi ndro mbiribiri  
si matoea, ba tengā balazi ndro  
nono zaŵi, no balazi ndronia, me  
mōi ia ba ni'amoni'ō andrō, no  
i'osamoezaigō, ba no isōndra wangō-  
hōli si lō aetoe. (F. 10, 10; Jes. 45,  
13 17. Fam. 1, 5). Na ihaogō sa'ae nō-  
si do mbiribiri si matoea andrō, ba  
do zaŵi si matoea, ba awoe zigelo  
zaŵi andrō, fanefe zi ra'ira'iō andrō,  
(Moz. III. 16, 14. 15. Moz. IV. 19),  
14 ba tengā mendroea manō ndro Ke-
- riso andrō, si no mame'e soemange,  
si lō sinegoe, ja'ia, chō Lowalangi,  
balazi Geheha si lō aetoe andrō,  
iheta ba dōdōmi mboeaboea si ma-  
te, ena'ō mōi ami enoni Lowalangi  
saoeri! (F. 10, 22. Kol. I, 14. Joh. I.  
1, 7). Ba andrō sama'ema ba wa-  
woe'oesa li si bohooe ia, ena'ō late-  
ma nikaoni andrō gamaboe'oela li  
andrō, ondrōita si lō aetoe, na no  
moetōrō wa'amate, ba wangōhōli  
ba lalō andrō, ba wawoe'oesa li  
si fōfōna. (F. 7, 22; 8, 8. Tim. I.  
2, 5. Rom. 3, 25). Ba zi so oroisa  
15 zi mate sa, ba lō tola lō aloea oea  
wa'amate zangoroi'ō andrō. Oroisa  
si manō sa, ba ba wa'amate aro,  
me no lō goenania fatoea aoeri za-  
ngoroi'ō. Andrō tengā gōi si lō do  
16 fōna, me te'amoni'ō zi fōfōna andrō.  
Me no i'ombacha'ō Moze fefoe nga-  
walō gamachoita, ba niha sato, fe-  
foe, dali goroisa, ba ihalō ndro nono  
zaŵi andrō, awō ndro mbiribiri si  
matoea, awō nidanō, ba boe mbiri-  
biri sojo, ba soefo, ba itefe zoera  
andrō, awō niha sato fefoe, (Moz. II.  
24, 3-8), ba imane: „Do and re, 20  
ba n o d o b a w a w o e ' o e s a l i  
a n d r ō, n i ' o r o i ' ō L o w a l a n g i  
c h ō m i ”. (Mat. 26, 23). Ba ose gōi,  
21 ba fakake ba halōwō, fefoe, ba itefe  
gōi do andrō, si manō gōi. (Moz. III.  
8, 15. 19). Ba aracha fefoe, hadia ia,  
22 ba do wangehao ja'ia, dali goroisa,  
ba lō fangefa, na lō adoewa ndro.  
(Moz. III. 17, 11). Ba tobali lō tola  
23 na tengā da'ō wangehao wamaedo  
zi so ba zoroego andrō, ba ba chō-  
nia, si so ba zoroego, ba lō tola lō  
faloecha zoemange si sōchi moroi  
andrō, wangehao ja'ia. Tenga sa ba  
24 ni'amoni'ō nifazōchi tanga mōi Ke-  
riso, tengā ba wamaedo zi doehoe,  
no ba zoroego mōi ia, ba wama'e'ele'ō  
ja'ia iada'e chō Lowalangi, salahida.  
(F. 9, 11; 7, 25). Ba tengā sa  
gōi ena'ō i'asese'ō wame'e soemange  
ja'ia, si mane ere seboea andrō, si no ero rōfi mōi ba

- ni'amoni'ō andrō molohe do tānō bō'ō. Na si manō ena'ō, ba lō tola lō asese itaōgō wamakao andrō, i'otarai mbōrōta danō andre; ba iada'e, ba no ha samoeza to'ele ia, ba gamozoea gōtō danō andre, ba wameta horō, wame'e soemange ja'ia. (F. 9, 12). Ba si mane ba niha, me no moehonogōi chōnia, wa samoeza mate ia, ba aefa da'ō, ba fangoehoekoe, (Job. 30, 23. Kor. II. 28, 5, 10), si manō gōi Keriso, me no samoeza tebe'e soemange ia, ba wameta horō zato, ba ba zi samoeza dania, ba lō horō, na to'ele ia, ba zombalombaloi ja'ia, ba wangorifi. (F. 10, 12 b. t. Rom. 6, 10. Mat. 26, 28).

### FAZA 10.

I. No mo'ahonoa wameta horō andrō, me no ibe'e soemange ia Ke-  
riso, si samoeza andrō. II. Fama-  
ngelama, ena'ō lō lafoeli, foeri, ba  
wa lō mamati, ba ba horō. III. Fa-  
marooe tōdō, ba wanaha tōdō.

- 1 I. Me ha loemōloemō zi sōchi andrō, si so dania, ba goroisa andrō, me tengā si'ndroehoe famaedo ngawalō andrō, ba lō'ō manō i'ilā ifo'ahonoa zangondrasi andrō, ba zoemange andrō, si no ero rōfi labē'e, si lō aetoe'aetoe. (F. 8, 5; 9, 9. Kol. 2, 16, 17). Tenga labato ena'ō, wame'e soemange, me lō itōrō ena'ō tōdō zame'e soemange andrō horō, 3 na no moehaogō zamoeza? Ba no ero rōfi tefasoegi ba dōdōra horō, 4 ba da'ō. Tebai sa iheta horō do zawi si matoea, ba do mbiribiri si matoea. (Sin. 50, 13). Andrō imane, me mōi ia ba goeli danō: „Soemange ba ame'ela, ba no lō somasi'ō, ba no ūfa-  
zōchi chōgoe mboto; (Sin. 6, 40, 7-9); soemange nitoenoe ba soemange fameta horō, ba lō somasi'ō; (Mich. 6, 7); 7 ba oemane: „Hiza, sodo dania, ba naga'ōloe zoera no moesoera hadia ia, ba chōgoe: ba wolo'ō somasi'ō, ja'o e gō, Lowalangi.” (Joh. 4, 34). Me no iwa'ō mege: „Soemange ba ame'ela, ba soemange nitoenoe, ba soemange fameta horō, ba lō ba dōdōoe, lō somasi'ō”, 9 nibe'e, dali goroisa, ba awena imane: „Hiza, sodo dania, ba wolo'ō somasi'ō.” Si sambalō iwoe'ai, ena'ō ifataro zi sambalō. (F. 7, 18). Ba zomasi ia andrō, ba da'ō te'amoni'ō ita, ba wame'e soemange boto Jesoe Keriso andrō, ni'osamoezaigō. (F. 9, 12, 28; 13, 12). Ere andrō sa fefoe, ba 11 ero ma'ōchō so ira, ba wangaingai halōwōra, ba ba wangasē'sō fame'e soemange andrō, ha da'ōda'ō, si tebai manō mameta horō. (F. 10, 1). Ba ja'ia, ba ha sambalō nibe'enia 12 soemange, ba horō andrō, ba no moedadao ia ba gambōlō Lowalangi, si lō mammalōmalō, (F. 1, 3), ba wōmbalombaloi sa'ae, „irege tebe'e tooe barō gahenia zi fa'oedoe chōnia”. (Kor. I. 15, 25). Ba wame'e 14 soemange si samoeza andrō sa, ba no ifo'ahonoa ni'amoni'ō andrō iroegi zi lō aetoe. (F. 9, 26 b. t.). Ba 15 ifadochoe'ō gōi chōda Eheha ni'amoni'ō. Me no aefa iwa'ō: „Da'ō 16 wawo'e'esa li andrō, na oelaoe fawo'e'oe li chōra, na no aefa gōtō da'e!” iwa'ō So'aja: „Oroisagoe oebe'e ba dōdōra, ba ba gera'erara oesoera ia, (Jer. 31, 31 b. t.), ba lō'ō s'aae dania itōrō 17 tōdōgōe horōra ba olalōwāra andrō.” Ba ba zi so 18 fangefa da'ō, ba lō'ō s'aae gōi ame'ela, ba horō andrō.
- II. Ba me no so chōda wa lō aiwō, ja'ami ira talifoesō, ba we'a-mōi bacha ba ni'amoni'ō andrō, bōrō ndro Jesoe andrō, (Rom. 5, 2), ni'amoni'ōnia chōda, lala si bohooe, 20 lala ·ba wa'aoeri, sanōrō ba'aba'a andrō, ja'ia nōsinia andrō, (F. 6, 19).

- 21 20. *Joh. 14, 6*), ba me no so chōda  
gere seboea, ba nomo Lowalangi  
andrō, (*F. 3, 6*), **ba data'ondrasí**,  
**ja si ndroehoe dōdōda, ja'alēsoe lō**  
**mangiwa wamatida, ja'aea dōdō**  
**sanegoe ja'ita, me no moetefé dō**  
**dōda**, (*F. 4, 16; 9, 13. 14. Joh. I. 1, 7*),  
23 **ba ena'ō nisasai nōsida idanō soha**  
**haoe; bōi tabōhōli wamadohoe'ō**  
**tōtōnafo andrō, bōi mangiwa; lō'ō**  
**sa farōi zamaboe'oe andrō**. (*Hes.*  
24 36, 25). Ba datafaoma tafaigi na-  
wōda, ba wamarooe tōdō ba wa'o-  
masi andrō, ba ba mboeaboea si  
25 sōchi. (*F. 13, 1. 21*). Ba bōi tabō-  
hōli we'amōi ba migoe chōda, si  
mane nifolaoelaoe dānō bō'ō ōsa,  
tafarooe dōdō nawōda, ba mendroea  
manō, me itoegoe mi'ilā, ahatō  
mbaŵa andrō. (*Kol. 3, 16. Jak. 5,*  
26 8. 9). Na ta'odōdōgō wamazōchi  
horō sa, na no tasōndra wa'aboto  
ba dōdō zi doehoe andrō, ba lō'ō  
sa'ae si tasai soemange, fameta ho-  
27 rō, (*F. 6, 4 b. t.*), ha fombalombaloi  
hoekoe, sata'oe ita, awō holahola  
galitō andrō, si manga dania zi  
fa'oeoe andrō. (*Moz. V. 32, 22. Sef.*  
28 1, 18). Na so zangositengagō oroisa  
andrō chō Moze, ba lō fa'ahachō  
dōdō, mate ia, ba zi daroea, ba ma-  
si datōloe, si so ba mbōrō; (*Moz.*  
29 *I V. 15, 30 b. t. Moz. V. 17, 6*); ba he  
wisa ba dōdōmi, tengā mendroea  
manō wotoe, si gōna zi hoendragō  
Ono Lowalangi andrō, ba na ba  
dōdōnia si lō goena ndro andrō, ba  
wawoe'oesa li andrō, ba ni'amoni'ō  
ja'ami, ba na no l'osiwāōi Geheha  
fa'eboea dōdō andrō? (*F. 12, 25.*  
30 *Kor. I. 11. 25, 29. Mat. 12, 31*). Noa  
sa ta'ila zi no mangoema'ō: Chō-  
gōe w o l a o e b a l ō, ja'o z a-  
n o e l ū i', ba so zoei, ba: „I h o e-  
k o e d a n i a m b a n o e a n i a S o'-  
31 a j a." (*Moz. V. 32, 35. 36*). Sata'oe  
ita na ba danga Lowalangi saoeri  
aechoe ita. (*F. 12, 29*).  
32 **III. Ba mitōrōtōrō tōdōmi mbaŵa**  
**fōna andrō, me oja mitaōgō fas-**
- ndrata famakao andrō, me no moe-  
hagaini ami; (*Tes. I. 2, 14*); so, ba tebe'e maimai nifaigi ami, wango'-  
aja ja'ami, ba famakao ja'ami, ba so, ba tobali awō zi gōna si manō  
ami, (*Kor. I. 4, 9*), Noa sa gōi mi-  
hachōsi tōdō nikoeroe, ba no mitaha,  
na teraboe zi so chōmi, lō saboe  
dōdōmi, me no aboto ba dōdōmi,  
so chōmi zi sōchi moroi andrō, si  
lō teboelō. (*F. 13, 2. Mat. 5, 12*). Ba bōi mibōhōli wa'abe'e dōdō andrō  
chōmi, nifololeo seboea dania. (*F.*  
12, 2. 3). Fa'ebolo dōdō sa zogoena  
chōmi, ena'ō mi'o'ō zomasi Lowa-  
langi, ba ena'ō misōndra gamaboe'-  
oela li andrō. (*F. 12, 1. Loek. 21, 19*).  
H a tō s a m a i f o e s i b a i tō,  
ba s o z i m ū i a n d r ū , l ū i'-  
a r a g ū i a. (*Hab. 2, 3. 4. Fam. 22,*  
12). B a s a t o e l ū tōdō andrō  
c h ū g o e , b a m o r o i b a w a-  
m a t i a o e r i i a d a n i a , b a n a  
a w o e w o e i a , b a l ū o m a s i  
d ū d ū g o e i a ." (*Rom. 1, 17*). Ba ja'ita, ba tengā sawoewoe, ba wa'-  
atekiko, no samati ita, ba wango-  
rifi noso. (*Tes. I. 3, 3. Fet. I. 1, 9*).

## FAZA 11.

I. Amoeata wamati andrō. II.  
Fa'abōlōnia; chō ndra toea fōna  
ta'ila.

- I. **Ba famati andrō, ba no fa'a-**  
**ro dōdō ba n i d ū n a d ū n a andrō, fa'**  
**a f a d o e h o e d ū d ū b a n g a w a l ū , h a d i a**  
**i a , s i l ū o r o m a .** (*Rom. 8, 24. 25. Kor.*  
II. 4, 18). Ba chōnia sa lasōndra sa-  
toea fōna, wa tefadoehoe'ō ira. Moroi  
ba wamati aboto ba dōdōra, wa no taroma li Lowalangi wamazōchi  
danō'a, wa no tobali tengā moroi  
ba zoroma toembœ zoroma andrō.  
(*Rom. I, 20. Sin. 33, 6. Joh. 1, 3*).  
II. **Moroi ba wamati, wa no sō-**  
**chi zoemange andrō, nibe'e Habeli**  
**chō Lowalangi, moroi ba nibe'e Kā'**  
**ino, ba moroi ba da'ō tefadoehoe'ō**  
**ia, wa satoelō ia, me ifadoehoe'ō**  
**game'elania Lowalangi, ba moroi ba**

1

2

3

4

- da'ō gōi, wa moehede ia na, he  
wā'ae no mate ia. (*Moz. I. 4, 4 b. t.*)  
5 *Mat. 23, 35*). Moroi ba wamati, wa  
teheta Chenoki, fa lō i'ila wa'amate,  
ba lō lasōndra ia, me no iheta ia  
Lowalangi; fōna wangeheta ja'ia  
sa'ae tefadochoe'ō ia, wa no somasi
- 6 Lowalangi ia. (*Moz. I. 5, 24*). **Ba na**  
**lō famati, ba tebai i'omasi'ō niha**  
**Lowalangi: Sangondrasí Lowalangi**  
**ena'ō, ba lō'ō sa tola lō mamati ia,**  
**so Lowalangi, ba ifoloeo zangaloei**
- 7 **ja'ia andrō**. Moroi ba wamati, wa  
ilaoe nowo andrō Noachi, ba wa-  
ngorifi si samba omo ja'ira, me no  
ibokai chōnia Lowalangi zi lō oroma  
na; i'ata'oefi; ba da'ō i'etoe'ō hoe-  
koe niha goeli danō, ba tobali sa-  
nema fa'atoelō dōdō ba wamati ia.  
(*Moz. I. 6, 9-22. Fet. II. 2, 5. Rom.*  
8 *3, 22*). Moroi ba wamati, wa  
molo'ō Gaberahamo, me tekaoni ia, wa  
awoe'a ia, wa isawa danō, nibe'e  
ondrōita mitooe dania chōnia, ba  
mofanō ia, he lō'ō na i'ila, heza  
isawa. (*Moz. I. 12, 1-4. Rom. 4, 1 b. t.*)
- 9 Moroi ba wamati, wa si fatewoe ia,  
ba danō amaboe'oela li andrō, ba  
danō niha bō'ō oea, ose nahiania,  
ba si manō gōi chō Giza'aki ba chō  
Jakobo, awōnia sanema amaboe'-  
oela li andrō gōi. (*Moz. I. 12, 7 b. t.;*  
10 *15, 13*). Ibazebazē'ō sa mbanoea a-  
ndrō, saro danedane, ba zi no mōi  
toeka ba sotomo Lowalangi. (*F. 12,*  
11 *22; 13, 14*). Moroi ba wamati gōi, wa  
isōndra wa'abōlō Sara andrō, ba wa-  
mobōrō nga'ōtō, ba lō lai wa no noe-  
malō ndrōfinia, me no fadoehoe dō-  
dōnia, ba zamaboe'ee andrō. (*Moz. I.*  
12 *18, 10; 21, 2. 7. Rom. 4, 20, 21*). Andrō  
gōi moma'oewoe zi ha samōsa andrō,  
ba si no mate, taŵa'ō, timbandrōfi ba  
mbanoea jaŵa wa'ato, ba timba nene  
ba mbewe nasi andrō, si tebai la'erai  
ngawoea. (*Rom. 4, 19. Moz. I. 15, 5*).  
13 Ba ba wa'amate da'ō fefoe, ba dali  
wamati, lō si faloecha ira amaboe'-  
oela li andrō, ha moroi ba zarōoe  
la'ilā, ba la'owai, ba la'ombachā'ō,
- tome ira ba si fatewoe, ba goeli da-  
nō andre. (*Moz. I. 47, 9. Sin. 39, 13*).  
Sangoema'ō da'ō sa, ba la'omba-  
cha'ō, wa la'aloei zi ndroehoe mba-  
nocara. Ba na da'ō niwā'ōra, ba zi 15  
otarai ira, ba fachamō mena'ō, ma-  
ngawoeli ira. Ba me tengā da'ō, ba 16  
si sōchi ni'aloeira, ja'ia zi so ba zo-  
rōego. Andrō wa lō aila chōra Lo-  
walangi, na labē'e tōinia Lowala-  
ngira; noa sa itaroe'ō chōra mba-  
noea. (*Moz. II. 3, 6*). Moroi ba wa-  
mati, wa ibe'e soemange Giza'aki  
andrō Aberahamo, me tetandraigō  
ia, ononia si ha samboea andrō  
ibe'e soemange, ja'ia, si no manema  
amaboe'oela li andrō, (*Moz. I. 22,*  
1 b. t.), ba zi no moeŵa'ō: „B a 18  
c h ō G i z a' a k i t e f o t ō i c h ō o e  
n g a'ō t ō.” (*Moz. I. 21, 12. Rom. 9,*  
7). Da'ō dōdōnia, he moroi ba ngai 19  
zi mate, ba i'ila isoesoegi Lowala-  
ngi, moroi ba da'ō gōi itema ma-  
ngawoeli ia, me iloeloe. (*Rom. 4, 17*).  
Moroi ba wamati, wa ifahowoe'ō 20  
ndra Jakobo Ezaoe Iza'aki, ba zi  
faloecha ira dania. (*Moz. I. 27, 28;*  
39). Moroi ba wamati, wa faoma 21  
ifahowoe'ō nono Josefo andrō Ja-  
kobo, me aracha mate ia, b a m a-  
n g a l o e l o e i a f a o e d o e h ū-  
g ū z i o n i a. (*Moz. I. 48, 1-20; 47,*  
31). Moroi ba wamati, wa itōrō li 22  
Josefo wa'awoe'a Ndراونو Gizerāeli  
andrō, me mate ia, ba ibe'e goroisa,  
ba wolohe botonia. (*Moz. I. 50, 24.*  
25). Moroi ba wamati, wa labini'ō 23  
Moze ira inauia, me sawena toe-  
mboe, tōloe waŵa wa'ara, me la'-  
ila, si sōchi nono andrō, ba lō la'-  
ata'oefi goroisa razo andrō, (*Moz.*  
II. 2, 2), Moroi ba wamati, wa lō 24  
ba dōdō Moze, na laŵa'ō ono no-  
no Wara'o alawe ia, me no eboea  
ia, (*Moz. II. 2, 10, 11*), awō wa abōlō 25  
omasi ia, itaōgō wamakao, awō mba-  
noea Lowalangi, moroi isōndra wa'o-  
moeso dōdō ba horō, si lō ararā;  
ba dōdōnia, eboea hare ba wango'-  
aja andrō, chō Keriso, moroi ba

- gana'a Miseraji andrō; famoloeo  
27 dania sa ifaigi. Moroi ba wamati,  
wa irōi danō Miseraji, wa lō i'ata'-  
oefi wōnoe razo andrō; i'olembai  
sa'ae zi lō oroma andrō, hoelō na  
no i'ila. (*Moz. II. 12, 41; 10, 28*).  
28 Moroi ba wamati, wa ilaoe wasa a-  
ndrō, awō wamadoewa do andrō,  
fa bōi ibabaja ira samoenoe ono si  
29 a'a andrō. (*Moz. II. 12, 3-14*). Moroi  
ba wamati, wa latōrō nasi sojo a-  
ndrō, hoelō na tanō sabc'e, ba za-  
lōmō Ndrawa Miseraji, me lata-  
ndraigō gōi. (*Moz. II. 14, 16-31*).  
30 Moroi ba wamati, wa adoedoe göli  
kara andrō, ba Jericho, me no fitoe  
31 bongi lafasoei. (*Jos. 6, 1-20*). Moroi  
ba wamati, wa lō tekiko Rachaba  
andrō, sohorō andrō, awō zi lō mo-  
lo'ō, me no ifa'amōi jomo chōnia  
zamaoeze andrō, me no ihaogō chō-  
32 ra. (*Jos. 2, 1 b. t.; 6 17 b. t.*). Ba  
hadia niwā'ōgoe na ena'ō? Lō'ō sa  
fachamō, na oedoēnōdoenō ena'ō,  
hadia ia ba chō Gideono andrō, ba  
ba chō Mbaraki, ba ba chō Zime-  
sono, ba ba chō Jefita ba ba chō  
Dawido ba ba chō Zamoeeli andrō,  
ba ba zama'ele'ō andrō. (*Sangoehoek.*  
6, 11; 4, 6; 13, 24; 11, 1. *Sin.* 78, 70  
b. t. *Sam.* I. 3, 20. *Hal. zin.* 3, 24).  
33 Si no molaŵa banoea bō'ō, ba wa-  
mati, si no mamaloea satoelō, si  
no manema amaboe'oela li, si no  
mondroehō bawa zingo, (*Sam. II.*  
8, 1-14. *Sam.* I. 12, 3. 4. *Dan.* 6,  
34 22), si no mamoenoe fa'abōlō galitō,  
si no aefa ba mbawa zi'ōli si no  
mogamō fa'abōlō, he si lō abōlō  
mbōrōta, si no abōlō ba wanowēō,  
si no manimba sabōlō niha bō'ō.  
(*Dan.* 3, 25 b. t. *Raz.* I. 19, 1-3. *Raz.*  
II. 20, 7. *Sangoehoek.* 15, 8. 15; 16, 28;  
35 7, 13. 22). No ba wemaoso, moroi ba  
ngai zi mate, latema mangawoeli  
zi mate chōra ira alawe; ba so ni-  
forōfa, sanimba fangefa, ena'ō la-  
chamō wemaoso si sōchi, (*Raz.* I. 17,  
36 18 b. t. *Raz.* II. 4, 32 b. t.), ba so zi no  
faloecha fango'aja ba famōzimōzi,
- awō mbōbō, ba awō goeroenga; (*Moz.*  
I. 39, 20. *Jer.* 20, 2); no lateboe kara  
ira, no lafakao, no lasila, mate ira  
niboenoe si'ōli, mowaōwaō ira, oeli  
mbiribiri noechara, ba ma oeli na-  
mbi, no faloecha ira wa'ambō, ba  
fa'afōchō, ba famakao. (*Raz.* I. 21,  
13; 19, 10. *Raz.* II. 1, 8. *Jak.* 5, 10.  
*Hal. zin.* 7, 52). Ja'ira andrō, si tengā  
38 si nangea awō niha goeli danō me-  
na'ō; ba danō si mate misa elo-  
engoeloengoe ira, ba ba hili misa, ba  
ba dōgi narō gara, ba ba zo'arō hili.  
(*Raz.* I. 18, 4; 19, 4). Ba da'ō fefoe,  
39 ba lō nichamōra amaboe'oela li a-  
ndrō, he wā'ae no nifadoehoe'ō ira,  
moroi ba wamati andrō; me no ihō-  
40 nagō ifaigi chōda zi sōchi Lawala-  
ngi, ena'ō bōi mo'ahonoa ira lō ja'-  
ita. (*F.* 8, 6).

## FAZA 12.

I. Famarooe tōdō, fa bōi labōhōli  
wanōngōni chō Jesoe. II. Mogoena na  
i'otoe'ō ira Lowalangi. III. Bōi atage  
ba bōi la'ositengagō wa'eboea dōdō  
Lowalangi andrō.

I. Ba andrō, ja'ita gōi, me no te-  
fasoei ita lawoeo samadoehoe'ō a-  
ndrō, ba datatooe'ō tooe noro dōdō  
andrō, fefoe, awō horō andrō sama-  
soei ja'ita, ba data'anaoe'ō gölōda  
wagchisa, ba watandrasa tōla andrō,  
si so fōnada, (*Kor.* I. 9, 24-27. *Ejes.*  
4, 22. *F.* 10, 36), Ba tafaigi zolohe a-  
ndrō, ba samo'ahonoa famati, Jesoe,  
si no manaha rōfa andrō, salahi wa'-  
omoeso dōdō andrō, si no so fōna-  
nia, si no mangositengagō fa'aila, ba  
si no moedadao ba gambōlō dadao-  
ma Lowalangi andrō. (*F.* 2. 10-13.  
*Fil.* 2, 8. *Fam.* 3, 21). Mitōrōtōrō  
3. sa'ae tōdōmi zi no manaha tōdōnia,  
na lamanō wamadaō chōnia niha si  
so horō, fa bōi atage ami, ba fa bōi  
aloeloe dōdōmi. (*Joh.* 15, 20).

II. Lō'ō na sondroegi do fani-  
mbami horō andrō, ba wasōndrata  
chōnia, (*Kor.* I. 10, 13), ba no olifoe  
ami wondrara dōdō andrō, sihede  
5.

- chōmi, amaedolea wehede ba ndrao-no, imane: „He o n o g o e! bōi zi lō ba dōdōe wotoe andrō, chō Zō'aja, ba bōi aboe dōdōe, na i'otoe'ō ndra'o e gō; (Amaed. 3, 11, 12. Joh. 5, 17); somasi Zo'aja sa, ba i'otoe'ō, ba ibagobago fefoe ndrao-no nihalōnia chōnia.” (Fam. 3, 19).
- 6 Mitaha wotoe; tōdō Lowalangi chōmi, ba no hoelō ba ndraono; heza sa so ndraono, si lō i'otoe'ō ama?
- 7 Ba na lō te'otoe'ō ami, si no faloe-cha ira fefoe, ba no ono horō ami,
- 8 9 ba tenga si ndroehoe nono. Ba no ae sangotoe'ō ja'ita ndra amada, niha, ba no ta'ata'oefi ira, ba tenga mendroea manō mōi ita barō mbawa Nama noso andrō, ena'ō aeri ita?
- 10 (Amaed. 10, 17). Ba ja'ira sa, ba si lō ararā, ha oega bongi, la'otoe'ō ita, dali dōdōra, ba ja'ia, ba ena'ō mogoena, ena'ō mōi chōda gōi wa'-ohaoehaoenia andrō. (Kor. I. 11, 32).
- 11 Fefoe ngawalō wotoe sa, ba götō iada'e ba tenga fa'omoeso dōdō, ta'wa'ō, ha fa'aboe dōdō, ba dania, ba sohahaoe dōdō loealoeania, fa'-atoelō dōdō, nifa'emania ba zi no moefamaha ba chōnia andrō. (Joh. 16, 20 b. t. Jes. 26, 16 b. t. Jak. 1, 12; 3, 18).
- 12 III. Andrō mifoeli m'iabe'e'ō dang a, si no adada, ba balō doe hi, si no atage
- 13 andrō; (Jes. 35, 3); ba mifaigi z a dōlō lala ga hemi, fa lō ahole zi no omboejoembroejoe,
- 14 ena'ō abe'e atō. Migohi wa'atoelō, ba niha fefoe, ba fangohaoehaos andrō; lō'ō sa sangila So'aja dania, niha, na lō da'ō. (Sin. 34, 15. Rom. 15 12, 18. Mat. 5, 8, 9). Ba mifaigi, fa bōi faloecha zi torōi foeri, ba wa'-eboea dōdō andrō, fa bōi m o -le w i ō ū a'a s a f e t o, ba wamo-bōrō famakoejoe, fa bōi ato zi gōna si ra'ira'iō. (Kor. II. 6, 1. Moz. V. 29, 18). Bōi ta'ila zohorō, ba ma si lō ngaroro, si mane Ezaoe andrō,
- 15 samawa fa'asia'ania, ha samoeza femanga mbōli; (F. 13, 4. Moz. I. 25, 29 b. t.); noa sa mirongo: dania gōi, me edōna itema howoehowoe andrō, ba tetibo ia; lō'ō sa isōndra lala wamalalini era'era, he ū'a'e no mowōi dawa hōrōnia, wanganloei ja'ia. (Moz. I. 27, 30 b. t.). Lō'ō sa niroegimi hili nibabaja andrō, siholahola andrō, ba lō niroegimi salē, ba sogōmigōmi, ba fe'oe-goe'oegeoe mbanoea, si fao angi, (Moz. II. 19, 17 b. t. Moz. V. 4, 11, 12), ba li dorofe, ba li zihede andrō, me mangandrō zamondrongo andrō, bōi sa'ae jamoehede chōra; (Moz. II. 20, 18 b. t.); me tebai lataha ni'ori'ō andrō: „Ba h e a h e z a l i w a l i w a b a d a n ō z a n g o e h o e n d r a g ō h i l i, b a n i b o e n o e, n i t e b o e k a r a;” (Moz. II. 19, 12); wa'ata'oera zorama andrō, tobali imane Moze: „O i s o w a ' a t a ' o e g o e, m a n i z i n i z i n d r a o !” Ba no miroegi hili Ziona andrō, ba banoea Lowalangi saoeri andrō, Jeroezalema andrō, si ja'wa, ba zoroego, awō ngahōnō mala'ika, (Fam. 14, 1; 3, 12. Jes. 24, 23. Gal. 4, 26. Dan. 7, 10. Joed. a. 14), ba owoeloa andrō, banoea zi a'a, nisoera tōi ba zoroego, ba Lowalangi, sangoehoekoe fefoe, ha niha ira, ba bechoe zatoelō andrō, si no mo'a-honoa, (Jak. 1, 18. Fam. 14, 4. Loek. 10, 20), ba sama'ema andrō, ba wawoe'oesa li si bohooe, Jesoe, ba do fanefe andrō, si sōchi fehede, moroi ba ndro Habeli. (F. 9, 15. Fet. I. 1, 2). Mifaigi, fa bōi mitimba zihede andrō. Na tebai sa aefia da'ō, sanimba sangoema'ō li ba goeli danō andre, ba tenga mendroea manō ita, na ta'erogō zihede moroi ba zoroego andrō? (F. 2, 1-3; 10, 29). Me loeo da'ō ifaheoe danō linia, ba iada'e, ba no ifaboe'oe linia, imane: „Sa-moeza tō dania oefafehoe, teng a ha tanō, banoea si ja'wa gōi”. (Sin. 68, 9. Hag. 2,

- 27 6. 21. Mat. 24, 29). Ba si „samoeza tō” andrō, ba ba wamalalini nifa-heoe andrō, nifazōchi andrō, faechoe, ena’ō si lō teboelō zi tebai hoemedē. (Fam. 20, 11. 21, 1. Kor. II. 5, 1).
- 28 Andrō, me no mōi chōda mbanoea si tebai hoemeoeheoe, ba data’andrō saoha gōlō; da’ō zomasi Lowalang’, fe’amōida enoninia, jafao wangerangera ba fa’ata’oe; (Dan. 2, 44; 7, 14. 18. Kol. 1, 12. Sin. 2, 11. 29 12); alitō si mangamanga hadia iasa Lowalangida andrō. (Moz. V. 4, 24).

## FAZA 13.

I. Famaree tōdō ba mboeaboea si sōchi, ba II. ena’ō abe’ira, ba ena’ō lafondrondrongo li zamahaō. III. Famahowoe’ō ba fango’ozoei soera.

- 1 I. Fangomasi’ō talifoesō andrō, andrō, ba bōi jateboelō. (Rom. 12, 10).  
 2 Bōi mi’olifoegō ami, fa bōi aboea gōlōmi ba dome; so sa ōsa zi no mame’e gō mala’ika, si lō la’ila, ba zi manō. (Rom. 12, 13. Moz. I. 18, 2 b. t.; 19, 1 b. t.). Mitōrōtōrō tōdōmi nikeroe andrō, me no awōra nikoeroe ami, awō nifikao andrō, me si so ba mboto gōlō ami. (F. 10, 34. Mat. 25, 36. Kor. I. 12; 26. Rom. 12, 15). Dozi sa, ba ndramoe’onangegō warongasa, ba ba wa’oroedoe andrō, ba bōi jafabaja hadia ia; ihoekoe sa Lowalangi zohorō andrō, awō zohorōni donga zodonga. (Ejes. 5, 5. Tes. I. 4, 3–6). Bōi fatewoe ba gera’erami wa’omasi gana’ā, ja’abōnō chōmi zi ho so. Noa sa ja’ia zangoema’ō: „Lō’ō manō farōido chōoe, ba lō’ō manō oe’os itengagō ndra’o e gō.” (Tim. I. 6, 6–10. Jos. I. 5. Moz. V. 6, 31, 8). Tobali tola abe’e dōdōda, wangoema’ō: „So’aja zanolō ja’o, lō ataoe nndra’o. Hadia nilaoe niha chōgoe?” (Sin. 118, 6).
- 7 II. Mitōrōtōrō tōdōmi zolohe ja’-

ami andrō, si no mangombacha chōmi taroma li Lowalangi; aechoela larala mitōngōni, ba mi’ohia’ō wamatira andrō. (F. 6, 12. Tes. I. 2, 13. Fil. 3, 17). **Jesoe Keriso andrō, ba ja’ija’ia manō, he menewi, ba he ma’ōchō, ba he iroegi zi lō aetoe.** (Fam. I, 8; 17, 18). Bōi mibe’e ni-dōnisi ami, ba wamahaō si no oja ngawalō, si no fabō’ō; si sōchi sa na moroi ba wa’ahachō dōdō te’abe’ō dōdō, bōi ba gō, ba zi lō hare zanōrō da’ō. (Ejes. 4, 14. Kol. 2, 20 b. t. Rom. 14, 17). No so chōda naha wame’e soemange, ba zi lō tola manga zangai halōwō andrō, ba nose andrō. Baero golombasewa 11 sa tetoenoe nōsi zaliwaliwa ba danō andrō, ni’ohe gere seboea do ba ni’amonī’ō andrō, fameta horō. (Moz. III. 16, 27). Andrō gōi baero mba-wa gōli itaha wamakao Jesoe, ena’ō i’amonī’ō mbanoea, donia andrō. (F. 10, 10. Mat. 21, 39. Joh. 19, 17). Ba me si manō, ba damōi ita chōnia, baero golombasewa, ba dataloëi wangō’aja ja’ia andrō. (Fet. I. 4, 14). **Lō’ō sa chōda ba da’e banoea si lō teboelō, ba si so dania ni’aloeida.** (F. 11, 10. 13–16. Fil. 3, 20). Ba 15 datafafa’ema’ō chōnia zoemange fanoeno, chō Lowalangi, bōi mamalōmalō; ja’ia mboeaboea mbewe, sangombacha tōnia. (Sin. 50, 14. Ejes. 5, 20). Bōi mi’olifoegō ami, ba wanolo si noemana, ba ba dolotolo andrō; somasi Lowalangi sa zoemange si manō. (Kor. II. 9, 12. 13). Mifondrondrongo li zolohe ja’ami 17 andrō, ba mi’o’ō, ja’ira sa zanaro tōdōmi andrō, chōra tezofezofoe li dania, ena’ō omoeso dōdōra wangombacha, ba ena’ō bōi mangarōngarō ira; tengen sa sohare ami da’ō. (Tes. I. 5, 12 b. t. Hes. 33, 7 b. t.). Mi’angandrō, salahima, noa sa fadoehoe dōdōma, wa lō itegoega tōdōma, me si sōchi manō zedōna matōrō, fefoe, hadia ia. (Kor. II. 1, 11. 12). Andrō mendroea manō oe- 19

- farooe dōdōmi, ba wolaoe da'ō; ena'ō alio tefoeli ndra'o chōmi.
- 20 III. Ba Lowalangi wa'ohahaoe dōdō andrō, si no molohe jaŵa, moroi ba ngai zi mate, goebalo mbiribiri andrō, seboea, balazi ndro wawoe'esa li andrō, si lō aetoe, Jesoe andrō, So'aja ja'ita, (*Rom. 16, 21 20. Hes. 34, 23*), ja'ia jamoehaogō ami, ba zi sōchi andrō, fefoe, ba wo-lo'ō somasi ia, jamoe'a'asogō ba dō-dōda' zomasi ia famaigi, moroi chō Jesoe Keriso, ja chōnia zoemange,
- iroegi zi lō aetoe. Jadoehoe. (*Fil. 2, 13. Tes. I. 5, 23. Gal. 1, 5*). Ba oe'a-ndrō chōmi, ja'ami ira talifoesō, bōi mitimba' daroma li wamarōoe tōdō andrō, lō'ō sa oja'oja nisoeragoe chōmi. Bōi zi lō mirongo, wa no aefa dalifoesōda Timoteo andrō, awōnia dania ndra'o, wamaigi ja'-ami, na alio mōi ia. (*Tes. I. 3, 2*). Mi'owai zolohe ja'ami andrō, fefoe, awō ni'amoni'ō, fefoe. La'owai ami si so ba Gitalia. Jafaloecha ami fefoe wa'eboea dōdō. (*Fam. 22, 21*).

# Soera JAKOBO and rō.

## FAZA I.

- I. Fangowai. II. Famarooe tōdō, ba wanaha tōdō, na so wamakao.  
III. Bōrō wanandraigō. IV. Hadia zi sōchi folo'ō.

- 1 I. Jakobo zanoera da'e, enoni Lowalangi andrō ba enoni Jesoe Keriso, ba zi felendroea toea andrō, sizaewe misa; ja'ahowoe! (*Gal. I, 19. Joed. 1. Fet. I. 1, 1*)!
- 2 II. Mibe'e fa'omeeso dōdō manō, ja'ami ira talifoesōgoe, na oja itōrō ami fanandraigō, hadia ia ngawalō; (*Fet. I. 4, 13. Mat. 5, 11. 12. A. 12*);
- 3 me no aboto ba dōdomi, na no moetandraigō wamatimi, ba fanaha tōdō loealoea. (*Rom. 5, 3, 4*). Ba famo'ahonoa dania wanaha tōdō andrō, ena'ō mo'ahonoa ami, si lō sala, ba bōi ambō hadia ia. (*Heb. 10, 36*).
- 5 Ba na so ba chōmi zambō fa'atoeataea, ba jamoe'andrō chō Lowalangi, same'e manō, fefoe gofoe ha niha zangandrō, lō ihedehede'ō; ba

tebe'e chōnia. (*F. 3, 17. Mat. 7, 7*). Ba jafadoehoe dōdōnia, ba wangandrō, bōi mangiwa; sangiwa tōdō sa, ba no hoelō ndroeloe nasi, nifadaeloedaeloe nangi, nifangōrōngōrō misa. (*F. 5, 15. 16. Mat. 7, 7*), Bōi sa jamoeŵa'ō tōdōnia niha si manō, so dania hadia ia zinemania chō Zo'aja; niha si doea tōdō, sa-mangōrōngōrō manō nilaoenia, fefoe. Ba talifoesō side'ide, ba jamoe-soeno ia, ba wa'asalaŵania; (*Loek. 1, 47. 52*); ba so'ana'a, ba jamoe-soeno ia ba wa'ide'idenia, me no lala mbowo ndroe'oe dania lalania. (*Kor. II. 12, 9. Fet. I. 1, 24*). Toeimbœ loeo, so wa'aoechoe zino, ba aleoe ndroe'oe andrō, ba bowonia, ba atoroe, ba taja wa'asōchinia; si manō gōi dania wa'aleoe zo'ana'a, ba lalania andrō. (*Sin. 90, 5, 6*). **Ja'ahowoe niha, sanaōgō fanandraigō andrō, na no fadoehoe dōdō dania chōnia, ba itema dakela fa-aeri andrō, nifaboe'oe Zo'aja ba**

- zangomasí'ō ja'ia.** (A. 2. F. 5, 11, Job. 5, 17 b. t. Tim. II. 4, 8. Fam. 2, 10). 11
- 13 III. Bōi jamoeŵa'ō niha, na tetandraigō ia: Moroi chō Lowalangi, wa tetandraigō ndra'odo; Lowalangi, ba tebai tetandraigō ba zi lō sōchi, ba ja'ia, ba lō itandraigō niha.
- 14 Ba dozi nitandraigō, ba ba wangisō dōdōra tezōbizōbi ira ba tedōnisi.
- 15 Awena dania, na no abeto wangisō andrō, ba i'adonogō horō, ba horō andrō, na no moefaloea, ha i'adonogō wa'amate. (Moz. I. 3, 6. Rom. 6, 23). Bōi eloengoe ami, ja'ami ira
- 17 talifoesōgoe, somasi ndra'o. **Ha sambalō ame'ela si sōchi, ba ha sambalō bocala so'ahonoa zi otarai moroi si jaŵa, moroi chō Nama zihaga andrō, mitoee, ba zi lō fa'atobali, ba he fa'ateloemōloemō.** (Joh. 3, 27. Sin. 139, 12. Rom. 11, 29), Nilaoe dōdōnia, wa no i'adonogō ita, moroi ba daroma li si doe hoe andrō, ena'ō bōrōta nifazō-
- 19 chinia ita. (Fet. I. 1, 23). Ja'aboto ba dōdōmi, ja'ami ira talifoesōgoe, somasi ndra'o: dozi niha, ba ndramoe'lio'ō wamondrongo, bōi ndramoefahoelō wehede, ba bōi alio wofōnoe. (Sangomb. 5, 1. Amaed. 17, 20 27). Fōnoe niha andrō sa, ba lō ilaoe zatoelō, wamaigi Lowalangi. (Amaed. 29, 22. Efes. 4, 26). Andrō mibōhōli fefoe, hadia ia, si ra'ira'iō andrō, awō fefoe walōsōchi andrō, si no fahōna, ba mibologō dōdōmi wamona taroma li andrō, nitanō ba dōdōmi fangorifi nosomi. (Kol. 3, 8. Kor. I. 15, 1, 2).
- 22 IV. **Ba mi'o'ō daroma li andrō, ba bōi ha famondrongo manō, wolumo ja'ami.** (F. 2, 14. Mat. 7, 21. Loek. 11, 28). Na so zamondrongo taroma li andrō, ba na lō i'o'ō, ba no hoelō niha samaigi bawania ba zōrōmi; na no ifaigi ia, ba mofanō sa'ae ia, ba i'anema'ō olifoe, he wisa chalachalania. Ba si no mone hegō oroisa fangefa andrō, si no mo'- ahonoa, ba si lō teboelō ba da'ō, si tengā ha samondrongo, solifoe; na solo'ō gōi ia: da'ō zodōwādōwa tōdō dania, ba wolaoenia andrō. (F. 2, 12. Rom. 8, 2. Joh. 13, 17). Na so zangoema'ō tōdōnia, samosoe-mange Lowalangi ia, ba na lō itaha lelania, na ilimo dōdōnia, ba no faja wamosoemangenia Lowalangi. (F. 3, 2 b. t. Fet. I. 3, 10). **Da'ō zi sōchi wamosoemange Lowalangi, si iō si fabaja, hadia ia, wamaigi Lowalangi Ama:** na mōi ita moetolo zi lō ama, si lō ina, awō zi no mate donga, ba wa'aboe dōdōra, ba na tafaigī, fa bōi gōna ita si ra'ira'iō andrō, ba niha goeli danō. (Jes. 1, 17. Mat. 25, 36).
- FAZA 2.
- I. Famangelama, fa bōi eboa dōdō zamboeana, ba II. bōi zi lō boea-boea si sōchi ba wamati.
- 1 I. Ja'ami ira talifoesōgoe, bōi mi'ebaea'ō dōdōmi zamboeana, ba wamati andrō, chō Zo'aja lachōmi andrō chōda, Jesoe Ketiso. Na so ena'ō zi mōi ba gowoeloami niha solaedoeroe balaki, soberoe baroe loeo, ba na so gōi zi mōi, si noemana, soberoe si lō sōchisōchi; ba mifaigi ena'ō zobaroe baroe loeo andrō, ba mimane ena'ō: Dadao ba da'e, ja'oegō, faigi zi sōchi nahaoe; ba na mimane ba zi noemana andrō: Ja'oegō, ba ba da'ō iagō, zizio, ba ma tooe dadao, tooe mbakoebakoe gahego Andre! ba tengā no mifonaha wanoefa dōdōmi, ba tengā no sangoehoekoe, si so era'era si lō sōchi, ami? Mifondrondrongo, ja'ami ira talifoesōgoe, somasi ndra'o! Tengā no itoetoejoe Lowalangi zi noemana ba goeli danō Andre, ena'ō fahōna chōra wamati andrō, ba ena'ō sanema ondrōita ira, banoea andrō, nifaboe'oenia ba sangomasí'ō ja'ia andrō? Ba ja'ami, ba no mi'ositengagō zi noemana andrō (Kor. I. 1, 26). Hadia, tengā so'ana'a andrō 6

- 7 zamalangōgō ja'ami, ba tengā ja'ira  
zanōbi ja'ami ba rafe? Tengā ja'ira  
zango'aja tōi si sōchi andrō, si no  
moebe'e bōrō dōimi andrō? (Fet. I.  
8. 4, 14). Ba na mi'o'ō goroisa razo  
andrō, si so ba zoera: „O m a s i'ō  
z a h a t ō c h ū o e, s i m a n e  
f a' o m a s i o e n d r a' ū e g ū,” ba  
no si sōchi milaoe. (Moz. III. 19,  
9. 18. Gal. 5, 14. Mat. 22. 36 b. t.). Ba  
na mi'eboea'ō dōdōmi zamboeana,  
ba mamazōchi horō ami; ba ifa-  
doehoe'ō chōmi oroisa, wa no sa-  
10 nawō ami. (Moz. III. 19, 15). Na  
so sa ena'ō zolo'ō oroisa, ma'afe-  
foe, ba na isawō zambalō, ba no  
mo'ōmō ia. ba goroisa ma'afefoe.  
11 (Moz. V. 27, 26. Mat. 5, 19). Sangoem-  
ma'ō: „B ū i o h o r ū !” da'ō gōi  
zangoema'ō: „B ū i a n g e'ē.” Ba  
he lō mohorō'ō, ba na mange'e'ō,  
ba no tobali sanawō oroisa ndra'-  
12 oegō. (Moz. II. 20, 13, 14). Mimanō  
wehede, ba mimanō wolaoe, si mane  
niha nihoekoe ba goroisa fangefa a-  
13 ndrō, dania. (F. 1, 25). Lō'ō sa fa'-  
ahachō dōdō ba wangoehoekoe si lō  
mangahachōsi tōdōnia; ba i'osite-  
ngagō wangoehoekoe fa'ahachō dōdō  
andrō. (Mat. 25, 34 b. t. 41 b. t. Mat.  
5. 7).
- 14 II. Hadia goena, ja'ami ira talif-  
foesōgoe, na so zangoema'ō, so chō-  
nia wamati, ba na lō boeaboea?  
Hadia, i'ila, i'orifi ia famati andrō?  
(F. 1, 22. Mat. 7, 21. Rom. 3, 31.
- 15 Tit. 3, 8). Ba na so dalifoesō ma-  
toea, ba ma talifoesō alawe, si lō  
noechea ba sambō balazo, ndrege zi  
16 ma'ōchō; ba na so ba chōmi zangoem-  
ma'ō chōra: Mi'ae'e, ja'ohahaoe dō-  
dōmi, mi'oleoe, ba mi'aboesoi'ō ami!  
ba na lō mibe'e zogona fangehao  
mbotoroa, ba hadia goena? (Loek. 3,  
17 11). Si manō gōi wamati andrō, na  
lō boeaboea; no amaedola zi lō  
noso. (F. 2, 26. Gal. 5, 6. Kor. I. 13,  
18 2). Ba ma so zangoema'ō: Chōoe  
wamati, ba chōgoe mboeaboea.  
Oroma'ō chōgoe wamatimō andrō,
- si lō boeaboea, ba ba mboeaboea-  
goe oe'oroma'ō chōoe wamati andrō.  
(Mat. 7, 20). Hadia, no fadoehoe 19  
dōdōoe, wa ha samboea Lowalangi?  
Si sōchi da'ō; fadoehoe gōi dōdō  
mbechoe ba da'ō, ba hoemocha  
mboera. (Mar. 1, 24. Hal. zin. 19,  
15). Ba hadia, omasi'ō ū'ilā, ja'oegō 20  
niha si lō tōdō, wa lō goena wamati  
si lō boeaboea? Toeada Aberahamo 21  
andrō, hadia, tengā moroi ba mboeaboea  
isōndra wangatoelō, me ibe'e  
soemange nononia Iza'aki andrō?  
(Moz. I. 22, 9-12; Heb. 11, 17). ū'ilā 22  
ba da'ō, itolo ba mboeaboea andrō  
famati, ba moroi ba mboeaboea a-  
ndrō tefo'ahonoa wamati, (Róm. 4,  
3. Fet. II. 1, 5-10), ba itōrō zi so ba 23  
zoera andrō, imane: „Ba mama-  
ti G a b e r a h a m o c h ū L o w a-  
l a n g i, ba t e b e e f a' a t o e l ū  
d ū d ū n i a d a'ō, b a s i f a h o e-  
w o e c h ū L o w a l a n g i d ū i-  
n i a.” (Moz. I. 15, 6. Nga'ōt. II. 20,  
7. Jes. 41, 8). Mi'ilā, ba da'ō, ba 24  
mboeaboea isōndra wangatoelō ni-  
ha, ba tengā ha ba wamati. Si manō 25  
gōi Rachaba andrō, sohorō andrō,  
hadia, tengā ba mboeaboea isōndra  
wangatoelō, me ifa'amōi jomo chō-  
nia zinenge andrō, ba me ifatōrō  
ba lala bō'ō, wamofanō? (Jos. 2, 1  
b. t. Heb. 11, 31). Hoelō si mane 26  
boto sa, si lō fa'aori, na lō noso,  
si manō gōi wamati andrō, lō  
fa'aori, na lō boeaboea.

## FAZA 3.

I. Bōi ato zamahaō; bōi oja mbe-  
we. II. Fa'atoeateoa si ndroehoe.

- I. Bōi ato ami zamahaō, ja'ami 1  
ira talifoesōgoe; noa sa mi'ila tedooe  
dania wa'abe' hoekoe, nifatōrō chō-  
da. (Mat. 23, 8. Hes. 33, 7, 8). Asese  
sa sala ita, dozi ita. Na so zi lō  
sala ba li, ba no niha si no mo'ah-  
onoa ia, sangila mamatōro botonia  
ma'asamboea. (Sin. 19, 13). Na ta-  
be'e ba mbawa koedo zi'oli andrō,  
fa la'o'ō chōda, ba tafatōrō mboto-

- 4 ra, ma'asamboea: (*Sin. 32, 9*). Hiza gōi nowo andrō, ha wa'eboea ia, ba he ū'a'e angi sabe'e wamofanō, ba tebalī'ō zoei amoeri side'ide sibai andrō, heza nilaoe dōdō zamatōrō ja'ia. Si manō gōi lela andrō, ndrotonto droto side'ide ia, ba no eboea hocha. Hiza wa'ide'ide galitō, ba ha wa'eboea gatoea itoenoe. (*F. 1, 26*).  
 6 Alitō lela andrō, fa'eboea nōsi goeli danō ma'afefoe wa'eboea zilō atoelō andrō, chōnia, no fōna ndrotonto droto bō'ō lela andrō, lō sōchi mbotoda ma'asamboea ibe'e, ifohola roda wa'aoeri andrō, ba nifohola narako ia. (*Amaed. 16, 27; Mat. 15, 11, 18*).  
 7 Telawā sa fefoe ngawalō goetoe ndroe'oe, ba fofo, ba oelō, ba sali-waliwā ba nasi andrō; noa sa ilawa niha, ba lela andrō, ba lō sangila molaŵa ja'ia, niha; si lō sōchi andrō, si lō ahonohono, si no fahōna langoe famoenoe. (*Sin. 140, 9*). Fanoeno Zo'aja, Ama, ia chōda, ba fangelifi niha, nibe'e famaeedo  
 10 Lowalangi. (*Moz. I. 9, 6*). Ha samboea mbawa, ba faoma i'otarai ia, he fanoeno, ba he fangelifi. Bōi si  
 11 manō, ja'ami ira talifoesōgoe! Hadia, ha samboea goemboe, ba faoma aloeā chōnia, he sami, ba he ladoe?  
 12 He wisa, ja'ami ira talifoesōgoe, i'owoea mboea falo tōla marafala, ba i'owoea marafala tōla nagoe? Ba tebai aloeā nidanō sami ba ladoe. (*Mat. 7, 16*).  
 13 II. Ha niha ba chōmi zatoeatoea ba sotōdō? Jamoe'oroma'ō ba wa'atoelō wolo'onia mbceaboeania ba wa'eboeo dōdō, ba wa'atoeatoea andrō. (*Amaed. 15, 2; 16, 21. Efes. 5, 15*). Ba na so ba dōdōmi wa'afōchō ba fasosota, ba bōi misoeno ami, ba bōi milaoe waja, wamini'ō  
 15 si doehoe. (*Efes. 4, 31*). Tenga fa'atoeatoea si otarai moroi si jaŵa da'ō, moroi ba goeli danō da'ō, moroi ba dōdō manō, moroi ba mbechoe. (*Kor. I. 2, 6 b. t.; 3, 19*).  
 16 Ba zi so fa'afōchō dōdō sa, ba fa-
- sosota, ba da'ō so gōi wamakoejoe, awō ngawalō wolaoe si lō sōchi, fefoe. (*Gal. 5, 15. Kor. I. 3, 3*). Ba 17 fa'atoeatoea andrō, si otarai moroi si jaŵa, ba si ofōna chōnia, ba no ohaoehaoe, ba fanete da'ō, ba lō fasosota, ebolo dōdō, i'o'ō li, no fa'hōna chōnia wa'ahachō dōdō, ba boeaboea si sōchi, lō i'eboea'ō dōdō zamboeana, lō mamini tōdō. (*Tim. I. 1, 5. Amaed. 12, 1*). Ba si lō fasosota zamazaewe boea wa'atoelō dōdō andrō, ba wa'atoelō. (*Jes. 32, 17. Fil. 1, 11*).
- FAZA 4.
- I. Itegoe ira Jakobo, ba wasosota andrō, ba II. ba wanandraŵaisira awōra, ba III. ba wajawasa.
- I. He moroi wa lō atoelō ba chōmi, ba he moroi wagoeagoeasa andrō? Tenga moroi ba wasōndrata wangisōmi andrō, ba nōsimi? (*Rom. 7, 23*). Mangisō ami, ba lō manema ami; mange'e ami ba afōchō dōdōmi, ba tebai michamō; fasōndra ami ba manoewō, ba lō chōmi, me lō mangandrō ami. Mangandrō ami, ba lō mitema, me si lō sōchi wangandrōmi andrō; ena'ō mi'ā ia, ba wangisōmi andrō. (*Sin. 66, 18*). Ja'ami sohorō, ira matoea ba ira alawe, hadia lō mi'ilā, wa no si fa'oe doe ba Lowalangi wahoewoesa ba niha goeli danō? Tobali na so zomasí fahoewoe ba niha goeli danō, ba ibali'ō si fa'oedoe chō Lowalangi ia. (*Mat. 6, 24. Joh. I. 2, 15. Rom. 8, 7*). Ma miwai fajafaja niŵa'ō ba zoera andro? Solo hōe Ge hē ha andrō, nifonahania ba dōdōda; (*Jes. 42, 8*); ba eboea sa atō na wa'eboea dōdō andrō, ni'a'asogōnia; andrō imane: „Itimb'a Lowalangi zifajawa andrō, ba i'eboea'ō dōdōnia ba zangide'e'de'e'ō ja'ira". (*Amaed. 29, 23. Loek. 1, 52*). Ba mi'ae barō mbawa Lowalangi.  
**Mitimba Gafōcha, ba moloi ia, irōi**

- 8 **ami.** (*Fet. I. 5, 6. 8. 9.*) **Mi'ondrasi Lowalangi, ba l'ondrasi ami!** Mi-haogō danga, ja'ami si so horō ! ba mi'ohaoehaoe'ō dōdō, ja'ami si doea tōdō ! (*Nga'ot. II. 15, 2. Jes. 1, 16.*)
- 9 Ja'afōchō chōmi wamakaomi, ba mi'aboesi tōdō ba mi'ege'ege ! Jatobali fa'aboe dōdō wa'ikimi andrō, ba jatobali fa'aila wa'omoeso dōdō-mi andrō ! (*F. 5, 1. Mat. 5, 4.*)
- 10 Mi'ide'ide'ō ami fōna Zo'aja, ba ibali'ō salaŵa ami. (*Mat. 18, 4; 23, 12.*)
- 11 II. **Bōi mitandraŵaisi nawōmi,** ja'ami ira talifoesō ! Na so zan-draŵaisi talifoesōnia, ba ma sa-negoehoekoe talifoesōnia, ba itandra-ŵaisi goroisa, ba ihoeckoe goroisa. Ba na ūhoeckoe goroisa, ba tengə solo'ō oroisa ndra'oegō no sangoe-hoekoe ja'ia ndra'oegō. (*Sin. 15, 1-3. Mat. 7, 1. Jak. 1, 25.*) Ha samōsa zame'e oroisa, ba sangoehoe-koe, sangila mangorifi ba sangila mamakiko. Ba ja'oegō, ha niha ndra'oegō, sangoehoekoe awōnia ? (*Mat. 10, 28. Rom. 14, 4.*)
- 13 III. **Ba mifondrondrongo, ja'ami, sangoema'ō :** Ma'ōchō, ba ma ma-hemoloe mofanōga, masawa mba-noea heza, ba dōfi dania ndra'aga ba da'ō, maniaga ba mangaloei ha-re ; (*Loek. 12, 18 b. t.*) ; si lō mangila he wisa mahemoloe. Hadia sa nosomi andrō ? Zaoezaoe ami, si lō ararā oroma, ba taja sa'ae. (*Amaed. 27, 1. Sin. 144, 4.*) Ba mimane ena'ō : Na omasi Lowalangi ba na so noso, ba malaoe da'ō, ba ma da'ō. (*Hal. zin. 18, 21.*) Ba ija'e, ba misoeno ami, ba wajaŵasami andrō. Fefoe wajaŵasa si manō, ba no si lō sōchi. (*Kor. I. 1, 31.*) **Ba na so zangila molaoe si sōchi, ba na lō ilaoe, ba horō da'ō, chōnia.** (*Loek. 12, 47.*)

**FAZA 5.**

I. So dania wotoe zo'ana'a si lō atoelō andrō. II. Famaroee tōdō, ba wanganaee ūlō, ba wombase. III. Bōi mōi ba hōloe. IV. He lawissa, na omoeso dōdō ba na abōe dōdō, ba he lawisa ba zofōchō ba ba zi no eloengoe.

- I. **Ba mifondrondrongo, ja'ami so'ana'a, mi'ege'ege ba mi'angarōngarō, ba wa'afōchō andrō, sanōrō ja'ami dania.** (*Amaed. 11, 28. Loek. 6, 24. Tim. I. 6, 9.*) No obooe nibajabajami, ba no iā hama noechari andrō. Ana'ami andrō ba firōmi, ba no iā howoe, ba tobali famadoe-hoe'ō dōdōmi howoenia andrō, ba iā nōsimi, hoelō galitō. No mihiōna girōgirō ba loeo safoeria andre. (*Mat. 6, 19.*) Hiza, moe'ao sibai loeo zohalōwō andrō, nitahami andrō, loeo zohalōwō si no mōi mamasi nowimi, ba no iroegi dōgi dalinga Zo'aja ngahōnō fe'ao zamasi andrō. (*Moz. V. 24. 14. 15.*) No miforege wemanga, ba no mi'aboesoi'ō ami, ba goeli danō andre no miboa dōdōmi, ba loeo wamahō. (*Loek. 16, 19. 25.*) No mi'etoe'ō hoekoe zatoelō andrō, ba no miboenoe ; lō ilawā ami.
- II. **Ba mibologō dōdōmi, womba-se, ja'ami ira talifoesō, iroegi wa'-aso Zo'aja.** Hiza, ibase'ō mboea danō, seboea bōli andrō, sonowi, wamologō tōdōnia ba chōnia, irege itema deoe si fōfōna andrō ba teoe safoeria. (*Tit. 2, 13. Hos. 6, 3.*) Ba ja'ami gōi, ba mibologō dōdōmi, mibalobaloi, mi'a'aro'ō dōdō, noa sa ahato wa'aso Zo'aja andrō. (*Nga'ot. II. 15, 7. Fet. I. 4, 7.*) Bōi mi'angarōngarō ba chō nawōmi, ja'ami ira talifoesō, fa bōi tehoekoe ami; hiza, so moroi sa zangoehoekoe andrō. (*Mat. 24, 33.*) Mihalō famaedo ba wanaha famakao ba ba wamologō tōdō andrō zama'ele'ō andrō, si no fahoehoeo ba dōi Zo'aja, ja'ami ira talifoesō. (*Heb. 11, 36 b. t. Mat. 5, 12.*)

- 11 Hiza, tafahowehowoe'ō zi no manaha tōdōra. No mirongo wanaha Jobi andrō tōdōnia, ba loealoea Zo'-aja, ba no mirongo; me no saha-chō sibai tōdō Zo'aja ba sogolō tōdō. (*F. 1, 12. Job. 1, 21; 42, 10. Moz. II. 34, 6 b. t.*).
- 12 III. Ba si ofōna sibai, ja'ami ira talifoesōgōe, ba bōi mi'ae ba hōloe, bōi mibe'e hōloe zoroego, ba bōi gōi tanō, ba ma hadia ia mbō'-ōnia. Da'ō chōmi: Ja'ia, na ja'ia, ba: lō'ō, na lō'ō, fa lō gōna ami hoekoe. (*Mat. 5, 34-37*).
- 13 IV. Na so ba chōmi zi gōna fāmakaō, ba jamangandrō, na so zo-hahaoe tōdō, ba jamanoenō. (*Sin. 14 50, 15. Efes. 5, 19*).
- 14 Na so zofōchō ba chōmi, ba jamoefahede'ō ba zatoea mbanoea, ba ndra mangandrō ba chōnia, ba ndramoebajoini ia fānicha, ba dōi Zo'aja; (*Mar. 6, 13*);
- 15 ba i'orifi dania zofōchō andrō fāngandrō andrō, soroi ba wamati, ba i'abe'e'ō So'aja, ba na so horō, nifazōchinia, ba te'efa'ō chōnia.
- (*Mar. 16, 18. Mat. 9, 2*). Ba faoma 16 mi'ombacha'ō chō nawōmi horōmi, ba faoma mi'angandrō, salahi na-wōmi, ena'ō tefadōhō wōchōmi; abōlō sibai wangandrō niha satoelō, na moroi ba dōdō. (*Sin. 145, 18. 19. Amaed. 15, 29*). Elija andrō, ba no 17 niha, si mane amoeatada gamoeatania, ba mangandrō ia, moroi si-aikō ba dōdō, fa bōi moteoe, ba lō teoe ba danō, medōloe fache a matonga. (*Hal. zin. 14, 15. Loek. 4, 25. Fam. 11, 6*). Ba ifoeli mangandrō, ba so deoe, moroi ja'wa ba mbanoea, ba mowoea danō. (*Raz. I. 18, 42 b. t.*) He ja'ami ira talifoesō-19 goe! Na so ba chōmi zi no eloengoe, si no mondrōi si doehoe, ba na so zolohe ja'ia mangawoeli, (*Mat. 18, 15*), ba bōi zi lō aboto ba dōdō 20 da'ō: Solohe mangawoeli samazōchi horō, moroi ba lala eloengoea andrō, ba i'efa'ō nosonia ba wa'amate ba oja ibaloegō horō. (*Amaed. 10, 12. Fet. I. 4, 8*).

## Soera WETERO

andrō,

SI FŌFŌNA.

### FAZA 1.

I. Fangowai. II. Fanoeno Lowalangi, me no ifaigi chōda wangorifi, ba chō Keriso Jesoe. III. Famaroē tōdō, ba wanōrō lala si sōchi.

- 1 I. Fetero zanoera da'e, sinenge Jesoe Keriso andrō, chōmi si fate-woe, nitoetoejoe andrō, sizaewe ba Wondro, ba ba Galatia, ba ba Gafadokia, ba ba Azia, ba ba Mbitinia,  
2 (*Joh. 7, 35. Jak. 1, 1*), dali wango-

honogōi Lowalangi Ama, fōna, ba wangehao Geheha andrō, ba wolo'ō, ba ba wanefe ja'ami do Jesoe Keriso andrō. Jafahōna chōmi wa'eboea dōdō ba fa'ohahaoe dōdō. (*F. 2, 9. Rom. 8, 29. Heb. 12, 24. Fet. II. 1, 2*).

II. Nisoeno Lowalangi, Ama Zo'-aja ja'ita, Jesoe Keriso, si no mamoeli mangadonogō ja'ita, dali wa'-ahachō dōdōnia andrō, si no fahōna, ba wanōtōna andrō, si tengā faja, moroi ba wemaoso Jesoe Keriso a-

- ndrō, moroi ba ngai zi mate, (*Efes. 4, 1, 3; 2, 4 b. t. Rom. 6, 4*), ba wanema ondrōita andrō, si lō taja, si lō si lō gōna, si lō ariri, ni'irō'ō chōmi ba zoroego; (*F. 5, 4; Kol. 1, 5*); chōmi nirorogō' fa'abōlō Lowalangi andrō, balazi wamatim, ba wanema fa'aori si lō aetoe andrō, si no awai, ba wangoromo'ō ja'ia, na loeo safoeria andrō. (*Efes. 2, 6, 7, 6 Joh. 10, 28*). Ba da'ō owoeawoea dōdōmi, ja'ami, saboe tōdō iada'e ma'ifoe, na mogaona, ba wa'oja ngawalō wanandraigō andrō. (*F. 4, 12, 13; 5, 10. Joh. 16, 20. 22. Heb. 12, 7 11*). Ena'ō tetandraigō wamatim, ba ena'ō tesōndra, eboea mbōlinia, moroi ba mbalaki, si tekiko sa atō, nitandraigō ba galitō, ena'ō faloecha ami tesceno ami, ba molachōmi ami, ba tefosoemange ami, ba wa'ato'ele Jesoe Keriso andrō, (*Rom. 2, 10. Jak. 1, 3. F. 4, 13. Amaed. 8 17, 3*), somasi ami, he ū'aē lō mīrai faloecha, si fadoehoe dōdōmi iada'e, he ū'aē lō mi'ila ia, ba no owoeawoea dōdōmi ba da'ō; tebai laŵa'ō ha wa'abōlbōlō wa'omoeso dōdō andrō, si no si ndroehoe, (*Joh. 9, 20, 29. Kor. II. 5, 7*), me misōndra wozoe wamatim andrō, fangorifi noso andrō. (*Tim. II. 2, 10. Heb. 10, 10 39*). Fangorifi andrō nifatōoetooe zama'ele'ō andrō, da'ō ni'aloelaoeira tōdōra, sama'ele'ō fa'eboea dōdō andrō, si faloecha ami. (*Dan. 2, 44. 11 Hag. 2, 7-9. Mat. 13, 17*). No la'aloelaoei ha wa'ara ba he wisa ni'ōtō Geheha Keriso andrō, sangohō-nagō famadoehoe'ō ba dōdōra, wama'ele'ō famakao andrō, nitaha Keriso, awō lachōmi andrō, na no aefā wamakao. (*Dan. 9, 24; 12, 7 b. t. 12 Loek. 24, 26 b. t. Heb. 2, 9*). Ba te'oroma'ō chōra, wa tengā chōra, wa chōmi halōwōra ba ngawalō hadia ia andrō, si no moefā'ombacha'ōgō chōmi iada'e, ba zangombacha toeria somoeso dōdō andrō, ba chōmi, balazi Geheha ni'amoni'ō andrō, nifa-
- tenge moroi ba zoroego; mala'ika gōi zomasī mamaigi da'ō. (*Hal. zin. 2, 30 b. t.*)
- III. Andrō mi'a'aro'ō dōdōmi, bōi ambō gera'erami, midōnadōna manō ba wa'eboea dōdō andrō, ni'oro'ō chōmi ba wa'ato'ele Jesoe Keriso andrō. (*F. 5, 8. Loek. 12, 35*). Si mane ono solo'ōlo'ō li, bōi si mane amoeata fōna, ba gisō'isōmi andrō fōna, me lō mi'ila watahōgō. (*Efes. 4, 17 b. t.*) Toeladami ni'amoni'ō andrō, si no mogaoni ja'ami, si manō gōi mi'amoni'ō ami, ba mboeaboeami andrō, fefoe, (*Kor. II. 7, 1*), me no so ba zoera: „Mi'am on i'ō a m i, m e n o n i' a m o n i'ō n d r a' o d o." (*Moz. III. 11, 44*). Ba na fa'ama ami chōzi lō mamaigi bawa niha, wangoehoekoe, same'e balazi boeaboea zamōsana, ba mi'ata'oezi lō gōna boeaboeami, gōtō wekolini andrō; (*Rom. 2, 6-11. Heb. 12, 28*); me no mi'ila, tengā hadia ia zi tekiko, firō, ba ma ana'a hōlimi ba hoekoe faja andrō, chōndra toea, (*Kor. I. 6, 20. Efes. 4, 17*), no do seboea bōli hōlimi, hōelō ndro nono mbiribiri si lō sinegoe, si lō si ta'oenō, do Keriso andrō, (*Heb. 9, 14*), nihonogōi sa fōna, me lō moefobōrō danō na, ba nifa'ele'ō ba gōtō safoeria andre, bōrō ami, (*Rom. 16, 25. Tim. II. 1, 9. 10*), samati ba Lowalangi, moroi chōnia, ba Lowalangi si no manoesoegi ja'ia moroi ba ngai zi mate, si no mame'e lachōmi chōnia; tobali fanōtōna ba Lowalangi gōi wamatim andrō. (*Hal. zin. 2, 24. 33. Heb. 7, 25*). Me no mihaogō dōdōmi, ba wolo'ō si doehoe, ba wangomasī'ō talifoesō, fa'omasi, si lō famini tōdō, ba faoma moroi si'aikō ba dōdōmi mi'omasi'ō nawōmi. (*Rom. 12, 10. Joh. I. 3, 18*). Si no mendroeae toemboe ami, tengā moroi ba danōmō soboee dania, no moroi ba zi lō obooe, no moroi ba daroma li Lowalangi andrō, saoeri, ba si lō teboelō. (*Joh. I, 13*).

24 14. Jak. 1, 18). Me no „hoelō ndroe'oe nōsi goeli danō, m'aafefoe, ba fefoe lachō-minia andrō, ba hoelō mbowo ndroe'oe; aleoe ndroe'oe andrō, ba atoroe mbowo, (Jes. 40, 6-8), ba iroe-gizilō aetoe, ba lō teboe-lō daroma li Zo'aja andrō.” Ba da'ō daroma li andrō, ni'omacha'ō ba chōmi, toeria somoeso dōdō andrō. (Sin. 119, 89. 96).

## FAZA 2.

I. Famaroee tōdō ba wangehao tōdō, ba II. ba wolo'ō li zalaŵa, ba III. ba wanaōgō si lō atoelō.

1 I. Ba mibōhōli fefoe wa'afaito, awō ngawalō walimosa fefoe, awō wamini tōdō, awō wa'afochō dōdō, awō ngawalō wamōbōgō si lō sōchi, fefoe. (Efez. 4, 22. 31. Jak. 1, 21).

2 Hoelō ndraono sawena toembœ, omasi ami zoesoe andrō, si oroi daroma li andrō, si lō si faroeeka, ena'ō tedooe ami, ba chōnia andrō, fango-rifi, (F. 1, 23. Heb. 5, 13), na no mitandra wa'asōchi dōdō Zo'aja. (Sin. 34, 9).

4 Na mi'ondras i ia, gowe saoeri andrō, nitibo'ō niha sa, ba nitoejoe Lowalangi, seboea bōli chōnia; (Kor. 1. 3, 11. Sin. 118. 22. Mat. 21, 42); ba

5 mibe'e nifa'anō gōi ami, gowe saoeri, omo Geheha, ba wo'ere ni'amoni'ō, ba wame'e soemange ni'a-asogō Geheha, somasi Lowalangi, balazi Jesoe Keriso. (Efez. 2, 21 b. t.

6 Jes. 61, 6. Rom. 12, 1). Me no si mané ba zoera: „Hiza, o e b e' e ba Ziona gowe, tojo ba watalinga, nitoejoe, seboea bōli, ba samati chōnia ba tebai aila.” (Jes. 28,

7 16). Ba fa'eboea dōi chōmi, ja'ami samati; ba ba zi lō mamaati, ba no tobali tojo ba watalinga gowe andrō, nitibo'ō zotomo andrō, no tobali gowe niten dre, ba kara bōrō wa'ate'ala, (Hal.

zin. 4, 11. Jes. 8, 14), manendre ira, me lō la'o'ō daroma li andrō; ba da'ō gōi nihonogōi chōra. (Loek. 2, 34). Ba ja'ami, ba mado nitoejoe, ere salawa, soi ni'amoni'ō, banoea tāna chō Lowalangi; ena'ō mitoe-riagō gamoeata zogaoni ja'ami, moroi ba zogōmigōmi, ba hagania andrō, sahōlihōli dēdōda. (Moz. 11, 19, 5. 6. Fam. 1, 6. Tit. 2, 14. Kol. 1, 12. 13). Ja'ami si tengen banoea fōna, ba si no banoea Lowalangi iada'e, si lō moehachōsi tōdō fōna, ba si no moehachōsi tōdō iada'e. (Hos. 2, 23. Rom. 9, 25). He ja'ami ni'omasī'ō! oefaroee dōdōmi, me no si fatewoe ami, me no sikoli: bōi mifa'amōi ba dōdōmi wangisō nōsi niha andrō, si fa'emali ba dōdō. (Sin. 39, 13. Rom. 13, 13. 14). Ba mihaogō mboeaboeami, ba gotaloea niha bae-ro andrō, ena'ō lasoeno Lowalangi, na baŵa we'amōinia, bōrō mboeaboeami andrō, si sōchi, na latōngōni da'ō, na no labōbōgō chōmi zi lō sōchi. (F. 3. 16. Fil. 2, 15. Mat. 5, 16).

II. Ba mi'o'ō fefoe nifachoi niha, bōrō Zo'aja ja'ita, he razo, fondrege zalaŵa, ba he koemandroe andrō, nifatengenia, ba wangotoe'ō sanao horō andrō, ba ba wanoeno solaoe si sōchi. (Rom. 13, 1 b. t.). Si manō sa zomasi Lowalangi, folaoe si sōchi labe'e fama'afoe mbawa ba wa lō mangila andrō, ba niha sambō era'era. (F. 3, 9. Tit. 2, 8). Si mane si tengen sawoejoe, ba bōi si mane same'e baloebaloe walōsōchi wa no tengen sawoejoe ira; si mane enoni Lowalangi (Gal. 5, 1. 13). Dozi niha mifosuemange, mi'omasī'ō watalifoë-sōta, mi'ata'oefi Lowalangi, mifosuemange razo. (F. 4, 8. Rom. 12, 10. Fam. 14, 7. Mat. 22, 21). Ja'ami, sangai halōwō, mi'o'ō li zochō ja'ami, mi'ata'oefi sibai ira, bōi ha ba zi sōchi, sebolo tōdō, ba zafaito gōi. (Efez. 6, 5 b. t.).

III. Da'ō sa zomasi Lowalangi, na itaōgō wamakao niha, me itōrō

- 20 tōdōnia Lowalangi, na itaha zi lō atoelō. (*Mat. 5, 10. 39 b. t.*). Hadia sa doeria da'ō, na mitaha, na la'otoe'ō ami, me no so zalami? Ba na mitaha na lafakao ami, me no milaoe zi sōchi, da'ō zomasi Lowalangi. (*F. 21 3, 14. 17; 4, 16.*) Ba da'ō sa tekaoni ami, me no itaōgō gōi wamakao Kēriso, salahimi, ba me no irōi wamaedo chōmi, ena'ō mitara lahenia. (*F. 3, 18. Lōk. 9, 23. Jōh. 13, 15.*)
- 22 Jā'iā, lō n i f a zōchニア horō, ba lō moerong o w alim o s a ba m b e w e n i a. (*Jes. 53 9.*)
- 23 Kor. II. 5, 21). Me lahededehede'ō ia, ba lō ifoeli ihedehede'ō; me lafakao ia, ba lō ifangaha wolaoe ba lō, ibe'e ba danga zangetoelō'ō fangoehoekoe andrō. (*Jes. 53, 7. Jōh. 8, 24 48-50.*) No i'ohē jaŵā ba dōlā geoe andrō horōda, ba mbotonia, ena'ō aefa ita ba horō andrō, ba ena'ō aeri ita ba zatoelō; moroi ba zochonia andrō, wa dōhō wōchōmi. (*Kol. 1, 21. 22. Rom. 6, 11. Jes. 53, 5.*)
- 25 Hoelō mbiribiri sa, si no eloengoe, ami fōna, ba noa sa'ae mifoeli ami chō goebalo dōdōmi andrō, chō za-maigimaigi ja'iā. (*Jes. 53, 6. Jōh. 10, 11. 14.*)

## FAZA 3.

I. Amachoitabazi faronga. II. Famarooe tōdō zato, ba mboeaboea si sōchi.

- 1 I. Si manō gōi ndra alawe, ndramoe'o'ō li ndra matoeara, ena'ō te-dōnisi da'ō, ba mboeaboea ndra alawe andrō, he lō hedehede, na so ōsa, zi lō mamati ba daroma li andrō, (*Ejes. 5, 22 b. t. Kor. I. 7, 2 13-16*), na lanehegō mbocaboeami, wa mi'ata'oefi zi lō sōchi, awō wa 3 no ohaoehaoe ami. Bōi fangahao baero wangehao zi manō, bōi fo-nandranda boe ba fo'aja ana'a ba fo-noecha; (*Tim. I. 2, 9 b. t.*) fange-haora niha bacha andrō, si no to-bini, tōdō andrō, ba zi lō teboelō wa'ebolo dōdō ba fa'ahonohono, si
- nō omasiō Lowalangi. (*Sin. 45, 14.*) Si manō sa gōi wangehao ndra alawe ni'amoniō andrō, fōna, sanōtōna chō Lowalangi, ba la'o'ō li ndra matoeara; si mane folo'ō Zara andrō li Gaberahamo, fatoeha ia chōnia; ma'oewoenia ami, na mihaogō mboeaboeami, ba na lō mi'ata'oefi wamakao, hadia ia. (*Moz. I. 18, 12. Gal. 4, 31.*) Si manō gōi ndra matoea; mihaogō wa'oroedoe ba ndra alawe, bōi sambō era'era, me no ñōna'ōna wa'abōlōra, mifosoemange ira, me no awōmi sanema ondrōita andrō, fa'eboea dōdō andrō, fa'aeri, fa bōi tetabi wangandrōmi. (*Kor. I. 7, 3. 5. Kol. 3, 19.*)
- II. Ba fozoe, ba ena'ō na ha sara dōdōmi fefoe, ena'ō na afōchō chōmi gōi zafōchō chō nawōmi, mi'-omasi'ō dalifoesō, ja'ahachō dōdōmi nawōmi, ba bōi fajawa ami. (*Kol. 3, 12 b. t.*) Bōi misoelōni zi lō sōchi awōnia si lō sōchi, ba bōi misoelōni walelesa awōnia falelesa; bōi manō da'ō; samahowoe'ō ami; ba da'ō sa tekaoni ami, ba wanema howoe-howoe. (*F. 2, 23 T.es. I. 5, 15. Mat. 5, 44.*) „Ha niha sa zo masi 10 fangorifi, somasi i'ilā mba-wa si sōchi, ba jamoeta haleliania, ba zi lō sōchi, ba bewenia, fa bōi ilaoe wa-jā. (*Sin. 34, 13 b. t. Jak. 1, 26.*) Jamoe'erogō zi lō sōchi, 11 ba jamoelaoe zi sōchi, jamoe'a loei wa'atoelō, ja-moe gohi. (*Tim. I. 6, 11. Heb. 12, 14.*) Ihōrōhōrōgōsa zatoe-lō So'aja, ba ibe'e mbōrō dalingania ba wangadrōra; ba itōngō So'aja 12 zamazōchi si lō sōchi.” (*Sin. 34, 16. 17.*) Ba ha niha zamako ja'ami, na miforege wolo'ō si sōchi? (*Rom. 8, 28.*) Ba he mitaha wamakao, na bōrō wa'atoelō, ba ja'-ahowoe ami. Ba bōi mi'ata'oefi wameta'oera, ba bōi tokeaa'ami, (*F. 2, 20; 4, 14. Mat. 10, 28. Jes. 8, 12;*, 13 15

- 15 7), ba mi'amoni'ō Keriso, So'aja, ba dōdōmi; bōi mammalōmalō wa i'ane-ma'ō mi'ilā miboe'a, na so zanofoe li chōmi, ba wanōtōna andrō, si so ba dōdōmi, gofoc ha niha ia; ba bōi aefa wa'ebolo dōdō ba fa'ata'oe;
- 16 bōi itegoe ami tōdōmi, ena'ō aila zanandrawaisi ja'ami ba gamoeatami si sōchi andrō, ba chō Keriso, na labōbōgō chōmi zi lō sōchi. (*Tit. 2, 8*). Sōchi sa, na tefakao ita ba wolaoe si sōchi, na nilaoe dōdō Lowalangi ena'ō, moroi na tefakao ita ba wolaoe si lō sōchi. (*F. 2, 19; 4, 17 14-19*). Noa sa gōi mate Keriso, zamoeza, ba horō andrō, satoelō andrō, salahi zi lō atoelō, ena'ō i'ohe ita ba Lowalangi; niboenoe sa na dali mboto, ba ni'orifi dali Geheha, (*Loek. 23, 46. F. 2, 21. 24. Rom. 6, 19 10; 5, 6-8; 1, 4*, ba da'ō dali, ba we'amōnia ba wangombacha ba mbechoe ba goeroenga, (*F. 4, 6. Efes. 4, 20 9*), si lō molo'ō fōna, me ibologō dōdōnia Lowalangi wombalmabaloī, me loeo Nō'achi, me tefazōchi nowo andrō, ba ni'orifi si lō atotō andrō, ha dawālōe, ba nidanō. (*Fet. II. 2, 21 5. Moz. I. 6, 3. Heb. 11, 7*). Famaedo da'ō, famajagō idanō andrō, zangorifi ja'ami gōi iada'e. tengā fameta da'i nōsi, no fanofoe tōdō si lō sine-goe, chō Lowalangi, bōrō wemaoso Jesoe Keriso andrō, (*Heb. 10, 22 b. t. 22 Rom. 6, 4. Efes. 5, 26*), si so ba gambōlō Lowalangi, me no mōi ia ba zoroego, me no moebe'e barō mba-wania mala'ika, awō zalaŵa andrō, awō zabōlō andrō. (*Efes. 1 20 b. t.*)

## FAZA 4.

I. Itohoegō Fetero wamarooe tō-dōra, ba mboeaboea niha Keriso andrō, II. ba ba wanaha tōdō, na so wamakao.

- 1 I. Ba me no itaha wamakao Keriso, ba nōsinia, ba mi'a'aro'ō gōi ami tōdō si manō; noa sa ibato wamazōchi horō si no manaha famakao, ba nōsinia; (*Rom. 6, 6 b. t.*);

ena'ō bōi sa'ae mi'o'ō wangisō niha andrō, ba zi tosai nosomi ba goeli danō, ena'ō somasi Lowalangi mi'o'ō. (*Kor. II. 5. 15*). Noa sa abōnō, me no milaoe zomasi niha baero, ba gōtō si no noemalō, me mitōrō hocha, ba' fangisō si lō sōchi, ba femaboomaboe, ba femangamanga, ba famadoemadoe toeo, ba fame'eme'e adoe andrō, si lō tola. (*Rom. 13. 12 b. t. Tit. 3, 3*). Andrō fa'ero ira, me lō fao ami, wanōrō etoena wa'asilōjaŵa si manō, ba manandrawā ira. (*Joh. 15, 18 b. t.*). Ba tesechegō dania ira chō zi no mama'anō ja'ia andrō, ba wangoehoekoe niha saoerri, awō zi no mate. (*Tim. II. 4, 1*). Andrō sa te'ombacha'ō gōi ba zi no mate doeria somesco dōdō andrō, ena'ō aoeri mbechoera, ba chō Lowalangi, he no tehoekoe ira, dali niha, ba mbotora. (*F. 3, 19 b. t. Rom. 6, 10. 11*). Ba noa sa ahatō gamozoea hadia ia, fefoe. Ba mi'angananōi, ba bōi mifōrō, ba wanganōrō andrō. (*Joh. I. 2, 18. Loek. 21, 34. 36*). Ba si fōfōna, ba faoma moroi si'aikō ba dōdōmi mi'omas'iō nawōmi, me oja ibaloegō horō fa'omas'iō andrō. (*F. 1, 22. Kol. 3, 14. Jak. 5, 20*). Faoma mibe'e gō chō nawōmi na mōi tomemi, bōi mikō-kōkōkō. (*Heb. 13, 2. Fil. 2, 14*). Faoma mitolo nawōmi, balazi hadia nitema zamōsana, boeala andrō, si mane niha si sōchi, nibe'e fa'eboea dōdō Lowalangi andrō ba danga, fa'eboea dōdō si no oja ngawalō andrō. (*Rom. 12, 5, 6*). Na so zi 11 fahoehoeo, ba ja si mane niŵa'ō Lowalangi; ba na enoni, ba ja si mane na moroi ba wa'abōlō andrō, nibe'e Lowalangi, ena'ō tefosoemange Lowalangi, fefoe hadia ia nilaoe, bōrō Jesoe Keriso; ja chōnia zoemange ba fa'abōlō, iroegi zi lō aetoe! Jadoehoe. (*Rom. 12, 7. Kol. 3, 17. F 5, 11*).

II. Bōi fatoewoe chōmi galitō fandraigō andrō, ba chōmi, si gōna

- ami, ja'ami ni'omasi'ō; bōi hoelō na itōrō ami si lō larai mila. (F. 1, 13 6. 7. Jak. 1, 12). Ndromoendrohoēzi no mo'oeracha ami ba wamakao andrō chō Keriso, ba mi'omoesoi'ō dōdōmi, ena'ō omoeso gōi dōdōmi, ba ena'ō owoeawoea dōdōmi, na tefā'e'ō dania lachōminia andrō. (F. 1, 7. 8. Rom. 8, 17. Jak. 1, 2).
- 14 Na latandrawaisi ami, ba dōi Keriso, ba ja'ahowoe ami! me no ahono ba chōmi Geheha lachōmi andrō, Eheha Lowalangi. (F. 3, 14. Mat. 5, 10. 11).
- 15 Bōi sa faloecha ba chōmi zanaha famakao me no sange'e ia, ba ma me no sanagō, ba ma me no sanao horō, ba ma me ihalō chōnia zi 16 tenga chōnia. (F. 2, 20). Ba na so zanaha famakao, me no niha Keriso ia, ba bōi aila ia, ba jamoeseno Lowalangi, ba dōi andrō (Hal. zin. 17 11, 26. Tim. II. 1, 8. 12). Noa sa iroegi baŵa, fa ibōrōtaigō fangoehoekoe, ba mbanoea Lowalangi andrō. Ba na ofōna ba chōda, ba hadia wozoe zi lō molo'ō toeria somoeso dōdō andrō, chō Lowalangi? (Hes. 9, 6. Loek. 23, 31. Tes. II. 1, 5.
- 18 8). Ba na si lō locha lō a o e r i z a t o e l ō, ba h e z a i i a g ō si lō m o l o ' ō b a s i s o h o r ō? (Amaed. 11, 31. Jer. 49, 19 12). Andrō, sanaha famakao, si faoedoe ba zomasi Lowalangi gōi, ba ndramoetoo'ō nosora ba danga zombōi ja'ira andrō, si lō farōi, ndramoetoo'ō ba dangania, wolaoe si sōchi. (Jak. 5, 13. Loek. 23, 46).

## FAZA 5.

I. Famarooe tōdō zatoea. II. Famarooe tōdō zato, ba wa lō fajaŵa, ba ba wangabe'e'ō ja'ira. III. Fango'ozoei soera.

- 1 I. Oe'andrō ba zatoea andrō, ba chōmi, ja'o, awōra satoea, samadoehoe'ō famakao Keriso andrō, ba awō ba lachōmi andrō, nifa'e'ō dania, (Tit. 1, 5. Loek. 24, 48. Fam. 2 1, 9). Mikocbaloi rorogōfō Lowala-

ngi andrō, ba chōmi, bōi mibe'e ni'o'ooe ami; ena'ō na saoha gōlō, dali Lowalangi, bōi ba wangaloei loeo saila ita, ena'ō na moroi ba wa'omasi; (Joh. 21, 16. 17. Hal. zin. 20, 28. Tit. 1, 7. 11); bōi si mane salawa, ba dána chōra; ena'ō na toballi doemadoema ami, ba nikoebaloi andrō. (Kor. II. 1, 24. Tim. I. 4, 12). Ba mitema dania dakoela andrō, si tebai aleoe, lachōmi andrō, na to'ele dania zatoea goebalo. (Heb. 13, 20. Jes. 40, 10. 11. Tim. II. 4, 8. Fam. 2, 10. 26).

II. Si manō gōi ami, ja'ami si achi, mi'o'ō li zi'a a andrō. Ba dozi ami, ba faoma mi'olembe wa lō fajawa andrō ba chō nawōmi; itimba sa Lowalangi zi fajawa, ba i'eboea'ō dōdōni a ba zangideide'ō ja'ira. (Mat. 20, 26. Jak. 4, 6). Ba mi'ide'ide'ō ami, mibe'e ami ba danga Lowalangi andrō, sabōlō, ena'ō ibe'e salaŵa ami, na no iroegi baŵa. (Jak. 4, 10). Mibe'e balazi ia, na so zabee dōdōmi, gofoe hadia ia, sosó sa dōdōnia ami. (Mat. 6, 25 b.t. Sin. 37, 5). Bōi maboemaboe ami, ba bōi mōrōmōrō, itōrō sa danō si fa'oedoe chōmi andrō, Afōcha andrō, hoelō zingo sindrōndrōndrōndrō, i'aloeloei, ha niha ni'ania. (F. 4, 7. Hal. zin. 20, 31. Loek. 22, 31. Da'ō mitimba, mi'abe'e'ō ami, ba wamatī, me no mi'ilā, si manō gōi wamakao, sa-nōrō talifoesōmi andrō, ba niha ba goeli danō. (Jak. 4, 7. Fil. 1, 30). Ba ifaloea dania wamo'ahinoa ja'-10 ami Lowalangi wa'eboea dōdō andrō fefoe, sogaoni ja'ami, ba lachōmi andrō chōnia, si lō aetoe, ba chō Keriso Jesoe, i'abōlō'ō ami, i'abe'e'ō ami, ba ifodanedane ami, na no aefa mitaha wamakao ma'ifoe! (Kor. I. 1, 9. Efes. 3, 16. 17). Ja 11 chōnia wa'abōlō, iroeji zi lō aetoe! Jadoehoe. (F. 4, 11).

III. No oesoera chōmi ma'ifoe chō Ziliwano andrō, talifoesō si lō farōi,

oēwa'ō, famarooe dōdō nisoeragoe  
chōmi ba famadoehoe'ō, wa da'ō  
wa'eboea dōdō Lowalangi andrō, si  
ndroehoe, ba zi so ami andrō. (*Tes.*  
13 *I. 1, 1. Rom. 5, 2*). I'owai ami awōda  
nitoejoe andrō, ba Mbabilona, ba

onogoe Mareko andrō. (*Hal. zin. 12,*  
*12*). Faoma mi'owai nawōmi fa'ago-  
sa bawa ba wa'omasi andrō! Ja'-  
ohahaoe dōdōmi, dozi ami, si so ba  
chō Keriso Jesoe. (*Rom. 16, 16; 8,*  
*1*).

# Soera WETERO

andrō,  
SI SAMBOEA.

## FAZA 1.

- I. Fangowai. II. Famarooe tōdō  
ba wa'owōlō'ōlō ba mboeaboea ni-  
ha Keriso. III. Si doehoe wamahaō  
niha Keriso andrō.
- 1 I. Simoni Fetero zanoera da'e,  
enoni Jesoe Keriso ba sinengenia,  
ba zi no faloecha famati omasiō a-  
ndrō, si mane chōma, ba wa'atoelō  
dōdō andrō, chō Lowalangida, ba  
chō Zo'aja ja'ita, Jesoe Keriso.  
2 Jafaloecha ami wa'eboea dōdō ba  
fa'ohahaoe dōdō, jafahōna, ba wa'-  
aboto ba dōdōmi Lowalangi, awō  
Jesoe, So'aja ja'ita! (*Joh. 17, 3.*  
*Fet. I. 1. 2*).
- 3 II. Me noa sa i'amoealagō chō-  
da, ba wa'abōlō Lowalangi andrō  
chōnia, fefoe zogoena ba wangorifi  
ba ba wolo'ō chō Lowalangi, balazi  
wa'aboto ba dōdōda zogaoni ja'ita  
andrō, moroi ba lachōmi andrō ba  
moroi ba wa'asōchi dōdō andrō chō-  
nia, (*Fet. I. 2, 9*), ba ni'amoealagō  
chōda fondrege zeboea gamaboe'oela  
li andrō, seboea bōli, ena'ō mōi chō-  
mi gōi gamoeata Lowalangi andrō,  
ba da'ō, na no mi'efa'ō ami ba wa'-  
atekiko andrō, ba wangisō andrō,  
ba goeli danō. (*Joh. 1, 12. Joh. I.*  
*2, 15-17*). Ba andrō ja'a'oi so wa'-
- owōlō'ōlōmi, ba wangoroma'ō boea-  
boea si sōchi, ba wamatimani andrō,  
ba ba mboeaboea si sōchi, ba fa'-  
aboto ba dōdō, ba ba wa'aboto ba  
dōdō, ba fanaha tōdō, ba ba wa-  
naha tōdō, ba fa'anaoe gōlō, ba ba  
wa'ana'oe gōlō, ba fangata'oeffi Lo-  
walangi, ba ba wangata'oeffi Lowa-  
langi, ba fangomasī'ō talifoesō, ba  
ba wangomasī'ō talifoesō, ba fango-  
masī'ō niha fefoe. (*Fet. I. 1, 22.*  
*Tes. I. 3, 12*). Na so chōmi da'ō  
sa, ba na tedooedooe, ba lō areoe  
ami, ba tengā si lō boea ibe'e, ba  
wa'aboto ba dōdōmi Zo'aja ja'ita,  
Jesoe Keriso; (*Tit. 3, 14. Joh. 15,*  
*16*); si lō da'ō sa, ba saoe'a da'ō,  
no abōsi, ba no olifoe ia wangehao  
andrō, fameta horōnia fōna andrō.  
(*Joh. I. 2, 9-11*). Andrō mendroea  
manō mi'owōlō'ōlōgō, ja'ami ira  
talifoesō, wanga'aro'ō fogaoni ja'ami  
andrō, awō wanoetoejoe ja'ami a-  
ndrō; na milaoe da'ō sa, ba lō'ō  
manō te'ala ami. Na si manō sa,  
ba lō te'ambōsi chōmi dania lala  
ba mbanoea si lō teboelō andrō,  
chō Zo'aja ja'ita andrō, sangorifi  
ja'ita, Jesoe Keriso. Andrō wa lō  
oefamalōmalō wamasoegi ba dōdō-  
mi da'ō, he ū'a'ae no mi'ilā, ba he  
ū'a'ae no aro dōdōmi ba zi doe hoe

6

7

8

9

10

11

12

- andrō, si so chōmi. (*Rom. 15, 14. 15*),  
 13 Ba no amaedola gōmōgoe da'ō, oeŵā'ō tōdōgoe, fatoea sodo ba nose andre, fa bōi mōrō ami oebe'e, na oefasoegi ba dōdōmi, (*Kor. II. 5*),  
 14 1. 4), me no oe'ilā, lō ara tō, ba oerōi nosegoe andre, me no ibokai gōi chōgoe da'ō So'aja ja'ita, Jesoe Keriso. (*Tim. II. 4, 6. Joh. 21, 18*).  
 15 19). Ba oeforege gōi, enā'ō lō mammalōmalō so chōmi, na no mofanōdo, fa mi'ila mifasoegi ba dōdōmi da'ō.  
 16 III. Tenga sa fajafaja, nifachai dōdō, dali chōma mege, me ma'ombacha'ō chōmi wa'abōlō Zo'aja ja'ita, Jesoe Keriso, ba fa'ato'elenia; noa sa si no anehenehe fa'asalaŵania ndra'aga; (*Tim. I. 1, 4. Mat. 17, 1. 2. Joh. I. 1, 1*); noa sa itema chō Lowalangi Ama zoemange ba lachōmi, me tetandrōsaigō chōnia li andrō, moroi ba lachōmi andrō, si no eboea sibai, me imane: „Onogoe o masi õ d'a'ō, w'a'oma sigoe ia." (*Mat. 3, 17; 17, 5*).  
 18 Ba li andrō, ba no marongo, moroi ba mbanoea si jaŵa, me soga chōnia, ba hili ni'amoni'ō andrō, (*Mar. 9, 2*). **ba no sambeeña na wa'aio li zama'ele'ō andrō, chōda, ba si sō-chinia, na mitōngōni ia, hoelō wāndroe, sohagaini naha si no ogōmigōmi, irege tobaha fa'amolooe, ba irege no toembōe madala andrō ba dōdōmi.** (*Joh. 5, 39. Sin. 119, 105. Kor. II. 4, 6. Fam. 2, 28. Mal. 2, 4*).  
 20 Na si a'a zaboto ba dōdōmi, wa tengā loealoea gera'era niha fefoe, hadia ia, wama'ele'ō andrō, ba zoera. (*Kor. I. 2, 11*). Lō'ō sa irai toembōe hadia ia wama'ele'ō ba wa'edōna niha, nifatōrō Geheha ni'amoni'ō niha, na hoemedē ira; ba Lowalangi moroi. (*Sam. II. 23, 2. Jes. 34, 16. Mat. 10, 20; 22, 43*).

## FAZA 2.

I. Samaeloengoe andrō, ba hoe-koe si gōna ira dania. II. Fondrege zi lō sōchi ira.

- I. **Ba** so gōi zama'ele'ō sofaja ba chōra fōna, si mane ba chōmi, me so gōi dania zamahaō sofaja, samobōrō dania fa'atonia, ba wamakiko, sangosilō'ōgō gōi So'aja, si no mangōhōli ja'ira, ba sangasogō chōra fa'atekiko salio. (*Moz. V. 13, 1 b.t. Mat. 24, 11. Hal. zin. 20, 30. Joh. I. 4, 1. Joed. a. 4*). Ba ato dania zolo'ō chōra, ba wa'asilōjaŵara andrō, ba bōrō ira, wa tetandrawaisi dania lala si doehoe andrō. (*F. 2, 10. 13. 18. Rom. 2, 24*). Ba ba wa'omasira gana'a, ba lafachai waja, ba lalimo ami, ba i'otarai fōna sa'ae, ba lō ahooe hoekoe si gōna ira, ba fa'atekikora, ba tengā si mōrō. (*Tim. I. 6, 5*). Lō'ō sa salimagō chō Lowalangi mala'ika andrō, si no mama-zōchi horō, noa sa itibo'ō ba narako, nirate ba zogōmigōmi, no ibe'e nitaha, ba wangoehoekoe dania, (*Joed. a. 6. Fam. 20, 1; 9, 1. 11*), ba lō salimagō chōnia ōsi goeli danō fōna, ha ira No'achi andrō, sanoe-riagō fa'atoelō dōdō andrō, ni'orifinia, ha daŵaloe, me ifatōrō goloro ba niha si lō sōchi andrō. (*F. 3, 6. Fet. I. 3, 20*). Ba no itoenoe mbanoea Zodoma andrō ba banoea Gomora, i'etoe'ō hoekoe ba wanoe-doeğ, no ibe'e famaedo, ba niha si lō sōchi dania; (*Moz. I. 19, 24. Joed. a. 7*); ba no i'orifi Loti andrō, satoelō tōdō, nifakaokao andrō, ba nilaoe zi si lō jaŵa andrō, ba wa'asilōjaŵara; (*Moz. I. 19, 16. 29*); afōchō sa ba zatoelō andrō wamaigi, me no si fatewoe ia chōra, ba afōchō wamondrongo; ero ma'ōchō faloecha afōchō bacha dōdōnia, si no atoelō andrō, ba mboeaboea si lō sōchi andrō. I'ilā So'aja i'efa'ō zangata'oefi Lowalangi, ba wandaraigō, ba i'ilā itaha zi lō atoelō

- andrō, irege loeo wangoehokoe ba wangotoe'ō ja'ira; (*Sin. 91, 15. Kor. I. 10, 13j*); ba ofōna zanōrō lala nōsi niha andrō, wangisō si ra'ira'iō andrō, ba sangositengagō salāwā; safaito andrō, si fajaŵā, — lō ata'oe ira latandraŵaisi zolachōmi. (*Joed. a. 8. Tit. 3, 1, 2. Moz. II. 22, 28*). 10
- 11 Ba mala'ika andrō, sabe'e ba sabōlō moroi chōra, ba lō latandraŵaisi ira chō Zo'aja. (*Joed. a. 9*). 11
- 12 II. Ba ja'ira andrō, ba no timba zaliwaliŵā ba danō si lō tōdō, si no to'oea sondra'oe ba samakiko, latandraŵaisi zi lō la'ilā na i, ba ba wa'atekikora andrō tekiko ira 12
- 13 dania, (*Joed. a. 10*), faloecha ira loeo wa lō atcelō andrō, me no fa'o masira laŵā'ō tōdōra wemangamanga andrō, ba zi ma'ōchō, si ra'ira'iō ira ba saila ita, mangamanga ira, ba walimosara andrō, ba lahao-gōhaogō gōra, awōmi. (*Joed. a. 12. Loek. 16, 19. Fil. 3, 19*). Ba hōrōra, ba no ha sambalō ira alawe sohorō, ba lō labatobato wanao horō, lādōnisi dōdō si lō aro na; tōdōra, ba no moefamaha ba wa'omasi gana'a, ono ni'elifi ira. (*Tim. II. 3, 6*). 14
- 15 No larōi lala satoelō, ba no eloengoe ira, no latōrō lala Mbileamo, ono Mbozoro andrō, si no omasi loeo wa lō atoelō andrō, (*Joed. a. 11. Moz. IV. 22, 5, 7. Fam. 2, 14*), ba 15
- 16 si faloecha gōi fotoe golalōwania andrō: kalide andrō, nifonoro, si lō li, ba ilaoe li niha, itenaŵā wa tōtōdō zama'ele'ō andrō. (*Moz. IV. 22, 28 b. t.*). Ja'ira andrō, ba oe-mboe si lō idanō ira, lawoeo ni'oloi'ō nangi sabōlō, ba ni'irō'ō si bongi andrō, sogōmigōmi andrō. (*Joed. a. 12, 13. Amaed. 25, 14. Dan. 12, 3*). 17
- 18 Lalaoe waja, hocha, ba ladōnisi niha, ba wa'asilōjāwā, isō'isō nōsi niha andrō, niha si no aefa ma'ifoe ba zanōrō lala eloengoea andrō. (*Joed. a. 16*). Lafaboe'oe chōra wa'-aefa, ba ja'ira, ba no sawoejoe wa'-atekiko; ba zabōlō moroi chōnia sa 19
- mōi sawoejoe niha. (*Joh. 8, 34. Rom. 6, 16*). Na si no aefa ira sa ba wa'-ara'ira'iō andrō, ba niha goeli danō, ba wa'aboto ba dōdōra Zo'aja ja'ita, sangorifi ja'ita, Jesoe Keriso, ba na ifoeli zoei te'oe'oe ira da'ō, na ifoeli te'ala ira, ba no tobali abōlō-bōlō zafoeria andrō chōra, moroi ba zi fōfōna. (*Heb. 6, 4-6. Mat. 12, 45*). Sōchi sa ena'ō chōra, na lō irai a- 20
- boto ba dōdōra lala satoelō andrō, moroi na no aboto ba dōdōra, ba lafoeli foeri, ba la'erogō zoei goroisa andrō, ni'amoni'ō, nifa'ema chōra. (*Heb. 10, 26 b. t. Loek. 12, 47*). No 21 itōrō ba chōra niŵā'ō ba gamaedola andrō, si doehoe: „Asoe samoeli ja'ia ba goetania, ba bawi nifemondrisangawoeli ba getoena.” (*Amaed. 26, 11*).
- FAZA 3.
- I. Tenga faja wangawoeli Keriso andrō. II. Famarooe tōdō, ena'ō la-haogō, ba wamaondragō ja'ia. 1
- I. Samboea sa'ae zilalō soeragoe, ja'ami ni'omasi'ō, nisoeragoe chōmi, ba no faoma famasoegi ba dōdōmi gera'era sohaoehaoe, (*F. 1, 13. Fet. I. 5, 12*), ena'ō itōrō tōdōmi daroma li andrō, nihōnagō zama'ele'ō ni'amoni'ō andrō fangoema'ō, ba oroisa zinenge andrō chōmi, ba chō Zo'aja ja'ita, sangorifi ja'ita. (*Joed. a. 17*). Da'ō zi a'a zaboto ba dōdōmi ena'ō, wa so dania zango'aja, na loeo safoeria andrō, sanōrō lala wangisō andrō chōra, (*Tim. I. 4, 1. Joed. a. 18*), ba sangoema'ō: Hezo gamaboe'oela linia andrō, ba wa'asonia? Me no aefa mate ndra toea sa, ba lō te-boelō fefoe, hadia ia, si mane ja'ia i'otarai ba mbōrōta nifazōchi Lowalangi. (*Hes. 12, 22. Jes. 5, 19*). Noa sa ni'odōdōgō wa tobini chōra, wa no i'otarai fōna sa'ae so mbanoea si jaŵā ba tanō tooe, moroi ba ni-danō, moroi ba daroma li Lowalangi, (*Sin. 136, 6; 33, 6*), si mōi gōi famakiko danō'a da'ō; inōnōi idanō. 2
- 3
- 4
- 5
- 6

- 7 (F. 2, 5. Moz. I. 7, 11 b. t.). Ba banoea si ja'wa iada'e ba tanō iada'e, ba no moetenagō, ba daroma li da'ō gōi, no moetaha, ba wamatōrō ba galitō, na loeo wangoehoekoe andrō, na loeo wa'atekiko niha si lō mangata'oefi Lowalangi. (F. 2, 9. Mat. 24, 35 b. t.). Ba bōi jatobini chōmi zi sambalō andrō, ja'ami ni'omasi'ō: chō Zo'aja, ba no timba zi hōnō fache zi ma'ōma'ōchō, ba timba zi ha ma'ōma'ōchō zi hōnō fache.
- 9 (Sin. 90, 4). Lō i'aragō gamaboe'oe-la li andrō So'aja, si mane ni'wa'ō niha ōsa, wa fangaragō, ha fa'ebolo dōdōnia, bōrō ita, ba lō omasi ia tekiko ōsa, ena'ō ahori faloecha ira wamalalini era'era. (F. 3, 15. Heb. 10, 37. Hes. 18, 23; 33, 11.) Ba hoelō wa'aso zanagō, na iroegi dania loeo Zo'aja andrō, ba zofetoe dania banoea si ja'wa, wa'ataja, ba ba zadoedoe bōrōtania, ba wa'achozi, ba zachozi tanō, awō nifazōchi, ba goeli danō andrō. (Mat. 24, 43 b. t. Tes. I, 5, 2. Jes. 51, 6. Sin. 102, 27).
- 11 II. Ba me sadoedoe da'ō fefoe, ba hadia, lō miforege wanōrō lala satoelō andrō, awō wangata'oefi Lowalangi? (Loek. 21, 36). ba wanōtōna, ena'ō iroegi loeo Lowalangi andrō, ba wehoeloe dōdō ba da'ō, ja'ia mbōrō wa adoedoe mbanoea si ja'wa, ba galitō, ba bōrō wa'alaoe
- mbōrōtania andrō, ba wa'achozi. (Fil. 3, 20). Ba tadōnadōna mbanoea 13 si ja'wa, si bohooe, ba tanō si bohooe, dali gamaboe'oe-la linia andrō — ba zahono fa'atoelō dōdō. (Jes. 65, 17. Heb. 2, 5. Fam. 21, 27). Andrō, 14 ja'ami ni'omasi'ō, me midōnadōna zi manō, ba mi'owōlō'ōlōgō, ena'ō lō hadia ia zi tokana ba sinegoe chōmi, fōnania, na ifaigi, ba wa'atoelō. (Tes. I. 5, 23). Ba fangorifi, 15 mi'wa'ō tōdōmi, wa'ebolo dōdō Zo'aja ja'ita andrō, si mane nisoera Waoelo gōi chōmi, talifoesōda ni'omasi'ō andrō, ba wa'atoeataea andrō, nibe'e chōnia, (F. 3, 9. Rom. 2, 4), si mane fehedenia gōi, na itōrō 16 linia da'ō, ba zoera andrō, fefoe, ba ziso ōsa zafōchōfamotochi, nifoejoe'ō zi lō moefahaō andrō ba si lō aro tōdō, si mane soera bō'ō andrō gōi, ba wamakiko ja'ira. (Rom 8, 19). Ba ja'ami ni'omasi'ō, me no tohōna mi'ilila, ba mi'angelama, fa lō adōni ami gōi ba wa'eloengoe zi lō molo'ō andrō, ba fa lō teboelō ami ba wa'aromi andrō. (Tes. II. 2, 2. Kor. I. 15, 58). Ba jatedooe chōmi wa'e-boea dōdō andrō, ba fa'aboto ba dōdōmi Zo'aja ja'ita, Jesoe Keriso, sangorifi ja'ita. Ja chōnia zoemange, he iada'e, ba he na loeo si lō aetoe andrō. (Kol. I. 9-11. Fet. I. 5, 11).

## Soera JOHANE andrō, SI FŌFŌNA.

### FAZA 1.

I. Famadoehoe'ō Johane Jesoe. II.  
Lō tola lō tatehe, wa si so horō ita.

I. Si otarai mbōrōta andrō, ni-

rongoma, ni'ilā hōrōma, si no anehe ndra'aga, ba nibabaja dangama andrō, ba daroma li fangorifi andrō. (Joh. 1, 1. 14; 20, 27). Ba no tefaele'ō wa'aoeri andrō, ba no ma'ilā,

- ba mafadoehoe'ō, ba ma'ombacha'ō chōmi wa'aeri andrō, si lō aetoe, si no so chō Nama, ba si no moe-fa'ele'ō chōda. (Joh. 1, 4; 17, 3. 5). 3 Ni'ilama andrō, nиронгома, ма'омбача'о чоими гои, ена'о авдома ami гои, ba awō Nama sa ita, ba awō Nononia, Jesoe Keriso. (Joh. 4, 21, 23). Ba da'ō nisoerama chōmi, ena'о a'oi so wa'омоесо dōdōmi. (Joh. 15, 11. Fet. I. 4, 13).
- 5 II. Ba da'о doeria andrō, nиронгома чония, ni'ombacha'о ма'омбача'о чоими, wa no haga Lowalangi, awō wa lō hadia ia wa'огдомигоми ba dōdōnia. (Joh. 1, 9; 8, 12). Na tawa'о, awōnia ita, ba na tatōrō zogōmigōmi, ba no mofaja ita, ba tengsi doehoe nilaoeda. (F. 2, 9. Joh. 12, 7 35 b. t.). **Ba na tatōrō haga, si mane fe'asonia ba haga, ba no fa'awō ita, ba ihaogō ita do Nononia Jesoe, iheta horōda fefoe.** (Ejes. 5, 8. 9. Fam. 1, 5. Heb. 9, 12. 14). Na tawa'о lō horōda, ba tafowhō ita, ba si doehoe lō'о ba dōdōda. (Amaed. 20, 9; 28, 13). Na ta'ombacha'о horōda, ba lō farōi ia, ba no satoelō ia, fa i'efa'о chōda horō andrō, ba fa ihaogō ita, fa iheta fefoe zi lō a-10 toelō. (Sin. 32, 3-5. Tit. 2, 14). Na tawa'о, lō nifazōchida horō, ba tабали'о sofaja ia, ba taroma linia andrō lō'о, ba dōdōda. (Rom. 3, 4. 10).
- FAZA 2.**
- I. Jesoe zangatoelō'о niha ba Lowalangi. II. Tandra wa awō Lowalangi ba awō Jesoe ita. III. Bōi ta'-omas'i'о hadia ia zi so ba goeli danō. IV. Famangelama ba zamaeloe-ngeoe andrō.
- 1 I. He ja'ami iraonogoe ! Andrō oesoera chōmi da'о, fa bōi misazō-chi horō. Ba na so zamazōchi horō, ba so chōda zi loeloei mangoema'о chō Nama, Jesoe Keriso, satoelō tōdō andrō. (Rom. 6, 1. 2. Jes. 53, 2 11. 12). **Ba ja'ia hōli ba horōda a-**ndrō, **ba tengsi ha ba horōda andrō, no ba horō nōsi goeli danō ma'afe-foe гои.** (F. 4, 10. Kor. II. 5, 18. 19). 3 II. Ba ba da'о oroma chōda, wa no aboto ba dōdōda ia, na ta'о'о goroisania. (F. 3, 6. Joh. 14, 21. Mat. 7, 21). Na so zangoema'о : No aboto ba dōdōgoe ia, ba na lō i'о'о goroisania, ba sofaja da'о, ba si doehoe lō'о ba dōdō da'о. (F. 4, 20). Ba na so zolo'о linia, ba chōnia mo'ahonoa wa'омаси Lowalangi andrō, si ndroehoendroehoe. Ba da'о aboto ba dōdōda, wa ba chōnia so ita. (F. 5, 3; 4, 12). Na so zangoema'о, ba chōnia ahono ia, ba mo'о-мō ia, fa si mane amoeata da'о гои gamoeatania. (Joh. 13, 15). He ja'ami ni'omas'i'о, tengsi oroisa si bohooe oesoera chōmi, oroisa si no ara, si no so chōmi, i'otarai mbōrōta ; taroma li andrō, nиронгоми, i'otarai mbōrōta, goroisa si no ara andrō. (F. 3, 11. Joh. a. II. 5). Oroisa si bohooe zoei oesoera chōmi, si no doehoe ba chōnia ba ba chōmi, me si taja zogōmigōmi andrō, ba me hoemaga sa'ae haga andrō, si ndroehoe. (Rom. 13, 12). Na so zangoema'о, ba haga so ia, ba na fatioe dōdōnia ba dalifoesōnia, ba ba zogōmigōmi so ia, iroegi da'e. Sango-masi'о talifoesōnia, ba no ahono ba haga, ba lō ba chōnia fangala. Si 11 fatioe tōdō chō dalifoesōnia, ba ba zogōmigōmi so ia, sogōmigōmi itōrō, ba lō i'ila, heza isawa, me no ifobaloenō hōrōnia sogōmigōmi andrō. (F. 3, 14. 15. Joh. 12, 35). 10
- III. Oefa'ohe'о zoera chōmi, ja'-ami iraono, me no moe'efa'о chōmi horōmi, bōrō dōinia. (Loek. 24, 47). Oefa'ohe'о zoera chōmi, ja'ami ira 13 ama, me no aboto ba dōdōmi zi otarai mbōrōta andrō. Oefa'ohe'о zoera chōmi, ja'ami ono matoea, me no milawa Gafōcha. No oefa'-ohe'о zoera chōmi, ja'ami iraono, me no aboto ba dōdōmi Nama. (Joh. 1, 7. Ejes. 6, 11 b. t.). No oefa'ohe'о 14

- zoera chōmi, ja'ami ira ama, me no aboto ba dōdōmi zi otarai mbōrōta andrō. No oefa'ohe'ō zoera chōmi, ja'ami ono matoea, me no sabōlō ami, ba me ahono ba dōdōmi da-roma li Lowalangi, ba me no mila-wā Gafōcha. **Bōi mi'omasi'ō nōsi goeli danō, ba ma hadia ia, zi so ba goeli danō. Na so zangomasi'ō ūsi goeli danō, ba lō fangomasi'ō Ama ba dōdōnia.** (*Rom. 12, 2. Jak. 4, 4.*) Me tengā moroi chō Nama, me moroi ba nōsi goeli danō fefoe, hadia ia, zi so ba goeli danō, he fa'omasi nōsi niha, ba he fa'omasi hōrō, ba he fajawasa andrō, ba ga-na'a. Ba si taja nōsi goeli danō, awō wa'omasinā andrō, ba solo'ō somasi Lowalangi, ba lō teboelō, iroegi zi lō aetoe. (*Kor. I. 7, 31. Fet. I. 1, 24.*)
- 18 IV. He ja'ami iraono ! Amozoea sa'ae, ba si mane nirongomi, so dania zi fa'oedoe chō Keriso, ba no ato iada'e zi tobali si fa'oedoe chō Keriso. Moroi ba da'ō aboto ba dō-dōda, wa amozoea sa'ae. (*Fet. I. 4, 7. Tes. II. 2, 3 b. t. Joh. I. 4, 3. Joh. II. a. 7.*) Ba chōda la'otarai, ba tengā awōda ira ; na awōda sa ira mena'ō, ba lō laheta ira chōda mena'ō, ba ena'ō oroma, wa lō dozi awōda ira.
- 19 (*Hal. zin. 20, 30. Kor. I. 11, 19.*) Ba no so chōmi wamajoini andrō, chō ni'amoni'ō andrō, ba mi'ilā fefoe, hadia ia. (*Kor. II. 1, 21. 22.*) Tenga andrō oefa'ohe'ō zoera chōmi, me lō mi'ilā zi doehoe, andrō oefa'ohe'ō chōmi, me no mi'ilā, ba me tengā moroi ba zi doehoe fefoe, hadia ia,
- 22 waja. Ha niha zofaja, baero zango-silō'ōgō, wa Keriso andrō Jesoe ? Da'ō zi fa'oedoe chō Keriso, sango-silō'ōgō Ama, awō Nono. (*F. 2, 18. Joh. 20, 31. Fet. II. 2, 1.*) Dozi sangosilō'ōgō Ono, ba lō'ō gōi chōra Ama ; sanehe Ono, ba chōnia so gōi Nama. (*F. 4, 15. Joh. 5, 23. Joh. II. a. 9.*) Nirongomi, i'otarai mbōrōta, ba ja'ahono ba dōdōmi.
- Na ahono ba dōdōmi nirongomi, i'otarai mbōrōta, ba ahono gōi ami ba chō Nono ba ba chō Nama. (*Joh. 14, 23.*) Ba da'ō gamaboe'oela li andrō, nifaboe'oenia chōda : fa-aeroer si lō aetoe andrō. (*F. 5, 11. Joh. 10, 28.*) Da'ō nisoeragoe chō-mi, ba zamaeloengoe ja'ami andrō, ba ja'ami — ba no ahono ba dōdōmi wamajoini andrō, nitemami chōnia, ba lō mogoena chōmi, ifahaō ami niha, mi'igō sa'ae ba chōnia, dali wamahaō wamajoininia ja'ami andrō, ba ngawalō hadia ia, fefoe, ba no si doehoe, ba tengā faja ; mi'o'ō wamahaōnia ja'ami andrō. (*Joh. 14, 26; 16, 13.*) Ba da'ō, ja'ami iraono, mi'igō ba chōnia, ena'ō lō aiwō ita, na i'oroma'ō ia dania, ba ena'ō lō te'ailasi ita chōnia, ba wa'asonia. (*Joh. 15, 4. F. 4, 17.*) Na mi'ilā, satoelō ia, ba ja'aboto ba dōdōmi, wa chōnia toe-mboe gōi dozi solaoe satoelō andrō. (*F. 3, 7-10.*)

## FAZA 3.

I. Fa'ohahaoe dōdō nono Lowalangi ba tōtōnafōra. II. Tandra wa ono Lowalangi ira : Fa'atoelō dōdō ba fa'omasira dalifoesō, III. ba loe-loea da'ō : Fa lō aiwō ira chō Lowalangi.

I. Mifaigi, ha wa'eboea wa'omasi andrō, ni'amoealagō Nama chōda, fa ono Lowalangi dōida, ba fa doe-hoe gōi ononia ita. Da'ō mbōrō, wa lō aboto ba dōdō niha goeli danō ita, me lō saboto ba dōdōra ia. (*Joh. 1, 12. Gal. 4, 6. Joh. 17, 25.*) He ja'ami ni'omasi'ō ! ono Lowalangi ita iada'e, ba lō'ō na moe'-oroma'ō, hadia ita dania. No ta'ilā, na no moe'-oroma'ō dania, ba fachilichili ita chōnia, me tanehegō dania ia, he wisa ia. (*Rom. 8, 16 b. t. Kol. 3, 4. Fil. 3, 21.*) Ba dozi sanōtōna da'ō chōnia, ba lahaogō ira, si mane ja'ia, si lō si ra'ira'iō. (*Heb. 12, 14.*)

II. Dozi samazōchi horō, ba la-

- 5 sawō gōi goroisa, ba fanawō oroisa horō andrō. (*F. 5, 17*). Ba no mirongo, wa andrō tafa'ele'ō ia, ena'ō iheta horō andrō, ba lō horō ba dōdōnia. (*F. 1, 7. Fet. I. 2, 24*).  
 6 Dozi sahono chōnia, ba lō mama-zōchi horō. Dozi samazōchi horō, ba lō lárai la'ilā ia, ba lō saboto  
 7 bā dōdōra ia. (*F. 2, 3 b. t.*). He ja'ami iraono! bōi jamoefaeloe-  
 8 ngoe ami niha. Solaoe satoelō, da'ō zatoelō, si mane ja'ia andrō, si no atoelō. (*F. 2, 26, 29. Efes. 5, 6*).  
 9 Moroi ba Gafōcha zamazōchi horō; moroi ba mbōrōta sa ifazōchi ho-  
 rō Afōcha. Ba da'ō tefa'ele'ō Nono Lowalangi, ena'ō ifakiko halōwō Ga-  
 10 fōcha. (*Joh. 8, 44. Heb. 2, 14*). Dozi si toemboe ba Lowalangi, ba lō ma-  
 mazōchi horō, me lō teboelō danō-  
 11 mōnia ba dōdōra, ba tebai mama-zōchi horō ira, me no moroi ba Lo-  
 walangi ira. (*F. 5, 1. 18. Fet. I. 1, 23*). Ba da'ō oroma, ha niha nono Lowalangi, ba ha niha nono Gafō-  
 12 cha. Dozi si lō molaoe satoelō, ba tenga moroi ba Lowalangi ira, awō zi lō mangomasi'ō talifoesōnia. (*F. 2, 29; 4, 8*). Da'ō sa doeria, niro-  
 13 ngomi, i'otarai mbōrōta, fa faoma ta'omasi'ō nawōda. (*F. 2, 7. 8. Joh. 13, 34*). Bōi si mane Ka'ino andrō, soroi ba Gafōcha, samoenoe achi-  
 14 nia; ba hana wa iboenoe? Me no si lō sōchi mboeaboeania, ba me satoelō sa mboeaboeanachinia. (*Moz. 1. 4, 8*). Ba bōi ahōlihōli dōdōmi, ja'ami ira talifoesō, na fatioe dōdō niha goeli danō chōmi. (*Joh. 15, 18 b. t.*). No ta'ilā, no awoe'a ita ba wa'amate, no tasawa wa'aoeri, me ta'omasi'ō dalifoesō; si lō mangomasi'ō, ba lō teboelō ba wa'amate.  
 15 Samoenoe niha dozi zi fatioe tōdō ba dalifoesōra; ba mi'ilā, lō samoenoe niha, si so fa'-  
 16 aoeri si lō aetoe, si lō teboelō ba dōdōnia. (*Mat. 5, 21. 22. Gal. 5, 21*). Ba da'ō no aboto ba dōdōda wa'-  
 omasi andrō, me no ibelegō noso-

nia fōnada, ba mo'ōmō gōi ita, ta-belegō nosoda fōna dalifoesōda. (*Joh. 15, 13*). Ba na so zi so ana'a goeli 17 danō, ba na i'ilā, ambō chō dalifoesōnia, ba na idoeħō dōdōnia chōnia, ba hezo wa'omasinia Lowalangi andrō, ba dōdōnia? (*Moz. V. 15, 7 b. t. Jak. 2, 15. 16*). He ja'ami ira-  
 18 no! bōi ba li ta'omasi'ō nawōda, ba bōi ba lela, ba nilaoeda chōnia ta'omasi'ō ia, ba si ndroehoendroe-hoe. (*Rom. 12, 9. 13*).

III. Ba ba da'ō aboto dania ba 19 dōdōda, wa moroi ba zi doeħoe ta'-  
 otarai, ba fadoehoe dōdōda fōnania tabe'e, (*Joh. 18, 37*), wa no eboea 20 Lowalangi, moroi ba dōdōda, awō wa no aboto ba dōdōnia fefoe, ha-dia ia; na i'adoegħ ita tōdōda. (*Jes. 55, 7-9*). He ja'ami ni'omasi'ō! na 21 lō i'adoegħ ita tōdōda, ba so chōda wa lō aiwō, chō Lowalangi, (*Heb. 4, 16*), ba hadia ia ni'andrōda, ba 22 tatema chōnia, me ta'o'ō goroisania, ba me talaoe zomasi ia. (*F. 5, 14. 15. Mar. 11, 24. Joh. 15, 7*). Ba 23 da'ō goroisania, ena'ō mamati ita ba dōi Nononia, Jesoe Keriso, ba ena'ō faoma ta'omasi'ō nawōda, si mane ni'oroi'ōnia chōda. (*Joh. 6, 29; 15, 12. Efes. 5, 2*). Ba na so 24 zolo'ō goroisania, ba ba chōnia ahono da'ō, ba ja'ia gōi, ba lō teboelō ba zi manō. Ba ba da'ō aboto ba dōdōda, wa lō teboelō ia ba chōda, ba Geheha andrō, nibe'enia chōda. (*F. 4, 13. Joh. 14, 23. Rom. 8, 9*).

#### FAZA 4.

I. Famangelama, ba zamaeloe-  
 ngoe andrō, II. famarooe tōdō, ba  
 wangomasi'ō talifoesō, bōrō wa'oma-  
 si Lowalangi ita.

I. He ja'ami ni'omasi'ō! bōi dozi 1 eheha fadoehoe dōdōmi, mitandraigō sa geheha andrō, na moroi ba Lowalangi ira. No ato zama'ele'ō so-faja, si mōi ba niha ba goeli danō. (*Tes. I. 5, 19-22. Joh. 2, 18. Fet. II. 2, 1*). Ba da'ō aboto ba dōdōmi Ge- 2

- heha Lowalangi: Dozi eheha, sanehe Jesoe Keriso, si no tobali ōsi niha, ba moroi ba Lowalangi da'ō; (Joh. 1, 1-14); ba dozi eheha, si lō manehe Jesoe, ba tengā moroi ba Lowalangi, ba da'ō gamoeata zi fa'oedoe chō Keriso andrō, nirongomi; so ia, ba no so ia sa'ae ba goeli danō. (F. 2, 18. 22. Tes. II. 2, 7).

4 Moroi ba Lowalangi ami, ja'ami iraono, ba no milawa da'ō, me no ebœa zi so ba dōdōmi, moroi ba zi so ba niha ba goeli danō andrō. (F. 5, 4. Loek. 11, 22). Moroi ba goeli danō ira, andrō moroi ba goeli danō hoehoeora, ba niha goeli danō zamondrongo chōra. (Joh. 15, 19).

5 6 Moroi ba Lowalangi ita. Si no aboto Lowalangi ba dōdō, da'ō zamondrongo chōda; lō ifondrondrongo chōda si tengā moroi ba Lowalangi. Moroi ba da'ō aboto ba dōdōda Geheha si doehoe ba eheha samaeloengoe. (Joh. 8, 47; 17, 14).

7 II. He ja'ami ni'omasi'ō ! data'omasi'ō nawōda, me no moroi ba Lowalangi wa'omasi andrō, ba me no si toemboe ba Lowalangi dozi sangomasi'ō awōra, ba me no aboto ba dōdōra Lowalangi. (F. 3, 11).

8 9 Si lō mangomasi'ō awōnia, ba lō saboto ba dōdōnia Lowalangi, me no fa'omasi Lowalangi. **Ba da'ō no oroma wa'omasi Lowalangi andrō, ba chōda, me no ifatenge ba goeli danō Nononia Lowalangi, ononia si ha samboea andrō, ena'ō aperi ita bala**

10 **lazi ia.** (Joh. 3, 16). Ba da'ō so wa'omasi andrō, tengā wa no ta'omasi'ō Lowalangi, no wa no i'omasi'ō ita, awō wa no ifatenge Nononia, hōli, ba horōda. (Rom. 5, 8. Kor. II. 5, 11 19. 20), He ja'ami ni'omasi'ō ! na no imanō wangomasi'ō ja'ita Lowalangi, ba mo'omō gōi ita fangomasi'ō awōda. Samōsa lō niha si no irai mangila Lowalangi; na ta'omasi'ō nawōda, ba lō teboelō ia ba dōdōda, ba mo'ahonoa ba dōdōda wangomasi'ōda ja'ia. (Joh. 1, 18).

12 Ba da'ō aboto ba dōdōda, wa lō teboelō ita ba chōnia, awō wa lō teboelō ia ba dōdōda, me no ibe'e chōda Gehehania andrō, ōsa. (F. 3, 24). Ba no anehe ndra'aga ba mafadoehoe'ō, wa no ifatenge Ama Nononia, sangorifi ōsi goeli danō. (Mat. 3, 17. Joh. 3, 17). Na sō zanehe, Ono Lowalangi Jesoe, ba ba dōdōnia lō teboelō Lowalangi, ba ja'ia, ba lō teboelō ba chō Lowalangi. (Joh. 6, 69; A. 2). Ba no aboto ba dōdōda wa'omasi Lowalangi ita, ba no fadoehoe dōdōda ba da'ō. **Lowalangi, ba no fa'omasi, ba lō teboelō ba chō Lowalangi zi lō teboelō ba wa'omasi andrō, ba lō teboelō Lowalangi ba dōdōnia.** (F. 4, 8, 12). Ba da'ō mo'ahonoa wa'omasi andrō chōda, fa lō ata'oe ita, na loeo wangoehoekoe andrō, me no si mane ja'ia gōi ita, ba goeli danō andre. (F. 2, 28, 6). Lō fa'ata'oe ba wa'omasi andrō, ifofanō sa wa'ata'oe fa'omasi si no mo'ahonoa, me no fa'afōchō wa'ata'oe; ba sata'oe, ba lō mo'ahonoa na ba wa'omasi. (Rom. 8, 15). **Ta'omasi'ō ia, me no ofōna i'omasi'ō ita.** Na so zangoema'ō: Omasido Lowalangi, ba na fatioe dōdōnia ba dalifoesōnia, ba sofaja ia; Si lō mangomasi'ō talifoesōnia sa, ni'ilā hōrōnia, ba tebai omasi ia Lowalangi, si lō i'ilā hōrōnia. (F. 3, 17; 2, 4). Ba da'ō gorōisa, nibe'enia chōda, ena'ō i'omasi'ō gōi dalifoesōnia sangomasi'ō Lowalangi. (F. 3, 23. Joh. 13, 34).

### FAZA 5.

Famati dandra, wa ono Lowalangi niha, ba ja'ia gōi wangabōlōra.

I. Dozi samati, wa no Keriso andrō Jesoe, ba moroi ba Lowalangi toemboe ira, ba dozi somasi so'ono ja'ia, ba la'omasi'ō gōi zi no toemboe chōnia andrō. (F. 4, 2. 15. Joh. 1, 12. 13). Ba da'ō aboto ba dōdōda, wa ta'omasi'ō nono Lowalangi, na omasi ita Lowalangi, ba na ta'o'

- 3 goroisania. Da'ō sa wa'omasida Lowalangi, ena'ō ta'o'ō goroisania, ba tenga safōchō wolo'ō oroisania. (*Joh. 4. 6. Joh. 14, 15. Mat. 11, 30.*) Fefoe sa, zi toemboe ba Lowalangi, ba abōlō moroi ba zoroi oeli danō, **ba da'ō wa'abōlō, sabōlō moroi ba zoroi oeli danō andrō, famatida andrō.** (*F. 2, 15 b. t. Kor. I. 15, 57.*)
- 5 Ha niha zabōlō moroi ba zoroi oeli danō, baero zamati, wa Ono Lowalangi Jesoe ? (*Rom. 8, 37.*) Da'ō ia, zi no mōi, balazi nidanō, ba balazi ndro, Jesoe Keriso ; tenga ha idanō chōnia, no idanō awō ndro ; ba Eheha andrō zamadoehoe'ō ; me no si doehoe Gebeha andrō. (*Joh. 7, 19, 34, 35; 15, 26.*) Tōloe sa zamadoehoe'ō, (*Mat. 28, 19. Joh. I, 1; 8, 16, 13-15.*) Eheha andrō, ba idanō andrō, ba do andrō, ba ha sara zi tōloe andrō. (*Heb. 10, 15. Hal. zin. 9, 10, 47. Joh. 3, 5. Mat. 26, 28.*) Na fadoehoe dōdōda ba wamadoehoe'ō niha, ba no ebœa na wamadoehoe'ō Lowalangi ; da'ō sa wamadoehoe'ō Lowalangi andrō, famadoehoe'ōnia
- 10 Ononia. (*Joh. 8, 17, 18; 5, 37.*) Chō zamati chō Nono Lowalangi so wamadoehoe'ō andrō, ba dōdōnia. Si lō mamati li Lowalangi, ba no ibali'ō sofaia Lowalangi, me lō nifatinia famadoehoe'ō andrō, famadoehoe'ō Lowalangi Ononia. (*Rom. 8, 16. Joh. 11, 3, 33.*) Ba da'ō wamadoehoe'ō andrō : wa no ibe'e chōda Lowalangi wa'aeroi si lō aetoe, awō, wa ba chō Nononia so wa'aeroi andrō. (*Joh. I, 12, 4.*) Chō zi so Ono andrō, chōnia so wa'aeroi andrō ; ba zi lō Ono Lowalangi andrō, ba chōnia lō fa'aeroi andrō. (*Joh. I, 3, 36; 5, 24.*) Da'ō ni-
- soeragoe chōmi, ena'ō aboto ba dōdōmi, so chōmi wa'aeroi si lō aetoe, chōmi samati ba dōi Nono Lowalangi andrō. (*Joh. 20, 31.*) Ba da'ō 14 wa lō aiwō, si so chōda ba chōnia : na so ni'andrōda, hadia ia, si fae doe ba zomasi ia, ba ifondrondrongo chōda. (*F. 3, 21, 22. Joh. 14, 13, 14.*) Ba na no aboto ba dōdōda ifondrondrongo chōda, na so ni'andrōda, ba aboto gōi ba dōdōda, wa tatema ni'andrōda chōnia. Na so zangila, 16 mamazōchi horō dalifoesōnia, horō si tenga bōrō wa'amate, ba jamanngandrō, ba ifa'aso chōnia wa'aeroi, chō zamazōchi horō si tenga bōrō wa'amate. So horō bōrō wa'amate, ba tenga da'ō niwa'ōgoe jamangandrō. (*Mat. 12, 31. 32. Heb. 6, 4 b. t.*) Horō fefoe, hadia ia, zi lō atoelō, 17 ba so horō si tenga bōrō wa'amate. (*F. 3, 4.*) No ta'ilā, dozi si toemboe 18 ba Lowalangi, ba lō lafazōchi horō ; dozi sa, si toemboe ba Lowalangi, ba lō aefa chōnia, ba lō ibabaja Afōcha. (*F. 3, 9. Joh. 17, 15.*) No 19 aboto ba dōdōda, wa moroi ba Lowalangi ita, ba ba danga Gafōcha so nōsi goeli danō, ma'afefoc. (*F. 4, 4, 5. Gal. 1, 4.*) Ba no tarongo, wa 20 no mōi Nono Lowalangi, si no mame'e chōda tōdō, ena'ō aboto ba dōdōda zi ndroehoe andrō ; ba ba chō zi ndroehoe andrō so ita, ba chō Nononia Jesoe Keriso, **Da'ō Lowalangi si ndroehoe ba fa'aeroi si lō astoe.** (*Joh. 17, 3; 14, 6; 20, 28. Fam. 3, 7. Rom. 9, 5. Tim. I. 3, 16. Joh. I, 1, 1, 2).* He ja'ami iraono ! 21 Mi'angelama ba nadoe andrō. (*Kor. I. 10, 14.*)

# Soera JOHANE andrō,

SI SAMBOEA.

- I. Fangowai Johane Kiria andrō.  
II. Fa'omoeso dōdōnia ba mboeaboeara si sōchi andrō. III. Famaangelama, ba zamaeloengoe andrō.  
IV. Fango'ozoei soera.

- 1 I. Satoea andrō zanoera da'e, chō Kiria nitoejoe andrō, ba ba nononia andrō, somasi ndra'o si ndroehoendroe hoe. Ba tengā ha ja'o, no dozi tānō bō'ō gōi, si no aboto ba dōdō si doehoe. (*Joh. III. a. 1*).  
2 Bōrō zi doehoe andrō, si lō teboelō ba dōdōda, si lō aefā chōda, iroegi  
3 zi lō aetoe. Jafaloecha ami wa'eboea dōdō, awō wa'ahachō dōdō, awō wa'ohahaoe dōdō, chō Lawalangi Ama, ba chō Jesoe Keriso, Ono Nama andrō, ba wa'adoehoe ba ba wa'omasī. (*Tim. I. 1, 2*).  
4 II. No omoeso sibai dōdōgoe, me no oesōndra, ba nonooe andrō, zanōrō lala zi doehoe, solo'ō oroisa andrō, nitemada chō Nama. (*Joh. III. a. 3*). Ba iada'e, ba oe'andrō chōoe, ja'oegō Kiria, tengā hoelō na oroisa si bohooe oesoera chōoe, no oroisa si no so chōda, i'otarai mbōrōta, ena'ō faoma ta'omasi'ō nawōda. (*Joh. I. 3, 11. 23*). Ba da'ō wa'omasi andrō, ena'ō tatōrō lala go-

roisania. Da'ō goroisa, ena'ō mitōrō, si mane nirongomi, i'otarai mbōrōta. (*Joh. I. 5, 3. Joh. 15, 10*).

III. Noa sa ato zamaeloengoe, si no mōi ba niha ba goeli danō, si lō manehe, wa no tobali ōsi niha Jesoe Keriso. Da'ō zamaeloengoe, da'ō zi fa'oedoe andrō, chō Keriso. (*Joh. I. 2, 18; 4, 1-3*). Mi'angelama, fa bōi aechoe gōlōmi, ba halōwōmi andrō, ena'ō ahori mitema loeo. (*Fam. 3, 11*). Dozi sanaloe'i, si lō ahono ba wamahaō Keriso andrō, ba lō Lowalangi chōra; ba zi lō teboelō ba wamahaō andrō, ba da'ō so Nama, fabaja Ono. (*Joh. I. 2, 23*). Na so zi mōi chōmi, si lō molohe famahaō da'ō, ba bōi mifa'amōi ia jomo, ba bōi mi'owai ia. (*Tes. II. 3, 14. Kor. I. 16, 22. Gal. 1, 8, 9*). Awōnia ba mboeaboeania si lō sōchi andrō na so zangowai ja'ia.

IV. Oja nisoeragoe chōmi ena'ō, 12 ba lō omasido oefake garate ba ta-wā; oedōnadōna sa mōido chōmi, ba fahoehoe ita, ena'ō mo'ahinoa wa'omoeso dōdōda. (*Joh. III. 13, 14. Joh. I. 1, 4*). La'owai ndra'oegō 13 ono nachioe ira alawe nitoejoe andrō.

# Soera JOHANE andrō,

FANETE ZI DOMBOEA.

- I. Fangowai Johano Gajo andrō.  
II. Fa'omoeso dōdōnia, me itōrō lala si sōchi Gajo, ba me ahachō dōdōnia zi noemana. III. Mangarōngarō ia ba chō Dioterefe andrō, ba isoeno Demeterio. VI. Fango'ozoei soera.
- 1 I. Satoea andrō zanoera da'e, chō Gajo ni'omasi'ō, somasi ndra'o, si ndroehoendroehoe. (*Joh. II. a. 1.*)  
2 *Rom. 16, 23*). He ja'oegō ni'omasi'ō! Fefoe hadia ia chōoe, ba omasido, na ohahaoe dōdōoe, ba na lō fōchōoe, si mane fa'ohahaoe dōdōoe ba nosooe.  
3 II. No omoeso sibai dōdōgoe, me so dalifoesō andrō, samadoehoe'ō si doehoe andrō, chōoe, wa ōtōrō lala zi doehoe. (*Joh. II. a. 4.*) Fondrege wa'omoeso dōdōgoe da'ō, na oerongo, latōrō lala zi doehoe iraono  
5 chōgoe. He ja'oegō ni'omasi'ō! Satoeō nilaoemō ba dalifoesō andrō, mendroea manō, me no niha bō'ō  
6 ira, samadoehoe'ō fa'omasioe, ba zi so banoea, ba sōchi, na ōtolo ira, ba wofanō, si nangea ba chō Lowalangi.  
7 Bōrō sa dōi andrō, wa mofanō ira, ba lō lahalō hadia ia ba niha baero. (*Mat. 10, 8. Kor. I. 9, 12 b. t.*)  
8 Andrō mo'ōmō ita, tatolo zi mane ja'ira andrō, ena'ō sanolo ba halōwō ita, ba zi doehoe andrō. (*Mat. 10, 40. Rom. 16, 2*).
- III. So zi no oesoera ba mba-noe; ba lō itemaga Dioterefe andrō, somasi na seboeara ia. Andrō 10 oefasoegi ba dōdōnia mboeaboeania, na sodo, nilaoenia, wamatooe ja'aga, fehede si lō sōchi; ba ambō na da'ō, lō'ō gōi ifa'amōi chōra dalifoesō andrō, ba itenaŵa zedōna mama'amōi ja'ira mena'ō, i'efa'ō ira banoea. He ja'oegō ni'omasi'ō! Bōi o'ō zi 11 lō sōchi, si sōchi o'ō. Moroi ba Lowalangi zolaoe si sōchi; solaoe si lō sōchi, ba lō irai i'ilā Lowalangi. (*Fet. I. 3, 11, 13. Joh. I. 2, 29*). Dozi 12 lafadoehoe'ō Demeterio andrō, ba ifadoehoe'ō gōi ia si doehoe; ba ja'aga gōi, ba mafadoehoe'ō ia, ba no ō ilā, wa no si doehoe wamadoehoe'ōma. (*Joh. 21, 24*).
- IV. Oja nisoeragoe chōoe ena'ō, 13 ba lō edōnado oefake daŵa ba fanoera, ba wanoera ja'ia chōoe; (*Joh. II. a. 12*); oedōnadōna, alio faloecha 14 ita, ba fahoehoeo ita dania. Ja'oha-haoe dōdōoe! La'owai ndra'oegō si fahoewoe andrō. Owai zi fahoewoe, ōtōtōi dōira. (*Fet. I. 5, 14*).

# Soera JOEDA andrō.

I. Fangowai. II. Samaeloengoe andrō, ba boeaboeara si lō sōchi. III. Famarooe tōdō, ena'ō abe'e ira, ba wamati. IV. Fango'ozoei soera.

- 1 I. Joeda zanoera da'e, enoni Jesoe Keriso, talifoesō Jakobo, ba nikaoni andrō, ni'omasi'ō, ba chō Lowalangi Ama, ba nigorogō chō Jesoe Keriso. (*Jak. 1, 1. Mat. 13, 55. Kor. I. 1, 2. Joh. 17, 11. 15.*)
- 2 Jafaloecho ami wa'ahachō dōdō ba fa'ohahaoe dōdō ba fa'omasi, jatadooē chōmi. (*Fet. II. 1, 2.*)
- 3 II. He ja'ami ni'omasi'ō ! me no i'o'ooedo tōdōgōe, ba wanoera ehō-mi, he wisa wangorifi andrō, si no faoma faloecha ita, ba lō tola lō oesoera chōmi wamarooe dōdō, oe-wā'ō, ena'ō mitimba zi fa'oedoe ba wamati andrō, si no moefa'ema zamoeza, ba ni'amoni'ō andrō. (*Tim. I. 6, 12.*) Noa sa fatewoe ōsa niha, ba nitandrōsaigō hoekoe andrō, ba zoera, fōna sa'ae ; si no mangerogō Lowalangi ; labalia'ō, ba wa'asilōjā-wā la'ogoena'ō wa'eboea dōdō Lowalangida andrō, ba samatōrō ja'ita andrō, si ha samōsa, So'aja ja'ita, Jesoe Keriso, ba la'osilō'ōgō. (*Fet. II. 2, 1-3. Gal. 2, 4; 5, 13. Tit. 1, 16.*)
- 5 Ba oefasoegi ba dōdōmi, me no mi'-ila zamoeza fefoe, hadia ia, wa no ifakiko zi lō mainati So'aja, ba zi sainoeza andrō, me no aefā i'efā'ō ira ba danō Miseraji. (*Heb. 3, 16-19.*)
- 6 Ba he mala'ika andrō, si lō mangaro'ō chōra fa'asalaŵara, sondrōi na-

hiara andrō, ba no itaha ba rate si lō mamalōmalō, bacha ba zogōmī-gōmi, ba wangoehoekoe ja'ira, na baŵa seboea andrō dania. (*Joh. 8, 44. Fet. II. 2, 4. 9.*) Si mane Sodoma ba Gomora ba banoea ba ngaira andrō, si no mohorō gōi, hoelō si mane ja'ira, si no molohi ūsi niha bō'ō, me no moebe'e famaedo ira, me lataha wotoe andrō, ba galitō si lō matemate. (*Fet. II. 2, 6. Moz. V. 29, 23. Moz. I. 19, 5. Jes. 66, 24. Mat. 25, 41.*) Ba si manō sa gōi da'ō, sangifingifi andrō, lata'oenōi nōsira, lō ba dōdōra zalaŵa, latandrawaisi zolachōmi. (*Fet. II. 2, 10.*) Ba satoea mala'ika andrō, Michaëli, me fasoso ira Gafōcha, me fahoe-hoeo ira, ba mboto Moze andrō, ba ata'oe ia i'etoe'ō hoekoenia, fandrawaisi, imane : Jamoe'otoe'ō ndra'oegō So'aja ! (*Fet. II. 2, 11. Dan. 12, 1. Fam. 12, 7.*) Ba ja'ira andrō, ba latandrawaisi zi lō la'ilā na i, ba hadia zi no to'oea la'ilā, si mane saliŵaliŵa ba danō, si lō tōdō, ba lahalō famakikora. (*Fet. II. 2, 12.*) Alai ira, me no latōrō lala Ga'inō andrō, ba me no adōni dōdōra ba wamaeloengoe leeo Mbile'amo andrō, ba me no tekiko ira, ba wolawā Gora andrō. (*Joh. I. 3, 12. Fet. II. 2, 15. 16. Moz. IV. 16.*) Da'ō zolaoe si lō sōchi, ba goweloa fa'omasi andrō chōmi, si lō ada'oeeda'oe oroedoe ba wemangamanga; ja'ira zokoebaloi ja'ira ; no lawoeo

7

8

9

10

11

12

- si lō teoe ira, ni'olo'iō nangi, eoe sangaroewoe na baŵa deoe, si lō boea, si no mendroea mate, si no abo'a baja, (*Fet. II. 2, 13, 17. Hes. 13 34, 2. Mat. 7, 19*), doeloe nasi sabōlō, saila ita chōra gotoe'otoe, dōfi seloengoeloengoe, ba ni'irō'ō si bongi andrō, sogōmigōmi andrō, si lō aetoe. (*Jes. 57, 20. Fet. II. 2, 17*).  
 14 Ba noa sa gōi ifa'ele'ō he wisa ira Chenoki andrō, fitoe nga'ōtō i'otarai doeada Adamo, no imane : „Hiza, mōi Zo'aja, awō ngaoeloe ngahōnō ni'amoni'ō andrō chōnia, (*Moz. I. 5, 18. 22. Moz. V. 33, 2. Mat. 25, 15 31*), ba wangoehoekoe fefoe, ha niha ira, ba ba wangtoe'ō fefoe zi no mangerogō Lowalangi, ba chōra andrō, ba mboeaboeara andrō fefoe, falōsōchi andrō, nifa'oeara, ba ba wehede safaito, fefoe, nilaoe zanao horō andrō, si no mangerogō Lowalangi, chōnia.” (*Tes. II. 1 7. 8. Mat. 16 12, 36*). Sikōkōkōkō andrō, sanahigō Lowalangi, ba nifatōrōnia chōra, sanōrō lala wangisōra, ba fajaŵasa loealoea mbewera, lasoeno niha ba zi so ira, na so harera ba da'ō.  
 17 (*Fet. II. 2, 18. Jak. 2, 1. 9*). Ba ja'ami ni'omasi'ō, ba mitōrōtōrō tōdōmi daroma li andrō, si no lahōnagō fangoema'ō sinenge Zo'aja ja'ita,  
 18 Jesoe Keriso, (*Fet. II. 3, 2*), me lamane chōmi : „Ba gōtō safoeria da-
- nia, ba so zango'aja, sanōrō lala wangisōra andrō, ba wa'eloengoera.” (*Fet. II. 3, 3 b. t. Tim. II. 4, 1 b. t.*). Si oniagō ja'ira andrō, sanōrō lala niha ; si lō eheha. (*Amaed. 18, 1. Rom. 16, 17. Kor. I. 2, 14*).  
 III. Ba ja'ami ni'omasi'ō, ba mi'-a'azōchi ami, ba wamatimi andrō, ni'amoni'ō sibai, ba mi'angandrō, balazi Geheha ni'amoni'ō. (*Kol. 2, 7*). Mi'aro'ō ami, ba wa'omasi Lowalangi ita, midōnadōna wa'ahachō dōdō Zo'aja ja'ita, Jesoe Keriso, ba wa'aoeri si lō aetoe. (*Tit. 2, 13*). Ba mihachōsi tōdō ōsa, sangiwa tōdō ; (*Tim. II. 2, 25*) ; mi'orifi, misōbi ba galitō ; ba tānō bō'ō, ba mihachōsi tōdō, ba mi'ata'oefi, ba mi'ogorofi gōi mbaroe andrō, si no ra'ira'iō ba nōsi niha andrō. (*Rom 11, 14. Kor. I. 3, 15*).  
 IV. Ba chōnia, sangila mondrotōgō ja'ami, fa lō manendre ami, sangila mama'aso ja'ami fōna lachōminia andrō, si lō sinegoe ba sowoeawoea tōdō, (*Tes. I. 5, 23. Rom. 16, 25 b. t.*), chō Lowalangi si ha samboea andrō, sangorifi ja'ita, balazi Jesoe Keriso, So'aja ja'ita, ja chōnia lachōmi ba fa'asalaŵa ba fa'abe'e ba fa'abōlō, i'otarai fōna nga'ōtō danō, ba iada'e, ba gōtōgōtō wa'ara dania ! Jadoehoe. (*Fet. II. 3, 18. Tim. I. 1, 17; 2, 3*).

## Soera wama'ele'ō andrō,

chō

## JOHANE.

### FAZA 1.

I. Famobōrō. II. Fangowai Johane banoea niha Keriso andrō, ba Azia. III. Fama'ele'ō Jesoe ja'ia ba oroisania chō Johane.

I. Fama'ele'ō Jesoe Keriso da'e,

nibe'e Lowalangi chōnia, ba wangoroma'ō ba genoninia andrō, he wisa dania, si lō arā tō; ba no ifa'ilā'ō, no ifa'ohe'ō ba mala'ikania, chō genoninia Johane andrō, (*F. 22, 6. 7*). Si no mamadoehoe'ō taroma li 2

- Lowalangi, awō wamadoehoe'ō Jesoe Keriso andrō, ha wa'oja ni'ilania. (*Joh. 21, 24. F. 19, 10. Joh. I. 1, 1. 3 b. t.*) Ja'ahowoe zombaso taroma li fama'ele'ō andrō, ba samondrongo ja'ia, ba solo'ō nisoera andrō ba da'ō; noa sa ahatō ginōtōnia andrō. (*F. 22, 7. 10. Loek. 11, 28. Fet. I. 4, 7.*)
- II.** Johane zanoera da'e, ba mbanoea niha Keriso andrō, si fitoe, ba Azia, Jafaloecha ami wa'eboea dōdō, ba fa'ohahaoe dōdō, chō zi so andrō, si no so fōna, ba si mōi dania, ba ba Geheha andrō, si fitoe, si so fōna dadaomania andrō, (*F. 4, 8; 3, 5. 1. Jes. 11, 2*), ba chō Jesoe Keriso, samadoehoe'ō andrō, si lō farōi, si a'a zi oroi ba ngai zi mate, ba samatōrō razo andrō, ba goeli danō, chō zangomasi'ō ja'ita andrō, si no mangefa'ō ja'ita ba horōda andrō, donia, (*F. 3, 14. Jes. 55, 4. Joh. 18, 6. 37. Kol. 1, 18. Efes. 5, 25; 1, 7*), ba si no mame'e banoea ja'ita ba ere Namania Lowalangi, ja chōnia la-chōmi ba fa'abōlō, iroezi li lō aetoe! Jadoehoe. (*F. 5, 10. Fet. I. 2, 5. 9.*)
- Hiza, so ia ba lawoeo, ba la'ilā dānia ia dozi hōrō, ba samahō ja'ia andrō, ba mege'ege dānia ba chōnia fefoe soi niha ba goeli danō. Ja'ia. Jadoehoe.** (*Mat. 24, 30. Dan. 7, 13. 8. Sach. 12, 10. Alafa ndra'o ba omega ndra'o, iwa'ō So'aja Lowalangi, si so, ba si no so fōna, ba si mōi dānia, samatōrō fefoe, hadia ia.* (*F. 22, 13. Jes. 41, 4.*)
- III. Ja'o, Johane, talifoesōmi ba wamakao andrō, ba ba mbanoea andrō, ba ba wanaha tōdō andrō, ba chō Jesoe, no sodo ba hoelo andrō, Fatemo dōi, bōrō daroma Lowalangi ba famadoehoe'ō Jesoe andrō. (*Fet. I. 5, 1. Tim. II. 2, 12. 10. F. 20, 4.*) Ba aheta nosogoe, me loeo Zo'aja, ba oerongo foerigoe li se-boea, hoelō li dorofe, (*F. 4, 1, 2. 11. imane : Hadia ni'ilaoe, ba tanō ba zoera, ba fa'ohe'ō ba mbanoea***
- niha Keriso, si fitoe andrō, ba Nefeso, ba ba Zimina, ba ba Weregamo, ba ba Diatira, ba ba Zade, ba ba Wiladefia, ba ba La'odikia. (*Jes. 48, 12.*) Ba oebali'ō ndra'odo, 12 ba wamaigi li andrō, sihede chōgoe; ba me oebali'ō ndra'o, ba oe'ila na-ha wandroe ana'a, fitoe, (*Sach. 4, 2*), ba ba gotaloea naha wandroe andrō, 13 ba si hoelō Nono Niha, no mobaroe sanaoe, ba no mamōbō taloe ana'a, ba dōtōania. (*F. 2, 1; 14, 14. Dan. 7, 13; 10, 5.*) Ba hōgōnia ba boenia, 14 ba no afoesi, hoelō mboe mbiribiri safoesi, hoelō mbetoea, ba hōrōnia, ba no hoelō holahola galitō, (*Dan. 7, 9. F. 2, 18*), ba ahenia, ba hoelō 15 garamba nifahele, ba galitō, ba linia, ba no hoelō wegosogoso nidanō se-boea. (*F. 10, 1; 14, 2. Dan. 10, 6.*) Ba so ba dangania kambōlō ndrōfi, 16 fitoe, ba i'otarai mbawania gari satarō, si faoma bawa, ba bawania, ba no hoelō wehaga loeo, na fondrege wa'abōlōnia. (*F. 1, 20; 2, 12; 19, 15. Heb. 4, 12.*) Ba me oe'ila ia, ba a-laoedo tooe, fōnania, hoelō zi mate. Ba itoefa ndra'o tangania kambōlō, imane : „Bōi ata'oefi, si fōfōna ndra'o, ba safoeria, (*F. 2, 8*), ba saoeri a-nandrō; ba no mate ndra'o, ba hiza, no aoeri ndra'o, iroezi li lō aetoe ba so chōgoe wogoë ba wa'amate ba ba mbanoea tooe. (*Rom. 6, 9. 10. F. 3, 7.*) Ba tanō ba zoera hadia ni'ilaoe, 19 ba hadia iada'e, ba hadia dānia, na aefa da'e. (*F. 4, 1.*) Si no tobini 20 chōoe andrō, dōfi andrō, si fitoe, ni'ilaoe ba dangagoe kambōlō, awō naha wandroe ana'a andrō, si fitoe: Dōfi andrō, si fitoe, ba no mala'ika mbanoea si fitoe andrō, ba naha wandroe andrō, si fitoe, ba no fitoe banoea. (*F. 2, 1.*)

**FAZA 2.**

I. Soera ba mbanoea niha Keriso ba Nefeso, ba II. ba Zimina, ba III. ba Weregamo, ba IV. ba Diatira.

**I. Ba mala'ika mbanoea andrō,** 1

- ba Nefeso, ba da'ō soera : Da'ō niwa'ō zolohe tangania kambōlō dōfi andrō si fitoe, sowaōwa'ō ba gotaloea naha wandroe ana'a andrō, si fitoe : (F. 1, 13-20). No oe'ila mboeaboeaoe andrō, ba fa'eरege dōdōoe, ba fa'anaoe gōlōoe, awō wa tebai ūtaha zi lō sōchi; ba no ūtandraigō zangoema'ō sinenge ira, ba tengsa ja'ia, ba no ūsōndra, wa sofaja ira; (Tes. I. 1, 3. Efes. 5, 11. Joh. I. 4, 1);
- 2 ba no ūtaha dōdōoe ba no ūtaōgō wamakao, bōrō dōigoe andrō, ba lō satage ndra'oegō. Ba da'ō zi fatoewoe chōgoe, ba chōmō andrō, wa no ūbōhōli wa'omasioe ba mbōrōta andrō. Andrō tōrōtōrō tōdōoe hadia zi fahole chōoe, ba falalini gera'eraoe, ba aloei mboeaboeaoe ba mbōrōta andrō; ba na lō ū'ō'ō da'ō, ba mōido chōoe, ba oetoeli'ō naha wandroe andrō chōoe, ba nahania, na lō ūfālalini gera'eraoe. (F. 1, 20). Ba da'ō zi so chōoe; ū'ogorofi wolaoe nikola'iti andrō, ū'ogorofigoe gōi. (F. 2, 15. Sin. 139, 21, 22. Fet. II. 2, 2 b.t.). Si so tōgi dalinga, ba jamoefondrondrongo hadia niwa'ō Geheha ba mbanoea andrō : Ha niha zi mōna, ba oebe'e ūnia mboea geoe fangorifi andrō, si so ba waradaioso andrō, chō Lowalangi! (Mat. 11, 15. F. 21, 7; 22, 2. Moz. I. 2, 9).
- 8 II. Ba ba mala'ika mbanoea andrō ba Zimina, ba da'ō soera : Da'ō niwa'ō zi ūfōfōna andrō ba safoeria, si no mate fōna, ba si no aoeri ija'e : (F. 1, 17, 18). No oe'ila wamakaomō andrō, ba fa'anoemanamō — ba no ūso'ana'a ndra'oegō — ba fanandrawaisi ja'oegō andrō, ba zangoema'ō niha Jehoeda ira, ba tengsa ja'ia, ha sekola Zatana ira. (Kor. II. 6,
- 9 10. F. 3, 9. Joh. 8, 39, 44). Bōi ata'oefi hadia ia, nitaōgōoe dania. Hiza, ibe'e ba goeroenga ūsa ami Afōcha, ena'ō tetandraigō ami, ba nifakao ami, foeloe bongi. **Bōi farōi ndra'oegō, iroegi wa'amate, ba oebe'e chōoe dakoela fa'aoeri andrō.** (Mat. 10, 28. Fet. I. 4, 12. Kor. I. 9, 25. Jak. 1, 12). Si so tōgi dalinga, ba 11 jamoefondrondrongo hadia niwa'ō Geheha ba mbanoea andrō : Ha niha zi mōna, ba tebai ūalan'i fa'amate si samoeza andrō. (F. 20, 6, 14).
- III. Ba ba mala'ika mbanoea andrō, ba Weregamo, ba da'ō soera : Da'ō niwa'ō zi so gari satarō andrō, si faoma bawa : (F. 1, 16). Oe'ila 13 heza so nahaoe, ba zi so dadaoma Zatana andrō. Ba lō nibōhōlōe tōigoe andrō, ba lō ū'osilō ūgōoe famati andrō chōgoe, me loeo Gandrifa andrō, samadochoe'ō ja'o, si lō farōi andrō, niboenoe ba chōmi, ba zi so naha Zatana. (F. 3, 8). Ba so ma'-14 ifoe zi fatoewoe chōgoe, ba chōmō andrō, me no so chōoe ba da'ō ūlo'ō famahaō Mbile'amo andrō, sa-mahaō Balaki andrō, ba wamobōrō fangala fōna Ndraono Gizera'eli, ba wemanga gō nadoe ba ba wohorō. (Moz. IV. 31, 16. Joad. a. 11). Ba so 15 chōoe gōi ūzolo'ō famahaō nikola'iti andrō, si manō gōi. (F. 2, 6). Falalini gera'eraoe. Ba na lō da'ō, ba alio mōido chōoe, ba oesoewō ira gari mbawagoe andrō. (Jes. 11, 4. F. 19, 15). Si so tōgi dalinga, ba 16 jamoefondrondrongo hadia niwa'ō Geheha, ba mbanoea andrō : Ha niha zi mōna, ba oebe'e chōnia „mana“ si tobini andrō, ba oebe'e chōnia gara safoesi, ba tōi si bohooe ni-soera ba dete gara andrō, si lō ūila niha, baero zanema ja'ia andrō. (Joh. 6, 32. Jes. 62, 2).
- IV. Ba ba mala'ika mbanoea andrō ba Diatira, ba da'ō soera : Da'ō niwa'ō Nono Lowalangi andrō, si so hōrō andrō, si hoelō holahola galitō, ba si so ahe, si hoelō garamba : (F. 1, 14, 15. Hal. zin. 16, 14). No 19 oe'ila mboeaboeaoe andrō, ba fa'o-masi andrō, ba famati andrō, ba fanolooe andrō, ba fanaha tōdō andrō, awō wa tedooe mboeaboeaoe safoeria andrō, moroi ba zi ūfōfōna. (Heb. 6, 10). Ba da'ō zi fatoewoe 20

- chōgōe, ba chōmō andrō, wa ōtehe galawe andrō, Izebela, sangoema'ō sama'ele'ō ia, ba no samahaō enonigoe andrō ba samaeloengoe ja'ira, ba wohorō, ba ba wemanga gō nadoe. (*Raz. I. 16, 31. Moz. II. 34, 15.*)
- 21 Ba no oefonoso ia, ena'ō ifalalini gera'erania, ba lō edōna ia ifalalini, ba wamōhōi fohorōnia andrō ena'ō.
- 22 Hiza, oetoeli'ō tooe ia ba zalo; ba awōnia sohorōni ja'ia, ba oebe'e ba wamakao sabōlōbōlō, na lō lafalalini gera'erara, ba wamōhōi boeaboeania
- 23 andrō. Ba ononia, ba oeboeboenoe, ba ja'aboto ba dōdō mbanoea niha Keriso gefoe misa, ja'o zanechegō boea, awō dōdō, ba oedozigō ami wanuelōni boeaboea zamōsana. (*Raz. II. 10, 7-10. Sin. 7, 10. Mat. 16, 27.*)
- 24 F. 20, 12, 13). Ba oeŵa'ō chōmi, ja'-ami zi tosai ba Diatira, ha wa'ato zi lō famahaō andrō, si lō aboto ba dōdō fa'abacha dōdō Zatana andrō, niŵa'ōra : Lō'ō sa'ae oefonoro ami
- 25 noro bō'ō. Ba hadia zi so chōmi, ba bōi mibōhōli, irege sodo. (F. 3, 11).
- 26 Ba ha niha zi mōna, ba si lō mamōhōi halōŵō chōgōe, iroegi gamozoe, ba oebe'e barō mbawania niha baero, (F. 20, 4; 22, 5. Kor. I. 6, 2), ba ikobaloi ira si'o si'ōli, si mane na larasa mbowoa tanō, si mane fanemagoe gōi mege chō Namagoe; (F. 19, 15. Sin. 2, 8, 9).
- 27 Ba oebe'e chōnia madala andrō.
- 28 Ba oebe'e chōnia madala andrō.
- 29 (Fet. II. 1, 19). Si so tōgi dalinga, ba jamoefondrondrongō hadia niŵa'ō Geheha ba mbanoea andrō ! (F. 3, 6).
- FAZA 3.
- I. Soera ba mbanoea niha Keriso ba Zade, ba II. ba Wiladefia, ba III. ba La'odikia.
1. I. Ba ba mala'ika mbanoea andrō ba Zade, ba da'ō soera : Da'ō niŵa'ō zi so Eheha Lowalangi andrō, si fitoe, awō ndrōfi andrō, si fitoe : No oe'ilā mboeaboeaoe andrō, wa no tōimō zaoeri, ba no si mate
- ndra'oegō. (F. 1, 4, 16. F. 5, 6). Faoso, ba abe'e'ō zi tosai andrō, si lō ara tō mate; tengā sa so'ahonao mboeaboeaoe andrō, fōna Lowalangi'ō, wamaigigoe. (*Hes. 34, 4, 16.*) Andrō tōrōtōrō tōdōoe he wisa wanemaoe mege, ba he wisa wamondrongooe, ba bōi bōhōli, ba falalini gera'eraoe. Ba na si mōrō ndra'oegō, ba sudo dania, hoelō zanagō, ba lō'ō manō ū'ila ha wa'alawā loeo oeroegi ndra'oegō. (F. 16, 15. Tes. I. 5, 2 b. t.). Ba so ūsa chōoe dōi ba Zade, si lō mamoda'i noechara, lō larai, ba awōgoe dania ira, noechara safoesi noechara, me no si nangea ira. (F. 7, 14. Jes. 64, 6). Si manō zi mōna andrō, nifonoecha noechara safoesi, ba lō'ō manō sa'ae oeboenoe dōinia ba zoera wa'aoeri andrō, ba oe'ombacha'ō dōinia, ba zi so Amagoe, ba ba zi so mala'ika andrō chōnia. (F. 6, 11. Fil. 4, 3. Mat. 10, 32 b. t.). Si so tōgi dalinga, ba jamoefondrondrongo hadia niŵa'ō Geheha ba mbanoea andrō !
- II. Ba ba mala'ika mbanoea andrō ba Wiladefia, ba da'ō soera : Da'ō niŵa'ō ni'amoni'ō andrō, si doehoe andrō, si so fogoe andrō chō Dawido, samokai si lō sokoesi, ba sokoesi si lō samokai. (F. 6, 10; 1, 18. Jes. 22, 22. Mat. 16, 19). No oe'ilā mboeaboeaoe andrō ; hiza, no oebe'e fōnaoe mbawandroehō si no teboka, si lō ū'ila ikoesi niha, ha niha ia ; si lō arōerōoe sa wa'abōlōoe, ba lō'ō sa nibōhōlie taroma ligoe andrō, ba lō ni'osilō'ōgōoe tōigoe. (Kor. I. 16, 9). Hiza, oehalō niha ba zekola Zatana andrō, sangoema'ō niha Jehoeda ira, ba tengā sa ja'ia ; sofaia ira. Hiza, mōi ira oebe'e, ba mangaloeloe ira, latoehi danō fōnaoe, ba aboto ba dōdōra, wa no oe'omasi'ō ndra'oegō. (F. 2, 9. Jes. 49, 23; 60, 14). Me no lō nibōhōlie taroma li ba wa'anaoe gōlō andrō, chōgōe, ba lō'ō gōi oebōhōli ndra'oegō, na baŵa wanandraigō

- andrō, sondroegi dania oeli danō ma'afefoe, ba wanandraigō niha swanoea ba goeli danō. (*Fet. II. 2, 9.*)
- 11 *Mat. 24, 21 b. t.*). Alio sodo; bōi bōhōi zi ho so chōoe, fa bōi lahalō dakaelamō andrō. (*F. 2, 10. 25. Kol. 12, 18.*) Ha niha zi mōna, ba oebe'e ehomo ba gosali Lowalangigoe, ba lō'ō manō sa'ae aheta ia, ba oesoera ba detenia dōi Lowalangigoe andrō, ba tōi mbanoea Lowalangigoe andrō, tōi Jeroezalema si bohooe, si mōi mitooe, moroi ba zoroego, moroi ba Lowalangigoe, ba tōigoe, si bohooe andrō. (*Jes. 56, 5. F. 2, 17; 22, 4; 13, 21, 2.*) Si so tōgi dalinga, ba jamefondrondrongo hadia niwa'ō Geheha ba mbanoea andrō!
- 14 **III.** Ba ba mala'ika mbanoea andrō ba La'odikia, ba da'ō soera: Da'ō niwa'ō si „jadoehoe“ andrō, samadoehoe'ō andrō, si lō farōi ba si doehoe, bōrōta nifazōchi Lowalangi andrō: (*Kol. 4, 13. 15. F. 1, 5. Kor. II. 1, 20. Kol. 1, 15 b. t.*):
- 15 No oe'ila mboeaboeaoe andrō, wa tenga sokafoe ndra'oegō, ba tenga gōi saoechoe. Ena'ō na fasambalō ndra'oegō, ma sokafoe, ba ma saoechoe. Ba me no si manō, me no sanachōnachō ndra'oegō, tenga saoechoe ba tenga sokafoe, ba oetoera'ō
- 16 ndra'oegō ba mbawagoe. Ōwa'ōwa'ō sa: „Niba si so ndra'o, no oesōndra, lō hadia ia zambō chōgoe,“ ba lō'ō sa ō'ila, wa no seboea akaola ndra'oegō, ba sahachō dōdōda, ba si noemana, ba saoe'a, ba si lō noecha. (*Hos. 12, 9. Kor. 18 I. 4, 8.*) Oe'wa'ō sa chōoe, ōtoeka gana'a chōgoe, si no moechozi ba galitō, ena'ō mo'ana'a ndra'oegō, ba noecha safoesi, ena'ō monoecha'ō, fa lō oroma zaila'ō, me no lō noechaoe, ba daloedaloe hōrō, ba wo-goelē'ō ba hōrōoe, ena'ō ō'ila niha. (*Amaed. 8, 10 b. t. Sach. 13, 9. F. 16, 19, 15.*) Ha niha sa zomasi ndra'o, ba oetegoe, ba oc'otoe'ō; **andrō forege, ba falalini gera'eraoe.** (*Job. 5, 17.*
- Heb. 12, 6).* **Hiza no so ndra'o moroi tooe, ba oebōkōbōkō mbawandroehō.** Na so zamondrongo ligoe, ba samokai bawandroehō, ba chōnia mōido jomo, ba oreoedoe manga ndra'aga. (*Loek. 12, 36 b. t. Joh. 14, 23.*) Ha niha zi mōna; ba oeteché chōnia, moedadao ia awōgoe, ba dadaomagoe andrō, si mane ja'o, me no mōnado, ba me no doemadaodo, awō Namagoe, ba dadaomania. (*Loek. 22, 29. Heb. 12, 2.*) Si so tōgi dalinga, ba jamoefandrondrongo hadia niwa'ō Geheha ba mbanoea andrō!
- FAZA 4.**
- I. Dadaoma Lowalangi. II. Satoea andrō, si doea woeloe a ūfa, ba saliwalīwa ba danō andrō, si ūfa ngā'ee. III. Fangaloeloe chō Lowalangi, si lō aetoe andrō.
- I. **Ba** aefa da'ō, ba so ni'ilagoe, ba hiza mbawandroehō, si no teboka, ba zoroego, ba li andrō, si fōfōna oerongo mege, si hoelō li dorofe, me hoemedē ia chōgoe, ba imane: Ae mijawa ba da'e, ba oe'oroma'ō chōoe hadia dania, na aefa da'e. (*Hes. 1, 1.*) Ba i'anema'ō aheta nosogoe, ba hiza dadaoma nifedadao ba zoroego, ba ba dadaoma andrō, ba so zidadao, (*F. 1, 10; 20, 11,*) ba sidadao andrō, ba no hoelō were mata jasibi ba hoelō were mata aki andrō, wamaigigoe, ba no tefasoei doemi dadaoma andrō, hoelō zoemoe-roedi, wamaigigoe. (*Hes. 1, 26-28.*)
- II. **Ba** no tefasoei dadaoma andrō dadaoma bō'ō, doea woeloe a ūfa, ba doea woeloe a ūfa zatoea, sidadao ba dadaoma andrō, si so noecha safoesi, ba takoela ana'a, ba hōgōra. (*F. 11, 16; 19, 4.*) Ba si oturai dadaoma no mege, ba gari mbanoea, ba li niha, ba fe'oegoe'oegoe mbanoea, ba fitoe zoeloe alitō siholahola, fōna dadaoma andrō, ja'ia Geheha Lowalangi andrō si fitoe. (*F. 1, 4.*) Ba fōna dadaoma andrō, ba hoelō mbaŵa nidanō sōrōmi,

- faoma ira mbaloeri ; ba ba daloe da-daoma, ba ba zi fasoei dadaoma, ba ōfa nga'eoē zaliwaliwa ba danō, no falawoe hōrō, he moroi fōna, ba he moroi foeri. (F. 15, 2; 5, 6. 8. 7 Hes. 1, 5; 18, 22). Si sageoe, ba hoelō zingo, ba si sageoe, ba hoelō nono zaži, ba bawa zi sageoe, ba hoelō mbawa niha, ba si samboea, ba hoelō mojo sihombo. (Hes. 1, 10).
- 8 III. Ba ba zaliwaliwa ba danō andrō si ōfa nga'eoē, ba ūnō gafi zageoe, ba no afōnoe ira hōrō, fasoei, ba mibacha, ba lō labatobato bongi ma'ōchō, lamane : Ni'amoni'ō, ni'amoni'ō, ni'amoni'ō Zo'aja, Lowalangi, samatōrō fefoe hadia ia, si no so fōna, ba si so iada'e, ba si mōni dania ! (Hes. 1, 6. 11. Jes. 6, 2. 3. F. 1, 9 4). Ba ero na labe'e saliwalīwa ba danō lachōmi ba soemange ba fangandrō saoha gōlō, ba zidadao andrō, ba dadaoma, saoeri, iroegi zi lō aetoe, 10 (F. 4, 2; 5, 14), ba latoehi danō satoea andrō, si doea woeloe a ōfa, fōna zidadao andrō, ba dadaoma andrō, mangaloelo ira, chō zaoeri andrō, iroegi zi lō aetoe, ba latooe'ō tooe dakoelara no mege, fōna dadaoma, 11 ba lamane : No si nangea manema ndra'oegō lachōmi ba soemange ba fa'abōlō, ja'oegō So'aja ja'aga, Lowalangima, me no ja'oegō zama-zōchi fefoe hadia ia, ba bōrō nilaoe dōdōoe, wa so ia, awō wa tefazōchi ia. (F. 5, 12. 13. Joh. 1, 3).
- ZAZA 5.
- I. Soera andrō, si fitoe tandro.  
II. Fanoeno Ono mbiribiri andrō, samokai dania.
- 1 I. Ba oe'ila ba danga zidadao ba dadaoma andrō, ba dangania kambōlō, zoera, nisoera tānō bacha ba tānō baero, si no moefotandro, fitoe dandronia. (F. 4, 2. 9. Hes. 2, 9. 10). Ba oe'ila mala'ika sabōlō, si'ao, eboea linia, imane : Ha niha zi nangea mamokai soera andrō, ba si nangea mamo'a tandronia andrō ?
- 3 Ba lō sangila, he ba zoroego, ba he ba goeli danō, ba he barō danō, lō sangila mamokai soera andrō, ba famaigi ja'ia. Ba mege'ege sibai ndra'odo, me lō faloecha zi nangea mamokai soera andrō, ba famaigi ja'ia. Ba imane chōgoe satoea andrō, si samōsa : Bōi e'e; hisa, no mōna zingo andrō, mado Joeda, lewiō ba wā'a Dawido andrō, ba wamokai soera andrō, ba tandro andrō, si fitoe. (F. 4, 4; 22, 16. Moz. I. 49, 9. 10. Rom. 15, 12).
- 4 II. Ba oe'ila ba daloe dadaoma andrō, ba ba gotaloea zaliwaliwa ba danō andrō, si ōfa nga'eoē, ba ba gotaloea zatoea andrō Nono mbiribiri, sizizio, hoelō nitaba, fitoe dandronia, ba fitoe hōrō, ja'ia Geheha Lowalangi andrō, si fitoe, nifatenge ba goeli danō ma'asagōrō. (F. 22, 1; 1, 4. Joh. 1, 29. Sach. 3, 9; 4, 10). Ba so ia, ba ihalō zoera andrō, ba danga zidadao ba dadaoma andrō, ba dangania kambōlō. Ba me ihalō zoera andrō, ba latoehi danō saliwalīwa ba danō andrō si ōfa nga'eoē, ba satoea andrō, si doea woeloe a ōfa, fōna Nono mbiribiri andrō, no dozi ira biola ba figa ana'a, si no afōnoe koemōjō, ja'ia wangandrō niha ni'amoni'ō andrō. (F. 4, 9. 10; 14, 2; 8, 3. 4). Ba manoeno ira, si-noenō si bohoe, lamane : No si nangea ndra'oegō, ba wangai soera andrō, ba ba wamokai tandronia; me no moetaba ndra'oegō, ba me no ōhōli niha domō, chō Lowalangi, moroi ba ngawalō niwa fefoe, ba moroi ba ngawalō li, ba moroi ba ngawalō mado, ba moroi ba ngawalō soi fefoe, (F. 14, 3, 4. Hal. zin. 20, 28. Kol. 1, 14. Fet. I. 1, 18. 19), ba no ūbali'ō banoea Lowalangida ba ere ira, ba salaŵa ira dania, ba goeli danō. (F. 1, 5. 6; 20, 6. Fet. I. 2, 9). Ba oe'ila ba oerongo 11 zi hoelō li mala'ika si no ato, si fasoei dadaoma andrō, ba saliwalīwa ba danō andrō, ba satoea andrō, ba

- fa'atora, ba no me woeloe ngahōnō wa foeloe ngahōnō ba me hōnō wa hōnō ; (*Dan.* 7, 9, 10); eboea lira, lamane : **No si nangea Nono mbiribiri andrō, si no moetaba, ba wanema fa'abōlō ba fo'ana'a ba fa'atoateoa ba fa'abe'e ba seemange ba lachōmi ba howoehowoe !** (*F.* 4, 12 11).
- Ba fefoe, hadia ia, nifazōchi Lowalangi, si so ba zoroego ba ba goeli danō ba barō danō ba ba nassi, ba ūsinia fefoe, ba lamane oerongo : Chō zidadao andrō, ba dadaoma andrō, ba chō Nono mbiribiri andrō, ba howoehowoe ba seemange ba lachōmi ba fa'abōlō, iroe-gi zi lō aetoe ! (*F.* 7, 10-12. *Fil.* 2, 13 11).
- Ba lamane saliāliwa ba danō andrō si ūfa nga'eeoe : Jadoehoe ! Ba lateohi danō satoea andrō, mangaloeloe ira. (*F.* 19, 4).
- FAZA 6.
- Famokai tandro andrō, si ūnō.
- 1 Ba oe'ila me ibokai dandro si fōfōna, ba zi fitoe andrō, Ono mbiribiri, ba oerongo, me moehede zaliāliwa ba danō andrō, si sageoe, hoelō we'oegoe'oegoe mbanoea linia, imane : Aine ! (*F.* 5, 1-5; 2, 4, 6 b. t.). Ba oe'ila, ba hiza koedo safoesi, ba chō zi fakoedo jaŵa, ba so wana sinali, ba tebe'e chōnia dakoela, ba mofanō ia, si mane si mōna, ba ena'ō mōna ia. (*F.* 19, 3 11-16).**
- Ba me ibokai dandro fanete zi fōfōna, ba oerongo me iŵa'ō saliāliwa ba danō andrō, si sageoe : **4 Aine ! Ba so zi mōi baero koedo bō'ō, sojo, ba chō zi fakoedo jaŵa, ba tetehe wangeheta fa'atoelō ba goeli danō, ba ena'ō faoma laboeboenoe nawōra, ba tebe'e chōnia 5 wōda seboea.** Ba me ibokai dandro fanete zi domboea, ba oerongo, me iŵa'ō saliāliwa ba danō andrō, fanete zi doea geoe : **Aine ! Ba oe'ila, ba hiza koedo saitō, ba chō zi fakoedo jaŵa, ba so waliēra, ba danga.**
- 6 Ba oerongo zi hoelō li niha moroi** | ba gotaloea zaliāliwa ba danō andrō si ūfa nga'eeoe, imane : Saseokoe zi samba hinaoja bōra, ba saseokoe gōi zi tōloe hinaoja rigi, ba fanicha andrō ba agoe, ba bōi fakkiko. Ba me ibokai dandro fanete zi tōloe, ba oerongo li zaliāliwa ba danō andrō, fanete zi tōloe ūga'eeoe, imane : Aine ! Ba oe'ila, ba hiza koedo sa'oezō'oezō, ba tōi zi fakoedo jaŵa, ba fa'amate ba i'o'ō ia banoea tooe, ba tetehe chōra, zi samboea ni'o'ōfa tanō, ba wamoenoe ja'ira fōda ba lofo ba fōchō ba ba goetoe ndroe'oe andrō, ba goeli danō. (*Hes.* 14, 21). Ba me ibokai dandro fanete zi ūfa, ba oe'ila barō naħħa waħne'e seemange andrō mbechhoe niboeboenoe ba daroma li Lowalangi andrō ba ba wamadoehoe'ō andrō, si so chōra. (*F.* 1, 9). Ba moe'ao ira, eboea lira, lamane : **10 He So'aja, ni'amonī'ō, si ndroehoe ! ha wa'ara tō na lō mangoehoekoe ndra'oegō, ba lō ūlaoe mbalō ndroma andrō, ba zowanoea ba goeli danō andrō ?** (*F.* 3, 7; 19, 2. *Sin.* 79, 10). Ba tedozigō ira baroe safoesi, ba laŵa'ō chōra, ena'ō lataha na dōdōra, ma'ifoe tō, irege mo'a-honoe, ha wa'ato nawōra enoni gōi ba talifoesra, niboeboenoe na dania gōi, si mane ja'ira gōi. (*F.* 3, 5. *Heb.* 11, 40). Ba oe'ila, me ibokai dandro fanete zi lima, ba so zi hee sabōlōbōlō, ba tobali aitō loeo, hoelō gonigoni boe, ba tobali hoelō ndro mbaŵa, ma'asainboea. (*F.* 16, 18. *Jes.* 13, 13. 10. *Mat.* 24, 29. *Joēl.* 2, 10). Ba atoroe ba danō ndrōfi, **13 moroi ba mbanoea si jaŵa, hoelō na atoroe mboea marafala, na ifadōgō angī sabōlōbōlō.** Ba aheta mbanoea si jaŵa, hoelō na lagōloegō zoera, ba hili misa fefoe, ba hoelo, fefoe, ba awoe'a ba naħħara. (*Jes.* 34, 4. *Sin.* 102, 27. *F.* 16, 20). Ba razo ba **15 goeli danō, ba seboea, ba koemandra andrō, ba so'ana'a, ba sabōlō, ba sawoejoe fefoe, ba si tengā sawoejoe**

- fefoe, ba labini'ō ira, ba dōgi hili misa, ba barō gara, ba hili. (*Jes. 16 2, 19*). Ba lamane ba hili ba ba gara andrō : Milangōgō ndra'aga, mibaloegō ndra'aga, fa bōi i'ilaga sidadao ba dadaoma andrō, ba fa lō gōnaga fōnoe Nono mbiribiri andrō. (*F. 9, 6. Hos. 10, 8. Loek. 23, 30. 17 Sin. 2*). Noa sa iroegi baŵa seboea andrō, baŵa wōnoera, ba ha niha zanaha ? (*Sef. 1, 14*).
- FAZA 7.
- I. Tefotandro genoni Lowalangi andrō. II. Niha si no mogamō fa'aore-ri ba mbanoea foeri. III. Fa'ohahaoe dōdōra.
- 1 I. Ba aefa da'ō, ba ūfa oe'ila mala'ika, si so ba watalinga danō andrō si ūfa, sanaha angī ba danō andrō, si ūfa, fa lō itōrō angī danō ba asi ba hogoe geoe, fefoe. (*Sach. 2 6, 5*). Ba oe'ila mala'ika bō'ō, si mōi mijawā, moroi ba gatoemboechea loeo, si so tandro chō Lowalangi saoeri, ba moe'ao ia, eboea linia, ba mala'ika andrō, si ūfa, ba nitehe famakiko oeli danō ba asi, (*F. 5, 2*), imane : Bōi mifakiko goeli danō, ba he asi, ba he eoe andrō, irege no mafotandro genoni Lowalangida andrō, ba gangangora ! (*F. 9, 4. 4 Hes. 9, 4*). Ba oerongo wa'ato nifotandro andrō, otoe a ūfa woeloe a ūfa ngahōnō nifotandro, tedozigō mado Ndraono Gizeräli andrō : (*F. 14, 1*). Mado Joeda, ba felendroea ngahōnō nifotandro, ba mado Roebeno, ba felendroea ngahōnō, ba mado Gado, ba felendroea ngahōnō, (*Moz. 11. 1. 1-4*), ba mado Gaseri, ba felendroea ngahōnō, ba mado Nafetali, ba felendroea ngahōnō, ba mado Manase, ba felendroea ngahōnō, ba mado Zimeoni, ba felendroea ngahōnō, ba mado Lewi, ba felendroea ngahōnō, ba mado Jasar, ba felendroea ngahōnō, ba mado Zeboeloni, ba felendroea ngahōnō, ba mado Josefo, ba felendroea
- ngahōnō, ba mado Mbenijami, ba felendroea ngahōnō nifotandro. (*Moz. 1. 49, 22*).
- II. Ba aefa da'ō, ba oe'ila, ba hiza zato sibai, si tebai i'erai niha, moroi ba ngawalō soi, fefoe, ba moroi ba ngawalō niwa, fefoe, ba moroi ba ngawalō mado, fefoe, ba moroi ba ngawalō li, fefoe, si so fōna dadaoma andrō ba fōna Nono mbiribiri ; noecha safoesi noechara, ba boeloe nohi ba dangara. (*F. 5, 9; 3, 5. 18. Mat. 28, 19*). Ba moe'ao 10 ira, eboea lira, lamane : Fangorifi chō Lowalangida, sidadao ba dadaoma andrō, ba chō Nono mbiribiri andrō ! (*F. 5, 13; 19, 1*)! Ba no 11 lafasoei dadaoma andrō mala'ika andrō, fefoe, ba satoea andrō, ba saliwalīwa ba danō andrō, si ūfa nga'oe, ba latoehi danō fōna dadaoma andrō, lafalōgē tooe ira, mangaloeloe ira chō Lowalangi, (*F. 5, 11*), lamane : Jadoehoe, howoehowoe, ba lachōmi, ba fa'atoeatoea, ba fangandrō saoha gōlō, ba soemanje, ba fa'abōlō, ba fa'abe'e, chō Lowalangida, iroegi zi lō aetoe ! Jadoehoe. (*F. 4, 9 b. t.; 5, 12 b. t.*).
- III. Ba hoemedē zatoea andrō, 13 samōsa, imane chōgōe : Da'ō, si so baroe safoesi andrō, ha niha ira, ba heza la'otarai ? Ba oemane chōnia : Ja'oegō zangila, Toeha. Ba imane chōgōe : Ja'ira da'ō, si otarai wamakao sabōlōbōlō andrō ; ba no lababago mbaroera, ba no la'afoesi'ō, ba ndro Nono mbiribiri andrō. (*Kor. II. 4, 8. 17. Joh. I. 1, 7*). Da'ō mbōrō, wa no so ira fōna dadaoma Lowalangi andrō, awō wa no enoninia ira, bongi ma'ōchō, ba gosalinia ; ba i'lagō jaŵara sidadao ba dadaoma andrō. (*F. 21, 3*). Lō'ō sa'ae 16 olofo ira, ba lō'ō sa'ae owōchi dōdōra, ba lō gōna ira sino, ba he fa'aechoe, hadia ia, (*Jes. 49, 10. Sin. 121, 5, 6*), me ikoebaloi sa'ae 17 ira Ono mbiribiri andrō, si so ba daloe dādaoma andrō, ba ifasao

**ira ba goemboe nidanō fangorifi, ba Lowalangi zolosi dania fefoe dāwā hērō ba hōrōra andrō.** (F. 5, 6; 21, 6. 4. Sin. 23, 2. Jes. 25, 8).

### FAZA 8.

I. Famokai tandro fanete zi önō; oroma mala'ika, dafitoe, si so torofe.  
II. Daōfa zolaoe torofera andrō.

- 1 I. **Ba** me ibokai dandro fanete zi önō, ba tobali ahono ba zoroego, so tanga za wa'ara. (F. 6, 1). Ba oe'ila mala'ika andrō, si dafitoe, si so fōna Lowalangi, ba tebe'e chōra dorofe, fitoe. (Loek. 1, 19. Mat. 24, 31). Ba so moroi sa mala'ika bō'ō, ba i'agō zinga naha wame'e soemange, ba so chōnia mako, ba wanoe noe koemōjō, ana'a, ba labe'e chōnia goemōjō, la'oja'ō, ena'ō ibe'e fonōnō wangandrō niha ni'amoni'ō andrō, ena'ō idozigō, ba naha wame'e soemange, ana'a andrō, fōna dadaoma andrō. (F. 5, 8). Ba mōi mijawā zimbo goemōjō andrō, fonōnō wangandrō niha ni'amoni'ō, moroi ba danga mala'ika andrō, 5 fōna Lowalangi. (Sin. 141, 2). Ba ihalō mako andrō, ba wanoenoe koe'mōjō, mala'ika andrō, ifo'ōsi alitō, moroi ba naha wame'e soemange no mege, ba itibō'ō tooe ba danō, ba so we'oegoe'oegoe mbanoea, ba li niha, ba gari mbanoea, ba doeroe 6 danō, (F. 11, 19). Ba lafa'anō ira, ba wolaoe torofe, mala'ika andrō, si dafitoe, si so torofe andrō, si fitoe.
- 7 II. **Ba** ilaoe dorofe si fōfōna andrō, ba ilaboe teoe kara ba alitō, si faroeka do, ba aechoe ba danō. Ba saraō achozi tanō, ba saraō dōla geoe achozi ba doe'oe saoeri, fefoe, 8 ba achozi. (Moz. II. 9, 23 b. t.). Ba ilaoe dorofe mala'ika si samōsa, fanete zi fōfōna, ba tetibō'ō ba nasi zi hoelō hili seboea, si holahola, ba 9 tobali do zi saraō nasi, ba saliwa-liwa ba nasi andrō, si so noso, ba saraō zi mate, ba owo andrō, ba 10 saraō zaboto. Ba ilaoe dorofe ma-

la'ika fanete zi daroea andrō, ba so zatoroe moroi ba mbanoea si ja'wa dōfi seboea, siholahola, hoelō zoeloe, ba gōna ba zi saraō noengo nidanō, ba ba noeloe nidanō andrō. (F. 9, 1). Ba tōi ndrōfi andrō, ba 11 Abesindro, ba tobali Abesindro zi saraō nidanō andrō, ba ato zi mate niha, ba nidanō andrō, me no afeto. Ba ilaoe dorofe mala'ika faneta zi 12 datōloe andrō, ba tebōzi zi saraō loeo, ba si saraō mba'wa, ba si saraō ndrōfi, ena'ō aitō zi saraō ba ena'ō lō moloeo zi saraō zi ma'ōchō, ba si manō gōi ba zi bongi. Ba oe'ila, ba oerongo mojo samboea, 13 sihombo ba daloe mbanoea, moe'ao ia, eboea limia, imane : Alai, alai, alai zowanoea ba goeli danō, ba li dorofe si tosai andrō, ba mala'ika si datōloe andrō, solaoe dania ! (F. 9, 12; 11, 14; 12, 14).

### FAZA 9.

I. Ilaoe dorofe mala'ika fanete zi daōfa, ba II. ilaoe dorofe fanete zi lima.

- I. **Ba** ilaoe dorofe mala'ika fanete zi daōfa, ba oe'ila ndrōfi, si no atoroe tooe ba danō, moroi ba mbanoea si ja'wa, ba tebe'e chōnia wogoē mbawa gawoewoecha andrō. (F. 8. 10; 20, 1). Ba ikoē mbawa gawoewoecha andrō, ba mōi mijawā zimbo, moroi ba mba-wania, hoelō zimbo zino wa'oe seboea ; ba tobali aitō loeo, ba taloe mbanoea, ba zimbo mbawania andrō. Ba so zi otarai zimbo andrō tamō, si mōi ba danō, ba tebe'e chōra wa'a-bōlō, si mane fa'abōlō dongo ba danō, (Joēl. 2, 5 b. t.), ba tewā'ō chōra, ena'ō bōi lafakiko ndroe'oe ba danō, ba he soboeloe, fefoe, ba he eoe, fefoe ; ha niha andrō nifakiko, si lō tandro Lowalangi andrō, ba gangango. (F. 7, 3 b. t.). Ba te-tehe chōra, ena'ō bōi laboenoe, ha lafakao, lima wa'wa wa'ara. Ba fa'a-fōchō andrō ba chōra, ba no timba wa'afōchō ba dongo, na itoeo niha.
- 2
- 3
- 4
- 5

- 6 Ba na loeo da'ō, ba la'aloei wa'a-mate niha, ba lō lasōndra, omasi ira mate, ba i'arōoe'ō ia chōra fa'amate. (*F. 6, 16.*) Ba nga'eeo damo andrō, ba hoelō koedo, ni'aro'ō, ba wanoewō, ba ba hōgōra, ba takoela, hoelō gana'a, ba bawara, ba hoelō mbawa niha. (*Joël. 2, 4. 5.*) Ba boera, ba hoelō mboe ndra alawe, ba ifōra, ba hoelō nifō zingo. Ba mo'ōrōba ira, hoelō gōrōba si'ōli, ba roeroe gafira andrō, ba hoelō roeroe goreta, soja koedo, si mandroeo, ba wanoewō. Ba i'ora, ba hoelō gi'o dongo, ba motoeo, ba ba gi'ora so wa'abōlōra, ba wamakiko niha, lima 11 wa'wa wa'ara. So zolohie ja'ira, razo, mala'ika gawoewoecha, si so tōi Abedo, ba li Heberao, ba ba li Ndrawa Heleni, ba Afolio dōinia andrō. 12 (*Efes. 2, 2. Job. 28, 22.*) No noemalō wa'afōchō si fōfōna andrō, hiza doea balō tō wa'afōchō foeri da'ō. (*F. 8, 13.*)
- 13 II. Ba ilaoe dorofe mala'ika fanete zi dalima, ba cerongo li, moroi ba dandroe andrō, si ūfa, ba naha wame'e soemange, ana'a andrō, fōna 14 Lowalangi, imane ba mala'ika fanete zi dalima andrō, si so torofe andrō: Efa'ō mala'ika andrō, si daōfa, nibōbō ba zinga noengo nidān se-boea andrō, Oiferati. (*F. 7, 1; 16, 15 12.*) Ba te'efā'ō mala'ika andrō, si daōfa, si no mama'anō, hadia wa'ala'wa loeo, ba hadia loeo, ba hadia mba'wa, ba hadia ndrōfi, ba wamoe-noe si saraō niha. (*F. 8, 7-12.*) Ba fa'ato zanoewō andrō, si fakoedo andrō, ba medoea woeloe ngahōnō wa foeloe ngahōnō, oerongo wa'atora 17 andrō. (*F. 5, 11.*) Ba si mané wangiagoe koedo andrō, ba gangilata andrō, awō zi fakoedo ja'wa : no mo'ōrōba alitō ba sohandroe ba sa'-oesō, si mane talō balera ; ba hōgō koedo, ba no hoelō hōgō zingo, ba i'otarai mbawara alitō ba simbo ba 18 talō balera. Ba wamakao si tōloe balō andrō teboenoe zi saraō niha,
- ba galitō andrō, ba ba zimbo andrō, ba ba dalō balera andrō, si otarai mbawara. Fa'abōlō koedo andrō sa, 19 ba ba mbawara so, ba ba gi'ora ; i'ora sa, ba no hoelō goelō, mōhōgō ; ba da'ō wamakiko. Ba si tosai niha, si lō moeboenoe, ba wamakao andrō, ba lō lafalalini gera'erara, ba wamōhōi mena'ō nifazōchi dangara andrō, ena'ō lō'ō sa'ae mangaloeloe ira ba mbechoe, ba ba nadoe andrō, ba nadoe balaki, ba ba nadoe firō, ba ba nadoe aramba, ba ba nadoe kara, ba ba nadoe eoe andrō, si lō mangila niha, ba si lō mamondrongo li niha, ba si tebai mowaōwaō. (*F. 16, 9. 11. Kor. I. 10, 20. Sin. 115, 4 b. t.*) Ba lō lafalalini gera'erara, 21 ba wamōhōi mena'ō fange'era andrō, awō wakelemoesa andrō chōra, awō wohorōhorō andrō, awō wanagōnagō andrō chōra.
- FAZA 10.
- I. Te'ombacha'ō wa lō tola lō itōrō hoeckoe Lowalangi andrō. II. Itōlō zoera Johane.
- I. Ba oe'ila mala'ika bō'ō, sabōlō, si mōi mitooe moroi ba mbanoea si ja'wa, lawoeo noechnaria, ba doemi ba hōgōnia ja'wa, ba bawania, ba no hoelō loeo, ba ahenia, ba no hoelō daroe nahe alitō. Ba so ba dangania zoera side'ide, si no teboka, ba ihoendragō nasi ahenia kambōlō, ba ba danō so gahenia kabera. Ba moe'ao ia, ebœa linia, hoelō na moendrōndrōndrōndrō zingo ; ba me no moe'ao ia, ba hoemedē we'oegoe'-oegoe mbanoea andrō, si fitoe, aloea lira. Ba me no hoemedē we'oegoe'-oegoe mbanoea andrō, si fitoe, ba manoerado mena'ō, ba oerongo li, moroi ba mbanoea si ja'wa, imane : Fotandro ni'wa'ō we'oegoe'-oegoe mbanoea andrō, si fitoe, ba bōi soera ia. Ba ifaza'wa dangania kambōlō mala'ika andrō, ni'ilagoe, si hoeendragō asi ba tanō, itoetoeroe mbanoea, si ja'wa, ba fahōloe ba zaoeri a-
- 1  
2  
3  
4  
5

- 7 ndrō, iroegi zi lō aetoe, samazōchi banoea si jaŵa ba ōsina ba tanō ba ōsi goeli danō ba asi ba ōsinia : wa lō nga'ōtō danō sa'ae ; na loeo li mala'ika fanete zi daõnō sa, na ilaoe dorofe dania, ba no aloea gōi zi no tobini andrō, chō Lowalangi, itōrō ni'ombacha'ōnia, toeria somoeso dōdō, ba genoninia andrō, sama'ele'ō. (F. 8, 2; 11, 15. Kor. I. 15, 52).
- 8 II. Ba hoemedē zoei chōgoe li andrō, nirongogoe moroi ba mbanoea si jaŵa, imane : Ae halō zoera side'ide andrō, si no teboka, ba danga mala'ika andrō, si hoendragō asi ba tanō. Ba mōido chō mala'ika andrō, oewā'ō chōnia, ena'ō ibe'e chōgoe zoera side'ide andrō. Ba imane chōgoe : Halō ia ba tōlō, afeto sa mbetoe'aoe ibe'e, ba ami ba mba-waoe, hoelō ūe ūani. (Hes. 3, 1-3).
- 9 10 Ba oehalō zoera side'ide andrō, ba danga mala'ika andrō, ba oetōlō, ba ba mbawagoe, ba ami, hoelō ūe ūani, ba me no oetōlō, ba afeto mbe-
- 11 toe'agoe. Ba lamane chōgoe : Lō tolā lō ūfoeli mama'ele'o, ba ngawalō mado, ba ba ngawalō soi, ba ba ngawalō li, ba ba razo soja.
- FAZA 11.
- I. Oroisa chō Johane, ba wanoe'a osali andrō. II. Samadoehoe'ō andrō, chō Lowalangi, si daroea ba hadia zi gōna ira. III. Ilaoe dorofe mala'ika fanete zi daõnō.
- 1 I. Ba labe'e chōgoe zoechoe, hoelō zi'o, ba lamane chōgoe : Faoso ba soe'a gosali Lowalangi andrō, awō naha wame'e soemange, awō zangaloeloe bache ; (F. 21, 15. Sach. 2, 1 b.t. Hes. 43, 13); ba olajama gosali tánō baero, ba be'e baero, ba bōi soe'a ia, me nibe'e ba danga niha baero, ba lahoendragō dania mbanoea ni'amoni'ō andrō, ūfa woeloe a roea waŵa wa'ara. (Loek. 21, 24. F. 13, 5. Dan. 8, 13 b.t.).
- 2 II. Ba oebe'e ba zamadoehce'ō andrō chōgoe, si daroea, ba mama'- ele'ō ira, hōnō a doea ngaotoe a ūnō ngafoeloe wongi wa'ara, gonigoni mbaroera. (F. 12, 6. 14. Joël. 1, 13). Da'ō zi doea geoe tōla falo andrō, ba si domboea naha wandroe andrō, si so fōna Zo'aja tanō. (Sach. 4, 3. 11-14). Ba na so zamakiko ja'ira ena'ō, ba i'otarai mbawara alitō, ba i'ā zi fa'oeedoe chōra ; na so zamakiko ja'ira ena'ō, ba si manō wamoenoenia. (Raz. II. 1, 10. 12. Jer. 5, 14). No moetehe chōra andrō wokoesi banoea si jaŵa, fa lō aechee ba danō deoe, gōtō mbaŵa wama'ele'ōra andrō ; ba no moetehe chōra nidanō andrō, ba wamali'ō do ja'ia, ba famatōrō ba danō famakao, fefoe, hadia ia, ha wa'asese zomasi ira. (Raz. I. 17, 1. Moz. II. 7, 19). Ba na no la'o'ozoei wamadoehoe'ōra andrō, ba isoeŵō ira saliŵaliwa ba danō andrō, si otarai moroi si tooe gawoeewe-cha, ba ja'ia zi mōna, iboenoie ira. (F. 13, 1-8; 17, 8. Dan. 7, 21). Ba botora, ba tooe ba newali so, ba mbanoea seboea andrō, nifotōi Sodoma ba tanō Miseraji, amaedola, ba niforōfa gōi So'aja ja'ira. (F. 16, 19. Sin. 79, 2. Kor. I. 2, 8). Ba la'ilā mbotora andrō niha, ha mado ira, ba ha iwa, ba hadia lira, ba ha soi, tōloe ngaloeo a matonga wa'ara, ba lō labe'e niko'o mbotora andrō. (Dan. 7, 21). Ba omoeso dōdō niha, sowanoea ba goeli danō, ba chōra andrō, owoeawoea dōdōra, ba faoma mama'ohe'ō boeala ira chō nawōra, me no lafakao zowanoea ba goeli danō sama'ele'ō andrō, si daroea. (Esit. 9, 19.) Ba me no aefa zi doea ngaloeo a matonga, ba isaŵa ira noso fangorifi, moroi ba Lowalangi, ba moezizio ira, ba ihawoei fa'ata'oe sabōlōbōlō zamaigi ja'ira. Ba larongo li seboea, moroi ba mbanoea si jaŵa, imane chōra : Mi'ae mijawa ba da'e! Ba mōi ira jaŵa ba zoroego, ba lawoedo ; ba lafaigi ira si fa'oeedoe chōra andrō. Ba faoedoe da'ō, ba so ziheoe sabōlōbōlō, ba samboea
- 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13

- . ni'ofoeloe mbanoea adoedoe, ba fitoe ngahōnō zi mate niha, ba ziheoe andrō, ba si tokeia zi tosai, ba lafosoemange Lowalangi zoroego andrō.
- 14 (F. 9, 20; 16, 18. Mat. 27, 52). No noemalō wa'afōchō fanete si fōfōna andrō, hiza, alio itōrō fa'afōchō fanete zi doea balō andrō. (F. 9, 12).
- 15 III. Ba ilaoe dorofe mala'ika fanete zi daōnō, ba terongo li segeboea ba zoroego, lamane : **No mōi chō Zo'aja ja'ita wamatōrō andrō, ba goeli danō, ba chō nibajoini andrō chōnia, ba razo ia, iroegi zi lō aetoe.** (F. 10, 7; 12, 10. Dan. 2, 16 44; 7, 27). Ba latoehi danō, lafalōgoe tooe ira satoea andrō, si doea woeloe a ūfa, sidadao fōna Lowalangi, ba dadaomara andrō, mangaloeloe ira chō Lowalangi, (F. 4, 4.
- 17 10), lamane : Ma'andrō saoha gölō chōhoe, ja'oegō So'aja, Lowalangi, samatōrō fefoe, hadia ia, si so, ba si no so fōna, me no ūhalō chōhoe wa'abōlō andrō chōhoe, si no ebœa, ba me no razo ndra'oegō. (F. 4, 8; 18 19, 4, 6). Ba no mofōnoe soi niha baero ; ba no tesao wōnoemō, ba no iroegi inōto, ba zi mate andrō, ena'ō tehoekoe ira, ba ena'ō ūbe'e loeo andrō, ba genonioe andrō, sama'ele'ō, awō ni'amoni'ō, awō zangata'oefi tōimō andrō, he side'ide, ba he seboea, ba ena'ō ūfakiko zamakiko oeli danō andrō. (F. 6, 17; 20, 12 b. t. 14, 7. Dan. 7, 9 b. t.). Ba tebokai gosali Lowalangi andrō, ba zoroego, ba oroma dawōla gamaboe'oela li andrō chōnia, ba gosalinia andrō ; ba sogari mbanoea, ba li niha, ba fe'oegoe'oegoe mbanoea, ba siheoe, ba teoe kara sabōlōbōlō. (F. 15, 5. 8. Heb. 9, 4. F. 16, 18. 21).
- FAZA 12.
- I. Ira alawe sadono, ba naga andrō. II. Fanibo ba danō naga andrō. III. Igohi ndra alawe no mege naga.
- 1 I. Ba oroma dandra seboea ba zoroego, ira alawe sonoecha loeo, ba baŵa barō gahenia, ba ba hōgōnia, ba no felendroea ndrōfi, bala hōgōnia. Ba no manabina, ba mangarōngarō ia, ba wa'afōchō foeloe ba ba wa'afōchō wadono. Ba oroma dandra bō'ō, ba zoroego, hiza naga seboea, so'alitō, fitoe hōgō ba foeloe rozi dandroe, ba ba hōgōnia, ba fitoe naja. (F. 13, 1 b. t. F. 17, 9 b. t. Dan. 7, 7). Ba i'onia, ba ibōzini zi saraō ndrōfi, ba mbanoea si jaŵa, itibō'ō tooe ba danō. Ba i'agō fōna ndra alawe no mege, sadono, naga andrō, ba wemanga ono andrō, na toemboe. Ba madono ia, ono matoea, sokebaloi dania fefoe soi si'o si'ōli. Ba te'ohe chō Lowalangi nononia andrō, fōna dadaomania. (F. 2, 27. Sin. 2, 8, 9). Ba moloi ndra alawe andrō, isawa danō si mate, ba zi so nahā chōnia, ni'asiwai Lowalangi, ena'ō labē'e gōnia ba da'ō hōnō a doea ngaotoe a ūnō ngafoeloe wongi. (F. 11, 3).
- II. Ba tesao wanoewō ba mbanoea si jaŵa : Michaëli andrō ba mala'ikania, ba fasoewō ba naga andrō. Ba fasoewō naga andrō, awō mala'ikania. (Dan. 10, 13. 21; 12, 1. Jod. a. 9). Ba tebai ira, ba lō nahara sa'ae ba mbanoea si jaŵa. Ba tetibō'ō naga seboea andrō, oelō satoea andrō, sotōi Afōcha ba Satana, sammeloengoe niha ba goeli danō, fefoe ; tetibō'ō si tooe ia ba danō ba tetibō'ō gōi mala'ikania andrō, awōnia. (F. 20, 2. Loek. 10, 18. Joh. 12, 31. Kor. II, 11, 3). Ba oerongo li seboea, ba zoroego, imane : „Awena to'ele wangorifi andrō chō Lowalangida, ba fa'abōlō andrō ba famatōrō andrō ; ba fa'atola andrō, chō nibajoini andrō chōnia ; me no tetibō'ō zangadoegō talifoesōda, si no mangadoengadoegō ja'ira chō Lowalangida andrō, bongi ma'ēchō. (F. 11, 15. Sach. 3, 1 b. t. Job. 1, 9 b. t.). Ba no lalaŵa ia, bōrō ndro Nono mbiribiri andrō ba taroma li

- famadoehoe'ōra, ba lō ni'omasi'ōra nosora, iroegi wa'amate.** (*F. 7, 14; 2, 10. Rom. 8, 33. 34. 37. Joh. 12, 25.*) bōlōnia, si no eboea. (*Dan. 7, 4-6. F. 12, 3. 9.*) Ba si samboea hōgōnia, 3  
 12 Andrō mi'omoesoi'ō dōdōmi, ja'ami banoea si jawā, awō zi so nahia ba da'ō. Ba alai goeli danō, awō nasi, me no mōi mitooe Gafōcha andrō chōmi, ba me no eboea wōnoenia, ba me no i'ila, lō ara nitehe chōnia". (*Jes. 49, 13. Fet. I. 5, 8.*)
- 13 III. Ba me i'ila naga andrō, tetibō'ō ba danō ia, ba igohi ndra alawe andrō, si no madono ono matoea 4
- 14 andrō. Ba tebe'e ba ndra alawe andrō gafi, domboea, afi mojo seboea, ena'ō moehombo ia, ena'ō isaŵa danō si mate, nahania andrō, ba nibe'e gōnia, sagōtō, ba doea gōtō, ba matonga nga'ōtō wa'ara, nibini'ō ba goelō andrō. (*Dan. 12, 7. F. 8, 13.*) 5
- 15 Ba i'oeta'ō oelō andrō nidanō, foeri ndra alawe andrō, hoelō nidanō ba noengo nidanō wa'abōlōbōlō, ba wanagahanigō ja'ia. Ba itolo ndra alawe tanō, ibokai mbawania tanō, ibadoe 6
- 16 17 nidanō andrō, ni'oeta'ō naga. Ba mofōnoe naga ba ndra alawe, ba mofanō ia manoewō si tosai ma'oe-woenia solo'ō oroisa Lowalangi andrō, ba si so famadoehoe'ō andrō chō Jesoe Keriso. (*F. 14, 12; 6, 9.*) 7
- 18 Ba mōi baene ndra'o ba mbewe nasi.

## FAZA 13.

I. Saliwaliwa ba danō andrō, si fitoe hōgō ba si foeloe tandroe II. Saliwaliwa ba danō andrō, si doea rozi tandroe.

- 1 I. Ba oe'ila zi mōi jawā moroi ba nasi saliwaliwa ba danō, sageoe, si foeloe rozi tandroe ba si fitoe hōgō, ba ba dandroenia andrō, ba foeloe naja, ba ba hōgōnia andrō, ba tōi fanandrawaisi. (*F. 11, 7; 12, 3.*) Ba saliwaliwa ba danō andrō, ni'ilagoc, ba no hoelō harimo, ba ahenia, ba hoelō gahe mberoea, ba bawania, ba hoelō mbawa zingo; ba ibe'e chōnia wa'abe'enia naga andrō, awō dadaomania, awō wa'a-

bōlōnia, si no eboea. (*Dan. 7, 4-6. F. 12, 3. 9.*) Ba si samboea hōgōnia, ba hoelō nifesocho ba wamoeno; ba tobali dōhō zochonia ba wamoeno andrō. Ba ahōlihōli dōdō niha ba goeli danō, fefoe, moroi foeri zaliwaliwa ba danō andrō. Ba mangaloeloe ira ba naga andrō, me no ibe'e ba zaliwaliwa ba danō andrō wa'abōlō, ba mangaloeloe ira ba zaliwaliwa ba danō andrō, lamane: Ha niha zi mane saliwaliwa ba danō andrō ba ha niha zangila fasoeōwō chōnia? Ba tebe'e chōnia mbawa, ba wangoema'ō fajawasa ba ba wanandrawaisi ba tetehe chōnia wolaoe da'ō, ūfa woeloe a roea waŵa wa'ara. (*Dan. 7, 8. 11. F. 11, 2.*) Ba hoe-mede ia, ba wanandrawaisi Lowalangi, ba wanandrawaisi tōinia, awō nahania, awō zowanoea ba mbanoea si jawā. (*Dan. 7, 25.*) Ba tetehe chōnia wanoeō ni'amoni'ō andrō, ba folawā ja'ira, ba tebe'e ba dangania fefoe hadia ngawalō niwa, ba hadia ngawalō mado, ba hadia ngawalō li, hadia ngawalō soi. (*F. 11, 7. Dan. 7, 21. b. t.*) Ba mangaloeloe dania chōnia fefoe zowanoea ba goeli danō, si lō moesoera tōi ba zoera wa'aoeri andrō chō Nono mbiribiri andrō, nitaba, i'otarai wamobōrō danō'a. (*F. 17, 8; 3, 5.*) Si so tōgi dalinga, ba jamoefondrondrongo! (*F. 2, 7.*) Sokoeroc niha, ba ni'ohe ba goeroenga dania; samoenoe niha si'ōli ba niboenoe si'ōli dania. **Ba da'e so wa'anaoe gōlō ni'amoni'ō andrō ba fatatira.** (*Mat. 26, 52. Moz. I. 9, 6. F. 14, 12.*)

II. Ba oe'ila zaliwaliwa ba danō 11 tānō bō'ō, si otarai moroi tooe danō, ba doea rozi dandroe, hoelō ba nono mbiribiri, ba fehedenia, ba no hoelō wehede naga. (*Moz. I. 3, 1. 4, 5.*) Ba ifaloea fefoe goroisa zaliwaliwa ba danō andrō, si fōfōna, fōnania, ba mangaloeloe ba zaliwaliwa ba danō si fōfōna andrō, si no dōhō socho ba wamoeno andrō,

- goeli danō, awō zowanoea ba goeli  
**13** danō, ibe'e. (*F. 19, 20*). Ba ifazōchi dandra seboea, ena'ō gōi ibe'e aechoe tooe galitō ba danō, moroi ba mbanoea si jaŵa, ba zanehe niha. (*Mat. 24, 11. 24. Tes. II. 14 2, 9*). Ba ifaeloengoe zowanoea ba goeli danō, ba dandra andrō, nitehe chōnia famazōchi, fōna zaliwaliwa ba danō andrō, wangoema'ō ba niha sowanoea ba goeli danō, ena'ō lafazōchi wamaedo zaliwaliwa ba danō andrō, si so socho andrō, ba wōda,  
**15** ba saoeri. Ba tetehe chōnia wamono no famaedo zaliwaliwa ba danō andrō, ena'ō moehede gōi wamaedo zaliwaliwa ba danō andrō, ba ena'ō ibe'e niboenoe fefoe ha wa'ato zi lō mangaloeloe ba wamaedo zaliwaliwa ba danō andrō. Ba ibe'e lafazōchi chōra dandra ba dangara kambōlō ba ma ba gangangora, dozi, he iraono, ba he satoea, he so'ana'a., ba he si noemana, he si tengə sawoejoe, ba he sawoejoe, (*F. 16 14, 9-11*), ena'ō lō tola mowōli niha, ha niha ia, ba lō tola mamawa hadia ia, ha si so tandra andrō, tōi zaliwaliwa ba danō andrō, ba ma  
**17** noemero tōinia andrō. (*F. 15, 2*). Ba da'e so wa'atoeatoe ! Ha niha zi si so fa'aboto ba dōdō, ba jamoe'erai wangerai saliwalīwa ba danō andrō. Fangerai niha sa wangerai ja'ia. Ba noemeronia andrō, ba 666. (*F. 17, 9*).
- FAZA 14.**
- I. Ono mbiribiri andrō ba samo-somange ja'ia. II. Mala'ika samangelama, datōloe. III. Fa'odōwadō-wā dōdō niha si no mate. IV. Famasi ba V. faneteeo boea nagoe.
- 1** I. **Ba** oe'ila, ba hiza Nono mbiribiri andrō, ba hili Ziona so, ba otoe a ūfa woeloe a ūfa ngahōnō nāwōnia, nisoera ba gangangora tōinia ba tōi Namania andrō. (*F. 2, 5, 6 b. t.; 7, 3. 4*). Ba oerongo li moroi ba mbanoea si jaŵa, hoelō wegosogoso nidanō seboea, ba hoelō we'oegoe'oegoe mbanoea sabōlōbōlō; ba hoelō li mbiola, na lalaoe, li andrō nirongogoe. (*F. 1, 15; 5, 8; 19, 6*). Ba manoendō ira, sinoenō si bohooe, fōna dadaoma andrō, ba fōna zaliwaliwa ba danō andrō si ūfa naga'oe, ba fōna zatoea andrō. Ba lō sangila mamodomaesi s̄inoenō andrō, ha si otoe a ūfa woeloe a ūfa ngahōnō andrō, nihōli moroi ba goeli danō. (*F. 5, 9*). Ja'ira da'ō zi lō si fabaja hadia ia, ba ndra alawe; amaedola nono alawe sa ira. Ja'ira zolo'ō Ono mbiribiri andrō, heza möi. Ja'ira nihōli ba niha, nibe'e si a'a chō Lowalangi, ba chō Nono mbiribiri andrō, (*F. 3, 4. Kor. II. 11, 2*), ba lō moe'ilā ba mbewera waja. Si lō sinegōe sa ira. (*Ejes. 5, 27. Sep. 3, 13*).
- II. **Ba** oe'ila mala'ika bō'ō, sihombō, ba daloe mbanoea si jaŵa, si so toeria somoeso dōdō si lō aetoe, ba wanoeriaigō ba zi so ba goeli danō, ba ngawalō sci fefoe, ba ba ngawalō niwa, ba ba ngawalō li, ba ba ngawalō mado, fefoe, (*Mat. 24, 14*), no eboea linia, imane : Mi'ata'oefi Lowalangi, ba mibe'e chōnia zoemanage, me no iroegi inōtō wangochoekoe andrō chōnia, ba mi'angaloeloe chō zamazōchi banoea si jaŵa, ba tanō, ba asi, ba oemboe nidanō andrō. (*F. 15, 4. Hal. zin. 14, 15. Sin. 146, 6*). Ba i'o'ō mala'ika bō'ō, samōsa tō, imane : No adoedoe, no adoedoe Mbabilona seboea andrō, si no mamabadoegō ba ngawalō sci niha fefoe agoe wōnoe andrō, ba wohorōnia. (*F. 17, 2. 4. 5; 18, 2. 3*). Ba i'o'ō ira mala'ika bō'ō, datōloe möi da'ō, moe'ao ia, eboea linia, imane : Na so zangaloeloe ba zaliwaliwa ba danō andrō, ba ba wamaedonia, nifatōfa tandra andrō ba gangangonia, (*F. 13, 15-17*), ba ma ba dete dangania, ba ibadoe gōi wōfō nagoe wōnoe andrō, chō Lowalangi, si no moefazōchi, lō moefaroeka, ba mako

wōnoenia andrō, ba nifikao alitō ba talō balera ia, fōna mala'ika ni'amoni'ō ba fōna Nono mbiribiri andrō. (F. 16, 19; 19, 20. Sin. 75, 11 9. Mar. 9, 44). Ba noemalō dania mijawa zimbo ba wamakao ja'ira andrō, iroegi zi lō aetoe. Ba lō folombase chōra, bongi ma'ōchō, chōra si no mangaloeloe ba zaliwaliwa ba danō andrō ba ba wamaedonia, awō zi no moefatōfa tandra dōinia andrō. (F. 19, 3. Jes. 34, 9. 10. Mat.

12 25, 46). Ba da'e so wa'anaoe gōlō ni'amoni'ō andrō, solo'ō oroisa Lowalangi andrō, ba si lō mamaelō'ō famati andrō chō Jesoe. (F. 13, 10; 22, 14).

13 III. Ba oerongo li moroi ba mba noeia si ja'wa, imane : Soera : **Ja'a-howoe zi no mate, si mate ba chō Zo'aja, i'oturai da'e. Si ndroehoe, i'wa'ō Eheha, ena'ō molombase ira me no aefa wa'erege dōdōra andrō ; i'o'ō sa ira boeaboeara.** (F. 19, 9. Jes. 57, 1. 2. Hebr. 4, 9. 10).

14 IV. Ba oe'ila, ba hiza lawoee safoesi ba so zidadao ba dete lawoee andrō, si hoelō Nono Niha, so ba hōgōnia dakoela ana'a ba ba dangania, ba sabi satarō. (F. 1, 13.

15 Dan. 7, 13 b. t.). Ba so mala'ika bō'ō, si otarai gosali andrō, moe'ao ia, eboea linia, ba zidadao ba lawoee andrō, imane : Fatōrō zabimō andrō ba amasi, noa sa iroegi inōtō wamasi, me no okōlikōli mbasitō andrō ba danō ! (Joēl. 3, 13). Ba ifatōrō ba danō zabinia sidadao ba lawoee andrō, ba tebasi danō. (Mat. 13, 39).

17 V. Ba so mala'ika bō'ō, si otarai gosali andrō, ba zoroego, so chōnia gōi zabi satarō ; (F. 15, 5); ba so mala'ika bō'ō, si otarai naha wame'e soemange andrō, ba no moebe'e ba dangania galitō andrō, ba moe'ao ia, eboea linia, ba zi so sabi satarō andrō, imane : Fatōrō zabimō satarō andrō, ba taba mboea nagoe ba dōla, ba goeli danō, me

no asoso mboeania andrō ! (F. 16, 7). Ba ifatōrō ba danō zabinia ma- 19 la'ika andrō, itaba mboea nagoe andrō, ba goeli danō, ba itibō'ō ba wolazi seboea andrō, fōne Lowalangi. (F. 19, 15). Ba baero mba- 20 noeia tehoendragō wolazi andrō, ba mangele ndro, moroi ba wolazi andrō, iroegi kaka mbawa koedo, felendroea ngaloeo fofanō wa'arōoe. (Hes. 32, 6. Jes. 63, 3 b. t.).

### FAZA 15.

I. Dafitoe mala'ika si so ngawā-  
lō wamakao andrō, safoeria, si fitoe. II. Fanoenō zola'wa sali'waliwa  
ba danō andrō. III. Tebe'e ba ma-  
la'ika andrō mako wōneō andrō.

I. Ba oe'ila dandra bō'ō ba zo-  
roego, seboea ba sahōlihōli dōdō :  
dafitoe mala'ika, si so famakao a-  
ndrō, si fitoe balō, safoeria, me ba  
da'ō te'o'ozoei wōneō Lowalangi  
andrō. (F. 16, 1; 17, 1).

II. Ba oe'ila, ba hoelō mba'wa  
nidanō sōrōmi, si faroeka alitō, ba  
ba zinga mba'wa sōrōmi andrō so  
zi no mola'wa sali'waliwa ba danō  
andrō ba famaedonia ba fangerai  
tōinia andrō, so chōra mbiola Lowalangi. (F. 4, 6; 12, 11). Ba ma-  
noenō ira, sinoenō genoni Lowala-  
ngi andrō, Moze, ba sinoenō Nono  
mbiribiri andrō, lamane : „No eboea  
wolaoemō andrō ba sahōlihōli dōdō,  
ja'oegō So'aja, Lowalangi, samatōrō  
fefoe, hadia ia ; satoelō ba si ndroe-  
hoe lalamō andrō, ja'oegō razo soi  
niha andrō. (Moz. II. 15. Jes. 12.  
Sin. 111, 2 b. t. 145, 17. F. 16, 7).  
Ha niha zi lō ata'oe, ja'oegō So'aja,  
ba ha niha zi lō manoeno tōimō  
andrō ? Me ha ja'oegō ni'amoni'ō,  
me mōi dania soi niha, fefoe, ba  
wangaloeloe chōoe, me no moefa'-  
ele'ō hoekoe andrō chōoe. (Jer. 10,  
7. Sin. 98; 86, 9. 10).

III. Ba me aefa da'ō, ba oe'ila,  
ba tebokai gosali, ose wamadoehoe'ō  
andrō, ba zoroego, (F. 11, 19), ba  
5 6

- mōi baero mala'ika andrō si dafitoe,  
si so famakao andrō, si fitoe balō,  
la'otarai gosali andrō, moeko si so-  
chi, si takile, mbaroera, ba balaki  
mbōbō dōtō'ara. (F. 1, 13; 19, 8).
- 7 Ba si sageoe sali'waliwa ba danō a-  
ndrō, ba zi ūfa nga'eo, ba ibe'e  
ba mala'ika andrō, si dafitoe, mako  
balaki, fitoe, nifōnoei fōnoe Lowa-  
langi andrō, saoeri iroegi zi lō aetoe.  
F. 6, 1; 4, 8. 9). Ba tobali afōnoe  
simbo gosali andrō, ibe'e lachōmi  
Lowalangi andrō, ba fa'abōlōnia, ba  
lō sangila mōi ba gosali bacha, ire-  
ge no moefaloea wamakao andrō, si  
fitoe balō, ba mala'ika andrō, si  
dafitoe. (Moz. II. 40, 34. Raz. I. 8,  
11. Jes. 6, 4).
- 8

## FAZA 16.

Lafadoewa nōsi mako andrō, si  
fitoe, mala'ika andrō.

- 1 Ba oerongo li seboea, moroi ba  
gosali, imane ba mala'ika andrō, si  
dafitoe : Mi'ae mifadoewa ba danō  
nōsi mako wōnoe Lowalangi andrō,  
2 si fitoe. (F 15, 5-7). Ba mōi zi fōfō-  
na andrō, ifadoewa ba danō nōsi  
mako andrō chōnia ; ba toemboe  
waosa si lō sōchi ba sangobooe ba  
niha andrō, si no moefatōfa tandra  
zali'waliwa ba danō andrō, ba si no  
mangaloeloe ba wamaedonia. (Moz.  
3 II. 9, 9. F. 13, 14-17). Ba ifadoewa  
ba nasi nōsi mako chōnia mala'ika  
fanete zi fōfōna andrō, ba tobali  
do, hoelō ndro zi mate, ba mate zi  
so noso fefoe, si so ba nasi. (F. 8,  
4 8. 9. Moz. II. 7, 17 b.t.). Ba ifadoewa  
ba noengo nidanō ba ba goembroe  
nidanō nōsi mako chōnia mala'ika  
fanete zi daroea andrō, ba tobali do.  
5 Ba oerongo, me iŵa'ō mala'ika nida-  
nō andrō : Satoelō ndra'oegō, ja'oegō  
si so, ba si no so fōna, ni'amoni'ō,  
me no ūmanō wangoehoekoe ; (F.  
6 19, 2); me no adoewa ndro ni'omoni'-  
ō, labē'e, awō ndro zama'ele'ō, ba no  
Ūfabadoegō chōra ndro, no si nangea  
loeora da'ō. (F. 18, 24. Sin. 79, 2. 3.
- Mat. 23, 34). Ba oerongo, me imane  
naha wame'e soemange andrō : Si  
ndroehoe, ja'oegō So'aja, Lowala-  
ngi, samatōrō fefoe, hadia ia, si  
ndroehoe ba satoelō hoekoe andrō  
chōoe. (F. 15, 3; 6, 3). Ba ifadoewa  
ba loeo nōsi mako chōnia mala'ika  
fanete zi datōloe andrō. Ba tetehe  
chōnia wogozi niha ba galitō ; ba  
achozi niha ba wa'aoechoc sabōlō-  
bōlō, ba latandrawaisi dōi Lowala-  
ngi, samatōrō famakao andrō, ba  
lō lafalalini gera'erara, ba wamo-  
soemange ja'ia ena'ō, (F. 9, 20. 21.  
Jes. 9, 13). Ba ifadoewa ba dadao-  
ma zali'waliwa ba danō andrō nōsi  
mako chōnia mala'ika fanete zi daō-  
fa andrō, ba tobali ogōmigōni mba-  
noeania andrō ; ba langanga lelara,  
ba wa'afōchō ; (F. 13, 1. 2. Moz. II.  
10, 22 b. t.); ba latandrawaisi Lowa-  
langi zoroego andrō, ba wa'afōchō  
andrō chōra, ba ba waosara andrō,  
ba lō lafalalini gera'erara, ba wa-  
mōhōi boeaboeara andrō ena'ō. (F.  
16, 9). Ba ifadoewa ba nidanō se-  
boea andrō, Oiferati, nōsi mako chō-  
nia mala'ika fanete zi dalima a-  
ndrō, ba ogo'ō nidanōnia, ena'ō mo-  
lala ndra razo andrō, moroi ba ga-  
toemboechā loeo. (F. 9, 14). Ba  
oe'ila mbechoe si ra'ira'iō, tōloe, si  
otarai mbawa naga andrō, ba bawa  
zali'waliwa ba danō andrō, ba bawa  
zama'ele'ō andrō, sofaja, hoelō da-  
laho. (F. 12, 3. 9; 13, 11; 19, 20).  
Bechoe zi mate sa ira, samazōchi  
tandra, si mōi ba razo andrō, ba  
goeli danō, ma'asagōrō, ba wango-  
woeloi ja'ira, ba wanowē andrō, na  
baŵa seboea chō Lowalangi, sama-  
tōrō fefoe hadia ia. (F. 13, 13, b. t.  
19, 19 b. t. Mat. 24, 24). Hiza, hoelō  
we'amōi zanagō na sodo ! Ja'oha-  
woe zi lō mōrō, si no mama'anō  
noechania, fa bōi si lō noecha ia,  
ba wowaōwaō, fa bōi oroma zaila  
ia. (F. 3, 3. 4. 18. Fet. II. 3, 10. Kor.  
II. 5, 3). Ba i'woeloi ira ba mba-  
noea andrō, sotōi Hamagedo, ba li

- 17 Heberao. (*Sach.* 12, 11; 14, 4). Ba ifadoewa ba daloe mbanoea nōsi mako chōnia mala'ika fanete zi daōnō, ba so li seboea, si otarai gosali andrō, moroi ba dadaoma andrō, imane : No awai ! (*F.* 15, 5; 21, 6).
- 18 Ba so gari mbanoea ba li niha ba fe'oegoe'oegoe mbanoea ; ba so zihoe sabōlōbōlō, si lō larai mila, gōtō we'aso niha ba goeli danō ; lō irai si manō wa'abōlōbōlō ziheoe.
- 19 (*F.* 11, 13, 19). Ba tobali ni'otōloe mbanoea seboea andrō, ba adoedoe mbanoea soi niha andrō. Ba itōrō tōdō Lowalangi Mbabilona seboea andrō, ba wame'e chōnia ōsi mako nagoe andrō, fōnoenia andrō, saoechoe.
- 20 (*F.* 14, 8, 10. *Jes.* 51, 22, 23). Ba moloi hoelo fefoe, ba lō moe'ilā hili sa'a. (*F.* 6, 14). Ba aechoe ba danō deoe kara, so safikoc zamboea ngawoea, gōna ba niha, ba latandra-waisi Lowalangi niha, ba wamakao andrō, teoe kara, me no abōbōbōlō sibai wamakao andrō, chōnia. (*F.* 11, 19. *Moz.* II, 9, 18).

## FAZA 17.

I. Babilona andrō. II. Eloeahania, ba eloehaha zaliwaliwa ba danō andrō.

- 1 I. Ba so mala'ika, samōsa, awō zi dafitoe andrō, si so mako andrō, si fitoe, hoemedē ia chōgoe, imane : Taboe, da'oe' oroma'ō chōoe wangoe-hoekoe sohorō seboea andrō, sidadao jaŵa nidanō seboea andrō. (*F.* 15, 6 b. t.; 16, 19. *Nach.* 3, 4). Nihorōni razo andrō, ba goeli danō ; ba no maboe zowanoea ba goeli danō agoe wohorōnia andrō. (*F.* 18, 3, 9).
- 2 Ba i'ohe ndra'o ba danō si mate ; no aheta nosogoe. Ba oe'ilā ndra alawe sidadao ba hoeloe zaliwaliwa ba danō, sojo kirimisi, safōnoe tōi wanandra-waisi, fitoe hōgō ba foeloe rozi dandroe. (*F.* 13, 1 b. t.). Ba noeche ndra alawe andrō, ba no baroe loeo oengoe ba baroe loeo kirimisi, ba no moefo'aja ana'a ba
- 5
- indra'indra ba manimani, ba so ba dangania mako ana'a, safōnoe horō, awō zi ta'oēnō, ba wohorōnia andrō. (*F.* 18, 16). Ba ba gangangonia, ba no moesoera dōi, si lō aboto ba dōdō niha : Babilona seboea andrō, ina zohorō ba ina hocha andrō, ba goeli danō. (*Tes.* II, 2, 7. *F.* 14, 8; 18, 2, 10). Ba oe'ilā, maboe ndra alawe andrō, do ni'amoni'ō andrō, ba do zamadoehoe'ō Jesoe. Ba ahōlihōli sibai dōdōgoe, me oe'ilā ia. (*F.* 18, 24).
- 7
- II. Ba imane chōgoe mala'ika andrō : Hana wa ahōlihōli dōdōoe ? Da'oe'ombacha'ō chōoe zi lō aboto ba dōdō niha andrō, ba ndra alawe andrō, ba ba zaliwaliwa ba danō andrō, soloe'i ja'ia, si fitoe hōgō, ba si foeloe rozi tandroe. Saliwaliwa ba danō andrō, ni'ilaoe, ba no so fōna, ba lō ja'ia iada'e, ba mōi ia mijawa dania, i'oro gawoewoecha, ba isaŵa wa'atekiko ; ba ahōlihōli dania dōdō zowanoea ba goeli danō andrō, si lō moesoera tōi ba zoera wa'aoeri andrō, i'otarai wamobōrō danō'a, na la'ilā zaliwaliwa ba danō andrō, me no so ia fōna, ba me lō ja'ia iada'e, ba me so dania. (*F.* 11, 7; 20, 12, 15). Ba da'e mogoena dōdō, si so fa'atoeatoea ! Hōgō andrō, si fitoe, ba fitoe hili, dadaoma ndra alawe andrō ; (*F.* 13, 1, 18) ; ba razo, dafitoe. Si dalima, ba no tekkiko, si samōsa, ba so iada'e, ba si samōsa zoei, ba lō si so na, ba na so ia, ba lō tola ara ia. Ba saliwaliwa ba danō andrō, si no so fōna, ba si lō'ō iada'e, ba ja'ia wanete zi dafitoe andrō, ba samōsa ia ba zi dafitoe andrō, ba isaŵa wa'atekiko. Ba tandroe andrō, si foeloe rozi, 12 ni'ilaoe, ba no razo, dafoeloe, si lō sanema na amatōrōwa, ba lasōndra wa'abōlō razo, saza wa'ara, awō zaliwaliwa ba danō andrō. (*F.* 13, 1. *Dan.* 7, 20, 24). Ha sara dōdō da'ō, 13 ba labe'e ba zaliwaliwa ba danō andrō wa'abe'era ba fa'abōlōra. Ja'- 14

- ira zi fasoewō dania ba Nono mbi-  
ribiri andrō, ba abōlō Nono mbiri-  
biri moroi chōra, me no So'aja sochō  
ia, ba me razo razo, ba awōnia a-  
ndrō, ba no nikaoni ba nitoetoejoe  
ba si lō farōi. (F. 16, 14; 19, 16 b. t.)
- 15 Tim. I, 6, 15. Mat. 24, 31). Ba imane  
chōgroe : Idanō andrō, ni'ilaoe,  
ba zidadao zohorō andrō, ba no  
ngawalō mado da'ō, ba niha sato,  
ba ngawalō soi, ba ngawalō li. (Sin.  
16 93, 3). Ba tandroe andrō, si foeloe  
rozi, ba saliwhaliwa ba danō andrō,  
ba ja'ira zi fatioe tōdō ba zohorō  
andrō, ba ha ja'ija'ia labe'e, ba si  
lō noecha, ba la'ā nōsinia ba latoe-  
17 noe ia, ba galitō. (F. 18, 7, 8). Noa  
sa ibe'e ba dōdōra Lowalangi wa-  
maloea gera'erania, ba folaoe si ha  
sara dōdō, ba fame'e amatōrōwara  
ba zaliwhaliwa ba danō andrō, irege  
te'o'ozoei niwā'ō Lowalangi andrō.
- 18 Ba ira alawe andrō, ni'ilaoe, ba  
ja'ia mbanoea seboea andrō, sama-  
tōrō razo, ba goeli danō. (F. 16, 19).
- FAZA 18.
- I. Fangombacha fangoehoekoe Babilona andrō. II. Fange'esi zi fahoe-  
woe chōnia. III. Te'ombacha'ō zoei  
wa'atekikonia.
- 1 I. Ba me aefa da'ō, ba oe'ila ma-  
la'ika bō'ō, si mōi mitooe, moroi ba  
zoroego, sabōlō sibai, ba tehagaini  
2 goeli danō, ba lachōminia. Ba moe'ao  
ia, eboea linina, imane : No adoedoe,  
no adoedoe Mbabilona seboea andrō,  
ba no tobali naha mbechoe ba koe-  
roenga mbechoe si ra'ira'iō, fefoe,  
ba koeroenga wofo si ra'ira'iō, fefoe,  
sogoro ita, (F. 14, 8. Jes. 21, 9; 34,  
3 11-14. Jer. 51, 8; 50, 39), me no  
labadoe wōfō nagoe wōnoe andrō,  
ba wohorō andrō chōnia, fefoe soi,  
ba no mohorō chōnia razo andrō,  
ba goeli danō ba saniaga andrō, ba  
goeli danō, ba ba wa'abōlō hochania  
lasōndra wo'ana'a. (F. 14, 8. 10. Jer.  
4 51, 7). Ba oerongo li bō'ō, moroi ba  
mbanoea si jaŵa, imane : Miheta
- ami chōnia, ja'ani banoeagoe, fa  
bōi fao ami ba horōnia andrō, ba  
fa lō gōna ami ōsa, famakao ja'ia  
andrō. (Jes. 48, 20. Jer. 51, 6. 45).  
Noa sa iroegi mbanoea si jaŵa ho-  
rōra andrō, ba noa sa itōrō tōdō Lo-  
walangi golalōwāra andrō. (F. 16, 19.  
Jer. 51, 9). Misoelōni chōnia milaoe-  
nia, ba mifodoea winaeta chōnia,  
dali wolaoenia andrō ; mako andrō,  
nifo'ōsinia, ba mifo'ōsi chōnia, mi-  
fomendroea. (Jer. 50, 15. 29. Sin.  
187, 8). Ndromoendrohoe nifolachō-  
minia ja'ia, ba ndromoendrohoe ni'-  
eboea'ōnia hochania, ba mibe'e chō-  
nia wa'afōchō ba fa'aboe dōdō. Me  
iwa'ō tōdōnia : Moedadao ndra'o,  
razo ira alawe, ba tengā si mate  
donga ndra'o, ba lō'ō manō oe'ila  
wa'aboe dōdō. (Jes. 47, 7 b. t.) Andrō  
dania so wamakaonia, ha ma'ōchō :  
Fa'amate, ba fa'aboe dōdō, ba lo-  
fo, ba tetoenoe dania ia, ba galitō,  
me no sabōlō Zo'aja, Lowalangi,  
sangoehoekoe ja'ia andrō. (F. 17, 16.  
Jer. 50, 31 b. t.).
- II. Ba la'e'esi dania ia, ba fa'ala'-  
alai chōnia razo andrō, ba goeli da-  
nō, si no mohorō chōnia, si no  
molaoe hochia ba chōnia andrō, na  
la'ilā zimbo andrō, ba wanoe noe  
ja'ia. (F. 17, 2. Hes. 36, 26 b. t.). Ba  
zarōoe so ira, ba wa'ata'oera wa-  
makao ja'ia andrō, lamane : Alai  
ndra'oegō, alai ndra'oegō, banoea  
seboea andrō, Babilona, banoea sa-  
bōlō andrō, me ha saza wa'aso wa-  
ngoehoekoe ja'oegō ! (Aj. 2. Tes. I.  
5, 3). Ba mege'ege zaniaga andrō  
ba goeli danō, ba aboe dōdō, ba  
chōnia andrō, me lō'ō sa'ae sowōli  
faniagara andrō, (Hes. 27, 27-36), fa-  
niagara ana'a, ba firō, ba indra'indra,  
ba manimani, ba mooko si sōchi, ba  
baroe loeo cengoe, ba soeto, ba bar-  
oe loeo kirimisi, ba eoe samohoea,  
fefoe, ba gamagama ifō goeaza, ba ga-  
magama eoe seboea bōli, fefoe ; ba  
aramba, ba si'ōli, ba kara fouala, awō  
goeli geoe sami, ba daloedalo amo-

- ma, ba hadia ia nitoenoe, samohoea, ba daloedaloē nigoele'ō, ba koemōjō, ba agoe, ba fanicha, ba hamo si sōchi, ba gandroe, ba savä, ba biribiri, ba koedo, ba koereta, ba boto niha,
- 14 awō noso niha. (*Hes. 27, 17*). Ba boea geoe andrō, somasi dōdōoe, ba no aheta chōoe, ba hadia ia lachōmi fefoe, ba hadia ia zoadoe ba sohaga, ba no taja chōoe, ba lō'ō
- 15 manō sa'ae oroma ia. Saniaga da'ō, si no mo'ana'a ba chōnia, ba ba zarōoe so, ba wa'ata'oera wamakao ja'ia andrō, mege'ege ira, ba aboe
- 16 dōdōra, ba lamane : Alai ndra'oe-gō ! alai ndra'oegō ! banoea seboea andrō, si so noeche moeko si sōchi, ba baroe loeo oengoe, ba baroe loeo kirimisi, fōna, ba nibe'e ana'a, ba nifo'indra'indra, ba nifomanimani, me ha saza wa'adoedoe gana'a
- 17 si manō. (*F. 17, 4*). Ba dozi doeroemoedi, ba dozi solojo misa, ba ono nowo, ba ha wa'ato zohalōwō ba nasi, ba ba zarōoe so, (*F. 18, 11*),
- 18 ba moe'ao, me la'ilā zimbo andrō, ba wanoenoe ja'ia, lamane : Hezo zi fagōlōgōlō ba mbanoea seboea
- 19 andrō ? Ba lalaoe gawoegawoe ba hōgōra, ba moe'ao ira, mege'ege ba aboe dōdō, lamane : Alai ndra'oe-gō ! alai ndra'oegō ! banoea seboea, ba zo'ana'a fefoe zi so owo ba nasi, balazi gana'ania andrō ; me ha saza
- 20 wa'adoedoe. (*Hes. 27, 30*). Omoe-soi'ō dōdōoe, ba chōnia, ja'oegō soroe, ba ja'ami ni'amoni'ō, ba ja'ami sinenge, ba ja'ami sama'ele'ō, me no ilaoe mbalōmi chōnia Lowalangi. (*F. 12, 12. Jer. 51, 48*).
- 21 III. Ba ifazaŵa gowe mala'ika sabōlō, si mane gowe zalaŵa seboea, ba itibo'ō ba nasi, imane : Si manō wa'atetibo Mbabilona andrō, banoea seboea andrō, ba nangi sabōlōbōlō, ba lō moe'ila ia sa'ae. (*Jer. 51, 63*.
- 22 b. t.) Ba lō'ō sa'ae terongo ba chōmō wolaoe biola, ba folaoe hadia ia mai-mai, ba folaoe sigoe, ba falaoe to-rofe, ba lō'ō sa'ae tesōndra ba chō-
- mō doeka hadia ia fefoe, ba lō'ō sa'ae terongo ba chōmō goko haloe ba wanoetoe fache. (*Jes. 24, 8*). Ba lō'ō sa'ae hoemaga ba chōmō haga wandroe, ba li zangowaloe ba li nono nihalō, ba lō'ō sa'ae terongo ba chōmō, me no salaŵa ba goeli danō zaniaga andrō chōoe, me no tefaeloengoe fefoe soi, ba wakelemoesa andrō chōmō ! (*Jer. 25, 10. Jes. 23, 8*). Ba tesōndra ba chōnia ndro za-ma'ele'ō, awō ndro ni'amoni'ō andrō ba do niboenoe andrō fefoe, ba goeli danō. (*F. 17, 6. Mat. 23, 35-37*).

## FAZA 19.

I. Fanoenō zi so ba zoroego, me no adoedoe Mbabilona andrō. II. I-tenaŵa wangaloeloe chōnia mala'i-ka andrō. III. Ilāŵa Keriso zaliwā-liŵa ba danō andrō, ba sama'ele'ō sofaja andrō, awō zi fao chōra.

I. Me aefa da'ō, ba oerongo, ba hoelō zeboea li niha sato, ba zoroego, lamane : „Haleloeja, chō Lowa-langida wangorifi andrō, awō lachōmi andrō, awō wa'abōlō andrō, (*F. 12, 10*), me no si ndroehoe ba me no satoelō wangoehoekoenia andrō ; noa sa ihoekoe zohorō andrō, seboea, si no mamakiko oeli danō, ba wohorōhorōnia andrō, ba no ilaoe mbalō ndro genoninia andrō, ba dangania.” (*F. 16, 7; 17, 1 b. t.*). Ba lamane zoei : „Haleloeja, noemalō mijāŵa zimbonia andrō, iroegi zi lō aetoe.” (*F. 14, 11; 18, 9. 18. Jes. 34, 10*). Ba latoehi danō satoaea andrō si doea woeloe a ūfa, awō zaliwā-liŵa ba danō andrō si ūfa nga'ee, mangaloeloe ira chō Lowalangi, sidadao ba dadaoma andrō, lamane : Jadoehoe, Haleloeja ! (*F. 4, 4. 9. 10*). Ba so li, si otarai dadaoma andrō, imane : Misoeno Lowalangida, dozi ami motōi enoninia, sangata'oefi ja'ia, he iraono, ba he satoea. (*Sin. 134, 1*). Ba oerongo, ba hoelō li zato, ba hoelō wegosogoso nidanō seboea, ba hoelō we'oegoe'oegoe mbanoea,

1

2

3

4

5

6

- 7 sabōlōbōlō, lamane : „**Haleoeja, me no razo Zo'aja, Lowalangida andrō, samatōrō fefoe hadia ia!**“ (F. 14, 2; 11, 15, 17). Data'omoesi'ō dōdōda, ba ta'owoeawoea'ō dōdōda, ba ta-fossemange ia ; me no iroegi walōwa Nono mbiribiri andrō, ba me no ita'anō la ngambatōnia, (Sin. 118, 24. F. 21, 2. 9), ba no tetehe chōnia, ena'ō i'onoecha zi ndroehoe moeko si sōchi, sihaga ; moeko si sōchi andrō sa, ba ja'ia wa'atoelō niha ni'amoni'ō andrō.” (F. 3, 5; 9 15, 6. Sin. 132, 9). Ba imane chōgoe : Soera : **Ja'ahowoe nikaoni ba walōwa Nono mbiribiri andrō !** Ba imane chōgoe : Da'ō li Lowalangi andrō, si ndroehoe. (F. 14, 13. Mat. 22, 2).
- 10 II. Ba oetoehi danō fōna gahenia, ba wangaloeloe chōnia. Ba imane chōgoe : Bōi ! Awōoe enoni ndraodo, ba awō dalifoesōoe andrō, si so famadoehoe'ō Jesoe andrō. Chō Lowalangi galaoeloe. Famadoehoe'ō Jesoe sa, ba ja'ia Geheha wama-ele'ō andrō. (F. 22, 8 b. t. Hal. zin. 10, 25. 26. F. 12, 17).
- 11 III. Ba oe'ila, teboka mbanoea si jaŵa, ba hiza koedo safoesi ba si fakoedo jaŵa, ba „Si lō farōi” ba „Si ndroehoe” dōinia, ba atoelō wangoehoekoenia ba fanewōnia. (F. 12 6, 2; 3, 14). Ba no holahola galitō hōrōnia, ba ba hōgōnia, ba no oja dakaela, so dōinia nisoera, si lō i'ilila niha, ha ja'ia zangila ; (F. 1, 14); 13 ba baroenia, ba no moe'oengoe go ba ndro, ba tōinia, ba „Taroma li Lowalangi”. (Jes. 63, 1-3. Joh. 1, 1).
- 14 Ba la'o'ō ia sanoewō andrō, ba zo-roego, ba hoeloe koedo safoesi, si ndroehoe moeko safoesi mbaroera. 15 Ba i'otarai mbawania gari satarō, ena'ō ibe'e famoenoe soi andrō. Ba ikoebaloi dania ira, si'o si'ōli, ba ihoendragō wolazi nagoe fōnoe saoe-choe andrō, chō Lowalangi, samatōrō fefoe, hadia ia. (F. 1, 16; 2, 27; 16 14, 19. Jes. 63, 2 b. t.). Ba so dōinia,
- nisoera ba dete mbaroenia ba ba zolania : Razo razo ba So'aja so-chō.” (F. 17, 14). Ba oe'ila mala'ika, samōsa, si so ba loeo, ba moe'ao ia, eboea li, imane ba wofo fefoe, sihombo ba daloe mbanoea : Mi'aine, mi'woelo ami, ba goweloa seboea andrō, chō Lowalangi, (Hes. 39, 4. 17 b. t.), ba wemanga nōsi razo, awō nōsi goemandra, awō nōsi zabōlō andrō, awō nōsi koedo, fabaja si fakoedo jaŵa, awō nōsi zi tengə sawoejoe, fefoe, fabaja sawoejoe, ba ōsi ndraono, awō nōsi zatoea. Ba oe'ila, me owoelo ira zaliwāliwa ba danō andrō razo ba goeli danō, awō zabōlō andrō chōra, ba wasoewōta ba zidadao ba koedo andrō ba ba zabōlō andrō chōnia. (F. 13, 1; 17, 12 b. t.). Ba te'ala zaliwāliwa ba danō andrō labe'e, fabaja sama'ele'ō sofaja andrō, samazōchi tandra andrō, mege, fōnania, famaeloengoe zi no manema tandra zaliwāliwa ba danō andrō, si no mangaloeloe ba wamaedonia andrō ; tetibō'ō aeroi zi daroea andrō ba mbaŵa alitō andrō, siholahola talō balera. (F. 16, 13; 13, 11-17; 20, 10-14. Dan. 7, 11). Ba tānō bō'ō andrō, ba niboenoe gari zidadao ba koedo andrō, gari si otarai mbawania, ba aboeso wofo fefoe ōsira andrō.
- FAZA 20.
- I. Forate naga andrō, hōnō fache. II. Amatōrōwa andrō si hōnō fache. III. Fanoewō naga andrō, safoeria, ba fangoehoekoe ja'ia. IV. Femaoso zi mate, sato, ba fangoehoekoe safoeria.
- I. Ba oe'ila mala'ika si mōi mitooe, moroi ba zoroego, so chōnia wogōe mbawa gawoewoecha andrō, awō rate seboea, ba dangania. (F. 18, 1; 1, 18). Ba ira'oe naga andrō, oelō satoea andrō, ja'ia Gafōcha, Satana andrō, ba irate, hōnō fache wa'ara, (F. 12, 9. Jes. 24, 21 b. t.), ba itibō'ō ba gawoewoecha andrō,

- ba ikoesi ba ifotandro ba dete jaŵa, fa bōi sa'ae ifaeloengoe soi niha andrō, irege aloea zi hōnō fache. Ba aefā da'ō, ba ni'efā'ō ia, ba lō ararā.
- 4 II. **Ba** oe'ila dadaoma, ba moedadao ira jaŵa, ba tetehe chōra, wangoehoekoe; awō noso niha, ni'ēwa bagi, ba wamadoehoe'ō Jesoe andrō, ba ba daroma li Lowalangi andrō, ba si lō irai mangaloeloe ba zaliwaliŵa ba danō andrō ba ba wamaedonia andrō, ba si lō manema tandra andrō, ba gangangora, ba ba dete dangara; ba ifoeli aeroi ira ba salaŵa ira, awō Keriso, hōnō fache wa'ara. (*Dan.* 7, 9. 22. 27. *Mat.* 19, 28. *F.* 6, 9; 13, 15 b. t.; 5, 10). Ba tánō bō'ō, si mate, ba lō aeroi na, irege no aloea zi hōnō fache andrō. Da'ō wemaoso si fōfōna andrō. (*Kor.* I. 15, 23. 24). Ja'ahowee ba no ni'amoni'ō zogamō femaoso si fōfōna andrō. Tebai ilaŵa da'ō fa'amate si samoeza andrō; ere ira chō Lowalangi, ba chō Keriso, ba salaŵa ira awōnia, zi hōnō fache andrō. (*F.* 2, 11; 20, 14; 1, 6. *Fet.* I. 2, 5. 9).
- 7 III. **Ba** na no aloea zi hōnō fache andrō, ba te'efā'ō Zatana ba goeroengania andrō. Ba mōi ia bae-ro, ba wamaeloengoe soi andrō, ba watalinga danō, si ūfa, Gogi andrō ba Magogi, ba wangowoeloi ja'ira ba wanowewō, ba fa'atora, ba no timba ngawoea nene ba mbewe nasi. (*Jes.* 11, 12. *Hes.* 38 ba 39. *F.* 16, 14). Ba mōi ira mijawa, ba daloë danō, ba lafasoei golombaseŵa niha ni'amoni'ō andrō, ba banoea omasiō andrō. Ba aechoe galitō, moroi ba mbanoea si jaŵa, ba i'ā ira.
- 10 (*Hes.* 38, 22; 39, 6). Ba Afōcha andrō, samaeloengoe ja'ira, ba tetibō'ō ba mbaŵa alitō ba balera andrō, ba zi so gōi zaliwaliŵa ba danō andrō ba sama'ele'ō sofaja andrō; ba tefakao ira bongi ma'ōchō, iroegi zi lō aetoe. (*F.* 19, 20; 14, 10. 11. *Mat.* 25, 41).
- IV. **Ba** oe'ila dadaoma seboea, 11 safoesi, awō zidadao jaŵa; ba wamaiginia moloi danō, fabaja banoea si jaŵa, ba lō faloecha naha chōra. (*F.* 4, 2. *Fet.* II. 3, 7 b. t.). Ba oe'ila 12 zi no mate fefoe, he satoea, ba he iraono, fōna dadaoma andrō so ira, ba tebokai zoera; ba tebokai zoera bō'ō, ja'ia zoera wa'aeroi andrō. Ba tehoekoe zi mate andrō, balazi nisoera ba zoera andrō, dali mboeaboeara. (*F.* 3, 5; 21, 27; 2, 23. *Dan.* 7, 10. *Mat.* 16, 27). Ba ibe'e baero 13 asi zi mate andrō chōnia, ba fa'amate andrō, ba banoea tooe, ba labe'e baero zi mate andrō, chōra, ba tehoekoe, dali mboeaboea zamōsana. (*Joh.* 5, 28. 29). Ba fa'amate andrō, 14 ba banoea tooe, ba tetibō'ō ba mbaŵa alitō andrō, ja'ia wa'amate si samoeza andrō, baŵa alitō. (*F.* 21, 8. *Kor.* I. 15, 26. 54. 55). Ba na no 15 zi lō moesōndra tōi, na lō moetanō ba zoera wa'aeroi, ba tetibō'ō ba mbaŵa alitō andrō. (*F.* 20, 10).

## FAZA 21.

- I. Famohooeni banoea ba tanō.  
II. He wisa Jeroezalema si bohooe andrō.

I. **Ba** oe'ila mbanoea si jaŵa, si bohooe, ba tanō si bohooe; noa sa noemalō mbanoea si jaŵa si fōfōna, awō danō si fōfōna andrō, ba lō asi sa'ae. (*F.* 20, 11. *Jes.* 65, 17; 66, 22. *Fet.* II. 3, 13). Ba oe'ila mbanoea ni'amoni'ō andrō, Jeroezalema si bohooe, silalō mitooe moroi ba mbanoea si jaŵa, moroi ba Lowalangi, nihaogō, hoelō nono nihalō, si no mangehao chō zangai ja'ia. (*F.* 3, 12. *Heb.* 12, 22). Ba oerongo li seboea, moroi ba dadaoma andrō, imane: **Hiza nose Lowalangi andrō ba niha, ba mowanoea ia ba chōra, ba ja'ira, ba banoeania, ba ja'ia, Lowalangi, ba awōra,** (*Hes.* 43, 7; 37, 27. *Heb.* 9, 11), **ba i'osi dania dawa hērō, fefoe, ba hōrōra, ba lō fa'amate sa'ae, ba lō fa'aboe dōdō, ba lō fe-**

- ge'ege, ba lō fa'afōchō sa'ae, me no  
noemalō zi fōfōna andrō.** (F. 7, 17.)
- 5 *Jes. 35, 10).* Ba imane sidadao ba dadaoma andrō : Hiza, oebohooeni fefoe hadia ia ! Ba imane : Tanō ba zoera, me si lō teboelō ba me no si ndroehoe daroma li andre. (F.
- 6 20, 11. *Jes. 43, 18. 19).* Ba imane chōgoe : No awai. Alafa ndra'o ba omega, bōrōta ndra'o ba amozoea. Ba zowōchi tōdō oebe'e nidanō goembroe, idanō fangorifi andrō, saoha 7 gōlō. (F. 16, 17; 1, 8; 22, 13. 17). **Ha niha zi mōna, da'ō zanema da'ō, ba Lowalanginia ndra'o ba onogoe ia.** (F. 3, 21. *Heb. 1, 5).* Ba sada'oeda'oe andrō, ba si lō mamati, ba si ra'ira'iō, ba sange'e ba sohorō, ba si fakelemoe, ba same'eme'e adoe, ba dozi sofaia, ba ba mbaŵa andrō, siholahola alitō ba talō balera, mo'eracha ira, ja'ia wa'amate si samoeza andrō. (F. 22, 15; 19, 20. *Gal. 5, 19 b. t. Efes. 5, 5).*
- 9 II. **Ba so zaimōsa awō mala'ika** si dafitoe andrō, si so mako andrō, si fitoe, nifo'ōsi famakao andrō, si fitoe balō, safoeria, ba hoemedē ia chōgoe, imane : Taboe, da'oe'orama'ō chōoe nono nihalō andrō, fo'omo Nono mbiribiri andrō. (F. 15, 10 1. 6. 7; 19, 7). Ba i'ohe ndra'o ba hili seboea, salaŵa, aheta nosogoe, ba ioroma'ō chōgoe mbanoea ni'amoni'ō andrō, Jereezalema, silalō mitooe, moroi ba mbanoea si jaŵa, moroi ba Lowalangi, (F. 21, 2. *Hes. 40, 2),* 11 no so chōnia lachōmi Lowalangi. Ba hagania, ba hoelō manimani fondrege zeboea bōli, hoelō jasibi sobaloeri. (*Hes. 48, 30-35; 43, 2 b. t.*)
- 12 So gōli kara, eboea ba alaŵa, ba felendroea mbawa gōli, ba ba dete mbawa gōli, ba felendroea mala'ika, ba tōi, nisoera ba dete, tōi mado Ndraono Gизeraëli andrō, si fele-ndroea. Moroi ba gatoemboecha, ba tōloe mbawa gōli, ba moroi jōoe, ba tōloe mbawa gōli, ba moroi raja, ba tōloe mbawa gōli, ba moroi ba gae-
- choela, ba tōloe mbawa gōli. Ba tojo 14 gōli kara, ōli mbanoea andrō, ba no felendroea, ba ba detenia, ba felendroea dōi, tōi zinenge Nono mbiribiri andrō, si felendroea. (Mat. 16, 18. *Efes. 2, 20).* Ba chō zihcede 15 chōgoe andrō, ba so helo ana'a, ba wanoe'a banoea andrō, fabaja bawa gōlini, ba ūlinia kara andrō. (F. 11, 1). Ba ūfa sagi naha mbanoea andrō, 16 ba faoma ira wa'anaoenia wa'ebolonia. Ba isoe'a mbanoea helo no mege, ba otoe ngaloeo fofanō. Faoma ira wa'anaoenia wa'ebolonia ba fa'alaŵania. (*Hes. 48).* Ba isoe'a gōlinia kara no mege, ba otoe a ūfa woeloe a ūfa hela, fanoe'a ba niha, ja'ia wanoe'a mala'ika. Ba ūlinia 18 kara andrō, ba jasibi, ba banoea, ba si ndroehoe mbalaki, hoelō zōrōmi sohahaoe. Ba tojo gōli mbanoea 19 andrō, kara, ba nifomanimani, hadia ia ngawalō, fangehaonia. Tojo si fōfōna andrō ba jasibi, ba fanetenia, ba nila, ba fanete da'ō, ba kalisedo, ba fanete da'ō, ba soemoeroedi, (*Jes. 54, 11. 12),* ba fanete da'ō, ba oena, 20 ba fanete da'ō, ba jakoedi sojo, ba fanete da'ō, ba firoesi, ba fanete da'ō, ba asaki, ba fanete da'ō, ba jakoedi sa'oesō, ba fanete da'ō, ba sasabadioe, ba fanete da'ō, ba foesi-faraga, ba fanete da'ō, ba maritaisi. Ba bawa gōli andrō, si felendroea, 21 ba no felendroea manimani, samboe-samboea bawa gōli, ba ha samboe-samboea manimani. Ba ewali ba mbanoea ba si ndroehoe mbalaki, hoelō zōrōmi sohahaoe. (F. 22, 2). Ba osali, ba lō oe'ila ba mbanoea ; 22 osalira sa'ae Zo'aja, Lowalangi, samatōrō fefoe, hadia ia, ba Ono mbiribiri andrō. Ba ba mbanoea andrō, 23 ba lō mogoena loeo ba baŵa, ena'ō hoeinaga chōnia ; ihagaini sa'ae ia lachōmi Lowalangi andrō, ba soe-loenia Nono mbiribiri andrō. (F. 22, 5. *Jes. 60, 19).* Ba mowaôwaô ba 24 hagania soi niha, ba razo andrō, ba goeli danō, ba la'ohe mijomo chōnia

lachōmira. (*Jes. 60, 3. 5 b. t. Sin. 72, 25 10*). Ba lō lakoesi mbawa gōlinia, na ma'ōchō, ba si bongi, ba lō'ō sa ba da'ō. (*Jes. 60, 11. 20. Sach. 14, 7*). *Ba la'ohe mijomo chōnia lachōmi 26* soi niha, fabaja girōgirōra. Ba lō'ō manō mōi bācha chōnia zi ra'ira'iō ba solaoe sogoro ita, awō waja, ha si no moetanō ba zoera tōi, ba zoera wa'aoeri andrō, chō Nono mbiribiri andrō. (*Jes. 52, 1; 60, 21. F. 22, 14. 15; 13, 8*).

## FAZA 22.

I. He wisa Jeroezalema si bohooe andrō na. II. Tenga faja wama'-ele'ō andrō, ba lō ara tō itōrō. III. Fango'ozoei.

- 1 I. **Ba i'oroma'ō chōgoe zara noengo** nidanō fangorifi, no ohahaoe, hoelō mbaloeri, si otarai dadaoma Lowalangi andrō ba dadaoma Nono mbi-ribiri andrō, (*Hes. 47, 1*), ba daloe golajamania ; ba faoma fatambai nidanō andrō, ba eoe fangorifi andrō, mewelendroea mowoea, sara-sara wa'wa, ba so mboeania. Ba boeloe geoe andrō, ba famadōhō wō-chō soi niha baero andrō. (*F. 21, 21; 2, 7. Hes. 47, 12*). Ba lō'ō sa'ae fangelifi, hadia ia. Ba so chōnia dadaoma Lowalangi, ba dadaoma Nono mbiribiri andrō. Ba lafosoemange ia enoninia andrō. (*F. 21, 27. Sach. 14, 11*). Ba la'ilā mbawania, ba so ba gangangora dōinia. (*Mat. 5, 8. Heb. 12, 14. Sin. 17, 15. F. 3, 5. 12*). Ba lō si bongi sa'ae. Ba lō mogoena chōra haga wandroe, ba he haga loeo, me ihagaini ira So'aja, Lowalangi, ba sala'wa ira, iroegi zi lō aetoe. (*F. 21, 22-25. Dan. 7, 18. 27. Tim. II. 2, 12*).
- 6 II. **Ba imane chōgoe** : Si lō te-boelō ba si ndroehoe daroma li andre. Ba So'aja andrō, Lowalangi Geheha zama'ele'ō andrō, ba no i-fatenge mala'ikania, ba wangoroma'ō chō genoninia andrō, hadia zi lō ara tō itōrō. (*F. 21, 5; 1, 1*). Ba

hiza, alio so ndra'o. Ja'ahowoe zo-lo'ō taroma li fama'ele'ō andrō, ba zoera andre. (*F. 1, 3*). Ba ja'o, Johane, zangila da'ō ba samondrongo. Ba me aefa oerongo, ba me aefa oe'ilā, ba oelaoegō tooe ndra'o, ba wangaloeloe ba mala'ika andrō, sangoroma'ō chōgoe da'ō. (*F. 1, 4. 9 b. t. 19, 10*). Ba imane chōgoe : Bōi ! Awōoe enoni ndra'o, ba awō dali-foesōoe sama'ele'ō andrō, ba awō zolō'ō taroma li andrō ba zoera andre ; chō Lowalangi angalaoeloe. Ba imane chōgoe : Bōi fotandro daroma li fama'ele'ō andrō, ba zoera andre ; noa sa'ae ahātō ginōtō andrō. (*F. 10, 4. Fil. 4, 5*). Solaoe si lō atoelō, ba jamoetohoegō wolaoe, ba si ra'-ira'iō, ba jamoetohoegō wa'ara'ira'iō; ba satoelō, ba jamoetohoegō wolaoe satoelō, ba ni'amoni'ō, ba jamoetohoegō we'amoni'ō ja'ia. (*Dan. 12, 10. Tim. II. 3, 13. Kol. 1, 10. 11*). Hiza, alio so ndra'o, ba fao chōgoe loeo andrō chōgoe, ba wanoelōni ba zamōsana, dali mboeaboeania. (*F. 2, 23. Jes. 62, 11. Rom. 2, 6*). Alafa ndra'o ba omega, si fōfōna ndra'o ba safoeria, bōrōta ndra'o ba amo-zoea. (*F. 21, 6*). Ja'ahowoe zama-bago noechara, ena'ō tetehe chōra geoe fangorifi andrō, ba ena'ō tefatōrō ira ba mbawa gōli andrō, mijomo ba mbanoea. (*F. 14, 12; 21, 12*). Baero so nasoe andrō, awō zi fake-lemeoe, awō zohorō, awō zange'e, awō zame'eme'e adoe, awō dozi solaoe faja, ba somasi ja'ia. (*F. 21, 8. Fil. 3, 2. Kor. I. 6, 9. 10*). Ja'o, Jesoe andrō, no oefatenge mala'ika andrō chōgoe, ba wamadoehoe'ō chōmi da'ō, ba mbanoea niha Keriso andrō. Lewiō Dawido ndra'odo, lewiō ba mbōrō, ba ma'oewoenia, madala andrō, sihaga. (*F. 1, 1. 2. 11; 5, 5. Jes. 11, 1, 10*).

III. **Ba lamane Eheha ba ono** 17 **nihalō andrō** : Aine ! Ba ha niha zamondrongo, ba jamoewā'ō : Aine ! Ba ha niha zowōchi tōdō, ba ja-

- mõi, ha niha zomasi, ba **jamoetoma** | wama'ele'õ andre, ba iheta Lowalangi  
 nidanõ **fangorifi saoha gõlõ.** (F. 21, goerachania ba geoe fangorifi  
 18 6. *Jes.* 55, 1. *Joh.* 7, 37; 4, 14). Oefadoehoe'õ ba niha fefoe, samondrongo taroma li fama'ele'õ andrõ ba zoera andre : Na so zondrooe'õ ja'ia, ba ifatõrõ chõnia Lowalangi wamakao andrõ, nisoera ba zoera andre.
- 19 (Moz. V. 4, 2. Amaed. 30, 6). Ba na so zomboewoe taroma li ba zoera | wama'ele'õ andre, ba iheta Lowalangi  
 nidanõ **fangorifi saoha gõlõ.** (F. 21, 14; 21, 2, 10). **Imane samadoe-** 20  
**hoe'õ da'e : Ja'ia, lõ ara tõ so ndra'o.**  
**Jadoehoe ; aine Jesoe, So'aja !** (F. 1, 7. *Heb.* 10, 37 b.t.) Jafaloecha ami 21  
 fefoc wà'eboea dõdõ Zo'aja ja'ita, Jesoe. (*Rom.* 16, 24).

# TANÔ FALESITINA

Tanô niha Jehoeda  
me loeo Doehada Jesoe.





S I B A D A L O E

TÔRÔWÀ WAOELO  
SINENGE JESOI

*Fekoli* sì föföna  
*Fekoli* fämetz xi föföna  
*Fekoli* " " doea.  
*Fekoli* " " tlöe.

*Fekoliv sanete xi fösönu*

<i>Fekoli</i>	"	"	<i>dœca</i> .
<i>Fekoli</i>	"	"	<i>tôloc</i>

KIRENE

### MESANDRIA

TANŌ MISERAJI  
A B I D O E M A

卷之三

HISTOIRE DE LA

卷之三

卷之三

